





THE
HOLY BIBLE

CONTAINING

THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS,

WITH

COPIOUS MARGINAL REFERENCES;

ALSO,

THE INTRODUCTIONS

TO ALL

THE BOOKS AND CHAPTERS IN THE BIBLE,

WITH THE

GENERAL PREFACE,

AS AFFIXED TO THE COMMENTARY OF

THOMAS SCOTT, D. D.

RECTOR OF ASTON SANFORD, BUCKS, AND CHAPLAIN TO THE LOCK HOSPITAL.

W. W. WOODWARD'S PLAN OF PUBLISHING.

PHILADELPHIA:

PRINTED FOR, AND PUBLISHED BY WILLIAM W. WOODWARD,
CORNER OF SECOND AND CHESNUT STREETS.

Griggs & Dickinsons, Printers.

1814.

BS185
1814
PS

18057

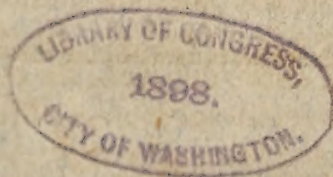
DISTRICT OF PENNSYLVANIA, To wit:

BE IT REMEMBERED, That on the Fifth day of May, in the thirty-eighth year of the Independence of the United States of America, A. D. 1814, WILLIAM W. WOODWARD, of the said District, hath deposited in this Office, the title of a Book, the right whereof he claims as proprietor, in the words following, to wit:

"The Holy Bible, containing the Old and New Testaments, with copious Marginal References: also, the Introductions to all the Books and Chapters in the Bible, with the general Preface, as affixed to the Commentary of Thomas Scott, D. D. Rector of Aston Sanford, Bucks, and Chaplain to the Lock Hospital. W. W. Woodward's plan of publishing."

In conformity to the Act of the Congress of the United States, entitled, "An Act for the Encouragement of Learning, by securing the copies of Maps, Charts, and Books, to the authors and proprietors of such copies during the times therein mentioned." And also to the Act, entitled, "An Act supplementary to an Act, entitled, An Act for the Encouragement of Learning, by securing the copies of Maps, Charts, and Books, to the authors and proprietors of such copies during the times therein mentioned," and extending the benefits thereof to the arts of designing, engraving, and etching historical and other prints."

D. CALDWELL, Clerk
of the District of Pennsylvania.



AUTHOR'S FIRST PREFACE,

■ HIS COMMENTARY.

AS the Author purposes to give a Preface, containing much original matter, for which he has already made some preparation; and as this will in great measure result from the observations which he meets with in the works consulted, on the revisal of each part; he thought it best to publish the beginning without the general Preface before printed; though the substance of it will be preserved.

The Marginal references are arranged according to the following method: The *numeral letters* always denote the *chapter*, and the figures the *verse*. When a figure found directly after the *letter* which marks a new set of references, it points to a verse in the same chapter; when numeral letters follow, without any book mentioned, they refer to a chapter in the same book: and afterwards, the references are made in the order of the books, as they stand in the Bible. For example, On Gen. xxxi. 28. b 55. xxix. 13. Ex. iv. 27. Ruth i. 9. 14, &c. Here 55. refers to the 55th verse of Gen. xxxi. and xxix. 13. to Gen. xxix. 13. and so in regular order. This method is invariably adhered to; and it has so many advantages, as abundantly to compensate any supposed disadvantages. Especially it relieves the reader from perplexity, and prevents confusion by a regular arrangement: and it so greatly saves room, that more references may be adduced in a column very little crowded, than could on any other plan, by crowding the column and very much under-running. In pursuance of this plan, no more letters are put for marking any book, than are necessary clearly to distinguish it from all others: and as the Prophecy of Ezekiel is referred to so much more frequently than the book of Ezra; the letters Ez. mark the former, and the latter is printed at full length. A little habit will render this easy and familiar to the reader.

The Author has availed himself of the pious labours of his predecessors, in selecting Marginal references; especially of the later Editions of the Oxford Bible in Quarto, of Mr. Brown's Bible, and Mr. Cann's: yet he has by no means taken their references as such: on the contrary he has omitted many, especially of the two latter, which did not appear to bear on the subject, or to elucidate it: on some parts the references are almost entirely original, and in all many are so.—Not one has been printed, except as previously examined: and as he has thus detected many errors of the press in the books consulted, every reference in this Work is again examined in the proof-sheet, before the sheet is printed off.

In some of the original references, the Author's idea may not at once be perceived by the reader: but if the several places referred to be consulted, it will generally appear. He has sometimes proceeded by way of *contrast*, that the reader, by comparing the opposite characters, or conduct of the persons mentioned, may more clearly perceive the excellency or evil of the case in question: or by comparing the different language of Scripture, used on the same subject, he may more readily see the true interpretation, especially on controverted subjects.—The meaning of scriptural phrases may also be often fixed, by comparing the several places where they are used. This is the intent of many sets of references; while others refer to the doctrine or promise inculcated in the passage, and tend to establish a scriptural interpretation.—Where several sets of references are adduced on one verse, they are generally of the former kind.—Some pains has likewise been taken, even on those parts of Scripture, which chiefly consist of names; to point out other passages, in which the same persons or places are mentioned; and to mark the difference in spelling the same name, or the different names for the same person or place, which occur in different parts. Sometimes the unlearned reader is perplexed, or misled by these varia-

tions; and this part of the references often contains all that even the most learned know upon the subject, especially in the genealogies.

It is a great discouragement, in the laborious task of collecting marginal references, that it is to be feared, but few, in comparison, will take the pains to consult them: and indeed many persons have not leisure to do it, in every part, or fully. But, though the author has for many years studied the Scriptures, as his one grand business, he can truly aver, that the insight he has already obtained into many parts, which before he had not so carefully noted, is such as abundantly to repay his labour; and to convince him, that, along with other means, (for none should be recommended exclusively,) consulting marginal references forms one of the best helps for fixing the word of God in the memory, leading the mind to a just interpretation of them, and in many cases rendering them most affecting to the heart. It tends powerfully to counteract all sceptical doubts, when every part of Scripture is thus found, (like the stones in an arch,) to support and receive support from the rest, and to constitute one grand whole; the divine inspiration of which is proved by every prophecy or miracle, and all kinds of internal or external evidence. It serves also to satisfy the mind, as to the meaning of disputed passages, when one sense is found manifestly to accord with the rest of the sacred word, and other interpretations evidently run contrary to them. And in many cases the Author has found a kind of delightful surprise at striking coincidences which he had not before at all noticed.

To those who desire to study the Scriptures, accurately and deeply; especially young men, either intended for the sacred ministry, or newly engaged in it; he would very earnestly recommend to set apart an hour, or half hour, every day, when it can be done; and regularly to go through the Scriptures, carefully consulting all the references.—When it is considered, that the Author is constrained to spend far more time each day in arranging them; this will not appear unreasonable to those who are favourable to his attempts; and he has no doubt, but it will eventually be found amply to repay them for their pains.

He would also advise those, who only occasionally consult the references, to examine all referred to under any one letter: for very frequently those from the Old Testament are principally adduced to make way for some still more pertinent in the New; to shew the coincidence of both Testaments; and to point out similar language concerning JEHOVAH in the one, and JESUS in the other; and in various ways to shew, that the same doctrine pervades the whole.

T. SCOTT.

GENERAL PREFACE.

WHOEVER seriously reflects on the powers and capacities of the human mind, regarding them as the work of him who doeth nothing in vain, and comparing them with those of the inferior creatures; will readily perceive that man alone was created to be *religious*. Of all the inhabitants of this earth, none else are capable of obtaining any knowledge of their Creator, or of rendering him any worship and praise. Man alone possesses the capacity of distinguishing between truth and falsehood; between moral good and evil; and of receiving instruction in social and relative duties, with the obligations under which he lies to perform them, and the advantages of doing it. He alone is capable of being governed by a law, and of being influenced by the proposal of rewards and punishments; of acting as under the eye of an invisible Observer, and with reference to the future season of retribution. From these premises we infer, with absolute certainty, that the all-wise Creator thus constituted our minds, and conferred upon us these distinguishing powers, in order to render us capable of Religion, for the purposes of his own glory and of our own felicity, in connexion with that of our fellow creatures.

When further, we consider what this word RELIGION implies: and understand it, according to its most general acceptation, to be such an habitual regard to the one, true, living and eternal God, the Creator, Governor, and Judge of all, as influences us to seek his favour, to do his will, and to aim at his glory in the temper of our hearts, and the regulation of our actions, both in the worship which we render to him, and the duties which we perform to man, for his sake and according to his will: we shall be constrained to allow, that it is the most reasonable and excellent thing in the world.—Doubtless the exercises of true devotion form the noblest employment of the human mind, which in them emulates the angelic nature. A conscientious regard to the all-seeing eye of a righteous and omnipotent Judge is the best bond of human society, and regulator of our relative conduct: and were this principle of action universal and complete, human laws and tribunals would be entirely unnecessary. This would likewise most effectually moderate our appetites and passions, and produce the greatest possible proportion of peace, contentment, and felicity, personal and social, of which our nature, in its present state, is capable. And when we look forward beyond the grave, to that immortality and future world of recompence, which reason itself pronounces at least highly probable; the absolute necessity of religion to our felicity appears self-evident.

Hence with certainty we determine that religion is that great business, to which all men ought to attend; and that blessing, after which all men should seek, whatever else be neglected, or superseded.

While, however, it is demonstrable, that man is capable of religion, and in duty and interest bound to it, by the most indispensable obligations; stubborn facts, in every age and nation of the world, undeniably prove, that, left to himself, man would never be truly religious.—According to the statement above given, where shall we find religion on earth, in any age or nation, which has not possessed, in a greater or less degree, the advantage of those writings, which we will now take for granted, and hereafter shall attempt to prove, a divine Revelation?—An assemblage of the wildest absurdities in opinion, the most vain and irrational superstitions in worship, and the most dangerous mistakes, as well as the most abandoned licentiousness, in morals, forms that religion, (if it may be dignified by so venerable a name,) which forces itself upon our observation, wherever the light of revelation has not shone. Nor can so much as a single nation, or city, indeed, scarcely a family, be excepted from this general charge. If there have been a few individuals, who have manifested something not dissimilar from true religion; and we be disposed to allow, that indeed it was such: it must be vastly more rational to ascribe it to the remains of original tradition, or even to a personal revelation afforded them for their own benefit, though not authenticated for the good of others: than to make it an exception to the general rule, *That without revelation, there never was any true religion on earth since the fall of Adam.*

Men indeed, living under the light of revelation, and making what use they choose of that light, may draw up systems of natural religion sufficiently plausible, and apparently rational. But it should be remembered, that this light is originally, through one channel or another, derived from the Bible; though too often, with equal absurdity and ingratitude, set up in opposition to its sacred and sublime truths; and universal experience demonstrates, that no such natural religion ever was discovered and delineated by men of any nation, who had never seen any part of the Bible, or any thing deduced from that source.

However reasonable and excellent many of those truths and precepts are, which are proposed to us as *the oracles of reason*; not one of them ever was proposed by reason without revelation, with such certainty, clearness, and authority, as to become a constant principle and rule of action, in secret and in public, towards God, and towards man; to any company of men on earth, perhaps not to one individual.

Indeed, after all the supposed improvements and discoveries of modern times, if we exclude the peculiar instructions of the *Bible*, what darkness and uncertainty rest upon points of the greatest imaginable importance!—Even in respect of the immortality of the soul, when Reason, at her best advantage, has done her utmost, her boasted power of demonstration fails: for even, were the arguments indisputably conclusive, by which the natural immortality of the soul is supported; who knows or can know, without revelation, how it may please a just and Holy God to deal with the souls of his offending creatures? ‘He can create, and he destroy.’—But far greater obscurity and uncertainty rests on those subjects, which relate to the nature of the future world, and the rule of judgment, with which our whole conduct, and our hope and peace, are inseparably connected. The consistency of perfect justice with boundless mercy is difficult, if not impossible by the light of reason, to be perceived; it still remains

dubious, except to those who possess and believe revelation, whether God will punish at all, or pardon at all; or by what rules he means to punish, or pardon: and indeed a thick cloud darkens our view, and discourages our enquiries, wherever we turn, if we leave the sure testimony of God, to bewilder ourselves in speculations on matters evidently too high for us. But how much worse has it been with almost all the nations of the earth, and generations of men! Indeed so far have men been from advancing in religious knowledge, where revelation hath not been afforded; that they have evidently sunk deeper and deeper into ignorance, and several of them almost into absolute Atheism: as if the little glimmering that once shone among them, being the effect of original tradition, was gradually expiring, and leaving them in utter darkness.

The most complete information, however, respecting doctrines and duties, would be inadequate to the production of the desired effect; except such information were enforced by sufficient authority, gave necessary encouragement, and proposed effectual assistance. The knowledge of duty, and of its reasonableness is utterly unavailing, whilst men are under the dominion of their lusts and passions; as the judicial proceedings of every civilized nation sufficiently manifests. In this case, there is no disposition to perform the dictates even of conscience. A heathen could say; *Video meliora proboque, deteriora sequor*. The proposal of virtue as amiable and excellent, by the feeble recommendation of the moralist's pen, is infinitely inferior in its energy, to the authoritative command and sanction of the Almighty, denouncing his awful and eternal indignation against the transgressor: and yet facts undeniably shew, that men venture upon sin, even with the threatenings of everlasting misery sounding in their ears; nay, with the trembling apprehensions of it dismaying their hearts: for divine as well as human laws "are weak through the flesh," and, with all their sanctions and barriers are unable to affix boundaries to the swelling tide of human depravity.

Indeed, were men fully acquainted with all the glorious perfections of God; with his holy law; with the nature and malignity of sin; with their own real character and situation as sinners; and with the rule and consequences of the future judgment: and were they left at the same time, utterly destitute of the encouragements and assistances, which the Gospel proposes, and which form the grand peculiarity of the Bible; their knowledge, so far from rendering them religious, would probably, by leaving them without hope, annihilate all appearances of religion. Wherever appearances of religion are found, which have no respect at all, to the mercy of God, as revealed in the Gospel, through the righteousness, atonement, and mediation of Emmanuel, and to the effectual teaching and assistance of the Holy Spirit; they seem to have their foundation, not in men's knowledge, but in their ignorance, of God, of themselves, and of his law, and of the evil of sin; as might easily be evinced even upon rational principles.

But the proposal of suitable encouragements and assistance is entirely out of the province of reason: these are heavenly things, of which we can know nothing but by immediate revelation, and of which we can have no assurance but the express declaration and faithful promise of God. He alone can inform us, on what terms, or in what manner, his honour permits him, and his sovereign pleasure disposes him, to forgive his offending creatures; and to communicate those gracious influences, which may produce a holy disposition of heart, and enable sinners to overcome all those obstacles, that retard the progress, of those who essay to lead "a sober, righteous, and godly life."

From such considerations, the necessity of a revelation from God, in order to true religion among men, may be decidedly inferred; and it might reasonably have been expected, that he would afford such a revelation, if he intended to accept of any worship and service from them. Indeed this expectation has been very general in the world. And, as counterfeit coin proves the existence of sterling money, and the value which men put on it: so counterfeit revelations, instead of invalidating the argument, if they do not prove the existence of a real revelation, yet evince that men have felt their need of one, have been sensible that it would be a most valuable acquisition, and have been generally disposed to expect one.

All the counterfeits, which hitherto have advanced a claim of being divine revelations, have also successively, been exposed; and have sunk into general contempt or neglect: and, in this age and nation, it may be asserted, without hazard of contradiction, that there is but one book in the world, which so much as appears to be of divine original. This we call, THE BIBLE, that is, by way of eminence, THE BOOK: and such is the internal and external evidence, which authenticates its claim; that I am persuaded, were men as open to conviction on this subject, as they are to mathematical investigations, they could no more, after examination, reject it, than they could contradict an evident demonstration.

It may, therefore, not be improper to insert, in this place, a few of the most obvious reasons, which the more studious Christian is ready to render of that "hope, which is in him;" grounded upon this first principle, "THE BIBLE IS THE WORD OF GOD." In order to show that it is highly reasonable to believe the Bible to be a divine revelation; and if so, then equally reasonable to take all our measures of truth and duty from it; and to bow our understandings and inclinations to its teaching and governance.

Let it be here carefully observed, that the DIVINE INSPIRATION, and not merely the authenticity, or genuineness, of each part of the sacred writings, is intended.—Each part, and every part, may be authentic, or genuine; the work of the authors whose names they bear; or true and unsophisticated narratives of the times to which they refer: and yet they may be merely human, and of no authority, in matters of doctrine and duty. The Odes of Horace, and Cæsar's Commentaries, are authentic: probably the first book of Maccabees is genuine history: yet they are not, on that account, in any degree the authoritative guides, or standards, of our faith and practice.—Many able and admired writers, who apparently have stood forth, as the champions of the Bible, appear to the author of this Exposition, to have, (he hopes undesignedly,) betrayed the cause. An ancient warrior, having murdered his predecessor, and usurped his throne, was requested to permit him to be numbered among the gods; and it is said that he answered, '*Sit divus, modo non sit vivus*.' (Let him be a god, provided he be not living.) These apologists for the Bible, seem to reverse the words, and to say, '*Sit vivus, modo non sit divus*;' (Let it be genuine, provided it be not divine.) It would, however, be waste of time, to attempt to prove, either the authenticity, or genuineness of the sacred writings; unless in entire subserviency to the demonstration that they are divinely inspired. All the works and words of mere men are fallible, and may be erroneous: and the desideratum, (that which is especially wanted,) is an infallible standard, to which all other books, and instruction of every

kind, may be referred, with which they may be compared, by which they may be judged. Now, if the sacred writings are indeed "THE WORD OF GOD," if "all scripture is given by inspiration of God," we have this *desideratum*; and have nothing further, in this respect, to expect or desire. But if the Books, called by the apostle "The oracles of God," are merely the authentic writings of Moses, Samuel, David, &c.; and not the infallible word of God; we are as far off from the *desideratum* above-mentioned, as ever. We may indeed learn what these venerable sages of Israel thought; as well as what the sages of China, Egypt, and Greece maintained, concerning God and religion; and we may examine the testimony of each, and bring in our verdict, some in favour of the one, and some, of the other: but we are still far from an *infallible standard*; as far as if the Bible had never been written; whatever value, in other respects, may be attached to such ancient, venerable, and interesting records.

With this view of the subject, gathering strength from year to year, the author of this work, is decided against any compromise; and he ventures to stand forth, as vindicating *the divine inspiration of the holy scriptures*. He wishes indeed to see far abler champions enter the lists against the Goliath of modern scepticism: but as most of those learned and eminent men, who take up the challenge, seem in some measure to compromise this main point, or to decline the discussion of it; he takes his sling and his stone, and says, "who is this uncircumcised Philistine, that he should defy the armies of the living God?"

By *the divine inspiration of the scriptures*, the author would be understood to mean, 'Such a complete and immediate communication, by the Holy Spirit, to the minds of the sacred writers, of those things which could not have been otherwise known; and such an effectual superintendency, as to those particulars, concerning which they might otherwise obtain information; as sufficed absolutely to preserve them from every degree of error, in all things, which could in the least affect any of the doctrines, or precepts, contained in their writings, or mislead any person who considered them as a divine and infallible standard of truth and duty.' Every sentence, in this view, must be considered as "the sure testimony of God," in that sense, in which it is proposed as truth. Facts occurred, and words were spoken, as to the import of them, and the instruction contained in them, exactly as they stand here recorded: but the morality of words and actions, recorded merely as spoken and done, must be judged of, by the doctrinal and preceptive parts of the same book.—On this ground, all difference, or disparity, between one and another of the sacred writers, is wholly excluded: Moses, Samuel, David, and Isaiah; Paul, James, Peter, and John, are all supposed to speak, or write, "as they were moved by the Holy Ghost:" they are *the voice*, but the divine Spirit is every where the *SPEAKER*. They write indeed in such language, as their different talents, educations, habits, and associations suggested, or rendered natural to them: but the Holy Spirit so entirely superintended them, when writing, as to exclude every improper expression, and to guide them to all those which best suited their several subjects: "Which things we speak, not in words, which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth." Many particulars, which philosophers, or orators, or critics, think inaccurate, may consist with this complete inspiration; but every kind and degree of misrepresentation, as springing from popular or national prejudices, or opinions, or as calculated to mislead the humble believer, or to sanction error, must be totally excluded.

It will also appear, in the course of the work, that the few passages, (and they are but few, compared with the whole,) in which errors or interpolations have taken place, through the oversight of transcribers, form no formidable difficulty, in thus regarding the holy scriptures. Nearly all such interpolations and errors, may be detected and pointed out, by sober, well-informed critics, in this, as well as in other books: and if a few escape detection, it is because, they do not so immediately affect the sense, as to strike the most acute, penetrating, and accurate student; that they deviate from the style and sentiment of the writer, in whose works they are found.

The author has indeed, uniformly set himself against emendations of the sacred text; either on conjecture, or inadequate authority: nay, where the authority is respectable, he has always chosen to abide by the present text, without clear necessity, or very cogent reasons, for the contrary: being aware, how far such alterations may, and often do, lead men from the scriptures; and of their tendency gradually to substitute another book, instead of the Bible. Yet it is proper to observe, that if all the various readings, for which any tolerable *authority* can be given, were adopted; they would not alter either the standard of truth, or the rule of duty, in one material point: but whither *conjectural* emendations might lead, he cannot undertake to prognosticate.

These things having been promised, he proceeds to state some of the leading reasons, which any intelligent man may assign, for believing the scriptures, as we now have them, to be the infallible word of God.*

I. Vast numbers of wise and good men, through many generations and in distant countries, have agreed in receiving the Bible as a divine revelation. Many of them have been noted for seriousness, erudition, penetration, and impartiality in judging of men and things. With much labour and patient investigation, they detected the impostures, by which their contemporaries were duped; yet the same assiduous examination confirmed them in believing the Bible to be the Word of God; and induced them to recommend it, living and dying, to all others, as the source of wisdom, hope, and consolation. In this view, even the tradition of the church has much weight: for, whatever abuse has been made of the term, by such as generally were no part of the true church; yet the whole company of those, who have worshipped the living God "in spirit and truth," (including them who ventured and laid down their lives for conscience sake, and who were the most pious, holy, and useful men in every age,) having unanimously concurred in handing down to us the Scriptures as a divine revelation, and having very little differed about the books which form a part of that sacred deposit, must be allowed to be a consideration of vast importance. And I cannot but suppose, that if a being of entire impartiality, of sound mind, and holy disposition, should be shewn the two companies, of those who have received, and of those who have rejected the scriptures; and should compare the seriousness, learning, patient investigation of truth, solid judgment, holy lives, and composure in a dying hour, without unmanly terror, or indecent levity, of the one company, with the character and conduct of

* The subsequent arguments form a great part of the first Essay, in a Volume of Essays, on the most important subjects in religion: but they were first published for substance, in the Preface to the original Edition of the Family Bible; and must not be here omitted.†

† The Works, in 5 Vols. 8vo. for sale by W. W. Woodward.

the other; he would be induced to take up the Bible with profound veneration, and the strongest prepossession in its favour.

II. The agreement of the sacred writers among themselves is another cogent argument of their divine inspiration. Should an equal number of contemporaries, of the same country, education, habits, profession, natural disposition, and rank in life, and associating together as a distinct company, concur in writing a book on religious subjects as large as the Bible, each furnishing his proportion without comparing notes together; the attentive reader, whose mind had been long inured to such studies, would be able to discover some diversity of opinion among them. But the writers of the Scripture succeeded each other, during the term of fifteen hundred years: some of them were princes or priests, others shepherds and fishermen; their natural abilities, education, habits, and employments, were exceedingly dissimilar; they wrote laws, history, prophecy, odes, devotional exercises, proverbs, parables, doctrines, and controversy; and each man had his distinct department: yet they all exactly coincide in the exhibition which they give us of the perfections, works, truths, and will of God; of the nature, situation, and obligations of man; of sin and salvation; of this world and the next; and in short of all things connected with our duty, safety, interest, and comfort, and in the whole of the religion inculcated by them. They all were evidently of the same judgment aimed to establish the same principles, and applied them to the same practical purposes. *Apparent* inconsistencies may indeed perplex the superficial reader; but they will vanish after a more accurate investigation: nor could any charge of disagreement, among the sacred writers, ever be substantiated: for it can only be said, that they related to the same facts with different circumstances which are perfectly reconcilable; and that they gave instructions suited to the persons, whom they addressed, without systematically shewing the harmony of them with other parts of divine truth. They wrote not by concert, and bestowed no pains to avoid the appearance of inconsistency; yet the exact coincidence, that is perceived among them by the diligent student, is most astonishing, and cannot be accounted for on any rational principles, without admitting that they wrote "as they were moved by the Holy Ghost."

To this we may add, that the scriptural history accords, in a wonderful manner, with the most authentic records which remain, of the events, customs, and manners of the countries and ages to which it stands related. The rise and fall of empires, the revolutions that have taken place in the world, and the grand outlines of chronology, as mentioned or referred to in the Scriptures, are coincident with those stated by the most approved ancient writers: whilst the palpable errors in these respects, detected in the apocryphal books, constitute one of the most decisive reasons for rejecting them as spurious. The history of the Bible is of far greater antiquity, than any other records extant in the world: and it is remarkable, that in numerous instances it shews the real origin of those absurd fables, which disgrace and obscure all other histories of those remote times; which is no feeble proof, that it was derived from some surer source of information than human tradition.

III. The miracles, by which the writers of the scriptures confirmed their divine mission to their contemporaries, afford us also a most convincing proof in this matter. The narratives of these miracles may be evidently shewn to have been published, very soon after the time, and at the places, in which they were said to have been wrought in the most conspicuous manner, and before vast multitudes, enemies as well as friends: yet this public challenge never called forth any one to deny that they were really performed; nor was an attempt of this kind made till long afterwards.—Can any man of common sense think, that Moses and Aaron could possibly have persuaded the whole nation of Israel, that they had witnessed all the plagues of Egypt, passed through the Red Sea with the waters piled on each side of them, gathered the manna every morning, and seen all the wonders recorded in their history, had no such events taken place? If then, that generation could not be thus imposed on, when could the belief of these extraordinary transactions be palmed upon the nation? Surely, it would have been impossible in the next age, to persuade them that their fathers had seen and experienced such wonderful things, when they had never before heard a single word about them in all their lives; and when an appeal must have been made to them, that these were things well known among them! What credit could have been obtained to such a forgery at any subsequent period! It would have been absolutely necessary, in making this attempt, to persuade the people, that such traditions had always been current among them; that the memory of them had for ages been perpetuated, by days and ordinances observed by all the nation; and that their whole civil and religious establishment had thence originated: and could this have possibly been effected, if they all had known, that no such memorials and traditions had ever before been heard of among them? The same might be shewn concerning the other miracles recorded in scripture, especially those of Christ and his apostles: and it might be made evident that the man, who denies that they were actually performed, must believe more wonderful things without any evidence, than those are which he rejects, though established by unanswerable proof. To evince this, as to one most important instance, namely, the resurrection of Christ, which, being once proved, undeniably establishes the divine original and authority of Christianity, let the reader consult the note on *John* xx. 24—29, latter part.

On this subject, it may again be demanded, when could the belief of such events, as the resurrection of Christ, and the miracles wrought by his apostles and disciples, have been obtruded on mankind, if they had never happened? Surely not in the age, when they were said to have been witnessed by tens of thousands, who were publicly challenged to deny them if they could! not in any subsequent age; for the origin of Christianity was expressly ascribed to them, and millions must have been persuaded, that they had always believed those things, of which they had never to that time so much as heard! We may indeed venture to assert, that no past event was ever so fully proved as our Lord's resurrection; and that it would not be half so preposterous to doubt, whether such a man as Julius Cæsar ever existed, as it would be to question, whether Jesus actually arose from the dead.—What then do they mean, who oppose some trivial apparent variations, in the account given of this event by the four Evangelists, (which have repeatedly been shewn capable of an easy reconciliation,) to such an unparalleled complication of evidence that it did actually take place?

IV. The prophecies contained in the sacred scriptures, and fulfilling to this day, fully demonstrate that they are divinely inspired. These form a species of perpetual miracles, which challenge the investigation

* Mohammed to serve present purposes, produced his Koran, by a little at a time; this occasioned an evident inconsistency of one part with another, concerning which he only said, that God had a right to change his laws as he saw good.

of men in every age; and which, though overlooked by the careless and prejudiced, cannot fail of producing conviction proportioned to the attention paid to them. The prophecies of the Messiah, which are to be found in almost all the books of the Old Testament, when compared with the exact accomplishment of them, as recorded in the authentic writings of the Evangelists, abundantly prove them to have been penned under the guidance of the Holy Spirit: whilst the existence of the Jews, as a people differing from all others upon the face of the earth, and their regard to these writings, as the sacred oracles handed down from their progenitors sufficiently vouch for their antiquity: though that admits of abundant proof of another kind. According to the predictions of these books, Nineveh hath been desolated;* Babylon swept with the besom of destruction;† Tyre become a place to dry nets in;‡ Egypt the basest of the kingdoms, which has never since been able to “exalt itself among the nations.”§ These, and many other events, fulfilling ancient prophecies, so many ages after they were delivered, can never be accounted for, except by allowing that He, who sees the end from the beginning, thus revealed his secret purposes, that the accomplishment of them might prove the scriptures to be his word of instruction to mankind.

In like manner, there are evident predictions interwoven with the writings of almost every penman of the New Testament, as a divine attestation to the doctrine contained in them. The destruction of Jerusalem, with all the circumstances predicted in the Evangelists; (the narrative of which may be seen in Josephus’s History of the Jewish wars;) the series of ages, during which that city hath been “trodden under foot of the Gentiles;” the long continued dispersion of the Jews, and the conversion of the nations to Christianity; the many antichristian corruptions of the Gospel; the superstition, uncommanded austerities, idolatry, tyranny, and persecution, of the Roman hierarchy; the division of the empire into kingdoms; their concurrence during many ages to support the usurpations of the church of Rome; and the existence of Christianity to this day, amidst so many enemies, who have used every possible method to destroy it; when diligently compared with the predictions of the New Testament, do not come short of the fullest demonstration, which the case will admit of, that the books that contain them are the inerring word of God.

There are two further observations, on this subject, which seem of great importance.

I. The predictions of scripture, if carefully examined, will be found to contain a prophetic history of the world, as to all the grand outlines, from the beginning to this present time; not to speak of such, as have not yet received their fulfilment. Who can deny, that the history of Abraham’s posterity; of Israel especially; of Judah and Joseph, the most renowned sons of Jacob; and of the Jews, in their present dispersions, and their preservation, as a distinct people, “dwelling alone, and not numbered among the nations,” might be clearly and particularly stated in the very words of prophecy? Does not almost the whole of ancient profane history, as distinguished from that contained in the sacred scriptures; and also a large proportion of modern history, consist principally in the records of the four great empires, the Chaldean, the Medo-Persian, the Grecian or Macedonian, and the Roman? And are not these predicted in the book of Daniel, so exactly and particularly, as to give some plausibility to the objection, which is demonstrated to be unfounded, that they were written after the event? But especially, “the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.” The changes, which have taken place in the state of the world, in consequence of the birth of Jesus at Bethlehem, his claim to be the Messiah, the Son of God, by some violently opposed, by others zealously supported, have been great, extensive, and durable, beyond all comparison with other revolutions: but is there one particular, in all the history of Jesus, and the subsequent establishment of Christianity, with all the opposition made to it, and the corruptions made of it, that is not expressly predicted in scripture? And might not a narrative, in many instances very circumstantial, of our Lord’s life, and death, be drawn up in the words of prophecy?

II. From the preceding consideration another arises, as inseparably connected with it. The prophecies of scripture are not detached, or insulated, predictions, but constitute a grand system of previous information, as to the designs of Providence, extending from the earliest ages, even to the consummation of all things; and accompanied by such distinct notations of order, place, and time, as may well be called the *regularity* and the *chronology* of prophecy. Insomuch, that any one, in any age, who well understood the prophecies, extant in this day, might have known what to expect, at the specified times, and in the specified countries. As one prediction received its accomplishment, others were given, connecting prophecy with history, till the revelation of St. John concluded the whole. Events have hitherto, in every age and nation, corresponded with these predictions: as every one well knows, in proportion to his acquaintance with history, and the care and impartiality with which he compares the prophecies with it. And, as it is the manifest and avowed plan of prophecy, to predict events, occurring in their own place and season, to the end of the world; the circumstance of several prophecies being yet unfulfilled, does not in the least deduct from the proof of the divine inspiration of the scripture; derived from this source; for on such a plan, some must remain unfulfilled, till the end shall come. It may also be added, that, in review of the state of the Jews, and in many other particulars, there is an evident preparation made for the accomplishment of all the prophecies, which yet remain to be fulfilled. Now, I ask, is there any thing like such a system of prediction, in any other book in the world, except the Bible? And could so many, and such extraordinary and improbable events, through so many ages, and nations, have occurred, in so undeniable a manner, as foretold in the scriptures; had not the Omnipotent God himself inspired the scriptures?

V. Only the scriptures, (and such books as make them their basis,) introduce the infinite God speaking in a manner worthy of himself, with simplicity, majesty, and authority. His character, as there delineated, comprises all possible excellence without any intermixture; his laws and ordinances accord to his perfections; his works and dispensations exhibit them; and all his dealings with his creatures bear the stamp of infinite wisdom, power, justice, purity, truth, goodness and mercy, harmoniously displayed. The description there given of the state of the world, and of human nature, widely differs from our ideas of them; yet facts unanimously prove it to be exactly true. The conduct of every nation, the events of every age, and the history of every individual, confute men’s self-flattery in this respect: and prove that the writers of the Bible knew the human character better, than any philosopher, ancient or modern, ever did. Their account teaches us what men are actually doing, and what may be expected from them.

* Nah. i. 1. 13.

† Is. xlv. 15.

‡ Ez. xxvi. 4, 5.

§ Ez. xxix. 14, 15.

whilst all, who form a different estimate of human nature, find their principles inapplicable to facts, their theories incapable of being reduced to practice, and their expectations strangely disappointed. The Bible, well understood, enables us to account for those events, which have appeared inexplicable to men in every age : and the more carefully any one watches and scrutinizes all the motives, imaginations, and desires of his own heart for a length of time ; the clearer will it appear to him, that the scriptures give a far more just account of his disposition and character, than he could have done of himself. In short, man is such a being, and the world in such a state, as they have described : yet multiplied facts, constant observation, and reiterated experience, are insufficient to convince us of it, till we first learn it from the Bible ; and then comparing all that passes within us, and around us, with what we there read, we become more and more acquainted with our own hearts, and established in the belief of the divine original of this most wonderful book.

The mysteries contained in scripture rather confirm than invalidate this conclusion ; for a book, claiming to be a revelation from God, and yet devoid of mystery, would confute itself. Incomprehensibility is inseparable from God, and from all his works, even the most inconsiderable, as the growth of a blade of grass. The mysteries of the scriptures are sublime, interesting, and useful ; they display the divine perfections, lay a foundation for our hope, and inculcate humility, reverence, love and gratitude. What is incomprehensible must be mysterious : but it may be intelligible as far as it is revealed ; and though it be connected with things above our reason, it may imply nothing contrary to it. So that, in all respects, the contents of the Bible are suited to convince the serious inquirer, that it is the Word of God.

VI. The tendency of the Scripture constitutes another unanswerable proof. Did all men believe and obey the Bible as a divine revelation, to what tenour of conduct would it lead them ? and what would be the effect on society ? Surely repentance, and renunciation of all vice and immorality, when combined with the spiritual worship of God in his ordinances ; faith in his mercy and truth through the mediation of his Son ; and all the fruits of the Holy Spirit, as visible in the life of every true believer, if universal or even general, would form such characters, and produce such effects, as the world has never yet witnessed. Men would then habitually and uniformly do justice, speak truth, shew mercy, exercise mutual forgiveness, follow after peace, bridle their appetites and passions, and lead sober, righteous, and godly lives. Murders, wars, bitter contentions, cruel oppressions, and unrestrained licentiousness, would no more desolate the world, and fill it with misery : but righteousness, goodness, and truth would bless the earth with a felicity exceeding all our present conceptions. This is, no doubt, the direct tendency of the scriptural doctrines, precepts, motives, and promises : nothing is wanting to remedy the state of the world, and to fit men for the worship and felicity of heaven, but to believe and obey the scriptures. And if many enormous crimes have been committed, under colour of zeal for Christianity ; it only proves the depravity of man's heart : for the scripture, soberly understood, most expressly forbids such practices ; and men do not act thus, because they duly regard it, but because they will not believe and obey it.

The tendency of these principles is exhibited in the character delineated in the sacred writings ; whilst the consistency between the doctrines and precepts of scripture, and the actions of men recorded in it, implies another argument of its divine original. The conduct of ungodly men, as there related, entirely accords to the abstract account given of human nature : and it appears, that believers conducted themselves exactly in that manner, which the principles of the Bible might have led us to expect. They had like passions with other men ; but these were habitually restrained and regulated by the fear and love of God, and by other holy affections. Their general behaviour was good, but not perfect ; and sometimes their natural proneness to evil broke out, and made way for bitter repentance and deeper humiliation : so that they appear constantly to have perceived their need of forgiveness and divine assistance ; to have expected their felicity from the rich mercy of God ; and, instead of making a bad use of that consideration, to have deduced from it motives for gratitude, zeal, patience, meekness, and love to mankind.

But *our character* is exhibited, in the simplest and most unaffected manner, which is perfection itself. Philosophers, orators, and poets, in their several ways, have bestowed immense pains to delineate a faultless character : and they have given us complete models of their own estimate of excellence, and sufficient proof that they had laboured the point to the uttermost of their ability. But the four Evangelists, (whose divine inspiration is now frequently doubted on the most frivolous pretences,) without seeming to think of it, have done that which all other writers have failed in. They have shewn us a perfect human character, by recording facts, without making any comment on them, or shewing the least ingenuity in the arrangement of them. 'They have given the history of one, whose spirit, words, and actions were, in every particular, what they ought to have been ; who always did the very thing which was proper, and in the best manner imaginable. Who never once deviated from the most consummate wisdom, purity, benevolence, compassion, meekness, humility, fortitude, patience, piety, zeal, or any other excellency. And who in no instance let one virtue or holy disposition entrench on another, but exercised them all in entire harmony, and exact proportion.'—'This subject challenges investigation, and sets infidelity at defiance. Either these four men exceeded, in genius and capacity, all other writers that ever lived ; or they wrote under the guidance of divine inspiration : for, without labour or affectation, they have performed what hath baffled all others, who have set themselves purposely to accomplish it.'* This is a fact which cannot be denied : no perfect character is elsewhere delineated, and probably no mere man could have drawn one : no person would have thought of such a character as that of Jesus : this alone, I apprehend, and their entire consistency in this respect with each other, demonstrates that the Evangelists wrote under the guidance of the Holy Spirit.

It hath often been observed, that Satan would never have influenced men to write the Bible ; for then he would have been divided against himself : wicked men would not have written a book, which so awfully condemned their whole conduct : and good men would never have ascribed their own inventions to divine inspiration ; especially as such forgeries are most severely reprobated in every part of it. But indeed, it is a work as much exceeding every effort of mere man, as the sun surpasses those scanty illuminations, by which his splendour is imitated, or his absence supplied.

VII. The *actual effects*, produced by the scripture, evince their divine original. These are indeed far from being equal to its *tendency* : because, through human depravity, the Gospel is not generally or fully

believed, and obeyed: yet they are very considerable; and we may assert that even at present, there are many thousands, who have been reclaimed from a profane and immoral life, to sobriety, equity, truth, and piety, and to a good behaviour in relative life, by attending to the sacred oracles. Having been "made free from sin, and become the servants of God, they have their fruit unto holiness;" and after "patiently continuing in well-doing," and cheerfully bearing various afflictions, they joyfully meet death, being supported by the hope of eternal life "as the gift of God through Jesus Christ:" whilst they who best know them, are most convinced, that they have been rendered wiser, holier, and happier by believing the Bible; and that there is a reality in religion, though various interests and passions may keep them from duly embracing it.—There are indeed enthusiasts; but they become such, by forsaking the *old* rule of faith and duty, for some *new* imagination: and there are hypocrites; but they attest the reality and excellency of religion, by deeming it worth their while to counterfeit it.

VIII. *Brevity* is so connected with *fulness* in the scriptures, that they are a treasure of divine knowledge which can never be exhausted. The things, that are absolutely necessary to salvation, are few, simple, and obvious to the meanest capacity, provided it be attended by a humble and teachable disposition; but the most learned, acute, and diligent student cannot, in the longest life, obtain an entire knowledge of this one volume. The more deeply he works the mine, the richer and more abundant he finds the ore: new light continually beams from this source of heavenly knowledge, to direct his conduct, and illustrate the works of God, and the ways of men; and he will at last leave the world confessing, that the more he studied the scriptures, the fuller conviction he had of his own ignorance, and of their inestimable value.

IX. Lastly, "He that believeth hath the witness in himself." The discoveries which he hath made by the light of the scripture; the experience which he hath had, that the Lord fulfils its promises to those who trust in them; the abiding effects produced by attending to it, on his judgment, dispositions, and affections; and the earnestness of heaven enjoyed by him in communion with God, put the matter beyond all doubt: and though many believers are not at all qualified to dispute against infidels, they are enabled, through this inward testimony, to obey, and suffer for, the Gospel; and they can no more be convinced, by reasonings and objections, that uninspired men invented the Bible; than they can be persuaded, that man created the sun, whose light they behold, and by whose beams they are cheered.

And now, if an objector could fully invalidate one half, or two thirds, of these arguments, (to which many more might easily be added,) the remainder would be abundantly sufficient.—Nay, perhaps, any one of them so far decides the question, that, were there no other proof of the Bible's being the Word of God, a man could not reject it, without acting in opposition to those dictates of common sense, which direct his conduct in his secular affairs.—But in reality, I have a confidence that not one of these proofs can be fairly answered; at least it has never yet been done; and the combined force of the whole is so great that the objections, by which men cavil against the truth, only resemble the foaming waves dashing against the deep rooted rock, which hath for ages defied their unavailing fury. But though these can effect nothing more; they may beat off the poor shipwrecked mariner, who was about to ascend it, in hopes of deliverance from impending destruction.

A very small part of the evidences, which, with combined force, establish the divine original and authority of our holy religion, has here been adduced. Many books have, of late years, been published on the important subject; the writers of which have treated it in different ways: yet, in general, the arguments advanced by each seem separately to be conclusive. It does not appear, that any view of the subject, materially new, remains to be exhibited; but the following particulars have not, as far as the author has observed, been as yet brought forward, in that prominent manner, and to that advantage, of which they are capable.

I. A vast multitude, in these days, seem to allow the sacred writers to have been *wise* and *good* men; but they hesitate, and speak doubtfully, as to their divine inspiration. Yet, do not all the prophets, in the Old Testament, speak most decidedly of themselves, and of their predecessors, as declaring, not their own words, but the Word of God? Do not the apostles, and other writers of the New Testament, speak concerning the prophets that wrote the Old Testament, as "holy men of God, who spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost?" Do they not adopt language, which, in its most obvious meaning, claims the attention of their readers, to their own instructions, as to the Word of God? Do they not thus attest and sanction one another's writings? Do they thus attest and sanction any other books? The answer to these questions, at least effectually confutes the sentiment above stated. If the sacred writers were indeed *wise* men, but not inspired; how were they *deluded* into the false imagination, that they, and their predecessors, and coadjutors, were inspired? If they were *good* men, but not inspired, would they have thus confidently asserted their own inspiration, and sanctioned that of each other; knowing that this was contrary to the truth, and that they merely delivered their own private sentiments?

II. There are also numbers, who so far reverence the name of our Lord Jesus, as to suppose his words to be divine and infallible; and yet they speak of the writers, both of the Old and New Testament, in more hesitating language. Now our Lord himself, in numerous instances, has quoted and referred to the Old Testament, and the several parts of it, as "the oracles of God;" and this, in a manner which directly tended to mislead the people, if the passages referred and appealed to, were merely the private opinion of some venerable men of former ages, but not the infallible word of God. And his appointment of the apostles, and his giving them the power of the keys, of opening and shutting the kingdom of heaven; must imply, that in their writings, and in those which they sanctioned, his doctrine and religion might be found unmixed and genuine. Indeed, if it cannot be found there, where are we to look for it? These considerations shew, that he himself hath attested the divine inspiration of both the Old and New Testament.

The consequences of our present conduct, according to the scriptures, are so vast, that if there were only a bare possibility of their truth, it would be madness to run the risk of rejecting them, for the sake of gaining the whole world. What then is it, when we have such unanswerable demonstrations that they are the Word of God, and cannot reasonably doubt of it for a moment, to disobey the commands and neglect the salvation, revealed in it, for the veriest trifle that can be proposed to us! Especially, as it may be shewn that, (besides the eternal consequences,) the firm belief of the scriptures, and the consci-

entious obedience which true faith always produces, will render a man happier in this present life, even amidst trials, and self-denying services, than any other man can be made, by all the pomp, pleasure, wealth, power, and honour, which the world can bestow on him.

If these arguments, which certainly contain a full demonstration of the divine inspiration of the holy scriptures, excite in any reader a greater attention to the sacred volume, and dispose him to read it with stricter impartiality, and larger expectations of improvement; if they induce any one, who has not hitherto turned his attention to the subject, to examine it carefully, for himself; if they obviate the unhappy prejudices, or confirm the wavering faith, of one individual; if they stir up any one, to seek and wait for "the witness in himself," the author's object, in prefixing them to this publication, will be thus far attained.

We must next proceed to consider the nature of a divine revelation, and the reception to which it is entitled. Knowledge, in different degrees, may be acquired by us, in diverse ways. We know some things by intuition, or the testimony of our senses; and other things by demonstration, or undeniably conclusive arguments. Many things, which do not admit of this kind of proof, may be shewn to be *probable*, in so great a degree, that it would be absurd to doubt of them, and madness not to regulate our conduct according to them. A very small proportion of man's actions are directed by personal knowledge, demonstration, or even by the higher degrees of probability. A moderate degree of probability is generally sufficient to excite them to activity, and to direct their conduct. *Testimony*, especially influences, by far, the greatest part of human actions; and forms the main spring of men's vigorous self-denying exertions, their daring attempts, and their persevering labours. By this, all the grand concerns of nations are conducted: causes, in which life and death are involved, receive their final determination; and commerce, in all its branches is directed and influenced: and the same regard to testimony, and confidence in our fellow-creatures, is inseparable from the most ordinary affairs of human life.

Now, "if the testimony of man be great, the testimony of God is greater;" infinitely greater. Indeed his testimony, when ascertained, is the highest possible degree of demonstration: and when the Bible is proved, by adequate evidence, to be the testimony of God, the information contained in it is *sure*, far beyond all other information, from whatever quarter, or in whatever manner, it is obtained.—The judge, and the jury in court, the merchant on the exchange, the commander of a fleet or army, the minister of state, in council, (not to mention cases of subordinate importance;) are fully aware, that no testimony, or information, can be useful to direct their conduct in their respective concerns, except it be *credited*. To appreciate its credibility, and its import, is the first consideration; and the next, when it is believed and understood, should be to form the plan of conduct according to it. Thus, let it be well considered, almost all human actions, and those especially of the greatest importance, are performed and regulated by *faith*, by that same principle, which is the main spring of human activity, in the great concerns of religion; with this sole difference, that belief of human testimony, and reliance on human faithfulness to promises by word, or on paper, influence men in their secular concerns; the belief of God's testimony, and reliance on his faithfulness to his promises, as written in the scriptures, influence Christians in their spiritual and eternal concerns.

The Bible is the testimony of God to truths and facts, many of which are not otherwise discoverable; or not with sufficient clearness and certainty, to become principles of our habitual conduct. Things past, future, and invisible; truths most important, sublime, and mysterious, are thus brought to our knowledge, attested by him, who cannot mistake, who cannot deceive. But *faith* is the only exercise of our rational faculties, the only operation of the human mind, by which we can avail ourselves of this information. Faith, receiving and appropriating the testimony of God, is to reason, not unlike, what the telescope is to the eye of the astronomer; who by it discerns objects invisible to all others; and sees clearly and distinctly, those things, which to others appear obscure and confused. Reason thus appropriating, by faith, the information communicated by revelation, adds immensely to her former scanty stock of knowledge; possessing at the same time *certainly* instead of *conjecture*: and thus, in the posture of a humble disciple, she receives that instruction, which must be for ever withheld from her, while she proudly affects to be the teacher. Thus even the most illiterate of mankind, believing and becoming acquainted with the sacred oracles, acquire a knowledge in the things of God and religion, as much more certain and useful, than ever was possessed by the wisest and most learned unbeliever: as the bosom-friend, or confidential counsellor, of the prince, who is informed of his real purposes and designs, exceeds in practical knowledge of state affairs, the most sagacious speculating politician; who merely supposes that those things have been done, or will be done, which he thinks ought to be done.

When, relying on the veracity of God, we receive the scriptures, as in every proposition infallibly true; the whole of the instruction contained in them becomes our own; and we may consider them as a mine of precious metal, which will more and more enrich us, in proportion to our diligence in exploring, and, so to speak, in working, the mine.

But this faith differs widely from the mere assent of the understanding to any proposition, without respect to its importance, and our own concern in it. Noah, for instance, was informed, that the deluge would come; we are informed that it actually came: but he was immediately interested in the event; we are not. We may, therefore, assent to the truth of it, as a historical fact, without being influenced by it in our habitual conduct: but if he truly believed the divine testimony and monition, it must necessarily influence his conduct. "By faith, Noah, moved with fear, prepared the ark." The truths of revelation are not like the reports of the day, which are of little consequence to us, true or false. They all relate to our eternal interests; and therefore have an inseparable connexion with our practice. The Bible, received in true faith, becomes the foundation of our hope, the standard of our judgment, the source of our comfort, the lantern of our feet, and the light of our paths: and implicit faith always produces unreserved obedience.

The province of reason, therefore, in respect to revelation, is, first to examine and decide on, with modesty and caution, the evidences by which it is supported; to understand and explain the language, in which it is conveyed; to discern in many things, the excellency of the things revealed to us: and to use them as motives, encouragements, and rules of obedience; and in things, evidently mysterious, to bow in

humble submission to the divine teaching, to receive in adoring faith and love what we cannot comprehend; to rest satisfied, with what is revealed; and to leave secret things to God, to whom alone they belong. —Should indeed any one presume to interpret any text of scripture, in a sense, which contradicts the testimony of our senses, or clear demonstration; we may venture to reject this interpretation: for nothing can possibly prove that to be true, which we *certainly know* to be false. But when the doctrines of revelation, or the interpretations of them, according to the common use of language, are only mysterious, but involve no real contradiction; when they are only above our comprehension, or contrary to the general notions, and preconceptions, or ordinary reasonings, of mankind, but are not opposite to the testimony of our senses, or any *demonstrated* truth; to reject, on such grounds, the testimony of God, must be *irrational* in the highest degree; unless man be indeed wiser than his Creator.

Seeing therefore, that the Bible may be unanswerably proved to be the word of God, we should reason from it, as from self-evident principles, or demonstrated truths: for “His testimony is sure, making wise the simple.”

Many parts of scripture accord so well with the conclusions of our rational powers, when duly exercised, that either they might have been known without revelation, or else men have mistaken the capacity of *perceiving* truth, for that of *discovering* it. Hence various controversies have arisen about *natural religion*, which many suppose to be rather taken for granted, than made known by revelation. But the term is ambiguous: for the word *natural* includes the *propensities of our hearts*, as well as the *powers of our understanding*; and the same truths which accord to the latter, are often totally opposite to the former. The Gentiles might have known many things concerning God and his will, if they had “*liked to retain him in their knowledge*;” but their alienation of heart from him prevailed to keep them in ignorance, or *to bring them in error*. So that a *revelation of reason* would express the idea much more intelligibly, if any such distinction be deemed necessary.

This, however, is obvious, that many truths and precepts which are found in the Bible, have been maintained by persons who were ignorant of that divine revelation, or who did not choose to own their obligations to it: and many others, professing to receive the scriptures as the word of God, assent to some truths contained in them, not so much because they are revealed, as because they think that they may be proved by other arguments; whereas, they reject, neglect, or explain away, those doctrines, which are not thus evident to their reason, or level with their capacities. So that at last it comes to this, that they discard all that is deemed peculiar to revelation; and refuse to believe the testimony of God, if their own reason will not vouch for the truth of what he says.

It may indeed be questioned, whether those opinions, which men so confidently magnify “as the oracles of reason,” were not originally, without exception, borrowed from revelation, as far as there is any truth in them: and it is evident, that they cannot possess sufficient certainty, clearness, and authority, to render them efficacious principles of action, except as enforced by revelation, and its awful sanctions. And the wildest enthusiast never dreamed of a grosser absurdity, than those persons maintain, who suppose the only wise God hath given a revelation to man, confirmed by miracles and prophecies, and established in the world by the labours and sufferings of his servants, and the crucifixion of his well-beloved Son; and that this revelation at last is found to contain nothing, but what we might have known as well without it! Nay, that it is expressed in such language, as hath given occasion to those, who have most implicitly believed and reverentially obeyed it, to maintain sentiments, and adopt practices, erroneous and evil in themselves, and of fatal consequence to mankind!

We might therefore, have previously expected, that a revelation from God should illustrate, confirm, and enforce such things, as seem more level to our natural powers: and that it should make known to us many important matters, which we could not have otherwise discovered; and which would be found exceedingly different from all our notions and imaginations; seeing that our contracted views and limited capacities are infinitely distant from the omniscience of God. So that it is most reasonable to conclude, that the doctrinal truths, which more immediately relate to the divine nature, perfections, providence, and government, the invisible and eternal world, and the mysteries of redemption, constitute by far the most important part of revelation, as discovering to us such things, “as eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have they entered into the heart of man;” and yet they are essentially connected with our present hope, worship, and duty, and with our future happiness or misery.

He therefore cannot, according to the common use of language, be called a believer, who only holds those doctrines which he deems the dictates of reason as well as of revelation; whilst he rejects the testimony of God, whenever he *deems it unreasonable*. And we may hence learn, what judgment to form of those who affirm, without hesitation, that the moral precepts and sanctions, with the more evident truths of the Bible, are the only important part of it: that it is of little consequence what men believe, especially concerning those things which are in any degree mysterious; and that none but narrow bigots, and weak and ignorant people, lay any stress upon speculative opinions. “He that believeth not, maketh God a liar;” especially he that believeth not the testimony, “which God hath given of his Son,” and of eternal life bestowed on sinners through him: this is the uniform doctrine of scripture; and to contradict it is equivalent to a total rejection of divine revelation. Can it be supposed that the prophets and apostles were commissioned, and that the Son of God was manifested in the flesh, died on the cross, and rose from the dead, merely to reform mankind, that the Lord approved honesty, temperance, truth, and kindness, and disapproved the contrary vices? Or, that the unnumbered testimonies which the scriptures contain, to the mysteries of the Divine Nature, the Person of the Redeemer, the work of Redemption, and the influences of the Holy Spirit, may, without any criminality, be disbelieved, denied, or reviled, provided men are moral in their conduct towards one another? Or, that God is equally pleased with those who thus affront his veracity, as with them who implicitly submit to his teaching and credit his testimony? If this be the case, in what does the difference between the infidel and the believer consist? All, except avowed atheists will allow the propriety of many precepts, and the truth of some doctrines, coinciding with those contained in scripture: but the infidel admits them as the dictates of reason, not as the testimony of God;

and many professed believers reject all, without hesitation, that does not appear to accord to the same standard. So that both of them believe their own reasonings, "lean to their own understandings," and "make God a liar," when his testimony contradicts their self-confident decisions! The prevailing notion, therefore, of the comparatively small importance of doctrinal truth, is subversive of revelation; and in fact is only a more plausible and more dangerous species of infidelity.

If we believe the scriptures to have been written by inspiration from God, and have any suitable apprehensions of his omniscience, veracity, and perfections; we must be convinced, that it is the height of arrogance for us short-sighted erring creatures of yesterday, to speak of any doctrine contained in them, as false or doubtful, because it is not coincident with our reasonings or conceptions. Surely, a small proportion of modesty and humility might suffice to induce a confession that *we* are more likely to be mistaken, than the only wise God! In rejecting his authenticated testimony, we must either advance our knowledge above his omniscience, impeach his veracity, or deny the scriptures altogether, or in part, to be his word; reserving to ourselves the determination, what part is of divine authority, and what is not! If, on the other hand, we deem any part of the scriptures, though true, to be of little or no importance, or of bad tendency; what do we, but affront the infinite wisdom or Goodness of God, as if he did not know what truths were proper to be revealed to man; or as if he purposely discovered those matters, which it would have been better for mankind never to have known? And, seeing it is evident that the Lord hath, in the scriptures, required the belief of certain doctrines, as absolutely necessary to salvation; to insinuate that these doctrines are either false, doubtful, or of no value, must involve in it the grossest and most affronting blasphemy imaginable.

We do not indeed maintain, that all the truths of revelation are of equal importance; because they are not stated in scripture to be so: but none can be wholly unimportant, and we are not always competent to decide upon their comparative value. Some things are more obvious than others; and such, as are more hard to be understood, are not so well adapted to those persons "who are unstable, and unlearned" in the school of Christ: yet we are not authorised to reject, or even to doubt, any of them. We may indeed demur as to the true interpretation of them, whilst, in humble reverent teachableness, we wait for clearer light upon the subject: and we must remain for some time in partial ignorance, or error, because we cannot at once become acquainted with all the truths which are revealed to faith, even when we have got a disposition implicitly to believe them. There are some things, which relate to the very life and essence of true religion; others are rather necessary to our stability, comfort, and holy conduct: these we must by no means reject, or treat with indifference; but it is possible, that, to the last, we may be mistaken or ignorant about some of them, and yet be found among the heirs of salvation.

The importance of revealed truth may be shewn in another way; for it is the seed or principle in the soul, whence all inward or real holiness proceeds. "Sanctify them by thy truth, thy word is truth;"* "beholding as in a glass," (namely in the doctrine of Christ,) "the glory of the Lord, we are changed into the same image."† "Without controversy great is the mystery of godliness, God was manifest in the flesh." This doctrine was, in the judgment of the apostle, "the great mystery of godliness;" and indeed all holy dispositions and affections towards God, all the genuine spiritual worship, all the willing obedience of filial love, and all the cheerful acquiescence in the divine will, and affiance on the divine truth and mercy, which have been found in the world since the fall of man, have arisen from a proper perception of this great truth, and the doctrines connected with it. Spirituality (or delight in, and supreme valuation of the holy excellence of spiritual things, and a disposition to seek pleasure and satisfaction in religion,) is intimately connected with a believing dependance on the promised influences of the Holy Spirit: and that view of the worth of the soul, the evil of sin, the justice and mercy of God, the vanity of the world, and the believer's obligations to a Saviour, "who loved him, and redeemed him to God with his blood," which the doctrine of the cross communicates; is fundamental to deep repentance, genuine humility, gratitude, patience, meekness, forgiveness of injuries, love of enemies, and other parts of the Christian temper and character. Without this, a proud morality, and a pharisaical task and form of godliness, will comprise the sum total of man's religion; except as he is brought under those impressions and leadings, which will in time influence him to embrace "the truth as it is in Jesus."

The Holy Scriptures should likewise be considered as a *complete* revelation: so that nothing need be known, believed, or practised, as essential to religion, except what may be plainly proved from them. But, on the other hand, it should be carefully observed, that the *whole* word of God, is our rule; and that all preference of one part to another, (except as the contents of some parts are more immediately connected with our faith and practice, than those of other parts,) derogates from the credit of the whole; and implies a latent and indulged doubt, whether the Bible be altogether of divine authority; or only that part, which coincides with the favourite tenets of the person concerned.—True and intelligent faith receives the whole testimony of God; gives every part its proper place, and measure of attention, and applies it to its proper use: for "all scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, "for instruction in righteousness, that the man of God, may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all "good works." (2 Tim. iii. 15—17.)

But all unwritten tradition, and apocryphal additions to the word of God, must be decidedly rejected. Tradition is so uncertain a way of conveying the knowledge, either of truths or facts, that no dependance whatever can be placed on it: so that it is highly improbable, that, without written revelation, any one thing, revealed to the prophets and apostles, would have been transmitted to us uncorrupted. Indeed there is some probability in the opinion, that the art of writing was first communicated by revelation, to Moses, in order to perpetuate, with certainty, those facts, truths, and laws which he was employed to deliver to Israel. Learned men find no traces of *literary*, or alphabetical, writing, in the history of the nations, till long after the days of Moses; unless the book of Job may be regarded as an exception. The art of expressing almost an infinite variety of sounds, by the interchanges of a few letters or marks, seems more like a discovery made to man from heaven, than a human invention; and its beneficial effects, and almost absolute necessity, for the preservation and communication of true religion, favour the conjecture.

But, however that may be decided, all who love the Bible, will be thankful to God for this most important advantage; and also for the invention of printing, by which copies of the Scriptures are rendered so cheap and plentiful.

Neither do we need any apocryphal additions to the scripture. Considered as *human writings*, these have their use; but if *custom* sanction any of them being bound up in the same volume with the sacred oracles; *truth* requires, that we explicitly declare, that they are not **THE WORD OF GOD**. Should it be enquired, how we may distinguish between the genuine books of scripture, and those which are apocryphal, we answer, that not only some, but all the books, contained in our authorized version of the scriptures, have many, or all of those evidences of a divine original, which have been insisted on; but there is *not* one, of those called the *Apocrypha*, which may not be proved destitute of such evidence; and most of them contain internal evidences of their spuriousness.

The sacred writers often express themselves in language taken from their own habits of life; and the scenes with which they were conversant. Knowledge therefore, of various kinds, must be very advantageous, and in some instances, necessary, in order fully to understand them: and the knowledge of eastern manners, and the local customs of the nations, in that part of the world, is doubtless useful to an expositor; though perhaps not to that degree, which some suppose. But, I own, that I am deliberately of opinion, that what is called *Rabbinical learning*, is rather a hindrance, than a help, to the understanding of the sacred writings, in their spiritual meaning, and practical import. (*Notes, &c.*)

We are, however, in the sacred scriptures, addressed as rational creatures, endued with understanding; and as required to employ it, with diligence and earnestness, in deducing instruction, both doctrinal and practical, from what we read; “comparing spiritual things with spiritual.” If we do not value divine truth, so much, as willingly to apply some labour in “searching for it, as for hid treasure;” revelation must be “a price put into the hands of a fool to get wisdom, who has no heart to it.” A humble, teachable spirit is above all things requisite: for “except we receive” the testimony of God, concerning the kingdom of heaven, “as little children, we shall not enter into it.” This will lead us to ask of God, by daily fervent prayer, heavenly wisdom; and as “he giveth liberally to all men and upbraideth not,” we shall in this way “be made wise unto salvation:” and this will appear in our habitual conduct; for all our researches will be found vain, unless we endeavour to practice what we have already learned.

The author of Revelation, “the Giver of every good and perfect gift,” has endued men with talents, differing both in the nature and degree of them; He has also afforded some men far more advantages, by education, by leisure and opportunities for study, than others have. Some of these persons, in every age, are induced, by divine grace, to devote their endowments and advantages, to the acquisition and communication, of religious knowledge; for the benefit of those, who are necessarily employed in another manner, whose talent is of another kind, whose time is otherwise occupied; and who need exciting to consider, and help in understanding, those things which belong to their eternal peace.

This is, especially, the object and service of the Christian ministry, when conscientiously and ably fulfilled. Men, previously endowed with suitable qualifications of mind and heart, by the great Source of all good; giving themselves up wholly to this one thing, become “mighty in the scriptures,” “scribes well instructed in the kingdom of God;” and are made useful, in diverse ways, to call the attention of mankind to the sacred scriptures, help them to understand the things contained in them, and animate them to a correspondent tenor of conduct.

The bare reading of the scriptures, no doubt, is frequently blessed to the souls of men, in making them wise unto salvation; yet generally “faith comes by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.” This is his appointed ordinance; and *general*, if not *universal*, experience and observation shew, that vital religion has uniformly prospered, in almost exact proportion, to the measure in which the word of God, *unaltered* and *unmutilated*, has been earnestly and publicly preached, by those, whose disinterested labours and holy lives have adorned the doctrine of God our Saviour, which they testified.

But though *oral preaching* is the grand means of promoting true religion; *written preaching*, (if I may be allowed the expression,) has been rendered exceedingly useful. A large proportion, indeed, of the scriptures themselves, were occasional epistles, or messages, sent to those, whom the writers could not address by preaching: and many pious and eminent men, who died long since, still speak to us, with great effect, by the books left behind them.—Provided, what is written is truly scriptural; the multiplication of religious books is not more justly a cause of complaint, than the increase of faithful ministers; and false or superficial religion is as likely to be disseminated from the pulpit, as from the press.

No method of conveying truth seems more advantageous, than that of plain expository lectures on scripture, with animated addresses to the heart and conscience. Now, if this be allowedly true, in respect of preaching; it cannot be far otherwise in respect of writing. When the word of God is kept in sight, and the hearer, or reader, perceives, that he is not amused with ingenious fancies, or speculations; but instructed in the true meaning and import of the sacred oracles; an authority over his conscience will be exercised, beyond what can in any other way be obtained.

I would not be understood, to depreciate *critical* comments of the scripture: these have an important use: yet practical expositions are more directly suited to edification. Indeed expositions of every kind may be perverted to bad purposes, by such persons, as wrest the scriptures themselves to their own destruction: but the pious, diligent, and impartial commentator is no more to be blamed for this; than the labour of the husbandman is to be considered as the cause of the intemperate use which men make of the productions of the earth. Indeed, if expositions, *really* and *fully* explaining the scriptures, were multiplied ten-fold; there would be no redundancy; unless some one had exhausted the subject, (which in fact is inexhaustible;) and this one comment was in every person's hands, and read by all. But, as it is impossible, that all men should hear the same preacher; so it is, in the highest degree improbable, that all men should read the same book.

The formation of men's minds, and their habits of thinking, are so various, that ministers of different endowments, who take diverse methods of delivering and enforcing the same truths: advantageously engage the attention of distinct descriptions of hearers. In like manner, some are suited with the style, method, and *peculiarity* of one writer; while others are more pleased and profited by another, whose

peculiarity is very different. Every man likewise has his connexions. Some will read, with candour and attention what he writes; who have not so favourable a disposition towards others, even those of superior excellence.—Thus some read one man's books, and some another's; and a few have leisure and inclination to read and profit by many of them: and so knowledge is dispersed, and it may reasonably be hoped, that good is done.

There are indeed a considerable number of persons, who avowedly disparage all commentators and their labours; and profess to read the scriptures alone. But if knowledge, in a variety of things, be useful, not to say, needful, in order to understand the scriptures, and to make the best application of them to practical purposes; and if these persons, have not that knowledge, and despise the labours of those who have: it is not likely that they should make much proficiency, even in understanding that book to which they exclusively confine themselves. And surely, a man, who has been traversing an intricate path through a forest, daily, for a long course of years, may, without arrogance, propose to give some useful directions and cautions, to those who are beginning to explore the same road. Nor would it savour, either of wisdom or humility; if such a person should contemptuously refuse to avail himself of the experience and observation of him who had long traced and retraced the way: and determine to proceed on his journey, without a guide, or a chart of the road.

A man's main object indeed, should be to approve himself to God, and to his own conscience, as to his motives and intentions, in any undertaking: yet, when so many comments on the scriptures are already extant; the bold undertaking of adding one more to them, may seem to require an apology. The preceding observations may properly introduce that of the author. Experiencing the benefit and comfort, arising from that measure of acquaintance with the sacred oracles, with which he has been favoured; he longs, that, were it possible, all others should enjoy the same felicity; and would contribute, according to his ability, to promote so desirable an object.

It is in no degree, the design of this publication, to detract from the merit of former commentators, or to intimate that any thing will here be added, which has never before been advanced: but having, for many years, made the Bible his daily and principal study; and having bestowed great pains to satisfy his own mind, as to the meaning of most parts of scripture, and the practical use which should be made of them, also supposing that his talent chiefly lies, in speaking plainly, and intelligibly, to persons of ordinary capacity and information; he adopts this method of communicating his views of divine truth, in connexion with the scriptures themselves, from which he has deduced them.

Some comments are far too learned for common people, and others too voluminous: some are in very few hands, and not likely to be more generally read; and others, however, excellent, are to numbers antiquated, through that fastidiousness, which disrelishes the style and manner of former, and perhaps, better, times. Were the present attempt, therefore, made, almost entirely upon the plan of former expositions, it would not, if duly executed, be found supernumerary. But, in arranging old truths, the author purposes to adopt something of a new method. Not indeed entirely new: for Browne's self-interpreting Bible suggested the idea; and the improvements in Doddridge's Family-Expositor of the New Testament, were proposed, as, in some respects, models for imitation. He has often remarked, that some persons so confine their interpretation of scripture, to its meaning and use, with respect of those who were immediately addressed: as to leave their reader in doubt, whether he is at all concerned in it, or can derive any instruction from it: while others, so immediately and abruptly apply to the persons, whom they address, the passages which they undertake to explain and enforce; without enquiring whether they be in character and situation, similar to those to whom the prophets and apostles spoke, or wrote; that their instructions seem rather more like an immediate revelation from God, than the explanation, and practical improvement, of a revelation given many ages ago. As this must be unsatisfactory to men of reflection, and is frequently connected with inattention to the primary meaning of the passage, is not a fanciful misinterpretation of it; numbers are ready to conclude, that the scriptures have no precise meaning in themselves, but may be modelled almost to any thing, by men of lively imaginations and superior ingenuity. It therefore, occurred to the author, that one remedy of these evils, (if not the best remedy,) would be, to keep the two parts distinct; and first to explain in the notes, the primary meaning, as addressed to the writer's contemporaries; and then, in practical observations, to shew what we may learn from each passage, allowing for all difference in circumstances, and in every other respect. It is indeed more easy to form a plan of this kind, than duly to execute it: but this has been the purpose of the present attempt; and if some abler hand should, either in any portion of the sacred volume, or on the whole, more completely realize the idea; he cannot but think, it would be found the best method of expounding scripture. The applications of each chapter are entitled, *Practical Observations*; not as excluding doctrine and experience: but as referring the whole to the practical effect on the heart and life.

When the author published the first edition of this work, he proposed almost entirely to comment on the translation, without calling the reader's attention to the original languages: but during a course of above twenty years in which he has been employed, almost continually, in this work, or in studies relative to it; he has turned a considerable share of his attention to those languages; and has ventured, in many instances, to deviate from his first design. He hopes, however, that he has done this, with caution and diffidence; and in very few instances, in that measure, which can perplex the unlearned reader, or interrupt his progress, or interfere with his edification. He has neither learning, leisure, nor inclination, to engage in merely critical discussions; and he has not gone into any investigations, concerning even chronology, history, or similar subjects, any further than he thought subservient to the main design of the work.—The contents of each chapter are chiefly designed to assist the reader, in finding any subject, which he wishes to consider.

Upon the whole, to store the understanding with the knowledge of divine truth, to awaken and direct the conscience, to affect and improve the heart, to promote the comfort and fruitfulness of true Christians; and to assist young students in divinity, in acquiring those endowments, which may qualify them for future usefulness, are the leading objects, which the author had in view, and which, he hopes, he has never lost sight of, from his first engaging in this work to the present day. He has, therefore, purposely avoided sharp and eager controversy, and studied exactness or consistency; choosing rather to follow

the leadings of scripture, than to press it into the service of a pre-established system; and preferring the satisfaction of promoting the edification of persons, who differ in some things from each other, to the reputation of being the approved expositor of any party.

Whatever acceptance this work may find from man, the author hopes to be satisfied with the testimony of his own conscience, and at length to meet the gracious approbation of his Saviour and Judge: and he would conclude with intreating the reader, to join with him in praise and thanksgiving to God, who hath spared and enabled him to bring this work to a conclusion; and in prayers that he would pardon all that he has seen sinful in the writer, and prevent the bad effect of whatever may be erroneous in the publication; and also, render what is true and right abundantly useful, by his special grace and blessing. To Him, Father, Son, and Holy Spirit, the God of our salvation, be everlasting praise and glory. Amen.

APPENDIX TO THE GENERAL PREFACE.

N. B. Through an oversight, the following remarks on some of the topics discussed in the Preface intended for insertion in it, were mislaid, till that part had been printed off; and are therefore here annexed, as an Appendix.

Remarks on prophecy, page v. The grand outline of prophecy generally takes in the whole, or that part which was future, when the prophet wrote; and as subordinate predictions, concerning Israel and the nations, which form a kind of episode to the main design, were fulfilled, other prophecies were delivered from age to age; till St. John closed the whole, in the Revelation. (*Notes, Is. xli. 21—23. xliii. 9.*) Can any reasonable man conceive that a design of this kind could have ever entered into the thoughts of an uninspired writer; that he could form the astonishing idea into a regular plan; and that during more than fifteen hundred years, he should have successors, who entered fully into his views, and assisted in carrying them into effect? Or can it be conceived, that such a plan, however formed, could have been so executed, as to have even a plausible appearance of being successful? He, who can believe this, has no right to call those credulous, who receive the Bible as the word of God.

Remarks on our Lord's attestation to the Old Testament, page viii.—An argument, comprising so many, and such important transactions, cannot here be fully discussed; but a few specimens may not improperly be annexed, of the manner, in which the author supposes, that the position might be maintained, with great effect, by any man who had talents and leisure, for such an attempt.

When the divine Redeemer was tempted by the devil; he selected all those texts, with which, as by the sword of the Spirit, he put the enemy to flight, from one of the Books of Moses. Does he then quote them as the words of man? Surely, no: he says repeatedly, "It is written." And had any one enquired, Where? Would he not have answered, "In the oracles of God?"—In his sermon on the Mount he continually refers to the law given by Moses; declaring that "Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall not pass, till all be fulfilled;" for "he came not to destroy the law;—but to fulfil." Now who can deny that our Lord came to fulfil the types of the ceremonial law, and the requirements of the moral law? And who can imagine, that the Son of God was manifested thus to honour any institution of mere human authority?

The Pharisees and Scribes in general maintained, that *JEHOVAH* spake by Moses, and that his writings were the word of God: but does our Lord ever so much as intimate that this opinion was unwarranted, or held in too absolute and unrestricted a manner? Indeed, when he saw good to expose the traditions of the elders, he charges them with rejecting and making void the law of God by their traditions.—Again, when the Pharisees proposed a question to him respecting divorces, he referred them to the Mosaic history of the creation, and the original institution of marriage, saying, "Have ye never read, that he which made them at the beginning, made them male and female, &c." (*Matt. xix. 4—8.*) Does not this method of appealing to these records imply an express attestation to the indisputable truth of them? And does not that attestation amount to a declaration, that they were by divine inspiration? When the Pharisees further adduced the permission of the law concerning divorces, our Lord only shewed, that a special reason existed, which rendered it proper to make this *judicial* regulation, that worse consequences might be prevented.

Who was intended by the Householder, (*Matt. xxi. 33—46;*) that inclosed the vineyard of Israel, but *JEHOVAH*? By whom did he inclose it, but by Moses? What Moses enacted and performed, was done in the name and by the authority of *JEHOVAH*: and can his writings be treated as the word of man, by any who consider the testimony of Christ as the word of God?

The Sadducees proposed a case to Jesus, which they imagined inconsistent with the resurrection of the dead: but he decisively answered, "Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God;" and he then referred them to the Books of Moses, as a confutation of their error. Now did the Son of God, indeed, appeal to the writings of an uninspired man, or to the oracles of God?

On another occasion, he inculcated a regard to the Scribes and Pharisees; as sitting in Moses's seat, that is, teaching according to his law; though, at other times, he exposed their instructions; when, following their own traditions, they disannulled that law: what could this mean, but that the one was a divine revelation, the other a mere human invention?

In the parable of the rich man and Lazarus, (if indeed it be a parable,) our Lord introduces Abraham, saying, to the rich man concerning his brethren, "They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them;" and again, "If they believe not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead."—But would he have thus called the attention of his hearers, and of all through revolving ages who read his words, to the writings of Moses, if *any part of them* had been erroneous, and the mere opinion of a fallible man? It is worthy of notice, that our Lord also expressly attested the truth of the Mosaic history, in some particulars, which have not been most implicitly credited, in their creden-

and literal import: I mean the account given by Moses of the universal deluge, and Noah's preservation in the ark, while all else were drowned; and the destruction of Sodom by fire and brimstone from heaven; with the sudden and awful doom of Lot's wife. (*Luke xvii. 26—32.*)

When discoursing with Nicodemus, he referred to the Mosaic history of the brazen serpent in such a manner, as both attested the typical import of that transaction, and the reality of the miracle recorded by Moses.

On another occasion, probably before the Sanhedrim, our Lord says to the Jews, "Had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me, for he wrote of me. But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?"—Hence we may infer, that an intelligent belief of the words of Moses necessarily leads to faith in Christ; and that it could not be expected, that the Jews, who did not believe the testimony of Moses in this particular, would believe in him of whom he spake. Let this suffice, in respect of the books of Moses: a few more specimens may be added from other parts of the Old Testament. When the Pharisees condemned the disciples for rubbing the ears of corn on the sabbath-day, our Lord said unto them, "Have ye not read what David did?" "Have ye not read so much as this, what David did?" (*1 Sam. xxi. 1—7. Matt. xii. 1—5. Luke vi. 1—5;*) and directly referred also to the law in the same words. Now this surely authorizes us to conclude, that he regarded both the law, and the books of Samuel as alike the word of God.—In like manner, he called the attention of his hearers to the history of the queen of Sheba, as of undoubted authority; and this is recorded both in the Books of the Kings and in the Chronicles. (*Matt. xii. 42.*)

When he anticipated the objection of the Nazarenes, by referring them to the conduct of the Lord in sending Elijah to Zarephath, to a Zidonian woman, rather than to any of the widows in Israel; and in cleansing Naaman the Syrian, by Elijah, rather than any of the lepers in Israel; he not only authenticated the historical records of those facts as genuine, but attested the miracles recorded in them; which, admitted in their full extent, can never be separated from the divine inspiration of those who wrought them. It should also be observed, that our Lord never referred to any works in this manner, except those received by the Jews as the word of God; he opposed oral traditions, and hath not once quoted the Books of the Apocrypha: some of which were then extant. It may, therefore, be fairly inferred, that he expressly designed to confirm the opinion of the Jews on that subject, by his repeated attestations.

JEHOVAH had given commandment by Moses, that the people should offer sacrifices exclusively at the place, which he should appoint: and Joshua after his death, by divine appointment, as the Jews supposed, placed the tabernacle at Shiloh, where it continued till the ark was taken by the Philistines. Afterwards David removed the ark to Jerusalem, and Solomon builded the temple on mount Zion; which was at that time regarded as exclusively the place appointed by God for sacrifice.—A large proportion of the Old Testament, from the Books of Moses to the end of it, relates to this tabernacle and temple; to the sins of the people in offering sacrifice elsewhere, or hypocritically attending on the ordinances there administered; to the judgments of God upon them for these sins; to the destruction of the temple by the Chaldeans: the rebuilding of it by Zerubbabel; and events of a similar nature.—These things are so interwoven with the historical records of the Old Testament: that to deny the divine authority, by which Joshua separated Shiloh, and David mount Zion, as the exclusive place for offering sacrifice, according to the command given by Moses, would invalidate the whole narrative; as it would imply, that the Lord inflicted tremendous judgments on the nation, for violating the appointments of uninspired men.—The Samaritans indeed argued, that "men ought to worship" on mount Gerizim, and not at Jerusalem: but our Lord declared to the woman of Samaria, that her countrymen "knew not what they worshipped; for salvation was of the Jews." (*John iv. 22.*) Now who can doubt, but that this declaration, and his own constant attendance on the worship performed at Jerusalem, fully attests the divine inspiration of those books, in which the appointment of this place, and the building of the temple are recorded, as done by the directions and command of God himself?

Let us also very briefly consider our Lord's testimony to the writings of the prophets, and the Book of Psalms. The Psalms are indeed ascribed to different writers; but they constituted a book of the scriptures among the Jews at that time, as they now do. (*Luke xxiv. 44. Acts i. 20. xiii. 33;*) so that a quotation from that book, as the word of God, without adding any limitation, is indeed an attestation of the whole.

When the children in the temple cried "Hosanna to the Son of David;" the chief priest said to Christ, "Hearest thou not what these say?" To which he answered, Yea. "Have ye never read, 'Out of the mouths of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise?'" (*Psalms viii. Matt. xxi. 15, 16.*)

On another occasion he demanded of the Pharisees "How David in Spirit, or by the 'Holy Ghost, called the Messiah Lord?" (*Psalms cx. Matt. xxii. 41—46. Mark xii. 36;*) which is equivalent to David's declaration concerning himself; "The Spirit of God spake by me, and his word was in my tongue." (*2 Sam. xxiii. 2.*) And accordingly our Lord, after his resurrection, declared that all things written—in the Psalms concerning him must have been fulfilled. (*Luke xxiv. 44—46.*)

Many other attestations of our Lord to different prophets might be adduced, as to Hosea, Micah, Jonah, &c., for the sake of brevity I shall not mention his attestation to the scriptures in general, and to the division of them which was received at that time, into the law, the prophets, and the Psalms. Thus he says to the Scribes, "Did ye never read in the scriptures, the Stone which the builders rejected is become the Head of the corner?" (*Psalms cxviii. 22, 23. Matt. xvi. 42, 43;*) and when he adds, "Therefore I say unto you, the kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof," he evidently shows that he quoted the passage as the word of God that cannot be broken.—"How then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be?" and again, "All this was done that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled." (*Matt. xxvi. 54—56.*)

Would we know more particularly what scriptures he meant? Let us hear his words to the apostles: "All things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the Psalms concerning me." (*Luke xxiv. 26, 27. 44—46.*) But why must all these things be fulfilled? Surely, among the reasons, because they were penned by immediate inspiration, and were the unfailing oracles of God.

The words of our Lord, (probably before the Sanhedrim,) are very remarkable, "Search," says he, "the scriptures, for in them ye think ye have eternal life, and they are they which testify of me." (*John v. 39, 40.*)

Now what could the Jews suppose Jesus to mean by the scriptures, but the books which they had been accustomed to distinguish by that appellation? In these they had thought, that the way of eternal life was to be found; these testified of him as the Messiah; and yet they rejected him without whom they could not obtain eternal life!—This one testimony confirms indubitably the divine revelation of the whole Old Testament, as it stood at that time, with all that truly believe the words of Christ: but, reversing his conclusion in another case, we may say, ‘If ye believe not his words, how can ye believe the writings of the Old Testament?’

When the Jews went about to stone him, because he had said, “I and my Father are One;” he quoted a passage from the Psalms, adding, “The scripture cannot be broken.” (*John* x. 29—39.) But what can we understand by the scripture in this connexion, but the canonical books of the Old Testament as then received by the Jews? And who can deny this to be a complete authentication of them, as the unfailing word of the unchangeable God? Indeed all those passages in which Christ speaks of his sufferings, death, and resurrection, with the various circumstances connected with them, as what *must* be, with reference to the types and prophecies of the Old Testament, prove as far as men regard his testimony, that not one tittle of those sacred records could pass away, till the whole had received its full accomplishment; for which no other satisfactory reason can be given; except this, that the whole is a divine revelation; “for the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.”

But, should it be granted that our Lord’s own words demonstrate the whole Old Testament to be “given by inspiration from God,” as far as men reverence and believe his testimony: yet does it follow, that the books of the New Testament admit of the same kind of proof?—Let us then briefly examine this subject also. It is not indeed practicable to adduce so large a body of evidence, as hath been brought in the former case: nor is it necessary: yet I apprehend that the argument may in a short compass be made very conclusive.—When Peter confessed Jesus to be the Christ, the Son of the living God, (*Note, Matt.* xvi. 13—19.) He answered, “I will give thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.”—Peter had spoken in the name of the other apostles, as well as in his own; and it is generally allowed, that the answer included them also: indeed this appears by another passage of similar import, in which they were all addressed. (*John* xx. 23.)

If we allow, that this absolute promise was given exclusively to the apostles; we must next enquire, how they could exercise this power of binding or loosing, especially after their decease, except by their doctrine? And where must the church or the world, look for their doctrine, if not in their writings? Should we suppose, that the exercise of this exclusive authority, was confined to the short time of their continuance on earth; then the church has ever since been left destitute of any rule, either for censures or absolutions, even of a declarative nature; and also of all *criteria* for the discrimination of true christians from other men, either for the purpose of self-examination, or for the regulation of our conduct towards the household of faith, and the world around us. But if this promise was not exclusively made to the apostles, nor the authority given by it intended to be exercised according to their doctrine; the consequence must be, either that there are in every age, ministers of religion possessed of this absolute power of binding and loosing; or that the words of Christ have not received their accomplishment.—And, as it does not seem to accord with the prevailing sentiments of this age, to invest ministers, of any kind or description, with such an infallible and final authority; we may, I apprehend, be allowed to conclude, that the promise was made exclusively to the apostles; and was fulfilled, when they were inspired by the Holy Spirit, to deliver that doctrine to the church, according to which the state of all men, in respect of acceptance or condemnation, is and will be finally decided. If this be allowed, it will *inevitably* follow, that our Lord’s express testimony proves that their writing are a divine revelation; for in them especially they delivered to the church what they received from the Lord; and these have been, and will be to all subsequent generations, exclusively the doctrine of Christ.

The night before his crucifixion, our blessed Saviour repeatedly promised to send to his apostles, “the Spirit of Truth, who should guide them into all Truth,” and show them things to come;” who should “teach them all things, and bring all things to their remembrance whatsoever he had said unto them,” and who “should receive of His and shew it to them.” There is a subordinate sense, in which these promises are in a measure accomplished to all true christians; but the persons who advance doubts respecting the divine authority of the books contained in the New Testament, will scarcely deny that they were addressed in a vastly superior sense, to the apostles and those immediately connected with them. Now the Spirit was given to them, as well as to others, to profit withal: and it is undeniable, that genuine christianity, without unremitted miracles, could be delivered down to future ages for the profit of mankind, only by writings, in which it should be stated without error or corrupt mixture, and preserved as a sacred deposit in the church from generation to generation. What then could the Holy Spirit, promised in such strong expressions to the apostles, be so rationally supposed to do for them, as to guide their minds, when they dictated those writings, by which it was evidently the design of Providence, that the doctrine of Christ should be perpetuated in the church? Indeed, either they did deliver the doctrine of their Lord and Master pure and uncorrupted to mankind, or they did not: if they did not, the revelation, God made of himself by his well-beloved Son, hath answered very little purpose; as no man, without a new revelation properly so called, can, or ever could, distinguish the truths of Christ from the errors of the apostles: but if they did, why should we maintain that they were preserved from error when preaching the gospel, in which one generation of men alone was immediately concerned; and yet left to fall into errors in their writings, in which all future ages and nations were most deeply interested? If when they were brought before governors for a testimony to them; “It was not they that spoke, but the Holy Spirit who spake by them;” (*Matt.* x. 20;) we may surely conclude, that what they wrote for a testimony to all future ages and nations, was arranged under the same efficacious teaching and superintendency.

Our Lord, just before his ascension, renewed, as it were, and ratified his commission to the apostles: “All power,” says he, “is given unto me in heaven and earth; go ye, therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost; teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and lo, I am with you always even to the end of

"the world." (*Matt.* xxvii. 19, 20.) "Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature: he that believeth and is baptized, shall be saved, and he that believeth not shall be damned." (*Mark* xvi. 15, 16.) But none, those alone excepted, to whom the apostles personally preached, can have any concern in this important declaration; unless the doctrine of Christ delivered to the apostles, may be certainly found in their writings.—Our Lord just before his crucifixion intercedes for his whole future church in these words, "Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also, which shall believe on me *through their word*:" (*John* xvii. 20:) and indeed all real christians in every age, have believed in him, not so much through the word of the ministers that preached to them, as through that of the apostles, by which their doctrine must be tried, from which, if sound, it is deduced, and to which it is properly their custom to make an unreserved appeal. In this sense St. Paul says, that believers are "built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ being the chief Corner Stone:" for the Old Testament penned by the prophets, and the New by the apostles; under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit, contain that doctrine, which is the foundation of the faith and hope of the whole church, as resting on Christ, and united in him into an holy temple, "an habitation of God through the Spirit." (*Eph.* ii. 20—22.)

The several books of the New Testament were written by the apostles themselves, excepting the gospels of Mark and Luke, and the Acts of the apostles: and these were penned by the attendants on the apostles, and under their immediate inspection, and consequently were equally authenticated by them, as if they had themselves written them. If any should object, that Paul was not one of those apostles to whom Christ gave his express testimony, and yet he wrote a great part of the Epistles: it may be answered, first, that there is no alternative between denying all the facts recorded concerning him, or allowing his apostolical authority in its fullest extent; or that "he was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles:" and secondly, that Peter has attested his Epistles to be a part of the scriptures, calling him "Our beloved brother Paul." (*2 Pet.* iii. 15.) If therefore, our Lord's own words authenticate the writings of the other apostles as a divine revelation; Peter, who in some respects might be called the chief of the apostles by revelation from God, authenticates the writings of his beloved brother Paul.

*. The Introductions to each book in the Old and New Testaments are inserted verbatim as they stand in Dr. Scott's excellent Commentary; the Editor believing it would be gratifying to the public to have them as published in that valuable work.

INTRODUCTION

TO THE OLD TESTAMENT,

AND TO THE

BOOKS OF MOSES.

IT does not appear, that the distinction of the two parts of the sacred Scripture, into the Old Testament, and the New Testament, is of divine authority; though it is of very ancient use in the Christian Church. The original word, in both the Hebrew, and in the Greek, rendered "Testament," is generally rendered *Covenant*, and perhaps ought always to be so. It refers to the condescending manner, in which it has pleased God to deal with men, by covenant-transactions and engagements; and not merely by commands and sanctions. The *covenant of works*, as distinguished from the *covenant of grace*, does not seem to be intended by "the Old Testament:" for the covenant of grace and mercy was introduced, immediately after the fall of Adam; by the promise, that "the Seed of the woman should bruise the serpent's head:" the hopes of believers in every age have arisen from that source alone; and all unbelievers, even under the Christian dispensation, remain under the condemnation of that covenant, which Adam transgressed; the terms of which are simply, "Do this and live; transgress and die."—But of the covenant of mercy and grace, there have been, so to speak, several editions; yet that which Christianity has made known to mankind, is by far the most full, clear, and enlarged. Above four hundred years after God had established his covenant with Abraham, as the father of the faithful, (which the apostles refers to, as the same in substance, as that made with Christians under the gospel,) it pleased him to make a covenant with Israel, as a nation, at mount Sinai. The Mosaic dispensation, and the writings of the prophets, chiefly related to that period, during which this national covenant was in force; and the prophets themselves speak of the change, which would take place, in the days of the Messiah, as "a new covenant," distinguishing it from that, which was made with Israel, when brought out of Egypt. This, St. Paul says, "waxed old and was ready to vanish away."—At the opening of the Christian dispensation, these predictions were fulfilled: and as the writings of the apostles and evangelists relate principally, to the dealings of God with his church, in the days of the Messiah, the "Mediator of the new covenant;" this part of the sacred volume has received the appellation of the New Testament, or covenant; and that part, which was published before his coming, is called the Old Testament, or Covenant.—Thus they are distinguished, from each other; but by no means opposed. The same discoveries of the glorious God, and the same views of true religion, prevade both. They reciprocally establish the authority and illustrate the meaning, of each other: and even those parts of the Mosaic law, which we are not now required to obey as commands are replete with important instruction.—In short, the whole is the unerring *Word of God*.

The Preface to each of the books of Moses, with which the sacred Volume opens, renders it superfluous to add much in this place, respecting them *collectively*. They are generally, in the New Testament, as well as in uninspired writers, called "the Law;" as distinguished from the other parts of the Old Testament. Yet a great proportion of them is historical: they contain many most extraordinary prophecies, and some devotional compositions, exquisitely sublime and beautiful. If the single book of Job be excepted, (and concerning it, there are different opinions,) the books of Moses are, beyond comparison, the most ancient writings extant; and certainly by far the most ancient authentic records. Immediate revelation alone could make known to the writer, or to those from whom he had his information, very many of those events which he records: and on this account, the author of this publication, is at least *doubtful*, whether the endeavours, which many persons have used, to shew how by tradition, or other similar means, Moses might receive the knowledge of the facts, which he narrates, are of salutary tendency. For instance, Adam could not know the particulars of the creation of the world, or of his own creation, except by immediate revelation. He might indeed make these things known to Methusaleh, Methusaleh to Shem, Shem to Isaac, Isaac to Levi, or Amram, and Amram to Moses: I am not sure that the chain might not be made, shorter, by a link or two. But does this *strengthen*, or does it not *weaken*, the proof, or rather the *impression*, of the divine original of the Mosaic history; to suppose, that it was derived from revelation, handed down from father to son, through a few generations; rather than as made directly from God to Moses? Nothing is conveyed down by oral tradition, without alteration and deviation: Moses informs us, that "God spake with him face to face;" and the prophecies extant in his Books, compared with their accomplishment, during three thousand years, as fully confirm his testimony to us, as his miracles did to his contemporaries: and the simplest method, as well as the most ancient, of stating the case, is the most rational. Whatever he might have known, or collected otherwise, he wrote under the infallible superintendency of the Holy Spirit; or by immediate divine inspiration.

THE FIRST BOOK OF MOSES.

CALLED

GENESIS.

THE original Hebrew distinguishes this Book merely by the first word of it, viz. *Bereshith*, or, *In the beginning*: but the Greek translation, called the Septuagint, names it *Genesis*, or the *Beginning*, or *Origin*, that is of the *World*, which coincides with the first words in the New Testament, "*The Book of the Generation of Jesus Christ*."—The sacred historian first records the creation of the heaven and the earth, the formation of Adam and Eve after the image of God, and the institution of marriage. He then relates how "sin entered into the world, and death by sin;" and how the first promise of a Redeemer was given to our fallen progenitors.—He next illustrates the effects of the fall, in the conduct of Cain who murdered righteous Abel, his brother, and in the general and almost universal prevalence of wickedness; and he likewise shows the power of divine grace in the examples of Abel, Enoch, and Noah.—A few hints are dropped concerning some of Cain's descendants, and their inventions and actions: but a genealogy of the descendants of Seth to Noah, with the age to which each individual lived, is carefully given.—At length, at the end of 1656 years, the Lord, provoked by man's wickedness, desolated the earth by a flood of waters, preserving his servant Noah with his three sons in the ark; of which extraordinary catastrophe all nations retain some traditions and vestiges. The re-peopleing of the earth by the descendants of Noah's sons is next recorded: and this narrative, though very compendious, throws more light on the original of nations, and many convenient subjects, than all other records of antiquity taken together: and its agreement with such, as have the greatest claim to authenticity, conclusively proves, that it gives a true account of those ancient times, which the pagan historians had only heard of by obscure tradition, and which they mislaid, or blended with most absurd fables; while the interpreted prophecies, fulfilling even at this day, fully attest its divine inspiration. Many particulars in this part of the history, indeed, must be beyond the investigation of the unlearned; but the founding of Nineveh and Babylon, two of the greatest cities the world ever saw; the source of the vast variety of

languages, which has in all ages interrupted the intercourse of mankind; and the original of the two most remarkable people that have appeared on earth, namely the Jews and the Ishmaelites, are clearly and satisfactorily shown. Important information is also given concerning the Moabites, Ammonites, Midianites, Edomites or Idumeans, all descended from Abraham. The most ancient war known to genuine history is here recorded; and the awful destruction of Sodom and the neighbouring cities, as producing the Dead Sea, the peculiarities of which have always excited the attention of travellers. The mass of interesting historical materials contained in this wonderful Book, concerning those remote ages of which we have no other even plausible records, must ever render it an invaluable treasure of ancient erudition to the sober scholar. But the copiousness with which the history of Abraham, the father of the faithful, the repository of the promises, and the ancestor of Christ, is given, with that of Isaac and Jacob, the heirs of the same promises, shews what is deemed most important by him, whose "judgment is according to truth." The genealogy is likewise continued from Shem, in the line of Abraham, to Jacob and his sons: and the story of Joseph exceeds applause, being unimpeachably written, and unparalleled in the annals of the world. The impartiality of the sacred historian, in recording the imperfections of the most approved characters, though his own ancestors, and the strong expressions of abhorrence with which he marks the crime of his immediate progenitor Levi, are worthy of an inspired writer, and hitherto almost entirely peculiar to the Scriptures. The narrative is thus continued to the death of Joseph, about 713 years after the deluge, or 2359 from the creation. And the important religious instruction contained in this book concerning God our Creator, our fallen condition, the promise of a Saviour, and the redeemed sinner's walk with God, must more endear it to the pious Christian, than all its immense and invaluable literary treasures can possibly recommend it to the learned antiquary or historian.

B. C. 4004.

CHAPTER I.

God creating heaven and earth, 1: Forming the light and the firmament, 2-8: Separating the dry land from the waters, and producing the vegetable tribes, 9-13: Forming the sun, moon, and stars, 14-19: Causing the waters to produce fishes and fowls: and the earth to bring forth cattle, wild beasts, and creeping things, 20-25: Creating man in his own image; blessing him: giving him dominion; granting the fruits of the earth for food: and pronouncing the whole very good, 26-31.

IN the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

2 And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep: and the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

3 And God said, Let there be light: and there was light.

4 And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light from the darkness.

5 And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night.

† And the evening and the morning were the first day.

6 And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.

7 And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament, from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so.

8 And God called the firmament

Heaven. And the evening and the morning were the second day.

9 And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry-land appear; and it was so.

10 And God called the dry-land Earth, and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good.

11 And God said, Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit-tree yielding fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

12 And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself, after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

13 And the evening and the morning were the third day.

14 And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven, to divide the day from the night: and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years.

15 And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven, to give light upon the earth: and it was so.

16 And God made two great

B. C. 4004.

k Job xxvi. 10. xxxviii. 8-11. Ps. xxiv. 2. xxxiii. 7. xcv. 5. civ. 3. 5-9. cxxxvi. 6. Prov. viii. 20. Jer. v. 22. 2 Pet. iii. 5.

l Job xxviii. 5. Ps. civ. 14-17. Heb. vi. 7. Heb. tender grass. m Luke vi. 43, 44. Jam. iii. 12.

n Is. lv. 10, 11. Matt. xiii. 24. 25. Mark iv. 26-29. 2 Cor. 12. 10. Gal. vi. 7.

o Job xxxviii. 12. Ps. viii. 3, 4. xix. 1-6. lxxv. 16, 17. civ. 19, 20. cxix. 91. cxxxvi. 7-9. cxlviii. 3-6. Jer. xvi. 25. xxviii. 23. Heb. between the day and between the night.

a John i. 1-3. Heb. l. 12. 1 John i. 1. b Job xxxviii. 4. Ps. lxxviii. 11. 12. cx. 25. cxlvi. 6. cxlviii. 4, 5. Is. xl. 25. xlii. 5. xliii. 24. Jer. iv. 23. v. 14, 12. Zach. vi. 1. Acts xiv. 15. xviii. 24. Heb. iii. 4. vi. 3. Rev. ix. 11. x. 6. Job xvi. 13. Ps. xxxiii. 6. civ. 30. 1a. xl. 12, 13. d Ps. xxxiii. 9. e 2 Cor. iv. 6. f Heb. Between the light and between the darkness. g Ps. lxxiv. 10. civ. 20. h Heb. And the evening was, and the morning was. i Job xxxvii. 11-13. xxxviii. 22-26. Jer. x. 13. j Heb. Lappan-zen. k Prov. viii. 23. l Job xxvi. 8. Ps. civ. 10-13. cxlviii. 4. Ec. vi. 3.

c XL. 5. Ex. 10.
 10. 15. 100.
 10. 22. 100.
 10. 25. 100.
 100. 10. 10.
 100. 10. 10.
 d 13. 100. 100.
 10. 100. 100.
 e Ex. 10. 7. 10.
 100. 100. 100.
 100. 10. 10.
 100. 10. 10.
 100. 10. 10.
 100. 10. 10.

1 7. Acts 14. 18.
 5 Ex. v. 2. 2.
 Chr. 14. 15.
 Ps. 14. 4. 18.
 14. 2. 18.
 14. 3. 18.
 14. 30. 18.
 14. 22. 18.
 2 Cor. 1. 4. 18.
 14. 4. 18.

* H.B. 600
h v. 2. 1900
21. 1900
i 1 Term. 1900
j Dec. 1900
- 1900
v. 2. 1900
v. 2. 1900
A 1900

3 On. 2000
 4 On. 2000
 5 On. 2000
 6 On. 2000
 7 On. 2000
 8 On. 2000
 9 On. 2000
 10 On. 2000
 11 On. 2000
 12 On. 2000
 13 On. 2000
 14 On. 2000
 15 On. 2000
 16 On. 2000
 17 On. 2000
 18 On. 2000
 19 On. 2000
 20 On. 2000
 21 On. 2000
 22 On. 2000
 23 On. 2000
 24 On. 2000
 25 On. 2000
 26 On. 2000
 27 On. 2000
 28 On. 2000
 29 On. 2000
 30 On. 2000
 31 On. 2000
 32 On. 2000
 33 On. 2000
 34 On. 2000
 35 On. 2000
 36 On. 2000
 37 On. 2000
 38 On. 2000
 39 On. 2000
 40 On. 2000
 41 On. 2000
 42 On. 2000
 43 On. 2000
 44 On. 2000
 45 On. 2000
 46 On. 2000
 47 On. 2000
 48 On. 2000
 49 On. 2000
 50 On. 2000
 51 On. 2000
 52 On. 2000
 53 On. 2000
 54 On. 2000
 55 On. 2000
 56 On. 2000
 57 On. 2000
 58 On. 2000
 59 On. 2000
 60 On. 2000
 61 On. 2000
 62 On. 2000
 63 On. 2000
 64 On. 2000
 65 On. 2000
 66 On. 2000
 67 On. 2000
 68 On. 2000
 69 On. 2000
 70 On. 2000
 71 On. 2000
 72 On. 2000
 73 On. 2000
 74 On. 2000
 75 On. 2000
 76 On. 2000
 77 On. 2000
 78 On. 2000
 79 On. 2000
 80 On. 2000
 81 On. 2000
 82 On. 2000
 83 On. 2000
 84 On. 2000
 85 On. 2000
 86 On. 2000
 87 On. 2000
 88 On. 2000
 89 On. 2000
 90 On. 2000
 91 On. 2000
 92 On. 2000
 93 On. 2000
 94 On. 2000
 95 On. 2000
 96 On. 2000
 97 On. 2000
 98 On. 2000
 99 On. 2000
 100 On. 2000

D. 12. 25. P.
 1881. 25. 1
 1882. 5. 1
 1883. 17. 14. 1
 1884. 15.
 1885. 1. 25.
 1886. 18. 12. 1
 1887. 12. 1
 1888. 14. 1
 1889. 1. 1. 1
 1890. 1. 1. 1

q - COR. VOL. 3.
r - PA. VOL. 25-30.
s - PA. VOL. 2. 1A
100. 25. NINE
VOL. 17.
t - NATH. VOL. 8. 7
ACQ. VOL. 2-
6. NATH. VOL. 12
u - MATH. VOL. 7. NATH.
14. VOL. 17.
VOL. 12. 100.

x In. viii. 14. Ver
xxxv. 14. M. v
3. Mart. 2 14
Luk. 9. 7-10
Gal. iv. 4.

y Rom. xvi. 20
Col. iii. 14. Heb

[illegible]

Nov. 12. 1891
— 14. Nov. 7. 1891
Nov. 16 — 1891
1 Sam. 14. 1891
The Pa. State
10. Nov. 6. 1891
Nov. 17. 1891
Nov. 18. 1891
Nov. 19. 1891
Nov. 20. 1891
Nov. 21. 1891
Nov. 22. 1891

1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.

CHAP. III.

The women, brought by the serpent, eat the forbidden fruit, and induce Adam to do the same, 1-6. They are attracted and ashamed, and in vain attempt to cover themselves, and are punished by God, 7-13. Science is discovered and lost again, continuing the process of a Redeemer, 14-15. They are expelled, and expelled from Eden, 16-17.

NOW *the serpent was more subtle than any beast of the field which the Lord God had made: and he said unto the woman, *Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

2 And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

3. But of the form of the tree

cause thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: ^e cursed is the ground for thy sake; ^f in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life;

18 ^g Thorns also and thistles shall it ^h bring forth to thee; and thou shalt eat ⁱ the herb of the field;

19 ^j In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for ^k dust thou *art*, ^l and unto dust shalt thou return.

20 ^m ¶ And Adam called his wife's name ⁿ Eve; because she was the Mother of all living.

21 Unto Adam also and to his wife did the LORD God make coats of skins, and clothed them.

22 And the LORD God said, ^o Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the ^p tree of life, and eat, and live for ever;

23 Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to ^q till the ground from whence he was taken.

24 So he drove out the man: and he placed at the ^r east of the garden of Eden ^s Cherubims, and ^t a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

CHAP. IV.

Cain and Abel born, 1, 2. Abel's offering accepted, and Cain's rejected, 3-7. Cain murders Abel: is convicted, condemned, and banished, and his consequent behaviour, 8-17. His descendants to Lamech, with some particulars of him and his children, 18-24. Seth born 25, 26.

AND Adam knew Eve his wife: and she conceived, and bare ^a Cain, and said, I have gotten a man from the LORD.

2 And she again bare his brother ^b Abel. And Abel was ^c a keeper of sheep, but Cain was ^d a tiller of the ground.

3 And ^e in process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought of ^f the fruit of the ground an offering unto the LORD.

4 And Abel, he brought also of ^g the firstlings of his ^h flock, and of the fat thereof. And the LORD ⁱ had respect unto Abel, and to his offering:

5 But unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very ^j wroth, and his countenance fell.

6 And the LORD said unto Cain, ^k Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen?

7 If thou doest well, shalt thou not ^l be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And unto thee ^m shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.

8 And Cain ⁿ talked with Abel his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and ^o slew him.

9 And the LORD said unto Cain, ^p Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, ^q I know not: *Am* I my brother's keeper?

10 And he said, ^r What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's ^s blood ^t crieth unto me from the ground.

11 And now *art* thou ^u cursed from the earth, which hath ^v opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand.

12 When thou tillest the ground, ^w it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength. ^x A fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be on the earth.

13 And Cain said unto the LORD, ^y My punishment is greater than I can bear.

14 Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth: and ^z from thy face shall I be hid, and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth, and it shall come to pass, ^a that every one that findeth me shall slay me.

15 And the LORD said unto him, ^b Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him ^c seven-fold. And the LORD set ^d a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him.

16 And Cain went out ^e from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of Nod, on the east of Eden.

17 And Cain knew his wife, and she conceived and bare ^f Enoch: and he builded a city, and called ^g the name of the city after the name of his son Enoch.

18 And unto Enoch was born Irad: and Irad begat Mehujael: and Mehujael begat Methusael: and Methusael begat ^h Lamech.

19 And Lamech took unto him ⁱ two wives: the name of the one ^j was Adah, and the name of the other Zillah.

20 And Adah bare Jabel: he was ^k the father of such as dwell in ^l tents, and of ^m such as have cattle.

21 And his brother's name ⁿ was Jubal: he was the father of all such as handle the harp and organ.

22 And Zillah, she also bare Tubalcain, an ^o instructor of every ^p artificer in brass and iron: and the sister of Tubalcain ^q was Naamah.

23 And Lamech said unto his wives, Adah and Zillah, Hear my voice, ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech: for ^r I have slain a man to my wounding, and a young man ^s to my hurt.

24 If Cain shall be avenged seven-fold, truly Lamech ^t seventy ^u and seven-fold.

2 Sam. iii. 27. xiii. 26-28. xx. 9, 10. Ps. xxxvi. 3. lv. 21. Matt. xxiii. 35. 1 John iii. 12-15. Jude 11.

i iii. 9. k Ps. lxxii. lxxiii. 11. xciv. 6-10. Prov. xxviii. 13. John viii. 44. l iii. 13. Jos. vii. 19. Ps. i. 21. s Heb. bloods.

m xviii. 20. Ex. iii. 7. Job xxxi. 38, 39. Ps. ix. 12. Is. v. 7. Heb. xii. 24. Rev. vi. 10.

n Deut. xxvii. 24. xxviii. 15-20. xxix. 19-21. Gal. iii. 10. o Job xvi. 18. Is. xxvi. 21. Rev. xii. 16.

p iii. 17. Dent. xxviii. 23, 24. q Ps. cix. 10.

* Or, Mine iniquity is greater than that it may be forgiven. Rev. xvi. 9. 11. r Ps. li. 11-14. cxlii. 7. Matt. xxv. 41, 46.

s ix. 5, 6. Lev. xxvi. 36. Num. xxxv. 19. 21. Deut. xxviii. 65, 66. Job xv. 20-24. xviii. 11. Ps. lxxiii. 19.

t Ps. lix. 11. u 24. Ps. lxxix. 12.

x Ez. ix. 4, 6. Rev. xiv. 9, 11. y Ex. xx. 24. 2 Kings xiii. 23. Job i. 12. Jon. i. 3, 10. Matt. xviii. 20. Luke xiii. 26.

† Heb. Chanoch. z 2 Sam. xviii. 18. Ps. xlix. 11.

† Heb. Lamech.

a ii. 24. Matt. xix. 5, 6.

b Rom. iv. 11, 12.

† Heb. whetter.

* Or, I would slay a man in my wounding, &c.

† Or, in my hurt.

c 15. Matt. xviii. 22.

25 And Adam knew his wife again, and she bare a son, and called his name Seth: For God, *said she*, hath appointed me another seed instead of Abel, whom Cain slew.

26 And to \pm Seth, d to him also there was born a son; and he called his name \S Enos: then began men to \parallel call upon the name of the LORD.

CHAP. V.

The preceding narrative attested, 1, 2. The birth of Seth, and a genealogy, with the age of each person, from Adam, by him, to Methuselah, 3—20. Enoch walks with God, and is translated: and the genealogy continued to Noah, with an account of him and his sons, 21—22.

THIS is the a book of the generations of Adam: In the day that God created man, in the b likeness of God made he him.

2 Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called c their name Adam, in the day when they were created.

3 And Adam lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat a son d in his own likeness, after his image; and e called his name Seth.

4 f And the days of Adam after he had begotten Seth were eight hundred years: and g he begat sons and daughters:

5 And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years: h and he died.

6 And Seth lived an hundred and five years, and begat Enos:

7 And Seth lived after he begat Enos eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters:

8 And all the days of Seth were nine hundred and twelve years: and he died.

9 And Enos lived ninety years, and begat i Cainan:

10 And Enos lived after he begat Cainan eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters:

11 And all the days of Enos were nine hundred and five years: and he died.

12 And Cainan lived seventy years, and begat Mahalaleel.

13 And Cainan lived after he begat j Mahalaleel eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters:

14 And all the days of Cainan were nine hundred and ten years: and he died.

15 And Mahalaleel lived sixty and five years, and begat Jared:

16 And Mahalaleel lived after he begat k Jared eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters:

17 And all the days of Mahalaleel were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died.

18 And Jared lived an hundred

sixty and two years, and he begat l Enoch.

19 And Jared lived after he begat Enoch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

20 And all the days of Jared were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died.

21 And Enoch lived sixty and five years, and begat m Methuselah.

22 And Enoch n walked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

23 And all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years.

24 And Enoch walked with God, and he *was* not: o for God took him.

25 And Methuselah lived an hundred eighty and seven years, and begat p Lamech.

26 And Methuselah lived after he begat Lamech seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters.

27 And all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred sixty and nine years; and he died.

28 And Lamech lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat q a son.

29 And he called his name r Noah, saying, This same shall comfort us, concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground s which the LORD hath cursed.

30 And Lamech lived after he begat Noah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters.

31 And all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.

32 And Noah was five hundred years old: and Noah begat t Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

CHAP. VI.

The worshippers of God intermarry with the ungodly: wickedness rapidly increases, and the Lord in anger determines to destroy the earth, 1—7. Noah is accepted, warned of an approaching deluge, and instructed to prepare for it, and implicitly obeys, 8—22.

AND it came to pass, when men began a to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them.

2 That b the sons of God saw the daughters of men, c that they were fair: d and they took them wives of all which they chose.

3 And the LORD said, e My Spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is f flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years.

4 There were g giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare

a iv. 17.

B. C. 2582.

B. C. 3317.

g Or, *Methuselah*. At his death the sending forth of waters.

k vi. 9. xvii. 1. xxiv. 40. xlviii. 15. Lev. xxvi. 12. Deut. xiii. 4. Ps. cxvi. 9. Cant. i. 4. Mic. iv. 5. vi. 8. Mal. ii. 6. Luke i. 6. Acts ix. 31. 2 Cor. vi. 16. Col. i. 10. 1 Thes. ii. 12.

l 2 Kings ii. 11. Heb. xi. 5, 6. Jude 14, 15.

p Heb. Lamech. iv. 10.

B. C. 2348.

B. C. 2648.

r Gr. *Noe*. Rest or comfort. Ezek. xiv. 14. 20. Luke xvii. 26, 27. Heb. xi. 7. 2 Pet. ii. 5. miii. 17, 18. iv. 6.

B. C. 2351.

B. C. 2448.

n vi. 10. x. 21.

a i. 22.

b iv. 26. Deut. xiv. 1. 2 Cor. vi. 15.

c iii. 6. Judg. xiv. 1. 2 Sam. xi. 1. Job xxxi. 1. John ii. 16.

d xxiv. 3. xxvii. 46. Ex. xxvii. 16. Deut. vii. 3. 4. Josh. xiii. 13. 13. 13. Ezr. iv. 1. 2. 13. Neh. xiii. 24—25.

e Num. xi. 17. Neh. ix. 30. 1b. 1bii. 10. Acts xii. 51. 1 Thes. v. 13, 20. 1 Pet. iii. 18—20. Jude 14, 15.

f John iii. 6. Rom. viii. 1—13. Gal. v. 16—24.

g Num. xiii. 33.

Deut. ii. 20, 21. iii. 11. 1 Sam. xvii. 4. 2 Sam. xxi. 15—20.

\dagger Heb. *Sheth*—appointed, or, put. B. C. 3769.

d v. 6. \S Heb. *Enosh*. Or. Call themselves by the name of the Lord. Zeph. iii. 9. Eph. iii. 14, 15.

a ii. 4. Matt. i. 1. Luke iii. 36—38.

b i. 26, 27. Eph. iv. 24. Col. iii. 10.

c ii. 23. Acts xvii. 26.

d Job xiv. 4. xv. 14—16. xxv. 4. Luke i. 35. John iii. 6.

e Rom. v. 12. ix. 25.

f 1 Chr. 1—8. g i. 28. ix. 7.

h iii. 19. Heb. ix. 27. B. C. 3074.

B. C. 2962.

i Heb. *Kenan*. B. C. 3079.

B. C. 2864.

B. C. 3669.

j Heb. *Maleleel*. Praiser of God.

B. C. 2760.

B. C. 3544.

k Heb. *Jared*, descending.

B. C. 2714.

B. C. 3392.

children to them: the same became mighty men, which were of old, men of renown.

5 And ^h God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that ⁱ every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil [†] continually.

6 And it ^k repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and [†] it grieved him at his heart.

7 And the LORD said, I will destroy man whom I have created, from the face of the earth, [†] both man and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air: for it repenteth me that I have made them.

8 ¶ But Noah [†] found grace in the eyes of the LORD.

9 These are [†] the generations of Noah: Noah was a [†] just man and [†] perfect in his generations, and [†] Noah walked with God.

10 And Noah begat three sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

11 The earth also was corrupt before God; and the earth was [†] filled with violence.

12 And God [†] looked upon the earth, and behold, it was corrupt: for [†] all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.

13 ¶ And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them: and behold, I will destroy them [†] with [†] the earth.

14 Make thee an ark of gopherwood: [†] rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.

15 And this is the fashion which thou shalt make it of: the length of the ark shall be three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits.

16 A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above: and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof: with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it.

17 ¶ And behold, I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven: and every thing that is in the earth shall die.

18 But with thee will I [†] establish my covenant: and thou shalt [†] come into the ark; thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee.

19 And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee: they shall be male and female.

20 Of fowls [†] after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth

after his kind: [†] two of every sort shall come unto thee, to keep them alive.

21 And take thou unto thee of [†] all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.

22 Thus did Noah: [†] according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

CHAP. VII.

The Lord commands Noah to enter the ark, and to take of every species of animals with him; and Noah obeys, 1—16. The universal deluge, 17—24.

AND the LORD said unto Noah, Come thou and all thy house into the ark: for [†] thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation.

2 Of every [†] clean beast thou shalt take to thee by [†] sevens, the male and his female: and of beasts that are [†] not clean by two, the male and his female.

3 Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.

4 For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth [†] forty days and forty nights: and every living substance that I have made will I [†] destroy from off the face of the earth.

5 And Noah did according unto [†] all that the LORD commanded him.

6 And Noah was six hundred years old, when the flood of waters was upon the earth.

7 And [†] Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood.

8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth.

9 [†] There went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Noah.

10 ¶ And it came to pass [†] after seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth.

11 In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were [†] all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the [†] windows of heaven were opened.

12 And the rain was upon the earth [†] forty days and forty nights.

13 In the self-same day entered Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark:

14 They, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing

h xiii. 18. xviii. 20, 21. Ps. xiv. 1—4. Rom. i. 28—31. iii. 10—15.

i Heb. the whole imagination, with the purposes, and desires of the heart.

k viii. 21. Job xv. 16. Matt. xv. 19. Mark vii. 21—23. Eph. ii. 1—3. 1 Th. iii. 3.

† Heb. every day.

† Num. xxi. 19. Deut. xxi. 30. 1 Sam. xv. 14. 2 Sam. xiv. 16. Ps. cxi. 46. ex. 4. Jer. xviii. 10. Hos. xi. 3.

Mal. iii. 6. Rom. xi. 29. Heb. vi. 17, 18. Jam. i. 17.

† Deut. v. 20. xxviii. 24. Ps. lxxviii. 40. lxxvi. 15. xcv. 19. Is. li. 18.

† Heb. man man with violence.

† Ex. xxi. 12—17. 2 Sam. xvi. 25. Prov. ix. 4. viii. 24. xii. 2. Luke i. 10. Acts vi. 46. 2 Tim. i. 18.

n i. 4. 8. 1. 2. Chr. xv. 1. 2. 2. John i. 2. Ps. xxxvi. 27. Prov. vi. 21. Matt. v. 48.

Luke i. 6. viii. 14, 15. Rom. i. 17. iii. 10—27. 2 Cor. xiii. 11. Phil. iii. 9—15. Col. i. 28. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Heb. xi. 7. xiii. 21. Rev. iii. 2.

† Or, upright.

† v. 22—24.

† v. 24.

† Ez. viii. 17. xxviii. 26. Hos. iv. 1, 2. Hab. ii. 8, 17.

† Ps. xxxiii. 13. 14. lin. 2. Prov. xv. 3.

† v. 1.

† Jer. li. 13. Ez. vii. 2—6. Amos viii. 2. 1 Pet. iv. 7.

† Or, from the earth.

† Jer. iv. 23—28. † Heb. nests.

vii. 2, 3. Ps. xxxvi. 6. civ. 27.

vii. 5. xviii. 27. Ex. xl. 16. 21. 23, 27. 32. Heb. xi. 7. 1 John v. 3.

a Job v. 19—24. Ps. xci. Prov. xiv. 26. xviii. 10. Ez. ix. 4—6. Matt. xxiv. 37—39.

b vi. 9. Ps. xxxiii. 18, 19. Prov. xi. 4—2.

c Lev. xi. Deut. xiv. † Heb. seven, seven.

d Lev. x. 10. Ez. xlv. 23.

† Heb. blot out.

† vi. 22. Ex. xxxix. 31, 32. Ps. cxix. 6. Matt. iii. 15. John ii. 5.

g Prov. xxii. 3.

h ii. 19. Is. xi. 6 —9. Gal. iii. 28. Col. iii. 11.

† Or, On the seventh day.

i i. 7. vi. 17. viii. 2. Ps. xxxiii. 7. Prov. viii. 28. Ez. xxvi. 19. Zech. i. 5, 6.

† Or, floodgates.

2 Kings vii. 2. 19. Ps. lxxviii. 23. Mal. iii. 10.

k Ex. xxiv. 18. Deut. ix. 9. x. 10. 1 Kings xix. 8. Matt. iv. 2.

* Heb. wing.

that creepeth upon the earth after his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every * sort.

15 And they went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein is the breath of life.

1 Pe. xxi. 1-12.
Matt. xxi. 10.
Luke viii. 25.
John x. 27-30.
1 Pet. i. 5.

16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the LORD shut him in.

17 ¶ And the flood was forty days upon the earth: and the waters increased and bare up the ark: and it was lifted up above the earth.

18 And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth: and the ark went upon the face of the waters.

Job xxxviii. 6-11.
Ps. civ. 6-9.

19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high hills, that were under the whole heaven, were covered.

20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered.

1 Pet. iii. 6.

21 And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man.

* Heb. the breath of the spirit of life is 7.

22 All in whose nostrils was the breath of life, of all that was in the dry land, died.

Job xlii. 15-17.
Is. xlii. 1-9.
Matt. xxi. 17.
1 Pet. iii. 20.
2 Pet. ii. 5.

23 ¶ And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth; and Noah only remained alive, and they that were with him in the ark.

Ps. xxi. 23-30.
Is. xlii. 14-25.
Matt. xxi. 18.

24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days.

1 Th. i. 4.

CHAP. VIII.

God remembers Noah, and assuages the waters, 1-3. The ark rests on the mountains of Ararat, 4, 5. Noah sends forth a raven, and then a dove, to gain intelligence, 6-14. Noah leaves the ark, offers sacrifices, and is accepted and encouraged, 15-22.

AND * God remembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that was with him in the ark: and God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters assuaged.

2 The fountains also of the deep, and the windows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained.

3 And the waters returned from off the earth continually: and after the end of the hundred and fifty days the waters were abated.

4 And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ararat.

5 And the waters decreased continually until the tenth month: in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.

* Heb. were in going and decreasing.

6 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Noah opened the window of the ark which he had made.

g vi. 16.
h 1 Kings xvii. 6.
Job xxxviii. 41.
† Heb. in going forth and returning.

7 And he sent forth a raven, which went forth to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth.

8 Also he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground.

i Cant. ii. 11, 12.
Matt. x. 16.

9 But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him into the ark: for the waters were on the face of the whole earth. Then he put forth his hand, and took her, and pulled her in unto him into the ark.

k Ezek. vii. 16.
Matt. xi. 28.
John xvi. 33.

10 And he stayed yet other seven days, and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark.

l Ps. xl. 1. Is. lviii. 17.
Rou. viii. 25.

11 And the dove came in to him in the evening, and lo, in her mouth was an olive-leaf plucked off. So Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.

m Neh. viii. 15.

12 And he stayed yet other seven days, and sent forth the dove; which returned not again unto him any more.

n Ps. xxvii. 14.
xxx. 5, 6. Is. xxi. 9. xxi. 8.
Hab. ii. 8. Jam. v. 7, 8.
o ii. 2, 3.

13 And it came to pass in the sixth hundredth and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and beheld, the face of the ground was dry.

p vii. 12.

14 And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dried.

15 ¶ And God spake unto Noah, saying,

16 Go forth of the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee.

q vii. 1, 7. Is. Josh. iii. 13, 17. iv. 10. 15-18.
Ps. cxxi. 8.
Zech. ix. 11.
r vii. 14, 15.

17 Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee, of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and be fruitful and multiply upon the earth.

s i. 22. Ps. cxviii. 38. cxlvi. 13, 14.

18 And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him:

* Heb. families.
t iv. 4. xii. 7, 8.
xxv. 25. xxxiii. 20. xxxv. 1. Eza. ix. 24, 25. Heb. viii. 15, 16.

19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, and whatsoever creepeth upon the earth after their kinds, went forth out of the ark.

u Lev. xi.
x Lev. i. 9. xxvi. 31. Eza. xx. 11.
Amos v. 21. 22.
2 Cor. ii. 15.
Eph. v. 2. Phil. iv. 10.

20 And Noah builded an altar unto the LORD, and took of every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt-offerings on the altar.

† Heb. savour of rest.
y iii. 17. vi. 17.
1 Or, though.

21 And the LORD smelled a sweet savour; and the LORD said in his heart, I will not again curse the ground any more for man's sake; for the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth: neither

z vi. 5. Job xiv. 4. xv. 14-16.
Ps. li. 5-16.
xlv. 12. 13.
xlviii. 2. John iii. 6. Rom. i. 21. v. 7, 8.
Eph. ii. 1-3.
ix. 11-15.

ther will I again smite any more every living thing, ^b as I have done. ²² § While the earth remaineth, ^c seed-time and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and ^d day and night, shall not cease.

CHAP. IX.

The Lord blesses Noah and his family; grants them flesh for food; prohibits them to eat blood; and requires that murderers should be punished with death, 1—7. His covenant with Noah and his posterity, of which the rainbow was constituted a pledge, 8—17. Noah's family and employment, 18—20. His drunkenness, and the different behaviour of his sons; with his prophecy, age, and death, 21—29.

^a i. 28. ^b viii. 17. x. 32. ^c i. 28. Lev. xxvi. 6, 22. Job v. 23. Ps. viii. 4—8. civ. 20—23. Hos. ii. 18.

AND God ^a blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, ^b Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth.

² And ^c the fear of you, and the dread of you, shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that moveth upon the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea; into your hand are they delivered.

³ ^d Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even ^e as the green herb have I given you all things.

⁴ But flesh with ^f the life thereof, *which is* the blood thereof, shall you not eat.

⁵ And surely your blood of your lives will I require: at the hand of ^g every beast will I require it; and at the hand ^h of man, at the hand of every man's ⁱ brother will I require the life of man.

⁶ Whoso sheddeth man's blood, ^j by man shall his blood be shed: for ^k in the image of God made he man.

⁷ And you, be ye fruitful, and multiply, bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

⁸ And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying,

⁹ And I, behold I ^l establish my covenant with you, and with your seed after you;

¹⁰ And ^m with every living creature that *is* with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you, from all that go out of the ark, to every beast of the earth.

¹¹ And I will establish my covenant with you; ⁿ neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood: neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth.

¹² And God said, This *is* ^o the token of the covenant which I make between me and you, and every living creature that *is* with you, for perpetual generations:

¹³ I do set ^p my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

¹⁴ And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth,

that the bow shall be seen in the cloud:

¹⁵ And I will ^q remember my covenant which *is* between me and you, and every living creature of all flesh: and ^r the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh.

¹⁶ And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember the ^s everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that *is* upon the earth.

¹⁷ And God said unto Noah, This *is* the token of the covenant, which I have established between me and all flesh that *is* upon the earth.

¹⁸ ¶ And the sons of Noah that went forth of the ark, ^t were Shem, and Ham, and Japheth: and ^u Ham *is* the father of ^v * Canaan.

¹⁹ These *are* the three sons of Noah: and ^x of them was the whole earth overspread.

²⁰ ¶ And Noah began *to be* ^y an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard.

²¹ And he drank of the wine, and ^z was drunken, and he was uncovered within his tent.

²² And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and ^a told his two brethren without.

²³ And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid *it* upon both their shoulders, ^b and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces *were* backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness.

²⁴ And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto him.

²⁵ And he said, ^c Cursed *be* Canaan; ^d a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren.

²⁶ And he said, ^e Blessed *be* the LORD God of Shem; and Canaan shall be his ^f servant.

²⁷ God shall ^g enlarge Japheth, and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant.

²⁸ ¶ And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years.

²⁹ And all the days of Noah were ^h nine hundred and fifty years: and he died.

CHAP. X.

The posterity of Noah, by Japheth, 1—5. By Ham, with some particulars concerning Nimrod, and the descendants of Canaan, 6—20. By Shem, 21—32.

NOW these ⁱ *are* the generations of the sons of Noah; Shem, Ham, and Japheth: and unto them were sons born after the flood.

² ¶ ^j The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.

³ And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.

^q Ex. xxviii. 12. Lev. xxvi. 42—45. Ps. cvi. 45. Ez. xvi. 60. Luke i. 72. ^r Is. liv. 8—10.

^s xvii. 13—19. 2 Sam. xxiii. 5. Is. lv. 3. Jer. xxxii. 40. Heb. xiii. 20.

^t v. 32. x. 1. 1 Chr. i. 4. ^u x. 6. ^v Heb. Chanaan.

^x viii. 17. x. 32. ^y iii. 18, 19, 23. iv. 2. Prov. xii. 11. Ec. v. 9.

^z vi. 9. Prov. xx. 1. 1 Cor. x. 12.

^a Prov. xxx. 17.

^b Ex. xx. 12. Lev. xix. 32. Rom. xiii. 8. Gal. vi. 1. 1 Tim. v. 17. 1 Pet. ii. 17.

^c xlix. 7. Deut. xxvii. 16. xxviii. 18.

^d Josh. ix. 23. 1 Kings ix. 20, 21.

^e Ps. cxliv. 15. Heb. xi. 16.

^f Or, servant to them. ^g Or, persuade. ^h Mal. i. 11. Eph. ii. 14. 19. iii. 6.

ⁱ v. 5. 20. 27. xi. 11—25.

^j ii. 4. v. 1. vi. 9.

^k 1 Chr. i. 5—7. Is. lxvi. 19. Ez. xxvii. 7. 12—15. xxxviii. 2. 6. xxxix. 1.

4 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and * Dodanim.

5 By these were the ^c isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

6 ¶ And ^d the sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan.

7 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabtecha; and the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.

8 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

9 He was a ^c mighty hunter ^f before the LORD: wherefore it is said, ^e Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the LORD.

10 And ^h the beginning of his kingdom was [†] Babel, and Erech, and Acad, and Calneh, in the land of ⁱ Shinar.

11 Out of that land [‡] went forth Ashur, and builded ^k Nineveh, and the city [§] Rehoboth, and Calah,

12 And Resen between Nineveh and Calah: the same *is* a great city.

13 And Mizraim begat ^l Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,

14 And ^m Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (out of whom came ⁿ Philistim,) and ^o Caphtorim.

15 And Canaan begat ^{*} ^p Sidon his first-born, and ^q Heth,

16 And the Jebusite, and the Emorite, and the Girgasite,

17 And the ^r Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,

18 And the ^s Arvadite, and the ^t Zemarite, and the ^u Hamathite: and afterward were the families of the Canaanites spread abroad.

19 And ^v the border of the Canaanites was from Sidon, as thou comest to ^w Gerar, unto [†] Gaza: as thou goest unto Sodom, and Gomorrah, and Admah, and Zeboim, even unto Lashah.

20 These *are* the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries, and in their nations.

21 ¶ Unto Shem also the father of all the children of Eber, the brother of Japheth the elder, even to him were *children* born.

22 The ^x children of Shem; ^y Elam, and Ashur, and [‡] Arphaxad, and ^b Lud, and ^c Aram.

23 And the children of Aram; ^d Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Mash.

24 And Arphaxad begat [§] Salah; and Salah begat Eber.

25 And unto ^e Eber were born two sons: the name of one *was* [¶] Peleg, for in his days was the earth divided; and his brother's name was Joktan.

26 And [†] Joktan begat Almodad,

and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah,

27 And Hadoram, and Uzal, and Diklah,

28 And Obal, and Abimael, and [§] Sheba,

29 And ^h Ophir, and ⁱ Havilah, and Jobab: all these *were* the sons of Joktan.

30 And their dwelling was from Mesha, as thou goest unto Sephar, a mount of the east.

31 These *are* the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

32 ^k These *are* the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: and by these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood.

CHAP. XI.

Only one language in the world, 1. The building of Babel interrupted by the confusion of tongues, and the builders dispersed, 2—9. A genealogy from Shem to Abraham, 10—27. Some account of Abraham and his family, and of his removal from his native country, 28—32.

AND the whole earth was of one ^{*} language, and of one [†] speech.

2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed [‡] from the east, that they found a plain in the land of ^a Shinar; and they dwelt there.

3 And [§] they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and ^{*} burn them thoroughly. And they ^b had brick for stone, and slime had they for mortar.

4 And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, whose top *may reach* ^c unto heaven, and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.

5 And the LORD ^d came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded.

6 And the Lord said, ^e Behold, ^f the people *is* one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have ^g imagined to do.

7 Go to, ^h let us go down, and there ⁱ confound their language, that they ^k may not understand one another's speech.

8 So the ^l LORD scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city.

9 Therefore is the name of it called [†] Babel, because the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon ^m the face of all the earth.

10 ¶ These *are* ⁿ the generations of Shem; Shem *was* an hundred years old, and begat Arphaxad two years after the flood.

11 And Shem lived after he begat

g xxv. 13. 1 Kings

x. 1.

h 1 Kings ix. 28.

2 Chr. viii. 18.

ix. 10.

i iii. 11. xxv. 18.

1 Sam. xv. 7.

k v. 29—31.

* Heb. lip.

† Heb. words.

‡ Or, eastward.

xiii. 11. 2 Sam.

vi. 2. 1 Chr. xiii.

6.

a x. 10.

§ Heb. a man said

to his neighbour.

* Heb. burn them

to a burning.

b Ex. i. 14. v. 7

—18. 2 Sam.

xii. 31. Nah. iii.

14.

c Deut. i. 26. ix.

l. Dan. iv. 11.

d xviii. 21.

e iii. 22. Judg. x.

14. 1 Kings

xviii. 27. Ec.

xi. 9.

f ix. 19. Acts xvii.

26.

g Ps. ii. 1.

h i. 26. Ps. ii. 4.

Is. vi. 8.

i Job v. 12, 13.

xii. 20. Ps.

xxviii. 10. Acts

ii. 2—11.

k x. 5. 20. xlii. 23.

Deut. xxviii. 49.

Ps. lv. 9. Jer.

v. 15. 1 Cor.

xiv. 2—11.

l Luke i. 51.

† Confusion. It.

xvi. xiv. Jer.

l. ii.

m x. 25, 32.

n 1 Chr. i. 17—27.

Luke iii. 34—36.

B. C. 1846.

B. C. 2311.

B. C. 1928.

B. C. 2291.

B. C. 1278.

a x. 21, 25. 1 Chr.
i. 12.
P. C. 2247.
† Or. *from*. Luke
iii. 38.

§ Or. *Wage*. Luke
iii. 38.
B. C. 2017.
B. C. 2008.

• Or. *Serug*.
Luke iii. 38.
B. C. 2123.
B. C. 1976.

B. C. 2158.

B. C. 1955.

† Or. *Terah*. Luke
iii. 38.
B. C. 2128.
B. C. 2007.

f xii. 4, 5. xvii.
20—24. Josh.
xxiv. 2. 1 Chr.
i. 26.

q Neh. ix. 7. Acts
vii. 2—4.

r xvii. 15. xx. 12.
s xxii. 20. xxiv.
15.

t xv. 2, 3. xvi. 1.
2. xviii. 11, 12.
xix. 21. xxiii. 21.
xxv. 1, 2. Job.
xxv. 1. 1 Sam.
i. 2. 1 Chr. i. 7.
ii. 11.

u Heb. xi. 8.

v xvi. 4. xxv.
4, 5.

Arphaxad five hundred years, and
begat sons and daughters.

12 And Arphaxad lived five and
thirty years, and begat Salah.

13 And Arphaxad lived after he
begat Salah four hundred and three
years, and begat sons and daugh-
ters.

14 And Salah lived thirty years,
and begat Eber.

15 And Salah lived after he begat
Eber four hundred and three years,
and begat sons and daughters.

16 And Eber lived four and
thirty years, and begat † Peleg.

17 And Eber lived after he begat
Peleg four hundred and thirty years,
and begat sons and daughters.

18 And Peleg lived thirty years,
and begat § Reu.

19 And Peleg lived after he be-
gat Reu two hundred and nine years,
and begat sons and daughters.

20 And Reu lived two and thirty
years, and begat • Serug.

21 And Reu lived after he begat
Serug two hundred and seven years,
and begat sons and daughters.

22 And Serug lived thirty years,
and begat Nahor.

23 And Serug lived after he begat
Nahor two hundred years, and begat
sons and daughters.

24 And Nahor lived nine and
twenty years, and begat † Terah.

25 And Nahor lived after he be-
gat Terah an hundred and nineteen
years, and begat sons and daughters.

26 And Terah lived seventy years,
and begat † Abram, Nahor, and Ha-
ran.

27 ¶ Now these *are* the genera-
tions of Terah: Terah begat Abram,
Nahor, and Haran; and Haran be-
gat Lot.

28 And Haran died before his
father Terah, in the land of his
nativity, in † Ur of the Chaldees.

29 And Abram and Nahor took
them wives: the name of Abram's
wife *was* † Sarai; and the name of
Nahor's wife, § Milcah, the daugh-
ter of Haran, the father of Milcah,
and the father of Iscah.

30 But Sarai was † barren; she
had no child.

31 And Terah † took Abraham
his son, and Lot the son of Haran
his son's son, and Sarai his daughter
in law, his son Abram's wife; and
† they went forth with them from
Ur of the Chaldees, to go into the
land of Canaan; and they came unto
Haran, and dwelt there.

32 And the days of Terah were
two hundred and five years: and
Terah died in Haran.

CHAP. XII.

The call of Abram, and his obedience 1—5. The
Lord appears to him in Canaan, and Abram
worships him, 6—9. Abram goes down to
Egypt, and denies his wife, 10—13. Sarai's
danger and deliverance, and Abram rebuked,
and safely dismissed by Pharaoh, 14—20.

NOW the LORD ^a had said unto
Abram, ^b Get thee out of thy
country, and from thy kindred, and
from thy father's house, unto a land
that I will shew thee.

2 And I will make of thee a
^c great nation, and I will bless thee,
and make thy name great; and
^d thou shalt be a blessing.

3 And ^e I will bless them that
bless thee, and curse him that curs-
eth thee: and ^f in thee shall all
families of the earth be blessed.

4 So Abram departed as the
LORD had spoken unto him; and
Lot went with him: and Abram
was seventy and five years old when
he departed out of Haran.

5 And Abram took Sarai his wife,
and Lot his brother's son, and all
their substance that they had ga-
thered, and ^g the souls that they
had gotten ^h in Haran; and they
went forth to go into the land of
Canaan, and ⁱ into the land of Ca-
naan they came.

6 And Abram passed through the
land unto the place of ^k Sichem,
unto the plain of ^l Moreh. And the
^m Canaanite *was* then in the land.

7 And the LORD ⁿ appeared unto
Abram, and said, ^o Unto thy seed
will I give this land; and there
builded he an ^p altar unto the LORD,
who appeared unto him.

8 And he removed from thence
unto a mountain on the east of
^q Beth-el, and pitched his tent, *hav-*
ing Beth-el on the west, and ^r Hai
on the east: and there he builded
an altar unto the LORD, and ^s called
upon the name of the LORD.

9 And Abram journeyed, ^t going
on still toward the south.

10 ¶ And there was ^u a famine
in the land: and Abram went down
into Egypt to sojourn there: for the
famine *was* grievous in the land.

11 And it came to pass, when he
was come near to enter into Egypt,
that he said unto Sarai his wife,
Behold now I know that thou *art*
^v a fair woman to look upon.

12 Therefore it shall come to
pass, when the Egyptians shall see
thee, that they shall say, *This is*
his wife: and they ^w will kill me,
but they will save thee alive.

13 Say, I pray thee, ^x thou *art*
my sister: that it may be well with
me for thy sake; and my soul shall
live because of thee.

14 And it came to pass that when
Abram was come into Egypt, the
Egyptians ^y beheld the woman, that
she *was* very fair.

15 The ^z princes also of Pharaoh
saw her, and commended her before
^a Pharaoh: and the woman was ^b ta-
ken into Pharaoh's house.

16 And he ^c entreated Abram
well for her sake: and ^d he had
sheep, and oxen, and he asses; and

a xi. 31, 32.

b Neh. ix. 7. Is.
xli. 2. Acts vii.
2, 3, 6. Ps. xlv.
10, 11. Luke
xiv. 26, 29. Heb.
xi. 8.

c xiii. 16. xvii. 6.
xviii. 18. Deut.
xxvi. 5. 1 Kings
iii. 8.

d xiv. 14 — 16.
xviii. 19. xix. 29.
xxviii. 4. Gal.
iii. 14.

e xvii. 29. Ex.
xxiii. 22. Num.
xxiv. 9. Matt.
xxv. 40, 45.

f xviii. 18. xxii.
18. xxvi. 4. Ps.
lxxii. 17. Acts
iii. 25, 26. Gal.
iii. 8.

g xiv. 14.

h xi. 31.

i Acts vii. 4. Heb.
xi. 9.

k xxxiii. 18. xxxiv.
2. Judges ix. 1.
1 Kings xii.
1. John iv.
5. Acts vii. 16.

l Deut. xi. 30.
Judg. vii. 1.

m x. 18, 19. xiii. 7.
xv. 18—21.

n xvii. 1.

o xiii. 15. xvii. 8.
Ps. cv. 9—11.

p viii. 20. xiii. 4.

q xxviii. 19.

r Josh. vii. 2. viii.
3. Neh. xi. 31.

s iv. 26. xiii. 4.
xviii. 19. Ps.
cxvi. 4. Joel iii.
32. Acts ii. 21.
Rom. x. 12—14.

t 1 Cor. i. 2.

* Heb. *in going
and journeying*.

xiii. 3.

t xxvi. 1. xlii. 5.
xliii. 1. xlvii. 13.

Ruth i. 1. 2
Sam. xxi. 1. 1
Kings xvii.

xviii. 2 Kings
iv. 38. vi. vii. Ps.
cvii. 34. Jer.

xiv. 1. Acts vii.
11.

u xxvi. 7. xxxix.
6. Prov. xxxi. 30.

x 1 Sam. xxvii. 1.
Prov. xxix. 25.

y xx. 2. 11, 12.
Rom. iii. 6—8.

z iii. 6. xxxix. 7.
Matt. v. 28.

a Est. ii. 2—16.
Prov. xxix. 12.

b xl. 2. xli. 1. Ex.
ii. 5. 1 Kings
iii. 1.

c xx. 2.

d xiii. 2. xx. 14.

e Job i. 3.

men-servants, and maid-servants, and she-asses, and camels.

f xx. 13. Job 17 And the LORD ^f plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues, because of Sarai Abram's wife.

g xx. 9, 10. xxvi. 10, 11. Ps. xli. 1. 18 And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, ^g What is this that thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she *was* thy wife?

19 Why saidst thou she *is* my sister? so I might have taken her to me to wife: now therefore, behold thy wife, take *her*, and go thy way.

20 And Pharaoh commanded his men concerning him: and they sent him away, and his wife, and all that he had.

CHAP. XIII.

Abram and Lot return with great riches from Egypt, 1-5. A contention between Abram's herdsmen and those of Lot, 6, 7. Abram's mild, pious, and prudent behaviour, and Lot's imprudent choice and departure, 9-13. The Lord appears, and renews his promises to Abram, who removes to Hebron and builds an altar, 14-18.

AND Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, into ^a the south.

a xii. 9. Josh. x. 40. xviii. 5. 1 Sam. xlvii. 10. 2 Sam. xiv. 7. 2 And Abram *was* very ^b rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold.

b xxiv. 35. Ps. cxlii. 3. Prov. iii. 9, 10. x. 22. Matt. vi. 33. 3 And he went on his journeys from the south, even to Beth-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Beth-el and Hai.

c xii. 7, 8. Prov. iii. 9. 4 Unto ^c the place of the altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Abram ^d called on the name of the LORD.

5 ^e And Lot also, which went with Abram, had flocks, and herds, and ^e tents.

f xxxvi. 6, 7. 6 And the land was not able to ^f bear them, that they might dwell together: for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together.

g xvi. 20. Ex. ii. 17. 7 And there was ^g a strife between the herdmen of Abram's cattle and the herdmen of Lot's cattle: and the ^h Canaanite and the Perizzite dwelled there in the land.

h xii. 6. Neh. v. 9. i Prov. xv. 1. Matt. v. 9. 1 Cor. vi. 7. Heb. xii. 14. 8 And Abram said unto Lot, ⁱ Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; for we ^j be ^j brethren.

j xx. 15. xxxiv. 10. k Rom. xii. 18. Job. xii. 14. Jer. iii. 17, 18. Matt. xv. 17. 9 ^k Is not the whole land before thee? Separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: ^l if ^l thou wilt take the left hand, then I will go to the right; or if ^m thou depart to the right hand, then I will go to the left.

l xx. 15. xxxiv. 10. m Rom. xii. 18. Job. xii. 14. Jer. iii. 17, 18. Matt. xv. 17. n ii. 10. Is. li. 3. Ps. xlviii. 13. xxxi. 8. Jer. li. 3. o xiv. 2. 8. yix. 20-22. 10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all ⁿ the plain of Jordan, that it *was* well watered everywhere, before the LORD destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, *even* as ^o the garden of the LORD, like the land of Egypt, as thou comest unto ^p Zoar.

11 Then Lot chose him all the

plain of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other.

12 Abram dwelled in the land of Canaan, and Lot ^p dwelled in the cities of the plain, and ^q pitched his tent toward Sodom.

13 But the men of Sodom ^r were ^r wicked, and sinners ^s before the LORD exceedingly.

14 ^t And the LORD said unto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art, ^u north-ward, and south-ward, and east-ward, and west-ward.

15 For all the land which thou seest, ^v to thee will I give it, and to thy seed for ever.

16 And ^w I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, ^x then shall thy seed also be numbered.

17 Arise, walk through the land, in the length of it, and in the breadth of it: for I will give it unto thee.

18 Then Abram removed his tent, and came and dwelt in the ^y plain of Mamre which *is* in ^z Hebron, and built there ^z an altar unto the LORD.

CHAP. XIV.

War waged by four kings against the king of Sodom and his allies, who are conquered and plundered, 1-12. Lot is taken prisoner, but is rescued by Abram, 12-16. Abram returns, and confers with Melchizedek king of Salem; and with the king of Sodom, to whom he restored the spoil, except the portion of his confederates, 17-24.

AND it came to pass in the days of Amraphel king of ^a Shinar, Arioch king of ^b Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of ^c Elam, and Tidal king of nations;

2 ^d That these made war with Bera king of ^d Sodom, and with Bersha king of Gomorrah, Shinar king of ^e Admah, and Shemeber king of Zebaim, and the king of Bela, which is ^f Zoar.

3 All these were joined together in the vale of Siddim, which is the ^g salt-sea.

4 Twelve years ^h they served Chedorlaomer, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

5 And in the fourteenth year came Chedorlaomer, and the kings that ⁱ were with him, and smote the ^j Rephaims in ^j Ashterath-Karnaim, and the ^k Zuzims in Ham, and the ^l Enims in ^l Shaveh Kiriathaim.

6 And the ^m Harites in their mount Seir, unto ⁿ El-paran, which *is* by the wilderness.

7 And they returned and came to Enmishpat, which *is* ^o Kadesh, and smote all the country of the ^p Amalekites, and also the Amorites, that dwelt in ^q Hazazon-tamar.

8 And there went out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gomor-

p xix. 29.

q xiv. 12. xix. 1. 2 Pet. ii. 7, 8.

r xviii. 20. xix. 5. Ezek. vii. 40-50. Matt. xi. 23, 24.

s vi. 11.

t xxxiii. 14.

u xii. 7. xv. 18. xviii. 8, 16. xviii. 15. xiv. 7. Num. xxiv. 2. Deut. xxxiv. 4. 2 Chron. xx. 7. Ps. cxli. 2. Acts vii. 5.

x xv. 5. xvi. 17. xvi. 4. xxviii. 3, 14. xxii. 12. Ex. xxxii. 13. Num. xii. 10. Deut. i. 10. 1 Kings iv. 20. 1 Chr. xxvii. 23. Is. xlviii. 18, 19. Jer. xlviii. 20. Rom. iv. 16-18. Heb. xi. 12. * Heb. plains.

y xxxvii. 14.

z viii. 20. xii. 7, 8.

a x. 10. xi. 2.

Zech. v. 11.

b Is. xxxvii. 12.

c x. 22. Is. xi. 17.

Jer. xlix. 34-39.

d x. 10. xiii. 10.

Is. i. 9, 10.

e Deut. xxix. 23.

Hos. xi. 8.

f xix. 20-30.

g Num. xxxiv. 12.

Deut. iii. 17.

Josh. iii. 76.

Ps. cxli. 24.

h ix. 28, 26.

i vi. 4. xv. 20.

Deut. iii. 11.

k Josh. xii. 4.

xii. 12.

l Deut. ii. 20-23.

m Deut. ii. 10, 11.

* Or, the plain of Kiriathaim.

n xxxvi. 20-30.

Deut. ii. 12, 22.

1 Chr. i. 38, 42.

† Or, the plain of Paran. xvi. 21.

Num. xii. 10.

Num. 3.

o Num. ix. 1.

Deut. i. 19, 43.

p Is. xlv. 8-16.

Num. xiv. 45.

1 Sam. xv. 22.

q 2 Chr. xx. 2.

rah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboim, and the king of Bela, (the same *is* Zoar;) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Siddim;

9 With Chedorlaomer the king of Elam, and with Tidal king of nations, and Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellasar: four kings with five.

10 And the vale of Siddim *was* full of ^r slime pits; and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, and fell there: and they that remained fled to ^s the mountain.

11 And they took all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their victuals, and went their way.

12 And they took Lot, ^r Abram's brother's son, (^u who dwelt in Sodom,) and his goods, and departed.

13 And there came one that had ^x escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew; for he ^y dwelt in the plain of Mamre the ^z Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of Aner: and these *were* ^a confederate with Abram.

14 And when Abram heard that ^b his brother was taken captive, he [†] armed his [§] trained servants, ^c born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued ^d them unto ^d Dan.

15 And he divided himself against them, he and his servants by night, ^e and smote them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which *is* on the left hand of ^f Damascus.

16 And he brought back ^g all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

17 ¶ And the king of Sodom went out ^h to meet him (ⁱ after his return from the slaughter of Chedorlaomer, and of the kings that *were* with him,) at the valley of Shaveh, which is the ^k king's dale.

18 And Melchizedek, ^l king of Salem, brought forth bread and wine: and he *was* ^m the priest of the most high God.

19 And he ⁿ blessed him, and said, ^o Blessed *be* Abram of the ^p most high God, ^q possessor of heaven and earth:

20 And ^r blessed *be* the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him ^s tithes of all.

21 And the king of Sodom said unto Abram, Give me the ^t persons, and take the goods to thyself.

22 And Abram said unto the king of Sodom, I have ^u lifted up mine hand ^v unto the LORD, the most high God, the possessor of heaven and earth.

23 That ^x I will not take from a thread even to a shoe-latchet, and that I will not take any thing that

is thine, lest thou shouldst say, I have made Abram rich:

24 Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men which went with me, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre; ^y let them take ^y 1 Cor. ix. 14, 15. their portion.

CHAP. XV.

The Lord encourages Abram; who complains that he continues childless, but is assured of a numerous posterity; and is justified by faith, 1-6. He requests a pledge to confirm his faith; is favoured with a prophetic vision, and the inheritance of Canaan is ensured by covenant to his seed, 7-21.

AFTER these things the word of the LORD came unto Abram ^a in a vision, saying, ^b Fear not, Abram: I *am* thy ^c shield, and thy ^d exceeding great reward.

2 And Abram said, LORD God, what wilt thou give me, seeing I go ^e childless, and ^f the steward of my house *is* this Eliezer of Damascus?

3 And Abram said, ^g Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and lo, one ^h born in mine house is mine heir.

4 And behold the word of the LORD *came* unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir, but he that ⁱ shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir.

5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and ^k tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, ^l So shall thy seed be.

6 And ^m he believed in the LORD; and he ⁿ counted it to him for righteousness.

7 And he said unto him, I *am* the LORD that ^o brought thee out of Ur of the Chaldees; to give thee this land to inherit it.

8 And he said, LORD God, ^p whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it?

9 And he said unto him, Take me ^q an heifer of three years old, and a she-goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtle-dove, and a young pigeon.

10 And he took unto him all these, and ^r divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another: but ^s the birds divided he not.

11 And when the fowls came down upon the carcases, Abram drove them away.

12 And when the sun was going down, ^t a deep sleep fell upon Abram: and lo, ^u an horror of great darkness fell upon him.

13 And he said unto Abram. Know of a surety that ^x thy seed shall be a stranger in a land *that is* not their's, and shall serve them; and they shall afflict them ^y four hundred years.

14 And also that nation whom they shall serve, ^z will I judge: and

^a Num. xii. 6. 1 Sam. ix. 9. Ez. i. 1. viii. 4. xi. 24. Dan. x. 1-16. Acts x. 10-17.

^b xxvi. 24. xlv. 3. Ps. xxvii. 1. Is. xli. 10. xliii. 1. li. 12. Dan. x. 12. Matt. viii. 26. x. 28-31. xxviii. 5. Luke i. 13. 30. xii. 32. Rev. i. 17.

^c Ps. iii. 3. v. 12. lxxiv. 9. 11. xci. 4. cxix. 114. Prov. xxx. 5.

^d Deut. xxxiii. 26-29. Ps. xvi. 5. 6. cxlii. 5. 1 Cor. iii. 22. Heb. xiii. 5. 6. Rev. xxi. 3, 4. 23, 24.

^e xxv. 21. xxx. 2. Ps. cxvii. 8. Acts vii. 5.

^f xxiv. 2. 10. lxxix. 4-6. 9. xliii. 19. xlv. 1. xlii. 2. xlii. 16.

^g xii. 2. xlii. 16. h xiv. 14. Ec. ii. 7. i xvii. 16. 2 Sam. vii. 12. xvi. 11. 2 Chr. xxxii. 21.

^k Ps. xlvii. 4. Jer. xxxiii. 22. l xxii. 17. Ex. xxxii. 13. Deut. i. 10. x. 22. 1 Chr. xxvii. 23.

^m Rom. iv. Gal. iii. 6-14. Jam. ii. 23.

ⁿ Ps. evi. 31. o xi. 28-31. xii. 1. Neh. ix. 7. Acts vii. 2-4.

^p xxiv. 13. 14. Judg. vi. 17-24. 36-40. 2 Kings xx. 8. Is. vii. 11. Luke i. 18.

^q Is. xv. 5. r Jer. xxxiv. 18. 19.

^s Lev. i. 17.

^t ii. 21. 1 Sam. xxvi. 12. Job iv. 13, 14. Dan. x. 8, 9.

^u Ps. lv. 3-5. x Ex. i. ii. v. Ps. cv. 23-25. Acts vii. 6, 7.

^y Ex. xii. 40, 41. Gal. iii. 17. z Ex. vi. 5, 6. vii. -xiv. Deut. vi. 22. Ps. lxxviii. 43-51. cv. 36-37.

^r xi. 3.

^s xix. 17, 30.

^t xi. 27. xii. 5.

^u xiii. 11, 12. Num. xvi. 26.

^x 1 Sam. iv. 12. Job i. 15. 17. 19.

^y xiii. 18. z x. 16.

^a 24.

^b xiii. 8.

[†] Or, led forth. § Or, instructed.

^c xii. 5. 16. xv. 3. xvii. 12, 27.

^d Deut. xxxiv. 1. Judg. xviii. 22. xx. 1.

^e Is. xli. 2, 3.

^f 1 Kings xv. 18.

^g 11, 12. 1 Sam. xxx. 8. 13, 19.

^h 1 Sam. xviii. 6. Prov. xiv. 20.

ⁱ Heb. vii. 1.

^k 2 Sam. xviii. 18. l Ps. lxxvi. 2. Heb. vii. 1, 2.

^m Ps. cx. 4. Heb. v. 6. 10. vi. 20.

ⁿ Num. vi. 23-27. Ps. lxxii. 17-19. Heb. viii. 6, 7.

^o Ruth iii. 10. 2 Sam. ii. 5.

^p Mic. vi. 6. Acts xvi. 17.

^q Matt. xi. 25. r xxiv. 27. Ps. xlv. 3. Eph. i. 3.

^s 1 Pet. i. 3. Heb. vii.

^t Heb. souls.

^t Ex. vi. 8. Deut. xxxii. 40. Dan. xii. 7. Rev. x. 5, 6.

^u xxi. 23-31.

^x 1 Kings xiii. 8. 2 Kings v. 16. Esth. ix. 15, 16.

afterward shall they come out with
a great substance.

15 And thou shalt ^b go to thy
fathers ^c in peace; thou shalt be
^d buried in ^e a good old age.

16 But in ^f the fourth generation
they shall come hither again: for
the iniquity of ^g the Amorites is not
yet ^h full.

17 And it came to pass, that when
the sun went down, and it was dark,
behold a ⁱ smoking furnace, and ^{*} a
burning lamp that passed between
those pieces.

18 In that same day the LORD
^k made a covenant with Abram, say-
ing, ^l Unto thy seed have I given
this land, from the river of Egypt,
unto the great river, the river Eu-
phrates:

19 ^m The Kenites, and the Ke-
nizzites, and the Kadmonites.

20 And the Hittites, and the Pe-
rizzites, and the Rephaims.

21 And the Amorites, and the
Canaanites, and the Girgashites,
and the Jebusites.

19 ^m The Kenites, and the Ke-
nizzites, and the Kadmonites.

CHAP. XVI.

Sarai being barren gives Hagar to Abram, 1-3.
Hagar despises Sarai, who complains to
Abram; he gives up Hagar to her; and Ha-
gar being harshly treated flees from her, 4-6.
An angel meets her, commands her to return
and submit, promises her a son and a nume-
rous posterity, and shews their character and
condition 7-12. Hagar gives a name to the
place, and returns to Sarai, 13, 14. The birth
of Ishmael, and the age of Abram, 15.

NOW Sarai Abram's wife ^a bare
him no children; and she had
an handmaid, ^b an Egyptian, whose
name was Hagar.

2 And Sarai said unto Abram,
Behold now, ^c the LORD hath re-
strained me from bearing: I pray
thee go in unto my maid: it may be
that I may ^{*} obtain children by her:
and Abram ^d hearkened to the
voice of Sarai.

3 And Sarai Abram's wife took
Hagar her maid the Egyptian, after
Abram ^e had dwelt ten years in the
land of Canaan, and gave her to
her husband Abram to be his ^f wife.

4 And he went in unto Hagar, and
she conceived: and when she saw
that she had conceived, ^g her mis-
tress was despised in her eyes.

5 And Sarai said unto Abram,
My wrong ^h be upon thee; I have
given my maid into thy bosom; and
when she saw that she had con-
ceived, I was despised in her eyes:
ⁱ the LORD judge between me and
thee.

6 But ^j Abram said unto Sarai,
Behold, thy maid ^k is ^l in thy hand;
do to her ^m as it pleaseth thee. And
when Sarai ⁿ dealt hardly with her,
she ^o fled from her face.

7 ^p And the angel of the LORD
found her by a fountain of water

in the wilderness, by ^q the fountain
in the way to Shur.

8 And he said, Hagar, ^r Sarai's
maid, ^s whence camest thou? and
whither wilt thou go? and she said,
I flee from the face of my mistress
Sarai.

9 And the angel of the LORD said
unto her, Return to thy mistress,
and ^t submit thyself under her
hands.

10 And the angel of the LORD
said unto her, ^u I will multiply thy
seed exceedingly, that ^v it shall not
be numbered for multitude.

11 And the angel of the LORD
said unto her. Behold, thou ^w art with
child, and shalt bear a son, and
^x shalt call his name ^y Ishmael; be-
cause the LORD ^z hath heard thy
affliction.

12 And he will be ^a a wild man;
his hand ^b will be against every man,
and every man's hand against him:
and ^c he shall dwell in the presence
of all his brethren.

13 And she ^d called the name of
the LORD that spake unto her,
Thou God seest me: for she said,
Have I also here looked after him
that seeth me?

14 Wherefore the well was called
^e Beer-lahai-roi; behold, ^f it is be-
tween ^g Kadesh and Bered.

15 And ^h Hagar bare Abram a
son: and Abram called his son's
name, which Hagar bare, Ishmael.

16 And Abram ⁱ was fourscore and
six years old, when Hagar bare Ish-
mael to Abram.

CHAP. XVII.

The Lord again ratifies the covenant with
Abram; names him Abraham, and Sarai
Sarah, and institutes circumcision, 1-15.
Promises him a son by Sarah; accepts his
prayer for Ishmael; and fixes the time for the
birth of Isaac, 16-22. Abrama circumcises
himself and the males of his family, 23-27.

AND when Abram was ninety
years old and nine, the LORD
^a appeared to Abram, and said unto
him, I ^b am the ^c Almighty God:
^d walk before me, and be thou
^e perfect.

2 And ^f I will make my cove-
nant between me and thee, and will
^g multiply thee exceedingly.

3 And Abram ^h fell on his face:
and God talked with him, saying,

4 As for me, behold my covenant
ⁱ is with thee, and thou shalt be ^j a
father of ^k many nations.

5 Neither shall thy name any
more be called Abram; but ^l thy
name shall be ^m Abraham, for a
father of many nations have I made
thee.

6 And I will make thee exceed-
ing fruitful, and I will make ⁿ nations
of thee; and ^o kings shall come out
of thee.

7 And I will establish my cove-
nant between me and thee, and thy
seed after thee, in their generations,
for an ^p everlasting covenant; to be

xxv. 12. Ex. xv.
22. 1 Sam. xv. 7.

Eph. vi. 5-8.
n iii. 9. iv. 10. Ec-
x. 4.

Eph. v. 21. Tit.
ii. 9. 1 Pet. ii.
18-25. v. 5, 6.

xviii. 1. 22, 23.
xxii. 15 - 18.
xxxii. 24 - 30.

xlviii. 15, 16.
Ex. iii. 2 - 6.
Josh. v. 13-16.

vi. 2. Judg. ii.
1-3. vi. 11-14.
16. 21-24. xiii.

16-22. Is. lxiii.
9. Hos. xii. 3-5.
Zech. ii. 8, 9.

Mal. iii. 1. John
i. 18. Acts viii.
30-38. 1 Tim.

vi. 16.
q xvi. 20. xxi. 13.
xxv. 12-18. Pa-
lxxxiii. 6.

r xvi. 19. xxix.
32-35. Is. vii.
14. Matt. i. 21
-23.

s God shall hear.
Ex. ii. 23, 24.
iii. 7.

t xxi. 20. Job xi.
12. xxxix. 5-8.
u xxv. 18.

x xxii. 14. xxviii.
17. 19. xxxii. 30.
Ex. xxxiii. 18-

23. xxxiv. 5-7.
Ps. cxxxix. 1-
12. Prov. xv. 3.

† The well of him
that liveth and
seeth me. xxi. 31.
xxiv. 62. xxv.

11.
y Num. xiii. 25.
z Gal. iv. 22.
B. C. 1910.

a xii. 1.
b xviii. 14. xxviii.
3. xxxv. 11. Ex.

vi. 3. Num. xi.
23. Job xi. 7.
Dan. iv. 35.

Eph. iii. 20.
Phil. ii. 12, 13.
iv. 13.

c v. 24. vi. 9.
Or, upright, or,
sincere. Deut.

xviii. 13. Job i.
1. Matt. v. 48.
d ix. 9. xv. 13.

e xii. 2. xiii. 16.
f Ex. iii. 6. Lev.
ix. 23. 24. Josh.

v. 14. Judg. xiii.
20. Ez. i. 28.
iii. 23. ix. 8.

Dan. viii. 17.
Matt. xvii. 6.
Rev. i. 17.

g xvi. 10. xxv. 1
-18. xxxvi.
Rom. iv. 11-

18. Gal. iii. 29.
† Heb. multitude
of nations.

h xxviii. 24. 2 Sam.
xii. 25. Is. lxix.
2-4. Jer. xx. 3.

xxiii. 6. Matt. i.
21-23.
† Father of a great

multitude. Heb.
ix. 7.
i xxxv. 11.

k Ez. iv. 20.
Matt. i.
l Ex. vi. 4. Ps. cv.
8-11. Mic. vi.
20. Luke i. 34.
63. 72-75.

in xxvi. 24. xxviii. 13. Ex. iii. 6. 15. Lev. xxvi. 12. Matt. xxii. 32. Heb. xi. 16.

n Ex. xix. 5, 6. Rom. ix. 8. Gal. iii. 15-17.

§ Heb. of thy so-journings. xxiii. 4. xxviii. 4.

o xviii. 4. Ex. xxi. 6. xxi. 16. 17. xl. 15. Lev. xvi. 34. Num. xxv. 13. 2 Sam. xxiii. 5. Ps. ciii. 17. Is. xl. 28. xlv. 17. 2 Pet. i. 11.

p Ex. vi. 7. Lev. xxvi. 12. Deut. xiv. 2. xxvi. 18. xxix. 13.

q Ps. xxv. 10. ciii. 18. L. lvi. 4. 5. Deut. x. 16. xxix. 6. Jer. iv. 4. Rom. ii. 28, 29. iii. 1. Phil. iii. 3. Col. ii. 11.

* Heb. a son of eight days. xxi. 4. Lev. xii. 3. Luke i. 59. ii. 21. John vii. 22. 23. Acts vii. 8. s. xiv. 14. Ex. xii. 44.

t Ex. iv. 24-26. xii. 15. 19. xxx. 35. 38. Lev. vii. 20. 21. 25. 27. xviii. 29. xix. 8. Num. xv. 30, 31. Ps. lv. 20. Is. xlv. 5. xxxiii. 8. Jer. xi. 10.

† Princess. x i. 28. xxiv. 60. y xviii. 10.

‡ Heb. become nations. xxxv. 11. Gal. iv. 27-31. 1 Pet. iii. 6.

z xviii. 12. xxi. 6. Rom. iv. 19, 20.

a Jer. xxxii. 39. Acts ii. 39.

b xviii. 10 - 14. xxi. 2, 3. Rom. ix. 6-8. Gal. iv. 28-31.

d xxi. 2-3.

e xvi. 10-12. xxi. 12-13.

f 3. xxxv. 9-15. Num. xii. 6-8. John x. 30. xiv. 9, 10.

in a God unto thee, and ⁿ to thy seed after thee.

8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land [§] wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Canaan, for an ^o everlasting possession; and I will be ^p their God.

9 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, Thou shalt ^q keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee, in their generations.

10 This is my covenant which ye shall keep between me and you, and thy seed after thee; ^r every man-child among you shall be circumcised.

11 And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your fore-skin, and it shall be a token of the covenant betwixt me and you.

12 And he that is ^{*} eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every man-child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which *is* not of thy seed.

13 He that ^s is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.

14 And the uncircumcised man-child, whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul shall be ^t cut off from his people; he hath ^u broken my covenant.

15 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but [†] Sarah *shall* her name be.

16 And ^{*} I will bless her, and ^y give thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and she shall [‡] be a mother of nations; kings of people shall be of her.

17 Then Abraham fell upon his face, ^z and laughed, and said in his heart, Shall *a child* be born unto him that is an hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear?

18 And Abraham said unto God, ^a O that Ishmael might live before thee!

19 And God said, ^b Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him.

20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: Behold, ^c I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly: twelve princes shall he beget, and I will make him a great nation.

21 But ^d my covenant will I establish with Isaac, whom Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year.

22 And He left off ^e talking with him, and God went up from Abraham.

23 ¶ And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house; and ^f circumcised the flesh of their fore-skin, in the self-same day, as God had said unto him.

24 And ^g Abraham *was* ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his fore-skin.

25 And Ishmael his son *was* thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his fore-skin.

26 ^h In the self-same day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his son.

27 And all the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were ⁱ circumcised with him.

CHAP XVIII.

The Lord again appears to Abraham who entertains angels, 1-8. A son promised to Sarah, and her misconduct rebuked, 9-15. The Lord discovers to Abraham his intention of destroying Sodom, &c. who earnestly intercedes for the inhabitants, 16-22.

AND the LORD ^a appeared unto him in the plains of ^b Mamre: and he sat in the tent-door in the heat of the day.

2 And he lifted up his eyes and looked, and lo, three men stood by him: and when he saw *them*, he ran to meet them from the tent-door, and ^c bowed himself toward the ground,

3 And said, My LORD, if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant.

4 Let a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and ^d wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree.

5 And ^e I will fetch a morsel of bread, and ^{*} comfort ye your hearts: after that you shall pass on; for therefore [†] are ye come to your servant. And they said, So do as thou hast said.

6 And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarah, and said, [‡] Make ready quickly [§] three measures of fine meal, knead *it*, and make cakes upon the hearth.

7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetched a calf tender and good, [§] and gave *it* unto a young man; and he hasted to dress it.

8 And he took butter and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set *it* before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did ^h eat.

9 And they said unto him, Where *is* Sarah thy wife? And he said, Behold, ⁱ in the tent.

10 And He said, ^k I will certainly return unto thee ^l according to the time of life: and lo, ^m Sarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah

f xxxiv. 24. Josh. v. 2-9. Jer. ix. 25, 26. Acts xv. 2. 3. xvi. 3. Rom. ii. 25-29. 1 Cor. vii. 18, 19. Gal. v. 6. vi. 15. Eph. ii. 12. Col. ii. 13. g Rom. iv. 10-12.

h xii. 4. Ps. cxix. 60.

i xviii. 19.

a xvi. 10, 11. xvii. 1-3. 22.

b xiii. 18. xiv. 13.

c xix. 1. xxiii. 7. xxxiii. 3-7. xlv. 14. Ruth ii. 10. 2 Kings ii. 15.

d xix. 2. xxiv. 32. xliii. 24. 1 Sam. xv. 41. Luke vii. 44. John xiii. 5-15. 1 Tim. v. 10.

e Judg. vi. 18. xiii. 15.

* Heb. stay. Judg. xix. 5.

† Heb. you have passed. xix. 8.

‡ Heb. hasten. f Is. xxxii. 8. Rom. xii. 13. Gal. v. 13. Heb. xiii. 2. 1 Pet. iv. 9.

g xix. 8.

h Luke xxiv. 43.

i xxiv. 67. xxxi. 33.

k 14.

l xxi. 2. 2 Kings iv. 16, 17.

m xvii. 19. 21. Rom. ix. 9.

heard *it* in the tent-door, which *was* behind him.

11 Now Abraham and Sarah *were* ⁿ old, and well stricken in age: and it ceased to be with Sarah after ^c the manner of women.

12 Therefore Sarah ^r laughed within herself, saying, After I am waxed old, shall I have pleasure, my ^q lord being old also?

13 And the LORD said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, which am old?

14 ^r Is any thing too hard for the LORD? At the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son.

15 Then Sarah ^s denied, saying, I laughed not: for she was afraid. And he said, ^t Nay, but thou didst laugh.

16 And the men rose up from thence, and looked towards Sodom: and Abraham went with them ^u to bring them on the way.

17 And the LORD said, ^x Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which I do:

18 Seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and ^y all the nations of the earth shall be blessed in him?

19 For ^z I know him, that he will ^a command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the LORD, to do justice and judgment: that the LORD may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him.

20 And the LORD said, Because ^b the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their ^c sin is very grievous;

21 I will ^d go down now, and ^e see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, ^f I will know.

22 And the men turned their faces from thence, and ^g went toward Sodom: but Abraham ^h stood yet before the LORD.

23 ⁱ And Abraham ^j drew near, and said, ^k Wilt thou also destroy the righteous with the wicked?

24 ^l Peradventure there be fifty righteous within the city: wilt thou also destroy and not ^m spare the place for the fifty righteous that *are* therein?

25 That ⁿ be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked: and that ^o the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: ^p Shall not the judge of all the earth do right?

26 And the LORD said, ^q If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes.

27 And Abraham answered and said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the LORD, which *am* but ^r dust and ashes.

28 Peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for *lack* of five? and He said, If I find there forty and five, I will not destroy *it*.

29 And he spake unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said I will not do *it* for forty's sake.

30 And he said ^s unto him, ^t O let not the LORD be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall thirty be found there. And He said, I will not do *it*, if I find thirty there.

31 And he said, ^u Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the LORD: Peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And He said, I will not destroy *it* for twenty's sake.

32 And he said, ^x Oh, let not the LORD be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: Peradventure ten shall be found there. And ^y He said, I will not destroy *it* for ten's sake.

33 And the LORD went his way, as soon as he had left communing with Abraham: and Abraham returned unto his place.

CHAP. XIX.

Lot entertains two angels, 1-3. The Sodomites behaving most basely, and resenting Lot's gentle reproof, are smitten with blindness, 4-11. Lot warned, and in vain warning his sons-in-law, escapes from Sodom and hastens to Zoar, 12-23. Sodom and Gomorrah, &c. destroyed, and Lot's wife looking back struck dead, 24-26. Abraham beholds the destruction of Sodom, &c. 27-29. Lot, retiring from Zoar, is betrayed into drunkenness and incest; and the birth of Moab and Ammon, 30-38.

AND there came ^a two angels to Sodom at even; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom: and Lot seeing *them*, ^b rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground;

2 And he said, Behold now, my lords, turn in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet, and ye shall arise up early, and go on your ways. And they said, ^c Nay, but we will abide in the street all night.

3 And he ^d pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house: and he made them ^e a feast, and did bake ^f unleavened bread, and they did eat.

4 ^g But before they ^h lay down, the men of the city, *even* the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both old and young, ⁱ all the people from every quarter.

5 And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, ^j Where *are* the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them.

^r ii. 7. iii. 19. Job iv. 19. xlii. 6. Ps. viii. 4. cxliv. 3. Ec. xii. 7. Is. lxi. 8. 1 Cor. xv. 47, 48. 2 Cor. v. 1.

^s Judg. vi. 39. Job xl. 4, 5. Is. vi. 5.

^t Luke xi. 8. xviii. 1. Eph. vi. 19. Heb. iv. 16.

^u Is. lxiii. 6, 7. Jam. v. 16.

^x Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7. Ps. lxxvi. 6. Mic. vii. 18.

^a xviii. 1, 2. 22.

^b xviii. 2-5. Job xxxi. 31.

^c Judg. xix. 18-21. Luke xxiv. 28, 29. Acts xvi. 15.

^d Luke xiv. 23.

^e xviii. 6-8. Heb. xiii. 2.

^f Ex. xii. 15. 39. 1 Cor. v. 8.

^g Prov. iv. 16. vi. 18.

^h xiii. 13. xviii. 20. Ex. xvi. 2.

ⁱ Lev. xviii. 22. xx. 13. Judg. xix. 22. Is. i. 9.

^j iii. 9. Ez. xvi. 49. Matt. xi. 23, 24. Rom. i. 26, 27. 1 Cor. vi. 9. Jude 7.

ⁿ Rom. iv. 18-21.

^o xvi. 35.

^p xvii. 17. Luke i. 18-20. 34, 35. Heb. xi. 11, 12.

^q 1 Pet. iii. 6.

^r Num. xi. 21. Jer. xxiii. 17. Zech. viii. 6. Matt. iii. 4. xix. 29. Luke i. 37.

^s iv. 9.

^t Mark ii. 8. John ii. 25. Rom. iii. 19.

^u Rom. xv. 24. 3 John 9.

^x Ps. xlv. 14. Am. iii. 7. John xv. 15.

^y vii. 3. xlii. 18. Ps. lxxvii. 17. Acts iii. 25. Gal. iii. 8. Eph. i. 3.

^z Ps. l. 6. 2 Tim. ii. 19.

^a Deut. iv. 9, 10. vi. 9, 7. xxi. 46. Jos. xiv. 15. 1 Sam. ii. 30. 31. Ps. lxxviii. 5-8.

^b Prov. vi. 29, 31. xxi. 6. Eph. vi. 4. 2 Tim. i. 5. iii. 15.

^c iv. 19. xix. 13. Jam. v. 4.

^d Job. 13.

^e vi. 5. Ez. iii. 8. xxxiii. 5. Mic. i. 3.

^f Jer. xvii. 10. Heb. iv. 14.

^g Deut. viii. 2. xiii. 3. Luke xvi. 15.

^h xix. 1.

ⁱ Ps. cxi. 21. Jer. xv. 1. Ez. xiii. 20.

^j Heb. x. 22.

^k Num. xvi. 22. 2 Sam. xxi. 17. Ps. xi. 4-7.

^l Rom. iii. 5, 6.

^m Jer. v. 1.

ⁿ Ex. xii. 12.

^o 1 Sam. xv. 11. Acts xviii. 24.

^p Jer. xii. 1.

^q Job viii. 20. Is. iii. 10, 11.

^r Job viii. 3. xxi. 17. Ps. lxxv. 11. cxiv. 2.

^s Rom. iii. 6. John v. 22, 27.

^t Is. xix. 24. lxi. 8. Ez. xlii. 30. Matt. xxiv. 22.

6 And Lot went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him,

k 1 Sam. xxx. 23. 7 And said, I pray you, ^k brethren, do not so wickedly.

l xlii. 37. Judg. 23. 24. Mark ix. 6. Rom. iii. 8. 8 Behold now, ^l I have two daughters which have not known man; let me I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as *is* good in your eyes! only unto these men do nothing: for ^m therefore came they under the shadow of my roof.

n Prov. ix. 7, 8. Jer. iii. 3. viii. 12. Matt. vii. 6. 9 And they said, ⁿ Stand back. And they said *again*, This one *fel-*

o Ex. ii. 14. 2 Pet. ii. 7, 8. 10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to them, and shut to the door. 11 And they smote the men that *were* at the door of the house with ^p blindness, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the door.

q vii. 1. Num. xvi. 26. Josh. vi. 22. Jer. xxxii. 39. 12 ¶ And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? son in law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, bring *them* out of this place.

r xviii. 20. 13 For we will destroy this place, because the ^r cry of them is waxen great before the face of the LORD, and ^s the LORD hath sent us to destroy it.

s 1 Chr. xxi. 15. Is. xxxvii. 36. Ezek. ix. 5, 6. Matt. xiii. 41, 42, 49, 50. 14 And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons in law, which married his daughters, and said, ^t Up, get ye out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city: but he seemed

u Ex. ix. 21. 2 Chr. xxx. 10. xxxvi. 16. Luke xvii. 28—30. 1 Thes. v. 3. 15 And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, ^x Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters which ^y are here; lest thou be consumed in the ^z iniquity of the city.

x Num. xvi. 21. 45. 16 And while he ^y lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; the LORD being ^z merciful unto him: and they ^a brought him forth, and set him without the city.

a Josh. vi. 22. Ps. xxxiv. 22. 2 Pet. ii. 9. 17 And it came to pass when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, ^b Escape for thy life: look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed.

b 1 Kings xix. 3. Matt. iii. 7. xxiv. 16—18. Heb. ii. 3. 18 And Lot said unto them, ^c Oh not so my Lord.

c 2 Kings v. 11, 12. John xiii. 6—8. Acts x. 14. 19 Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life: and I cannot escape to the

mountain, ^d lest some evil take me, and I die.

20 Behold, now, this city *is* near to flee unto, and it *is* a little one: Oh let me escape thither, (*is* it not a little one?) and my soul shall live.

21 And he said unto him, See, ^e I have accepted ^f thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast spoken.

22 Haste thee, escape thither: for I ^f cannot do any thing till thou become thither. Therefore the name of the city was ^g called ^h Zoar.

23 The sun was ⁱ risen upon the earth when Lot entered into Zoar.

24 Then ^j the LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven.

25 And he overthrew those cities, and ^k all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.

26 But his wife ^k looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt.

27 ¶ And Abraham gat up early in the morning, ^l to the place where he stood before the LORD.

28 And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and lo, ^m the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace.

29 And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that ⁿ God remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.

30 ¶ And ^o Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for ^p he feared to dwell in Zoar, and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters.

31 And the first-born said unto the younger, Our father *is* old, and *there is* not a man in the earth ^q to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth.

32 Come, let us make our father ^r drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve ^s seed of our father.

33 And they made their father ^t drink wine that night: and the first-born went in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the first-born said unto the younger, Behold, ^u I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

35 And they made their father drink wine ^x that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with

xii. 12, 13. 1 Sam. xxvii. 1. Ps. lxxvii. 7—11. cxvi. 11. Am. iii. 6. Matt. viii. 25, 26. Rom. viii. 31.

Ps. cii. 17. cxlv. 19. Heb. thy face.

xxxii. 26—28. Ex. xxxii. 16. Deut. ix. 14. Mark vi. 5. 2 Tim. ii. 13. Tit. i. 2.

Ps. xli. 10. xiv. 2. Little. 20.

Heb. gone forth. Deut. xxix. 23.

Job xviii. 15. Ps. xi. 6. Is. xlii. 19. Jer. xlix. 18.

l. 40. Lam. iv. 6. Ez. xvi. 49, 50. Hos. xi. 8.

Am. iv. 11. Zeph. ii. 9. Luke xvii. 28, 29. 2 Pet. ii. 6.

Jude 7. xlii. 10. xiv. 3.

k 17. Num. xvi. 38. Prov. xiv. 14. Luke xvii. 31, 32. Heb. x. 38.

l xviii. 22.

m Rev. xiv. 10, 11. xviii. 18. xix. 3. xxi. 8.

n viii. 1. ii. 3. xviii. 23—33.

o 17—23.

p xlix. 4. Jam. i. 8.

q vi. 4. xvi. 2. 4. xxxviii. 8, 9. 14—30. Deut. xxv. 5.

r ix. 21.

s Lev. xviii. 6, 7. Mark xii. 19.

t Prov. xx. 15. xxiii. 29—35.

u Is. ii. 9. Jer. iii. 3. viii. 12.

x Ps. viii. 4. Ec. vii. 30. Luke xxi. 34. 1 Cor. x. 11, 12. 1 Pet. iv. 7.

him; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

y 8. Judg. i. 7.
1 Sam. xv. 33.

36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father.

z Num. xii. —
xvii. Deut. ii.
9. xii. 3. 2
Sam. viii. 2
Kings iii.

37 And the first-born bare a son, and called his name Moab: the same *is* the father of the ² Moabites unto this day.

a Deut. ii. 19.
Judg. xi. 1 Sam.
xi. 2 Sam. x.
Neh. xiii. 1—3.
23—28.

38 And the younger she also bare a son, and called his name Ben-ammi: the same *is* the father of the ² children of Ammon unto this day.

CHAP. XX.

Abraham sojourns in Gerar, and denies his wife: whom Abimelech takes, but is warned in a dream to restore, 1—7. Abimelech expostulates with Abraham, and restores Sarah with presents and a gentle reproof, 8—16. Abimelech and his family are healed in answer to Abraham's prayer, 17, 18.

a xviii. 1.
b xvi. 7. 14. Deut.
i. 12.
c xxix. 1. 6. 1
Sam. xv. 7.
d xii. 15. xvi. 7.

AND Abraham journeyed from ^a thence toward the south-country, and dwelled between ^b Kadesh and Shur, and sojourned in ^c Gerar.

2 And Abraham ^d said of Sarah his wife, She *is* my sister. And Abimelech king of Gerar sent, and took Sarah.

e xxviii. 12. xxxi.
24. xxviii. 5. 9.
xl. 8. xli. 1. Job
iv. 12. xxviii.
15.

3 But God came to Abimelech in ^e a dream by night, and said to him, Behold, thou *art* ^f but ^g a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken: for she *is* ^{*} a man's wife.

f 7. Ps. cv. 14.
Ez. xxxiii. 14.
Job. iii. 4.

4 But Abimelech had not come near her: and he said, LORD, ^g wilt thou slay also a righteous nation?

g xviii. 24—25.
2 Sam. iv. 11.

5 Said he not unto me, She *is* my sister? and she, even she herself, said, He *is* my brother: ^h in the ⁱ integrity of my heart, and innocency of my hands, have I done this.

h 1 Kings iii. 4.
2 Kings ix. 3.
1 Chr. xix. 17.
2 Cor. i. 12.
* Or, simplicity,
or sincerity.

6 And God said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for I also ^j withheld thee from ^k sinning against me: therefore suffered I thee not ^l to touch her.

i 12. xxi. 7. xxv.
5. Eccl. xxi. 24.
1 Sam. xiv. 25.
24.

7 Now therefore restore the man ^m his wife; for he *is* a ⁿ prophet, and he shall ^o pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore ^p her not, know thou that thou shalt ^q surely die, thou, and ^r all that *are* thine.

k xxix. 9. Ps. li.
4.
l in. 3. 1 Cor. vii.
1.
m Ex. vii. 1. Ps.
cx. 15.

8 Therefore Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were sore afraid.

n 1 Sam. vii. 5.
2 Sam. xiv. 17.
7. Judges xiii. 6.
2 Kings v. 11.
Job xli. 8. Jer.
xvi. 11. xv. 1.
xxvii. 18. Jam.
v. 14—16. 1
John v. 16.

9 ^r Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said unto him, ^s What hast thou done unto us? and what have I offended thee that thou hast brought on me, and on my kingdom ^t a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me that ^u ought not to be done.

o in. 17.
p Num. xvi. 32.
33.
q Job. x. xvi. 10.
Josh. vii. 25.

10 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing?

r Lev. xx. 10. Ex.
xxii. 22. 25. 2
Sam. xii. 10, 11.
Rom. ii. 14.
Heb. xiii. 4.
c xxiv. 7.

11 And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely ^v the fear of God *is* not in this place; and they will ^w slay me for my wife's sake.

x xii. 12. xli. 19.
Neh. v. 15. Job
i. 1. Ps. xxxvi.
1. Prov. xvi. 6.
Rom. iii. 18.
y Job. 12.
z vi. 29. xli. 13.
xxvi. 7.

12 And yet indeed *she is* ^x my sister; she *is* the daughter of my

father, but not the daughter of my mother: and she became my wife.

13 And it came to pass, when ^y God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This *is* thy kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; at every place whither we shall come, say of me, He *is* my brother.

y xii. 1. Heb. xi. 8.

14 And Abimelech ^z took sheep, and oxen, and men-servants, and women-servants, and gave ^z them unto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his wife.

z xii. 16.

15 And Abimelech said, Behold, ^a my land *is* before thee: dwell ^a where it pleaseth thee.

a xiii. 9.
* Heb. *as is good*
in thine eyes.

16 And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have given ^b thy brother a thousand ^c pieces of silver: ^c behold, he *is* to thee ^d a covering of the eyes, unto all that *are* with thee, and with all ^e other: ^e thus she was reproved.

b 5. Prov. xxvii.
5.
c xxxi. 11.
d xxiv. 65.

17 So Abraham ^f prayed unto God: and God healed Abimelech and his wife, and his maid-servants; and they bare ^f children.

e 1 Chr. xxi. 3—6.
Jon. i. 6.
f Job xlii. 9, 10.
Matt. vii. 7.

18 For the LORD had ^g fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Abimelech, because of Sarah, Abraham's wife.

g xii. 17.

CHAP. XXI.

Isaac is born and circumcised, and Abraham and Sarah rejoice, 1—7. Isaac is weaned; Ishmael mocks, and is sent away with Hagar; they are distressed, but delivered; and Ishmael prospers and marries an Egyptian, 8—21. Abraham covenants with Abimelech, and worships God at Beer-sheba, 22—34.

AND the LORD ^a visited Sarah as he had said; and the LORD did unto Sarah ^b as he had spoken.

a Ex. iv. 31. xx.
5. Ruth i. 6. 1
Sam. ii. 21. Luke
i. 68. xix. 44.

2 For Sarah ^c conceived, and bare Abraham a son in his old age, ^d at the set time of which God had spoken to him.

b Ps. xii. 6.
c Acts vii. 9. Gal.
iv. 22. Heb. xi.
11.
d xvii. 21. xviii.
10. 14.

3 And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, ^e Isaac.

e xvii. 19.

4 And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac, being eight days old, ^f as God had commanded him.

f xvii. 10—12.

5 And Abraham was ^g an hundred years old, when his son Isaac was born unto him.

g xvii. 1. 17. Rom.
iv. 19.

6 And Sarah said, ^h God hath made me to laugh, ⁱ so that all that hear ⁱ will laugh with me.

h Ps. cxxvi. 2. Jo.
liv. 1. Gal. iv.
27.
i Luke i. 14. 28.

7 And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should have given children suck? for I have born ^j him a son in his old age.

B. C. 1894.

8 And the child grew, and was weaned: and Abraham made a great feast the *same* day that Isaac was weaned.

9 ¶ And Sarah saw the son of Hagar, the ^k Egyptian, which she had born unto Abraham, ^l mocking.

k xvi. 1.
l 2 Chr. xxx. 10.
xxxvi. 16. Neh.
iv. 1—5. Ps. xli.
10. xlii. 13, 14.
Gal. iv. 29. Heb.
xi. 30.

10 Wherefore she said unto Abraham, ^m Cast out this bond-woman, and her son: for the son of this bond-woman shall not be heir with my son, ⁿ even with Isaac.

m Prov. xx. 11.
xxx. 10. John
viii. 35. Gal. iv.
26.

- 11 And the thing was very grievous in Abraham's sight, ^a because of his son.
- 12 And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight, because of the lad, and because of thy bond-woman; in all that Sarah hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice: for in ^o Isaac shall thy seed be called.
- 13 And also of the son of the bond-woman will I make ^r a nation, because he *is* thy seed.
- 14 ¶ And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and ^q took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave *it* unto Hagar, (putting *it* on her shoulder,) and the child, and sent her away; and she departed and ^r wandered in the wilderness of Beer-sheba.
- 15 And the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs.
- 16 And she went, and sat her down over against *him*, a good way off, as it were a bow-shot: for she said, ^s Let me not see the death of the child. And she sat over against *him*, and lifted up her voice and wept.
- 17 And God ^t heard the voice of the lad: and the Angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hagar? Fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he *is*.
- 18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand: for ^u I will make him a great nation.
- 19 And ^x God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water: and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.
- 20 And ^y God was with the lad, and he grew, and dwelt in the wilderness, and became ^z an archer.
- 21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Paran: and his mother took him ^a a wife out of the land of Egypt.
- 22 ¶ And it came to pass at that time, that ^b Abimelech and Phichol the chief captain of his host spake unto Abraham, saying, ^c God *is* with thee in all that thou doest.
- 23 Now therefore ^d swear unto me here by God, ^e that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my son's son; *but* according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.
- 24 And Abraham said, I will swear.
- 25 And Abraham ^e reproved Abimelech because of a well of water which Abimelech's servants had violently taken away.
- 26 And Abimelech said, ^f I wot not who hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I *of it* but to-day.
- 27 And Abraham ^g took sheep, and oxen, and gave them unto Abimelech: and both of them ^h made a covenant.
- 28 And Abraham set seven ewe-lambs of the flock by themselves.
- 29 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, ⁱ What mean these seven ewe-lambs which thou hast set by themselves?
- 30 And he said, For *these* seven ewe-lambs shalt thou take of my hand, ^k that they may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well.
- 31 Wherefore he ^l called that place [†] Beer-sheba: because there they swore both of them.
- 32 Thus they made ^m a ⁿ covenant at Beer-sheba: then Abimelech rose up and Phichol the chief captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Philistines.
- 33 And *Abraham* planted a [†] grove in Beer-sheba, and ⁿ called there on the name of the LORD, the ^o everlasting God.
- 34 And Abraham sojourned in the Philistines' land many days.

CHAP. XXII.

Abraham, tried by the command to sacrifice Isaac, shews his faith by obeying, 1—11. *Is* prevented from slaying his son, and offers a ram in his stead, 12, 13. A name is given to the place; and the covenant is renewed with Abraham, 14—19. Some account of Nahor's family, 20—24.

AND it came to pass after these things, that God did ^a tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham: and he said, ^{*} Behold, *here* I am.

2 And he said, Take now thy son, ^b thine only *son* Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of ^c Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt-offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.

3 And Abraham ^d rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son; and clave the wood for the burnt-offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him.

4 Then on the ^e third day Abraham lifted up his eyes and saw the place afar off.

5 And Abraham said unto his young men, ^g Abide ye here with the ass; and I and the lad will go yonder and worship, and ^h come again to you.

6 And Abraham took the wood of the burnt-offering, and ⁱ laid *it* upon Isaac his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a knife: and they went both of them together.

7 And Isaac spake unto Abraham his father, and said, My father: and he said, [†] Here *am* I, my son. And he said, Behold the fire and the wood: but where *is* the [†] lamb for a burnt-offering?

8 And Abraham said, My son, [†] God will provide himself a lamb for a burnt-offering: so they went both of them together.

h xxvi. 31.

i xxxiii. 8.

k xxxi. 44. 52.

l xxi. 33.

† The well of the oath. 14. Josh. xv. 28.

m 1 Sam. xviii. 2.

† Or, tree.

n iv. 26. xii. 8.

o Deut. xxiii. 27. Ps. xc. 2. Is. xl. 28. vii. 15. Rom. xvi. 26. 1 Tim. i. 17.

a Ex. xv. 25, 26. xvi. 4. Deut. viii. 2. xiii. 3. Judg. ii. 22. 2 Chr. xxxii. 31. Prov. xvii. 3. 1 Cor. x. 13. Heb. xi. 17. Jam. i. 12.

* Heb. behold me. b xxi. 12. John iii. 16. Rom. v. 8. viii. 32. 1 John iv. 9, 10.

c 2 Chr. iii. 1. d Ps. cxix. 60. Ec. ix. 10. Is. xxvi. 3, 4. Mark x. 28—32. Luke xiv. 26.

e Ex. xix. 11, 15. 1 Cor. xv. 4.

g Heb. xii. 1.

h Heb. xi. 19.

i Is. liii. 6. John xix. 17. 1 Pet. ii. 24.

† Heb. Behold me.

† Or, kid.

2 xiii. 18. Nam.
xiii. 22. Josh.
xiv. 15. Judg.
i. 10.

b l. 10. Num.
xx. 29. Dem.
xxxiv. 9. 1 Sato.
xxviii. 3. Jen.
xxii. 10. 18. Ez.
xvii. 14. 17.
Act. viii. 3.

c xvi. 3. xlvii. 6.
Lev. xvi. 23.
1 Chr. xvi. 15.
Ps. xlviii. 12.
Heb. xi. 9. 12.
d iii. 19. Job xvi.
23. Ec. vii. 7.
Acts vii. 5.

• Heb. 4. prince of
Gen. xiv. 22.
e. xiv. 2. xiv. 11
xv. 35.

f xviii. 2. xii. 1.

s • Heb. *full money*
l
a

T. H. H. 1951

Ruth iv. 4.

1. XIV. 23. 27.
 2. XIV. 23. 27.
 3. XIV. 23. 27.
 4. XIV. 23. 27.
 5. XIV. 23. 27.

10. S. 1102
11. S. 1103

1
 2
 3
 4
 5
 6
 7
 8
 9
 10
 11
 12
 13
 14
 15
 16
 17
 18
 19
 20
 21
 22
 23
 24
 25
 26
 27
 28
 29
 30
 31
 32
 33
 34
 35
 36
 37
 38
 39
 40
 41
 42
 43
 44
 45
 46
 47
 48
 49
 50
 51
 52
 53
 54
 55
 56
 57
 58
 59
 60
 61
 62
 63
 64
 65
 66
 67
 68
 69
 70
 71
 72
 73
 74
 75
 76
 77
 78
 79
 80
 81
 82
 83
 84
 85
 86
 87
 88
 89
 90
 91
 92
 93
 94
 95
 96
 97
 98
 99
 100
 101
 102
 103
 104
 105
 106
 107
 108
 109
 110
 111
 112
 113
 114
 115
 116
 117
 118
 119
 120
 121
 122
 123
 124
 125
 126
 127
 128
 129
 130
 131
 132
 133
 134
 135
 136
 137
 138
 139
 140
 141
 142
 143
 144
 145
 146
 147
 148
 149
 150
 151
 152
 153
 154
 155
 156
 157
 158
 159
 160
 161
 162
 163
 164
 165
 166
 167
 168
 169
 170
 171
 172
 173
 174
 175
 176
 177
 178
 179
 180
 181
 182
 183
 184
 185
 186
 187
 188
 189
 190
 191
 192
 193
 194
 195
 196
 197
 198
 199
 200
 201
 202
 203
 204
 205
 206
 207
 208
 209
 210
 211
 212
 213
 214
 215
 216
 217
 218
 219
 220
 221
 222
 223
 224
 225
 226
 227
 228
 229
 230
 231
 232
 233
 234
 235
 236
 237
 238
 239
 240
 241
 242
 243
 244
 245
 246
 247
 248
 249
 250
 251
 252
 253
 254
 255
 256
 257
 258
 259
 260
 261
 262
 263
 264
 265
 266
 267
 268
 269
 270
 271
 272
 273
 274
 275
 276
 277
 278
 279
 280
 281
 282
 283
 284
 285
 286
 287
 288
 289
 290
 291
 292
 293
 294
 295
 296
 297
 298
 299
 300
 301
 302
 303
 304
 305
 306
 307
 308
 309
 310
 311
 312
 313
 314
 315
 316
 317
 318
 319
 320
 321
 322
 323
 324
 325
 326
 327
 328
 329
 330
 331
 332
 333
 334
 335
 336
 337
 338
 339
 340
 341
 342
 343
 344
 345
 346
 347
 348
 349
 350
 351
 352
 353
 354
 355
 356
 357
 358
 359
 360
 361
 362
 363
 364
 365
 366
 367
 368
 369
 370
 371
 372
 373
 374
 375
 376
 377
 378
 379
 380
 381
 382
 383
 384
 385
 386
 387
 388
 389
 390
 391
 392
 393
 394
 395
 396
 397
 398
 399
 400
 401
 402
 403
 404
 405
 406
 407
 408
 409
 410
 411
 412
 413
 414
 415
 416
 417
 418
 419
 420
 421
 422
 423
 424
 425
 426
 427
 428
 429
 430
 431
 432
 433
 434
 435
 436
 437
 438
 439
 440
 441
 442
 443
 444
 445
 446
 447
 448
 449
 450
 451
 452
 453
 454
 455
 456
 457
 458
 459
 460
 461
 462
 463
 464
 465
 466
 467
 468
 469
 470
 471
 472
 473
 474
 475
 476
 477
 478
 479
 480
 481
 482
 483
 484
 485
 486
 487
 488
 489
 490
 491
 492
 493
 494
 495
 496
 497
 498
 499
 500
 501
 502
 503
 504
 505
 506
 507
 508
 509
 510
 511
 512
 513
 514
 515
 516
 517
 518
 519
 520
 521
 522
 523
 524
 525

1. xxv. 9. phx. 12
 2. 1. 15. Act

AND Sarah was an hundred and seven and twenty years old:

the trees that *were* in the field, that *were* in all the borders round about, were ^m made sure,

^m Ruth iv. 7-10.
^{Jer.} xxxii. 7-12.

18 Unto Abraham, for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city.

19 ¶ And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah, before Mamre: the same is Hebron in the land of Canaan.

ⁿ xxi. 9. 10.
^{xxxv.} 27-30.
^{xlvii.} 30. xlix.
29-31. i. 13. 25.

20 And the field, and the cave that is therein, were made sure unto Abraham, for a possession of a burying-place, by the sons of Heth.

CHAP. XXIV.

Abraham commissions a servant to go and take a wife for Isaac, 1-9. The servant arrives at the city of Nahor; his prayer is answered, and he is entertained by Laban, 10-33. He proposes a marriage betwixt Isaac and Rebekah, which is acceded to, 34-58. Rebekah goes with him and is married to Isaac, 59-67.

^a xviii. 11. xxi. 5.
^{xxv.} 20.

^{* Heb. gone into days.}

^b xii. 2. Ps. cxvii. 3. Prov. x. 22.

^c xv. 2.

^d 10. xxxix. 4-6. 9. 9.

^e xlvii. 29.

^f xiv. 22. xxi. 23. xxxvi. 31. xxi. 51. Ex. xx. 7. xxi. 11. Deut. vi. 13. x. 20. Josh. ii. 12. 1 Sam. xx. 17. Jer. iv. 2. xii. 16.

^g vi. 2. 4. xxvi. 34. 35. xxvii. 46. xxviii. 8. Ex. xxxiv. 16. Deut. vii. 3. 4.

^h xxviii. 2.

ⁱ Ec. v. 2.

AND Abraham was ^a old and ^{*} well stricken in age; and the LORD had ^b blessed Abraham in all things.

2 And Abraham said unto his ^c eldest servant of his house, that ^d ruled over all that he had, ^e Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh:

3 And I will make thee ^f swear by the LORD, the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that thou shalt not take a wife unto my son of the ^g daughters of the Canaanites amongst whom I dwell.

4 But thou shalt go unto my country, and ^h to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son Isaac.

5 And the servant said unto him, ⁱ Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest?

6 And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou, that thou bring not my son thither again.

7 The LORD God of heaven, which ^k took me from my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that swear unto me, saying,

Unto thy seed will I give this land; he shall send his ^m angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence.

8 And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee, then shalt thou be ⁿ clear from this my oath: only bring not my son thither again.

9 And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and sware to him concerning that matter.

10 ¶ And the servant took ten camels, of the camels of his master, and departed, (^{*} for all the goods of his master *were* in his hand:) and he arose, and went to Mesopotamia, unto the ^o city of Nahor.

11 And he made his camels to kneel down without the city, by a

well of water, at the time of the evening, *even* the time that [†] women go out to draw *water*.

12 And he said, ^p O LORD God of my master Abraham, ^q I pray thee send me good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Abraham.

13 Behold, I stand *here* by the well of water, and the ^r daughters of the men of the city come out to draw *water*:

14 And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also; *let the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac*; and ^s thereby shall I know that thou hast shewed kindness unto my master.

15 ¶ And it came to pass ^t before he had done speaking, that behold, Rebekah came out, who was born to ^u Bethuel, son of Milcah, the wife of Nahor Abraham's brother, with her ^v pitcher upon her shoulder.

16 And the damsel *was* very [†] fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her: and she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher and came up.

17 And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Let me (I pray thee) drink a little water of thy pitcher.

18 And she said, ^y Drink, my Lord: and she hasted, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink.

19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said I will draw *water* for thy camels also, until they have done drinking.

20 And she hasted, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw *water*, and drew for all his camels.

21 And the man ^z wondering at her held his peace, to wit whether the LORD had made his journey prosperous, or not.

22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden ^{*} ear-ring, of half a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands, of ten *shekels* weight of gold;

23 And said, Whose daughter *art* thou? tell me, I pray thee: is there room *in* thy father's house for us to lodge in?

24 And she said unto him, I *am* the daughter of Bethuel, the son of Milcah, which she bare unto Nahor.

25 She said moreover unto him, We have both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in.

26 And the man ^a bowed down his head, and worshipped the LORD.

27 And he said, ^b Blessed *be* the LORD God of my master Abraham, who hath not left destitute my master ^c of his mercy and his

[†] Heb. women which draw water go forth. Ex. ii. 16. 1 Sam. ix. 11.

^p 27. xxxii. 9.

^q 2 Kings ii. 14.

^r Neh. i. 11. ii. 4.

^s Ps. xxxvii. 5.

^t Prov. iii. 6.

^u Phil. iv. 6.

^v 1 Thes. iii. 10, 11.

^w xxix. 9.

^x Ex. iv. 2-9.

^y Judg. vi. 17. 37.

^z vii. 13-15.

^a 1 Sam. vi. 7-9.

^b x. 2-10. xiv. 10.

^c 2 Sam. v. 24.

^d 2 Kings xx. 8-11. Is. vii. 11.

^e Ps. xxxvii. 16.

^f exlv. 18. Is. lxxv. 24. Dan. ix. 21-23.

^g xxii. 23.

^h Ruth ii. 2. 17.

ⁱ Prov. xxxi. 27.

^j Heb. good of countenance.

^k xxvi. 7.

^l 1 Pet. iii. 8. iv. 9.

^m Luke ii. 19. 51.

ⁿ Or, jewel for the forehead. Ex. xxxii. 2, 3. Esth. v. 1. Is. iii. 19-21. Jer. ii. 32.

^o 1 Tim. ii. 9, 10.

^p 1 Pet. iii. 3.

^q Ex. iv. 31.

^r Ps. xcv. 6.

^s Ex. xviii. 10.

^t Ruth iv. 14. 1 Sam. xxv. 32, 39.

^u 2 Sam. xviii. 28.

^v Luke i. 68.

^w xxxii. 10. Ps. xcviii. 3. Mic. vii. 20. John i. 17.

^x Ex. iv. 31.

^y Ps. xcv. 6.

^z Ex. xviii. 10.

^a Ruth iv. 14. 1 Sam. xxv. 32, 39.

^b 2 Sam. xviii. 28.

^c Luke i. 68.

^d xxxii. 10. Ps. xcviii. 3. Mic. vii. 20. John i. 17.

^e Ex. iv. 31.

^f Ps. xcv. 6.

^g Ex. xviii. 10.

^h Ruth iv. 14. 1 Sam. xxv. 32, 39.

ⁱ 2 Sam. xviii. 28.

^j Luke i. 68.

^k xxxii. 10. Ps. xcviii. 3. Mic. vii. 20. John i. 17.

^{*} Or, and.

^o xi. 31. xxi. 4.

truth : I *being* in the way the LORD led me to the house of my master's d xiii. 8. Ex. ii. 11. d brethren.

28 And the damsel ran, and told *them* of her mother's house of these things.

29 ¶ And Rebekah had a brother, and his name *was* Laban : and Laban ran out unto the man, unto the well.

30 And it came to pass when he saw the ear-ring, and bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto me ; that he came unto the man, and behold, he stood by the camels at the well.

31 And he said, Come in, f thou blessed of the LORD : wherefore standest thou without ? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels.

32 And the man came into the house : and he ungirded his camels, and gave straw and provender for the camels, and water to g wash his feet, and the men's feet that were with him.

33 And there was set *meat* before him to eat : but he said, h I will not eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on.

34 And he said, I *am* Abraham's servant.

35 And the LORD hath i blessed my master greatly, and he is become great : and he hath given him j flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and men-servants, and maid-servants, and camels, and asses.

36 And Sarah my master's wife bare a son to my master k when she was old : and unto him hath he given l all that he hath.

37 And my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I dwell.

38 But thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son.

39 And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me.

40 And he said unto me, The LORD, m before whom I walk, n will send his angel with thee, and prosper thy way : and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house.

41 Then shalt thou be clear from *this* my oath, when thou comest to my kindred ; and if they give not thee *one*, thou shalt be clear from my oath.

42 And I came this day unto the well, and said, O LORD God of my master Abraham, If now thou do o prosper my way which I go,

43 Behold, I stand by the well of water ; and it shall come to pass, that when the virgin cometh forth

to draw *water*, and I say to her, give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink ;

44 And she say unto me, q Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels : *let* the same *be* the woman whom the LORD hath r appointed out for my master's son.

45 And before I had done speaking s in mine heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder ; and she went down unto the well, and drew *water* : and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee.

46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her *shoulder*, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also : so I drank, and she made the camels drink also.

47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter *art* thou ? And she said, The daughter of Bethuel, Nahor's son, whom Milcah bare unto him : and t I put the ear-ring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands.

48 And u I bowed down my head and worshipped the LORD, and blessed the LORD God of my master Abraham, which had v led me in the right way to take my master's brother's daughter unto his son.

49 And now if you will y deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me : and if not, tell me : that I may turn to the z right hand, or to the left.

50 Then Laban and Bethuel answered and said, a The thing proceedeth from the LORD : we cannot speak unto thee, b bad or good.

51 Behold, Rebekah is before thee, take *her*, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as the LORD hath spoken.

52 ¶ And it came to pass, that when Abraham's servant heard these words, he c worshipped the LORD, *bowing himself* to the earth.

53 And the servant brought forth d jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave *them* to Rebekah : He gave also to her brother and to her mother e precious things.

54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that were with him, and tarried all night : and they rose up in the morning, and he said, Send me away unto my master.

55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us a *few* f days, at the least ten ; after that she shall go.

56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the LORD hath prospered my way : send me away, that I may go to my master.

57 And they said, We will call the damsel, and enquire at her mouth.

58 And they called Rebekah, and

q Heb. xiii. 2.

r Prov. xvi. 33. xix. 21. Luke x. 31.

s 1 Sam. i. 13. Neh. ii. 4. Rom. viii. 26.

t Is. lxii. 3-5. Ez. xvi. 11-13. Eph. v. 26, 27.

u 26.

v Ps. xxxii. 8. xlviii. 14. lxxiii. 24. Prov. iii. 6.

y xlvii. 29. Josh. ii. 14.

z Num. xx. 15. Deut. ii. 27.

a Ps. cxviii. 23.

b xxvi. 24. 2 Sam. xiii. 22.

c Ps. cxvi. 1.

d Heb. vessels. Ez. iii. 22. xi. 2, xii. 35.

e Deut. xxxiii. 15, 16. 2 Chr. xvi. 3. Ezra i. 6.

f Or, a full year, or ten months. Lev. xxv. 20.

f xvi. 20. Judg. xvii. 2. Ruth iii. 10. Ps. cxv. 15. Prov. xix. 6.

g xviii. 4. xlii. 24. Judg. xii. 21.

h Job xviii. 12. John iv. 34. 1 Tim. vi. 2.

i xii. 2.

j xiii. 2. Job i. 3. Matt. vi. 26.

k xxi. 2.

l xxv. 5.

m v. 22. xvii. 1. 2 Kings xx. 5.

n Ezra viii. 21. 12. 10. 17.

said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go.

59 And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and her nurse, and Abraham's servant and his men.

60 And they blessed Rebekah, and said unto her, Thou art our sister, be thou the mother of thousands of millions, and let thy seed possess the gate of those which hate them.

61 And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: and the servant took Rebekah, and went his way.

62 ¶ And Isaac came from the way of the well Lahai-roi; for he dwelt in the south-country.

63 And Isaac went out to meditate in the field at the even-tide: and he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, the camels were coming.

64 And Rebekah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Isaac, she lighted off the camel.

65 For she had said unto the servant, What man is this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant had said, It is my master: therefore she took a veil and covered herself.

66 And the servant told Isaac all things that he had done.

67 And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife; and he loved her: and Isaac was comforted after his mother's death.

CHAP. XXV.

Abraham marries Keturah: the names of his sons by her, 1—6. His age, death, and burial, 7—10. God blesses Isaac, 11. The posterity, age, and death of Ishmael, 12—18. Isaac prays for Rebekah, being barren, 19—21. Circumstances preceding and attending the birth of Esau and Jacob, and their different characters and pursuits, 22—28. Esau sells his birth-right to Jacob, 29—34.

THEN again Abraham took a wife, and her name was Keturah.

2 And she bare him Zimram, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah.

3 And Jokshan begat Sheba and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Ashurim, and Letushim, and Leummim.

4 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Ephher, and Hanoah, and Abidah, and Eldaah. All these were the children of Keturah.

5 And Abraham gave all that he had unto Isaac.

6 But unto the sons of the concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts, and sent them away from Isaac his son, (while he yet lived,) eastward, unto the east-country.

7 ¶ And these are the days of the years of Abraham's life which he lived, an hundred threescore and fifteen years.

8 Then Abraham gave up the

ghost, and died in a good old age, an old man, and full of years; and was gathered to his people.

9 And his sons, Isaac and Ishmael, buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, which is before Mamre;

10 The field which Abraham purchased of the sons of Heth: there was Abraham buried, and Sarah his wife.

11 And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God blessed his son Isaac: and Isaac dwelt by the well Lahai-roi.

12 ¶ Now these are the generations of Ishmael Abraham's son, whom Hagar the Egyptian Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abraham.

13 ¶ And these are the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: The first-born of Ishmael, Nebajoth; and Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam.

14 And Mishma, and Dumah, and Massah,

15 * Hadar, and * Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah.

16 These are the sons of Ishmael, and these are their names, by their towns, and by their castles; twelve princes according to their nations.

17 And these are the years of the life of Ishmael, an hundred and thirty and seven years: and he gave up the ghost and died, and was gathered unto his people.

18 And they dwelt from Havilah unto Shur, that is before Egypt, as thou goest towards Assyria: and he died in the presence of all his brethren.

19 ¶ And these are the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son: Abraham begat Isaac.

20 And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian, of Padan-aram, the sister to Laban the Syrian.

21 And Isaac intreated the LORD for his wife, because she was barren: and the LORD was intreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived.

22 And the children struggled together within her: and she said, If it be so, why am I thus? And she went to enquire of the LORD.

23 And the LORD said unto her, Two nations are in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels: and the one people shall be stronger than the other people, and the elder shall serve the younger.

24 And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb.

25 And the first came out red, all over like a hairy garment: and they called his name Esau.

xv. 15. xxxv. 29. xlvii. 8, 9. Job xlii. 17.

m 17. xlix. 33. Num. xx. 24. xxvii. 13. Judg. ii. 10. Acts xiii. 36. n xxxv. 29. l. 13.

o xxiii. 17—19. xlix. 29—31.

p xii. 2. xxii. 17.

q xvi. 14. xxiv. 62. r xvi. 10—15. xvii. 20. xxi. 13. 1 Chr. i. 29—31. v. 19, 20. Ps. lxxxiii. 6.

s Is. lx. 7.

t Job vi. 19, 20. Ps. cxx. 5. Cant. i. 5. Is. xxi. 16. xlii. 11.

u Is. xxi. 11.

* Or, Hadad. 1

Chr. i. 30.

x Job ii. 11. vi. 19.

y xvii. 20.

B. C. 1773.

z ii. 11. x. 7. 29. xx. 1. 1 Sam. xv. 7.

† Heb. fell. a xvi. 12.

b Matt. i. 2.

c xxii. 23. xxiv. 67.

d xv. 3. 1 Sam. i. 20. Luke i. 13. B. C. 1838.

e Rom. ix. 10. 12.

f 1 Sam. ix. 9. x. 22.

g xvii. 16. xxiv. 60. h 27. 33. xxvii. 34—36. xxxii. 6.

xxxiii. 3. xxxvi. 31. Num. xx. 14.

i xxvii. 40. 2 Sam. viii. 14. 1 Kings

xxii. 47. 2 Chr. xxv. 11, 12. Ps.

lx. 8, 9. Is. xxi. 11, 12. xxxiv.

lxii. 1—6. Jer. xlix. 7—22. Ez.

xxv. 12. 14. xxxv. Am. i. 11,

12. Ob. 1. Mal. i. 2—4. Rom. ix.

10—13. k xxvii. 11. 23.

e xxxv. 8.

f i. 28. ix. 1. xiv. 19. xvii. 16. xxii. 17.

g Ruth iv. 11.

h xvi. 14. xxv. 11.

* Or, to pray. i Josh. i. 8. Ps. i. 2. lxxvii. 12. civ. 34. cxi. 15. cxxxix. 17, 18. cxliii. 5.

k Josh. xv. 18. Judg. i. 14.

l xx. 16. 1 Cor. xii. 5, 6.

m xxxviii. 12.

a xxiii. 1. 1 Chr. i. 32, 33.

b xxxvi. 35. xxxvii. 28. 36. Num. xxii. 4. xxv. 17, 18. xxxi. 2. 8. Judg. vi, vii, viii.

c Job ii. 11. d 2 Sam. ii. 9.

e Is. x. 6. f xxi. 10—12. xxiv.

36. Matt. xi. 27. xxviii. 18. John iii. 35. Rom. viii. 17. 32. ix. 7—9. 1 Cor. iii. 21—23. Gal. iii. 29. iv. 28. Heb. i. 2.

g l. xvi. 3. xxx. 4. 9. xxxii. 22.

h Job xvii. 17, 18. Ps. xvii. 14, 15.

i Judg. vi. 3. B. C. 1822.

k 17. xxxv. 18—20. xlix. 33. Acts v. 5. 10. vii. 59.

xii. 22.

26 And after that came his brother out, and his hand ¹ took hold on Esau's heel; and his name was called ² Jacob: and Isaac ³ was three-score years old when she bare them.

27 And the boys grew: and Esau was a cunning ⁴ hunter, a man of the field: and Jacob ⁵ was ⁶ a plain man, ⁷ dwelling in tents.

28 And Isaac loved Esau, because ⁸ he did eat of ⁹ his venison: but Rebekah loved Jacob.

29 ¶ And Jacob sod pottage: and Esau came from the field, and he ¹⁰ was faint.

30 And Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, ¹¹ with that same red ¹² pottage; for I ¹³ am faint: therefore was his name called Edom.

31 And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy birth-right.

32 And Esau said, Behold, I ¹⁴ am ¹⁵ at the point to die: and what profit shall this birth-right do to me?

33 And Jacob said, Swear to me this day; and he swore unto him: and he ¹⁶ sold his birth-right unto Jacob.

34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and he did ¹⁷ eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: ¹⁸ thus Esau despised ¹⁹ his birth-right.

CHAP. XXVI.

Isaac, because of a famine, sojourns in Gerar; and the Lord instructs and blesses him, 1-5. He denies his wife, and is detected and reproved, 6-11. The Philistines envy his prosperity, and while he removes from them, they fill up or take from him the wells which his father and he had dug, 12-22. The Lord again blesses him at Beer-sheba, 23-25. Abimelech covenants with him, 26-33. Esau marries two Canaanitish wives to the grief of his parents, 34, 35.

AND there was a famine in the land, besides ²⁰ the first famine that was in the days of Abraham.

²¹ And Isaac went unto ²² Abimelech king of the Philistines, unto Gerar.

²³ And the LORD ²⁴ appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into Egypt: ²⁵ dwell in the land which I shall tell thee of.

²⁶ Sojourn in this land, and ²⁷ I will be with thee, and will bless thee: for ²⁸ unto thee, and unto thy seed I will give all these countries, and I will perform the ²⁹ oath which I swore unto Abraham thy father.

³⁰ And I will make thy seed to ³¹ multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries: and in thy ³² seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed:

³³ Because that Abraham ³⁴ obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws.

³⁵ ¶ And Isaac dwelt in Gerar.

7 And the men of the place asked ³⁶ him of his wife; and he said, ³⁷ She is my sister: for he feared to say, ³⁸ She is my wife; lest, said he, the men of the place should kill me for

Rebekah, because she ³⁹ was ⁴⁰ fair to look upon.

8 And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that Abimelech king of the Philistines looked out at ⁴¹ a window, and saw, and behold, Isaac ⁴² was ⁴³ sporting with Rebekah his wife.

9 And Abimelech called Isaac, and said, Behold, of a surety, she ⁴⁴ is thy wife: and how saidst thou, She is my sister? And Isaac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her.

10 And Abimelech said, ⁴⁵ What is this thou hast done unto us? one of the people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and thou shouldst have brought guiltiness upon us.

11 And Abimelech charged all his people saying, He that ⁴⁶ toucheth this man or his wife, shall surely be put to death.

12 ¶ Then Isaac sowed in that land, and ⁴⁷ received in the same year ⁴⁸ an hundred-fold, and the LORD ⁴⁹ blessed him.

13 And the man waxed great, and ⁵⁰ went forward, and grew, until he became very great:

14 For he had ⁵¹ possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great store of ⁵² servants. And the Philistines ⁵³ envied him.

15 For all the wells which ⁵⁴ his father's servants had digged, in the days of Abraham his father, the Philistines had stopped them, and filled them with earth.

16 And Abimelech said unto Isaac, Go from us: for thou art much ⁵⁵ mightier than we.

17 And Isaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there.

18 ¶ And Isaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of Abraham his father; for the Philistines had stopped them, after the death of Abraham: and he called their names after the names by which his father had called them.

19 And Isaac's servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of ⁵⁶ springing water.

20 And the herdmen of Gerar did strive with Isaac's herdmen, saying, The water ⁵⁷ is ours: and he called the name of the well ⁵⁸ Esek, because they strove with him.

21 And they digged another well, and strove for that also: And he called the name of it ⁵⁹ Sitnah.

22 And he removed from thence, and digged another well; and for that they strove not: and he called the name of it ⁶⁰ Rehoboth; and he said, For now ⁶¹ the LORD hath made room for us, and we shall be fruitful in the land.

23 And he went up from thence to ⁶² Beer-sheba.

24 And the LORD appeared unto

o xxiv. 16.

p Judg. v. 28.
Prov. vii. 6.
Cant. ii. 9.
q Prov. v. 18, 19.
Ec. ix. 9.

r xii. 19. xx. 9.
10.

s xx. 6. Ps. cv.
15. Prov. vi. 29.
Zech. ii. 8.

t Heb. found.
Ps. lxxii. 16. Ec.
xi. 6. Zech. viii.
12. Matt. xiii.
23. 1 Cor. iii. 6.
2 Cor. ix. 10.
11. Gal. vi. 7.
11.

u xxix. 35. Job
xlii. 12. Prov.
x. 22.

† Heb. went go-
ing.
x Job i. 3. Ps.
cxii. 3.

† Or, husbandry.
y xxxvii. 11. Job
v. 2. Ps. cxii.
10. Prov. xxvii.
4. Ec. iv. 4.
z xxi. 30.

a Ex. i. 2.

§ Heb. living.
Cant. iv. 15.
John iv. 10, 11.

‡ Contention.

* Hatred.

† Room.
b Ps. iv. 1. xviii.
19. cxviii. 9.

c xxi. 31. xvi. 1.

d xv. 1. xvii. 7. him the same night, and said, ^d I
xxiv. 12. xxviii. am the God of Abraham thy father:
13. Ex. 3. 6. ^e fear not, for I am with thee, and
Matt. xxii. 32. will bless thee, and multiply thy
Acts vii. 32. seed for my servant Abraham's
e Ps. xxvii. 1. xvi. sake.
1. 2. Is. xii. 2.
xli. 10. 14. li. 7.
12. Luke xii. 32.

25 And he ^f builded an altar
Heb. xiii. 6.
f viii. 20. xii. 7. there, and called upon the name of
xxv. 1. Ex. the LORD, and pitched his tent
xvii. 15. there: and there Isaac's servants
dugged a well.

g xxi. 22-32. 26 ¶ Then ^g Abimelech went to
him from Gerar, and Ahazzath one
of his friends, and Phichol the chief
captain of his army.

27 And Isaac said unto them,
h Judg. xi. 7. Acts Wherefore come ye to me, ^h seeing
vii. 9. 14. 35. ye hate me, and have sent me away
Rev. iii. 9. from you?

* Heb. Seeing we 28 And they said, * We saw cer-
saw. tainly that the LORD was with thee:
i xxi. 49-58. and we said, ⁱ Let there be now
an oath betwixt us, *even* betwixt us
and thee, and let us make a cove-
nant with thee;

† Heb. If thou 29 † That thou wilt do us no
shall, &c. hurt, as we have not touched thee,
and as we have done unto thee
nothing but good, and have sent
thee away in peace: thou art now
k the blessed of the LORD.

30 And he ^l made them a feast,
l xxiv. 31. Ps. cxv. 15. and they did eat and drink.
l xxi. 54. Rom. xii. 18. Heb. xii. 14. 1 Pet. iv. 9.
m xxi. 3. 31 And they rose up ^m betimes
in the morning, and sware one to
another: and Isaac sent them away,
and they departed from him in
peace.

32 And it came to pass the same
day, that Isaac's servants came, and
told him concerning the well which
they had digged, and said unto him,
We have found water.

33 And he called it ⁿ Shebah:
i An oath. therefore the name of the city is
§ The well of an § Beer-sheba unto this day.
oath.

34 ¶ And Esau was forty years
old when he took to wife Judith
n the daughter of Beeri the Hittite,
d xxiv. 3. Ex. xxxiv. 16. and Bashemath the daughter of
Elon the Hittite:

35 ° Which were a * grief of
o vi. 2. xxvii. 46. mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah.
xxviii. 2. 3. * Heb. bitterness
of spirit.

CHAP. XXVII.

Isaac when old sends Esau to take venison, in
order to bless him, 1-4. Rebekah instructs
Jacob how to secure the blessing, and over-
rules his objections, 5-13. The stratagem
succeeds, and Isaac blesses Jacob, supposing
him Esau, 14-29. Esau arrives, complains
bitterly, and by importunity obtains a bless-
ing, 30-40. Esau purposes to murder Jacob,
who is sent away, 41-46.

AND it came to pass that when
Isaac was old, and his eyes
a xviii. 10. 1 Sam. were ^a dim, so that he could not
iii. 2. Ec. xii. 3. see, he called Esau his eldest son,
and said unto him, My son: and he
said unto him, Behold, *here am I*.

2 And he said, Behold now, I am
b Prov. xxvii. 1. old, ^b I know not the day of my
Jain. iv. 14. death.

3 ° Now therefore take, I pray
c xxv. 27, 28. thee, thy weapons, thy quiver, and
thy bow, and go out to the field, and
† Heb. hunt. † take me *some* venison;

4 And make me savoury meat,
such as I love, and bring *it* to me,
that I may eat; ^d that my soul may
bless thee before I die.

5 And Rebekah heard when Isaac
spake to Esau his son: and Esau
went to the field to hunt *for* venison,
and to bring *it*.

6 ¶ And Rebekah spake unto
Jacob her son, saying, Behold, I
heard thy father speak unto Esau
thy brother, saying,

7 Bring me venison, and make
me savoury meat, that I may eat,
and bless thee ^e before the LORD e 1 Sam. xxvi. 19.
before my death.

8 Now therefore, my son, ^f obey f Acts iv. 19. v.
my voice, according to that which I 29. Eph. vi. 1.
command thee.

9 Go now to the flock, and fetch
me from thence, ^g two good kids of g Judg. xlii. 15.
the goats; and I will make them 1 Sam. xvi. 20.
savoury meat for thy father, such
as he loveth.

10 And thou shalt bring *it* to thy
father, that he may eat, and that he
may bless thee before his death.

11 And Jacob said to Rebekah
his mother, Behold, Esau my brother
is a ^h hairy man, and I am a h xxv. 25.
smooth man.

12 My father peradventure will
feel me, and I shall seem to him as
ⁱ a deceiver; ^k and I shall bring a i xxv. 27.
curse upon me, and not a blessing. k ix. 25. Deut.
xxvii. 18. Mal.
i. 14.

13 And his mother said unto him,
^l Upon me *be* thy curse, my son: l xxv. 23. 33.
only obey my voice, and go fetch me 1 Sam. xiv.
them. 24-28. 36-45.
2 Sam. xiv. 9.
Matt. xxvii. 25.

14 And he went, and fetched, and
brought *them* to his mother: and
his mother made savoury meat, such
as his father loved.

15 And Rebekah took * goodly * Heb. desirable.
raiment of her eldest son Esau, 27.
which *were* with her in the house,
and put them upon Jacob her young-
er son.

16 And she put the skins of the
kids of the goats upon his hands,
and upon the smooth of his neck.

17 And she gave the savoury
meat, and the bread which she had
prepared, into the hand of her son
Jacob.

18 ¶ And he came unto his father,
and said, My father: And he said,
Here *am I*; who art thou, my son?

19 And Jacob said unto his father,
I am Esau thy first born; I have
done according as thou badest me:
arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my
venison, that thy soul may bless me.

20 And Isaac said unto his son,
How *is it* that thou hast found it so
quickly, my son? And he said, Be-
cause the LORD thy God brought it
* to me.

21 And Isaac said unto Jacob,
Come near, I pray thee, that I may
feel thee, my son, whether thou *be*
my very son Esau, or not.

22 And Jacob went near unto
Isaac his father; and he felt him,

d 17. xviii. 9. 15
-20. xlix. 28.
Deut. xxxiii. 1.

g Judg. xlii. 15.
1 Sam. xvi. 20.

i xxv. 27.
k ix. 25. Deut.
xxvii. 18. Mal.
i. 14.
l xxv. 23. 33.
1 Sam. xiv.
24-28. 36-45.
2 Sam. xiv. 9.
Matt. xxvii. 25.

* Heb. before me.

and said, The voice *is* Jacob's voice, but the hands *are* the hands of Esau.

23 And he discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands. So he blessed him.

24 And he said, *Art* thou my very son Esau? and he said, *I am*.

25 And he said, Bring *it* near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, that my soul may bless thee. And he brought *it* near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank.

26 And his father Isaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son.

27 And he came near and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, *the* smell of my son *is* as the smell of a field, which the LORD hath blessed.

28 Therefore *God* give thee of the dew of heaven, and *the* fatness of the earth, and *plenty* of corn and wine.

29 *Let* people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee; *be* lord over thy brethren, and let thy mother's sons bow down to thee: *Cursed be* every one that curseth thee, and blessed *be* he that blesseth thee.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting.

31 And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father; and said unto his father, Let my father arise, and eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me.

32 And Isaac his father said unto him, Who *art* thou? And he said, I *am* thy son, thy first-born Esau.

33 And Isaac *trembled* very exceedingly, and said, Who, where *is* he that hath *†* taken venison, and brought *it* me, and I have eaten of all before *thou* camest, and have blessed him? *yea*, and he shall be blessed.

34 And when Esau heard the words of his father, he cried with *a* great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, even me also, O my father.

35 And he said, Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing.

36 And he said, Is not he rightly named *‡* Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: he took away my birth-right; and behold now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me?

37 And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants;

and with corn and wine have I *§* sustained him: and what shall I *¶* do now unto thee, my son?

38 And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, *even* me also, O my father. *¶* And Esau lifted up his voice, and wept.

39 And Isaac his father answered, and said unto him, *Behold*, thy dwelling shall be ** the* fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above.

40 And by *thy* sword shalt thou live, and shalt *serve* thy brother: and it shall come to pass, when thou shalt have the dominion, that *thou* shalt break his yoke from off thy neck.

41 ¶ And Esau *hated* Jacob, because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, The days of mourning for my father are at hand, *then* will I slay my brother Jacob.

42 And these words of Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah: And she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Esau, as touching thee, doth *comfort* himself, *purposing* to kill thee.

43 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice: and arise, flee thou to Laban my brother to *§* Haran.

44 And tarry with him *a* few days, until thy brother's fury turn away;

45 Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget *that* which thou hast done to him: then I will send and fetch thee from thence. *Why* should I be deprived *also* of you both in one day?

46 And Rebekah said to Isaac, *I* am weary of my life, because of the daughters of Heth: if Jacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth, such as these *which are* of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?

CHAP. XXVIII.

Isaac blesses Jacob, and sends him to Padan-aram to take a wife from thence, 1—5. Esau marries Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael, 6—9. Jacob journeys, has a vision of a ladder, sets up a stone as a pillar, calls the place Beth-el, and makes a solemn vow, 10—22.

AND Isaac called Jacob, and *a* blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, *Thou* shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan.

2 Arise, go to *Padan-aram*, to the house of Bethuel thy mother's father; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of Laban thy mother's brother.

3 And *God* Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful and multiply thee, that thou mayest be *a* multitude of people:

4 And give thee the blessing of Abraham, *to* thee and to thy seed with thee; that thou mayest inherit

Or, *Supported*.

Is. lxx. 14.

z xxxvi. 6—8.
Josh xxiv. 4.
Or, *of the fatness*.

a xxxii. 6.

b 1 Cor. xviii. 11.
— 13. 2 Chr. xxv. 11, 12. Ps. lx.—8. Ob. 17—21.

c 2 Kings iii. 20.

d Ez. xxxv. 5.
Am. i. 11, 12.
Ob. 10—14. 1 John iii. 12.

e 2 Sam. xiii. 28, 29.

f Ps. lxxv. 5. Prov. ii. 14. iv. 16, 17.

g xi. 31.

h xxxi. 33.

i iv. 8—16. ix. 5, 6. 2 Sam. xiv. 6, 7. Acts xxvii. 4.

k xxvi. 34, 35. xxviii. 8.

a xxvii. 38.

b xxiv. 3. xxvii. 46.

c xvii. 20—21. xxiv. 10. 29. xxv. 20.

d xvii. 1—6. xvii. 17, 18. xxv. 11. Ps. cxxviii.
• Heb. *an assembly of people*.
e xii. 1—7. xvii. 6—8. xlii. 17. 18. Gal. iii. 8. 11. Eph. i. 8.

m Job xiii. 7, 8.
Rom. iii. 7, 8.
Eph. iv. 25.

n Cant. ii. 13. iv. 11—14. vii. 12, 13. Hos. xiv. 6.

o Deut. xi. 11, 12. xxxii. 2. xxxviii. 13, 28. 2 Sam. i. 21. 1 Kings xvii. 1. Ps. lxxv. 9—13. cxxxiii. 3. Hos. xiv. 6, 7. Mic. v. 7.

p xlv. 18.

q Deut. xxxiii. 28.

r ix. 25. xlix. 8—10. 2 Sam. viii. 10. 1 Kings iv. 21. Ps. ii. 6—9. lxxxii. 8. Is. ix. 7. Dan. ii. 44. 45. Rev. xix. 16.

s xxv. 22, 23. 1 Kings xvi. 47.

t Is. lxiii. 1—5. Mal. i. 2—5. Rom. ix. 12.

u xii. 3. Num. xxi. 9.

v xxi. 9.

w xxi. 9.

x xxi. 9.

y xxi. 9.

z xxi. 9.

aa xxi. 9.

ab xxi. 9.

ac xxi. 9.

ad xxi. 9.

ae xxi. 9.

af xxi. 9.

ag xxi. 9.

ah xxi. 9.

ai xxi. 9.

aj xxi. 9.

ak xxi. 9.

al xxi. 9.

am xxi. 9.

an xxi. 9.

ao xxi. 9.

ap xxi. 9.

aq xxi. 9.

ar xxi. 9.

as xxi. 9.

at xxi. 9.

au xxi. 9.

av xxi. 9.

aw xxi. 9.

ax xxi. 9.

ay xxi. 9.

az xxi. 9.

ba xxi. 9.

bb xxi. 9.

bc xxi. 9.

bd xxi. 9.

be xxi. 9.

bf xxi. 9.

bg xxi. 9.

bh xxi. 9.

bi xxi. 9.

bj xxi. 9.

bk xxi. 9.

bl xxi. 9.

bm xxi. 9.

bn xxi. 9.

bo xxi. 9.

bp xxi. 9.

bq xxi. 9.

† Heb. of thy so-
journings.
f xiii. 15—17. xv.
18—21. Ps. cv.
6—12. Heb. xi.
9—13.

the land † wherein thou art a stran-
ger, ‡ which God gave unto Abra-
ham.

5 And Isaac sent away Jacob, and
he went to Padan-aram unto Laban,
son of Bethuel the Syrian, the bro-
ther of Rebekah, Jacob's and Esau's
mother.

6 ¶ When Esau saw that Isaac
had blessed Jacob, and sent him
away to Padan-aram, to take him
a wife from thence; and that as he
blessed him, he gave him a charge,
saying, Thou shalt not take a wife
of the daughters of Canaan;

7 And that Jacob obeyed his fa-
ther, and his mother, and was gone
to Padan-aram:

g xxiv. 3. xxvi. 35.
* Heb. were evil
in the eyes.

8 And Esau seeing that † the
daughters of Canaan * pleased not
Isaac his father:

h xxv. 13—17.
xxxvi. 3.
† called also Bal-
shemash.

9 Then went Esau ^h unto Ish-
mael, and took unto the wives which
he had, † Mahalath the daughter of
Ishmael Abraham's son, the sister
of Nebajoth, to be his wife.

i xi. 31. Hos. xii.
12.
† Or. Chavran.
Acts vii. 2.

10 ¶ And Jacob went out from
Beersheba, and ⁱ went toward ‡ Ha-
ran.

k Matt. viii. 20.

11 And he lighted upon a certain
place, and tarried there all night,
because the sun was set: ^k and he
took of the stones of that place, and
put *them* for his pillows, and lay
down in that place to sleep.

l xxv. 1. 12. xx. 6.
7. xxxvii. 5—11.
xl. xli. Num.
xii. 6. Job iv.
12—21. xxxiii.
15, 16. Dan. ii.
iv. vii. 1. Matt.
i. 20. ii. 12, 13.
19.

12 And ^l he dreamed, and behold,
a ^k ladder set upon the earth, and
the top of it reached to heaven: and
behold, the angels of God ascending
and descending on it.

m xxv. 1. Ex. iii.
6. 15, 16. Matt.
xxii. 32.

13 And behold, ^l the LORD stood
above it, and said, ^m I am the LORD
God of Abraham thy father, and
the God of Isaac: the land whereon
thou liest, to thee will I give it, and
to thy seed.

n xlii. 15. xxxv.
11, 12. Num.
xxiii. 10.

14 And ⁿ thy seed shall be as the
dust of the earth: and thou shalt
§ spread abroad ^o to the west, and
to the east, and to the north and to
the south: ^p and in thee and in thy
seed shall all the families of the
earth be blessed.

o Dent. xii. 20.

15 And behold, ^q I am with thee,
and will keep thee in all *places*
whither thou goest, and will bring
thee again into this land: for I will
not leave thee ^r until I have done
§ *that* which I have spoken to thee of.

p 20, 21. xxxvi. 24.
xxxii. 3. xxxix.
2. 21. xlv. 4.
Ex. iii. 12. Josh.
i. 5. Judg. vi.
16. Ps. xlv. 7.
11. Is. vii. 14.
viii. 10. xlii. 2.
Jer. i. 19. Matt.
xxiii. 20. xxviii.
20. Rom. viii.
31. Heb. xiii. 5.

16 And Jacob awaked out of his
sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD
is in this place; ^s and I knew *it*
not.

q Num. xxiii. 19.
Josh. xxiii. 14—
16.

17 And he was ^t afraid, and said,
How dreadful *is* this place! *this is*
none other but the house of God,
and this is the gate of heaven.

r Ex. iii. 5. Josh.
v. 15. Job ix. 11.

18 ¶ And Jacob rose up early in
the morning, and took the stone that
he had put *for* his pillows, and ^u set
it up *for* a pillar, and ^v poured oil
upon the top of it.

s Matt. xvi. 6.
Rev. i. 17.

19 And he called the name ^y of
that place ^z Beth-el: but the name

t xxvi. 13. 45.
xxxv. 14. 20.
Jos. xiv. 26, 27.
1 Sam. vii. 12.
2 Sam. xvi. 18.
Is. xix. 19.

of that city *was* called Luz at the

u Lev. vii. 10—12.
Num. vii. 1.

first.

v Judg. i.
22. 26. Hos. xii.
4, 5.

of that city *was* called Luz at the

w Lev. xxvii. Num.
vi. xxx. Neh. ix.
x. Num. xxi. 2.
3. 1 Sam. i. 11.
Ps. lxxvi. 11.
cix. 106. Is.
xix. 21. Jon. i.
16. Acts xviii.
18. Ec. v. 1—
7. Judg. xi. 30.
31. 1 Sam. xiv.
24. 2 Sam. xv.
8. Acts xxiii. 12
—15.

first.

x Lev. xxvii. Num.
vi. xxx. Neh. ix.
x. Num. xxi. 2.
3. 1 Sam. i. 11.
Ps. lxxvi. 11.
cix. 106. Is.
xix. 21. Jon. i.
16. Acts xviii.
18. Ec. v. 1—
7. Judg. xi. 30.
31. 1 Sam. xiv.
24. 2 Sam. xv.
8. Acts xxiii. 12
—15.

first.

y 1 Tim. vi. 8.
Ex. xv. 2. Deut.
xxvi. 17. 2 Kings
v. 17.

first.

z xxiv. 1—15.
xiv. 20. Lev.
xxvii. 30—33.
Deut. xiv. 22, 23.

first.

a Ps. cxix. 32.
* Heb. lifted up
his feet.

first.

b xxviii. 5, 6.
Num. xxiii. 7.
† Heb. children.

first.

c xxiv. 11. Ex.
ii. 15.

first.

d Ps. xxiii. 2.
Cant. i. 7.

first.

e Gal. vi. 10.
§ Heb. yet the de:
is great.

first.

f Gal. vi. 10.
§ Heb. yet the de:
is great.

first.

g xxiv. 15. Ex.
ii. 16.

first.

h Ex. ii. 17.

first.

i 13. xxxiii. 4.
xliii. 30. xlv. 2.
14, 15. Ex. iv.
27. xviii. 7.

first.

k xlii. 8. xiv. 14
—16.

first.

l xxiv. 28.

first.

of that city *was* called Luz at the

20 And Jacob ^z vowed a vow, say-
ing, ^a If God will be with me, and
will keep me in this way that I go,
and ^b will give me bread to eat, and
raiment to put on;

21 So that I come again to my
father's house in peace: ^c then shall
the LORD be my God;

22 And this stone, which I have
set *for* a pillar, shall be ^d God's
house: and of all that thou shalt
give me, ^e I will surely give the
tenth unto thee.

CHAP. XXIX.

Jacob arrives at Haran, and confers with the
shepherds, 1—8. He meets with Rachel, is
entertained by Laban, and serves seven years
for Rachel, 11—20. He is cheated by La-
ban with Leah; he remonstrates, and Laban
excuses himself; Jacob marries both sisters,
and serves other seven years, 21—30. Ra-
chel is barren; but Leah bears Reuben, Si-
meon, Levi, and Judah, 31—35.

THEN ^a Jacob ^{*} went on his jour-
ney, and ^b came into the land of
the † people of the east.

2 And he looked, and behold, ^c a
well in the field, and lo, ^d there
were three flocks of sheep lying by
it; for out of that well they water-
ed the flocks: and a great stone *was*
upon the well's mouth.

3 And thither were all the flocks
gathered: and they rolled the stone
from the well's mouth, and watered
the sheep, and put the stone again
upon the well's mouth in this place.

4 And Jacob said unto them, My
brethren, whence *be* ye? and they
said, Of Haran *are* we.

5 And he said unto them, Know
ye Laban the son of Nahor? And
they said, We know *him*.

6 And he said unto them, † ^e *Is*
he well? And they said, *He is well*:
and behold, Rachel his daughter
cometh with the sheep.

7 And he said, ^f Lo, *it is* § yet
high day, neither *is it* time that the
cattle should be gathered together:
water ye the sheep, and go *and* feed
them.

8 And they said, We cannot, until
all the flocks be gathered together,
and *till* they roll the stone from the
well's mouth; then we water the
sheep.

9 And while he yet spake with
them, ^g Rachel came with her fa-
ther's sheep: for she kept them.

10 And it came to pass, when
Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of
Laban his mother's brother, and the
sheep of Laban his mother's brother,
that Jacob went near, ^h and rolled
the stone from the well's mouth,
and watered the flock of Laban his
mother's brother.

11 And Jacob ⁱ kissed Rachel, and
lifted up his voice, and wept.

12 And Jacob told Rachel that he
was her father's ^k brother, and that
he *was* Rebekah's son: ^l and she
ran and told her father.

Lev. xxvii. Num.
vi. xxx. Neh. ix.
x. Num. xxi. 2.
3. 1 Sam. i. 11.
Ps. lxxvi. 11.
cix. 106. Is.
xix. 21. Jon. i.
16. Acts xviii.
18. Ec. v. 1—
7. Judg. xi. 30.
31. 1 Sam. xiv.
24. 2 Sam. xv.
8. Acts xxiii. 12
—15.
a 15.
b 1 Tim. vi. 8.
c Ex. xv. 2. Deut.
xxvi. 17. 2 Kings
v. 17.
d xxiv. 1—15.
e xiv. 20. Lev.
xxvii. 30—33.
Deut. xiv. 22, 23.

a Ps. cxix. 32.
* Heb. lifted up
his feet.
b xxviii. 5, 6.
Num. xxiii. 7.
† Heb. children.
c xxiv. 11. Ex.
ii. 15.
d Ps. xxiii. 2.
Cant. i. 7.

† Heb. is peace to
him?
e xliii. 27.

f Gal. vi. 10.
§ Heb. yet the de:
is great.

g xxiv. 15. Ex.
ii. 16.

h Ex. ii. 17.

i 13. xxxiii. 4.
xliii. 30. xlv. 2.
14, 15. Ex. iv.
27. xviii. 7.

k xlii. 8. xiv. 14
—16.

l xxiv. 28.

13 And it came to pass, when Laban heard the tidings of Jacob his sister's son, that he ^{ran} to meet him, and embraced him, and ^{kissed} him, and brought him to his house. And he told Laban all these things.

14 And Laban said to him, Surely thou ^{art} my bone and my flesh: and he abode with him the space ^{of} a month.

15 ¶ And Laban said unto Jacob, Because thou ^{art} my brother, shouldst thou therefore serve me for naught? tell me what ^{shall} thy wages be?

16 And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder was Leah, and the name of the younger was Rachel.

17 Leah was tender-eyed, but Rachel was beautiful and well favoured.

18 And Jacob loved Rachel; and said, I will serve thee seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter.

19 And Laban said, ^{It is} better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: abide with me.

20 And Jacob served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him ^{but} a few days, ^{for} the love he had to her.

21 ¶ And Jacob said unto Laban, Give ^{me} my wife, (for my days are fulfilled,) that I may go in unto her.

22 And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, ^{and} made a feast.

23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter, and ^{brought} her to him: and he went in unto her.

24 And Laban gave unto his daughter Leah, Zilpah his maid ^{for} an handmaid.

25 And it came to pass that in the morning, behold it was Leah: and he said to Laban, What ^{is} this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rachel? Wherefore then hast thou beguiled me?

26 And Laban said, it must not be so done in our country, to ^{give} the younger before the first-born.

27 Fulfil her ^{week}, and ^{we} will give thee this also, for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years.

28 And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him Rachel his daughter to wife also.

29 And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter Bilhah his handmaid, to be her maid.

30 And he went in also unto Rachel, and ^{he} loved also Rachel more than Leah, and ^{served} with him yet seven other years.

31 And when the Lord saw that Leah ^{was} hated, ^{he} opened her womb: but Rachel was barren.

32 And Leah conceived and bare a son, and she called his name ^{Reuben}: for she said, surely the Lord hath looked upon my affliction; now therefore my husband will love me.

33 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the Lord hath heard that I ^{was} hated, he hath therefore given me this ^{son} also: and she called his name ^{Simeon}.

34 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be joined unto me, because I have born him three sons: therefore was his name called ^{Levi}.

35 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she said, Now will I praise the Lord: therefore she called his name ^{Judah}, and ^{left} bearing.

CHAP. XXX.

Rachel envies Leah, and complains impatiently to Jacob, who sharply rebukes her; yet at her instance takes Bilhah to wife, who bears Dan and Naphtali, 1-8. Leah gives Zilpah to Jacob, and she bears Gad and Asher, 11-15. Leah purchases Jacob's company of Rachel by her son's handmaiden; and bears Issachar, Zebulun, and Dinah, 16-21. Rachel bears Joseph, 22-24. Jacob desires to leave Laban, who agrees with him for his future services: and the means by which he grew rich, 25-43.

AND when Rachel ^{saw} that she bare Jacob no children, ^{Rachel} envied her sister; and said unto Jacob, Give me children, ^{or} else I die.

2 And Jacob's ^{anger} was kindled against Rachel; and he said, ^{Am} I in God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb?

3 And she said, Behold my maid Bilhah, go in unto her; and she shall bear upon my knees, that I may also ^{have} children by her.

4 And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid ^{to} wife: and Jacob went in unto her.

5 And Bilhah conceived, and bare Jacob a son.

6 And Rachel said, God hath ^{judged} me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name ^{Dan}.

7 And Bilhah Rachel's maid conceived again, and bare Jacob a second son.

8 And Rachel said, With ^{great} wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name ^{Naphtali}.

9 ¶ When Leah saw that she had left bearing, she took Zilpah her maid, and gave her Jacob to wife.

10 And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a son.

11 And Leah said, A troop cometh: and she called his name Gad.

12 And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a second son.

13 And Leah said, ^{Happy} am I, for the daughters will call me ^{blessed}: and she called his name ^{Asher}.

† See a son.

† Hearing.

B. C. 1750.

† Joined. Num. xviii. 2. 4.

† Praise. Matt. i. 2.

† Heb. stood from bearing.

a xxix. 31.

b xxviii. 11.

c Sam. i. 4-9. Ps. cxi. 16. Prov. xiv. 30. xxviii. 4.

d 1 Cor. xii. 3. Gal. v. 21. Jam. iv. 5.

e Num. xi. 15. 1 Kings xix. 4.

f Job iii. 1-7. 11. 20-22. v. 2. Jer. xx. 14-18. Jon. iv. 3. 8.

g xxix. 35. Ex. xxxiv. 16. Matt. v. 22. Mark iii. 5. Eph. iv. 26.

h xxv. 21. x. 14. Deut. vii. 13.

i 1 Sam. i. 5. ii. 5. Ps. cxviii. 9.

j xvi. 2. 3. 4. 23. Job iii. 12.

k Heb. he built up his hear.

l xvi. 3. xxi. 10.

m xvi. 1. 9. xxviii. 3. xxxv. 14.

n Ps. xxxv. 24. Lam. iii. 32.

o Judg. i. xxi. 16.

† Heb. wrestlings of God.

† My wrestling.

xxviii. 24. 25. Called Naphtali.

xxviii. 24. 25.

† A troop or company. Is. lxi. 11.

B. C. 1758.

† Heb. In my happiness.

† Prov. xxxi. 28.

† Luke i. 48.

† Happy.

† Heb. Accounting.

m xxiv. 29.

n Luke vii. 45.

o Rom. xvi. 16.

c ii. 23. Judg. ix. 2.

d 2 Sam. v. 1. xix. 12. 17.

e Heb. a number of days.

p xxix. 41. xxviii. 12.

q Ps. xli. 2.

r Cant. viii. 6. 7.

1 Cor. xiii. 7.

2 Cor. v. 14.

s Judg. xiv. 16.

t Rom. ix. Matt. xxiii. 2-16. xxv. 1-10. John ii. 1-10. Rev. xxi. 2.

u Gen. xxi. xxviii. 14. 15.

v xvi. 1. xiv. 59.

x xxviii. 14. Prov. vi. 21. Matt. xxi. 2.

y Heb. pure.

z Judg. xiv. 12.

a Luke xxviii. 12. Phil. i. 3. Matt. xxi. 5.

c 26.

d xxx. 26. 26.

e xxxi. 41. Deut. xxi. 15. Matt. vi. 24. x. 37.

f Luke xiv. 26. John xxi. 25.

g xxi. 1. 2. xxv. 21. Judg. xiii. 2. 3. 1 Sam. i. 5. 20. 27. ii. 21.

h Ps. cxviii. 3.

k Cant. vii. 13.

14 And Reuben went in the days of wheat-harvest, and found ^k mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes.

j Num. xvi. 9, 10.
13. Is. vii. 13.

15 And she said unto her, ^j *Is it* a small matter that thou hast taken my husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes, also? And Rachel said, therefore he shall lie with thee to night for thy son's mandrakes.

16 And Jacob came out of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me, for surely I have hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night.

17 And God hearkened unto Leah, and she conceived and bare Jacob the fifth son.

18 And Leah said, God hath given me mine hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband: and she called his name [±] Issachar.

± An hire.

19 And Leah conceived again, and bare Jacob the sixth son.

20 And Leah said, God hath endued me *with* a good dowry; now will my husband dwell with me, because I have born him six sons: and she called his name ^{*} Zebulun.

* Dwelling, called Zebulun. Matt. 4. 13.

21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name [†] Dinah.

† Judgment.

m viii. 1. 1 Sam. i. 19, 20.

22 ¶ And God ^m remembered Rachel, and God hearkened to her, and opened her womb.

B. C. 1745.

23 And she conceived and bare a son: and said, God hath taken away my ⁿ reproach.

n xxix. 31. 1 Sam. i. 6. Is. iv. 1. Luke i. 25.

24 And she called his name [±] Joseph; and said, The LORD shall add to me another son.

† Adding. xxxv. 17.

25 ¶ And it came to pass, when Rachel had born Joseph, that Jacob said unto Laban, Send me away, that I may go unto mine own place, and ^o to my country.

o xvi. 3. xxv. 13. Heb. xi. 14, 15.

26 Give *me* my wives and my children, for whom I have served thee, and let me go: for thou knowest my service which I have done thee.

27 And Laban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found ^p favour in thine eyes, *tarry*: for I have learned by experience, that ^q the LORD hath blessed me for thy sake.

p Ex. iii. 21. Neh. i. 14. Dan. i. 6. Acts vii. 19. q xxix. 2-5. 21-25. Ps. i. 3.

r xxix. 15.

28 And he said, ^r Appoint me thy wages, and I will give *it*.

s Th. ii. 10. 1 Pet. ii. 18.

29 And he said unto him, ^s Thou knowest how I have served thee, and how thy cattle was with me.

30 For *it was* little which thou hadst before I *came*, and it is *now* [§] increased unto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed thee ^{||} since my coming: and now when shall I provide for mine own house also?

§ Heb. broken forth. || Heb. at my feet.

31 And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not give me any thing: if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed *and* keep thy flock:

32 I will pass through all thy flock to-day, removing from thence all the speckled, and spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and ^t *of such* ^t shall be my hire.

t xxxi. 8.

33 So shall my ^u righteousness ^u answer for me ^{*} in time to come, when it shall come for my hire before thy face: every one that *is* not speckled and spotted amongst the goats, and brown amongst the sheep, that shall be accounted stolen with me.

u Ps. xxxvii. 6. * Heb. To-morrow. Ex. xiii. 14.

34 And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.

35 And he removed that day the he-goats, that were ring-streaked and spotted, and all the she-goats that were speckled and spotted, *and* every one that had *some* white in it, and all the brown among the sheep, and gave *them* into the hand of his sons.

36 And he set three days' journey betwixt himself and Jacob: and Jacob fed the rest of Laban's flocks.

37 ¶ And ^{*} Jacob took him rods ^x of green poplar, and of the hazel and chesnut-tree; and piled white streaks in them, and made the white appear which *was* in the rods.

x xxxi. 9-11.

38 And he set the rods which he had piled before the flocks in the gutters in the watering-troughs, when the flocks came to drink; that they should conceive when they came to drink.

39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and ^y brought forth cattle ring-streaked, speckled, and spotted.

y xxxi. 9-12. Ex. xii. 35, 36.

40 And Jacob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ring-streaked, and all the brown in the flock of Laban: and he put his own flocks by themselves; and put them not unto Laban's cattle.

41 And it came to pass whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods.

42 But when the cattle were feeble, he put *them* not in: so the feebler were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's.

43 And the man ^z increased exceedingly, and had much cattle, and maid-servants, and men-servants, and camels, and asses.

z 30. xiii. 2. xxiv. 35. xxvi. 13, 14. xxviii. 15. xxxi. 7.

C H A P. XXXI.

Jacob is envied by Laban and his sons, 1, 2. Being commanded by God to return to his kin-

dred, he proposes it to his wives, explains the Lord's dealings with him to them, and with their consent privately departs, taking his family and substance; 3—21. Laban pursues him; but is warned in a dream not to injure him; he overtakes Jacob and expostulates with him, 22—29. Laban searches in vain for his images, which Rachel had stolen and concealed, 29—35. Jacob vindicates himself, and complains of Laban; they enter into a covenant, and Laban returns home, 36—55.

AND he heard the words of Laban's sons, saying, * Jacob hath taken away all that *was* our father's; and of *that* which *was* our father's hath he gotten all this ^b glory.

2 And Jacob beheld the ^c countenance of Laban, and behold, it *was* not toward him as * before.

3 And the LORD said unto Jacob, ^d Return unto the land of ^e thy father's, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee.

4 * And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field unto his flock;

5 And said unto them, I see your father's countenance, that it *is* not toward me as before: but the God of my father hath been with me.

6 And ye know that ^f with all my power I have served your father.

7 And your father hath deceived me, and changed my wages ^g ten times: but ^h God suffered him not to hurt me.

8 If he said thus, ⁱ The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the cattle bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ring-streaked shall be thy hire; then bare all the cattle ring-streaked.

9 Thus ^j God hath taken away the cattle of your father, and given *them* to me.

10 And it came to pass at the time that the cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in ^k a dream, and behold, the ^l ram which leaped upon the cattle *were* ring-streaked, speckled, and grizzled.

11 And the ^m Angel of God spake unto me in a dream, *saying*, Jacob: And I said, Here *am* I.

12 And he said, Lift up now thine eyes and see, all the rams which leap upon the cattle *are* ring-streaked, speckled, and grizzled: for ⁿ I have seen all that Laban doeth unto thee.

13 I *am* ^o the God of Beth-el, where thou anointedst the pillar, and where thou vowedst a vow unto me: now arise, get thee out from this land, and ^p return unto the land of thy kindred.

14 And Rachel and Leah answered, and said unto him, *Is there* ^q yet any portion or inheritance for us in our father's house?

15 Are we not counted of him strangers? for he hath ^r sold us, and hath quite devoured also our money.

16 For all the riches which God hath taken from our father, that *is* our's, and our children's: now then

whatsoever God hath said unto thee, ^s do.

17 ¶ Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels.

18 And he carried away all his cattle, and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattle of his getting, which he had gotten in Padan-aram: for to go to Isaac his father in the land of Canaan.

19 And Laban went to shear his sheep: and Rachel had stolen the ^t images that *were* her father's.

20 And Jacob stole away ^u unawares to Laban the Syrian, in that he told him not that he fled.

21 So he fled with all that he had, and he rose up, and passed over the river, and ^v set his face *toward* the mount Gilead.

22 ¶ And it was told Laban on the ^w third day that Jacob was fled.

23 And he took his ^x brethren with him, and pursued ^y after him seven days' journey; and they overtook him in the mount Gilead.

24 And God came to Laban the Syrian in a ^z dream by night, and said unto him, Take heed that thou ^a speak not to Jacob ^b either good or bad.

25 Then Laban overtook Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched his tent in the mount: and Laban with his brethren pitched in the mount of Gilead.

26 And Laban said to Jacob, What hast thou done, that thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and carried away my daughters, ^c as captives *taken* with the sword?

27 Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and ^d steal away from me? and didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth, ^e and with songs, with tabret and with harp?

28 And hast not suffered me to ^f kiss my sons and my daughters? thou hast now done ^g foolishly in so doing.

29 It is in ^h the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the God of your father spake unto me yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad.

30 And now *though* thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longest after thy father's house; ⁱ yet wherefore hast thou stolen ^j my gods?

31 And Jacob answered and said to Laban, Because I was afraid: for I said, Peradventure thou wouldest take by force thy daughters from me.

32 With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, ^k let him not live: before ^l our brethren discern thou what ^m thine with me, and take ⁿ it to thee: for Jacob knew not that Rachel had stolen them.

† Heb. *teraphim*.
30. Josh. xxiv. 2.
Judg. xviii. 4, 5.
xxviii. 14—24, 31.
1 Sam. xix. 13.
Ez. xxi. 21. Hos.
iii. 4.
† Heb. *the heart of Laban*.
s xvi. 28. Luke
ix. 51—53.

t xxx. 36.
u xii. 8. xxiv. 27.
Ex. ii. 11, 13.

x xx. 3. Num.
xxii. 20.

y 42. xxiv. 50.
† Heb. *from good to bad*.

z 16. ii. 24. 1 Sam.
xxx. 2.

† Heb. *last stolen me*.

a Prov. xxvi. 23
—26.

b 55. xxix. 13.
Ex. iv. 27. Ruth
i. 9. 14. 1 Kings
xix. 20. Acts xx.
37.

c 3. 13. 1 Sam.
xiii. 13. 2 Chr.
xvi. 9. 1 Cor.
ii. 14.
d Ps. lxx. 1.

e 13. Judg. vi. 31.
xxviii. 24.

f Job. 1.
g 25. xiv. 7.

a 8. 9. Ps. cxx. 3.
—5.

b Ps. xlvii. 14.
Abx. 16, 17.

c iv. 5. 1 Sam.
xxviii. 2, 10.

d Heb. *at yesternight*
day and the day
before. xxv. 27.

e xxviii. 15, 20.
21. xxv. 1. xvi.
1.

f xxvi. 2. xxi. 24.

f 34—42. xxx. 20.
Tig. ii. 9, 10.

g 41. Lev. xxvi.
28. Num. xix.
22. Neh. iv. 12.

h Job xix. 3. 1s.
iv. 1. Zech. viii.
21.

i xvi. 6. Ps. cv. 14.
1. xxx. 32.

k 1. 18.

l xxviii. 12.
† Or, *he-goats*.

m 5. 13. xlviii. 15.
16.

n Ex. iii. 7.

o xxviii. 12—22.

p xxxii. 9.

q ii. 24.

r 41. xxix. 18—20.
27—36. xxi. 26.

h xxiv. 67.

33 And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and into ^b Leah's tent, and into the two maid-servants' tents; but he found *them* not. Then went he out of Leah's tent, and entered into Rachel's tent.

i 19.

34 Now Rachel ⁱ had taken the images, and put them in the camel's furniture, and sat upon them: and Laban [†] searched all the tent, but found *them* not.

† Heb. *felt*.

k xviii. 12. Ex. xx. 12. 1 Pet. iii. 6.

l Lev. xix. 32. 1 Kings ii. 19.

m xviii. 11. Lev. xix. 19.

n xxi. 2.

35 And she said to her father, Let it not displease ^k my lord that I cannot ^l rise up before thee; for the ^m custom of women *is* upon me: and he searched, but found not the images.

36 ¶ And Jacob ⁿ was wroth, and chode with Laban: and Jacob answered, and said to Laban, What *is* my trespass? what *is* my sin, that thou hast so hotly pursued after me?

37 Whereas thou hast searched all my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household-stuff? set *it* here before my brethren and thy brethren, that they may judge betwixt us both.

o xxx. 27.

38 This twenty years *have* I been with thee; thy ewes and thy she-goats ^o have not cast their young, and the rams of thy flock have I not ^p eaten.

p Ez. xxxiv. 2-4.

q Ex. xxii. 10-13.

39 That which was torn of *beasts* I brought not unto thee, ^q I bare the loss of it: of my hand didst thou require it, *whether* stolen by day, or stolen by night.

r Ex. ii. 10. 19-22. iii. 1. Ps. lxviii. 70, 71.

s Hos. xii. 12.

t Luke ii. 8. John xi. 15-17. 1 Pet. v. 2-4.

u xxix. 18-30.

40 *Thus* I was, ^r in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep departed from mine eyes.

41 Thus have I been twenty years in thy house; I served thee ^s fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy cattle: and thou hast changed my wages ten ^t times.

t 7.

u Ps. cxxiv.

x 53. Ps. lxxvi. 11, 12. Is. viii. 13.

y xvi. 11. xxix. 32. 1 Chr. xii. 17.

42 ¶ Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and the ^x fear of Isaac had been with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty: God ^y hath seen mine affliction, and the labour of my hands, and rebuked *thee* yesternight.

43 And Laban answered, and said unto Jacob, *These* daughters *are* my daughters, and *these* children *are* my children, and *these* cattle *are* my cattle, and all that thou seest *is* mine: and what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their children which they have born?

z xxi. 32. xxvi. 28-31.

a Josh. xxiv. 25, 27.

b xxviii. 18-22.

44 Now therefore come thou, let us make ^z a covenant, I and thou; and let it be for ^a a witness between me and thee.

45 And Jacob took a ^b stone, and set it up *for* a pillar.

46 And Jacob said unto his brethren, Gather stones: and they took stones, and made an heap: and they did eat there upon the heap.

† The heap of witness.

47 And Laban called it [†] Jegar-

sahadutha: but Jacob called it [§] Galeed.

§ The heap of witness.

48 And Laban said, This heap *is* a witness between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called Galeed:

49 And ^{||} Mispah; for he said, The ^{||} LORD watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another.

|| A beacon, or watch-tower. Judg. x. 17. xi. 29.

50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if thou shalt ^c take *other* wives besides my daughters, no man *is* with us; See, God *is* witness betwixt me and thee.

c Lev. xviii. 18. Matt. xix. 5.

51 And Laban said to Jacob, Behold this heap, and behold *this* pillar, which I have cast betwixt me and thee;

52 This heap *be* witness, and *this* pillar *be* witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm.

53 The ^d God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, the God of their father, ^e judge betwixt us. And Jacob swore by the ^f fear of his father Isaac.

d xi. 24-29. 35.

xxii. 20-24.

xxiv. 3, 4.

e xvi. 5.

f 42. Deut. vi. 13.

54 Then Jacob ^{*} offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to eat bread: and they ^g did eat bread, and tarried all night in the mount.

* Or, killed beasts.

g xxvi. 30. Ex. xviii. 12.

55 And early in the morning Laban rose up, and kissed his sons and his daughters, and ^h blessed them: and Laban departed, and returned unto his place.

h xxviii. 1. Num. xxi. 8. 11.

CHAP. XXXII.

Jacob has a vision of angels, 1, 2. He sends a message to Esau; and, alarmed by the report of his coming with four hundred men, prays for deliverance, 3-12. He prepares a present for Esau, instructs his servants, and passes the brook Jabok, 13-23. He wrestles at Peniel, and prevails and is blessed, and called Israel; yet goes away halting, 24-32.

AND Jacob went on his way, and the ^a angels of God met him.

a Ps. xci. 11. Heb. i. 14.

2 And when Jacob saw them, he said, This *is* ^b God's host: and he called the name of that place ^{*} Mahanaim.

b Josh. v. 14. 2 Kings vi. 17. Ps. xxxiv. 7. ciii. 21. cxlviii. 2.

Luke ii. 13.

* Two hosts, or camps. Josh. xxi. 38. 2 Sam. xvi. 24. S. Song vi. 13.

3 And Jacob sent messengers before him to Esau his brother, unto the land of ^c Seir, the [†] country of Edom.

c xiv. 6. xxxvi. 6-8. Deut. ii. 5. 22. Josh. xxiv. 4.

† Heb. *field*.

d iv. 7. xxi. 6. xxxiii. 8. Prov. xv. 1.

e xxx. 43.

f xxxiii. 8. 15.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Thus shall ye speak unto ^d my lord Esau: Thy servant Jacob saith thus, I have sojourned with Laban, and stayed there until now.

5 ^e And I have oxen and asses, flocks, and men-servants, and women-servants: and I have sent to tell my lord, that I ^f may find grace in thy sight.

6 And the messengers returned to Jacob, saying, We came to thy brother Esau, and also he cometh to meet thee, ^g and four hundred men with him.

g xxvii. 40. xxxiii. 1. Amos v. 19.

7 Then Jacob was greatly ^h afraid, and distressed: and he divided the people that was with him, and the

h Ps. lv. 4, 5. lxi. 2.

flocks and herds, and the camels, into two bands;

8 And said, If Esau come to the one company and smite it, then the other company which is left shall escape.

9 ¶ And Jacob said, O God of my ^k father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, the LORD ⁱ which saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee:

10 ¶ I am not ^m worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the ⁿ truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for ^o with my staff I passed over this Jordan, and now I am become two bands.

11 Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for I fear him, lest he will come and smite me, and ^r the mother ^s with the children.

12 And thou saidst, ^a I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude.

13 ¶ And he lodged there that same night: and took of that which came to his hand, a present for Esau his brother;

14 Two hundred she-goats and twenty he-goats, two hundred ewes and twenty rams.

15 Thirty milch camels with their colts, forty kine and ten bulls, twenty she-asses and ten foals.

16 And he delivered *them* into the hand of his servants, every drove by themselves; and said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put ^a space betwixt drove and drove.

17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose *art* thou? and whither goest thou? and whose *are* these before thee?

18 Then thou shalt say, They *be* thy servant Jacob's; *it is* a present sent unto my lord Esau: and behold also he *is* behind us.

19 And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed the drives, saying, On this manner shall you speak unto Esau, when you find him.

20 And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jacob *is* behind us: for he said, ⁱ I will appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept ⁱ of me.

21 So went the present over before him: and himself lodged that night in the company.

22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two women-servants, and his eleven sons, and passed over the ford ^a Jabbok.

23 And he took them, and ^a sent them over the brook, and sent over that he had.

24 ¶ And Jacob was left alone: and there ^t wrestled ^a a man with him, until [†] the breaking of the day.

25 And when he saw that he ^x prevailed not against him, he ^y touched the hollow of his thigh: and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with him.

26 And he said, ^z Let me go, for the day breaketh: And he said, ^a I will not let thee go, except thou bless me.

27 And he said unto him, What *is* thy name? And he said, Jacob.

28 And he said, ^b Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but [†] Israel: for as a prince hast thou power with God and ^c with men, and hast prevailed.

29 And Jacob asked *him*, and said, Tell *me*, I pray thee, thy name: And he said, ^d Wherefore *is* it, *that* thou dost ask after my name? and he ^e blessed him there.

30 And Jacob called the name of the place ^f Peniel: for ^g I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved.

31 And as he passed over Peniel, the sun rose upon him, and ^h he halted upon his thigh.

32 Therefore the children of Israel eat not ⁱ of the sinew which shrank, which *is* upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day: because he touched the hollow of Jacob's thigh, in the sinew that shrank.

CHAP. XXXIII.

Esau and Jacob meet, and after an amicable conference, Esau departs, 1—10. Jacob abides at Succoth; and buys a field and builds an altar at Shechem, 17—20.

AND Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold, Esau came, and with him ^a four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Leah, and unto Rachel, and unto the two hand-maids.

2 And he put the hand-maids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and Rachel and Joseph hindermost.

3 And he passed over ^b before them, and ^c bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother.

4 And Esau ran to meet him, and ^d embraced him, and ^e fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept.

5 And he lifted up his eyes and saw the women and the children; and said, Who *are* those ^f with thee? And he said, The children [†] which God hath graciously given thy servant.

6 Then the hand-maids came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves.

7 And Leah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Joseph near, and Rachel, and they bowed themselves.

8 And he said, [†] What meanest

t xxx. 8. Luke xiii. 24. xlii. 44. Rom. viii. 26. xv. 30. Eph. vi. 12. Col. ii. 1.

u 28. 30. † Heb. ascending of the morning. Cant. i. 17.

x Matt. xv. 28. y 2 Cor. xii. 7—9.

z Ex. xxxiii. 10. Deut. ix. 14. Is. lxi. 7. Luke xiv. 28, 29.

a Cant. iii. 4. Hos. xii. 4—6. Luke xviii. 1—7. Rom. viii. 37.

b xvii. 5. 15. xxxv. 10. 2 Kings xvii. 34. Is. lxi. 2—4. lxxv. 15.

† A prince of God. c xlv. 31. xxvii. 33—36. xxxi. 24. xxxiii. 4.

d Judg. vii. 16—18. Is. ix. 6.

e xxvii. 28, 29. xxxiii. 3, 4. 13, 14.

† the face of God. f xlviii. 19. Judg. viii. 8.

g xvi. 13. Ex. xiv. 10, 11. xxxiii. 11—19—23. Num. xii. 8. Judg. vi. 22, 23.

h xiii. 21, 22. Is. vi. 5. John 4. 18. 2 Tim. ii. 10.

g 25.

a xxxii. 5.

b John x. 4.

c xviii. 2. xlii. 6. xliii. 29.

d xxvii. 28. xlii. 30. xlv. 2, 14, 15. Ps. xlv. 4.

e Prov. xvi. 7. xli. 1.

f Luke xv. 20.

† Heb. to thee.

† xxx. 2. xlviii. 9. Ruth iv. 13. Ps. cxxviii. 3. Is. viii. 18.

† Heb. What is ed the bond of thee?

i Ps. l. 15. xci. lx. xvi. 7. xxviii. 13. Ex. iii. 6. i xxxi. 3. 13.

† Heb. I am less than all.

m xviii. 27. 2 Sam. vii. 18. Is. vi. 5.

xxiii. 7. 2 Cor. xii. 11. 1 Pet. v. 5.

n xxiv. 27. Mic. vii. 20.

o xxviii. Job viii. 7.

p Hos. x. 14.

y Heb. upon.

q xxviii. 15—15. Num. xlii. 19.

19. Tit. i. 2. Heb. vi. 17.

c xlii. 11. 1 Sam. xvi. 17—18.

Prov. xxi. 14. xxiii. 16.

† Heb. my face. Job xlii. 4, 9.

e Deut. iii. 16.

† Heb. caused to pass.

g xxxii. 13—20. thou by all this drove, which I met? And he said, *These are* to find grace in the sight of my lord.

† Heb. *be that to thee that is thine.* 9 And Esau said, I have enough, my brother; ‡ keep that thou hast unto thyself.

h xlii. 7. Matt. xviii. 10. 10 And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand: for therefore I have seen ^a thy face, as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me.

i Josh. xv. 10. 1 Sam. xxv. 27. xxx. 26. 2 Kings v. 15. 2 Cor. ix. 6. 6. 6. 11 Take, I pray thee, ⁱ my blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have § enough; and he ^k urged him, and he took it.

12 And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee.

13 And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that ^l the children *are* tender, and the flocks and herds with young *are* with me; and if men should over-drive them one day all the flock will die.

14 Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant; and I will lead on softly, according || as the cattle that goeth before me, and the children, be ^m able to endure; until I come unto my lord unto ⁿ Seir.

15 And Esau said, Let me now * leave with thee *some* of the folk that *are* with me: And he said, † What needeth it? Let me ^o find grace in the sight of my lord.

16 So Esau returned that day on his way unto Seir.

17 † And Jacob journeyed to ^p Succoth, and built him an house, and made booths for his cattle: therefore the name of the place ^q is called ‡ Succoth.

18 And Jacob came to ^r Shalem a city of ^s Shechem, which *is* in the land of Canaan, when he came from Padan-aram; and pitched his tent before the city.

19 And he ^t bought a parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of ^u Hamor, Shechem's father, for an hundred pieces of § money.

20 And he erected there an ^v altar, and called it || El-Elohe-Israel.

CHAPTER XXXIV.

Dinah visits the daughters of the land, and is defiled by Shechem: who loves her and proposes to marry her, 1—12. Jacob's sons insidiously consent, on condition that all the Shechemites be circumcised; which at Shechem's instance is done, 13—24. Simeon and Levi murder all the men of Shechem, plunder the city, make captives of the women and children, and recover Dinah, 25—29. Jacob complains, and his sons excuse their conduct, 30, 31.

a xxx. 21. xlv. 15. **AND** ^a Dinah the daughter of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob, went out to see the daughters of the land.

b vi. 2. Job xxxi. 1. 9. 2 And when Shechem the son of Hamor the Hivite, prince of the country, ^b saw her, he took her, and lay with her, and * defiled her.

3 And his soul clave unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob, and he loved the damsel, and spake † kindly unto the damsel.

4 And Shechem spake unto his father Hamor, saying, ^c Get me this damsel to wife.

5 And Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter, (now his sons were with his cattle in the field;) and Jacob held his peace until they were come.

6 And Hamor the father of Shechem went out unto Jacob to commune with him.

7 † And the sons of Jacob came out of the field when they heard it, and the men were grieved, and they were very wroth: because he had ^d wrought folly in Israel, in lying with Jacob's daughter; which ^e tning ought not to be done.

8 And Hamor communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shechem longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her him to wife.

9 And ^f make ye marriages with us, and give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you.

10 And ye shall dwell with us: and the land shall be ^g before you; dwell and ^h trade you therein, and get you possessions therein.

11 And Shechem said unto her father, and unto her brethren, Let me find grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give.

12 Ask me never so much ⁱ dowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife.

13 And the sons of Jacob answered Shechem and Hamor his father ^k deceitfully, and said, (because he had defiled Dinah their sister:)

14 And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is ^l uncircumcised: for that were a reproach unto us.

15 But in this will we consent unto you: If ye will be as we *be*, that every male of you be circumcised,

16 Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people.

17 But if ye will not hearken unto us to be circumcised, then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.

18 And their words pleased Hamor, and Shechem, Hamor's son.

19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter: and he *was* more ^m honourable than all the house of his father.

20 And Hamor and Shechem his son came unto ⁿ the gate of their

† Heb. *to the heart of the damsel.* Is. xl. 2. Hos. ii. 14. c xxi. 21. Judg. xiv. 2.

d Josh. vii. 15. Judg. xix. 22—25. xx. 6. 2 Sam. xiii. 12, 13. e Deut. xxiii. 17. Eph. v. 3.

f vi. 6. xxiv. 2. xxvi. 34. 35. xxvii. 46. Deut. vii. 3.

g xiii. 9. xx. 15. h xlii. 34. xlvii. 27.

i xxiv. 53. xxix. 18. Ex. xxii. 16, 17. Deut. xxii. 28. 29. 1 Sam. xviii. 25—27.

k 2 Sam. xiii. 23—29. Ps. xii. 2. Prov. xii. 18—20.

l xvii. 11. Josh. v. 2—9. 1 Sam. xvii. 26. 2 Sam. i. 20. xv. 7. 1 Kings xxi. 9. Matt. ii. 8. 13. xxiii. 15.

m Num. xxii. 15. 2 Kings v. 1. 14. iii. 3—5. v. 13. xxiii. 8, 9. Acts xiii. 50. xvii. 12. n xxii. 17. xxiii. 10. Prov. xxi. 23.

city, and communed with the men of their city, saying,

21 These men *are* peaceable with us, therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; for the land, behold, *it is* large enough for them: let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters.

22 Only herein will the men consent unto us, for to dwell with us, to be one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they *are* circumcised.

23 *Shall* not their cattle, and their substance, and every beast of their's *be* ours? Only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us.

24 And unto Hamor and unto Shechem his son hearkened all that went out of the gate of his city: and every male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city.

25 *¶* And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, *¶* Simeon and Levi, Dinah's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the city boldly, and slew all the males.

26 And they slew Hamor and Shechem his son with the *¶* edge of the sword, and took Dinah out of Shechem's house, and went out.

27 The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and *¶* spoiled the city; because *¶* they had defiled their sister.

28 They took their sheep and their oxen, and their asses, and that which *was* in the city, and that which *was* in the field.

29 And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives, took they captive, and spoiled even all that *was* in the house.

30 *¶* And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, *¶* Ye have troubled me to make me *¶* to stink among the inhabitants of the land, amongst the Canaanites, and the Perizzites: and *¶* I *being* few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me, and I shall be destroyed, I and my house.

31 And they said, *¶* Should he deal with our sister as with an harlot?

CHAP. XXXV.

God commands Jacob to go to Beth-el, and pay his vows, he obeys, and the death of Deborah. 1—5. The Lord appears to Jacob and encourages him, and Jacob worships, 9—15. Benjamin is born and Rachel dies, 16—20. Reuben commits incest with Bilhah, 22. The names of Jacob's sons, 23—26. Jacob visits Isaac; Isaac's age, death and burial, 27—28.

AND God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to *¶* Beth-el, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God, that appeared unto thee *¶* when thou fleddest from the face of Esau thy brother.

2 Then Jacob said *¶* unto his household, and to all that *were* with him, Put away the *¶* strange gods that *are* among you, and be clean, *¶* and change your garments:

3 And let us arise, and go up to Beth-el; and I will make there an altar unto God, *¶* who answered me in the day of my distress, and *¶* was with me in the way which I went.

4 And they gave unto Jacob all the strange gods which *were* in their hand, and *all* their *¶* ear-rings which *were* in their ears: and Jacob *¶* hid them under *¶* the oak which *was* by Shechem.

5 And they journeyed: and *¶* the terror of God was upon the cities that *were* round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob.

6 So Jacob came to *¶* Luz, which *is* in the land of Canaan, (that *is* Beth-el,) he and all the people that *were* with him.

7 And he *¶* built there an altar, and called the place *¶* El-beth-el: because there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother.

8 But Deborah *¶* Rebekah's nurse died, and she was buried beneath Beth-el, *¶* under an oak: and the name of it was called *¶* Allon-bachuth.

9 And *¶* God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came out of Padan-aram; and blessed him.

10 And God said unto him, Thy name *is* Jacob: *¶* thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name; and he called his name Israel.

11 And God said unto him, *I am* *¶* God Almighty; be fruitful and multiply, *¶* a nation and a company of nations shall be of thee: and kings shall come out of thy loins.

12 And *¶* the land which I gave Abraham and Isaac, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land.

13 And *¶* God went up from him, in the place where he talked with him.

14 And Jacob *¶* set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, *even* a pillar of stone: and he poured a drink-offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon.

15 And Jacob called the name of the place, where God spake with him, Beth-el.

16 *¶* And they journeyed from Beth-el: and there was but *¶* a little way to come to *¶* Ephrath: and Rachel travailed, and she had *¶* hard labour.

17 And it came to pass when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; *¶* thou shalt have this son also.

18 And it came to pass as her soul was in departing, (for she died.)

c xviii. 19. Josh
xxv. 15.

d xxi. 19. 34.
Josh. xiv. 2.
23. Judg. x. 16.
1 Sam. vii. 3.
2 Cor. iv. 13—
17.

e Ex. xix. 10. 14.
Ps. li. 2. 7. Ec.
v. 1. Ez. xxxvi.
25. 2 Cor. vii.
1. Heb. v. 22.

f xxxiii. 12. 13.
Ps. xlii. 1. 15.
xvi. 15. ciii. 1
—5. cvii. 8.

g xxxi. 3. Prov.
ix. 6.

h Ex. xxxii. 2—4.
Judg. vii. 24—
27. Hos. i. 13.

i Ex. xxxi. 20.
Deut. vii. 8. 28.

k Josh. xiv. 25.
26. Judg. ix. 1.

l xxxiv. 3. Ex.
xv. 15. 16. xlii. 2
27. xxxiv. 24.
Deut. xi. 26.

Josh. ii. 9—11.
v. 1. 1 Sam. xi.
7. xiv. 15. 2

Chr. xiv. 14.
xvii. 10.

m xii. 8. xxxiii.
10—22.

n Ec. v. 4. 5.

¶ The End of Be-
th-el. Ex. xvii.
15. Judg. vi. 24.
Ez. xlviii. 35.

o xiv. 50.

p 1 Sam. xxxi. 17.

¶ The oak of
weeping. Judg.
ii. 5.

q xxxiii. 13. xxxi.
3. 11—13. xxxii.
24—30.

r xvi. 5. 15. 2
Kings xvii. 34.

s xvii. 1. xlviii.
3. 4. Ex. vi. 3.

t xvii. 9. 7. xlviii.
3.

u xii. 7. xiii. 14—
17. xv. 18. xxv.
3. 4. xxxiii. 3,
4. 13.

x xvii. 22. xviii.
33.

y xxxiii. 18. 19.
1 Sam. vii. 12.

z Heb. a little place
of prayer.

1 Sam. vi. Ruth
i. 2. Ps. cxviii.
6. Mic. v. 2.

a iii. 16. 1 Tim.
ii. 15.

b 1 Sam. ix. 19—
21.

o John vi. 26, 27.
1 Tim. vi. 6—
10.

p Is. i. 10—16.
Matt. vii. 6.

q Josh. v. 8.
r xxxvii. 22. xlix.
5—7. Num. xxxi.
5. 17.

¶ Heb. mouth.

¶ Ex. ix. 10. 18.
¶ 2. 13. 34.

q Josh. vii. 25.

r Ex. v. 21. 1
Sam. xxi. 4.
xxxv. 12. 1 Chr.
xix. 6.

7 Deut. ix. 27. Ps.
cxv. 12.

4 xlix. 7.

8 xxxiii. 10—20
xxxv. 13.

9 xxxv. 41—45.

* The son of my sorrow.
† The son of my right hand.
c xxx. 1.

that she called his name * Benoni : but his father called him † Benjamin.
19 And Rachel ^c died, and was buried in the way to Ephrath, which is Bethlehem.

d 1 Sam. x. 2. 2
Sam. xviii. 18.

20 And Jacob set a pillar upon her grave : that is the pillar of Rachel's grave ^d unto this day.

21 ¶ And Israel journeyed, and spread his tent beyond the tower of Edar.

e xlix. 4. Lev. xviii. 8. 2 Sam. xvi. 21, 22. xx. 3. 1 Chr. v. 1. 1 Cor. v. 1.

22 And it came to pass when Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and ^e lay with Bilhah his father's concubine : and Israel heard it. Now ^f the sons of Jacob were twelve.

f 18. xxix. 31—35. xxx. 5—24. xli. 8—27. xlix. 1—28. Ex. i. 1—5. Num. i. ii. vii. xxiv. Deut. xxxiii. Josh. xiii. —xxi. 1 Chr. ii. 1, 2. Ez. xlviii. lxxv. 4—8.

23 The sons of Leah ; Reuben, Jacob's first born, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Zebulun.

24 The sons of Rachel ; Joseph and Benjamin.

25 And the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's hand-maid ; Dan and Naphtali.

26 And the sons of Zilpah, Leah's hand-maid ; Gad and Asher. These are the sons of Jacob, which were born to him in Padan-aram.

g xlii. 18. xliii. 2. 19. Josh. xiv. 15. xv. 13.

27 ¶ And Jacob came unto Isaac his father unto ^g Mamre, unto the city of Arbah, (which is Hebron,) where Abraham and Isaac so-journed.

B. C. 1716.

28 And the days of Isaac were an hundred and fourscore years.

h xv. 15. xxv. 7. 8. 17. xxvii. 1, 2. xlix. 33. Job v. 26. i xxiii. 19. xxv. 9. xxvii. 41. xlix. 31.

29 And Isaac ^h gave up the ghost and died, and was gathered unto his people, being old and full of days : and ⁱ his sons Esau and Jacob buried him.

CHAP. XXXVI.

Esau's wives and children; his removal to Mount Seir, and his descendants in Seir, 1—19. The descendants of Seir the Horite, 20—30. Kings and dukes of Edom, 31—43.

a xxv. 24—30.

NOW these are ^a the generations of Esau, who is Edom.

b xxvi. 34.

2 Esau ^b took his wives of the daughters of Canaan ; Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah, the daughter of Zibeon the Hivite :

c xxv. 13. xxviii. 9. B. C. 1760. d 1 Chr. i. 35.

3 ^c And Bashemath Ishmael's daughter, sister of Nebajoth.

4 ^d And Adah bare to Esau, Eliphaz : and Bashemath bare Reuel.

5 And Aholibamah bare Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah : these are the sons of Esau, which were born unto him in the land of Canaan.

B. C. 1716.

6 And Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the ^e persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his substance which he had got in the land of Canaan ; and ^e went into the country, from the face of his brother Jacob.

* Heb. souls.

e xlii. 6. 11. xlvii. 8. xlviii. 4.

7 For their riches were more than that they might dwell together : and the land, wherein they were strangers, could not bear them, because of their cattle.

8 Thus dwelt Esau in ^f mount ^f Seir : Esau is Edom. xxxii. 3. Deut. ii. 5. Josh. xxiv. 4. Mal. i. 3.

9 ¶ And these are the generations of Esau the father of the [†] Edomites, in mount Seir. † Heb. Edomites.

10 These are the names of Esau's sons, Eliphaz the son of Adah the wife of Esau, Reuel the son of Bashemath the wife of Esau.

11 And the sons of Eliphaz were, Teman, Omar, [‡] Zepho, and Gatam, and Kenaz. † Or, Zephi. 1 Chr. i. 36.

12 And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz Esau's son ; and she bare to Eliphaz, ^g Amalek : these were the sons of Adah Esau's wife. g xiv. 7. Ex. xvii. 8—16. Num. xxiv. 18—20. Deut. xxiii. 7. xxv. 17—19.

13 And these are the sons of Reuel ; Nahath, and Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah : these were the sons of Bashemath Esau's wife.

14 And these were the sons of ^h Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah, the daughter of Zibeon Esau's wife : and she bare to Esau, Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah. h 2. 18.

15 These were dukes of the sons of Esau : the sons of Eliphaz the first-born son of Esau ; ⁱ duke Teman, duke Omar, duke Zepho, duke Kenaz, i 4. 11, 12.

16 Duke Korah, duke Gatam, and duke Amalek : These are the dukes that came of Eliphaz, in the land of Edom : these were the sons of Adah.

17 And these are the sons of Reuel Esau's son ; ^k duke Nahath, duke Zerah, duke Shammah, duke Mizzah. These are the dukes that came of Reuel, in the land of Edom : these are the sons of Bashemath Esau's wife. k 4. 13.

18 And these are the sons of ^l Aholibamah Esau's wife : duke Jeush, duke Jaalam, duke Korah : these were the dukes that came of Aholibamah the daughter of Anah Esau's wife. l 5. 14.

19 These are the sons of Esau (who is Edom,) and these are their dukes.

B. C. 1810.

20 ¶ These are sons of ^m Seir the Horite, who inhabited the land : Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, m xiv. 6. Deut. i. 12. 22. 1 Chr. i. 38—42.

21 And Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan : these are the dukes of the Horites, the children of Seir in the land of Edom.

22 And the children of Lotan were, Hori, and ⁿ Heman : and Lotan's sister was Timna. n Or, Hozam. 1 Chr. i. 39.

23 And the children of Shobal were these ; ^o Aivan, and Manahath, and Ebal, [†] Shepho, and Onam. o Or, Ahan. † Or, Shephi. 1 Chr. i. 40.

24 And these are the children of Zibeon ; both Ajah, and Anah : this was that Anah that ⁿ found the mules in the wilderness, as he fed the asses of Zibeon his father. n Lev. xix. 19.

25 And the children of Anah were these : Dishon, and Aholibamah the daughter of ^o Anah. o 2. 5. 14. 18. 1 Chr. i. 41.

26 And these *are* the children of Dishon; † Hemdan, and Eshban, and Ishran, and Cheran.

27 The children of Fzer *are* these; Bilhan, and Zaavan, and † Achan.

28 The children of Dishan *are* these: † Uz, and Aran.

29 These *are* the dukes that came of the Horites; duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke Zibeon, duke Anah,

30 Duke Dishon, Duke Fzer, duke Dishan: these *are* the dukes that came of Hori, among their dukes in the land of Seir.

31 ¶ And these *are* the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before there reigned any king over the children of Israel.

32 And Bela the son of Beor reigned in Edom, and the name of his city was Dinhalah.

33 And Bela died, and Jobab the son of Zerah of † Bozrah reigned in his stead.

34 And Jobab died, and Husham of the land of † Temani reigned in his stead.

35 And Husham died, and Hadad the son of Bedad, who smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Avith.

36 And Hadad died, and Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.

37 And Samlah died, and Saul of † Rehoboth by the river reigned in his stead.

38 And Saul died, and Baal-hanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead.

39 And Baal-hanan the son of Achbor died, and § Hadar reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was † Pau; and his wife's name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.

40 ¶ And these *are* the names of the dukes that came of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke Timnah, duke † Alvah, duke Jetheth,

41 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon,

42 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,

43 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram: these *be* the dukes of Edom according to their habitations, in the land of their possessions; he is Esau the father of † the Edomites.

CHAP. XXXVII.

Joseph loved by Jacob, but hated by his brethren; his dreams, and the interpretation, 1—11. Jacob sends him to his brethren, who counsel to slay him; at Reuben's desire they cast him into a pit, and afterwards sell him to the Ishmaelites; while Reuben grieves at not finding him, 12—20. His coat covered with blood, is sent to Jacob, who mourns accordingly, 21—35. Joseph is brought to Egypt and sold to Potiphar, 36.

AND Jacob dwelt in the land wherein his father was a stranger, in the land of Canaan.

2 These *are* the generations of Jacob: Joseph being seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren, and the lad was with the sons of Bilhah, and with the sons of Zolpha, his father's wives: and Joseph brought unto his father their evil report.

3 Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he was the son of his old age: and he made him a coat of many colours.

4 And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren, they hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.

5 And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told it his brethren: and they hated him yet the more.

6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed.

7 For behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf.

8 And his brethren said unto him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? and they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words.

9 And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and behold, the sun and the moon, and the eleven stars, made obeisance to me.

10 And he told it to his father and to his brethren: and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What is this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and thy brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee, to the earth?

11 And his brethren envied him: but his father observed the saying.

12 ¶ And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in Shechem.

13 And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not thy brethren feed the flock in Shechem? Come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said unto him, Here am I.

14 And he said to him, Go, I pray thee, † see whether it be well with thy brethren, and well with the flocks; and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale of † Hebron, and he came to Shechem.

15 And a certain man found him, and behold, he was wandering in

• Heb. of his father's sojourning. xvii. 8. xlviii. 4. xlviii. 4. xlviii. 7. Heb. xi. 9—16. a ii. 4. v. 1, vi. 9. x. 1.

b xxx. 4. 9. xxxv. 22.

c 1 Sam. ii. 22—24.

d xlv. 20.

e Judg. v. 30. 2 Sam. xiii. 13.

Ps. xlv. 13, 14.

• Or, pieces.

f iv. 5. xxvii. 41.

xliv. 23.

g xl. 5. xli. 1.

Num. xiii. 6.

1 Kings iii. 5.

h xlii. 6. 9. xliii. 26. xliiv. 14.

i Ex. ii. 14. 1 Sam. x. 27. xvii. 28.

Ps. cxviii. 20.

Luke xix. 14.

Acts vii. 35.

k xli. 25. 32.

l xlv. 15. xlvii. 12. l. 15—21.

m xxvii. 20.

n Acts vii. 9.

o Dan. vii. 23.

Luke ii. 19. 51.

p xxiv. 25—31.

q xxxv. 27.

• Heb. see the peace of thy brethren, &c.

1 Sam. xvii. 27.

19. Jer. xlviii. 7. Luke xix. 40.

q xxxv. 27.

the field, and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou?

16 And he said, I seek my brethren: tell me, I pray thee, where they feed *their flocks*.

17 And the man said, They are departed hence: for I heard them say, Let us go to ^s Dothan. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in Dothan.

18 And when they saw him afar off, even before he came near unto them, they ^t conspired against him, to slay him.

19 And they said one to another, Behold, ^{*} this dreamer cometh.

20 ^{*} Come now therefore, and let us slay him, and cast him into some pit; and we will say, Some evil beast hath devoured him: and we shall see what will become of his dreams.

21 And Reuben heard *it*, and he delivered him out of their hands: and said, ^{*} Let us not kill him.

22 And Reuben said unto them, Shed no blood, *but* cast him into this pit that *is* in the wilderness, and lay no hand upon him; that he might rid him out of their hands, to deliver him to his father again.

23 And it came to pass when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they ^r stript Joseph out of his coat, his coat of *many* [†] colours that *was* on him.

24 And they took him, and cast him into a pit: and ^{*} the pit *was* empty, *there was* no water in it.

25 And ^a they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and behold, a company of ^b Ishmaelites came from ^c Gilead, with their camels bearing spicery, and balm, and myrrh, going to carry *it* down to Egypt.

26 And Judah said unto his brethren, ^d What profit *is it* if we slay our brother, and ^e conceal his blood?

27 Come, and let us ^f sell him to the Ishmaelites, and let not ^g our hand be upon him; for he *is* ^h our brother, and our flesh: and his brethren ⁱ were content.

28 Then there passed ^j by Midianites merchant-men; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and ^k sold Joseph to the Ishmaelites for twenty *pieces* of silver: and they brought Joseph into Egypt.

29 And Reuben returned unto the pit; and behold, Joseph *was* not in the pit: and he ^l rent his clothes.

30 And he returned unto his brethren and said, ^m The child *is* not; and I, whither shall I go?

31 ⁿ ¶ And they took ^{*} Joseph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood.

32 And they sent the coat of *many* colours, and they brought *it*

to their father; and said, This have we found: know now whether it *be* thy son's coat or no.

33 And he knew it, and said, *It is* my son's coat; an ^o evil beast hath devoured him: Joseph is without doubt rent in pieces.

34 And Jacob ^p rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days.

35 And all his sons and all his daughters ^q rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, ^r For I will go down into the grave unto my son, mourning. Thus his father wept for him.

36 And ^s the Midianites sold him into Egypt unto Potapher, ^{*} an officer of Pharaoh's, and [†] captain of the guard.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

Judah's marriage and children, 1—5. His son Er's marriage and death, 6—7. Onan marries his brother's widow; is cut off for his sin; and Tamar his widow is reserved for Shelah, 8—11. Judah's wife dies; he is deceived by Tamar and commits incest with her: his crime is detected, and Tamar bears to him Pharez and Zarah, 12—30.

AND it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down from his brethren, and ^a turned in to a certain ^b Adullamite, whose name *was* Hirah.

2 And Judah ^c saw there a daughter of a certain Canaanite, whose name *was* ^d Shuah; and he took her, and went in unto her.

3 And she conceived and bare a son; and he called his name ^e Er.

4 And she conceived again; and bare a son; and she called his name Onan.

5 And she yet again conceived, and bare a son; and called his name Shelah: and he was at Chezib, when she bare him.

6 And Judah ^f took a wife for Er his first-born, whose name *was* Tamar.

7 And Er, Judah's first-born, was ^g wicked in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD slew him.

8 And Judah said unto Onan, ^h Go in unto thy brother's wife, and marry her, and raise up seed to thy brother.

9 And Onan knew that the seed should not be his: and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled *it* on the ground, ⁱ lest that he should give seed to his brother.

10 And the thing which he did ^{*} displeased the LORD: wherefore he slew him also.

11 Then said Judah to Tamar his daughter in law, Remain a widow at thy father's house, ^k till Shelah my son be grown: (for he said, Lest peradventure he die also as his brethren *did*;) and Tamar went and dwelt in her father's house.

12 ¶ And [†] in process of time, the daughter of Shuah Judah's

o xlv. 28.

p 29. Josh. vii. 6.

2 Sam. i. 11. iii.

31. 1 Kings xx.

31. xxi. 27. 1

Chr. xxi. 16. Ez.

ix. 3—5. Neh.

ix. 1. Esth. iv.

1—3. Job i. 20.

ii. 12. Ps. lxix.

11. Is. xxii. 12,

13. xxxvi. 22.

xxxvii. 1, 2.

Jer. xxxvi. 24.

Jonah iii. 5—8.

Joel ii. 13. Matt.

xi. 21. xxvi. 65.

Acts xiv. 14.

Rev. xi. 3.

q 2 Sam. xii. 17.

r xlii. 8. xlv.

29—31. xlv. 28.

s xxxix. 1.

* Heb. *eunuch,*

chamberlain, or

courtier. Esth.

i. 10.

† Heb. *chief of*

the slaughter-

men, or execu-

tioners, or, chief

marshal.

a xix. 3. Judg. iv.

18. 2 Kings iv.

8.

b Josh. xv. 35. 1

Sam. xxii. 1. 2

Sam. xxiii. 13.

Mic. i. 15. Prov.

xiii. 20.

c iii. 6. vi. 2. xxiv.

3. xxxiv. 2.

d 1 Chr. ii. 3.

e xvi. 12. Num.

xxvi. 19—22.

f xxi. 21. xxiv. 3.

g xiii. 13. xix. 15.

2 Chr. xxxiii. 6.

h Lev. xviii. 16.

Deut. xxv. 5—

10. Ruth i. 11.

iv. 5—11. Matt.

xxii. 23—27.

i Jam. iv. 5.

* Heb. *was evil*

in the eyes of

the Lord. 2

Sam. xi. 27.

Prov. xiv. 32.

k Ruth i. 13.

† Heb. *the days*

were multiplied.

1 xxiv. 57. 2 Sam. xlii. 52.
in 1 Sam. xxv. 4—
6. 36. 2 Sam.
xlii. 23—29.

wife died: and Judah was ¹ com-
forted, and went up unto his ^m sheep-
shearers to Timnah, he and his
friend Hirah the Adullamite.

13 And it was told Tamar, say-
ing, Behold, thy father in law
goeth up to ^a Timnah, to shear
his sheep.

14 And she put her widow's gar-
ments off from her, and covered
her with a veil, and wrapped her-
self, ^o and sat in ⁱ an open place,
which *is* by the way to Timnah:
for she saw ^p that Shelah was
grown, and she was not given unto
him to wife.

15 When Judah saw her, he
thought her *to be* an harlot; be-
cause she had covered her face.

16 And he turned unto her by
the way, and said, Go to, I pray
thee, let me come in unto thee (for
he knew not that she *was* his
daughter in law :) And she said,
What wilt thou give me, that thou
mayest come in unto me?

17 And he said, ^q I will send
thee § a kid from the flock: And
she said, Wilt thou give *me* a
pledge, till thou send *it*!

18 And he said, What pledge
shall I give thee? And she said,
^r Thy signet, and thy bracelets,
and thy staff that *is* in thine hand:
and he ^s gave *it* her, and came in
unto her, and she conceived by him.

19 And she arose, and went away,
and ^t laid ^u by her veil from her, and
put on the garments of her widow-
hood.

20 ¶ And Judah sent the kid by
the hand of his friend the Adulla-
mite, to receive *his* pledge from the
woman's hand: but he found her
not.

21 Then he asked the men of
that place saying, Where *is* the
harlot, that *was* ^v openly by the
way-side? And they said, There
was no harlot in this *place*.

22 And he returned to Judah,
and said, I cannot find her; and
also the men of the place said, *that*
there was no harlot in this *place*.

23 And Judah said, Let her
take *it* to her, lest we ^w be shamed:
behold, I sent this kid, and thou
hast not found her.

24 And it came to pass about
three months after, that it was told
Judah, saying, Tamar thy daughter
in law hath ^x played the harlot:
and also behold, she *is* with child
by whoredom: and Judah said,
Bring her forth, and let her ^y be
burnt.

25 When she *was* brought forth,
she sent to her father in law, say-
ing, By the man whose these *are*,
am I with child: and she said,
^z Discern, I pray thee, whose *are*
these, the signet, and bracelets, and
^a aff.

26 And Judah acknowledged

them, and said, ^a She hath been
more righteous than I; ^b because
that I gave her not to Shelah my
son: and he knew her again ^c no
more.

27 ¶ And it came to pass in the
time of her travail, that behold
twins *were* in her womb.

28 And it came to pass when she
travailed, that *the one* put out *his*
hand; and the midwife took and
bound upon his hand a scarlet
thread, saying, This came out first.

29 And it came to pass as he
drew back his hand, that behold
his brother came out; and she
said, ^{*} How hast thou broken forth?
this breach [†] *be* upon thee: therefore
his name was called [‡] Pharez.

30 And afterward came out his
brother, that had the scarlet thread
upon his hand; and his name was
called Zarah.

CHAP. XXXIX.

Joseph bought by Potiphar, and preferred in his
family. 1—6. Tempted by his mistress, but
overcomes the temptation, 7—13. Accused by
her, and imprisoned by Potiphar, 14—20. Fa-
voured by the Lord's presence, and advanced
by the keeper of the prison, 21—23.

AND Joseph was brought down
to Egypt: and ^a Potiphar an
officer of Pharaoh, captain of the
guard, an Egyptian, bought him of
the hands of the Ishmaelites, which
had brought him down thither.

2 And ^b the LORD was with
Joseph, and he was a prosperous
man: and he was in the ^c house of
his master the Egyptian.

3 And his master ^d saw that the
LORD *was* with him, and that the
LORD made all that he did to
^e prosper in his hand.

4 And Joseph ^f found grace in his
sight, and he served him: and he
made him ^g overseer over his house,
and all *that* he had he put into his
hand.

5 And it came to pass from the
time that he had made him over-
seer in his house, and over all that
he had, that the LORD blessed the
Egyptian's house ^h for Joseph's
sake: and the blessing of the LORD
was upon all that he had, in the
house, and in the field.

6 And he ⁱ left all that he had
in Joseph's hand; and he knew not
ought he had, save the bread which
he did eat: and Joseph was ^k *a*
goodly *fierson*, and well favoured.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after
these things, that his master's wife
^l cast her eyes upon Joseph; and she
said, ^m lie with me.

8 But he ⁿ refused, and said unto
his master's wife, Behold, my mas-
ter wotteth not what *is* with me in
the house, and he hath committed
all that he hath to my hand.

9 *There is* ^o none greater in this
house than I; neither hath he kept
back any thing from me, but thee,
because thou *art* his wife: ^p how

1 Sam. xxiv. 17.
2 Sam. xxiv. 17.
14.

c Job xxxiv. 31.
32. xl. 5. Matt.
iii. 8. 1 Pet. iv.
2, 3.

* Or, *wherefore*
hast thou made
this breach a-
gainst thee?

† A breach. xvi.
12. Num. xxvi.
20. 1 Chron. ii.
4. Matt. i. 3.

a xxxvii. 36. Ps.
cv. 17.

b 21. 22. xxviii. 15.
1 Sam. iii. 19.
xvi. 18. Acts
viii. 9. 10.

c 1 Cor. vii. 20—
24.

d xxi. 22. xxvi.
24—28. xxx. 27.
1 Sam. xviii. 14.
28. Zech. viii.
23. Rev. iii. 9.

e Ps. i. 3.

f 21. xviii. 3. xix.
19. Neh. ii. 4. 5.

g Prov. xvi. 7.
xv. 2. xiv. 2.
Prov. xiv. 35.
xvii. 2. xxvii. 18.

h xxx. 27. Acts
xxvii. 24.

i 23.

k xii. 14. 15. 1
Sam. xvi. 22.
Acts vii. 20.

l Job xxi. 1. Ps.
cxix. 57. Matt.
v. 28. 7 Pet. ii.
14. 1 John ii.
16.

m 2 Sam. xiii. 17.
Prov. vii. 13.
Jer. iii. 3.

n Prov. vi. 25.
o 1 Cor. iv. 2.
Tit. ii. 10.

p xx. 6. 2 Sam.
xii. 13. Neh. v.
15. Ps. li. 4.
Prov. vi. 29—
34. Heb. xiii. 4.

then can I do this great wickedness; and sin against God?

10 And it came to pass as she spake to Joseph day by day, that he hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, *or* to be ^q with her.

11 And it came to pass about this time, that *Joseph* went into the house to do his business; and *there* ^r *was* none of the men of the house there within.

12 And she ^s caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth,

14 That she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he hath brought in ^t an Hebrew unto us to mock us: ^u he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a ^{*} loud voice.

15 And it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled, and got him out.

16 And she ^x laid up his garment by her, until his lord came home.

17 And she spake unto him according to these words, saying, ^y The Hebrew servant which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me.

18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled out.

19 And it came to pass, when his master ^z heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did thy servant to me; that ^a his wrath was kindled.

20 And Joseph's master took him, and put him ^b into the prison, a place where the king's prisoners *were* bound: and he was there in the prison.

21 But the LORD was with Joseph, and [†] shewed him mercy, and ^e gave him favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison.

22 And the keeper of the prison committed to Joseph's hand all the prisoners that *were* in the prison: and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer *of it*.

23 ^d The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing *that was* under his hand: ^e because the LORD *was* with him: *that* which he did the LORD made *it* to prosper.

CHAP. XL.

Pharaoh's chief butler and chief baker imprisoned; and Joseph charged with them, 1—4. His interpretation of their dreams, and his petition to the chief butler, 5—19. The dreams accomplished, and the chief butler's forgetfulness of Joseph, 20—23.

AND ^a it came to pass after these things, *that* ^b the butler of the king of Egypt and his baker had offended their lord the king of Egypt.

2 And Pharaoh was ^c wroth against

two of his officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers.

3 And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where ^d Joseph *was* bound.

4 And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he served them; and they continued a season in ward.

5 ¶ And ^e they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream; the butler and the baker of the king of Egypt, which *were* bound in the prison.

6 And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them, and behold they *were* ^f sad.

7 And he asked Pharaoh's officers that *were* with him in the ward of his lord's house, saying, Wherefore ^{*} look ye so sadly to-day?

8 And they said unto him, We have dreamed a dream, and *there* is no interpreter of it. And Joseph said unto them, ^g Do not interpretations *belong* to God? tell me *them*, I pray you.

9 And the chief butler told his dream to Joseph, and said unto him, In my dream, behold, ^h a vine *was* before me.

10 And in the vine *were* three branches: and it *was* as though it budded, *and* her blossoms shot forth; *and* the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes.

11 And Pharaoh's cup *was* in my hand: and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand.

12 And Joseph said unto him, ⁱ This *is* the interpretation of it: The three branches ^k *are* three days.

13 Yet within three days shall Pharaoh [†] lift up thine head, and restore thee unto thy place: and thou shalt deliver Pharaoh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler.

14 But [‡] think ^l on me when it shall be well with thee, and shew ^m kindness, I pray thee, unto me; and make mention of me unto Pharaoh, and bring me out of this house:

15 For indeed I was ⁿ stolen away out of the land of ^o the Hebrews: and here also have I ^p done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon.

16 ¶ When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Joseph, I also *was* in my dream, and behold, *I had* three [§] white baskets on my head.

17 And in the uppermost basket *there was* of all manner of ^{||} bake-meats for Pharaoh: and the birds did eat them out of the basket upon my head.

^q Prov. i. 15. v. 8.
¹ Cor. xv. 33.
¹ Thes. v. 22. 2
Tim. ii. 22. 1
Pet. ii. 12.

^r Job xxiv. 15.

^s Prov. vii. 13.
Ec. vii. 26.

^t x. 21. xiv. 13.
xl. 15.

^u Is. li. 7. liv. 17.
Matt. v. 11. 2
Cor. vi. 8. 1
Pet. ii. 20. iii.
14—18. iv. 14—
19.

^{*} Heb. great.

^x Jer. iv. 22.

^y Ex. xxiii. 1. Ps.
lv. 3. cxi. 3, 4.

^z Prov. xxix. 12.

^a Prov. vi. 34, 35.

^b xl. 3. 15. xli. 14.
Ps. cv. 18. 1
Pet. ii. 19.

[†] Heb. extended
kindness unto
him.

^c Ex. iii. 21. xi.
3. xli. 36. Ps.
cv. 19—45.
Prov. xvi. 7.
Dan. i. 9. Acts
vii. 10.

^d xl. 3, 4.

^e xlix. 23, 24. 1
Sam. ii. 30. Ps.
xxvii. 3—11. Is.
xliii. 2. Dan. vi.
22.

^a Est. vi. 1.

^b 13. Neh. i. 11.

^c Ps. lxxvi. 10.
Prov. xvi. 14.

^d xxxix. 20—23.

^e xx. 3. xli. 1—7.

^f xli. 3. Dan. ii.
1—3. iv. 5. v. 6.

^{*} Heb. are your
faces evil? Neh.
ii. 2.

^g xli. 15, 16. Is.
viii. 19. Dan. ii.
11, 28. 47.

^h xxxvii. 6—10.
Judg. vii. 13—
15.

ⁱ xli. 25. Dan. iv.
19.

^k Matt. xxvi. 26.
1 Cor. x. 4. Gal.
iv. 25.

[†] Or, reckon. 2
Kings xxv. 27.
Ps. iii. 3.

[‡] Heb. remember
me with thee.

^l 1 Sam. xxv. 31.
Luke xxiii. 42.
1 Cor. vii. 21.

^m Josh. ii. 12. 1
Sam. xx. 14, 15.
2 Sam. ix. 1. 1
Kings ii. 7.

ⁿ xxxvii. 28.
^o xiv. 13.

^p xxxix. 20. Dan.
vi. 22. John x.
32. Acts xxiv.
12—21. xxv. 10,
11.

[§] Or, full of holes.

^{||} Heb. meat of
Pharaoh, the
work of a baker
or cook.

18 And Joseph answered, and said, *This is the interpretation thereof: The three baskets are three days.*

q 12, 13. 19 <sup>Or, *re-ken thee,* and take thy off-
five from thee.</sup> Yet within three days shall Pharaoh ^{Deut. xxi. 22.} lift up thine head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee.

s Matt. xiv. 6. 20 ¶ And it came to pass the third day, *which was* Pharaoh's birth-day, that he made a feast unto all his servants: and he ^{Mark vi. 21.} lifted up the head of the chief butler, and of the chief baker, among his servants.

t Neh. ii. 1. 21 And he restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and he gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand:

u Job xiv. 14. Ps. 22. 22 But he hanged the chief baker: as Joseph had interpreted to them.

xxv. 12. Ec. ix. 15, 16. Am. vi. 6. 23 Yet did not the chief butler remember Joseph, ^{Ec. ix. 15, 16.} but forgot him.

CHAP. XLI.

Pharaoh's two dreams which the magicians could not interpret, 1—8. The chief butler recommends Joseph, who is sent for, and interprets the dreams to fortel seven years of plenty and seven of scarcity, 9—32. He gives counsel to Pharaoh: and is highly preferred and married, 33—45. The seven years of plenty, and Joseph's wise management, 46—49. The names of his two children, 50—52. The seven years of scarcity begin, and the distress of the Egyptians is relieved by Joseph, 53—57.

a Esth. vi. 1. **AND** it came to pass at the end of two full years, ^{b Deut. xi. 10.} that Pharaoh dreamed, and behold he stood by ^{17. xxv. 3. 9.} the river.

2 And behold there came up out of the river seven well-favoured kine, and fat-fleshed; and they fed in a meadow.

3 And behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill-favoured, and lean-fleshed; and stood by the *other* kine, upon the brink of the river.

4 And the ill-favoured and lean-fleshed kine did eat up the seven well-favoured and fat kine. So Pharaoh awoke.

5 And he slept and dreamed the second time: and behold, seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, ^{* Heb. *fat*.} rank and good.

6 And behold, seven thin ears and blasted with the east-wind sprang up after them.

7 And the seven thin ears devoured the seven rank and full ears: and Pharaoh awoke, and behold *it was* a dream.

8 And it came to pass in the morning, that ^{c Ez. viii. 10. xix. 13. Hos. viii. 13.} his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all the ^{d Job. 6. Dan. ii. 1—3. vii. 28. viii. 27. Heb. iii. 10.} magicians of Egypt, and all the wise-men thereof: and Pharaoh told them his dream: ^{e Ps. vii. 11. 22. viii. 7. 18, 19. ix. 11. Lev. xix. 31. xx. 5. Deut. xviii. 9—14. 16. viii. 15. xlviii. 11, 12. Dan. iv. 7. v. 7. 11.} but ^{f Matt. ii. 1. Acts vii. 22.} there was none that could interpret them unto Pharaoh.

9 ¶ Then spake the chief butler unto Pharaoh, saying, ^{g Ps. xlv. 14. Ec. ix. 3. 11—13. xxix. 14. Dan. ii. 4—11. 27, 28. 1 Cor. iii. 18—20.} I do remember my faults this day.

10 Pharaoh was wroth with his servants, and put me in ward in the

captain of the guard's house, *both* me, and the chief baker.

11 And we dreamed a dream in ^{i xl. 5—8.} one night, I and he: we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream

12 And *there was* there with us a young man, an Hebrew, ^{k xxxvii. 36.} servant to the captain of the guard; and we told him, and he ^{l xl. 12—13.} interpreted to us our dreams: to each man according to his dream he did interpret.

13 And it came to pass, as he interpreted to us, so it was: ^{m xl. 20—22.} me he restored unto mine office, and him he hanged.

14 Then Pharaoh ^{n 1 Sam. ii. 8. Ps. cv. 19—22. cxlii. 7, 8.} sent and called Joseph, and they ^{t Heb. *made him run.* Ex. x. 16. Dan. ii. 25.} brought him hastily out of the dungeon; and ^{o 2 Sam. xix. 24. Est. iv. 1—4. v. 1. Is. lx. 3. 10.} he shaved *himself*, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Pharaoh.

15 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and *there is* none that can interpret it: and ^{p Dan. v. 16. t Or, *when thou hearest a dream, thou canst interpret it.*} I have heard say of thee, ^{q xl. 8. Dan. ii. 18—23. 28—30. 47. Acts iii. 12. xiv. 14, 15. 2 Cor. iii. 5.} that thou canst understand a dream, to interpret it.

16 And Joseph answered Pharaoh, saying, ^{r Ec. i. 17. Dan. ii. 23. 28—30. 47. Acts iii. 12. xiv. 14, 15. 2 Cor. iii. 5.} *It is* not in me: God shall give Pharaoh an answer of peace.

17 ¶ And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, In my dream, behold, I stood upon the bank of the river.

18 And behold there came up out of the river seven kine, fat-fleshed, and well-favoured; and they fed in a meadow;

19 And behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill-favoured, and lean-fleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Egypt for badness.

20 And the lean and the ill-favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine.

21 And when they had ^{s Heb. *come into the inward parts of them.*} eaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they *were* still ill-favoured, as at the beginning. So I awoke.

22 And I saw in my dream, and behold, seven ears came up in one stalk, full and good.

23 And behold, seven ears ^{* Or, *small*.} withered, thin, and blasted with the east-wind, sprang up after them.

24 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears: and I told *this* unto the magicians; but *there was* none that could declare *it* unto me.

25 And Joseph said unto Pharaoh, The dream of Pharaoh *is* one: ^{r Ec. xli. 22, 23. xlii. 9. Mark viii. 28. Rev. iv. 1.} God hath shewed Pharaoh what he *is* about to do.

26 The seven good kine, *are* seven years; and the seven good ears *are* ^{s ii. 12.} seven years: the dream *is* one.

27 And the seven thin and ill-favoured kine that came up after them, *are* seven years; and the seven empty ears blasted with the east-wind shall be seven years of famine.

28 This *is* the thing which I have spoken unto Pharaoh: What God *is* about to do, he sheweth unto Pharaoh.

29 Behold, there come seven years of great plenty, throughout all the land of Egypt.

30 And there shall arise after them ^c seven years of famine, and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt: and the famine shall ^u consume the land.

31 And the plenty shall not be known in the land, by reason of that famine following: for it *shall be* very [†] grievous.

32 And for that the dream was ^x doubled unto Pharaoh twice; *it is* because the thing *is* [‡] established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass.

33 Now therefore let Pharaoh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Egypt.

34 Let Pharaoh do *this*, and let him appoint [§] officers over the land, ^y and take up the fifth part of the land of Egypt in the seven plentiful years.

35 And let them ^z gather all the food of those good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Pharaoh, and let them keep food in the cities.

36 And that food shall be for store to the land, against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt; that the land ^{||} perish not through the famine.

37 And the thing ^a was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all his servants.

38 ¶ And Pharaoh said unto his servants, Can we find *such a one* as this *is*, a man ^b in whom the Spirit of God *is*?

39 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, *there is* none so discreet and wise as thou art.

40 ^c Thou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people ^{*} be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou.

41 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, See, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

42 And Pharaoh took off ^d his ring from his hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and arrayed him in vestures of [†] fine linen, and put a gold chain about his neck.

43 And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; and they cried before him, [‡] Bow the knee: and he made him ^e ruler over all the land of Egypt.

44 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I *am* Pharaoh, and without thee shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt.

45 ¶ And Pharaoh called Joseph's name [§] Zaphnath-paaneah:

and he gave him to wife Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah ^{||} priest of On: and Joseph went out over all the land of Egypt.

46 And Joseph *was* ^f thirty years old when ^g he stood before Pharaoh king of Egypt. And Joseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went throughout all the land of Egypt.

47 And in the seven plentiful years the earth brought forth by handfuls.

48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years which were in the land of Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field which *was* round about every city, laid he up in the same.

49 And Joseph gathered corn ^h as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering: for *it was* without number.

50 ¶ And ⁱ unto Joseph were born two sons before the years of famine came: which Asenath, the daughter of Poti-pherah ^{*} priest of On, ^{*} bare unto him.

51 And Joseph called the name of the first-born [†] Manasseh; for God, *said he*, hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house.

52 And the name of the second called he [‡] Ephraim: for God hath caused me to be fruitful in the land of my affliction.

53 ¶ And the seven years of plentifulness, that was in the land of Egypt, were ended.

54 And the seven years of dearth ^k began to come, ^l according as Joseph had said: and the dearth was in all lands; but in all the land of Egypt there was bread.

55 And when all the land of Egypt ^m was famished, the people cried to Pharaoh for bread: and Pharaoh said unto all the Egyptians, Go unto Joseph; what he saith to you, do.

56 And the famine was over all the face of the earth: and Joseph opened all the [§] store-houses, and ⁿ sold unto the Egyptians; and the famine waxed sore in the land of Egypt.

57 And all countries came into Egypt to Joseph for to buy *corn*; because that the famine was *so* sore in all lands.

CHAP. XLII.

Jacob sends ten of his sons to Egypt to buy corn, 1—5. Joseph, who knows them, but is unknown to them, imprisons them as spies, 6—17. They betray before Joseph remorse for their cruelty to him; he conceals his sympathy; retains Simeon; and sends the rest home, requiring them to bring their younger brother, 18—25. They find their money in their sacks' mouths, and are alarmed; they report the matter to Jacob, who complains, laments, is affrighted, and refuses to send Benjamin, 26—36.

NOW when Jacob ^a saw that there was corn in Egypt, Jacob said unto his sons, Why do ye look one upon another?

2 And he said, Behold, I have

Or *prince*, Ex. ii. 16. 2 Sam. viii. 18.

f xxxvii. 2. Num. iv. 3. Luke iii. g 1 Sam. xvi. 21. Dan. i. 19.

h xxii. 17. Judges. vii. 12. 1 Sam. xiii. 5. Ps. lxxviii. 27.

i xvi. 20. xlviii. 5.

* Or, *prince*.

† Forgetting, Ps. xlv. 10.

‡ Fruitful, xlviii. 16. 19. xlix. 22.

k Ps. cv. 16. Acts vii. 11. l 39.

m 2 Kings vi. 26 —29. Jer. xiv. 1 —6. Lam. iv. 3. 10.

§ Heb. *all where in was*. n xlii. 6. xlviii. 14. 24.

a Acts vii. 12.

heard that there is corn in Egypt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; ^b that we may live and not die.

3 And Joseph's ten brethren went down to buy corn in Egypt.

4 But ^c Benjamin, Joseph's brother, Jacob sent not with his brethren: for he said, ^d Lest peradventure mischief befall him.

5 ¶ And the sons of Israel came to buy *corn* among those that came: for ^e the famine was in the land of Canaan.

6 And Joseph *was* the ^f governor over the land, and he *it was* that sold to all the people of the land: and Joseph's brethren came, and ^g bowed down themselves before him, *with* their faces to the earth.

7 And Joseph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake ^h roughly unto them: and he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Canaan to buy food.

8 And Joseph knew his brethren, but they knew not him.

9 And Joseph ⁱ remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, ^j Ye *are* spies; to see the ^k nakedness of the land you are come.

10 And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy servants come.

11 We *are* all one man's sons: we *are* true men, thy servants are no spies.

12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land you are come.

13 And they said, Thy servants *are* twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Canaan; and behold, the youngest *is* this day with our father, and ^l one *is* not.

14 And Joseph said unto them, ^m That *is* it that I spake unto you, saying, Ye *are* spies.

15 Hereby ye shall be proved: ⁿ by the life of Pharaoh ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither.

16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be ^o kept in prison, that your words may be proved, whether *there be* any truth in you: or else by the life of Pharaoh, surely ye are spies.

17 And he ^p put them all together into ^q ward, three days.

18 And Joseph said unto them the third day, This do, and live: ^r for ^s I fear God.

19 If ye *be* true men, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison: go ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses.

20 But ^t bring your youngest brother unto me: so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so.

21 And ^u they said one to another, We *are* verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us; and we would not hear: therefore ^v is this distress come upon us.

22 And Reuben answered them, saying, ^w Spake not I unto you, saying, Do not ^x sin against the child; and ye would not hear? therefore behold also, ^y his blood is required.

23 And they knew not that Joseph understood *them*; for ^z he spake unto them by an interpreter.

24 And he turned himself about from them, and ^{aa} wept; and returned to them again, and communed with them, and took from them ^{ab} Simeon, and bound him before their eyes.

25 Then Joseph commanded to fill their sacks with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way: ^{ac} and thus did he unto them.

26 ¶ And they laded their asses with the corn, and departed thence.

27 And as one of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in the inn, he espied his money: for behold it *was* in his sack's mouth.

28 And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and lo *it is* even in my sack: and their hearts ^{ad} failed *them*, and they were afraid, saying one to another, What *is* this that God hath done unto us?

29 And they came unto Jacob their father, unto the land of Canaan, and told him all that befell unto them, saying,

30 The man *who is* the lord of the land, spake ^{ae} roughly to us, and took us for spies of the country.

31 And we said unto him, We are true men; we are no spies.

32 We *be* twelve brethren, sons of our father: one *is* not, and the youngest *is* this day with our father in the land of Canaan.

33 And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, Hereby shall I know that ye *are* true men; leave one of your brethren *here* with me, and take *food* for the famine of your households, and be gone.

34 And bring your youngest brother unto me: then shall I know that you *are* no spies, but that you *are* true men: so will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall ^{af} traffic in the land.

35 And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that behold, every man's bundle of money *was* in his sack: and when both they and their father saw the bundles of money, they were afraid.

36 And Jacob their father said unto them, Me have ye bereaved of *my children*. Joseph *is* not, and Simeon *is* not, and ye will take Benjamin *away*; all these things are ^{ag} against me.

^r Job xxxiii. 27.
^s 28. xxxiv. 31.
^t xxxvi. 8, 9. Hos.
^u v. 15. Luke xvi.
^v 25.

^w Prov. xxi. 15.
^x Matt. vii. 2.

^y xxxvii. 21.

^z iv. 10. ix. 5, 6.
^{aa} 1 Kings ii. 32.
^{ab} 2 Chr. xxiv. 22.
^{ac} Ps. ix. 12. Ez.
^{ad} iii. 18. Luke xi.
^{ae} 50, 51. Acts
^{af} xxviii. 4.

^{ag} Heb. an interpreter was between them.

^{ah} xliiii. 30. Luke
^{ai} xix. 41. Rom.
^{aj} xii. 15.

^{ak} y xxxiv. 25. xlix.
^{al} 5-7.

^{am} z Matt. v. 44.
^{an} Rom. xii. 17-
^{ao} 21.

^{ap} * Heb. went forth.
^{aq} Lev. xxvi. 36.
^{ar} 1 Kings x. 5.
^{as} Cant. v. 6.

^{at} † Heb. with us
hard things. 7
-20.

^{au} a xxxiv. 10.

^{av} b Ps. xxxiv. 19
^{aw} 1s. xxxvii. 6.
^{ax} Rom. viii. 24.
^{ay} 1 Cor. x. 12.
^{az} 2 Cor. iv. 17.

37 And Reuben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee again.

38 And he said, My son shall not go down with you: for his brother is dead, and he is left alone: if mischief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then shall ye bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

CHAP. XLIII.

Jacob at length is persuaded to send Benjamin, who goes with his brethren into Egypt, 1-15. They are brought into Joseph's house, and are greatly alarmed, but are encouraged by Joseph's steward, 16-25. Joseph is kind to them, enquires about their father, and is affected at seeing Benjamin; they do obeisance to him, 26-29. Joseph retires to weep, and returning entertains them, 30-34.

AND the famine ^a was sore in the land.

2 And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of Egypt, their father said unto them, ^b Go again, buy us a little food.

3 And Judah spake unto him, saying, The man did ^{*} solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not ^c see my face, except your brother *be* with you.

4 If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food.

5 But if thou wilt not send *him*, we ^d will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother *be* with you.

6 And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, *as* to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother?

7 And they said, The man [†] asked us straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, *Is* your father yet alive? have ye *another* brother? And we told him according to the [‡] tenor of these words: [§] Could we certainly know that he would say, Bring your brother down?

8 And Judah said unto Israel his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may live and not die, both we, and thou, and also our little ones.

9 I will be ^e surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: If I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then let me bear the blame for ever.

10 For except we had lingered, surely now we had returned ^{*} this second time.

11 And their father Israel said unto them, If *it must be* so now, do this; take of the best fruits in the land in your vessels, and carry down the man ^f a present, ^g a little balm, and a little honey, spices and myrrh, nuts, and almonds.

12 And take ^h double money in your hand: and the money that was

brought again in the ⁱ mouth of your sacks, carry *it* again in your hand; peradventure it *was* an oversight.

13 Take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man.

14 And ^k God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and Benjamin: [†] If I be bereaved of *my children*, I am bereaved.

15 ¶ And the men took that present; and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin: and rose up, and went down to Egypt, and stood before Joseph.

16 And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to ^l the ruler of his house, Bring *these* men home, and [‡] slay, and make ready: for *these* men shall [§] dine with me at noon.

17 And the man did as Joseph bade; and the man brought the men into Joseph's house.

18 And the men were ^m afraid, because they were brought into Joseph's house, and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time, are we brought in; that he may ^{*} seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, and our asses.

19 And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they communed with him at the door of the house.

20 And said, O sir, [†] we came indeed down at the first time to buy food.

21 And it came to pass when we came to the inn, that we ⁿ opened our sacks, and behold, *every* man's money *was* in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: and ^o we have brought it again in our hand.

22 And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food: we cannot tell who put our money in our sacks.

23 And he said, ^p Peace *be* to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: [‡] I had your money. And he brought Simeon out unto them.

24 And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and ^q gave *them* water, and they washed their feet, and he gave their asses provender.

25 And they made ready the present against Joseph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there.

26 ¶ And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which *was* in their hand into the house, and ^r bowed themselves to him to the earth.

27 And he asked them of *their* welfare, and said, ¶ *Is* your father well, the old man of whom ye spake? *Is* he yet alive?

28 And they answered, Thy ser-

xliv. 25. 35.

k xxxii. 11. 23. Ezra vii. 27. Neh. i. 11. Ps. xxxvii. 5. Prov. xxi. 1.

† Or, and I, as I have been, &c. Esth. iv. 16. Acts xxi. 14.

l xv. 2. xxiv. 2. 10. xxxix. 4, 5. xlv. 1. ‡ Heb. kill a killing. 1 Sam. xxv. 11.

§ Heb. eat.

m Job xv. 21. Ps. liii. 5. lxxiii. 19. Is. vii. 2. Matt. xiv. 26, 27. Mark vi. 16.

* Heb. roll himself upon us. Job xxx. 14.

† Heb. coming down we came down. xlii. 5.

n xlii. 27. 35.

o Heb. xlii. 18.

p Judg. vi. 23. xix. 20. 1 Sam. xxy. 6. 1 Chr. xii. 13. Ezra iv. 17. Luke xxiv. 36. John xiv. 27. xx. 19. 21. 26.

† Heb. your money came to me.

q xviii. 4. xix. 2. xvii. 32. Luke vii. 44. John xiii. 4-17.

r xxxvii. 7-10. xlii. 6.

§ Heb. place. xxxvii. 14. Es. xviii. 7.

¶ Heb. Is there peace to your father? xlii. 11. 13.

26. want our father *is* in good health, he *is* yet alive: and they bowed down their heads, and ¹ made obeisance.

29 And he lifted up his eyes; and saw his brother Benjamin, his ² mother's son, and said, *Is* this your younger brother, ³ of whom ye spake unto me? And he said, God be gracious unto thee, ⁴ my son.

30 And Joseph made haste; for ⁵ his bowels did yearn upon his brother: and he sought *where* to weep, and he entered into his chamber, and ⁶ wept there.

31 And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and said, Set on bread.

32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that *is* ⁷ an abomination unto the Egyptians.

33 And they sat before him, the first-born according to his birth-right, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one at another.

34 And he took *and sent* messes unto them, from before him: But Benjamin's mess was ⁸ five times so much as any of their's. And they drank, and ⁹ were merry with him.

C H A P. XLIV.

Joseph directs his steward to put the money into the mouth of his brethren's sacks, and his silver cup into that of Benjamin's; and afterwards to pursue them and receive them of the city, 1-4. Their sacks are searched: the cup is found; and in deep distress they return to Joseph, 5-13. They humble themselves before him, and Judah makes a most pathetic speech, concluding with a most generous request, 14-34.

1 And he commanded ¹⁰ the steward of his house, saying, Fill the men's sacks with food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth: 2 And put my ¹¹ cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn-money: and he did according to the word that Joseph had spoken.

3 ¹² As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses.

4 And when they were gone out of the city, *and not yet far off*, Joseph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good?

5 *Is* not this *it*, in which my lord drinketh? and whereby indeed he ¹³ divineth? ye have done evil in so doing.

6 And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these same words.

7 And they said unto him, ¹⁴ Wherefore saith my lord these words? God forbid that thy servants

should do according to this thing.

8 Behold the money which we found in our sack's mouths we brought again unto thee out of the land of Canaan: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold?

9 With whom *soever* of thy servants it be found, ¹⁵ *both* let him die, and we also will be my lord's bondmen.

10 And he said, Now also *let* it be according unto your words: ¹⁶ *he* with whom it is found shall be my servant: and ye shall be blameless.

11 Then they speedily took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack.

12 And he searched, *and* began at the eldest, and left at the youngest: and the cup was found in Benjamin's sack.

13 Then they ¹⁷ rent their clothes, and laded every man his ass, and returned to the city.

14 ¶ And Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house. (for he *was* yet there,) and they ¹⁸ fell before him on the ground.

15 And Joseph said unto them, ¹⁹ What deed *is* this that ye have done? wot ye not, that such a man as I can certainly ²⁰ *†* divine?

16 And ²¹ Judah said, *What* shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? ²² *God* hath found out the iniquity of thy servants: behold we *are* my lord's servants, both we, and *he* also with whom the cup is found.

17 And he said, ²³ *God* forbid that I should do so: *but* the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, get you up ²⁴ *in* peace unto your father.

18 ¶ Then Judah came near unto him, and said, O my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and let not thine anger burn against thy servant: for thou *art* even ²⁵ *as* Pharaoh.

19 My Lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother?

20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and ²⁶ *a* child of his old age, a little one: and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him.

21 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Bring him down unto me, that I may ²⁷ *set* mine eyes upon him.

22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for if he should leave his father, ²⁸ *his* father would die.

23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, ²⁹ *Except* your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no more.

Or, maketh trial.

xxxiv. 25 - 31.
xxxv. 22. xxxviii.
16 - 32. xxxviii.
16 - 18. Josh.
xxii. 22 - 30.
Matt. xix. 18.
John. ii. 11.

c xxxi. 32. Acts
xv. 11.

d xlii. 11.

e xxxvii. 20. 34.
Num. xiv. 6.
2 Sam. i. 2. 14.
xiii. 19.

f xxxvii. 7-9.

g iii. 13. iv. 10.

† Or, make trial.
5.

h xliii. 8, 9.

i Job xl. 4. Dan.
ix. 7. Acts ii. 37.

k Num. xxxiii. 23.
Josh. vii. 1. 18.
Luke xii. 2.

l xviii. 25. Prov.
xvii. 15.

m xvi. 20.

n xl. 40. 44. Prov.
xii. 12.

o xxxvii. 2. xlii.
5.

p xlii. 29.

q xlii. 28.

r xlii. 19 - 20.
xlii. 3.

24 And it came to pass, when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord.

a xliii. 2. 5.

25 And our father said, 'Go again, and buy us a little food.

26 And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down: for we may not see the man's face, except our youngest brother be with us.

t xxix. 18 — 30.
xxx. 22 — 24.
xxv. 15 — 18.
xvi. 19.

y xxxvi. 33.

27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that 'my wife bare me two sons.

28 And the one went out from me, and I said, 'Surely he is torn in pieces; and I saw him not since.

x xlii. 36. 38. Ps.
lxxxviii. 3, 4.

29 And if 'ye take this also from me, and mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

30 Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad be not with us; (seeing that 'his life is bound up in the lad's life:)

y 1 Sam. xviii. 1.
2 Sam. xviii. 33.

31 It shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad is not with us, that he will die: and thy servants shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to the grave.

z xliii. 9.

32 For thy servant became 'surety for the lad unto my father, saying, If I bring him not unto thee, then I shall bear the blame to my father for ever.

a Ex. xxxii. 33.
Rom. v. 7—10.
ix. 3.

33 Now therefore, 'a I pray thee, let thy servant abide, instead of the lad, a bondman to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren.

* Heb. find my father. Ex. xviii. 8. Esth. viii. 6. Job xxxi. 29. Ps. cxvi. 3. cxix. 143.

34 For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad be not with me? lest peradventure I see the evil that shall * come on my father.

CHAP. XLV.

Joseph makes himself known to his brethren; encourages them by shewing them the Lord's merciful purposes in these transactions; orders them to fetch his father and family into Egypt; and cordially embraces them, 1—15. Pharaoh confirms the invitation; 16—20. Joseph furnishes his brethren for their journeys, and exhorts them to concord, 21—24. They report the whole to Jacob, who hardly believes, but is at length revived by the tidings, 25—28.

a xliii. 30, 31.

THEN Joseph 'a could not refrain himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, 'b Cause every man to go out from me: and there stood no man with him, while Joseph made himself known unto his brethren.

b 2 Sam. i. 20.
Matt. xviii. 15.

2 And he * wept aloud: and the Egyptians and the house of Pharaoh heard.

* Heb. gave forth his voice in weeping. Num. xiv. 1.

3 And Joseph said unto his brethren, 'c I am Joseph: doth my father yet live? And his brethren could not answer him: for they were † troubled at his presence.

c Matt. xiv. 27.
Acts vii. 13. ix. 5.

† Or, terrified. Job iv. 5. xxiii. 15. Zech. xii. 10. Mark vi. 50. Rev. i. 7.

4 And Joseph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you: and they came near: and he said, 'd I am Joseph your brother, whom ye sold into Egypt.

d xxxvii. 28.

5 Now therefore 'e be not grieved,

e Is. xl. 1, 2.

† nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: for 'f God did send me before you to preserve life.

6 For these two years hath the famine been in the land; and yet there are five years, in the which there shall neither be earing nor harvest.

7 And God sent me before you, § to preserve you a posterity in the earth, and to save your lives by a great deliverance.

Heb. neither let there be anger in your eyes.

f 1. 20. 2 Sara. xvi. 10 — 12. xvii. 14. Job i. 21. Ps. cv. 16. 17. Acts ii. 23. iv. 24—28. vii. 9—15.

8 So now it was not you that sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me a 'g father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Egypt.

g xli. 39 — 48. Judg. xvii. 10. Job xxix. 16.

9 Haste you and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt; come down unto me, tarry not.

10 And thou shalt dwell 'h in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast.

h xlii. 34. xlvii. 1—16.

11 And there 'i will I nourish thee (for yet there are five years of famine): lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to poverty.

i xlvii. 12. Matt. xv. 5, 6. Mark vii. 9—12.

12 And behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that 'it is 'k my mouth that speaketh unto you.

k xlii. 23.

13 And you shall tell my father of all 'l my glory in Egypt, and of all that you have seen; and ye shall haste, and 'm bring down my father hither.

l John xvii. 24. Rev. xxi. 23.

m Acts vii. 14.

14 And he 'n fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck.

n xxix. 11. xxxiii. 4. Rom. i. 31.

15 Moreover he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him.

16 ¶ And the fame thereof was heard in Pharaoh's house, saying, Joseph's brethren are come: and § it pleased Pharaoh well, and his servants.

§ Heb. was good in the eyes of Pharaoh. xli. 30.

17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Canaan.

18 And take your father, and your households, and come unto me: and I will give you the good of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat 'o the fat of the land.

o xxvii. 28. xlvii. 6. Dent. xxxii. 14. Ps. cxlviii. 14.

19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye; take you waggons out of the land of Egypt, for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father and come.

20 Also * regard not your stuff: for the good of all the land of Egypt is yours.

* Heb. let not your eye spare.

21 And the children of Israel did so: and Joseph gave them waggons, according to the † commandment of

† Heb. mouth. Num. iii. 16.

Pharaoh, and gave them provision for the way.

p Judg. xiv. 12. 22 To all of them he gave ^p each man changes of raiment: but ^q to Benjamin he gave three hundred *pieces* of silver, and five changes of raiment.

† Heb. carrying. 23 And to his father he sent after this *manner*: ten asses † laden with the good things of Egypt, and ten she asses laden with corn and bread and meat for his father by the way.

24 So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, ^r See that ye fall not out by the way.

25 ¶ And they went up out of Egypt, and came into the land of Canaan, unto Jacob their father;

26 And told him, saying, Joseph *is* yet alive, and he *is* governor over all the land of Egypt. And ^s Jacob's † heart fainted, for he believed them not.

27 And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw the waggons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jacob their father revived.

28 And Israel said, *It is enough*: Joseph my son *is* yet alive: I will go and see him before I die.

CHAP. XLVI.

Jacob offers sacrifices, and has an encouraging vision, 1-4. He goes with his family into Egypt, 5-7. The names and the number of his descendants, 8-27. He meets and confers with Joseph, who instructs his brethren how to answer Pharaoh, 28-34.

AND Israel took his journey with all that he had, and came to

a xxix. 14. 31. Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices ^b unto the God of his father Isaac.

b xxi. 33. xvi. 23-25. xxviii. 13. xxxi. 42. 53. 2 And God spake unto Israel ^c in the visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob: and he said, Here *am* I.

3 And he said, *I am* God, the God of thy father: ^d fear not to go down into Egypt; for I will there ^e make of thee a great nation.

f xxviii. 15. Is. xlii. 1, 2. 4 ^f I will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely ^g bring thee up *again*: and ^h Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes.

5 And Jacob rose up from Beer-sheba: and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, ⁱ in the waggons which Pharaoh had sent to carry him.

6 And they took their cattle, and their goods which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and came ^k into Egypt, Jacob and all his seed with him;

7 His sons and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into Egypt.

8 ¶ And these *are* ^l the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt, Jacob and his sons: ^m Reuben, Jacob's first-born.

9 And the sons of Reuben: Hamoch, and Phallu, and Hezron, and Carmi.

10 And the sons of ⁿ Simeon; * Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and † Jachin, and ‡ Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman.

11 And the sons of ^o Levi; § Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

12 And the sons of ^p Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and Pharez, and Zerah: but Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And the sons of Pharez were Hezron, and Hamul.

13 And the sons of ^q Issachar; Tola, and † Phuva, and * Job, and Shimron.

14 And the sons of ^r Zebulun, Sered, and Elon, and Jahleel.

15 These *be* the sons of ^s Leah, which she bare unto Jacob in Padan-aram, with his daughter Dinah: all the souls of his sons and his daughters *were* thirty and three.

16 And the sons of Gad; * Ziphion, and Haggai, Shuni, and † Ezbob, Eri, and ‡ Arodi, and Areli.

17 And the sons of ^t Asher; Jimnah, and Ishuah, and Isui, and Beriah, and Serah their sister: and the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel.

18 These *are* the sons of ^u Zilpah, whom Laban gave to Leah his daughter: and these she bare unto Jacob, *even* sixteen souls.

19 The sons of ^x Rachel Jacob's wife; Joseph, and Benjamin.

20 And unto Joseph in the land of Egypt were born Manasseh and Ephraim, which Asenath the daughter of Potipherah § priest of On bare unto him.

21 And the sons of Benjamin *were* Belah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, || Ehi, and Rosh, * Muppim, and † Huppim, and Ard.

22 These *are* the sons of Rachel, which were born to Jacob: all the souls *were* fourteen.

23 And the sons of Dan; ‡ Hushim.

24 And the sons of ^y Naphtali; Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shillem.

25 These *are* the sons of ^z Bilhah, which Laban gave unto Rachel his daughter, and she bare these unto Jacob: all the souls *were* seven.

26 All the souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, which came out of his § loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls *were* threescore and six;

27 And the sons of Joseph which were born him in Egypt, *were* two souls: all the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, *were* ^a threescore and ten.

28 ¶ And he sent ^b Judah before him unto Joseph, ^c to direct his face unto Goshen; and they came into the land of Goshen.

n Ex. vi. 15. Num. xvi. 13. * Or, Nemuel. † Or, Jarib.

† Or, Zerah. 1 Chr. iv. 24. o Ex. vi. 16. § Or, Gershom. 1 Chr. vi. 16.

p xxxviii. 2-10. 29, 30. Num. xvi. 19-21. 1 Chr. ii. 3. 5. iv. 21.

q Num. xxvi. 23, 24. || Or, Pugh. Or, Jashub. 1 Chr. vii. 2.

r Num. xxvi. 26. s xxxix. 32-35. xxx. 17-21. xxxv. 23.

* Or, Zephon. † Or, Ozni. ‡ Or, Arod. Num. xxvi. 15-17.

t Num. xxvi. 44-46. 1 Chr. vii. 30.

u xxxix. 24. xxx. 10.

x xxxix. 18. xxx. 24. xxxv. 16-18. 24. xlii. 27.

§ Or, Jemuel. xli. 50-52.

|| Or, Alkram.

* Or, Shupham.

† Or, Huppam. Num. xxvi. 38. 39. 1 Chr. vii. 6-12. viii. 1-5.

‡ Or, Shuhom. Num. xxvi. 42.

y Num. xxvi. 48. 49. 1 Chr. vii. 13.

z xxxix. 29. xxx. 4-8. xxxv. 25.

§ Or, thigh. xxxi. 11. Ex. i. 8.

a Deut. x. 22. Acts vii. 14.

b xlii. 8. xlii. 16-34.

c xxxi. 21.

29 And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father to Goshen; and presented himself unto him: and he ^d fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while.

30 And Israel said unto Joseph, ^e Now let me die, since I have seen thy face, because thou art yet alive.

31 And Joseph said unto his brethren, and to his father's house, ^f I will go up and shew Pharaoh, and say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which *were* in the land of Canaan, are come unto me.

32 And the men are shepherds, ^{||} Heb. *they are men of cattle.* for ^{||} their trade hath been to feed cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have.

33 And it shall come to pass when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say, ^g What *is* your occupation!

34 That ye shall say, ^h Thy servants' trade hath been about cattle, from our youth even until now, both *we* and also our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Goshen; ⁱ for every shepherd *is* an abomination unto the Egyptians.

CHAP. XLVII.

Joseph presents first his brethren, and then his father, to Pharaoh, with the conference between them, 1—12. The terms on which Joseph dealt out corn to the Egyptians: and the compact which he finally settled between Pharaoh and his subjects; with their grateful acknowledgments, 13—26. Jacob on the approach of death calls Joseph, and gives orders concerning his burial, 27—31.

a ^{xlvi. 16. xli. 31.} **THEN** ^a Joseph came and told Pharaoh, and said, My father, and my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Canaan; and behold they are ^b in the land of Goshen.

2 And he took some of his brethren, *even* five men, and presented them unto Pharaoh.

3 And Pharaoh said unto his brethren, ^c What *is* your occupation? And they said unto Pharaoh, ² Thy servants *are* shepherds, both *we* and also our fathers's.

4 They said moreover unto Pharaoh, ^d For to sojourn in the land are we come: for thy servants have no pasture for their flocks, ^e for the famine *is* sore in the land of Canaan: now therefore, we pray thee, ^f let thy servants dwell in the land of Goshen.

5 And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee:

g ^{xlii. 9. xx. 15. xxxiv. 10. xlv. 18—20.} 6 The land of Egypt ^g *is* before thee; in the best of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell, in the land of Goshen let them dwell: and if thou knowest any men of activity amongst them, then make them ^h rulers over my cattle.

h ^{1 Sam. xxi. 7. 1 Chr. xxvii. 29—31. 2 Chr. xxvi. 10. Prov. xxi. 29.} 7 ^{||} And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before

Pharaoh: and Jacob blessed Pharaoh.

8 And Pharaoh said unto Jacob, ^{*} How old *art* thou?

9 And Jacob said unto Pharaoh, ⁱ The days of the years of my pilgrimage *are* an hundred and thirty years: ^k few and evil have the days of the years of my life been, and ^l have not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their pilgrimage.

10 And Jacob, ^m blessed Pharaoh, and went out from before Pharaoh.

11 And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of ⁿ Rameses, as Pharaoh had commanded.

12 And Joseph nourished ^o his father and his brethren, and all his father's household with bread [†] according to *their* families.

13 [¶] And *there was* no bread in all the land: for the famine *was* very sore, ^p so that the land of Egypt and all the land of Canaan fainted by reason of the famine.

14 And Joseph gathered up all ^q the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn which they bought: and ^r Joseph brought the money into Pharaoh's house.

15 And when money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, ^s Give us bread: for why should we die in thy presence? for the money faileth.

16 And Joseph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail.

17 And they brought their cattle unto Joseph: and Joseph gave them bread in *exchange* for horses, and for the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds, and for the asses; and he [†] fed them with bread for all the cattle, for that year.

18 When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, ^t We will not hide *it* from my lord, how that our money is spent, my lord also hath our herds of cattle; there is not ought left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies and our lands.

19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? Buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh: and give *us* seed, that we may live and not die, that the land be not desolate.

20 And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them: so the land became Pharaoh's.

^{*} Heb. *How many are the days of thy life?*

ⁱ 1 Chr. xxix. 15. Ps. xxxix. 12. cxix. 19. 54. Heb. xi. 9—16. xiii. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 11.

^k Job xiv. 1. Ps. xc. 3—12.

^l xxv. 7. xxxv. 28.

^m xiv. 19. Num. vi. 23—27. Deut. xxxiii. 1. Ruth ii. 4. 2 Sam. viii. 10. Ps. cxix. 46. cxix. 8. Heb. vii. 7.

ⁿ Ex. i. 11. xii. 37.

^o Matt. xv. 4—6. 1 Tim. v. 4. 8.

[†] Or, *as a little child is nourished.* Or, *according to the little ones.* 1. 21. 1 Thes. ii. 7.

^p xli. 30. 1 Kings xviii. 5. Jer. xiv. 1—6. Lam. ii. 19, 20. iv. 9. Joel i. xli. 55.

^q Luke xvi. 1, 2. 10—12. 1 Cor. iv. 2. 1 Pet. iv. 10.

^r Ps. xxxvii. 3. Is. xxxiii. 16. Matt. vi. 11.

^s Ps. xxxvii. 3. Is. xxxiii. 16. Matt. vi. 11.

^t 2 Kings vi. 26.

[†] Heb. *led them.*

21 And as for the people he removed them to cities, from *one* end of the borders of Egypt, even to the *other* end thereof.

† Or, *princes*. xli. 45.
u Ezra vii. 24.
22 Only the land of the † priests bought he not: ^u for the priests had a portion *assigned* them of Pharaoh, and did eat their portion which Pharaoh gave them; wherefore they sold not their lands.

23 Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day, and your *land*, for Pharaoh: lo, ^u here *is* seed for you, and ye shall sow the land.

x xli. 27. xlv. 6.
Prov. xii. 11.
xlii. 23. Matt.
xxiv. 25.
y xli. 34. Ps. cxii.
5.
24 And it shall come to pass in the increase, that you shall give ^y the fifth *part* unto Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little ones.

z xlv. 6—8. Prov.
xi. 26, 27.
a xxxiii. 15. Ruth
ii. 13.
25 And they said, ^z Thou hast saved our lives: ^a let us find grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants.

26 And Joseph made it a law over the land of Egypt unto this day, *that* Pharaoh should have the fifth *part*; except the land of the † priests only, *which* became not Pharaoh's.

Or, *princes*.
27 ¶ And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt in the county of Goshen; and they had possessions therein, and ^b grew and multiplied exceedingly.
b xlii. 16. xxvi. 4.
xxviii. 14. xlv.
5.

§ H. A. the days of
the years of his
life.
28 And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years: so § the whole age of Jacob was an hundred forty and seven years.

29 And the time drew nigh that Israel ^c must die: and he called his son Joseph, and said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, ^d put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and ^e deal kindly and truly with me: ^f bury me not, I pray thee, in Egypt.
c 9. Deut. xxxi.
14. 2 Sam. xiv.
14. 1 Kings ii.
1. Job xxx. 24.
Heb. ix. 27.
d xxiv. 2.
e xxiv. 49.
f i. 25.

g xxiii. 19. xxv. 9.
xlv. 29—32. i.
5—14.
30 But I will lie ^g with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of Egypt, and bury me in their burying place. And he said, I will do as thou hast said.

h xlviii. 2. i Kings
ii. 47. Heb. x.
5.
31 And he said, Swear unto me: And he sware unto him. ^h And Israel bowed himself upon the bed's head.

CHAP. XLVIII.

Jacob being sick is visited by Joseph with his two sons. 1, 2. He adopts Joseph's sons as his own children; with an affectionate mention of Rachel's death, 3—9. He blesses Joseph and them, prophetically preferring the younger to the elder, 9—20. He predicts the return of his family to Canaan, and assigns a legacy there to Joseph, 21, 22.

AND it came to pass after these things, that *one* told Joseph, Behold, thy father *is* sick: and he took with him ^a his two sons, Manasseh and Ephraim.

a Ps. cxviii. 6.

2 And *one* told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee: and Israel ^b strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed.

b Prov. xxxiii. 15.
21, 25.

3 And Jacob said unto Joseph

^c God Almighty appeared unto me ^c xxviii. 12—18.
at Luz in the land of Canaan, and
blessed me,
xxxv. 6, 7, 11,
12.

4 And said unto me, Behold, ^d I ^d xli. 2. xli. 1. 16.
will make thee fruitful, and multi-
ply thee, and I will make of thee a
multitude of people, and will give
this land to thy seed after thee *for*
an everlasting possession.
xvii. 8.

5 And now thy ^e two sons, Ephraim ^e xli. 50—52. xlv.
and Manasseh, which were born
unto thee in the land of Egypt, be-
fore I came unto thee into Egypt,
are mine: as Reuben and Simeon,
they shall be mine.
20. Josh. xiv. 4.
xvi. xvii.

6 And thy issue which thou be-
gettest after them, shall be thine,
and shall be called after the name of
their brethren in their inheritance.

7 And as for me, when I came
from Padan, ^f Rachel died by me in ^f xxxv. 9. 16—19.
the land of Canaan, in the way,
when yet *there was* but a little way
to come unto Ephrath: and I buried
her there in the way of Ephrath, the
same *is* Beth-lehem.

8 ¶ And Israel beheld Joseph's ^g xxx. 2. xxxiii.
sons, and said, Who *are* these? ^g 5. Ruth iv. 11
—14. 1 Sam. i.

9 And Joseph said unto his fa-
ther, They *are* my sons, whom
^h God hath given me in this *place*: ^h xxvii. 4. 28, 29.
And he said, Bring them, I pray
thee, unto me, and I will ⁱ bless
them.
34—40. xxviii.
3, 4.

10 (Now ⁱ the eyes of Israel were
ⁱ dim for age, *so that* he could not
see:) And he brought them near
unto him; and he ^k kissed them, and
embraced them.
xxvii. 1. 1 Sam.
iii. 2. iv. 15.
* Heb. *heavy*. Is.
vi. 10. lxx. 1.
k xxvii. 27.

11 And Israel said unto Joseph
^l I had not thought to see thy face:
and lo, God hath shewed me also
thy seed.
l xxxvii. 33. xlii.
36. xlv. 26.
m xxviii. 2. xix. 1.
xxiii. 7. xxxiii.
3. xlii. 6.

12 And Joseph brought them out
from between his knees, and he
ⁿ bowed himself with his face to
the earth.
n Lev. i. 4. xvi.
21. xxiv. 14.
Num. viii. 10.
18. 23. Deut.
xxvii. 9. Matt.
xix. 13. 15. Mark
vi. 5. xvi. 18.
Luke iv. 40. xlii.
13. Acts vi. 6.
viii. 17—19. xlii.
3. 1 Tim. iv. 14.
v. 22.

13 And Joseph took them both,
Ephraim in his right hand toward
Israel's left hand, and Manasseh in
his left hand toward Israel's right
hand, and brought *them* near unto
him.
o 19.
p Heb. vi. 21.
q v. 22—24. vi. 9.
xvii. 1. xxiv. 40.
Jer. viii. 2. Col.
ii. 6. 1 Thess.
ii. 12.

14 And Israel stretched out his
right hand, and ^r laid *it* upon
Ephraim's head, who *was* the
younger, and his left hand upon Ma-
nasseh's head: ^s guiding his hands
wittingly; for Manasseh *was* the
first-born.
r xxviii. 20. Ps.
xxxvii. 3. Ec.
ii. 24. 25. v. 12.
18. vi. 7. Is.
xxviii. 16. Matt.
vi. 25—34. 1
Tim. vi. 6—10.
s xvi. 7—13. xxviii.
15. xxi. 11—13.
24. Ex. ii. 2—6.
xxiii. 21. Judg.
ii. vi. 21—24.
xlii. 21. 22. Ps.
xxiv. 27. Hos.
vi. 4, 5. Mal. i. 1.
1. Acts vii. 30—
35.

15 And he ^t blessed Joseph, and
said, God, before whom my fathers
Abraham and Isaac did ^t walk, the
God which ^u fed me all my life long
unto this day.

16 ^u The Angel which redeemed
me from all evil, bless the lads; and
let ^v my name be named on them,
and the name of my fathers Abra-
ham and Isaac: and let them ^w grow
into a multitude in the midst of the
earth.
t 5. xxvii. 28.
Deut. xxviii. 10.
Jer. xiv. 9. Am.
ix. 12. Acts xv.
17.
* Heb. *as fishes*
do increase. i.
21. 22. Num.
xxvi. 28—37.
Deut. xxviii. 17.
Josh. xvii. 17.

17 And when Joseph saw that his
father laid his right hand upon the

† Heb. *was evil in his eyes.*
xxviii. 8.

head of Ephraim, it † displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head unto Manasseh's head.

18 And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this *is* the first-born; put thy right hand upon his head.

19 And his father refused, and said, I know *it* my son, I know *it*; he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: but truly his *u* younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become † a multitude of nations.

20 And he blessed them that day, saying, In thee shall * Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ephraim, and as Manasseh: and he set Ephraim before Manasseh.

21 And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, I die; but *y* God shall be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers.

22 Moreover I have *z* given to thee one portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of *a* the Amorite with my sword and with my bow.

CHAP. XLIX.

a Deut. xxxiii. 1. Am. iii. 7.

b Num. xxiv. 14. Deut. iv. 30. Is. ii. 2. Jer. xxiii. 20. Dan. ii. 28. Acts ii. 17. 1 Tim. iv. 1. 2 Tim. iii. 1. Heb. i. 2.

c xxxiv. 11. Prov. i. 8, 9. iv. 1-4. d xxix. 32.

e Deut. xxi. 17. Ps. lxxxviii. 51. ev. 36.

* Heb. *do not thou excel.*

f xxxv. 22. Deut. xxvii. 20. 1 Chr. v. 1.

† Or, *my couch is gone.*

g xxix. 33, 34. xxxiv. 25-31. Prov. xviii. 9.

† Or, *their swords are weapons of violence.*

h Ps. lxix. 3-6. Prov. i. 11-19. Jer. xv. 17.

i Ps. xvi. 9. xxx. 12. lvii. 8.

k xxxiv. 25, 26. Or, *houghed oxen.*

l 2 Sam. xiii. 22-28.

m Josh. xix. 1-9. xxi. 1 Chr. iv. 24-29.

n xxix. 35. xlv. 18-34. Deut. xxxii. 7. 1 Chr. v. 2. Heb. vii. 14.

o Num. i. 27. x. 14. xxvi. 22. Judg. i. 1, 2. xx. 18. 2 Sam. vii. xxiv. 9. 1 Kings iv. 1 Chr. xii. 2 Chr. xi. 13-17. xiv. 8. xv. 9. xvii. 2. 14-16. xxx. 11. Ps. xviii. 40. lxxviii. 68-70. Is. ix. 7. Phil. ii. 10, 11.

Jacob calls his sons together to receive his prophetic benediction, 1, 2. He addresses each of them by name, and utters predictions concerning their posterity, 3-28. He gives them a charge respecting his burial, and dies, 29-33.

AND Jacob called unto his sons, and said, Gather yourselves together, *a* that I may tell you *that* which shall befall you in *b* the last days.

2 Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of Jacob; and *c* hearken unto Israel your father.

3 ¶ Reuben, thou *art* *d* my first-born, *e* my might, and the beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power.

4 Unstable as water, * thou shalt not excel, *f* because thou wentest up to thy father's bed: then defiledst thou *it*; † he went up to my couch.

5 ¶ Simeon and Levi *are* brethren: † instruments of cruelty are in their habitations.

6 O my soul, come not thou into their *h* secret; unto their assembly, mine *i* honour, be not thou united: for in their anger they slew *k* a man, and in their self-will they § digged down a wall.

7 † Cursed be their anger, for *it* was fierce; and their wrath, for it was cruel: *m* I will divide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel.

8 ¶ Judah, thou *art* *he* whom thy brethren *n* shall praise; *o* thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies: thy father's children shall bow down before thee.

9 Judah *is* *p* a lion's whelp; from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: he stooped down, he couched as a

lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up?

10 ¶ The sceptre shall not depart *q* from Judah, nor a *r* law-giver from between his feet, *s* until Shiloh come, and unto him shall *t* the gathering of the people be.

11 * Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes.

12 † His eyes shall be red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.

13 ¶ Zebulun shall dwell at the haven of the sea: and he shall be for an haven of ships: and his border shall be unto Zidon.

14 ¶ Issachar *is* a strong ass, couching down between two burdens.

15 And he saw that rest was good, and the land that it was pleasant; and bowed his shoulder to bear, and became a servant unto tribute.

16 ¶ Dan *a* shall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Israel.

17 Dan shall be a serpent by the way, || an adder in the path; that || biteth the horse-heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.

18 I have *b* waited for thy salvation, O LORD.

19 ¶ Gad, *c* a troop shall overcome him; but he shall overcome at the last.

20 ¶ Out of Asher *d* his bread shall be fat, and he shall yield royal dainties.

21 ¶ Naphtali *is* *e* a hind let loose: he giveth goodly words.

22 ¶ Joseph *is* *f* a fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well; whose † branches run over the wall.

23 § The archers have sorely grieved him, and shot at him, and hated him.

24 But *h* his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hand were made strong, by the hands of *i* the mighty God of Jacob: from thence *is* *k* the Shepherd, *l* the Stone of Israel.

25 Even by *m* the God of thy father, who shall help thee, and by *n* the Almighty, who shall bless thee with the blessings of heaven above, blessings of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the womb.

26 ° The blessings of thy father have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors, unto the utmost bound of the *p* everlasting hills; they shall be on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him that was *q* separate from his brethren.

27 ¶ Benjamin shall *r* raven as a wolf: in the morning he shall devour the prey, and *s* at night he shall divide the spoil.

28 ¶ All these *are* the twelve

Num. xxiv. 17. Jer. xxx. 21. Zech. x. 11.

Num. xxi. 18. Ps. lx. 7. cviii. 8.

Deut. xxviii. 57. Is. ix. 6. xi. 1. lxii. 11. Jer. xxiii. 6. Dan. ix. 25. Matt. i. 21. xxi. 9. Luke i. 32, 33. John ix. 7. xviii. 31. xix. 12. 15.

Is. ii. 2. xi. 10. xlii. 3, 4. xlix. 6, 7. 22, 23. lv. 4, 5. lx. Ezek. xxi. 27. Hag. ii. 7. Matt. xxv. 32. Rom. xv. 12.

1 Kings iv. 20. 2 Kings xviii. 32. Joel iii. 18. Mic. iv. 4.

Prov. xxiii. 29. xxx. 20. Deut. xxxiii. 18, 19. Josh. xix. 10-16.

xxx. 6. Num. x. 25. Deut. xxxiii. 22. Judg. xviii. 1, 2.

Heb. *an arrow.* ake. Judg. xiv. xv. xvi. 22-30. xviii. 22-31. 1 Chr. xii. 35.

Ps. cxix. 166. 174. cxxx. 5. Is. xxxv. 9. xxvi. 8. Luke ii. 30.

xxx. 11. Deut. xxxiii. 20, 21. Judg. x. 8. xi. 33. 1 Chr. v. 11-22. 26. Jer. xlix. 9. Amos i. 13.

Deut. xxxiii. 24, 25.

Deut. xxxiii. 23. Judg. iv. 6. 10. v. 18. Matt. iv. 15, 16.

xli. 52. xlviii. 16. Deut. xxxiii. 17. Josh. xvii. 14-17.

Heb. *daughters.* g xxxvii. xxxix. xlii. 21. Ps. cxviii. 13.

Job xxix. 20. Ps. xxxvii. 15. xxxviii. 21. xxxv. 10, 11. Ex. iii. 6. Ps. cxxxii. 2. 5.

xlvi. 7. xlviii. 12. l. 21. Num. xxvii. 16-18. Deut. xxiv. 9. Josh. i. 1-9. Ps. lxxx. 1.

Ps. cxviii. 22. Is. xxviii. 16. Zech. iii. 9. 1 Pet. ii. 4-8.

xxviii. 13. xlii. 23. Deut. xxxiii. 13, 17.

xvii. 1. xxvii. xxviii. 3, 4.

Hab. iii. 6.

xxxvii. 23. Ps. cv. 17-22.

Judg. iii. 15-20. xl. 1 Sam. xi. 4-11. xiv. xv. Ezek. xxi. 25, 27.

Num. xxiii. 24. Esth. viii. 11. Ezek. xxxix. 10. Zech. xiv. 1-7.

tribes of Israel: and this *is it* that their father spake unto them, and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them.

29 And he charged them, and said unto them, I am to be gathered unto my people: bury me with my fathers, in the cave that *is* in the field of Ephron the Hittite.

30 In the cave that *is* in the field of Machpelah, which *is* before Mamre in the land of Canaan, which Abraham bought with the field of Ephron the Hittite, for a possession of a burying-place.

31 (There they buried Abraham and Sarah his wife; there they buried Isaac and Rebekah his wife; and there I buried Leah.)

32 The purchase of the field, and of the cave that *is* therein, *was* from the children of Heth.

33 And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and was gathered unto his people.

CHAP. L.

Jacob mourned for, and embalmed, 1—3. Joseph requests Pharaoh that he may go and bury his father, and obtains leave, 4—6. Jacob buried in Machpelah, 7—13. Joseph and his brethren return to Egypt; their suspicious fears of him; and his kindness to them, 14—23. Joseph's prophecy, and charge concerning his bones; his age and death, 24—26.

AND Joseph fell upon his father's face, and wept upon him, and kissed him.

2 And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Israel.

3 And forty days were fulfilled for him, (for so are fulfilled the days of those which are embalmed;) and the Egyptians mourned for him threescore and ten days.

4 And when the days of his mourning were past, Joseph spake unto the house of Pharaoh, saying, If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of Pharaoh, saying,

5 My father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die: in my grave which I have digged for me, in the land of Canaan, there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come again.

6 And Pharaoh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear.

7 And Joseph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt.

8 And all the house of Joseph and his brethren; and his father's house: only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of Goshen.

1 xv. 15. xxv. 8.
17. xxxv. 29.
Heb. ii. 23.
u xlvii. 30. 2 Sam. xix. 37.

x xlii. 16. 20.

y xliii. 19. xxv. 9.
xxiv. 29.

z Job v. 26. xxx. 23. Luke ii. 29.
Heb. xi. 13—16.

a xlv. 4.
b xxiii. 2. 2 Kings xii. 14. Mark v. 33, 39. John vi. 15, 38. Acts viii. 2. 1 Thess. iv. 13.
c 26. 2 Chr. xvi. 14. Matt. xxvi. 12. Luke xxiv. 1. John. xix. 39, 40.

• Heb. wept.
Num. xx. 29.
Deut. xxxiv. 8.

d Esth. iv. 2.

e xlvii. 29—31.
f xlviii. 21.
g 2 Chr. xvi. 14.
h xxii. 16. Matt. xxvii. 60.
i iii. 19. Job xxx. 27. Ec. xii. 7.
j Matt. viii. 21, 32.

k Ex. i. 8, 9.
Num. xxxii. 24—27.

9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a very great company.

10 And they came to the threshing-floor of Atad, which *is* beyond Jordan, and there they mourned with a great and very sore lamentation: and he made a mourning for his father seven days.

11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning in the floor of Atad, they said, This *is* a grievous mourning to the Egyptians; wherefore the name of it was called Abel-mizram, which *is* beyond Jordan.

12 And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them.

13 For his sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpelah; which Abraham bought with the field for a possession of a burying-place, of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre.

14 And Joseph returned into Egypt, he and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

15 ¶ And when Joseph's brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, Joseph will peradventure hate us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which we did unto him.

16 And they sent messengers unto Joseph, saying, Thy father did command before he died, saying,

17 So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the trespass of thy brethren, and their sin; for they did unto thee evil: and now we pray thee forgive the trespass of the servants of the God of thy father. And Joseph wept when they spake unto him.

18 And his brethren also went and fell down before his face: and they said, Behold, we be thy servants.

19 And Joseph said unto them, Fear not: for am I in the place of God?

20 But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it *is* this day, to save much people alive.

21 Now therefore fear ye not: I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake kindly unto them.

22 ¶ And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he, and his father's house: and Joseph lived an hundred and ten years.

23 And Joseph saw Ephraim's children of the third generation: the children also of Machir, the son of Manasseh, were brought up upon Joseph's knees.

24 And Joseph said unto his

1 Num. xix. 11. 1 Sam. xxxi. 13. Job ii. 13.
m x. 15—19.

† The mourning of the Egyptians.

n xlvii. 29—31. xlix. 29—32. Acts vi. 16.

o xxiii. 16—18. 2 Kings xxi. 18.

p xlii. 17. Lev. xxvi. 36.

† Heb. charged.

q Matt. vi. 12. 14. 15. xviii. 35. Luke xvii. 3, 4. Eph. iv. 32.

r Job xxxiii. 28, 29. Prov. xxviii. 13. Jam. 5. 16.

s xxxi. 42. xlix. 25. Matt. xiv. 40. Philem. 8—20.

t xxxvii. 7—11.

u xxx. 2. Deut. xxxii. 35. Job xxxiv. 29. Rom. xii. 19. Heb. x. 30.

x xxxvii. 4. 18—20.

y xlv. 5. Ps. lxxviii. 10. cv. 16, 17. 1s. x. 7. Acts ii. 25. iii. 13—15. 26. Rom. viii. 28.

z Matt. 5. 24. Rom. xii. 20, 21.

§ Heb. to their hearts. xxxix. 2. Is. xl. 2.

a Job xli. 16.

b Num. xxxii. 39.

|| Gen. xxx. 3.

c xxi. 1. Ex. iv. brethren, I die: and God will surely
 31. visit you, and d bring you out of
 d xv. 14—16. xxvi. this land, unto the land which he
 3. xxxv. 12. xlv. sware to Abraham, to Isaac, and
 4. Ex. iii. 16, 17. to Jacob.
 e xlvii. 29—31. 25 And Joseph e took an oath of
 Ex. xiii. 19. the children of Israel, saying, God
 Josh. xxiv. 32.
 Heb. xi. 22.

will surely visit you, and ye shall
 carry up my bones from hence.

26 So Joseph died, *being* an
 hundred and ten years old: and
 they embalmed him, and he was
 put in a coffin in Egypt.

THE SECOND BOOK OF MOSES,

CALLED

EXODUS.

IN the Hebrew Bible this book is called *Sepher Shemoth*, or, *The Book of Names*, from the words with which it begins: but the Translators of the Old Testament into that Greek Version, called the Septuagint, entitled it *Exodus*, or, *The Departure*; because the departure of Israel out of Egypt is the grand subject recorded in it. A general view is indeed given of the circumstances of the Israelites in Egypt, from the death of Joseph to that event, which took place about a hundred and forty-four years after: but the sacred historian dwells very fully on all the particulars which made way for this grand catastrophe, and attended or immediately followed it. The subject is introduced by an account of his own parentage, birth, perilous exposure, marvellous preservation, education in Pharaoh's court, espousing the cause of his enslaved brethren, fleeing into Midian, living there as a shepherd, and at length being expressly commissioned and instructed by *Jehovah* to lead Israel out of Egypt. He then records the miraculous plagues, by which proud Pharaoh was compelled to liberate the enslaved Israelites, and the manner in which the Red Sea was divided, and they were led through it as on dry land; while Pharaoh and his army were overwhelmed by its waters and perished. We are next informed how *Jehovah* miraculously conducted his people in the wilderness, notwithstanding their murmurings and rebellions; and how he spake the *moral Law* to them from the fiery summit of Sinai, and delivered many parts of the *judicial and ceremonial Law* to Moses, entered into covenant with the nation, appointed the Aaronic priesthood, commanded the erection of a Tabernacle, and thus instituted his worship among them; notwithstanding the interruption of these gracious plans by the idolatry of the golden calf.—It is worthy our notice, that the events recorded in this book are constantly referred to, both in the Old and New Testament, as matters of undoubted certainty and noto-

riety, and with many express quotations from it, both by the sacred historians, and in the Psalms, and by the Prophets, and by our Lord and his apostles: and this in such language, as implies most evidently, not only that they regarded this narrative as the genuine work of Moses the servant of the Lord, but as *divinely inspired*; so that the miracles recorded are constantly referred to as actually wrought by a divine power, to prove the laws promulgated, and the doctrines established, to be the Oracles of God himself. The reader, by consulting the marginal references, may easily satisfy himself that this remark is well grounded.—This book likewise contains not only some prophecies, that were fulfilled before or soon after the death of Moses, but also such as were verified in after ages: especially that which is given in these words, “Neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt go up to appear before the Lord thy God, thrice every year;” which the whole history shews to have been exactly accomplished. (xxxiv. 24.) Indeed the Types, with which it abounds more than any book in Scripture, were real prophecies, the exact accomplishment of which after 1490 years, in the great Antitype, is a divine attestation that this book was written under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit.—Learned men have also sufficiently shewn, that many of those fables, with which ancient profane history uniformly begins, were nothing more than distorted traditions of those events which Moses plainly relates, blended with various imaginations suited to the corrupt taste of mankind; and that pagan writers had heard some reports of the transactions, of which we have here an authentic history.—Having therefore such firm ground for our confidence, that the narrative before us is the infallible word of God, let us read it with reverence and attention, and we shall find it replete with most important instruction as to the real nature and effect of true religion.

CHAPTER I.

The names of Jacob's sons; the death of that generation, and the vast increase of their posterity, 1—7. The politic but vain attempts of the king of Egypt to check their increase, 8—14. His cruel orders to the midwives, and their pious disobedience accepted by the Lord, 15—21. Pharaoh commands his subjects to destroy the male infants, 22.

a vi. 14—16. Gen. xxxv. 23—26. xlv. 8—26. xlix. 3—27. 1 Chr. ii. 1, 2.

NOW ^a these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt, every man and his household came with Jacob.

2 Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah,
 3 Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin,

4 Dan, and Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.

5 And all the souls that came out of the * loins of Jacob, were b seventy souls: for Joseph was in Egypt already.

6 And c Joseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation.

7 And the children of Israel

were d fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty: and the land was filled with them.

8 ¶ Now there arose up e a new king over Egypt, which knew not Joseph.

9 And he said unto his people, Behold, f the people of the children of Israel are more and mightier than we.

10 g Come on, let us deal h wisely with them: lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that when there falleth out any war, they join also unto our enemies and fight against us, and so get them up out of the land.

11 Therefore they did set over i them task-masters, j to afflict them with their k burdens. And they built for Pharaoh treasure-cities, Pithom and l Raamses.

d Gen. i. 20, 28. ix. 1. xii. 2. xiii. 16. xv. 5. xvii. 16. xxii. 17. xxvi. 4. xxviii. 14. xxxv. 11. xlv. 3. Deut. xxvi. 5. e Ec. ii. 18, 19. ix. 15. Acts vii. 18. f Ps. cv. 24, 25. Prov. xiv. 28.

g Ps. x. 2. lxxxiii. 3, 4. Prov. i. 11. h Job v. 13. Prov. xvi. 25. xxi. 30. Acts vii. 18. i 1 Cor. iii. 18. 20. Jam. iii. 15 —18.

i iii. 7. Gen. xv. 13. Deut. xxvi. 6. k ii. 11. v. 4, 5. Ps. lxxxi. 6. l Gen. xlvii. 11.

* Heb. thigh.

b Gen. xlv. 26, 27. Deut. x. 22.

c Gen. i. 26. Acts vii. 14—17.

† Heb. *And as they afflicted them, so they multiplied.*
 m Job iv. 2. Prov. xlvii. 4.

12 But † the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew. And they were ^m grieved because of the children of Israel.

13 And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serve with rigour.

14 And they made ⁿ their lives bitter with hard bondage, ^o in mortar, and in brick, and in all manner of service in the field: all their service, wherein they made them serve, *was* with rigour.

15 ¶ And the king of Egypt spake to the Hebrew midwives, (of which the name of one *was* Shiprah, and the name of the other Puah:)

16 And he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see *them* upon the stools; if it *be* a son, ^p then ye shall kill him, but if it *be* a daughter, then she shall live.

17 But the midwives ^q feared God, and did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men-children alive.

18 And the king of Egypt called for the midwives, and said unto them, ^r Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men-children alive?

19 And the midwives ^s said unto Pharaoh, Because the Hebrew women *are* not as the Egyptian women: for they *are* lively, and are delivered ere the midwives come in unto them.

20 ^t Therefore God dealt well with the midwives: and the people multiplied and waxed very mighty.

21 And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, that he ^u made them houses.

22 And Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, ^v Every son that is born ye shall cast into the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive.

CHAP. II.

Moses is born, and exposed in an ark among the flags; he is found by Pharaoh's daughter; who employs his own mother to nurse him, and brings him up as her own son, 1-10. He visits his brethren, and slays an Egyptian who injured one of them; and flees into Midian, 11-15. The priest of Midian entertains him, and gives him his daughter, of whom Gershom is born, 16-23. The king of Egypt dies, and the Lord regards the cry of the Israelites, 23-25.

AND there went a man ^a of the house of Levi, and took *to wife* a daughter of Levi.

2 And the woman conceived and bare a son: and when ^b she saw him that he *was* a goodly child, she hid him three months.

3 And when ^c she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it ^d with slime and with pitch, and put the child therein; and she laid it in the flags by the river's brink.

4 And ^e his sister stood afar off, to wit what would be done to him.

5 And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash *herself* at the river, and her maidens walked along by the river's side: and ^f when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it.

6 And when she had opened it, she saw the child: and behold the babe wept. And ^g she had compassion on him, and said, This *is* one of the Hebrews' children.

7 Then said ^h his sister to Pharaoh's daughter, Shall I go, and call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee?

8 And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her, ⁱ Go. And the maid went and called the child's mother.

9 And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away and nurse it for me, and I will give *thee* thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it.

10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became ^k her son. And she called his name ^l Moses: and she said, Because I drew him out of the water.

11 ¶ And it came to pass in those days, when ^m Moses was grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their ⁿ burdens; and he spied an Egyptian smiting an Hebrew, one of his brethren.

12 ⁿ And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that *there was* no man, he slew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand.

13 And when he went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hebrews strove together: and he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow?

14 And he said, ^o Who made thee ^p a prince and a judge over us? Intendest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Egyptian? And Moses ^q feared, and said, Surely this thing is known.

15 Now when Pharaoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses. But Moses ^r fled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of ^s Midian: and he ^t sat down by a well.

16 Now the ^u priest of Midian had seven daughters: and ^v they came and drew *water*, and filled the troughs to water their father's ^w flock.

17 And the shepherd's came and drove them away: but Moses stood up and helped them, and watered their flock.

18 And when they came to ^x Reuel their father, he said, How *is it* that you are come so soon to day?

19 And they said, An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and also drew *water* enough for us, and watered the flock.

f 1 Kings xvii. 6. Ps. xlv. 1. Prov. xxi. 1. Jon. 1. 17. ii. 10.

g Acts vii. 21.

h 4

i Ps. xxvii. 10.

k Acts vii. 21, 22. Heb. xi. 24. Rev. xii. 16. * drawn out.

B. C. 1533.

l Acts vii. 23. Heb. xi. 24-26.

m i. 11.

n Acts vii. 24-29.

o Gen. xix. 9. Num. xvi. 3. 13. Ps. ii. Matt. xxi. 23. Luke xix. 14. 27.

† Heb. a man, p prince.

p Prov. xix. 12. xxix. 25.

q 1 Kings xix. 1-3. 13, 14. Prov. xvii. 3. Jer. xxxv. 21-23. Matt. x. 23. Acts vii. 29.

r Gen. xxv. 2. Gen. xxiv. 11. xxix. 2.

† Or, Prince. Gen. xiv. 18. xli. 45. Gen. xxx. 6-10. 1 Sam. ix. 14.

u iii. 1. iv. 18 xviii. Num. x. 29.

n ii. 23. vi. 9. Num. xx. 15. Deut. iv. 20. Ruth i. 20.

o Ps. lxxiii. 13.

p Rev. xii. 4.

q Gen. xx. 11. xlii. 18. Neh. v. 15. Prov. xvi. 6. Dan. iii. 16-18. vi. 13. Matt. x. 28. Acts iv. 19. v. 29.

r Ec. viii. 4.

s Josh. ii. 4. 2 Sam. xvii. 19, 20.

t Ps. xli. 1, 2. Prov. xi. 18. Ec. viii. 12. Is. iii. 10. Heb. vi. 10.

u 1 Sam. ii. 35. 2 Sam. vii. 11-13. 27-29. 1 Kings ii. 24. xi. 38. Ps. cxvii. 1.

x Acts vii. 19.

a vi. 16-30. Num. xvi. 59. 2 Chr. xxiii. 12-14.

b Acts vii. 20. Heb. xi. 23.

c i. 22.

d Gen. vi. 14. xi. 3.

e xv. 20. Num. xii. 1. xx. 1. xxi. 59.

x Gen. xiv. 31—33. xxix. 13. xxxi. 54. xliii. 25.
y iv. 20—25. xviii. 2—6. Num. xii. 2.
z a stranger here. xviii. 3. Acts vii. 29. Heb. xi. 13.
a iv. 19. vii. 7. Acts vii. 30.
b Gen. xvi. 11. Num. xx. 16. Deut. xxvi. 7. Ps. xii. 5.
c iii. 7—9. xxii. 22—27. Gen. iv. 10. xviii. 20, 21. Deut. xxiv. 15. Jam. v. 4.
d vi. 5. Gen. xv. 14—18. xvi. 3. xlv. 4. Ps. cv. 8. 42. cvi. 45. Luke i. 72, 73. iv. 31. 1 Sam. i. 11. 2 Sam. xvi. 12. Job xxxiii. 27. Luke i. 25.
§ Heb. knew. iii. 7. Ps. i. 6. Matt. vii. 23.

20 And he said unto his daughters, And where *is* he? Why *is* it that ye have left the man? * Call him, that he may eat bread.

21 And Moses was content to dwell with the man; and he gave Moses y Zipporah his daughter.

22 And she bare him a son, and he called his name || Gershom: for he said, I have been z a stranger in a strange land.

23 And it came to pass in process of time, that a the king of Egypt died, and the children of Israel b sighed by reason of the bondage, and they cried; and their c cry came up unto God, by reason of the bondage.

24 And God heard their groaning, and God d remembered his covenant with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob.

25 And God e looked upon the children of Israel, and God § had respect unto them.

CHAP. III.

Moses feeds the flock of Jethro. God appears to him in a flame of fire in a bush: and sends him to deliver Israel, 1—10. Moses enquires, and is told, the name of God; is instructed what to speak to Israel and to Pharaoh, whose opposition is foretold; and is assured of success at length, 11—22.

NOW Moses a kept the flock of Jethro his father-in-law. b the priest of Midian: and he led the flock to the back-side of the desert, and came to c the mountain of God, even to Horeb.

2 And the d Angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and behold, the bush e burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed.

3 And Moses said, I will now turn aside, f and see this great sight why the bush is not burnt.

4 And when the LORD saw that he turned aside to see, God called unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, g Moses, Moses. And he said, Here am I.

5 And he said, h Draw not nigh hither: i put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground.

6 Moreover he said, k I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. And Moses l hid his face: for he was afraid to look upon God.

7 m And the LORD said, n I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their task-masters: for I know their sorrows.

8 And o I am come down to p deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land, q unto a good land, and a large, unto a land flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of the r Canaanites, and the

Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites.

9 Now therefore behold, the cry of the children of Israel is come unto me: and I have also seen the oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppress them.

10 r Come now therefore, and I will send thee unto Pharaoh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt.

11 And Moses said unto God, s Who am I, that I should go unto Pharaoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt?

12 And he said, t Certainly I will be with thee; and this shall be a u token unto thee, that I have sent thee; when thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, x ye shall serve God upon this mountain.

13 y And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What is his name? What shall I say unto them?

14 And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: And he said, thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, y I AM hath sent me unto you.

15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, a The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is b my name for ever, and this is my c memorial unto all generations.

16 Go and gather the d elders of Israel together, and say unto them, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, appeared unto me, saying, I have surely e visited you, and seen that which is done to you in Egypt.

17 And I have said, f I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt, unto the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, unto a land flowing with milk and honey.

18 And g they shall hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and you shall say unto him, The LORD God of the Hebrews hath h met with us; and now let us go, (we beseech thee,) i three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the LORD our God.

19 And I am sure that the king of Egypt will not let you go, * no, not by a mighty hand.

20 And I will k stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with l all

Ps. cv. 26. Mic. vi. 4.

iv. 13. vi. 12. i Sam. xviii. 18. Is. vi. 5. 8. Jer. i. 6.

iv. 12. 15. Deut. xxxi. 23. Josh. i. 5. Is. xli. 10. xliii. 2. Matt. xxviii. 20. Mark xvi. 20. Acts xi. 21. Rom. viii. 31.

Is. vii. 14. xxxvii. 30. Jer. xliii. 9, 10. li. 63, 64.

x xix.

vi. 3. Matt. xviii. 20. xxviii. 20. John viii. 58. 2 Cor. i. 20. Heb. xiii. 8. Rev. i. 4. 8. 17. a iv. 5. Gen. xvii. 7, 8. Matt. xxii. 32.

b Ps. cxxxv. 13. c Ps. cii. 12. Hos. xii. 5.

d iv. 29. xviii. 12. xxiv. 11. Gen. i. 7. Matt. xxvi. 3. Acts xx. 17. 1 Pet. v. 1.

e Gen. xxi. 1. l. 24. Luke i. 68. xix. 44.

f 8. Gen. xv. 11—21.

g iv. 31.

h iv. 24. v. 3. Num. xxiii. 3, 4. 15, 16.

i 12. vii. 16. viii. 27. xiii. 17, 18.

* Or, but by a strong hand. vi. 1. Ps. cxxxvi. 12. Is. lxiii. 12.

k vi. 6. vii. 5. ix. 15.

l vii. 3. xi. 9. Deut. vi. 22. Neh. ix. 10. Ps. cv. 27. cxxxv. 9.

Jer. xxxii. 20. Acts vii. 36.

m xli. 31. Judg. vi. 16. my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and ^m after that he will let you go.

n xi. 3. xii. 36. Gen. xxxix. 21. Neh. i. 11. Ps. cvi. 46. Prov. xvi. 7. Acts vii. 10. 21 And I ⁿ will give this people favour in the sight of the Egyptians: and it shall come to pass, that when ye go ye shall not go empty:

o xi. 2. xii. 35. Gen. xv. 14. 22 But ^o every woman shall borrow of her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put *them* upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and ye shall ^p spoil the Egyptians.

CHAP. IV.

The Lord assures Moses of his effectual assistance, by miraculous signs and gracious promises, 1—12. Is angry at his backwardness to the service; yet appoints Aaron to assist him, 13—17. Moses leaves Jethro, and sets out on his journey; and is charged with a message to Pharaoh, 18—23. He is rebuked by the way; Zipporah circumcises her son: Aaron meets Moses, and they are welcomed by the Israelites, 24—31.

a iii. 18. Acts vii. 25. AND Moses answered, and said, But behold, they will not ^a believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, the LORD hath not appeared unto thee.

b 17. 20. Ps. x. 2. 2 And the LORD said unto him, What *is* that in thine hand? And he said, ^b A rod.

c vii. 10. 15. 3 And he said, Cast it on the ground; and he cast it on the ground, and ^c it became a serpent: and Moses fled from before it.

d Ps. xci. 13. Mark xvi. 18. Luke x. 19. 4 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^d Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail. And he put forth his hand and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand.

e iii. 18. xix. 9. John v. 36. xl. 31. f iii. 15. 5 That ^e they may believe that ^f the LORD God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath appeared unto thee.

g Num. xli. 10. 2 Kings v. 27. 6 And the Lord said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom; and he put his hand into his bosom; and when he took it out, behold, his hand *was* ^g leprous as snow.

h Num. xli. 13, 14. 2 Kings v. 14. Matt. viii. 3. i 30. 14. xxviii. 10. 7 And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again; and he put his hand into his bosom again, and plucked it out of his bosom, and behold, ^h it was turned again as his *other* flesh.

k Deut. xxxiii. 39. 8 And it shall come to pass, ⁱ if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first sign, that ^k they will believe the voice of the latter sign.

9 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe also these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the

^a Heb. shall be, water of the river, and pour *it* upon the dry land: and the water, which thou takest out of the river, ^a shall

[†] Heb. a man of become [†] blood upon the dry land.

10 And Moses said unto the LORD, O my Lord, I am not [†] elo-

quent, neither [†] heretofore, nor [†] since thou hast spoken unto thy servant: but I am ^m slow of speech, and of a slow tongue.

11 And the LORD said unto him, ⁿ Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? have not I the LORD?

12 Now therefore go, and ^o I will be with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say.

13 And he said, O my Lord, ^p send I pray thee, by the hand of *him whom* thou ^{||} wilt send.

14 And ^q the anger of the LORD was kindled against Moses, and he said, *Is* not Aaron the Levite thy brother? I know that he can speak well. And also behold, ^r he cometh forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart.

15 And thou shalt speak unto him; ^s and put words in his mouth: ^s and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and ^t will teach you what ye shall do.

16 And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and he shall be, *even* ^u he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and thou shalt be to him instead of God.

17 And thou shalt take ^v this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs.

18 ¶ And Moses went and returned to [§] Jethro his father in law, and said unto him, ^z Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which *are* in Egypt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jethro said to Moses, ^a Go in peace.

19 And the LORD said unto Moses, in Midian, Go, return into Egypt; ^b for all the men are dead which sought thy life.

20 And Moses took his wife, and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Egypt. And Moses took ^c the rod of God in his hand.

21 And the LORD said unto Moses, When thou grest to return into Egypt, see *that* thou do all those wonders before Pharaoh, which I have put in thine hand; but ^d I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go.

22 And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD, ^e Israel *is* my son, *even* my first-born.

23 And I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, ^f I will slay thy son, *even* thy first-born.

24 ¶ And it came to pass by the way in the inn, that ^g the LORD met him, and ^h sought to kill him.

25 Then Zipporah took ⁱ a sharp [†] stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and [†] cast it at his feet,

[†] Heb. since yesterday and since the third day. m vi. 12. Jer. i. 6. Acts vii. 22.

n Ps. li. 15. xcix. 9. Is. xxxiv. 5, 6. Ezek. iii. 26, 27. xxxiii. 22.

o Is. xlix. 2. 1. 4. Jer. i. 9. Matt. x. 19, 20. Mark xiii. 11. Luke xii. 11, 12. xxi. 14, 15. Eph. vi. 19.

p 1 Kings xix. 4. Jer. xx. 9. Ezek. iii. 14, 15. Jon. i. 3.

q Or. shouldst. Luke ix. 59. Acts xv. 38. Phil. ii. 21.

r 27. 1 Sam. x. 1—7.

s vii. 1, 2. 2 Sam. xiv. 3. Is. li. 16. lix. 21.

t Num. xxii. 32. xxiii. 5. 12. 14. Deut. xviii. 18. Ez. xlii. 24. Matt. xxviii. 20. 1 Cor. xi. 23. xv. 1.

u Deut. v. 31. x vii. 1, 2. John x. 34, 35.

y vii. 9. 19.

§ Heb. Jethro. z 1 Tim. vi. 1.

a 1 Sam. i. 17. Acts xvi. 36.

b ii. 15. 23. Matt. ii. 20.

c xvii. 9. Num. xx. 8, 9.

d vii. 3. 13. ix. 12. 35. x. 1. 20. xiv. 8. Gen. vi. 3. Deut. ii. 20—23. 30. Josh. xi. 20. 1 Kings xxii. 22. Is. vi. 10. xliii. 17. John xii. 49. Rom. i. 28. iv. 18. xi. 8—10. 2 Cor. ii. 16. 2 Thes. ii. 10—12. 1 Pet. ii. 8.

e xix. 5, 6. Deut. xiv. 1. Jer. xxi. 9. Hos. xi. 1. Rom. ix. 4. Heb. xii. 23.

f xi. 5. xii. 20. Ps. lxxviii. 51. cv. 26. cxxxv. 8.

g ii. 14. Num. xii. 23, 24. 1 Chr. xxi. 16. Hag. ii. 9.

h Gen. xlvii. 14. Leviticus x. 3. 1 Kings xii. 24.

i Josh. v. 3, 4. Or. Amph.

† Heb. made, it

and said, Surely a bloody husband art thou to me.

26 So he let him go: then she said, A bloody husband *thou art*, because of the circumcision.

27 ¶ And the LORD said to Aaron, Go into the wilderness to meet Moses. And he went and met him in ^k the mount of God, and kissed him.

28 And Moses ^l told Aaron all the words of the LORD, who had sent him, and all the signs which he had commanded him.

29 And Moses and Aaron went, and ^m gathered together all the elders of the children of Israel.

30 And Aaron spake all the words which the LORD had spoken unto Moses, and ⁿ did the signs in the sight of the people.

31 And the people ^o believed: and when they heard that the LORD had ^p visited the children of Israel, and that he had ^q looked upon their affliction, then they ^r bowed their heads and worshipped.

CHAP. V.

Moses and Aaron deliver their message to Pharaoh, who disdainfully rejects it, 1-5. He increases the task of the Israelites, allows them no straw, and silences their complaints, 6-19. They despond and murmur, and Moses complains to the Lord, 20-23.

AND afterward Moses and Aaron went in, ^a and told Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Let my people go, that they may hold ^b a feast unto me in the wilderness.

2 And Pharaoh said, ^c Who is the LORD, that I should obey his voice to let Israel go? ^d I know not the LORD, ^e neither will I let Israel go.

3 And they said, The God of the Hebrews hath met with us: let us go, we pray thee, three days journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the LORD our God; ^f lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword.

4 And the king of Egypt said unto them, ^g Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, let the people from their works; get you unto your burdens.

5 And Pharaoh said, Behold the people of the land now ^h are ⁱ many, and you make them rest from their burdens.

6 And Pharaoh commanded the same day the task-masters of the people, and their officers, saying,

7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for themselves.

8 And the tale of the bricks which they did make heretofore, you shall lay upon them; you shall not diminish ^j *ought* thereof: for they ^k be idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go *and* sacrifice to our God.

9 * Let there more work be laid upon the men, that they may labour therein: and let them not regard ^l vain words.

10 ¶ And the ^k task-masters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Pharaoh, I will not give you straw.

11 Go yet, get you straw where you can find it: yet not ought of your work shall be diminished.

12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt, to gather stubble instead of straw.

13 And the task-masters hasted them, saying, Fulfil your works, *your* [†] daily tasks, as when there was straw.

14 And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharaoh's task-masters had set over them, were beaten, *and* demanded, Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick, both yesterday and to-day, as heretofore?

15 ¶ Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried unto Pharaoh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants?

16 There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and behold, thy servants *are* beaten; but the fault *is* in thine own people.

17 But he said, ^l Ye *are* idle, ye *are* idle: therefore ye say, Let us go, *and* do sacrifice to the LORD.

18 Go therefore now *and* work: for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks.

19 And the officers of the children of Israel did see *that they were* in ^m evil case, after it was said, Ye shall not diminish *ought* from your bricks of your daily task.

20 And they met Moses and Aaron, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Pharaoh:

21 And they said unto them, ⁿ The LORD look upon you and judge; because you have made our savour to [†] be abhorred in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hands to slay us.

22 And Moses ^o returned unto ^p the LORD, and said, Lord, Wherefore hast thou *so* evil intreated this people? ^q why *is* it *that* thou hast sent me?

23 For since I came to Pharaoh to speak ^r in thy name, he hath done evil to this people; ^{||} neither hast thou delivered thy people at all.

CHAP. VI.

God encourages Moses by his name *Jehovah*, and by promises; who in vain attempts to encourage the Israelites; and Moses and Aaron are charged to go again unto Pharaoh, 1-13. The genealogy of Reuben and of Simeon, and of Levi the ancestor of Moses and Aaron, 14-25. The history resumed, 26-29.

* Heb. Let the work be heavy for the men.

i 2 Kings xviii. 20. Zech. i. 6. Eph. v. 6. k i. 11. Prov. xxix. 12.

† Heb. a matter of a day in his day.

l Matt. xxvi. 3. John vi. 27. 2 Thes. iii. 10, 11.

m Dent. xxxii. 36. Ec. iv. 1. v. 2.

n vi. 9. Gen. xvi. 5.

† Heb. to stink. Gen. xxxiv. 30. 1 Sam. xiii. 4. xxvii. 12. 2 Sam. x. 6. 1 Chr. xix. 6.

o xvii. 4. 1 Sam. xxx. 6. Jer. xii. 1.

p Num. xi. 14, 15. 1 Kings xix. 4. 10. Jer. xx. 7. q Ps. cxviii. 26. Jer. xi. 21. John v. 43.

|| Heb. delivering, thou hast not delivered. Is. xxvi. 17, 18. xxviii. 16. Heb. x. 35, 37.

h iii. 1. xix. 3. xx. 18. xxiv. 15 -17. 1 Kings xix. 8.

i 1 Jon. iii. 2.

m iii. 16. xxiv. 1. 11.

n 2-9.

o iii. 18. Ps. evii. 12, 13. Luke vii. 13.

p iii. 16.

q ii. 25. iii. 7.

r ii. 27. Gen. xvii. 3. 1 Chr. xxix. 20. 2 Chr. xx. 18.

a 1 Kings xxi. 20. Ps. cxix. 46.

b Ezek. ii. 6.

c Matt. x. 18, 28. Acts iv. 29.

d x. 9. 1 Cor. v. 5.

e iii. 19. 2 Chr. xxvii. 15, 19.

f Job xxi. 15.

g 1 Sam. ii. 12. John xvi. 3.

h Rom. i. 28, 2. Thes. i. 8.

i iii. 13.

j 2 Kings xvii. 25.

k 2 Chr. xxx. 8. Ezra vii. 23.

l Zech. xiv. 10-12.

m Jer. xxviii. 4.

n Am. vii. 10.

o Luke xxiii. 2.

p Acts vi. 20, 21.

q xxiv. 5.

r i. 9-11. Prov. v. 23.

THEN the LORD said unto Moses, Now shalt thou see what I will do to Pharaoh: for with ^a a strong hand shall he let them go, and with a strong hand shall he ^b drive them out of his land.

2 And God spake unto Moses, and said unto him, I am ^{*} the LORD:

3 And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of ^c God Almighty, but by my name ^d JEHOVAH was I not known to them.

4 And I have also ^e established my covenant with them, to give them the land of Canaan, the land of their ^f pilgrimage, wherein they were strangers.

5 And I have also heard the ^g groaning of the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians keep in bondage: and I have ^h remembered my covenant.

6 Wherefore say unto the children of Israel, ⁱ I am the LORD, and ^k I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will rid you out of their bondage: and I will ^l redeem you with a stretched-out arm, and with great judgments.

7 And I will ^m take you to me for a people, and ⁿ I will be to you a God: and ye shall know that I am the LORD your God, which bringeth you out ^o from under the burdens of the Egyptians.

8 And I will bring you in unto the land concerning the which I did ^p swear ^q to give it to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob: and I will give it you for an heritage: ^r I am the LORD.

9 And Moses spake so unto the children of Israel: but they ^s hearkened not unto Moses, for ^t anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

11 Go in, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land.

12 And Moses spake before the LORD, saying, Behold, the children of Israel have not hearkened unto me, how then shall Pharaoh hear me; who am of ^u uncircumcised lips.

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and ^v gave them a charge unto the children of Israel, and unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

14 ¶ These be the heads of their fathers' houses: ^w The sons of Reuben the first-born of Israel; Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi: these be the families of Reuben.

15 And the ^x sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman: these are the families of Simeon.

16 And these are the names of the ^y sons of Levi, according to their generations: Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari: and the years of the life of Levi were an hundred and thirty and seven years.

17 The ^z sons of Gershon: Libni, and Shimi, according to their families.

18 And the ^a sons of Kohath; Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel: and the years of the life of Kohath were an hundred thirty and three years.

19 And the ^b sons of Merari; Mahali, and Mushi: these are the families of Levi, according to their generations.

20 And ^c Amram took him Jochebed his father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aaron and Moses: and the years of the life of Amram were an hundred and thirty and seven years.

21 And the sons of Izhar; ^d Korah, and Nepheg, and Zichri.

22 And the ^e sons of Uzziel; Mishael, and Elzaphan and Zithri.

23 And Aaron took him Elisheba, daughter of ^f Amminadab, sister of Naashon, to wife; and she bare him ^g Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

24 And the sons of ^h Korah; Assir, and ⁱ Elkanah, and Abiasaph: these are the families of the Korhites.

25 And Eleazar Aaron's son took him ^j one of the daughters of Putiel to wife; and she bare him ^k Phinehas: these are the heads of the fathers of the Levites, according to their families.

26 These are that Aaron and Moses, to whom the LORD said, Bring out the children of Israel from the land of Egypt according to their ^l armies.

27 These are they which ^m spake to Pharaoh king of Egypt, ⁿ to bring out the children of Israel from Egypt: these are that Moses and Aaron.

28 ¶ And it came to pass, on the day when the LORD spake unto Moses in the land of Egypt,

29 That the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, I am the LORD: ^o speak thou unto Pharaoh king of Egypt all that I say unto thee.

30 And Moses said before the LORD, Behold, I am of ^p uncircumcised lips, and how shall Pharaoh hearken unto me?

CHAP. VII.

The Lord encourages Moses and Aaron to go unto Pharaoh; and their age at that time, 1—7. Aaron casts down his rod, which becomes a serpent; and the magicians do the same; their rods are swallowed up by Aaron's rod; but Pharaoh's heart is hardened, 8—13. Another message is sent to Pharaoh; and the river is turned into blood, with the distress of the Egyptians, 14—25.

AND the LORD said unto Moses, See, I have made thee ^a a god

Gen. xvi. 11.
Num. iii. 17. 1
Chr. vi. 1. 16.
B. C. 1619.

Num. iii. 18. 1
Chr. vi. 17.
xxiii. 7.

Num. iii. 19.
xxvi. 57. 1 Chr.
vi. 2. 18.

Num. iii. 20.
1 Chr. vi. 19.
xxiii. 20.

ii. 1, 2. Num.
xxvi. 59.

Num. xvi. 1. 32.
xxvi. 10, 11. 1
Chr. vi. 37, 38.

Lev. x. 4. Num.
iii. 30.

B. C. 1530.

Num. i. 7. ii. 3.
Ruth iv. 19, 20.
1 Chr. ii. 10.

Matt. i. 4.
xxiv. 1. 9. Lev.
x. 1, 2. Num. iii.
2—4. xxvi. 60.

61. 1 Chr. vi. 3.
xxiv. 1, 2.

Num. xxvi. 9—
11. 1 Chr. vi.
22, 33. 37.

1 Sam. i. 1. 1
Chr. vi. 23. 27,
28.

Num. xxv. 7—
11. xxxi. 6.
Josh. xiii. 13.
31, 32. Judg. xx
28. Ps. cvi. 30,
31.

vii. 4. xii. 17.
51. xiii. 18.
Num. xxxiii. 1.
B. C. 1491.

v. 1—3. vii. 10.
13. xxxii. 7.
xxxiii. 1. Ps.
lxxvii. 20.

Jer. i. 7. 17—
19. Ezek. iii. 7.
Matt. xxviii. 20.

Acts xx. 27.
p 12. iv. 10.

iv. 15, 16. Ps.
lxxvii. 6. Jer.
i. 10. John x.
35, 36.

to Pharaoh: and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet.

^b 1 Kings xxii. 14. Jer. i. 7. Ps. lxxviii. 44. cv. 29. Rev. viii. 8. xvi. 3-6. ^b 24. ^b 1 Kings xxii. 14. Jer. i. 7. Ps. lxxviii. 44. cv. 29. Rev. viii. 8. xvi. 3-6. ^b 24.

^c iv. 21. ^d ix. 16. xi. 9. John iv. 48. Acts ii. 22. ^c iv. 21. ^d ix. 16. xi. 9. John iv. 48. Acts ii. 22.

^e ix. 3. x. 1. Judg. ii. 15. Lam. iii. 3. ^f vi. 26. xii. 51. ^g vi. 6. ^e ix. 3. x. 1. Judg. ii. 15. Lam. iii. 3. ^f vi. 26. xii. 51. ^g vi. 6.

^h viii. 22. xiv. 4. 18. Ps. ix. 16. Eccl. xxi. 17. xxviii. 22. ⁱ iii. 20. ^h viii. 22. xiv. 4. 18. Ps. ix. 16. Eccl. xxi. 17. xxviii. 22. ⁱ iii. 20.

^k xii. 28. ^k xii. 28.

^l Deut. xxi. 5. xxii. 2. xxiv. 7. Ps. xc. 10. Acts vii. 23. 30. ^l Deut. xxi. 5. xxii. 2. xxiv. 7. Ps. xc. 10. Acts vii. 23. 30.

⁸ ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, and unto Aaron, saying,

^m Te. vii. 11. John ii. 18. vi. 39. x. 38. ⁿ i. 2. 17. 20. ix. 23. x. 15. ^m Te. vii. 11. John ii. 18. vi. 39. x. 38. ⁿ i. 2. 17. 20. ix. 23. x. 15.

¹⁰ And Moses and Aaron went in unto Pharaoh, and they did so as the LORD had commanded: and Aaron cast down his rod before Pharaoh, and before his servants, and ^o it became a serpent.

^p Gen. xli. 8. Te. xix. 11, 12. Dan. ii. 2. 27. v. 7. 2 Tim. iii. 8. ^q Deut. xiii. 1-3. Matt. xxiv. 24. 2 Thes. ii. 9. Rev. xiii. 13. 14. ^r viii. 18. 19. ix. 11. Acts viii. 6-13. Am. 8-11. 1 John iv. 4. ^s iv. 21. viii. 15. x. 1. 20. 27. xiv. 17. Zech. vii. 11, 12. Rom. i. 28. ii. 5. Heb. iii. 7, 8. 13. ^p Gen. xli. 8. Te. xix. 11, 12. Dan. ii. 2. 27. v. 7. 2 Tim. iii. 8. ^q Deut. xiii. 1-3. Matt. xxiv. 24. 2 Thes. ii. 9. Rev. xiii. 13. 14. ^r viii. 18. 19. ix. 11. Acts viii. 6-13. Am. 8-11. 1 John iv. 4. ^s iv. 21. viii. 15. x. 1. 20. 27. xiv. 17. Zech. vii. 11, 12. Rom. i. 28. ii. 5. Heb. iii. 7, 8. 13.

¹² For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: ^t but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods.

^t viii. 18. 19. ix. 11. Acts viii. 6-13. Am. 8-11. 1 John iv. 4. ^u 10. ^t viii. 18. 19. ix. 11. Acts viii. 6-13. Am. 8-11. 1 John iv. 4. ^u 10.

¹⁵ Get thee unto Pharaoh in the morning; lo, ^v he goeth out unto the water, and thou shalt stand by the river's brink against he come: and ^w the rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thine hand.

^x iii. 12. v. 1-3. ^y iii. 12. ^x iii. 12. v. 1-3. ^y iii. 12.

¹⁷ Thus saith the LORD, ^z in this thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD: behold, I will smite with the rod that *is* in mine hand upon the

waters which *are* in the river, ^a and they shall be turned to blood. ¹⁸ And the fish that *is* in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Egyptians ^b shall loathe to drink of the water of the river.

^a i. 22. iv. 9. Ps. lxxviii. 44. cv. 29. Rev. viii. 8. xvi. 3-6. ^b 24.

¹⁹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and ^c stretch out thine hand upon the waters of Egypt, upon their streams, upon their rivers, and upon their ponds, and upon all ^{*} their pools of water, that they may become blood: and *that* there may be blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in *vessels* of wood, and in *vessels* of stone.

^c viii. 5, 6. 16. ix. 22, 23. 33.

²⁰ And Moses and Aaron did so, as the LORD commanded: and ^d he lifted up the rod, and smote the waters that *were* in the river, in the sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight of his servants: and ^e all the waters that *were* in the river were turned to blood.

^{*} Heb. gathering of their waters. Gen. i. 10.

^d xvii. 5, 6.

^e John ii. 9-11.

²¹ And ^f the fish that *was* in the river died: and the river stank, and the Egyptians could not drink of the water of the river: and there was blood throughout all the land of Egypt.

^f Rev. viii. 9.

²² And ^g the magicians of Egypt did so with their enchantments: and Pharaoh's heart was hardened, neither did he hearken unto them; as the LORD had said.

^g 11. viii. 7, 8. Jer. xxvii. 18.

²³ And Pharaoh turned and went into his house, ^h neither did he set his heart to this also.

^h ix. 21. Prov. xxix. 1. Is. xxvi. 11. Jer. v. 3. xxxvi. 24. Am. iv. 7-12.

²⁴ And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for water to drink: for they could not drink of the water of the river.

²⁵ And seven days were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the river.

CHAP. VIII.

The plague of frogs threatened and sent; imitated by the magicians, and removed in answer to the prayer of Moses, made at Pharaoh's request, who yet hardened his heart, 1-15. The plague of lice, which the magicians could not imitate, 16-19. The plague of flies; Pharaoh relents, the plague is removed, and his heart is hardened, 20-32.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, ^a Go unto Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

^a Jer. i. 17-19. xv. 19-21. Ezek. ii. 6, 7.

² And if thou ^b refuse to let *them* go, behold, I will smite all thy borders with ^c frogs.

^b vii. 14. ix. 2.

^c Rev. xvi. 13, 14.

³ And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into thy bed-chamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy ^{*} kneading troughs.

^{*} Or, dough.

⁴ And the frogs shall come up both ^d on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants.

^d Ps. cvii. 49.

⁵ And the LORD spake unto

e vii. 19.

Moses, Say unto Aaron, ^e Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Egypt.

6 And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and ^f the frogs came up and covered the land of Egypt.

7 And ^g the magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Egypt.

8 Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, ^h Intreat the LORD, that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people; ⁱ and I will let the people go, that they may do sacrifice unto the LORD.

9 And Moses said unto Pharaoh, ^{*} Glory over me: [†] when shall I intreat for thee and for thy servants, and for thy people, [‡] to destroy the frogs from thee, and thy houses, *that they may remain in the river only?*

10 And he said, [§] To-morrow. And he said, *Be it* according to thy word: that thou mayest know that ^k *there is none like unto the LORD our God.*

11 And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy people; they shall remain in the river only.

12 And Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh: and Moses ^l cried unto the LORD, because of the frogs which he had brought against Pharaoh.

13 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses: and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields.

14 And they gathered them together upon heaps: and the land ^m stank.

15 But when Pharaoh saw that there was ⁿ respite, he hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

16 [¶] And the LORD said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the land, that it may become lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

17 And they did so; for Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and it became ^o lice, in man and in beast: all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

18 And the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they ^p could not: so, there were lice upon man, and upon beast.

19 Then the magicians said unto Pharaoh, ^q This is the finger of God: and Pharaoh's heart was

hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

20 [¶] And the LORD said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh, (^r lo, he cometh forth to the water) and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

21 Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, ^{*} I will send swarms of *flies* upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses: and the houses of the Egyptians shall be full of swarms of *flies*, and also the ground whereon they are.

22 And I will ^s sever in that day the land of Goshen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of *flies* shall be there; to the end thou mayest know ^t that I am the LORD in the midst of the earth.

23 And I will put [†] a division between my people, and thy people: [‡] to-morrow shall this sign be.

24 And the LORD did so: and there came a grievous swarm of *flies* into the house of Pharaoh, and into his servants' houses, and into all the land of Egypt: the land was [§] corrupted by reason of the swarm of *flies*.

25 And Pharaoh called for Moses, and for Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land.

26 And Moses said, ^u It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians to the LORD our God: Lo, shall we sacrifice ^x the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not stone us?

27 We will go ^y three days journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD our God, ^z as he shall command us.

28 And Pharaoh said, ^a I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wilderness; only you shall not go very far away: ^b intreat for me.

29 And Moses said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will intreat the LORD, that the swarms of *flies* may depart from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people, to-morrow: but let not Pharaoh ^c deal deceitfully any more, in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the LORD.

30 And Moses went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the LORD.

31 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the swarms of *flies* from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people: there remained not one.

32 And ^d Pharaoh hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people go.

^{*} Or, a mixture of noisome beasts, &c. Ps. lxxviii. 45. cv. 31.

^s ix. 4. 6. 26. x. 23. xi. 6. 7. xii. 13. Mal. iii. 19.

^t Ez. xxx. 10.

[†] Heb. a redemption.

[‡] Or, by to-morrow.

[§] Or, destroyed.

^u iii. 19. 2 Cor. vi. 14—17.

^x Gen. xliii. 32. xlvii. 34. Deut. vii. 25, 26. xii. 31.

^y iii. 19.

^z x. 26.

^a Hos. x. 2. Matt. xxviii. 20.

^b 8. ix. 28. x. 17. 1 Kings xiii. 6. Ez. vi. 10.

^c 2. 15. Ps. lxxviii. 34—37. Jer. xlii. 20, 21. Gal. vi. 7.

^d iv. 21. Is. lxiii. 17. Acts xxviii. 20, 27. Jer. 34.

^{*} Or, have this honour over me.

[†] Or, against when.

[‡] Heb. to cut off.

[§] Or, against to-morrow.

^k ix. 14. Deut. xxxii. 31. xxxiii. 26. 2 Sam. vii. 22. 1 Chr. xvii. 20. Ps. lxxxiii. 18. lxxxvi. 8. Is. xlvii. 9. Jer. x. 6, 7.

^l ix. 33. xxxii. 11. 1 Sam. xii. 24. Sam. v. 16—18.

^m Is. xxxiv. 3. Ez. xxxix. 11. Joel ii. 20.

ⁿ Ec. viii. 11. Is. xlvii. 10. Zech. vii. 11, 12.

^o 5. cv. 31. Is. xlii. 9.

^p Luke x. 18. Acts xvi. 18. xix. 15. 16. 2 Tim. iii. 7, 8.

^q 1 Sam. vi. 9. Ps. viii. 3. Dan. ii. 10, 11, 19. Matt. xii. 28. Luke xi. 20.

CHAP. IX.

The plague of murrain predicted and sent on the cattle of the Egyptians; with the exemption of those of Israel, 1-7. The plague of boils, 8-12. Moses expostulates with Pharaoh, and predicts the plague of hail, which is sent, and causes immense devastation, 13-26. Pharaoh confesses his wickedness, deprecates further judgments, and promises to let Israel go, 27, 28. Moses intercedes, the hail ceases, and Pharaoh continues hardened, 29-35.

THEN the LORD said unto Moses, ^a Go in unto Pharaoh, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, let my people go, that they may serve me.

2 For ^b if thou refuse to let them go, and wilt hold them still,

3 Behold, ^c the hand of the LORD is upon thy cattle which *is* in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep; *there shall be* a very grievous murrain.

4 And the LORD shall ^d sever between the cattle of Israel, and the cattle of Egypt: and there shall nothing die of all *that is* the childrens' of Israel.

5 And the LORD appointed ^e a set time, saying, To-morrow the LORD shall do this thing in the land.

6 And the LORD did that thing on the morrow, and ^f all the cattle of Egypt died: but of the cattle of the children of Israel died not one.

7 And Pharaoh sent, and behold, there was not one of the cattle of the Israelites dead. And ^g the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, and he did not let the people go.

8 ^h And the LORD said unto Moses, and unto Aaron, ⁱ Take to you handfuls of ashes of the furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it towards the heaven in the sight of Pharaoh.

9 And it shall become small dust in all the land of Egypt, and shall ^j be ^k a boil breaking forth *with* blains, upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt.

10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Pharaoh, and Moses sprinkled it up towards heaven: and it became a boil breaking forth *with* blains, upon man, and upon beast.

11 And the magicians ^l could not stand before Moses, because of the boils; for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians.

12 And ^m the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had spoken unto Moses.

13 ⁿ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^o Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

14 For I will at this time send

^p all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people: ^q that thou mayest know that *there is* none like me in all the earth.

15 For now I will stretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy people with pestilence; and thou shalt be ^r cut off from the earth.

16 And in very deed ^s for this ^t cause have I ^u raised thee up, for to shew *in* thee my power; and that my name may be declared throughout all the earth.

17 As yet ^v exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go?

18 Behold, to-morrow about this time, I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such as hath not been in Egypt, since the foundation thereof, even until now.

19 Send therefore now, *and* gather thy cattle, and all that thou hast in the field: *for upon* every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die.

20 He that ^w feared the word of the LORD amongst the servants of Pharaoh, made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses.

21 And he that ^x regarded not the word of the LORD, left his servants and his cattle in the field.

22 And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be hail in all the land of Egypt; upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Egypt.

23 And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven, and the LORD sent ^y thunder, and ^z hail, and the fire ran along upon the ground; and the LORD rained hail upon the land of Egypt.

24 So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as there was ^{aa} none like it in all the land of Egypt, since it became a nation.

25 And the hail smote throughout all the land of Egypt, all that *was* in the field, both man and beast: and the hail smote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the field.

26 Only ^{ab} in the land of Goshen, where the children of Israel *were*, was there no hail.

27 ^{ac} And Pharaoh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and said unto them, ^{ad} I have sinned *this* time: ^{ae} the LORD is righteous, and I and my people *are* wicked.

28 ^{af} Intreat the LORD (for it is enough,) that there be no *more* mighty ^{ag} thunderings and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer.

Lev. xxvi. 18. 21. Deut. xxviii. 15-47. 59-61. xxix. 20-22. xxxii. 39-42. 1 Sam. iv. 8. Jer. xix. 8. Mic. vi. 13. Rev. xviii. 8. xxii. 18. o viii. 10.

p xii. 29. xiv. 28.

Ps. lxxxiii. 17. 18. Prov. xvi. 4. Rom. ix. 17. 22. 1 Pet. ii. 8. Heb. made thee stand.

Job ix. 4. xv. 25. xl. 9. Is. x. 15. xxvi. 11. xxxvii. 23. 24. 29. xlv. 9. Acts xii. 23. 1 Cor. x. 22.

Prov. xiii. 3. Jon. iii. 5. 6. Mark xiii. 14. Heb. xi. 7.

Heb. set not his heart unto. vi. 23.

xix. 16. xx. 14. 1 Sam. xii. 15. Job xxxvii. 1-5. Ps. xxix. 3. lxxvii. 18. Rev. xvi. 18. 21.

u Josh. x. 11. Job xxxviii. 22, 23. Ps. xviii. 13. lxxviii. 47, 48. cv. 32, 33. cxlviii. 8. Is. xxx. 30. Ez. xxxviii. 22. Rev. viii. 7.

x x. 6. Matt. xxiv. 21.

y viii. 22. x. 23. xi. 7. Is. xxxii. 18. 19.

z x. 16. Num. xxxii. 34. 1 Sam. xv. 24. 30. xxvi. 21. Matt. xxvii. 4.

a 2 Chr. xii. 6. Ps. cxlv. 17. Lam. i. 18. Dan. ix. 14. Rom. ii. 5. iii. 19.

b viii. 8. 28. x. 17. Act. viii. 24.

† Heb. voices of God. Ps. xxix. 3, 4.

a Lev. 1. 20.

b Lev. xxvi. 14-26. 23. 24. 27. 28. Rom. ii. 8. c vii. 4. 1 Sam. vi. 1-11.

d vii. 22, 23. x. 23. xii. 13.

e Num. xvi. 5. Job xiv. 1. Jer. iii. 1-11. Jer. xxviii. 16, 17.

f 19. 25. Ps. lxxviii. 29.

g vii. 14. Is. xlviii. 4.

h viii. 16. Amos iii. 7.

i Deut. xxviii. 27. 28. Job ii. 7. Rev. xvi. 2.

j vii. 18, 19. 2 Tim. iii. 3, 9.

k vii. 21. Ps. lxxvi. 12. Rev. xvi. 17, 18.

l vii. 15. viii. 20.

29 And Moses said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will spread abroad my hands unto the LORD: and the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that the earth is the LORD's.

30 But as for thee and thy servants, I know that ye will not yet fear the LORD God.

31 And the flax and the barley was smitten: for the barley was in the ear, and the flax was bolled.

32 But the wheat and the rye were not smitten: for they were not grown up.

33 And Moses went out of the city from Pharaoh, and spread abroad his hands unto the LORD: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth.

34 And when Pharaoh saw that the rain, and the hail, and the thunders, were ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his heart, he and his servants.

35 And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, neither would he let the children of Israel go, as the LORD had spoken by Moses.

CHAP. X.

Moses is sent to denounce the plague of locusts, 1-6. Pharaoh is persuaded by his servants to let Israel go: sends for Moses, treats with him, but drives him away, 7-11. The plague of locusts, 12-15. Moses is sent for: intreats the Lord, the locusts removed, and Pharaoh hardened, 16-20. The plague of darkness: Pharaoh again treats with Moses, but is again hardened, and drives him away with threats, 21-28.

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh; for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants; that I might shew these my signs before him:

2 And that thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, what things I have wrought in Egypt, and my signs which I have done amongst them; that ye may know how that I am the LORD.

3 And Moses and Aaron came in unto Pharaoh, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou refuse to humble thyself before me? Let my people go, that they may serve me.

4 Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to-morrow will I bring the locusts into thy coast.

5 And they shall cover the face of the earth, that one cannot be able to see the earth: and they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field.

6 And they shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Egyptians: which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the

day that they were upon the earth, unto this day. And he turned himself, and went out from Pharaoh.

7 And Pharaoh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be a snare unto us? Let the men go, that they may serve the LORD their God: Knowest thou not yet, that Egypt is destroyed?

8 And Moses and Aaron were brought again unto Pharaoh: and he said unto them, Go, serve the LORD your God: but who are they that shall go?

9 And Moses said, We will go with our young, and with our old, with our sons, and with our daughters, with our flocks, and with our herds, will we go: for we must hold a feast unto the LORD.

10 And he said unto them, Let the LORD be so with you, as I will let you go, and your little ones: look to it, for evil is before you.

11 Not so: go now ye that are men, and serve the LORD, for that you did desire. And they were driven out from Pharaoh's presence.

12 And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and eat every herb of the land, even all that the hail hath left.

13 And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the LORD brought an east-wind upon the land all that day, and all that night: and when it was morning, the east-wind brought the locusts.

14 And the locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the coasts of Egypt: very grievous were they; before them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such.

15 For they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened, and they did eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees, which the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Egypt.

16 Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, I have sinned against the LORD your God, and against you.

17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin, only this once, and intreat the LORD your God, that he may take away from me this death only.

18 And he went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the LORD.

19 And the LORD turned a mighty strong west-wind, which took away the locusts, and cast them into the Red sea: there

k xxiii. 33. Josh. xiii. 13. 1 Sam. xviii. 21. Prov. xix. 6. Ec. vii. 26.

l Ps. lxxix. 13.

* Heb. who are they that shall go?

m Josh. xiv. 15. Ec. xii. 1. Eph. vi. 4.

n v. 1.

o 2 Chron. xxxi. 15.

p 23. v. 4.

q vii. 19.

r xiv. 21.

s Deut. xxix. 39. 1 Kings viii. 37. Ps. lxxviii. 46. cv. 34, 35.

t Joel i. 6. 7. ii. 1-11, 25.

† Heb. hastened to call.

u ix. 27. 2 Chron. xxxvi. 12-19.

x Job xxiv. 31, 32. Acta viii. 24.

y 2 Kings iv. 40. 2 Cor. i. 10.

z viii. 29. Matt. v. 46. Luke vi. 29.

† Heb. fastened Joel i. 20.

remained not one locust in all the coasts of Egypt.

a vi. 10. Is. vi. 9.
10. John xii. 39,
40.

20 But ^a the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go.

b ix. 22.

21 ^a And the LORD said unto Moses, ^a Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, ^a even darkness *which* may be felt.

c Ps. cv. 26. Prov. i. 2. Matt. vii. 12. 2 Pet. ii. 4. 17. Jude 6. 17. Rev. xvi. 10. 11.

22 And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven: and there was a thick darkness in all the land of Egypt three days.

d vii. 22. ix. 4. 26.

23 They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: ^a but all the children of Israel had light in their dwellings.

e Gen. xxiv. 23. f 10.

24 And Pharaoh called unto Moses, and said, Go ye, serve the LORD; only ^a let your flocks and your herds be stayed: ^a let your little ones also go with you.

g Heb. into our dwellings.

25 And Moses said, Thou must give ^a us also sacrifices, and burnt-offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God.

h Ps. lxxv. 1. Heb. No 6.

26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an hoof be left behind: for thereof must we take to serve the LORD our God; ^a and we know not with what we must serve the LORD, until we come thither.

i vii. 4. 9. Rev. vi. 2. vii. 10. 11.

27 But the LORD ^a hardened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go.

j 2 Chr. xvi. 10. xvi. 11. Amos vi. 11.

28 And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more: ^a for in *that* day thou seest my face, thou shalt die.

k vi. 4-6. vii. 3. Heb. x. 27.

29 And Moses said, thou hast spoken well, ^a I will see thy face again no more.

CHAP. XI.

The Lord tells Moses that one more plague is coming on Egypt, and directs that the Israelites should borrow jewels of the Egyptians, 1. 2. Moses is humbled by the Egyptians, 3. He announces the death of the first-born, and Pharaoh's heart is hardened, 4-8. Pharaoh's heart is hardened, 9, 10.

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Yet will I bring one plague more upon Pharaoh, and upon Egypt; afterwards he will let you go hence: when he shall let you go, he shall surely ^a thrust you out hence altogether.

l vii. 22. vii. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man ^a borrow of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold.

m vii. 21. vii. 22. Gen. xxi. 30. Ps. cxi. 4. Act. vii. 20.

3 And ^a the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover, the man ^a Moses was very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Pharaoh's servants, and in the sight of the people.

n vii. 12. 23. 29. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

4 And Moses said, Thus saith the LORD, ^a About midnight will I go out into the midst of Egypt.

5 And all the first-born in the land of Egypt shall die, from ^a the first-born of Pharaoh that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the first-born of the maid-servant that is ^a behind the mill; and all the first-born of beasts.

6 And there shall be ^a a great cry throughout all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 But against any of the children of Israel shall not ^a a dog move his tongue, against man or beast; that ye may know how that the LORD doth put ^a a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And ^a all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that ^a follow thee: and after that I will go out: and he went out from Pharaoh in a ^a great anger.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^a Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you: that my ^a wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh: and ^a the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go out of his land.

CHAP. XII.

The month of Israel's deliverance appointed the first of their year, 1, 2. The institution of the passover, and the feast of unleavened bread, 3-28. The first-born of Egypt slain; the Israelites sent away in haste; they spoil the Egyptians, and march out, attended by a mixed multitude, 29-39. The term of their sojourning, and the fulfilment of God's promise to Abraham, 40-42. Further rules respecting the passover, 43-51.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying,

2 ^a This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you.

3 Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, ^a In the tenth day of this month, they shall take to them every man ^a a lamb, according to the house of *their* fathers, a lamb for an house.

4 And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him, and his neighbour next unto his house, take *it*, according to the number of the souls; every man, according to his eating, shall make your count for the lamb.

5 Your lamb shall be ^a without blemish, a male ^a of the first year: ye shall take *it* out from the sheep, or from the goats.

6 And ye shall keep it up until the ^a fourteenth day of the same month: and ^a the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it ^a in the evening.

7 And they shall take of the ^a blood, and strike *it* on the two side-posts, and on the upper door-

f iv. 23.

g Judg. xvi. 21. Is. xlvii. 2. Lam. v. 13. Matt. xxiv. 41. h xii. 30. Is. xv. 4, 5. 8. Jer. xxxi. 15. Lam. iii. 8.

i Josh. x. 21.

k Mal. iii. 18.

l xii. 31. 33. Is. xlix. 23. 26.

* Heb. is at thy feet. Judg. iv. 10. viii. 5. 1 Kings xx. 10. 2 Kings iii. 9.

† Heb. heat of anger. Ps. lxxix. 9. Mark iii. 5. Eph. iv. 26. m iii. 19. iv. 21. x. 17. Rom. ix. 16, 17.

n vii. 3. o x. 20. 27. Deut. ii. 30. 1 Sam. vi. 2. Job ix. 4. Rom. ii. 4, 5. ix. 22.

a xiii. 4. xxiii. 15. xxiv. 18. Deut. xvi. 1. Est. iii. 7.

b 6. John xii. 1. 12.

* Or, kid. Gen. xxii. 8. John i. 29. 1 Cor. v. 7. 1 Pet. i. 19. Rev. v. 6-13. vii. 9-14. xiii. 8.

c Lev. i. 3. 10. xvii. 19-24. Deut. xvii. 1. Mal. i. 7, 8. 14. Heb. vii. 26. ix. 13, 14. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19.

† Heb. son of a year. Lev. xxiii. 12.

d Lev. xxiii. 5. Num. ix. 3. xxviii. 16. 2 Chr. xxx. 15.

e Is. liii. 6. Matt. xxvii. 20. 25. Mark xv. 1. 8. 11. Luke xxiii. 1. 18. Acts ii. 23. iii. 14. iv. 27.

† Heb. between the two evenings. Matt. xxvii. 46-50.

22. Eph. i. 7. Heb. ix. 13, 14. 22. x. 14. 29. xii. 23. 1 Pet. i. 2.

post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it.

8 And they shall ^a eat the flesh in that night; ^b roasted with fire, and ^c unleavened bread, and ^d with bitter *herbs* they shall eat it.

9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roasted with fire: his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof.

10 And ye shall let ^e nothing of it remain until the morning: and that which remaineth of it until the morning, ye shall burn with fire.

11 And thus shall ye eat it; ^f with ^g your loins girded, your ^h shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand: and ye shall eat it in haste; ⁱ it is the LORD's passover.

12 For I will ^j pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both man and beast: and ^k against all the ^l gods of Egypt I will execute judgment; ^m I am the LORD.

13 And ⁿ the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where you *are*: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you, ^o to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt.

14 And this day shall be unto you ^p for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the LORD throughout your generations: ye shall keep it a feast ^q by an ordinance for ever.

15 ^r Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread, even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread, from the first day until the seventh day, ^s that soul shall be cut off from Israel.

16 And in the first-day *there shall be* ^t an holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you: ^u no manner of work shall be done in them, save *that* which every ^v man must eat, that only may be done of you.

17 And ye shall observe *the feast* of unleavened bread; for ^w in this self-same day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations, by an ordinance for ever.

18 ^x In the first *month*, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even.

19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, ^y whether he be a stranger or born in the land.

20 Ye shall eat nothing leaven-

ed: in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

21 ^z Then Moses called for all the ^{aa} elders of Israel, and said unto them, ^{ab} Draw out and take you ^{ac} a lamb according to your families, and kill the passover.

22 And ye shall take ^{ad} a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that ^{ae} is in the bason, and strike the lintel and the two side-posts with the blood that ^{af} is in the bason: ^{ag} and none of you shall go out of the door of his house until the morning.

23 For the LORD will pass through to smite the Egyptians, and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side-posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and will not suffer ^{ah} the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you.

24 And ye shall observe this thing ^{ai} for an ordinance to thee, and to thy sons for ever.

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye ^{aj} be come to the land, which the LORD will give you according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.

26 And it shall come to pass, when ^{ak} your children shall say unto you, What mean you by this service?

27 That ye shall say, ^{al} It *is* the sacrifice of the LORD's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people ^{am} bowed the head and worshipped.

28 And the children of Israel went away, and did as the LORD had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

29 ^{an} And it came to pass, that ^{ao} at midnight ^{ap} the LORD smote all the first-born in the land of Egypt, from ^{aq} the first-born of Pharaoh that sat on his throne, unto the first-born of the captive that ^{ar} was in the ^{as} dungeon; and all the first-born of cattle.

30 And Pharaoh rose up in the night, he and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there was ^{at} a great cry in Egypt: for *there was* not a house where *there was* not one dead.

31 And he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, ^{au} Rise up, and get you forth from amongst my people, both you and ^{av} the children of Israel: and go serve the LORD, as ye have said.

32 Also take ^{aw} your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone: and ^{ax} bless me also.

33 And the Egyptians were ^{ay} urgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste: for they said, ^{az} We *be* all dead men.

34 And the people took their

e iii. 16.

f 3. Num. ix. 2—5. Josh. v. 10.

2 Kings xxiii. 21. 2 Chr. xxx.

1. Matt. xxvi. 17—19.

† Or, *kid*.

g Lev. xiv. 6, 7. Num. xix. 18.

Ps. li. 7. Heb. ix. 1. 14. 19. xii. 24. 1 Pet. i. 2.

h Matt. xxvi. 30.

i 2 Sam. xxiv. 14.

14. xxxvii. 36. Ezek. ix. 6.

1 Cor. x. 10. Heb. xi. 28.

Rev. vii. 3. ix. 4.

k 17. Gen. xvii. 8—10.

l xiii. 8, 9, 14, 15.

Deut. xxxii. 7. Josh. iv. 6, 7.

Ps. lxxviii. 6.

m 11. xxxiv. 25. Deut. xvi. 2. 5.

1 Cor. v. 7.

n iv. 31. 1 Chr. xix. 20.

o xi. 4. Job xxxi. 20. 1 Thes. v. 3.

p Num. viii. 17. xxxiii. 4. Ps. lxxviii. 51. cv. 36. cxxxv. 8.

q iv. 23. xi. 5.

† Heb. *house of the pit*.

r vi. 6. Prov. xxi. 13. Am. v. 17. Jam. ii. 13.

s vi. 1. xi. 1. Ps. cv. 32.

t x. 9.

u x. 26.

x xiii. 24. Gen. xvii. 34, 38.

y xi. 1. Ps. cv. 38.

z Gen. xv. 3. Num. xvii. 12, 13.

g John vi. 53, 54.

h Deut. xvi. 7. Ps. xxii. 14. 1s. liii. 10.

i xxiv. 25. Deut. xvi. 3. Amos iv. 5. Matt. xvi. 12.

k Num. ix. 11. 1 Thes. i. 6.

l xxxiii. 18. xxix. 34. xxxiv. 25.

Lev. vii. 15—17. xxii. 30. Deut. xvi. 4, 5.

m Luke xii. 35. Eph. vi. 14. 1 Pet. i. 13.

n Luke xv. 22. Eph. vi. 15.

o 23. Deut. xvi. 5. 1 Cor. v. 7.

p 20, 30. xi. 4, 5. Am. v. 17.

q Num. xxxiii. 4. 1 Sam. v. 3. 1s. xix. 1. Jer. xliii. 13.

r Or, *princes*. xxii. 28. Ps. lxxviii. 1.

s Job. x. 31. 35.

t vi. 2. Ezek. xii. 16.

u Heb. xi. 26.

v Heb. *for a destruction*.

w xiii. 9. Luke xiii. 19.

x Lev. xiii. 4, 5. 2 Kings xxiii. 21.

y xiii. 6, 7. xxi. 15. xxxiv. 28.

Lev. xxi. 6. Num. xxviii. 17.

Deut. xvi. 3, 8. Luke xii. 1.

z 19, 20. xxi. 14. Gen. xvii. 14.

Num. ix. 13.

1 Lev. xiii. 7, 8. Num. xxviii. 18.

25.

a xvi. 23. xx. 10. xxxv. 2, 3. Jer. xvii. 21, 22.

b Heb. *soul*.

c vii. 5. xiii. 3.

d Lev. xviii. 5.

e 43, 48.

dough before it was leavened, their § Or, *dough*. viii. 3.
§ kneading troughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders.

35 And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses: and they borrowed of the Egyptians * jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment.

36 And the LORD gave the people ^b favour in the sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent unto them *such things as they required*; and they spoiled the Egyptians.

37 And the children of Israel journeyed from ^c Rameses to Succoth, about ^d six hundred thousand on foot *that were men*, besides children.

38 And ^e a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, *even* very much cattle.

39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened: because they were ^e thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victual.

40 ¶ Now the ^f sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, *was* ^g four hundred and thirty years.

41 And it came to pass, at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even ^h the self-same day it came to pass, that all the ⁱ hosts of the LORD went out from the land of Egypt.

42 It is ^j a night to be much observed unto the LORD, for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: *this is that night of the LORD* to be observed of all the children of Israel, in their generations.

43 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses and Aaron, *This is the ^k ordinance of the passover*: there shall no stranger eat thereof.

44 But every man's servant that is bought for money, when thou hast ^l circumcised him, then shall he eat thereof.

45 A foreigner, and an hired servant, shall not eat thereof.

46 In ^m one house shall it be eaten, thou shalt not carry forth aught of the flesh abroad out of the house: ⁿ neither shall ye break a bone thereof.

47 ^o All the congregation of Israel shall ^p keep it.

48 And when ^q a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the LORD, ^r let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he ^s shall be as one that is born in the land: for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof.

49 One law shall be to him that is home-born, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among you.

50 Thus did all the children of Israel; as the LORD ^a commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they. Deut. xii. 32. Matt. xxviii. 20.

51 And it came to pass the self-same day, *that* the LORD did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt, ^t by their armies. vi. 28.

CHAP. XIII.

The first-born, and firstlings, sanctified to God; and the annual observance of the feast of unleavened bread appointed as a memorial of Israel's deliverance from Egypt; in the meaning of which the children must be instructed, 1—16. The Lord guides forth the people, who take with them the bones of Joseph, and under the guidance of a pillar of cloud and of fire arrive at Etham, 17—22.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 ^a Sanctify unto me all the first-born; whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, *both* of man and of beast: *it is mine*.

3 ¶ And Moses said unto the people, ^b Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of ^c bondage; for by ^d strength of hand the LORD brought you out from this *place*: there shall no ^e leavened bread be eaten. a 12—16. xxii. 22, 30. xxiii. 19. xxxiv. 19, 20. Lev. xxvii. 26. Num. iii. 13. viii. 16, 17. xviii. 15. Deut. xv. 19. Luke ii. 23. Heb. xii. 23. b xii. 42. Deut. xvi. 3. c Heb. servants. d vi. 1. Deut. xi. 2, 3. Neh. ix. 10. Eph. i. 19. e xii. 8, 15.

4 This day came ye out, in the month ^f Abib. f xxiii. 15. xxxiv. 18. Deut. xvi. 1.

5 And it shall be when the LORD ^g shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he ^h sware unto thy fathers to give thee, ⁱ a land flowing with milk and honey, that ^j thou shalt keep this service ^k in this month. g vi. 8. h iii. 17. i xii. 25. k xii. 15—20. xxxiv. 18. Lev. xxiii. 8.

6 ^l Seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day *shall be a feast to the LORD*.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days: and there shall ^m no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters. l xii. 19. Matt. xvi. 6—11. m xii. 26, 27. Deut. iv. 9, 10. Ps. xlii. 1. lxxxviii. 3—9. Is. xxxviii. 19. Eph. vi. 4.

8 And ⁿ thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying, *This is done* because of that *which* the LORD did unto me, when I came forth out of Egypt.

9 And it shall be for ^o a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes; that the LORD's law may be in thy mouth: for with a ^p strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt. n 16. Num. xv. 32. Deut. vi. 8. xi. 18, 19. Prov. i. 9. vi. 20—23. Is. vii. 3. xlix. 16. Jer. xxii. 24. Matt. xxiii. 5. o 3. vi. 6. Josh. i. 8, 9. p xii. 14. 24. xxiii. 15. Lev. xxiii. 6. Deut. xvi. 3, 4.

10 Thou shalt therefore ^q keep this ordinance in his season from year to year.

11 ¶ And it shall be, when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee,

12 That ^r thou shalt ^s set apart unto the LORD all that openeth the matrix: and every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast, the males *shall be* the LORD's. q 2. r Heb. cause to pass over.

r xxxiv. 20. Num. xviii. 15-17.
Or, *and*
Num. iii. 45, 47. Rev. xiv. 4.
xii. 26. Deut. vi. 20-24. Josh. iv. 6. 21-24. Ps. cxlv. 4.
Heb. *tomorrow*.

u xii. 29.

x Deut. vi. 7-9. x. 13.

y xiv. 11, 12. Num. xiv. 1-4. 1 Cor. x. 13.
z xvi. 2, 3. Num. xiv. 4.
a xiv. 2. Num. xxxiii. 6-8. Ps. cvii. 7.
c Or, *by fire in a pillar*. xii. 21.

b Gen. i. 24, 25. Josh. xiv. 32. Acts vii. 16.

c Num. xxxiii. 6.

d xiv. 19-24. xl. 34-38. Num. x. 34. xiv. 14. Deut. i. 33. Neh. ix. 12, 19. Ps. lxxviii. 14. xxi. 7. cv. 39. Is. iv. 5, 6. 1 Cor. x. 1, 2. Ps. cxli. 6-8.

13 And every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a ^r lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck: and all the first-born of man amongst thy children shalt thou redeem.

14 And it shall be, when thy son asketh thee § in time to come, saying, What *is* this? that thou shalt say unto him, By strength of hand the LORD brought us out from Egypt, from the house of bondage.

15 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh would hardly let us go, that ^u the LORD slew all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both the first-born of man, and the first-born of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all that openeth the matrix being males; but all the first-born of my children I redeem.

16 And it shall be for ^x a token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt.

17 ¶ And it came to pass when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God led them not *through* the way of the land of the Philistines, although that *was* near: for God said, Lest peradventure ^y the people repent when they see war, and they ^z return to Egypt.

18 But God ^a led the people about, *through* the way of the wilderness of the Red sea: and the children of Israel went up ^a harnessed out of the land of Egypt.

19 And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him: for he had straitly sworn the children of Israel, saying, ^b God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you.

20 And ^c they took their journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the wilderness.

21 And ^d the LORD went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light: to go by day and night.

22 He ^e took not away the pillar of the cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, *from* before the people.

CHAP. XIV.

The way taken by Israel is the occasion of hardening Pharaoh's heart. 1-4. He pursues them, being affrighted, they murmur, and are encouraged by Moses. 5-14. God instructs Moses. 15-18. The cloud removes behind the camp; the Red Sea is divided; the Israelites pass through it; but the Egyptians following them are drowned. 19-24. The Israelites suitably affected, 29-31.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they turn and encamp before ^a Pihahiroth, between ^b Mig-

dol and the sea, over against Baalzephon: before it shall ye encamp by the sea.

3 For Pharaoh will say of the children of Israel, ^c They *are* entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in.

4 And ^d I will harden Pharaoh's heart, that he shall follow after them, and I will be ^e honoured upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host; that the Egyptians may know that I *am* the LORD. And they did so.

5 And it was told the king of Egypt, that the people fled: and ^f the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was turned against the people, and they said, Why have we done this, that we have let Israel go from serving us?

6 And he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him.

7 And he took ^g six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains over every one of them.

8 And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel: and the children of Israel went out with ^h an high hand.

9 But ⁱ the Egyptians pursued after them, (all the horses and chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen and army,) and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pihahiroth before Baalzephon.

10 ¶ And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and behold, the Egyptians marched after them, and they were ^k sore afraid: and the children of Israel ^l cried out unto the LORD.

11 And they said unto Moses, ^m Because *there were* no graves in Egypt, hast thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? Wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to carry us forth out of Egypt?

12 ⁿ Is not this the word that we did tell thee in Egypt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Egyptians? For *it had been* better for us to serve the Egyptians, than that we should die in the wilderness.

13 And Moses said unto the people, ^o Fear ye not, stand still, and ^p see the salvation of the LORD, which he will shew to you to-day: ^q for the Egyptians whom ye have seen to-day, ^r ye shall see them again no more for ever.

14 ^s The LORD shall fight for you, and ye shall hold your peace.

15 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^t Wherefore criest thou unto me? Speak unto the children of Israel, that they go forward.

16 But ^u lift thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the chil-

Ps. lxxi. 11.
8. 17. iv. 21. vii. 3. Rom. xi. 8.
18. ix. 16. Neh. ix. 10. Ez. xx. 9. xlii. 22. Rom. ix. 17. 22, 23.
xii. 33. Ps. cv. 25.
xv. 4. Josh. xvii. 16-18. Judg. iv. 3. Ps. xx. 7. lxxviii. 17. Is. xlviii. 24.
vi. 1. xiii. 9. 10-18. Num. xxxiii. 3.
xv. 9. Josh. xiii. 6.
Ps. lxxi. 5. Mag. xiv. 30, 31.
Josh. xxiv. 7. 2 Chr. xviii. 31. Neh. ix. 9. Ps. xxxiv. 17. cvii. 6. 13. 19. 28. 14. xxxvi. 16. Jer. xlii. 23.
xv. 23, 24. xvi. 2, 3. xviii. 2, 3. Num. xi. 1. xiv. 1-4. xvi. 41. Ps. cvii. 7, 8.
v. 21. vi. 9. Mark v. 7. 17, 18.
2 Chr. xx. 15. 17. Ps. xlviii. 1. 2. xlv. 1-3. Is. xlvii. 3. xxx. 15. xl. 10, 14.
30. Is. xliii. 11. Hos. viii. 4, 9.
Or, *for whereas ye have seen the Egyptians to-day, ye shall see them no more for ever*.
10. iv. 4, 5. 10. 16, 21.
24. xv. 3. Deut. i. 30. ii. 22. x. 4. Josh. x. 10. 14, 42. xlii. 5. Judg. v. 20. 5. 2 Chr. xx. 25, 29. Neh. iv. 20. Is. xlvii. 4, 5.
Josh. vii. 10. 21, 26. iv. 2. 17. 20. vii. 3, 12.

12 Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them.

13 Thou in thy mercy hast ^cled forth the people *which* thou hast redeemed: thou hast guided *them* in thy ^dstrength unto ^ethy holy habitation.

14 The people shall ^fhear and be afraid: sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of Palestina.

15 Then the ^gdukes of Edom shall be amazed, the mighty men ^hof Moab, trembling, shall take hold upon them: all the inhabitants of Canaan shall ⁱmelt away.

16 Fear and ^kdread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be *as* still as a ^lstone: till thy people pass over, O LORD, till the people pass over *which* thou hast ^mpurchased.

17 Thou shalt bring them in, and ⁿplant them in the ^omountain of thine inheritance, in the place, O LORD, *which* thou hast made for thee to dwell in: in the sanctuary, O LORD, *which* thy hands have established.

18 The LORD shall ^preign for ever and ever.

19 For the ^qhorse of Pharaoh went in with his chariots, and with his horse-men, into the sea, and the LORD ^rbrought again the waters of the sea upon them: but the children of Israel went on dry-land in the midst of the sea.

20 ^sAnd Miriam the ^tprophetess, the ^usister of Aaron, took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her, with ^vtimbrels and with dances.

21 And Miriam ^wanswered them, Sing ye to the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously; the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

22 ^xSo Moses brought Israel from the Red Sea, and they went out into the ^ywilderness of Shur: and they went ^zthree days in the wilderness, and found no water.

23 And when they came to ^aMarah, they could not drink of the waters of Marah, for they *were* bitter: therefore the name of it was called ^bMarah.

24 And the people ^cmurmured against Moses, saying, ^dWhat shall we drink?

25 And he ^ecried unto the LORD, and the LORD shewed him ^fa tree, *which* when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet: there he made for them ^ga statute and an ordinance, and there he ^hproved them.

26 And said, ⁱIf thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes; I will put

none of these ^jdiseases upon thee, ^kwhich I have brought upon the Egyptians: ^lfor I *am* the LORD ^mthat healeth thee.

27 And they came to ⁿElim, where *were* twelve wells of water, and threescore and ten palm-trees: and they encamped there by the waters.

CHAP. XVI.

The Israelites come to the wilderness of Sin, and murmur for want of bread: Manna is promised, and the people rebuked, 1-10. Quails and manna sent; Manna described, and rules given for gathering it; they disobey in hoarding it, and in seeking it on the sabbath-day, 11-31. An omer commanded to be preserved, 32-36.

AND they ^atook their journey ^bfrom Elim, and all the congregation of the children of Israel came unto the wilderness of ^cSin, which *is* between Elim and Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the second month, after their departing out of the land of Egypt.

2 And the ^dwhole congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness.

3 And the children of Israel said unto them, ^eWould to God we had died by the hand of the LORD in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the ^fflesh-pots, *and* when we did eat bread to the full: for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with ^ghunger.

4 Then said the LORD unto Moses, Behold, ^hI will rain bread from heaven for you: and the people shall go out and gather a ⁱcertain rate every day, that I may ^jprove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no.

5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall ^kprepare *that* which they bring in; and it shall be twice as much as they gather daily.

6 And Moses and Aaron said unto all the children of Israel, At ^leven, then ye shall know that ^mthe LORD hath brought you out from the land of Egypt.

7 And in ⁿthe morning, then ye shall see ^othe glory of the LORD; for that he heareth your murmurings against the LORD: And ^pwhat *are* we, that ye murmur against us?

8 And Moses said, *This shall be*, when the LORD shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full: for that the LORD heareth your murmurings which ye murmur against him. And what *are* we? your murmurings *are* not against us, but ^qagainst the LORD.

9 And Moses spake unto Aaron, Say unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, ^rCome near before the LORD: for he hath ^sheard your murmurings.

Deut. vii. 15.
xxviii. 27. 60.

xiii. 25. Ps. xli.
3. 4. ciii. 3.
cxlviii. 3. Jam.
v. 14-16.
Num. xxxiii. 9.
Is. xli. 3. Rev.
vii. 17.

Num. xxxiii. 10
-12.

Ez. xxx. 15.

Gen. 24.

Ps. lvi.

7. 13. 25. 1 Cor.

x. 10.

Num. xi. 15.

Job iii. 1.

10. 20. Jer. xx.

14-18. Jon. iv.

8. 9.

Num. xi.

4, 5.

Deut. viii. 3.

Jer. ii. 6. Lam.

iv. 9.

Ps. lxxviii. 24.

cx. 46. John vi.

31, 32. 1 Cor. x.

3.

Heb. the portion

of a day in his

day. Prov. xxx.

8. Matt. vi. 11.

32, 33.

Num. 26. Josh.

xxiv. 15.

23. xxxv. 2, 3.

Lev. xxv. 21, 22.

Deut. viii. 3.

Jer. ii. 6. Lam.

iv. 9.

Ps. lxxviii. 24.

cx. 46. John vi.

31, 32. 1 Cor. x.

3.

Heb. the portion

of a day in his

day. Prov. xxx.

8. Matt. vi. 11.

32, 33.

Num. 26. Josh.

xxiv. 15.

23. xxxv. 2, 3.

Lev. xxv. 21, 22.

Deut. viii. 3.

Jer. ii. 6. Lam.

iv. 9.

Ps. lxxviii. 24.

cx. 46. John vi.

31, 32. 1 Cor. x.

3.

Heb. the portion

of a day in his

day. Prov. xxx.

8. Matt. vi. 11.

32, 33.

Num. 26. Josh.

xxiv. 15.

23. xxxv. 2, 3.

Lev. xxv. 21, 22.

Deut. viii. 3.

Jer. ii. 6. Lam.

iv. 9.

Ps. lxxviii. 24.

cx. 46. John vi.

10 And it came to pass, as Aaron spake unto the whole congregation of the children of Israel, that they looked toward the wilderness, and behold, the glory of the LORD ^a appeared in the cloud.

11 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel; speak unto them, saying, At even ye shall eat flesh, and in the morning ye shall be filled with bread: and ye shall know that I am the LORD your God.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, that at even ^b the quails came up, and covered the camp: and in the morning the dew lay round about the host.

14 And when ^c the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the face of the wilderness *there lay* a small ^d round thing, as small as the hoar frost on the ground.

15 And when the children of Israel saw *it*, they said one to another, † *It is manna*, for they wist not what it *was*. And Moses said unto them, ^e This is the bread which the LORD hath given you to eat.

16 This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, Gather of it every man according to his eating: an ^f omer ^g for every man, according to the number of your ^h persons, take ye every man for *them* which are in his tents.

17 And the children of Israel did so, and gathered, some more, some less.

18 And when they did mete *it* with an omer, ⁱ he that gathered much had nothing over, and he that gathered little had no lack: they gathered every man according to his eating.

19 And Moses said, let no man leave of it till the morning.

20 Notwithstanding, they hearkened not unto Moses, but some of them left of it until the morning, and it ^j bred worms, and stank: and Moses was wroth with them.

21 And they gathered it every morning, every man according to his eating: and when the sun waxed hot, it melted.

22 And it came to pass, *that* on the sixth day they gathered ^k twice as much bread, two omers for one man; and all the rulers of the congregation came and told Moses.

23 And he said unto them, This is *that* which the LORD hath said, To-morrow is the ^l rest of the holy sabbath unto the LORD; ^m bake *that* which ye will bake *to-day*, and seethe that ye will seethe; and that which remaineth over, lay up for you to be kept until the morning.

24 And they laid it up till the

morning, as Moses bade: and it did not stink, neither was there any worm therein.

25 And Moses said, ⁿ Eat that ^o to-day; for to-day is a sabbath unto the LORD: to-day ye shall not find it in the field.

26 Six days ye shall gather it: but on the seventh day, *which is* the sabbath, in it there shall be none.

27 And it came to pass, *that* there went out *some* of the people on the seventh day for to gather, ^p and they found none.

28 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^q How long refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws?

29 See, for that the LORD ^r hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days; ^s abide ye every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day.

30 So the people ^t rested on the seventh day.

31 And the house of Israel called the name thereof Manna: ^u and it *was* like coriander-seed, white; and the taste of it *was* like wafers made with honey.

32 ¶ And Moses said, This is the thing which the LORD commandeth, ^v Fill an omer of it, to be kept for your generations; that they may see the bread wherewith I have fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt.

33 And Moses said unto Aaron, ^w Take a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein, and lay it up before the LORD, to be kept for your generations.

34 As the LORD commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up before the ^x testimony, to be kept.

35 And the children of Israel did eat manna ^y forty years, ^z until they came to a land inhabited: they did eat manna, until they came unto the borders of the land of Canaan.

36 Now ^{aa} an omer is the tenth part of an ephah.

CHAP. XVII.

The people want water, chide with Moses, and tempt the Lord; Moses expostulates with them, complains to God, and at his command smites the rock in Horeb, which pours out water: the place is named Massah, and Meribah, 1-7. Amalek assaults Israel, and is overcome by Joshua, whilst Moses holds up his hands with the rod of God: Amalek is doomed to destruction; and Moses builds an altar, called Jehovah-Nissi, 8-16.

AND all the congregation of the children of Israel journeyed from the wilderness of ^{ab} Sin, after their journeys, according to the commandment of the LORD, and pitched in Rephidim: and *there was* no water for the people to drink.

2 Wherefore the people did

x xiii. 21, 22. xl. 34-37. Lev. ix. 6. Num. xvi. 19. 42. 1 Kings viii. 10, 11. Matt. xvi. 5.

t iv. 5. vii. 17. Jer. xxxi. 31. Zech. xiii. 9.

u Num. xi. 31-33. Ps. lxxviii. 27, 28. cv. 40.

x Num. xi. 7-9. Deut. viii. 3. Neh. ix. 15. Ps. lxxviii. 24. cv. 40.

† Or, *What is this?* or, *It is a portion.* John vi. 31, 32, 49, 58. Rev. ii. 17. y Num. xxi. 5. Prov. ix. 5. Luke xii. 30.

z 36. † Heb. *by the poll*, or, *head*. ‡ Heb. *souls*.

a 2 Cor. viii. 14, 15.

b xli. 10. xxviii. 12. Matt. vi. 34.

c Luke xii. 15, 33. Heb. xiii. 5. Jam. v. 2, 3.

d Prov. vi. 6-11. Ec. ix. 10. xii. 1. Matt. vi. 31. John xii. 25. 2 Cor. vi. 2.

e 5. Lev. xvi. 12, 22.

f xv. 8-11. xxi. 15. xxxv. 3. Gen. ii. 2. Lev. xxi. 3. Mark ix. 27, 28. Rev. i. 10.

g Num. xi. 8.

i Prov. xx. 4. Luke xix. 42.

k Num. xiv. 11. xx. 12. 2 Kings xvii. 14. Ps. lxxxi. 13, 14. Is. vii. 9. 13. Jer. iv. 14. Ez. xx. 13-16. Mark ix. 19.

l xxxi. 13. Neh. ix. 14. Is. lviii. 13, 14. Ez. xx. 12.

m Luke xxiii. 56. n Deut. v. 12-14.

o Num. xi. 6, 7. Cant. ii. 3.

p Ps. ciii. 1, 2. cv. 5. Heb. ii. 1.

q Heb. ix. 4.

r xxv. 16, 21. xl. 20. Num. xvii. 10.

s Num. xxviii. 38. Deut. viii. 2, 3. Neh. ix. 15, 20, 21. Ps. lxxviii. 24, 25. John vi. 30-57.

t Josh. v. 12. u 16.

a xvi. 1. Num. xxxiii. 12-14.

b v. 21. xiv. 11.
12. xv. 24. Num.
xx. 3. 5. xxi. 5.

c Num. xiv. 22.
Deut. vi. 16. Ps.
lxxviii. 18. 41.
Is. vii. 12. Matt.
iv. 7. xvi. 1-3.
Acts xv. 10. 1
Cor. x. 9.
d xvi. 2. 6.

e xiv. 15. xv. 25.
Num. xi. 11.

f Num. xiv. 10.
xvi. 19. 1 Sam.
xxx. 6. John
viii. 59. x. 51.
Acts vii. 59.
g Ezek. ii. 6. Acts
xx. 23, 24.

h vii. 20. Num.
xx. 8.

i Num. xx. 9-11.
Deut. viii. 15.
Neh. ix. 15. Ps.
lxxviii. 15, 16.
20. cv. 41. cxiv.
8. 1 Cor. x. 4.
k Ps. xlvii. 4. Is.
xlii. 17, 18. xliii.
19, 20. xlviii. 21.
John iv. 10. 14.
vii. 37, 38. Rev.
xvii. 17.
* temptation. Ps.
lxxxi. 7.

† chiding, or strife.
Deut. ix. 22.

l Ps. xcv. 8. Heb.
iii. 8.

m Gen. xxxvi. 12.
16. 1 Sam. xxx.
1. Ps. lxxviii. 7.
n Matt. xxvi. 40.
1. Ps. lxxviii. 7.
45. Heb. iv. 8.

n iv. 2. 20.

o Ps. lvi. 9. Luke
xviii. 1. 1 Tim.
ii. 8. Jam. v. 16.
p Matt. xxvi. 40
-45. Eph. vi.
18. Col. iv. 2.

q Is. xxxv. 3. 2
Cor. i. 11. Phil.
i. 19. 1 Thes.
v. 25. Heb. xii.
12. Jam. i. 6.

r xxiv. 27. Deut.
xxxi. 9. Job xix.
23. Hab. ii. 2, 3.

s Num. xxiv. 20.
Deut. xxv. 17-
19. 1 Sam. xv.
2, 3. 14. 18.
xxvii. 8, 9. 2
Sam. i. 1. 13-
16. 1 Chr. iv. 43.

§ The Lord my
Banner. Gen.
xxii. 14. xxxiii.
26. Judg. vi. 24.
Ez. xlviii. 35.

|| Or, Because the
hand of Amalek
is against the
throne of the
Lord, therefore,
&c.

• Heb. The hand
upon the throne
of the Lord.

b chide with Moses, and said, Give
us water, that we may drink. And
Moses said unto them, Why chide
you with me? Wherefore do ye
tempt the LORD?

3 And the people thirsted there
for water; and the people mur-
mured against Moses, and said,
Wherefore is this that ^d thou hast
brought us up out of Egypt, to kill
us and our children, and our cattle,
with thirst?

4 And Moses cried unto the
LORD, saying, ^e What shall I do
unto this people? They be almost
ready to ^f stone me.

5 And the LORD said unto Mo-
ses, ^g Go on before the people,
and take with thee of the elders of
Israel: and thy rod, wherewith
thou ^h smotest the river, take in
thine hand, and go.

6 Behold, ⁱ I will stand before
thee there upon the rock in Horeb;
and thou shalt smite the rock, and
there shall come water out of it,
that the people may drink. And
Moses did so in the sight of the el-
ders of Israel.

7 And he called the name of the
place ^{*} Massah and [†] Meribah,
because of the chiding of the chil-
dren of Israel, and because ^l they
tempted the LORD, saying, Is the
LORD among us, or not?

8 ¶ Then came ^m Amalek, and
fought with Israel in Rephidim.

9 And Moses said unto [‡] Joshua,
Choose us out men, and go out,
fight with Amalek: to-morrow I
will stand on the top of the hill,
with the ⁿ rod of God in mine
hand.

10 So Joshua did as Moses had
said to him, and fought with Ama-
lek: and Moses, Aaron, and Hur,
went up to the top of the hill.

11 And it came to pass, when
Moses ^o held up his hand, that
Israel prevailed: and when he let
down his hand, Amalek prevailed.

12 But Moses's hands were ^p hea-
vy, and they took a stone and put
it under him, and he sat thereon:
and Aaron and Hur ^q stayed up his
hands, the one on the one side, and
the other on the other side; and
his hands were steady until the go-
ing down of the sun.

13 And Joshua discomfited Ama-
lek and his people with the edge of
the sword.

14 And the LORD said unto Mo-
ses, ^r Write this for a memorial in
a book; and rehearse it in the ears
of Joshua: for ^s I will utterly put
out the remembrance of Amalek
from under heaven.

15 And Moses built an altar, and
called the name of it [§] JEHOVAH-
NISSI.

16 For he said, || because ^{*} the
LORD hath sworn that the LORD

^t will have war with Amalek from
generation to generation.

CHAP. XVIII.

Jethro brings to Moses his wife and sons; Mo-
ses entertains him, and relates the Lord's
goodness to Israel: Jethro rejoices, blesses
God, and offers sacrifices, 1-12. He gives
good counsel to Moses, and Moses acts ac-
cording to it, 13-26. He departs from Mo-
ses, 27.

WHEN ^a Jethro the priest of
Midian, Moses's father-in-
law, heard of all that ^b God had
done for Moses, and for Israel his
people, and that the LORD had
brought Israel out of Egypt;

2 Then Jethro, Moses's father-
in-law, took Zipporah, Moses's
wife, ^c after he had sent her
back;

3 And her ^d two sons, of which
the name of the one was ^{*} Ger-
shom, (for he said, I have been an
alien in a strange land,)

4 And the name of the other was
[†] Eliezer, (for the God of my fa-
ther, said he, was mine help, and
^e delivered me from the sword of
Pharaoh:)

5 And Jethro, Moses's father-in-
law, came with his sons and his
wife unto Moses into the wilderness,
where he encamped at the ^f mount
of God.

6 And he said unto Moses, I thy
father-in-law Jethro, am come unto
thee, and thy wife, and her two
sons with her.

7 And Moses ^g went out to meet
his father-in-law, and ^h did obei-
sance, and ⁱ kissed him, and they
asked each other of [‡] their [§] welfare:
and they came into the tent.

8 And Moses ^k told his father-
in-law all that the LORD had done
unto Pharaoh, and to the Egyptians,
for Israel's sake, and all the tra-
vail that [§] had come upon them
by the way, and ^how ⁱ the LORD
delivered them.

9 And Jethro ^m rejoiced for all
the goodness which the LORD had
done to Israel; whom he had deli-
vered out of the hand of the
Egyptians.

10 And Jethro said, ⁿ Blessed
be the LORD, who hath delivered
you out of the hand of the Eryp-
tians, and out of the hand of Pha-
raoh, who hath delivered the peo-
ple from under the hand of the
Egyptians.

11 Now I know that the LORD
^o is ^p greater than all gods: for ^q in
the thing wherein they dealt
^r proudly, he was above them.

12 And Jethro, Moses's father-
in-law, ^s took a burnt-offering, and
sacrifices for God: and Aaron
came, and all the elders of Israel,
to ^t eat bread with Moses's father-
in-law before God.

13 ¶ And it came to pass on the
morrow, that Moses ^u sat to judge
the people: and the people stood

t Ps. xxi. 9-11.

a ii. 16. iii. 1.
Num. x. 29.
Judg. iv. 11.
b Ps. xlv. 1.
lxxvii. 14, 15.
lxxviii. 4. cv. 3.
43. cvi. 2. 3.

c iv. 26.

d Acts vii. 29.

* a stranger there.
ii. 22. Ps. xxxix.
12. Heb. xi. 12.
1 Pet. ii. 11.

† My God is an
help. Ps. xlv.
1a. i. 7-9.
e ii. 15.

f iii. 1. 12. xix. 11.
20. xxiv. 16, 17.
1 Kings xix. 8.

g Judg. xi. 34. 1
Kings ii. 19.
Acts xviii. 15.
h Gen. xlviii. 2.
xix. l. xxxiii. 3
-7.

i Gen. xxix. 13.
xxxii. 28. Ps. ii.
12. Luke vii. 45.
j Heb. peace. Gen.
xliii. 27. 2 Sam.
xi. 7.

k Neh. ix. 9-15.
Ps. cv. 1, 2.
cxlv. 4-12. Is.
liiii. 9-14.

§ Heb. found them.
Gen. xlv. 34.
Num. xx. 14.
Neh. ix. 32.

l Ps. lxxviii. 42.
cvi. 10. cvii. 2.
m Is. xlv. 21. xvi.
10. Rom. xii. 10
-15.

n Gen. xiv. 20. 2
Sam. xlviii. 28.
1 Kings viii. 18.
Luke i. 68.

o 1 Kings xvii. 24.
2 Chr. ii. 5. Ps.
xcv. 3. cxxxv. 5.
p 1. 16. 16. 22. v.
2. xiv. 8. 18.

q 1 Sam. ii. 3.
Neh. ix. 10. 16.
29. Job xi. 14, 12.
Luke i. 61.

r xiv. 5. Gen.
viii. 29. Job i. 5.
s xiv. 11. Deut.
xii. 7. xxviii. 7.

t 1 Chr. xxix. 21.
22. 1 Cor. x. 18.
21. 31.
u Judg. v. 14. Job
xviii. 7.

by Moses, from the morning unto the evening.

14 And when Moses's father-in-law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What is this thing that thou doest to the people? Why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even?

15 And Moses said unto his father-in-law, Because the people come unto ^a me to enquire of God.

16 When they have ^a a matter, they come unto me, and I judge between ^{||} one and another, and I do ³ make *them* know the statutes of God, and his laws.

17 And Moses's father-in-law said unto him, The thing that thou doest is not good.

18 ^{*} Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that is with thee: for this thing is too heavy for thee; ² thou art not able to perform it thyself alone.

19 Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and ^a God shall be with thee: Be ^b thou for the people to God-ward, that thou mayest bring the causes unto God:

20 And thou shalt ^c teach them ordinances and laws, and shalt shew them ^d the way wherein they must walk, and the ^e work that they must do.

21 Moreover, thou shalt ^f provide out of all the people, able men, such ⁷ as fear God, men of truth, ^h hating covetousness: and place *such* over them, to be ⁱ rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

22 And let them judge the people ^k at all seasons: and it shall be, *that* every ^l great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge: So shall it be easier for thyself, and ^m they shall bear *the burden* with thee.

23 If thou shalt do this thing, and ⁿ God command thee so, then thou shalt be able to endure, and all this people shall also go to their place in peace.

24 So Moses ^o hearkened to the voice of his father-in-law, and did all that he had said.

25 And Moses ^p chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

26 And they judged the people at all seasons: ^q the hard causes they brought unto Moses, but every shall matter they judged themselves.

27 And Moses ^r let his father-in-law depart: and he went his way into his own land.

CHAP. XIX.

Israel arrives and encamps at Mount Sinai, 1, 2. Moses hears and delivers the Lord's message to the people; they engage to obey, and he reports it to the Lord, 3-8. Preparations are made, regulations prescribed, and the time set for the giving of the law, with the tremendous introduction to that solemn transaction, 9-25.

IN the third month, when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day ^a came they *into* the wilderness of Sinai.

2 For they were departed from ^b Rephidim, and were come *to* the desert of Sinai, and had pitched in the wilderness, and there Israel encamped before ^c the mount.

3 And Moses ^d went up unto God, and the LORD ^e called unto him out of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Jacob, and tell the children of Israel;

4 Ye have seen what I did unto the Egyptians, and *how* ^f I bare you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself.

5 Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and ^g keep my covenant, then ye shall be ^h a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for ⁱ all the earth is mine.

6 And ye shall be unto me ^k a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These *are* the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel.

7 And Moses came and called for ^l the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the LORD commanded him.

8 And all the people ^m answered together, and said, All that the LORD hath spoken, we will do. And Moses returned the words of the people unto the LORD.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, Lo, I come unto thee in ⁿ a thick cloud, ^o that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and ^p believe thee for ever. And Moses told the words of the people unto the LORD.

10 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and ^q sanctify them to-day and to-morrow, and let them ^r wash their clothes.

11 And be ready against the third day: for the third day the LORD will ^s come down in the sight of all the people, upon mount Sinai.

12 And thou shalt ^t set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, *that ye go not up* ^u into the mount, or touch the border of it: whosoever toucheth the mount, shall be surely put to death.

13 There shall not an hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned or shot through; whether *it be* beast or man, it shall not live: when the

^a Lev. xxiv. 12. Num. xv. 34. xxvii. 5.

^x xxviii. 7. xxiv. 14. Deut. xvii. 8. 2 Sam. xv. 3. Job. xxxi. 12. Acts xviii. 15. 1 Cor. vi. 1.

^f Heb. a man and his fellow.

^y Lev. xxiv. 15. Num. xv. 35. xxvii. 6-9.

^e Heb. *judging thou wilt judge*

² Num. xi. 14-17. Deut. i. 9-12.

^a iii. 12. iv. 12. Gen. xxxix. 2. Matt. xxviii. 20. ^b iv. 14. xx. 19. Deut. v. 5.

^c Deut. iv. 1. 5. v. 1. vi. 1. 2. vii. 11.

^d Ps. cxlii. 8. Jer. vi. 16. Mic. i. 2.

^e Deut. i. 18. Exod. iii. 17. Matt. xxviii. 20. Mark. xiii. 34. 1 Thes. iv. 1, 2. 2 Thes. iii. 6-12.

^f Deut. i. 13-17. Acts vi. 3.

^g xxvii. 2-9. Gen. xxi. 12. xlii. 18. 2 Sam. xviii. 3. 2 Chr. xxix. 5-9. Ez. xlviii. 8. Zach. vii. 9.

^h Deut. xvi. 18, 19.

ⁱ Num. x. 4. Deut. i. 15. Josh. xxi. 14. 1 Sam. viii. 12.

^k 26.

^l Deut. i. 17. xvi. 9, 10.

^m Num. xi. 17. n Gen. xxi. 10-12. 1 Sam. viii. 6, 7. 2 Sam. xxi. 2. Gen. ii. 2.

^o 1 Cor. xii. 21.

^p Deut. x. 14. Acts vi. 5.

^q Job xxxi. 14.

^r Gen. xxi. 62. xxvi. 5. Num. x. 16. Judg. xii. 9.

^a Num. xxxiii. 15.

^b xvii. 1.

^c Acts vii. 30. 38. Gal. iv. 24.

^d xx. 21.

^e iii. 4. Deut. xxix. 2. Is. lxiii. 9.

^f Deut. xxxii. 11, 12. Rev. xii. 14.

^g Deut. v. 2. xxviii. 1. Ps. xxv. 10. ciii. 17, 18. Is. lvi. 4.

^h Deut. iv. 20. vii. 6. xiv. 2. xxvi. 18. xxxii. 9. Ps. cxxxv. 4. Jer. x. 16. Mal. iii. 17. Tit. ii. 14.

ⁱ ix. 29. Deut. x. 14. Job xli. 11. Ps. xxiv. 1. l. 12. Dan. iv. 34, 35. 1 Cor. x. 26, 28.

^k Is. lxi. 6. Rom. xii. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 5, 9. Rev. i. 6. v. 10. xx. 6. Lev. xi. 44, 45. xix. 2. xxi. 7, 8. 23. Deut. vii. 6. xxvi. 19. xxviii. 9. Is. lxii. 12. 1 Pet. i. 15, 16.

^l iii. 16. m xx. 19. xxiv. 3. 7. Deut. v. 27, 28. xxvii. 17.

ⁿ 16. xx. 21. xxiv. 15, 16. Deut. iv. 11. 1 Kings viii. 12. 2 Chr. vi. 1. Ps. xviii. 11, 12. xcvii. 2. Matt. xvii. 5. Mark ix. 7. Luke ix. 34, 35.

^o Deut. iv. 36. John xii. 29, 30. p xiv. 31. 2 Chr. xx. 20. Is. vii. 9. Luke x. 16.

^q Josh. iii. 5. vii. 13. Job i. 5.

^r 14. Gen. xxxv. 2. Lev. xv. 5. Heb. x. 20-30.

^s xxxiv. 5. Deut. xxxiii. 2. Hab. iii. 3-6.

^t 21. Josh. iii. 4.

^u Heb. xii. 21.

* Or, *cornet*. 1
Cor. xv. 52. 1
Thes. iv. 16.

* trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount.

14 And Moses went down from the mount unto the people, and sanctified the people, and they washed their clothes.

15 And he said unto the people, * Be ready against the third day; y come not at *your* wives.

16 ¶ And it came to pass on the third day in the morning, that there were * thunders and lightnings, and a * thick cloud upon the mount, and the *b* voice of the trumpet exceeding loud; so that *c* all the people that *was* in the camp trembled.

17 And *d* Moses brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with God, and they stood at the nether part of the mount.

18 And mount Sinai was altogether on a *e* smoke, because the LORD descended upon it *f* in fire: and the smoke thereof ascended *g* as the smoke of a furnace, and the *h* whole mount quaked greatly.

19 And when the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, *i* Moses spake, and *k* God answered him by a voice.

20 And the LORD came down upon mount Sinai, on the top of the mount: and the LORD called Moses *up* to the top of the mount, and *l* Moses went up.

21 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go down, *m* charge the people, lest they *n* break through unto the LORD, to gaze, and many of them perish.

22 And let *n* the priests also, which come near to the LORD, sanctify themselves, lest the LORD *o* break forth upon them.

23 And Moses said unto the LORD, The people cannot come up to mount Sinai: for thou chargedst us, saying, *p* Set bounds about the mount, and sanctify it.

24 And the LORD said unto him, Away, get thee down, and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aaron with thee: *q* but let not the priests and the people break through, to come up unto the LORD, *r* lest he break forth upon them.

25 So Moses went down unto the people, and spake unto them.

CHAP. XX.

The ten commandments spoken by the Lord to the whole congregation of Israel, 1-17. The people are alarmed, and confer with Moses, 18-20. Moses receives from God an additional prohibition of idolatry, and rules for erecting an altar, 21-29.

AND *a* God spake all these words, saying,

2 I *am* *b* the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, *c* out of the house of *d* bondage.

e Heb. *amzani*.

3 Thou shalt have *d* no other *d* gods before me.

4 Thou *e* shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of *any thing* that *is* in heaven above, or that *is* in the earth beneath, or that *is* in the water under the earth.

5 Thou shalt not *f* bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God *am* *g* a jealous God, *h* visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth *genera-*tion of them *i* that hate me:

6 And *k* shewing mercy unto thousands of them that *l* love me, and keep my commandments.

7 Thou shalt not *m* take the name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the LORD will not hold him *n* guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

8 *o* Remember the Sabbath-day, to keep it holy.

9 *p* Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work.

10 But, *q* the seventh day *is* the sabbath of the LORD thy God: *in* *it* *r* thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, *s* thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thy cattle, nor *t* thy stranger that *is* within thy gates.

11 For *in* *u* six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them *is*, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath-day, and *x* hallowed it.

12 *y* Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

13 Thou shalt *z* not kill.

14 Thou shalt *a* not commit adultery.

i Deut. xxii. 41. Ps. lxxxi. 15. Prov. viii. 36. Rom. i. 30. vii. 7. Jam. iv. 4.

k Deut. iv. 37. v. 29. vii. 9. Jer. xxii. 39, 40. Acts ii. 39. Rom. xi. 23, 29.

l John xiv. 15. 21. 1 John v. 3. 2 John 6. xiv. 11-16. Deut. v. 11. vi. 13. xxiii. 21-23. Ps. xvi. 4. 1. 14-16. Prov. xxx. 8, 9. Eccl. v. 4-6. Jer. iv. 2. Matt. v. 33, 37. xiv. 7. xxiii. 19-22. xxvi. 63, 64. 2 Cor. i. 23. xl. 31. Heb. vi. 16, 17. Jam. v. 12.

m Lev. xix. 11-16. Deut. xxiii. 21-23. Josh. ii. 12, 17. ix. 20. 2 Sam. xxi. 1, 2. 2 Kings ii. 9. Ez. xvii. 13-19. Zech. v. 3. 6. xvi. 2-30. xxvi. 13, 14. Gen. ii. 3. Lev. xix. 3. 30. xxiii. 3. xxvi. 2. Deut. v. 12, 13. Is. lvi. 4-6. lviii. 13. Ez. x. 12.

n p xxiii. 12-14. Luke xiii. 14-16. q xxvi. 15. xxvii. 21. r xvi. 27. xxviii. 2, 3. Num. xvi. 32-36. Luke xxi. 36.

s Lev. xxi. 6, 7. Deut. v. 14, 15. 1. xvi. 48, 49. xlii. 21. xliii. 9-12. Gen. xlii. 12, 13. 23. Lev. xix. 13, 14. xlii. 25. Num. xiv. 14-16. 26, 29, 30. Deut. xv. 22. xvi. 11, 12. xxiv. 14-22. Neh. x. 31. xlii. 15-21.

t u xxvi. 17. Gen. ii. 2, 3. Ps. xcv. 4-7. 11. Mark ii. 27, 28. John x. 19, 20. Acts x. 7. 1 Cor. xvi. 2. Heb. iv. 9-11. Rev. i. 10. x. Lev. xxi. 23. Jer. xvii. 22-24. 27. Ez. xx. 20. xlv. 24. Matt. vi. 9. Luke xi. 2. y xvi. 15, 17. xxi. 28. Gen. ix. 22, 23. Lev. xix. 3. 12. xx. 9. Deut. v. 19. xxi. 18-21. xxvii. 16. 1 Kings ii. 19. 2 Kings ii. 12. v. 13. xli. 14. Prov. i. 8, 9. vi. 20. xvi. 5. xix. 20. xx. 29. xxii. 22-25. xxviii. 24. xxx. 17. Is. lv. 5. Jer. xxv. 18, 19. Mal. i. 9. Matt. xv. 4-6. xli. 19. Mark vii. 10-12. xli. 17. Luke xvi. 20. Rom. xiii. 7. Eph. v. 21.

v vi. 1-3. 1 Tim. v. 1, 2, 4. 15. vi. 1, 9. Heb. xii. 7. 1 Pet. ii. 17. iii. 1-7. v. 5, 6. Jude 8. z xli. 14, 20. 23. xlii. 2, 3. Gen. iv. 3-18. 24. ix. 5, 6. xxvii. 45. xlix. 6. Lev. xxiv. 17, 21. Num. xxxv. 10-21. 31-34. Deut. v. 17. xix. 11-13. xli. 1-5. 2 Sam. xii. 9, 10. 1 Kings ii. 8, 9. 2 Kings xxi. 16. 2 Chr. xxv. 22. Ps. x. 3-11. Prov. i. 11, 18. xxviii. 15. Is. i. 15. xxvi. 27. Jer. xvi. 15. Matt. v. 21, 22. John viii. 44. Rom. xiii. 9. Jam. ii. 11, 12. iv. 1, 2. 1 John iii. 12-15. Rev. xvii. 6. xlii. 15.

h Lev. xvii. 20. xix. 29. x. 10. Deut. xlii. 21-24. 2 Sam. xxi. 4, 5. 27. xii. 9-11. Job xxi. 1, 9, 10. Ps. i. 14. Prov. ii. 15-18. v. 15. 20. vi. 21-25. vii. 16-27. Jer. v. 8, 9. xlii. 27. xliii. 14. xxix. 22, 23. Ez. xvi. 6. 11. 15. xli. 10-12. Matt. v. 27, 28. xix. 9. Mark x. 14, 15. John xiii. 3-11. Rom. i. 24-29. vii. 2, 3. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. vii. 4. Gal. v. 19. Eph. v. 3-5. 1 Thes. iv. 4-7. Heb. xiii. 4. Jam. iv. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 14-18. Rev. ii. 20-22. xxi. 8. xlii. 15.

u Lev. xvii. 20. xix. 29. x. 10. Deut. xlii. 21-24. 2 Sam. xxi. 4, 5. 27. xii. 9-11. Job xxi. 1, 9, 10. Ps. i. 14. Prov. ii. 15-18. v. 15. 20. vi. 21-25. vii. 16-27. Jer. v. 8, 9. xlii. 27. xliii. 14. xxix. 22, 23. Ez. xvi. 6. 11. 15. xli. 10-12. Matt. v. 27, 28. xix. 9. Mark x. 14, 15. John xiii. 3-11. Rom. i. 24-29. vii. 2, 3. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. vii. 4. Gal. v. 19. Eph. v. 3-5. 1 Thes. iv. 4-7. Heb. xiii. 4. Jam. iv. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 14-18. Rev. ii. 20-22. xxi. 8. xlii. 15.

v Lev. xvii. 20. xix. 29. x. 10. Deut. xlii. 21-24. 2 Sam. xxi. 4, 5. 27. xii. 9-11. Job xxi. 1, 9, 10. Ps. i. 14. Prov. ii. 15-18. v. 15. 20. vi. 21-25. vii. 16-27. Jer. v. 8, 9. xlii. 27. xliii. 14. xxix. 22, 23. Ez. xvi. 6. 11. 15. xli. 10-12. Matt. v. 27, 28. xix. 9. Mark x. 14, 15. John xiii. 3-11. Rom. i. 24-29. vii. 2, 3. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. vii. 4. Gal. v. 19. Eph. v. 3-5. 1 Thes. iv. 4-7. Heb. xiii. 4. Jam. iv. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 14-18. Rev. ii. 20-22. xxi. 8. xlii. 15.

w Lev. xvii. 20. xix. 29. x. 10. Deut. xlii. 21-24. 2 Sam. xxi. 4, 5. 27. xii. 9-11. Job xxi. 1, 9, 10. Ps. i. 14. Prov. ii. 15-18. v. 15. 20. vi. 21-25. vii. 16-27. Jer. v. 8, 9. xlii. 27. xliii. 14. xxix. 22, 23. Ez. xvi. 6. 11. 15. xli. 10-12. Matt. v. 27, 28. xix. 9. Mark x. 14, 15. John xiii. 3-11. Rom. i. 24-29. vii. 2, 3. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. vii. 4. Gal. v. 19. Eph. v. 3-5. 1 Thes. iv. 4-7. Heb. xiii. 4. Jam. iv. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 14-18. Rev. ii. 20-22. xxi. 8. xlii. 15.

x Lev. xvii. 20. xix. 29. x. 10. Deut. xlii. 21-24. 2 Sam. xxi. 4, 5. 27. xii. 9-11. Job xxi. 1, 9, 10. Ps. i. 14. Prov. ii. 15-18. v. 15. 20. vi. 21-25. vii. 16-27. Jer. v. 8, 9. xlii. 27. xliii. 14. xxix. 22, 23. Ez. xvi. 6. 11. 15. xli. 10-12. Matt. v. 27, 28. xix. 9. Mark x. 14, 15. John xiii. 3-11. Rom. i. 24-29. vii. 2, 3. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. vii. 4. Gal. v. 19. Eph. v. 3-5. 1 Thes. iv. 4-7. Heb. xiii. 4. Jam. iv. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 14-18. Rev. ii. 20-22. xxi. 8. xlii. 15.

y Lev. xvii. 20. xix. 29. x. 10. Deut. xlii. 21-24. 2 Sam. xxi. 4, 5. 27. xii. 9-11. Job xxi. 1, 9, 10. Ps. i. 14. Prov. ii. 15-18. v. 15. 20. vi. 21-25. vii. 16-27. Jer. v. 8, 9. xlii. 27. xliii. 14. xxix. 22, 23. Ez. xvi. 6. 11. 15. xli. 10-12. Matt. v. 27, 28. xix. 9. Mark x. 14, 15. John xiii. 3-11. Rom. i. 24-29. vii. 2, 3. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. vii. 4. Gal. v. 19. Eph. v. 3-5. 1 Thes. iv. 4-7. Heb. xiii. 4. Jam. iv. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 14-18. Rev. ii. 20-22. xxi. 8. xlii. 15.

xv. 11. Deut. v. 7. vi. 5. 14. Josh. x. iv. 18-24. 2 Kings xvii. 35. Ps. xxix. 2. xxiii. 25. lxxxi. 9. Is. xvi. 4. xliii. 10. xlv. 8. Jer. xxv. 6. Mal. i. 6. Matt. iv. 10. 1 Cor. viii. 4, 6. Eph. v. 5. Phil. iii. 20, 21. 1 John v. 20, 21.

e xxvii. 1. 8. 23. xxviii. 17. Lev. xix. 4. xxvi. 1. Deut. iv. 15-19. 20-25. v. 8. xxvii. 15. 1 Kings xii. 26. 2 Chr. xxviii. 7. Ps. xxvii. 7. cvi. 4-8. Is. xl. 18-20. xlii. 8. 17. xliii. 9-20. xlv. 16. xlvii. 5-8. Jer. x. 3-5. 8. 9. 14-16. Ez. vii. 10. Acts xvii. 29. Rom. i. 23. Rev. xiii. 14, 15.

f xxvii. 24. Josh. xxi. 7. 2 Kings xvii. 35. 41. 2 Chr. xxv. 14. Matt. iv. 9.

g xxvii. 14. Deut. ii. 24. vi. 15. xxvii. 21. Josh. xxi. 19. Ps. lxxviii. 58. Prov. vi. 34, 35. Ez. viii. 3. Nah. i. 2. 1 Cor. x. 22.

h xxvii. 7. Lev. xx. 5. xxvi. 20. 30, 40. Num. xiv. 18. 33. 1 Sam. xv. 2, 3. 2 Sam. xxi. 1. 6. 1 Kings xxi. 29. 2 Kings xxiii. 26. Job v. 4. xvi. 19. Ps. lxxix. 8. cix. 14. Is. xiv. 20. 21. Jer. ii. 9. xxvii. 13. Matt. xxiii. 34-36.

i John vii. 7. xv. k Deut. iv. 37. v. 29. vii. 9. Jer. xxii. 39, 40. Acts ii. 39. Rom. xi. 23, 29.

m Lev. xix. 12. xxiv. 11-16. Deut. v. 11. vi. 13. xxiii. 21-23. Ps. xvi. 4. 1. 14-16. Prov. xxx. 8, 9. Eccl. v. 4-6. Jer. iv. 2. Matt. v. 33, 37. xiv. 7. xxiii. 19-22. xxvi. 63, 64. 2 Cor. i. 23. xl. 31. Heb. vi. 16, 17. Jam. v. 12.

n Lev. xxi. 11-16. Deut. xxiii. 21-23. Josh. ii. 12, 17. ix. 20. 2 Sam. xxi. 1, 2. 2 Kings ii. 9. Ez. xvii. 13-19. Zech. v. 3. 6. xvi. 2-30. xxvi. 13, 14. Gen. ii. 3. Lev. xix. 3. 30. xxiii. 3. xxvi. 2. Deut. v. 12, 13. Is. lvi. 4-6. lviii. 13. Ez. x. 12.

o p xxiii. 12-14. Luke xiii. 14-16. q xxvi. 15. xxvii. 21. r xvi. 27. xxviii. 2, 3. Num. xvi. 32-36. Luke xxi. 36.

s Lev. xxi. 6, 7. Deut. v. 14, 15. 1. xvi. 48, 49. xlii. 21. xliii. 9-12. Gen. xlii. 12, 13. 23. Lev. xix. 13, 14. xlii. 25. Num. xiv. 14-16. 26, 29, 30. Deut. xv. 22. xvi. 11, 12. xxiv. 14-22. Neh. x. 31. xlii. 15-21.

t u xxvi. 17. Gen. ii. 2, 3. Ps. xcv. 4-7. 11. Mark ii. 27, 28. John x. 19, 20. Acts x. 7. 1 Cor. xvi. 2. Heb. iv. 9-11. Rev. i. 10. x. Lev. xxi. 23. Jer. xvii. 22-24. 27. Ez. xx. 20. xlv. 24. Matt. vi. 9. Luke xi. 2. y xvi. 15, 17. xxi. 28. Gen. ix. 22, 23. Lev. xix. 3. 12. xx. 9. Deut. v. 19. xxi. 18-21. xxvii. 16. 1 Kings ii. 19. 2 Kings ii. 12. v. 13. xli. 14. Prov. i. 8, 9. vi. 20. xvi. 5. xix. 20. xx. 29. xxii. 22-25. xxviii. 24. xxx. 17. Is. lv. 5. Jer. xxv. 18, 19. Mal. i. 9. Matt. xv. 4-6. xli. 19. Mark vii. 10-12. xli. 17. Luke xvi. 20. Rom. xiii. 7. Eph. v. 21.

v vi. 1-3. 1 Tim. v. 1, 2, 4. 15. vi. 1, 9. Heb. xii. 7. 1 Pet. ii. 17. iii. 1-7. v. 5, 6. Jude 8. z xli. 14, 20. 23. xlii. 2, 3. Gen. iv. 3-18. 24. ix. 5, 6. xxvii. 45. xlix. 6. Lev. xxiv. 17, 21. Num. xxxv. 10-21. 31-34. Deut. v. 17. xix. 11-13. xli. 1-5. 2 Sam. xii. 9, 10. 1 Kings ii. 8, 9. 2 Kings xxi. 16. 2 Chr. xxv. 22. Ps. x. 3-11. Prov. i. 11, 18. xxviii. 15. Is. i. 15. xxvi. 27. Jer. xvi. 15. Matt. v. 21, 22. John viii. 44. Rom. xiii. 9. Jam. ii. 11, 12. iv. 1, 2. 1 John iii. 12-15. Rev. xvii. 6. xlii. 15.

w Lev. xvii. 20. xix. 29. x. 10. Deut. xlii. 21-24. 2 Sam. xxi. 4, 5. 27. xii. 9-11. Job xxi. 1, 9, 10. Ps. i. 14. Prov. ii. 15-18. v. 15. 20. vi. 21-25. vii. 16-27. Jer. v. 8, 9. xlii. 27. xliii. 14. xxix. 22, 23. Ez. xvi. 6. 11. 15. xli. 10-12. Matt. v. 27, 28. xix. 9. Mark x. 14, 15. John xiii. 3-11. Rom. i. 24-29. vii. 2, 3. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. vii. 4. Gal. v. 19. Eph. v. 3-5. 1 Thes. iv. 4-7. Heb. xiii. 4. Jam. iv. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 14-18. Rev. ii. 20-22. xxi. 8. xlii. 15.

x Lev. xvii. 20. xix. 29. x. 10. Deut. xlii. 21-24. 2 Sam. xxi. 4, 5. 27. xii. 9-11. Job xxi. 1, 9, 10. Ps. i. 14. Prov. ii. 15-18. v. 15. 20. vi. 21-25. vii. 16-27. Jer. v. 8, 9. xlii. 27. xliii. 14. xxix. 22, 23. Ez. xvi. 6. 11. 15. xli. 10-12. Matt. v. 27, 28. xix. 9. Mark x. 14, 15. John xiii. 3-11. Rom. i. 24-29. vii. 2, 3. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. vii. 4. Gal. v. 19. Eph. v. 3-5. 1 Thes. iv. 4-7. Heb. xiii. 4. Jam. iv. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 14-18. Rev. ii. 20-22. xxi. 8. xlii. 15.

y Lev. xvii. 20. xix. 29. x. 10. Deut. xlii. 21-24. 2 Sam. xxi. 4, 5. 27. xii. 9-11. Job xxi. 1, 9, 10. Ps. i. 14. Prov. ii. 15-18. v. 15. 20. vi. 21-25. vii. 16-27. Jer. v. 8, 9. xlii. 27. xliii. 14. xxix. 22, 23. Ez. xvi. 6. 11. 15. xli. 10-12. Matt. v. 27, 28. xix. 9. Mark x. 14, 15. John xiii. 3-11. Rom. i. 24-29. vii. 2, 3. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. vii. 4. Gal. v. 19. Eph. v. 3-5. 1 Thes. iv. 4-7. Heb. xiii. 4. Jam. iv. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 14-18. Rev. ii. 20-22. xxi. 8. xlii. 15.

z Lev. xvii. 20. xix. 29. x. 10. Deut. xlii. 21-24. 2 Sam. xxi. 4, 5. 27. xii. 9-11. Job xxi. 1, 9, 10. Ps. i. 14. Prov. ii. 15-18. v. 15. 20. vi. 21-25. vii. 16-27. Jer. v. 8, 9. xlii. 27. xliii. 14. xxix. 22, 23. Ez. xvi. 6. 11. 15. xli. 10-12. Matt. v. 27, 28. xix. 9. Mark x. 14, 15. John xiii. 3-11. Rom. i. 24-29. vii. 2, 3. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. vii. 4. Gal. v. 19. Eph. v. 3-5. 1 Thes. iv. 4-7. Heb. xiii. 4. Jam. iv. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 14-18. Rev. ii. 20-22. xxi. 8. xlii. 15.

a Lev. xvii. 20. xix. 29. x. 10. Deut. xlii. 21-24. 2 Sam. xxi. 4, 5. 27. xii. 9-11. Job xxi. 1, 9, 10. Ps. i. 14. Prov. ii. 15-18. v. 15. 20. vi. 21-25. vii. 16-27. Jer. v. 8, 9. xlii. 27. xliii. 14. xxix. 22, 23. Ez. xvi. 6. 11. 15. xli. 10-12. Matt. v. 27, 28. xix. 9. Mark x. 14, 15. John xiii. 3-11. Rom. i. 24-29. vii. 2, 3. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. vii. 4. Gal. v. 19. Eph. v. 3-5. 1 Thes. iv. 4-7. Heb. xiii. 4. Jam. iv. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 14-18. Rev. ii. 20-22. xxi. 8. xlii. 15.

b Lev. xvii. 20. xix. 29. x. 10. Deut. xlii. 21-24. 2 Sam. xxi. 4, 5. 27. xii. 9-11. Job xxi. 1, 9, 10. Ps. i. 14. Prov. ii. 15-18. v. 15. 20. vi. 21-25. vii. 16-27. Jer. v. 8, 9. xlii. 27. xliii. 14. xxix. 22, 23. Ez. xvi. 6. 11. 15. xli. 10-12. Matt. v. 27, 28. xix. 9. Mark x. 14, 15. John xiii. 3-11. Rom. i. 24-29. vii. 2, 3. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. vii. 4. Gal. v. 19. Eph. v. 3-5. 1 Thes. iv. 4-7. Heb. xiii. 4. Jam. iv. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 14-18. Rev. ii. 20-22. xxi. 8. xlii. 15.

c Lev. xvii. 20. xix. 29. x. 10. Deut. xlii. 21-24. 2 Sam. xxi. 4, 5. 27. xii. 9-11. Job xxi. 1, 9, 10. Ps. i. 14. Prov. ii. 15-18. v. 15. 20. vi. 21-25. vii. 16-27. Jer. v. 8, 9. xlii. 27. xliii. 14. xxix. 22, 23. Ez. xvi. 6. 11. 15. xli. 10-12. Matt. v. 27, 28. xix. 9. Mark x. 14, 15. John xiii. 3-11. Rom. i. 24-29. vii. 2, 3. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. vii. 4. Gal. v. 19. Eph. v. 3-5. 1 Thes. iv. 4-7. Heb. xiii. 4. Jam. iv. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 14-18. Rev. ii. 20-22. xxi. 8. xlii. 15.

d Lev. xvii. 20. xix. 29. x. 10. Deut. xlii. 21-24. 2 Sam. xxi. 4, 5. 27. xii. 9-11. Job xxi. 1, 9, 10. Ps. i. 14. Prov. ii. 15-18. v. 15. 20. vi. 21-25. vii. 16-27. Jer. v. 8, 9. xlii. 27. xliii. 14. xxix. 22, 23. Ez. xvi. 6. 11. 15. xli. 10-12. Matt. v. 27, 28. xix. 9. Mark x. 14, 15. John xiii. 3-11. Rom. i. 24-29. vii. 2, 3. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. vii. 4. Gal. v. 19. Eph. v. 3-5. 1 Thes. iv. 4-7. Heb. xiii. 4. Jam. iv. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 14-18. Rev. ii. 20-22. xxi. 8. xlii. 15.

e Lev. xvii. 20. xix. 29. x. 10. Deut. xlii. 21-24. 2 Sam. xxi. 4, 5. 27. xii. 9-11. Job xxi. 1, 9, 10. Ps. i. 14. Prov. ii. 1

b xxi. 16. xxi. 1
—5. 7—13. Lev.
vi. 1—7. xix. 11.
13. 35—37.
Deut. v. 19. xix.
14. xxi. 24, 25.
xxiv. 7. xxi. 13
—10. Job xx.
19—22. Ps. 1.
19. Prov. i. 13—
—15. vi. 30, 31.
xi. 1. xx. 16.
Jer. v. 20—29.
vii. 8—11. Amos
iii. 10. v. 11, 12.
viii. 4—6. Mic.
vi. 10, 11. vii. 3.
Zech. v. 3, 4.
Matt. xv. 19.
xix. 18. xxi. 13.
xxii. 14. John
xii. 6. Rom. xiii.
9. 1 Cor. vi. 10.
Eph. iv. 28. 1
Thim. iv. 6. 1
Tim. i. 10.

15 Thou shalt ^b not steal.
16 Thou shalt ^c not bear false
witness against thy neighbour.
17 Thou shalt not ^d covet thy
neighbour's house, thou shalt not
covet thy neighbour's ^e wife, nor
his man-servant, nor his maid-ser-
vant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor
any thing that ^e is thy neighbour's.
18 ¶ And ^f all the people saw
the thunderings and the lightnings,
and the noise of the trumpet, and
the mountain smoking; and when
the people saw ^g it, they removed,
and stood afar off.

19 And they said unto Moses,
^h Speak thou with us, and we will
hear: but let not God speak with
us, ^h lest we die.

c xxiv. 3, 4. Deut.
iv. 5. 8. 14. 45.
v. 1. 31. vi. 20.
Neh. ix. 13, 14.
Ez. xx. 11. 25.
b xxii. 3. Lev. xxv.
39—41. Deut. xxv.
12. 2 Kings iv.
1. Neh. v. 1—5.
8. Jer. xxxiv. 9—
11. 14. Matt.
xviii. 25.
^h Heb. *with his
body.*

20 And Moses said unto the
people, ⁱ Fear not: for God is come
to ^j prove you, and that ^k his fear
may be before your faces, that ye
sin not.

21 And ^m the people stood afar
off, and Moses drew near unto the
ⁿ thick darkness where God was.

22 And the Lord said unto
Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto
the children of Israel, ye have seen
that ^o I have talked with you from
heaven.

23 Ye shall not make ^p with me
gods of silver, neither shall ye
make unto you gods of gold.

24 An ^q altar of earth thou shalt
make unto me, and shalt sacrifice
thereon thy burnt-offerings, and thy
peace-offerings, thy sheep and thine
oxen: ^r In all places where I re-
cord my name, I will come unto
thee, and I will ^s bless thee.

25 And ^t if thou wilt make me
an altar of stone, thou shalt not
^u build it of hewn stone: for if thou
lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast
polluted it.

26 Neither shalt thou go up by
steps unto mine altar, that ^v thy
nakedness be not discovered there-

d xxii. 8, 9. 28.
e Ps. xl. 6—8.
f Lev. xxv. 40.
g Neh. v. 5.

h Deut. xxi. 14.

i 1 Cor. vii. 1—6.

k xx. 15. Gen. ix.
6. Lev. xxiv. 17.
Num. xxxv. 16
—24. 30, 31.
Deut. xix. 11—
13. Matt. xxvi.
52.

l Num. xxxv. 11.
Deut. xix. 4—6.
m 1 Sam. xxiv. 4.
10. 18. 2 Sam.
xvi. 10. Is. x. 7.
n Num. xxxv. 11.
Deut. xix. 1—3.
o Josh. xx. 2.
Num. xv. 30, 31.
xxxv. 20. Deut.
xix. 11—13. Ps.
xxii. 13. Heb. x.
26.

p 1 Kings i. 50, 51.
ii. 28—34. 2
Kings xi. 15.
q Deut. xxi. 18—
21. Prov. xxx.
17.

r Deut. xxiv. 7.
1 Tim. i. 10.

s Gen. xxxvii. 28.
Rev. xviii. 12, 13.

t xxii. 4.

u Lev. xx. 9. Deut.
xxvii. 16. Prov.
xx. 20. Matt. xv.
3—6. Mark x. 9.
^h Or, *revileth.*

v Or, *his neigh-
bour.*

x 2 Sam. iii. 29.
Zech. viii. 4.

Rom. vii. 7. 1 Cor. v. 10. Eph. v. 5. Phil. iii. 19. 1 Tim. vi.
6—10. Heb. xiii. 5. Jam. iv. 1, 2. 2 Pet. ii. 14, 15. 1 John ii. 16. **e** 2
Sam. xi. 2—4. Job xxxi. 1. 9. Prov. iv. 23. vi. 24, 25. Jer. v. 8.
Matt. v. 28. Jam. i. 14, 15. 2 Pet. ii. 14. Matt. xx. 15.
Acts v. 4. 1 Cor. xvi. 2. **f** xix. 16, 17. Deut. iv. 10, 11. 36.
Heb. xii. 18, 19. **g** Deut. v. 27. xviii. 16. Gal. iii. 19—
21. Heb. xii. 19. **h** xxvii. 20. Gen. xxxii. 30. Deut.
v. 24—26. **i** 1 Sam. xii. 20, 25. **k** xv. 25, 26. Gen. xxi. 1.
12. Deut. viii. 2, 16. xii. 3. **l** Gen. xx. 11. xlii. 18. Deut. iv.
10. vi. 2. x. 12. xvi. 13. 19. xxviii. 68. Josh. xiv. 14. Neh. v. 15.
Job xxviii. 28. Prov. i. 7. li. viii. 13. Jer. xxii. 39, 40. Matt. x.
28. Heb. vii. 28. **m** xix. 16. Deut. v. 5. **n** 1 Kings viii. 12.
Ps. xcvi. 2. civ. 2. 1 Tim. vi. 16. **o** Deut. iv. 36. Neh. ix. 13. Heb.
xii. 25, 26. **p** 3—5. xxiii. 1—4. 1 Sam. v. 4, 5. 2 Kings xvi.
33, 41. Ez. xx. 39. xlii. 8. Dan. v. 4. 23. Zeph. i. 5. 1 Cor. x. 21,
22. 2 Cor. vi. 14—16. Col. ii. 13, 19. 1 John v. 20, 21. Rev. xxii.
15. **q** John iv. 24. **r** Deut. xii. 5, 11. 21. xvi. 5, 6. xvi. 2.
1 Kings vii. 29. 43. ix. 3. 2 Chr. vi. 6. vii. 16. xii. 13. Ezra vi. 12.
Neh. i. 9. Ps. lxxiv. 7. Jer. vii. 19—22. Mal. i. 11. Matt. xviii. 20.
xxviii. 29. John iv. 20—24. 1 Tim. ii. 8. **s** Gen. xii. 2. Deut.
vii. 13. 2 Sam. vi. 12. Ps. cxxiv. 3. **t** Deut. xxvii. 5, 6. Josh.
viii. 31. ^h Heb. *build them with hewing.* **u** Lev. x. 3. Ps.
lxxviii. 7. Eccl. v. 1. Heb. xii. 28, 29. 1 Pet. i. 17.

CHAP. XXI.

Laws concerning the release or detention of He-
brew slaves, 1—6. The treatment of female
slaves, 7—11. Murder, man-slaughter, smiting
or cursing parents, man-stealing, naming any
person, killing or wounding a slave, hurting of
women with child, and other injuries, 12—27.
Deaths by cattle, or by pits, 28—30.

NOW these *are* the judgments
which thou shalt ^a set before
them.

2 If thou buy ^b an Hebrew ser-
vant, six years he shall serve: and
in the seventh he shall go out free
for nothing.

3 If he came in ^{*} by himself, he
shall go out by himself: if he were
married, then his wife shall go out
with him.

4 If his master have given him
a wife, and she have borne him
sons or daughters; the wife and
her children shall be her master's,
and he shall go out by himself.

5 And ^c if the servant [†] shall
plainly say, I love my master, my
wife, and my children, I will not
go out free:

6 Then his master shall bring
him unto ^d the judges; he shall
also bring him to the door, or unto
the door post: and his master shall
^e bore his ear through with an awl;
and he shall serve him ^f for ever.

7 And if a man ^g sell his daugh-
ter to be a maid-servant, she shall
not go out as the men-servants do.

8 If she [‡] please not her master,
who hath betrothed her to himself,
then shall he let her be redeemed:

^h To sell her unto a strange nation
he shall have no power, seeing he
hath dealt deceitfully with her.

9 And if he have betrothed her
unto his son, he shall deal with her
after the manner of daughters.

10 If he take him another *wife*;
her food, her raiment, ⁱ and her
duty of marriage, shall he not
diminish.

11 And if he do not these three
unto her, then shall she go out free
without money.

12 ¶ He that ^k smiteth a man,
so that he die, shall be surely put
to death.

13 And if a man ^l lie not in wait,
but ^m God deliver *him* into his
hand; then ⁿ I will appoint thee a
place whither he shall flee.

14 But if a man come ^o presump-
tuously upon his neighbour, to slay
him with guile; thou shalt take
him from ^p mine altar, that he may
die.

15 And he that ^q smiteth his
father or his mother, shall be surely
put to death.

16 And he that ^r stealeth a man,
and ^s selleth him, or if he be
^t found in his hand, he shall surely
be put to death.

17 And ^u he that ^{*} curseth his
father, or his mother, shall surely
be put to death.

18 And if men strive together,
and one smite [†] another with a stone,
or with *his* fist, and he die not, but
keepeth *his* bed:

19 If he rise again, and walk
abroad ^{*} upon his staff, then shall
he that smote *him* be quit: only he

a xxiv. 3, 4. Deut.
iv. 5. 8. 14. 45.
v. 1. 31. vi. 20.
Neh. ix. 13, 14.
Ez. xx. 11. 25.
b xxii. 3. Lev. xxv.
39—41. Deut. xxv.
12. 2 Kings iv.
1. Neh. v. 1—5.
8. Jer. xxxiv. 9—
11. 14. Matt.
xviii. 25.
^h Heb. *with his
body.*

e Deut. xv. 16, 17.
[†] Heb. *saying
shall say.*

d xxii. 8, 9. 28.

e Ps. xl. 6—8.

f Lev. xxv. 40.

g Neh. v. 5.

[‡] Heb. *be evil in
the eyes of.*

h Deut. xxi. 14.

i 1 Cor. vii. 1—6.

k xx. 15. Gen. ix.
6. Lev. xxiv. 17.
Num. xxxv. 16
—24. 30, 31.
Deut. xix. 11—
13. Matt. xxvi.
52.

l Num. xxxv. 11.
Deut. xix. 4—6.

m 1 Sam. xxiv. 4.
10. 18. 2 Sam.
xvi. 10. Is. x. 7.

n Num. xxxv. 11.
Deut. xix. 1—3.

o Josh. xx. 2.
Num. xv. 30, 31.
xxxv. 20. Deut.
xix. 11—13. Ps.
xxii. 13. Heb. x.
26.

p 1 Kings i. 50, 51.
ii. 28—34. 2
Kings xi. 15.

q Deut. xxi. 18—
21. Prov. xxx.
17.

r Deut. xxiv. 7.
1 Tim. i. 10.

s Gen. xxxvii. 28.
Rev. xviii. 12, 13.

t xxii. 4.

u Lev. xx. 9. Deut.
xxvii. 16. Prov.
xx. 20. Matt. xv.
3—6. Mark x. 9.

^h Or, *revileth.*

[†] Or, *his neigh-
bour.*

x 2 Sam. iii. 29.
Zech. viii. 4.

† Heb. his cease^{ing} shall pay for † the loss of his time, and shall cause him to be thoroughly healed.

20 And if a man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall be surely § punished.

§ Heb. avenged. Gen. iv. 15. 24. Rom. xiii. 4.
21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for † he is his money.

† Lev. xxv. 45, 46.
22 ¶ If men strive and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart from her, and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely punished, according as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall pay † as the judges determine.

z 30. Deut. xxii. 18, 19.

a Num. xxxv. 31.
b Lev. xxiv. 19, 20.
Deut. xix. 21.
Judg. i. 6, 7.
1 Sam. xv. 33.
Is. xlii. 16—26.
Matt. v. 38—40.
vii. 2. Rev. xvi. 6.

23 And if any mischief follow, then thou shalt give † a life for life,

24 † Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,

25 Burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe.

26 And if a man † smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake.

c Deut. xvi. 19.
Neh. v. 5. Job xxxi. 13—15. Ps. ix. 12. x. 14. 18. lxxii. 12—14.
Prov. xxii. 22, 23. Eph. vi. 9. Col. iv. 1.

27 And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maid-servant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.

28 ¶ If an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die: then † the ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox shall be quit.

d Gen. ix. 5, 6.

29 But if the ox were wont to push with his horn in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and † his owner also shall be put to death.

e 22. Num. xxxv. 31. Deut. xxi. 1—9.

f Num. xxxv. 31.
30 If there be laid on him a sum of money, then he shall give, † for the ransom of his life, whatsoever is laid upon him.

31 Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall it be done unto him.

32 If the ox shall push a manservant, or maid-servant; he shall give unto their master † thirty shekels of silver, and the ox shall be stoned.

g Gen. xxxvii. 28. Zech. xi. 12, 13. Matt. xvi. 15. xxvii. 38. Phil. ii. 7.

33 ¶ And if a man shall † open a pit, or if a man shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein;

h Ps. ix. 15. Ec. x. 8.

34 The owner of the pit shall make it good, and give money unto the owner of them; and the dead beast shall be his.

35 And if one man's ox hurt another's that he die, then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the money of it, and the dead ox also they shall divide.

36 Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in:

he shall surely pay ox for ox, and the dead shall be his own.

CHAP. XXII.

Laws concerning theft and fraud, kindling fires which occasioned damage, breach of trust, and things borrowed and hired, 1—15. Concerning seducers, witchcraft, bestiality, idolatry, and the treatment of strangers, widows, and orphans, 16—24. Against usury, and reviling rulers; concerning the first-fruits and first-lings, and against eating the flesh of torn animals, 25—31.

IF a man shall steal an ox, or a † sheep, and kill it, or sell it; † he shall restore † five oxen for an ox, and four sheep for a sheep.

* Or, goat.
a Num. v. 7. 2 Sam. xii. 6. Prov. vi. 31. Luke xix. 8.

2 If a thief be found † breaking up, and be smitten that he die, there shall † no blood be shed for him.

3 If the sun be risen upon him, there shall be blood shed for him: for he should make full restitution; if he have nothing, then he shall be † sold for his theft.

4 If the theft be certainly † found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall restore † double.

5 ¶ If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feed in another man's field: of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.

6 If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standing-corn, or the field, be consumed therewith; he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

7 ¶ If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff, to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; if the thief be found, let him pay double.

8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto † the judges, to see whether he have put his hand unto his neighbour's goods.

9 For all manner of trespass, whether it be for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, which another challengeth to be his, † the cause of both parties shall come before the judges; and whom the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbour.

10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing it;

11 Then shall † an oath of the Lord be between them both, that he hath not put his hand to his neighbour's goods: and the owner of it shall accept thereof, and he shall not make it good.

12 And if it be stolen from him, † he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof.

b Prov. xiv. 4. c Matt. xxiv. 43. d Num. xxxv. 27.

e xxi. 2. Matt. xviii. 25. f xxi. 16.

g 1. 7. 9. Prov. vi. 31. Jer. xvi. 18. Rev. xviii. 6.

h 23. xxi. 6. Ps. lxxii. 1.

i xviii. 21. 22. xxiii. 6—8. Deut. xvi. 18, 19. xix. 16—18. xxi. 1. 2 Chr. xix. 10.

k 1 Kings ii. 42. 25. 2 Chr. vi. 10.

l Gen. xxxi. 22.

Amos vi. 12.

Ps. xlviii. 21.
Lament vi. 35.

Gen. xxi. 2—
4. Deut. xxi.
28. 22.

Deut. xii. 7, 4.
Hos. xxi. 10.

Gen. xxi. 10.
Gen. xxi. 12.

1 Sam. xviii. 25.
Lev. xxi. 20, 21.

Lev. xxi. 20, 21.
Deut. xxi. 10, 11.

1 Sam. xxi. 25.
1. 9. 18. xxi. 3.

Acts viii. 9—11.
xxii. 20.

Lev. xxi. 25.
Ex. 15, 16. Deut.

xviii. 21.
Num. xxi. 2—

5. Deut. xxi. 1
—25. xxi. 2, 5.

xviii. 20.
xviii. 9. Lev.

xix. 33, xxi. 35.
Deut. x. 19. Jer.

viii. 9. xxi. 3.
Zech. vii. 10.

x. 2. Deut. xv.
15. xxi. 7.

Deut. x. 12.
xviii. 17. xxi.

10. Ps. xxi. 6.
Is. i. 17, 23. x.

2. Ez. xxi. 7.
Zech. vii. 10.

Jer. i. 27.
Deut. x. 9.

xviii. 15. Job
xxxi. 38, 39.

xviii. 9. 22.
Luke xxi. 7.

Job xxxiv. 28.
Ps. x. 17, 18.

xviii. 9. cxxvi.
22, 23. xxi. 10.

11. Jam. v. 4.
Job xxxi. 23. Ps.

lxxvi. 7. No. 11.
Nah. i. 6. Rom.

i. 5, 9. Heb. x.
21.

Job xxxiii. 13—
15. Ps. lxxviii.

61, 64. cix. 9.
Luke vi. 13.

1. Lev. xxi. 35—
37. Deut. xxi.

10, 20. 2 Kings
iv. 1, 7. Neh. v.

2—8. 7, 10, 11.
Ps. xv. 5. Prov.

xxviii. 3. Jer.
xv. 10. Ez. xxi.

5, 17.
Deut. xxi. 10

—17, 17. Job
xxii. 6. xxi. 3

—9. Prov. xxi.
10. xxi. 27. Ez.

xviii. 7. 10. Am.
2, 3.

Ps. 6. Ps.
cxxxvi. 10, 11.

1. Ps. 10. 1—7.
cxxxviii. John

x. 24, 25.
x. 17. 1 Sam.

xviii. 6. 10. xxi.
9. Ez. xxi. 5.

Rom. xxi. 2, 7.
Tit. iii. 1, 2. 1

Pet. ii. 17, 2
Pet. ii. 16.

Job 13.
x. 18. Deut.

xviii. 2—10.
Prov. ii. 9, 10.

Mal. vi. 34.
Rom. viii. 23.

Jam. i. 15.
Heb. xxi. 3.

1. Heb. xxi. 3.
1. Heb. xxi. 3.

1. Heb. xxi. 3.
1. Heb. xxi. 3.

1. Heb. xxi. 3.
1. Heb. xxi. 3.

1. Heb. xxi. 3.
1. Heb. xxi. 3.

1. Heb. xxi. 3.
1. Heb. xxi. 3.

1. Heb. xxi. 3.
1. Heb. xxi. 3.

1. Heb. xxi. 3.
1. Heb. xxi. 3.

1. Heb. xxi. 3.
1. Heb. xxi. 3.

1. Heb. xxi. 3.
1. Heb. xxi. 3.

13 If it be ^a torn in pieces, *then* let him bring it *for* witness, and he shall not make good that which was torn.

14 And if a man ^a borrow *ought* of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof *being* not with it; he shall surely make it good.

15 But if the owner thereof be with it, he shall not make it good: if it be an hired *thing*, it came for his hire.

16 And if ^a a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her; he shall surely endow her to be his wife.

17 If her father ^a utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall [†] pay money according to the ^a dowry of virgins.

18 Thou shalt not ^a suffer a witch to live.

19 Whosoever ^a lieth with a beast, shall surely be put to death.

20 He that ^a sacrificeth unto *any* god, save unto the LORD only, he shall be utterly destroyed.

21 Thou shalt neither ^a vex a stranger, nor oppress him: for ye ^a were strangers in the land of Egypt.

22 Ye shall not afflict ^a any widow, or fatherless child.

23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they ^a cry at all unto me:

^a I will surely hear their cry;

24 And ^b my wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and ^c your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.

25 If thou ^d lend money to *any* of my people that is poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury.

26 If thou at all take thy neighbour's raiment to pledge, ^e thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down:

27 For that is his covering only, it is his raiment for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? And it shall come to pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will hear; ^f for I *am* gracious.

28 Thou shalt not revile the ^g gods, ^h nor curse the ruler of thy people.

29 Thou ^b shalt not delay to offer [†] the first of thy ripe fruits and of thy [†] liquors: ⁱ the first-born of thy sons shalt thou give unto me.

30 Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: ^j seven days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me.

31 And ye shall be ^k holy men

unto me: ^m neither shall ye eat *any* flesh that is torn of beasts in the field: ye shall cast it to the dogs.

CHAP. XXIII.

Laws against slander, false witness, wresting of judgment, bribery, and oppression; and requiring kindness to enemies, 1—9. The law of the sabbatical year, and the weekly sabbath, with a caution against idolatry, 10—13. The three great annual feasts appointed, 14—19. The Lord promises to conduct Israel safe to Canaan, to put them in possession, to enlarge their borders, and destroy their enemies; and adds some cautions and precepts, 20—33.

THOU ^a shalt not ^{*} raise a false report: put not thine hand with the wicked to be ^b an unrighteous witness.

2 Thou shalt not ^c follow a multitude to *do* evil; neither shalt thou [†] speak in a cause, ^d to decline after many, to wrest *judgment*.

3 Neither shalt thou ^e countenance a poor man in his cause.

4 If thou meet ^f thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again.

5 If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, and [†] wouldst forbear to help him: thou shalt surely help with him.

6 Thou shalt not ^g wrest the judgment of thy poor in his cause.

7 Keep thee ^h far from a false matter: and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: ⁱ for I will not justify the wicked.

8 And thou shalt take ^k no gift: for the gift blindeth ^{*} the wise, and perverteth the words of the righteous.

9 Also thou shalt not oppress [†] a stranger: for ye know the [†] heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

10 And ^m six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shall gather in the fruits thereof.

11 But the seventh year thou shalt let it rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave, the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and with thy [†] olive-yard.

12 ⁿ Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest: that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the stranger may be refreshed.

13 And in all *things* that I have said unto you, ^{*} be circumspect: and ^p make no mention of the names of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

14 [†] Three times ^q thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year.

1. Heb. the seeing. 1. xxii. 21. Deut. x. 19. xxiv. 14—17. xxvii. 19. Ps. xciv. 6. Ez. xxii. 7. Mal. iii. 5. [†] Heb. soul. ^m Lev. xxv. 2—7. 20. xxvi. 34, 35. [†] Or, olive trees. ⁿ x. 8. xxvi. 15, 16. Deut. v. 13. Luke xiii. 14. ^o Deut. iv. 9. Josh. xxii. 5. Ps. xxxix. 1. 9. Eph. v. 15. 1 Tim. iv. 16. ^p Deut. xii. 3. Josh. xxiii. 7. Ps. xvi. 4. Jer. x. 11. Hos. ii. 17. Zech. xiii. 2. Eph. v. 12. ^q xxxv. 22, Lev. xxiii. 5, 16, 34. Deut. xvi. 16.

Lev. xvii. 15, 16. xx. 25. xxii. 8. Deut. xiv. 21. Ez. iv. 14. xlv. 31. Acts x. 14. xv. 20.

7. xx. 16. Lev. xix. 16. 2 Sam. xvi. 3. xix. 27. Ps. xv. 3. ci. 5. Prov. x. 18. xxv. 23.

^{*} Or, receive.

b Deut. v. 20. xix. 16—18. 1 Kings xxi. 10—13. Prov. xxxv. 11. Prov. xix. 5. 9. 28. xxiv. 28. Matt. xxvi. 59—61. Acts vi. 11—13.

c xxii. 1, 2. Gen. vi. 12, vii. 1. xix. 4. 7—9. Josh. xxiv. 15. 1 Sam. xv. 9. 24. 1 Kings xxi. 10. Job xxxi. 34.

Prov. i. 10, 11. 15. iv. 14. Matt. xxvii. 24—26. Mark xv. 15. Luke xxiii. 24. Acts xxi. 27. xxv. 9. Rom. i. 32. Gal. ii. 11—13.

[†] Or, answer.

d Lev. xix. 15. Deut. i. 17. Ps. lxxii. 2. Jer. xxxvii. 15. 21. xxxviii. 5, 6, 9. Job xiii. 7, 8. Ps. lxxii. 2, 3. Jam. iv. 17.

f Deut. xxi. 1—3. Job xxxi. 29, 30. Prov. xxiv. 17, 18. xxv. 21. Matt. v. 44. Luke vi. 27, 28. Rom. xii. 17—21. 1 Thes. v. 15.

g Or, wilt thou cease to help him; for, wouldst cease to leave thy business for him; thou shalt surely leave it to join with him.

2. Deut. xvi. 19. xxvii. 19. 2 Chron. xix. 7. Job xxxi. 13, 21, 22. Ps. lxxii. 3, 4. Ec. v. 8. Is. x. 1, 2. Jer. v. 28. vii. 6. Am. v. 11, 12. Mal. iii. 5. Jam. ii. 5, 6.

h Lev. xix. 11. Job xxii. 23. Prov. iv. 14, 15. Is. xxxiii. 16. Luke iii. 14. Eph. iv. 25. 1 Thes. v. 22.

i xxxiv. 7. Prov. xvii. 15. Neh. vi. 3. Rom. i. 18. ii. 5, 6.

k Deut. xvi. 10. 1 Sam. viii. 3. xii. 3. Ps. xxvi. 10. Prov. xv. 27. xvii. 8. 23. xxi. 6. xxix. 4. Ec.

vii. 7. Is. i. 23. v. 23. Ez. xxii. 12. Am. v. 12. Micah vii. 3. Acts xxiv. 26. ^{*} Heb. the seeing. 1. xxii. 21. Deut. x. 19. xxiv. 14—17. xxvii. 19. Ps. xciv. 6. Ez. xxii. 7. Mal. iii. 5. [†] Heb. soul. ^m Lev. xxv. 2—7. 20. xxvi. 34, 35.

[†] Or, olive trees. ⁿ x. 8. xxvi. 15, 16. Deut. v. 13. Luke xiii. 14. ^o Deut. iv. 9. Josh. xxii. 5. Ps. xxxix. 1. 9. Eph. v. 15. 1 Tim. iv. 16. ^p Deut. xii. 3. Josh. xxiii. 7. Ps. xvi. 4. Jer. x. 11. Hos. ii. 17. Zech. xiii. 2. Eph. v. 12. ^q xxxv. 22, Lev. xxiii. 5, 16, 34. Deut. xvi. 16.

xii. 14—28. 43
—49. xiii. 6, 7.
xxiv. 18. Lev.
xxiii. 5—8. Num.
ix. 2—14. xxviii.
16—25. Deut.
xvi. 1—8. Josh.
v. 10, 11. 2 Kings
xxiii. 21—23.
Mark xiv. 12.
Luke xxi. 7.
1 Cor. v. 7, 8.

xxiv. 20. Lev.
xxiii. 10. Deut.
xvi. 16. Prov.
iii. 9, 10.
xxii. 29. Lev.
xxiii. 9—21.
Deut. xvi. 9—
12. Acts ii. 1.

xxiv. 22. Lev.
xxiii. 34—44.
Num. xix. 12
—39. Deut. xvi.
13—15. Neh.
viii. 14—18.
Zech. xiv. 16—
19. John vii.
2. 37.

Deut. xii. 5.
xii. 8, 15. xxiv.
25. Lev. ii. 11.
Deut. xvi. 4.
Or, *feast*.
Lev. vii. 15.
xxii. 29. xxv.
26. Lev. xxi.
10—17. Num.
xviii. 12, 13.
Deut. xii. 5—7.
xxvi. 10. Neh.
x. 35.

xxiv. 26. Deut.
xiv. 21. Prov.
xii. 10. Jer. x.
5.
iii. 2—6. xxii.
34. xxiii. 2. 14.
Gen. xviii. 16.
Num. xx. 16.
Josh. v. 13. vi. 2.
Is. lxxiii. 9. Mal.
iii. 1. 1 Cor. x.
9, 10.

Gen. xv. 18.
Matt. xxv. 34.
John xiv. 3.
Ps. ii. 12. Matt.
xvii. 5. Heb. xii.
25.
Num. xiv. 11. Ps.
lxxviii. 40. 56.
Eph. iv. 30. Heb.
iii. 10, 16.

xxii. 34. Num.
xiv. 35. Deut.
xxiii. 19. Josh.
xxiv. 19. Jer. v.
7. Heb. iii. 11.
x. 26—29. 1 John
v. 16.

iii. 14. xxiv. 6.
7. Ps. lxxii. 19.
lxxiii. 18. Is.
vii. 14. ix. 6.
xlii. 8. xlv. 6.
lvii. 15. Jer.
xxiii. 6. Matt. i.
23. John v. 23.
x. 30, 38. xiv.
9, 10. Col. ii. 9.
Rev. i. 8. ii. 8.
23. iii. 7.

Gen. xii. 2. Num.
xiv. 9. Deut.
xxx. 7. Jer.
xxx. 20. Acts
ix. 4, 5.

† *Or, I will afflict
them, that afflict thee.*
k xxxiii. 2. Josh. xxiv. 8—11. Is. lxiii.
9. l xx. 5. m Lev. xviii. 3. Deut. xii. 30, 31. n xxiv.
23, 24. Num. xxviii. 52. Deut. vii. 5. 25. xii. 3. o Deut. vi.
13. x. 12. 20. xi. 13. xiii. 4. xxviii. 1—4. Josh. xxii. 5. xxiv. 14,
15. 21. 24. 1 Sam. vii. 3. xii. 20. 24. Jer. vii. 2. Matt. iv. 10.
p Deut. vii. 13. xxviii. 5—9. q xv. 26. Deut. vii. 15. Mal. iii.
10, 11. r Deut. vii. 14. xxviii. 4. Job xli. 10. s Gen. xiv.
8. xxv. 29. 1 Chr. xxiii. 1. Job v. 26. xlii. 17. Ps. lv. 23. vs.
10. t xv. 14. 16. Gen. xxv. 5. Deut. ii. 25. vi. 27. 25. Josh.
ii. 9. 11. 1 Sam. xiv. 15. 2 Chr. xiv. 17. u Heb. xxi. Ps.
xxiii. 48.

xxii. 34. Num.
xiv. 35. Deut.
xxiii. 19. Josh.
xxiv. 19. Jer. v.
7. Heb. iii. 11.
x. 26—29. 1 John
v. 16.

iii. 14. xxiv. 6.
7. Ps. lxxii. 19.
lxxiii. 18. Is.
vii. 14. ix. 6.
xlii. 8. xlv. 6.
lvii. 15. Jer.
xxiii. 6. Matt. i.
23. John v. 23.
x. 30, 38. xiv.
9, 10. Col. ii. 9.
Rev. i. 8. ii. 8.
23. iii. 7.

Gen. xii. 2. Num.
xiv. 9. Deut.
xxx. 7. Jer.
xxx. 20. Acts
ix. 4, 5.

† *Or, I will afflict
them, that afflict thee.*
k xxxiii. 2. Josh. xxiv. 8—11. Is. lxiii.
9. l xx. 5. m Lev. xviii. 3. Deut. xii. 30, 31. n xxiv.
23, 24. Num. xxviii. 52. Deut. vii. 5. 25. xii. 3. o Deut. vi.
13. x. 12. 20. xi. 13. xiii. 4. xxviii. 1—4. Josh. xxii. 5. xxiv. 14,
15. 21. 24. 1 Sam. vii. 3. xii. 20. 24. Jer. vii. 2. Matt. iv. 10.
p Deut. vii. 13. xxviii. 5—9. q xv. 26. Deut. vii. 15. Mal. iii.
10, 11. r Deut. vii. 14. xxviii. 4. Job xli. 10. s Gen. xiv.
8. xxv. 29. 1 Chr. xxiii. 1. Job v. 26. xlii. 17. Ps. lv. 23. vs.
10. t xv. 14. 16. Gen. xxv. 5. Deut. ii. 25. vi. 27. 25. Josh.
ii. 9. 11. 1 Sam. xiv. 15. 2 Chr. xiv. 17. u Heb. xxi. Ps.
xxiii. 48.

xxii. 34. Num.
xiv. 35. Deut.
xxiii. 19. Josh.
xxiv. 19. Jer. v.
7. Heb. iii. 11.
x. 26—29. 1 John
v. 16.

15 Thou shalt keep * the feast
of unleavened bread: thou shalt eat
unleavened bread seven days, as I
commanded thee in the time ap-
pointed of the month Abib: for in
it thou camest out from Egypt: and
none shall appear before me * empty:

16 And the * feast of harvest, the
first fruits of thy labours, which
thou hast sown in the field: and
the * feast of ingathering, *which is*
in the end of the year, when thou
hast gathered in thy labours out of
the field.

17 Three times in the year all
thy males shall * appear before the
LORD God.

18 Thou shalt not offer the
* blood of my sacrifice with leaven-
ed bread, neither shall the fat of
my * sacrifice remain * until the
morning.

19 The * first of the first-fruits
of thy land thou shalt bring into
the house of the LORD thy God.
Thou shalt not * seethe a kid in his
mother's milk.

20 ¶ Behold, I send an * Angel
before thee to keep thee in the
way, and to bring thee into the
place which I have * prepared.

21 * Beware of him, and obey
his voice; * provoke him not: for
* he will not pardon your trans-
gressions: for * my name *is* in him.

22 But if thou shalt indeed obey
his voice, and do all that I speak;
then I will be * an enemy unto thine
enemies, and † an adversary unto
thine adversaries.

23 For mine Angel shall go be-
fore thee, and bring * thee in unto
the Amorites, and the Hittites,
and the Perizzites, and the Canaan-
ites, and the Hivites, and the Jebu-
sites: and I will cut them off.

24 Thou * shalt not bow down to
their gods, nor serve them, nor
do after their works: but thou
shalt utterly * overthrow them, and
quite break down their images.

25 And * ye shall serve the
LORD your God, and * he shall
bless thy bread, and thy water: and
* I will take sickness away from
the midst of thee.

26 There * shall nothing cast
their young nor be barren in thy
land: * the number of thy days I
will fulfil.

27 I will send * my fear before
thee, and will destroy all the peo-
ple to whom thou shalt come, and
I will make all thine enemies turn
their * backs unto thee.

k xxxiii. 2. Josh. xxiv. 8—11. Is. lxiii.
9. l xx. 5. m Lev. xviii. 3. Deut. xii. 30, 31. n xxiv.
23, 24. Num. xxviii. 52. Deut. vii. 5. 25. xii. 3. o Deut. vi.
13. x. 12. 20. xi. 13. xiii. 4. xxviii. 1—4. Josh. xxii. 5. xxiv. 14,
15. 21. 24. 1 Sam. vii. 3. xii. 20. 24. Jer. vii. 2. Matt. iv. 10.
p Deut. vii. 13. xxviii. 5—9. q xv. 26. Deut. vii. 15. Mal. iii.
10, 11. r Deut. vii. 14. xxviii. 4. Job xli. 10. s Gen. xiv.
8. xxv. 29. 1 Chr. xxiii. 1. Job v. 26. xlii. 17. Ps. lv. 23. vs.
10. t xv. 14. 16. Gen. xxv. 5. Deut. ii. 25. vi. 27. 25. Josh.
ii. 9. 11. 1 Sam. xiv. 15. 2 Chr. xiv. 17. u Heb. xxi. Ps.
xxiii. 48.

28 And I will send * hornets be-
fore thee, which shall drive out the
Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hit-
tite, from before thee.

29 I will not drive them out
from before thee * in one year;
lest the land become desolate, and
the beast of the field multiply
against thee.

30 By little and little I will drive
them out from before thee, until
thou be increased, and inherit the
land.

31 And * I will set thy bounds
from the Red sea even unto the
sea of the Philistines, and from the
desert unto the river: for I will
* deliver the inhabitants of the land
into your hand; and thou shalt
drive them out before thee.

32 Thou * shalt make no cove-
nant with them, nor with their
gods.

33 They * shall not dwell in thy
land, lest they make thee sin
against me: for if thou serve their
gods, it will surely be a snare unto
thee.

CHAP. XXIV.

Moses, being called to go up to the Mount, de-
livers the law to Israel, and they consent to
covenant with God, 1—3. An altar and twelve
pillars are prepared, and the covenant is rati-
fied with sacrifices and the sprinkling of blood,
4—8. Moses, Aaron, Aaron's sons, and the
elders of Israel, are favoured with a vision of
God, and feast before him, 9—11. Moses as-
cends the Mount, Joshua at first accompa-
nying him, he leaves Aaron and Hur to rule the
people, and fasts forty days and nights,
12—18.

AND he said unto Moses, * Come
up unto the LORD, thou and
Aaron, * Nadab and Abihu, and * se-
venty of the elders of Israel: and
worship ye afar off.

2 And Moses * alone shall come
near the LORD: but they shall not
come nigh, neither shall the peo-
ple go up with him.

3 And Moses came and told the
people all the words of the LORD,
and all the judgments: and all the
people answered with one voice,
and said, * All the words which
the LORD hath said, will we do.

4 And Moses * wrote all the
words of the LORD, and rose up
early in the morning, and builded
an altar under the hill, and * twelve
pillars according to the twelve tribes
of Israel.

5 And he sent * young men of
the children of Israel, which offer-
ed * burnt offerings, and sacrificed
* peace-offerings of oxen unto the
LORD.

6 And Moses took half of the
blood, and put it in basons: and
half of * the blood he sprinkled on
* the altar.

7 And he took * the book of the
covenant, and read in the audience
of the people: and they said, * All
that the LORD hath said, will we
do, and be obedient.

u Deut. vii. 20.
Josh. xiv. 12.

x Deut. vii. 22.

y Gen. xv. 18.
Num. xxxiv. 3.
Deut. xi. 24.
Josh. i. 4. 1
Kings iv. 21.
24. Ps. lxxii. 8.
z Josh. xxi. 44.
xxiii. 14.

a xxxiv. 12. 15.
Deut. vii. 2.

b Num. xxv. 1, 2.
Deut. vii. 16. 25.
xii. 30. Josh.
xxiii. 13. Judg.
ii. 3. 1 Sam.
xviii. 21. Ps. cvi.
36.

a iii. 5. xiv. 9. 24.
xx. 21. xxiv. 2.
b xxviii. 1. Lev. x.
1, 2.
c i. 1. m. xi.
16. a. c. x. 1.

d Jer. xxx. 21.
Heb. ix. 24. x.
21, 22.

e xix. 8. Deut. v.
27, 28.

f Deut. xxvi. 9.
Josh. xxiv. 26.

g Gen. xxviii. 19.
22. xxi. 46.
Josh. xxiv. 27.

h xix. 22.

i Lev. i.

k Lev. i.

l xii. 7. 22. Col. i.
20. Heb. xii. 24.
1 Pet. i. 2. 10.
m xix. 16. 20.
Lev. i. 5. id.
2. 4. iv. 6.
n Heb. ix. 13—23.
o 3.

8 And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people: and said, Behold the blood of the covenant, which the LORD hath made with you concerning all these words.

9 Then went up Moses and Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel.

10 And they saw the God of Israel: and there was under his feet, as it were a paved work of a sapphire-stone, and as it were the body of heaven in his clearness.

11 And upon the nobles of the children of Israel he laid not his hand: also they saw God, and they did eat and drink.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee tables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written; that thou mayest teach them.

13 And Moses rose up, and his minister Joshua: and Moses went up into the mount of God.

14 And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you. And behold, Aaron and Hur are with you: if any man have any matters to do, let him come unto them.

15 And Moses went up into the mount, and a cloud covered the mount.

16 And the glory of the LORD abode upon mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Moses out of the midst of the cloud.

17 And the sight of the glory of the LORD was like devouring fire on the top of the mount, in the eyes of the children of Israel.

18 And Moses went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount: and Moses was in the mount forty days, and forty nights.

CHAP. XXV.

The Lord directs Moses concerning an offering from the people, in order to erect a tabernacle, 1-9. The form of the ark of the covenant, and the mercy-seat, 10-22. The table of shew-bread, 23-30. The golden candlestick, with the tongs and snuff-dishes, 31-40.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring me an offering: of every man that giveth it willingly with his heart, ye shall take my offering.

3 And this is the offering which ye shall take of them; gold, and silver, and brass,

4 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair.

5 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim-wood,

6 Oil for the light, spices for anointing oil and for sweet incense,

7 Onyx-stones, and stones to be

set in the ephod and in the breast-plate.

8 And let them make me a sanctuary, that I may dwell amongst them.

9 According to all that I shew thee, after the pattern of the tabernacle, and the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so shall ye make it.

10 ¶ And they shall make an ark of shittim-wood: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

11 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it; and shalt make upon it a crown of gold round about.

12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in the four corners thereof; and two rings shall be in the one side of it, and two rings in the other side of it.

13 And thou shalt make staves of shittim-wood, and overlay them with gold.

14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings, by the sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them.

15 The staves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it.

16 And thou shalt put into the ark the testimony which I shall give thee.

17 And thou shalt make a mercy-seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

18 And thou shalt make two cherubims of gold: of beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the mercy-seat.

19 And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end: even of the mercy-seat, shall ye make the cherubims on the two ends thereof.

20 And the cherubims shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering the mercy-seat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another: toward the mercy-seat shall the faces of the cherubims be.

21 And thou shalt put the mercy-seat above upon the ark, and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee.

22 And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee, from above the mercy-seat, from between the two cherubims which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel.

23 ¶ Thou shalt also make a table of shittim-wood: two cubits

g xv. 2. xxvi. 1-4. Lev. iv. 6. xxi. 12. Heb. ix. 1, 2.

h xxix. 45. 1 Kings vi. 13. Is. viii. 14. xii. 6. Ez. xi. 16. Zech. ii. 10. viii. 3. 2 Cor. vi. 16. Heb. iii. 6. Rev. xxi. 3.

i 40. 1 Chr. xxviii. 11-19. Heb. viii. 5. ix. 9.

k xxxvii. 1-9. Deut. x. 3. 2 Chr. viii. 11. Heb. ix. 4. Rev. xi. 19.

l 1 Kings viii. 8.

m xvi. 34. xxxi. 18. xxxviii. 21. Deut. x. 2-5. xxxi. 26. 1 Kings viii. 9. 2 Kings xi. 12. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 14. 15. Acts vii. 44. Heb. ix. 4.

n xxxvii. 6. xl. 20. Lev. xvi. 12-15. Rom. iii. 25. Heb. iv. 16. 1 John ii. 2.

o xxxvii. 7-9. Gen. iii. 24. 1 Sam. iv. 4. 1 Kings vi. 23-28. viii. 6, 7. 1 Chr. xxviii. 18. Ez. xli. 18, 19. Heb. ix. 5.

* Or, of the matter of the mercy-seat.

p Ez. xxviii. 14. Gen. xxviii. 12. Is. vi. 1-5. Ez. i. 20. Matt. xxiv. 31. John i. 51.

1 Cor. iv. 9. x. 10. Eph. iii. 10. Col. ii. 10. Heb. i. 14. 1 Pet. i. 12. iii. 22. Rev. v. 11, 12.

r xxvi. 34. Rom. x. 4.

s xxxix. 42, 43. xxxi. 6, 36. Lev. xvi. 2. Num. vii. 89. xvii. 4. Judg. xx. 27. 1 Sam. iv. 4. 2 Sam. vi. 8. 2 Kings xix. 15. Ps. lxxx. 1. xcix. 1. Is. xxxvii. 16.

t xxxvii. 10-16. xl. 22, 23. 1 Kings vii. 48. 2 Chron. iv. 8. Heb. ix. 2.

p Matt. xxvi. 28. Mark xiv. 24. Luke xvi. 20. 1 Cor. xi. 25. Eph. i. 7. Heb. ix. 20. x. 4, 5. xiii. 20.

q iii. 6. xxxiii. 20. 23. Gen. xxxiii. 30. Judg. xiii. 21, 22. Is. vi. 1-5. Ezek. i. 28. John i. 18. xiv. 9. 1 Tim. vi. 16. 1 John iv. 12.

r Ezek. i. 26. x. 1. Rev. iv. 3. xxi. 19, 23.

s Matt. xvii. 2. t l. 2.

u Ps. cxxxviii. 7. x 10. Gen. xvi. 13. Deut. iv. 33.

y xviii. 12. Gen. xxvi. 54. Luke xvi. 30. 1 Cor. x. 13.

z xxxi. 18. xxxii. 16. Deut. v. 22. ix. 9. x. 1-5.

Jer. xxxi. 33. 2 Cor. iii. 3, 7.

a xvii. 9-14. xxvii. 17. xxxiii. 11. Num. xl. 28.

b xvi. 10, 12.

c xix. 9, 16. 2 Chr. vi. 1. Matt. xvii. 5.

d xvi. 19. Num. xiv. 10. xvi. 42.

e xix. 11. xl. 10. Rev. i. 10.

f iii. 2. xix. 18. Deut. iv. 24. 36. Heb. xii. 18, 29.

g xxiiv. 28. Deut. ix. 9, 18. 1 Kings xix. 8. Matt. iv. 2.

* Heb. take for me. xxvi. 5-29.

† Or, near-offering.

a xxiv. 5. 21. Judg. v. 9. 1 Chr. xix. 1-14. 17. Ez. i. 6. ii. 68. iii. 5. vii. 15. Neh. xi. 2. Ps. cx. 3.

2 Cor. viii. 12. ix. 7.

b Heb. ix. 19.

c Or, body. Gen. xli. 42. Ezek. xvi. 10. Rev. xix. 9, 14.

d xxix. 24. Is. xli. 19.

e xxvii. 20. xl. 24, 25.

f xxx. 23-28. xxviii. 9-21.

shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

u 11. 1 Kings vii. 20—22. 24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about.

25 And thou shalt make unto it a border of an hand-breadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.

26 And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four feet thereof.

27 Over against the border shall the rings be, for places of the staves to bear the table.

28 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim-wood, and overlay them with gold, that * the table may be borne with them.

29 And thou shalt make y the dishes thereof, and spoons thereof, and covers thereof, and bowls thereof * to cover withal: of pure gold shalt thou make them.

30 And thou shalt set upon the table, shew-bread before me alway.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make z a candlestick of pure gold, of beaten work shall the candlestick be made: his shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same.

32 And six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side.

33 Three bowls made like unto almonds, with a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almonds in the other branch, with a knop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the candlestick.

34 And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made like unto almonds, with their knops and their flowers.

35 And there shall be a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches that proceed out of the candlestick.

36 Their knops and their branches shall be of the same: all of it shall be one beaten work of pure gold.

37 And thou shalt make the a seven lamps thereof: and b they shall † light the lamps thereof, that they may c give light over against ‡ it.

38 And the tongs thereof, and the snuff-dishes thereof, shall be of pure gold.

39 Of a talent of pure gold shall he make it, with all these vessels.

40 And look d that thou make

them after their pattern, which * was shewed thee in the mount.

CHAP. XXVI.

Directions for making the ten curtains of the sanctuary, 1—6. The eleven curtains of goats' hair; and the coverings of rams' skins and badgers' skins, 7—14. The boards, sockets, and bars, 15—30. The veil and pillars to separate the most holy place, 31—33. The placing the furniture in the sanctuary; and the hanging for the door, 34—37.

MOREOVER thou shalt make a the tabernacle with ten curtains of b fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with c cherubims of * cunning work shalt thou make them.

2 The length of one curtain shall be eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and every one of the curtains shall have one measure.

3 The five curtains shall be d coupled together one to another: and other five curtains shall be coupled one to another.

4 And thou shalt make e loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain, from the selvedge in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in the uttermost edge of another curtain, in the coupling of the second.

5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that is in the coupling of the second; that the loops may take hold one of another.

6 And thou shalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtains together with the taches: and it shall be f one tabernacle.

7 ¶ And thou shalt make g curtains of goats' hair, to be a covering upon the tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt thou make.

8 The length of one curtain shall be thirty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and the eleven curtains shall be all of one measure.

9 And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the forefront of the tabernacle.

10 And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain that is outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

11 And thou shalt make fifty taches of brass, and put the taches into the loops, and couple the † tent together, that it may be one.

12 And the remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half-curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the back-side of the tabernacle.

13 And a cubit on the one side, and a cubit on the other side, ‡ of that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, it shall

* Heb. thou wast called to see.

a xiv. 8. xxvi. 8—19. xl. 8—19. John i. 14. ii. 21. Heb. viii. 2. ix. 9. 23. 24. Rev. xvi. 3.

b xxv. 4. c xxv. 18. * Heb. the work of a cunning workman, or, embroiderer.

d xxxvi. 10. 1 Cor. xiii. 4. 12. 27. Eph. ii. 21, 22. v. 3—6. e Col. ii. 8. 1^o.

f Eph. iv. 16. 1 Pet. ii. 4. 5. g xxv. 26. xxxvi. 14—18. Num. iv. 25. Ps. xlv. 13. 1 Pet. iii. 4. v. 5.

† Or, covering.

‡ Heb. in the remnant, or surplusage.

x Num. x. 17. Acts ix. 15. y xxxvii. 16. Num. iv. 7. vii. 13. 1 Kings vii. 50. Ezra i. 9—11. Jer. lii. 18, 19. * Or, to pour out withal. Lev. xxiv. 5—9. Cant. v. 1. Rev. iii. 20.

z xxxv. 14. xxxvii. 17—24. xl. 24. 25. 1 Kings vii. 49. Zech. iv. 2. Heb. ix. 2. Rev. i. 12. 20. ii. 1. 5. 17. 5.

a Rev. i. 12. 20. ii. 1.

b xxvii. 21. xxx. 3. Lev. xxiv. 2—4. 2 Chr. xiii. 11.

† Or, cause to ascend.

c Ps. cxix. 105. Prov. vi. 23. Ia. viii. 20. Matt. v. 14. Luke i. 79. John i. 9. viii. 12. xii. 35. Acts xxvi. 18. Rev. xxi. 23—25. xxi. 5.

§ Heb. the face of it. Num. vii. 2. Ez. xlii. 11, 12. Acts vii. 44. Heb. viii. 5.

d xxvi. 30. xxxiv. 42. 43. Num. viii. 4. 1 Chr. xxviii. 11—19. Ez. xlii. 11, 12. Acts vii. 44. Heb. viii. 5.

hang over the sides of the tabernacle, on this side, and on that side, to cover it.

b xxxv. 16. Num. iv. 5. Ps. xlvii. 5. cxli. 4, 5. Is. iv. 6. xiv. 4.

14 And thou shalt make ^b a covering for the tent, of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering above of badgers' skins.

i xxxvi. 20—23. xl. 17, 18. Num. iv. 31, 32. Eph. ii. 20, 21.

15 ¶ And thou shalt make ⁱ boards for the tabernacle, of shittim-wood, standing up.

16 Ten cubits *shall be* the length of a board, and a cubit and a half *shall be* the breadth of one board.

§ Heb. bands.

17 Two [§] tenons *shall there be* in one board, set in order one against another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

18 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards on the south side, southward.

k xxxviii. 27.

19 And thou shalt make ^k forty sockets of silver, under the twenty boards: two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

20 And for the second side of the tabernacle on the north side, *there shall be* twenty boards.

21 And their forty sockets of silver: two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

22 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward, thou shalt make six boards.

23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

l Heb. twined. xxxvi. 20, 30. Ps. cxviii. 1—3. 1 Chr. i. 10.

24 And they shall be ^l coupled together beneath, and they shall be coupled together above the head of it unto one ring: thus shall it be for them both; they shall be for the two corners.

25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets: two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

p Rom. iv. 1. Gal. vi. 1, 2.

26 And thou shalt make ^p bars of shittim-wood: five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

27 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle for the two sides westward.

28 And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall reach from end to end.

29 And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings of gold for places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold.

q xxxv. 20. xxxvi. 2. Act. vii. 44. Heb. viii. 5.

r xxxvi. 20. xl. 21. Lev. vii. 2. 15. 2 Chr. iii. 14. Num. xxi. 31. Eph. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 2—4. x. 40.

30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle ^q according to the fashion thereof which was shewed thee in the mount.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make ^r a veil of blue, and purple, and scar-

let, and fine twined linen of cunning work: with cherubims shall it be made.

32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim-wood, overlaid with gold; their hooks *shall be* of gold, upon the four sockets of silver.

33 And thou shalt hang up the veil under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither, within the veil, ^o the ark of the testimony: and the veil shall divide unto you, between ^p the holy place and the most holy.

o xxv. 16. xl. 21.

34 And thou shalt ^q put the mercy-seat upon the ark of the testimony, in the most holy place.

p 1 Kings viii. 6. 10. 1 Chr. 7—10. Heb. ix. 2, 3. q xxv. 21. xl. 20. Heb. ix. 6.

35 And thou shalt set ^r the table without the veil, and ^s the candlestick over against the table on the side of the tabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side.

r xl. 22. Heb. x. 2, 8, 9. s xl. 24.

36 And thou shalt make ^t an hanging for the door of the tent, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needle-work.

t xxxvi. 37. xl. 28. 1 John x. 9. xiv. 6.

37 And thou shalt make for the hanging five pillars of shittim-wood, and ^u overlay them with gold, and their hooks *shall be* of gold: and thou shalt cast five sockets of brass for them.

u xxxvi. 38.

CHAP. XXVII.

The brazen altar for burnt sacrifice, and its vessels, 1—8. The court of the tabernacle, its hangings, pillars, and dimensions, 9—19. The oil for the candlestick, and the ordering of it, 20—21.

AND thou shalt make an ^a altar of shittim-wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad: the altar shall be four-square, and the height thereof *shall be* three cubits.

a xxxviii. 1—7. xl. 29. 2 Chr. iv. 1. Ezek. xliii. 13—17. Heb. xiii. 10.

2 And thou shalt make the ^b horns of it upon the four corners thereof; his horns shall be of the same: and thou shalt overlay it with ^c brass.

b 1 Kings i. 50. ii. 28. Ps. cxviii. 27. Heb. vi. 18.

3 And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and ^d his shovels, and his basons, and his ^e flesh-hooks, and his fire-pans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass.

c xx. 24. Num. xvi. 38, 39. 1 Kings viii. 64. d Lev. xvi. 12. 1 Kings vii. 40. e 1 Sam. ii. 13.

4 And thou shalt make for it a grate of net-work of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brazen rings in the four corners thereof.

5 And thou shalt put it under the compass of the altar beneath, that the net may be even to the midst of the altar.

6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of shittim-wood, and overlay them with brass.

7 And the staves shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be put upon the two sides of the altar to ^f bear it.

f xxv. 14. 28. xxx. 4. Num. iv. 13, 14.

8 Hollow with boards shalt thou

g xiv. 9. 40. xxvi. 30. 1 Chron. xxviii. 11—19. Matt. xv. 9. Col. ii. 20—23. Heb. viii. 5. • Heb. *he shewed*. h xxxviii. 9—20. xl. 8. 1 Kings vi. 36. viii. 64. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 5. Ps. lxxiv. 10. xlii. 13. c. 4. cxvi. 19. Ez. xl. 14. 20. 23. 29. 32. 44. xlii. 3. 19. 20. xlv. 20—24.

make it : *as* * it was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make it. 9 ¶ And thou shalt make ^a the court of the tabernacle for the south side, southward : *there shall be hangings for the court of fine twined linen of an hundred cubits long, for one side.*

10 And the twenty pillars thereof, and their twenty sockets, *shall be of brass : the hooks of the pillars, and their fillets, shall be of silver.*

11 And likewise for the north side in length, *there shall be hangings of an hundred cubits long, and his twenty pillars, and their twenty sockets of brass : the hooks of the pillars, and their fillets, of silver.*

12 And for the breadth of the court, on the west side, *shall be hangings of fifty cubits : their pillars ten, and their sockets ten.*

13 And the breadth of the court on the east side, eastward, *shall be fifty cubits.*

i xxvi. 36.

14 The ⁱ hangings of one side of the gate *shall be fifteen cubits : their pillars three, and their sockets three.*

15 And on the other side *shall be hangings fifteen cubits : their pillars three, and their sockets three.*

16 And for the gate of the court *shall be an hanging of twenty cubits, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen wrought with needle-work : and their pillars shall be four, and their sockets four.*

17 All the pillars round about the court *shall be filleted with silver : their hooks shall be of silver, and their sockets of brass.*

18 The length of the court *shall be an hundred cubits, and the breadth * fifty every where, and the height five cubits, of fine twined linen, and their sockets of brass.*

• Heb. *Asy by fifty.*

x Ezra ix. 8. Ecc.

xii. 11. Is. xlii.

23—25. xxxiii.

20. Zech. x. 4.

i xxxix. 37. Lev.

xxiv. 2—4. Judg.

ix. 9. Ps. xliii.

5. Zech. iv. 11

—14. Rev. xi. 4.

† Heb. *to ascend*

up.

xx xvi. 31. 33.

xl. 3.

xx xvi. 21.

• xxx. 8. 1 Sam.

iii. 3. 2 Chron.

xlii. 11. Mal. ii.

7. Matt. iv. 16.

John v. 35.

2 Cor. iv. 6.

2 Pet. i. 19.

Rev. ii. 1.

p xxxiii. 43. xxx.

9. 28. Lev. iii.

17. xvi. 34. xxiv.

9. Num. xviii.

23. xix. 21.

1 Sam. xxx. 25.

19 All the vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the ^k pins of the court, *shall be of brass.*

20 ¶ And thou shalt command the children of Israel, that they bring thee ⁱ pure oil-olive beaten, for the light, to cause the lamp ^j to burn always.

21 In the tabernacle of the congregation ^m without the veil, which ⁿ before the ^o testimony, ^o Aaron and his sons shall order it from evening to morning before the LORD : *It shall be ^p a statute for ever unto their generations, on the behalf of the children of Israel.*

CHAP. XXVIII.

Aaron and his sons appointed to the priesthood. 1. The holy garments for the high priest, consisting of the ephod and girdle, the breast-plate of judgment with Urim and Thummim, the robe of the ephod, the mitre, and the coat of fine linen, 2—39. The garments of the other priests, 40—43.

AND ^a take thou unto thee Aaron thy brother, and his

sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, *even* Aaron, ^b Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, Aaron's sons.

2 And thou shalt make ^c holy garments for Aaron thy brother, for ^d glory and for beauty.

3 And thou shalt speak unto all *that are ^e wise hearted, whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aaron's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.*

4 And these *are* the garments which they shall make ; ^f a breast-plate, and an ^g ephod, and a robe, and a broidered coat, a ^h mitre, and a girdle : and they shall make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

5 And they shall take ⁱ gold, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen.

6 ¶ And they shall make the ephod of gold, of blue, and of purple, of scarlet, and fine twined linen, with cunning work.

7 It shall have the two shoulder-pieces thereof joined at the two edges thereof ; and *so* it shall be joined together.

8 And the ^{*} curious girdle of the ephod which *is* upon it shall be of the same, according to the work thereof ; *even* of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 And thou shalt take two onyx-stones, and grave on them the names of the children of Israel :

10 Six of their names on one stone, and *the other* six names of the rest on the other stone, ^k according to their birth.

11 With the work of an engraver in stone, *like* the ⁱ engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the stones with the names of the children of Israel : thou shalt make them to be set in ouches of gold :

12 And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ephod, *for* stones of ^m memorial unto the children of Israel. And Aaron shall bear their names before the LORD upon his two shoulders, for a ⁿ memorial.

13 And thou shalt make ouches of gold :

14 And two chains of pure gold at the ends : of wreathen work shalt thou make them, and fasten the wreathen chains to the ouches.

15 ¶ And thou shalt make ^o the breast-plate of judgment with cunning work, after the work of the ephod thou shalt make it : of gold, of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twined linen, shalt thou make it.

b xxiv. 1—9. Lev. x. 1. 12. 1 Chr. xiv. 1—3.

c xxxix. 5—9. 29.

30. xxxi. 10.

xxxix. 1. xl. 13.

Lev. viii. 7—9.

30. Num. xv.

26 — 28. Ps.

cxviii. 9. 16.

Is. lxi. 3. 10.

lxiv. 6. Rom.

iii. 22. xlii. 14.

Gal. iii. 27. Heb.

vii. 26. Rev.

xix. 8.

d xix. 5, 6. Num.

xxvii. 20. 21.

Ps. xc. 16, 17.

cxlix. 4. 9. Is.

xlii. 18. Jer.

ix. 23. 24. xxx.

19. 1 Cor. i. 30,

31.

e xxi. 3 — 6.

xxxv. 31 — 35.

xxxvi. 1, 2. Is.

xxviii. 24—26.

f xxxix. 8—21. Is.

lix. 17. Eph. vi.

14. 1 Thes. v.

8. Rev. ix. 17.

g xxxix. 2—5. 21.

22. Lev. viii. 7.

8. 1 Sam. ii. 18.

xxii. 18. xxiii. 6.

xxx. 7. 2 Sam.

vi. 14.

h xxxix. 28. Lev.

viii. 9. Zech. iii.

5.

i xxxix. 3.

• Or. *embroidered*.

xxxix. 5. Is. xli. 5.

1 Pet. i. 13. Rev.

i. 13.

k i. 1—4. Gen.

xliii. 33.

l xxxix. 6. Cant.

viii. 6. Is. xlii.

16. Jer. xxii. 24.

Zech. iii. 9.

Eph. i. 13. iv.

30. 2 Tim. ii.

19. Rev. vii. 2.

m xxxix. 7. Ps.

lxxxix. 19. Is.

ix. 6. xlii. 2.

Zech. vi. 13. 14.

Heb. vii. 25—

28.

n Gen. ix. 12—17.

Joh. iv. 7. Luke

i. 34. 72. Acts

x. 4.

o xxxix. 8. Lev.

viii. 8.

a Lev. viii. 2.

Num. xvii. 2—9.

xviii. 7. Heb. v.

1—5.

16 Four-square it shall be *being* doubled; a span *shall be* the length thereof, and a span *shall be* the breadth thereof.

q xxxix. 10.

• Heb. fill it with settings of stones.

r Is. lv. 11, 12.

Ez. xxviii. 13.

Mal. iii. 17.

Rev. xxi. 19—

21.

† Or, ruby.

17 And ^q thou shalt * set in it settings of stones, *even* ^r four rows of stones: *the first row shall be* † a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: *this shall be* the first row.

18 And the second row *shall be* an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

19 And the third row a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.

• Heb. settings.

20 And the fourth row a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper: they shall be set in gold in their ‡ inclosings.

21 And the stones shall be with the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names; *like* the engravings of a signet, every one with his name shall they be according to the twelve tribes.

22 And thou shalt make upon the breast-plate-chains at the ends, *of* wreathen work, *of* pure gold.

23 And thou shalt make upon the breast-plate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breast-plate.

24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen *chains* of gold in the two rings *which are* on the ends of the breast-plate.

25 And *the other* two ends of the two wreathen *chains*, thou shalt fasten in the two ouches, and put *them* on the shoulder-pieces of the ephod before it.

26 And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breast-plate, in the border thereof, which *is* in the side of the ephod inward.

27 And two *other* rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the two sides of the ephod, underneath, towards the fore-part thereof, over against the *other* coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

28 And they shall bind the breast-plate, by the rings thereof, unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that *it* may be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breast-plate be not loosed from the ephod.

s Cant. viii. 6. Is.

xlx. 15, 16.

t Lev. xiii. 8.

Num. xxviii. 21.

Deut. xxxiii. 8.

Judg. i. 1. xx.

18. 23. 27. 28.

1 Sam. xviii. 9

—1s. xxviii. 6.

xxv. 7, 8. Ezra

ix. 63. Neh. vii.

65

29 And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel in the breast-plate of judgment, upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy *place*, for ^s a memorial before the LORD continually.

30 And thou shalt put in the breast-plate of judgment the ^t Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before the LORD: and Aa-

ron shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel ^u upon his heart, before the LORD continually.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make ^x the robe of the ephod all *of* blue.

32 And there shall be an hole in the top of it, in the midst thereof: it shall have a binding of woven work, round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of an habergeon, that it be ^y not rent.

33 And *beneath*, upon the ^z hem of it, thou shalt make pomegranates *of* blue, and *of* purple, and *of* scarlet, round about the hem thereof: and bells of gold between them round about.

34 A ^a golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the hem of the robe round about.

35 And it shall be upon Aaron, to minister: and his sound shall be heard when he ^a goeth in unto the holy *place* before the LORD, and when he cometh out; that he die not.

36 ¶ And thou shalt make a plate *of* pure gold, and grave upon it, *like* the engravings of a signet, ^b HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

37 And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon the mitre: upon the fore-front of the mitre it shall be.

38 And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead, that Aaron may ^c bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts: and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they may be ^d accepted before the LORD.

39 And thou shalt embroider the coat of fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre *of* fine linen, and thou shalt make the girdle *of* needle-work.

40 ¶ And for Aaron's sons ^e thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou make for them, ^f for glory and for beauty.

41 And thou shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him: and shalt ^g anoint them, and ^h consecrate them, and sanctify them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

42 And thou shalt make them linen breeches ⁱ to cover their ^j nakedness: from ^k the loins, even unto the thighs they shall reach.

43 And they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his sons, when they come in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come near unto the altar to minister in the holy *place*; that they ^k bear not iniquity, and die. *It shall be* ^l a statute for ever unto him, and his seed after him.

u 2 Cor. vi. 11, 12.

vii. 3. xii. 15.

Phil. i. 7, 8.

Heb. ii. 17. iv.

16. ix. 12, 24.

x xxxix. 22.

y John xix. 23, 24.

1 Cor. i. 10—13.

Eph. iv. 8—16.

* Or, skirts.

z xxxix. 25, 26. Ps.

lxxxix. 15. Cant.

ii. 3. iv. 3. 13.

vi. 7. 11. viii. 2.

John xv. 4—8.

16. Col. i. 5, 6.

10.

a Luke i. 10.

b xxxix. 30. Lev.

viii. 9. x. 3. xix.

2. Ps. xciii. 5.

Ez. xliii. 12.

Zech. xiv. 20.

Heb. vii. 26. xii.

14. 1 Pet. i. 15,

16. ii. 9.

c 43. Lev. x. 17.

xxii. 9. Num.

xviii. 1. Is. liii.

6. 11. 12. Ez. iv.

4—6. John i. 39.

2 Cor. v. 21.

Heb. ix. 28. 1

Pet. ii. 24. iii.

18.

d Lev. i. 4. xxi.

27. xxiii. 11. Is.

lvi. 7.

e 4. xxxix. 27—

29. 41. Lev. viii.

13. Ezek. xlv.

17, 18.

f 2. 1 Tim. ii. 9,

10. vi. 9—11.

Tit. ii. 7. 10.

1 Pet. iii. 3, 4.

v. 5.

g xxxix. 7. xxx.

23. 30. xl. 15.

Lev. x. 7. Is. x.

27. lxi. 1. John

iii. 34. 2 Cor.

i. 21, 22. 1 John

ii. 20. 27.

• Heb. fill their

hands. xxix. 19.

Heb. vii. 28.

h xx. 26. xxxix.

28. Lev. vi. 10.

Ez. xlv. 18.

Rev. iii. 18.

xvi. 15.

† Heb. flesh of

their nakedness.

‡ Heb. be.

i Lev. v. 1. 17. xx.

19. 20. xxii. 9.

Num. ix. 13.

xxiii. 22. Matt.

xxii. 12, 13.

k xxvii. 21. Lev.

xvii. 7.

CHAP. XXIX.

The ceremonies and sacrifices to be used in consecrating the priests, and the altar, 1—37. The daily oblation, 38—41. Gracious promises, 42—46.

AND this is the thing that thou shalt do unto them to ^a hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office. ^b Take one young bullock, and two rams ^c without blemish.

² And ^d unleavened bread, and cakes unleavened tempered with oil, and wafers unleavened anointed with oil: ^e of wheaten flour shalt thou make them.

³ And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring them in the basket, with the bullock and the two rams.

⁴ And Aaron and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shalt ^e wash them with water.

⁵ And thou shalt take the ^f garments, and put upon Aaron the coat, and the robe of the ephod, and the ephod, and the breast-plate, and gird him with the curious girdle of the ephod.

⁶ And thou shalt put the ^g mitre upon his head, and put the holy crown upon the mitre.

⁷ Then shalt thou take the ^h anointing oil, and pour ⁱ it upon his head, and anoint him.

⁸ And thou shalt bring ^j his sons, and put coats upon them.

⁹ And thou shalt gird them with girdles, (Aaron and his sons) and ^k put the bonnets on them: and ^l the priest's office shall be their's for a perpetual statute: and thou shalt ^m consecrate Aaron and his sons.

¹⁰ And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron and his sons shall ⁿ put their hands upon the head of the bullock.

¹¹ And thou shalt kill the bullock before the LORD, by the ^o door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

¹² And thou shalt take of ^p the blood of the bullock, and put ^q it upon ^r the horns of the altar with thy finger, and pour all the blood beside the ^s bottom of the altar.

¹³ And thou shalt take all ^t the fat that covereth the inwards, and the ^u caul that is above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and burn ^v them upon the altar.

¹⁴ But ^w the flesh of the bullock, and his skin, and his dung, shalt thou burn with fire without the camp: it is a sin offering.

¹⁵ ¶ Thou shalt also take ^x one ram, and Aaron and his sons shall ^y put their hands upon the head of the ram.

¹⁶ And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood, and sprinkle ^z it round about upon the altar.

¹⁷ And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash ^a the inwards of him, and his legs, and put ^b them ^c unto his pieces, and unto his head.

¹⁸ And thou shalt ^d burn the whole ram upon the altar: it is a burnt-offering unto the LORD: it is ^e a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

¹⁹ ¶ And thou shalt take ^f the other ram, and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.

²⁰ Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take of his blood, and ^g put ^h it upon the tip of the right ear of Aaron, and upon the tip of the right ear of his sons, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

²¹ And thou shalt take of the blood that is upon the altar, and of ⁱ the anointing oil, and sprinkle ^j it upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon the garments of his sons with him: and he ^k shall be hallowed, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

²² Also ^l thou shalt take of the ram the fat and the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul ^m above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and the right shoulder; for it is a ram of consecration:

²³ And one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out of the basket of the unleavened bread that is before the LORD.

²⁴ And thou shalt put all in the hands of Aaron, and in the hands of his sons; and shalt ⁿ wave them ^o for a wave-offering before the LORD.

²⁵ And ^p thou shalt receive them of their hands, and burn ^q them upon the altar for a burnt-offering, for a sweet savour before the LORD: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

²⁶ And thou shalt take the breast of the ram of Aaron's consecration, and wave it ^r for a wave-offering before the LORD: and it shall be thy part.

²⁷ And thou shalt sanctify ^s the breast of the wave-offering, and the shoulder of the heave-offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up of the ram of the consecration, ^t even of that which is for Aaron, and of that which is for his sons.

²⁸ And it shall be Aaron's and his son's by a statute for ever, from the children of Israel: for it is an

^a xl. 11. Matt. vi. 9.
^b Lev. viii. 2—30. ix. 2.
^c xii. 5. Mal. i. 13, 14. Heb. vii. 26. 1 Pet. i. 19.
^d xiii. 8. Lev. ii. 4. vi. 20—22. viii. 2. 1 Cor. v. 7.

^e xl. 12. Lev. viii. 6. xiv. 8. Ez. xxxvi. 25. Eph. v. 26. Tit. iii. 5. Heb. x. 22. 1 Pet. iii. 21. Rev. i. 5, 6.
^f xviii. 2—40. Ps. cxxxiii. 9.
^g Lev. viii. 9.

^h xviii. 41. xxx. 25. Lev. viii. 12. x. 7. xxi. 10. Num. xxxv. 25. Ps. lxxviii. 26. cxxxiii. 2. Is. i. 1. John ii. 34. 1 John ii. 27.
ⁱ Lev. viii. 13.
^j Heb. *hand*.
^k Num. xvi. 10. 35. xviii. 7. Heb. v. 4, 5, 10.
^l Heb. *fill the hand of*. xviii. 41. Lev. viii. 22. Heb. viii. 23—28.

^m Lev. i. 4. viii. 14. Is. liii. 6. 2 Cor. v. 21.

ⁿ Lev. i. 3.

^o Lev. viii. 15. Heb. ix. 13, 14. 24. x. 4.
^p xviii. 2. xxx. 2.

^q Lev. iv. 7. 18. 25. 30. 34.

^r Lev. iii. 3, 4. 14, 15. iv. 8, 9. 26. Ps. xiii. 14.
^s Or, *mudr*.

^t Lev. iv. 11, 12. 21. xvi. 27. Heb. xiii. 11—13.

^u Lev. viii. 18—21.

^v 10. Lev. i. 4.

^u Jer. iv. 14. Matt. xiii. 26.

^z Or, *upon*.
^a Gen. xiii. 13. Lev. i. 9. 13.

^y Gen. viii. 21. Lev. i. 17. Eph. v. 2. Phil. iv. 18.
^z 3. Lev. viii. 22—29.

^a Lev. xiv. 14. Is. i. 5. Mark vii. 33.

^b xxx. 25—30. 33. Lev. viii. 30. xiv. 15—18. 29. Is. xi. 2—5. lxi. 1—3.
^c John xvii. 19. Heb. ix. 23. x. 29.

^d Lev. viii. 25—27.

^f Heb. *shake to and fro*. Lev. vii. 30. ix. 21. x. 14.

^e Lev. vii. 28, 29. Ps. xcx. 6.

^f Lev. vii. 31—34. ix. 21. x. 15. Num. xviii. 18. 19.

heave-offering and it shall be an heave-offering from the children of Israel of the sacrifice of their peace-offerings, *even* their heave-offering unto the LORD.

29 ¶ And the holy garments of Aaron shall be ^s his sons' after him, to be ^b anointed therein, and to be consecrated in them.

30 And ^{*} that son that is priest in his stead shall put them on ⁱ seven days, when he cometh into the tabernacle of the congregation, to minister in the holy *filace*.

31 ¶ And thou shalt take the ram of the consecration, and ^h seethe his flesh in the holy place.

32 And ⁱ Aaron and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the bread that *is* in the basket, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

33 And they shall eat those things, ^m wherewith the atonement was made to consecrate *and* to sanctify them: but ⁿ a stranger shall not eat *thereof*, because they *are* ^o holy.

34 And if ought of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the bread, remain unto the morning; then thou shalt ^p burn the remainder with fire: it shall not be eaten, because it *is* holy.

35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to all *things* which I have commanded thee: seven days shalt ^q thou consecrate them.

36 And thou shalt offer ^r every day a bullock *for* a sin-offering, for atonement: and thou shalt ^s cleanse the altar, when thou hast made an atonement for it, and thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it.

37 Seven days thou shalt make an atonement for the altar and sanctify it: and ^t it shall be an altar most holy: ^u whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.

38 ¶ Now this *is that* which thou shalt offer upon the altar; ^{*} two lambs of the first year, day by day continually.

39 The one lamb thou shalt offer ^v in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer at even.

40 And with the one lamb ^z a tenth-deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil: and the fourth part of an hin of wine *for* ^a a drink-offering.

41 And the other lamb thou shalt ^b offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meat-offering of the morning, and according to the drink-offering thereof, for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

42 This shall be a ^c continual burnt-offering throughout your generations, *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before

the LORD; ^d where I will meet you, to speak there unto thee.

43 And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and ^{*} the tabernacle shall be ^e sanctified by my glory.

44 And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar: I will ^f sanctify also both Aaron and his sons, to minister to me in the priest's office.

45 And I will ^g dwell amongst the children of Israel, and will be their God.

46 And they shall know that I *am* the LORD their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell amongst them: ^h I *am* the LORD their God.

CHAP. XXX.

Directions concerning the altar of incense, 1—10. The half shekel of ransom-money, 11—16. The brazen laver, 17—21. The holy anointing oil, 22—33. And the incense, 34—38.

AND thou shalt make ^a an altar to burn incense upon: *of* shittim wood shalt thou make it.

2 A cubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, (four-square shall it be,) and two cubits shall be the height thereof: ^b the horns thereof shall be of the same.

3 And thou shalt overlay it with ^c pure gold, the ^{*} top thereof, and the [†] sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof: and thou shalt make unto it a crown of gold round about.

4 And two golden ^d rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by the two [‡] corners thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make *it*: and they shall be for places for the staves to bear it withal.

5 And thou shalt make the ^e staves *of* shittim-wood, and overlay them with gold.

6 And thou shalt put it before the ^f veil, that is by the ark of the testimony; before the ^g mercy-seat, that *is* over the testimony, where ^h I will meet with thee.

7 And Aaron shall burn thereon [§] sweet incense every morning; when he ⁱ dresseth the lamps he shall burn incense upon it.

8 And when Aaron ^{*} lighteth the lamps [†] at even, he shall burn incense upon it ^k a perpetual incense before the LORD, throughout your generations.

9 Ye shall offer no ^l strange incense thereon, nor burnt-sacrifice, nor meat-offering; neither shall ye pour drink-offering thereon.

10 And ^m Aaron shall make an atonement upon the horns of it once in a year, with the blood of the sin-offering of atonements: once in the year shall he make atonement upon it, throughout your generations: it *is* most holy unto the LORD.

^g Num. xx. 26—28.

^h xxx. 30. xl. 15. Num. xviii. 8.

ⁱ xxxv. 25. Heb. *be of his sons*. Heb. vii. 26.

^j xii. 15. Gen. vii. 10, 12. Lev. viii. 33—35. xii. 2, 3. Josh. vi. 14, 15. Acts xx. 6, 7.

^k Lev. viii. 31. x. 13—15.

^l xxiv. 9. Matt. xii. 4.

^m Lev. x. 16—18. John vi. 53—55.

ⁿ Lev. xii. 10—13. Num. i. 51. iii. 10. 38. xvi. 40. xviii. 4. 7.

^o Num. xvi. 5.

^p xii. 10. xvi. 19. Lev. vii. 18, 19. viii. 32.

^q xl. 13.

^r Ez. xlii. 25, 27. xlv. 18—20. Heb. x. 11.

^s Lev. xvi. 18.

^t xl. 10.

^u xxx. 20. Matt. xlviii. 19. Heb. ix. 14.

^v Num. xviii. 3—8. 1 Chr. xvi. 49. 2 Chr. ii. 4. xiii. 11. xxxi. 3. Ezra iii. 3. Dan. ix. 21. 27. xii. 11. Heb. vii. 27.

^w 2 Kings xvi. 15. Ps. v. 3. lv. 26. 17. Luke i. 10. Acts xvi. 7. Rom. xii. 1.

^x xvi. 36. Num. xv. 4. 9. xxviii. 5.

^y Num. xv. 3. 10. 1 Kings xviii. 29. 36. Ezra ix. 4. Ps. cxli. 2. Ez. xvi. 13—15. Dan. ix. 21.

^z xxx. 8. Num. xviii. 6. Dan. vii. 11—13. xii. 11.

^a xxxv. 22. xxx. 6. 36. Lev. i. 4. Num. xvii. 4.

^b Or, Israel.

^c xl. 34. 1 Kings viii. 11. 2 Chr. v. 14. vii. 1—3. Is. vi. 1—3. lx. 1. Ez. xliii. 5. Hag. ii. 7—9. Mal. iii. 1. 2 Cor. iii. 18. iv. 6. 1 John iii. 2. Rev. xxi. 22, 23.

^d Lev. xxi. 15. xxii. 9. 16. John x. 36. Rev. i. 5, 6.

^e xv. 2. xxv. 8. Lev. xxvi. 12. Ps. lxxviii. 18. Zech. ii. 10. John xiv. 17. 23. 2 Cor. vi. 16. Eph. ii. 22. Rev. xxi. 3.

^f xx. 2. Jer. xxxi. 33.

^g xxvii. 25—28. xl. 5. Lev. iv. 7. 18. 2 Chron. xxvi. 16. Rev. viii. 3.

^h xxvii. 2.

ⁱ xxv. 11.

^j Heb. *roof*.

^k Heb. *walls*.

^l xxv. 12. xxvii. 4.

^m Heb. *ribs*.

ⁿ xxv. 13. 27.

^o xxvi. 35. xl. 26.

^p xxv. 21, 22.

^q xxix. 42, 43.

^r Heb. *incense of sin*. 34—38. Ps. cxli. 2.

^s xxvii. 2. 1 Sam. ii. 28. iii. 3. 1 Chr. xxiii. 13. Luke i. 9. Acts vi. 4.

^t Or, *setteth up*. Heb. *causeth to ascend*.

^u Heb. *between the two evens*. xii. 6.

^v Rom. viii. 34. 1 Thea. v. 17. Heb. vii. 25. ix. 24.

^w Lev. x. 1.

^x Lev. xvi. 78. 29, 30. xxiii. 27. Heb. i. 3.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 When thou ⁿ takest the sum of the children of Israel, after [†] their number; then shall they give every man ^o a ransom for his soul unto the LORD, when thou numberest them: that there be ^p no plague amongst them, when thou numberest them.

13 This they shall give, every one that passeth among them that are numbered; half a shekel, after the shekel of the sanctuary, ^q (a shekel is twenty gerahs) ^r an half-shekel shall be the offering of the LORD.

14 Every one that passeth among them that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give an offering unto the LORD.

15 The ^s rich shall not [§] give more, and the poor shall not ^{*} give less, than half a shekel, when they give an offering unto the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.

16 And thou shalt take the atonement-money of the children of Israel, and shalt ^t appoint it for the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; that it may be ^u a memorial unto the children of Israel before the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

18 Thou shalt also make ^{*} a laver of brass, and his foot *also* of brass, to wash *withal*: and thou shalt ^v put it between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein.

19 For Aaron and his sons shall ^z wash their hands and their feet thereat.

20 When they go into the tabernacle of the congregation, they shall wash with water, that they ^a die not: or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the LORD.

21 So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not; and it shall be ^b a statute for ever to them, *even* to him, and to his seed throughout their generations.

22 ¶ Moreover the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Take thou also unto ^c thee principal spices, of pure myrrh five hundred *shekels*, and of sweet cinnamon half so much, *even* two hundred and fifty *shekels*, and of sweet calamus two hundred and fifty *shekels*.

24 And of cassia five hundred *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of oil-olive an ^d hin.

25 And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound after the art of the [†] apothecary: it shall be ^e an holy anointing oil.

26 And thou shalt ^f anoint the

tabernacle of the congregation therewith, and the ark of the testimony,

27 And the table and all his vessels, and the candlestick and his vessels, and the altar of incense.

28 And the altar of burnt-offering with all his vessels, and the laver and his foot.

29 And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy: ^g whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy.

30 And thou shalt ^h anoint Aaron and his sons, and consecrate them, that they may minister unto me in the priests' office.

31 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, This shall be an holy anointing oil unto me, throughout your generations.

32 Upon ⁱ man's flesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make *any other* like it, after the composition of it: it is holy, and it shall be holy unto you.

33 Whosoever ^k compoundeth *any* like it, or whosoever putteth *any* of it upon ^l a stranger, shall even be ^m cut off from his people.

34 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Take ⁿ unto thee sweet spices, stacte, and onycha, and galbanum; *these* sweet spices with pure frankincense: of each shall there be a like *weight*.

35 And thou shalt make it a ^o perfume, a confection after the art of the apothecary, [†] tempered together, pure and holy.

36 And thou shalt beat *some* of it very small, and put of it before the testimony in the tabernacle of the congregation, ^p where I will meet with thee: it shall be unto you most holy.

37 And *as for* the perfume which thou shalt make, ^q you shall not make to yourselves according to the composition thereof: ^r it shall be unto thee holy for the LORD.

38 Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, shall even ^s be cut off from his people.

CHAP. XXXI.

Bezaleel and Aholiab appointed, and qualified, to erect the tabernacle, and make the sacred furniture, 1—11. The observance of the sabbath enforced, 12—17. The tables of the law delivered to Moses, 18.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 See, ^a I have called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah.

3 And I have ^b filled him with the Spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship.

4 To ^c devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

5 And ^d in cutting of stones to set them, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship.

6 And I, behold, ^e I have given with him, Aholiab the son of Ahim

g xxix. 37. Matt. xxiii. 19.

h xxix. 7. xl. 15. Lev. viii. 12. 39.

i Lev. xxi. 10. Matt. vii. 6.

k Luke xii. 1. 2. Heb. x. 26—29.

l xxix. 33.

m xii. 15. Gen. xvii. 14. Lev. vii. 20, 21.

n xxv. 6. xxvii. 29.

o Heb. vii. 25. Rev. viii. 3.

† Heb. salted. Lev. ii. 13.

p xxix. 42. Lev. xvi. 2.

q 32, 33.

r xxix. 37. Lev. ii. 3.

s 33.

a xvii. 13. xxix. 30. xxxvii. 1. 1

Cher. ii. 20. Mark iii. 19—

19. John iii. 27.

b xxix. 31. 1 Kings vii. 14. Is.

xxviii. 26. 1 Cor. xii. 4—11.

c xxv. 32—35.

d xxviii. 9—21.

e iv. 14, 15. vi. 26.

Wern v. 1. 2.

Ec. iv. 9—12.

Matt. x. 2—4.

Luke x. 1. Acts

xiii. 2. xv. 39, 40.

n xxxviii. 25, 26.

Num. i. 2—4.

xxvi. 2—4. 2

Sam. xxiv. 2.

† Heb. them that are to be numbered.

o Num. xxxi. 50.

2 Chr. xxiv. 6.

Job xxxiii. 24.

xxxvi. 18. Ps.

xliv. 7. Matt.

xx. 28. Mark x.

45. 1 Tim. ii. 6.

1 Pet. i. 18, 19.

p 2 Sam. xxiv. 13.

15. 1 Chr. xxi.

12. 14. xxvii. 24.

q Lev. xvii. 25.

Num. iii. 47.

Ez. xlv. 12.

r xxxviii. 26.

Matt. xvii. 24.

s Job xxiv. 19.

Prov. xxii. 2.

Eph. vi. 9. Col.

iii. 25.

† Heb. multiply.

† Heb. diminish.

† xxxviii. 25—31.

Neh. x. 32, 33.

u Num. xvi. 40.

Luke xxii. 19.

x xxxviii. 8. 1

Kings vii. 23.

38. 2 Chron. iv.

2. 6. 14, 15.

Zech. xiii. 1. 1

John i. 7.

y xl. 7. 30.

z xl. 31, 32. Ps.

xxvi. 6. Is. lii.

11. John xiii.

8—10. 1 Cor.

vi. 9—11. Tit.

iii. 5. Heb. ix.

10. x. 22. Rev.

i. 5. 6.

a xii. 16. Lev. x.

1—3. xvi. 1, 2.

1 Sam. vi. 19.

1 Chr. xiii. 10.

Ps. lxxix. 7.

Acts v. 5. 10.

Heb. xii. 28, 29.

b xxviii. 43.

c xxix. 29. Ps. xlv.

8. Prov. vii. 17.

Cant. i. 3. 13.

iv. 14. Jer. vi.

20. Ez. xxvii.

19, 22.

d xxix. 40.

† Or. perfumer.

1 Chron. ix. 30.

e Num. xxxv. 25.

Ps. lxxix. 20.

exxiii. 2. Heb.

i. 9.

f xl. 9—15. Lev.

viii. 10—12.

Num. vii. 1. 10.

Is. lxi. 1. Acts

x. 38. 2 Cor. i.

21, 22.

f xxviii. 3. xxxv.
10, 26, 28. xxxvi.
E.

g xxvi. xxvii. 9—
10. xxxvi. 8—18.
h xxv. 10—22.
xxxvi. 9.
* H. is vessels.

i xxv. 23—30.
xxxvi. 10—18.
k xxv. 31—40.
xxxvi. 17—24.
l xxv. 1—10.
xxxvi. 25—28.
m xxvii. 1—8.
xxxvi. 1—7.
n xxx. 18—21.
xxxii. 8. xl. 11.

o xxvii. xxxv.
Num. iv. 6—14.

p xxx. 23—33.
xxxvi. 29.
q xxx. 34—38.

r Lev. xix. 3. 10.
xxxii. 3. xxx. 2.
s Ezr. vi. 12. 20.
xlv. 24.

t xx. 8, 9. Deut.
v. 12—15. Neh.
ix. 14. Is. lvi.
2—6. Ivi. 15,
14.
u xxxv. 2, 3. Num.
xx. 32—36.

x xl. 9.

† Heb. holiness.

y Gen. ix. 13.
xvii. 11.

z Gen. i. 31. ii. 2.
3. Heb. iv. 4, 5.
10.

a xxiv. 12. 18.
xxxii. 15, 16.
xxxiv. 1—4. 28.
29. Deut. iv. 13.
v. 22. ix. 9—11.
2 Cor. iii. 3.

b vii. 12. xxxii.
18. Jer. xxvi.
24. Matt. xii. 28.
Luke x. 20. 2
Cor. iii. 7, 8.

a xxiv. 12. Deut.
ix. 9. Matt. xxiv.
45. 2 Pet. iii. 4.

samach, of the tribe of Dan; and in the hearts of all that are ⁱ wise-hearted I have put wisdom; that they may make all that I have commanded thee:

7 The ^s tabernacle of the congregation, and the ^b ark of the testimony, and the mercy-seat that *is* thereupon, and all the ^{*} furniture of the tabernacle,

8 And ⁱ the table and his furniture, and the ^b pure candlestick with all his furniture, and ⁱ the altar of incense,

9 And ^u the altar of burnt-offering with all his furniture, and ⁿ the laver and his foot,

10 And the clothes of service, and ^o the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office,

11 And ^r the anointing oil, and ^s sweet incense for the holy place: according to all that I have commanded thee, shall they do.

12 ^{*} And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

13 Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, ^r Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it *is* a ^{*} sign between me and you, throughout your generations; that ye may know that I *am* the LORD, that doth sanctify you.

14 Ye shall ^{*} keep the sabbath therefore: for it *is* holy unto you. Every one that defileth it shall surely be put to death: for ^u whosoever doeth *any* work therein, that soul shall be cut off from amongst his people.

15 ^{*} Six days may work be done, but in the seventh *is* the sabbath of rest, [†] holy to the LORD: whosoever doeth *any* work in the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death.

16 Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, *for* ^y a perpetual covenant.

17 It *is* a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for *in* ^z six days the LORD made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 ^{*} And he ^a gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sinai, two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with ^b the finger of God.

CHAP. XXXII.

The golden calf made and worshipped, 1—6. God informs Moses of it, who intercedes for Israel, and prevails, 7—14. He comes down from the Mount, breaks the tables of the law, destroys the idol, and expostulates with Aaron, 15—24. He commissions the Levites, who slay three thousand of the criminals, 25—29. He again intercedes for the nation, 30—35.

AND when the people saw that Moses ^a delayed to come down out of the mount, the people ga-

thered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, ^b Up, make us gods ^c which shall go before us: for *as for* this Moses, ^d the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what *is* become of him.

2 And Aaron said unto them, Break off the ^e golden ear-rings which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring *them* unto me.

3 And all the people ^f brake off the golden ear-rings which *were* in their ears, and brought *them* unto Aaron.

4 And he received *them* at their hand, and ^g fashioned it with a graving tool, after he had made it a molten calf: and they said, ^b These *be* thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

5 And when Aaron saw *it*, he built an altar before it, and Aaron made ⁱ proclamation, and said, Tomorrow *is* ^k a feast to the LORD.

6 And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt-offerings, and brought peace-offerings: and the people ^l sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play.

7 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^m Go, get thee down: for ⁿ thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, have ^o corrupted *themselves*.

8 They have turned aside quickly out of the way ^p which I commanded them; they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto, and said, These *be* thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and behold, it *is* ^q a stiff-necked people.

10 Now therefore ^r let me alone, that ^s my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them: and ^t I will make of thee a great nation.

11 And Moses ^u besought ^{*} the LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, ^{*} which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt, with great power, and with a mighty hand?

12 Wherefore ^v should the Egyptians speak and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and ^w repent of this evil against thy people.

13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel thy servants, ^x to whom thou swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, ^y I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken

b xx. 3—5. Deut. iv. 15—18. Acts vii. 40. xix. 26. c xiii. 21. d xiv. 11. xvi. 3.

e xli. 35, 36. Judg. viii. 24—27. Ezr. xvi. 11, 12. 17. Hos. ii. 8.

f Judg. xvii. 3, 4. Is. xl. 19, 20. xlv. 6.

g xx. 23. Deut. ix. 16. Neh. ix. 18. Ps. cvi. 19—21. Is. xlv. 9, 10. Hos. viii. 4, 5. xiii. 2. Acts vii. 41. xvii. 29.

h Judg. xvii. 3. 1 Kings xii. 28—30. xiv. 16. Neh. ix. 18. Is. xl. 18. Rom. i. 21—23.

i Lev. xxiii. 2, 4. 2 Kings x. 20. 2 Chr. xxx. 5. k x. 9. xii. 14. 1 Cor. v. 8. l 1 Cor. x. 7. Rev. xi. 10.

m xxxiii. 1. Gen. vi. 6. Deut. ix. 12.

n Dan. ix. 24. o Gen. vi. 11, 12. Deut. iv. 16. xxxii. 5. Judg. ii. 19. Hos. ix. 9. p xx. 3, 4. Deut. ix. 16.

q xxxiii. 3. 5. xxxiv. 9. Deut. ix. 6. 13. x. 16. xxxi. 27. 2 Chr. xxx. 8. Neh. ix. 17. Ps. lxxviii. 8. Prov. xxix. 1. Is. xlviii. 4. Acts vii. 51.

r Gen. xviii. 32. 33. xxxii. 26. 28. Num. xiv. 19. 20. xvi. 22. 45—48. Jer. xiv. 11. xv. 1. Jam. v. 16.

s xxii. 24. t Num. xiv. 12. Deut. ix. 14. u Deut. ix. 18—29. Ps. lxxiv. 1, 2. cvi. 23.

* Heb. the face of the LORD.

x 7. y Num. xiv. 13—16. Deut. ix. 28. xxxii. 27. Josh. vii. 9. Ps. lxxiv. 18. lxxix. 9, 10. Ezr. xx. 9. 14. 22.

z 14. Gen. vi. 6. Deut. xxxii. 36. Ps. xc. 13. Am. vii. 3, 6.

a Gen. xxii. 16. xxvi. 3, 4. Heb. xi. 13.

b Gen. xii. 2. 7. xiii. 15. 16. xv. 5. 18. xxvi. 4. xxviii. 13, 14. xxxv. 11, 12. xlviii. 16.

of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit *it* for ever.

14 And the LORD ^c repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people.

15 ^e And Moses ^d turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tables of ^e the testimony *were* in his hand: the tables *were* written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other *were* they written.

16 And ^f the tables *were* the work of God, and the writing *was* the writing of God graven upon the tables.

17 And when ^g Joshua heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Moses, *There is* a noise of war in the camp.

18 And he said, *it is* not the voice of *them* that shout for mastery, neither *is it* the voice of *them* that cry for ^{*} being overcome: but the noise of *them* that sing do I hear.

19 And it came to pass as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that ^h he saw the calf, and the dancing: and Moses's ⁱ anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and ^k brake them beneath the mount.

20 And he ^l took the calf which they had made, and burnt *it* in the fire, and ground *it* to powder, and strewed *it* upon the water, and ^m made the children of Israel drink *of it*.

21 And Moses said unto Aaron, ⁿ What did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought so great a sin upon them?

22 And Aaron said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: thou ^o knowest the people that they *are* ^p set on mischief.

23 For they said unto me, ^q Make us gods which shall go before us: for *us* for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

24 And I said unto them, whosoever hath any gold, let them break *it* off. So they gave *it* me; then I cast *it* into the fire, and ^r there came out this calf.

25 And when Moses saw that the people *were* ^s naked; (for ^t Aaron had made them naked unto *their* ^u shame, amongst ^v their enemies;) 26 Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, ^w Who *is* on the LORD's side? *let him* come unto me. And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him.

27 And he said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Put every man his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and ^y slay every man his brother, and every

man his companion, and every man his neighbour.

28 And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses: and there fell of the people that day ^z about three thousand men.

29 [†] For ^a Moses had said, [†] Consecrate yourselves to-day to the LORD, even every man upon his son, and upon his brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day.

30 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses said unto the people, ^b Ye have sinned a great sin; and now I will go up unto the LORD; ^c peradventure I shall make an ^d atonement for your sin.

31 And Moses ^e returned unto the LORD, and said, Oh, this people have ^f sinned a great sin, and have made them ^g gods of gold.

32 Yet now, if ^h thou wilt forgive their sin; and if not, ⁱ blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written.

33 And the LORD said unto Moses, Whosoever hath ^k sinned against me, him will I blot out of ^l my book.

34 Therefore now go, lead the people unto *the place* of which I have spoken unto thee: behold, ^m mine angel shall go before thee: Nevertheless, in ⁿ the day when I visit, I will visit their sin upon them.

35 And the LORD plagued the people, because ^o they made the calf, which Aaron made.

xxxvii. 35. Jer. vi. 9. 29. Am. iii. 14. Matt. xxiii. 34. Rom. ii. 5, 6. o 25. 2 Sam. xii. 9, 10. Matt. xxvii. 3—7. Acts i. 18. vii. 41.

CHAP. XXXIII.

The Lord orders Moses to lead the people to Canaan, under the conduct of an angel, as refusing himself to go with them, 1—3. The people express sorrow and humiliation, 4—6. Moses removes the tabernacle out of the camp; and the Lord there displays his glory and communes with Moses, while the people worship at their tent-doors, 7—11. Moses prevails with the Lord to accompany them, and desires to behold his glory, 12—23.

AND the LORD said unto Moses, ^a Depart, and go up hence, thou and the people which ^b thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt, unto the land which ^c I swear unto Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, ^d Unto thy seed will I give *it*:

2 And I will send ^e an angel before thee; and I will drive out ^f the Canaanite, the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite:

3 Unto ^g a land flowing with milk and honey: ^h for I will not go up in the midst of thee, for thou art ⁱ a stiff-necked people: ^j lest I consume thee in the way.

4 And when the people hear ^k these evil tidings, they ^l mourned: and no man ^m did put on him his ornaments.

Ezra ix. 3. Esth. iv. 1—4. Job i. 20. ii. 12. Is. xlviii. 11. Ez. xlv. 17, 23. xxvi. 16.

z Num. xvi. 32—35. 49. xxi. 6. xxv. 9.

† Or, and Moses said consecrate yourselves to-day to the Lord; because every man hath been against his son, and against his brother, &c.

a Num. xvi. 11—13. Deut. xiii. 6—11. 1 Sam. xv. 18. 22. Zech. xiii. 3. Matt. x. 3. 7.

† Heb. fill your hands.

b 2 Sam. xii. 20. 2 Sam. xii. 9. Luke vii. 47.

c 1 Sam. xvi. 12. Am. v. 15. Jon. iii. 9.

d 32. Num. xvi. 47. xxi. 15. Deut. xxi. 15. Rom. ix. 3. Gal. iii. 13.

e xxxiv. 28. Deut. ix. 18, 19.

f Ezra ix. 6, 7. 15. Neh. ix. 33. Dan. ix. 5, 8, 11.

g xx. 4. 23.

h Num. xiv. 19. Dan. ix. 18, 19. Am. vii. 2. Luke xxiii. 34.

i Deut. ix. 14. xxv. 19. xxix. 20. Ps. lxxviii. 28. Ez. xiii. 9. Rev. iii. 3. xxi. 19.

k Ez. xlviii. 4.

l Ps. cix. 13, 14. Phil. iv. 3. Rev. xii. 8. xx. 12.

m xlviii. 20. xxxiii. 2. 14, 15. Num. xx. 16.

n xx. 5. Num. xiv. 27—30. Deut. 36. Rom. ii. 5, 6. vii. 41.

a xxxvii. 34.

b xlv. 3. xxxii. 1. 7.

c xxxvii. 17. Gen. xlii. 16—19. xlvii. 3. xxxviii. 13—15.

d Gen. xli. 7. xlii. 14—17. xv. 18.

e xxxvii. 20. xxxiii. 34.

f Deut. vii. 22. Josh. xxiv. 11.

g xl. 8, 17. xlii. 5. Num. xlii. 27. xlv. 8. xvi. 15.

h 15—17. xxxvii. 19, 14. Num. xvi. 12. Deut. xxxvii. 17. 1.

i xxxvii. 19. Jer. xlii. 18—21. xxxv. 13—16.

j xxxvii. 1. 10.

k xxxvii. 21. Num. xvi. 48. Am. iii. 17, 14.

l Num. cix. 39. Hos. vi. 14.

m Lev. x. 6. 2 Sam. xix. 24.

1 Kings xii. 17. 2 Kings xix. 1.

c 2 Sam. xxiv. 16. 1 Chr. xxi. 15. Ps. cvi. 45. Jer. xviii. 8. xxi. 13. 19. Joel ii. 13. Jon. iii. 10. iv. 2. d xxxiv. 18. Deut. ix. 15. e xl. 20. Deut. v. 22. Ps. xix. 7.

f xxxii. 16. xxxiv. 1. 4. Deut. v. 22. ix. 9—11. x. 1.

g xvii. 9. xiv. 13.

* Heb. weakness.

h Deut. ix. 16, 17. Num. xii. 3. i Matt. v. 22. Mark iii. 5. x. 14. Eph. iv. 26. k Deut. ix. 17. xxvii. 26. Gal. iii. 10. l Deut. vii. 5. 25. ix. 21.

m Prov. i. 31. xiv. 14.

n Gen. xx. 9. xxvi. 10. 1 Kings xiv. 16.

o xiv. 11. xv. 24. xvi. 2—4. 20. 28. xvii. 2—4. p 1 Sam. xv. 24. Ps. xxxvi. 4. Prov. iv. 16. q 1—4. 8.

r 1. Gen. iii. 12. 13. Luke. x. 29.

s xxxiii. 4—6. Gen. iii. 10. Hos. ii. 3. Rev. iii. 17, 18. xvi. 15.

t Deut. ix. 20. 2 Chr. xxviii. 19. u Ez. xvi. 63. Dan. xii. 2. Rom. vi. 21.

† Heb. those that rose up against them.

x 2 Kings ix. 32.

y Num. xvi. 5. 7—12. Deut. xxxiii. 8, 9.

5 For the LORD had said unto Moses, Say unto the children of Israel, Ye are a stiff-necked people: I will come up into the midst of thee in a moment, and consume thee: therefore now ^a put off thy ornaments from thee, that ^a I may know what to do unto thee.

6 And the children of Israel ^p stripped themselves, of their ornaments, by the mount Horeb.

7 And Moses took the tabernacle, and pitched it without the camp, ^a afar off from the camp, and called it ^r the Tabernacle of the congregation. And it came to pass, *that* every one which ^s sought the LORD, went out unto the tabernacle of the congregation which *was* without the camp.

8 And it came to pass, when Moses went out unto the tabernacle, *that* all the people rose up, and stood every man ^r at his tent-door, and looked after Moses, until he was gone into the tabernacle.

9 And it came to pass, as Moses entered into the tabernacle, the ^a cloudy pillar descended, and stood at the door of the tabernacle, and *the* LORD ^s talked with Moses.

10 And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand at the tabernacle-door: and all the people rose up and ^r worshipped, every man in his tent-door.

11 And the LORD ^r spake unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp; but ^a his servant Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the tabernacle.

12 ^r And Moses said unto the LORD, See, thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, ^b I know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in my sight. 13 Now therefore, I pray thee, ^c if I have found grace in thy sight, ^d shew me now thy way, that I may know thee, that ^e I may find grace in thy sight: and consider that this nation ^f is ^g thy people.

14 And he said, ^f My presence shall go *with thee*, and I will give thee ^g rest.

15 And he said unto him, ^h If thy presence go not *with me*, carry us not up hence.

16 For wherein shall it be known here, that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? ⁱ Is ^j it not in that thou goest with us? So shall we be ^k separated, I and thy people, from all the people that *are* upon the face of the earth.

17 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^l I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for ^m thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name.

18 And he said, I beseech thee, ⁿ shew me thy glory.

19 And he said, I will make all my ^o goodness pass before thee, and I will ^p proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; and will ^q be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy.

20 And he said ^r Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live.

21 And the LORD said, Behold, *there is* a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock.

22 And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee ^s in a cleft of the rock; and will ^t cover thee with my hand while I pass by.

23 And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my ^u back-parts: but my face shall not be seen.

CHAP. XXXIV.

Moses is commanded to hew two tables of stone, and to ascend mount Sinai alone, 1—4. The Lord proclaims his name, and Moses worships, 5—9. The Lord renews his covenant with Israel, and repeats many laws before given, 10—27. Moses, after forty days fasting, returns with the tables of the law: his face shines; and he covers it with a veil, 28—35.

AND the LORD said unto Moses, ^a Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: and ^b I will write upon *these* tables ^c the words that were in the first tables which thou brakest.

2 And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Sinai, and present thyself there to me ^d in the top of the mount.

3 And no man shall ^e come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount: neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount.

4 And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Moses rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinai, as the LORD had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone.

5 And the LORD ^f descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and proclaimed the name of the LORD.

6 And the LORD ^g passed by before him, and ^h proclaimed, ⁱ The LORD, The LORD God merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and ^k abundant in goodness and ^l truth.

7 ^m Keeping mercy for thousands, ⁿ forgiving iniquity, and transgression, and sin, and that will by no means clear *the guilty*; ^o visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation.

8 And Moses made haste, and ^p bowed his head toward the earth, and worshipped.

n 20. John i. 18.
2 Cor. iii. 18. iv.
6. 1 Tim. vi. 16.
Tit. ii. 13. Rev.
xxi. 23.
o Ps. lxx. 4. Jer.
xxxii. 14.
p iii. 13 — 15.
xxxiv. 5—7. Is.
vii. 14. ix. 6.
q Rom. ix. 15—18.
23.
r xxiv. 10. Gen.
xxxii. 30. Deut.
v. 24. Judg. vi.
22. Is. vi. 5.
Rev. i. 16, 17.

s Ps. xviii. 2.
Cant. ii. 3. Is.
xxxii. 2. 1 Cor.
x. 4. 2 Cor. v. 19.
t Ps. xci. 1. 4.
u Job xi. 7. 1 Cor.
xiii. 12. 1 Tim.
vi. 16.

a xxxi. 18. xxxii.
16. 19. Deut. x.
1.
b 28. Deut. x. 2. 4.
c Ps. cxix. 81.
d xix. 20. xxiv. 12.
Deut. ix. 25.
e xix. 12, 13. 21.
Heb. xii. 20.
f xix. 18. xxxiii.
9. Num. xi. 17.
35. Luke ix. 34,
35.
g xxxiii. 19 — 23.
h Num. xiv. 17—
19. Is. xii. 4.
i iii. 13—16. Deut.
v. 10. 2 Chr. xxx.
9. Neh. ix. 17.
Ps. ciii. 8—13.
cxi. 4. cxii. 4.
cxvi. 5. cxlv. 8.
Joel ii. 13. Rom.
ii. 4.
k Ps. xxxi. 19.
Mic. vii. 18.
l Ps. lvii. 10. xci.
4. cviii. 4.
cxxxviii. 2. Lam.
iii. 23. John i.
17.

m xx. 6. Deut. v.
10. Neh. i. 5. ix.
32. Ps. lxxvi.
15. Jer. xxxii.
18. Dan. ix. 4.
n Ps. ciii. 3. cxxx.
4. Dan. ix. 4.
Matt. vi. 14, 15.
xii. 31. xviii. 25.
Luke vii. 42. 48.
Acts v. 31. xiii.
38. Rom. ix. 7.
8. Eph. i. 7. iv.
32. 1 John i. 9.
o xxiii. 7. 21.
Num. xiv. 18.
Deut. xxxii. 35.
Josh. xxiv. 19.
Job x. 14. Ps.
ix. 16, 17. xi. 5.
6. lvij. 10, 11.
cxxxvi. 10. 15.
Is. xlv. 21. Mic.
vi. 11. Nah. i. 2.
3. 6. Rom. ii.
4—9. iii. 26. ix.
22, 23. Eph. i.
7, 8. Heb. xii.
20. Rev. xx. 15.
xxi. 8.
p iv. 31. Gen. xvii.
3. 2 Chr. xx. 18.

n Is. xlii. 12.
o Gen. xlvii. 21.
xlii. 12. Deut.
viii. 2. Psalm
cxviii. 23.
p xxviii. 3. Jer. ii.
19.

q Ps. x. 1. xxiv.
22. Prov. xv. 29.
Is. lxx. 2. Hos.
ix. 12.
r xxix. 42, 43.
s Deut. iv. 29.
2 Sam. xvi. 1.
Ps. xxviii. 8. 14.
Is. 7, 8. Matt.
vii. 7, 8.

t Num. xvi. 27.

u xiii. 21, 22. Ps.
xcix. 7.

s xxv. 22. xxxi. 18.

y iv. 31. 1 Kings
viii. 14, 22.
z Gen. xxxii. 30.
Num. xii. 8.
Deut. v. 4.
xxv. 10.

a xxv. 9. xxix. 13.
xxxii. 17.

b 17. Gen. xviii.
19. Ps. i. 6. Jer.
i. 5. John x. 14.
18. 2 Tim. ii. 19.

c xxix. 9.

d Ps. xl. 4. xxvii.
11. xxxvi. 11.
cxxx. 23. Is. xxx.
21.

e xxvii. 7. Deut.
ix. 26. 29. Joel
ii. 17.

f vii. 21. xl. 14—
22. Josh. i. 5.
Is. lxxv. 9.

g Deut. ix. 20.
Josh. xvi. 40.
xxii. 4. xlii. 1.

h Ps. xvi. 11. Jer.
vi. 16. Matt. xi.
23. Heb. ix. 2, 9.

i 3. xxxv. 9.
j Num. xiv. 14.
Zech. vii. 2.

k vii. 22. xix. 4.
6. xxxii. 10.
N. xv. xxii. 9.

l Deut. ix. 7, 24.
2 Sam. xvi. 2.
1 Kings viii. 9.

m Ps. cxxxv. 20.
2 Cor. vi. 17.

n Gen. xviii. 22.
xx. 12. Is. xli.
24. John x. 15.

o 21. Dan. v. 16.
1 John. 14. 15.
12. Gen. vi. 2.
and 16. 17.

9 And he said, If now I have found grace in thy sight, O LORD, let my LORD, I pray thee, go amongst us, (for it *is* a stiff-necked people :) and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for thine inheritance.

10 ¶ And he said, Behold, I make a covenant: before all thy people I will do marvels, such as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people amongst which thou art shall see the work of the LORD: for it *is* a terrible thing that I will do with thee.

11 ¶ Observe thou that which I command thee this day: Behold, I drive out before thee the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite.

12 ¶ Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for a snare in the midst of thee.

13 But ye shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves.

14 For thou shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name *is* Jealous, *is* a jealous God:

15 Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and one call thee, and thou eat of his sacrifice,

16 And thou take of their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters go a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods.

17 Thou shalt make thee no molten gods.

18 ¶ The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep: Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee in the time of the month Abib: for in the month Abib thou camest out from Egypt.

19 All that openeth the matrix *is* mine: and every firstling among thy cattle, whether ox or sheep, *that is* male.

20 But the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb: and if thou redeem him not, then shalt thou break his neck. All the first-born of thy sons thou shalt redeem: and none shall appear before me empty.

21 Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest: in earing-time and in harvest thou shalt rest.

22 And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the first-fruits of wheat-harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the year's end.

23 ¶ Thrice in the year shall

all your men-children appear before the LORD God, the God of Israel.

24 For I will cast out the nations before thee, and enlarge thy borders: neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt go up to appear before the LORD thy God thrice in the year.

25 Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leaven, neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of passover be left unto the morning.

26 The first of the first-fruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not see the a kid in his mother's milk.

27 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Write thou these words: for after the tenour of these words I have made a covenant with thee and with Israel.

28 And he was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water: and he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten commandments.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Sinai, (with the two tables of testimony in Moses' hand, when he came down from the mount,) that Moses wist not that the skin of his face shone, while he talked with him.

30 And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold the skin of his face shone, and they were afraid to come nigh him.

31 And Moses called unto them; and Aaron and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Moses talked with them.

32 And afterwards all the children of Israel came nigh: and he gave them in commandment all that the LORD had spoken with him in mount Sinai.

33 And till Moses had done speaking with them, he put a veil on his face.

34 But when Moses went in before the LORD to speak with him, he took the veil off until he came out. And he came out, and spake unto the children of Israel that which he was commanded.

35 And the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses's face shone: and Moses put the veil upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him.

CHAP. XXXV.

Moses shows the will of God, concerning the sabbath, the voluntary offering, and the tabernacle and its furniture, 1-19. The people readily contribute and assist, 20-29. Bezabab and Ahioab are called to the work, 30-35.

AND Moses gathered all the congregation of the children of

u xxxiii. 27-30; xxxiii. 2. Lev. xviii. 24. Deut. vii. 1. Ps. lxxxviii. 55. lxxx. 8. x xxxiii. 21. Deut. xii. 20. xix. 8. y Gen. xxxv. 5. 2 Chr. xvii. 10. Prov. xvi. 7. Acts xviii. 10. z xii. 21. xxi. 18. Deut. xvi. 3. 1 Cor. v. 7, 8. a xii. 10. xxi. 34. b xxxiii. 19. Deut. xxvi. 2. 10. Prov. iii. 9, 10. Matt. vi. 33. c xxi. 19. Deut. xiv. 21.

d xvii. 14. xxi. 4. 7. Deut. xxxi. 9. e 10.

f xxi. 18. Deut. ix. 9. 18. 25.

g 1. xxi. 12. xxxii. 16. Deut. iv. 13. x. 2-4. † Heb. words.

h xxxii. 16.

i Matt. xvii. 2. 2 Cor. iii. 7-9.

k Num. xii. 8. Mark ix. 3. 15.

l iii. 16. xxi. 1-3.

m 1 Kings xxii. 14. Matt. xxviii. 20. 1 Cor. xi. 23. xv. 3.

n Rom. x. 4. 3 Cor. iii. 13-18. iv. 4-6.

o Heb. ix. 16. x. 19-22.

a xxxiv. 32.

b Matt. vii. 21—
27. Rom. ii. 13.
Jam. i. 22.c xx. 9, 10. xlviii.
12. xxxi. 13—
16. xxxiv. 21.
Lev. xxiii. 3.
Num. xv. 32.
Deut. v. 12, 13.d xvi. 23. i. lviij.
13.f xxv. 2—7. Judg.
v. 9. Ps. cx. 3.
2 Cor. viii. 12.
ix. 7.g xxvi. 1. 31. 36.
xxviii. 5, 6. 15.
33.

h xxvi. 7—14.

i xxvii. 20.

k xxv. 6. xxx. 25—
34.l xxviii. 9. 17—21.
xxxix. 6—14.m xxxi. 1—6.
xxxvi. 1—4.n xxxi. 1—9.
xxxvi. 7—34.o xxv. 20—22.
xxviii. 1—9.p xxvi. 31—33.
xxviii. 35, 36.q xxv. 23—30.
xxviii. 10—16.r xxv. 31—39.
xxviii. 17—24.s xxv. 1—10. 22—
30. xxxvi. 25—
28.t xxvi. 36, 37.
xxxvi. 37, 38.u xxvii. 1—8.
xxxviii. 1—7.v xxx. 18—21.
xxxviii. 8.y xxvii. 9—19.
xxxviii. 9—20.z xxxi. 10. xxxix.
1. 31. Num. iv.
7—15.a xxxvii. xxxix. 1
—31.

Israel together, and said unto them,
* These *are* the words which the
LORD hath commanded, that ye
should ^b do them.

2 ^c Six days shall work be done,
but on the seventh day there shall
be to you * an holy day, a sabbath
of rest to the LORD: whosoever
doeth work therein, shall be put
to death.

3 Ye shall ^d kindle no fire
throughout your habitations upon
the sabbath-day.

4 ¶ And Moses spake unto all
the congregation of the children
of Israel, saying, This *is* the thing
which the LORD commanded, say-
ing,

5 Take ye from amongst you an
offering unto the LORD: Whoso-
ever *is* of ^e a willing heart, let him
bring it, an offering of the LORD;
gold, and silver, and brass,

6 And ^f blue, and purple, and
scarlet, and fine linen, and ^g goats'
hair,

7 And rams' skins dyed red, and
badgers' skins, and shittim wood,

8 And ^h oil for the light, and
^k spices for anointing oil, and for the
sweet incense,

9 And ⁱ onyx-stones, and stones
to be set for the ephod, and for the
breast-plate.

10 And every ^m wise-hearted
among you, shall come and make
all that the LORD hath command-
ed;

11 ⁿ The tabernacle, his tent, and
his covering, his taches, and his
boards, his bars, his pillars, and
his sockets,

12 ^o The ark, and the staves
thereof, *with* the mercy-seat, and
^p the veil of the covering,

13 ^q The table and his staves,
and all his vessels, and the shew-
bread,

14 ^r The candlestick also for the
light, and his furniture, and his
lamps, with the oil for the light,

15 And ^s the incense-altar, and
his staves, and the anointing oil,
and the sweet incense, and ^t the
hanging for the door at the entering
in of the tabernacle,

16 The ^u altar of burnt-offering,
with his brazen grate, his staves,
and all his vessels, ^v the laver and
his foot,

17 ^y The hangings of the court,
his pillars, and their sockets, and
the hanging for the door of the
court,

18 The pins of the tabernacle,
and the pins of the court, and their
cords,

19 ^z The clothes of service, to
do service in the holy *place*, ^a the
holy garments for Aaron the priest,
and the garments of his sons to
minister in the priests' office.

20 ¶ And all the congregation

of the children of Israel departed
from the presence of Moses.

21 And they came, every one
^b whose heart stirred him up, and
every one whom his spirit made
willing, *and* they brought the
LORD's offering to the work of the
tabernacle of the congregation, and
for all his service, and for the holy
garments.

22 And they came, both men
and women, as many as were will-
ing-hearted, *and* brought ^c brace-
lets, and ear-rings, and rings, and
tablets, all jewels of gold: ^d every
man that offered, *offered* an offer-
ing of gold unto the LORD.

23 And every man with whom
was found blue, and purple, and
scarlet, and fine linen, and goats'
hair, and red skins of rams, and
badgers' skins, brought *them*.

24 Every one that did offer an
offering of silver and brass, brought
the LORD's offering: and every
man with whom was found shittim-
wood for any work of the service,
brought *it*.

25 And all the women that were
^e wise hearted did spin with their
hands, and brought that which
they had spun, *both* of blue, and
of purple, *and* of scarlet, and of
fine linen.

26 And all the women whose
heart stirred them up in wisdom,
spun goats' *hair*.

27 And ^f the rulers brought onyx-
stones, and stones to be set for the
ephod, and for the breast-plate:

28 And ^g spice, and oil for the
light, and for the anointing oil,
and for the sweet incense.

29 The children of Israel brought
a willing offering unto the LORD,
every man and woman, ^h whose
heart made them willing to bring
for all manner of work, which ⁱ the
LORD had commanded to be made
by the hand of Moses.

30 ¶ And Moses said unto the
children of Israel, ^k See, the LORD
hath called by name Bezaleel the
son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the
tribe of Judah:

31 And he hath filled him with
the Spirit of God, in wisdom, in
understanding, and in knowledge,
and in all manner of workmanship;

32 And to devise curious works,
to work in gold, and in silver, and
in brass,

33 And in the cutting of stones
to set *them*, and in carving of wood
to make any manner of cunning
work.

34 And he hath put in his heart
that he may teach, *both* he and
^l Aholiab the son of Ahisamach, of
the tribe of Dan.

35 Them hath he filled with
wisdom of heart, to work all man-
ner of work, of the engraver, and

b 5. 22. 26. 29.
xxv. 2. xxxvi. 2.
Judg. v. 2. 9. 2
Sam. vii. 27. 1
Chr. xxviii. 2.
9. xxix. 3. 5. 6.
9. 14. 17. 18.
Ezra i. 5. 6. vii.
27. Ps. cx. 3.
Jer. xxx. 21. 2
Cor. viii. 12. ix.
7.

c xxxii. 3.

d 1 Chr. xxix. 8.

e xxxviii. 3. xxxi.
6. xxxvi. 1. 2
Kings xxiii. 7.
Prov. xiv. 1.
xxxi. 19—24.
Luke viii. 2. 3.
Acts ix. 39.
Rom. xvi. 1—4.
6. Phil. iv. 3.

f 1 Chr. xxix. 6, 7.
Ezra ii. 68, 69.

g xxx. 23.

h 21, 22.

i 4. Deut. xii. 32.
Matt. xxviii. 20.

k xxxi. 2—6. 1
Kings vii. 14.
Is. xxxviii. 26. 1
Cor. xii. 4—11.
Jam. i. 17.

l 2 Chr. ii. 14. 1
Cor. i. 5—7. xii.
7.

of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, *even* of them that do any work, and of those that devise cunning work.

CHAP. XXXVI.

Bezaleel and Aholiab receive the oblations and begin to work, 1-3. The liberality of the people is restrained, 4-7. The several parts of the sanctuary are made, 8-38. (Notes, c. c. xxvi.)

a xxxi. 1-6.

THEN wrought ^a Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise-hearted man, in whom the LORD put wisdom and understanding, to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the sanctuary, according to all that the LORD had commanded.

b xxxviii. 3. xxxi. 4. xxxv. 10, 21-35. Acts vi. 3. c xxxv. 21. 26. 1 Chr. xxix. 5.

2 And Moses called Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise-hearted man, ^b in whose heart the LORD had put wisdom, *even* every one ^c whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it.

d xxxv. 5-9. 21-29.

3 And they received of Moses all ^d the offering which the children of Israel had brought, for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it *withal*. And they brought yet unto him free offerings ^e every morning.

e Ps. v. 3. Is. l. 4. Jer. xxi. 12. f Matt. xxiv. 45. 1 Cor. i. 10.

4 And all the ^f wise men that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they made.

g 2 Chr. xxiv. 14. 2 Cor. viii. 2, 3. Phil. ii. 21. iv. 18.

5 And they spake unto Moses, saying, The people bring ^g much more than enough for the service of the work which the LORD commanded to make.

6 And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing.

7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.

h xxxi. 6. xxxv. 10.

i xxvi. 1-6.

8 ¶ And every ^h wise-hearted man, among them that wrought the work of the tabernacle, ⁱ made ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet; with ^k cherubims of cunning work made he them.

k xxv. 18-28.

9 The length of one curtain *was* twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits; the curtains *were* all of one size.

l Zeph. iii. 9. Acts ii. 1. Eph. iv. 3-6. Phil. ii. 3.

10 And he ^l coupled the five curtains one unto another: and the *other* five curtains he coupled one unto another.

11 And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain, from the selvage in the coupling: likewise he made in the uttermost side of *another* curtain, in the coupling of the second.

12 Fifty loops made he in one

curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain which *was* in the coupling of the second: the loops held one *curtain* to another.

13 And he made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto another with the taches. So it became one tabernacle.

14 ¶ And he made ^m curtains of goats' hair, for the tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them.

15 The length of one curtain *was* thirty cubits, and four cubits *was* the breadth of one curtain: the eleven curtains *were* of one size.

16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves.

17 And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain in the coupling; and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain, which coupleth the second.

18 And he made fifty taches of brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one.

19 And he made a ⁿ covering for the tent, of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of badgers' skins above *that*.

o xxvi. 14.

20 ¶ And he made ^o boards for the tabernacle, of ^p shittim-wood, standing up.

o xxvi. 15-25. xl. 18, 19. p xxv. 5, 10. Num. xxv. 1. Deut. n. 3.

21 The length of a board *was* ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half.

22 One board had two tenons, equally distant one from another: thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

23 And he made boards for the tabernacle: twenty boards for the south side southward.

24 And forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards: two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

25 And for the other side of the tabernacle, *which is* toward the north corner, he made twenty boards,

26 And their forty sockets of silver: two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

27 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward, he made six boards.

28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

29 And they were ^q coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the corners.

q Heb. twined.

30 And there were eight boards, and their sockets were sixteen sockets of silver, ^r under every board two sockets.

r Heb. two sockets, two sockets, under one board. xxvi. 26-29. xxx. 5.

31 ¶ And he made ^s bars of

shittim-wood: five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle.

32 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward.

33 And he made the middle bar to shoot through the boards from the one end to the other.

34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold *to be* places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

r xxvi. 31 — 35.
xxx. 6. Matt.
xxvii. 51. Heb.
x. 20.

35 ¶ And he made ^r a veil of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: *with* cherubims made he it of cunning work.

36 And he made thereunto four pillars of shittim-wood, and overlaid them with gold: their hooks *were* of gold, and he cast for them four sockets of silver.

s xxvi. 36, 37.

37 ¶ And he made ^s an hanging for the tabernacle-door, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, of ‡ needle-work,

† Heb. The work of a needle-worker, or, embroiderer.

38 And the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their chapiters and their fillets with gold: but their five sockets *were* of brass.

CHAP. XXXVII.

The ark and mercy-seat made, 1—9. And the table of shew-bread, 10—16. And the candlestick, 17—24. And the altar of incense, 25—28. And the holy oil and incense, 29. (Notes, &c. xxv. xxx. 1—10. 22—38.)

a xxv. 10 — 16.
xxvi. 33. xxxi.
7. xl. 2. 20, 21.
Num. x. 33—36.

AND Bezaleel made ^a the ark of shittim-wood: two cubits and a half was the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it.

2 And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crown of gold to it round about.

3 And he cast for it four rings of gold, *to be set* by the four corners of it: even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the other side of it.

4 And he made staves of shittim-wood, and overlaid them with gold.

5 And he put the staves into the rings, by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark.

b xxv. 17 — 22.
Lev. xvi. 12—14.
Rom. iii. 25. 1
John ii. 2.

6 And he made the ^b mercy-seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half *was* the length thereof, and one cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

c 1 Kings vi. 23—28. Ps. lxxx. 1.
eiv. 4. Ezek. x. 2.

7 And he made two ^c cherubims of gold, beaten out of one piece made he them, on the two ends of the mercy-seat.

• Or, out of, &c.
† Or, out of, &c.

8 One cherub [•] on the end on this side, and another cherub [†] on the other end on that side: out of the mercy-seat made he the cherubims on the two ends thereof.

d Gen. iii. 24.
xxviii. 12. John
i. 51. 1 Tim.
iii. 16. Heb. i.
14.

9 And the ^d cherubims spread out *their* wings on high, and covered with their wings over the mercy-seat, with their faces one to another; *even* ^e to the mercy-seat-

e Eph. iii. 10. 1
Pet. i. 12.

ward were the faces of the cherubims.

10 ¶ And he made ^f the table of shittim-wood: two cubits *was* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

xxv. 23 — 30.
xxiv. 13. xl. 4.
22, 23. Ez. xl.
39—42.

11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about.

12 Also he made thereunto a border of an hand-breadth round about: and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about.

13 And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners, that *were* in the four feet thereof.

14 Over against the border were the rings, the places for the staves, to bear the table.

15 And he made the staves of shittim-wood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table.

16 And he made the vessels which *were* upon the table, his ^g dishes, ^g xxv. 20. and his spoons, and his bowls, and his covers to ‡ cover withal, of ‡ Or, pour out. pure gold.

17 ¶ And he made ^h the candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work made he the candlestick, his shaft and his branch, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers were of the same.

h xxv. 31—39. xl.
24, 25. Zech. iv.
2. 11. Matt. x.
15. John i. 4—
9. Phil. ii. 15.
Rev. i. 20.

18 And six branches going out of the sides thereof: three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof.

19 Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds, in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds, in another branch, a knop and a flower: so throughout the six branches, going out of the candlestick.

20 And in the candlestick *were* four bowls made like almonds, his knops and his flowers.

21 And a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going out of it.

22 Their knops and their branches were of the same: all of it *was* one beaten work of pure gold.

23 And he made his seven lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuff-dishes, of pure gold.

24 Of a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

25 ¶ And he made the ⁱ incense altar of shittim-wood: the length of it *was* a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit (*it was* four-square,) and two cubits *was* the height of it; the horns thereof were of the same.

xxx. 1—5. xl. 5.
26, 27. Luke i.
9. Rev. viii. 3.

26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, *both* the top of it, and the

sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown of gold round about.

27 And he made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves to bear it withal.

28 And he made the staves of shittim-wood, and overlaid them with gold.

29 And ^a he made the holy anointing oil, and the pure ¹ incense of sweet spices, according to the work of the apothecary.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

The altar of burnt-offering made: and the laver, the pillars, and the hangings for the court, 1-20. The money collected and the use made of it, 21-31. (Notes, &c. xxvii. xxx. 17-21.)

AND he made ^a the altar of burnt-offering of shittim-wood: five cubits *was* the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof, (it *was* four-square) and three cubits the height thereof.

2 And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it: the horns thereof were of the same, and he overlaid it with brass.

3 And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basons, and the flesh-hooks, and the fire-pans: all the vessels thereof made he of brass.

4 And he made for the altar a brazen grate of net-work, under the compass thereof, beneath unto the midst of it.

5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the staves.

6 And he made the staves of shittim-wood, and overlaid them with brass.

7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards.

8 ¶ And he made ^b the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass of the ^a looking glasses of the woman [†] assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

9 ¶ And he made ^c the court: on the south-side southward, the hangings of the court *were* of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits.

10 Their pillars *were* twenty, and their brazen sockets twenty: the hooks of the pillars, and their fillets *were* of silver.

11 And for the north-side, the hangings *were* an hundred cubits, their pillars *were* twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars, and their fillets of silver.

12 And for the westside *were* hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten: the hooks of the pillars, and their fillets of silver.

13 And for the eastside eastward, fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of the one side of the gate *were* fifteen cubits, their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And for the other side of the court-gate, on this hand and that hand, *were* hangings of fifteen cubits, their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 All the hangings of the court round about *were* of fine twined linen.

17 And the sockets of the pillars *were* of brass; the hooks of the pillars, and their fillets, of silver: and the overlaying of their chapiters of silver; and all the pillars of the court *were* filleted with silver.

18 And the hanging for the gate of the court *was* needle-work, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: and twenty cubits *was* the length, and the height in the breadth *was* five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court.

19 And their pillars *were* four, and their sockets of brass four, their hooks of silver, and the overlaying of their chapiters, and their fillets of silver.

20 And all ^d the pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about *were* of brass.

21 ¶ This is the sum of the tabernacle, even of the ^e tabernacle of testimony, as it was counted according to the commandment of Moses, for the service of the Levites, ^f by the hand of Ithamar, son to Aaron the priest.

22 And ^g Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made all that the LORD commanded Moses.

23 And with him *was* Aholiab, son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, an engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen.

24 All the gold that was occupied for the work, in all the work of the holy place, even the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary.

25 ¶ And the silver of them that were numbered of the congregation, *was* an hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen shekels, after ^h the shekel of the sanctuary.

26 ⁱ A bekah for [†] every man, that is half a shekel, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for every one that went to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for ^k six hundred thousand and three

^a xxx. 23-38. Is. xi. 2. lxi. 1. John iii. 34. 2 Cor. i. 21, 22. 1 John ii. 20. 27.
^b Ps. cxli. 2. Heb. vii. 25.

^c xxvii. 1-8. xl. 6. 29. 2 Chr. iv. 1. Ez. xliii. 13-17. Heb. xiii. 10.

^d xxvii. 19. Ezra ix. 8. Ec. xii. 11. Is. xxii. 25. Eph. ii. 21, 22. Col. ii. 19.

^e xxv. 16. xl. 3. Num. i. 50. 53. ix. 15. x. 11. xvii. 7, 8. xviii. 2. Acts vii. 44. Rev. xi. 19.

^f Num. iv. 38. 33. Ezra viii. 27-30.

^g xxxi. 2. 6. xxiv. 30-35.

^b xxx. 18-21. xl. 7. 30-32. 1 Kings vii. 23-26. 38. Zech. i. 1. John xiii. 10. Tit. iii. 5, 6. Heb. ix. 10.

^c Or, brazen glasses.

^d Heb. assembling by troops. 1 Sam. ii. 22. Prov. viii. 34. Luke ii. 37. 1 Tim. v. 5.

^e xxvii. 9-19. xl. 8. 33. 1 Kings vi. 36. Ps. xcii. 13. c. 4.

^h xxx. 13, 24. Lev. v. 15. xxvii. 3. 26. Num. iii. 47. xviii. 16.

ⁱ xxx. 16.
[†] Heb. a poll.

^k xii. 37. Num. i. 46.

thousand and five hundred and fifty *men*.

27 And of the hundred talents of silver, were cast ¹ the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the veil; an hundred sockets of the hundred talents, a talent for a socket.

28 And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five *shekels*, he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapters, and filleted them.

29 And the brass of the offering was seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shekels.

30 And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the brazen altar, and the brazen grate for it, and all the vessels of the altar,

31 And the sockets of the court round about, and the sockets of the court-gate, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about.

CHAP. XXXIX.

The several garments of the priests made, (Notes, &c. xxxviii.) 1—31. The whole work finished, and reviewed by Moses, who blesses the workmen, 32—43.

^a xxxv. 23.

^b xxxi. 10. xxxv.

^c Ez. xliii. 12.

^d xxviii. 6—12.
Lev. viii. 7.

AND of ^a the blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made ^b clothes of service, to do service in the ^c holy place, and made the holy garments for Aaron; as the LORD commanded Moses.

2 And he made ^d the ephod of gold, blue and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

3 And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut *it* into wires, to work *it* in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the fine linen, *with* cunning work.

4 They made shoulder-pieces for it, to couple *it* together: by the two edges was it coupled together.

^e xxv. 9. II. M.
5. Rev. i. 13.

5 And the ^e curious girdle of his ephod that *was* upon it *was* of the same, according to the work thereof: of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the LORD commanded Moses.

^f xxv. 9. Job
xxviii. 16. Ez.
xxviii. 13.

6 And they wrought ^f onyx-stones inclosed in ouches of gold, graven as signets are graven, with the names of the children of Israel.

^g xxviii. 1—12.
Josh. iv. 7. Mark
xlv. 9. 22—25.

7 And he put them on the shoulders of the ephod, *that they should* be stones for ^g a memorial to the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.

^h xxviii. 4. 15—
17. Lev. xiv. 8.
Is. lvi. 1. Eph.
vi. 14.

8 ¶ And he made the ^h breast-plate of cunning-work, like the work of the ephod: of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 It was four-square; they made the breast-plate double: a span *was* the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, *being* doubled.

ⁱ Cf. Gal. Rev.
xvi. 19—21.

10 And they set in it four rows of stones: *the first row was* ⁱ a sar-

dius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: *this was* the first row.

11 And the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

12 And the third row, a figure, an agate, and an amethyst.

13 And the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper: *they were* inclosed in ouches of gold in their inclosings.

14 And the stones *were* according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve according to their names, like the engravings of a signet, every one with his name, according to the twelve tribes.

15 And they made upon the breast-plate ⁱ chains, at the ends, of wrea- ⁱ Cant. i. 10. then work of pure gold.

16 And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings: and put the two rings in the two ends of the breast plate.

17 And they put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breast plate.

18 And the two ends of the two wreathen chains they fastened in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulder pieces of the ephod, before it.

19 And they made two rings of gold, and put *them* on the two ends of the breast-plate, upon the border of it which *was* on the side of the ephod inward.

20 And they made two *other* golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart of it, over against the *other* coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

21 And they did bind the breast-plate by his rings unto the rings of the ephod, with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breast-plate might not be loosed from the ephod; as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 ¶ And he made ^k the robe ^k xxviii. 31—35. of the ephod of woven work, all of blue.

23 And *there was* a hole in the midst of the robe, as the hole of an habergeon, *with* a band round about the hole, that it should not rent.

24 And they made upon the hems of the robe pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and twined linen.

25 And they made bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates, upon the hem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates.

26 A bell and a ^l pomegranate, ^l Cant. iv. 13. vi. 7. a bell and a pomegranate, round about the ^m hem of the robe to minister ^m Deut. xxii. 12. in; as the LORD commanded ⁿ xxviii. 40—42. Moses. ⁿ Lev. viii. 13. Is. lxi. 10. Ez. xlv. 18. Rom. iii. 22. xiii. 14. Gal. iii. 27. 1 Pet. i. 13.

27 ¶ And they made ^a coats of fine linen, of woven work, for Aaron and for his sons,

28 And a mitre *of* fine linen, and goodly bonnets *of* fine linen, and linen breeches *of* fine twined linen,

29 And a girdle *of* fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, *of* needle-work; as the LORD commanded Moses.

30 ¶ And they made ^o the plate of the holy crown, *of* pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, *like to* the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten *it* on high upon the mitre; as the LORD commanded Moses.

32 ¶ Thus was all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished: and the children of Israel did ^p according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

33 And they brought the tabernacle unto Moses, ^q the tent, and all his furniture, his taches, his boards, his bars, and his pillars, and his sockets,

34 And the covering of rams' skins dyed red, and the covering of badgers' skins, and the veil of the covering,

35 The ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the mercy-seat,

36 The table, *and* all the vessels thereof, and the shew-bread,

37 The pure candlestick, *with* the lamps thereof, *even with* the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for light,

38 And the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and the [†] sweet incense, and the hanging for the tabernacle-door,

39 The brazen altar, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

40 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and his sockets, and the hanging for the court-gate, his cords and his pins, and all the vessels of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of the congregation,

41 The clothes of service to do service in the holy *place*, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and his sons' garments to minister in the priests' office.

42 According to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel made all the work.

43 And Moses ^r did look upon all the work, and behold, they had done it as the LORD had commanded, even so had they done it: and Moses ^s blessed them.

CHAP. XL.

Moses, at God's command, sets up the tabernacle, and consecrates it with its furniture, 1—33. The Lord by the cloud and glory takes possession of it, and guards and protects Israel, 34—38.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 On the first day of ^a the first month shalt thou set up the ^b tabernacle of the tent of the congregation:

3 And thou shalt put therein ^c the ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with the veil.

4 And thou shalt bring in ^d the table, and set in order ^e the things that are to be set in order upon it, and thou shalt bring in ^f the candlestick, and light the lamps thereof.

5 And thou shalt set ^g the altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and ^h put the hanging of the door to the tabernacle.

6 And thou shalt set ⁱ the altar of the burnt-offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

7 And thou shalt set ^j the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and shalt put water therein.

8 And thou shalt set up ^k the court round about, and hang up the hanging at the court-gate.

9 ¶ And thou shalt take ^l the anointing oil, and anoint the tabernacle and all that *is* therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the vessels thereof: and it shall be holy.

10 And thou shalt anoint the altar of the burnt-offering, and all his vessels, and ^m sanctify the altar: and it shall be an altar ⁿ most holy.

11 And thou shalt anoint the laver and his foot, and sanctify it.

12 ¶ And thou shalt ^o bring Aaron and his sons unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water.

13 And thou shalt put upon Aaron the holy garments, and ^p anoint him, and sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

14 And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe them with coats:

15 And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priests' office: for their anointing shall surely be an ^q everlasting priesthood, throughout their generations.

16 Thus did Moses: according to all that the LORD commanded him, so did he.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, in ^r the first month in the second year, on the first *day* of the month, *that* the tabernacle was reared up.

18 And Moses reared up the tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his pillars.

19 And he spread abroad ^s the tent over the tabernacle, and put

a 17. xii. 1, 2. xiii. 4. Num. vii. 1.
b xxvi. 7. 30. xxvii. 21. xxx. 36.

c 21. xxvi. 33, 34. Num. iv. 5.

d 22. xxvi. 35, 36. e Heb. the order thereof. xxvi. 30. Lev. xxiv. 5, 6. f 24, 25. xxv. 31—39.

g 26, 27. xxx. 1—5. xxvii. 25—28. 1 John ii. 1, 2. h 28. xxvi. 36, 37. xxxvi. 37, 38.

i 29. xxvii. 1—8. xxxviii. 1—7.

j 30—32. xxx. 18—21. xxxviii. 8. Ps. xxvi. 6.

k 33. xxvii. 9—19. xxxviii. 9—19.

l xxx. 23—33. xxxvii. 29. Ps. xlv. 17. Is. xi. 2. lvi. 1. Matt. iii. 16. John iii. 34. 1 John ii. 20.

m xxix. 36, 37. Lev. viii. 11. n Heb. holiness of holinesses.

o xxix. 1—35. Lev. viii. 1—13.

p xxviii. 41.

q xii. 14. xxx. 31. Num. xvi. 13. Ps. cv. 4. Heb. vii. 3. 17. 24.

r B. C. 1490. s 2. Num. vii. 1. ix. 1.

t xxvi. 1—4. xxvii. 10, 19.

o xxviii. 36—38. Heb. vii. 26.

p xxv. 40. Deut. xii. 32. 1 Sam. xv. 22. 1 Chr. xxviii. 19. Matt. xxviii. 20.

q xxxi. 7—11. xxxv. 11—19.

† Heb. the incense of sweet spices.

r Gen. i. 31. s Gen. xiv. 19. Lev. ix. 22, 23. Num. vi. 23—27. 2 Sam. vi. 18. 1 Kings viii. 14. 2 Chr. xxx. 27.

the covering of the tent above upon it; as the LORD commanded Moses.

g xiv. 16—21.
Ps. xl. 8.

t Rom. iii. 25. x.
4. Heb. iv. 16.
x. 19—21.

u xxvi. 33. xxxv.
12.

20 And he took and put ^a the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the mercy-seat above upon the ark.
21 And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and ^a set up the veil of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony: as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 And he put the table in the tent of the congregation, upon the side of the tabernacle northward without the veil.

x 1.

23 And he set ^x the bread in order upon it, before the LORD; as the LORD had commanded Moses.

y xiv. 35. Rev. i.
20. ii. 5.

24 And he put ^y the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward.

25 And he lighted the lamps before the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moses.

z xxx. 6, 7. Rev.
viii. 3, 4.

26 And he put the ^z golden altar in the tent of the congregation, before the veil.

27 And he burnt sweet incense thereon, as the LORD commanded Moses.

a 5. xxvi. 36.]

28 And he ^a set up the hanging at the door of the tabernacle.

b 6. Heb. xiii. 10.

29 And he put ^b the altar of burnt-offering by the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and offered upon it the burnt-offering, and the meat-offer-

ing; as the LORD commanded Moses.

30 And he set ^c the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash *withal*.

c 7. xxx. 18. Ez.
xxxvi. 25.

31 And Moses, and Aaron and his sons, washed their hands and their feet thereat.

32 When they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed; as the LORD commanded Moses.

33 And he reared up ^d the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the court-gate: so Moses finished the work.

d 8. xvii. 9—16.

34 ¶ Then ^e a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

e xiii. 21, 22. xiv.
19, 20. 24.
xxv. 8, 22. xxix.
43. xxxiii. 9.
Lev. xvi. 2.
Num. ix. 15—
23. 1 Kings
viii. 10, 11.
2 Chr. v. 13, 14.
vii. 2. Is. vi. 4.
Hag. ii. 7. 9.
Rev. xv. 8.

35 And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

36 And ^f when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Israel ^{*} went on-ward in all their journeys:

f Num. x. 11—
13. 33—36. Neh.
ix. 19.
***** Heb. journeyed.

37 But if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not, till the day that it was taken up.

38 For the cloud of the LORD *was* upon the tabernacle by day, and ^g fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys.

g Ps. lxxviii. 14.
cv. 39. Is. iv.
5, 6.

THE THIRD BOOK OF MOSES,

CALLED

LEVITICUS.

In the Hebrew Bible this book, like the preceding, is named from the first word, *Parkade*; but after the Greek translation we call it *Leuiticus*; because it records the solemn consecration of Aaron and his sons, of the tribe of Levi, to be the priests of the Lord, and the confirmation of the priesthood to their descendants in all subsequent ages, while that dispensation endured; and because directions for their various ministrations are here very particularly given; though many things respecting the separation of the rest of the tribe, and the services allotted to them, are recorded in the subsequent book. It contains little history, except the awful death of Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, as soon as consecrated, for irreverence in their sacred office; and it principally consists of ritual laws, delivered to Moses from above the mercy-seat, during the first month after the Tabernacle was erected; though moral precepts are frequently interspersed.—In these ceremonies the Gospel was preached to Israel: and the solemn and exact manner, and the many repetitions, with which they are enforced, are suited to impress the serious mind with a conviction, that something vastly more important and spiritual, than the external observances, is couched under each of them. We are indeed thus taught, that all true religion must be grounded on divine revelation, and be regulated by it, and not be left to human invention: yet one inspired apostle calls the legal institutions “beggarly elements,” and “the law of a carnal commandment;” and another allows, that they formed “a yoke, which neither they nor their fathers were able to bear.”—But if we look carefully into the New Testament, we shall be convinced that these ordinances, which to numbers appear so unmean-

ing and unreasonable, were not only “shadows of good things to come,” but real prophecies, which, being exactly accomplished in the Gospel, prove the book in which they are found to be divinely inspired. There are also other prophecies contained in it, which corroborate this conclusion. It is not known how long the Israelites observed the singular law concerning the Sabbatical Year, and that of Jubilee: but no impostor would have ventured to enact such statutes; much less to have committed himself by these words; “And if ye shall say, What shall we eat the seventh year? behold we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase! Then I will command my blessing on you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years. And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat of old fruit until the ninth year; until her fruits come in, ye shall eat of the old store.” (xxv. 20—22.) Yet we do not find, in the whole history, a single complaint that this extraordinary promise failed of an exact accomplishment.—The twenty-sixth chapter likewise contains an evident prediction of the present state of the Jewish nation, which amidst all its miseries has hitherto been preserved a distinct people, apparently in order to the performance of the promises made them in the close of the chapter.—It seems peculiarly useful, in this sceptical age, to introduce each book in the sacred volume by some notice of those prophecies found in it, which have received an evident accomplishment, many ages after the time when we have full proof the books were extant; as this tends to establish, not only their authenticity, but also their divine authority, far more than human testimony can do.—In addition to this we may observe, that the sacred writers, in all the

subsequent parts of Scripture, and even our Lord, as well as his apostles, quote or refer to this book, in language which proves both that it is the genuine work of Moses, and also that the statutes contained in it are the word of God; the two points which many, called Christians, seem at present ready to concede to Sceptics and Infidels. (2 Chron. xxx. 16. Ezra vii. 6. 12. Matt. viii. 4.

Luke ii. 22, 23. Rom. x. 4, 5. 2 Cor. vi. 16. Gal. v. 14.) Let us therefore adhere to the testimony of these unexceptionable witnesses, and study it as a part of the oracles of God; and very important instruction will be derived from it, even to us in this remote age, though we are no longer under the obligation of its ritual appointments.

CHAPTER I.

EX. xix. 3. xxv. 22. xxix. 42. The law of the burnt-offering, of a bullock, 1—9. Of a sheep, or goat, 10—13. Of fowls, 14—17. John i. 17.

EX. xxviii. 7. xl. 34, 35. Num. xii. 4, 5. John ii. 19. **AND** the LORD ^a called unto Moses, and spake unto him

^b out of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man of you ^c bring an offering unto the LORD, ye shall bring your offering of the cattle, *even* of the herd, and of the flock.

^d 3 If his offering *be* ^e a burnt-sacrifice of the herd, let him offer ^f a male without blemish: he shall offer it of ^g his own voluntary will, ^h at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD.

ⁱ 4 And he shall ^j put his hand upon the head of the burnt-offering: and it shall ^k be accepted for him to make ^l atonement for him.

^m 5 And he shall ⁿ kill the bullock before the LORD: and ^o the priests, Aaron's sons, shall bring the blood, and ^p sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar, that *is*, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

^q 6 And he shall ^r flay the burnt-offering, and cut it into his pieces. 7 And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put ^s fire upon the altar, and ^t lay the wood in order upon the fire.

^u 8 And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall ^v lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that *is* on the fire which *is* upon the altar.

^w 9 But his ^x inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest shall ^y burn all on the altar, *to be* a burnt-sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a ^z sweet savour unto the LORD.

^{aa} 10 ¶ And if his offering *be* of the flocks, *namely*, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt-sacrifice; he shall bring it ^{ab} a male without blemish.

^{ac} 11 And he ^{ad} shall kill it on the side of the altar ^{ae} northward before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the altar.

^{af} 12 And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that *is* on the fire which *is* upon the altar.

^{ag} 13 But he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water: and the priest shall bring it all, and burn *it*

^{ah} upon the altar: it *is* a burnt-sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

^{ai} 14 ¶ And if the burnt-sacrifice for his offering to the LORD *be* of ^{aj} fowls, then he shall bring his offering of turtle-doves, or of young pigeons.

^{ak} 15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and ^{al} wring off his head, and burn *it* on the altar: and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the altar.

^{am} 16 And he shall pluck away his crop with ^{an} his feathers, and cast ^{ao} it beside the altar, on the east part, ^{ap} by the place of the ashes.

^{aq} 17 And he shall cleave it, with the wings thereof, ^{ar} but ^{as} shall not divide *it* asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that *is* upon the fire: it *is* a burnt-sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

^{at} The law of the meat-offerings of flour, with oil and incense, raw or taken, 1—10. No heaven or honey to be used in them, 11. The first-fruits not to be burnt on the altar, 12. Salt to be used with every offering, 13. The meat-offering of first-fruits in the ear, 14—16.

^{au} **CHAP. II.** The law of the meat-offerings of flour, with oil and incense, raw or taken, 1—10. No heaven or honey to be used in them, 11. The first-fruits not to be burnt on the altar, 12. Salt to be used with every offering, 13. The meat-offering of first-fruits in the ear, 14—16.

^{av} **AND** when any will offer a ^{aw} meat-offering unto the LORD, his offering shall be of ^{ax} fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon.

^{ay} 2 And he shall bring it to Aaron's sons, the priests: and he shall take thereout his handful of the flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn ^{az} the memorial of it upon the altar, *to be* an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

^{ba} 3 And ^{bb} the remnant of the meat-offering shall *be* Aaron's and his sons: *it is* a thing ^{bc} most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

^{bd} 4 ¶ And if thou bring an oblation of a ^{be} meat-offering baken in the oven, *it shall be* ^{bf} unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers ^{bg} anointed with oil.

^{bh} 5 And if thy oblation *be* a meat-offering ^{bi} baken ^{bj} in a pan, it shall ^{bk} be of fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil.

^{bl} 6 Thou shalt ^{bm} part it in pieces, ^{bn} and pour oil thereon: it *is* a meat-offering.

^{bo} 7 And if thy oblation *be* a meat-offering ^{bp} baken in the frying-pan, it shall be made of fine flour with oil.

^{bq} 8 And thou shalt bring the meat-

upon the altar: it *is* a burnt-sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

14 ¶ And if the burnt-sacrifice for his offering to the LORD *be* of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of turtle-doves, or of young pigeons.

15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and ^{*} wring off his head, and burn *it* on the altar: and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the altar.

16 And he shall pluck away his crop with [†] his feathers, and cast [†] it beside the altar, on the east part, ^{*} by the place of the ashes.

17 And he shall cleave it, with the wings thereof, ^{but} shall not divide *it* asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that *is* upon the fire: it *is* a burnt-sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

CHAP. II.

The law of the meat-offerings of flour, with oil and incense, raw or taken, 1—10. No heaven or honey to be used in them, 11. The first-fruits not to be burnt on the altar, 12. Salt to be used with every offering, 13. The meat-offering of first-fruits in the ear, 14—16.

AND when any will offer a ^a meat-offering unto the LORD, his offering shall be of ^b fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon.

2 And he shall bring it to Aaron's sons, the priests: and he shall take thereout his handful of the flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn ^c the memorial of it upon the altar, *to be* an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

3 And ^d the remnant of the meat-offering shall *be* Aaron's and his sons: *it is* a thing ^e most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

4 ¶ And if thou bring an oblation of a ^f meat-offering baken in the oven, *it shall be* ^g unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers ^h anointed with oil.

5 And if thy oblation *be* a meat-offering ⁱ baken ^j in a pan, it shall ^k be of fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil.

6 Thou shalt ^l part it in pieces, ^m and pour oil thereon: it *is* a meat-offering.

7 And if thy oblation *be* a meat-offering ⁿ baken in the frying-pan, it shall be made of fine flour with oil.

8 And thou shalt bring the meat-

^z v. 7. xii. 8. Luke ii. 24.

^{*} Or, pinch of the head with the nail.

[†] Or, the filth thereof.

^a vi. 10.

^b Gen. xv. 10.

^a vi. 14—18. ix. 17. Num. xv. 4—21. Is. lvi. 20. John vi. 35. ^b Ex. xxiv. 2. Num. vii. 13. 19. Rev. viii. 3.

^c 8. v. 12. vi. 15. xxiv. 7. Ex. xxx. 16. Num. v. 18. Neh. xiii. 14. 22. Is. lvi. 3. Acts x. 4. ^d vi. 16. 17. 26. vii. 9. x. 12. xxi. 22. Num. xviii. 9. ^e Ex. xxix. 37. Num. xviii. 9.

^f 1 Chr. xxiii. 29. Ex. xvi. 20. ^g Ex. xii. 8.

^h Ex. xxix. 2.

ⁱ Or, on a flat plate, or slice.

^j i. 6.

the commandments of the LORD, (*concerning things* which ought not to be done,) and shall do against any of them:

b viii. 12. xxi. 12. **Ex.** xxx. 7. 21. 3 If the priest that is ^b anointed do sin according to the sin of the people: then let him bring for his sin which he hath sinned, ^c a young bullock without blemish, unto the LORD, for a sin-offering.

d i. 3. 4 And he shall ^d bring the bullock unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD; and shall ^e lay his hand upon the bullock's head, and kill the bullock before the LORD.

e i. 4. xvi. 21. Is. lili. 5. Dan. ix. 26. 1 Pet. iii. 18. 5 And the priest that is anointed shall ^f take of the bullock's blood, and bring it to the tabernacle of the congregation.

f 16. 17. xvi. 14. 19. Num. xix. 4. 1 John i. 7. 6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood ^g seven times before the LORD, before the veil of the sanctuary.

g xiv. 23. xvi. 19. xxv. 8. xxvi. 18. 24. 28. Josh. vi. 4. 8. 7 And the priest shall put *some* of the blood upon ^h the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which *is* in the tabernacle of the congregation; and shall pour ⁱ all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the burnt-offering, which *is* at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

i 12. v. 9. Eph. ii. 18. 8 And he shall take off from it ^k all the fat of the bullock for the sin-offering; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards:

k iii. 3-5. 9-11. 14-16. 9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

10 As it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of peace-offerings: and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the burnt-offering.

l vi. 30. xvi. 27. **Ex.** xxix. 14. Num. xix. 5. Ps. ciii. 12. Heb. xiii. 11-13. 11 And ^l the skin of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung.

12 Even the whole bullock shall he carry forth ^m without the camp, unto a clean place, where ⁿ the ashes are poured out, and burn him on the wood with fire: ^o where the ashes are poured out, shall he be burnt.

p v. 2. 4. Num. xv. 15-17. Josh. vi. 24-26. 1 Tim. i. 3. Heb. x. 26-29. 13 ¶ And if the whole congregation of Israel sin ^p through ignorance, and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done *somewhat* against any of the commandments of the LORD, *concerning things* which should not be done, and are guilty:

14 When the sin which they have sinned against it is known, then the congregation shall offer a ^q young bullock for the sin, and bring him before the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And ^r the elders of the congregation shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the LORD; and the bullock shall be killed before the LORD.

16 And ^s the priest that is anointed, shall bring of the bullock's blood to the tabernacle of the congregation.

17 And the priest shall dip his finger *in some* of the blood, and sprinkle *it* seven times before the LORD, *even* before the veil.

18 And he shall put *some* of the blood upon the horns of the altar, which *is* before the LORD, that *is* in the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burnt-offering, which *is* at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

19 And he shall take ^t all the fat from him, and burn *it* upon the altar.

20 And he shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock for a sin-offering, so shall he do with this: and the priest shall make an ^u atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven them.

21 And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp, and burn him, as he burned the first bullock: it *is* ^v a sin-offering for the congregation.

22 ¶ When a ruler hath sinned, and ^w done *somewhat* through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD his God, *concerning things* which should not be done, and is guilty;

23 Or ^x if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge; he shall bring his offering, ^y a kid of the goats, a male without blemish.

24 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it ^z in the place where they kill the burnt-offering before the LORD: it *is* a sin-offering.

25 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin-offering with his finger, and ^a put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt-offering, and shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the altar of burnt-offering.

26 And he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as ^b the fat of the sacrifice of peace-offerings: and the priest shall make ^c an atonement for him as concerning his sin, and it shall be forgiven him.

27 ¶ And if ^d any one of the ^e common ^f people sin through ignorance, while he doeth *somewhat* against any of the commandments of the LORD, *concerning things* which ought not to be done, and be guilty;

28 Or if his sin, which he hath sinned, come to his knowledge:

p i. 4. xvi. 21.

q 5. Heb. ix. 12-14.

r 8. 26.

s i. 4. v. 6. vi. 7. xii. 8. xiv. 18. **Ex.** xxxii. 30. Num. xv. 25. Dan. ix. 24. Rom. v. 11. Gal. iii. 13. Heb. i. 3. ii. 17. ix. 14. x. 10-12. 1 John i. 7. ii. 2.

t Matt. xx. 28. 2 Cor. v. 21. 1 Tim. ii. 5, 6. **u** 2. 13. **Ex.** xviii. 21. Num. xvi. 2. 2 Sam. xxi. 1-3. xxiv. 10-17.

x 14.

y Rom. iii. 8.

z i. 11. vi. 25. vii. 1, 2.

a 30. 34. vi. 25. **Rom.** x. 4.

b 15. iii. 5. vi. 25-30.

c 20. Num. xv. 26.

d Heb. any soul. Num. xvi. 27.

e Heb. people of the land.

f i. x. xii. 49. Num. v. 9. x. 15, 24.

e Gal. iii. 28.

f 4. 24. Heb. x.
4. 8—14.

g iii. 14.

h i. 9. iii. 5. Ex.
xxix. 18. Ezra
vi. 10. Job xlii.
3. Ps. xl. 6, 7.
li. 16, 17. lxxix.
20, 21. 30, 31.
Is. xlii. 21. liii.
10. Matt. iii. 17.
Eph. v. 2. 1 Pet.
iii. 4, 5.i John i. 29.
k Eph. v. 27.
l 1 Pet. ii. 24.
iii. 18.

l 30. John xvii. 19.

m iii. 5.

a 15. 17.

b Judg. xvii. 2.
1 Kings viii. 31.
xvii. 16. 2 Chr.
xviii. 15. Prov.
xxix. 24. Matt.
xxvi. 63.c 17. vii. 18. xvii.
16. xix. 8. xx.
17. Num. ix.
13. Ps. xxviii.
4. Is. liii. 11.
1 Pet. ii. 24.
xi. 24. 28. 31.
29. Num. xix.
11. 13—16.d Ps. xix. 12.
f 17. 2 Cor. vi.
17.g xii. i. xiii. xv.
xxii.h Judg. xi. 31.
xvi. 7. 18.
1 Sam. xiv. 24.
30. xxiv. 21, 22.
xxv. 22. 2 Sam.
xvi. 7. 2 Kings
vi. 31. Psalm
cxxxiii. 2—5.
Ec. v. 2—6.
Matt. xiv. 7. 9.
Act. xxi. 12.

then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, * a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned,

29 And he shall ^f lay his hands upon the head of the sin-offering, and slay the sin-offering in the place of the burnt-offering.

30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put ^{it} upon the horns of the altar of burnt-offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar.

31 And he shall take away ^g all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace-offerings; and the priest shall burn ^{it} upon the altar, for ^h a sweet savour unto the LORD: and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him.

32 And if he bring ⁱ a lamb for a sin-offering, he shall bring it a female ^k without blemish.

33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin-offering, and slay it for a sin-offering, in the place where they kill the burnt-offering.

34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin-offering with his finger, and put ^{it} upon ^l the horns of the altar of burnt-offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar.

35 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace-offerings: and the priest shall burn them upon the altar, ^m according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: and the priest shall make an atonement for his sin that he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven him.

CHAP. V.

The law of the trespass-offering, in some special cases, 1—13. In respect of holy things, 14—19.

AND if ^a a soul sin, and ^b hear the voice of swearing, and is a witness, whether he hath seen or known ^{of it}; if he do not utter ^{it}, then he shall ^c bear his iniquity.

2 Or if a soul ^d touch any unclean thing, whether ^{it be} a carcase of an unclean beast, or a carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and if it be ^e hidden from him; he also shall ^f be unclean, and guilty.

3 Or if he touch ^g the uncleanness of a man, whatsoever uncleanness ^{it be} that a man shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth ^{of it}, then he shall be guilty.

4 Or if a soul swear, pronouncing with ^{his} lips ^h to do evil, or to do good, whatsoever ^{it be} that a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it be hid from him; when he know-

eth ^{of it}, then he shall be guilty in one of these.

5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these ^{things}, that he shall ⁱ confess that he hath sinned in that ^{thing}.

6 And he shall bring his ^k trespass-offering unto the LORD for his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the goats, for a sin-offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his sin.

7 ¶ And ^l if ^m he be not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring for his trespass which he hath committed, ⁿ two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, unto the LORD; one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering.

8 And he shall bring them unto the priest, who shall offer ^{that} which ^{is} for the sin-offering first, and ^o wring off his head from his neck, but shall not divide ^{it} asunder.

9 And he shall ^p sprinkle of the blood of the sin-offering upon the side of the altar; and the ^q rest of the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar: it ^{is} a sin-offering.

10 And he shall offer the second for a burnt-offering, according to the ^r manner: and the priest ^s shall make an atonement for him, for his sin which he hath sinned, and it shall be forgiven him.

11 ¶ But if he be not able to bring two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons; then he that sinned shall bring for his offering ^t the tenth part of an ephah of ^u fine flour for a sin-offering; he shall put ^v no oil upon it, neither shall he put ^w any frankincense thereon: for it ^{is} a sin-offering.

12 Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it, ^x even ^y a memorial thereof, and burn ^{it} on the altar, ^z according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: it ^{is} a sin-offering.

13 And ^y the priest shall make an atonement for him, as touching his sin that he hath sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him; and ^z the remnant ^z shall be the priest's, as a meat-offering.

14 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

15 If a soul commit a trespass, and sin through ignorance, in ^a the holy things of the LORD; then he shall bring for his trespass unto the LORD, ^b a ram without blemish out of the flocks, with ^c thy estimation by shekels of silver, after ^d the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass-offering.

16 And he shall ^e make amends for the harm that he hath done in the holy thing, and shall add ^f the

i xvi. 21. xxvi. 40.
Num. v. 7. Ezra
x. 11, 12. Prov.
xxviii. 13. Jer.
iii. 13. 1 John
i. 8—10.

k iv. 28. 32. vi. 6.
vii. 1—7. xiv.
12, 13. xix. 21,
22. Num. vi.
12. Ez. xl. 39.
xlii. 13. xliv.
29. xlv. 20.

l xii. 8. xiv. 21.
2 Cor. viii. 12.
Jam. ii. 5, 6.

m Heb. *his hand cannot reach to the sufficiency of a lamb.*

n i. 14, 15. Matt.
iii. 16. x. 16.
Luke ii. 24.

o i. 15. Rom. iv.
25.

p iv. 25, 30, 34.
vii. 2.

q iv. 7, 18.

r Or, *manner.* i.
14—17.

s iv. 6.

t Ex. xvi. 18, 36.

u ii. 1. Num. vii.
13, 19. xv. 4—9.
t Num. v. 15.

v ii. 2—9. vi. 15.
Ps. xxii. 13, 14.

x iv. 35.

y iv. 31.

z ii. 3. Is. liii. 10
—12. 1 Cor. ix.
13.

a 16. vii. 1. 6.
x. 17, 18. xxii.
1—16. xxiv. 5—
9. xxvii. 9—34.
Num. xviii.
Deut. xii. 5—12.
26. xv. 19, 20.
xxvi. 1—15.

b 18. vi. 6. Ezra
x. 19.
c xxvii. 7, 8, 12,
13, 17, 18, 23.
27. Num. v. 7.

d Ex. xxx. 13.

e xii. 14. Psalm
lxix. 4. Luke
xix. 8. Acts
xxvi. 20.
f vi. 4, 5.

fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest; and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass-offering, and it shall be forgiven him.

17 And if ^g a soul sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the LORD; ^h though he wist *it* not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity.

18 And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, ⁱ for a trespass-offering unto the priest: and ^k the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his ignorance wherein he erred, and wist *it* not; and it shall be forgiven him.

19 It *is* a trespass-offering: he hath certainly ^l trespassed against the LORD.

CHAP. VI.

The trespass-offering for sins done wittingly, 1—7. Law for the priest respecting the burnt-offering and the meat-offering, 8—18. The high priest's meat-offering, 19—23. The law of the sin-offering, 24—30.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 If a soul sin, and ^a commit a trespass against the LORD, and ^b lie unto his neighbour in that ^c which was delivered him to keep, or ^{*} in fellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath ^d deceived his neighbour;

3 Or ^e have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and ^f sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein:

4 Then it shall be, ^g because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found;

5 Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even ^h restore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, [†] in the day of his trespass-offering.

6 And he shall bring his trespass-offering unto the LORD, ⁱ a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass-offering, unto the priest.

7 And the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD: and ^k it shall be forgiven him, for any thing of all that he hath done, in trespassing therein.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

9 Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This *is* the law of ^l the burnt-offering: (it *is* the burnt-offering, [‡] because of the burning upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning in it.)

^g iv. 2—4. 13.

^h 15. Ps. xix. 12. Luke xii. 48. Rom. xiv. 23.

ⁱ 15. vi. 6. 1 Tim. ii. 5, 6.

^k i. 4. iv. 20. vi. 7.

^l Ezra x. 2. Ps. xxxiii. 1, 2. 2 Cor. v. 19—21.

^a Num. v. 6—8.

^b xix. 11. Gen. xvi. 7. Acts v. 4. Eph. iv. 25. Col. iii. 9. Rev. xxi. 15.

^c Ex. xxiii. 7—10.

^d Or, in dealing.

^e Heb. putting of the hand.

^f Prov. xxiv. 28. xvi. 10.

^g Ex. xxiii. 4. Deut. xvii. 1—3.

^h xix. 12. Ex. xxii. 9—11. Jer. vii. 9. Zech. v. 4.

ⁱ v. 16. xxii. 14. Ex. xxii. 1—4. Num. v. 7, 8.

^j v. 16. Ex. xxii. 1. 4. 7. 9. Num. v. 7, 8. 1 Sam. xii. 3. Prov. vi. 30, 31. Is. lviii. 6, 9, 10. Luke xix. 8.

^k Or, in the day of his being found guilty.

^l Heb. in the day of his trespass.

^m Matt. v. 23, 24.

ⁿ v. 15. 18. Is. liii. 10, 21.

^o Ex. xxiv. 7. Ez. xvi. 21—23. 26, 27. xxviii. 14—16. 19. Mic. vii. 18. 1 John i. 9.

^p Ex. xxix. 30 — 42. Num. xxviii. 8.

^q Or, for the burning.

10 And the priest shall put on his ⁿ linen garment, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his flesh, and take up the ashes which the fire hath ^o consumed, with the burnt-offering on the altar, and he shall put them ^p beside the altar.

11 And he shall ^q put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes without the camp ^r unto a clean place.

12 And ^s the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it, it shall not be put out: and the priest shall ^t burn wood on it every morning, and lay the burnt-offering in order upon it, and he shall burn thereon the fat of the peace-offerings.

13 The fire shall ever be burning upon the altar: it shall never go out.

14 ¶ And this *is* the law of ^u the meat-offering: the sons of Aaron shall offer it before the LORD, before the altar.

15 And he shall take of it his handful, of the flour of the meat-offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the frankincense which *is* upon the meat-offering, and shall burn *it* upon the altar, *for* a sweet savour, *even* ^v the memorial of it unto the LORD.

16 And ^w the remainder thereof shall Aaron and his sons eat: with ^x unleavened bread ^y shall it be eaten in the holy place: in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation they shall eat it.

17 It shall not be ^z baked with leaven: I have given it *unto them* for their portion of my offerings made by fire: ^a it *is* most holy, as *is* the sin-offering, and as the trespass-offering.

18 ^b All the males among the children of Aaron shall eat of it: ^c it *shall be* a statute for ever in your generations concerning the offerings of the LORD made by fire: ^d every one that toucheth them shall be holy.

19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

20 This *is* the offering of Aaron, and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the LORD, in the day when he is anointed: ^e the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a meat-offering perpetual, half of it in the morning, and half thereof at night.

21 In ^f a pan it shall be made with oil, and *when it is* baked, thou shalt bring it in: and the baked pieces of the meat-offering shalt thou offer for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

22 And the priest of his sons, that ^g is anointed in his stead, shall offer it: *It is* a statute for ever unto the LORD, it shall be ^h wholly burnt.

23 For every meat-offering for the

^m xvi. 4. Ex. xxviii. 40—43. xxxix. 27—29. Ez. xlii. 17, 18. Rev. vii. 13. xix. 8. 14.

ⁿ i. 9. 13. 17. Num. xvi. 21. 85. Ps. xx. 3. xxxvii. 20.

^o i. 16.

^p xvi. 23. Ez. xlii. 19.

^q iv. 12. xiv. 40, 41. Heb. xiii. 11—13.

^r ix. 24. Mark ix. 49. Heb. ix. 14.

^s i. 7—9. iii. 3—5. 9—11. 14—16. Ex. xxix. 38—42.

^t ii. 1, 2. Num. xv. 4—9. John vi. 32.

^u ii. 9.

^v ii. 3. v. 13. Ez. xlii. 29. 1 Cor. ix. 13—15.

^w Ex. xii. 3. 1 Cor. v. 8.

^x 26. x. 12, 13. Num. xviii. 9, 10.

^y ii. 11. 1 Pet. ii. 22.

^z 28. ii. 3. vii. 1. 6. Ex. xxix. 33, 34. 37.

^a 29. Num. xviii. 10.

^b iii. 17.

^c xxii. 5—7. Ez. xxix. 37.

^d v. 12. Ex. xvi. 36. xix. 39—39.

^e ii. 8.

^f iv. 3. Heb. v. 1—6. viii. 1.

^g Ex. xxix. 21. Matt. xx. 29.

priest shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten.

24 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

25 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, This *is* ^k the law of the sin-offering: ^l in the place where the burnt offering is killed, shall the sin-offering be killed before the LORD: ^m it *is* most holy.

26 ⁿ The priest that offereth it for sin shall eat it: In the holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation.

27 Whatsoever shall ^o touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt ^p wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place.

28 But ^q the earthen vessel where-in it is sodden shall be broken: and if it be sodden in a brazen pot, it shall be both scoured and rinsed in water.

29 All the males among the priests shall eat thereof: it *is* most holy.

30 And ^r no sin-offering, whereof *any* of the blood is brought into the tabernacle of the congregation to reconcile *withal* in the holy place, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt in the fire.

CHAP. VII.

The law for the priests, of the trespass-offering, 1—10. The peace-offering, 11—34. The whole summed up, 35—38.

LIKewise this *is* ^a the law of the trespass-offering: ^b it *is* most holy.

2 In ^c the place where they kill the burnt-offering, shall they kill the trespass-offering: and the blood thereof shall he ^d sprinkle round about upon the altar.

3 And he shall offer of it, ^e all the fat thereof; the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* on them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul *that is* above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

5 And the priest shall ^f burn them upon the altar, *for* an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it *is* a trespass-offering.

6 Every ^g male among the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in the holy place: it *is* most holy.

7 As the sin-offering *is*, so *is* ^h the trespass-offering: *there is* one law for them: the priest that maketh atonement therewith shall have it.

8 And the priest that offereth any man's burnt-offering, *even* the priest shall have to himself ⁱ the skin of the burnt-offering which he hath offered.

9 And all the meat-offering that is baken in the oven, and all that is dressed in the frying-pan, and ^j in the pan, ^k shall be the priest's that offereth it.

10 And every meat-offering mingled with oil, and dry, shall all the sons of Aaron have, ^l one *as much* ^m as another.

11 ¶ And this *is* the law of ⁿ the sacrifice of peace-offerings, which he shall offer unto the LORD.

12 If he offer it for a ^o thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and ^p unleavened wafers anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried.

13 Besides the cakes, he shall offer *for* his offering ^q leavened bread, with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace-offerings.

14 And of it he shall offer one out of the whole oblation, *for* ^r an heave-offering unto the LORD, *and* it shall be ^s the priest's that sprinkleth the blood of the peace-offerings.

15 And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace-offerings for thanksgiving shall ^t be eaten the same day it is offered: he shall not leave any of it until the morning.

16 But if the sacrifice of his offering *be* a vow or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice: and ^u on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten.

17 But the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice, ^v on the third day, shall be ^w burnt with fire.

18 And if *any* of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace-offerings be eaten at all on the third day, ^x it shall not be accepted, neither shall it ^y be imputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be ^z an abomination, and the soul that eateth of it shall ^a bear his iniquity.

19 And the flesh that ^b toucheth any unclean *thing*, shall not be eaten, it shall be burnt with fire: and as for the flesh, all that be clean shall eat thereof.

20 But the soul that eateth *of* the flesh of the sacrifice of peace-offerings, that *pertain* unto the LORD, ^c having his uncleanness upon him, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

21 Moreover, the soul that shall touch any unclean *thing*, ^d as ^e the uncleanness of man, or *any* ^f unclean beast, or any ^g abominable unclean thing, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace-offerings, which *pertain* unto the LORD, even that soul shall be ^h cut off from his people.

22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Ye shall eat no manner of ⁱ fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat.

24 And the fat of the beast that

Ex. xvi. 18. 2
Cor. viii. 14.

m iii. xxii. 18—21.

n xxii. 29. 2 Chr. xix. 31. xxxiii. 16. Ps. l. 13, 14. 23. chii. 1. 2. cvii. 8. 22. Hos. xiv. 2. Luke xvii. 16. 18. Rom. i. 21. 2 Cor. ix. 12—15. Heb. xiii. 16. o ii. 4. vi. 16. Num. vi. 15. p xviii. 17. Amos iv. 5. Matt. xiii. 33. 1 Tim. iv. 4.

q Ex. xxix. 27. Num. xv. 19—21. r vi. 26. Num. xviii. 8—11. 19. 26—32.

s xxii. 29, 30. Ex. xii. 10. xvi. 19. Ec. ix. 10. 12. John ix. 4. 2 Cor. vi. 2. Heb. iii. 13—15.

t xix. 6—8. xii. 23.

u Gen. xxii. 4. Ex. xix. 11. Hos. vi. 2. 1 Cor. xv. 4. x x. 16. Ex. xii. 10. xxix. 14. y xix. 7, 8.

z Num. xviii. 27. a xi. 10, 11, 41. 1. i. 11—14. lav. 4. lxxvi. 3. Luke xvi. 15. b v. 17. x. 17. liii. 11. c Num. xix. Luke xi. 41. Acts x. 15, 16, 28. Rom. xiv. 14. 20. 2 Cor. vi. 17. Tit. i. 15.

d xv.

e v. 2, 3. xii. xiii. xv. xxii. Num. xix. f xi. 24—42. Deut. xiv. 7, 8. 10. 12—29. g xi. 10—12. 13. 20. 41, 42. Deut. xiv. 3. Ez. iv. 14.

h xvii. 10. 14. xviii. 29. Gen. xviii. 14. Ex. xii. 19. xxx. 33. 38.

i iii. 16, 17. iv. 8—10. xvii. 6. Deut. xxxii. 38. 1 Sam. ii. 15—17. 29. Acts xxviii. 27. Rom. vi. 1. viii. 13. xiii. 13.

k iv.
l l. 3. 5. 11.

m 17. xxi. 22.

n x. 17, 18. Num. xvii. 9. 10. Ez. xlv. 28. 29. Hos. iv. 8.

o Ex. xxix. 37. xxx. 29. Ez. xlv. 20. Hag. i. 12.

p xi. 52, 33. 2 Cor. vii. 1. 11.

q xv. 14. Heb. ix. 9, 10.

r iv. 3—21. x. 18. xvi. 27, 28. Heb. ix. 11. xii. 11.

a v. vi. 1—7. xiv. 12, 13. Num. vi. 12.

b vi. 17. xii. 22.

c l. 3. 5. 11. iv. 24. 29. 33. vi. 25.

d i. 5. iii. 2—8. v. 9. Is. li. 15. Ez. xxvi. 25. Heb. xii. 24. 1 Pet. i. 2.

e iii. 4. 9. iv. 8, 9. Ex. xxix. 13. Ps. l. 6. 17.

f Matt. iii. 17. Gal. ii. 20. v. 24. 1 Pet. iv. 1, 2.

g vi. 16—18. 29. Num. xviii. 9, 10.

h vi. 25, 26. xiv. 13.

i Gen. iii. 21. Rom. viii. 14. Phil. iii. 9.

* Or, on the flat place, or, altar.

k ii. 3. 10. v. 13. vi. 16—18. 1 Cor. ix. 7. Gal. vi. 6.

dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn with beasts, may be used in any other use: but ye shall in no wise eat of it.

† Heb. *carcase*. xvii. 15. xxii. 8. Ex. xxii. 31. Deut. xiv. 21. Ez. iv. 14. xlv. 31.

25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the † beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, even the soul that eateth it shall be cut off from his people.

k iii. 17. xvii. 10. —14. Gen. ix. 4. 1 Sam. xiv. 33. 34. Eph. i. 7.

26 Moreover, ^k ye shall eat no manner of blood, *whether it be* of fowl or of beast, in any of your dwellings.

1 Heb. x. 29.

27 Whatsoever soul *it be* that eateth any manner of blood, even ^l that soul shall be cut off from his people.

28 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

m iii. 1. Col. i. 20. 1 John i. 7.

29 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, ^m He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace-offerings unto the LORD, shall bring his oblation unto the LORD of the sacrifice of his peace-offerings.

n iii. 3, 4. 9. 14. Ps. cx. 3. John x. 18. 2 Cor. viii. 12.

o viii. 27. ix. 21. Ex. xxix. 24—28. Num. vi. 20.

30 ⁿ His own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire; the fat with the breast, it shall he bring, that ^o the breast may be waved *for* a wave-offering before the LORD.

p 34. v. 13. vi. 16. 26.

31 And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar; but ^p the breast shall be Aaron's and his sons.

q ix. 21. x. 14. Num. vi. 20. xviii. 12, 19. Deut. xviii. 3. John ix. 34. vi. 51. 1 Cor. ix. 13, 14.

32 And ^q the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest *for* an heave-offering, of the sacrifices of your peace-offerings.

33 He among the sons of Aaron, that offereth the blood of the peace-offerings and the fat, shall have the right shoulder *for* his part.

34 For the wave-breast and the heave-shoulder have I taken of the children of Israel, from off the sacrifices of their peace-offerings, and have given them unto Aaron the priest, and unto his sons, by a statute for ever, from among the children of Israel.

r viii. 16—12. 30. Ex. xxix. 7. 21. xl. 13—15. Is. v. 27. Ixi. 1. John iii. 24. 1 John ii. 21—27.

35 ¶ *This is the portion* ^r of the anointing of Aaron, and of the anointing of his sons, out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in the day *when* he presented them to minister unto the LORD in the priests' office;

36 When the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Israel, in the day that he anointed them, *by* a statute for ever, throughout their generations.

s i. vi. 9—13. Ex. xxix. 38—42. t 11. vi. 14. 13. u iv. vi. 24—30. x 1—7. v. vi. 1—7. y vi. 20—23. Ex. xxix. 1. z 11—21. iii.

37 *This is* ^s the law of the burnt-offering, ^t of the meat-offering, ^u and of the sin-offering, ^x and of the trespass-offering, and ^y of the consecrations, and ^z of the sacrifice of the peace-offerings;

a i. 1.

38 Which the LORD commanded Moses in mount Sinai, in the day that he ^a commanded the children of Israel to offer their oblations unto the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai.

CHAP. VIII.

The Lord commands Moses to consecrate Aaron and his sons, 1—5. He washes and clothes them, and anoints them, and also the tabernacle and its furniture, the altar and the laver, 6—13. Their sin-offering, burnt-offering, and ram of consecration sacrificed; with the appointed rites, 14—32. The place and time of their consecration, 33—36.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Take ^a Aaron and his sons with him, and ^b the garments, and the ^c anointing oil, and ^d a bullock for the sin-offering, and two rams, and a basket of unleavened bread.

3 And ^e gather thou all the congregation together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And Moses ^f did as the LORD commanded him; and the assembly was gathered together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

5 And Moses said unto the congregation, *This is* the thing which the LORD ^g commanded to be done.

6 And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, and ^h washed them with water.

7 And ⁱ he put upon him the coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him with the curious girdle of the ephod, and bound *it* unto him therewith.

8 And he put ^k the breast-plate upon him: also he put in the breast-plate ^l the Urim and Thummim.

9 And he put ^m the mitre upon his head; also upon the mitre, *even* upon his fore-front did he put the golden plate, the holy crown: as the LORD commanded Moses.

10 And Moses took ⁿ the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that *was* therein, and sanctified them.

11 And ^o he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar, and all his vessels, both the laver and his foot, to sanctify them.

12 And he poured of the anointing oil upon ^p Aaron's head, and anointed him to sanctify him.

13 And Moses ^q brought Aaron's sons, and put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and ^r put bonnets upon them: as the LORD commanded Moses.

14 ¶ And ^s he brought the bullock for the sin-offering: and Aaron and his sons ^t laid their hands upon the head of the bullock for the sin-offering.

15 And ^u he slew *it*, and ^v Moses took the blood, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar; and poured the blood at the bottom of the altar, and sanctified it, to make reconciliation upon it.

a Ex. xxix. 1—4. b Ex. xxix. 2—4. 40—43. xxxix. 1—31. 41.

c Ex. xxx. 23—33. xl. 12—15.

d Ex. xxix. 1.

e 1 Chr. xiii. 5. xv. 3. 2 Chr. v. 2—6. xxx. 2. 13.

f 25. Neh. viii. 1. Ps. xxii. 25. Matt. xx. 19. Acts ii. 1.

g 9. 13. 17. 29. 35. Ex. xxix. 1. 5. 7. 21. 26. 29.

h 31. 32. 43. 43. Deut. xxi. 32. Matt. xxviii. 20. 1 Cor. xi. 23. xv. 3.

i Ex. xxix. 4. xl. 12. Ps. li. 2. 7. Is. i. 16. Ez. xxxvi. 25. Ze. ch. xiii. 1. John xiii. 8—10. 1 Cor. vi. 11. Eph. v. 26. Heb. x. 22. Rev. i. 5. 6. vii. 14.

j Ex. xxviii. 4. xxix. 5. xxxix. 1. &c. Is. lvi. 3. 7. 10. Rom. iii. 22. viii. 14. Gal. iii. 27.

k Ex. xxviii. 15—20. xxxix. 8—21. Cant viii. 6. Is. xlix. 15.

l Ex. xxviii. 30. Ezra ii. 63.

m Ex. xxviii. 4. 41. xxix. 6. xxxix. 28. Zech. iii. 5. vi. 11—13. Phil. ii. 6—11.

n Ex. xxx. 26—30. xl. 9—11.

o iv. 6. 17. xvi. 14. 19. Is. lii. 15. Ez. xxvi. 25. Tit. iii. 6.

p Ex. xxviii. 41. xxix. 7. xxx. 30. Ps. cxxviii. 2.

q Ex. xxix. 8. 9. Ps. cxxviii. 9. Is. lxi. 6. 10. 1 Pet. ii. 4. 9. Rev. i. 6.

r Heb. *bound*. iv. 3—12. xvi. 6. Ex. xxix. 10—14. Ez. xlii. 19. 2 Cor. v. 21. Heb. vii. 26—28.

s i. 4. iv. 3. xvi. 21.

t i. 5. 11. iii. 2. 8. iv. 7. 17. 14. 30. Ex. xxix. 12. 36. 37. Ez. xlii. 19—27. Heb. ii. 10. ix. 22.

u

v

x iii. 3-5. iv. 8, 9.
Ex. xxix. 13.

16 And he took ^a all the fat that *was* upon the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned *it* upon the altar.

y iv. 11, 12. 21. vi.
30. xvi. 27. Ex.
xxix. 14. Gal.
iii. 13. Heb. xiii.
11-13.

17 But ^y the bullock and his hide, his flesh and his dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the LORD commanded Moses.

z i. 10-13. Ex.
xxix. 15. 18.

18 ¶ And he brought ^a the ram for the burnt-offering: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

19 And he killed *it*, and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

20 And he cut the ram into pieces, and Moses burnt the head, and the pieces, and the fat.

21 And he washed the inwards and the legs in water; and Moses burnt the whole ram upon the altar: *it was* a burnt-sacrifice for ^a a sweet savour, *and* an offering made by fire unto the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.

s Gen. viii. 21.
Ex. xxx. 18.
Eph. v. 2.

22 ¶ And he brought the other ram, ^b the ram of consecration: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

b vii. 37. Ex. xxix.
19. 31. Rev. i.
5, 6.

23 And he slew *it*, and Moses ^c took of the blood of *it*, and put *it* upon the tip of Aaron's right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.

c xiv. 14. 17. 28.
Ex. xxix. 20.
Rom. vi. 13. 19.
xii. 1. 1 Cor. vi.
20. Phil. i. 20.
ii. 17.

24 And he brought Aaron's sons, and Moses put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right feet: and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

d iii. 9. Ex. xxix.
22-30.

25 And he took ^d the fat, and the rump, and all the fat that *was* upon the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right shoulder.

26 And out of the basket of unleavened bread, that *was* before the LORD, he took one unleavened cake, and a cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and put *them* on the fat, and upon the right shoulder.

27 And he put all upon Aaron's hands, and upon his sons' hands, and waved *them* for a wave-offering before the LORD.

28 And Moses took *them* from off their hands, and burnt *them* on the altar, upon the burnt-offering: *they were* consecrations for a sweet savour: *it is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

e Ex. xxix. 26. 16.
Levi. 20. 1 Cor.
x. 31.

29 And Moses took ^e the breast, and waved *it* for a wave-offering before the LORD: *for* of the ram of consecration *it was* Moses's part: as the LORD commanded Moses.

f Ex. xxix. 21.
xxx. 30. Gal. v.
22-25.

30 And Moses took of ^f the

anointing oil, and of the blood which *was* upon the altar, and sprinkled *it* upon Aaron, *and* upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him: and sanctified Aaron *and* his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

31 And Moses said unto Aaron, and to his sons, ^g Boil the flesh at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and there ^h eat *it* with the bread that *is* in the basket of consecrations, as I commanded, saying, Aaron and his sons shall eat *it*.

g vi. 28. Ex. xxix.
31, 32. Ez. xvi.
20-24.
h x. 17. John vi.
51. 53-56.

32 And that which ⁱ remaineth ⁱ of the flesh, and of the bread, shall ye burn with fire.

i vii. 17. Ex. xii.
10. xxix. 34.

33 And ye shall not go out of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation *in* seven days, until the days of your consecration be at an end: for ^k seven days shall he consecrate you.

k xiv. 8. Ex. xxix.
30. 35. Num.
xix. 12. Ez. xlvi.
25, 26.
l Heb. vii. 16.

34 As ^l he hath done this day, so the LORD hath commanded to do, to make an atonement for you.

35 Therefore shall ye abide at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation day and night seven days, and ^m keep the charge of the LORD, that ye die not: for so I am commanded.

m x. 1. Num. iii.
7. ix. 19. Deut.
xi. 1. 1 Kings
ii. 3. 1 Tim. 1.
3. 4. 18. v. 21.
vi. 13. 17. 20.
2 Tim. iv. 1.

36 So Aaron and his sons did all things which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. IX.

The newly consecrated priests, directed by Moses, enter on their office, and offer sacrifices for themselves, and for the people, 1-21. Moses and Aaron bless the people, the glory of the Lord appears, fire from before him consumes the sacrifices, and the people worship, 22-24.

AND it came to pass on ^a the eighth day, *that* Moses called Aaron and his sons, and the elders of Israel.

a viii. 63. xiv. 23.
Ez. xliii. 27.
Matt. xxviii. 1.

2 And he said unto Aaron, Take thee ^b a young calf for a sin-offering, and ^c a ram for a burnt-offering, without blemish, and offer *them* before the LORD.

b iv. 3. viii. 14.
Ex. xxix. 1.
Heb. vii. 27. x.
10-14.
c viii. 18.

3 And unto the children of Israel thou shalt speak, saying, ^d Take ye a kid of the goats for a sin-offering; and ^e a calf, and a lamb, *both* of the first year, without blemish, for a burnt-offering;

d iv. 23. xvi. 5. 15.
Ezra vi. 17. x.
19. Is. liii. 10. 2
Cor. v. 21. Heb.
ix. 26-28.
e i.

4 Also ^f a bullock and a ram for peace-offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD: and ^g a meat-offering mingled with oil: for to-day the LORD will appear unto you.

f ii. iii. vi. 14-23.

5 And they brought *that* which Moses commanded, before the tabernacle of the congregation: and all the congregation drew near, and stood before the LORD.

g Num. xv. 3-9.

6 And Moses said, This *is* the thing which the LORD commanded that ye should do: and ^h the glory of the LORD shall appear unto you.

h 4. 23. Ex. xvi.
10. xxiv. 16. xl.
34. 35. 1 Kings
viii. 10-12. Ez.
xliii. 2.

7 And Moses said unto Aaron,

ⁱ iv. 3. viii. 34. ¹ Sam. iii. 14. Heb. v. 3. vii. 27. ix. 7. ^h iv. 16—20. Heb. v. 1. **Go unto the altar, and ⁱ offer thy sin-offering, and thy burnt-offering, and make an atonement for thyself, and for the people, and ^k offer the offering of the people, and make an atonement for them; as the LORD commanded.**

⁸ ¶ Aaron therefore went unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin-offering, which *was* for himself.

ⁱ iv. 6, 7, 17, 18. 25. 30. viii. 15. xvi. 18. Heb. ix. 22, 23. x. 4. 19. ^h v. 8, 12. viii. 16. Ps. li. 17. ⁿ iv. 8. ^c iv. 11. viii. 17. ^p i. viii. 18—21. Eph. v. 2. 25—27. **9 And the sons of Aaron brought the blood unto him: and ^l he dipt his finger in the blood, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the blood at the bottom of the altar.**

¹⁰ But ^m the fat, and the kidneys, and the caul *above* the liver of the sin-offering, he burnt upon the altar: ⁿ as the LORD commanded Moses.

¹¹ And ^o the flesh and the hide he burnt with fire, without the camp.

¹² And he slew ^p the burnt-offering; and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled round about upon the altar.

¹³ And they presented the burnt-offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head: and he burnt *them* upon the altar.

¹⁴ And he did wash the inwards and the legs, and burnt *them* upon the burnt-offering on the altar.

¹⁵ ¶ And he brought the people's offering, and took ^q the goat which *was* the sin-offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sin, as the first.

¹⁶ And he brought the burnt-offering, and offered it according to the ^r manner.

¹⁷ And he brought ^s the meat-offering, and ^t took an handful thereof, and burnt *it* upon the altar,

^u Ex. xxix. 38—42. ^v beside the burnt sacrifice of the morning.

¹⁸ He slew also the bullock and the ram, *for* ^w a sacrifice of peace-offerings which *was* for the people: and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, (which he sprinkled upon the altar round about.)

¹⁹ And the fat of the bullock, and of the ram, the rump, and that which covereth *the inwards*, and the kidneys, and the caul *above* the liver.

²⁰ And ^x they put the fat upon the breasts, and he ^y burnt the fat upon the altar:

²¹ And ^z the breasts and the right shoulder Aaron waved *for* a wave-offering, before the LORD; as Moses commanded.

²² And Aaron lifted up his hand towards the people, and ^{aa} blessed them; and came down from offering of the sin-offering, and the burnt-offering, and peace-offerings.

²³ And Moses and Aaron went into the tabernacle of the congregation, and ^{ab} came out and blessed the people: and ^{ac} the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the people.

²⁴ And ^{ad} there came a fire out from ^{ae} before the LORD, and consumed upon the altar the burnt-offering, and the fat: *which*, when all the people saw, ^{af} they shouted and fell on their faces.

CHAP. X.

Nadab and Abihu, burning incense with strange fire, are consumed by fire from the LORD; Moses shews the reason of this judgment, and orders their burial, while Aaron holds his peace, 1—5. Aaron and his other sons are forbidden to mourn, 6, 7; and to drink wine or strong drink, when going into the sanctuary, 8—11. Moses gives directions about eating the holy things; a mistake about the people's sin-offering; Moses reproves the priests, and Aaron excuses it, 12—20.

AND ^{ag} Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, took either of them his ^{ah} b censer, and put fire therein, and ^{ai} put incense thereon, and offered ^{aj} strange fire before the LORD, which he ^{ak} commanded them not.

² And there went out ^{al} fire from the LORD and devoured them, and ^{am} they died before the LORD.

³ Then Moses said unto Aaron, This *is it* that the LORD spake, saying, ^{an} I will be sanctified in them that come nigh me, and ^{ao} before all the people I will be glorified. And ^{ap} Aaron held his peace.

⁴ And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan the sons of ^{aq} Uzziel the uncle of Aaron, and said unto them, Come near, ^{ar} carry your brethren from before the sanctuary out of the camp.

⁵ So they went near, and carried them in their coats out of the camp; as Moses had said.

⁶ And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar, and unto Ithamar, his sons, ^{as} Uncover not your heads, neither rend your clothes; lest you die, and lest ^{at} wrath come upon all the people: but let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the LORD hath kindled.

⁷ And ^{au} ye shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, lest you die: for ^{av} the anointing oil of the LORD *is* upon you. And they did according to the word of Moses.

⁸ ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, saying,

⁹ Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation; lest ye die: *It shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations:

¹⁰ And ^{aw} ye shall not uncover your heads, neither shall ye rend your clothes, when ye come into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest you die: for ^{ax} the LORD your God is in the midst of you.

^a Heb. ix. 28. ^b Num. xiv. 13. xvi. 19. 42. ^c Gen. iv. 3, 4. xv. 17. Ex. iii. 2. Judg. vi. 21. xiii. 19, 20. 23. 1 Kings xviii. 38. 1 Chr. xxi. 26. 2 Chr. vii. 1—3. Ps. xx. 3. ^d Ps. lxxxi. 1. ^e Gen. xvii. 3. 1 Kings xviii. 39. Ezra iii. 11.

^a Ex. vi. 23. xxiv. 1. 9. xxviii. 1. ^b xvi. 12. Ex. xxvii. 3. xxxviii. 3. Num. xvi. 6, 7. 16, 17. 46. Heb. ix. 4. ^c Ex. xxx. 1. 7, 8. xxxi. 11. xxxviii. 29. xl. 27. 1 Kings xiii. 1, 2. 2 Chr. xxvi. 16—20. Ps. cxli. 2. Jer. xlii. 8. 15. 19—21. Luke i. 9—11. Rev. viii. 3—5. ^d ix. 24. xvi. 12. Num. xvi. 18. 46. ^e Ex. xxx. 9. Deut. iv. 2. xii. 32. xvii. 3. Jer. vii. 31. xix. 5. xxxii. 35. ^f xvi. 1. Num. iii. 3, 4. xvi. 35. xxvi. 61. Deut. iv. 24. 1 Chr. xxi. 2. Heb. xii. 29. ^g Num. xvi. 32, 33. 49. 1 Sam. vi. 19. 1 Chr. xiii. 10. xv. 13. Acts v. 5, 10. 1 Cor. x. 11. ^h viii. 35. xxi. 6. xxii. 9. Ex. xiv. 4. xix. 22. xxix. 43, 44. Is. liii. 11. Ez. xx. 41. ⁱ 1 Sam. ii. 30. Ps. lxxix. 7. Is. xlii. 3. Ez. xxviii. 22. John xii. 31, 32. xiv. 13. Acts v. 11—13. 2 Thes. i. 10. 1 Pet. iv. 17. ^k Gen. xviii. 25. 1 Sam. ii. 18. Job. i. 20, 21. ii. 10. Ps. xxix. 9. Ps. xlii. 10. Is. xxxix. 8. Matt. x. 37. ^l Ex. vi. 18. 22. Num. iii. 19. ^m Luke vii. 12. Act. v. 6. 10. viii. 2. ⁿ Num. 45. xii. 1—12. Num. v. 18. vi. 6, 7. xiv. 6. Deut. xxxiii. 9. Jer. vii. 29. Ez. xxi. 16, 17. Mic. i. 16. ^o Num. xvi. 22. 41. 46. Josh. vi. 11. xii. 18. 20. 2 Sam. xxi. 1, 15—17. ^p xxi. 12. Luke ix. 60.

• Or, ordinance. i. 3—10.

† Heb. filled his hand out of it.

• Ex. xxix. 38—42.

• Ex. xxix. 38—42.

• Ex. xxix. 38—42.

• Ex. xxix. 38—42.

• Ex. xxix. 38—42.

• Ex. xxix. 38—42.

• Ex. xxix. 38—42.

• Ex. xxix. 38—42.

• Ex. xxix. 38—42.

• Ex. xxix. 38—42.

• Ex. xxix. 38—42.

• Ex. xxix. 38—42.

• Ex. xxix. 38—42.

• Ex. xxix. 38—42.

• Ex. xxix. 38—42.

• Ex. xxix. 38—42.

• Ex. xxix. 38—42.

• Ex. xxix. 38—42.

^a xi. 47. xx. 25.
Jer. xv. 19. Fz.
xxii. 26. xlv. 23.
Tit. i. 15. 1 Pet.
i. 14—16.

^t Deut. xxiv. 8.
xxviii. 10. 2 Chr.
xvii. 9. xxx. 22.
Neh. viii. 2. 8.
ix. 13. 14. Jer. ii.
8. xviii. 18. Mal.
ii. 7. Matt.
xxviii. 20. Acts
xx. 27. 1 Thes.
iv. 2.

^u ii. vi. 15—18.
vii. 9. xxi. 22.
Ex. xxix. 2.
Num. xviii. 9, 10.
Ez. xlv. 29.

^x xxi. 22.

^y vii. 29. 34. ix. 21.
Ex. xxix. 24. 28.
Num. xviii. 11.
John iv. 34.

^z vi. 26. 30. ix. 3.
15.

^a Ex. xxxiii. 19—
22. Num. xii. 3.
Matt. v. 22.
Mark iii. 5. x.
14. Eph. iv. 26.

^b xvi. 22. xxii. 16.
Ex. xxviii. 38.
43. Num. xviii.
1. 1s. liii. 11.
Ez. iv. 4—6.
xviii. 19. 20.
Heb. ix. 24.
1 Pet. ii. 24.

^c vi. 30.
^d vi. 26.

^e ix. 8. 12.

^f Deut. xii. 7.
xxvi. 14. 1 Sam.
i. 7. 8. Hos. ix.
4. Mal. ii. 13.
Phil. iv. 4.

^g 2 Chr. xxx. 12—
20. Matt. xii.
3—7. 20.

10 And that ye may ^a put difference between holy and unholy, and between unclean and clean :

11 And ^c that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses.

12 ¶ And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar, and unto Ithamar, his sons that were left, ^u Take the meat-offering that remaineth of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar : ^x for it is most holy.

13 And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it *is* thy due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the LORD made by fire : for so I am commanded.

14 And ^y the wave-breast and heave-shoulder shall ye eat in a clean place ; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee : for *they be* thy due, and thy sons' due, *which* are given out of the sacrifices of peace-offerings of the children of Israel.

15 The heave-shoulder, and the wave-breast shall they bring, with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave *it for* a wave-offering before the LORD, and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute for ever ; as the LORD hath commanded.

16 ¶ And Moses diligently sought ^z the goat of the sin-offering, and behold, it was burnt : and he was ^a angry with Eleazar and Ithamar, the sons of Aaron *which were* left *alive*, saying,

17 Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin-offering in the holy place, seeing it *is* most holy, and God hath given it you, ^b to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make atonement for them before the LORD ?

18 Behold, ^c the blood of it was not brought in within the holy place : ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy *place*, ^d as I commanded.

19 And Aaron said unto Moses, Behold, ^e this day have they offered their sin-offering, and their burnt-offering, before the LORD ; and such things have befallen me : and *if* I had eaten the sin-offering to-day, ^f should it have been accepted in the sight of the LORD ?

20 And when Moses heard *that*, ^g he was content.

CHAP. XI.

What beasts might be eaten, and what might not, 1—8. What fishes, 9—12. What birds, or flying creatures, 13—23. How ritual uncleanness would be contracted by touching the carcases of unclean animals, and how to be cleansed, 24—40. Reptiles not to be eaten, 41, 42. The reason of these laws, 43—47.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, and to Aaron, saying unto them,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, ^a These *are* the beasts which ye shall eat, among all the beasts that *are* on the earth.

3 Whatsoever ^b parteth the hoof, and is cloven-footed, *and* ^c cheweth the cud among the beasts, that shall ye eat.

4 Nevertheless, these shall ye not eat, of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof : *as* the camel, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof : he *is* unclean unto you.

5 And the coney, because he cheweth the cud, ^d but divideth not the hoof : he *is* unclean unto you.

6 And the ^e hare, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof : he *is* unclean unto you.

7 And the ^f swine, though he divideth the hoof, and be cloven-footed ; yet he cheweth not the cud : he *is* unclean to you.

8 Of their flesh ye shall not eat, and their carcase ye shall not touch : ^g they *are* unclean to you.

9 ¶ These shall ye eat, of all that *are* in the waters : ^h whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers ; them shall ye eat.

10 And all that have not fins nor scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which *is* in the waters ; ⁱ they *shall be* an abomination unto you.

11 They shall be even an abomination unto you : ye shall not eat of their flesh, but you shall have their carcases in abomination.

12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that *shall be* an abomination unto you.

13 ¶ And these *are they which* ye shall have in abomination among the fowls, they shall not be eaten, they are an abomination : ^k the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the spray,

14 And the vulture, and the kite, after his kind :

15 Every raven after his kind :

16 And the ^l owl, and the night-hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk, after his kind,

17 And the little owl, and the cormorant, and the great owl,

18 And the swan, and the pelican, and the gier-eagle,

19 And the stork, the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

20 All fowls that ^m creep, going upon *all* four, *shall be* an abomination unto you.

21 Yet these may ye eat of, every flying creeping thing that goeth upon *all* four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth :

^a Deut. xiv. 3—8.
Ez. iv. 14. Dan.
i. 8. Matt. xv. 11.
Rom. xiv. 14,
15.

^b Ps. i. 1. Prov. ix.
6. 2 Cor. vi. 17.
^c Deut. vi. 6, 7.
Ps. i. 2. Prov. ii.
1, 2. 10. Acts
xvii. 11. 1 Tim.
iv. 15.

^d Matt. vii. 26.
Rom. ii. 18—24.
Phil. iii. 18, 19.
2 Tim. iii. 5.
Tit. i. 16.
^e Rev. xxi. 8.

^f Is. lxx. 4. lxxi.
3. 17. Matt. vii.
6. Luke viii. 33.
xv. 15. 2 Pet. ii.
18—22.

^g Is. lii. 11. Mark
vii. 2. 15. 18.
Acts x. 11—15.
28. xv. 29. Rom.
xiv. 14—17. 21.
1 Cor. viii. 8. 2
Cor. vi. 17. Col.
ii. 16. 21—23.
Heb. ix. 10.
^h Deut. xiv. 9, 10.

ⁱ vii. 18. Deut.
xiv. 3. Ps.
cxxxix. 21. 22.
Prov. xiii. 20.
Rev. xxi. 8.

^k Deut. xiv. 12—
20. Jer. iv. 18.
xlviii. 40. Lam.
iv. 19. Hab. i.
8. Matt. xxiv.
15. 28. Rom.
iii. 13—17.

^l Ps. cii. 6. Is.
xlii. 21, 22.
xxxiv. 11—15.
John iii. 19—21.
Eph. iv. 18, 19.
v. 7—11. 1 Thes.
v. 5—7. Rev.
xviii. 2.

^m Matt. vi. 24.
Phil. iii. 18, 19.
1 John ii. 15—
17. Jude 10. 19.

22 *Even* these of them ye may eat: ^a the locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grasshopper after his kind.

23 But all *other* flying creeping things, which have four feet, *shall* be an abomination unto you.

24 And for these ye shall be unclean: whosoever toucheth ^o the carcase of them, shall be unclean until the even.

25 And whosoever beareth *ought* of the carcase of them, shall ^r wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

26 *The carcasses* of every beast which divideth the hoof, and *is* not cloven-footed, nor cheweth the cud, *are* unclean unto you: every one that toucheth them shall be unclean.

27 And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts that goeth on *all* four, those *are* unclean unto you: whoso toucheth their carcase, shall be unclean until the even.

28 And he that beareth the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they *are* unclean unto you.

29 ^q These also *shall* be unclean unto you among the ^s creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and ^t the mouse, and the tortoise after his kind,

30 And the ferret, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the snail, and the mole.

31 These *are* unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they be dead, shall be unclean until the even.

32 And upon whatsoever *any* of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether *it* be any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel *it* be, wherein *any* work is done, ^u it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; so it shall be cleansed.

33 And every earthen vessel whereinto *any* of them falleth, whatsoever *is* in it shall be unclean; and ^v ye shall break it.

34 Of all meat which may be eaten, *that*, on which *such* water cometh, shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk, in every *such* vessel, shall be unclean.

35 And every *thing*, whereupon *any* part of their carcase falleth, shall be unclean; *whether* *it* be oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down: *for* they *are* unclean, and shall be unclean unto you.

36 Nevertheless, a fountain or pit, ^w wherein there is plenty of water, shall be clean: but that which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean.

37 And if *any* part of their car-

case fall upon any ^x sowing-seed ¹ 1 Cor. xv. 37. which *is* to be sown; it shall be clean.

38 But if *any* water be put upon the seed, and *any* part of their carcase fall thereon; it *shall* be unclean unto you.

39 And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that ^y toucheth the carcase thereof shall be unclean until the even.

40 And he that ^z eateth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcase of it shall ^{aa} wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

41 ^{ab} And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth *shall* be an abomination: it shall not be eaten.

42 Whatsoever ^{ac} goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon *all* four, or whatsoever ^{ad} hath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat, for they *are* an abomination.

43 ^{ae} Ye shall not make ^{af} yourselves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby.

44 For ^{ag} I *am* the LORD your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ^{ah} ye shall be holy; for I *am* holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

45 For I *am* the LORD that bringeth you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: ye shall therefore ^{ai} be holy, for I *am* holy.

46 This *is* ^{aj} the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth:

47 To ^{ak} make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten, and the beast that may not be eaten.

CHAP. XII.

The law of a woman's uncleanness by childbirth, 1-5. And her subsequent purification, 6-8.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, ^{al} If a woman have conceived seed, and born a man-child: then she shall be unclean seven days; ^{am} according to the days of the separation for her infirmity she shall be unclean.

3 And in the ^{an} eighth day, the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised.

4 And she shall then continue ^{ao} in the blood of her purifying three and thirty days: she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the

^a Matt. iii. 10. Mark i. 6.
^o 31. 1 Cor. xv. 33. Eph. ii. 1-3. v. 11. 1 Tim. iv. 6. Heb. ix. 26.
^p xiv. 8. xv. 5. xvi. 28. Ex. xiv. 10. 14. Num. xii. 10. 19. 21. xxxi. 24. Zech. xiii. 1. John xxi. 8. Acts xiii. 16. Heb. ix. 10. Rev. vii. 14.

^q Ps. x. 3. xvii. 14. Hab. ii. 6. Luke xii. 15. xvi. 14. Col. iii. 5. 2 Tim. iii. 2-5.
^r Is. lvi. 17.

^s vi. 28. xv. 12. Tim. i. 15. iii. 5. 1 John i. 7.

^t vi. 45. 2 Cor. v. 1-8. Psal. iii. 21.

^u vi. 45. 2 Cor. v. 1-8. Psal. iii. 21.

^v vi. 45. 2 Cor. v. 1-8. Psal. iii. 21.

^w vi. 45. 2 Cor. v. 1-8. Psal. iii. 21.

^x vi. 45. 2 Cor. v. 1-8. Psal. iii. 21.

^u xv. 5. 7. Num. xii. 11.

^x xvii. 15. xxi. 8. Deut. xiv. 21. Ez. iv. 14. xlv. 31.

^y Is. i. 16. 1 Cor. vi. 11.

^z Gen. iii. 14. 15. Is. lxx. 25. Mic. vii. 17. Matt. iii. 7. xiii. 13. John viii. 44. 2 Cor. xi. 3. 13. Tit. i. 12.

^{aa} Heb. doth multiply feet.

^{ab} xx. 25.

^{ac} Heb. your souls.

^{ag} Ex. xx. 2.

^{ah} x. 3. xix. 2. xx. 7. 26. Ex. xii. 6. Deut. xiv. 2. 1 Sam. vi. 20. Ps. xcix. 9. Am. iii. 3. Matt. v. 48. 1 Pet. i. 15, 16. ii. 9.

^{ai} 1 Thes. iv. 7.

^{aj} vii. 37. xiv. 54. xv. 32.

^{ak} x. 10. Jer. xv. 19. Mal. iii. 18.

^{al} xv. 19. Gen. i. 28. iii. 16. Job xiv. 4. xv. 14. Ps. li. 5. Rom. v. 12-19.
^{am} xv. 19.

^{an} Gen. xvii. 12. Luke i. 59. ii. 21. John vii. 22, 23. Rom. iv. 11, 12. Gal. iii. 17. Col. ii. 11.

^{ao} xv. 28-29.

sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled.

^e Gen. iii. 13. 5 But if she bear a ^e maid-child, ¹ Tim. ii. 14, 15. then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation; and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying threescore and six days.

^f i. 10. v. 6-10. 6 ¶ And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or John i. 29. 1 for a daughter, she shall bring ^f a lamb ^{*} of the first year for a burnt-offering, and a young pigeon or a turtle-dove for a sin-offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest;

^g i. 4. iv. 31. Job i. 5. ^h xv. 28-30. 7 Who shall offer it before the LORD, and ^g make an atonement for her, and she shall ^h be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This is the law for her that hath born ⁱ a male or a female.

[†] Heb. her hand find not sufficiency of. 8 And if [†] she be not ^{*} able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt-offering, and the other for a sin-offering: and the priest shall ⁱ make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

^j iv. 26.

CHAP. XIII.

Rules for distinguishing the plague of leprosy, 1-44. The conduct prescribed to lepers, 45, 46. The leprosy in garments, 47-59.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron, saying,

^{*} Or, swelling. 2 When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh, a ^{*} rising, ^{*} a scab, or bright spot, and it be in the skin of his flesh *like* ^b the plague of leprosy; then ^c he shall be brought unto Aaron the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests.

^c Deut. xvi. 8, 9. xxiv. 8. Luke v. 14. xlv. 14. 3 And the priest ^d shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and *when* the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight *be* ^e deeper than the skin of his flesh; it is a plague of leprosy: and the priest shall look on him, and ^f pronounce him unclean.

^f Matt. xvi. 10. xviii. 17, 18. John xx. 26. 1 Cor. v. 4-6. 4 If the bright spot *be* white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight *be* not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white; then the priest shall ^g shut up *him* that hath the plague, seven days.

^g Deut. xiii. 14. 1 Tim. v. 24.

5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and behold, *if* the plague in his sight be at a stay, and the plague spread not in the skin; then the priest shall shut him up seven days more.

^h 14. xi. 2, 4. xlii. 3. John v. 24. Rom. xiv. 1. Jude 22, 23. 6 And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and behold, *if* the plague *be* somewhat dark, and the plague spread not in the skin; the priest shall ⁱ pronounce him clean: it is *but* ^j a scab: and he shall ^k wash his clothes, and be clean.

^j vi. 25. xiv. 8. Ps. xix. 12. Prov. xx. 9. John xiii. 10. 2 Cor. vii. 1. Heb. x. 22. 1 John i. 7-9. 7 But if ^l the scab spread much abroad in the skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest for his cleansing; he shall be seen of the priest again.

8 And *if* the priest see, that, behold, the scab spreadeth in the skin; then the priest shall ^m pronounce him unclean: it is a leprosy.

9 ¶ When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the priest:

10 And the priest ⁿ shall see *him*: and behold, *if* the rising *be* white in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and *there be* [†] quick raw flesh in the rising;

11 It is an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not shut him up: for he is unclean.

12 And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy ^o cover all the skin of *him that hath* the plague, from his head even to his foot, wheresoever the priest looketh:

13 Then the priest shall consider: and behold, *if* the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: it is all turned white: he is clean.

14 But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean.

15 And the priest shall see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean: *for* the raw flesh is unclean: it is a leprosy.

16 Or if the raw flesh ^p turn again, and be changed into white; he shall come unto the priest:

17 And the priest shall see him: and behold, *if* the plague be turned into white; then the priest shall pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: he is clean.

18 ¶ The flesh also, in which, even in the skin thereof, was ^q a boil, and is healed,

19 And in the place of the boil there be a white rising, or a bright spot white, and somewhat reddish, and it be shewed to the priest;

20 And if when the priest seeth it, behold, it *be* ^r in sight lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white; the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a plague of leprosy broken out of the boil.

21 But if the priest look on it, and behold, *there be* no white hairs therein, and *if* it be not lower than the skin, but *be* somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days.

22 And if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean; it is a plague.

23 But if the bright spot ^s stay in his place, and spread not, it is a burning boil; and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

24 ¶ Or if there be *any* flesh, in the skin whereof *there is* [†] a hot burning, and the quick flesh that burneth have a white bright spot, somewhat reddish or white;

^m Matt. xv. 7, 8. Acts viii. 21. Phil. iii. 18, 19. 2 Pet. ii. 19.

ⁿ Num. xii. 10-12. 2 Kings v. 27. 2 Chr. xxvi. 20.

[†] Heb. the quickening of living flesh. 14. 24. Prov. xii. 1. Amos v. 10. John ii. 19, 20. vii. 7.

^o 1 Kings viii. 38. Job xl. 4. xlii. 6. Is. lxiv. 6. John xvi. 8, 9. Rom. vii. 14. 1 John i. 8-10.

^p Rom. vii. 14-16. Gal. i. 14-16. Phil. iii. 6-8. 1 Tim. i. 13-15.

^q Ex. ix. 9. xv. 26. 2 Kings xx. 7. Job ii. 7. Ps. xxxviii. 3-7.

^r Matt. xii. 45. John v. 14. 2 Pet. ii. 20.

^s Gen. xxxviii. 28. 2 Sam. xii. 13. 2 Chr. xix. 2, 3. Job xxxiv. 31, 32. xl. 4, 5. Prov. xxviii. 13. Matt. xxvi. 75. 1 Cor. v. 5. 2 Cor. ii. 7. Gal. vi. 1. 1 Pet. iv. 2, 3. [†] Heb. a burning of fire. Is. iii. 24.

25 Then the priest shall look upon it: and behold, *if* the hair in the bright spot be ^a turned white, and it *be* in sight deeper than the skin; it *is* a leprosy broken out of the burning: wherefore the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* the plague of leprosy.

26 But if the priest look on it, and behold, *there be* no white hair on the bright spot, and it *be* no lower than the *other* skin, but *be* somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days.

27 And the priest shall look upon him the seventh day; and if it be spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* the plague of leprosy.

28 And if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not in the skin, but it *be* somewhat dark; it *is* a rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean; for it *is* an inflammation of the burning.

29 ¶ If a man or woman hath a plague ^a upon the head or the beard;

30 Then the priest shall see the plague: and behold, if it *be* in sight deeper than the skin, and *there be* in it a yellow thin hair; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a dry scall, *even* a leprosy upon the head or beard.

31 And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and behold, it *be* not in sight deeper than the skin; and that *there is* no black hair in it: then the priest shall shut up him that hath the plague of the scall, seven days.

32 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and behold, *if* the scall spread not, and there *be* in it no ^a yellow hair, and the scall *be* not in sight deeper than the skin;

33 He shall be shaven, but the scall shall he not shave: and the priest shall shut up him that hath the scall seven days more.

34 And in ^a the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall: and behold, *if* the scall ^a be not spread in the skin, nor *be* in sight deeper than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

35 But if the scall ^a spread much in the skin after his cleansing;

36 Then the priest shall look on him: and behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for yellow hair; he *is* unclean.

37 But if the scall be in his sight at a stay, and *that* there is black hair grown up therein; the scall is healed, he *is* clean: and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

38 ¶ If a man also, or a woman,

have in the skin of their flesh, bright spots, *even* white bright spots;

39 Then the priest shall look: and behold, ^b *if* the bright spots in the skin of their flesh *be* darkish white; it *is* a freckled spot that groweth in the skin; he is clean.

40 ¶ And the man whose ^a hair is fallen off his head, he *is* bald: yet *is* he clean.

41 And he that hath his hair fallen off from the part of his head toward his face, he *is* forehead-bald, yet *is* he clean.

42 And if there *be* in the bald head, or bald forehead, a white reddish sore; it *is* a leprosy sprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead.

43 Then the priest shall look upon it: and behold, *if* the rising of the sore *be* white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh;

44 He *is* a leprous man, he *is* unclean: the priest shall pronounce him utterly unclean, his plague *is* in his head.

45 ¶ And the leper in whom the plague *is*, ^c his clothes shall be rent, and his head bare, and he shall ^d put a covering upon his upper lip, and shall cry, ^e Unclean, unclean.

46 All the days wherein the plague shall *be* in him, he shall be defiled; he *is* unclean: he shall dwell alone, ^f without the camp shall his habitation *be*.

47 ¶ The ^g garment also that the plague of leprosy *is* in, *whether* it *be* a woollen garment, or a linen garment,

48 Whether it *be* in the warp, or woof, of linen or of woollen, whether in a skin, or in any ^h thing made of skin:

49 And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warp or in the woof, or in any ⁱ thing of the skin; it *is* a plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed unto the priest.

50 And the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up *it* that hath the plague seven days.

51 And he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in a skin, or in any work that is made of skin; the plague *is* a fretting leprosy; it *is* unclean.

52 He shall therefore ^j burn that garment, whether warp or woof, in woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it *is* a ^k fretting leprosy; it *is* shall be burnt in the fire.

53 And if the priest shall look, and behold, the plague be not

b Ec. vii. 20.
Rom. vii. 22—
25. Jam. iii. 2.
1 Pet. iv. 8.

* Heb. head is pit-
ted.

c Gen. xxxvii. 29.
Job i. 20. Jer.
iii. 25. Joel ii.
13.

d Ez. xxiv. 17, 22.
Mic. iii. 7.

e Job xlii. 6. Is.
vi. 5. Ii. 11.
Ixiv. 6. Lam.
iv. 15. Luke v.
3. vii. 6, 7.
xvii. 12.

f Num. v. 2. xii.
13, 15. 2 Kings
vii. 3. xv. 5.
2 Chron. xxvi.
21. Lam. i. 8.
1 Cor. v. 9—13.
2 Thes. iii. 6.
14. 1 Tim. vi.
8. Heb. xii. 15,
16.

g Is. iii. 16—24.
Iix. 6. Ixiv. 6.
Ez. xvi. 16.
Rom. xiii. 12.
Eph. iv. 22. Col.
iii. 8. Jude 23.

† Heb. work of.
Heb. vessel, or
instrument.

h Is. 34. Deut.
vii. 25, 26. Is.
xlviii. 22. Acts
xix. 19.

i xiv. 44, 45.

18—20.

u 1 Kings xii. 26.
Ps. lxxi. 4. Is. i.
8. v. 20. ix. 15.
Mic. iii. 11.
Matt. vi. 23.
xiii. 14, 15.
John vi. 2, 3.
Acts xviii. 3, 4.
xxvi. 9, 10, 2.
Cor. iv. 3, 4, 2.
Thes. ii. 11, 12.

2 Matt. xxiii. 5.
15. Luke xviii.
9—12. Rom. ii.
23.

3 1 John iv. 1.
Jude 22. Rev.
ii. 2.
2 23.

2 Tim. ii. 16, 17.
iii. 13.

spread in the garment, either in the warp or in the woof, or in any thing of skin;

54 Then the priest shall command that they wash *the thing* wherein the plague *is*, and he shall shut it up seven days more.

55 And the priest shall look on the plague ^k after that it is washed: and behold, *if* the plague have not changed his colour, and the plague be not spread; it *is* unclean, thou shalt burn it in the fire; it *is* fret inward, *whether* § it be bare within or without.

56 And if the priest look, and behold, the plague *be* somewhat dark after the washing of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof.

57 And if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it *is* a spreading plague: thou shalt burn that wherein the plague *is* with fire.

58 And the garment, either warp or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin it be, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it shall ^m be washed the second time, and shall be clean.

59 This *is* the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp or woof, or any thing of skins, to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean.

CHAP. XIV.

The ceremonies and sacrifices appointed, when a leper had been healed, 1-32. The leprosy in a house, and the cleansing of it, 33-53. The subject closed, 54-57.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 This shall be the law of the leper, in the day of his cleansing: ^a he shall be brought unto the priest:

3 And the priest shall go forth out of the camp: and the priest shall look, and behold, *if* the plague of leprosy ^b be healed in the leper;

4 Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed, ^c two ^e birds alive and clean, and ^d cedar-wood, and ^f scarlet, and ^g hyssop.

5 And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an ^h earthen vessel over running water.

6 As for ^k the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall ⁱ dip them, and the living bird, in the blood of the bird that *was* killed over the running water.

7 And he shall ^k sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy, ^l seven times, and shall ^m pronounce him clean, and shall

let the living bird loose [†] into the open field

8 And he that is to be cleansed shall ⁿ wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, and ^o wash himself in water, that he may be clean: and after that he shall come into the camp, and shall tarry abroad out of his tent ^p seven days.

9 But it shall be on the seventh day, that he shall shave all his hair off his head, and his beard, and his eye-brows, even all his hair he shall shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water, and he shall be clean.

10 And on the eighth day he shall ^q take two ^r he-lambs without blemish, and one ^s ewe-lamb [†] of the first year without blemish, and ^t three-tenth deals of fine flour for a meat-offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil.

11 And the priest that maketh him clean, shall ^u present the man that is to be made clean, and those things, before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

12 And the priest shall take one he-lamb, and offer him for ^x a trespass-offering, and the log of oil, and ^y wave them for a wave-offering, before the LORD.

13 And he shall slay the lamb ^z in the place where he shall kill the sin-offering, and the burnt-offering, in the holy place: for ^a as the sin-offering *is* the priest's, so *is* the trespass-offering: ^b it *is* most holy.

14 And the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass-offering, and the priest shall put it ^c upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.

15 And the priest shall take some of the log of ^d oil, and pour it into the palm of his own left hand:

16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that *is* in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger, ^e seven times before the LORD.

17 And of the rest of the oil that *is* in his hand, shall the priest put upon ^f the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the trespass-offering.

18 And ^g the remnant of the oil that *is* in the priest's hand, he shall pour upon the head of him that is to be cleansed: and the priest shall make ^h an atonement for him before the LORD.

† Heb. upon the face of the field. xvi. 22. Dan. ix. 24. Mic. vii. 19. Heb. ix. 26. n xiii. 6. xv. 5-8. Ex. xix. 10, 14. Num. viii. 7. o viii. 6. xi. 25. 1 Pet. iii. 21. Rev. i. 5, 6. p viii. 32-35. xiii. 5.

q Matt. viii. 4. Mark i. 44. Luke v. 14. r i. 10. John i. 29. 1 Pet. i. 19. s iv. 32. † Heb. the daughter of her year. t ii. 1. Num. xv. 4. 15. John vi. 33, 51. u viii. 3. Ex. xxix. 1-4. Num. viii. 6-11. 21.

x v. 2, 3. 6, 7. 18, 19. vi. 6. Is. liii. 10. y vii. 30. viii. 27-29. Ex. xxix. 24. z i. 5. 11. iv. 4. 24. Matt. xx. 18. a vii. 7. b ii. 3. vii. 6. xii. 22.

c viii. 23, 24. Ex. xxix. 20. Is. i. 5. Rom. vi. 13. 19. xii. 1. 1 Cor. vi. 11. 20. 2 Cor. vii. 1. Phil. i. 20. 1 Pet. i. 14, 15. ii. 5. 9, 10. Rev. i. 5, 6. d Joel ii. 28. John iii. 34. 1 John ii. 20.

e Luke ii. 14. xvii. 18. 1 Cor. x. 31.

f viii. 30. Ex. xxix. 20, 21. Ez. xxxvi. 27. John i. 16. Rom. viii. 9. 1 Cor. vi. 17. Tit. iii. 5, 6. 1 Pet. i. 2.

g viii. 12. Ex. xxix. 7. 2 Cor. i. 21, 22. Eph. i. 17, 18. iv. 30.

h iv. 26.

19 And the priest shall offer the sin-offering, and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from his uncleanness, and afterwards he shall kill the burnt-offering.

20 And the priest shall ^k offer the burnt-offering, and the meat-offering, upon the altar: and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean.

21 ¶ And if he *be* ^l poor, and ^m cannot get so much; then he shall take one lamb *for* a trespass-offering [†] to be waved, to make an atonement for him, and one tenth-deal of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat-offering, and a log of oil:

22 And two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin-offering, and the other a burnt offering.

23 And he shall bring them on the eighth day, for his cleansing, unto the priest, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the LORD.

24 And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass-offering, and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave them *for* a wave-offering before the LORD.

25 And he shall kill the lamb of the trespass-offering, and the priest shall take *some* of the blood of ⁿ the trespass-offering, and put *it* upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.

26 And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand.

27 And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger *some* of the oil that *is* in his left hand, seven times before the LORD.

28 And the priest shall put of the oil that *is* in his hand, upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the trespass-offering.

29 And the rest of the oil that *is* in the priest's hand, he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, ^o to make an atonement for him before the LORD.

30 And he shall offer the ^o one of the turtle-doves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can get;

31 *Even* such as he is able to get, the one *for* a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering, with the meat-offering. And the priest shall make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed, before the LORD.

32 This is the law of him in

whom *is* the plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to get ^p *that* which *pertaineth* to his cleansing.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, and unto Aaron, saying,

34 When ye be come into the land of Canaan, ^q which I give to you for a possession, and ^r I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of your possession;

35 And he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, It seemeth to me *there is* as it were ^s a plague in the house:

36 Then the priest shall command that they ^t empty the house, before the priest go *into it* to see the plague, that all that *is* in the house ^u be not made unclean: and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house.

37 And he shall look on the plague, and behold, *if* the plague *be* in the walls of the house, with hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, which in sight *are* lower than the wall;

38 Then the priest shall go out of the house, to the door of the house, and shut up the house seven days.

39 And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and behold, if the plague be spread in the walls of the house:

40 Then the priest shall command that they ^v take away the stones, in which the plague *is*, and they shall cast them into an unclean place without the city.

41 And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the dust that they scrape off, without the city, into an unclean place.

42 And ^w they shall take other stones, and put *them* in the place of those stones: and he shall take other mortar, and shall plaister the house.

43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, ^y after that he hath taken away the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and after it is plaistered;

44 Then the priest shall come and look, and behold, *if* the plague be spread in the house, it *is* ^z a fretting leprosy in the house: it *is* unclean.

45 And he shall ^a break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the mortar of the house: and he shall carry *them* forth out of the city into an unclean place.

46 Moreover, he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up, shall be unclean until the even.

47 And he that lieth in the house, shall wash his clothes: and he that eateth in the house, shall wash his clothes.

10. Ps. lxxii. 13
— 14. cxxxvi.
23. 1 Cor. i. 27.
28.

q Gen. xii. 7. xiii.
17. xvii. 8. Num.
xxxii. 32. Deut.
xii. 9. xxxii. 49.
Josh. xiii. 1.

r Ex. xv. 26.
Deut. vii. 15. 1
Sam. ii. 6. 1s.
xlv. 7. Amos iii.
6. Mic. vi. 9.

s Deut. vii. 26.
Josh. vii. 21.
1 Sam. iii. 15.
14. 1 Kings xiii.
34. Ps. xci. 10.
Prov. iii. 32.

t Zech. v. 4.
Or, prepare.
1 Cor. xv. 38.
2 Tim. ii. 17.
18. Heb. xii. 15.

u Rev. xviii. 4

v Ps. ci. 5. 7. 8.
Prov. xvii. 10.
xxv. 4. 5. Is. i.
25. 26. Matt.
xviii. 17. John

xv. 2. 1 Cor. v.
5. 6. 13. Tit. iii.
10. 2 John 10.
11. Rev. ii. 2—
6. 14—16. 20.

x Gen. xviii. 10.
Josh. xxv. 15.
2 Chr. xvii. 7—
9. xix. 5—7.

xxix. 4. 5. Ps.
ci. 6. 1 Tim. v.
9. 10. 21. 22.
2 Tim. ii. 2. Tit.
i. 5—9.

y Jer. vi. 28—30.
Ez. xxiv. 13.

z xiii. 51, 52.

a 2 Kings xvii. 20
— 23. xvv. 4—
12. 25. 26. Ez.
v. 4. Matt.
xxii. 7. Rom.
xi. 7—11. Rev.
xi. 2.

i 12. xii. 6—8.
2 Cor. v. 21.

k 11. Eph. v. 2.

l 14. v. 7. xii.
8. 1 Sam. ii. 8.
Job xxxiv. 19.
Prov. xvii. 5.

xxii. 2. Luke vi.
20. xxi. 2—4. 2
Cor. viii. 9. 12.
James ii. 5. 6.

m Heb. his hand
reach not.

n Heb. for waving.

o 14—20. Ps. xl.
6. Ec. v. 1.

p 18. Ex. xxi. 15.
16. John xvii.
19. 1 John ii. 1,
2. v. 6.

q xv. 14, 15.

* Heb. in coming in, shall come in.

48 And if the priest * shall come in, and look upon it, and behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plaistered: then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed.

b 4-7.

49 And he shall take ^b to cleanse the house two birds, and cedar-wood, and scarlet, and hyssop.

50 And he shall kill the one of birds in an earthen vessel, over running water.

51 And he shall take the cedar-wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven times.

52 And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar-wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet.

53 But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and make an atonement for the house: and it shall be clean.

c vi. 9. 14. 25. vii.

1. 37. xi. 46. xv.

32. Num. v. 29.

vi. 13. xix. 14.

d xiii. 30.

e xiii. 47.

f xiii. 2.

g x. 10. Jer. xv.

19. Ez. xiv. 23.

* Heb. in the day

of the unclean,

and in the day

of the clean.

h Dent. xxiv. 8.

54 ¶ This is ^c the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and ^d scall,

55 And for ^e the leprosy of a garment, and of an house,

56 And ^f for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot:

57 To ^g teach ^h when it is unclean, and when it is clean: ⁱ this is the law of leprosy.

CHAP. XV.

Laws respecting the running issues of men, 1-18. Of women, 19-33.

a xi. 1. xiii. 1.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, and to ^a Aaron, saying,

b xxi. 4. Num. v.

2. 2 Sam. iii. 29.

Matt. ix. 20.

Mark v. 25. vii.

20-23. Luke

xiii. 43.

* Or, running of

the reins.

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^b When any man hath a ^c running issue out of his flesh, because of his issue he is unclean.

3 And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it is his uncleanness.

4 Every bed whereon he lieth that hath the issue, is unclean: and every ^d thing whereon he sitteth shall be ^e unclean.

† Heb. vessel.

o Tit. i. 15.

5 And whosoever toucheth his bed, shall ^d wash his clothes, and bathe ^e himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

d xi. 25. 26. xvii.

15. Num. xiv.

10. Heb. x. 22.

Rev. vii. 14.

6 And he that sitteth on ^f any thing whereon he sat that hath the issue, shall wash his clothes, and bathe ^e himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue, shall wash his clothes, and bathe ^e himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

8 And if he that hath the issue

spit upon him that is clean; then he shall ^e wash his clothes, and bathe ^e himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

Is. i. 16. James iv. 8.

9 And what saddle soever he rideth upon that hath the issue, shall be unclean.

10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him, shall be unclean until the even: and he that beareth ^f any of those things, shall wash his clothes, and bathe ^e himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

11 And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, (and hath not rinsed his hands in water,) he shall wash his clothes, and bathe ^e himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

12 And ^f the vessel of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall be broken: and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.

f vi. 23. xi. 32. 33. 2 Cor. v. 1. Phil. iii. 21.

13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue; then he shall number to himself ^g seven days for his cleansing, ^h and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean.

g 28. xiv. 8. Num. xii. 14. xix. 11, 12.

h 29. 30. Jer.

xxxiii. 8. Ez.

xxxvi. 25-29.

2 Cor. vii. 1.

i xii. 6. 8. xiv:

22, 23.

14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him ⁱ two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, and come before the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest.

15 And the priest shall offer them, ^k the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering; and the priest shall make ^l an atonement for him before the LORD, for his issue.

k v. 7-10. xiv. 30, 31.

l iv. 20. Num. xv.

25. xxv. 13.

16 And ^m if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even.

m xxii. 4. Deut. xxiii. 10.

17 And every garment, and every skin whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even.

18 The woman also with whom man shall lie with seed of copulation, they shall ⁿ both bathe themselves in water, and be ^o unclean until the even.

n Ex. xix. 15. 1

Sam. xxi. 4, 5.

Ps. li. 5. 1 Cor.

vi. 12. 1 Thes.

iv. 4, 5. Heb.

xiii. 4.

o xii. 2. Lam. i.

8. 19. Ez. xxxvi.

17. Matt. xv. 19.

* Heb. in her se-

paration.

p 4-9.

20 And ^p every thing that she lieth upon in her separation, shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon, shall be unclean.

21 And whosoever toucheth her bed, shall wash his clothes, and bathe ^e himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sat upon, shall wash his clothes, and bathe ^e himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

23 And if it be on her bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even.

24 And if any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days: and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.

25 And if a woman have an issue of her blood many days out of the time of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation; all the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall be as the days of her separation: she shall be unclean.

26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue, shall be unto her as the bed of her separation: and whatsoever she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her separation.

27 And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

28 But if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean.

29 And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

30 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her before the LORD, for the issue of her uncleanness.

31 ¶ Thus shall ye separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness, when they defile my tabernacle that is among them.

32 This is the law of him that hath an issue, and of him whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith:

33 And of her that is sick of her flowers, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lieth with her which is unclean.

CHAP. XVI.

The high priest must not enter the most holy place at all times: but on the annual day of atonement, having slain the sin-offering for himself, and another for the people, he must enter with the sprinkling of blood and burning of incense, 1-17. The altar of incense purified with blood, 18-20. The scape-goat sent away, and burnt-offerings sacrificed, and the sin-offerings burnt without the camp, 21-28. The day of this solemnity instituted, 29-34.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, after the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they offered before the LORD, and died:

2 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the

holy place within the veil, before the mercy-seat, which is upon the ark; that he die not: for I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy-seat.

3 Thus shall Aaron come into the holy place; with a young bullock for a sin-offering, and a ram for a burnt-offering.

4 He shall put on the holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with the linen girdle, and with the linen mitre shall he be attired: these are holy garments; therefore shall he wash his flesh in water, and so put them on.

5 And he shall take of the congregation of the children of Israel, two kids of the goats for a sin-offering, and one ram for a burnt-offering.

6 And Aaron shall offer his bullock of the sin-offering, which is for himself, and make an atonement for himself, and for his house.

7 And he shall take the two goats, and present them before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the LORD, and the other lot for the scape-goat.

9 And Aaron shall bring the goat upon which the LORD's lot fell, and offer him for a sin-offering.

10 But the goat on which the lot fell to be the scape-goat, shall be presented alive before the LORD, to make an atonement with him, and to let him go for a scape-goat into the wilderness.

11 ¶ And Aaron shall bring the bullock of the sin-offering, which is for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin-offering, which is for himself.

12 And he shall take a censer-full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and his hands full of sweet incense beaten small, and bring it within the veil.

13 And he shall put the incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of the incense may cover the mercy-seat that is upon the testimony, that he die not.

14 And he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it with his finger upon the mercy-seat eastward: and before the mercy-seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times.

15 ¶ Then shall he kill the goat of the sin-offering that is for the people, and bring his blood within the veil, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock,

c Matt. xxvii. 51. Heb. iv. 14-16. x. 19.

d Ex. xl. 35. 1 Kings viii. 11, 12. Heb. ix. 8.

e Ex. xxv. 17-23.

f Heb. ix. 7. 12. 24, 25.

g iv. 3. viii. 14. Num. xxix. 7-11.

h i. 3. 10. viii. 18. i vi. 10. Ex. xxviii. 2, 39-43. xxxix. 27-29. Is. liii. 2. Ez. xlv. 17, 18. Luke i. 35. Phil. ii. 7. Heb. ii. 14. vii. 26.

k viii. 6. Ex. xxx. 20. xl. 12. 31, 32. Rev. i. 5, 6.

l iv. 14. viii. 2. 14. ix. 16-18. Num. xxix. 11. 2 Chr. xxix. 21. Ezra vi. 17. Ez. xlv. 22, 23.

m viii. 14-17. Heb. vii. 27, 28. ix. 7.

n ix. 7. Job i. 5. o i. 3. xxi. 6, 7. Matt. xvi. 21.

p Josh. xviii. 10, 11. 1 Sam. xiv. 41, 42. Prov. xvi. 33. Jon. i. 7. Acts i. 23-26.

q Heb. Azazel.

† Heb. went up. Acts ii. 23. Ps. 27, 28.

r Is. liii. 10, 11. Rom. iv. 25. Heb. vii. 26. ix. 23, 24. 1 John ii. 2. iv. 16.

s iv. 7.

t 1. 1. Num. xvi. 18, 46. Heb. ix. 14. 1 John i. 7.

u Ex. xxx. 34-38. Rev. viii. 3, 4.

v Ex. xxv. 21. Heb. iv. 14-16. vi. 25. ix. 24. 1 John ii. 1, 2.

x iv. 5, 6. Rom. iii. 24-26. Heb. ix. 7. 25. x. 4. 10-12. 19. xii. 24.

y Heb. ii. 17. v. 3. ix. 7. 28.

z 2. Heb. vi. 19. ix. 3, 7, 12.

q 33. xl. 18. Ez. xviii. 6. xxii. 10. 1 Pet. ii. 11.

r Matt. ix. 20. Mark v. 25. Luke viii. 43.

s xviii. 15, 16. Zech. xiii. 2.

† 13-15.

u vi. 47. xiii. 59. Num. v. 3. Deut. xxv. 3. Ez. xlv. 23. Heb. xii. 15. Jude 4.

x xiv. 54. Num. v. 3. xix. 13, 20. Ez. v. 11. xiii. 20.

a x. 1, 2.

b xliii. 27. Ex. xvi. 33. Heb. ix. 7.

and sprinkle it upon the mercy-seat, and before the mercy-seat.

a viii. 15. Ex. xxi. 36. Ez. xiv. 18. Heb. ix. 22, 23.
b Heb. dwelleth. Ez. xliii. 38, 39.
c Ex. xxxiv. 3. Is. liii. 6. Dan. ix. 24. Luke i. 10. Acts iv. 12. Heb. i. 3. 1 Pet. ii. 24. iv. 17, 18.
d Ez. xliii. 18—22.

16 And he shall make ^aan atonement for the holy *place*, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their transgressions in all their sins: and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation that [†]remaineth among them in the midst of their uncleanness.

b Ex. xxxiv. 3. Is. liii. 6. Dan. ix. 24. Luke i. 10. Acts iv. 12. Heb. i. 3. 1 Pet. ii. 24. iv. 17, 18.
c Ex. xxx. 10. John xvii. 19. Heb. ii. 10. v. 7, 8.
d Ez. xliii. 18—22.

17 And there shall be ^bno man in the tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy *place*, until he come out, and have made an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the congregation of Israel.

e 16. Ez. xlv. 29. 2 Cor. v. 10.
f Rom. iv. 25. 1 Cor. xv. 45. Rev. i. 18.

18 And he shall ^cgo out unto the altar that *is* before the LORD, and make an atonement for it; and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar round about.

g i. 4. Ps. xxxii. 5. li. 8. Dan. ix. 3—29.
h Is. liii. 6. 2 Cor. v. 20.
i Is. liii. 11, 12. John i. 29. Gal. iii. 13. Heb. ix. 23. 1 Pet. ii. 24.

19 And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and ^dhallow it from the uncleanness of the children of Israel.

j Is. liii. 11, 12. John i. 29. Gal. iii. 13. Heb. ix. 23. 1 Pet. ii. 24.
k Ez. xliii. 14. Mir. 19. Rom. viii. 3. Phil. ii. 6—11. Heb. ix. 28.

20 ¶ And when he hath made an end of ^ereconciling the holy place, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the ^flive goat:

l viii. 6. Ex. xxix. 4. Heb. ix. 19. x. 19—22. Rev. i. 5, 6. m viii. 7—9. n 3, 5.

21 And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat: and ^gconfess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their sins, ^hputting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send ^hhim away by the hand of [§]a fit man into the wilderness.

o ix. 10, 19. Ex. xxx. 13.
p xv. 5, 8. Num. xix. 8. Heb. vii. 12.
q ix. 12, 21. vi. 20.
r Matt. xxvii. 31—33. Heb. xiii. 11—14.

22 And the goat shall ⁱbear upon him all their iniquities, unto a land ^{*}not inhabited; and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness.

23 And Aaron shall come into the tabernacle of the congregation, and ^kshall put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy *place*, and shall leave them there.

24 And he shall ^lwash his flesh with water in the holy place, and put on ^mhis garments, and come forth, and offer ⁿhis burnt-offering, and the burnt-offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for the people.

25 And ^othe fat of the sin-offering shall he burn upon the altar.

26 And he that let go the goat for the scape-goat shall ^pwash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward come into the camp.

27 And the bullock ^qfor ^rthe sin-offering, and the goat ^sfor the sin-offering, whose blood was brought in to make atonement in the holy *place*, shall ^tone carry forth ^uwith-

in the fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung.

28 And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterwards he shall come into the camp.

29 ¶ And *this* shall be a statute for ever for you: *that* ^vin the seventh month, on the tenth *day* of the month, ye ^wshall afflict your souls, and ^xdo no work at all, *whether it be* one of your own country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you.

30 For on that day shall *the* ^ypriest make an atonement for you, ^zto cleanse you, *that* ye may be clean from all your sins before the LORD.

31 It *shall be* ^aa sabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls by a statute for ever.

32 And ^bthe priest whom he shall anoint, and whom he shall ^cconsecrate to minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and shall ^dput on the linen clothes, *even* the holy garments.

33 And he shall make ^ean atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle of the congregation, and for the altar: and he shall make an atonement for the priests and for all the people of the congregation.

34 And this shall be ^fan everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel, for all their sins, ^gonce a year. And he did as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP. XVII.

The blood of slain beasts must be offered to the Lord, that no sacrifices might be offered to devils, 1—9. No blood to be eaten, or that which died of itself, 10—16.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, This *is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded, saying,

3 What man soever *there be* ^aof the house of Israel, ^bthat killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat in the camp, or that killeth *it* out of the camp,

4 And ^cbringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an offering unto the LORD; ^dblood shall be imputed unto that man, ^ehe hath shed blood; and that man shall ^fbe cut off from among his people:

5 To the end that the the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices, which they offer ^gin the open field, even that they may bring them unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the

r xxiii. 27—32. Ex. xxx. 10. Num. xxix. 7. 1 Kings viii. 2. Ps. xxxv. 13. lxix. 10. Is. lviii. 3. 5. Dan. x. 3. 12. 2 Cor. xi. 31. 2 Cor. vii. 10, 11. t Ex. xx. 10. Is. lviii. 13. Heb. iv. 10. u Ps. li. 2. 7. 10. Jer. xxxiii. 8. Ez. xxxvi. 25—27. Eph. v. 26. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 13, 14. x. 1, 2. 1 John i. 7—9. x xxiii. 27—32. y iv. 3. 5. 16. * Heb. fill his hand. Ex. xxix. 29, 30. Num. xx. 26—28. z 4.

a 16. 18, 19, 24. b xxiii. 31. Num. xxix. 7. c Ex. xxx. 10. Heb. ix. 7. 26. x. 14.

a 3. 12, 13. 15. b Deut. xii. 5—7. 11—15. 20—22. 25—27. c i. 3. Ez. xx. 40. John x. 7. 9. xiv. 6. d vii. 18. Ps. xxxii. 2. Rom. iv. 6. v. 13. 20. Philemon 18, 19. e Is. lxvi. 3. f xviii. 29. Gen. xvii. 14. g Gen. xxi. 33. xxii. 2. 13. xxxi. 54. Deut. xii. 2. 1 Kings xiv. 23. 2 Kings xvi. 4. xvii. 10. 2 Chr. xxviii. 4. Ez. xx. 28. xxii. 9.

congregation unto the priest, and offer them *for* peace-offerings unto the LORD.

6 And the priest shall ^h sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and ⁱ burn the fat for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

7 And they shall no more offer their sacrifices ^k unto devils, after whom they have ⁱ gone a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

8 ¶ And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man *there be* of the house of Israel, or of the strangers which sojourn among you, ^m that offereth a burnt-offering or sacrifice,

9 And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it unto the LORD; even that man shall be cut off from among his people.

10 ¶ And whatsoever man *there be* of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, ⁿ that eateth any manner of blood: ^o I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people.

11 For the life of the flesh *is* in the blood, and ^p I have given it to you upon the altar, to make an atonement for your souls: for it *is* the blood *that* maketh an atonement for the soul.

12 Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you, eat blood.

13 And whatsoever man *there be* of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, which ^q hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten, he shall even ^r pour out the blood thereof, and cover it with dust.

14 For *it is* ^s the life of all flesh, the blood of it *is* for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh *is* the blood thereof: whosoever eateth it shall be cut off.

15 And ^t every soul that eateth ^u that which died of itself, or that which was torn with beasts (*whether it be* one of your own country, or a stranger) he shall ^v both wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even: then shall he be clean.

16 But if he wash *them* not, nor bathe his flesh; then ^w he shall bear his iniquity.

CHAPTER XVIII.

The customs of Egypt and of Canaan to be avoided, and God's commands obeyed, 1-5.

Laws restricting marriage among relations, 6-19. And against base lusts and idoneries, enforced by the judgments about to be executed on the Canaanites, 19-30.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, I ^a am the LORD your God.

3 ^b After the doings of the land of Egypt wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do; and ^c after the doings of the land of Canaan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their ordinances.

4 Ye shall ^d do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: I am the LORD your God.

5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments: ^e which if a man do, he shall live in them: ^f I am the LORD.

6 ¶ None of you shall approach to any that is ^g near of kin to him, to uncover *their* nakedness: I am the LORD.

7 The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she *is* thy mother, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

8 The nakedness ^h of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it *is* thy father's nakedness.

9 The nakedness of ⁱ thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, *whether she be* born at home, or born abroad, *even* their nakedness thou shalt not uncover.

10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, *even* their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for their's *is* thine own nakedness.

11 The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she *is* thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

12 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy ^j father's sister: she *is* thy father's near kinswoman.

13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she *is* thy mother's near kinswoman.

14 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy ^k father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she *is* thine aunt.

15 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy ^l daughter in law: she *is* thy son's wife, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

16 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy ^m brother's wife: it *is* thy brother's nakedness.

17 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of ⁿ a woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness: *for they are* her near kinswomen: it *is* wickedness.

18 Neither shalt thou take ^o a

xi. 44. xix. 3, 4.
10. 34. xx. 7.
Gen. xvii. 7.
Ex. vi. 7. xx. 2.
Ps. xlviii. 12.
Ez. xx. 5, 7, 19, 20.

b Ez. xx. 7, 8.
xxviii. 8. Eph.
v. 7-11. 1 Pet.
iv. 2, 4.

c xx. 23. Ex.
xxiii. 24. Deut.
xii. 14, 30, 31.

d 26. xix. 37. xx.
22. Deut. iv. 1,
2. vi. 1. Ez. xx.
19. Luke i. 6.
John xv. 14.

e Ez. xx. 11, 13.
21. Luke x. 28.
Rom. x. 5. Gal.
iii. 12.

f Ex. vi. 2, 6, 20.
Mal. iii. 6.
• Heb. remainder
of his flesh. xx.
11, 12, 14, 17.
19-21.

g xx. 11. Gen.
xxv. 22. xlv.
4. Deut. xxi.
30. xxvii. 20. 2
Sam. xvi. 21, 22.
Ez. xxii. 10.
Am. ii. 7. 1 Cor.
v. 1.

h xx. 17. 2 Sam.
xiii. 11, 14. Ez.
xxii. 11.

i xx. 10. Ex. vi.
20.

k xx. 20.

l xx. 12. Gen.
xxviii. 13, 20.
Ez. xxi. 11.

m xx. 31. Deut.
xxv. 5. Matt.
xiv. 4. xxii. 24.
Mark xii. 19.

n xv. 14. Amos
ii. 7.

† Or, one wife to
another. Gen.
iv. 19. xix. 28.

h iii. 2, 8.

i iii. 5, 10, 16, iv.
31. Ex. xxix.
18. Num. xviii.
17.

k Deut. xxxii. 17.
2 Chr. xi. 15.
Ps. cvi. 37. John
xii. 31. xiv. 30.
1 Cor. x. 20. 2
Cor. iv. 2. Eph.
ii. 2. Rev. ix.
20.

l xx. 5. Ex. xxxiv.
15. Deut. xxxi.
16. Jer. iii. 1.
Ez. xxiii. 8.
Rev. xvii. 1-5.
m i. 2. Judg. viii.
26. 1 Sam. vii.
9. 2 Sam. xxiv.
25. 1 Kings
xviii. 30-38.
Mal. i. 11.

n iii. 17. vii. 26.
27. xix. 26. Gen.
ix. 4. Deut. xii.
16. 23. xv. 23.
1 Sam. xiv. 33.
Ez. xxxiii. 25.
xlv. 7. Acts xv.
20, 29. Heb. x.
19.

o xx. 3-6. xxvi.
17. Ps. xxiv.
16. Jer. xlv.
11. Ez. xiv. 8.
xv. 7.

p Matt. xx. 28.
xxvi. 28. Mark
xiv. 24. Rom.
iii. 25. v. 9.
Eph. i. 7. Col.
i. 14, 20. Heb.
ix. 22. xiii. 12.
1 Pet. i. 2. 1
John i. 7. ii. 2.
Rev. i. 5.

q Heb. hunteth
any hunting.
vii. 26.

r Deut. xii. 16.
xv. 23. 1 Sam.
xiv. 32-34.
Job vi. 13. Ez.
xxiv. 7.

s 11. Gen. ix. 4.
Deut. xii. 23.

t xxii. 8. Ex. xxii.
31. Deut. xiv.
21. Ez. iv. 14.
xlv. 31.

u Heb. a carcass.
xi. 25. xv. 8.
Num. xix. 8.
19, 21.

v i. 7. vii. 18. xix.
8. Num. xix.
20. John xiii. 8.
Rev. vii. 14.

o Gen. xxx. 15. wife to her sister, ° to vex her, to uncover her nakedness, besides the other, in her life-time.

p xv. 19—24. xx. 18. Ez. xviii. 6. xxi. 10. Also thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, p as long as she is put apart for her uncleanness.

q xx. 10. Ez. xx. 14. Deut. v. 18. xxiii. 22. 2 Sam. xi. 3, 4. 27. Prov. vi. 29—32. Mal. iii. 5. Matt. v. 27, 28. Rom. ii. 22. 1 Cor. vi. 9. Heb. xiii. 4. 20 Moreover, q thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her.

r xx. 2. Deut. xviii. 10. 2 Kings xvi. 3. xx. 6. xxiii. 10. Ps. cvi. 37, 38. Jer. vii. 31. xix. 5. xxiii. 35. Ez. xx. 31. xxiii. 37, 39. 21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed r pass through the fire ° to Molech, neither shalt thou ° profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD.

s 1 Kings xi. 7. 33. Amos v. 26. Acts vii. 43. Called, *Molech*. 22 Thou shalt not lie with ° mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination.

t xix. 12. xx. 2—5. xxi. 6. xxvii. 2. 32. Ez. xxvi. 20—23. Mal. i. 12. Rom. i. 23. 23 Neither shalt thou lie with any ° beast, to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is y confusion.

u xx. 13. Gen. xix. 5. Judg. xix. 22. 1 Kings xiv. 24. Rom. i. 26, 27. 1 Cor. vi. 9. 1 Tim. i. 10. Jude 7. 24 ° Defile not you yourselves in any of these things: ° for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before you.

v xx. 15, 16. Ez. xviii. 19. 25 And ° the land is defiled: ° therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself d vomiteth out her inhabitants.

y xx. 12. 26 Ye shall therefore ° keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations: neither any of your own nation, nor any stranger that sojourneth among you;

z 30. Jer. xlv. 4. Matt. xv. 19—20. Mark vii. 20—23. 1 Cor. iii. 17. 27 (For all these abominations have the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled;)

a xx. 22, 23. Deut. xviii. 12. 28 That the land ° spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations that were before you.

b Num. xxxv. 34. Is. xiv. 5. Jer. vi. 7. xvi. 18. Ez. xxxvi. 18. Rom. viii. 22. 29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them, shall be ° cut off from among their people.

c Ps. lxxxix. 32. Is. xlv. 21. Jer. v. 9. 29. ix. 9. xiv. 10. xxiii. 2. Hos. ii. 13. viii. 13. ix. 9. 30 Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, that ye commit not any one of these ° abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that ye defile not yourselves therein: I am the LORD your God.

CHAP. XIX.

Miscellaneous laws, moral and ceremonial, being in general repetitions or explanations of precepts before given, 1—37.

a xi. 44. xx. 7. 26. Ez. xix. 5. 1 Pet. i. 15, 16. AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

b Ez. xx. 12. xxi. 15. 17. Prov. i. 8. vi. 20, 21. xxiii. 22. xxx. 14. 17. Ez. xiii. 7. Matt. xv. 4—6. Eph. vi. 1—3. 2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, ° Ye shall be holy: for I the LORD your God am holy.

c Ps. xvi. 29. xx. 7. xxxi. 13—17. Is. lvi. 4—6. lvi. 13. 3 Ye shall ° fear every man his mother and his father, and ° keep my sabbaths: I am the LORD your God.

d xvi. 1. 2. Ez. x. 3. 4. 23. 1 Cor. x. 14. 1 John v. 21. 4 Turn ye d not unto idols, nor make to yourselves ° molten gods: I am the LORD your God.

e Ez. xxxiv. 17. Deut. xxvii. 15. Hab. ii. 18. 5 And if ye offer ° a sacrifice of peace-offerings unto the LORD; ye shall offer it at your own will.

6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if ought remain until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire.

7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is ° abominable; it shall not be accepted.

8 Therefore every one that eateth it shall bear his iniquity, because he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the LORD: and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

9 And when ° ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest.

10 And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather every grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the poor and stranger: I am the LORD your God.

11 ¶ Ye shall not ° steal, neither deal falsely, neither ° lie one to another.

12 And ° ye shall not swear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou ° profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD.

13 Thou shalt not ° defraud thy neighbour, neither rob him: ° the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning.

14 Thou shalt not curse the deaf, nor put a stumbling-block before the blind, but shalt ° fear thy God: I am the LORD.

15 Ye shall do ° no unrighteousness in judgment; thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: but in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour.

16 Thou shalt not go up and down as a tale-bearer among thy people; neither shalt thou ° stand against the blood of thy neighbour: I am the LORD.

17 Thou shalt not ° hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise ° rebuke thy neighbour, ° and not suffer sin upon him.

18 Thou shalt not ° avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, but ° thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: I am the LORD.

19 ¶ Ye shall keep my statutes: Thou shalt not let thy cattle ° gender with a diverse kind: Thou shalt not sow thy field with ° mingled seed: neither shall a garment mingled of linen and woollen come upon thee.

20 And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman that is a bondmaid, † betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given

19. xlii. 39. Mark xii. 31—34. Luke x. 27—37. Rom. xiii. 9 Gal. v. 14. Jam. ii. 8. a Gen. xxxvi. 24. 2 Sam. xiii. 29. xviii. 9. 1 Kings i. 33. Ezra ii. 66. b Deut. xvii. 9—11. Matt. ix. 16, 17. Rom. xi. 6. 2 Cor. vi. 14—17. Gal. iii. 9—11. † Or, abused by any, Heb. reproached by, or, for man.

Is. i. 13. lvi. 3. xxiii. 22. Deut. xxiv. 19—21. Ruth ii. 2. 15, 16. vi. 2. Ez. xx. 15. 17. xxii. 1. 7. 10—12. Deut. v. 19. Jer. vii. 9—11. Zech. viii. 16, 17. Eph. iv. 28.

k Ps. cxvi. 11. Jer. ix. 3—5. Acts v. 3, 4. Rom. iii. 4. Eph. iv. 25. Col. iii. 9. 1 Tim. i. 10. Rev. xxi. 8. vi. 3. Ez. xx. 7. 1 Deut. v. 11. Ps. xv. 4. Jer. iv. 2. vii. 9. Zech. v. 4. Matt. v. 33, 34. Jam. v. 12.

m xviii. 21. n Prov. xi. 10. xxii. 22. Jer. xxiii. 3. Ez. xxii. 29. Mark x. 19. Luke iii. 13. 1 Thes. iv. 6.

o Deut. xxiv. 14, 15. Job xxxi. 39. Jer. xxii. 14. Mal. iii. 5. Jam. v. 4.

p Deut. xxvii. 18. Rom. xii. 14. xiv. 13. 1 Cor. viii. 8—13. x. 12. Rev. ii. 14.

q 32. xxv. 17. Gen. xlii. 18. Neh. v. 15. 1 Pet. i. 17. 35. Ez. xviii. 21. xxiii. 2. 3. 7. 8. Deut. i. 17. xvi. 19. xxv. 16. xxvii. 19. 2 Chr. xix. 6, 7. Ps. lxxxii. 2. Prov. xviii. 5. xxiv. 23. Jam. ii. 6—9.

r 35. Ez. xviii. 21. xxiii. 2. 3. 7. 8. Deut. i. 17. xvi. 19. xxv. 16. xxvii. 19. 2 Chr. xix. 6, 7. Ps. lxxxii. 2. Prov. xviii. 5. xxiv. 23. Jam. ii. 6—9.

s Ez. xxiii. 1. Ps. xv. 3. 1. 20. Prov. xi. 13. xx. 19. Jer. vi. 28. ix. 4. Ez. xxii. 9. 1 Tim. iii. 11. 2 Tim. iii. 3. Tit. ii. 3. 1 Pet. ii. 1.

t Ez. xx. 16. xxiii. 7. 1 Kings xvi. 13. Matt. xxi. 60, 61. xxvii. 4. Acts vi. 11—13. xiv. 13.

u 1 John ii. 9. 11. iii. 15.

x Ps. cxli. 5. Prov. ix. 8. Matt. xviii. 15. 17. Luke xvii. 3. Gal. vi. 1. Eph. v. 11. 1 Tim. v. 20. Tit. i. 13. ii. 15.

° Or, that thou bear not sin for him. Rom. i. 32. 1 Cor. v. 2. 1 Tim. v. 22. 2 John 10, 11.

y Ez. xxiii. 4, 5. Deut. xxxii. 36. 2 Sam. xiii. 22. 28. Prov. xx. 22. Matt. v. 43, 44. Rom. xii. 17, 19. xiii. 4. Gal. v. 20. Eph. iv. 31. 1 Pet. ii. 1.

z Matt. v. 43. xix. 19. xlii. 39. Mark xii. 31—34. Luke x. 27—37. Rom. xiii. 9 Gal. v. 14. Jam. ii. 8. a Gen. xxxvi. 24. 2 Sam. xiii. 29. xviii. 9. 1 Kings i. 33. Ezra ii. 66. b Deut. xvii. 9—11. Matt. ix. 16, 17. Rom. xi. 6. 2 Cor. vi. 14—17. Gal. iii. 9—11. † Or, abused by any, Heb. reproached by, or, for man.

* Or, they. Heb. her; * she shall be scourged: * they shall not be put to death, because she was not free.

21 And he shall bring his ^d trespass-offering unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, *even* a ram for a trespass-offering.

22 And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass-offering before the LORD, for his sin which he hath done, and the sin which he hath done shall be forgiven him.

23 ¶ And when ye shall come into the land, and shall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as uncircumcised: three years shall it be as ^c uncircumcised unto you: it shall not be eaten of.

24 But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall [†] be holy, to praise the LORD *withal*.

25 And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, [†] that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: I *am* the LORD your God.

26 ¶ Ye shall not eat *any thing* ^h with the blood: neither shall ye use enchantment, nor observe times.

27 Ye shall not [†] round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard.

28 Ye shall not make any ^k cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I *am* the LORD.

29 Do not ^{*} prostitute thy daughter, [†] to cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickedness.

30 Ye shall ^m keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I *am* the LORD.

31 Regard not them that have ^o familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them: I *am* the LORD your God.

32 Thou shalt ^p rise up before the hoary head, and honour the face of the old man, and fear thy God: I *am* the LORD.

33 And ^q if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not [†] vex him.

34 *But* the stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as one born amongst you, and [†] thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I *am* the LORD your God.

35 Ye shall do ^{*} no unrighteousness in judgment, [†] in mete-yard, in weight, or in measure.

36 Just balances, just [§] weights, a just ephah, and a just hin, shall ye have: ^{*} I *am* the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt.

37 Therefore shall ye ^{*} observe all my statutes, and all my judg-

ments, and do them: I *am* the LORD.

CHAP. XX.

The man who gave of his seed to Molech must be stoned; or the Lord would cut him off, with those who connived at him, or consulted wizards, 1-6. Holiness required, 7, 8. Capital punishments appointed for him who cursed his parents, or committed adultery, or some kind of incest, or unnatural crimes; and vengeance denounced on such as violated the laws concerning marriage, 9-21. Exhortations to holy obedience, 22-26. Witches and wizards to be stoned, 27.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, ^a Whosoever *he* be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that ^b giveth *any* of his seed unto Molech; he shall surely be put to death; ^c the people of the land shall stone him with stones.

3 And ^d I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people: because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, ^e to defile my sanctuary, and to ^f profane my holy name.

4 And if the people of the land do any ways ^g hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and kill him not;

5 Then will I set my face against that man, and ^h against his family, and will cut him off, and all that go a ⁱ whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among their people.

6 And the soul that turneth after such as have ^k familiar spirits, and after wizards, to ^l go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will ^m cut him off from among his people.

7 ¶ ⁿ Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for I *am* the LORD your God.

8 And ^o ye shall keep my statutes, and do them. I *am* the LORD which ^p sanctify you.

9 For every one that ^q curseth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; ^r his blood shall be upon him.

10 And the man that committeth adultery with *another* man's wife, *even he* that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, ^s the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death.

11 And the man that ^t lieth with his father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

12 And if a man ^u lie with his daughter-in-law, both of them shall surely be put to death: they have wrought ^v confusion: their blood shall be upon them.

13 If a man also ^w lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an

a xvii. 2. 13. 15.

b xviii. 21. Deut.

xii. 31. xviii. 10.

2 Kings xvii. 17.

xviii. 10. 2 Chr.

xviii. 3. xxxiii.

6. Ps. cvi. 39.

Is. lvii. 5. 6.

Jer. vii. 31.

xxxii. 35. Ez.

xvi. 20, 21. xx.

26. 31. xxxiii. 37.

39.

c 27. xiv. 14. 23.

Num. xv. 35, 36.

Deut. xiii. 10.

11. xvii. 5-7.

xxi. 21. Acts

vii. 58, 59.

d xvii. 10. 1 Pet.

iii. 12.

e Ez. v. 11. xxxiii.

38, 39.

f xviii. 21. Ez.

xi. 39. 2 Cor.

vi. 16.

g Josh. vii. 12. 1

Sam. iii. 13, 14.

1 Kings xx. 42.

Rev. ii. 14.

h Ex. xx. 5. Jer.

xxii. 28-35.

39.

i xvii. 7. Ps. cvi.

39.

k 27. xix. 26, 31.

Deut. xviii. 10

-14. Is. vii. 19.

l Ex. xxxiv. 15.

10. Num. xvi.

39. Ps. lxxiii.

27. Ez. vi. 9.

Hos. iv. 12.

m 1 Cor. x. 13.

n xi. 42. xix. 2.

Phil. ii. 12, 13.

1 Thes. iv. 3, 7.

Heb. xii. 14. 1

Pet. i. 15, 16.

o xix. 37. Matt.

v. 19. vii. 24.

xii. 50. John

xiii. 17. Jam. i.

22. Rev. xii.

14.

p xxi. 8. Ex. xxxi.

13. Ez. x. 12.

xviii. 28. 1

Thes. v. 23. ii.

13.

q Ex. xxi. 17.

Deut. xvii. 19.

Prov. ix. 20.

xxii. 11. 17.

Matt. xv. 4.

r Josh. ix. 19. Judg.

ix. 24. 2 Sam.

i. 19. 1 Kings

ii. 32. Matt.

xxv. 25.

s Deut. xxi. 22-

24. 2 Sam. vii.

13. 1. 2. xxi.

45-47. John

viii. 4, 5.

t xviii. 8. Deut.

xviii. 20. Am.

ii. 7. 1 Cor. v. 1.

s xviii. 15. Gen.

xxxviii. 16. 18.

Deut. xviii. 23.

x xviii. 23.

y xviii. 22. Gen.

xix. 5. Judg.

xix. 23. Rom.

i. 26, 27. Jude

7.

abomination; they shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall be* upon them.

2 xviii. 17. Deut. xviii. 23.

a xvi. 9. Josh. vii. 15. 20.

b xviii. 23. Ex. xxi. 10. Deut. xviii. 21.

c Ex. xix. 13. xxi. 28. 32.

d xviii. 9. Gen. xx. 12. Deut. xviii. 22. 2 Sam. xiii. 12. Ez. xlii. 11.

e xv. 24. xviii. 19. Ex. xviii. 6. xxi. 10. Heb. made naked.

f xviii. 12, 13. Ex. vi. 20. g xviii. 6.

b xviii. 14.

Job xviii. 19. Ps. cix. 14. Jer. xlii. 30. Luke i. 7. 25. xlii. 20. h xviii. 16. Matt. ix. 4. Heb. a separation.

i xviii. 4, 5. 26. xxi. 37. Ps. xix. 8-11. cv. 25. cxix. 50. 145. 171. Ez. xxvi. 27.

m Ex. xxi. 1. Deut. ix. 45. v. 7. Ps. cxi. 20. 106. 160. 164. 173. 1. xxvi. 8, 9.

n xviii. 25-28. xxi. 21. Deut. xxviii. 24, 26.

o xviii. 3. 24. 30. p xviii. 27. Deut. ix. 5. Ps. lxxviii. 59. Zech. xi. 8.

q Ex. iii. 1-17. vi. 8.

r Ex. xix. 5, 6. xxxiii. 16. Num. xxi. 9. Deut. vii. 6. xiv. 2.

s John xv. 19. 2 Cor. vi. 17. 1 Pet. ii. 9.

t vi. Deut. xiv. 3-21. Acts x. 11-14. 28. Eph. v. 7-11.

u Ps. 43. v. 1.

v Or, mouth.

14 And if a man take ^a a wife and her mother, it *is* wickedness: they shall be ^a burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no wickedness among you.

15 And if a man ^b lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast.

16 And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman and ^c the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall be* upon them.

17 And if a man shall take his ^d sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness, it *is* a wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people: he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness: he shall bear his iniquity.

18 And if a man shall lie with a woman ^e having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness, he hath ^{*} discovered her fountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off from among their people.

19 And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy ^f mother's sister, nor of thy father's sister; for he ^g uncovereth his near kin; they shall bear their iniquity.

20 And if a man shall lie with his ^h uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his ^h uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin: they shall die ⁱ childless.

21 And if a man shall take ^k his brother's wife, it *is* ^{*} an unclean thing: he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness, they shall be childless.

22 ¶ Ye shall therefore keep all my ^l statutes, and all my ^m judgments, and do them; that the land whither I bring you to dwell therein ⁿ spue you not out.

23 And ye shall not walk ^o in the manners of the nations which I cast out before you: for they committed all these things, and ^p therefore I abhorred them.

24 But ^q I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with milk and honey: I *am* the LORD your God, ^r which have separated you from ^s other people.

25 Ye shall therefore ^t put difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean: and ye shall not make your souls ^u abominable by beast or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that ^v creepeth on the ground,

which I have separated from you as unclean.

26 And ye shall be holy unto me: for I ^u the LORD *am* holy, and have ^x severed you from ^y other people, that ye should be mine.

27 A man also, or woman, that hath ^y a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones; ^z their blood *shall be* upon them.

CHAP. XXI.

Laws, for the mourning and marriages of the priests, 1-8. The punishment of a priest's daughter convicted of fornication, 9. The mourning and marriage of the high-priest, 10-15. The bodily blemishes which excluded from the work of the priest-hood, 16-24.

AND the LORD said unto Moses, ^a Speak unto the priests, the sons of Aaron, and say unto them, ^b There shall none be defiled for the dead among his people.

2 But for his ^c kin that is near unto him, *that is*, for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his brother,

3 And for his sister a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which hath had no husband: for her may he be defiled.

4 But ^{*} he shall not defile himself, *being* a chief man among his people, to profane himself.

5 They shall ^d not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh.

6 They shall be ^e holy unto their God, and not ^f profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the LORD made by fire, *and* the ^g bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy.

7 They shall not take a wife ^h *that is* a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman ⁱ put away from her husband: for he *is* holy unto his God.

8 Thou shalt ^k sanctify him therefore, for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee, ^l for I the LORD which sanctify you *am* holy.

9 And ^m the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be ⁿ burnt with fire.

10 ¶ And *he that is* the high priest among his brethren, ^o upon whose head the anointing oil was poured, and that is ^p consecrated to put on the garments, shall not ^q uncover his head, nor rend his clothes:

11 Neither shall he go in to any dead body, nor defile himself for ^r his father, or for his mother:

u 7. xix. 2. Ps. xcix. 5, 9. Is. vi. 3. xxx. 11. 1 Pet. i. 15, 16. Rev. iii. 7. iv. 8.

x Tit. ii. 14. y xix. 31. Ex. xxii. 18. Deut. xviii. 10-12. 1 Sam. xxviii. 7, 8, 9.

a Mal. ii. 1. 4.

b x. 6, 7. Num. vi. 6. xix. 14. 16. Ez. xlii. 25.

c xviii. 6. 1 Thes. iv. 13.

* Or, being an husband among his people, he shall not defile himself for his wife. Ez. xxiv. 16, 17.

d x. 6. xix. 27, 28. Deut. xiv. 1. Jer. xvi. 6. Ez. xlii. 20.

e 8. 22. x. 3. Ex. xxviii. 36. xxix. 44.

f xviii. 21. xix. 12. Mal. i. 6. 11, 12.

g iii. 11. Mal. i. 7. Ez. xlii. 7.

b Ez. xlii. 22.

1 Tim. iii. 11.

i Deut. xxiv. 1, 2. Is. l. 1.

k Ex. xix. 10. 14. xxviii. 41. xxix. 1. 43, 44.

l xx. 7, 8. John x. 36. xvii. 19. Heb. vii. 26. x. 29.

m x. 6, 7. 1 Sam. ii. 17. 34. iii. 13, 14. Ez. ix. 6. Mal. ii. 3. Matt. xi. 20-24. 1 Tim. iii. 4, 5. Tit. i. 6.

n xx. 14. Gen. xxxviii. 24. Josh. vii. 15. 25. Is. xxxiii. 14.

o vii. 12. x. 6. xvi. 32. Ex. xxix. 29, 30. Num. xxxv. 25.

p Ex. xxviii. 2. q x. 6.

r 1. 2. Num. vi. 7. xix. 14. Deut. xxxiii. 9.

x. 7. Matt. xii. 46—50. Luke ix. 59—62. 2 Cor. v. 16.
 1 Ex. xxviii. 36. Is. lxi. 1. Acts i. 38.

12 Neither shall he ^a go out of the sanctuary, nor profane the sanctuary of his God; ^a for the crown of the anointing oil of his God *is* upon him: I *am* the LORD.

13 And he shall take a wife in her virginity.

14 A widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, or an harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take

^a a virgin of his own people to wife.

15 Neither shall he ^a profane his seed among his people: for I the LORD do sanctify him.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

17 Speak unto Aaron, saying, Whosoever *he be* of thy seed in their generations, that hath *any* blemish, ^a let him not approach to offer the ^a bread of his God:

18 For whatsoever man *he be* that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: ^a a blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a flat nose, or any thing superfluous,

19 Or a man that is broken-footed, or broken-handed,

20 Or crook-backed, or [†] a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or be scurvy, or scabbed, or ^b hath his stones broken:

21 No man that hath a blemish, of the seed of Aaron the priest, shall come nigh to offer the offerings of the LORD made by fire; he hath a blemish, he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God.

22 He shall eat the bread of his God, *both* ^c of the most holy, and ^d of the holy;

23 Only he shall not ^a go in unto the veil, nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish; that he ^a profane not my sanctuaries: for I the LORD do sanctify them.

24 And Moses told *it* unto ^a Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXII.

The priests might not eat of the holy things when unclean, 1—9. Who might eat of them, 10—13. The restitution to be made by him who had unwittingly eaten of them, 14—16. The sacrifices must be without blemish, and above seven days old, 17—20. The law of eating the sacrifices of thanksgiving, 21, 30. Calls to obedience, 31—33.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, that they ^a separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel, and that they ^b profane not my holy name in *those* things which they ^c hallow unto me: I *am* the LORD.

3 Say unto them, Whosoever *he be* of all your seed, among your generations, that goeth unto the holy things, which the children of Israel hallow unto the LORD, ^d having his uncleanness upon him,

that soul shall be cut off ^e from my presence: I *am* the LORD.

4 What man soever of the seed of Aaron *is* ^f a leper, or hath a ^a running issue; he shall not eat of the ^a holy things ^b until he be clean. And whoso toucheth any thing *that is* ⁱ unclean *by* the dead, or a man ^k whose seed goeth from him,

5 Or ⁱ whosoever toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, ^m or a man of whom he may take uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he hath:

6 The ^a soul which hath touched any such shall be unclean until even, and shall not eat of the holy things, unless he wash his flesh with water.

7 And when the sun is down, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy things; ^a because *it is* his food.

8 That which ^p dieth of itself, or is torn *with beasts*, he shall not eat, to defile himself therewith: I *am* the LORD.

9 They shall therefore keep mine ordinance, lest they ^a bear sin for it, and die therefore, if they profane it: I the LORD do sanctify them.

10 There shall ^r no stranger eat of the holy thing: a sojourner of the priest, or an hired servant, shall not eat *of* the holy thing.

11 But if the priest buy *any* soul with [†] his money, he shall eat of it, and he that is born in his house: they shall eat of his meat.

12 If the priest's daughter also be *married* unto [‡] a stranger, she may not eat of an offering of the holy things.

13 But if the priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have no child, and is ^a returned unto her father's house, ^a as in her youth, she shall eat of her father's meat: but there shall no stranger eat thereof.

14 And if a man ^a eat of the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall put the fifth *part* thereof unto it, and shall give *it* unto the priest, with the holy thing.

15 And they shall not ^a profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the LORD:

16 Or [§] suffer them ^a to bear the iniquity of trespass, when they eat their holy things; for I the LORD do ^a sanctify them.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

18 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^a Whosoever *he be* of the house of Israel, or ^b of the strangers in Israel, that will offer his oblation for all his ^c vows, and for all his ^d free-will

Ex. xxxiii. 14, 15. Ps. xvi. 11. li. 11. Matt. xxv. 41.

Ex. 2, 3. 44—46. Heb. running of the reins. xv. 2, 3.

Num. xviii. 11—19.

xiv. 2. xv. 13.

Num. xix. 21—16.

xv. 16.

xi. 43, 44.

xv. 7. 10.

xi. 24, 25. xv. 5.

xvi. 24—28.

Num. xix. 7—11.

1 Cor. vi. 11.

Heb. x. 22.

xxi. 22. Num. xviii. 11—19.

Deut. xviii. 3.

1 Cor. ix. 4.

13, 14.

xvii. 15. Ex. xvii. 31.

Ex. xiv. 31.

x. 1, 2. xvi. 2.

Ex. xxviii. 43.

Num. xviii. 22.

32.

1 Sam. xxi. 6.

Matt. xii. 4.

Heb. the purchase of his money. Gen. xviii. 13.

Num. xviii. 11, 13.

Heb. a man, a stranger.

Gen. xxiv. 11.

x. 14. Num. xviii. 11, 19.

v. 13, 16. xxvii. 13, 15.

Num. xviii. 32.

Or, laid themselves with the iniquity of trespass in their eating.

viii. 13. Ps. xlviii. 4. 16.

Is. 10. 1 Pet. ii. 24.

z. v. 8.

xvii. 15.

Num. xv. 14—16.

vii. 16. Num. xv. 3. Deut. xii. 6. Prov. vii. 14.

Deut. xvi. 10.

7. Ez. xli. 22.

2 Cor. xi. 2.

Rev. xiv. 4.

Ezra ii. 62. ix.

2. Neh. xiii. 23

—29. Mal. ii.

11. 15. Rom. xi. 16. 1 Cor. vii. 14.

xiii. 20. 29.

1 Thez. ii. 10.

1 Tim. iii. 2.

Heb. vii. 26.

2. 3. Num. xvi.

5. Ps. lxxv. 4.

Or, food. iii. vi. 16.

Is. lvi. 10. Matt. xiii. 2, 3. 17.

19. 1 Tim. iii. 2, 3. 7. Tit. i. 7.

10.

† Or, too slender.

b Deut. xxiii. 1.

c. 3. 10. v. 17.

29. vii. 1. xxiv.

9. Num. xviii.

9, 10.

d xxi. 10—13.

Num. xviii. 19.

e Ex. xlii. 9—14.

f 12.

Mal. ii. 1—7.

Col. iv. 17.

1 Tim. i. 18.

2 Tim. ii. 2.

xx. 31. Num. vi.

3—8.

b xviii. 21.

c Ex. xiii. 12.

xxviii. 38. Num.

xviii. 32. Deut.

xv. 19.

d vii. 26.

offerings, which they will offer unto the LORD for a burnt-offering:

19 *Ye shall offer* at your own will a male ^c without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats.

20 *But* whatsoever ^f hath a blemish, *that* shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you.

21 And whosoever offereth a sacrifice ^g of peace-offerings unto the LORD, ^h to accomplish *his* vow, or a free-will offering in beeves, or ^{*} sheep, it shall be perfect, to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.

22 ⁱ Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the LORD, nor make an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the LORD.

23 Either a bullock, or [†] a lamb, that hath any thing superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer *for* a free-will offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted.

24 Ye shall not offer unto the LORD that which is bruised, or crushed, or ^k broken, or cut; neither shall ye make *any offering thereof* in your land.

25 Neither from ^l a stranger's hand shall ye offer ^m the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption *is* in them, and blemishes *be* in them: they shall not be accepted for you.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

27 When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be ⁿ seven days under the dam: and from the eighth day, and thenceforth, it shall be accepted for an offering made by the fire unto the LORD.

28 And *whether it be* cow or [†] ewe, ^o ye shall not kill it and her young both in one day.

29 And when ye will offer ^p a sacrifice of thanksgiving unto the LORD, offer *it* at your own will. 30 On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall ^q leave none of it until the morrow: I *am* the LORD.

31 Therefore shall ye ^r keep my commandments, and do them: I *am* the LORD.

32 Neither shall ye ^s profane my holy name; but ^t I will be hallowed among the children of Israel: I *am* the LORD which ^u hallow you,

33 ^{*} That brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I *am* the LORD.

CHAP. XXIII.

Laws concerning the weekly sabbath, 1—3. The passover, the feast of unleavened bread, and the sheaf of first-fruits, 4—14. The feast of pentecost; with a memento to leave the gleanings for the poor, 15—22. The feast of trumpets, 23—25. The day of atonement, 26—32. The feast of tabernacles, 33—44.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, *concerning* ^a the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall ^b proclaim *to be* holy convocations, *even* these *are* my feasts.

3 ^c Six days shall work be done, but the seventh day *is* the sabbath of rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no work *therein*: it *is* the sabbath of the LORD in all your dwellings.

4 ¶ These *are* the feasts of the LORD, *even* holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their seasons.

5 ^d In the fourteenth *day* of the first month, at even, *is* the LORD's passover.

6 And on the fifteenth day of the same month *is* ^e the feast of unleavened bread unto the LORD: seven days ye must eat unleavened bread.

7 In the first day ^f ye shall have an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day *is* an holy convocation, ye shall do no servile work *therein*.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^g When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a ^{*} sheaf of ^h the first-fruits of your harvest unto the priest:

11 And he shall ⁱ wave the sheaf before the LORD, to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the sabbath the priest shall wave it.

12 And ye shall offer that day, when ye wave the sheaf, ^k an he-lamb without blemish, of the first year, for a burnt-offering unto the LORD.

13 And ^l the meat-offering thereof shall be two tenth-deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire unto the LORD *for* a sweet savour: and the drink-offering thereof shall be of wine, the fourth *part* of an hin.

14 And ye shall ^m eat neither bread, nor parched corn, nor green ears, until the self-same day that ye have brought an offering unto your God; *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations, in all your dwellings.

15 ¶ And ye shall count unto you ⁿ from the morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheaf of the wave-offering: seven sabbaths shall be complete:

16 Even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ye num-

a 4. 37. Ex. xxiii. 14—17. Is. i. 13, 14. xxxiii. 20. Lam. i. 4. Hos. ii. 11. Nah. i. 15. John v. 1. Col. ii. 16.

b Ex. xxxii. 5. Num. x. 2, 3. 10. 2 Kings x. 20. 2 Chr. xxx. 5. Ps. lxxxii. 3. Joel i. 14. ii. 15. Jonah iii. 5—9.

c xix. 3. Ex. xvi. 23. 29. xx. 8—11. xxiii. 12. xxxi. 15. xxxiv. 21. xxxv. 2, 3. Deut. v. 13. Is. lvi. 2. 6. lviii. 13. Luke xiii. 14. xxiii. 56. Acts xv. 21. Rev. i. 10.

d Ex. xii. 2—14. xiii. 3. 10. xxiii. 15. Num. ix. 2—5. xxviii. 16. 17. Deut. xvi. 1—7. Josh. v. 10. 2 Chr. xxxv. 18, 19. Mark xvi. 12. Luke xxi. 7. 1 Cor. v. 7, 8.

e Ex. xii. 15, 16. xiii. 6, 7. xxxiv. 18. Num. xxviii. 17. Deut. xvi. 8. Acts xii. 3, 4. f Num. xxviii. 18—25.

g ii. 12—16. Ex. xxiii. 16. 19. xxxiv. 22. 26. Num. xv. 2. 18. xxviii. 26. Deut. xvi. 9. Josh. iii. 15.

* Or, *handful*. Heb. *omer*. h Prov. iii. 9, 10. Ez. xlv. 30. Rom. xi. 16. 1 Cor. xv. 20—23. James i. 18. Rev. xiv. 4.

i ix. 21. x. 14. Ex. xxix. 24. k i. 10. Heb. x. 10—12. 1 Pet. i. 19.

l ii. 14—16. Num. xv. 3—12.

m xix. 23—25. xxv. 2, 3. Gen. iv. 4, 5. Josh. v. 11, 12.

n xxv. 8. Ex. xxiv. 22. Deut. xvi. 9, 10.

e i. 3. 10. iv. 32. Ex. xii. 5. Matt. xxvii. 1. 24. 54. Luke xxiii. 14. 41. 47. John xix. 4. 2 Cor. v. 21. Eph. v. 27. Heb. ix. 14. 1 Pet. i. 19. ii. 22—24. ifi. 18.

f Deut. xv. 21. xvii. 1. Mal. i. 8. 13, 14. iii. 1. 6. Gen. xviii. 20. xxv. 1—3. Deut. xxiii. 21. 23. Ps. lvi. 12. lxi. 8. lxxv. 1. Ec. v. 4, 5.

* Or, *goats*.

i xxi. 18—21.

† Or, *kid*.

k 20. Deut. xxiii. 1.

l Num. xv. 14—16. Ezra vi. 8—10.

m xxi. 6. 8. 21, 22. Mal. i. 7, 8. 12—14.

n xii. 2, 3. xiv. 23, 24. Ex. xxi. 30.

† Or, *she-goat*.

o Ex. xxiii. 10. xxiv. 26. Deut. xiv. 21. xxi. 6, 7.

p vii. 12. Ps. cvii. 22. cxvi. 17. Hos. xiv. 2. Am. iv. 5. Heb. xiii. 15. 1 Pet. ii. 5.

q vii. 15—18. xix. 7. Ex. xvi. 19, 20.

r xvi. 4, 5. Num. xv. 10. Deut. iv. 40. 1 The. iv. 1, 2.

s xviii. 21.

t x. 3. Is. v. 16. Matt. vi. 9. Luke xi. 2.

u xx. 8. xxi. 8, 15. Ex. xix. 5, 6. John xvii. 11. 1 Cor. i. 2.

x xl. 45. xii. 36. xix. 38. Ex. vi. 7. xx. 2. Num. ix. 41.

p Acts ii. 1.

ber ° fifty days, and ye shall offer a new meat-offering unto the LORD.

17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave-loaves of two tenth-deals: they shall be of fine flour; they shall be baked with ¹ leaven; *they are* ² the first-fruits unto the LORD.

18 And ye shall offer with the bread ³ seven lambs without blemish, of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be *for* a burnt-offering unto the LORD, ⁴ with their meat-offering, and their drink-offering, *even* an offering made by fire of sweet savour unto the LORD.

19 Then ye shall sacrifice ⁵ one kid of the goats for a sin-offering, and ⁶ two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of peace-offerings.

20 And the priest shall ⁷ wave them with the bread of the first-fruits, *for* a wave-offering before the LORD, with the two lambs: they shall be ⁸ holy to the LORD for the priest.

21 And ye shall ⁹ proclaim on the self-same day, *that* it may be an holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work *therein*: *it shall be* ¹⁰ a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

22 And when ye reap the harvest of your land, ¹¹ thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, neither shalt thou gather any gleanings of thy harvest; thou shalt leave them unto the poor, and to the stranger: *I am* the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

24 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, ¹² In the seventh month, in the first *day* of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation.

25 Ye shall do no servile work *therein*: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

27 Also on ¹³ the tenth *day* of this seventh month *there shall be* a day of atonement, it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall ¹⁴ afflict your souls, and ¹⁵ offer and offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And ye shall do no work in that same day; for it *is* ¹⁶ a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you before the LORD your God.

29 For whatsoever soul *it be* that shall not be afflicted in that same day, he shall be cut off from among his people.

30 And whatsoever soul *it be*

that doeth any work in that same day, ¹⁷ the same soul will I destroy from among his people.

31 Ye shall do no manner of work: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations, in all your dwellings.

32 *It shall be* unto you ¹⁸ a sabbath of rest, and ye shall ¹⁹ afflict your souls in the ninth *day* of the month at even: from even unto even shall ye ²⁰ celebrate your sabbath.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

34 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, ²¹ The fifteenth day of this seventh month *shall be* the feast of tabernacles *for* seven days unto the LORD.

35 On the first day *shall be* ²² an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work *therein*.

36 ²³ Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: on ²⁴ the eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it *is* ²⁵ a solemn assembly, and ye shall do no servile work *therein*.

37 These *are* ²⁶ the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim *to be* holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, a burnt-offering, and a meat-offering, a sacrifice, and drink-offerings, every thing upon his day;

38 ²⁷ Besides the sabbaths of the LORD, and beside your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your free-will offerings, which ye give unto the LORD.

39 Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, ²⁸ when ye have gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days: ²⁹ on the first day *shall be* a sabbath, and on the eighth day *shall be* a sabbath.

40 And ye shall take you on the first day ³⁰ the ³¹ boughs of goodly trees, branches ³² of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; and ye shall ³³ rejoice before the LORD your God seven days.

41 And ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the year: *it shall be* a statute for ever in your generations; ye shall celebrate it in the seventh month.

42 Ye shall dwell ³⁴ in booths seven days: all that are Israelites born shall dwell in booths:

43 That ³⁵ your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt: *I am* the LORD your God.

44 And Moses ³⁶ declared unto the children of Israel the feasts of the LORD.

g xx. 3. Gen. xiv. 14.

h xvi. 31. Matt. xi. 28—30. Heb. iv. 3. 11. Ps. xxxv. 13. li. 17. lxx. 10, 11. cxviii. 5, 6. lx. lvi. 15. 18, 19. lviii. 3—7. lxi. 3. Matt. v. 4. 1 Cor. xi. 31. * Heb. rest.

k Ex. xxxiii. 16. xxxiv. 22. Deut. xvi. 13—15. Ezra iii. 4. Neh. viii. 14. Zech. xiv. 16—19. John i. 14. vii. 2. Heb. xi. 9. 13.

l 7, 8. 24, 25. m Num. xxix. 12. 38.

n 2 Chr. vii. 8—11. Neh. viii. 18. John vii. 37.

† Heb. a day of restraint. Deut. xvi. 8. Joeli. 34.

o 2, 4. Deut. xvi. 10, 17.

p Gen. ii. 2, 3. Ex. x. 8—11. Num. xxix. 39. Deut. xii. 6. 1 Chr. xix. 3—8. 2 Chr. xxxv. 7, 8. Ezra ii. 68, 69.

q Ex. xxxiii. 16. Deut. xvi. 13.

r 25. 36.

s Neh. viii. 15. Matt. xxi. 8.

t Heb. fruit.

u Ps. xxi. 12. John vi. 18. Rev. vii. 9.

v Deut. xvi. 14, 15. Is. xlv. 10. lvi. 10. John xvi. 27. Rom. v. 11. Phil. iii. 3. iv. 4. 1 Pet. i. 8.

x Gen. xxxii. 17. Num. xix. 2. 5. Neh. viii. 16, 17. Jer. xxxv. 10. 2 Cor. v. 1. Heb. xi. 13—16. y Deut. xxi. 10. 13. Ps. lxxviii. 6, 6.

z 1, 2. xvi. 24. Num. vii. 7. Matt. xxviii. 20.

CHAP. XXIV.

Laws concerning the oil for the lamps of the golden candlestick, and the ordering of them, 1-4. And the shew-bread, 5-9. Shelomith's son stoned for blasphemy, with some laws repeated on that occasion, 10-23.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, ^a that they bring unto thee pure oil-olive beaten, for the light, to cause ^b the lamps to burn continually.

3 Without the veil of the testimony, in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall Aaron order it from the evening unto the morning, before the LORD continually; *it shall be a statute for ever in your generations.*

4 He shall order the lamps upon the ^c pure candlestick before the LORD continually.

5 ¶ And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake ^d twelve cakes thereof; two tenth-deals shall be in one cake.

6 And thou shalt set them ^e in two rows, six on a row, upon the ^f pure table before the LORD.

7 And thou shalt put ^g pure frankincense upon *each* row, that it may be on ^h the bread for ⁱ a memorial, *even* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

8 Every ^k sabbath he shall set it in order before the LORD continually, *being taken* from the children of Israel by an everlasting covenant.

9 And it shall be ^l Aaron's and his sons, and ^m they shall eat it in the holy place: for it *is* most holy unto him, of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, by a perpetual statute.

10 ¶ And the son of an Israelitish woman, whose ⁿ father *was* an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel; and this son of the Israelitish *woman* and a man of Israel strove together in the camp;

11 And the Israelitish woman's son ^o blasphemed the name of *the LORD*, and ^p cursed: and they ^q brought him unto Moses; (and his mother's name *was* Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan:)

12 And they put him in ward, ^r that the mind of the LORD might be shewed them.

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

14 Bring forth him that hath cursed ^s without the camp; and let ^t all that heard *him* lay their hands upon his head, and ^u let all the congregation stone him.

15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth his God shall ^v bear his sin.

16 And he that blasphemeth the

name of the LORD, he shall surely be put to death, *and* all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when he ^x blasphemeth the name of *the LORD*, shall be put to death.

17 And he that ^y killeth any man shall surely be put to death.

18 And he ^z that killeth a beast shall make it good; [†] beast for beast.

19 And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour; as he hath done, so shall it be done to him:

20 ^a Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth; as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him *again*.

21 And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it: and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death.

22 Ye shall have ^a one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one of your own country: for I *am* the LORD your God.

23 And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, ^b that they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and stone him with stones: and the children of Israel did as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP. XXV.

The law of the sabbatical year, 1-7. 18-22. That of the year of jubilee, with various laws relating to them, 8-17. 23-55.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, ^a in mount Sinai, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land ^b which I give you, then shall the land ^{*} keep a sabbath unto the LORD.

3 Six years shalt thou sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof;

4 But in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land, a sabbath for the LORD; thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard.

5 That which ^c groweth of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes of [†] thy vine undressed: *for* it is a year of rest unto the land.

6 And the sabbath of the land shall be meat for you; ^d for thee, and for thy servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for thy stranger that sojourneth with thee,

7 And for thy cattle, and for the beasts that *are* in thy land, shall all the increase thereof be meat.

8 ¶ And thou shalt number ^e seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years, and the space of the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years.

^x Ps. lxxiv. 10. 18. Matt. xii. 31. Mark iii. 28, 29. James ii. 7.

[†] Heb. *smileth the life of a man.* Gen. ix. 5, 6. Ex. xxi. 12-14. Num. xxxiv. 31. ^y Ex. xxi. 34-36. ^z Heb. *life for life.*

^a Ex. xxi. 23-25. Deut. xix. 21. Matt. v. 38. vii. 2.

^b xvii. xix. 34. Ex. xii. 49. Num. ix. 14. xv. 15, 16. 29.

^b 14.

^a Ex. xix. 1. Num. i. 1. x. 11, 12.

^b Ps. xxxiv. 1, 2. Is. viii. 8. Hos. ix. 3.

^c Heb. *rest.* xxvi. 34, 35. Ex. xxxiii. 10, 11. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 21.

^c 2 Kings xix. 29. Is. xxxvii. 30.

[†] Heb. *thy separation.*

^d Acts ii. 44. iv. 32, 34, 35.

^e xxviii. 15. Gen. i. 3. ii. 2.

1 Heb. loud of sound. Num. x. 10. Acts xiii. 38. 39. Rom. x. 18. xv. 19. 2 Cor. v. 19—21. 2 xvi. 29, 30. xxiii. 24—27. 3 Acts ii. 1. 4 Ex. xx. 2. Ezra i. 3. Ps. cvii. 46. 47. cxlvi. 7. Is. xlix. 9. 24. 25. lxi. 1—3. lxxiii. 4. Jer. xxiv. 8. 13—17. Zech. ix. 12, 13. Luke i. 74. iv. 18. John viii. 32—36. Rom. vi. 17. 18. viii. 21. 2 Cor. iii. 18. Gal. iv. 25—31. v. 1. 13. 1 Pet. ii. 16. 2 Pet. ii. 19, 20. 5 Num. xxvi. 4. Eph. i. 23. v. 30. 6 xxvii. 17. Ps. lxxix. 15. 7 17. xix. 13. Deut. xvi. 19. 20. Judg. iv. 3. 1 Sam. xii. 3, 4. 2 Chr. xvi. 10. Neh. ix. 36, 37. Job xx. 19, 20. Ps. x. 18. Prov. xiv. 31. xxi. 13. xxii. 16. xxviii. 3. 8. 16. Ec. v. 2. Is. i. 17. iii. 12—15. v. 7. xxxiii. 15. lxxviii. 6. Jer. xxii. 17. Ez. xii. 7. 12. 13. Amos v. 11. 12. viii. 4—7. Mic. ii. 2. vi. 10—12. vii. 3. Luke iii. 14. 1 Cor. vi. 8. Jam. v. 1—5. 8 xxvii. 18—23. Phil. iv. 5. 9 xix. 14. 32. Gen. xx. 11. xxii. 12. xxxix. 9. xlii. 18. Ps. xx. 20. Deut. xxv. 18. 1 Sam. xii. 24. 2 Chr. xix. 7. Neh. v. 9. 15. Ps. xiv. 9. Prov. i. 7. Mal. iii. 5. Luke xii. 5. Acts ix. 31. x. 2. Rom. iii. 18. xi. 20. 10 43. xix. 37. 11 xvi. 3—12. Deut. xii. 10. xxviii. 1—14. xxxiii. 12—28. Prov. i. 33. Jer. vii. 3—7. xlviii. 6. xlv. 5. Ez. xxxiii. 24—26, 29. xxxv. 24—28. 12 Ps. lxxvii. 6. lxxv. 12. Ez. xxxiv. 25—28. 13 Num. xi. 4. 13. 2 Kings vi. 15—17. vii. 2. 2 Chr. xx. 12. xxv. 9. Ps. lxxviii. 19. 20. Is. i. 2. Matt. vi. 25—34. viii. 26. Luke xii. 29. Phil. iv. 6. Heb. xiii. 5, 6. 14 Ex. xvi. 29. Deut. xxxviii. 8. Ps. cxxviii. 3. Prov. x. 22. 2 Cor. ix. 10. 15 2 Kings xix. 29. Is. xxxvii. 30. 16 Josh. v. 11, 12. 1 Kings xxi. 3. Ez. xlvii. 14. 17 1 Kings xxi. 3. Ez. xlvii. 14. 18 1. Is. viii. 8. Hos. ix. 3. Joel ii. 18. 19 Gen. xlvii. 9. 1 Chr. xxix. 15. Ps. xxxix. 12. cxix. 19. Heb. xi. 9—13. 1 Pet. ii. 11. 20 John iii. 16. Rom. viii. 23. Eph. i. 7. 14. iv. 29.

9 Then shalt thou cause the trumpet * of the Jubilee to sound, on the tenth day *day* of the seventh month; in ° the day of atonement shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land.

10 And ye shall hallow the *fiftieth* year, and proclaim *liberty* throughout *all* the land, unto all the inhabitants thereof; it shall be a jubilee unto you: and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ° ye shall return every man unto his family.

11 A * jubilee shall that fiftieth year be unto you; ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather *the grapes* in it of thy vine undressed.

12 For it *is* the jubilee, it shall be holy unto you: ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field.

13 In the year of this jubilee ye shall return every man unto his possession.

14 ¶ And if thou sell ought unto thy neighbour, or buyest *ought* of thy neighbour's hand, ye shall not ° oppress one another.

15 According * to the number of years after the jubilee thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, *and* according unto the number of years of the fruits he shall sell unto thee:

16 According to the multitude of years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of years thou shalt diminish the price of it: for *according* to the number of the years of the fruits doth he sell unto thee.

17 Ye shall not therefore oppress one another, but thou shalt * fear thy God; for I *am* the Lord your God.

18 ¶ Wherefore ° ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; and ° ye shall dwell in the land in safety.

19 And the land shall * yield her fruit, and ye shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety.

20 And if ye shall say, ° What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase:

21 Then ° I will command my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years.

22 And ye shall sow the *eighth* year, and eat *yet* of ° old fruit until the ninth year; until her fruits come in ye shall eat *of* the old store.

23 The land ° shall not be sold for ever: * for the land *is* mine, for ° ye are strangers and sojourners with me.

24 And in all the land of your possession, ye shall grant a ° redemption for the land.

25 If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away *some* of his possession, and * if any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he redeem that which his brother sold.

26 And if the man have none to redeem it, and * himself be able to redeem it:

27 Then ° let him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he sold it, that he may return unto his possession.

28 But if he be not able to restore it to him, then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jubilee: and in the jubilee it shall go out, and ° he shall return unto his possession.

29 And if a man sell a dwelling-house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold: *within* a full year may he redeem it.

30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that *is* in the walled city shall be established for ever to him that bought it, throughout his generations: it shall not go out in the jubilee.

31 But the houses of the villages which have no walls round about them shall be counted as the fields of the country; † they may be redeemed, and they shall go out in the jubilee.

32 Notwithstanding, ° the cities of the Levites, *and* the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Levites redeem at any time.

33 And if ‡ a man purchase of the Levites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, shall go out in the *year* of jubilee: ° for the houses of the cities of the Levites *are* their possession among the children of Israel.

34 But ° the field of the suburbs of their cities may not be sold: for it *is* their perpetual possession.

35 ¶ And if ° thy brother be waxen poor, and * fallen in decay with thee; then thou shalt † relieve him: *yea, though he be* a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee.

36 Take thou no ° usury of him, or increase: but ° fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee.

37 Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase.

38 I *am* the Lord your God, ° which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan, *and* to be your God.

39 ¶ And if thy brother *that dwelleth* by thee be waxen poor, and ° he sold unto thee; thou shalt not ° compel him to serve as a bond-servant:

k Ruth ii. 20. iii. 2. 9. 12. iv. 4—6. Jer. xxxii. 7, 8. 2 Cor. viii. 9. Heb. ii. 13, 14. Rev. v. 9. 1 Heb. his hand hath attained and found sufficiency. v. 7. 50—53.

m 13. Is. xxxv. 9. 10. Jer. xxxii. 15. 1 Cor. xv. 52—54. 1 Thes. iv. 14—16. 1 Pet. i. 4, 5.

† Heb. redemption belongeth unto it. Ps. xlix. 7, 8. Rom. viii. 23. 2 Cor. v. 1. Phil. iii. 21.

n Num. xxxv. 2—8. Josh. xxi.

† Or, one of the Levites to redeem them.

o Num. xviii. 20—24. Deut. xviii. 1, 2.

p 23. Acts ix. 36, 37.

q Deut. xv. 7, 8. Prov. xiv. 20, 21. xvii. 5. xix. 17. Mark xiv. 7. John xii. 8. 2 Cor. viii. 9. 1 Thes. v. Jam. ii. 5, 6.

• Heb. his hand saileth.

† Heb. strengthen. Ps. xxxvii. 26. xli. 1. cxii. 5. 9. Prov. xiv. 31. Luke vi. 35.

Acts xii. 29. Rom. xii. 13. 20. 2 Cor. ix. 1. 12—15. Gal. ii. 10. 1 John iii. 17.

r Ex. xxii. 26. Deut. xxiii. 19. 20. Neh. v. 7—10. Ps. xv. 5. Prov. xxviii. 8. Ez. xvi. 8. 17. xlii. 12.

s Neh. v. 9. 15. t xiii. 32, 33. Ecl. xx. 2.

u Ex. xxi. 2. xlii. 3. Deut. xv. 12. 1 Kings ix. 22. 2 Kings iv. 1.

Neh. v. 5. Jer. xiv. 14.

• Heb. serve thyself with him with the service, &c. 49. Ex. x. 13, 14. Jer. xxi. 14. xxvii. 7. xxx. 8.

40 *But as an hired servant, and as a sojourner, he shall be with thee, and shall serve thee unto the year of jubilee.*

x Ex. xxi. 3. John viii. 32. Rom. vi. 14. Tit. ii. 14.

41 And ** then* shall he depart from thee, *both* he and his children with him, and shall return unto his own family, and unto the possession of his fathers shall he return.

y 55. Rom. vi. 22. 1 Cor. vii. 21. 23.

42 For they *are* *y* my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they shall not be sold *†* as bond-men.

† Heb. *with the sale of a bond-man.*

43 Thou shalt not *z* rule over him with rigour, but shalt *a* fear thy God.

z Eph. vi. 9. Col. iv. 1.

44 Both *a* thy bond-men, and thy bond-maids, which thou shalt have, *shall be* of the heathen that are round about you; of them shall ye buy bond-men and bond-maids.

2 17. Ex. i. 17. 21. Deut. xxi. 18. Mal. iii. 5.

2 Ex. xxi. 44. Ps. ii. 8. 9. Is. xiv. 1, 2. Rev. ii. 26, 27.

45 Moreover, *b* of the children of the strangers that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that *are* with you, which they begat in your land: and they shall be your possession.

b Is. lvi. 3-5.

46 And ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit *them* for a possession; ** they* shall be your bond-men for ever; but over your brethren, the children of Israel, ye shall not rule one over another with rigour.

* Heb. *ye shall serve yourselves with them.* 39.

47 ¶ And if a sojourner or stranger *†* wax rich by thee, and thy brother *that dwelleth* by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the stranger or sojourner by thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family:

† Heb. *his hand strain, &c.*

48 After that he is sold, he may be redeemed again: *c* one of his brethren may redeem him:

c Neh. v. 8. Gal. iv. 4, 5. Heb. ii. 11-13.

49 Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or *any* that is nigh of kin unto him, of his family, may redeem him: or, *d* if he be able, he may redeem himself.

d 26.

50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he was sold to him, unto the year of jubilee: and the price of his sale shall be according unto the number of years; *e* according to the time of an hired servant shall it be with him.

e Deut. xv. 18. Job vii. 1, 2. xiv. 6. Is. xvi. 14. xxi. 16.

51 If *there be* yet many years *behind*, according unto them he shall give again the price of his redemption, out of the money that he was bought for.

52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubilee, then he shall count with him, and according unto his years shall he give him again the price of his redemption.

53 *And as a yearly hired servant shall he be with him; and the other shall not rule with rigour over him in thy sight.*

* Or, *by these means.*

54 And if he be not redeemed ** in these years*, then *†* he shall go out in the year of jubilee, *both* he, and his children with him.

f 40. 41. Ex. xvi. 2, 3. Is. xlv. 14. xlv. 9. 25. Is. 3.

55 For unto me the children of Israel *are* servants; they *are* *s* my servants, whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: I *am* the LORD your God.

CHAP. XXVI.

Idolatry again forbidden, and regard to the Lord's sabbaths and sanctuary required, 1, 2. Blessings ensured to the people whilst obedient, 3-13. Judgments threatened in case of their disobedience, and as long as they persisted in it, 14-39. Encouragement to them, if at length they should repent, 40-46.

YE shall *a* make you no idols nor graven image, neither rear ye up a ** standing* image, neither shall ye set up *any* *†* image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for I *am* the LORD your God.

2 Ye shall *b* keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I *am* ** the LORD.*

3 ¶ *c* If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them;

4 Then *d* I will give you rain in due season, and *e* the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.

5 And your *f* threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing-time: and ye shall *g* eat your bread to the full, and *h* dwell in your land safely.

6 And *i* I will give peace in the land, and *k* ye shall lie down, and none shall make *you* afraid: and I will ** rid* evil beasts out of the land, neither *l* shall the sword go through your land.

7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword.

8 And *m* five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight; and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword.

9 For *n* I will have respect unto you, and *o* make you fruitful, and multiply you, and *p* establish my covenant with you.

10 And ye shall *q* eat old store, and bring forth the old because of the new.

11 And I will *r* set my tabernacle amongst you: and my soul shall not *s* abhor you.

12 And *t* I will walk among you, and *u* will be your God, and ye shall be my people:

13 ** I am* the LORD your God,

k Ps. iii. 5. iv. 8. Jer. xxxi. 26. Ez. xxxiv. 25. Zeph. iii. 13. Acts xii. 6.

* Heb. *cause to cease.* Ex. xxiii. 20. 2 Kings ii. 24. xvii. 25, 26. Job v. 23. Is. xxxv. 9. Ez. v. 17. xiv. 15, 21. 1 Ps. cxviii. 1, 2.

Prov. iii. 24. vi. 22. Ez. xiv. 17. m Num. xiv. 9. Deut. xxxii. 30. Josh. xxiii. 10. Judg. vii. 19, 21. 1 Sam. xiv. 6-16. xvii. 45-52. 1 Chr. xi. 11. 30. Ps. lxxxi. 14, 15. n Ex. ii. 25. 2 Kings xiii. 23. Neh. ii. 20. Ps. lxxxi. 3. cxxxviii. 6, 7. Jer. xxxiii. 3.

Heb. viii. 6-13. o Gen. xvii. 6, 7. Neh. ix. 23. Ps. cvii. 38.

p Gen. vi. 18. xvii. 7. Is. iv. 3. Luke i. 72. xiii. 18, 19. q xxv. 22. Josh. v. 11. 2 Kings xix. 29. Luke xii. 17. r Ex. xxv. 8.

xxix. 45. Josh. xxii. 19. 1 Kings viii. 13, 27. Ps. lxxvi. 2. Ez. xxxvii. 26-28. 2 Cor. vi. 16. Rev. xxi. 3. s xx. 23. Deut. xxxii. 19. Jer. xiv. 21. Zech. xi. 8. t Gen. iii. 8. v. 22. Deut. xxxii. 14. 2 Cor. vi. 16. Rev. i. 1. u Gen. xvii. 7. Ez. iii. 6.

vi. 7. xix. 5, 6. Ps. l. 7. lxxviii. 18-20. Is. vii. 2. xli. 10. Jer. vii. 23. xi. 4. xxx. 22. xxxi. 33. xxxii. 38. Ez. xi. 20. xxxvi. 28. Joel ii. 27. Zech. xiii. 9. Matt. xxii. 32. Heb. xi. 16. Rev. xxi. 7.

x xxv. 33. 42. 55. Ps. lxxxi. 6-10. 1 Cor. vi. 19, 20.

g 42. Ex. xiii. 3. xx. 2. Ps. cxvi. 16. Is. xliii. 3. Luke i. 74, 75. Rom. vi. 14, 17, 18. 22. 1 Cor. viii. 9. ix. 19, 21. Gal. v. 13.

a xix. 4. Ex. xx. 4, 5. 23. xxii. 24. xxxiv. 17.

Deut. iv. 16-19. v. 8, 9. xvi. 21, 22. xxvii. 15.

Ps. cxvii. 7. cxv. 4-8. Is. ii. 20.

xliv. 9-20. xlviii. 5-8. Jer. x. 3-8. Acts xvii. 29. Rom. i. 22, 23. 1 Cor. x. 19, 20. Rev. xiii. 14, 15. xxii. 15.

† Or, *pillar.*

† Or, *figured stone.* Heb. *a stone of picture.*

b xix. 30.

c xviii. 4, 5. Deut. xi. 13-15.

xxxviii. 1-14. Josh. xxiii. 14, 15. Judg. ii. 1, 2. Ps. lxxxi. 12-16. Is. i. 19.

xlviii. 18, 19. Matt. vii. 24, 25. Rom. ii. 7-10. Rev. xxii. 14.

d Deut. xxviii. 12. 1 Kings xvii. 1. Ps. lxxv. 9-13.

lxxviii. 9. civ. 13. Is. v. 6. xxx. 23. Jer. xiv. 22.

Ex. xxxiv. 26, 27. Joel ii. 23.

Amos iv. 7, 8. Matt. v. 45. Acts xiv. 17. Jam. v. 7, 17, 18. Rev. xi. 6.

e Ps. lxxvii. 6. lxxxv. 12. Ez. xxxvi. 30. Hag. ii. 18, 19. Zech. viii. 12.

f Amos ix. 13. Matt. ix. 37, 38.

John iv. 35, 36.

g xxv. 19. Ex. xvi. 8. Deut. xi. 15.

Joel ii. 19, 26. Acts xiv. 17. 1 Tim. vi. 17.

h xxv. 18. Job xi. 18, 19. Ps. xlv. 1-7. ec. 1. xci. 1-14. Prov. i. 33. xviii. 10.

Matt. xxiii. 37. 1 Pet. i. 5.

i 1 Chr. xxii. 9. Ps. xxix. 11.

cxlviii. 15. Is. ix. 7. xlv. 7. Jer. xxx. 10. Hos. ii. 18. Mic. iv. 4.

Zech. ix. 10. John xiv. 27. Rom. v. 1. Phil. iv. 7-9.

which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen; and ^v I have broken the bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

14 ¶ But ² if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments;

15 And if ye shall ^a despise my statutes, or if your ^b soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, *but* that ye ^c break my covenant;

16 I also will do this unto you, I will even ^d appoint ^e over you ^f terror, ^g consumption, and the burning ague, that shall ^h consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and ⁱ ye shall sow your seed in vain; for your enemies shall eat it.

17 And I will ^j set my face against you, and ^k ye shall be slain before your enemies: they that hate you shall reign over you; and ye shall ^l flee when none pursueth you.

18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you ^m seven times more for your sins.

19 And ⁿ I will break the pride of your power; and ^o I will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass.

20 And ^p your strength shall be spent in vain; for ^q your land shall not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruits.

21 ¶ And if ye ^r walk contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you, according to your sins.

22 I will also send ^s wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number, and ^t your high-ways shall be desolate.

23 And if ^u ye will not be reformed by me by these things, but will walk contrary unto me,

24 Then ^v will I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times for your sins.

25 And ^w I will bring a sword upon you, that shall ^x avenge the quarrel of my covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, ^y I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy.

26 And when ^z I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven,

and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight: and ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

27 And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me,

28 Then I will walk contrary unto you also ^a in fury: and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins.

29 And ^b ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat.

30 And ^c I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images, and cast your carcasses upon the carcasses of your idols, and ^d my soul shall abhor you.

31 And ^e I will make your cities waste, ^f and bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and ^g I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours.

32 And ^h I will bring the land into desolation; and ⁱ your enemies which dwell therein shall be astonished at it.

33 And ^j I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you; and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.

34 Then ^k shall the land enjoy her sabbaths as long as it lieth desolate, and ye *be* in your enemies' land; *even* then shall the land rest, and enjoy her sabbaths.

35 As long as it lieth desolate, it shall rest; ^l because it did not rest in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it.

36 And upon them that are left *alive* of you, ^m I will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and ⁿ the sound of a ^o shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth.

37 And ^p they shall fall, one upon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth: and ^q ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies.

38 And ^r ye shall perish among the heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up.

39 And they that are left of you ^s shall pine away in their iniquity ^t in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them.

40 ¶ If ^u they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me;

41 And *that* I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their

15. Jer. xli. 5. Ez. v. 13-15. viii. 13. Nah. i. 2. 6.

b Deut. xxviii. 53-57. 2 Kings vi. 24, 29. Jer. xix. 9. Lam. ii. 20. iv. 16. Ez. v. 10. Matt. xxiv. 19. Luke xxi. 29.

c 2 Chr. x. v. 3-5. xxiii. 17. xxi. 1. xxiv. 4-7. 1. xxv. 9. Jer. viii. 1-3. Ez. vi. 3-8. 13.

d 11. 15. xx. 23. Ps. lxxviii. 10. 55. lxxviii. 38. Jer. xix. 12.

e 2 Chr. xxxvi. 19. Neh. ix. 3. 17. Is. xlvii. 10-12. Jer. iv. 7. vi. 11. Lam. i. 1. ii. 7. Ez. vi. 6. xxi. 15. Mic. iii. 12.

f Ps. lxxv. 1-9. Lam. i. 10. Ez. ix. 6. xxi. 7. Matt. xxiv. 2. Acts vi. 14.

g Is. i. 11-14. lxxvi. 3. Am. v. 21-23. Heb. vii. 12. x. 26.

h Deut. xxix. 23. Is. i. 7. 8. v. 6. 9. xiv. 1. xxviii. 13, 14. Lam. v. 18. Ez. xxxiii. 24, 25. Dan. ix. 18. Hab. iii. 17.

i Deut. xxviii. 37. 1 Kings ix. 8. Jer. xlviii. 16. viii. 8. Ez. v. 15.

k Deut. iv. 27. xxxviii. 64-66. Ps. xlv. 11. Jer. ix. 16. Lam. i. 3. iv. 13. Ez. vii. 14. 16. xxi. 23. xlii. 16.

l Luke xxi. 24. 1 Chr. xxi. 21. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 21. 1. xxiv. 5. 6. Rom. viii. 22.

m Gen. xxi. 5. Josh. ii. 9-11. v. 1. 1 Sam. xviii. 32. 2 Kings vii. 4. 7. 8 Chr. xiv. 14. Job xv. 21. 2. Ez. xli. 7, 12.

n Prov. xviii. 14. Is. vii. 2. xxi. 17. Heb. xii. 1. Judg. vii. 22. 1 Sam. xiv. 15, 16. Is. x. 4. Jer. xxxviii. 12.

q Josh. vii. 12, 13. Judg. vi. 24. Is. xxxviii. 13. Jer. xli. 17, 18. 29. xlv. 12-14. 27, 28.

r Ps. xvi. 5. Deut. ix. 27. xxxvi. 64. xxxi. 1. Neh. i. 3. Ps. xxxv. 2. 4. Jer. ix. 23. Ez. ix. 27. xvi. 2. 3. xxi. 23. xxxiii. 10. Hos. ii. 4. v. 15. Matt. xxiii. 35. 26. Rom. xi. 1-10.

- u Deut. xxx. 6. Jer. iv. 4. vi. 10. ix. 25, 26. Ez. xlv. 7. Acts vii. 51. Rom. ii. 23, 29. Gal. v. 6. Phil. iii. 3. Col. ii. 11.
- x 1 Kings. xxi. 29. 2 Chr. xii. 6. 7. 12. xxiii. 26. xxxiii. 12, 13, 19. 23. Ez. vi. 9. xx. 43. Luke xvi. 14. Jam. i. 6—9. 1 Pet. v. 4, 6.
- y Gen. ix. 16. Ex. ii. 24. vi. 5. Deut. iv. 31. Ps. cvi. 45. Ez. xvi. 60. Luke i. 72.
- z Ps. lxxxv. 1. 2. cxxxvi. 25. Ez. xxxvi. 1—15, 33, 34.
- a 1 Kings viii. 46—48, 2 Chr. xxxiii. 12. Job v. 17. xxxiv. 33. Ps. l. 15. cxix. 1—11. 67. 71. 75. Is. xvi. 16. Jer. xxi. 19. Dan. ix. 7—9. 14. Heb. xii. 5—11.
- b 2 Kings xvii. 7—17. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 14—16.
- c 15. 30. Ps. l. 17. Am. v. 10. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 23, 24. Rom. viii. 7.
- d Deut. iv. 29, 30. 2 Kings xiii. 23. Neh. ix. 31. Ez. xiv. 22, 23. Rom. xi. 2. 6. e Gen. xii. 2. Ex. ii. 24. xix. 5, 6. Rom. xi. 12. 23—26. 29. 2 Cor. iii. 15, 16. f xxii. 33. xxv. 38. g Ps. xxviii. 3. Ez. xx. 9. 14—22. h xxvii. 34. Deut. vi. 1. xii. 1. xiii. 4. John i. 17. i xxv. 1.

CHAP. XXVII.

Laws concerning singular vows to God; of persons, 1—8. Of cattle, 9—13. Of houses and lands, 14—25. Firstlings must not be thus dedicated, 26, 27. Of things devoted to destruction, 28, 29. The law of tithes, 30—34.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^a When a man shall make a singular vow, the persons *shall be* for the LORD by thy estimation.

3 And ^b thy estimation shall be, of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, ^c after the shekel of the sanctuary.

4 And if it *be* a female, then thy estimation shall be ^d thirty shekels.

5 And if *it be* from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

6 And if *it be* ^e from a month old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female they estimation *shall be* three shekels of silver.

7 And if *it be* ^f from sixty years old and above; if *it be* a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen she-

kels, and for the female ten shekels.

8 But if he be ^g poorer than thy estimation, then he shall present himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him: according to his ability that vowed shall the priest value him.

9 ¶ And if *it be* a beast, whereof men bring an offering unto the LORD, all that *any man* giveth of such unto the LORD shall be holy.

10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then it and the exchange thereof shall be holy.

11 And if *it be* any ^h unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the LORD, then he shall present the beast before the priest:

12 And the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad; ^{*} as thou valuest it, *who art* the priest, so shall it be.

13 But if he will at all redeem it, ⁱ then he shall add a fifth *part* thereof unto thy estimation.

14 ¶ And when a man shall ^k sanctify his house *to be* holy unto the LORD; then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad; as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.

15 And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add the fifth *part* of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be his.

16 And if a man shall sanctify unto the LORD *some part* ^l of a field of his possession: then thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof: [†] an homer of barley seed *shall be valued* at fifty shekels of silver.

17 If he sanctify his field from the year of jubilee, according to thy estimation it shall stand.

18 But if he sanctify his field ^m after the jubilee, then the priest shall reckon unto him the money according to the years that remain, even unto the year of the jubilee, and it shall be abated from thy estimation.

19 And if he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it, then he shall add the fifth *part* of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be assured to him.

20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more.

21 But the field, ⁿ when it goeth out in the jubilee, shall be holy unto the LORD, as a field ^o devoted: ^p the possession thereof shall be the priest's.

22 And if a man sanctify unto the LORD a field which he hath bought, which *is* not of the fields of ^q his possession;

v. 7. xiv. 21, 22. Mark xiv. 7. Luke xxi. 1—4. 7. 2 Cor. viii. 12.

h Deut. xxiii. 13.

* Heb. according to thy estimation, O priest, &c.

i v. 16. vi. 4, 5. xxii. 14.

k 21. xxv. 29—31. Num. xviii. 24.

l Acts iv. 34—37. v. 4.

† Or, the land of an homer, &c. Is. v. 10.

m xxv. 15, 16, 27. 51, 52. Luke iv. 18.

n xxv. 10, 28, 31.

o 28, 29.

p Num. xviii. 14. Ez. xlv. 29.

q xxv. 10, 25.

r 12. 18.

23 Then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of ^r thy estimation, *even* unto the year of the jubilee, and he shall give thine estimation in that day, *as* a holy thing unto the LORD.

s xiv. 28.

24 In the year of the jubilee the field shall return unto him of whom it was bought, *even* ^s to him to whom the possession of the land *did belong*.

t Ex. xxx. 13.

25 And all thy estimations shall be according to the shekel of the sanctuary: ^t twenty gerahs shall be the shekel.

Num. iii. 47.

xviii. 16. Ez.

xlv. 12.

* Heb. first-born,

&c. Ex. xiii. 2.

12, 13. xvii. 30.

Num. xviii. 17.

Deut. xv. 19.

u Ex. xxii. 20.

Num. xxi. 2, 3.

Deut. vii. 1, 2.

xiii. 15, 16. xx.

16, 17. xxv. 19.

Josh. vi. 17—19.

26. vii. 1. 11—13.

26. Judg. xi. 30.

31. xxi. 5, 11.

18. 1 Sam. xiv.

24—28. 38—45.

xx. 3. 18. 32, 33.

Ezra x. 8, Matt.

xxv. 41. Acts

xxiii. 12—14.

Rom. ix. 3. 1

Cor. xvi. 22.

Gal. iii. 10, 13.

26 Only the ^u firstling of the beasts, which should be the LORD's firstling, no man shall sanctify it: whether *it be* ox or sheep, *it is* the LORD's.

27 And if *it be* of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem *it* according to thine estimation, and shall add a fifth *part* of it thereto: or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.

28 ¶ Notwithstanding, ^u no devoted thing that a man shall devote unto the LORD, of all that he hath,

both of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed: every devoted thing *is* most holy unto the LORD.

29 None devoted, which shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed: *but* shall surely *be* put to death.

30 ¶ And ^z all the tithe of the land, *whether* of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, *is* the LORD's: *it is* holy unto the LORD.

31 And if a man will ^y at all redeem *ought* of his tithes, he shall add thereto the fifth *part* thereof.

32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, *even* of whatsoever ^z passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the LORD.

33 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall he change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall be holy: it shall not be redeemed.

34 These *are* ^a the commandments which the LORD commanded Moses for the children of Israel ^b in mount Sinai.

x Gen. xiv. 20.

xxviii. 22. Num.

xviii. 21. 24.

Deut. xii. 5, 6.

xiv. 22, 23. 2

Chr. xxi. 5, 6.

12. Neh. x. 37.

38. Mal. iii. 8—

10. Heb. vii. 5

—9.

y 13.

z Jer. xxxiii. 13.

Ez. xx. 37. Mic.

vii. 14.

a xvi. 46.

b Num. i. 1.

THE FOURTH BOOK OF MOSES,

CALLED

NUMBERS.

This book takes its name from the repeated numberings of the people, and of the Levites, which it records. It derives this name, (as the preceding books do theirs) from the Septuagint; but the names of the others stand in the original Greek, while this is translated into English. It is called, in the original, *Va yedaber*, from the word with which it begins. It opens with an account of the arrangement of the twelve tribes into the regular encampments, in four divisions, under their several leaders, around the tabernacle; the care of which, and of all its furniture, was committed to the Levites, in three divisions, according to their families. The history of Israel afterwards proceeds: and the sacred penman, having recorded that instance of rebellion, which provoked God ^a to swear in his wrath that they should not enter into his rest, gives an account of the continuance of the Israelites in the wilderness for above thirty-eight years: and the whole is intermixed with many laws, moral and ceremonial.—In confirmation of the united testimony of antiquity, that Moses wrote the books that bear his name, which is uniformly sanctioned by all the sacred writers, and in an especial

manner by our Lord and his apostles, it may be useful to the studious reader to notice, how constantly the laws and facts of this book are referred to in all the subsequent parts of Scripture, as things of established credit and notoriety; which never could have been the case, had not the book been well known among the Israelites. In general, the marginal references, if carefully consulted, will most fully establish this point: in particular, the ministrations severally allotted to the priests and Levites; the unbelief and rebellion which excluded this generation of Israel from Canaan; their subsequent wanderings for almost forty years in the wilderness; the conquest of the countries possessed by Sihon and Og; and the settlement of two tribes and a half, east of Jordan; are presupposed as notorious facts in every part of the sacred Volume. But the prophecies delivered by Balaam, which have already received a most signal accomplishment, not only prove the narrative to be genuine, but the book divinely inspired: for in this manner the Lord has been good to set his seal to most, if not all, the several books of holy writ.

B. C. 1490.

CHAPTER I.

The Lord commands Moses to number Israel, and appoints by name a prince from each tribe, to assist him, 1—16. The number of each tribe, and the sum total, 17—46. The Levites not numbered with the rest, being to serve at the tabernacle, 47—54.

a x. 12. Ex. xix.

1. Lev. xxvii. 34.

b Ex. xxv. 22.

Lev. i. 1.

c x. 11. 1 Kings

vi. 1.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, ^a in the wilderness of Sinai, ^b in the tabernacle of the congregation, ^c on the first *day* of the second month, in the second year

after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

2 Take ye ^d the sum of all the congregation of ^e the children of Israel, after their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of *their* names, every male by their poll:

3 From twenty years old and upward, all that are ^f able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and

B. C. 1490.

d xvi. 2—4. 63.

e 1. x. xxx.

12. xxxviii. 26.

f 2 Sam. xxi. 2.

3. 1 Chr. xxi. 2.

g Gen. xlv. 1—3.

Ex. i. 1—5.

f 2 Chr. xvii. 1—

18. xxxvi. 11—13.

Aaron shall number them by their armies.

4 And with you there shall be a man of every tribe, every one head of the house of his fathers.

5 ¶ And these *are* the names of the men that shall stand with you: Of the tribe of Reuben; ^a Elizur, the son of Shedeur.

6 Of Simeon; ^b Shelumiel, the son of Zurishaddai.

7 Of Judah; ^c Nahshon, the son of Amminadab.

8 Of Issachar; ^d Nethaneel, the son of Zuar.

9 Of Zebulun; ^e Eliab, the son of Helon.

10 Of the children of Joseph; of Ephraim; ^f Elishama, the son of Ammihud; of Manasseh; ^g Garmaliel, the son of Pedahzur.

11 Of Benjamin; ^h Abidan, the son of Gideon.

12 Of Dan; ⁱ Ahiezer, the son of Ammishaddai.

13 Of Asher; ^j Pagiel, the son of Ocran.

14 Of Gad; ^k Eliasaph, the son of ^l Deuel.

15 Of Naphtali; ^m Ahira, the son of Enan.

16 These *were* ⁿ the renowned of the congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, ^o heads of thousands in Israel.

17 ¶ And Moses and Aaron took these men which are expressed by *their* names:

18 And they assembled all the congregation together on the first day of the second month: and they declared their pedigrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls.

19 * As the Lord commanded Moses, so he numbered them in the wilderness of Sinai.

20 And the children of Reuben, ^p Israel's eldest son, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the numbers of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

21 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Reuben, ^q *were* forty and six thousand and five hundred.

22 ¶ Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of them according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

23 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Simeon, ^r *were* fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

24 ¶ Of the children of Gad, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

25 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Gad, ^s *were* ^t forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty.

26 ¶ Of the children of Judah, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

27 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Judah, ^u *were* ^v threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

28 ¶ Of the children of Issachar, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

29 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Issachar, ^w *were* ^x fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

30 ¶ Of the children of Zebulun, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

31 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Zebulun, ^y *were* ^z fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

32 ¶ Of the children of Joseph, *namely*, of the children of Ephraim, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of their names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

33 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Ephraim, ^{aa} *were* ^{ab} forty thousand and five hundred.

34 ¶ Of the children of Manasseh, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

35 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Manasseh, ^{ac} *were* ^{ad} thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

36 ¶ Of the children of Benjamin, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

g ii. 10. vii. 30. x. 13.

h ii. 12. vii. 36. x. 19.

i ii. 3. vii. 12. x. 11. Ruth iv. 13—22. Matt. i. 2—5.

k ii. 5. vii. 18. x. 15.

l ii. 7. vii. 24. x. 16.

m ii. 18. vii. 49. x. 22.

n ii. 20. vii. 54. x. 23.

o ii. 22. vii. 60. x. 24.

p ii. 25. vii. 66. x. 25.

q ii. 27. vii. 72. x. 26.

r ii. 14. vii. 42. x. 20.

s Or, Reuel.

t ii. 29. vii. 78. x. 20.

u vii. 2. xvi. 2. xxvi. 9. Judges vi. 15. 1 Chr. xxvii. 16—22.

v Eccl. xvi. 21. 25. Mic. v. 2.

w ii. 3. 4. xxvi. 22. 2 Sam. xxiv. 9. 2 Chr. xvii. 14—16.

x ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

y ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

z ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

aa ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

ab ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

ac ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

ad ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

ae ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

af ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

ag ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

ah ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

ai ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

aj ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

ak ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

al ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

am ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

an ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

ao ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

ap ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

aq ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

ar ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

as ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

at ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

au ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

av ii. 6. xxvi. 25.

37 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Benjamin, *were* ^b thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

38 ¶ Of the children of Dan by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

39 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Dan, *were* ⁱ threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

40 ¶ Of the children of Asher, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

41 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Asher, *were* ^k forty and one thousand and five hundred.

42 ¶ Of the children of Naphtali, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

43 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Naphtali, *were* ⁱ fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

44 ¶ These ^k *are* those that were numbered, which Moses and Aaron numbered, and the princes of Israel, *being* twelve men: each one was for the house of his fathers.

45 So were all those that were numbered of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Israel;

46 Even all they that were numbered were ⁱ six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

47 ¶ But ^m the Levites, after the tribe of their fathers, were not numbered among them.

48 For the LORD had spoken unto Moses, saying,

49 Only thou shalt not number the tribe of Levi, neither take the sum of them among the children of Israel;

50 But ⁿ thou shalt appoint the Levites over the tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that *belong* to it: they shall bear the tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof, and they shall minister unto it, and shall ^o encamp round about the tabernacle.

51 And when the tabernacle setteth forward, ^p the Levites shall take it down; and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites

shall set it up: and ^q the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

52 And the children of Israel shall ^r pitch their tents, every man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, throughout their hosts.

53 But the Levites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of testimony, that ^s there be no wrath upon the congregation of the children of Israel: and ^t the Levites shall keep the charge of the tabernacle of testimony.

54 And the children of Israel did ^u according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

CHAP. II.

A command that the people should encamp according to their tribes, 1, 2. Judah, Issachar, Zebulun, on the east; the first division, 3—9. Reuben, Simeon, Gad, on the south; the second division, 10—16. The Levites round the tabernacle in the midst, 17. Ephraim, Manasseh, Benjamin, on the west; the third division, 18—24. Dan, Asher, Naphtali, on the north, and in the rear, 25—31. A general recapitulation, 32—34.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, and unto Aaron, saying,

2 Every man of the children of Israel ^a shall pitch by his own standard, with ^b the ensign of their father's house: ^c far off ^c about the tabernacle of the congregation shall they pitch.

3 ¶ And on the east side, toward the rising of the sun, shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch, throughout their armies: and ^d Nahshon the son of Amminadab *shall be* captain of the children of Judah.

4 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, ^e *were* threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

5 And those that do pitch next unto him *shall be* the tribe of Issachar; and Nethaneel the son of Zuar *shall be* captain of the children of Issachar.

6 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, *were* ^f fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

7 Then the tribe of Zebulun: and ^g Eliab the son of Helon *shall be* captain of the children of Zebulun.

8 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, *were* fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

9 All that were numbered in the camp of Judah *were* an hundred thousand and fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred, throughout their armies, ⁱ these shall first set forth.

10 ¶ On the south side *shall be* the standard of the camp of ^k Reuben, according to their armies: and the ^l captain of the children of Reuben *shall be* Elizur, the son of Shedeur.

q iii. 10. 38. xvi. 40. xviii. 22. Lev. xvii. 10—13. 1 Sam. vi. 19. 2 Sam. vi. 7.

r ii. 2. 34.

s viii. 19. xvi. 46. xviii. 5. Lev. x. 6. Jer. v. 31. xxiii. 15. Acts xx. 28—31. t iii. 7. 8. viii. 24. 25. xviii. 3—5. xxi. 30. 47. 1 Chr. xxiii. 32. 2 Chr. xiii. 10. u Ex. xl. 16. 34. Matt. xxviii. 20.

a i. 52.

b Is. xi. 10.

c Heb. over against. Josh. iii. 4.

d Ps. lxxvi. 11. Is. xii. 6. Ez. xlii. 7. Phil. i. 27. Col. ii. 19. Rev. iv. 2—5.

e x. 14—16. xxvi. 19—22. Gen. xlix. 8. Ruth iv. 20. 1 Chron. ii. 10. Matt. i. 4. Luke iii. 32. 33. f i. 27. xxvi. 25.

g i. 9. 31. v. 16. xxvi. 26, 27.

i x. 14.

k i. 5. 20. x. 12.

l Gen. xlix. 23.

b ii. 23. xxvi. 41. 2 Chr. xvii. 17, 18.

i ii. 26. xxvi. 43.

k ii. 28. xxvi. 47.

i ii. 30. xxvi. 50.

k xxvi. 64.

i ii. 32. xxiii. 10. xxvi. 51. Gen. xiii. 16. Ex. xii. 37. xxxviii. 26. Deut. i. 22. 1 Kings iv. 20. 2 Chr. xiii. 3. Heb. xi. 11, 12. Rev. vii. 4—9. m ii. 33. iii. iv. xxvi. 57—62. 1 Chr. vi. xxi. 6.

n iii. 5—10. iv. 15. 25—33. Ex. xxxi. 18. xxxii. 26—29. xxxviii. 21. 1 Chr. xxiii. xxv. xxvi. Ezra viii. 25—29. 33. 34. Neh. xii. 8. 12. 47. xiii. 5. 10—14. 22. o iii. 23—38.

p iv. 5—33. x. 17—21.

121. 21. xxvi. 7.

11 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, *were* ^m forty and six thousand and five hundred.

a i. 6. x. 19.

12 And those which pitch by him *shall be* the tribe of Simeon: and the captain of the children of Simeon *shall be* ⁿ Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

o ii. 23. xxvi. 14.

13 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* ^o fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

* Deut. i. 14. vii. 42. 47. x. 30.

14 Then the tribe of Gad: and the captain of the sons of Gad *shall be* Eliasaph the son of * Reuel.

p i. 25. xxvi. 18.

15 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* ^p forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty.

q x. 18.

16 All that were numbered in the camp of Reuben *were* an hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty, throughout their armies: and ^q they shall set forth in the second rank.

r 2. iii. 38. x. 17—21. 1 Cor. xiv. 40. Col. ii. 5.

17 ¶ Then ^r the tabernacle of the congregation shall set forward, with the camp of the Levites, in the midst of the camp: as they encamp so shall they set forward, every man in his place, by their standards.

s i. 82. x. 22. Gen. xlviii. 5. 14—20. Deut. xxxiii. 17. Ps. lxxx. 2. t i. 10. x. 22—24.

18 ¶ On the west side *shall be* the standard of the camp of ^s Ephraim, according to their armies: and the captain of the sons of Ephraim *shall be* ^t Elishama the son of Amihud.

u i. 33. xxvi. 37.

19 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* ^u forty thousand and five hundred.

20 And by him *shall be* the tribe of Manasseh: and the captain of the children of Manasseh *shall be* Gemaliel the son of Pedahzur.

x i. 35. xxvi. 34.

21 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* ^x thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

y i. 36, 37. x. 24. xxvi. 38—41.

22 Then the tribe of ^y Benjamin: and the captain of the sons of Benjamin *shall be* Abidan the son of Gideoni.

23 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

z x. 22.

24 All that were numbered of the camp of Ephraim *were* an hundred thousand and eight thousand and an hundred, throughout their armies: ^z and they shall go forward in the third rank.

a i. 12. 39. x. 25—27. xxvi. 43.

25 ¶ The standard of the camp of ^a Dan *shall be* on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dan *shall be* Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

26 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

27 And those that encamp by him *shall be* the tribe of ^b Asher: and the captain of the children of Asher *shall be* Pagiel the son of Ocran.

b i. 13. 41. x. 26. xxvi. 44—47.

28 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* forty and one thousand and five hundred.

29 Then the tribe of ^c Naphtali: and the captain of the children of Naphtali *shall be* Ahira the son of Enan.

c i. 15. 42, 43. x. 27. xxvi. 48—50.

30 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

31 All they that were numbered in the camp of Dan *were* an hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred: ^d they shall go hindmost with their standards.

d x. 25.

32 ¶ These *are* those which were numbered of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers: all those that were numbered of the camps, throughout their hosts, *were* ^e six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

e i. 46. xi. 21. xxvi. 51. Ex. xii. 37. xxxviii. 26.

33 But ^f the Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.

f i. 47—49.

34 And the children of Israel did ^g according to all that the LORD commanded Moses: ^h so they pitched by their standards, and so they set forward, every one after their families, according to the house of their fathers.

g Ex. xxxix. 42. Ps. cxix. 6. Luke i. 6. h xxiii. 9, 10, 21. xxiv. 5, 6.

CHAP. III.

The sons of Aaron, 1—4. The Levites given to them for assistance, instead of the first-born, 5—13. The Levites numbered according to the three families of Gershon, Kohath, and Merari, and their several charges assigned them, 14—37. The charge of Moses and Aaron, 38, 39. The first-born changed for the Levites, and the redemption of the overplus, 40—51.

THESE also *are* the ^a generations of Aaron and Moses, in the day *that* the LORD spake unto Moses in mount Sinai.

a Gen. ii. 4. v. 1. x. 1. Ex. vi. 16. Matt. i. 1.

2 And these *are* ^b the names of the sons of Aaron; Nadab the first-born, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

b xxvi. 60. Ex. vi. 23. 1 Chr. vi. 3. xxiv. 1.

3 These *are* the names of the sons of Aaron, ^c the priests which were anointed, ^{*} whom he consecrated to minister in the priests' office.

c Ex. xxviii. 41. Lev. viii. * Hebrew whose hand he hath filled. Heb. vii. 28.

4 And ^d Nadab and Abihu died before the LORD, when they offered strange fire before the LORD in the wilderness of Sinai, and they had no children: and Eleazar and Ithamar ministered in the priests' office in the sight of Aaron their father.

d Lev. x. 1. 1 Chr. xxiv. 2.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

e i. 50—53. viii. 6—15. 22—26. xvi. 9—11. xviii. 2—6. Ex. xxxii. 26—29. Deut. xxxiii. 8, 9.

6 * Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron

the priest, that they may minister unto him.

7 And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation, before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do the service of the tabernacle.

8 And ^g they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service of the tabernacle.

9 And ^h thou shalt give the Levites unto Aaron, and to his sons: they *are* wholly given unto him out of the children of Israel.

10 And thou shalt appoint Aaron and his sons, and ⁱ they shall wait on their priests' office: ^k and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 And I, behold, ^l I have taken the Levites from among the children of Israel, instead of all the first-born that openeth the matrix among the children of Israel; therefore the Levites shall be mine,

13 Because ^m all the first-born *are* mine; *for*, ⁿ on the day that I smote all the first-born in the land of Egypt, I hallowed unto me all the first-born in Israel, both man and beast; mine they shall be: I *am* the LORD.

14 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, saying,

15 Number the children of Levi, after the house of their fathers, by their families: ^o every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them.

16 And Moses numbered them according to the ^p word of the LORD, as he was commanded.

17 And ^q these were the sons of Levi, by their names; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari.

18 And these *are* the names of the sons of Gershon, by their families; ^r Libni, and Shimei.

19 And the sons of Kohath, by their families; ^s Amram, and Izehar, Hebron, and Uzziel.

20 And the sons of Merari, by their families; ^t Mahli, and Mushi: these *are* the families of the Levites, according to the house of their fathers.

21 ¶ Of Gershon *was* the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shimites: these *are* the families of the Gershonites.

22 Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males from a month old and upward, *even* those that were numbered of them, *were* ^u seven thousand and five hundred.

23 The families of the Gershonites shall pitch ^v behind the tabernacle westward.

24 And the chief of the house of the father of the Gershonites *shall be* Eliasaph the son of Lael.

25 And ^w the charge of the sons of Gershon, in the tabernacle of the congregation, *shall be* ^x the tabernacle, and the tent, the covering thereof, and ^y the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And ^z the hangings of the court, and the curtain for the door of the court, which *is* by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and ^a the cords of it, for all the service thereof.

27 ¶ And ^b of Kohath *was* the family of the Amramites, and the family of the Izeharites, and the family of the Hebronites: and the family of the Uzzielites: these *are* the families of the Kohathites.

28 In the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, *were* ^c eight thousand and six hundred, ^d keeping the charge of the sanctuary.

29 The families of the sons of Kohath shall pitch ^e on the side of the tabernacle southward.

30 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of the Kohathites *shall be* Elizaphan the son of Uzziel

31 And their charge *shall be* ^f the ark, and the table, and the candlestick, and ^g the altars, and the vessels of the sanctuary where-with they minister, and ^h the hanging, and all the service thereof.

32 And ⁱ Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest *shall be* chief over the chief of the Levites, and have the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuary.

33 ¶ Of Merari *was* ^j the family of the Mahlites, and the family of the Mushites: these *are* the families of Merari.

34 And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, *were* ^k six thousand and two hundred.

35 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Merari *was* Zuriel the son of Abihail: these shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle northward.

36 And ^l under the custody and charge of the sons of Merari *shall be* ^m the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the vessels thereof, and all that serveth thereto,

37 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords.

38 ¶ But those that encamp before the tabernacle ⁿ toward the east, *even* before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward, *shall be* Moses, and Aaron, and his sons,

f i. 50. viii. 11. 15. 24-26.

g iv. 15. 28. 33. x. 17. 21. 1 Chr. xvi. 20 - 28. Ezra viii. 24-30. Is. lii. 11.

h viii. 12. xviii. 6. Eph. iv. 8.

i xviii. 7. Ez. xlv. 8.

k 35. i. 51. xvi. 35. 40. xviii. 3. 1 Sam. vi. 19. 2 Sam. vi. 7.

l 41. viii. 16. xviii. 6.

m viii. 17. xviii. 15. Ex. xiii. 2. 12. xxxiv. 19. Lev. xvii. 26. Luke ii. 23. Heb. vii. 23. n Ex. xii. 29, 30. xiii. 15.

o xvi. 62.

p Heb. month.

q xvi. 57, 58. Gen. xlv. 11. Ex. vi. 16. 1 Chr. vi. 1, 2. 16 - 19. xxiii. 6-23.

r Ex. vi. 17.

s Ex. vi. 18. 20.

t Ex. vi. 19.

u iv. 39, 40.

v i. 53. ii. 17.

x iv. 24-28. vii. 7. x. 17. 1 Chr. ix. 14-33. xxiii. 32. xxvi. 21, 22. 2 Chr. xxxi. 2. 11 - 18. Ezra viii. 28 - 30. Mark xiii. 34. Rom. xii. 6-8. Col. iv. 17. 1 Tim. i. 18.

y Ex. xxv. 9. xxvi. 1-14.

z Ex. xxvi. 36, 37.

a Ex. xxvii. 9. 16.

b Ex. xxv. 18.

c 1 Chr. xviii. 12. xvi. 23.

d iv. 35, 36. e 81.

f i. 53.

g iv. 14-16. Ex. xxv. 10-40.

h Ex. xxvii. 1-8. xxx. 1-10.

i Ex. xvi. 31.

k iv. 16. 27. xx. 25-28. 2 Kings xxv. 18. 1 Chr. ix. 14-20. xxvi. 19-23.

l 1 Chr. vi. 19. xxiii. 21.

m iv. 43, 44.

n Heb. the office of the charge.

o iv. 29-31. vii. 8. Ex. xxvi. 15. 29, 32, 37. xxviii. 9-19.

p i. 53. ii. 8.

p xviii. 1-5. 1
Chr. vi. 48, 49.
q 7, 8, 10.

keeping the charge of the sanctuary, ^a for the charge of the children of Israel: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

39 All that were numbered of the Levites, which Moses and Aaron numbered at the commandment of the LORD, throughout their families, all the males, from a month old and upward, *were* ^r twenty and two thousand.

40 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^s Number all the first-born of the males of the children of Israel, from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names.

41 And thou shalt take the Levites for me, (*I am the LORD*) instead of all the first-born among the children of Israel; and the cattle of the Levites, instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Israel.

42 And Moses numbered, as the LORD commanded him, all the first-born among the children of Israel.

43 And all the first-born males, by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

45 Take the Levites instead of all the first-born among the children of Israel, and the cattle of the Levites instead of their cattle, and the Levites shall be mine: *I am the LORD*.

46 And for those that are to be ^t redeemed of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the first-born of the children of Israel, ^u which are more than the Levites,

47 Thou shalt even take ^x five shekels apiece by the poll; after the shekel of the sanctuary shalt thou take *them*: (the shekel is twenty gerahs:)

48 And thou shalt give the money, wherewith the odd number of them is to be redeemed, unto Aaron and to his sons.

49 And Moses took the redemption-money of them that were over and above them that were redeemed by the Levites.

50 Of the first-born of the children of Israel took he the money; ^y a thousand three hundred and threescore and five *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary.

51 And Moses ^z gave the money of them that were redeemed unto Aaron and to his sons, according to the word of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP. IV.

A command to number the family of Kohath, from thirty to fifty years old, 1-3. The most holy things to be covered by them, having been prepared and covered by the priests, 4-15. The charge of Eleazar, 16. Moses and Aaron solemnly charged about covering

the holy things, 17-20. The service and burden of the sons of Gershon, from thirty to fifty, 21-28. And of the Merarites, 29-33. The number of the Kohathites, 34-37. Of the Gershonites, 38-41. And of the Merarites, 42-44. The sum total, 45-49.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 Take the sum of the sons of Kohath from among the sons of Levi, after their families, by the house of their fathers;

3 From ^a thirty years old and upward, even until fifty years old, all that enter into the ^b host, to ^c do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 This *shall be* the service of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation *about* the most holy things.

5 And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down the ^d covering veil, and cover ^e the ark of testimony with it;

6 And shall put thereon the covering of badgers' skins, and shall spread over *it* a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in ^f the staves thereof.

7 And upon ^g the table of shewbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and covers to ^{*} cover withal: and the continual bread shall be thereon.

8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put in the staves thereof.

9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover ^h the candlestick of the light, and his lamps, and his tongs, and his snuff-dishes, and all the oil-vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it.

10 And they shall put it, and all the vessels thereof, within a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put *it* upon a bar.

11 And upon ⁱ the golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put to the staves thereof.

12 And they shall take all the instruments of ministry, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put *them* in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put *them* on a bar.

13 And they shall take away ^k the ashes from the altar, and spread ^l a purple cloth thereon:

14 And they shall put upon it ^m all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, *even* the censers, the flesh-hooks, and the shovels, and the [†] basons, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of badgers' skins, and put to the staves of it.

a viii. 24-26.
Gen. xli. 46. 1
Chr. xxiii. 3.
24-27. xxviii.
13. Luke iii. 23.
1 Tim. iii. 6.

b 2 Kings xi. 4-
12. 2 Chr. xxiii.
1-11. 2 Cor. x.
3, 4. Eph. vi.
10-13. 1 Tim.
i. 18.

c 1 Chr. xxiii. 4,
5. 28-32. John
iv. 34. 1 Tim.
iii. 1.

d Ex. xxvi. 31. xl.
3.

e Ex. xxv. 10.

f Ex. xxv. 14, 15.

g Ex. xxv. 23-30.
xxxvii. 10-16.
Lev. xxiv. 5-8.

* Or, pour out.

h Ex. xxv. 31-39.
xxxvii. 17-24.
Ps. cxix. 105.

i Ex. xxx. 1-10.
xxxvii. 25-28.

k Ex. xxvii. 3-5.
l Ex. xxxix. 41.

m Ex. xxxviii. 1
-6.

† Or, bowls.

r iv. 47, 48. xxvi.
62. Matt. vii.
13, 14.

s 12. 15. 45. Ex.
xxiii. 26-29.

t xviii. 15. Ex.
xiii. 13.

u 39. 43.

x xviii. 15. Ex.
xxv. 13. Lev.
xxvii. 6. 23.

y 46. 47. 1 Tit.
ii. 14.

z xvi. 15. 1 Sam.
xii. 3, 4. Acts
xx. 33. 1 Cor.
ix. 12.

15 And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, ^a the sons of Kohath shall come to bear it: but ^a they shall not touch *any* holy thing, lest they die. ^a These things are the burden of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation.

16 ¶ And to ^a the office of Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest *per-taineth* ^a the oil for the light, and ^a the sweet incense, and ^a the daily meat-offering, and ^a the anointing oil, and the oversight of all the tabernacle, and of all that therein is, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels thereof.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

18 ^a Cut ye not off the tribe of the families of the Kohathites from among the Levites:

19 But thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach unto the most holy things; Aaron and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to his service, and to his burden.

20 But ^a they shall not go in to see when the holy things are covered, lest they die.

21 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

22 Take also the sum of the sons of Gershon, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families:

23 From ^a thirty years old and upward unto fifty years old shalt thou number them; all that enter in to ^a perform the service, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

24 This is the service of the families of the Gershonites, to serve, and for ^a burdens.

25 And they shall bear ^a the curtains of the tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the congregation, his covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that is above upon it, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

26 And the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their service, and all that is made for them; so shall they serve.

27 At the ^a appointment of Aaron and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershonites, in all their burdens, and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burdens.

28 This is the service of the families of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation:

and their charge shall be ^a under the hand of Ithamar the son Aaron the priest.

29 ¶ As for the sons of Merari, thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers:

30 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth into the ^a service, to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation.

31 And this is ^a the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation; the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof,

32 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall reckon ^a the instruments of the charge of their burden.

33 This is the service of the families of the sons of Merari, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

34 ¶ And Moses and Aaron, and the chief of the congregation, numbered the sons of the Kohathites, after their families and after the house of their fathers;

35 From ^a thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

36 And those that were numbered of them, by their families, were ^a two thousand seven hundred and fifty.

37 These were they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Moses and Aaron did number, according to the commandment of the LORD, by the hand of Moses.

38 And those that were numbered of the sons of Gershon, throughout their families, and by the house of their fathers,

39 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation;

40 Even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were ^a two thousand and six hundred and thirty.

41 These are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the

33. 1 Cor. xii. 5, 6.

Heb. translat. 1 Tim. vi. 12.

b iii. 26, 27.

c Ex. xxxviii. 17.

d 2. 27. 30. viii. 24. 26. 1 Chr. xxviii. 23-27.

e iii. 28.

f iii. 22.

congregation, whom Moses and Aaron did number, according to the commandment of the LORD.

42 And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers,

43 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation;

44 Even those that were numbered of them, after their families, were ^g three thousand and two hundred.

45 These ^h *be* those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, whom Moses and Aaron numbered, according to the word of the LORD, by the hand of Moses.

46 All those that were numbered of the Levites, whom Moses and Aaron and the chief of Israel numbered, after their families, and after the house of their fathers;

47 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, ^h every one that came to do the service of the ministry, and the service of the burden in the tabernacle of the congregation;

48 Even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore,

49 According to the commandment of the LORD, they were numbered by the hand of Moses, every one according to his service, and according to his burden: thus were they numbered of him, as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP. V.

The lepers and unclean to be excluded from the camp, 1-4. The law of restitution enforced, 5-10. The trial to be made of a woman suspected by her husband of adultery, 11-31.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, that they put out of the camp every ^a leper, and every one that hath an ^b issue, and whosoever is defiled by the ^c dead:

3 Both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they ^d defile not their camps, ^e in the midst whereof I dwell.

4 And the children of Israel did so, and put them out without the camp: as the LORD spake unto Moses, so did the children of Israel.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Speak unto the children of Israel, ^f When a man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the LORD, and that person be guilty;

7 Then they shall ^g confess their sin which they have done; and he shall recompense his trespass ^h with the principal thereof, and add unto it the fifth *part* thereof, and give

it unto him against whom he hath trespassed.

8 But if the man ⁱ have no kinsman to recompense the trespass unto, let the trespass be recompensed unto the LORD, *even* to the priest, ^k beside the ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement shall be made for him.

9 And every ^{*} offering of all the holy things of the children of Israel, which they bring unto the priest, shall be his.

10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest, ^l it shall be his.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^m If any man's wife go aside, and commit a trespass against him,

13 And a man ⁿ lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and *there be* no witness against her, neither she be taken *with the manner*;

14 And ^o the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled; or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled;

15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring ^p her offering for her, the tenth *part* of an ephah of barley-meal; he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it *is* an offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial, ^q bringing iniquity to remembrance.

16 And the priest shall bring her near, and ^r set her before the LORD.

17 And the priest shall take ^s holy water in an earthen vessel; and ^t of the dust that is in the floor of the tabernacle the priest shall take, and put it into the water.

18 And the priest shall set the woman before LORD, and ^u uncover the woman's head, and put the offering of memorial in her hands, which *is* the jealousy-offering: and the priest shall have in his hand ^x the bitter water that causeth the curse.

19 And the priest shall ^y charge her by an oath, and say unto the woman, If no man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to uncleanness ^{*} with another instead of thy husband, be thou free from this bitter water that causeth the curse:

20 But if thou hast gone aside to another instead of thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and some man hath lain with thee beside thine husband;

21 Then the priest shall charge

ⁱ Lev. xxv. 25.

^k Lev. vi. 6, 7.

^{*} Or, *heave-offering*, xviii. 8, 9, 19. Ex. xxix. 28. Lev. vi. 17, 18, 26. vii. 6-14. Deut. xviii. 3, 4. Ez. xlv. 29, 30. 1 Cor. ix. 7-13. ^l Lev. x. 18.

^m Prov. ii. 16, 17.

ⁿ Lev. xviii. 20. xx. 10. Prov. vii. 18, 19. xxx. 20.

^o Prov. vi. 34. Cant. viii. 6. 1 Cor. x. 22.

^p Lev. v. 11. Hos. iii. 2. Rom. vii. 2.

^q 1 Kings xvii. 18. Ez. xxix. 16. Heb. x. 3.

^r Lev. i. 3. Jer. xvii. 10. Heb. xiii. 4.

^s xix. 9. Ex. xxx. 18.

^t Job ii. 12. Jer. xviii. 13. Lam. iii. 29. John viii. 6, 8.

^u Lev. xiii. 45. 1 Cor. xi. 18. Heb. iv. 12, 13.

^x 17, 22, 24. Deut. xxix. 18. 1 Sam. xv. 32. Prov. v. 4. Ec. vii. 26. Is. xxxviii. 17. Jer. ii. 19. Rev. x. 9, 10.

^y Matt. xxvi. 63. Or, *being in the power of thy husband*. Rom. vii. 2. Heb. Under thy husband.

^g iii. 24.

^h 15, 24, 31. Rom. xii. 6-8. 1 Cor. xii. 3-31.

^a xii. 14. Lev. xiii. 1-46. Deut. xxiv. 8, 9. 2 Kings vii. 3.

^b Lev. xv.

^c iv. 6-10. xix. 11-16. xxxi. 19.

Lev. xxi. 1. Is.

iii. 11. 1 Cor.

v. 7-13. 2 Cor.

vi. 17. 2 The.

ss. 6. Tit. iii.

10. Heb. xii. 18.

16. 2 John 10.

11. Rev. xvi.

27.

^d xix. 22. Hag.

ii. 13.

^e Lev. xxvi. 11.

12. Deut. xxi.

14. Ps. lxxviii.

18. Is. xii. 6.

2 Cor. vi. 16.

Rev. xxi. 3.

^f Lev. vi. 1-7.

^g Lev. v. 5. xvi.

40. Josh. vii. 19.

Job xxxiii. 27.

28. Ps. xx. ii. 5.

Prov. xxviii. 13.

1 John i. 9-10.

^h Lev. v. 15. vi. 5.

Luke xii. 8.

^a Josh. vi. 26. the woman with ^a an oath of cursing :
¹ Sam. xiv. 24. and the priest shall say unto the
 Neh. i. 29. woman, ^a The Lord make thee a
 Matt. xvi. 74. curse and an oath among thy peo-
² Is. lvi. 15. Jer. xlii. 22. ple, when the Lord doth make thy
 thigh to ^a rot, and thy belly to swell :

^c Heb. full Prov. i. 7. ²² And this water that causeth
 the curse shall ^b go into thy bow-
 els, to make ^{thy} belly to swell, and
^{thy} thigh to rot. And the woman
 shall say, ^a Amen, amen.

^b Ps. cix. 18. ²³ And the priest shall write
 Prov. i. 31. Ez. iii. 1. these curses in a book, and he shall
 blot ^{them} out with the bitter water :

^c Deut. xviii. 15 —26. Job xxxi. 39, 40. Ps. vii. 4, 5. 1 Cor. xvi. 22. ²⁴ And he shall cause the wo-
 man to drink the bitter water that
 causeth the curse : ^a and the water
 that causeth the curse shall enter
 into her, and become bitter.

^d Mal. iii. 5. ²⁵ Then the priest shall take
 the jealousy-offering out of the wo-
 man's hand, and shall ^a wave the
 offering before the Lord, and of-
 fer it upon the altar.

^e Eccl. xix. 24. Lev. v. 12. ²⁶ And the priest shall take an
 handful of the offering, even ^a the
 memorial thereof, and burn ^{it} upon
 the altar, and afterward shall cause
 the woman to drink the water.

¹ Lev. B. 2. v. 15. ²⁷ And when he hath made her
 to drink the water, then it shall
 come to pass, ^{that} ^a if she be de-
 filed, and have done trespass against
 her husband, that the water that
 causeth the curse shall enter into
 her, and become bitter, and her
 belly shall swell, and her thigh shall
 rot : and the woman ^a shall be a
 curse among her people.

^g Prov. v. 4—11. Eccl. vii. 26. Rom. vi. 21. 2 Cor. ii. 15. Heb. x. 26. 2 Pet. ii. 10. ²⁸ And ^a if the woman be not
 defiled, but be clean ; then she shall
 be free, and shall conceive seed.

^h Deut. xviii. 31. Ps. lxxviii. 9—11. Jer. xlii. 9. Jer. xlii. 19—22. Jer. xlii. 18. Zech. viii. 13. ²⁹ This is the law of jealousies,
 when a wife goeth aside to another
 instead of her husband, and is de-
 filed ;

ⁱ Deut. xxi. 7—10. 2 Cor. iv. 17. 1 Pet. i. 7. ³⁰ Or when the spirit of jealousy
 cometh upon him, and he be jea-
 lous over his wife, and shall set the
 woman before the Lord, and the
 priest shall execute upon her all
 this law :

² Job xvi. 2. Ps. lxxviii. 4. ³¹ Then shall the man be ^b guilt-
 less from iniquity, and this woman
 shall ^a bear her iniquity.

CHAP. VI.

The Nazarete's vow, 1—4. His rule, in case he
 unawakened contracted uncleanness, 5—12.
 His sacrifices, &c. at the expiration of his
 vow, 13—21. The blessing which the priests
 were to pronounce on the people, 22—27.

AND the LORD spake unto Mo-
 ses, saying,

^a Or, make them-
 selves Nazarites. Ex. xxxiii. 26. 3 Cor. vi. 17. Heb. vii. 26. ² Speak unto the children of Is-
 rael, and say unto them, When
 either man or woman shall ^a sepa-
 rate ^{themselves} ^a to vow a vow of
 a Nazarete, to separate ^{themselves}
 unto the LORD ;

³ He shall ^b separate ^{himself}
 from wine, and strong drink, and
 shall drink no vinegar of wine, or
 vinegar of strong drink ; neither
 shall he drink any liquor of grapes,
 nor eat moist grapes, or dried.

⁴ All the days of his ^a separation
 shall he eat nothing that is made
 of the ^a vine-tree, from the kernels
 even to the husk.

⁵ All the days of the vow of his
 separation there shall no ^a razor
 come upon his head ; until the days
 be fulfilled, in the which he sep-
 arate ^{himself} unto the LORD, he
 shall be holy, and shall let the locks
 of the hair of his head grow.

⁶ All the days that he separateth
^{himself} unto the Lord, ^a he shall
 come at no dead body.

⁷ He shall not make himself ^a un-
 clean for his father, or for his mo-
 ther, for his brother, or for his
 sister, when they die ; because the
^a consecration of his God is upon
 his head.

⁸ All the days of his separation
 he is holy unto the LORD.

⁹ And if any man die very sud-
 denly by him, and he hath defiled
 the head of his consecration ; then he
 shall ^a shave his head in the day of
 his cleansing, on the seventh day
 shall he shave it.

¹⁰ And ^a on the eighth day he
 shall bring two turtles, or two young
 pigeons, to the priest, to the door
 of the tabernacle of the congre-
 gation.

¹¹ And the priest shall offer the
 one for a sin-offering, and the other
 for a burnt-offering, and make an
 atonement for him, for that he sin-
 ned by the dead, and shall hallow
 his head that same day.

¹² And he shall consecrate unto
 the LORD the days of his separa-
 tion, and shall bring a lamb of the
 first year for ^a a trespass-offering ;
 but the days that were before shall
 be ^a lost, because his separation
 was defiled.

¹³ ^a And this is the law of the
 Nazarete : when the days of his se-
 paration ^a are fulfilled, he shall be
 brought unto the door of the taber-
 nacle of the congregation :

¹⁴ And he shall offer his offering
 unto the LORD, ^a one he-lamb of
 the first year without blemish for a
 burnt-offering, and ^a one ewe-lamb
 of the first year without blemish for
 a sin-offering, and ^a one ram with-
 out blemish for peace-offerings.

¹⁵ And ^a a basket of unleavened
 bread, cakes of fine flour mingled
 with oil, and wafers of unleavened
 bread ^a anointed with oil, and their
^a meat-offering, and their ^a drink-
 offerings.

¹⁶ And the priest shall bring
^{them} before the LORD, and shall
 offer his sin-offering, and his burnt-
 offering.

¹⁷ And he shall offer the ram for
 a sacrifice of peace-offerings unto
 the LORD, with the basket of un-
 leavened bread : the priest shall
 offer also his meat-offering, and his
 drink-offering.

^a Or, Nazarete
 chap.
 Heb. vine of the
 wine.

^c Judge. xxi. 5.
 xvi. 17. 1 Sam.
 i. 11. Lam. iv.
 7. 8. 1 Cor. vi.
 10—15. 1 Tim.
 v. 25.

^d xix. 11—16. Lev.
 xix. 24. Num. 10.
 11. Jer. xlii. 5, 6.
 Ez. xvi. 16—
 19. Matt. viii.
 21, 22. Luke. ix.
 58, 59. 2 Cor.
 v. 16.
 e. ix. 9.
 f. Heb. purgation.

^f Acts xviii. 19.
 xxi. 23, 24.

^g Lev. v. 7—10.
 ix. 1. xiv. 23, 25.
 xv. 24, 25.

^h Lev. v. 6. xiv.
 24.
 i. Heb. full.
 j. Ps. xvi. 24.
 Matt. iii. 15.
 xvii. 13. John
 viii. 50—51. 2
 John 5.

^k Acts xxi. 26.

^l Lev. i. 10—13.

^m Lev. iv. 32.

ⁿ Lev. iii. 5.

^o Lev. ii. 4. vii.
 2. ix. 4. John
 vi. 50—51.

^p Ex. xvi. 2.

^q xv. 1. 7, 10. Jer.
 ii. 5. 10.

r Acts xxi. 24. 26.

s Luke xvii. 10. Eph. i. 6. Rev. iii. 18.

t 1 Sam. ii. 15.

u Ex. xxix. 23. 27.

z Ps. xvi. 19. 11.

Is. xxv. 10. liii.

J. 10—12. Mark

xiv. 25. John

xvii. 3. 4. xix.

30. 2 Tim. iv.

7. 8. Heb. ii. 10.

ix. 28. Rev. xiv.

13.

y Ezra ii. 69.

Gal. vi. 6. Heb.

viii. 16.

z Gen. xiv. 19.

20. xxiv. 60.

xxvii. 27—29.

xxviii. 3. 4.

xlviii. 7. xlviii.

20. Lev. ix. 22.

23. Deut. xxiii.

1. 1 Chr. xxiii.

13. Luke xiv.

50. 51.

a Ruth ii. 4. Ps.

cxviii. 3. 1 Cor.

xiv. 16. Eph.

vi. 24. Phil. iv.

23. Rev. i. 4. 5.

b Ps. cxli. 5—7.

John xvii. 11.

Jude 24.

c Ps. xli. 6. lxxvii.

1. lxxv. 1—3. 7.

19. cxix. 155.

Dan. ix. 17.

d Gen. xliii. 29.

Ex. xxxiii. 19.

John i. 17.

e Ps. iv. 6. xxi. 6.

xlii. 5. 11.

lxxix. 15. Acts

ii. 28.

f Ps. xlix. 11. Is.

xxvi. 3. 12. lvi.

19. Mic. iii. 5.

Luke ii. 14. John

xiv. 27. xvi. 33.

xx. 21. 26. Acts

x. 36. Rom. v.

1. xv. 13. Eph.

ii. 14—17. vi.

23. Phil. iv. 7.

2 Thes. iii. 16.

g Ex. iii. 13—15.

vi. 3. xxiv. 5—

7. Deut. xxviii.

10. 2 Chr. vii. 14.

Is. xliii. 7. Jer. xiv. 9.

Dan. ix. 18, 19.

h Gen. xii. 2, 3. xxii. 26. 29.

1 Chr. iv. 10. Ps. lxxii. 7. cxv. 12.

Eph. i. 3.

18 And the Nazarite shall shave the head of his separation at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation; and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, * and put it in the fire which is under the sacrifice of the peace-offerings.

19 And the priest shall take the sidden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and shall put them upon the hands of the Nazarite, after the hair of his separation is shaven.

20 And the priest shall wave them for a wave-offering before the LORD: this is holy for the priest, with the wave-breast, and heave-shoulder: and after that * the Nazarite may drink wine.

21 This is the law of the Nazarite who hath vowed, and of his offering unto the LORD for his separation, * besides that that his hand shall get: according to the vow which he vowed, so he must do after the law of his separation.

22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Speak unto Aaron and unto his sons, saying, On this wise * ye shall bless the children of Israel, saying unto them,

24 * The LORD bless thee, and keep thee;

25 The LORD * make his face shine upon thee, and be * gracious unto thee;

26 The LORD * lift up his countenance upon thee, and * give thee peace.

27 And they shall * put my name upon the children of Israel, and * I will bless them.

10. 2 Chr. vii. 14. Is. xliii. 7. Jer. xiv. 9. Dan. ix. 18, 19.

h Gen. xii. 2, 3. xxii. 26. 29. 1 Chr. iv. 10. Ps. lxxii. 7. cxv. 12. Eph. i. 3.

CHAP. VII.

The princes of Israel present, at the dedication of the sanctuary, six covered waggons and twelve oxen, which the Lord directs to be given to the Levites, 1—9. Each of the twelve princes, on twelve succeeding days, brings oblations and sacrifices, 10—88. The Lord speaks to Moses, from the mercy-seat, 89.

AND it came to pass, on the day that Moses * had fully set up the tabernacle, and had * anointed it, and sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the altar, and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them, and * sanctified them,

2 That * the princes of Israel, heads of the house of their fathers, (who were the princes of the tribes, and * were over them that were numbered,) * offered:

3 And they brought their offering before the LORD, six covered waggons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and they brought them before the tabernacle.

4 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

5 * Take it of them, that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; and thou shalt give them unto the Levites, to every man according to his service.

6 And Moses took the waggons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Levites.

7 * Two waggons and four oxen he gave unto the sons of Gershon, according to their service.

8 And * four waggons and eight oxen he gave unto the sons of Merari, according unto their service, under the hand of Ithamar, the son of Aaron, the priest.

9 But unto the sons of Kohath he gave none; * because the service of the sanctuary belonging unto them was that they should bear upon their shoulders.

10 ¶ And the princes offered for * dedicating of the altar, in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their offering before the altar.

11 And the LORD said unto Moses, * They shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the dedicating of the altar.

12 And he that offered his offering the first day was * Nahshon the son of Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah.

13 And his offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after * the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them were full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a * meat-offering:

14 One * spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of * incense:

15 * One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering:

16 One kid of the goats for * a sin-offering:

17 And for a sacrifice of * peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

18 ¶ On the second day Nethaneel the son of Zuar, prince of Issachar, did offer.

19 He offered for his offering one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering:

20 One spoon of gold of ten shekels, full of incense:

21 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for * a burnt-offering:

22 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

23 And for a sacrifice of * peace-

f Ex. xiv. 2. xxix. 5. Ps. xvi. 2. 3. Tit. iii. 8.

g iii. 25, 26. iv. 25, 26.

h iii. 36, 37. iv. 31, 32.

i iv. 5—15. 2 Sam. vi. 6. 13. 1 Chr. xv. 3. 13.

k Deut. xx. 5. 1 Kings viii. 65. 2 Chr. vii. 5. 9. Ezra vi. 16. Neh. xii. 27. Ps. xxx. John x. 22.

l 1 Cor. xiv. 33. 40.

m ii. 3. x. 14. Gen. xlix. 8. Matt. i. 4.

n Ex. xiv. 29. Ezra i. 9, 10. viii. 25. Jer. lii. 19. Dan. v. 2. Zech. xiv. 20. Matt. xiv. 8. 11.

o Ex. xxx. 13.

p Lev. ii. 1.

q iv. 7. Ex. xxxvii. 16. 1 Kings vii. 50. 2 Kings xxv. 14, 15. 2 Chr. iv. 22. xxiv. 14.

r Ex. xxx. 7, 8. 34—38. xxiv. 8. Lev. i.

t Lev. iv. 23.

u Lev. iii. 2. Cor. v. 19—21.

a Ex. xi. 17—19.

Lev. viii. 10, 11.

b Ex. xxx. 23—26.

c Gen. ii. 2. Ex.

xvii. 2. 1 Kings

viii. 64. Matt.

xxiii. 19.

d i. 5—16.

e Heb. who stood.

f Ex. xxxv. 27.

1 Chr. xviii. 6—

9. Ezra ii. 68,

69.

x Gen. viii. 20.

Rom. xii. 1.

Eph. v. 2.

Lev. vii. 11—18.

1 Kings viii.

63. Prov. vii. 14.

Col. i. 20.

offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This *was* the offering of Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

24 ¶ On the third day Eliab the son of Helon, prince of the children of Zebulun, *did offer*.

25 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering:

26 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

27 One ^a young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering:

28 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

29 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This *was* the offering of Eliab the son of Helon.

30 ¶ On the fourth day Elizur the son of Shedeur, prince of the children of Reuben, *did offer*.

31 His offering *was* one silver charger, of the weight of an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering:

32 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of ^a incense:

33 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering:

34 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

35 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This *was* the offering of Elizur the son of Shedeur.

36 ¶ On the fifth day Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai, prince of the children of Simeon, *did offer*.

37 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering:

38 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

39 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering:

40 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

41 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This *was* the offering of Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

42 ¶ On the sixth day Eliasaph the son of Deuel, prince of the children of Gad, *offered*.

43 His offering *was* one silver

charger, of the weight of an hundred and thirty *shekels*, a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering:

44 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

45 One ^d young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering:

46 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

47 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This *was* the offering of Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

48 ¶ On the seventh day Elishama the son of Ammihud, prince of the children of Ephraim, *offered*.

49 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering:

50 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

51 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering:

52 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

53 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This *was* the offering of Elishama the son of Ammihud.

54 ¶ On the eighth day *offered* Gamaliel the son of Padahzur, prince of the children of Manasseh.

55 His offering *was* one silver charger, of the weight of an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering:

56 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

57 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering:

58 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

59 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This *was* the offering of Gamaliel the son of Padahzur.

60 ¶ On the ninth day Abidan, the son of Gideon, prince of the children of Benjamin, *offered*.

61 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering:

62 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of ^e incense:

c Lev. ii. 5. xiv. 10. Heb. i. 9. 1 John ii. 27.

d Ps. xl. 6. Is. liii. 4. 2 Cor. v. 21.

a Ps. l. 3-14. li. 16. Is. i. 11. Jer. vii. 22. Amos v. 22.

a Ps. lxxv. 15. Mal. i. 11. Luke i. 10. Rev. viii. 2.

b Ex. xii. 5. John i. 29. Acts viii. 26. 1 Pet. i. 19. Rev. v. 6.

e Ps. cxi. 2. 1 Pet. lvi. 20. Dan. ix. 27. Rom. xv. 16. Phil. iv. 12. Heb. xii. 15.

63 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering :

64 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering :

65 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This *was* the offering of Abidan the son of Gideon.

66 ¶ On the tenth day Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai, prince of the children of Dan, *offered*.

67 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering :

68 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense :

69 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering :

70 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering :

71 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This *was* the offering of Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

72 ¶ On the eleventh day Pagiel the son of Ocran, prince of the children of Asher, *offered*.

73 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering :

74 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense :

75 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering :

76 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering :

77 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This *was* the offering of Pagiel the son of Ocran.

78 ¶ On the twelfth day Ahira, the son of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali, *offered*.

79 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering :

80 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense :

81 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering :

82 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering :

83 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first

year. This *was* the offering of Ahira the son of Enan.

84 ¶ This *was* ^f the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed by the ^g princes of Israel: twelve chargers, of silver, twelve silver bowls, twelve spoons of gold ;

85 Each charger of silver *weighing* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, each bowl seventy: all the silver vessels *weighed* ^h two thousand and four hundred *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary.

86 The golden spoons *were* twelve, full of incense, *weighing* ten *shekels* a piece, after the shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of the spoons *was* an hundred and twenty *shekels*.

87 All the oxen for the burnt-offering *were* twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their meat-offering: and the kids of the goats, for sin-offering, twelve.

88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace-offerings *were* twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he-goats sixty, the lambs of the first year sixty. This *was* the dedication of the altar, after that it was ⁱ anointed.

89 ¶ And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation ^k to speak with ^{*} him, then he heard the voice of one speaking unto him from off the ^l mercy-seat that *was* upon the ark of testimony, from between the ^m two cherubims: and he spake unto him.

CHAP. VIII.

The lamps of the candlestick lighted, 1—4. The Levites consecrated, 5—22. Their age and time of service, 23—26.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him, When thou ^a lightest the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light over against the candlestick.

3 And Aaron did so: he lighted the lamps thereof over against the candlestick; as the LORD commanded Moses.

4 And ^b this work of the candlestick *was* of beaten gold; unto the shaft thereof, unto the flowers thereof, *was* ^c beaten work: according unto ^d the pattern which the LORD had shewed Moses, so he made the candlestick.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Take the Levites from among the children of Israel, and ^e cleanse them.

7 And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: ^f Sprinkle ^g water of purifying upon them, and ^{*} let them shave all their flesh, and let them ^h wash their clothes, and so make themselves clean.

8 Then let them take ⁱ a young bullock with ^k his meat-offering,

^f 1 Chr. xxix. 6—8. Ezra ii. 68, 69. Neh. vii. 70—72. Is. lx. 6—10. Heb. xiii. 10. Rev. xxi. 14. ^g Judg. v. 9. Neh. iii. 9.

^h 1 Chr. xxi. 14. xxix. 4. 7. Ezra viii. 25, 26.

ⁱ 1. ^k xiii. 8. Ex. xxxiii. 9—11. ^{*} God. ^l 1. L. Ex. xxv. 22. Lev. i. 1. Heb. iv. 16. ^m 1 Sam. iv. 4. 1 Kings vi. 23. Ps. lxxx. 1. 1 Pet. i. 12.

^a Ex. xxv. 37. xl. 25. Lev. xxiv. 1, 2. Ps. cxix. 105. 130. Is. viii. 20. Matt. v. 14. John i. 9. 2 Pet. i. 10.

^b Ex. xxv. 31—30. xxxviii. 17—24. Rev. i. 20.

^c Ex. xxv. 18. ^d Ex. xxv. 9—40. Heb. viii. 5. ix. 23.

^e Ex. xxix. 15. 2 Cor. vii. 1. ^f Lev. viii. 6. Ez. xxxvi. 25. Heb. ix. 10.

^g xix. 9, 10. 13. 18, 19. Ps. li. 7. Heb. ix. 13.

^{*} Heb. let them cause a razor to pass over, &c. Lev. xiv. 8, 9.

^h xxxi. 20. Ex. xix. 10. Lev. xv. 6. Ps. li. 2. Jer. iv. 14. Matt. xxiii. 25, 26. Jam. iv. 8. 2 Pet. ii. 22. Rev. vii. 14.

ⁱ Lev. i. 3. ^k xv. 8, 9. Lev. ii. 1.

even fine flour mingled with oil, and ¹ another young bullock shalt thou take for a sin-offering.

^m Ex. xxix. 4. xl. 12. ⁿ Lev. viii. 1. 9 And ^m thou shalt bring the Levites before the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou ⁿ shalt gather the whole assembly of the children of Israel together.

10 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the LORD, and ^o the children of Israel shall put their hands upon the Levites:

[•] Heb. wave. 11 And Aaron shall [•] offer the Levites before the LORD, for an [†] offering of the children of Israel, that they may [‡] execute the service of the LORD.

12 And the Levites ^p shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering, unto the LORD, to make an ^q atonement for the Levites.

13 And thou shalt set the Levites before Aaron, and before his sons, and offer them for an offering unto the LORD.

14 Thus shalt thou separate the Levites from among the children of Israel; ^r and the Levites shall be mine.

15 And after that shall the Levites ^s go in to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and offer them for ^t an offering.

16 For they are wholly given unto me from among the children of Israel; ^u instead of such as open every womb, even instead of the first-born of all the children of Israel, have I taken them unto me.

17 For ^x all the first-born of the children of Israel are mine, both man and beast: on the day that I smote every first-born in the land of Egypt, ^y I sanctified them for myself.

18 And I have taken the Levites for all the first-born of the children of Israel.

19 And ^z I have given the Levites as [§] a gift to Aaron, and to his sons, from among the children of Israel, to do the service of the children of Israel in the tabernacle of the congregation, and to make an atonement for the children of Israel:

[§] Heb. given. ^a i. 53. xvi. 46. xviii. 5. 1 Sam. vi. 9. 2 Chr. xvi. 16—20. ^b 7. xix. 12. 12. 20 And Moses, and Aaron, and all the congregation of the children of Israel, did to the Levites according unto all that the LORD commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did the children of Israel unto them.

21 And the Levites ^b were purified, and they washed their clothes: and Aaron ^c offered them as an offering before the LORD; and Aaron

made an atonement for them to cleanse them.

22 And ^d after that went the Levites in to do their service in the tabernacle of the congregation before Aaron, and before his sons: as the LORD had commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did they unto them.

23 [¶] And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

24 This is it that *belongeth* unto the Levites; ^e from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in to [•] wait upon the service of the tabernacle of the congregation:

25 And from the age of fifty years they shall [†] cease waiting upon the service *thereof*, and shall serve no more;

26 But shall minister with their brethren in the tabernacle of the congregation, ^f to keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Levites touching their charge.

CHAP. IX.

The observance of the passover enforced, 1—5. The case of some who were unclean, 6—8. The passover to be observed in the second month, by such as could not keep it in its season, 9—14. The cloud directs the removals and encampments of Israel, 15—23.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, ^a in the first month of the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

2 Let the children of Israel also ^b keep the passover at ^c his appointed season.

3 In the fourteenth day of this month [•] at even ye shall keep it in his appointed season: according to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it.

4 And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they should keep the passover.

5 And they kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at even, in the wilderness of Sinai: according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel.

6 [¶] And there were certain men who were ^d defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keep the passover on that day; and ^e they came before Moses and before Aaron on that day.

7 And those men said unto him, We are defiled by the dead body of a man; wherefore are we kept back, that ^f we may not offer an offering of the LORD in his appointed season among the children of Israel?

8 And Moses said unto them, Stand still, and ^g I will hear what the LORD will command concerning you.

9 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of

^d 15. 2 Chr. xxx. 15—17. 27. xxxi. 2. xxxv. 8—16.

^e iv. 3. 23. 1 Chr. xxiii. 3. 24—27. xxviii. 12, 13. [•] Heb. war the warfare of, &c.

[†] Heb. return from the warfare of, &c. iv. 23. 1 Tim. i. 16. 2 Tim. iv. 7.

^f i. 53.

^a i. 1. Ex. xl. 2.

^b Ex. xii. 2, &c.

^c xxviii. 16. Lev. xxiii. 5. Deut. xvi. 1, 2. Josh. v. 10. 2 Chr. xxxv. 1. Ezra vi. 12. Mark xiv. 12. Luke xxii. 7. 1 Cor. v. 7, 8.

[•] Heb. between the two evenings. Ex. xii. 6. Heb. ix. 20.

^d v. 2. vi. 6, 7. xix. 11, 18. John xviii. 28.

^e xv. 23. xxvii. 2. Ex. xxviii. 15. 19. 26. Lev. xxi. 11.

^f 2 Chr. xxx. 17—19.

^g xxviii. 5. John vii. 17. xvii. 8. 1 Cor. xiv. 28. Heb. iii. 5, 6.

h 6, 7.

i Matt. v. 24. 1 Cor. xi. 28.

k 2 Chr. xxx. 2. 15.

l Ex. xii. 8.

m Ex. xii. 10.

n Ex. xii. 46. John xix. 36.

o Ex. xii. 43.

p xv. 30. xix. 13. Gen. xvi. 14. Ex. xii. 15. Lev. xvii. 4. 10. 14—16. Heb. vi. 6. x. 26—29. xii. 25.

q v. 31. Lev. xxii. 9.

r Ex. xii. 48, 49. Lev. xxii. 25. xxiv. 22. Is. lvi. 3—7. Eph. ii. 19—22.

s Ex. xl. 2. 13.

t xiv. 14. Ex. xiv. 19, 20, 24. xxxiii. 9, 10. xl. 34. Ps. lxxviii. 14. cv. 29. Is. iv. 5. Ez. x. 3, 4. 1 Cor. x. 1.

u Ex. xiii. 21, 22. xl. 38. Neh. ix. 12. 19. Rev. xxi. 3.

x x. 11, 32, 34. Ex. xl. 36, 37. Ps. lxxx. 1, 2.

y Ex. xxxiii. 14. 15. Ps. xxxiii. 8. lxxiii. 24. John x. 3, 4, 9.

* Heb. prolonged.

z L. 53. iii. 2.

† Heb. was.

Israel, saying, If any man of you, or of your posterity, shall ^h be unclean by reason of a dead body, or ⁱ be in a journey afar off, ^j yet he shall keep the passover unto the LORD.

11 The ^k fourteenth day of the second month at even they shall keep it, ^l and eat it with unleavened bread and bitter *herbs*.

12 They ^m shall leave none of it unto the morning, nor ⁿ break any bone of it: ^o according to all the ordinances of the passover, they shall keep it.

13 But the man that *is* clean, and is not in a journey, and ^p forbear^{eth} to keep the passover, even the same soul shall be cut off from his people; because he brought not the offering of the LORD in his appointed season, that man shall ^q bear his sin.

14 And ^r if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto the LORD; according to the ordinance of the passover, and according to the manner thereof, so shall he do: ye shall have one ordinance, both for the stranger, and for him that was born in the land.

15 ¶ And ^s on the day that the tabernacle was reared up, ^t the cloud covered the tabernacle, *namely*, the tent of the testimony: and at even there was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire until the morning.

16 ^u So it was alway: the cloud covered it *by day*, and the appearance of fire by night.

17 And ^x when the cloud was taken up from the tabernacle, then after that the children of Israel journeyed: ^y and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Israel pitched their tents.

18 At the commandment of the LORD the children of Israel journeyed, and at the commandment of the LORD they pitched: as long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle, they rested in their tents.

19 And when the cloud ^{*} tarried long upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of Israel ^z kept the charge of the LORD, and journeyed not.

20 And *so* it was when the cloud was a few days upon the tabernacle; according to the commandment of the LORD they abode in their tents, and according to the commandment of the LORD they journeyed.

21 And *so* it was when the cloud [†] abode from even unto the morning, and *that* the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: whether *it was* by day or by

night that the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.

22 Or *whether it were* two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Israel ^a abode in their tents, and journeyed not: but when it was taken up they journeyed.

23 At the commandment of the LORD they rested in their tents, and at the commandment of the LORD they journeyed: they kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of the LORD, by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. X.

Directions for making and using the silver trumpets, 1—10. The Israelites journey from Sinai to Paran, and the order in which they marched, 11—28. Moses intreats Hobab to continue with them, 29—32. His prayer at the removing, and the resting of the ark, 33—36.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Make thee ^a two trumpets of silver; ^b of a whole piece shalt thou make them, that thou mayest use them for ^c the calling of the assembly, and for the journeying of the camps.

3 And when ^d they shall blow with them, all the assembly shall assemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And if they blow *but* with one trumpet, then the princes, *which are* ^e heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themselves unto thee.

5 When ye ^f blow an alarm, then the camps that lie on the east parts shall go forward.

6 When ye blow an alarm the second time, then ^g the camps that lie on the south side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys.

7 But when the congregation is to be gathered together ^h ye shall blow, but ye shall not sound an alarm.

8 And the sons of Aaron the priests shall blow with the trumpets: and they shall be to you for an ordinance for ever throughout your generations.

9 And if ye ⁱ go to war in your land against the enemy that ^k oppresseth you, then ye shall blow an alarm with the trumpets: and ye shall be ^l remembered before the LORD your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies.

10 Also ^m in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt-offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace-offerings; that they may be to you ⁿ for ^a a memorial before your God: I am the LORD your God.

a Ex. xl. 36, 37. Deut. i. 6, 7. ii. 3, 4. Ps. lxxviii. 20. Acts i. 7.

a 2 Chr. v. 12.

b Ex. xxv. 18, 31. Eph. iv. 5.

c Ps. lxxxi. 3. lxxxix. 15. Is. i. 13. Hos. viii. 1.

d Jer. iv. 5. Joel ii. 15, 16.

e i. 16. vii. 2. Ex. xviii. 21.

f ii. 3—9. Is. lviii. 1. Joel ii. 1.

g ii. 10—16.

h xxxi. 6. Josh. vi. 4—16. 1 Chr. xv. 24. 2 Chr. xiii. 12—15.

i Jer. iv. 5. 19, 21. vi. 1. 17. Ez. xxxiii. 2—6. 1 Cor. xiv. 8.

k Judg. ii. 18. iii. 27. iv. 3. vi. 9. 24. vii. 16—21. x. 8. 12. 1 Sam. x. 18. Ps. cvi. 42.

l Gen. viii. 1. Ps. cvi. 4. cxxxvi. 23. Luke i. 72—74.

m xxix. 1. Lev. xxiii. 24. xxv. 9, 10. 2 Chr. v. 12, 13. vii. 6. xxxi. 25, 28. Ezra iii. 10. Neh. xii. 35. Ps. lxxvi. 3. lxxxix. 15. Is. xxvii. 13. lv. 1—4. Matt. xi. 28. 1 Cor. xv. 52. 1 Thess. iv. 16—18. Rev. xvii. 17. Ex. xxviii. 29. xxx. 16. Josh. iv. 7. 1 Cor. xi. 24—26.

1. The first of these is the fact that the
the first of these is the fact that the
the first of these is the fact that the

leeks, and the onions, and the garlick :

6 But now ^k our soul is dried away : *there is* nothing at all, besides this manna, *before* our eyes.

7 And ^l the manna was as coriander-seed, and the colour thereof as the ^{*} colour of ^m bdellium.

8 And ⁿ the people went about, and gathered *it*, and ^o ground *it* in mills, or beat *it* in a mortar, and ^p baked *it* in pans, and made cakes of it ; and the ^r taste of it was as the taste of fresh oil.

9 And when ^t the dew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna fell upon it.

10 ¶ Then Moses heard the people weep throughout their families, every man in the door of his tent : and ^u the anger of the LORD was kindled greatly ; ^v Moses also was displeased.

11 And Moses said unto the LORD, ^w Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy servant ? and ^x wherefore have I not found favour in thy sight, that thou layest the burden of all this people upon me ?

12 Have I conceived all this people ? have I begotten them, that thou shouldest say unto me, ^y Carry them in thy bosom, (^z as a nursing father beareth the sucking child,) unto the land which ^a thou swarest unto their fathers ?

13 ^b Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people ? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat.

14 ^c I am not able to bear all this people alone, because *it is* too heavy for me.

15 And if thou deal thus with me, ^d kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favour in thy sight ; and ^e let me not see my wretchedness.

16 And the LORD said unto Moses, Gather unto me ^f seventy men of the elders of Israel, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and ^g officers over them ; and bring them unto the tabernacle of the congregation, that they may stand there with thee.

17 And ^h I will come down, and ⁱ talk with thee there ; and ^k I will take of the Spirit which *is* upon thee, and will put *it* upon them ; and ^l they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear *it* not thyself alone.

18 And say thou unto the people, ^m Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow, and ye shall eat flesh : for ⁿ ye have wept in the ears of the LORD, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat ? for ^o *it was* well with us in Egypt : therefore the LORD will give you flesh, and ye shall eat.

19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor

two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days ;

20 But even ^p a whole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you : because that ye have ^q despised the LORD which *is* among you, and have wept before him, saying, ^r Why came we forth out of Egypt ?

21 And Moses said, The people among whom I *am* are ^s six hundred thousand foot-men ; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month.

22 ^t Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them ? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them ?

23 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^u Is the LORD's hand waxed short ? thou shalt see now whether ^v my word shall come to pass unto thee, or not.

24 ¶ And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, and ^w gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the tabernacle.

25 And the LORD ^x came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and ^y took of the Spirit that *was* upon him, and gave *it* unto the seventy elders : and it came to pass, *that*, when the Spirit rested upon them, ^z they prophesied, and did not cease.

26 But there remained two of the men in the camp, the name of the one *was* Eldad, and the name of the other Medad : and the Spirit rested upon them, (and they *were* of them that were written, but ^a went not out unto the tabernacle,) and they prophesied in the camp.

27 And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do prophesy in the camp.

28 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of Moses, *one* of his young men, answered, and said, ^b My lord Moses, forbid them.

29 And Moses said unto him, ^c Enviest thou for my sake ? ^d Would God that all the LORD's people were prophets, and ^e that the LORD would put his Spirit upon them.

30 And Moses gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Israel.

31 ¶ And there went forth ^f a wind from the LORD, and brought quails from the sea, and let *them* fall by the camp, as it were ^g a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits *high* upon the face of the earth.

32 And the people stood up all that day, and all *that* night, and

* Heb. month of days. Ex. xvi. 8. 13. Ps. lxxviii. 27—30. 1 Sam. ii. 30. 2 Sam. xii. 10. Mal. i. 6. Acts xiii. 41. 1 Thes. iv. 8. xxi. 5.

i. 46. ii. 32. Gen. xii. 2. Ex. xii. 37. xxxviii. 25.

2 Kings vii. 2. Matt. xv. 33. Mark vi. 37. viii. 4. Luke i. 18. 34. John vi. 6, 7.

t Gen. xviii. 14. Ps. lxxviii. 41. Is. l. 2. lix. 1. Mic. ii. 7. Matt. xix. 26. Luke i. 37.

u xliii. 19. Jer. xlv. 23, 29. Ez. xii. 25. xxiv. 14. Matt. xxiv. 35. x 16. 26.

y 17. xii. 5. Ex. xxxiv. 5. xl. 38. Ps. xcix. 7. z 2 Kings ii. 15. Jam. i. 17.

a 1 Sam. x. 5, 6. 10. xix. 20. 24. Joel ii. 28. Acts ii. 17, 18. xl. 24. xxi. 9—11. 1 Cor. xi. 4, 5. xiv. 1—3. 32. 2 Pet. i. 21.

b Ex. iii. 11. iv. 13, 14. 1 Sam. x. 22. xx. 26. Jer. i. 6. xxxvi. 5.

c Mark ix. 38, 39. Luke ix. 49, 50. John iii. 26.

d 1 Cor. iii. 3. 21. xiii. 4. Phil. ii. 3. Jam. iii. 14, 15. iv. 5. v. 9. 1 Pet. ii. 1.

e Acts xxvi. 29. 1 Cor. xiv. 5. Phil. i. 15—18. f Matt. ix. 38.

g Ex. xvi. 13. Ps. lxxviii. 26—23. cv. 40.

* Heb. the way of a day.

all the next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten ^b homers; and they spread *them* all abroad for themselves round about the camp.

33 And ⁱ while the flesh *was* yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled against the people; and the LORD ^k smote the people with a very great plague.

34 And he called the name of that place [†] Kibroth-hattaavah: because there they buried the people that lusted.

35 And the people ⁱ journeyed from Kibroth-hattaavah unto Hazeroth; and [‡] abode at Hazeroth.

CHAP. XII.

Miriam and Aaron speak against Moses, and his singular meekness, 1-3. God vindicates Moses, and punishes Miriam with a leprosy, 4-10. Aaron submits, and Moses intercedes for Miriam, 11-13. The Lord directs that she should be shut out of the camp seven days: and afterwards the people march to the wilderness of Paran, 14-16.

AND Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses, because of the ^{*} Ethiopian woman whom he had married: for ^a he ^b had [†] married an Ethiopian woman.

2 And they said, ^c Hath the LORD indeed spoken only by Moses? hath he not spoken also ^d by us? And ^e the LORD heard it.

3 (Now the man Moses *was* very ^f meek, ^g above all the men which *were* upon the face of the earth.)

4 And ^h the LORD spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, ⁱ Come out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came out.

5 And the LORD came down ^k in the pillar of the cloud, and stood in the door of the tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam: and they both came forth.

6 And he said, Hear now my words: If there be ^l a prophet among you, ^m I the LORD, will make myself known unto him ⁿ in a vision, and will speak unto him in ^a a dream.

7 My servant Moses *is* ^o not so, who *is* ^p faithful in all mine house.

8 With him will I speak ^q mouth to mouth, even apparently, and not in ^r dark speeches; and the ^s similitude of the LORD shall he behold: wherefore then ^t were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Moses?

9 And ^u the anger of the LORD was kindled against them, and he departed.

10 And ^v the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, ^w behold,

Miriam *became* ^x leprous, *white* as snow: and Aaron looked upon Miriam, and behold, *she was* leprous.

11 And Aaron said unto Moses, Alas! my lord, ^y I beseech thee, ^z lay not the sin upon us, wherein we have done foolishly, and wherein we have sinned.

12 Let her not be as one ^a dead, ^b of whom the flesh is half consumed, when he cometh out of his mother's womb.

13 And Moses ^c cried unto the LORD, saying, Heal her now, O God, I beseech thee.

14 And the LORD said unto Moses, If her father had but ^d spit in her face, should she not be ashamed seven days? ^e Let her be shut out from the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in *again*.

15 And Miriam was ^f shut out from the camp seven days: and the people journeyed not ^g till Miriam was brought in *again*.

16 And ^h afterward the people removed from Hazeroth, and pitched in the ⁱ wilderness of Paran.

CHAP. XIII.

Moses sends twelve men to search the land, 1-16. He instructs them, 17-20. They return after forty days; and ten of them bring a discouraging report, from which Caleb and Joshua dissent, 21-33.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 ^a Send thou men, that they may search the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel: of every tribe of their fathers shall ye send a man, every one ^b a ruler among them.

3 And Moses, by the commandment of the LORD, sent them ^c from the wilderness of Paran: all those men *were* heads of the children of Israel.

4 And these *were* their names: Of the tribe of Reuben; Shammua, the son of Zaccur.

5 Of the tribe of Simeon; Shaphat, the son of Hori.

6 Of the tribe of Judah; ^d Caleb, the son of Jephunneh.

7 Of the tribe of Issachar; Igal, the son of Joseph.

8 Of the tribe of Ephraim; ^e Oshea, the son of Nun.

9 Of the tribe of Benjamin; Palti, the son of Raphu.

10 Of the tribe of Zebulun; Gad-diel, the son of Sodi.

11 Of the tribe of Joseph, *namely*, of the tribe of Manasseh; Gaddi, the son of Susi.

12 Of the tribe of Dan; Ammiel, the son of Gemalli.

13 Of the tribe of Asher; Sethur, the son of Michael.

14 Of the tribe of Naphtali; Nahbi, the son of Vophsi.

z Lev. xiii. 2, 3. See. 2 Kings v. 27. xv. 6. 2 Chr. xvi. 19, 20.

a Ex. xii. 32. 2 Sam. ii. 30. xii. 19. xv. 24, 25. 2 Kings xiii. 6. Jer. xlii. 2. Acts viii. 24. Rev. iii. 9.

b 2 Sam. xix. 17. xxi. 10. Ps. xlv. 11. xxxviii. 1-5.

c Ps. lxxxviii. 4. 5. Eph. ii. 1-5. Col. ii. 13. 1 Tim. v. 5.

d 1 Cor. xv. 8. xiv. 2. 13-20. xvi. 41. 46-50.

e Ex. xxxviii. 1. 10-15. 1 Sam. xii. 24. xv. 11. Matt. v. 44, 45. Luke xlii. 24. Acts vi. 50. Rom. xii. 21.

f Deut. xxi. 9. Job xxx. 10. Is. l. 6. Matt. xxv. 67. Heb. xii. 9.

g v. 2, 3. Lev. xiii. 45, 46. xiv. 2, 3. Chr. xxvi. 20, 21.

h Deut. xxiv. 8, 9. i Lam. iii. 32. Mic. vi. 4. vii. 12. 2 Chr. xxv. 27. 28. xxxiii.

8, 9. Hab. iii. 2. k Gen. ix. 21-23. Ex. xxi. 16. Rom. xii. 7. 1 Pet. 2. 17. 1 x. 12. 27. 28. xxxiii.

13. 16. Ex. xviii. 25. Deut. i. 22-25. Josh. ii.

b xi. 16. Ex. xviii. 25. Deut. i. 15.

c xii. 16. xxi. 8. Deut. i. 19. 22.

d 30. xiv. 6. 24. 30. 31. xvi. 64. xxiv. 19. Josh. vi. 8-15. xv. 13-19. Judg. i. 10-15. 1 Chr. iv. 15.

e 16. xi. 28. xxvii. 18. 29. Ex. xvi. 9-13. xv. 13. xxiii. 17. Deut. xxxi. 7. 9. 14. 21. xxiv. 9. Josh. i. 1-9. 19.

16. xi. 28. xxvii. 18. 29. Ex. xvi. 9-13. xv. 13. xxiii. 17. Deut. xxxi. 7. 9. 14. 21. xxiv. 9. Josh. i. 1-9. 19.

16. xi. 28. xxvii. 18. 29. Ex. xvi. 9-13. xv. 13. xxiii. 17. Deut. xxxi. 7. 9. 14. 21. xxiv. 9. Josh. i. 1-9. 19.

16. xi. 28. xxvii. 18. 29. Ex. xvi. 9-13. xv. 13. xxiii. 17. Deut. xxxi. 7. 9. 14. 21. xxiv. 9. Josh. i. 1-9. 19.

16. xi. 28. xxvii. 18. 29. Ex. xvi. 9-13. xv. 13. xxiii. 17. Deut. xxxi. 7. 9. 14. 21. xxiv. 9. Josh. i. 1-9. 19.

16. xi. 28. xxvii. 18. 29. Ex. xvi. 9-13. xv. 13. xxiii. 17. Deut. xxxi. 7. 9. 14. 21. xxiv. 9. Josh. i. 1-9. 19.

16. xi. 28. xxvii. 18. 29. Ex. xvi. 9-13. xv. 13. xxiii. 17. Deut. xxxi. 7. 9. 14. 21. xxiv. 9. Josh. i. 1-9. 19.

16. xi. 28. xxvii. 18. 29. Ex. xvi. 9-13. xv. 13. xxiii. 17. Deut. xxxi. 7. 9. 14. 21. xxiv. 9. Josh. i. 1-9. 19.

16. xi. 28. xxvii. 18. 29. Ex. xvi. 9-13. xv. 13. xxiii. 17. Deut. xxxi. 7. 9. 14. 21. xxiv. 9. Josh. i. 1-9. 19.

16. xi. 28. xxvii. 18. 29. Ex. xvi. 9-13. xv. 13. xxiii. 17. Deut. xxxi. 7. 9. 14. 21. xxiv. 9. Josh. i. 1-9. 19.

15 Of the tribe of Gad; Geuel, the son of Machi.

16 These *are* the names of the men which Moses sent to spy out the land. And Moses called ^f Oshea, the son of Nun, ^g Jehoshua.

17 And Moses sent them to spy out the land of Canaan, and said unto them, Get you up this *way* unto them, Get you up this *way* southward, and go up into the mountain;

18 And see ^h the land what it is; and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they *be* strong or weak, few or many;

19 And what the land *is* that they dwell in, whether it *be* good or bad; and what cities *they be* that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in strong holds;

20 And what the land *is*, ⁱ whether it *be* fat or lean, whether there be wood therein or not; and be ye of ^m good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land. (Now the time *was* the time of ⁿ the first ripe grapes.)

21 ¶ So they went up, and searched the land ^o from the wilderness of Zin unto ^p Rehob, as men come to ^q Hamath.

22 And they ascended by the south, and came unto Hebron, where ^r Ahiman, Sheshai, and Talmi, the children of Anak, *were*. (Now ^s Hebron was built seven years before ^t Zoan in Egypt.)

23 And they came unto the brook of Eshcol, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it between two upon a staff: and *they brought* of the pomegranates, and of the figs.

24 The place was called the [†] brook [‡] Eshcol, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut down from thence.

25 And they returned from searching of the land after ^u forty days.

26 ¶ And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the wilderness of Paran, to ^v Kadesh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land.

27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it floweth with ^w milk and honey; and this *is* the fruit of it.

28 Nevertheless, the people *be* ^x strong that dwell in the land, and the cities *are* walled, and very great: and, moreover, we ^y saw the children of Anak there.

29 The ^z Amalekites dwell in the land of the south; and the Hittites, and the Jebusites, and the Amorites, dwell in the mountains; and the

Canaanites dwell by the sea, and by the coast of Jordan.

30 And ^{aa} Caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it.

31 But the men that went up with him, said, ^{ab} We *be* not able to go up against the people; for they *are* stronger than we.

32 And they ^{ac} brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Israel, saying, The land, through which we have gone to search it, *is* a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof: and ^{ad} all the people that we saw in it *are* ^{ae} men of a great stature.

33 And there we saw ^{af} the giants, the sons of Anak, *which come* of the giants: and we were in our own sight as ^{ag} grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.

CHAP. XIV.

The people murmur, and propose returning to Egypt; whilst Caleb and Joshua in vain attempt to pacify them, 1—10. God threatens to destroy them at once, but Moses intercedes, and prevails for their rescue; yet that generation is doomed to fall in the wilderness, Caleb and Joshua excepted, 11—35. The men who raised the evil report die by the plague, 36—38. The people attempt to march to Canaan; but are warned by Moses, and smitten by their enemies, 39—45.

AND all the congregation ^{ah} lifted up their voice, and cried; and the people wept that night.

2 And all the children of Israel ^{ai} murmured against Moses, and against Aaron: and the whole congregation said unto them, ^{aj} Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt! or, would God we had died in this wilderness!

3 And wherefore hath ^{ak} the LORD brought us into this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and our children should be a prey? were it not better for us to return into Egypt?

4 And they said one to another, ^{al} Let us make a captain, and let us return into Egypt.

5 Then Moses and Aaron ^{am} fell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Israel.

6 And ^{an} Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, *which were* of them that searched the land, ^{ao} rent their clothes.

7 And they spake unto all the company of the children of Israel, saying, The land, which we passed through to search it, *is* ^{ap} an exceeding good land.

8 If the LORD ^{aq} delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it us; ^{ar} a land which floweth with milk and honey.

9 Only ^{as} rebel not ye against the LORD, neither fear ye the people of the land; for they ^{at} are bread for us: their ^{au} defence is departed

f Hos. i. 1.

g Matt. i. 21—23.
Acts vii. 45.
Heb. iv. 8.

h 21. Gen. xii. 9.
xiii. 1. Josh. xv.
3. Judg. i. 15.

i xiv. 40. Gen.
xiv. 10. Deut. i.
41. Judg. i. 9.
10.

j Ex. iii. 8. Ez.
xxxiv. 14.

k Neh. ix. 25. 35.

m 30. 31. Deut.
xxxi. 6—8. 23.
Josh. i. 5. 9. ii.
3. 22. 23. 1 Chr.
xxii. 11. Heb.
xiii. 6.

n Mic. vii. 1.

o xxxiv. 3. 4.

p Josh. xix. 28.

q 2 Sam. viii. 9.
Am. vi. 2.

r Josh. xi. 21. 22.
xv. 13. 14. Judg.
i. 10.

s Gen. xiii. 18.
xxiii. 2. Josh.
xiv. 13—15. xxi.
13. 2 Sam. ii.
1. 11.

t Ps. lxxviii. 12.
Is. xli. 11. xxx.
4.

u Or, valley.
xxxii. 9. Deut.
i. 24. Judg. xvi.
4.

† Or, valley.
‡ A cluster of
grapes.

u xiv. 33, 34. Ex.
xxiv. 18. xxxiv.
28.

v xl. 1. 16. xxxii.
8. xxxiii. 36.
Deut. i. 19.
Josh. xiv. 4.

w Ex. iii. 8. xxxii.
3. Deut. i. 25.

x Deut. i. 28. ii.
10. 11. 21. iii. 5.
10. 1. 2.

y xiv. 43. xxi. 20.
Gen. xiv. 7. Ex.
xvii. 8—10.
Judg. vi. 3. 1

z Sam. xiv. 48.

aa xiv. 3. &c. xxx.
1. Ps. lxxiii. 7.

c xiv. 6—9. 24.
Josh. xiv. 6, 7.
Ps. xxvii. 1. 2.
ix. 12. cxviii. 10.
11. Is. xli. 10
—16. Rom. viii.
32. Phil. iv. 13.
d xxxii. 9. Deut.
i. 28. Josh. xiv.
8. Heb. iii. 12.
xi. 33.

e xiv. 36. 37.
Matt. xxiii. 13.
f Ez. xxvii. 18.
Am. ii. 9.

g Heb. men of
statures.

h Deut. i. 28. ii.
10. iii. 11. ix. 2.
1 Sam. xvii. 4—
7. 2 Sam. xxi.
20—22. 1 Chr.
xi. 23.

i 1 Sam. xvii. 47.
Is. xl. 22.

a 25. xi. 1—4.

b xvi. 41. Ex. xv.
24. xvi. 2. 3.
xvii. 3. Deut. i.
27. Ps. cvi. 25.

c 1 Cor. x. 10.
Phil. ii. 14, 15.
Jude 16.

d 28. 29. xi. 15.
1 Kings xix. 4.
Job iii. 11. vii.
15, 16. Jon. iv.
3. 8.

e Ps. lxxviii. 40.
Jer. ix. 3.

f Deut. xvii. 16.
xxviii. 68. Neh.
ix. 16, 17. Luke
xvii. 32. Acts
vii. 39. Heb. x.
38, 39. 2 Pet. ii.
21, 22.

g xvi. 4. 22. 45.
Gen. xvii. 3.
Lev. ix. 24.

h Josh. v. 14. vii.
10. 1 Kings
xviii. 39. 1 Chr.
xxi. 16. Ez. ix.
9. Dan. x. 9.

i Matt. xxvi. 39.
Rev. iv. 10. v.
14. vii. 11.

j 24. 30. 38. xiii.
6. 8. 30.

k Gen. xxxvii. 29.
34. xiv. 13. Josh.
vii. 6. Judg. xi.
35. 2 Sam. iii.
31. 2 Kings xviii.
37. Job i. 20.

l Joel ii. 12, 13.
Matt. xxvi. 65.

m xiii. 27. Deut.
i. 25. vi. 10, 11.
viii. 7—9.

n Deut. x. 15.
2 Sam. xv. 25.
26. xxii. 20.

o 1 Kings x. 9.
Ps. xxiii. 8.
cxlvii. 10, 11.

p Is. lxiii. 4. Jer.
xxxiii. 41.

q Zeph. iii. 17.
Rom. viii. 31.

r Deut. ix. 7. 23.
24. Phil. i. 27.

s xxiv. 8. Deut.
xxxii. 42. Ps.
xiv. 4. lxxiv. 14.

t Heb. shadow.
Ps. cxxi. 5. Is.
xxx. 2, 3.

from them, and the LORD is with us: fear them not.

1 But all the congregation bade stone them with stones. And the glory of the LORD appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation, before all the children of Israel.

11 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, How long will this people provoke me? and how long will it be ere they believe me, for all the signs which I have shewed among them?

12 I will smite them with the pestilence, and disinherit them, and will make of thee a greater nation, and mightier than they.

13 And Moses said unto the LORD, Then the Egyptians shall hear it, (for thou broughtest up this people in thy might from among them.)

14 And they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land: for they have heard that thou, LORD, art among this people; that thou, LORD, art seen face to face; and that thy cloud standeth over them; and that thou goest before them, by daytime in a pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night.

15 Now if thou shalt kill all this people as one man, then the nations, which have heard the fame of thee, will speak, saying,

16 Because the LORD was not able to bring this people into the land which he swore unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the wilderness.

17 And now, I beseech thee, let the power of my LORD be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying,

18 The LORD is long-suffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation:

19 Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people, according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and as thou hast forgiven this people from Egypt even until now.

20 And the LORD said, I have pardoned, according to thy word:

21 But as truly as I live, all the earth shall be filled with the glory of the LORD.

22 Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my miracles which I did in Egypt, and in the wilderness, and have tempted me now these ten times, and have not hearkened unto my voice,

23 Surely they shall not see the land which I swore unto their fathers; neither shall any of them that provoked me see it;

24 But my servant Caleb, because he had another spirit with

him, and hath followed me fully; him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it.

25 (Now the Amalekites, and the Canaanites dwelt in the valley.) To-morrow turn you, and get you into the wilderness, by the way of the Red sea.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, and unto Aaron, saying,

27 How long shall I bear with this evil congregation, which murmur against me? I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel, which they murmur against me.

28 Say unto them, As truly as I live, saith the LORD, as ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you:

29 Your carcasses shall fall in this wilderness; and all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured against me.

30 Doubtless ye shall not come into the land concerning which I swore to make you dwell therein, save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

31 But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which ye have despised.

32 But as for you, your carcasses, they shall fall in this wilderness.

33 And your children shall wander in the wilderness forty years, and bear your whoredoms, until your carcasses be wasted in the wilderness.

34 After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, even forty days, (each day for a year,) shall ye bear your iniquities, even forty years; and ye shall know my breach of promise.

35 I the LORD have said, I will surely do it unto all this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed, and there they shall die.

36 ¶ And the men which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up a slander upon the land;

37 Even those men, that did bring up the evil report upon the land, died by the plague before the LORD.

38 But Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were of the men that went to search the land, lived still.

39 And Moses told these sayings unto all the children of Israel: and the people mourned greatly.

Gen. xlviii. 21.
Ex. xxxiii. 16.
Deut. vii. 18.
xx. 1-4. xxxi.
6. 8. Josh. i. 5.
2 Chr. xv. 2.
xxxii. 8. Ps.
xlii. 1, 2. 7. Is.
viii. 9, 10. xli.
10. Matt. i. 23.
Rom. viii. 31.
Ex. xvii. 4. 1
Sam. xxi. 6.
Matt. xxiii. 37.
Acts vii. 52. 59.
xvi. 1. 42. x.
6. Ex. xvi. 7.
10. xxiv. 16, 17.
xl. 34. Lev. ix.
23.
27. Ex. x. 3.
xvi. 28. Prov. i.
22. Jer. iv. 14.
Hos. viii. 5.
Matt. xvii. 17.
Deut. ix. 7. 8. x.
23, 23. Ps. xcv.
8. Heb. iii. 8.
16.
Deut. i. 32. Ps.
lxxviii. 22. 32.
42. cvi. 24. John
xii. 37. Heb. iii.
19.
1. xvi. 45-49. xiv.
9. Ex. v. 3.
2 Sam. xiv. 12
-15.
Ex. xxxii. 10.
Ex. xxxii. 12.
Deut. ix. 26-28.
xxxii. 27. Josh.
vii. 8, 9. Ps. cvi.
23. Ez. xl. 9.
14.
Ex. xv. 14. Josh.
ii. 9, 10. v. 1.
z. ix. 15-21. vii.
8. Ex. xii. 21.
22. xl. 38. Neh.
ix. 19. Ps. lxxviii.
14. cv. 39.
Deut. ix. 23.
Josh. vii. 9.
Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7.
Ps. ciii. 8. cxi.
8. Josh. iv. 2.
Mic. vii. 18.
Nah. i. 2. 3.
Rome. iii. 24-
26. v. 21. Eph.
i. 7, 8.
Ex. xxxiv. 9. Ps.
li. 4, 2. Ez. xx.
9, 9. Eph. ii. 7.
Tit. iii. 4-7.
Or, hitherto.
Ex. xxxii. 10-
14. xxxiii. 17.
Ps. lxxviii. 38.
cvi. 7. 8. 45. Jon.
iii. 10. Jam. v.
76. 1 John v.
14-16.
Deut. xxxii. 40.
Is. xlix. 18. Jer.
xxii. 24. Ez. v.
11. xlviii. 3.
xxxiii. 11. 27.
Zeph. ii. 9.
Ps. lxxii. 19.
Hab. ii. 14.
Matt. vi. 10.
Deut. i. 34. Ps.
xv. 9, 10. cvi.
25. Heb. iii. 17.
Ex. xvii. 2. Ps.
xv. 9. cvi. 14.
Mal. iii. 15.
Matt. iv. 7.
Gen. xxi. 7.
41. Job xix. 3.
Heb. if they see.
k. xxxii. 11. Deut.
i. 35. Neh. iv.
11. Ps. xcv. 11.
cvi. 26. Ez. xx.
15. Heb. iii. 19.
iv. 3.
Deut. i. 36. Josh.
xiv. 6-24.

xxxii. 12. Deut.
vi. 5. Josh. xiv.
8, 9. 1 Chr. xxix.
9. 18. 2 Chr. xxv.
2. Ps. ciii. 80.
145. Prov. xxiii.
26. Acts xi. 23.
Eph. vi. 6. Col.
iii. 23.
Deut. i. 40.
Ps. lxxii. 11-
13. Prov. i. 31.
Ex. xvi. 28.
Mark ix. 19.
Ex. xvi. 12.
21. 23. xvi. 64.
65. xxxii. 11.
Deut. i. 34. Ps.
xc. 8, 9.
2.
1 Cor. x. 5. Heb.
iii. 17. Jude 5.
i. 45.
Heb. lifted up
my hand. Gen.
xiv. 22.
38. xvi. 65.
xxxii. 12. Deut.
i. 36-38.
x. xvi. 5. 64.
Deut. i. 39.
y. 3.
z. Gen. xv. 34.
Ps. cvi. 24.
Prov. i. 25. 30.
Matt. xxii. 5.
Acts xiii. 41.
Heb. xii. 16, 17.
a. 1 Cor. x. 5.
Heb. iii. 17.
b. xxxii. 13. Josh.
xiv. 10. Ps. cvii.
4. 40.
Or, freed.
c. xxxiii. 38. Deut.
i. 3. ii. 14.
d. v. 31. Lev. xx.
19. Ez. xxxii. 45.
45-49.
e. xiii. 25. 2 Chr.
xxxvi. 21.
f. Ps. xcv. 10. Ez.
iv. 6. Dan. ix.
34. Rev. xi. 3.
g. 1 Kings viii. 56.
Ps. lxxviii. 8. cv.
42. Heb. iv. 1.
Or, altering of
my purpose.
Deut. xxxi. 16.
17. Zech. xi. 10.
h. xlii. 10.
i. 27. 29. xvi. 65.
1 Cor. x. 5. 11.
Heb. iii. 19.
k. xlii. 31-33.

40 And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top of the mountain, saying, ° Lo, we *be here*, and will go up unto the place which the LORD hath promised: for we have sinned.

41 And Moses said, Wherefore now do you transgress ^p the commandment of the LORD? but it shall not prosper.

42 ¶ Go not up, for the LORD *is* not among you; that ye be not smitten before your enemies.

43 For the Amalekites and the Canaanites *are* there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword;

because ye are turned away from the LORD; therefore the LORD will not be with you.

44 But ° they presumed to go up unto the hill-top: nevertheless, ° the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and Moses, departed not out of the camp.

45 Then ° the Amalekites came down, and the Canaanites which dwelt in that hill, and smote them, and discomfited them, *even* unto Hormah.

CHAP. XV.

The law of meat-offerings and drink-offerings, with the sacrifices, in which strangers are included, 1—16. The heave-offering of dough, 17—21. The sin-offerings of the congregation, and of private persons for sins of ignorance, 22—29. The punishment of presumption exemplified in the stoning of a sabbath-breaker, 30—36. Fringes to be worn, 37—41.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ° When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I give unto you,

3 And ° will make an offering by fire unto the LORD, a burnt-offering, or a sacrifice ° in * performing a vow, or in a free-will-offering, or ° in your solemn feast, to make ° a sweet savour unto the LORD, of the herd or of the flock;

4 Then shall he that offereth his offering unto the LORD, bring ° a meat-offering of a tenth-deal of flour, mingled with the fourth *part* of an hin ° of oil.

5 And ° the fourth *part* of an hin of wine for a drink-offering shalt thou prepare, with the burnt-offering or sacrifice, for one lamb.

6 Or ° for a ram, thou shalt prepare for a meat-offering two tenth-deals of flour, mingled with the third *part* of an hin of oil.

7 And for a drink-offering thou shalt offer the third *part* of an hin of wine, for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

8 And when thou preparest a bullock for a burnt-offering, or for a sacrifice in performing a vow, or ° peace-offerings unto the LORD:

9 Then shall he bring with a bullock a meat-offering of three tenth-deals of flour, mingled with half an hin of oil.

10 And thou shalt bring for a drink-offering half an hin of wine, for an offering made by fire of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

11 Thus shall it be done for one bullock, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a kid.

12 According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one, according to their number.

13 All that are born of the country shall do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

14 And if a stranger sojourn with you, or who cever *be* among you in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire of a sweet savour unto the LORD; as ye do, so he shall do.

15 ° One ordinance *shall be both* for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth *with you*, an ordinance for ever in your generations: as ye *are*, so shall the stranger be before the LORD.

16 One law, and one manner, shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

18 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ° When ye come into the land whither I bring you.

19 Then it shall be, that, ° when ye eat of the bread of the land, ye shall offer up an heave-offering unto the LORD.

20 ° Ye shall offer up a cake of the first of your dough, for an heave-offering: as ye do ° the heave-offering of the threshing-floor, so shall ye heave it.

21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the LORD ° an heave-offering in your generations.

22 ¶ And ° if ye have erred, and not observed all these commandments which the LORD hath spoken unto Moses,

23 *Even* all that the LORD hath commanded you by the hand of Moses, from the day that the LORD commanded Moses, and henceforward among your generations;

24 Then it shall be, ° if ought be committed by ignorance, ° without the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall offer ° one young bullock for a burnt-offering, for a sweet savour unto the LORD, with his meet-offering, and his drink-offering, according to the † manner, and ° one kid of the goats for a sin-offering.

25 And ° the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and it shall be ° forgiven them; for it *is* ignorance: and they shall bring their

29. ix. 14. Ex.
xii. 49. Gal. iii.
28. Eph. ii. 11.
22. Col. iii. 11.

m 2. Deut. xxvi.
1.

n Josh. v. 11, 13

o xviii. 12. Ex.
xxiii. 19. Deut.
xxvi. 2—10.
Neh. x. 37.
Prov. iii. 9, 10.
Ez. xlv. 30.
Matt. vi. 33.
Rom. xi. 16. 1
Cor. xv. 20.
Jann. i. 18. Rev.
xiv. 4.

p Lev. ii. 14. xxiii.
10. 16, 17.

q xviii. 26. Ex.
xxix. 28.

r Lev. iv. 2. 13.
14. 22. 27. Ps.
xix. 13. Luke
xii. 43.

s Lev. iv. 13.

* Heb. from the eyes.

t Lev. iv. 14—21.

† Or, ordinance.
u xxviii. 15. Lev.
iv. 23. 2 Chr.
xxix. 21—24.
Ezra vi. 17. viii.
35.

x Lev. iv. 20. 26.
Rom. iii. 29. 1
John ii. 2.

y Luke xxiii. 34.
Acts xiii. 39.

Deut. i. 41. Ec.
ix. 3. Matt. vii.
21—23. xiv. 11.
12. Luke xiii. 21.

y 23. 2 Chr. xxiv.
20.

q Deut. i. 42. Josh.
vii. 8. 12. Ps.
xlv. 1, 2. 11.

u Judg. xvi. 20. 1
Chr. xxviii. 1—
9. 2 Chr. xv. 2.
Is. lxiii. 10. Hos.
ix. 12.

xv. 30. Deut. i.
42.

t x. 33. 1 Sam. iv.
3—11.

u Ex. xviii. 16.
Deut. i. 44.

x xvi. 3. Judg. i.
17.

a 18. Lev. xxiii.
10. xiv. 2. Deut.
vii. 1, 2. xiii. 1.
3.

b Lev. i. 3—9.

c Lev. vii. 16.
xxiii. 18—21.
Deut. xii. 11.

* Heb. separating.
Lev. xxviii. 2.

d xxviii. 16—19.
27. xxix. 1. 8.
13. &c. Lev.
xxiii. 8. 12. 36.

e Gen. viii. 21.
Ex. xxix. 18.
Matt. xiii. 17.
Eph. v. 2. Phil.
iv. 18.

f Ex. xxix. 40.
Lev. ii. 1. vi. 14.
xxiii. 13. Is.
lxvi. 20. Mal. i.
11. Rom. xv.
16. Heb. xiii.
16.

g xviii. 5. Lev.
xv. 10.

h xxviii. 7. 14. Ps.
cxvi. 13. Cant. i.
4. Zech. ix. 17.
Matt. xxvi. 28.
20. Phil. ii. 17.
2 Tim. iv. 6.

i xxviii. 11—14.

k Lev. vii. 11.

offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD, and their sin-offering before the LORD, for their ignorance.

26 And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger that sojourneth among them; seeing all the people were in ignorance.

27 ¶ And if ^a any soul sin through ignorance, then he shall bring a she-goat of the first year for a sin-offering.

28 And ^a the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the LORD, to make an atonement for him; and it shall be forgiven him.

29 Ye shall have ^b one law for him that ^c sinneth through ignorance, both for him that is born among the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them.

30 But the soul that ^c doeth ought [†] presumptuously, (*whether he be born in the land, or a stranger,*) the same ^d reproacheth the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

31 Because he hath ^e despised the word of the LORD, and hath broken his commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off: ^f his iniquity shall be upon him.

32 ¶ And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a man ^g that gathered sticks upon the sabbath-day.

33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation.

34 And they ^h put him in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him.

35 And the LORD said unto Moses, ⁱ The man shall be surely put to death; all the congregation shall ^k stone him with stones without the camp.

36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the LORD commanded Moses.

37 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

38 Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid them that they make them ^l fringes in the borders of their garments, throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue.

39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and ^m remember all the commandments of the LORD, and do them; and that ⁿ ye seek not after your own heart, and your own eyes, after which ye use to ^o go a whoring;

40 That ye may remember and

do all my commandments, and ^p be holy unto your God.

41 I am the LORD your God, which ^q brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I am ^r the LORD your God.

45. Jer. xxxi. 31—33. xxxii. 37—41. Ez. xxxvi. 26—27. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10.

CHAP. XVI.

The rebellion of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, 1—4. Moses remonstrates with Korah for seeking the priesthood; and sends for Dathan and Abiram, who refuse to come, 5—15. Korah and his company burn incense, and draw together the congregation. The glory of the Lord appears: He threatens to consume them; but is stayed by the prayer of Moses and Aaron, 16—21. By divine command Moses calls the people away from the tents of the rebels, and denounces their doom; the earth opens and swallows up some, while fire consumes those who burnt incense, 22—35. Their censers reserved to cover the altar, for a memorial to posterity, 36—40. The rebellion is renewed; a plague breaks out, but is stopped by Aaron burning incense, 41—48. The number that died, 49, 50.

NOW ^a Korah, the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi; and Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab and On, the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took men;

2 And they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of Israel, two hundred and fifty princes of the assembly, ^b famous in the congregation, men of renown:

3 And they ^c gathered themselves together against Moses, and against Aaron, and said unto them, ^d Ye take too much upon you, seeing ^e all the congregation are holy, every one of them, and ^f the LORD is among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the congregation of the LORD?

4 And when Moses heard it, ^g he fell upon his face:

5 And he spake unto Korah, and unto all his company, saying, Even ^h to-morrow the LORD will shew who are his, and who is ⁱ holy; and will cause ^j him to come near unto him: even ^k him whom he hath ^l chosen will he cause to ^m come near unto him.

6 This do; ⁿ Take you censers, Korah, and all his company;

7 And put fire therein, and put incense in them before the LORD to-morrow: and it shall be, that the man whom the LORD doth choose, he shall be holy; ye take ^o too much upon you, ye sons of Levi.

8 And Moses said unto Korah, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Levi;

9 *Scmeth it but* ^p a small thing unto you, that the God of Israel hath ^q separated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to himself, to do the service of the tabernacle of the LORD, and to stand before the congregation, to minister unto them?

10 And he hath brought thee near to him, and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with thee: ^r and seek ye the priesthood also?

Lev. xi. 44, 45. xii. 2. Rom. xii. 1. Eph. i. 4. Col. i. 2. 1 Thess. iv. 7. 1 Pet. i. 15, 16. Lev. xxiii. 35. xxv. 30. Ps. cv. 45. Jer. xxxi. 31—33. xxxii. 37—41. Ez. xxxvi. 26—27. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10.

xxvi. 9. 10. xxvii. 3. Ex. vi. 18. 21. Jude 11.

Gen. vi. 4. xii. 1, 2. Ps. cvi. 16.

Heb. it is too much for you.

Ex. xix. 6. Is. i. 11—16. Jer. vii. 3—12. Matt. iii. 9, 10. Rom. ii. 20, 29.

xiv. 14. xxv. 34. Ex. xiii. 45, 46.

xiv. 5. xx. 6. Josh. vii. 6.

Ps. lxxv. 4. ci. 8. Mal. iii. 18. 2 Pet. ii. 1—3. 10.

3. Lev. xxi. 6—8. 12—15. Is. lxi. 5, 6. 1 Pet. ii. 5, 9. Rev. i. 6.

Ex. xxviii. 40. Lev. x. 3. Ez. xl. 46. xlii. 15, 16. Eph. ii. 13. Heb. x. 19—22.

xvii. 5. Ez. xxviii. 1. Lev. viii. 2. 1 Sam. ii. 20. Ps. cv. 26. John xv. 16.

Acts xiii. 2. xv. 7. xxii. 14. iii. 10. Lev. xxi. 17.

35. 45—48. Lev. xvi. 12, 13. 1 Kings xviii. 21—24.

3. 1 Kings xviii. 17, 18. Math. xxi. 23—27.

1 Sam. xviii. 27. 2 Sam. vii. 19. Is. vii. 13. Ez. xxiv. 18. 1 Cor. iv. 3.

41—45. viii. 24—16. xxi. 26. Deut. x. 6.

2 Chr. xxv. 3. Neh. xxi. 44. Ez. xlv. 10, 11. Acts xiii. 2.

Prov. xiii. 19. xv. 33. Matt. ix. 21, 22. Rom. vii. 16. Phil. ii. 1.

Lev. iv. 27, 28. Acts iii. 17. xvii. 30. 1 Tim. i. 15.

Lev. iv. 35.

ix. 14. Lev. xvi. 29. xvii. 15. Rom. iii. 29, 30. Heb. death.

x. 13. Gen. xviii. 14. Lev. x. 3. 6. 10. Deut. xvii. 12. xxi. 19, 20. Ps. xix. 13. Matt. xii. 32. Heb. x. 26. 29. 2 Pet. ii. 10.

Heb. with an high hand.

Ps. lxx. 9. lxxiv. 18. 22. lxxix. 12. lxxxix. 51. Prov. xiv. 31. Is. xxviii. 23, 24.

2 Sam. xii. 9. Ps. cxix. 126. Prov. xiii. 13. Is. xxx. 12. 1 Thess. iv. 8. Heb. x. 20.

Lev. v. 1. Ps. xxviii. 3. Ez. xviii. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 24.

Ez. xvi. 23, 27. 28. xx. 9—10. xxv. 2, 3.

Lev. xxiv. 12.

Ez. xxi. 14, 15.

Lev. xxiv. 14. 1 Kings xxi. 17. Acts vii. 58. Heb. xiii. 11, 12.

Deut. xvii. 12. Matt. ix. 20. xviii. 5. Luke viii. 44.

Ex. xiii. 9. Deut. vi. 6—9. ix. 9. xi. 28—32. Prov. iii. 1.

Deut. xix. 10. Job xxi. 7. Prov. xxviii. 26. Ec. xi. 9. Jer. ix. 14. Ez. vi. 9.

xxiv. 15. Ps. lxxviii. 27. cv. 30. Hos. ii. 2. Jam. iv. 4.

11 For which cause, *both* thou and all thy company *are* gathered together [†] against the LORD: and [†] what *is* Aaron, that ye murmur against him?

12 And Moses sent to [†] call Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab; which said, We will not come up.

13 *Is it* [°] a small thing that thou hast brought us up ^{*} out of a land that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, except [‡] thou make thyself altogether a prince over us?

14 Moreover, ^{*} thou hast not brought us into a land that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou ^{*} put out the eyes of these men? we will not come up.

15 And Moses was [°] very wroth, and said unto the LORD, [‡] Respect not thou their offering; [°] I have not taken one ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them.

16 And Moses said unto Korah, [‡] Be thou and all thy company [°] before the LORD, thou and they, and Aaron, to-morrow:

17 And take every man his censer, and put incense in them, and bring ye before the LORD every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censers; thou also, and Aaron, each of *you* his censer.

18 And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood in the door of the tabernacle of the congregation with Moses and Aaron.

19 And Korah gathered all the congregation against them unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and [†] the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the congregation.

20 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

21 [‡] Separate yourselves from among this congregation, [‡] that I may consume them in a moment.

22 And [†] they fell upon their faces, and said, O God, [‡] the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall [†] one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation?

23 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

24 Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up from about the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.

25 And Moses rose up, and went unto Dathan and Abiram: and [‡] the elders of Israel followed him.

26 And he spake unto the congregation, saying, [‡] Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, lest ye be consumed in all their sins.

27 So they gat up from the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abi-

ram, on every side: and Dathan and Abiram came out, and [°] stood in the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little children.

28 And Moses said, [‡] Hereby ye shall know that the LORD hath sent me to do all these works; for *I have not done them* [°] of mine own mind.

29 If these men die ^{*} the common death of all men, or if they be [†] visited after the visitation of all men; *then* [°] the LORD hath not sent me:

30 But if the LORD [†] make [°] a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that *appertain* unto them, and [†] they go down quick into the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have provoked the LORD.

31 And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that ^{*} the ground clave asunder that *was* under them:

32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and [‡] all the men that *appertained* unto Korah, and all their goods.

33 They, and all that *appertain*-*ed* to them, went down alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from among the congregation.

34 And all Israel that *were* round about them fled at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up *also*.

35 And there [‡] came out a fire from the LORD, and consumed the ^{*} two hundred and fifty men that offered incense.

36 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

37 Speak unto Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; for they are [‡] hallowed.

38 The censers of these [‡] sinners against their own souls, let them make them broad plates for a covering of the altar; for they offered them before the LORD, therefore they are hallowed: and they shall be [°] a sign unto the children of Israel.

39 And Eleazar the priest took the brazen censers, wherewith they that were burnt had offered; and they were made broad *plates* for a covering of the altar:

40 *To be* a memorial unto the children of Israel, [‡] that no stranger, which is not of the seed of Aaron, come near to offer incense before the LORD, that he be not as Korah and as his company; as the LORD said to him by the hand of Moses.

41 ¶ But [°] on the morrow all the congregation of the children of Is-

o Job xxxiii. 5.
xl. 10, 11. Prov.
xvi. 18. Is.
xxviii. 14.

p Ex. iii. 12. Deut.
xviii. 22. Zech.
ii. 9, 10. John
v. 36. xi. 42.
xiv. 11.

q xxiv. 13. 1 Kings
xviii. 24. Jer.
xxiii. 16. Ez.
xiii. 17. John
v. 30. vi. 38.

° Heb. as every
man dieth.

r Ex. xx. 5. xxxii.
34. Job xxxv.
15. Is. x. 3. Jer.
v. 9. Lam. iv.
22.

s 1 Kings xxii. 28.

† Heb. create a
creature. Is. xlv.
7, 12.

t Job xxxi. 3. Is.
xxviii. 21.

u Ps. lv. 15.

x xxvi. 10. xxvii.
3. Deut. xi. 6.
Ps. cvi. 17. cix.
15.

y xxvi. 11. Deut.
xi. 6. 1 Chr. vi.
22, 37.

z xi. 1. xxvi. 10.
Lev. x. 1. Ps.
cvi. 17, 18.

a 2. 17, 18.

b Lev. xxvii. 10.
28.

b 1 Kings ii. 23.
Prov. i. 18. xx.
2. Hab. ii. 10.

c xvii. 10. xxvi.
10. Ez. xiv. 8.
2 Cor. x. 11. 2
Pet. ii. 6.

d iii. 38. xviii. 4—
7. Lev. xxii. 10.
2 Chr. xxvi. 18
—20. Jude 11.

e xiv. 2. Ps. cxi.
13. 25. Is. xlvii.
11.

rael murmured against Moses, and against Aaron, saying, ' Ye have killed the people of the LORD.

42 And it came to pass, when the congregation was gathered against Moses, and against Aaron, that they looked toward the tabernacle of the congregation: and, behold, the cloud covered it, and ³ the glory of the LORD appeared.

43 And Moses and Aaron came before the tabernacle of the congregation.

44 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

45 ¹ Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them as in a moment. ² And they fell upon their faces.

46 And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a censer, and put fire therein ¹ from off the altar, and put on ² incense, and go quickly unto the congregation, and make ³ an atonement for them: for ⁴ there is wrath gone out from the LORD; the plague is begun.

47 And Aaron took as Moses commanded, and ran into the midst of the congregation; and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put ⁵ on incense, and made an atonement for the people.

48 And ⁶ he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed.

49 Now they that died in the plague were ⁷ fourteen thousand and seven hundred, beside them that died about the matter of Korah.

50 And Aaron ⁸ returned unto Moses, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the plague was stayed.

CHAP. XVII.

The Lord commands the rods of the tribes to be laid up before the ark, 1-5. Aaron's rod alone buds, blossoms, and bears almonds, 6-9. It is laid up for a memorial, 10, 11. The people are frightened, and despondent, 12, 13.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and take of every one of them a rod, according to the house of ¹ their fathers, of ² all their princes, according to the house of their fathers, twelve ³ rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod.

3 And thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of Levi: for one rod ⁴ shall be for ⁵ the head of the house of their fathers.

4 And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation, before the testimony, ⁶ where I will meet with you.

5 And it shall come to pass, ⁷ that the man's rod ⁸ whom I shall choose shall ⁹ blossom: and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of the children of Israel, whereby ¹⁰ they murmur against you.

6 ¹¹ And Moses spake unto the

children of Israel; and every one of their princes gave him ¹² a rod apiece, for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, ¹³ even twelve rods: and the rod of Aaron was among their rods.

7 And Moses laid up the rods before the LORD, in ¹⁴ the tabernacle of witness.

8 And it came to pass, that on the morrow Moses went into the tabernacle of witness; and, behold, the rod of Aaron, for the house of Levi, was ¹⁵ budded, and brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and yielded almonds.

9 And Moses brought out all the rods from before the LORD unto all the children of Israel: and they looked, and took every man his rod.

10 And the LORD said unto Moses, ¹⁶ Bring Aaron's rod again before the testimony, to be kept ¹⁷ for a token against the ¹⁸ rebels; and thou shalt quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not.

11 And Moses did so: as the LORD commanded him, so did he.

12 And the children of Israel spake unto Moses, saying, ¹⁹ Behold, we die, we perish, we all perish.

13 ²⁰ Whosoever cometh ²¹ any thing near unto the tabernacle of the LORD shall die: shall we be consumed with dying?

CHAP. XVIII.

The charge of the priests and Levites, 1-7. The portions of the priests, 8-20. The tithes assigned to the Levites, and the tithes of that tithe to the priests, 21-32.

AND the LORD said unto Aaron, ²² Thou, and thy sons, and thy father's house with thee, shall ²³ bear the iniquity of the sanctuary: and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood.

2 And thy brethren also of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, that they may be ²⁴ joined unto thee, and ²⁵ minister unto thee: ²⁶ but thou and thy sons with thee shall ²⁷ minister before the tabernacle of witness.

3 And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all the tabernacle: only they shall not come nigh ²⁸ the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, that ²⁹ neither they, nor ye also, die.

4 And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the tabernacle: and ³⁰ a stranger shall not come nigh unto you.

5 And ³¹ ye shall keep the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar; that there be ³² no wrath any more upon the children of Israel.

6 And I, behold, ³³ I have taken your brethren the Levites from

* Heb. a rod for one prince, a rod for one prince.

† xxviii. 2. Ex. xxxviii. 21. Acts vii. 44.

Gen. xl. 10. Ps. cx. 3. xxxviii. 17. 18. Cant. ii. 3. Is. lv. 2. Ec. xlii. 24. John xv. 1-5.

* Heb. ix. 4. † Ex. xlii. 30. Deut. xxxii. 19-20. ‡ Heb. children of Isaac. 140.

xxvi. 11. Prov. xix. 3. Heb. xii. 5.

1. 51-53. xviii. 4-7.

o Gen. iii. 3. 1 Sam. vi. 10-21. 2 Sam. vi. 6. 12. Ps. cxviii. 3, 4. Acts v. 5. 12-14.

xvii. 3. 7. Heb. ii. 16.

b xiv. 34. Ex. xxviii. 38. Lev. xxi. 9. Ez. iii. 14, 15. Acts ix. 26, 27. Heb. xii. 17.

c Gen. xix. 24. d Mt. 6-9. viii. 22.

e iv. 15. xvi. 40. f Chr. xxx. 16.

f iii. 24. 31. 36. iv. 12, 13. g iv. 14.

i. 51. ii. 10. 1. Sam. vi. 10. 2. Sam. vi. 5, 7. viii. 2. Ez. xlviii. 21. xxx. 7. Lev. xxi. 3. 1 Chr. ix. 19. 23. 24. xxv. 5. 1 Tim. i. 18. iii. 15. v. 21. vi. 20. b viii. 19. xvi. 45. Jer. xlii. 14. Zech. i. 7. iii. 22. 45.

among the children of Israel; to you *they are* ^m given as a gift for the LORD, to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 Therefore thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priests' office for every thing of the altar, and ⁿ within the veil; and ye shall serve: I have given your priests' office *unto you* as a service of gift; and ^o the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Behold, I also have given thee ^p the charge of mine heave-offerings, of all the hallowed things of the children of Israel; unto thee have I given them, ^q by reason of the anointing, and to thy sons, by an ordinance for ever.

9 This shall be thine of the most holy things *reserved* from the fire: every oblation of their's, ^r every meat-offering of their's, and ^s every sin-offering of their's, and ^t every trespass-offering of their's, which they shall render unto me, *shall be* most holy for thee, and for thy sons.

10 In ^u the most holy *place* shalt thou eat it: ^v every male shall eat it: it shall be holy unto thee.

11 And this *is* thine; ^y the heave-offering of their gift, with all the wave-offerings of the children of Israel: I have given them ^z unto thee, and to thy sons, and to thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever; ^a every one that is clean in thy house shall eat of it.

12 All the ^b * best of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, ^c the first-fruits of them which they shall offer unto the LORD, them have I given thee.

13 And whatsoever is ^d first ripe in the land, which they shall bring unto the LORD, shall be thine; every one that is clean in thine house shall eat of it.

14 Every thing ^e devoted in Israel shall be thine.

15 Every thing that ^f openeth the matrix in all flesh which they bring unto the LORD, *whether it be* of men or beast, shall be thine: nevertheless, ^g the first-born of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem.

16 And those that are to be redeemed, from a month old shalt thou redeem, ^h according to thine estimation, for the money of five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, which *is* ⁱ twenty gerahs.

17 But ^j the firstling of a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou ^k shalt not redeem, *they are* holy; thou shalt sprinkle their blood upon the altar, and shalt burn their fat *for* an of-

fering made by fire, for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

18 And the flesh of them shall be thine, ^l as the wave-breast and as the right shoulder are thine.

19 ^m All the heave-offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer unto the LORD, have I given thee, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: it *is* ⁿ a covenant of salt for ever before the LORD unto thee, and to thy seed with thee.

20 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, ^o neither shalt thou have any part among them: I *am* thy part, and thine inheritance among the children of Israel.

21 And, behold, I have given the children of Levi all ^p the tenth in Israel, for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, ^q *even* the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 Neither must the children of Israel henceforth ^r come nigh the tabernacle of the congregation, lest they ^s bear sin, ^t and die.

23 But the Levites shall ^u do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall bear their iniquity. *It shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations, that ^v among the children of Israel they have no inheritance.

24 But ^w the tithes of the children of Israel, which they offer as an heave-offering unto the LORD, I have given to the Levites to inherit: therefore I have said unto them, Among the children of Israel they shall have no inheritance.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

26 Thus speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave-offering of it for the LORD, *even* ^y a tenth *part* of the tithe.

27 And *this* your heave-offering shall be reckoned unto you ^z as though *it were* the corn of the threshing-floor, and as the fulness of the wine-press.

28 Thus ye also shall offer an heave-offering unto the LORD of all your thithes which ye receive of the children of Israel; and ye shall give thereof the LORD's heave-offering to ^a Aaron the priest.

29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave-offering of the LORD, of all the ^b † best thereof, *even* the hallowed part thereof, out of it.

30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye have heaved ^c the best thereof from it, then it shall

Ex. xxix. 26—28. Lev. vii. 31—34.

m Lev. ii. 1 Chr. xxxi. 4—10.

n Lev. ii. 13. 2 Chr. xiii. 5.

o Deut. x. 9. xii. 12. xiv. 27—29. xviii. 1, 2. Josh. xiii. 14. 33. xiv. 3. xviii. 7. Ps. xvi. 5. lxxiii. 26. cxlii. 5. Lam. iii. 24. Ez. xlv. 28. 1 Cor. iii. 21—23. Rev. xxi. 3. 24—26. Lev. xxvii. 30—32. Deut. xii. 17—19. xiv. 22—29. 2 Chr. xxxi. 5, 6. 12. Neh. x. 37—39. xii. 44. xiii. 12. Heb. vii. 9—9.

q iii. 7, 8. 1 Cor. ix. 13, 14. Gal. vi. 6.

r i. 51. iii. 10.

s Lev. xxii. 9.

t Heb. to die.

u 20. Deut. x. 9. xviii. 1.

x Mal. iii. 8—10.

y Neh. x. 32.

z Lev. vi. 19—23.

a Heb. vi. 20. vii. 1—10.

† Heb. fat.

b Deut. vi. 5. Prov. iii. 9, 10. Matt. vi. 33. x. 37—39. Phil. iii. 8, 9.

be counted unto the Levites as the increase of the threshing-floor, and as the increase of the wine-press.

31 And ye shall eat it ^c in every place, ye and your households: for it ^d is your reward for your service in the tabernacle of the congregation.

32 And ye shall ^e bear no sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the best of it: neither shall ye ^f pollute the holy things of the children of Israel, lest ye die.

c Deut. xiv. 22, 23.
d Matt. x. 10.
Luke x. 7. 1
Cor. ix. 10-14.
Gal. vi. 6. 1
Tim. v. 17, 18.
e Lev. xix. 8. xxiii. 16.
f Lev. xxi. 2. 15.

CHAP. XIX.

The water of separation to be made with ashes of a red heifer; while all who prepared them must be cleansed from pollution, 1-10. The cases in which the water was to be used, and how; the soul that neglected it to be cut off; and the person that sprinkled it to be cleansed, 11-22.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, and unto Aaron, saying,

2 This ^{is} the ordinance of the law which the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee ^a a red heifer without spot, wherein ^b is no blemish, and ^c upon which never came yoke.

3 And ye shall give her unto Eleazar the priest, that he may bring her forth ^d without the camp, and ^{one} shall slay her before his face.

4 And Eleazar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and ^e sprinkle of her blood directly before the tabernacle of the congregation seven times.

5 And ^{one} shall burn the heifer in his sight; ^f her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn.

6 And the priest shall take ^g cedar-wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast ^{it} into the midst of the burning of the heifer.

7 Then the priest shall ^h wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterwards he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even.

8 And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until the even.

9 And a man ^{that is} ⁱ clean shall gather up the ashes of the heifer, and ^k lay ^{them} up without the camp in a clean place; and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel, for ^l a water of separation: it ^{is} a purification for sin.

10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: and ^m it shall be unto the children of Israel, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever.

11 ⁿ He that ^o toucheth the

a Ps. li. 7. Is. i. 18.
ixiii. 1-4. Rev. i. 5.
b Lev. xxii. 20-25. Luke i. 35.
Heb. vii. 26. 1
Pet. i. 19. ii. 22.
c Deut. xxi. 3. 1
Sam. vi. 7. Lam. i. 14. John x. 17, 18. Gal. iv. 4. Phil. ii. 8.
d v. 2. xv. 36. Lev. iv. 12, 21. xiii. 45, 46. xvi. 27. xxiv. 14. Heb. xiii. 11-13.
e Lev. iv. 6. 17. xvi. 14, 19. Heb. ix. 13, 14. xii. 24. 1 Pet. i. 2.
f Ex. xxix. 14. Lev. iv. 11, 12. 21. Ps. xiii. 14. Is. lxi. 10.
g Lev. xiv. 4. 6. 49. Ps. li. 7. Is. i. 18. Heb. ix. 19-23.
h Lev. xi. 35. 40. xiv. 8, 9. xv. 5. xvi. 26-28.
i 12. 2 Cor. v. 21. Heb. vii. 26. 1
Pet. i. 18.
j 17.
k 13. 20, 21. vi. 6-12. xxi. 23, 24. Lev. xv. 22. Zech. xiii. 1. 2
Cor. vii. 1.
l xv. 15, 16. Ex. xii. 49. Rom. iii. 30, 30. Col. iii. 11. 1 John ii. 1, 2.
m 16. v. 2. ix. 6. 10. xxi. 19. Lev. xi. 34. xvi. 1. Lam. iv. 14. Hag. ii. 13. 2 Cor. vi. 17. Eph. ii. 1. Heb. ix. 14.

dead body of any ^{*} man shall be ^{*} unclean seven days.

12 He shall ^{*} purify himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the ^p third day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean.

13 Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and ^q purifieth not himself, defileth the tabernacle of the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from Israel: because ^r the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; ^s his uncleanness ^{is} yet upon him.

14 This ^{is} the law when a man dieth in a tent; all that come into the tent, and all that ^{is} in the tent, shall be unclean seven days.

15 And ^t every open vessel which hath no covering bound upon it, ^{is} unclean.

16 And whosoever ^u toucheth one that is slain with a sword in the open fields, or a dead body, or ^v a bone of a man, ^w or a grave, shall be unclean seven days.

17 And for an unclean ^x person they shall take of the [†] ashes of the burnt heifer of purification for sin, and [‡] running water shall be put thereto in a vessel;

18 And ^z a clean person shall take hyssop, and dip ^{it} in the water, and sprinkle ^{it} upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or one slain, or one dead, or a grave:

19 And the clean ^{person} ^a shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the seventh day: and on ^b the seventh day he shall purify himself, and wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at even.

20 But the man that shall be unclean, and ^c shall not purify himself, that soul shall be cut off from among the congregation, because he hath defiled the sanctuary of the LORD: the water of separation hath not been sprinkled upon him; he ^{is} unclean.

21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that ^d he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash his clothes, and he that toucheth the water of separation shall be unclean until even.

22 And ^e whatsoever the unclean ^{person} toucheth shall be unclean: and ^f the soul that toucheth ^{it} shall be unclean until even.

CHAP. XX.

The people come to Zin, where Miriam dies, 1. They murmur for water, 2-6. Moses unadvisedly smites the rock, instead of speaking to it, as ordered; water is given, but Moses and Aaron are doomed to die in the wilderness, 7-13. Edom refuses Israel a passage through their land, 14-21. At mount Hor, Aaron resigns his priesthood to Eleazar, and dies, 22-29.

p Ps. li. 7. Ez. xxxvi. 25. Acts xv. 9. Rev. vii. 14.
q Ex. xix. 11. 15. Lev. vii. 17. Mos. vi. 2. 1 Cor. xv. 2, 4.
r xv. 30. Lev. v. 9. 6. 17. xv. 31. Heb. ii. 3. x. 29. Rev. xxi. 8. xxi. 11. 15.
s vii. 7.
t Lev. vii. 20. xxii. 3. Prov. xiv. 32. John viii. 24.
u xxvi. 20. Lev. xi. 32.
v 11. xxxi. 19.
w Ez. xxxix. 11-13.
x Matt. xxiii. 27.
† Heb. dust. 9.
‡ Heb. living waters shall be given. Gen. xxi. 19.
z 9. Ps. li. 7. Ez. xxxvi. 25-27. John xv. 2, 3. xvii. 17, 19. Acts xiii. 33, 39. 1 Cor. i. 30.
a Eph. v. 25-27. Tit. ii. 14. 1 John i. 7. ii. 1, 2. Jude 25. Rev. i. 5, 6.
b Gen. ii. 2. 1. Lev. xiv. 9.
c 13. xv. 39. Gen. xvi. 14. Mark xvi. 10. Acts xiii. 39-41. Rom. ii. 4, 5. 2 Pet. iii. 15. Rev. xxii. 11.
d Lev. xi. 26. 40. xvi. 26-28. Heb. vii. 19. ix. 9, 13, 14. x. 4.
e Hag. ii. 13.
f Lev. xv. 5. Matt. xv. 19. Mark 7. 21-23.

THEN ^a came the children of Israel, *even* the whole congregation into the desert of Zin, in the first month: and the people abode in Kadesh; and ^b Miriam died there, and was buried there.

2 And there was ^c no water for the congregation: and they ^d gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron.

3 And the people chode with Moses, and spake, saying, ^e Would God that we had died ^f when our brethren died before the LORD.

4 And ^g why have ye brought up the congregation of the LORD into this wilderness, ^h that we and our cattle should die there?

5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto ⁱ this evil place? it is no place of seed, or of figs, or vines, or of pomegranates: neither is there any water to drink.

6 And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and ^k they fell upon their faces; and ^l the glory of the LORD appeared unto them.

7 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

8 Take ^m the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou and Aaron thy brother, and ⁿ speak ye unto the rock before their eyes, and it shall give forth his water, and thou shalt ^o bring forth to them water out of the rock: so thou shalt give the congregation and their beasts drink.

9 And Moses took the rod from ^r before the LORD, as he commanded him.

10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, Hear now; ^q ye rebels; must ^s we fetch you water out of this rock?

11 And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he ^t smote the rock twice: and ^u the water came out abundantly: and the congregation drank, and their beasts *also*.

12 And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because ye ^v believed me not, to ^w sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ^x ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.

13 This ^y is ^z the water of ^a Meribah; because ^b the children of Israel strove with the LORD, and ^c he was sanctified in them.

14 ^d And ^e Moses sent messengers from Kadesh unto the king of Edom, Thus saith ^f thy brother Israel, Thou knowest all the travail that hath ^g befallen us:

15 How ^d our fathers went down into Egypt, and we have ^e dwelt in Egypt a long time; and the Egyptians ^f vexed us and our fathers.

16 And when ^g we cried unto the LORD, he heard our voice, and ^h sent an angel, and hath brought us forth out of Egypt; and, behold, we *are* in Kadesh, a city in the uttermost of thy border.

17 Let us pass, I pray thee, ⁱ through thy country: we will not ^j pass through the fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink of the water of the wells; we will go by the king's *high-way*, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy borders.

18 And Edom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass by me, lest I come out against thee with the sword.

19 And the children of Israel said unto him, ^k We will go by the high-way; and if I and my cattle drink of thy water, then I will pay for it: I will only (without *doing* any thing *else*.) go through on my feet.

20 And he said, ^l Thou shalt not go through. And Edom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand.

21 Thus Edom refused to give Israel passage through his border: ^m wherefore Israel turned away from him.

22 ⁿ And the children of Israel, *even* the whole congregation, journeyed from ^o Kadesh, and came unto mount ^p Hor.

23 And the LORD spake unto ^q Moses and Aaron in mount Hor, by the coast of the land of Edom, saying,

24 Aaron shall be ^r gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Israel, because ye ^s rebelled against my ^t word at the water of Meribah.

25 ^u Take Aaron and Eleazar his son, and bring them up unto mount Hor;

26 And ^v strip Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son: and Aaron shall be gathered *unto his people*, and shall die there.

27 And Moses did as the LORD commanded: and they went up into mount Hor in the sight of all the congregation.

28 And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and ^w put them upon Eleazar his son; and Aaron ^x died there in the top of the mount: and Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount.

29 And when all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, they ^y mourned for Aaron thirty days, *even* all the house of Israel.

Gen. xvi. 6.
Acts vii. 16.
Ex. xii. 40.

xi. 5. xvi. 13.
Ex. i. 11-14.
16. 22. v. 14.
Ex. ii. 23, 24.
iii. 7-9. vi. 5.
xiv. 10.
Ex. iii. 2-6.
xiv. 19. xxiii. 20.
xxxiii. 2.

xxi. 22-24.
Deut. ii. 27-31.

Deut. ii. 6. 28.

Judg. xi. 17. 20.

Deut. ii. 4-8.
27. 29. xxiii. 7.
Judg. xi. 18. 24.

1. xxxiii. 37.

xxi. 4.

xxvii. 13. xxxi.
2. Gen. xv. 15.
xxv. 8. 17. xxxv.
29. xlix. 33.
Deut. xxxii. 50.
Judg. ii. 10.
2 Chr. xxxiv. 28.

11, 12.
Heb. month.
xxxiii. 1. 38.

Ex. xxix. 29, 30.
Is. xxii. 21, 22.
Jer. xxxiii. 18.
Heb. vii. 11, 23,
24.

xxvii. 16-23.
Deut. xxxii. 7.
8. xxxiv. 9.
1 Chr. xxii. 11,
12. 17. xxviii. 5
-9. Acts xx. 25
-29. 2 Pet. i. 15.
xxxiii. 38. Deut.
x. 6. xxxii. 40,
50. Heb. vii. 24,
25.

Deut. xxxiv. 8.
Gen. i. 10. 2
Chr. xxxv. 24,
25. Acts viii. 2.

CHAP. XXI.

Israel assaulted by a Canaanitish king, and utterly destroying him, his people, and his cities, 1-3. They murmur, and are punished with fiery serpents; but confessing their sin, they are healed by means of a brazen serpent, 4-6. They go forward several stages; and compose a song on finding water, 10-20. They conquer Sihon and Og, kings of the Amorites, 21-35.

- a xxiii. 40. Josh. xii. 14. Judg. i. 16.
 b xiii. 21, 22. xiv. 46.
 c Ps. xlii. 3, 4.
 d Gen. xlviii. 20. Judg. xi. 30. 1 Sam. i. 11. 2 Sam. xv. 7, 8. Ps. lvi. 12, 13. cxviii. 8. cxxxii. 2.
 e Lev. xxvii. 23, 24. Josh. vi. 17. 26. 1 Cor. xvi. 22.
 f Ps. x. 17. xci. 15. cii. 17.
 • Utter destruction. xiv. 45.
 g xx. 22. xxxiii. 41.
 h xx. 16-21. Deut. ii. 5-8. Judg. xi. 18.
 † Or, grieved. Heb. shortened. Ex. vi. 9. Acts xiv. 22. 1 Thes. iii. 3, 4.
 i xi. 1-6. xiv. 1-4. xvi. 13, 14. 41. xvii. 12. Ex. xiv. 11. xv. 24. xvi. 2, 3, 7, 8. xvii. 2, 3. Ps. lxxviii. 19.
 k Deut. viii. 15. Is. xiv. 29. xxx. 6. Jer. vii. 17. Am. ix. 3, 4. 1 Cor. x. 9.
 l Ps. ix. 27, 28. 1 Sam. xv. 24. 30. Ps. lxxviii. 34. Matt. xxvii. 4.
 m Ex. viii. 8, 22. 1 Kings xiii. 6. Acts vii. 24.
 n Gen. xv. 17. 1 Sam. xii. 10-23. Job xlii. 10.
 o Ps. cxi. 43, 45. cxlv. 8.
 p 2 Kings xviii. 4. John iii. 14, 15. xii. 32. Rom. viii. 2. 2 Cor. v. 21.
 q Is. xlv. 22. Zech. xii. 10. John i. 29. Heb. xii. 2. 1 John iii. 8.
 r John viii. 24. Rom. v. 20, 21. 2 Cor. xii. 7-10.
 s xxxiii. 43-45. Or, heaps of Asanin.
 t Deut. ii. 13. and pitched in the valley of Zered.
 u xxii. 35. Deut. ii. 24. Judg. xi. 18.
- AND when a king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south, heard tell that Israel came by the way of the spies; then he fought against Israel, and took some of them prisoners.
- 2 And Israel vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will utterly destroy their cities.
- 3 And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites; and they utterly destroyed them, and their cities: and he called the name of the place Hormah.
- 4 And they journeyed from mount Her, by the way of the Red Sea, to compass the land of Edom: and the soul of the people was much discouraged because of the way.
- 5 And the people spake against God, and against Moses, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread, neither is there any water: and our soul loatheth this light bread.
- 6 And the LORD sent fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died.
- 7 Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned; for we have spoken against the LORD and against thee: pray unto the LORD that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people.
- 8 And the LORD said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live.
- 9 And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.
- 10 And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in Oboth.
- 11 And they journeyed from Oboth, and pitched at Ije-abarim, in the wilderness which is before der of Moab, toward the sun-rising.
- 12 From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of Zered.
- 13 From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, which is in the wilderness that cometh out of the coasts of the Amorites: for Arnon is the bor-

der of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites.

14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the LORD, What he did in the Red sea, and in the brooks of Arnon.

Or, Faded of Suphah.

15 And at the stream of the brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of Ar, and lieth upon the border of Moab.

learned. Heb. ii. 16, 29. Deut.

16 And from thence they went to Beer; that is the well whereof the LORD spake unto Moses, Gather the people together, and I will give them water.

Judg. ix. 21.

17 Then Israel sang this song, Spring up, O well; sing ye unto it:

18 The princes digged the well, the nobles of the people digged it, by the direction of the lawgiver, with their staves. And from the wilderness they went to Mattanah:

Gen. xlix. 1, 2. 10. Ex. xvi. 6. Is. vii. 3. xli. 17, 18. xliii. 20. xlix. 10. John iv. 10, 14. vii. 37-39. Rev. xxi. 6. xxii. 1. 17.

Ex. xv. 1, 2. Ps. cv. 2. cxi. 12. Is. xli. 1, 2. 6. Jam. v. 13.

Heb. ascend. Or, answer.

19 And from Mattanah to Nahaliel: and from Nahaliel to Bamoth:

2 Chr. xlii. 7-9. Neh. iii. 1. 5. 1 Tim. vi. 17, 18.

20 And from Bamoth in the valley, that is in the country of Moab, to the top of Pisgah, which looketh toward Jeshimon.

Deut. v. 31. xxxiii. 4. Is. xxxiii. 22. Jam. iv. 11.

21 And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, saying,

xxxiii. 45-47. Heb. field.

22 Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards; we will not drink of the waters of the well: but we will go along by the king's highway, until we be passed thy borders.

Or, the hill.

24 And Sihon would not suffer Israel to pass through his border; but Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into the wilderness: and he came to Jahaz, and fought against Israel:

Or, the wilderness. xliii. 28.

xx. 14-19. Deut. ii. 26-28. Judg. xi. 19-21.

23 And Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto Jabok, even unto the children of Ammon: for the border of the children of Ammon was strong.

Deut. ii. 30-32. xxix. 7, 8.

25 And Israel took all these cities: and Israel dwelt in all the cities of the Amorites, in Heshbon, and in all the villages thereof.

xxxvii. 1-3. 32. 42. Deut. ii. 31-37. Josh. xii. 1-3. xiii. 8-10. xiv. 8. Judg. xi. 21-23. Neh. ix. 22. Ps. cxxxv. 10-12. cxxxvi. 19. Amos ii. 9.

26 For Heshbon was the city of Sihon the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Arnon.

Heb. daughters.

27 Wherefore they that speak in proverbs say, Come into Heshbon, let the city of Sihon be built and prepared:

Is. xiv. 4. Hab. ii. 4.

28 For there is a fire gone out of Heshbon, a flame from the city of Sihon: it hath consumed Ar of Moab, and the lords of the high places of Arnon.

Judg. ix. 20. Is. x. 16. Jer. xlviii. 45, 46. Am. i. 4. 7, 10, 12, 14. ii. 2-5.

29 Woe to thee, Moab! thou art undone, O people of Chemosh: he hath given his sons that escap-

Deut. ii. 9, 18. Is. xv. 1.

Judg. xi. 24. 1 Kings xi. 7.

23, 24. Jer. xlviii. 13. Jer. xlviii. 7, 13. 1 Cor. viii. 4.

ed, and his daughters, into captivity unto Sihon king of the Amorites.

30 We have shot at them: Heshbon is perished even unto ¹ Dibon, and we have laid them waste even unto Nophah, which *reacheth* unto Medeba.

31 Thus ^m Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites.

32 And Moses sent to spy out ⁿ Jaazer, and they took the villages thereof, and drove out the Amorites that *were* there.

33 ¶ And ^o they turned, and went up by the way of ^p Bashan: and Og, the king of Bashan, went out against them, he and all his people to the battle at Edrei.

34 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^q Fear him not: for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

35 So they ^r smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive: and they possessed his land.

CHAP. XXII.

Israel encamps in the plains of Moab. 1. Balak king of Moab sends for Balaam to curse the people. 2-7. He, forbidden by the Lord, refuses to go. 8-14. On a second message he extorts permission, and goes. 15-21. An angel opposes him, and he is rebuked by his ass, whose mouth God opened; he beholds the angel, and obtains leave to proceed. 22-35. Balak meets him, and sacrifices. 36-41.

AND ^a the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in the plains of Moab, on this side Jordan by Jericho.

2 And ^b Balak the son of Zippor ^c saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites.

3 And ^d Moab was sore afraid of the people, because they *were* many: and Moab was distressed because of the children of Israel.

4 And Moab said unto the ^e elders of Midian, Now shall this company ^f lick up all *that are* round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Balak the son of Zippor *was* king of the Moabites at that time.

5 He ^g sent messengers therefore unto Balaam, the son of Beor, to ^h Pethor, which *is* by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: behold, ⁱ they cover the face of the ^j earth, and they abide over against me.

6 Come now, therefore, I pray thee, ^k curse me this people, for they *are* too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, *that* we may smite them, and *that* I may drive them out of the land: for ^l I wot that he whom thou *blessest is* blessed, and he whom thou *cursest is* cursed.

7 And the elders of Moab, and the elders of Midian, departed with the ^m rewards of divination in their hand: and they came unto Balaam, and spake unto him the words of Balak.

8 And he said unto them, Lodge here ⁿ this night, and I will bring you word again, as the LORD shall speak unto me. And the princes of Moab abode with Balaam.

9 And ^o God came unto Balaam, and said, What men *are* these with thee?

10 And Balaam said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor king of Moab hath sent unto me, *saying*,

11 Behold, *there is* a people come out of Egypt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them; peradventure I shall ^{*} be able to overcome them, and drive them out.

12 And God said unto Balaam, ^p Thou shalt not go with them: thou shalt not curse the people: ^q for they *are* blessed.

13 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Balak, Get you into your land: for ^r the LORD refuseth to give me leave to go with you.

14 And the princes of Moab rose up, and they went unto Balak, and said, Balaam refuseth to come with us.

15 ¶ And Balak sent yet again princes, more and more honourable than they.

16 And they came to Balaam, and said to him, Thus saith Balak, the son of Zippor. ^{*} Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me;

17 For ^{*} I will promote thee unto very great honour, and I ^{*} will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me: come therefore, I pray thee, curse ^t me this people.

18 And Balaam answered and said unto the servants of Balak, ^u If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, ^{*} I cannot go beyond the word of the LORD my God, to do less or more.

19 Now, therefore, I pray you, ^v tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the LORD will say unto me more.

20 And ^z God came unto Balaam at night, and said unto him, ^{*} If the men come to call thee, rise up, and go with them; but ^b yet the word which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do.

21 And Balaam ^c rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes of Moab.

22 ¶ And ^d God's anger was kindled, because he went: and ^e the Angel of the LORD ^f stood in the way for an adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his ass, ^f

^m 1 Sam. ix. 7, 8.
² Pet. ii. 15.

ⁿ 19, 20. xii. 6.
xxiii. 12. Ez.
xxxiii. 21.

^o Gen. ix. 3. xxxi.
24. xli. 25. Dan.
ii. 45. iv. 31, 32.
Matt. vii. 22.
xiv. 24.

^{*} Heb. prevail in fighting against him.

^p Job xxxiii. 15-17. Matt. xxvii. 19.

^q xxiii. 20. Gen. xii. 2. Deut. xxxiii. 5. xxxiii. 29. Ps. cxliv. 15. cxlvi. 3-6. Rom. iv. 6, 7. xi. 29. Eph. i. 3.
^r Deut. xxxiii. 5.

^{*} Heb. Be not letted from, &c.

^t Deut. xvi. 19. Esth. v. 11. vii. 9. Matt. iv. 9. xvi. 26.
Matt. xiv. 7.

^u xxiv. 13. Ps. xii. 2. Tit. i. 16.

^x 1 Kings xxii. 14. 2 Chr. xviii. 13. Acts viii. 20.

^y 8. Ez. xxxiii. 31. 1 Tim. vi. 9, 10. 2 Pet. ii. 15. Jude 11.

^z 9. Ps. lxxxi. 12. Ez. xiv. 2-5. 2 Thes. ii. 9-11.

^b 35. xxxiii. 12. 26. xxiv. 13. 1 Sam. viii. 5-9. xii. 12, 19. Ps. xxxiii. 10, 11. lxxviii. 30, 31. lxxxvii. 29. Hos. xiii. 11. Prov. i. 16. 17.

^d 2 Kings x. 30. Hos. i. 4.

^e 35. Gen. xlviii. 15, 16. Ex. iii. 2-6. Hos. xii. 4, 5. Ex. iv. 24.

^l xxxii. 34. Josh. xiii. 17. Is. xv. 2. 9. Jer. xlviii. 18. 32.

^m xxxii. 33-42. Deut. iii. 16, 17. Josh. xii. 1-6. xiii. 8-32.

ⁿ xxvii. 1. 35. Is. xvi. 8, 9. Jer. xlviii. 32.

^o Deut. iii. 1-6. xxix. 7. Josh. xiii. 12.

^p Deut. xxxii. 14. Ps. xii. 12. lxxviii. 15. Ez. xxvii. 6.

^q Deut. iii. 2. 11. Ps. xxxv. 10. 11. cxlvi. 19, 20.

^r Deut. iii. 3-17. xxix. 7. 8. Josh. x. 25. xii. 4-6. Rom. viii. 37.

^a xxxiii. 46, 49.

^b Judg. xi. 25.

^c xxi. 3. 20-38.

^d Ex. xv. 15. Deut. ii. 25. Josh. ii. 10. 11. 24. Ps. lvi. 5.

^e 7. xxv. 15-18. xxvi. 8. Josh. xiii. 21.

^f xiv. 17. Jer. xlviii. 38.

^g Josh. xiii. 22. xxiv. 9. Mic. vi. 5. 2 Pet. ii. 15, 16. Jude 11.

^h xxxiii. 7. Deut. xxxiii. 4.

ⁱ Gen. xiii. 16. Ex. iii. 7-10. Ps. cv. 24.

^j Heb. eye.

^k xxxiii. 7. 8. Deut. xxxiii. 4. 1 Sam. xvii. 45. Neh. xii. 2. Ps. cix. 17, 18.

^l 1 Kings xxii. 6. 2. 15. Prov. xxvi. 2. Is. xlvii. 12. 13. Acts viii. 9. 10. xvi. 16.

and his two servants *were* with him.

g 2 Kings vi. 17. 23 And *the* ass saw the Angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and *the* ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field; and Balaam smote the ass, to turn her into the way.

24 But the Angel of the LORD stood in a path of the vineyards, a wall *being* on this side, and a wall on that side.

i Job v. 13-15. 25 And when the ass saw the Angel of the LORD, she thrust herself unto the wall, and *crushed* Balaam's foot against the wall; and he smote her again.

26 And the Angel of the LORD went further, and stood in a narrow place, *where was* no way to turn, either to the right hand or to the left.

27 And when the ass saw the Angel of the LORD, she fell down under Balaam: *and* Balaam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with a staff.

28 And the LORD *opened* the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Balaam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times?

29 And Balaam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, for now would I *kill* thee.

30 And the ass said unto Balaam, *Am*, not I thine ass, *upon* which thou hast ridden *ever* since *I was* thine, unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.

31 Then the LORD *opened* the eyes of Balaam, and he saw the Angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he *bowed* down his head, and *fell* flat on his face.

32 And the Angel of the LORD said unto him, *Wherefore* hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? behold, I went out to *stand* thee, because *thy way is* *perverse* *before* me.

33 And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she had turned from me, *surely* now also I had slain thee, and saved her alive.

34 And Balaam said unto the Angel of the LORD, *I have* sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now, therefore, if it *displeases* thee, I will get me back again.

35 And the Angel of the LORD said unto Balaam, *Go* with the men: but only the word that *I* shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Balaam went with the princes of Balak.

36 And when Balak heard that

Balaam was come, he went out to *meet* him unto a city of Moab, which *is* in *the* border of Arnon, which *is* in the utmost coast.

37 And Balak said unto Balaam, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed *to* promote thee to honour?

38 And Balaam said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee: *have* I now any power at all to say any thing? *the word* that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak.

39 And Balaam went with Balak, and they came unto *Kirjath-huzoth*.

40 And Balak *offered* oxen and sheep, and sent to Balaam, and to the princes that *were* with him.

41 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Balak took Balaam, and brought him up into the *high* places of Baal, that thence he might see the *utmost part* of the people.

CHAP. XXIII.

Balak builds seven altars, and offers sacrifices on them, 1, 2. Balaam goes to meet the Lord, and returning blesses Israel; Balak remonstrates, and Balaam excuses it, 3-12. Balak sacrifices in another place, Balaam blesses Israel still more; Balak cannot hinder him, 13-26. Balak sacrifices on the top of Peor, 27-30.

AND Balaam said unto Balak, *Build* me here *seven* altars, and prepare me here *seven* oxen and seven rams.

2 And Balak did as Balaam had spoken; and Balak and Balaam *offered* on *every* altar a bullock and a ram.

3 And Balaam said unto Balak, Stand by thy *burnt-offering*, and I will go; peradventure *the LORD* will come to meet me: and whatsoever he sheweth me, I will tell thee. And he *went* to an high place.

4 And *God* met Balaam: and he said unto him, *I have* prepared seven altars, and I have offered upon *every* altar a bullock and a ram.

5 And the LORD *put* a word in Balaam's mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and thus thou shalt speak.

6 And he returned unto him: and, lo, he stood by his burnt-sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Moab.

7 And he *took* up his parable, and said, Balak the king of Moab hath brought me from *Aram*, out of the mountains of the east, *saying*, *Come*, curse me Jacob; and come *defy* Israel.

8 *How* shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? or how shall I defy, *whom* the LORD hath not defied?

9 For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I be-

2 Gen. xiv. 17. xviii. 2. xlvii. 29. Ex. xviii. 7. a xxi. 13. Deut. ii. 8. Judges xi. 19.

b 17. xxiv. 11. Matt. iv. 8, 9. Luke iv. 6.

c Ps. xxxiii. 10. Prov. xix. 21. Is. xlv. 25. xlvii. 10. xlviii. 12.

d xxiii. 26. xxiv. 13. 1 Kings xxi. 44. 2 Chr. xviii. 13.

e Or, a city of streets.

e xxiii. 2. 14. 30. Gen. xxi. 54. Prov. i. 16.

f Deut. xii. 2.

g xxiii. 13.

a 29. Ez. xxxiii.

31. Jude 11.

b Ex. xx. 24. xxvii. 1, &c. 1 Sam. xv. 22. 2 Kings xviii. 22.

30-32. Ps. l. 8, 9. Prov. xv. 8.

Is. i. 11. 15. Matt. xxiii. 14.

c 1 Chr. xv. 26. 2 Chr. xxix. 21.

Joh. xlii. 8.

d 14. 30.

e Gen. iv. 4, 5. Lev. i.

f xxii. 9. 20. 22. 28. xxiv. 1.

g Or, he went solitary.

h 16.

i Is. lvii. 4. Matt. xx. 12. Luke xviii. 12. Joh. xvi. 2. Rom. iii. 27. Eph. ii. 9.

j 16. xxii. 35. Deut. xviii. 18. Prov. xvi. 1. 9. Jer. i. 9.

k 18. xxiv. 3. 15. 23. Job xxvii. 1. xxi. 1. Ps. lxxviii. 2. Isa. xlv. 2. xx. 49. Mic. ii. 4. Hab. ii. 6. Matt. xvi. 35. Mark vi. 15.

l xvii. 5. Gen. 2. 22. xxvii. 2. 7. Deut. xxi. 4. Josh. xii. 12.

m xxii. 5. 11. 17. n 1 Sam. xvii. 10. 26. 2 Sam. xxi. 21. xxvii. 9.

o 23. Is. xlv. 25. xlvii. 17. 13.

Ex. xix. 5, 6. hold him: lo, the people shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckoned among the nations.

10 Who can count the dust of Jacob, and the number of the fourth part of Israel? Let † me die the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his!

11 And Balak said unto Balaam, What hast thou done unto me? ^u I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed them altogether!

12 And he answered and said, Must I not take heed to speak that which the LORD hath put in my mouth?

13 ¶ And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them: thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all; and ^a curse me them from thence.

14 And he brought him into the field of Zophim, to the top of ^{*} Pisgah, and ^b built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

15 And he said unto Balak, Stand here by thy burnt-offering, ^c while I meet the LORD yonder.

16 And the LORD met Balaam, and ^d put a word in his mouth, and said, Go again unto Balak, and say thus.

17 And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt-offering, and the princes of Moab with him. And Balak said unto him, What hath the LORD spoken?

18 And he took up his parable, and said, Rise up, Balak, and hear; hearken unto me, thou son of Zippor.

19 God is not a man, ^f that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good?

20 Behold, I have received commandment to bless; and ^g he hath blessed, and ^h I cannot reverse it.

21 He ⁱ hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob, neither hath he seen perverseness in Israel: ^k the LORD his God is with him, and ^l the shout of a King is among them.

22 ^m God brought them out of Egypt: he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn.

23 Surely there is ⁿ no enchantment ^{*} against Jacob, neither is there any divination against Israel: ^p according to this time it shall be said of Jacob and of Israel, ^q What hath God wrought!

24 Behold, the people shall rise up ^r as a great lion, and lift up himself as a young lion: ^s he shall not lie down until he eat of the flesh of his enemies, and shall ^t break their bones, and pierce them through with his arrows.

prey, and drink the blood of the slain.

25 And Balak said unto Balaam, Neither curse them at all, nor ^u bless them at all.

26 But Balaam answered and said unto Balak, Told not I thee, saying, ^v All that the LORD speaketh, that I must do?

27 ¶ And Balak said unto Balaam, ^w Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee into another place; peradventure it will please God that thou mayest curse me them from thence.

28 And Balak brought Balaam unto the top of Peor, that looketh toward ^x Jeshimon.

29 And Balaam said unto Balak, ^y build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams.

30 And Balak did as Balaam had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

CHAP. XXIV.

Balaam desists from enchantments, and predicts the happiness of Israel and the destruction of his enemies, 1-9. Balak, enraged, dismisses Balaam, 10-14. Balaam prophesies of the star of Jacob, and the ruin of several nations, 15-25.

AND when Balaam saw that it pleased the LORD to bless Israel, he went not, as ^a at other times, ^{*} to seek for enchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness.

2 And Balaam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Israel ^b abiding in his tents according to their tribes; and ^c the Spirit of God came upon him.

3 And ^d he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beor hath said, and the man ^e † whose eyes are open hath said;

4 He hath said, which heard the words of God, which ^f saw the vision of the Almighty, ^g falling into a trance, but having his eyes open;

5 How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob! and thy tabernacles, O Israel!

6 ^h As the valleys are they spread forth, as gardens by the rivers' side, as ⁱ the trees of lign-aloes which the LORD hath planted, and ^k as cedar-trees beside the waters.

7 He shall ^l pour the water out of his buckets, and his seed shall be in ^m many waters, and ⁿ his king shall be higher than ^o Agag, and his kingdom shall be exalted.

8 ^p God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn: he ^q shall eat up the nations his enemies, and shall ^r break their bones, and pierce them through with his arrows.

9 ^s He couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion: who

^u 12. xxii. 39. 1 Kings xxii. 14.

^x 13.

^y xxi. 20.

^z 1, 2.

^a xviii. 3. 15. [†] Heb. to the meeting of. xxii. 23.

^b ii. 2. &c. Cant. vi. 4. 10.

^c xi. 25-29. 1 Sam. x. 10. xix. 26. 23. 2 Chron. xv. 1. Matt. vii. 22. x. 4. 8. Luke x. 20. John xi. 49-51.

^d xxiii. 7. 18.

[†] Heb. who had his eyes shut, but now opened.

^e xii. 6. Gen. xv. 12. Ps. lxxxix. 19. Dan. viii. 26, 27. Acts x. 10. 19. xxi. 17.

^f xxii. 31. Ez. i. 28. Dan. viii. 17. 18. x. 15, 16.

^g Cant. iv. 12-15. vi. 11. Is. lviii. 11. Jer. xxxi. 12. Joel iii. 18.

^h Ps. i. 3. Jer. xxii. 8.

ⁱ Ps. civ. 16. Is. lxi. 3.

^k Ps. xcii. 12, 13. Ez. xxi. 3, 4. xlvii. 12.

^l Ps. lxxviii. 26. Prov. v. 15-18. Is. xlviii. 1.

^m Ps. xciii. 3, 4. Jer. li. 13. Rev. xvii. 1. 15.

ⁿ Ezra iv. 20. Ps. ii. 6-10. xlviii. 43. John i. 49. Phil. ii. 10, 11. Rev. xix. 16.

^o 1 Sam. xv. 8, 32, 33.

^p 2 Sam. v. 12. 1 Kings iv. 21. 1 Chron. xiv. 2.

^q Is. ii. 2. i. 7. Dan. ii. 44.

^r xxii. 5. xxiii. 22. xiv. 9. xxiii. 24. Deut. vii. 1.

^s Ps. ii. 9. Is. xxxviii. 13. Jer. l. 17.

^t Ps. xlv. 5. cx. 1. 6. Is. lx. 12. Jer. i. 29. Rev. vi. u Gen. xlix. 9.

x Gen. xii. 3. shall stir him up? * blessed is he that blesseth thee, and cursed is he that curseth thee.

10 And Balak's anger was kindled against Balaam, and he smote his hands together: and Balak said unto Balaam, * I called thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast altogether blessed them these three times.

11 Therefore now flee thou to thy place: * I thought to promote thee unto great honour, but, lo, ^b the LORD hath kept thee back from honour.

12 And Balaam said unto Balak, * Spake I not also to the messengers, which thou sentest unto me, saying,

13 If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the commandment of the LORD, to do either good or bad of mine own mind: but what the LORD saith, that will I speak?

14 * And now, behold, I go unto my people: come, therefore, and * I will advertise thee what this people shall do to thy people in ^c the latter days.

15 And ^d he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beer hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said;

16 He hath said, * which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the most High, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

17 * I shall see him, but not now; I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come ^e a Star out of Jacob, and ^f a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall * smite the corners ^g of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth.

18 And ^h Edom shall be a possession: Seir also shall be a possession for his enemies: and Israel shall do valiantly.

19 Out of Jacob shall come he that * shall have dominion, and * shall destroy him that remaineth of the city.

20 And when he looked on Amalek, he took up his parable, and said, Amalek was ⁱ the first of the nations, but ^j his latter end ^k shall be, that he perish for ever.

21 And he looked on the Kenites; and took up his parable, and said, Strong is thy dwelling-place, and thou puttest thy nest in a rock:

22 Nevertheless, ^l the Kenite shall be wasted, ^m until Ashur shall carry thee away captive.

23 And he took up his parable, and said, Alas! who shall live when God doeth this?

24 And ships shall come from the coast of ⁿ Chittim, and shall afflict Ashur, and shall afflict Eber, and he also shall perish for ever.

25 And Balaam rose up, and went * and returned to his place; and Balak also went his way.

CHAP. XXV.

The Israelites commit whoredom and idolatry, being tempted by the women of Moab and Midian, 1-3. God commands the Levites to be slain, 4, 5. Phinehas kills Zimri and Cosbi, and the plague which wasted Israel is stayed, 6-9. God approves his zeal, and gives him a perpetual priesthood: and commands Moses to make war against the Midianites, 10-13.

AND Israel abode in ^a Shittim, and ^b the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab.

2 And ^c they called the people unto the sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eat, and ^d bowed down to their gods.

3 And Israel ^e joined himself unto Baal-peor: and ^f the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel.

4 And the LORD said unto Moses, * Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the LORD against the sun, that the fierce anger of the LORD may be turned away from Israel.

5 And Moses said unto the ^g judges of Israel, * Slay ye every one his men that were joined unto Baal-peor.

6 * And, behold, one of the children of Israel came, and brought unto his brethren a Midianitish woman, in ^h the sight of Moses, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Israel, who were ⁱ weeping before the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 And when ^j Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, saw it, he rose up from among the congregation, and took ^k a javelin in his hand;

8 And he went after the man of Israel into the tent, and ^l thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the woman through her belly. * So the plague was stayed from the children of Israel.

9 And those that died in the plague were ^m twenty and four thousand.

10 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

11 Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, hath ⁿ turned my wrath away from the children of Israel, (while he was zealous ^o for my sake among them,) * that I consumed not the children of Israel in my jealousy.

12 Wherefore say, Behold, ^p I give unto him my covenant of peace.

13 And he shall have it, and ^q his seed after him, even the covenant of ^r an everlasting priesthood; because he was ^s zealous for his God, and made an ^t atonement for the children of Israel.

14 Now the name of the Israelite that was slain, even that was slain with the Midianitish woman, was

xvii. 8. Josh. xii. 21.

xxiii. 49. Josh. ii. 1. iii. 1. Num. vi. 5.

xxiv. 16. Eccl. vii. 26. 1 Cor. x. 6.

Eccl. xxiv. 16, 16. 1 Kings xi. 1-8. 1 Cor. x. 20, 27, 28, 2 Cor. vi. 16, 17. Rev. ii. 14.

Eccl. xv. 5. Deut. iv. 3, 4. Ps. cvi. 28, 29. Hos. ix. 10.

Josh. xiii. 17. 11. Deut. xii. 5-9. 13-15. 2 Sam. xxi. 2. Prov. xii. 3.

Ex. xviii. 21, 25, 26. 1 Cor. xxi. 27, 28.

xv. 30, 31. Deut. xxiv. 19-21. Jer. xxxvi. 23. xlii. 13-18. xlii. 4-7. xlii. 16, 17.

Judg. ii. 4. Ezra ix. 1-4. 1 Cor. x. 14. 15. 16. 17. Ez. ix. 4-6. Joel ii. 17.

Ex. vi. 25. Josh. xii. 30, 31. Judg. xx. 28.

1 Sam. xviii. 10, 11. xix. 9.

5. Ps. cvi. 30.

xvi. 50. 1 Chr. xxi. 22.

4, 5. Deut. iv. 3, 4. 1 Cor. x. 8.

Josh. vii. 25, 26. 2 Sam. xvi. 14.

Heb. xxi. 14. 2 Cor. xi. 2. Ex. xx. 5. xxvii. 14. Deut. iv. 24. xxix. 20. xxviii. 15. 21. Josh. xiv. 19. 1 Kings xiv. 22. Ps. lxxviii. 28. Ez. xvi. 38. Nah. i. 2. Zeph. i. 18. iii. 8. 1 Cor. x. 24.

Mal. ii. 4, 5.

1 Sam. ii. 30. 1 Kings ii. 21. 1 Chr. vi. 4-10. 40-51.

Ex. xi. 15. 16. 18. 6. Jer. xxxvi. 27. 28. Heb. vii. 11. 17. 18. 1 Pet. ii. 9. 6. Rev. i. 6.

2 Kings i. 10. Ps. cvi. 31. Acts xvii. 3-5. Rom. x. 2-4.

Josh. vii. 12. Heb. ix. 17. 1 John ii. 2.

a 2 Chr. xix. 7. Zimri, the son of Salu, a prince of
† Heb. *house of a* a † chief house among the Simeon-
father. ites.

b xxxv. 8. Joshua xiii. 21. 15 And the name of the Midian-
itish woman that *was* slain was
Cosbi, the daughter of b Zur: he
was head over a people, and of a
chief house in Midian.

c xxi. 2. Rev. xviii. 6. 16 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying,
17 Vex the Midianites, and
smite them:

d xxi. 15, 16. Gen. xxvi. 10. Ex. xxxii. 21. 35. Rev. ii. 14. 18 For they d vex you with their
wives, wherewith they have beguil-
ed you in the matter of Peor, and
in the matter of Cozbi, the daugh-
ter of a prince of Midian, their sis-
ter, which was slain in the day of
the plague for Peor's sake.

CHAP. XXVI.

The people numbered by divine command: the
number of each tribe, and the sum total, 1—
50. The law for the division of the promised
land, 52—56. The Levites numbered, 57—
62. None left of those before numbered but
Caleb and Joshua, 63—65.

a xiv. 9. AND it came to pass a after the
plague, that the LORD spake
unto Moses, and unto Eleazar, the
son of Aaron the priest, saying,

b i. 2, 3. Ex. xxx. 12. xxxviii. 25, 26. 2 b Take the sum of all the con-
gregation of the children of Israel,
from twenty years old and upward,
throughout their father's house, all
that are able to go to war in Israel.

c 68. xlii. 1. xxxi. 12. xxxiii. 48. xxxv. 1. 3 And Moses and Eleazar the
priest spake with them in c the
plains of Moab, by Jordan near Je-
richo, saying,

d i. 1. 1 Chr. xxi. 1. 4 Take the sum of the people,
from twenty years old and upward;
as the LORD d commanded Moses
and the children of Israel, which
went forth out of the land of Egypt.

e Gen. xvi. 8. Ex. vi. 14. 1 Chr. v. 1. 5 ¶ Reuben, the eldest son of
Israel: the children of e Reuben;
Hanock, of whom cometh the family
of the Hanochites: of Pallu, the
family of the Palluites:

6 Of Hesron, the family of the
Hesronites: of Carmi, the family of
the Carmites.

7 These are the families of the
Reubenites: and they that were
numbered of them were f forty and
three thousand and seven hundred
and thirty.

8 And the sons of Pallu; Eliab.

9 And the sons of Eliab: Nemuel,
and Dathan, and Abiram. This
is that Dathan and Abiram which
were g famous in the congregation,
who strove against Moses and
against Aaron in the company of
Korah, when they strove against
the LORD:

h xvi. 31—35. 10 And h the earth opened her
mouth, and swallowed them up, to-
gether with Korah, when that
company died, what time the fire
devoured two hundred and fifty
men: and i they became a sign.

i xvi. 36. 1 Cor. v. 6. 2 Pet. ii. 6. Jude 7. 11 Notwithstanding, k the children
of Korah died not.

12 ¶ The sons of Simeon, after
their families of * Nemuel, the
family of the Nemuelites: of Jamin,
the family of the Jaminites: of
† Jachin, the family of the Jachin-
ites:

13 Of ‡ Zerah, the family of the
Zarhites; of Shaul, the family of the
Shaulites.

14 These are the families of the
Simeonites, l twenty and two thou-
sand and two hundred.

15 ¶ The children of Gad, after
their families: of § Zephon, the
family of the Zephonites; of Haggi,
the family of the Haggites: of Shu-
ni, the family of the Shunites:

16 Of || Ozni, the family of the
Oznites: Of Eri, the family of the
Erites:

17 Of * Arod, the family of the
Arodites: of Areli, the family of
the Arelites:

18 These are the families of the
children of Gad, according to those
that were numbered of them, m forty
thousand and five hundred.

19 ¶ The sons of Judah were n Er
and Onan: and Er and Onan died
in the land of Canaan.

20 And the sons of Judah, after
their families, were; of o Shelah,
the family of the Shelanites: of
p Pharez, the family of the Phar-
zites; of Zerah, the family of the
Zarhites:

21 And the sons of Pharez were;
of Hezron, the family of the Hez-
ronites: of Hamul, the family of the
Hamulites.

22 These are the families of Ju-
dah, according to those that were
numbered of them, q threescore and
sixteen thousand and five hundred.

23 ¶ Of r the sons of Issachar,
after their families: of Tola, the
family of the Tolaites: of † Pua,
the family of the Punites:

24 Of ‡ Jashub, the family of the
Jashubites: of Shimron, the family
of the Shimronites.

25 These are the families of Is-
sachar, according to those that were
numbered of them, s threescore
and four thousand and three hun-
dred.

26 ¶ Of t the sons of Zebulun,
after their families: of Sered, the
family of the Sardites: of Elon, the
family of the Elonites: of Jahleel,
the family of the Jahleelites.

27 These are the families of the
Zebulonites, according to those that
were numbered of them, u three-
score thousand and five hundred.

28 ¶ The x sons of Joseph, after
their families, were Manasseh and
Ephraim.

29 Of the sons of Manasseh: of
y Machir, the family of the Machir-
ites: and Machir begat Gilead:
of Gilead came the family of the
Gileadites.

* Nemuel. Gen. xli. 10. Ex. vi. 15.

† Jachin. 1 Chr. iv. 24.

‡ Zohar. Gen. xli. 10.

l Decreased, 37,100. i. 22, 23. ii. 12, 13.

§ Ziphon. Gen. xli. 16.

|| Ezbon.

* Arodi. Gen. xli. 16.

m Decreased, 5150. i. 24, 25. ii. 14, 15.

n Gen. xxxviii. 1—10.

o Gen. xxxviii. 5. 11. 14. 26.

p Gen. xxxviii. 27—30. xli. 12. 1 Chr. ii. 3, &c.

q Increased 1900. i. 26, 27. ii. 3, 4.

r 1 Chr. vii. 1—4.

† Phuvah.

‡ Job. Gen. xli. 13.

s Increased 9900. i. 28, 29. ii. 5, 6.

t Gen. xli. 14.

u Increased 3100. i. 30, 31. ii. 7, 8.

x Gen. xli. 50, 51. xli. 20. xlviii. 5. 13—20.

y Josh. xvii. 1. 1 Chr. vii. 14—19.

30 These are the sons of Gilead : of *§* Jeezer, the family of the Jeezerites : of Helek, the family of the Helekites :

31 And of Asriel, the family of the Asrielites : and of Shechem, the family of the Shechemites :

32 And of Shemida, the family of the Shemidaïtes : and of Hephher, the family of the Hephherites.

33 And *²* Zelophehad the son of Hephher had no sons, but daughters : and the names of the daughters of Zelophehad were Malah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.

34 These are the families of Manasseh, and those that were numbered of them, *³* fifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

35 These are the sons of Ephraim, after their families : of Shuthelah, the family of the Shuthalhites : of *||* Beecher, the family of the Bachrites : of Tahan, the family of the Tahanites.

36 And these are the sons of Shuthelah : of Eran, the family of the Eranites.

37 These are the families of the sons of Ephraim, according to those that were numbered of them, *⁴* thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These are the sons of Joseph after their families.

38 ¶ The *⁵* sons of Benjamin, after their families : of Bela, the family of the Belaïtes ; of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites ; of *⁶* Ahiram, the family of the Ahi-ranites ;

39 Of *†* Shupham, the family of the Shuphamites ; of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites.

40 And the sons of Bela were *‡* Ard and Naaman ; of *⁷* Ard, the family of the Ardites : and of Naaman, the family of the Naamites.

41 These are the sons of Benjamin, after their families : and they that were numbered of them were *⁸* forty and five thousand and six hundred.

42 These are the sons of Dan, after their families : of *§* Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. These are the families of Dan, after their families.

43 All the families of the Shuhamites, according to those that were numbered of them, were *⁹* threescore and four thousand and four hundred.

44 ¶ Of *ⁱ* the children of Asher, after their families : of Jimna, the family of the Jimnites : of Jesui, the family of the Jesuites : of Beri-ah, the family of the Berites.

45 Of the sons of Beri-ah : of Heber, the family of the Heberites : of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites.

46 And the name of the daughter of Asher was Sarah.

47 These are the families of the

sons of Asher, according to those that were numbered of them, who were *¹* fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

48 ¶ Of *²* the sons of Naphtali, after their families : of Jahzeel, the family of the Jahzeelites : of Guni, the family of the Gunites :

49 Of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites : of *³* Shillem, the family of the Shillemites.

50 These are the families of Naphtali, according to their families : and they that were numbered of them were *⁴* forty and five thousand and four hundred.

51 These were the numbered of the children of Israel, *⁵* six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.

52 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

53 Unto *⁶* these the land shall be divided for an inheritance, according to the number of names.

54 To *⁷* many thou shalt *†* give the more inheritance, and to few thou shalt *‡* give the less inheritance : to every one shall his inheritance be given, according to those that were numbered of him.

55 Notwithstanding, the land shall be divided *⁸* by lot : according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit.

56 According to the lot shall the possession thereof be divided between many and few.

57 ¶ And *⁹* these are they that were numbered of the Levites, after their families : *ⁱ* of Gershon, the family of the Gershonites : of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites : of Merari, the family of the Merarites.

58 These are the families of the Levites : the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of the Mushites, the family of the Korathites ; and Kohath begat Amram.

59 And the name of Amram's wife was *²* Jochebed, the daughter of Levi, whom *her mother* bare to Levi in Egypt : and she bare unto Amram, Aaron, and Moses, and Miriam their sister.

60 And *³* unto Aaron was born *⁴* Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

61 And *⁵* Nadab and Abihu died, when they offered strange fire before the LORD.

62 And those that were numbered of them were twenty and three thousand, all males, from a month old and upward : for *⁶* they were not numbered among the children of Israel, because there was no *⁷* inheritance given them among the children of Israel.

63 These are they that were numbered by Moses and Eleazar

§ Abiezer. Joshua xvii. 2. Judg. vi. 11. 24. 34. viii. 2.

² xxvii. 1. xxvii. 11.

³ Increase 80,900. i. 34, 35. ii. 20, 21.

⁴ Berec. 1 Chr. vii. 29.

⁵ Decreased 8000. i. 32, 33. ii. 18, 19.

⁶ 1 Chr. vii. 6—12.

⁷ Eph. Gen. xvi. 21. Aharah. 1 Chr. viii. 1.

† Mousham and Mupham. Gen. xvi. 21.

‡ Addar. 1 Chr. viii. 3.

⁸ Increased 10,200. i. 36, 37. ii. 22, 23.

⁹ Hachim. Gen. xvi. 23.

¹ Increased 1700. i. 38, 39. ii. 25, 26.

² Gen. xvi. 17. 1 Chr. vii. 30.

³ Increased 11,900. i. 40, 41. ii. 27, 28. h Gen. xvi. 24.

⁴ Shallum. 1 Chr. vii. 13.

⁵ Decreased 8000. i. 42, 43. ii. 23, 30.

⁶ Sum total decreased 1820. i. 40. ii. 32. Job xii. 10—23.

⁷ Josh. xi. 23. xiv. 1.

⁸ xxxiii. 54. *†* Heb. multiply his.

‡ Heb. diminish his.

⁹ 56. xxxiii. 54. xxxiv. 13. Josh. xiv. 2. xvii. 14. xviii. 6. 10. 11. xix. 1. &c. 10. 17. &c. Prov. xvi. 33. xviii. 18. Acts i. 26.

¹ Gen. xvi. 11. Ex. vi. 16—19. 1 Chr. vi. 1. &c. p iii. iv.

² Ex. ii. 1, 2. vi. 20.

³ iii. 2.

⁴ iii. 4. Lev. x. 1. 2. 1 Chr. xiv. 1. E.

⁵ Increased 1000. iii. 39. i. 47, 48.

⁶ i. 49.

⁷ xviii. 20—22. xxiv. 2—9. Dent. x. 9. xiv. 27—29. xviii. 1. 2. Josh. xiii. 12. 19. xiv. 1.

the priest, who numbered the children of Israel in the plains of Moab, by Jordan near Jericho.

64 But among these there was not a man of them whom Moses and Aaron the priest numbered, when they numbered the children of Israel in the wilderness of Sinai.

65 For the LORD had said of them, They shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

CHAP. XXVII.

The daughters of Zelophehad ask for their father's inheritance, 1-5. The law of inheritances, 6-11. Moses is warned of his death; and, in answer to his prayer, Joshua is appointed to succeed him, 12-23.

THEN came the daughters of Zelophehad, the son of He-pher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh, the son of Joseph: and these are the names of his daughters; Malah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah.

2 And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazer the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

3 Our father died in the wilderness, and he was not in the company of them that gathered themselves together against the LORD in the company of Korah; but died in his own sin, and had no sons.

4 Why should the name of our father be done away from among his family, because he hath no son? Give unto us therefore a possession among the brethren of our father.

5 And Moses brought their cause before the LORD.

6 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

7 The daughters of Zelophehad speak right: thou shalt surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their father's brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them.

8 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter.

9 And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren.

10 And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his father's brethren.

11 And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it: and it shall be unto the children of Israel a sta-

tute of judgment; as the LORD commanded Moses.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Get thee up into this mount Abarim, and see the land which I have given unto the children of Israel.

13 And when thou hast seen it, thou also shalt be gathered unto thy people, as Aaron thy brother was gathered.

14 For ye rebelled against my commandment in the desert of Zin, in the strife of the congregation, to sanctify me at the water before their eyes: that is the water of Meribah in Kadesh, in the wilderness of Zin.

15 And Moses spake unto the LORD, saying,

16 Let the LORD, the God of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over the congregation,

17 Which may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the LORD be not as sheep which have no shepherd.

18 And the LORD said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua the son of Nun, a man in whom is the Spirit, and lay thine hand upon him;

19 And set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation: and give him a charge in their sight.

20 And thou shalt put some of thine honour upon him, that all the congregation of the children of Israel may be obedient.

21 And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask counsel for him, after the judgment of Urim before the LORD: at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation.

22 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him: and he took Joshua, and set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation.

23 And he laid his hands upon him, and gave him a charge; as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. XXVIII.

Laws for the daily burnt-offerings, and those of the sabbath, 1-10. Those of the new moons, 11-15. Those of the Passover, and the feast of unleavened bread, 16-25. Those for the feast of Pentecost, 26-31.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, My offering, and my bread for my sacrifices made by fire, for a sweet savour unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due season.

3 And thou shalt say unto them,

xxxiii. 47. Deut. iii. 27. xxxii. 49. xxxiv. 1.

xx. 24-28. xxxi. 2. Deut. x. 6.

xx. 8-13. Deut. xxxii. 51. Ps. cvi. 32, 33.

xx. 24. Ex. xvii. 7. Deut. i. 37.

xvi. 22. Heb. xii. 9.

Jer. xxiii. 4, 5. Ez. xxxiv. 11-16. 23. xxxvii. 24. Matt. ix. 38. John x. 11. Acts xx. 28. 1 Pet. v. 2-4.

Deut. xxxi. 2. 1 Sam. viii. 20. xviii. 13. 1 Kings iii. 7. 2 Chr. i. 10.

1 Kings xxxii. 17. Zech. x. 2. xiii. 7. Matt. ix. 36. x. 6. xv. 24. Mark vi. 34.

Deut. iii. 28. xxxi. 7, 8. 23. xxxiv. 9.

xi. 17. Gen. xli. 38. Judg. iii. 10. xi. 29. 1 Sam. xvi. 13, 14. 18. John iii. 34.

Acts vi. 3. 1 Cor. xii. 4-11.

Deut. xxxiv. 9. Acts vi. 6. viii. 15-20. xiii. 3. 1 Tim. iv. 14. v. 22.

Deut. xxxi. 7. Luke ix. 1-5. x. 2-9. Acts xx. 28-31. Col. iv. 17. 1 Tim. v. 21. vi. 13. 17.

xi. 17. 29. 1 Sam. x. 6. 9. 2 Kings ii. 9, 10. 15. 1 Chr. xxix. 23, 25.

Josh. i. 16, 17. Josh. ix. 14. Judg. i. 1. xx. 18. 23. 26-28. 1 Sam. xxiii. 9. xxviii. 6. xxx. 7.

Ex. xxviii. 30. 1 Sam. xxii. 10-15.

Deut. iii. 28. xxxi. 7, 8.

Lev. iii. 11. xxi. 6. 8. Mal. i. 7. 12.

Heb. savour of my rest. Eph. v. 2. Phil. iv. 18.

This is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the LORD;

b Ex. xix. 33, 39. Lev. vi. 9. Ez. xlv. 13 — 15. John i. 29. 1 Pet. i. 19, 20. Rev. xiii. 8. Heb. in a day. + Heb. between the two evenings. Ex. xii. 6. c xv. 4, 5. Ex. xxix. 38 — 42. Lev. ii. 1.

* two lambs of the first year without spot, * day by day, for a continual burnt-offering.

4 The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer † at even.

5 And † a tenth part of an ephah of flour for a meat-offering, mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil.

d Lev. vi. 9. Amos v. 25.

6 It is † a continual burnt-offering, which was ordained in mount Sinai for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

7 And the drink-offering thereof shall be the fourth part of an hin for the one lamb: in the holy place shalt thou cause the strong wine † to be poured unto the LORD for a drink-offering.

e Is. liii. 12. John vi. 55. Rom. v. 11. Phil. ii. 17.

8 And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the meat-offering of the morning, and as the drink-offering thereof, thou shalt offer it, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

9 And on the † sabbath-day, two lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth-deals of flour for a meat-offering, mingled with oil, and the drink-offering thereof.

f Ex. xx. 8—11. Ps. xcii. 1—4. Is. lviii. 13. Ez. xl. 12. Rev. i. 10.

10 This is † the burnt-offering of every sabbath, beside † the continual burnt-offering, and his drink-offering.

g Ez. xlv. 4, 5. h 23. xxix. 6, 11. 16, 19, 22, 25, 31. 33, 38, 39.

11 † And † in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt-offering unto the LORD; * two young bullocks and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot;

i x. 10. 1 Sam. xx. 5. 2 Kings iv. 23. 1 Cor. xiii. 31. 2 Chr. ii. 4. Paral. ii. 5. Neh. x. 32. Ps. xl. 6—8. xxxi. 3. Is. i. 13, 14. lvi. 23. Ez. xiv. 17, 19. xlv. 1, 6. Hos. ii. 11. Amos viii. 5. Gal. iv. 10. Col. ii. 16, 17.

12 And † three tenth-deals of flour for a meat-offering mingled with oil, for one bullock; and two tenth-deals of flour for a meat-offering mingled with oil, for one ram;

k 19. Heb. x. 10—14.

13 And a several tenth-deal of flour, mingled with oil for a meat-offering, unto one lamb; for a burnt-offering of a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

l xv. 4—12. xxix. 10. Ez. xlv. 5—7.

14 And their drink-offerings shall be half an hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third part of an hin unto a ram, and a fourth part of an hin unto a lamb: this is the burnt-offering of every month throughout the months of the year.

15 And † one kid of the goats for a sin-offering unto the LORD shall be offered, besides the continual burnt-offering, and his drink-offering.

m 22. xv. 24. Lev. xvi. 15. Rom. viii. 3.

16 † And in † the fourteenth day of the first month is the pass-over of the LORD.

17 And in † the fifteenth day of this month is the feast; seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten.

n ix. 3—5. Ex. xii. 2—11. 43 — 49. Lev. xxiii. 5—8. Deut. xvi. 1—8. Ez. xiv. 21—24. 1 Cor. v. 7, 8. Ex. xii. 15, 16. xiii. 6.

18 In the first day shall be an

holy convocation; ye shall do no manner of servile work therein.

19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by fire, for a burnt-offering unto the LORD; † two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first year: † they shall be unto you without blemish.

p Ex. xlv. 21—25. q xxix. 8. Lev. xxii. 20. Deut. xv. 21. 1 Pet. i. 19.

20 And their meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil: three tenth-deals shall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth-deals for a ram;

21 A several tenth-deal shalt thou offer for every lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

22 And † one goat for a sin-offering, to make an atonement for you.

r 15.

23 Ye shall offer these beside the burnt-offering in the morning, which is for a continual burnt-offering.

24 After this manner ye shall offer daily, throughout the seven days, the meat of the sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: it shall be offered beside the continual burnt-offering, and his drink-offering.

25 And † on the seventh day ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

s Ex. xii. 16. xiii. 6. Lev. xxiii. 8.

26 † Also † in the day of the first-fruits, when ye bring a new meat-offering unto the LORD, after your weeks be out, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

t Ex. xxiii. 16. xxiv. 22. Lev. xxiii. 10, 14—21. Deut. xvi. 9—11. Acts ii. 1, &c. 1 Cor. xvi. 20. Jam. i. 18.

27 But ye shall offer the burnt-offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; † two young bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first year;

u 11. 19. Lev. xxiii. 18, 19.

28 And their meat-offering of flour mingled with oil, three tenth-deals unto one bullock, two tenth-deals unto one ram,

29 A several tenth-deal unto one lamb, throughout the seven lambs;

30 And † one kid of the goats, to make an atonement for you.

v 19. xv. 24. 2 Cor. v. 21. Gal. iii. 13. 1 Pet. ii. 24. iii. 18.

31 Ye shall offer them besides the continual burnt-offering, and his meat-offering, (they shall be unto you † without blemish,) and their drink-offerings.

x Mal. i. 13, 14.

CHAP. XXIX.

The sacrifices to be offered at the feast of trumpets, 1—6. On the day of atonement, 7—11. At the feast of tabernacles, 13—40.

AND in the † seventh month, on the first day of the month, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work: it is a day of † blowing the trumpets unto you.

a Lev. xxiii. 24. 25. Ezra iii. 6.

2 And ye shall offer a burnt-offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; † one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year without blemish;

b x. 1—16. 1 Chr. xv. 24. Ps. lxxxiii. 3. lxxxix. 18. Mark xvi. 15, 16. Rom. x. 14—16. xv. 16—19.

3 And their meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth-deals for a bullock, and two tenth-deals for a ram,

c 2. 16. xxviii. 19. 27. Heb. x. 10 — 14.

4 And one tenth-deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs;

5 And † one kid of the goats for

d xxviii. 15. 22, 30.

a sin-offering, to make an atonement for you :

e xxviii. 11-15.

f xxviii. 3-8. Ex. xix. 34 - 42. Lev. vi. 9.

g Lev. xvi. 29-31. xxiii. 27.

h Lev. xvi. 29. Ezra viii. 21. Ps. xxv. 13. Is. lviii. 3-5. Zech. xii. 10. Luke xiii. 3-5. Acts xvii. 9. Rom. vi. 6. 1 Cor. ix. 27. 2 Cor. vii. 9. -11. James iv. 8-10.

i 2. 13, &c. xxviii. 19.

k xv. 3-12.

6 Beside ^c the burnt-offering of the month, and his meat-offering, and ^t the daily burnt-offering, and his meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, according unto their manner, for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

7 ¶ And ye shall have ^s on the tenth day of this seventh month an holy convocation ; and ye shall ^h afflict your souls : ye shall not do any work *therein*.

8 But ye shall offer a burnt-offering unto the LORD for a sweet savour ; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year ; they shall be unto you ⁱ without blemish :

9 And their ^k meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth-deals to a bullock, and two tenth-deals to one ram,

10 A several tenth-deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs :

11 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering, ^l beside the sin-offering of atonement, and ^m the continual burnt-offering, and the meat-offering of it, and their drink-offerings.

l Lev. xvi. 3-5. Is. lvi. 10. Dan. x. 24-25. Heb. viii. 27. ix. 26-28.

m 6. xxviii. 3-8.

n Ex. xxiii. 16. xxiv. 22. Lev. xxiii. 34-43. Deut. xvi. 13, 14. Neh. viii. 14, 18. Ez. xlv. 25. Zech. xiv. 16-19. John i. 14. Heb. xi. 9-13.

o 2. 8. xxviii. 11. 19. 27. Ez. iiii. 4. Heb. x. 12-14.

12 ¶ And on ^a the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy convocation : ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days.

13 And ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD ; ^o thirteen young bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year : they shall be without blemish :

14 And their meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth-deals unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth-deals to each ram of the two rams.

15 And a several tenth-deal to each lamb of the fourteen lambs ;

16 And one kid of the goats for a sin-offering, beside the continual burnt-offering, his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

17 And on the second day ye shall offer ^p twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without spot :

p 11. 20, &c. Ps. xl. 6. l. 8. 9. li. 16, 17. Jer. 31. Is. i. 11. Jer. vii. 22, 23. Hos. vi. 6. Rom. xii. 1. Heb. ix. 13. ix. 2, 14.

q xv. 4 - 12. xxviii. 7, 14.

r 11. 22. 25. Am. viii. 14.

s Ps. xvi. 4. Joel i. 9. 13. ii. 14.

18 And their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, ^q after the manner ;

19 And one kid of the goats for a sin-offering, beside the continual burnt-offering, and the meat-offering thereof, and their drink-offerings.

20 And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish :

21 And their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the

lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner ;

22 And one goat for a sin-offering, beside the continual burnt-offering, and his meat-offering, and his ^r drink-offering,

23 And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish :

24 Their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner ;

25 And one kid of the goats for a sin-offering, beside the ^t continual burnt-offering, his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

26 And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without spot :

27 And their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner ;

28 And one goat for a sin-offering, beside the continual burnt-offering, and his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

29 And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish :

30 And their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner ;

31 And one goat for a sin-offering, beside the continual burnt-offering, his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

32 And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish :

33 And their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner ;

34 And one goat for a sin-offering, beside the continual burnt-offering, his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

35 On the ^u eighth day ye shall have a solemn assembly ; ye shall do no servile work *therein*.

36 But ye shall offer a burnt-offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD ; one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the first year without blemish :

37 Their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner :

38 And one goat for a sin-offering, beside the continual burnt-of-

t John viii. 31. Acts xiii. 43. Rom. ii. 7. Gal. ii. 5. vi. 9. 2 Thes. iii. 13. Heb. iii. 14. x. 39. xiii. 15.

u Lev. xxiii. 36. John vii. 37-39. Rev. vii. 6. 17.

fering, and his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

39 ¶ These *things* ye shall * do unto the LORD in your * set feasts, besides your vows, and your free-will-offerings, for your burnt-offerings, and for your meat-offerings, and for your drink-offerings, and for your peace-offerings.

40 And Moses told the children of Israel, according to all that the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP. XXX.

Vows not to be broken, 1, 2. Those of a minor daughter might be disallowed by her father, 3-5. Or, of a wife, by her husband, 6-8. The vows of a widow, and of a divorced woman, 9-16.

AND Moses spake unto * the heads of the tribes concerning the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded.

2 If a man ^b vow a vow unto the LORD, or ^c swear an oath ^d to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not * break his word, * he shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

3 ¶ If a woman also vow a vow, unto the LORD, and bind *herself* by a bond, *being* in her father's house in her youth;

4 And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand.

5 But if ⁱ her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand: and the LORD shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her.

6 And if she had at all an husband when [†] she vowed, or uttered ought out of her lips, wherewith she bound her soul;

7 And her husband heard *it*, and held his peace at her in the day that he heard *it*: then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

8 But if [‡] her husband disallow her on the day that he heard *it*; then he shall make her vow which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect: and the LORD shall forgive her.

9 ¶ But every vow of [§] a widow, and of her that is divorced, wherewith they have bound their souls, shall stand against her.

10 And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath;

11 And her husband heard *it*, and held his peace at her, and disallowed her not; then all her vows shall stand, and every bond where-

with she bound her soul shall stand.

12 But if her husband hath utterly made them void on the day he heard *them*; then whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: her husband hath made them void; and the LORD shall forgive her.

13 Every vow, ⁱ and every binding oath ^k to afflict the soul, her husband may establish it, or her husband may make it void.

14 But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day; then he establisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which *are* upon her: he confirmeth them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard *them*.

15 But if he shall any ways make them void, after that he hath heard *them*; then ^l he shall bear her iniquity.

16 These *are* the statutes which the LORD commanded Moses, between a man and his wife, between the father and his daughter, *being* yet in her youth in her father's house.

CHAP. XXXI.

Israel, by divine command, war against the Midianites, slay the men with their kings, and Balaam, and take the women and children with much spoil, 1-12. Moses is wroth with the officers for sparing the women; and orders them with the male children to be slain, 13-18. The warriors, captives, and spoil purified, 19-24. The partition of the cattle and the captives, 25-47. The oblation of the officers and soldiers, 48-54.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 * Avenge the children of Israel of ^b the Midianites; afterward shalt thou be ^c gathered unto thy people.

3 And Moses spake unto the people, saying, Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Midianites, and ^d avenge the LORD of Midian.

4 * Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the war.

5 So there were delivered out of the thousands of Israel, a thousand of *every* tribe, twelve thousand armed for war.

6 And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand of *every* tribe, them and * Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, to the war, with ^e the holy instruments, and ^f the trumpets to blow in his hand.

7 And they warred against the Midianites, as the LORD commanded Moses; and they ^g slew all the ^h males.

8 And they slew * the kings of Midian, beside the rest of them that were slain: *namely*, Evi, and Rekem, and ⁱ Zur, and Hur, and Kethi, five kings of Midian: * Balaam also, the son of Beor, they slew with the sword.

i 1 Cor. xi. 3. 9.
1 Pet. iii. 1. 5, 6.
k xxix. 7. Lev. xvi.
29. xxiii. 27. 32.
Ezra viii. 21.
Ps. xxix. 13. 15.
lvii. 5.

l 5. 8. 12. Lev. v.
1.

a 3. xiv. 17. 18.
Deut. xxxii. 35.
Ps. xciv. 1-3.
Nah. i. 2. Rom.
xii. 19. xiii. 4.
1 Thes. iv. 6.
Heb. x. 30.

b Gen. xiv. 1-4.
Ex. ii. 16.
c xxvii. 13. Gen.
xv. 15. xxv. 8. 17.
Judg. ii. 10. Act.
xiii. 36.

d xvi. 11. 13. Lev.
xxvi. 25. Judg.
v. 2. 23. 2 Kings
ix. 7. x. 30. 1.
i. 24. Jer. xvi.
10. 1. 28.

e Heb. *A thousand*
of a tribe, a
thousand of a
tribe, Lev. xxi.
5. Judg. vii. 2.
1 Sam. xiv. 6.

f xvi. 7-15.
g xiv. 44. xxvii.
20-22. 1 Sam.
ix. 4. 5. 17. xiv.
19. xxvii. 9. 2
Sam. vi. 11.

h 1. 2. 9. 1. 1. 1. 1.
xvi. 11-15.
i Deut. x. 1. 1. 1.
Judg. x. 11.
1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.

j Judg. vi. 1. 2.
22.
k x. 1. 4. 1. 1.
xvi. 11.

l xvi. 15. 16.
m xvi. 15. xxvii.
25. Josh. vii. 25.
Ps. ix. 15. x. 5.
1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
2. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
John vi. 15. 16.
John vi. 15. 16.

* Heb. offer.
x Lev. xiii. 2. 1
Chr. xiii. 31.
2 Chr. xiii. 3.
Ezra iii. 5. Neh.
x. 33. Is. i. 14.
y vi. 21. Lev. vii.
11. &c. xxi. 21
-23. xxiii. 28.
Deut. xiv. 6. 1
Cor. x. 31.

a L. 4-16. vii. 2.
xxiv. 17-28.
Ex. xviii. 25.
Deut. i. 13-17.

b xxi. 2. Gen.
xxviii. 20-22.
Lev. xviii. 2.
&c. Deut. xviii.
21, 22. Judg. xi.
11. 30. 31. 35.
39. Ps. lxxvi. 11.
cxix. 106. Prov.
xx. 25. Ec. v. 4.
c Ex. xx. 7. Lev.
v. 4. Matt. v.
33. 34. xiv. 7.
Acts xxiii. 12.
2 Cor. i. 23. xi.
9-11.

d Heb. vi. 13-18.
e Heb. profane.
Ps. lv. 20.
f Job xii. 27. Ps.
xxii. 25. L. 14.
lvi. 13. 14. cxvi.
14. 18. Nah. i.
15.

f Is. lvi. 8. Hos.
vi. 6. Mark vii.
10-13. Eph.
vi. 1.

† Heb. her vows
were upon her.
Ps. lvi. 12.

g Gen. iii. 16. 1
Cor. vii. 4. Eph.
v. 22-24.

h Luke ii. 37.
Rom. vii. 2.

9 And the children of Israel took *all* ^a the women of Midian captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods.

10 And they ^a burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly castles, with fire.

11 And they took all the spoil, and all the prey, *both* of men and of beasts.

12 And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Moses and Eleazar the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the camp at the plains of Moab, which *are* by Jordan *near* Jericho.

13 ¶ And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them ^p without the camp.

14 And Moses was ^q wroth with the officers of the host, *with* the captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from the ^r battle.

15 And Moses said unto them, ^r Have ye saved all the women alive?

16 Behold, ^s these caused the children of Israel, through the counsel of Balaam, to commit trespass against the LORD in the matter of Peor, and there was ^t a plague among the congregation of the LORD.

17 Now therefore, ^u kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with ^v him.

18 But all the women-children, that have not known a man by lying with him, ^w keep alive for yourselves.

19 And do ye ^x abide without the camp seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and whosoever hath touched any slain, purify *both* yourselves and your captives on the third day, and on the seventh day.

20 And purify all *your* ^y raiment, and all ^z that is made of skins, and all work of goats' hair, and all things made of wood.

21 And Eleazar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battle, *This is* the ordinance of the law which the LORD commanded Moses;

22 Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead,

23 Every thing that may ^a abide the fire, ye shall make *it* go through the fire, and it shall be clean; nevertheless ^b it shall be purified with the water of separation: and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make go through the water.

24 And ^c ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye

shall be clean, and afterward ye shall come into the camp.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

26 Take the sum of the prey [†] that was taken, *both* of man and of beast, thou, and Eleazar the priest, and the chief fathers of the congregation:

27 And divide the prey into ^d two parts, between them that took the war upon them, who went out to battle, and between all the congregation:

28 And ^e levy a tribute unto the LORD of the men of war which went out to battle: ^f one soul of five hundred, *both* of the persons, and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the sheep.

29 Take *it* of their half, and give *it* unto Eleazar the priest, *for* ^g an heave-offering of the LORD.

30 And of the children of Israel's half, thou shalt take one portion of fifty of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the [§] flocks, of all manner of beasts, which ^h keep the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD.

31 And Moses and Eleazar the priest did as the LORD commanded Moses.

32 And the booty, *being* the rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep,

33 And threescore and twelve thousand beeves,

34 And threescore and one thousand asses,

35 And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known man by lying with him.

36 And the half, *which was* the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep;

37 And the LORD's tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen.

38 And the beeves *were* thirty and six thousand, of which the LORD's tribute *was* three score and twelve.

39 And the asses *were* thirty thousand and five hundred, of which the LORD's tribute *was* threescore and one.

40 And the persons *were* sixteen thousand, of which the LORD's tribute *was* thirty and two persons.

41 And Moses gave the tribute, *which was* the LORD's heave-offering, unto ⁱ Eleazar the priest; as the LORD commanded Moses.

42 And of the children of Israel's half, which Moses divided from the men that warred,

[†] Heb. of the captivity.

^d Josh. xxii. 8. 1 Sam. xxx. 24, 25. Ps. lxxviii. 12.

^e Gen. xiv. 20. Josh. vi. 19. 24. 2 Sam. viii. 11, 12. 1 Chr. xviii. 11, xxvi. 26, 27. Prov. iii. 9, 10. Is. xlviii. 7, xxxiii. 18, lx. 9. Matt. xxii. 21.

^f 30. 47. ^g xviii. 26. Deut. xii. 12. 19.

[§] Or, goats.

^h iii. 7, 8. 25, &c. xviii. 1—5. 23. 1 Chr. ix. 27—29. xxiii. 32. xxvi. 20—27. Acts xx. 28. 1 Cor. ix. 2. Col. iv. 17. Heb. xiii. 17.

ⁱ 29. xviii. 8. 19. Matt. x. 10. 1 Cor. ix. 10—14. Gal. vi. 6. 1 Tim. v. 17. Heb. vii. 4—6. 9—22.

43 (Now the half *that pertained unto* the congregation, was three hundred thousand and thirty thousand *and seven thousand and five hundred sheep,*

44 And thirty and six thousand *beeves,*

45 And thirty thousand asses and five hundred,

46 And sixteen thousand persons,)

47 Even of the children of Israel's half, Moses took one portion of fifty, *both* of man and of beast, and gave them unto ^a the Levites, which ¹ kept the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.

48 ^a And the officers which *were* over thousands of the host, the captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds, came near unto Moses:

49 And they said unto Moses, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war which *are* under our ^a charge, and there ^m lacketh not one man of us:

50 We have therefore brought ^a an oblation for the LORD, what every man hath [†] gotten, of jewels of gold, chains, and bracelets, rings, ear-rings, and tablets, to make ^a an atonement for our souls before the LORD.

51 And Moses and Eleazer the priest took the gold of them, *even* all wrought jewels.

52 And all the gold of the [†] offering that they offered up to the LORD, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels.

53 (*For* ^p the men of war had taken spoil, every man for himself.)

54 And Moses and Eleazer the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, *for* ^a a memorial for the children of Israel before the LORD.

CHAP. XXXII.

The tribes of Reuben and Gad request an inheritance eastward of Jordan, 1—5. Moses sharply remonstrates with them, 6—15. They explain; Moses is satisfied; and a conditional grant is made to them, and half the tribe of Manasseh, 16—33. They rebuild the cities, &c. 34—42.

NOW ^a the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of ^b Jazer, and the land of Gilead, that, behold, ^a the place *was* a place for cattle;

2 The children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, saying,

3 ^a Ataroth, and Dibon, and Jazer, and ^a Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and [†] Shebam, and Nebo, and [†] Beon,

4 *Even* ^a the country which the

LORD smote before the congregation of Israel, *is* a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle.

5 Wherefore, said they, if we have found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession, *and* ¹ bring us not over Jordan.

6 And Moses said unto the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren go to war, and ^a shall ye sit here?

7 And wherefore ^a discourage ye the heart of the children of Israel from going over into the land which the LORD hath given them?

8 Thus did your fathers, ^a when I sent them from Kadesh-barnea to see the land.

9 For when they went up into ¹ the valley of Eschol, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that they should not go into the land which the LORD had given them.

10 And ^a the LORD's anger was kindled the same time, and he sware, saying,

11 Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, ¹ from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, because they have not [†] wholly followed me;

12 Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite, and Joshua the son of Nun: ^m for they have wholly followed the LORD.

13 And the LORD's anger was kindled against Israel, and he made them ^a wander in the wilderness forty years, ^a until all the generation that had done evil in the sight of the LORD was consumed.

14 And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, ^p an increase of sinful men, to augment yet ^a the fierce anger of the LORD toward Israel.

15 For ^a if ye turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the wilderness, and ^a ye shall destroy all this people.

16 ^a And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheepfolds here for our cattle, and cities for our little ones;

17 But ^a we ourselves will go ready armed before the children of Israel, until we have brought them unto their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities, because of the inhabitants of the land.

18 We ^a will not return unto our houses, until the children of Israel have inherited every man his inheritance:

19 For ^a we will not inherit with them on yonder side Jordan, or forward: ^a because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jordan eastward.

f Dent. i. 37. iii. 25, 26.

g 1 Cor. xiii. 5. Phil. ii. 4. • Heb. *strong*. Dent. i. 28. Acts xxi. 13.

h xiii. 3. &c. Dent. i. 22, 23.

i xiii. 23—27. Dent. i. 24—25.

k xiv. 11. Dent. i. 34—40. Ps. xcv. 11. Ez. x. 15. Heb. iii. 8—19.

l xiv. 20. Dent. ii. 14, 15.

† Heb. *fulfilled after me*.

m xiv. 24, 30. xvi. 65. Dent. i. 35. Josh. xiv. 8, 9.

n xiv. 33—35. Dent. ii. 14. Ps. lxxviii. 33. o xvi. 64.

p Is. i. 4. lvi. 4. Matt. xxiii. 33. John viii. 44. 1 John iii. 10. q Dent. i. 34, 35.

r Lev. xxvi. 14—18. Dent. xxviii. 15. &c. xxi. 17—19. Josh. xvii. 16—18. 2 Chr. vii. 10—22. xvi. 2.

s Matt. xxiii. 7. Rom. xiv. 15. 20. 21. 1 Cor. viii. 11, 12. t 34—41. Gen. xxviii. 17.

u Dent. iii. 19—20. Josh. iv. 12, 13.

x Josh. xxi. 3, 4.

y Gen. xiii. 10—15. xiv. 12, 2. Kings ii. 23, 25. 1 Chr. v. 23, 26. Prov. xi. 27.

z Josh. xii. 1—6. xiii. 8.

k xviii. 21—24. Dent. xii. 17—19. Luke xii. 6. 1 Thes. v. 12, 13. 1 So. Ps. cxlii. 1. 1a. lvi. 10, 11.

• Heb. *hand*. m 1 Sam. xxi. 13. 19. Ps. lxxv. 14. John xxi. 9. n Ps. cxv. 15. cxvi. 12, 17. † Heb. *found*.

o Ex. xxx. 12, 15, 16.

† Heb. *heave-offering*.

p Dent. ix. 14.

q Ex. xxx. 16. Josh. iv. 7. Ps. xlviii. 19. ciii. 1. 2. cxvi. 1. cxlv. 7. Luke xlii. 19.

a xvi. 5, 15. Gen. xix. 32. xxi. 10, 11.

b xxi. 32. Josh. xii. 26. 2 Sam. xlv. 5.

c Gen. xlii. 10. Jer. i. 19. Mic. vii. 14. 1 John ii. 16.

d Is. xv. 2—4. Jer. xlviii. 22, 23.

• Beth-nimrah, 36. Nether-n. Is. xv. 6.

† Shebam. Jer. xlviii. 32.

† Beth-micon. 38. a xxi. 24—35.

^a Deut. iii. 18—
20. Josh. i. 13
—15. iv. 12, 13.
xxii. 2—4.

20 And ^a Moses said unto them,
If ye will do this thing, if ye will go
armed before the LORD to war,

21 And will go all of you armed
over Jordan before the LORD, until
he hath driven out his enemies
from before him,

^b Josh. x. 30. 42.
xi. 24. xviii. 1.
Ps. xlv. 1—4.
lxxviii. 55.

22 And the land he subdued ^b be-
fore the LORD; then afterward ye
shall return, and ^c be guiltless be-
fore the LORD, and before Israel;
and ^d this land shall be your posses-
sion before the LORD:

^c Josh. ii. 19. 2
Sam. iii. 28.

^d Deut. iii. 12—
17. Josh. xiii. 6, 29
—32. xviii. 4. 9.

^e Lev. xxvi. 14,
&c. Deut.
xxviii. 15. &c.

^f Gen. iv. 7. xlv.
15. Ps. cxl. 11.

Prov. xiii. 21.
Is. lii. 11. lix. 1.

2. 12. Rom. ii.
9.

23 But ^e if ye will not do so, be-
hold, ye have sinned against the
LORD: and ^f be sure your sin will
find you out.

24 Build ye cities for your little
ones; and folds for your sheep;
and do that which hath proceeded
out of your mouth.

25 And the children of Gad and
the children of Reuben spake unto
Moses, saying, Thy servants will
do as my lord commandeth.

26 Our little ones, our wives, our
flocks, and all our cattle, shall be
there in the cities of Gilead.

^g 2 Cor. x. 4. 5.

Eph. vi. 10—15.

2 Tim. iv. 7. 8.

27 But thy servants will pass
over, every man ^g armed for war
before the LORD to battle, as my
lord saith.

28 So concerning them, Moses
commanded Eleazar the priest, and
Joshua the son of Nun, and the chief
fathers of the tribes of the children
of Israel:

29 And Moses said unto them,
If the children of Gad and the
children of Reuben will pass with
you over Jordan, every man armed
to battle before the LORD, and the
land shall be subdued before you;
then ye shall give them the land of
Gilead for a possession:

30 But if they will not pass over
with you armed, they shall have
possessions among you, in the land
of Canaan.

31 And the children of Gad and
the children of Reuben answered,
saying, As the LORD hath said
unto thy servants, so will we do.

32 We will pass over armed be-
fore the LORD into the land of Ca-
naan, that the possession of our in-
heritance on this side Jordan *may be*
our's.

^h Deut. iii. 17—
17. xxix. 2. Josh.
xii. 6. xiii. 8,
&c. xxii. 4.

ⁱ xxi. 24—35.

33 And ^h Moses gave unto them,
even to the children of Gad, and to
the children of Reuben, and unto
half the tribe of Manasseh the son
of Joseph, ⁱ the kingdom of Sihon
king of the Amorites, and the king-
dom of Og king of Bashan, the land,
with the cities thereof, in the coasts,
even the cities of the country round
about.

^k 3. xvi. 30. xxviii.
45, 46.

^l Deut. ii. 36. Is.
xvii. 2.

^m Jerem. i. 2.
+ Nimrah. 3.

34 And the children of Gad
built ^k Dibon, and Ataroth, and
^l Arcer,

35 And Atroth, Shopan, and
^m Jaazer, and Jogbehah,

36 And ⁿ Beth-nimrah, and Beth-

haran, ^m fenced cities; and folds ^m 24.
for sheep.

37 And the children of Reuben
built ⁿ Heshbon, and Elealeh, and
Kirjathaim,

ⁿ xxi. 27. Is. xv. 4.

38 And Nebo, and Baal-meon,
(their names being changed,) and
Shilmah: and ^o gave other names
unto the cities which they builded.

39 And the children of ^o Ma-
chir the son of Manasseh went to
Gilead, and took it, and dispossess-
ed the Amorite which *was* in it.

^o Heb. They called
by names the
names of the ci-
ties. Gen. xvi.
18. Ex. xxiii. 13.

Josh. xxiii. 7.
Ps. xvi. 4. Is.
xlv. 1.

^p Gen. i. 23. Josh.
xvii. 1.

^q Deut. iii. 13—
15. Josh. xiii. 29
—31.

^r 1 Chr. ii. 21—
23.

^s Judg. x. 4. 1
Kings iv. 13.

40 And Moses ^p gave Gilead un-
to Machir the son of Manasseh;
and he dwelt therein.

41 And ^q Jair the son of Manasseh
went and took the small towns
thereof, and called them ^r Havoth-
jair.

42 And Nobah went and took
Kenath, and the villages thereof,
and called it Nobah, after his own
name.

CHAP. XXXIII.

^A record of forty-two journeys of Israel, 1—49.

^A charge to destroy the Canaanites and their
idols, &c. 50—56.

^I H E S E *are* the journeys of the
children of Israel, which went
forth out of the land of Egypt,
^a with their armies, ^b under the
hand of Moses and Aaron.

^a Ex. xii. 38. 51.
xiii. 18.

^b Ps. lxxvii. 20.

^c ix. 17—23.

2 And Moses wrote their goings
out according to their ^c journeys,
by the commandment of the LORD:
and these *are* their journeys, ac-
cording to their goings out.

3 And ^d they departed from Ra-
meses ^e in the first month, on the
fifteenth day of the first month: on
the morrow after the passover, the
children of Israel went out ^f with
an high hand, in the sight of all the
Egyptians.

^d Gen. xlvii. 11.
Ex. i. 11. xii. 37.

B. C. 1491.

^e Ex. xii. 2. xiii. 4.

^f Ex. xiv. 8. Ps.
cv. 38. Is. lii. 12.
Mic. ii. 13.

4 (For the Egyptians ^g buried all
their first-born, which the LORD
had smitten among them: ^h upon
their gods also the LORD executed
judgments.)

^g Ex. xii. 29, 30.

^h Ex. xii. 12. xviii
11. Is. xix. 1.

Zeph. ii. 11.
Rev. xii. 7, 8.

5 And the children of Israel re-
moved from Rameses, and pitched
in Succoth.

6 And ⁱ they departed from Suc-
coth, and pitched in Etham, which
is in the edge of the wilderness:

ⁱ Ex. xiii. 20.

7 And ^k they removed from
Etham, and turned again into Pi-
hahiroth, which *is* before Baal-ze-
phon; and they pitched before
Migdol.

^k Ex. xiv. 2. 9.

8 And ^l they departed from be-
fore Pi-hahiroth, and passed through
the midst of the sea into the wil-
derness, and ^m went three days'
journey in the wilderness of Etham,
and pitched in Marah.

^l Ex. xiv. 22, &c.
xv. 22—26.

9 And ⁿ they removed from Ma-
rah and came unto Elim: and in
Elim *were* twelve fountains of wa-
ter, and threescore and ten palm-
trees; and they pitched there.

^m Ex. xv. 27.

10 And they removed from Elim,
and encamped by the Red Sea.

n Ex. xvi. 1. 11 And they removed from the Red Sea, and ^a encamped in the wilderness of Sin.

12 And they took their journey out of the wilderness of Sin, and encamped in Dophkah.

13 And they departed from Dophkah, and encamped in Alush.

o Ex. xvii. 1, &c. 14 And they removed from Alush, and encamped at ^a Rephidim, where was no water for the people to drink.

p Ex. xix. 1, 2. B. C. 1490. 15 And ^a they departed from Rephidim, and pitched in the wilderness of Sinai.

q x. 11—13. 33. 16 And ^a they removed from the desert of Sinai, and pitched at ^a Kibroth-hattaavah.

* The graves of ^a Kibroth-hattaavah. ^a Lust. xi. 4. 34. 17 And ^a they departed from Kibroth-hattaavah, and encamped at Hazeroth.

* xii. 16. 18 And ^a they ^a departed from Hazeroth, and pitched at Rithmah.

19 And they departed from Rithmah, and pitched at Rimmon-parez.

20 And they departed from Rimmon-parez, and pitched in Libnah.

* Laban. Deut. i. 1. 21 And they removed from ^a Libnah, and pitched at Rissah.

22 And they journeyed from Rissah, and pitched in Kehelathah.

23 And they went from Kehelathah, and pitched in mount Shapher.

24 And they removed from mount Shapher, and encamped in Haradah.

25 And they removed from Haradah, and pitched in Makheleth.

26 And they removed from Makheleth, and encamped at Tahath.

27 And they departed from Tahath, and pitched at Tarah.

28 And they removed from Tarah, and pitched at Mithcah.

29 And they went from Mithcah, and pitched in Hashmonah.

* Mosera. Deut. x. 6. 30 And they departed from Hashmonah, and encamped at ^a Moseroth.

* Bene-jakan. 1 Chr. i. 42. 31 And they departed from Moseroth, and pitched in ^a Bene-jaaken.

* Gudgodah. Deut. x. 7. 32 And they removed from Bene-jaaken, and encamped at ^a Horhagidgad.

* Jathah. Deut. x. 7. 33 And they went from Horhagidgad, and pitched in ^a Jotbathah.

34 And they removed from Jotbathah, and encamped at Elronah.

35 And they departed from Elronah, and encamped at Ezion-gaber.

* xlv. 25. Deut. ii. 8. 1 Kings ix. 26. xxii. 18. 2 Chr. xx. 36. B. C. 1453. 36 And they removed from ^a Ezion-gaber, and pitched in ^a the wilderness of Zin, which is Kadesh.

* xlv. 21. xx. 1. xxvii. 14. 37 And they removed from ^a Kadesh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom.

* xx. 22, 23. xvi. 4. y xx. 24—28. Deut. x. 6. xxxii. 50. B. C. 1452. 38 And ^a Aaron the priest went up into mount Hor, at the com-

mandment of the LORD, and died there, in the fortieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the first day of the first month.

39 And Aaron *was* an hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in mount Hor.

40 And ^a king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south, in the land of Canaan, heard of the coming of the children of Israel.

41 And ^a they departed from ^a mount Hor, and pitched in Zalmonah.

42 And they departed from Zalmonah, and pitched in Punon.

43 And they departed from Punon, and ^b pitched in Oboth. ^b xxi. 10.

44 And they departed from Oboth, and pitched in ^a Ije-abarim, in the border of Moab. ^a Heaps of Abarim. xxi. 11.

45 And they departed from ^a Iim, ^a and pitched in Dibon-gad. ^a Heaps.

46 And they removed from ^a Dibon-gad, and encamped in ^a Almondiblathaim. ^a xxxii. 34. ^a Diblathaim. Jer. xlviii. 22. ^a Diblath. Ez. vi. 14.

47 And they removed from Almondiblathaim, and pitched in ^a the mountains of Abarim, before ^a Nebo. ^a xxi. 20. Deut. xxxii. 49.

48 And they departed from the mountains of Abarim, and pitched ^a in the plains of Moab, by Jordan ^a near Jericho. ^a xxii. 1.

49 And they pitched by Jordan, from ^a Beth-jesimoth *even* unto ^a Abel-shittim, in the plains of Moab. ^a Josh. xiii. 29. ^a Ez. xvi. 9. ^a Or, the plains of. xvi. 1—9. Josh. ii. 1.

50 ^a And the LORD spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab, by Jordan *near* Jericho, saying,

51 ^a Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye are passed over Jordan into the land of Canaan;

52 Then ^a ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images, and quite pluck down all their high places. ^a Ex. xxxiii. 24. 31. —33. xxxiv. 12. —17. Deut. vii. 2—5. xli. 2. 3. 30. 31. xx. 16—18. Josh. xi. 12. xxxiii. 7. Judg. ii. 2.

53 And ye shall dispossess *the* inhabitants of the land, and dwell therein: for I have given you the land to possess it.

54 And ^a ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families, *and* to the more ye shall ^a give the more inheritance,

and to the fewer ye shall ^a give the less inheritance: every man's *inheritance* shall be in the place where his lot falleth: according to the tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit.

55 But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them *shall be* ^a pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land where-in ye dwell. ^a Heb. multiply his inheritance. xxxvi. 34. ^a Heb. diminish his inheritance.

56 But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them *shall be* ^a pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land where-in ye dwell. ^a Ex. xxxiii. 33. Deut. vii. 16. Josh. xviii. 13. Judg. i. 21—26. ii. 3. Ps. cvi. 34—36. Ez. xxxiii. 24.

56 Moreover, it shall come to pass, *that* I shall do unto you, as I thought to do unto them.

CHAP. XXXIV.

The boundaries of Canaan, 1—15. Names of the men who should divide the land, 16—29.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land of Canaan, (*a* this *is* the land that shall fall unto you for *b* an inheritance, *even* the land of Canaan, with the coasts thereof,)

3 Then your *c* south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin, along by the coast of Edom, and your south border shall be the outmost coast of the *d* salt sea eastward.

4 And your border shall turn from the south to the ascent of *e* Akrabbim, and pass on to *f* Zin: and the going forth thereof shall be from the south to *g* Kadesh-barnea, and shall go on to *h* Hazar-addar, and pass on to Azmon.

5 And the border shall fetch a compass from Azmon unto *i* the river of Egypt, and the goings out of it shall be at *k* the sea.

6 And *as for* the western border, ye shall even have *l* the great sea for a border: this shall be your west border.

7 And this shall be your north border: from the great sea ye shall point out for you mount Hor.

8 From *m* mount Hor ye shall point out *your* border unto the entrance of Hamath: and the goings forth of the border shall be to Zedad.

9 And the border shall go on to Ziphron, and the goings out of it shall be at Hazar-enan: this shall be your north border.

10 And ye shall point out your east border from *n* Hazar-enan to Shepham.

11 And the coast shall go down from Shepham to *o* Riblah, on the east side of Ain: and the border shall descend, and shall reach unto the *p* side of *q* the sea of Chinnereth eastward.

12 And the border shall go down to Jordan, and the goings out of it shall be at *r* the salt sea: this shall be your land, with the coasts thereof round about.

13 And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, *s* This is the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the LORD commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe.

14 *t* For the tribe of the children of Reuben, according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad, according to the house of their fathers, have received *their* inheritance, and half

the tribe of Manasseh have received their inheritance.

15 The two tribes and the half tribe have received their inheritance on this side Jordan *near* Jericho, eastward, toward the sun-rising.

16 *u* And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

17 These *are* the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you: *v* Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun.

18 And ye shall take one *w* prince of every tribe, to divide the land by inheritance.

19 And the names of the men *are* these: Of the tribe of Judah; *x* Caleb, the son of Jephunneh.

20 And of the tribe of the children of Simeon; Shemuel the son of Ammihud.

21 Of the tribe of Benjamin; Elidad the son of Chislon.

22 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dan, Bukki the son of Jogli.

23 The prince of the children of Joseph; for the tribe of the children of Manasseh; Hanniel the son of Ephod.

24 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ephraim; Kemuel the son of Shiphtan.

25 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zebulun; Elizaphan the son of Parnach.

26 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Issachar; Paltiel the son of Azzan.

27 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Asher; Ahihud the son of Shelomi.

28 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali; Pedahel the son of Ammihud.

29 *y* These *are they* whom the LORD commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Israel in the land of Canaan.

CHAP. XXXV.

Forty-eight cities with their suburbs to be given to the Levites, 1—8. Six to be cities of refuge, 9—15. Laws respecting murder and manslaughter, 16—34.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan *near* Jericho, saying,

2 *a* Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites, of the inheritance of their possession, cities to dwell in: and ye shall give *also* unto the Levites suburbs for the cities round about them.

3 And the cities shall they have to dwell in, and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their beasts.

4 And the suburbs of the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites *shall reach* from the wall of the city and outward, a thousand cubits round about.

a Gen. xii. 6, 7.

xiii. 15—17. xv.

16—21. xvii. 8.

Deut. i. 7, 8. Ps.

lxxviii. 55. cv.

11. Ez. xlvii. 14.

Ps. xvi. 5, 6.

Jer. iii. 19. Acts

xxvi. 18. Eph. i.

14. 18. 1 Pet. i.

3, 4.

c Ex. xxiii. 31.

Josh. xv. 1—12.

Ez. xlvii. 19.

Acts xvii. 26.

d Gen. xiv. 3.

Josh. iii. 16. xv.

2. Ez. xlvii. 8.

18.

e Josh. xv. 3.

Judg. i. 36.

f xxviii. 36.

g xiii. 26. xxvii. 8.

h Josh. xv. 3, 4.

i Gen. xv. 18.

Josh. xv. 4. 47. 1

Kings viii. 65.

Is. xxvii. 12.

k 6, 7.

l Josh. i. 4. xv. 12.

Ez. xlvii. 20.

m xiii. 21. Josh.

xiii. 5, 6. 2 Sam.

viii. 9. 2 Kings

xiv. 25. Ez.

xlvii. 15.

n Ez. xlvii. 17.

o 2 Kings xxiii.

33. Jer. x. xix.

5, 6.

p Heb. shoulder.

q Deut. iii. 17.

Josh. vi. 2. xix.

35. Matt. xiv.

34. Luke v. 1.

John vi. 1.

r Josh. xiv. 1, 2.

s xxiii. 31. Deut.

iii. 17—17. Josh.

xiii. 8—12. xiv.

2, 3.

t xxiii. 31. Deut.

iii. 17—17. Josh.

xiii. 8—12. xiv.

2, 3.

u Josh. xiv. 3, 4.

xxi. 2. Ez. xlv.

1—8. xlviii. 3,

&c. 1 Cor. ix.

10—14.

v Josh. xiv. 1. xix.

51.

w i. 4—6.

x xiii. 30. xiv. 6.

24. 30. 33.

y Josh. xix. 51.

5 And ye shall measure from without the city on the east side two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand cubits, and the city *shall be* in the midst: this shall be to them the suburbs of the cities.

6 And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites, *there shall be* ^b six cities for refuge, which ye shall appoint for the manslayer, that he may flee thither: and ^{*} to them ye shall add forty and two cities.

7 So all the cities which ye shall give to the Levites *shall be* ^c forty and eight cities: them *shall ye give* with their suburbs.

8 And the cities which ye shall give *shall be* ^d of the possession of the children of Israel: ^e from them that have many ye shall give many: but from them that have few ye shall give few: every one shall give of his cities unto the Levites, according to his inheritance which [†] he inheriteth.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, 'When ye be come over Jordan into the land of Canaan;

11 Then ^g ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you: that the slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person ^{*} at unawares.

12 And they shall be unto you cities for refuge ^h from the avenger: that the manslayer die not, ⁱ until he stand before the congregation in judgment.

13 And of these cities which ye shall give, six cities shall ye have for refuge.

14 Ye shall give ^k three cities on this side Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Canaan, which shall be cities of refuge.

15 These six cities shall be a refuge, ^l both for the children of Israel, and for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them; that every one that killeth any person unawares may flee thither.

16 And ^m if he smite him with an instrument of iron, (so that he die) he *is* a murderer: ⁿ the murderer shall surely be put to death.

17 And if he smite him with [†] throwing a stone, (wherewith he may die) and he die, he *is* a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

18 Or *if* he smite him with an hand-weapon of wood, (wherewith he may die) and he die, he *is* a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

19 The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: when

he meeteth him, he shall slay him.

20 But ^p if he thrust him of hatred, or hurl at him ^q by laying of wait, that he die;

21 Or in enmity smote him with his hand, that he die: he that smote him shall surely be put to death: *for he is a murderer*: the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer, when he meeteth him.

22 But if he thrust him suddenly ^r without enmity, or have cast upon him any thing without laying of wait;

23 Or with any stone wherewith a man may die, seeing him not, and cast it upon him that he die, and was not his enemy, neither sought his harm:

24 Then ^s the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood, according to these judgments;

25 And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled: and he shall ^t abide in it unto the death of the high-priest, which was ^u anointed with the holy oil.

26 But if the slayer shall at any time come without the borders of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled;

27 And the revenger of blood find him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer; ^v he shall not be guilty of blood:

28 Because ^w he should have remained in the city of his refuge until the death of the high-priest: but ^x after the death of the high-priest, the slayer shall return into the land of his possession.

29 So these things shall be for ^y a statute of judgment unto you, throughout your generations, in all your dwellings.

30 Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by ^z the mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person *to cause him* to die.

31 Moreover, ^a ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which ^b is [†] guilty of death; but he shall be surely put to death.

32 And ye shall take ^c no satisfaction for him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest.

33 So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye are; for blood ^d it defileth the land: ^e the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it.

34 ^f Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein ^g I

b 13. Deut. iv. 41.

41. Josh. xi. 2.

7, 8. xxi. 3. 13.

21. 27. 32. 38.

Ps. ix. 9. lxxv. 7.

8. cxlii. 4, 5. Is.

iv. 6. Matt. xi.

28. Eph. i. 7.

Heb. vi. 18.

c Heb. above them

ye shall give.

d Josh. xxi. 3—42.

1 Chr. vi. 54—

81.

d Gen. xlix. 7. Ex.

xxviii. 29. Deut.

xxviii. 8—11.

Josh. xvi. 3.

e xvi. 54. xxxiii.

34. Ex. xvi. 18.

2 Cor. viii. 13,

14.

f Heb. they in-

herit.

f Deut. xix.

Josh. xi. 2.

g Ex. xxi. 13.

h Heb. by error.

22, 23. Deut.

xix. 4, 5.

h 25. Deut. xix. 6.

Josh. xi. 3—6. 9.

i Deut. xix. 3.

k Deut. iv. 41—

43. xix. 8—10.

l xv. 16. Ex. xxi.

49. Rom. iii. 29.

Gal. iii. 28.

m 22—24. Deut.

xix. 11—13.

n Gen. ix. 5, 6.

Ex. xxi. 12—14.

Lev. xxiv. 17.

† Heb. a stone of

the hand.

21. 24. 27. Deut.

xix. 6. 12. Josh.

xx. 3. 5.

Gen. iv. 5. 8. 2

Sam. iii. 27. xi.

10. 1 Kings ii. 5,

6. 32, 33. Prov.

xxvi. 24. xxviii.

17. Luke iv. 29.

q 1 Sam. xviii. 10,

11. 25. xix. 9—

12. xx. 1. xxiii.

7—9. xxiv. 11.

Ps. x. 7—10. xi.

1. xxxv. 7, 8.

lviii. 4—6. Prov.

i. 18, 19. Acts

xx. 3. xxiii. 21.

r Ex. xxi. 13. Deut.

xix. 5. Josh. xx.

3. 9.

s 12.

t Josh. xx. 6. Rom.

iii. 24—26. Eph.

ii. 16—18. Heb.

iv. 14—16. vii.

25—27. ix. 12—

15. x. 19—22.

u Ex. xxi. 7. Lev.

viii. 12. xxi. 10.

v Heb. no blood

shall be to him.

Ex. xxi. 2. Deut.

xix. 6. 10.

x John xv. 4—6.

Acts xi. 23.

xxviii. 31. Heb.

iii. 14. vi. 4—6.

x. 20—30. 39.

y Heb. ix. 11, 12,

15—17.

z xxvii. 11.

a Deut. xvii. 6, 7.

xix. 15. Matt.

xxviii. 16. John

viii. 17, 18. 2

Cor. xiii. 1. Heb.

x. 28.

b Gen. ix. 5, 6.

Deut. xxi. 11—

13.

† Heb. faulty to

die.

c Acts iv. 12. Gal.

ii. 21. iii. 10—

13. 22. Rev. v.

9.

d Ps. cvi. 38. Is.

xxvi. 21. Mic.

iv. 11.

† Heb. there can

be no expiation

for the land.

Gen. ix. 6. Lev.

xviii. 25. Deut.

xvi. 23.

e v. 3. Lev. xxi.

24—26.

f Ps. cxlvi. 21.

Is. lviii. 13. Hos.

ix. 3. 2 Cor. vi.

16, 17. Rev. xxi.

3. 7.

g **EX. xxix. 45, 46.** dwell: for I the LORD ^s dwell among the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXXVI.

A difficulty respecting daughters inheriting, 1—5. They must marry in their own tribe, 6—9. Zelophehad's daughters are married to the sons of their father's brother, 10—13.

a **xxvi. 29. xxvii. 1.** **AND** the chief fathers of the families of the children of ^a Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of the sons of Joseph, came near, and spake before Moses, and before the princes, the chief fathers of the children of Israel;

b **xxvi. 55, 56. xxvii. 1 — 7. xxxiii. 54. Josh. xviii. 3, 4.** 2 And they said, ^b the LORD commanded my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Israel: and my lord was

c **Job xlii. 15.**

commanded by the LORD, ^c to give the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother unto his daughters.

3 And if they be married to any of the sons of the *other* tribes of the children of Israel; then shall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance.

d **Lev. xxv. 10. Is. lvi. 2. Luke iv. 18, 19.**

4 And when ^d the jubilee of the children of Israel shall be, then shall their inheritance be put unto the inheritance of the tribe ^{*} whereunto they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

* **Heb. with whom they shall be.**

5 And Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of the LORD, saying, The tribe of the sons of Joseph ^e hath said well.

e **xxvii. 7.**

6 This *is* the thing which the LORD doth command concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, saying, Let them [†] marry to whom they think best; [‡] only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry:

† **Heb. be wives.**

‡ **12. Gen. xxiv. 57, 58.**

7 So shall not the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe; for every one of the children of Israel, shall [‡] keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.

‡ **Heb. cleave to. 9. 1 Kings xxi. 3.**

8 And ^g every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Israel, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Israel may enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers.

g **1 Chr. xxiii. 22.**

9 Neither shall the inheritance remove from *one* tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall keep himself to his own inheritance.

10 Even ^h as the LORD commanded Moses, so did the daughters of Zelophehad:

h **xv. 34. xxvii. 7—11.**

11 For ⁱ Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophehad, were married unto their father's brother's sons.

i **xxvii. 1.**

12 *And* they were married [§] into the families of the sons of Manasseh, the son of Joseph; and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

§ **Heb. to some that were of the families.**

13 These *are* ^k the commandments and the judgments, which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses unto the children of Israel, ^l in the plains of Moab by Jordan *near* Jericho.

k **Lev. vii. 37, 38. xi. 46. xiii. 59. xiv. 54—57. xv. 32, 33. xvii. 34. xxvi. 3. xxxiii. 50.**

THE FIFTH BOOK OF MOSES,

CALLED

DEUTERONOMY.

This book is called by the Jews, as in former instances, from the first words, *Ule habebaram*. Some however call it, *The Book of Remembrances*, from the reproofs contained in it: others style it *Thoren*, or *the Law*; and *Misna*, which is nearly the same as *Deuteronomy*, the name taken from the Septuagint in our version, which signifies a *second law*, or a *repetition of the law*. Indeed, several of the laws before given are repeated: sometimes with further explanations, and always enforced by the most animated and pathetic exhortations and expostulations; and therefore Moses generally speaks in the first person, and directly addresses the people. The most remarkable events of the preceding history are likewise recapitulated, and applied to practical purposes. These repetitions were peculiarly proper, as a new generation was now addressed; and the way in which Moses applied them was exceedingly adapted to leave a deep and durable impression on their hearts and consciences.—But several new laws are likewise added and various other things not before mentioned.—The last two months of Moses's life, which he knew to be his concluding scene, were employed in delivering and committing to writing the several parts of this book; so

that it contains his dying exhortation to Israel; and his active zeal for the glory of God, and fervent love to his people, with the various methods he employed for their benefit in his concluding days, are very remarkable.—Having reminded them of the Lord's dealings with their fathers and with them, and their past rebellions, he enforced obedience to all his commandments with unequalled pathos and energy, and almost from every imaginable motive. He set before them, in prophetic blessings and curses, the consequences of their conduct; and gave directions for writing the law on pillars of stone, and ratifying its principal parts, in a most extraordinary manner, from mount Ebal and mount Gerizim.—He then formed the substance of his instructions, exhortations and warnings, into a prophetic song; and finally pronounced blessings, evidently prophetic, on their several tribes.—Thus far the book was no doubt written by him and has every mark of being genuine; but now some other person informs us, that he ascended mount Nebo, viewed the promised land, then died, and was buried by the Lord himself, and lamented by Israel thirty days.—It is an honourable circumstance to this portion of Scripture, that our Lord took all the texts from

it with which he baffled Satan's temptations; and it is in both testaments quoted as the work of Moses and the word of God. (1 Kings ii. 3. 2 Chr. xxv. 4. Dan. ix. 13. Mat. iv. 4. 7. 10. John i. 45. Acts iii. 22. vii. 37. Rom. x. 5. 8. 1 Cor. ix. 9. Gal. iii. 10—13.)—the prophecies also contained in it are explicit and numerous; and unanswerably demonstrate its divine original.

They have been evidently fulfilling during a course of above 3000 years; and yet some of them remain unaccomplished. Of this the reader will judge for himself, on carefully considering the Notes on the chapters here referred to. (iv. xviii. xxviii. xxix. xxxii. xxxiii.)

CHAPTER I.

Moses near the end of the fortieth year addresses Israel, 1—5. He relates how the Lord directed them to leave Horeb, 6—8, and appointed him assistants in the government, 9—18. How they passed the desert to Kadesh-barnea, and sent spies to search the land; and through their report, brought on themselves the sentence of exclusion from the promised land by their unbelief, 19—46.

THESE be the words which Moses spake unto all Israel * on this side Jordan, in the wilderness, in the plain over against * the Red sea, between ^b Paran and Tophel, and Laban, and Hazeroth, and Dizahab.

2 (There are eleven days journey from Horeb, by the way of mount Seir, ^c unto Kadesh-barnea.)

3 And it came to pass ^d in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Moses spake unto the children of Israel, according unto all that the LORD had given him in commandment unto them;

4 After * he had slain Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt at Asteroth in Edrei.

5 On this side Jordan, in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this law, saying,

6 The LORD our God spake unto us ^e in Horeb, saying, * Ye have dwelt long enough in this mount:

7 Turn you, and take your journey, and go to ^b the mount of the Amorites, and unto ^f all the places nigh thereunto, in the plains, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea-side, to the land of the Canaanites, and unto Lebanon, unto the great river, the river Euphrates.

8 Behold, I have ^g set the land before you: go in and possess the land, ^h which the LORD sware unto your fathers. Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give unto them, and to their seed after them.

9 ¶ And I spake unto you at that time, saying, ⁱ I am not able to bear you myself alone:

10 The LORD ^j your God hath multiplied you, and, behold, ye are this day as the stars of heaven for multitude.

11 (The LORD God of your fathers ^k make you a thousand times so many more as ye are, and bless you, as ^l he hath promised you.)

12 How can I myself alone bear

your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife?

13 ¶ Take ye ^p wise men, and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over you.

14 And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken is good for us to do.

15 So ^q I took the chief of your tribes, wise men, and known, and ^r made them heads over you, captains over thousands, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and officers among your tribes.

16 And I charged your judges at that time, saying, ^s Hear the causes between your brethren, and judge righteously between every man and his brother, and ^t the stranger that is with him.

17 Ye shall not * respect persons in judgment; but ^u ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ^v ye shall not be afraid of the face of man, for ^w the judgment is God's: and ^x the cause that is too hard for you, bring it unto me, and I will hear it.

18 And I ^y commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.

19 ¶ And when we departed from Horeb, we went ^z through all that great and terrible wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the mountain of the Amorites, as the LORD our God commanded us; and ^a we came to Kadesh-barnea.

20 And I said unto you, Ye are come unto ^b the mountain of the Amorites, which the LORD our God doth give unto us.

21 Behold, the LORD ^c thy God hath set the land before thee: ^d go up and possess it, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath said unto thee: fear not, neither be discouraged.

22 And ye came near unto me, every one of you, and said, ^e We will send men before us, and they shall search us out the land, and bring us word again by what way we must go up, and into what cities we shall come.

23 And the saying pleased me well: and I took twelve men of you, one of a tribe.

24 And ^f they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of Eshcol, and searched it out.

† Heb. give.
Ex. xviii. 21.
Num. xi. 16, 17.
Acts i. 21—23.
vi. 2—6.

q xvi. 18. Exodus
xviii. 25.
† Heb. gave.

r xvi. 19. Exodus
xxiii. 2, 3, 7, 8.
Lev. xiv. 15.
2 Sam. xxiii. 3.
2 Chr. xix. 6—
10. Ps. lviii. 1.
John vii. 24.
Lev. xxiv. 22.
† Heb. acknow-
ledge faces. x. 17.
1 Sam. xvi. 7. 2
Sam. xiv. 14.
Prov. xxiv. 23.
Acts x. 34, 35.
Rom. ii. 11. Eph.
vi. 9. Col. iii. 25.
Jani. ii. 3—9. 1
Pet. i. 17.

t Ex. xviii. 3, 6, 7.
1 Sam. xii. 3, 4.
Job xvii. 6—9.
xxix. 11—17.
xxxi. 13, 16. Ps.
lxxiii. 3, 4.
Prov. xxii. 22,
23. Jer. v. 28, 29.
Amos v. 11, 12.
Mic. ii. 1—3. iii.
1—4. vii. 3, 4.
Jam. li. 6.

u 1 Kings xvi. 8—
14. Job xxxi. 34.
Prov. xxix. 25.
1 Thes. ii. 4.
x 2 Chr. xix. 6.
y Ex. xviii. 18, 26.
z Mat. xxviii. 20.
Acts ix. 20—27.
a viii. 15. xxxii.
10. Num. x. 12.
Jer. ii. 6.
b Num. xii. 26.
c 7.
d 8.

e Num. xiii. 30.
xiv. 3, 9. Josh. i.
9. Id. xii. 10.
xiii. 1, 2. Luke
xii. 32. Heb. xiii.
6.
f Num. xiii. 1—
20.

g Num. xiii. 23—
27. Josh. ii. 1, 2.

a Num. xxxii. 5.
10. 32. xxxiv.
15. xxv. 14.
Josh. ix. 1—10.
xxii. 4, 7.
b Or, Zuph.
c Gen. xxi. 21.
Num. xiii. 3.

c ix. 23. Num. xx.
33. xiii. 26.
xxxiii. 10—18.
d Num. xx. 1.
xxxiii. 38.

e ii. 26—37. iii. 1—
11. Num. xvi. 21
—35. Josh. xii. 2
—6. xiii. 10—
12. Noh. ix. 22.
Ps. cxxxv. 11.
cxxxvi. 19, 20.

B. C. 1490.

f Ex. iii. 1.
g Ex. xix. 1. Num.
x. 11—13.

h Gen. xv. 19—21.
Ex. xiii. 31.
Num. xxxiv. 3—
12.

i Heb. all his
neighbours.

j Heb. given.

k Gen. xii. 7. xiii.
14, 15. xv. 10.
xvii. 7, 8. xxvi.
3, 4. xxxiii. 13.

l Ex. xviii. 18.
Num. xi. 14.

m Ex. xxviii. 62.
Gen. xv. 5, 6.
xxii. 17. xxxiii.
14. Ex. xii. 37.
Num. i. 46.

n 2 Sam. xxi. 8.
Ps. cxxv. 14.

o Ex. xxxii. 13.

p Num. xi. 11—15.
1 Kings iii. 8, 9.
Ps. lxxxix. 19.
2 Cor. ii. 16. iii.
5.

25 And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought it down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, *It is a good land which the LORD our God doth give us.*

26 Notwithstanding ^h ye would not go up, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God.

27 And ye murmured in your tents, and said, Because ⁱ the LORD hated us, he hath brought us forth out of the land of Egypt, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us.

28 Whither shall we go up? our brethren have ^{*} discouraged our heart, saying, ^k The people is greater and taller than we; the cities are great and walled up to heaven: and, moreover, we have seen the sons of the Anakims there.

29 Then I said unto you, ^l Dread not, neither be afraid of them.

30 The LORD your God, which goeth before you, ^m he shall fight for you, ⁿ according to all that he did for you in Egypt, before your eyes:

31 And ^o in the wilderness, where thou hast seen how that the LORD thy God ^p bare thee as a man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until ye came into this place.

32 Yet in this thing ^q ye did not believe the LORD your God,

33 Who went ^r in the way before you, to search you out a place to pitch your tents in, ^s in fire by night, to shew you by what way ye should go, and in a cloud by day.

34 And the LORD heard the voice of your words and was wroth, ^t and sware, saying,

35 Surely there shall not one of these men of this evil generation see that good land which I sware to give unto your fathers;

36 Save ^u Caleb the son of Jephunneh, he shall see it; and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children, because he hath ^{*} wholly followed the LORD.

37 Also ^{*} the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in thither.

38 But ^v Joshua the son of Nun, ^w which standeth before thee, he shall go in thither: ^x encourage him; for he shall cause Israel to inherit it.

39 Moreover, ^y your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, and your children, ^z which in that day had no knowledge between good and evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it.

40 But ^a as for you, ^d turn ye, and take your journey into the wilderness, by the way of the Red sea.

41 Then ye answered and said

unto me, ^e We have sinned against the LORD, we will go up and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man his weapons of war, ye were ready to go up into the hill.

42 And the LORD said unto me, say unto them, ^f Go not up, neither fight: ^g for I am not among you; lest ye be smitten before your enemies.

43 So I spake unto you, and ye would not hear, ^h but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD, and [†] went presumptuously up into the hill.

44 And the Amorites which dwelt in that mountain came out against you, and ⁱ chased you as bees do, and destroyed you in Seir, *even* unto Hormah.

45 And ye ^k returned, and wept before the LORD; but the LORD would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto you.

46 So ye abode ^l in Kadesh many days, according unto the days that ye abode *there*.

CHAP. II.

Moses reminds the people not to meddle with Edom, Moab, or Ammon: introduces some fragments of very ancient history: and touches on their continuance during forty years in the wilderness, till the rebellious generation were dead, 1—23. The grant and conquest of the kingdom of Sihon, 24—37.

THEN ^a we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea, as the LORD spake unto me: and ^b we compassed mount Seir many days.

2 And the LORD spake unto me, saying,

3 Ye have compassed this mountain ^c long enough: turn you northward.

4 And command thou the people, saying, ^d Ye are to pass through the coast of your brethren the children of Esau, which dwell in Seir, and ^e they shall be afraid of you: ^f take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore.

5 Meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, ^{*} no not so much as a foot-breadth; ^g because I have given mount Seir unto Esau for a possession.

6 Ye shall ^h buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.

7 For the LORD thy God hath ⁱ blessed thee in all the works of thy hand; ^k he knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness; these forty years the LORD thy God hath ^l been with thee; thou hast lacked nothing.

8 And ^m when we passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, through the way of the plain from ⁿ Elath, and from Ezion-gaber, we turned, and

^e Num. xiv. 39, 49.
^f Prov. xix. 3.

^f Num. xiv. 42.
^g Josh. vii. 8—13.
^h Is. lix. 1, 2. Hos. ix. 12.

^h Is. lxiii. 10. Acts vii. 51. Rom. viii. 7, 8.
[†] Heb. ye were presumptuous and went up.

ⁱ xxviii. 25. xxxii. 30. Ps. cxviii. 12. Is. vii. 18.

^k Ps. lxxviii. 34. Heb. xii. 17.

^l Num. xiv. 25, 34. xx. 1. 22. Judg. xi. 16, 17.

^a i. 40. Num. xiv. 35.

^b Num. xxi. 4.

^c 7. 14. i. 6.

^d xxiii. 7. Num. xx. 14, &c.

^e Ex. xv. 15.

^f Matt. v. 16. Luke xii. 15. Eph. v. 15. Phil. ii. 15. Col. iv. 5.

^g Heb. even to the treading of the sole of the foot.

^h Gen. xxxvi. 8. Josh. xxiv. 4. 2 Chr. xx. 10—12.

ⁱ 28, 29. Num. xx. 19. Matt. vii. 12. Rom. xii. 17.

^j Gen. xii. 2. xxi. 35. xxx. 27. xxxix. 5.

^k Job xxiii. 10. Ps. i. 6. xxxi. 7. John x. 27.

^l viii. 2—4.

^m Num. xx. 20. 21. Judg. xi. 18.

ⁿ 1 Kings ix. 26.

^h Num. xiv. 1—4. Ps. cvi. 24, 25. Is. lxxi. 10. Acts vii. 51.

ⁱ ix. 28. Ex. xvi. 3. 8. Num. xiv. 3. xxi. 5. Matt. xxv. 24.

^{*} Heb. melted. Josh. ii. 9, 11, 24. k ix. 1, 2. Num. xiii. 28—33. Judg. i. 10, 20.

^l 21.

^m xx. 1—4. Ex. xiv. 14, 25. Josh. x. 42. 1 Sam. xvii. 45, 46. 2 Chr. xiv. 11, 12. xxxii. 8. Neh. iv. 20. Ps. xlv. 11. Is. xlii. 9, 10. Rom. viii. 31. n Ps. lxxviii. 11—13. 43—51. cv. 24—36.

^o Ex. xvi. xvii. Ps. lxxviii. 14—23. cv. 39, 41.

^p xxxiii. 11, 12. Ex. xix. 4. Num. xi. 11, 12. Neh. ix. 12—23. Is. xlv. 3, 4. lxiii. 9. Hos. xi. 3, 4. Acts xiii. 18.

^q 2 Chr. xx. 20. Ps. lxxviii. 22. cvi. 24. Is. vii. 9. Heb. iii. 12, 18, 19. Jude 5.

^r Ex. xiii. 21. Num. x. 33. Ps. lxxviii. 14. Ez. xx. 6.

^s iv. 5, 6.

^t ii. 14, 15. Num. xiv. 22—30. xxxi. 8—13. Ps. xcv. 11. Ez. xx. 15. Heb. iii. 8, 11.

^u Josh. xiv. 8, 9, 14.

^{*} Heb. fulfilled to go after. Num. xiv. 24.

^x iii. 25. iv. 21. xxxiv. 4. Num. xx. 12. xxvii. 14. Ps. cvi. 32, 33.

^y Num. xiv. 30. xvi. 65.

^z Ex. xvii. 9—14. xxiv. 13. xxxiii. 11. 1 Sam. xvi. 22.

^a iii. 28. xxi. 7. 8. 14, 23. Num. xxvii. 18—23. Josh. i. 1.

^b Num. xiv. 3. 31.

^c Is. vii. 15, 16. Jon. iv. 11. Rom. ix. 11. Eph. ii. 3.

^d Num. xiv. 25.

mand given to them and to Joshua, 18—22. Moses says to enter the promised land, but is refused; yet is permitted to see it, 23—29.

1 **H**EN we turned, and went up the way to Bashan; and ^a Og the king of Bashan came out against us, he and all his people, to battle at Edrei.

2 And the LORD said unto me, ^b Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him ^c as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

3 So ^d the LORD our God delivered into our hands Og also the king of Bashan, and all his people: and we smote him, until none was left to him remaining.

4 And we took ^e all his cities at that time; there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities, ^f all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan.

5 All these cities *were* fenced with high walls, gates, and bars, besides unwalled towns a great many.

6 And ^g we utterly destroyed them, ^h as we did unto Sihon king of Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city.

7 But ⁱ all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey to ourselves.

8 And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites, ^j the land that was on this side Jordan, from the river of Arnon unto mount Hermon;

9 (*Which* ^k Hermon the Sidonians call Sirion; and the Amorites call it ^l Senuir;)

10 All ^m the cities of the plain, and all Gilead, and all Bashan, unto Salchah and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan:

11 For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of ⁿ giants; behold, his bedstead *was* a bedstead of iron: is it not in ^o Rabbath of the children of Ammon? nine cubits *was* the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man.

12 ^p And this land *which* we possessed at that time, ^q from Aroer, which *is* by the river Arnon, and half mount Gilead, and the cities thereof, gave I unto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites.

13 And ^r the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, *being* the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the half-tribe of Manasseh: all the region of Argob, with all Bashan, which was called the land of giants.

14 ^s Jair the son of Manasseh took all the country of Argob, unto the coast of ^t Geshuri, and Machathi, and called them after his

own name, Bashan-havoth-jair, unto this day.

15 And I gave Gilead unto Machir.

16 And unto ^u the Reubenites, and unto the Gadites, I gave from Gilead even unto the river Arnon, half the valley, and the border, even unto the ^v river Jabbok, *which is* the border of the children of Ammon;

17 The plain also, and Jordan, and the coast *thereof*, from ^w Chinnereth even unto ^x the sea of the plain, *even* the salt-sea, under ^y Ashdodpishgah eastward.

18 And ^z I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all *that are* ^{aa} meet for the war.

19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, (*for* I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you.

20 Until the LORD have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and *until* they also possess the land which the LORD your God hath given them beyond Jordan: and *then* shall ye ^{ab} return every man unto his possession which I have given you.

21 And ^{ac} I commanded Joshua at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto these two kings: ^{ad} so shall the LORD do unto all the kingdoms whither thou passest.

22 Ye shall not fear them: ^{ae} for the LORD your God he shall fight for you.

23 ^{af} And ^{ag} I besought the LORD at that time, saying,

24 O LORD God, thou hast begun to shew thy servant ^{ah} thy greatness and thy mighty hand: for ^{ai} what god *is there* in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might?

25 I pray thee let me go over and see ^{aj} the good land that *is* beyond Jordan, that goodly mountain, and ^{ak} Lebanon.

26 But the LORD was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: and the LORD said unto me, ^{al} Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter.

27 ^{am} Get thee up into the top of ^{an} Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold ^{ao} it with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

28 But ^{ap} charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him; for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see.

a i. 4. xxix. 7. Num. xxi. 33—35.

b ii. 31. Is. xli. 10. Acts xviii. 9. xxvii. 24. Rev. ix. 10. c ii. 24—37.

d Num. xxi. 35. Josh. xii. 4. xiii. 12. 30.

e Num. xxxii. 33—42.

f 1 Kings iv. 13.

g ii. 34. xx. 16—18. Lev. xxvii. 23, 24. Num. xxi. 2. Josh. xi. 14. h Ps. cxxxv. 10—12. cxxxvi. 19—21.

i ii. 30. Josh. viii. 27. xi. 11—14.

j Num. xvii. 33—35. Josh. x. 1—6. Num. x. 1—12.

k i. 48. Ps. xix. 6. cxxxviii. 3. Cant. iv. 8. m 1 Chr. v. 23. 26. ii. 55. 56. n ii. 49.

o Deuter. ii. 26. Num. x. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

p ii. 36. Josh. xii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

q Num. xvii. 30—32. Josh. xii. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

r 1 Chron. 21—23.

s Josh. xii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

t Num. xxxii. 33—38. 2 Sam. xxiv. 5.

u Gen. xxxii. 22. Num. xxi. 24. Josh. xii. 2.

x iv. 49. Num. xxxiv. 11. Josh. xii. 3.

y Gen. xiii. 10. xiv. 2. xix. 28, 29.

z Or, the springs of Pisgah, or the hill. Num. xxxiii. 14.

aa Num. xxxii. 30—34. Josh. i. 12. 15. iv. 12, 13. xxii. 1—9.

ab Heb. sons of power.

a Josh. xxii. 4.

b Num. xxvii. 18—23.

c 1 Sam. xvii. 36, 37. Ps. ix. 10. 2 Cor. i. 10. xii. 10. Eph. iii. 20. 2 Tim. iv. 17, 18.

d i. 30. xx. 4. Ex. xiv. 14. Num. xxi. 34. 2 Chr. xiii. 12.

e 2 Cor. xii. 8, 9.

f xi. 2. Ps. evi. 2.

g Ex. xv. 11. 2 Sam. vii. 22. Ps. xxxv. 10. lxxi. 19. lxxxvi. 8. lxxxix. 6. 8. Is. xl. 17. 25. Jer. x. 6.

h iv. 21, 22. xi. 11, 12. Ex. iii. 8. Ez. xx. 6.

i i. 37. xxxi. 2. xxxii. 51, 52. xxxiv. 4. Num. xx. 12. xxvii. 14. Ps. cxi. 32, 33.

k Matt. xx. 22. 2 Cor. xiii. 8, 9.

l xxxiv. 1—4. Num. xxvii. 12.

o Or, the hill.

m i. 38. xxxi. 3, 7. 23. Num. xxvii. 18—23. John i. 17.

n iv. 40. xxiv. 6.
Num. xxxiii. 48,
49.

29 So we abode in the valley
over against Beth-peor.

CHAP. IV.

Earnest exhortations to obedience, and dissuaves from idolatry, 1—24. Prophetical warnings of the consequences of disobedience, and of mercy to the penitent, 25—31. The Lord's special care of Israel, and his wonderful works for them, 32—40. Three cities of refuge appointed eastward of Jordan, 41—43. An introduction to the following exhortations, 44—49.

NOW therefore hearken, O Israel, unto the statutes, and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do *them*, that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the LORD God of your fathers giveth you.

2 Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish *ought* from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you.

3 Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because of Baal-peor: for all the men that followed Baal-peor, the LORD thy God hath destroyed them from among you.

4 But ye that did cleave unto the LORD your God *are* alive every one of you this day.

5 Behold I have taught you statutes and judgments, even as the LORD my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the land whither ye go to possess it.

6 Keep therefore, and do *them*; for this *is* your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation *is* a wise and understanding people.

7 For what nation *is there so* great, who hath God so nigh unto them, as the LORD our God *is* in all things that we call upon him for?

8 And what nation *is there so* great, that hath statutes and judgments so righteous, as all this law which I set before you this day?

9 Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy soul diligently, lest thou forget the things which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life; but teach them thy sons, and thy son's sons:

10 *Speculally* the day that thou stoodest before the LORD thy God in Horeb, when the LORD said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and that they may teach their children.

11 And ye came near, and stood under the mountain, and the mountain burned with fire unto the midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and thick darkness.

12 And the LORD spake unto

you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voice of the words, but saw no similitude; only ye heard a voice.

13 And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even ten commandments: and he wrote them upon two tables of stone.

14 And the LORD commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and judgments, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it.

15 Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves, (for ye saw no manner of similitude on the day that the LORD spake unto you in Horeb out of the midst of the fire.)

16 Lest ye corrupt yourselves, and make you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, the likeness of male or female;

17 The likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air;

18 The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is in the waters beneath the earth:

19 And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, even all the host of heaven, shouldest be driven to worship them, and serve them, which the LORD thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole heaven.

20 But the LORD hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace, even out of Egypt, to be unto him a people of inheritance, as ye are this day.

21 Furthermore the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, and sware that I should not go over Jordan, and that I should not go in unto that good land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

22 But I must die in this land, I must not go over Jordan: but ye shall go over, and possess that good land.

23 Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the LORD your God, which he made with you, and make you a graven image, or the likeness of any thing which the LORD thy God hath forbidden thee.

24 For the LORD thy God is a consuming fire, even a jealous God.

25 When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and shalt have remained long in the land, and shall corrupt yourselves, and make a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, and shall do evil in the sight of the LORD thy God, to provoke him to anger:

26 I call heaven and earth to

r 16. Is. xl. 18.

† Heb. *have a voice*.

33. 36. Ps. xx.

22. 1 Kings xix.

12. 13. Is. xl. 2.

6. Matt. iii. 7.

17. xvii. 5. John

xii. 28—30. 2

Pet. ii. 17, 18.

6. 1—21. in 2—

11. Ec. xiv. 15.

xiv. 7, 8. Heb.

ix. 19, 20.

† Ec. xiv. 12.

xxvi. 18. xxvii.

24.

u Ex. xvi. xvi.

xxiii. Ps. cv. 44.

45.

x 9. 23. Josh. xviii.

11. 1 Chr. xxviii.

9. 10. Prov. ix.

23. 27. Jer. xvi.

21. Mal. ii. 15.

y Num. xii. 8. 2

Cor. iv. 4—5.

Col. i. 15, 16.

Heb. i. 3.

z v. 8. Ec. xi. 4.

5. Ps. cxi. 14.

20. Rom. i. 22—

24.

a Is. xl. 18. John

iv. 24. Acts viii.

29. 1 Tim. i. 17.

b xvii. 3. Job xxi.

26. 27. Amos v.

25, 26.

c Gen. ii. 1. 2

Kings xviii. 16.

xxi. 1. Acts viii.

42. Rom. i. 25.

• Or, *impaired*.

d 1 Kings viii. 51.

Jer. xl. 4.

e ix. 26. 27. xxviii.

9. Ec. xiv. 5, 6.

Ps. xxviii. 9.

xxviii. 12. cxxv.

4. Eph. i. 18.

Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet.

ii. 9.

f i. 37. iii. 26.

xxvi. 2. Num.

xx. 12. Ps. cxi.

32, 33.

g 1 Kings xiii. 21.

22. Amos iii. 2.

Heb. xii. 6—10.

2 Pet. i. 13—15.

h 9. 16. vi. 10—12.

Ps. ciii. 2.

i Ec. xi. 4, 5.

k ix. 3. xxviii. 32.

Ec. xiv. 17. Ps.

xxv. 2. 14. xxi.

33. xxviii. 14.

Jer. xvi. 17. 14.

Nab. i. 6. Zeph.

i. 18. Heb. xii.

24.

l vi. 15. xviii. 20.

xxviii. 21. Ps.

xx. 5. xxviii. 12.

Ps. lxxviii. 59.

1. 18. 2. Nab.

i. 2. 1 Cor. x. 24.

m xxv. 16—18.

Judg. ii. 8—15.

n l. 14. xxv. 24.

Ec. xiv. 7.

Job. ix. 2.

o 1 Kings xviii. 17.

Re.

p vii. 12. 12. xxv.

24. xxviii. 1. 14. 6.

2. Jer. ii. 12. vi.

19. xviii. 20. Re.

xxviii. 4. M. i. 1.

2. 14. 2.

a v. 1. viii. 1.
Lev. xviii. 5, viii.
37. xi. 8. xiii.
31. Ps. cv. 45.
Ec. xl. 11. Rom.
x. 5.

b xii. 32. Josh. i.
7. Prov. xxx. 6.
Matt. v. 18. 43.
xv. 2—3. Gal.
iii. 15. 2 Tim.
iii. 16. Rev. xxi.
18, 19.

c Num. xiv. 1—
9. Josh. xxi. 17.
Ps. cxi. 28, 29.

d x. 20. xiii. 4.
Josh. xviii. 5.
xxiii. 9. Ruth. i.
14—17. Ps. lxxiii.
6. cxxiii. 6—11.

e Ec. xxi. 20. Ec.
ix. 4. John vi.
67—69. Acts vi.
23. Rom. xii. 2.
Rev. xiv. 4. xx.
4.

f Matt. xviii. 20.
1 Cor. x. 23. xv.
3.

g Job xxviii. 28.
Ps. xxi. 7. cxi.
16. cxxiii. 98—100.
Prov. i. 7. 2 Tim.
iii. 15. Jam. iii.
13.

h Mal. iii. 12.
2 Sam. vii. 23.
Ps. cxxviii. 14.
Is. xlii. 4.

i v. 26. Ps. xlii. 1.
xxviii. 28. cxi.
18. Is. iv. 6.
Jam. iv. 8.

k l. 12, 13. Ps. xix.
7—11. cxi. 86.
96. 127. 124.
cxi. 19, 20.
Rom. vii. 12—
14. 2 Tim. iii.
16, 17.

l 15. 23. Prov. xiii.
1. 3. iv. 20—23.
Luke viii. 18.
Heb. ii. 3. Jam.
i. 22.

m vi. 7. xl. 10. Gen.
xviii. 19. Ex. xiii.
2. 9. 14—16. Ps.
lxxviii. 5—8.
Prov. i. 8. iv. 1—
13. xxiii. 6. Eph.
vi. 4.

n v. 2. Ex. xix. 9.
16. xx. 18. Heb.
xiii. 18. 21. 23.
Rom. ix. 20, 21.
1 Sam. xii. 25.

p v. 23. Ex. xix.
16—18. xx. 18,
19.

• Heb. *heart*.

a v. 4. 22.

witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jordan to possess it; ye shall not prolong *your* days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed.

27 And the LORD shall scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be left few in number among the heathen, whither the LORD shall lead you.

28 And there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.

29 But if from thence thou shalt seek the LORD thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou seek him with all thy heart, and with all thy soul.

30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are come upon thee, *even* in the latter days, y if thou turn to the LORD thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice,

31 (For the LORD thy God is a merciful God,) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers, which he swore unto them.

32 ¶ For ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and ask from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been *any such thing* as this great thing is, or hath been heard like it?

33 Did ever people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live?

34 Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of another nation, by temptations, by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a stretched-out arm, and by great terrors, according to all that the LORD your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes?

35 Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest know that the LORD he is God; *there is none else besides him.*

36 Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee; and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire, and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire.

37 And because he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and brought thee out in his sight with his mighty power out of Egypt;

38 To drive out nations from before thee, greater and mightier than thou art, to bring thee in, to give thee their land for an inheritance, as it is this day.

39 Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine heart, that the LORD he is God in heaven above,

and upon the earth beneath: *there is none else.*

40 Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong *thy* days upon the earth, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for ever.

41 ¶ Then Moses severed three cities on this side Jordan toward the sun-rising;

42 That the slayer might flee thither, which should kill his neighbour unawares, and hated him not in times past; and that, fleeing unto one of these cities, he might live:

43 *Namely,* Bezer in the wilderness, in the plain country of the Reubenites; and Ramoth in Gilead of the Gadites; and Golan in Bashan of the Manassites.

44 ¶ And this is the law which Moses set before the children of Israel:

45 These are the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which Moses spake unto the children of Israel, after they came forth out of Egypt;

46 On this side Jordan, in the valley over against Beth-pear, in the land of Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, whom Moses and the children of Israel smote, after they were come forth out of Egypt:

47 And they possessed his land, and the land of Og king of Bashan, two kings of the Amorites, which were on this side Jordan, toward the sun-rising;

48 From Arcoer, which is by the bank of the river Arnon, even unto mount Sion, which is Hermon,

49 And all the plain on this side Jordan eastward, even unto the sea of the plain, under the springs of Pishgah.

CHAP. V.

Moses shews that God made a covenant with Israel at Horeb, 1—5. He repeats the ten commandments, 6—21. He relates how, at the people's request, he received the law from God for them, 22—31. He exhorts them to obedience, 32, 33.

AND Moses called all Israel, and said unto them, Hear, O Israel, the statutes and judgments which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and keep, and do them.

2 The LORD our God made a covenant with us in Horeb.

3 The LORD made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, *even us*, who are all of us here alive this day.

4 The LORD talked with you face to face in the mount, out of the midst of the fire,

5 (I stood between the LORD and you at that time; to shew you the word of the LORD: for ye were

xxviii. 1-14. Lev. xxii. 31. xxvi. 1-13. Jer. xi. 4. John xiv. 15. 21. v. 16. vi. 3. 18. xii. 25. 28. xxiii. 7. Eph. vi. 3. 1 Tim. iv. 8.

x Num. xxiv. 14, 15.

y xix. 1-10.

z Josh. xx. 8.

a vii. 17. Lev. xxvii. 34. Num. xxxvi. 13.

b 47. i. 5. Num. xxxii. 19. c iii. 29.

d i. 4. iii. 8. Num. xxi. 24.

e iii. 1-14. xxiv. 7, 8. Num. xxi. 33.

f ii. 36. iii. 12. Josh. xviii. 24, &c.

g iii. 9. Ps. cxxxiii. 3.

h iii. 17. xxxiv. 1. Josh. xiii. 20.

a i. 1. xxix. 10.

b iv. 1. * Heb. keep to do them. Matt. xxiii. 3.

B. C. 1491.

c iv. 23. Ex. xix. 5, 6. xxiv. 8. Heb. viii. 6-13. ix. 19-23.

d xxix. 10-15. Gen. xvii. 7. 21. Ps. cv. 8. 10. Jer. xxxii. 38-40. Gal. iii. 17-21. Heb. viii. 8.

e iv. 33. 36. xxxiv. 10. Ex. xix. 9. 10. xx. 22. xxiii. 11. Num. xii. 8.

f Ex. xix. 16. xx. 18-21. Gal. iii. 19. Heb. xii. 18-21.

afraid by reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount,) saying,

g vi. 4. Ex. xx. Lev. xxvi. 1, 2. h Ps. xxi. 10. † Heb. servants. † Ex. ix. 3. Matt. iv. 10. 1 John vi. 21. 6 & I am the LORD thy God, which ^b brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of [†] bondage.

7 Thou ⁱ shalt have none other gods before me.

8 Thou shalt not make thee *any* graven image, *or* any likeness of *any thing* that *is* in heaven above, or that *is* in the earth beneath, or that *is* in the waters beneath the earth:

k Ex. ix. 4-6. l Ex. xxiv. 7. m Ps. xv. 1, 2. Jer. xlii. 10. Dan. ix. 4. Matt. vii. 21-27. John xv. 14. n vi. 13. Ex. xx. 7. Lev. xix. 12. Jer. iv. 2. Matt. v. 33, 34. Jam. v. 12. o Ex. xx. 8-11. Is. lvi. 6. (viii. 13. 9 Thou ^k shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God *am* a jealous God, ⁱ visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me,

10 And ^m shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.

11 Thou ⁿ shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD will not hold *him* guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

12 ^o Keep the sabbath-day to sanctify it, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee.

13 ^p Six days thou shalt labour, and do all thy work:

14 But the seventh day *is* ^q the sabbath of the LORD thy God: *in* it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor ^r thy stranger that *is* within thy gates; that ^s thy man-servant and thy maid-servant may rest as well as thou.

15 And ^t remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and *that* ^u the LORD thy God brought thee out thence, ^v through a mighty hand, and by a stretched-out arm: therefore the LORD thy God commanded thee to keep the sabbath-day.

16 ^y Honour thy father and thy mother, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee: that ^z thy days may be prolonged, and that it may go well with thee, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

17 Thou ^a shalt not kill.

18 Neither ^b shalt thou commit adultery.

19 Neither ^c shalt thou steal.

20 Neither ^d shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbour.

21 Neither ^e shalt thou desire thy neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his man-servant, or his maid-servant, or his ox, or his ass, or *any thing* that *is* thy neighbour's.

22 ^f These words the LORD spake unto all your assembly, in the mount, out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick dark-

ness, with a great voice; and he added no more: and ^g he wrote them in two tables of stone, and delivered them unto me.

23 And it came to pass, ^h when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, (for the mountain did burn with fire,) that ye came near unto me, *even* all the heads of your tribes, and your elders.

24 And ye said, Behold the LORD our God hath shewed us his glory, and his greatness, and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and ⁱ he liveth.

25 Now therefore why should we die? for ^k this great fire will consume us. If we ^{*} hear the voice of the LORD our God any more, then we shall die.

26 For ^l who *is* there of ^m all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the ⁿ living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we *have*, and lived?

27 Go thou near, and ^o hear all that the LORD our God shall say; and speak thou unto us all that the LORD our God shall speak unto thee, and we will hear *it*, and do *it*.

28 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the LORD said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: ^p they have well said all that they have spoken.

29 ^q (O that there were such an heart in them, that they would fear me, and keep all my commandments always, ^r that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever!

30 Go say to them, Get you into your tents again.

31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and ^s I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do *them* in the land which I gave them to possess it.

32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as the LORD your God hath commanded you: ^t ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left.

33 Ye shall ^u walk in all the ways which the LORD your God hath commanded you: that ye may live, and *that it may be* ^v well with you, and *that ye may prolong your days* in the land which ye shall possess.

CHAP. VI.

Earnest exhortations to obedience, united with various instructions and cautions, 1-19. How the children were to be instructed, 20-25.

NOW these *are* ^{*} the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD your God commanded to teach you, that

iv. 13. Ex. xxiv. 12. xxxi. 18.

h Ex. xx. 18, 19. Heb. xii. 18-21.

i iv. 33. Gen. xxxii. 30. Judg. xiii. 22.

k xviii. 16. xxxiii. 2. 2 Cor. iii. 7-9. Gal. iii. 10. 21, 22. * Heb. add to hear.

l iv. 33. m Gen. vi. 12. Jo. xl. 6. Rom. iii. 20.

n Josh. iii. 10. Jer. x. 10. Acts xiv. 15. 1 Thes. i. 9. o Ex. xx. 19. Heb. xii. 19.

p xviii. 17. Num. xxvii. 7. xxxvi. 6.

q xxxii. 29, 30. Ps. lxxxi. 13-15. Is. xlviii. 18. Jer. xlii. 4. Matt. xxiii. 37. Luke xix. 42. 2 Cor. v. 20. vi. 1. Heb. xii. 25.

r xl. 1. Ps. cii. 3. Luke xi. 29. John xv. 14.

s iv. 40. Ps. vii. 11. Jam. i. 25. t Ex. xx. 22. Gal. iii. 12.

u iv. 1, 2. xii. 92. xxviii. 14. Josh. i. 7. xxiii. 6. Ps. cxv. 5. Prov. ix. 27. 2 Pet. ii. 21.

v Ps. cxix. 6. Jer. vii. 23. Luke 9. Rom. ii. 7. y 2 Tim. iv. 8.

a iv. 1. v. 31. vi. 1. Lev. xxviii. 34. Num. xv. 15.

ye might do *them* in the land whither ye go * to possess it :

2 That thou mightest ^b fear the LORD thy God, to keep all his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee ; thou, ^c and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life, and that ^d thy days may be prolonged.

3 ^e Hear, therefore, O Israel, and observe to do *it* ; that it may be well with thee, and ^f that ye may increase mightily, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee, ^g in the land that floweth with milk and honey.

4 Hear, O Israel : ^h The LORD our God *is* one LORD.

5 And ⁱ thou shalt love the LORD thy God ^k with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

6 And these words, which I command thee this day, ^l shall be in thine heart.

7 And thou ^m shalt * teach them diligently unto thy children, and ⁿ shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

8 And ^o thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes.

9 And thou shalt ^p write them upon the posts of thy house, and on thy gates.

10 And it shall be, when the LORD thy God shall have brought thee into ^q the land which he swore unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give thee ^r great and goodly cities which thou buildedst not,

11 And houses full of all good *things* which thou filledst not, and wells digged which thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive-trees which thou plantedst not ; ^s when thou shalt have eaten and be full ;

12 Then beware lest thou forget the LORD which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of ^t bondage.

13 Thou shalt ^u fear the LORD thy God, and serve him, and ^v shalt swear by his name.

14 Ye shall ^w not go after other gods, ^x of the gods of the people which *are* round about you ;

15 (For the LORD thy God ^y *is* a jealous God among you ;) ^z lest the anger of the LORD thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off the face of the earth.

16 Ye shall not ^a tempt the LORD your God, as ye ^b tempted *him* in Massah.

17 Ye shall ^c diligently keep the commandments of the LORD your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee.

17 Ye shall ^d diligently keep the commandments of the LORD your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee.

18 And thou ^e shalt do *that which* ^f *is* right and good in the sight of the LORD ; that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the LORD swore unto thy fathers ;

19 To ^g cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.

20 ¶ And ^h when thy son asketh thee ⁱ in time to come, saying, What *mean* the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD our God hath commanded you ?

21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, ^j We were Pharaoh's bondmen in Egypt, and the LORD brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand.

22 And the LORD ^k shewed signs and wonders, great and ^l sore, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his household, ^m before our eyes ;

23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he swore unto our fathers.

24 And the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the LORD our God, ⁿ for our good always, that ^o he might preserve us alive, as *it is* at this day.

25 And ^p it shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the LORD our God, as he hath commanded us.

CHAP. VII.

The nations of Canaan to be utterly destroyed, and no leagues or marriages made with them, to avoid idolatry, and because Israel was the chosen people of God, 1—8. Obedience enforced by the Lord's justice and mercy, and by promises of victory and prosperity, 9—24. Images to be entirely destroyed, 25, 26.

WHEN ^a the LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, ^b the Hittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Peirzzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations ^c greater and mightier than thou ;

2 And when the LORD thy God shall ^d deliver them before thee, thou shalt smite them, and ^e utterly destroy them : thou shalt ^f make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them :

3 Neither shalt thou ^g make marriages with them ; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son.

4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods : ^h so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly.

xi. 13. 22. Ps. cxix. 4. 1 Cor. xv. 58. Tit. iii. 8. 2 Pet. i. 5—10. iii. 14.

viii. 11. xii. 28. xiii. 18. Ex. xv. 26. Ps. xix. 11. Is. i. 19. iii. 10. John viii. 29. Rom. xii. 2.

Ex. xxiii. 28—30. Num. xxxiii. 52. 53. Judg. ii. 1—3. iii. 1—4.

7. Ex. xii. 26. xiii. 14. Prov. xii. 6. Heb. to-morrow.

xv. 15. xxvi. 5—9. Neh. ix. 9, 10. Ps. cxxxvi. 10—12. Is. li. 1. Jer. xxxii. 20, 21. Rom. vi. 17, 18. Eph. ii. 11.

Ex. vii. viii. ix. x. xi. xii. xiv. Ps. cxxxv. 9. Heb. evil.

Ps. lviii. 10, 11. xci. 8.

x. 13. Job xxxv. 7, 8. Prov. ix. 12. Is. iii. 10. Jer. xxvii. 39. Matt. vi. 33. Rom. vi. 21, 22.

iv. i. viii. 1. Ps. xli. 2. lxxv. 9. Luke x. 28.

xxiv. 13. Lev. xviii. 5. Ps. cvi. 30, 31. cxix. 6.

Prov. xii. 28. Ez. xx. 11. Luke x. 28, 29. Rom. x. 3, 5, 6. Gal. iii. 12. Jam. ii. 10.

xxxi. 3. Ps. xlv. 2, 3. lxxvii. 55.

Gen. xv. 18—21. Ex. xxiii. 23, 28. xxiii. 2.

iv. 38. ix. 1—3. xx. 1.

xx. xxiii. 14. Josh. x. 24, 25. 30, 32. 42.

xx. 16, 17. Lev. xxvii. 23, 29.

Num. xxxiii. 52. Josh. vi. 17, 25.

viii. 24. ix. 24. x. 28. 40. xi. 11, 12.

xx. 10, 11. Ex. xxiii. 32, 33.

xxiv. 12—16. Josh. ii. 14. ix. 18—21. Judg. i. 24. ii. 2. 2 Sam. xxi. 2.

Gen. vi. 2, 3. Ex. xxxiv. 15.

16. Josh. xxiii. 12, 13. Judg. iii. 6, 7. 1 Kings xi. 2. Ezra ix. 1, 2.

Neh. xiii. 23—27. 2 Cor. vi. 14—17.

vi. 15. xxxii. 16. 17. Ex. xx. 5.

Judg. ii. 11. 20. iii. 7, 8. x. 6, 7.

i xii. 2, 3. Ex. 15. 24. xxxiv. 13. 2 Kings xxiii. 6. 14.
 * Heb. *statutes, or pillars.*
 k xiv. 2. xvi. 19. xviii. 9. Ex. xix. 5, 6. Ps. l. 5. Jer. ii. 3. Amos iii. 2. 1 Cor. vi. 19, 20. Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 5.
 l Pa. cxv. 1. Rom. ix. 11—15. 18. 21. xi. 6. 1 John iii. 1. iv. 10.
 m v. 22. Is. li. 2. Matt. vii. 14. Luke xii. 32. Rom. ix. 27—29.
 n iv. 37. ix. 4, 5. x. 15. 1 Sam. xii. 22. 2 Sam. xii. 29. Ps. xlv. 3. Is. xliii. 4. Jer. xxxi. 3. Zeph. iii. 17. Matt. xi. 29. Eph. ii. 4, 5. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. Tit. iii. 3—7. 1 John iv. 19.
 o Ex. xxvii. 13. Ps. cv. 8—10. 42. Luke i. 55, 72, 73. Heb. vi. 13—15.
 p Ex. xiv. 3. 14. q Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7. Ps. cxix. 75. cxlvi. 6. Is. xlix. 7. Lam. iii. 23. 1 Cor. i. 9. x. 13. 2 Cor. i. 19. 1 Thes. v. 24. 2 Thes. iii. 3. 2 Tim. ii. 13. Tit. i. 2. Heb. vi. 16. x. 23. xi. 12. 1 John i. 9.
 r v. 10. Gen. xvii. 7. Ex. xxv. 1. Neh. i. 5. Dan. ix. 4. Rom. viii. 28. 1 Cor. viii. 3. Jam. i. 12.
 s 1 Chr. xvi. 15. t v. 9. xxxiii. 41. Ps. xli. 8, 9. Prov. xi. 31. Is. lx. 16. Nah. i. 2. u iv. 1. v. 32. John xiv. 18.
 † Heb. *because.* xxviii. 1. Lev. xxv. 3.
 x Pa. cv. 8—10. Mic. vii. 20. Luke i. 72, 73.
 y 7. xxxvii. 4. Ex. xxiii. 25. Ps. i. 3. xi. 7. cxlv. 12—15. John xiv. 21. xv. 10. xvi. 27.
 z xxviii. 4. 11. Lev. xxvi. 9. Ps. cxviii. 3.
 a xxviii. 27. 60. Ex. ix. 14. xv. 26. Ps. cv. 36, 37.
 b 2. c iii. 1. xiv. 13. 21. xxv. 12.
 d xii. 30, 31. Ex. xvi. 34. xxxiv. 12—16. Num. xxxiii. 55. Josh. xxi. 14—15. Judg. ii. 3. 12. Ps. 6. vii. 27. Ps. cvi. 36. 1 Cor. xv. 33.
 e vii. 17. Num. xii. 32. Josh. xvii. 16—18.
 f xxxi. 6. Ps. xxviii. 1, 2. xlv. 1, 2. Is. xli. 10—14.
 g Ps. lxxviii. 11. lxxviii. 11, 42—44. ex. 5, 20—36.

5 But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall ⁱ destroy their altars, and break down their ^{*} images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire.

6 For thou art ^k an holy people unto the LORD thy God: the LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that ^{are} upon the face of the earth.

7 The LORD ^l did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; (for ^m ye *were* the fewest of all people:)

8 But ⁿ because the LORD loved you, and because he would keep ^o the oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, hath ^p the LORD brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt.

9 Know, therefore, that the LORD thy God he ^{is} God, the ^q faithful God, ^r which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments, to ^s a thousand generations:

10 And ^t repayeth them that hate him to their face, to destroy them: he will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face.

11 Thou shalt therefore ^u keep the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them.

12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, [†] if ye hearken to these judgments, and keep and do them, that the LORD thy God shall keep unto thee ^v the covenant and the mercy which he swore unto thy fathers.

13 And [‡] he will love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he swore unto thy fathers to give thee.

14 Thou shalt be blessed above all people: there shall not be ^w male or female barren among you, or among your cattle.

15 And the LORD will take away from thee all sickness, and ^x will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, upon thee: but will lay them upon all ^y them that hate thee.

16 And thou shalt ^z consume all the people which the LORD thy God shall deliver thee; ^a thine eye shall have no pity upon them; neither shalt thou serve their gods; ^b for that *will be* a snare unto thee.

17 If ^c thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations *are* more than I, how can I dispossess them?

18 Thou ^d shalt not be afraid of them; *but* shalt well ^e remember

what the LORD thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt:

19 The ^f great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signs and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched-out arm, whereby the LORD thy God brought thee out; so shall the LORD thy God do unto all the people of whom thou art afraid.

20 Moreover the LORD thy God will send the ^h hornet among them, until they that are left, and hide themselves from thee, be destroyed.

21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the LORD thy God ⁱ is ^j among you, ^k a mighty God, and terrible.

22 And the LORD thy God will ^l put out those nations before thee ^m by little and little: thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee.

23 But the LORD thy God shall deliver them ⁿ † unto thee, and ^o shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until they be destroyed.

24 And ^p he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name ^q † from under heaven; ^r there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them.

25 The graven images of their gods shall ^s † ye burn with fire; ^t thou shalt not desire the silver or gold *that is* on them, nor take it unto thee, lest thou be ^u snared therein: for it ^v is ^w an abomination to the LORD thy God.

26 Neither ^x shalt thou bring an abomination into thy house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it: *but* thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; for it ^y is a cursed thing.

CHAP. VIII.

Exhortations and cautions, enforced by arguments drawn from the Lord's former dealings with Israel, and the good land intended them; from the dangers to which they would be exposed; and the effects of disobedience, 1—20.

AL L the commandments which I command thee this day shall ^a ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the LORD swore unto your fathers.

2 And thou shalt ^b remember all the way which the LORD thy God ^c led thee these forty years in the wilderness, ^d to humble thee, and to ^e prove thee, ^f to know what *was* in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments or no.

3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and ^g fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know, that he might make thee know that man ^h doth not live by bread only, but by every ⁱ word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.

iv. 4. Luke iv. 4. xii. 22. 30.

h iv. 34. xi. 2—4. xx. 5. Neh. ix. 10, 11. Jer. xxxiii. 20, 21. Ez. xv. 6—9.

i Ex. xxxiii. 24—30. Josh. x. 13.

k Num. xi. 20. xiv. 9. 14. 41. xvi. 3. Josh. iii. 10. Ps. xlii. 5. 7. Is. viii. 9, 10. Zech. ii. 10, 11. 1 Cor. xiv. 26. l x. 17. Gen. xxi. 6. 1 Sam. xiv. 8. Neh. i. 5. iv. 14. ix. 32. Zech. xii. 2—5.

* Heb. *pluck off.* m Ex. xxxiii. 27. 30. Josh. xv. 62.

† Heb. *before thy face.* n ii. 15. viii. 20.

o Josh. x. 24, 25. 42. vii. 1, &c.

p ix. 14. xxv. 19. xlix. 20. Ex. xvii. 14. Prov. x. 7. Jer. x. 11.

q xi. 25. Josh. i. 5. x. 8. xliii. 7. Rom. viii. 37. 1 Cor. xv. 57.

r 5. xii. 3. Pa. xxxii. 20. 1 Cor. xiv. 12. Is. lxx. 22.

s Josh. vii. 1. 21. Judg. viii. 27. Zeph. i. 1, 3.

t u xvii. 1, &c. x xiii. 17. Lev. xxvi. 24, 25. Josh. vi. 17—24. vii. 1, &c.

a iv. 1. v. 32, 33. vi. 1—3. Ps. cxv. 4, 6. 1 Thes. iv. 1, 2.

b vii. 18. Ps. lxxviii. 11. cvi. 7. Eph. ii. 11. 2 Pet. i. 12, 13. iii. 1, 2.

c i. 3. ii. 7. xxix. 5. Ps. cxviii. 16. Amos ii. 10.

d 2 Chr. xxxiii. 25. 26. xxxiii. 19. 10, 23. Job xlii. 5, 6. Is. ii. 17.

e Luke xxviii. 14. Jam. iv. 6. 10. 1 Pet. v. 5, 6.

f 16. Gal. 3. Gen. xlv. 1. Ps. xv. 25. Gal. 4. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 31. Ps. lxxv. 7. Prov. xv. 3. Mal. iii. 2. 3. Jam. i. 3.

g 1 Pet. v. 7. f Jam. xvi. 9, 10. John. ii. 25. Rev. ii. 23.

h Ps. lxx. 3, 12—15. Ps. lxxviii. 21—25. ex. 40. 2 Cor. x. 3.

i Ps. xxxviii. 3. cix. 29. Matt. Heb. xii. 5, 6.

i xxix. 5. Neh. ix.
21. Matt. vi. 25
—30.

4 Thy ⁱ raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years.

k 2 Sam. vii. 14.
Job v. 17, 18.
Ps. lxxxix. 32.
xciv. 12. Prov.
iii. 12, 1 Cor.
xi. 32. Heb. xii.
5—11. Rev. iii.
19.

5 Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that ^b as a man chasteneth his son, so the LORD thy God chasteneth thee.

l v. 33. Ex. xviii.
20. 2 Chr. vi. 31.
Ps. cxxviii. 1.
Luke i. 6.
m vi. 10, 11. xi.
10—12. Ex. xiii.
8. Neh. ix. 24.
25. Ps. lxxv. 9—
13. Ez. xx. 6.

6 Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, to ^l walk in his ways, and to fear him.

* Heb. olive-trees
of oil.

7 For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land; ^m a land of brooks of water, of fountains, and depths that spring out of valleys and hills;

8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig-trees, and pomegranates; a land of ^{*} oil-olive and honey;

9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any *thing* in it; a land ⁿ whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass.

n xxxiii. 25. Job
xxviii. 2.
o vi. 11, 12. Ps.
ciii. 2. Matt. xiv.
10. John vi. 23.
Rom. xiv. 6. 1
Thes. v. 18. 1
Tim. iv. 4, 5.

10 ^o When thou hast eaten, and art full, then thou shalt bless the LORD thy God, for the good land which he hath given thee.

p Ps. cvi. 21. Prov.
i. 32. xxx. 9. Ez.
xvi. 10—15. Hos.
ii. 8, 9.

11 ^p Beware that thou forget not the LORD thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgments, and his statutes, which I command thee this day:

q xxviii. 47. xxix.
20. xxxii. 15.
Hos. xiii. 5, 6.

12 Lest, ^q when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein;

13 And when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied;

r xlii. 20. 2 Chr.
xxvi. 16. xxxii.
26. Jer. ii. 31.
1 Cor. iv. 7, 8.

14 Then ^r thine heart be lifted up, and thou forget the LORD thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage;

s i. 10. Ps. cxxxvi.
16. Is. lxiii. 13.
Jer. ii. 6.

15 Who ^s led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, wherein were ^t fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where *there* was no water; ^u who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint;

t Num. xxi. 6.
Hos. xiii. 5.

u Ex. xvii. 6.
Num. xx. 11. Ps.
lxxviii. 15. cv.
41. xlv. 8. Is.
xxxv. 7. 1 Cor.
x. 4.

16 Who ^x fed thee in the wilderness with manna, which thy fathers knew not, that ^y he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, ^z to do thee good at thy latter end;

x 3. Ex. xvi. 15.

y 2.

z Jer. xxiv. 5, 6.
Rom. viii. 28.
2 Cor. iv. 17.
Heb. vii. 10, 11.
Jam. i. 12. 1 Pet.
i. 7.

17 And ^a thou say in thine heart, My power, and the might of my hand, hath gotten me this wealth.

a ix. 4. Is. v. 20.
x. 1. 3. Dan. iv.
30. Hab. i. 16.
2 Cor. iv. 7.
b Ps. cxxviii. 1, 2.
cxliv. 1. Prov.
x. 23. Hos. ii. 8.
c vii. 8. 12.

18 But thou shalt remember the LORD thy God: for *it is* ^b he that giveth thee power to ^c get wealth, that he may establish his covenant, which he sware unto thy fathers, as *it is* this day.

d ix. 26. xxx. 19.
10. Josh. xxi.
12. 1 Sam. xii.
5. Dan. ix. 12.
Am. iii. 2.
Zeph. i. 18. iii.
6. Luke xii. 47.
48. xiii. 2. 5.

19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the LORD thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, ^d I testify against you this day, that ye shall surely perish.

20 As the nations which the

LORD destroyeth before your face, so shall ye perish; because ye would not be obedient unto the voice of the LORD your God.

CHAP. IX.

Israel assured of victory, not for their righteousness, but through the wickedness of their enemies, 1—6. Reminded of their rebellions, and of the Lord's mercies, 7—29.

HEAR, O Israel; Thou art to ^a pass over Jordan this day, to go in to possess ^b nations greater and mightier than thyself, ^c cities great, and fenced up to heaven.

a xi. 31. Josh. iii.
16. iv. 19.
b iv. 38. vii. 1. xi.
23.
c i. 28. Num. xxi.
22. 28. 32, 33.

2 A people great and tall, the children of the Anakims, whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast heard say, Who can stand before the children of Anak?

3 Understand therefore this day, that the LORD thy God *is* he which ^d goeth over before thee; as ^e a consuming fire ^f he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy face: so shalt thou drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the LORD hath said unto thee.

d xxxi. 3. Josh.
iii. 11.
e iv. 24. Is. xxxvii.
4. xxx. 27. 30.
33. xxxiii. 14.
Nab. i. 5, 6. 2
Thes. i. 8. Heb.
xii. 29.

4 ^g Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying, For my righteousness the LORD hath brought me in to possess this land; but ^h for the wickedness of these nations the LORD doth drive them out from before thee.

f vii. 1, 2. 16. 23.
24. Ex. xxxiii. 29
—31. Is. xli. 10
—16. Rom. viii.
31.

g vii. 7, 8. viii. 17.
Ez. xxxvi. 22.
32. Rom. xi. 6.
20. 1 Cor. iv. 7.
Eph. ii. 4, 5. 2
Tim. i. 9. Tit.
iii. 5.

5 Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go to possess their land; but for the wickedness of these nations, the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may ⁱ perform the word which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.

h xviii. 12. Gen.
xv. 16. Lev.
xviii. 24, 25.

6 Understand therefore that the LORD thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it, for thy righteousness; for thou art ^k a stiff-necked people.

i Gen. xii. 7. xiii.
15. xv. 7. xvii.
8. xxvi. 4. xxviii.
13. Rom. xv. 8.

7 ¶ Remember, and forget not, how thou provokedst the LORD thy God to wrath in the wilderness: ^l from the day that thou didst depart out of the land of Egypt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against the LORD.

k 13. xxxi. 27.
Ex. xxxii. 0.
xxxiii. 3. xxxiv.
9. Acts vi. 51.
Rom. v. 20, 21.
l viii. 2. Ez. xvi.
61—63. xv. 43.
xxxvi. 31. 1 Cor.
xv. 9. Eph. ii.
11. 1 Tim. i. 14.
15.

8 Also ^m in Horeb ye provoked the LORD to wrath, so that the LORD was angry with you to have destroyed you.

m xxxii. 5, 6. Ex.
xiv. 11. xvi. 2.
xvii. 2. Num.
xi. 4. xiv. 1, &c.
xvi. 1, &c. xx.
2—5. xxi. 5.
xxv. 2. Neh. ix.
16—18. Ps.
lxxviii. 8, &c.
xcv. 8—11.

9 When ⁿ I was gone up into the mount, to receive the tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant which the LORD made with you, ^o then I abode in the mount forty days and forty nights; ^p I neither did eat bread nor drink water:

B. C. 1491.
n Ex. xxxii. 4—6.
Ps. cvi. 19—22.
o Ex. xxiv. 12. 18.
p Ex. xxxiv. 28.
1 Kings xix. 8.
Matt. iv. 2.
q 1 Kings xiii. 8.
9. 2 Kings vii.
22.

10 And ^r the LORD delivered unto me two tables of stone, written with the finger of God; and on them was written according to ^s all

r x. 4. Matt. xii.
28. Luke xi. 20.
s iv. 10—15. v. 6
—21. xviii. 15.
Ex. xix. 18. xx.
1—18.

the words which the LORD spake with you in the mount, out of the midst of the fire, in the day of the assembly.

11 And it came to pass, at the end of forty days and forty nights, *that* the LORD gave me the two tables of stone, *even* ^athe tables of the covenant.

12 And the LORD said unto me, ^aArise, get thee down quickly from hence; for thy people which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt have ^acorrupted *themselves*: they ^aare quickly turned aside out of the way which I commanded them; they have made them a molten image.

13 Furthermore, the LORD spake unto me, saying, ^aI have seen this people, and, behold, it is a ^astiff-necked people.

14 ^bLet me alone, that I may destroy them, and ^cblot out their name from under heaven: ^dand I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater than they.

15 So ^eI turned and came down from the mount, and ^fthe mount burned with fire: and the two tables of the covenant *were* in my two hands.

16 And ^gI looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the LORD your God, *and* had made you a molten calf: ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the LORD had commanded you.

17 And I took the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes.

18 And ^hI fell down before the LORD, as at the first, forty days and forty nights: I did neither eat bread nor drink water, because of all your sins which ye sinned, in doing wickedly in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

19 For ⁱI was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you. ^kBut the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also.

20 And the LORD was ^lvery angry with Aaron to have destroyed him: and I prayed for Aaron also the same time.

21 And ^mI took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, *and* ground it very small, *even* until it was as small as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount.

22 And at ⁿTaberah, and at ^oMassah, and at ^pKibroth-hattavah, ye provoked the LORD to wrath.

23 Likewise, ^qwhen the LORD sent you from Kadesh-barnea, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you; then ^rye rebelled against the commandment

of the LORD your God, and ^sye believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice.

24 ^tYe have been rebellious against the LORD from the day that I knew you.

25 ^uThus I fell down before the LORD forty days and forty nights, as I fell down *at the first*; because the LORD had said he would destroy you.

26 ^xI prayed therefore unto the LORD, and said, O LORD God destroy not thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand.

27 ^yRemember thy servants, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob: look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin;

28 Lest the land whence thou broughtest us out say, ^zBecause the LORD was not able to bring them into the land which he promised them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness.

29 Yet ^athey *are* thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power, and by thy stretched-out arm.

CHAP. X.

Moses relates the mercy of God, in again giving two tables of the law, continuing the priesthood, separating Levi, and hearing his prayer for the people, 1-11. Hence he exhorts them to obedience, 12-22.

AT that time the LORD said unto me, ^aHew thee two tables of stone like unto the first, and come up unto me into the mount, and ^bmake thee an ark of wood.

2 And I will write on the tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brakest, and ^cthou shalt put them in the ark.

3 And ^dI made an ark of shittim-wood, and ^ehewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and went up into the mount, having the two tables in mine hand.

4 And ^fhe wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten ^gcommandments, ^hwhich the LORD spake unto you in the mount, ⁱout of the midst of the fire, ^jin the day of the assembly: and the LORD gave them unto me.

5 And ^kI turned myself, and came down from the mount, and ^lput the tables in the ark which I had made, and ^mthere they be, as the LORD commanded me.

6 ⁿAnd the children of Israel took their journey from ^oBeereth of the children of Jaakan to Mosera: ^pthere Aaron died, and there he was buried: and Eleazer his son ministered in the priest's office in his stead.

7 From thence they journeyed
A a

i. 32, 33. Ps. lxxviii. 22. cvi. 24, 25. Heb. iii. 13, 19. iv. 2.

6, 7, xxxi. 27. Acts vii. 51.

Ex. xxxii. 11-13. Num. xiv. 13-19. Ps. lxxiv. 1, 2. Is. lxxv. 19.

Ex. iii. 6. 16. vi. 3-8.

z. xxxii. 26, 27. Ex. xxxii. 12. Num. xiv. 15, 16. Josh. vii. 7-9. Ps. cxv. 1, 2. Is. xliii. 25. xlviii. 9-11. Jer. xiv. 7-9. Ez. ix. 8, 9. 14. Dan. ix. 18, 19. a. iv. 9, 20. 1 Kings viii. 51. Neh. i. 10. Ps. xcv. 7. c. 3. Is. lxxv. 19.

a. ix. 25-29. Ex. xxxiv. 1, 2.

b. Ex. xiv. 10-15.

c. Ex. xiv. 16-22.

d. Ex. xxxvii. 1-9.

e. Ex. xxxiv. 4.

f. ix. 10. Ex. xxxiv. 28.

g. Heb. words.

g. ix. 10. Ex. xv. 1, 2.

h. ix. 11-15. v. 22-26. Ex. xiv. 19. Heb. vii. 18, 19.

i. ix. 10. Ex. xiv. 17.

k. Ex. xxxii. 15.

l. Ex. xl. 20.

m. Ex. xxxv. 10.

1 Kings viii. 9. Heb. ix. 4.

n. Num. x. 4.

xxxviii. 31-39.

o. Num. xv. 22.

xxxviii. 30.

t. Num. x. 33. Heb. ix. 4.

u. Ex. xxxii. 7, 8.

z. xxxi. 29. xxxii. 5. Gen. vi. 13, 12.

y. Judg. ii. 17. Gal. i. 6.

a. Ex. xxxii. 9.

a. 6. x. 16. 2 Kings xviii. 14. Is. xlviii. 4.

b. Ex. xxxii. 10.

c. xxxi. 20. Ex. xxxii. 32, 33. Ps. ix. 5. cix. 13. Prov. x. 7. Rev. vii. 5.

d. Num. xiv. 11, 12.

e. Ex. xxxii. 14, 15.

f. ix. 11. v. 23. Ex. ix. 33. xiv. 18. Heb. xii. 18.

g. Ex. xxxii. 19. Acts vii. 40, 41.

h. 9. Ex. xxxiv. 28. 2 Sam. xii. 10.

i. Ex. xxxii. 10, 11. Neh. i. 2-7.

k. L. 10. Ex. xxxii. 14. xxxiii. 17. Ps. cvi. 23. Am. vii. 2, 3. 5, 6. Jam. v. 16, 17.

l. Ex. xxxii. 2-5. 21. 35. Heb. vii. 26-28.

m. Ex. xxxii. 20. ix. 11. 18-21. xxx. 22. xxxi. 7.

n. Num. xi. 1-5.

o. Ex. xvii. 7.

p. Num. xi. 4. 34.

q. Num. xii. 1-3.

r. Num. xiv. 1-4. Is. lxxv. 19.

from the beginning of the year even unto the end of the year.

13 ¶ And it shall come to pass, if ye shall hearken * diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, * to love the LORD your God, and to serve him with all your heart, and with all your soul,

14 That * I will give you the rain of your land in his due season, the first rain and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil.

15 And * I will § send grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that thou mayest * eat and be full.

16 * Take heed to yourselves, that * your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them ;

17 And *then* * the LORD's wrath be kindled against you, and he * shut up the heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit, and *lest* * ye perish quickly from off the good land which the LORD giveth you.

18 ¶ Therefore shall * ye lay up these my words in your heart, and in your soul, and bind them for * a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.

19 And * ye shall teach them your children, speaking of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

20 And thou shalt write them upon the door-posts of thine house, and upon thy gates ;

21 That * your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the land which the LORD swore unto your fathers to give them, * as the days of heaven upon the earth.

22 For * if ye shall diligently keep all these commandments which I command you to do them, * to love the LORD your God, to walk in all his ways, and * to cleave unto him ;

23 Then will the LORD * drive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall possess greater nations, and mightier than yourselves.

24 * Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be yours : from the wilderness, and Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even unto the uttermost sea shall your coast be.

25 There shall * no man be able to stand before you : *for* the LORD your God shall lay the fear of you, and the dread of you, upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, * as he hath said unto you.

26 ¶ Behold, * I set before you this day a blessing and a curse :

27 * A blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you this day ;

28 And * a curse, if ye will not obey the commandments of the LORD your God ; but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods which ye have not known.

29 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt * put the blessing upon mount Gerizim, and the curse upon mount Ebal.

30 *Are* they not on the other side Jordan, by the way where the sun goeth down in the land of the Canaanites, which dwell in the champaign over against * Gilgal, beside the plains of Moreh ?

31 For * ye shall pass over Jordan, to go in to possess the land which the LORD your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and dwell therein.

32 And * ye shall observe to do all the statutes and judgments which I set before you this day.

CHAP. XII.

Monuments of idolatry must be destroyed, 1—3.

A place must be appointed for sacrifices, oblations, and the holy things ; allowing, however, the people to eat flesh in other places, yet without the blood ; and reserving the priests and Levites their portion, 5—25. The idolatres of the Canaanites must not be enquired after, 29—32.

These are * the statutes and judgments, which ye shall observe to do in the land which the LORD God of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it, * all the days that ye live upon the earth.

2 Ye shall * utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall * possess served their gods, * upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree.

3 And ye shall † overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire, and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out of that place.

4 * Ye shall not do so unto the LORD your God.

5 But * unto the place which the LORD your God shall choose out of all your tribes, to put his name there, *even* unto his * habitation, shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come :

6 And thither ye shall bring * your burnt-offerings, and your sacrifices, and your * tithes, and heave-offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your free-will-offerings, and the firstlings of your herds, and of your flocks.

7 And there * ye shall eat before the LORD your God ; and * ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand

u 22. vi. 17. Ps. xlii. 4.

2 iv. 29. vi. 5, 4. 1. 12.

y xxviii. 12. Lev. xvi. 4. Ps. lxxv. 9—13. Ez. xxxiv. 26. Joel ii. 22, 23. Jam. v. 7.

2 Ps. civ. 14. § Heb. give.

a vi. 11. viii. 10. Joel ii. 19. Hag. i. 6.

b iv. 9, 23. Luke xxi. 8, 34, 36. Heb. ii. 1. iii. 12. iv. 1. xii. 16.

c xiii. 3. xxi. 18. Job xvi. 27. Is. xlv. 20. Jer. i. 26. 1 John v. 21. Rev. xii. 9. xiii. 14. xiv. 4.

d vi. 15. xix. 17, 18.

e xxviii. 23, 24. 1 Kings viii. 35. xvi. 1. 2 Chr. vi. 26. vii. 13. Jer. xiv. 1—6. Am. iv. 7. Hag. i. 9—12.

f iv. 26. viii. 19, 20. Josh. xxi. 13—16.

g vi. 6—9. xxviii. 46. Ex. xiii. 9, 16. Ps. cxix. 11. Prov. ii. 1. vi. 20—23. vii. 2. 1. Col. iii. 16. Heb. ii. 1. 2 Pet. i. 14. iii. 1, 2.

h Matt. xxi. 5.

i iv. 9, 10. Ps. xxi. 11. Is. xlviii. 5, 9. Prov. ii. 1. iv. 1. &c. Is. xxxviii. 19.

k iv. 40. v. 16. vi. 12. Prov. iii. 2. 14. iv. 10. ix. 11.

l Ps. lxxii. 5. Is. xlii. 20, 30. Is. lxxv. 20. Rev. ix. 6.

m 13. vi. 17. n Matt. xxi. 37. 2 Tim. iv. 9.

o 1. 20. xxi. 20. Gen. ii. 24. Acts x. 23. 2 Cor. xi. 2, 3.

p iv. 29. vii. 1, 2. Ez. 23. ix. 5. Ec. xxi. 27—30. xxiv. 11.

q Gen. xv. 12—21. Ex. xxi. 31. Josh. i. 3. vi. 9. 2 Chr. ix. 26.

r ii. 25. vii. 24. Josh. i. 5. ii. 9. v. 1.

s Ex. xxiii. 27.

t xix. 15—20. Gal. iii. 10, 13, 14.

xxviii. 1—14. Lev. xvi. 3—11. Ps. xix. 11. Is. i. 19. iii. 10. Matt. v. 3—12. xxv. 31, &c. Luke vi. 28. John. xiii. 17. xiv. 21—23. Rom. ii. 7. Jam. i. 25. Rev. xxi. 14.

x xxviii. 15, &c. xxix. 19—22. Lev. xvi. 14, &c. Is. i. 20. iii. 11. Rom. ii. 9, 9. Gal. iii. 19.

y xxvii. 13—20. Josh. vii. 35—38.

z Josh. v. 9. Judges vii. 1.

a ix. 1. Josh. i. 11. iii. 13—17.

b v. 32, 33. xii. 32. Ps. cxix. 6. Matt. xxviii. 20. Luke i. 6. John xv. 14.

a iv. 1, 2. vi. 1, 2.

b iv. 10. 1 Kings viii. 40. Ps. civ. 33. cxlvi. 2.

c vii. 5, 9, 26. Ex. xxi. 24. xxix. 12—17. Num. xxviii. 21, 32. Judges. ii. 2.

d Num. xxi. 41. 2 Kings xvi. 4. xviii. 10, 11. xxviii. 13. Jer. iii. 6. Eze. vi. 26, 29. Hos. iv. 13.

† Heb. *break down*.

e 30. 31. xvi. 21, 22. ix. 18. Lev. x. 23.

f 11. xvi. 2. Josh. iv. 27. xviii. 1. 1 Kings vii. 16, 26. xix. 21.

g 1 Chr. xviii. 3. 2 Chr. vii. 14. Ps. lxxviii. 68. Is. xlii. 2, 9. Dan. ix. 15.

h Ps. xv. 2. xvi. 22. Num. vi. 9.

i 1 Kings vii. 27. Ps. cxviii. 13, 14. Is. lxxv. 1, 5. Acts vi. 48—50. Eph. i. 20—22. Col. ii. 9.

j Lev. xxi. 7—9. Ps. cv. 40.

k 17. iv. 22—28. xv. 19, 20. xxv. 2. Lev. xxviii. 32, 33. Num. xviii. 15—17.

l xix. 26. 12. 18. xvi. 11—15. xviii. 13.

m xviii. 7. Lev. xxi. 40. Ps. cxviii. 2. Matt. ii. 12. Acts i. 14. Phil. i. 6.

unto, ye and your households, wherein the LORD thy God hath blessed thee.

8 Ye shall not do after all the things that we do here this day, in every man whatsoever is right in his own eyes.

9 For ye are not as yet come to the rest and to the inheritance, which the LORD your God giveth you.

10 But when ye go over Jordan, and dwell in the land which the LORD your God giveth you to inherit, and when he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety;

11 Then there shall be a place which the LORD your God shall choose, to cause his name to dwell there, thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt-offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave-offering of your hand, and all your choice vows which ye vow unto the LORD.

12 And ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your men-servants, and your maid-servants, and the Levite that is within your gates; forasmuch as he hath no part nor inheritance with you.

13 Take heed to thyself, that thou offer not thy burnt-offerings in every place that thou seest:

14 But in the place which the LORD shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt-offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee.

15 Notwithstanding, thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God, which he hath given thee: the unclean and the clean may eat thereof, as of the roebuck, and as of the hart.

16 Only ye shall not eat the blood; ye shall pour it upon the earth as water.

17 Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy herds, or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy free-will-offerings, or heave-offering of thine hand:

18 But thou must eat them before the LORD thy God, in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite that is within thy gates: and thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God in all that thou puttest thine hands unto.

19 Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Levite as long as thou livest upon the earth.

20 When the LORD thy God shall enlarge thy border, as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, (because thy soul longeth to eat flesh,) thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

21 If the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to put his name there be too far from thee; then thou shalt kill of thy herd, and of thy flock, which the LORD hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

22 Even as the roe-buck and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them: the unclean and the clean shall eat of them alike.

23 Only be sure that thou eat not the blood: for the blood is the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh.

24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it upon the earth as water.

25 Thou shalt not eat it; that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the LORD.

26 Only thy holy things which thou hast, and thy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto the place which the LORD shall choose.

27 And thou shalt offer thy burnt-offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the LORD thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the LORD thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh.

28 Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest that which is good and right in the sight of the LORD thy God.

29 When the LORD thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them, and thou shalt succeed them, and dwellest in their land:

30 Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou enquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise.

31 Thou shalt not do so unto the LORD thy God: for every abomination which he hateth, have they done unto their gods: for even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods.

32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

xi. 24. xix. 8. Gen. xv. 18-21. xxviii. 14. Ex. xxxiii. 31. xxxiv. 24.

† Heb. strong.

g Lev. iii. 16, 17. xvii. 11, 14. Matt. xx. 28. Rev. v. 9.

h 28. iv. 40. Ps. cxii. 2. Is. iii. 10, xlviii. 18, 19. Ez. xxxiii. 25.

i xiii. 18. Ex. xv. 26. 1 Kings xi. 38.

k 6. 11. 18. Num. v. 9, 10. xviii. 19.

l 1 Sam. i. 21-24.

m Lev. i. 5. 9. 13.

n Lev. xvii. 11.

o 25. John xv. 9 10. 14.

p xix. 1. Ex. xxxiii. 23. Josh. xxxiii. 4. Ps. lxxviii. 55.

† Heb. inherit, or, possesseth them.

q vii. 16. Ex. xxxiii. 31-33. Lev. xviii. 3. Num. xxxiii. 52. Judg. ii. 2, 3. Ps. cvi. 34-38. Ez. xx. 28.

§ Heb. after them.

r 4. Lev. xviii. 3. 26. 30. 2 Kings xvii. 15.

|| Heb. of the.

s Lev. xviii. 21. xx. 2. Jer. vii. 31. xxxiii. 35. Ez. xx. 31. xxxiii. 37. Mic. vi. 7.

t iv. 2. xiii. 18. Josh. i. 7. Prov. xxx. 6. Matt. xxviii. 20. Rev. xxii. 18, 19.

m Judg. xvii. 6. xxi. 25. Am. v. 26. Acts vii. 42.

n 1 Kings vii. 56. 1 Chr. xxiii. 25. Mic. ii. 10.

o xi. 31.

p Lev. xxv. 18, 19. 1 Kings iv. 25.

q 5. xiv. 23. xv. 20. xvi. 2, &c. xvii. 8. xviii. 6. xxiii. 16. xxvi. 2. xxxi. 11. Josh. xviii. 1. 1 Kings viii. 3. 29. Jer. vii. 12. John iv. 20-23.

* Heb. the choice of your vows.

r ii. 18. xiv. 26, 27. 1 Kings viii. 66. 2 Chr. xxix. 36. xxx. 21-26. Neh. viii. 10-12. Ps. c. 1, 2. cxlvii. 1. 1 John i. 3, 4.

s 10. x. 9.

t 6. Lev. xvii. 3, 4. 1 Kings xii. 28-32. xv. 34. 2 Chr. xv. 17.

u 5. 11. Ps. v. 7. ix. 11. 2 Cor. v. 19. Heb. x. 19-22. xiii. 15.

x 21, 22.

y xlv. 5. xv. 22, 23.

z Gen. ix. 4. Lev. vii. 26, 27. xvii. 10-13. Acts xv. 29. 1 Tim. iv. 4.

a 6. 11. xiv. 22-29. Lev. xviii. 30-32. Num. xviii. 21, &c.

b 12. 19. xv. 20.

c Ps. xxxii. 11. Jer. iii. 3. Prov. ix. 17. Is. xli. 3. Acts ii. 46. xvi. 34. Gal. v. 22. Phil. iii. 1-3.

d xiv. 27. Num. x. 34-36. 1 Cor. ix. 17-19.

* Heb. all thy days.

CHAP. XIII.

Enticers to idolatry must be stoned, 1-5; without respect to near relations, 6-11. Idolatrous cities must be utterly destroyed, 12-18.

a 2 Pet. ii. 1.

b Jer. xxiii. 25-28. Zech. x. 2.

c xviii. 22. Ex. vii. 22. 1 Kings xiii. 3. Matt. vii. 22, 23. xxiv. 24. 2 Cor. xi. 13-15. 2 Thes. ii. 9-11. Rev. xiii. 13, 14.

d Is. viii. 20. Acts xvii. 11. Eph. iv. 14. 1 John iv. 1.

e viii. 2. 1 Cor. vi. 19. 1 John ii. 19. iv. 4.

f vi. 5.

g vi. 13. 2 Kings xxiii. 3. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 31. Mic. vi. 8. Luke i. 6. Col. i. 10. 1 Thes. iv. 1, 2.

h x. 20. xxx. 20. Rom. vi. 13. 1 Cor. vi. 17.

i xviii. 20. Jer. xiv. 15. xxvii. 9. xxix. 8. Zech. xiii. 3.

* Heb. *revolt against.*

k xvii. 7. xix. 10. xiii. 21 - 24. xxiv. 7. 1 Cor. v. 13. Heb. xiii. 14, 15.

l xvii. 2. xxviii. 54. Prov. xviii. 24. Mic. vii. 5-7. Matt. xii. 48-50. 2 Cor. v. 16.

m 1 Sam. xviii. 1. 3. xv. 17. 2 Sam. i. 26.

n Eph. iv. 14. Col. ii. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 1. 1 John v. 19. Rev. xii. 9. xiii. 24. xx. 3.

o xxvii. 16 - 18. Judg. ii. 13. v. 8. x. 6. 1 Kings xi. 5-7. 2 Kings xvi. 30, 31.

p Ex. xx. 3. Prov. i. 10. Gal. i. 8. 9. 1 John v. 21. vii. 16. xix. 13. Ez. v. 11. ix. 5, 6.

r xvii. 2-7. Acts vii. 58.

t xvi. 21. Lev. xx. 2. 27. xxiv. 14-16. 23. Num. xv. 35. 36. Josh. vii. 28. 2 Chr. xxiv. 21.

* Heb. *bondmen.*

u xviii. 13. xix. 20. Prov. xix. 5. xxi. 11. 1 Tim. v. 20.

x Josh. xvii. 11. Nec. Judg. xx. 1, Nec.

† Or, *naughty men.* Judg. xix. 23. 1 Sam. ii. 12.

xxv. 17. 25. 2 Sam. xvi. 7. xx. 1. 1 Kings xvi. 10. 13. Prov. xix. 28. 2 Cor. vi. 15. 1 John xii. 10.

IF there arise among you ^a a prophet, or ^b a dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a wonder;

2 And ^c the sign or the wonder come to pass whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them:

3 Thou shalt ^d not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the LORD your God ^e proveth you, to know whether ^f ye love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul.

4 Ye shall ^g walk after the LORD your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, ^h and cleave unto him.

5 And that ⁱ prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death, (because he hath spoken ^j to turn you away from the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the LORD thy God commanded thee to walk in) so shalt thou ^k put the evil away from the midst of thee.

6 If ^l thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, ^m which *is* as thine own soul, ⁿ entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, ^o which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers;

7 *Namely*, of the gods of the people which *are* round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the *one* end of the earth, even unto the *other* end of the earth;

8 Thou shalt not ^p consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither ^q shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him;

9 But ^r thou shalt surely kill him; ^s thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.

10 And thou shalt ^t stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt from the house of ^u bondage.

11 And ^v all Israel shall hear and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is among you.

12 ^w If thou ^x shalt hear *say* in one of thy cities, which the LORD thy God hath given thee to dwell there, saying,

13 *Certain men*, ^y the children

of Belial, ^y are gone out from among you, and have withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, (which ye have not known:)

14 Then shalt thou ^z enquire, and make search, and ask diligently: and, behold, *if it be truth*, and the thing certain, *that* such abomination is wrought among you;

15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, ^a destroying it utterly, and all that is therein, and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword.

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof every whit, for the LORD thy God; and it shall be ^b an heap for ever, it shall not be built again.

17 And there shall ^c cleave nought of the ^d cursed thing to thine hand: that ^e the LORD may turn from the fierceness of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, ^f as he hath sworn unto thy fathers;

18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, ^g to keep all his commandments, which I command thee this day, to do *that which is right* in the eyes of the LORD thy God.

CHAP. XIV.

Israel must be distinguished from other nations in their mourning, 1, 2: and in their diet, 3-21. A tithe of their increase to be eaten before the LORD, 22, 23: or the price of it to be spent at the appointed place in religious feasting, 24-27. But every third year to be given in works of charity and piety, 28, 29.

YE ^a are ^b the children of the LORD your God: ^c ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes, for the dead:

2 For ^d thou *art* an holy people unto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all nations that *are* upon the earth.

3 Thou shalt not ^e eat any abominable thing.

4 These ^f *are* ^g the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat,

5 The hart, and the roe-buck, and the fallow-deer, and the wild goat, and the ^h pygarg, and the wild ox, and the chamois;

6 And every beast that ⁱ parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, *and* cheweth the cud, among the beasts; that ye shall eat.

7 Nevertheless, these ^j ye shall not eat, of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; *as* the camel, and the hare, and the coney: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; *therefore* they *are* unclean unto you.

8 And the swine, because it di-

iv. 19. 2 Kings xvii. 21. 1 John ii. 19. Jude 12.

z xvii. 4. xix. 18. Is. xi. 3, 4. John vii. 24. 1 Tim. v. 19.

a ii. 34. vii. 2. 16. Ex. xxiii. 20. Lev. xxvii. 28. Josh. vi. 17. 21. Rev. xvii. 16. xviii. 18 - 24. xix. 2, 3.

b Josh. viii. 28. Is. xlvii. 1. xxxv. 2. Jer. xlix. 2. c vii. 26. Josh. vi. 18. * Or, *devoted.* 1 Cor. xvi. 22. d Josh. vii. 26. xii. 20.

e Gen. xxii. 17. xxvi. 4. 24. xxviii. 14.

f xii. 25. 28. 32. Matt. vi. 33. vii. 21. 24.

a Gen. vi. 2. 4. Hos. i. 10. John i. 12. Rom. viii. 16. ix. 8. 26. 2 Cor. vi. 18. Gal. iii. 26.

b Lev. xix. 27, 28. xxi. 5. Jer. xvi. 6. xli. 5. xlvii. 5. 1 Thes. iv. 13.

c vii. 6. xvi. 18. 19. Ex. xix. 8. 6. Lev. xi. 43. xix. 2. xx. 36. Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 9.

d Is. lxxv. 4. Ez. iv. 14. Acts x. 13. 14. Rom. xiv. 14.

e Lev. xi. 2, &c.

* Or, *hishon.* Heb. *dishon.*

f Ps. i. 2. Prov. xiii. 1. 2 Cor. vi. 17.

g Matt. vii. 22, 23. 26. 2 Tim. ii. 5. Tit. i. 15. 2 Pet. ii. 13 - 12.

videth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it *is* unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor

^h Lev. xi. 26, 27.

ⁱ Lev. xi. 9, &c.

⁹ These ¹ye shall eat of all that are in the waters: all that have fins and scales shall ye eat.

¹⁰ And whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye may not eat; it *is* unclean unto you.

¹¹ Of all clean birds ye shall eat.

^k Lev. xi. 13, &c.

¹² But ^k these *are* they of which ye shall not eat; the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray,

¹³ And the glede, and the kite, and the vulture after his kind,

¹⁴ And every raven after his kind,

¹⁵ And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind,

¹⁶ The little owl, and the great owl, and the swan,

¹⁷ And the pelican, and the gier-eagle, and the cormorant,

¹⁸ And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

^l Lev. xi. 20, &c.

Phil. iii. 18.

¹⁹ And ¹every creeping thing that flieth *is* unclean unto you: they shall not be eaten.

²⁰ But of all clean fowls ye may eat.

^m Lev. xviii. 15.

xxii. 8. Ez. iv.

14.

ⁿ Ex. xii. 43—45.

Lev. xix. 33, 34.

²¹ Ye shall not eat of ^many thing that dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto ⁿthe stranger that *is* in thy gates, that he may eat it: or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: for thou *art* ^oan holy people unto the LORD thy God.

^p Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

^q Ex. xviii. 19.

xxiv. 26. Rom.

xii. 2.

^r xxvi. 12—15.

Lev. xxvii. 30—

33. Num. xviii.

21. Neh. x. 37.

^s xii. 5—7. 17, 18.

xv. 19, 20.

²² ¶ Thou shalt ¹truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year.

²³ And thou shalt ¹eat before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall choose to place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the firstlings of thy herds, and of thy flocks; that thou mayest learn to fear the LORD thy God always.

²⁴ And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou are not able to carry it; or ¹if the place be too far from thee, which the LORD thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the LORD thy God hath blessed thee;

²⁵ Then shalt thou turn *it* into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose.

^t Matt. xvi. 12.

John ii. 14—16.

²⁶ And thou shalt ¹bestow that money for whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul ¹desireth: and ²thou shalt eat there before the LORD thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou and thine household.

^u Heb. asketh of thee.

^v xii. 7. 12, 13.

xxvi. 11.

^w 29. xii. 12, 10.

Gal. vi. 5. 1 Tim.

v. 17.

²⁷ And ¹the Levite that *is* with-

in thy gates, thou shalt not forsake him: for ²he hath no part nor inheritance with thee.

^{xviii} 1, 2. Num. xviii. 20.

²⁸ At ¹the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay *it* up within thy gates.

^z xxvi. 12, &c. Am. iv. 4.

^a xvi. 11, 14. xxiv.

19—21. xxvi. 12,

13. Ex. xxii. 22.

Lev. xix. 34. Job

xxxi. 16—21.

Luke xiv. 12—

15. Heb. xii. 2.

^b xv. 10. Ps. xli.

1. Prov. iii. 9.

10. xi. 24. xix.

17. Is. lviii. 7—

12. Mal. iii. 10,

11. Luke vi. 35.

xi. 41. 2 Cor. ix.

6—11.

²⁹ And the Levite, (because he hath no part nor inheritance with thee) and ¹the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which *are* within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; ²that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

CHAP. XV.

On the seventh year the debts of the poor must be remitted; yet nevertheless the people must give and lend liberally, 1—11. Hebrew servants must be released in the seventh year, unless unwilling to depart, 12—18. The male firstlings of cattle devoted to God, 19—23.

AT the end of *every* ¹seven years thou shalt make a release.

^a xxxi. 10. Ex.

xxi. 2. xxiii. 10,

11. Lev. xxv. 2

—4. Is. lxi. 1—3.

Jer. xxxiv. 14.

Luke iv. 18.

^b Heb. master of

the lending of

his hand.

² And this *is* the manner of the release: Every ^{*}creditor that lendeth *ought* unto his neighbour shall release *it*; he shall not exact *it* of his neighbour, or of his brother, because it is called the LORD's release.

³ Of ^ba foreigner thou mayest exact *it* again: but *that* which is thine with thy brother, thine hand shall release;

^b xxxiii. 20. Ez.

xvi. 16, 17.

John viii. 35.

1 Cor. vi. 6. Gal.

vi. 10.

⁴ † Save when there shall be no poor among you; for the LORD shall ^cgreatly bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance to possess it:

† Or, To the end

there may be.

^c xxviii. 8. Prov.

xi. 24, 25. xiv.

xxii. 27.

Is. lviii. 10, 11.

⁵ ^dOnly if thou carefully hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day.

^d xxviii. 1. Ps.

xix. 11. Is. i. 19,

20. Phil. i. 27.

⁶ For the LORD thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee; and ^ethou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and ^fthou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee.

^e xxviii. 12, 44.

Ps. xxxviii. 21.

26. exli. Prov.

xxii. 7. Luke vi.

35.

^f xxviii. 13.

⁷ If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, ¹thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother;

^g Prov. xxi. 13.

Matt. xviii. 30.

Jam. ii. 15, 16.

1 John iii. 16,

17.

^h Ps. cxlv. 16.

Matt. v. 42.

Luke vi. 34—36.

2 Cor. ix. 5, 6.

ⁱ Rom. vii. 8, 9.

† Heb. word with

thine heart of

Belial.

^k xxviii. 54—56.

Prov. xxxiii. 6.

xxiv. 9. xxviii.

12. Matt. xx.

15. Jam. v. 9.

1 Pet. iv. 9.

^l xxiv. 15. Ex. iii.

7. xxii. 23. Job

xxxiv. 28. Ps.

ix. 12.

^m Matt. xxv. 41,

42. 1 John iii.

15—17.

⁸ But ^hthou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, *in that* which he wanteth.

⁹ ⁱBeware that there be not a ¹thought in thy wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and ^kthine eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought, and he cry unto the LORD against thee, and it be ^msin unto thee.

¹⁰ Thou shalt surely give him,

x Matt. xiv. 40. and ^a thine heart shall not be
Acts xx. 35. grieved when thou givest unto him:
Rom. xii. 8. ^b because that for this thing the
2 Cor. ix. 7. LORD thy God shall bless thee in
1 Tim. vi. 18. all thy works, and in all that thou
19. 1 Pet. iv. 11. puttest thine hand unto.

o xiv. 29. Ps. xli. 11 For ^a the poor shall never
1. Prov. xi. 24. cease out of the land; therefore I
25. Is. xlii. 3. command thee, saying, ^a Thou shalt
Ps. lxxviii. 10. 2 Cor. open thine hand wide unto thy
ix. 8-11. Phil. brother, to thy poor, and to thy
iv. 18, 19. Heb. needy, in thy land.

p Prov. xviii. 2. 12 ^a And ^a if thy brother, an He-
Matt. xxvi. 11. brew man, or an Hebrew woman,
Mark xiv. 7. be sold unto thee, and serve thee
John xii. 2. six years; then in the seventh
q Matt. v. 42. year thou shalt let him go free
Luke xii. 33. from thee.

Acts ii. 45. iv. 32-35. xi. 28-30. 2 Cor. viii. 2-9. 1 John iii. 16-18. 13 And when thou sendest him
r Ex. xxi. 2-6. out free from thee, ^a thou shalt not
Lev. xix. 39-41. Jer. xxxiv. let him go away empty:

14 Thou shalt furnish him libe-
s Ex. iii. 21. Lev. rally out of thy flock, and out of
xxv. 42-44. thy floor, and out of thy wine-press:
Prov. iii. 27, 29. of ^a that wherewith ^a the LORD thy
Col. iv. 1. God hath blessed thee, thou shalt
i Neh. viii. 10. give unto him.

15 And ^a thou shalt remember
u v. 15. xvi. 12. that thou wast a bond-man in the
Ex. xii. 2. Matt. land of Egypt, and the LORD thy
vi. 14, 15. xviii. God redeemed thee: therefore I
32, 33. Eph. i. 7. command thee this thing to-day.

16 And it shall be, ^a if he say
v. 1, 2. Tit. ii. 14. 1 John iii. unto thee, I will not go away from
16. iv. 9-11. thee, (because he loveth thee and
x Ex. xxi. 5, 6. thine house, because he is well with
Ps. xli. 8-9. thee)

17 Then thou shalt take an awl,
y Lev. xix. 39-42. 1 Sam. i. 22. and thrust it through his ear unto
the door, and he shall be thy ser-
vant for ever: and also unto thy
maid-servant thou shalt do like-
wise.

18 It shall not seem hard unto
z Is. xvi. 14. xli. thee, when thou sendest him away
16. Luke xviii. free from thee; for he hath been
7, 8. worth ^a a double hired servant to
thee, in serving thee six years: and
the LORD thy God shall bless thee
in all that thou doest.

19 ^a All ^a the firstling males
a Ex. xiii. 2, 12. that come of thy herd, and of thy
xxiv. 19. Lev. flock, thou shalt sanctify unto the
xxviii. 26. Num. LORD thy God: ^b thou shalt do no
iii. 13. Rom. viii. work with the firstling of thy bul-
26. Heb. vii. 23. lock, nor shear the firstling of thy
b xli. 5-7. 17. sheep;

20 Thou shalt eat it before the
xli. 23. xvi. 11. LORD thy God, year by year, in
14. Num. xviii. 15. the place which the LORD shall
choose, thou and thy household.

21 And ^a if there be ^a any blemish
c xviii. 1. Lev. xxi. therein, as if it be lame, or blind,
20-24. or have any ill blemish, thou shalt
not sacrifice it unto the LORD thy
God:

22 Thou shalt eat it within thy
d xli. 21, 22. gates: ^a the unclean and the clean
person shall eat it alike, as the roe-
buck, and as the hart.

23 ^a Only thou shalt not eat the
e xli. 14. Lev. vii. blood thereof; thou shalt pour it
26. 1 Sam. xiv. upon the ground as water.

CHAP. XVI.

The laws concerning the three great annual
feasts recapitulated, with an injunction that
every one should then offer according to his
ability, 1-17. The appointment and duties
of magistrates, 18-20. Groves and images
prohibited, 21, 22.

OBSERVE ^a the month of Abib,
and keep the passover unto the
LORD thy God: for in the month
of Abib ^b the LORD thy God
brought thee forth out of Egypt
by night.

2 Thou shalt therefore ^c sacri-
fice the passover unto the LORD
thy God, of the flock and the herd,
^d in the place which the LORD
shall choose to place his name
there.

3 Thou shalt eat ^e no leavened
bread with it: seven days shalt
thou eat unleavened bread there-
with, ^e even ^e the bread of affliction;
(for ^f thou camest forth out of the
land of Egypt in haste) that thou
mayest remember the day when
thou camest forth out of the land
of Egypt all the days of thy life.

4 And ^h there shall be no leaven-
ed bread seen with thee in all thy
coasts seven days; ⁱ neither shall
there ⁱ any thing of the flesh which
thou sacrificedst the first day at
even remain all night until the
morning.

5 Thou mayest not ^a sacrifice
the passover within any of thy
gates, which the LORD thy God
giveth thee:

6 But at the place which the
LORD thy God shall choose to place
his name in, there thou shalt sacri-
fice the passover ^a at even, at the
going down of the sun, at the sea-
son that thou camest forth out of
Egypt.

7 And thou shalt ⁱ roast and
eat it ^m in the place which the
LORD thy God shall choose: and
thou shalt turn in the morning, and
go unto thy tents.

8 ^a Six days thou shalt eat un-
leavened bread, and on the seventh
day ^a shall be a ^a solemn assembly
to the LORD thy God; thou shalt
do no work ^a therein.

9 ^a Seven weeks shalt thou
number unto thee: begin to num-
ber the seven weeks from ^a such
time as thou beginnest to put the
sickle to the corn.

10 And thou shalt keep the feast
of weeks unto the LORD thy God
with a ^a tribute of a free-will-of-
fering of thine hand, which thou
shalt give unto the LORD thy God,
^a according as the LORD thy God
hath blessed thee:

11 And ^a thou shalt rejoice be-
fore the LORD thy God, thou, and
thy son, and thy daughter, and
thy man-servant, and thy maid-ser-
vant, and the Levite that is with-
in thy gates, and the stranger, and

a Ex. xii. 2, &c.
Lev. xxi. 5.
Num. ix. 2-5.
xviii. 16.

b Ex. xii. 39, 42.
xiii. 4, xxxiv. 13.

c Ex. xii. 5. Num.
xviii. 19. 2 Chr.
xxv. 7. 1 Cor.
v. 7.

d xli. 5-23.

e Ex. xii. 15, 19.
39. xiii. 3-7.
xxiv. 18. Zech.
xii. 16. 1 Cor.
v. 8.

f Ex. xii. 33, 34.
1 Kings xii. 27.
Ps. cii. 9. cxviii.
2.

h Ex. xii. 15. xiii.
7. xxiv. 25.

i Ex. xii. 10.

o Or, as, xli. 5, 6.

k Ex. xii. 6. Heb.
i. 2, 3. iv. 29.
1 Pet. i. 19, 20.

l Ex. xii. 8, 9.
2 Chr. xxv. 12.
Ps. xlii. 14, 15.
m 3 Kings xxi.
23. John ii. 13.
xi. 55.

n Ex. xii. 15, 16.
Lev. xxi. 6-8.
Num. xviii. 17
-19.

† Heb. restraining.
Lev. xxi. 20.

o Ex. xxi. 15.
xxviii. 22. Lev.
xviii. 15, 20.
Num. xviii. 25
-28. Acts i. 1
1 Cor. xvi. 8.

† Or, as, xli. 5, 6.

p 17. 1 Cor. xvi. 2.

q 14. 16. 7. 22. 26.
Is. lxxv. 5. lxxv.
10-11. Hab. iii.
14. Rom. vi. 11.
2 Cor. i. 12.
Phil. iv. 4.

the fatherless, and the widow, that *are* among you, in the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to place his name there.

r xv. 15. Rom. vi. 17, 18. Eph. ii. 1—3. 11.

12 And ^r thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-man in Egypt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.

s Ex. xxiii. 16. xxxiv. 22. Lev. xxiii. 34—36. Num. xxix. 12, &c.

13 ¶ Thou ^r shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast gathered in thy [†] corn and thy wine.

† Heb. *floor and thy wine-press.*

t xii. 12. xxvi. 11. Neh. viii. 9, &c. Is. xii. 1 Thes. v. 16.

14 And ^r thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that *are* within thy gates.

u Lev. xxiii. 34—42. Num. xxix. 12, &c.

15 ^u Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the LORD thy God, in the place which the LORD shall choose; because the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thy increase, and in all the works of thine hands: therefore thou shalt surely rejoice.

x Ex. xxiii. 14—17. xxxiv. 22, 23.

y Ex. xxiii. 15. xxxiv. 20. 1 Chr. xxix. 3—9. 14—17. Ps. xevi. 8. Prov. iii. 9, 10. Is. xxiii. 18. lx. 6—9. Hag. i. 9. Matt. ii. 11.

z i. 16. Ex. xxiii. 25, 26. 1 Chr. xxiii. 4. xxvi. 29. 2 Chr. xix. 5—8. Ps. lxxxii. 2, 3.

16 ^a Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and ^y they shall not appear before the LORD empty.

17 Every man *shall give* [§] as he is able, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee.

18 ¶ ^z Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates which the LORD thy God giveth thee throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with just judgment.

19 Thou shalt not ^a wrest judgment; thou shalt not ^b respect persons, neither take a gift; for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the ^{*} words of the righteous.

20 [†] That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest ^c live, and inherit the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

21 Thou shalt not ^d plant thee a grove of any trees near unto the altar of the LORD thy God, which thou shalt make thee.

22 Neither shalt thou set thee ^c up any [‡] image, which the LORD thy God hateth.

CHAP. XVII.

The sacrifices must be unblemished, 1. Idolaters to be punished with death, 2—7. Difficult cases must be referred to the priests and judges at the sanctuary, and such as refused to submit to their decision must be put to death, 8—13. The appointment and duty of a king, 14—20.

THOU ^a shalt not sacrifice unto the LORD thy God *any* bullock or ^{*} sheep wherein is blemish, or any evil-favouredness: for that

is an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

2 ¶ If there be found among you, within any of thy gates which the LORD thy God giveth thee, ^b man or woman that hath wrought wickedness in the sight of the LORD thy God, ^c in transgressing his covenant,

3 And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either ^d the sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, ^e which I have not commanded;

4 And if be told thee, and thou hast heard *of it*, and ^f enquired diligently, and, behold, *it be true*, and the thing certain, *that* such abomination is wrought in Israel:

5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man, or that woman, (which have committed that wicked thing) unto thy gates, *even* that man or that woman, and shalt ^g stone them with stones till they die.

6 At ^h the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; *but* at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death.

7 ⁱ The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people: ^k so thou shalt put the evil away from among you.

8 ¶ If there ^l arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, ^m between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, *being* matters of controversy within thy gates; then shalt thou arise, and ⁿ get thee up into the place which the LORD thy God shall choose.

9 And thou shalt come unto ^o the priests the Levites, and unto the judge that shall be in those days, and enquire; and ^p they shall shew thee the sentence of judgment.

10 And ^q thou shalt do according to the sentence which they of that place which the LORD shall choose shall shew thee; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they inform thee;

11 According to ^r the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, *to* the right hand, nor *to* the left.

12 And the man that ^s will do presumptuously, ^{*} and will not hearken unto ^t the priest that standeth to minister there before the LORD thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die; and ^u thou shalt put away the evil from Israel.

13 And all the people shall

b xiii. 6. xxix. 18.

c iv. 23. xxix. 25. xxxi. 20. Lev. xxvi. 15. 25. Josh. vii. 11. 15. xxiii. 16. Judg. ii. 20. 2 Kings xviii. 12. Jer. xxxi. 32. Hos. vi. 7. viii. 1.

d iv. 19. 2 Kings xxi. 3. Job xxxi. 26, 27. Jer. viii. 16.

e Jer. vii. 22, 23. 31. xix. 5. xxxii. 35.

f xiii. 12—14. xix. 18. Prov. xxv. 2. John vii. 51.

g xiii. 10. xxii. 24. Lev. xxiv. 14. 16. Josh. vii. 25.

h xix. 15. Num. xxxv. 30. Matt. xviii. 16. John viii. 17, 18. 2 Cor. xiii. 1. 1 Tim. v. 19. Heb. x. 28.

i xiii. 9. Acts vii. 58.

k 12. xiii. 5. xix. 19. 1 Cor. v. 13.

l Ex. xviii. 26. 1 Kings iii. 16—28. 2 Chr. xix. 8—10.

m xix. 4. 10, 11. Ex. xxi. 13, 14. 20. 22. xxii. 2. Num. xxxv. 11, &c.

n xii. 5. Ps. cxlii. 5.

o Jer. xviii. 18. Hag. ii. 11. Mal. ii. 7.

p xix. 17—21. Ez. xlv. 24.

q Matt. xxiii. 2, 3.

r Josh. i. 7. Mal. ii. 8, 9.

s xiii. 5. 11. Num. xv. 30. Ezra x. 8. Ps. xix. 13. Hos. iv. 4. Matt. x. 14. Heb. x. 26—29.

* Heb. *not to hearken.*

t x. 8. xviii. 5. 7.

u 7. xiii. 5. 11. xix. 20. xxi. 21. Prov. xii. 11. 1 Tim. v. 20.

a xv. 21. Ex. xii. 7. Lev. xvii. 20—25. Mal. i. 8.

b 13, 14. Heb. ix. 14. 1 Pet. i. 19.

* Or, *sat.*

hear, and fear, and do no more presumptuously.

14 ¶ When ^a thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, ^b I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that are about me :

15 Thou shalt in any wise set ^c him king over thee ^d whom the LORD thy God shall choose ; ^e one ^f from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee : thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother.

16 But he shall not ^g multiply horses to himself, nor ^h cause the people to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses : forasmuch as the LORD hath said unto you, ⁱ Ye shall henceforth return no more that way.

17 Neither ^j shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away ; ^k neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold.

18 And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, ^l that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book, ^m out of ⁿ that which is before the priests the Levites :

19 And ^o it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life ; that he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law, and these statutes, to do them :

20 ^p That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that ^q he turn not aside from the commandment, ^r to ^s the right hand or ^t to the left : to the end that he may prolong ^u his days in his kingdom, he and his children, in the midst of Israel.

CHAP. XVIII.

The portion of the priests and Levites, 1-8. Idolatry and witchcraft prohibited, 9-14. A prophet like unto Moses promised, 15-19. False prophets must be put to death, 20. How to be known, 21, 22.

THE priests, the Levites, and all the tribe of Levi, ^a shall have no part nor inheritance with Israel : ^b they shall eat the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and his inheritance.

2 Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their brethren ; ^c the LORD is their inheritance, as he hath said unto them.

3 And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from them that ^d offer a sacrifice, whether ^e it be ox or sheep : and they shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw.

4 The ^f first-fruit also of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.

5 For the LORD thy God hath ^g chosen him out of all thy tribes, to stand to minister in the name of the LORD, him and his sons for ever.

6 And if a Levite come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, where he sojourned, and ^h come with all the desire of his mind unto the place which the LORD shall choose ;

7 Then he shall minister in the name of the LORD his God, ⁱ as all his brethren the Levites do, which stand there before the LORD.

8 They shall have ^j like portions to eat, beside ^k that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.

9 ¶ When thou art come into the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, ^l thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations.

10 There shall not be found among you ^m any one that ⁿ maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, or ^o that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch,

11 Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer.

12 For all that do these things are an abomination unto the LORD : and because ^p of these abominations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee.

13 Thou shalt be ^q perfect with the LORD thy God.

14 For these nations, which thou shalt ^r possess, hearkened unto observers of times, and unto diviners : but as for thee, the LORD thy God ^s hath not suffered thee so to do.

15 The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee ^t a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, ^u like unto me ; ^v unto him ye shall hearken :

16 According to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in Horeb, ^w in the day of the assembly, saying, ^x Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God : neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not.

17 And the LORD said unto me, ^y They have well spoken that which they have spoken.

18 I will ^z raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, ^a like unto thee, and ^b will put my words in his mouth ; and ^c he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him.

19 And it shall come to pass, ^d that ^e whosoever will not hearken unto my words, which he shall speak in my name, I will require ^f it of him.

20 But ^g the prophet which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak

x. 8. Ex. xxviii. 1. Sec. xxix. 1. &c. Num. iii. 10. xvii. 5-9. xxv. 13.

xii. 5. xvi. 2. Num. xxxv. 2. 3. Ps. xvi. 8. xxviii. 4. Ps. l. 2. lxxviii. 10. 1 Tim. iii. 1. 1 Pet. v. 2.

h 2 Chr. xxxi. 2-4.

i Lev. vii. 8, 9, 14. Neh. xii. 44, 47. Luke x. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 7-14. 1 Tim. v. 17, 18.

j Heb. xii. 18, 19.

k xii. 29. 10. Lev. xviii. 26, 27, 30.

l xii. 31. Lev. xviii. 21. xx. 2-5. Jer. xix. 4-6. xxxiii. 36.

m Ex. xxi. 18. Lev. xix. 26, 31. xx. 26, 27. 1 Sam. xxviii. 3. 7. 1 Chr. x. 13. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 6. Is. viii. 19, 20. xlviii. 13. Acts xix. 19. Gal. v. 20.

n ix. 4. Lev. xviii. 24, 25.

† Or, upright, or, virtuous. Gen. vi. 9. xvii. 1. Job i. 1. 8. Ps. xxviii. 37. Matt. v. 48. Phil. iii. 12, 15. Rev. iii. 2.

† Or, without.

o Ps. cxlvi. 19, 20. Acts xiv. 16.

p John i. 18. Acts iii. 22, 23. vii. 37.

q v. 8. xxviii. 10. Luke xxiv. 19. 1 Tim. ii. 5.

r Matt. xvii. 5. Luke x. 19.

s John vi. 29. Heb. i. 2. ii. 1-3. 1 John iii. 21.

t i. 10.

u v. 24-29. Ex. xx. 18. Heb. xii. 19.

v v. 23.

x John i. 45.

y v. 8. xxviii. 5. Ex. xl. 2-4. Num. xvi. 6-9.

z 21. Ps. lvi. 6, 7. 4. Is. li. 6, 7. Zech. vi. 13. Luke xxiv. 19. Gal. iii. 19, 20. 1 Tim. ii. 5. Heb. iii. 2, 3. v. 24, 25.

a Is. l. 4. b. 15. John xv. 4.

b John iv. 23. vii. 28. xii. 49, 50. xv. 19.

c Mark xvi. 16. Acts iii. 23. Ps. vii. 7. 2. 26. xii. 25, 26.

d xii. 6. Jer. xiv. 14, 15. xxiii. 13.

e Ps. vii. 15. 16. Matt. vii. 19.

f 2 Pet. ii. 1, 2.

d xiii. 1, 2. 2 Kings xviii. 19, 27. 40. Jer. vi. 8. Zech. xiii. 3. Rev. xix. 20.
 e Jer. xxviii. 1—11.
 f xiii. 2. 2 Kings xx. 1. Joa. iii. 4. iv. 2. Zech. i. 5, 6.
 g 20. Jer. xxviii. 15—17.

d in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die.
 21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken?
 22 When a prophet ^e speaketh in the name of the LORD, ^f if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that ^{is} the thing which the LORD hath not spoken, *but* the prophet hath spoken it ^g presumptuously; thou shalt not be afraid of him.

CHAP. XIX.

^hThe law concerning the cities of refuge enforced and explained, 1—13. Land-marks must not be removed, 14. Two witnesses required in a criminal cause, 15. How the false witness must be punished, 16—21.

a vi. 10. vii. 1, 2. xiii. 2. xvii. 14.
 * Heb. *inheritest, or, possessest.*

WHEN the LORD thy God ^a hath cut off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou ^{*} succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses;

b Ex. xxi. 13. Num. xxxv. 10—15. Josh. xx. 2—7. Heb. vi. 18.

2 Thou shalt ^b separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every slayer may flee thither.

c Ex. 42—43. Num. xxxv. 15—20.
 * Heb. *from yesterday the third day.*

4 And this ^c is the case of ^c the slayer which shall flee thither, that he may live: whoso killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he hated not [†] in time past;

5 As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut down the tree, and the [†] head slippeth from the [§] helve, and ^{||} lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; ^d he shall flee unto one of those cities, and live:

e Num. xxxv. 12. Gal. iii. 10—13.
 * Heb. *smite him in life.*
 f xvi. 22. Jer. xxvi. 11, 16.
 † Heb. *from yesterday the third day.*

6 Lest ^e the avenger of blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and ^{*} slay him; whereas he ^f was [†] not worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not [†] in time past.

7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee.

g vi. 24, 25. xii. 20. Gen. ix. 18—21. xxviii. 14. Ex. xxiii. 13.

8 And if the LORD thy God ^g enlarge thy coast, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers;

h vi. 22—25. xii. 32.
 i Josh. xx. 7, 8.

9 ^h If thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, to love the LORD thy God, and to walk ever in his ways: ⁱ then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, besides these three:

k xxvii. 24. Ex. xii. 12—14. Num. xxxv. 16, &c. Prov. xxviii. 17.

10 That innocent blood be not shed in thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee ^k for an inheritance, and ^{so} blood be upon thee.

11 But ^k if any man hate his

neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him [†] mortally, that he die, and [†] fleeth into one of these cities;

12 Then the elders of his city shall send and ^l fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die.

13 ^m Thine eye shall not pity him; but ⁿ thou shalt put away *the guilt of innocent blood* from Israel, that it may go well with thee.

14 ¶ Thou ^o shalt not remove thy neighbour's land-mark, which they of old time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

15 ¶ One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: ^p at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established.

16 If ^q a false witness rise up against any man, to testify against him [§] that which is wrong;

17 Then both the men, between whom the controversy ^r is, shall stand before the LORD, ^r before the priests and the judges which shall be in those days.

18 And the judges shall make ^s diligent inquisition: and, behold, if the witness ^s be a false witness, and hath testified falsely against his brother;

19 Then ^t shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother: ^u so shalt thou put away the evil from among you.

20 And those which remain shall ^x hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you.

21 And ^y thine eye shall not pity; ^z but ^z life shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

CHAP. XX.

The priest must exhort the soldiers before the battle, 1—4. Whom the officers must permit to retire, 5—9. How the cities who accept or refuse peace must be treated, 10—15. The devoted nations to be extirpated, 16—18. Fruit tree spared in a siege, 19, 20.

WHEN thou ^a goest out to battle against thine enemies, and seest ^b horses and chariots, and a people more than thou, be not afraid of them: for ^c the LORD thy God ^c is with thee, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

2 And it shall be, when ye are come nigh unto the battle, that ^d the priest shall approach, and speak unto the people.

3 And shall say unto them, Hear, O Israel; Ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies: ^e let not your hearts ^e faint;

† Heb. *in life.*

1 Kings ii. 5—9. 28—34.

m xiii. 8. xxv. 12. n xxi. 9. Gen. ix. 6. Lev. xxiv. 17. 21. Num. xxxv. 33, 34. 2 Sam. xxi. 1. 14.

o xxvii. 17. Job xxiv. 2. Prov. xxii. 28. Hos. v. 10.

p xvii. 6. Num. xxxv. 30. Matt. xviii. 16. John xii. 17. 2 Cor. xiii. 1. 1 Tim. v. 19. Heb. x. 28. q Ex. xxiii. 1—7. 1 Kings xxi. 10—13. Ps. xxvii. 12. xxxv. 11. Matt. xxvi. 59—61. Acts vi. 31. r Or, *falling away.*

s xiii. 14. xvii. 4. 2 Chr. xix. 6, 7.

t xvii. 7. Prov. xix. 5. 9. Jer. xiv. 15. Dan. vi. 24. u xiii. 5. xix. 20. xxi. 20, 21. xxii. 21, 24. xxiv. 7. x xiii. 11. xvii. 13. Prov. xxi. 11. 1 Tim. v. 20.

y 13. z Ex. xxi. 23—25. Lev. xxiv. 20. Matt. v. 38, 39.

a ii. 21. vii. 1. b 2 Chr. xiv. 11. xx. 12. Ps. xx. 7. xxxiii. 16, 17. Is. xxxi. 1. c 2 Chr. xxxii. 7. 8. 18. Ps. xlvii. 7. 11. cxviii. 6. Is. vii. 14. viii. 9, 10. Rom. viii. 31.

d Num. x. 8. 9. xxxi. 6. Judg. xx. 27, 28. 1 Sam. xiv. 18. xxx. 7. 8. 2 Chr. xiii. 12. e Ps. xxvii. 1—3. Is. xxxv. 3, 4. xli. 10—14. Matt. x. 16. 28. 31. Eph. vi. 11—18. 2 Thes. v. 14. Heb. xii. 12, 13. Rev. ii. 10. Heb. *be tender*

† Heb. *make haste*. fear not, and do not † tremble, neither † be ye terrified because of them :

4 For the LORD your God is he that goeth with you, & to fight for you against your enemies, to save you.

5 ¶ And the ^b officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man *is there* that hath built a new house, and hath not ⁱ dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it.

6 And what man *is he* that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not yet † eaten of it? let him *also* go and return unto his house, ^k lest he die in the battle, and another man eat of it.

7 And what man *is there* that hath ⁱ betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, ^m lest he die in battle, and another man take her.

8 And the ^o officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, What man *is there that* is ^a fearful and faint-hearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his brethren's heart § faint as well as his heart.

9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall make captains of the armies to [¶] lead the people.

10 ¶ When thou comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, [°] then proclaim peace unto it.

11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, *that* all the people *that is* found therein shall be ^p tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve thee.

12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it.

13 And when the LORD thy God hath delivered it into thine hands, ^q thou shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword.

14 But ^r the women and the little ones, and the cattle, and all that is in the city, *even* all the spoil thereof, shalt thou ^s take unto thyself: and thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities *which are* very far off from thee, which *are* not of the cities of these nations.

16 But ^t of the cities of these people, which the LORD thy God doth give thee *for* an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth :

17 But ^u thou shalt utterly destroy them; *namely*, the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites,

and the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee :

18 That they ^v teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods; so should ye sin against the LORD your God.

19 ¶ When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an axe against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and ^w thou shalt not cut them down, † (for the ^y tree of the field *is* man's *life*;) † to employ *them* in the siege.

20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they *be* not trees for meat thou shalt destroy, and cut them down; ^z and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until it § be subdued.

CHAP. XXI.

Expiation to be made for the land from murder, when the murderer was concealed, 1-9. How the marriage of an Israelite with a captive maid must be regulated, 10-14. The first-born not to be disinherited to please the beloved wife, 15-17. The rebellious son to be stoned, 18-21. Malefactors not to remain all night on a tree, 22, 23.

¶ If *one* be ^a found slain in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, *and* it be not known who hath slain him;

2 Then ^b thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which *are* round about him that is slain,

3 And it shall be, *that* the city *which is* next unto the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take ^c an heifer which hath not been wrought with, *and* which hath not drawn in the yoke;

4 And the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer into a rough valley, which is neither ear-d nor sown, and ^d shall strike off the heifer's neck there in the valley:

5 And the priests the sons of Levi shall come near; ^e for them the LORD thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of the LORD, and ^f by their ^g word shall every controversy and every stroke be *tried*;

6 And all the elders of that city, *that are* next unto the slain man, shall ^h wash their hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley:

7 And they shall answer and say, ⁱ Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen it.

8 Be merciful, O LORD, unto thy people Israel, whom thou hast redeemed, and ^j lay not innocent blood † unto thy people of Israel's charge. And the blood shall be for-given them.

u vii. 4. 5. xii. 30.
31. Ex. xlii. 28.
Josh. xlii. 13.
Judg. ii. 3. Ps.
cvi. 34-40.
1 Cor. xv. 34.
2 Cor. vi. 17.
Eph. v. 11. 2
Ther. iii. 14.
1 Tim. vi. 5.
2 Tim. ii. 17, 18.
Rev. xviii. 3-5.
x Matt. iii. 10. vii.
15-20. xxi. 19.
Luke xiii. 7-9.
John xv. 2-8.
† Or. *for*, O man,
the tree of the
field is to be em-
ployed in the
siege.
y xxiv. 6.
† Heb. to go from
before thee.
z i. 28. 2 Chr.
xxvi. 15. Ec. ix.
14. Is. xxxvii.
33. Jer. vi. 6.
xxviii. 4. Ez.
xvii. 17.
§ Heb. come down.

a Ps. v. 6. iv. 12.
Prov. xxviii. 17.
Is. xxvii. 21.
Matt. xxviii. 4.
Luke xlii. 13.
19. Acts v. 28.
xxviii. 4. 1 Thess.
ii. 15, 16.
b xvi. 18, 19. Rom.
xiii. 3, 4.

c Num. xix. 2.
Jer. xxi. 13.
Matt. xi. 28-30.
Phil. ii. 8.

d Is. liii. 5. 1 Pet.
ii. 24-25. iii. 18.
Heb. ix. 22. x.
4. xii. 12, 13.

e x. 8. Num. vi.
22-27. 1 Chr.
xxiii. 13.

f xvi. 8-12. Mal.
ii. 7.
• Heb. mouth.

g Ps. xix. 12. xxvi.
6. h. 2. 7. 14.
Matt. xxvii. 24,
25.

h 2 Sam. xvi. 9.
Ps. vii. 3, 4.

i Jer. i. 14.
† Heb. in the
midst.

R xix. 12. 13. 9 ^k So shalt thou put away the
 Num. xxxv. 33. *guilt of innocent blood from among*
 I xiii. 18. Lev. iv. you, ^l when thou shalt do *that*
 2, 3. 2 Kings x. *which is right in the sight of the*
 30. LORD

10 ¶ When thou goest forth to
 war against thine enemies, and the
 LORD thy God hath delivered them
 into thine hands, and ^m thou hast
 taken them captive,

11 And seest among the cap-
 tives a beautiful woman, and hast
ⁿ a desire unto her, ^o that thou
 wouldest have her to thy wife;

12 Then thou shalt bring her
 home to thine house, and ^p she
 shall shave her head and ^{*} pare
 her nails;

13 And she shall put the rai-
 ment of her captivity from off her,
 and shall remain in thine house,
 and ^q bewail her father and her
 mother a full month: and after
 that thou shalt go in unto her, and
 be her husband, and she shall be
 thy wife.

14 And it shall be, if thou have
 no delight in her, then thou shalt
 let her go whither she will; but
^r Ex. xxi. 7—11. ^r thou shalt not sell her at all for
 money, thou shalt not make mer-
 chandize of her, ^s because thou hast
 humbled her.

15 ¶ If a man have two wives,
^t one beloved, and another hated,
 and they have born him children,
^u both the beloved and the hated:
 and ^v if the first-born son be her's
 that was hated;

16 Then it shall be, ^w when he
 maketh his sons to inherit *that*
 which he hath, *that* he may not
 make the son of the beloved first-
 born, before the son of the hated,
which is indeed the first-born:

17 But he shall acknowledge the
 son of the hated *for* the first-born,
^x by giving him a double portion
 of all ^y that he hath: for he *is*
^z the beginning of his strength;
 the right of the first-born *is* his.

18 ¶ If a man have ^a a stubborn
 and rebellious son, which will not
^b obey the voice of his father, or
 the voice of his mother, and *that*,
^c when they have chastened him,
 will not hearken unto them;

19 Then shall his father and his
 mother lay hold on him, and bring
 him out ^d unto the elders of his
 city, and unto the gate of his
 place:

20 And they shall say unto the
 elders of his city, This our son *is*
 stubborn and rebellious, he will not
 obey our voice; ^e *he is* a glutton
 and a drunkard.

21 And ^f all the men of his city
 shall stone him with stones that he
 die: ^g so shalt thou put evil away
 from among you; and all Israel
 shall hear, and fear.

22 ¶ And if a man have com-
 mitted ^h a sin worthy of death,

and he be to be put to death, and
^h thou hang him on a tree;

23 His body shall not remain all
 night upon the tree, but thou shalt
 in any wise bury him that day: ⁱ
 (for ^j he that is hanged *is* ^{*} ac-
 cursed of God;) that ^k thy land
 be not defiled, which the LORD
 thy God giveth thee *for* an inhe-
 ritage.

k Lev. xviii. 25.

CHAP. XXII.

Strayed cattle and lost property to be restored,
 and another's ass or ox if fallen to be lifted
 up, 1—4. The sexes to be distinguished by
 apparel, 5. The dam not to be taken with
 her young, 6, 7. Battlements to be made on
 every house, 8. Improper mixtures to be
 avoided, 9—11. Fringes on garments, 12.
 The case of a woman accused of unchastity
 before marriage, 13—21. Adultery to be pu-
 nished with death, the betrothed virgin being
 adjudged a wife, 22—24. Rapes to be pu-
 nished with death, 25—27. Of fornication, 28,
 29. Incest forbidden, 30.

1 THOU ^a shalt not see thy bro-
 ther's ox or his sheep go astray,
 and ^b hide thyself from them; thou
 shalt in any case bring them again
 unto thy brother.

2 And if thy brother *be* not nigh
 unto thee, or if thou know him
 not, then thou shalt bring it unto
 thine own house, and it shall be
 with thee until thy brother seek
 after it, and ^c thou shalt restore it
 to him again.

3 In like manner shalt thou do
 with his ass, and so shalt thou do
 with his raiment; and with all lost
 things of thy brother's, which he
 hath lost, and thou hast found, shalt
 thou do likewise: thou mayest not
 hide thyself:

4 Thou shalt not see thy bro-
 ther's ass or his ox fall down by
 the way, and hide thyself from
 them: ^d thou shalt surely help him
 to lift *them* up again.

5 ¶ The ^e woman shall not wear
 that which pertaineth unto a man,
 neither shall a man put on a wo-
 man's garment: for all that do so
 are abomination unto the LORD thy
 God.

6 If a bird's nest chance to be
 before thee in the way in any tree,
 or on the ground, *whether they be*
 young ones, or eggs, and the dam
 sitting upon the young, or upon the
 eggs, ^f thou shalt not take the dam
 with the young:

7 But thou shalt in any wise
 let the dam go, and take the young
 to thee: ^g that it may be well with
 thee, and *that* thou mayest prolong
 thy days.

8 When thou buildest a new
 house, ^h then thou shalt make a
 battlement ⁱ for thy roof, that
^k thou bring not blood upon thine
 house, if any man fall from thence.

9 ^l Thou shalt not sow thy vine-
 yard with divers seeds; lest the
 fruit of thy seed which thou hast
 sown, and the ^{*} fruit of thy vine-
 yard, be defiled.

h Josh. viii. 29. x.
 26, 27. 2 Sam.
 iv. 12. xxi. 6. 9.
 Luke xxiii. 33.
 John xix. 31—38.
 2 Cor. v. 21.
 Gal. iii. 13.
 Heb. the curse
 of God. vii. 26.
 Num. xxv. 4.
 Josh. vii. 12.
 Rom. ix. 3. 1
 Cor. xvi. 22.
 Num. xxxv. 34.

a Ex. xxiii. 4. Ez.
 xxxiv. 4. 16.
 Jam. v. 19, 20.
 1 Pet. ii. 25.
 b Lev. xx. 4.
 Prov. xxviii. 27.
 Is. lxviii. 7.

c Matt. vii. 12.
 1 Thes. iv. 6.

d Ex. xxiii. 5.
 Matt. v. 44.
 Luke x. 29—37.
 Rom. xv. 1. 2
 Cor. xii. 15.
 Gal. vi. 1, 2.
 1 Thes. v. 14.
 Heb. xii. 12, 13.
 e 1 Cor. xi. 4—15.

f Gen. viii. 17.
 xxxii. 11. Lev.
 xxii. 28. Prov.
 xii. 10. Hos. x.
 14.

g iv. 40.
 h Ex. xxi. 28, &c.
 xxii. 6. Rom.
 xiv. 13. 1 Cor. x.
 31. Phil. i. 10.
 1 Thes. v. 22.

i 2 Sam. xi. 2. Is.
 xxii. 1. Jer. xix.
 13. Matt. x. 27.
 Acts x. 9.

k Ez. iii. 18. 20.
 xxxiii. 2—9.
 Matt. xviii. 6, 7.
 Acts xx. 26, 27.

l Lev. xix. 19.
 Matt. vi. 24. ix.
 16. Rom. xi. 6.
 2 Cor. i. 12. vi.
 14—16. xi. 3.

Jam. i. 6—8. iii.
 10.

* Heb. fulness of
 thy seed.

10 Thou shalt not plough with an ox and an ass together.

11 Thou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, as of woollen and linen together.

20 Num. xv. 38, 39.
Matt. xxiii. 5.
† Heb. *maaga*.

12 Thou shalt make thee = fringes upon the four † quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou coverest thyself.

2 Gen. xix. 21.
11. Judg. xv. 1.
2 Eph. i. 9, 10.
o 19. Ex. xiv. 16.
xxiii. 1. Prov.
xxviii. 17.

13 If any man take a wife, and go in unto her, and hate her.

14 And give occasion of speech against her, and bring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid:

15 Then shall the father of the damsel and her mother take and bring forth the tokens of the damsel's virginity, unto the elders of the city in the gate:

16 And the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her;

17 And, lo, he hath given occasions of speech against her, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid; and yet these are the tokens of my daughter's virginity: and they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city.

18 And the elders of that city shall take that man, and chastise him.

19 And they shall amerce him in an hundred *shekels* of silver, and give them unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of Israel, and she shall be his wife: † he may not put her away all his days.

p xxiii. 1-4. xiv.
1. Matt. xii. 9,
9.

20 But if this thing be true, and the tokens of virginity be not found for the damsel;

21 Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die; because † she hath wrought folly in Israel, to play the whore in her father's house: † so shalt thou put evil away from among you.

q xiii. 10. xvii. 5.
xvi. 21. Lev.
xxv. 16, 23.
Num. xv. 15, 16.
r Gen. xxxv. 7.
Lev. xxi. 9. 2
Gen. xiii. 13.
c xiii. 5.
d Lev. xx. 10.
John viii. 4, 5.
Heb. xiii. 4.

22 If † a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, both the man that lay with the woman, and the woman. So shalt thou put away evil from Israel.

23 If a damsel that is a virgin be † betrothed unto a husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her;

e xii. 7. Matt. i.
19, 20.

24 Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, being in the city; and the man, because he hath humbled his neighbour's wife: † so

x Gen. xix. 21.
Matt. i. 20, 24.
y 21. 24. xiii. 5.
1 Cor. v. 2, 13.

thou shalt put away evil from among you.

25 But if a man find a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man force her, and lie with her; then the man only that lay with her shall die:

† Heb. Or, *call strong hold of her*. 2 Sam. xiv. 14.

26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; *there is* in the damsel no sin worthy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so is this matter:

27 For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried, and *there was* none to save her.

z 1 Cor. xiii. 7.

28 If a man find † a damsel, that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found;

a Ex. xiii. 16, 17.

29 Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty *shekels* of silver, and she shall be his wife; † because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his days.

b 19. 24. xxi. 14.

30 A † man shall not take his father's wife nor † discover his father's skirt.

c xviii. 20. Lev.
xviii. 8. xx. 17.
1 Cor. v. 1.
d Ruth. iii. 9. Ez.
xvi. 7.

CHAPTER XXIII.

What Israelites must not enter into the congregation, 1, 2. An Ammonite or Moabite excluded, to the tenth generation; an Edomite or Egyptian to the third, 3-8. The camps of Israel to be kept pure from moral, ceremonial, and natural pollution, 9-14. Fugitive slaves to be protected, 15, 16. Whoredom, sodomy, and usury, to be guarded against, 17-20. Vows must be performed, 21-23. How to act in a neighbour's vineyard and cornfield, 24, 25.

HE that is † wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

a Lev. xvi. 17, 21.
xviii. 22-24. Gal.
iii. 26. vi. 15.

2 A † bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

b Zech. ix. 6. Heb.
xii. 9.

3 An † Ammonite or Moabite shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to their tenth generation shall they not enter into the congregation of the LORD for ever:

c Neh. iv. 3, 7. xiii.
1, 2.

4 † Because they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of Egypt; and † because they hired against thee Balaam the son of Beor of Pethor of Mesopotamia, to curse thee.

d 6. 28. 10. John. 9.
Zech. ix. 6. Matt.
xv. 46. Acts. i. 16.

5 Nevertheless, the LORD † thy God would not hearken unto Balaam; but the LORD thy God turned the curse into a blessing unto thee, because the LORD thy God loved thee.

f Num. xiii. 15.
xxiii. 5. 12. 16.
25. xvi. 5. Mich.
vi. 8. Rom. viii.
31. 2 Cor. iv. 17.

6 † Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their † prosperity all thy days for ever.

g 2 Sam. viii. 2.
xiii. 17. Psa. lxx.
16. Job. viii. 23
-24.

7 Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite; for † he is thy brother: thou

h Phil. good.
i Gen. xiv. 24-
26. 28. Num. xv.
10. Obed. 10-12.
Matt. i. 1.

i x. 19. Gen. xlv. 17, 18. xlv. 7. xlvii. 6. 12. 27. Ex. xxii. 21. xxiii. 9. Lev. xix. 34. Ps. cv. 23. Acts viii. 10—18.

k Rom. iii. 29, 30. Eph. ii. 12, 13. l Ex. xl. 5, 6. m Josh. vii. 11—13. Judg. xx. 26. 2 Chr. xix. 4. xx. 3. 13. xxxi. 20, 21. xxxii. 1—22. Luke iii. 14. Rev. xix. 11—14.

n Lev. xv. 16. Num. v. 2, 3. 1 Cor. v. 11—13. o Lev. xi. 25. † Heb. *turneth to-ward*.

p Lev. xv. 5. Ps. li. 2. 7. Ez. xxxvii. 25. Matt. iii. 11. Luke xi. 39. Eph. v. 26, 27. Heb. ix. 9, 16. x. 22. 1 Pet. iii. 21. Rev. i. 5.

q Ez. xxiv. 6—8. r Gen. xv. 1. Lev. xxvi. 12. Jer. xxxii. 40. 2 Cor. vi. 16.

§ Heb. *nakedness of any thing*. s 1 Sam. xxx. 15. Ob. 14. Philam. 10—19.

t Is. xvi. 3, 4. Luke xv. 15—24. Acts ix. 19. 26, 27. Rom. xi. 17, 18. Tit. iii. 2, 3.

u Heb. *is good for him*. v Ex. xxii. 21. w Or, *sodomites*. xxii. 21, 29. Lev. xix. 29.

x Gen. xix. 5. Judg. xix. 22. 2 Kings xxiii. 7. Rom. i. 26, 27. 1 Cor. vi. 9.

y Ez. xvi. 33. z Ps. xxii. 16. Prov. xxvi. 11. Is. lvi. 10, 11. Matt. vii. 6. Phil. iii. 2. 2 Pet. ii. 22. Rev. xxxii. 15.

a Ps. v. 4—6. Is. lxi. 8. Hab. i. 13. b Ex. xxii. 24. Lev. xxv. 35—37. Neh. v. 1—7. Ps. xv. 5. Ez. xlviii. 7, 8. 13. 16—18. xxii. 12. Luke vi. 34, 35.

c xiv. 21. xv. 3. Lev. xix. 33, 34. Ex. x. 10. Prov. xix. 17. Is. i. 19. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 59.

d Gen. xxviii. 20. Lev. xxvii. 2. &c. Num. xxx. 2. &c. Ps. lvi. 12. lxxvi. 13, 14. lxxvi. 11. cxvi. 18.

e Judg. vi. 30, 31. 35. 1 Sam. i. 11. Prov. xx. 25. Eccl. v. 4, 5.

f Judg. vi. 30, 31. 35. 1 Sam. i. 11. Prov. xx. 25. Eccl. v. 4, 5.

g 1 Sam. xiv. 24. Jer. xiv. 25—27. Mark vi. 22, 23. Acts xxiii. 12, 21.

h Rom. xii. 13. 1 Cor. x. 26. Heb. xiii. 5.

i Matt. xii. 1, 2. Mark ii. 23. Luke vi. 1, 2.

j Lev. xiii. xiv. Matt. viii. 4. Mark i. 44. Luke v. 14. xvii. 14.

k xix. 19.

l Lev. xiii. xiv. Matt. viii. 4. Mark i. 44. Luke v. 14. xvii. 14.

m Rom. xii. 13. 1 Cor. x. 26. Heb. xiii. 5.

n Matt. xii. 1, 2. Mark ii. 23. Luke vi. 1, 2.

o Lev. xiii. xiv. Matt. viii. 4. Mark i. 44. Luke v. 14. xvii. 14.

p Lev. xiii. xiv. Matt. viii. 4. Mark i. 44. Luke v. 14. xvii. 14.

shalt not abhor an Egyptian; i because thou wast a stranger in his land.

8 The children that are begotten of them shall k enter into the congregation of the LORD in their l third generation.

9 ¶ When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then m keep thee from every wicked thing.

10 If there be among you any man n that is not clean, by reason of uncleanness that chanceth him by night, then o shall he go abroad out of the camp; he shall not come within the camp:

11 But it shall be, p when evening † cometh on, he shall p wash himself with water; and, when the sun is down, he shall come into the camp again.

12 Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad.

13 And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon: and it shall be, when thou wilt ‡ ease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back, and q cover that which cometh from thee:

14 For the LORD thy God r walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee: therefore shall thy camp be holy, that he see no § unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

15 ¶ Thou s shalt not deliver unto his master the servant which is escaped from his master unto thee:

16 t He shall dwell with thee, even among you, in that place which he shall choose, in one of thy gates where it || liketh him best: u thou shalt not oppress him.

17 ¶ There shall be no * whore of the daughters of Israel, nor a * sodomite of the sons of Israel.

18 Thou shalt not bring the v hire of a whore, or the price z of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God a for any vow; for even both these are abomination unto the LORD thy God.

19 ¶ Thou shalt not b lend upon usury to thy brother: usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury.

20 Unto c a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury, but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury; d that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all that thou settest thine hand to, in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

21 e When thou shalt vow a vow unto the LORD thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it: for the LORD thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee.

22 But if thou shalt forbear to

23 f That which is gone out of

thy lips, thou shalt keep and perform, even a free-will-offering, according as thou hast vowed g unto the LORD thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

24 ¶ When thou comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then h thou mayest eat grapes thy fill, at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt not put any in thy vessel.

25 When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour, i then thou mayest pluck the ears i then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

CHAP. XXIV.

The law of divorces, 1—4. Newly-married men exempted for one year from war and public services, 5. Laws for the punishment of men-stealers; concerning pledges, and the separation of lepers, 6—13. The hire of servants not to be detained, 14—15. Parents and children not punishable for each other's crimes, 16. Justice must be done to the friendless, 17, 18. Liberal gleanings to be left for the poor, 19, 22.

WHEN a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found some * uncleanness in her; then a let him write her a bill of † divorce-ment, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house.

2 And when she is departed out of his house, b she may go and be another man's wife.

3 And if the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorce-ment, and giveth it in her hand, and sendeth her out of his house; or if the latter husband die, which took her to be his wife;

4 c Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled: for that is abomination before the LORD: and d thou shalt not cause the land to sin which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

5 ¶ e When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, ‡ neither shall he be charged with any business: but he shall be free at home one year, and shall f cheer up his wife which he hath taken.

6 ¶ No man g shall take the nether or the upper millstone to pledge: for he taketh a man's h life to pledge.

7 If a man be found i stealing any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him; then that thief shall die, k and thou shalt put evil away from among you.

8 ¶ Take heed in l the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently and do according to all that the priests the Levites shall teach you: as I commanded them, so ye shall observe to do.

g 1 Sam. xiv. 24. Jer. xiv. 25—27. Mark vi. 22, 23. Acts xxiii. 12, 21.

h Rom. xii. 13. 1 Cor. x. 26. Heb. xiii. 5.

i Matt. xii. 1, 2. Mark ii. 23. Luke vi. 1, 2.

* Heb. *matter of nakedness*.

a Matt. v. 31. xix. 7. 9. Mark x. 4—12.

† Heb. *cutting off*.

Is. i. 1.

b Lev. xxi. 14. xxii. 13. Num. xxx. 9. Matt. v. 32. Mark x. 11. 1 Cor. vii. 15.

c Jer. iii. 1. Mal. ii. 16.

d Josh. xxii. 17, 18. Jer. iii. 1. 8.

e xx. 7. Gen. ii. 24. Matt. xix. 4—6. Mark x. 6—9. 1 Cor. vii. 10—15. Eph. v. 28, 29. Tit. ii. 4, 5.

† Heb. *not any thing shall pass upon him*.

f Prov. v. 18.

g Ex. xxii. 26, 27.

h xx. 19. Gen. xlv. 30. Luke xii. 15.

i Ex. xxi. 16. Ez. xxvii. 13. 1 Tim. i. 10. Rev. xviii. 13.

k xix. 19.

l Lev. xiii. xiv. Matt. viii. 4. Mark i. 44. Luke v. 14. xvii. 14.

in Luke xvii. 32.
1 Cor. i. 6, 11.
Num. v. 2. xii.
10. 2 Kings vii.
3. 2 Chr. xvi.
20.
Heb. lend the
loan of anything
to thy brother.

9 Remember what the LORD thy God did unto Miriam by the way, after that ye were come forth out of Egypt.

10 When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge.

11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee.

12 And if the man be poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge.

13 In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, and bless thee: and it shall be righteousness unto thee before the LORD thy God.

14 Thou shalt not oppress a hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates:

15 At his day thou shalt give him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is poor, and setteth his heart upon it: lest he cry against thee unto the LORD, and it be sin unto thee.

16 The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

17 Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, nor of the fatherless, nor take a widow's raiment to pledge:

18 But thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-man in Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

19 When thou cuttest down thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow; that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the works of thine hands.

20 When thou beatest thine olive-tree, thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

21 When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean it afterward: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

22 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-man in the land of Egypt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

CHAP. XXV.

Not more than forty stripes must be inflicted on malefactors, 1-2. Given treading out the corn not to be muzzled, 4. The widow of him who had children to be married by his brother, who, if he refused to take her, must be divorced, 5-10. The punishment of an insolent woman, 11, 12. Just weights and

measures to be used, 13-15. The memory of Amalek to be blotted out, 17-19.

If there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that the judges may judge them, then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked.

2 And it shall be, if the wicked man be worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certain number.

3 Forty stripes he may give him, and not exceed: lest, if he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should seem vile unto thee.

4 Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the corn.

5 If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her.

6 And it shall be, that the first-born which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that his name be not put out of Israel.

7 And if the man like not to take his brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother.

8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and if he stand to it, and say, I like not to take her;

9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto him, in the presence of the elders, and loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not build up his brother's house.

10 And his name shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

11 When men strive together, one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets;

12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, thine eye shall not pity her.

13 Thou shalt not have in thy bag divers weights, a great and a small.

14 Thou shalt not have in thine house divers measures, a great and a small.

xvi. 18-20. xvii.
5, 9. xix. 17-19.
Ex. xiii. 6, 7.
2 Sam. xxi. 3.
2 Chr. vi. 6-
10. Ps. lxxv. 1, 2.
Isaiah. 2-4.
Prov. xviii. 15.
Is. xl. 4. xxxix.
2, 3. Ps. xlv.
24. Mat. iii. 12.
Mark. iii. 29.
b Mat. x. 17.
xxvii. 28. Luke
xii. 47. Amos v.
48. xvi. 22-24.
1 Pet. ii. 20, 25.

c 2 Cor. xi. 24, 25.

d Job xviii. 3.

e Prov. xii. 10.

f 1 Cor. ix. 9, 10.

g 1 Tim. v. 17, 18.

h Heb. xii. 17.

i Is. lxviii. 25.

j Hos. i. 11.

k Mat. xii. 24.

l Eccl. Mark xii.

m Luke xii. 29.

n Or. near Am-

mon. Gen.

xxxviii. 8. Ruth

i. 12, 13. Amos

ii. 5.

g Gen. xxxviii. 9.

h ix. 14. xxi. 20.

Ruth iv. 10. Ps.

cix. 15.

o Or. near kin-

dom. 7.

i xxi. 9. Ruth iv.

1-7.

k Ruth iv. 7. Ps.

ix. 8. John i. 27.

l Num. xii. 14.

Job xix. 10. Is.

l. c. Matt. xxv.

67. xxviii. 30.

Mark v. 34.

m Ruth ii. 11. 1

Sain. ii. 30.

n Prov. vii. 15.

Rom. iii. 8. 1

Tim. ii. 9.

o Job. xii. 27.

p Lev. xix. 35, 36.

Prov. xi. 2. xvi.

xx. 20. Ps.

xx. 10, 11. Am.

vi. 4. Mic. vi.

11, 12.

q Heb. a stone and

a stone.

r Heb. an ophel

and an ophel.

15 But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have; ^q that thy days may be lengthened in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

16 For all that do such things, and ^r all that do unrighteously, *are* an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

17 ¶ Remember ^s what Amalek did unto thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of Egypt;

18 How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, *even* all that were feeble behind thee, when thou wast faint and weary; and ^t he feared not God.

19 Therefore it shall be, ^u when the LORD thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance to possess it, *that* ^x thou shalt blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven; thou shalt not forget it.

CHAP. XXVI.

The thankful acknowledgments to be made at presenting the first-fruits, 1—11. A profession and prayer for every third year respecting the second tithe, 12—15. A summary of the covenant between God and Israel, 16—19.

AND it shall be ^a when thou art come in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein;

2 That ^b thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt put it in a basket, and shalt ^c go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name there.

3 And thou shalt go unto ^d the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I profess this day unto the LORD thy God, that I am come unto the country ^e which the LORD sware unto our fathers for to give us.

4 And the priests shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down, ^f before the altar of the LORD thy God.

5 And thou shalt speak, and say before the LORD thy God, ^g A Syrian ^h ready to perish was my father, and ⁱ he went down into Egypt, and sojourned there with a few, and ^j became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous:

6 And ^k the Egyptians evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage:

7 And when ^l we cried unto the LORD God of our fathers, the LORD heard our voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and our oppression:

8 And ^m the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched

arm, and with great terrible ness, and with signs and wonders.

9 And ⁿ he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us this land, *even* ^o a land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 And now, behold, ^p I have brought the first-fruits of the land which thou, O LORD, hast given me. ^q And thou shalt set it before the LORD thy God, and worship before the LORD thy God.

11 And thou shalt ^r rejoice in every good thing which the LORD thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Levite, and the stranger that is among you.

12 ¶ When thou hast made an end of tithing all the tithes of thine increase ^s the third year, *which* is the year of tithing, and ^t hast given it unto the Levite, the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, that they may eat within thy gates, and be filled;

13 Then thou shalt say before the LORD thy God, I have brought away the hallowed things out of mine house, and also have given them unto the ^u Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy commandments which thou hast commanded me: ^v I have not transgressed thy commandments, neither have I ^w forgotten them;

14 I have not ^x eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I taken away *ought* thereof for *any* unclean use, nor given *ought* thereof for ^y the dead; *but* I have hearkened to the voice of the LORD my God, and have done according to all that thou hast commanded me:

15 ^z Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and ^a bless thy people Israel, and the land which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

16 ¶ This day ^b the LORD thy God hath commanded thee to do these statutes, and judgments; thou shalt therefore ^c keep and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy soul,

17 Thou hast ^d avouched the LORD this day to be thy God, and to walk in his ways, and to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and to hearken unto his voice:

18 And ^e the LORD hath avouched thee this day to be his peculiar people, as he hath promised thee, and that ^f thou shouldest keep all his commandments;

19 And to make thee ^g high above all nations which he hath made, in praise, and in name, and in honour; and that thou mayest be an holy people unto the LORD thy God, as he hath spoken.

p Josh. xxiii. 14.
1 Sam. vii. 12.
Acts xxvi. 22.
q Ex. iii. 8. Ps.
cv. 41. cviii. 7, 8.
r xvi. 17. 1 Chr.
xxix. 14. Rom.
xii. 1. 1 Pet. iv.
10, 11.
s xviii. 4. Ex.
xxii. 29. Num.
xviii. 11—13.

t xii. 7. 12. 18.
xvi. 11. Ps. lxxiii.
3—5. c. 1, 2. Is.
lxv. 14. Zech.
ix. 17. Acts ii.
46, 47. 1 Tim.
vi. 17, 18.

u xiv. 28, 29.
x Prov. xiv. 21.
Phil. iv. 18, 19.

y xiv. 29. xxiv. 19.
—21. Job xxxi.
16—20.

z Ps. xxvi. 1—8.
Acts xxiv. 16.
2 Cor. i. 12. xi.
31. 1 Thes. ii.
10. 1 John. iii.
17—22.

a Ps. cxix. 93, 139.
141. 153. 176.
Prov. iii. 1.

b xvi. 11. Lev. vii.
20. xxi. 1. 11.
Hos. ix. 4. Mal.
ii. 13.

c Ps. cvi. 28. Ez.
xxiv. 17.

d 1 Kings viii. 27.
43. Ps. cxv. 5—
15. Is. lvii. 15.

lxiii. 15. lvi. 1.
2. Zech. ii. 13.
Matt. vi. 9. Acts
vii. 49.

e Ps. xxviii. 9.
xxix. 11. xc. 17.
cxv. 12—15.

f iv. 1—6. vi. 1.
xi. 1. xii. 1. 32.
Matt. xxviii. 29.

g vi. 5. 17. viii. 2.
xiii. 3, 4. John
xiv. 15. 21—24.
1 John v. 2, 3.

h v. 2, 3. Ex. xv.
2. xix. 3, 4.
xxiv. 7. Is. xii.
2. xlv. 5. Zech.

xiii. 9. Acts
xxvii. 23. Rom.
vi. 18. 1 Cor. vi.
19, 20.

i vii. 6. xiv. 2.
xxviii. 9. Ex.
xix. 5, 6. Jer.
xxxi. 32—34.

Ez. xxxvi. 25—
27. Tit. ii. 14.

k iv. 7, 8. xxviii.
1. Ps. cxlviii. 14.
Is. lxii. 12. lvi.
20, 21. Jer. xiii.

11. xxxiii. 9.
Ez. xvi. 12—14.
Zeph. iii. 19.

1 Pet. ii. 5. 9.
Rev. i. 5, 6.

q iv. 40. v. 16. 33.
vi. 2. xi. 9. xviii.
20. Ex. xx. 12.
Ps. xxxiv. 14.
Eph. vi. 3. 1 Pet.
iii. 10.

r Prov. xi. 1. xx.
23. Am. viii. 5—
7. 1 Cor. vi. 9—
11. 1 Thes. iv. 6.

s Ex. xvii. 8. Num.
xxiv. 20. xxv.
17, 18.

t Ps. xxxvi. 1.
Prov. xvi. 6.
Rom. iii. 18.

u 1 Sam. xv. 3.

x ix. 14. Ex. xviii.
14. Judg. vi. 3.
vii. viii. 1 Sam.
xiv. 48. xv.
xxvii. 8. xxx. 1
—17. 1 Chr. iv.
43. Esth. iii. 1.
vii. 10. ix. 7—10.

a xvii. 14. xviii.
9. Num. xv. 2.
28.

b xvi. 10. xviii. 4.
Ex. xviii. 16, 19.
xxiv. 26. Lev.
ii. 12, 14. Num.
xviii. 12, 13. 2
Kings iv. 42. 2
Chr. xxxi. 5.
Neh. x. 35. 37.
xii. 44. xiii. 31.
Prov. iii. 9, 10.
Jer. ii. 3. Ez.
xx. 40. xlv. 30.
xlviii. 14. Rom.
viii. 23. xi. 16.
xvi. 5. 1 Cor. xv.
20, 23. xvi. 15.
Jam. i. 18. Rev.
xiv. 4.

c xii. 5, 6. Josh.
xviii. 1. 2 Chr.
vi. 6.

d Heb. xiii. 15.
1 Pet. ii. 5.

e Gen. xvii. 8.
xxvi. 3. Ps. cv.
9, 10. Luke i.
72, 73. Heb. vi.
16—18.

f Matt. xxiii. 19.
Heb. xiii. 10—12.
g Hos. vii. 12.

h Gen. xxvii. 41.
xxxi. 24. 40.
xliii. 1. 2. xlv.
7, 11. Is. li. 1, 2.

i Gen. xlvii. 27.
Acts vii. 15.

k Gen. xlvii. 1—7.
Ex. i. 5.

l x. 22. Gen. xlvii.
27. Ex. i. 7, 12.

m Ex. i. 11, 14, 16.
22. ii. 23. v. 9.
19, 23.

n Ex. ii. 22—25.
iii. 9. iv. 31. vi.
5. Ps. i. 15. ciii.
1, 2. cxvi. 1—4.
Jer. xxxiii. 3.
Eph. iii. 20, 21.

o iv. 34. v. 15.
Ex. xii. 37—51.
Jer. 3. xiv. 16.
Zec. Ps. lxxviii.
14, 13. cv. 27—
28. cvi. 7—10.
Is. lxiii. 12.

CHAP. XXVII.

The law to be written on plastered stones set up on mount Ebal; where an altar of whole stones must be built and sacrifices offered. 1-10. Six tribes must stand to bless on mount Gerizim; and six to curse on mount Ebal, 11-13. The curses to be pronounced by the Levites, and confirmed by the people, 14-26.

AND Moses, with the elders of Israel, commanded the people, saying, * Keep all the commandments which I command you this day.

2 And it shall be, ^b on the day when ye shall pass over Jordan, unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, ^c that thou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaister them with plaister:

3 And ^d thou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou art passed over, that thou mayest go in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, a land that floweth with milk and honey, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee.

4 Therefore it shall be, when ye be gone over Jordan, *that* ye shall set up these stones which I command you this day, ^e in mount Ebal, and thou shalt plaister them with plaister.

5 And ^f there shalt thou build an altar unto the LORD thy God, an altar of stones: ^g thou shalt not lift up *any* iron tool upon them.

6 Thou shalt build the altar of the LORD thy God of whole stones; and thou shalt offer ^h burnt-offerings thereon unto the LORD thy God.

7 And thou shalt offer ⁱ peace-offerings, and shalt eat there, and ^k rejoice before the LORD thy God.

8 And thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very plainly.

9 And Moses, and the priests the Levites, spake unto all Israel, saying, Take heed, and hearken, O Israel; ^l this day thou art become the people of the LORD thy God.

10 ^m Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the LORD thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day.

11 ⁿ And Moses charged the people the same day, saying,

12 These shall stand upon ^a mount Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are come over Jordan; ^o Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin.

13 And these shall stand upon mount Ebal ^p to curse; ^q Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

14 And ^r the Levites shall speak, and say unto all the men of Israel with a loud voice,

15 Cursed *be* the man that ^s maketh *any* graven or molten image, ^t an abomination unto the LORD, the work of the hands of the crafts-

man, and putteth *it* ^u in a secret place: ^v and all the people shall answer, and say, Amen.

16 Cursed *be* he that ^x setteth light by his father or his mother: and all the people shall say, Amen.

17 Cursed *be* he that ^y removeth his neighbour's land-mark: and all the people shall say, Amen.

18 Cursed *be* he that ^z maketh the blind to wander out of the way: and all the people shall say, Amen.

19 Cursed *be* he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow: and all the people shall say, Amen.

20 Cursed *be* he that lieth with his ^a father's wife; because he uncovereth his father's skirt: and all the people shall say, Amen.

21 Cursed *be* he that lieth with ^b any manner of beast: and all the people shall say, Amen.

22 Cursed *be* he that lieth with his ^c sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother: and all the people shall say, Amen.

23 Cursed *be* he that lieth with his ^d mother-in-law: and all the people shall say, Amen.

24 Cursed *be* he that ^e smiteth his neighbour secretly: and all the people shall say, Amen.

25 Cursed *be* he that ^f taketh reward to slay an innocent person: and all the people shall say, Amen.

26 ^g Cursed *be* he that ^h confirmeth not *all* the words of this law to do them: and all the people shall say, Amen.

CHAP. XXVIII.

Blessings promised to Israel, whilst obedient, 1-14. And curses of every kind threatened and predicted, if they were disobedient, 15-68.

AND it shall come to pass, ^a If thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe *and* to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the LORD thy God ^b will set thee on high above all nations of the earth:

2 And all these blessings shall ^c come on thee and overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God.

3 Blessed *shalt* thou *be* ^d in the city, and blessed *shalt* thou *be* ^e in the field.

4 Blessed *shall be* the ^f fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

5 Blessed *shall be* ^g thy basket and thy ^h store.

6 Blessed *shalt* thou *be* ⁱ when thou comest in, and blessed *shalt* thou *be* when thou goest out.

7 The LORD ^j shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they

Ps. xlv. 20, 21. Ez. viii. 7-12. xiv. 4.

u Num. v. 22. Jer. xi. 5. xxviii. 6. Matt. vi. 13. 1 Cor. xiv. 16.

x xxi. 18-21. Ex. xx. 12. xxi. 17. Lev. xix. 3. Prov. xxx. 17. Ez. xxii. 7. Matt. xv. 4-6.

y xix. 14. Prov. xxii. 23. xiii. 10, 11.

z Lev. xix. 14. Job xxi. 15. Prov. xxviii. 10. Is. lvi. 10. Matt. xv. 14. Rev. ii. 14.

a x. 18. xxiv. 17. Ex. xxii. 21, 22. xxiii. 2. 8, 9. Ps. lxxviii. 3. Mal. iii. 5.

b xxii. 30. Lev. xviii. 8. xx. 11. Am. ii. 7. 1 Cor. v. 1.

c Ex. xxii. 10. Lev. xviii. 23. xx. 15.

d Lev. xviii. 9. xx. 17.

e Lev. xviii. 17. xx. 17.

f xix. 11. Ex. xx. 13. xxi. 12. 14. Lev. xxiv. 17. Num. xxv. 31.

g x. 17. xvi. 19. Ex. xxiii. 7, 8. Ps. xv. 5. Ez. xxii. 12. Mic. iii. 11.

h Matt. xxv. 41. 1 Cor. xvi. 22.

i xxviii. 15. De. Ps. cxix. 21. Jer. xi. 3. Ez. xvi. 24. Rom. iii. 19. 20. Gal. iii. 10.

Ex. xv. 25. Lev. xxvi. 3. Ps. cvi. 3. cxi. 10. Is. i. 19. iii. 10. lv. 2. 3. Jer. xi. 4. Luke xi. 28.

b xxvi. 10. Ps. xli. 14. cxxviii. 14. Luke ix. 48. Rom. ii. 7.

c 15. 45. Zech. i. 6. 1 Tim. iv. 8.

d Ps. cxxv. 36, 37. cxxviii. 1-5. cxxix. 12-15.

e Gen. xxv. 12. xxix. 5.

f 11. vii. 13. Gen. xxi. 17. xlii. 29. Lev. xxv. 9. Ps. cxxv. 38. cxxviii. 1. cxxviii. 3. Prov. x. 22. xiii. 22. xx. 7.

g xxvi. 2. Ex. xxiii. 25.

h Or, *dash*, or *breathethrough*.

i xxvi. 2. Num. xxviii. 17. 25. m. iii. 25. 2 Chr. i. 10. Ps. cxxv. 8.

j 25. xxviii. 30. Lev. xxvi. 7, 9. 2 Sam. xxii. 38. -41. Ps. lxxviii. 23.

Josh. viii. 22. x. 10, 11. 42. 1 Sam. vii. 3, 4. 10, 11. 2 Chr. xiv. 2—6. ways.

8 The LORD shall command the blessing upon thee, ¹ in thy [†] store-houses, and in all that thou ^m settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

9 The LORD shall ⁿ establish thee an holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, and walk in his ways.

10 And all people of the earth shall see that thou art ^o called by the name of the LORD; ^p and they shall be afraid of thee.

11 And the LORD shall make thee ^q plenteous [‡] in goods, in the fruit of thy [§] body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

12 The LORD shall ^r open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give thee rain unto thy land in his season, and ^s to bless all the work of thine hand: and thou shalt ^t lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

13 And the LORD shall make thee ^u the head, and not the tail: and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; ^v if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do *them*:

14 And ^w thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, to the right hand or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them.

15 ¶ But it shall come to pass, ^x if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that ^y all these curses shall come upon thee, and ^z overtake thee.

16 Cursed *shalt thou be* ^a in the city, and cursed *shalt thou be* ^b in the field.

17 Cursed *shall be* ^c thy basket and thy store.

18 Cursed *shall be* ^d the fruit of thy body, and ^e the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

19 Cursed *shalt thou be* ^f when thou comest in, and cursed *shalt thou be* when thou goest out.

20 The LORD shall ^g send upon thee cursing, ^h vexation, and rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto ⁱ for to do, ^j until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the wickedness of thy doings whereby thou hast forsaken me.

21 The LORD shall make ^m the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land whither thou goest to possess it.

22 The LORD shall smite thee with ⁿ a consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with the ^o sword, and with ^p blasting, and with mildew: and they shall pursue thee until thou perish.

23 And ^q thy heaven that *is* over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that *is* under thee *shall* be iron.

24 The LORD shall ^r make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

25 The LORD shall ^s cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: ^t thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them; ^u and shalt be ^v removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

26 And ^w thy carcase shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray *them* away.

27 The LORD shall smite thee ^x with the botch of Egypt, and with the ^y emerods, and with ^z the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed.

28 The LORD shall smite thee ^a with madness, and blindness, and astonishment of heart:

29 And thou shalt ^b grope at noon-day, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways; and ^c thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled ever more: and no man shall save *thee*.

30 ^d Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou ^e shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not ^f gather the grapes thereof.

31 Thine ox *shall be* slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass *shall be* violently taken away from before thy face, and shall not be ^g restored to thee: thy sheep *shall be* given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue *them*.

32 ^h Thy sons and thy daughters *shall be* given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look and ⁱ fail *with* longing for them all the day long: and *there shall be* no might in thine hand.

33 ^j The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and ^k thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed always;

34 So that thou shalt be ^l mad for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

35 The LORD shall smite thee in the knees and in the legs with ^m a

m Ex. v. 3. Lev. xxvi. 25. Num. xiv. 12. xvi. 46 —49. xxv. 9. 2 Sam. xxiv. 15. Jer. xv. 2. xvi. 4. xxi. 6, 7. xxiv. 10. Am. iv. 10. Matt. xxiv. 7. n Lev. xxvi. 16. 2 Chr. vi. 28. Jer. xiv. 12.

* Or, drought. o 1 Kings xvii. 37. Am. iv. 9. Hag. ii. 17.

p Lev. xxvi. 19. 1 Kings xvii. 1. xviii. 2. Jer. xiv. 1—6. Am. iv. 7.

q 12. Gen. xix. 24. Job xviii. 15. Is. v. 24. Am. iv. 11. r 7. xxxii. 30. Lev. xxvi. 17. 36, 37. Is. xxx. 17.

s 7. t Jer. xv. 2—9. xxiv. 9. xxix. 18. xxxiv. 17. Ez. xxxiii. 46. Luke xxi. 24.

† Heb. for a removing. u 1 Sam. xvii. 44 —46. Ps. lxxix. 1—3. Is. xxxiv. 3. Jer. vii. 33. viii. 1. xvi. 4. xix. 7. xxxiv. 20. Ez. xxxix. 17—20.

x 35. Ex. ix. 9. xv. 26. y 1 Sam. v. 9. Ps. lxxviii. 66.

z Lev. xiii. 2—8. xxi. 20. Is. iii. 17. a 1 Sam. xvi. 14. Is. vi. 9, 10. xix. 11—17. xlii. 19. Jer. iv. 9. Ez. iv. 17. Luke xxi. 25, 26. Acts xiii. 41. 2 Thes. ii. 9—11.

b Job v. 14. xii. 25. Ps. lxx. 23, 24. Is. lix. 10. Lam. v. 14. Zeph. i. 17. Rom. xi. 7—10. 2 Cor. iv. 3, 4.

c Judg. iii. 14. iv. 2, 3. vi. 1—6. x. 8. xiii. 1. 1 Sam. xiii. 5—7. 19—22. Neh. ix. 26 —28. 37. Ps. cvi. 40—42. Lam. iv. 8. Luke xxi. 24.

d xx. 6, 7. Job xxxi. 10. Jer. xlii. 10. Hos. iv. 2. e Job xxxi. 8. Is. v. 9, 10. Jer. xii. 13. Am. v. 11. Mic. vi. 15. Zeph. i. 13.

† Heb. profane, or, use it as common meat. xx. 6. ‡ Heb. return.

f 41. Jer. xv. 7—9. Joel iii. 6. Am. v. 27. Mic. iv. 10.

g Ps. cxix. 82. Lam. iv. 17. v. 7. Lev. xxvi. 16. Judg. vi. 3.

h Is. i. 7. Jer. v. 17. viii. 16. i 29.

k 28. 67. Is. xxxiii. 14. Jer. xxv. 15, 16. Rev. xvi. 10, 11.

l 27. Job. ii. 6, 7. Is. i. 6. iii. 17, 24.

2 Kings xvii. 4
—6. xxiv. 12—
15. xxv. 6, 7. 2
Chr. xxxiii. 11.
xxxvi. 6. 20. Is.
xxvix. 7. Jer.
xxii. 11, 12. 24—
27. xxiv. 8—10.
xxxix. 5—7. lii.
3—11. Lam. iv.
20. Ez. xii. 12,
13.
u 64. iv. 29. Jer.
xvii. 13.
o xxix. 22—28. 1
Kings ix. 7. 8.
Ps. xlv. 13, 14.
Jer. xiv. 9. xxv.
9. Zech. viii. 13.
p Is. v. 10. Mic.
vi. 15. Hag. i. 6.
q Ez. x. 14, 15.

sore botch that cannot be healed,
from the sole of thy foot unto the
top of thy head

36 The LORD shall ^m bring thee,
and thy king which thou shalt set
over thee, unto a nation which nei-
ther thou nor thy fathers have
known; and ⁿ there shalt thou serve
other gods, wood and stone.

37 And thou shalt ^o become an
astonishment, a proverb, and a by-
word among all nations whither the
LORD shall lead thee.

38 Thou ^p shalt carry much seed
out into the field, and shall gather
but little in: ^q for the locust shall
consume it.

39 Thou shalt plant vineyards
and dress *them*; but shalt neither
drink *of* the wine, nor gather *the*
grapes: ^r for the worms shall eat
them.

40 Thou shalt have olive-trees
throughout all thy coasts, but thou
shalt not ^s anoint *thyself* with the
oil: for thine olive shall cast *his*
fruit.

41 Thou shalt beget sons and
daughters, but ^t thou shalt not en-
joy them: ^u for they shall go into
captivity.

42 ^v All thy trees and fruit of thy
land shall the locust ^{*} consume.

43 The stranger that *is* within
thee ^w shall get up above thee very
high: and thou shalt come down
very low.

44 He shall ^y lend to thee, and
thou shalt not lend to him: he shall
be the head, and thou shalt be the
tail.

45 Moreover ^z all these curses
shall come upon thee, and shall
pursue thee, and overtake thee, till
thou be destroyed; ^a because thou
hearkenedst not unto the voice of
the LORD thy God, to keep his
commandments and his statutes
which he commanded thee.

46 And they shall be upon thee
for ^b a sign and for a wonder, and
upon thy seed for ever.

47 Because thou ^c servedst not
the LORD thy God with joyfulness
and with gladness of heart, for the
abundance of all *things*;

48 Therefore shalt thou ^d serve
thine enemies, which the LORD
shall send against thee, ^e in hunger,
and in thirst, and in nakedness, and
in want of all *things*: and he shall
put ^f a yoke of iron upon thy neck,
until he have destroyed thee.

49 ^g The LORD shall bring ^h a
nation against thee from far, from
the end of the earth, *as swift* ^h as
the eagle flieth; a nation whose
tongue thou shalt not ⁱ understand;

50 A nation ^j of ⁱ fierce counte-
nance, which ^k shall not regard the
person of the old, nor shew favour
to the young:

51 And he shall eat ^l the fruit of
thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land,

until thou be destroyed: ^m which
also shall not leave thee *either* corn,
wine, or oil, *or* the increase of thy
kine or flocks of thy sheep, until he
have destroyed thee.

52 And he shall ⁿ besiege thee
in all thy gates, until thy high and
fenced walls come down, wherein
thou trustedst, throughout all thy
land: and he shall besiege thee in
all thy gates, throughout all thy
land which the LORD thy God hath
given thee.

53 And thou shalt eat ^o the fruit
of thine own [§] body, the flesh of
thy sons and of thy daughters, which
the LORD thy God hath given thee,
in the siege and in the straitness,
wherewith thine enemies shall dis-
tress thee:

54 *So that* the man *that is* tender
among you, and very delicate, ^p his
eye shall be evil *toward* his brother,
and towards ^q the wife of his bosom,
and ^r towards the remnant of his
children which he shall leave:

55 *So that* he will not give to any
of them of the flesh of his children,
whom he shall eat; because he hath
nothing left him in ^s the siege and
in the straitness, wherewith thine
enemies shall distress thee in all
thy gates.

56 The tender and ^t delicate wo-
man among you, which would not
adventure to set the sole of her foot
upon the ground for delicateness
and tenderness, ^u her eye shall be
evil towards the husband of her
bosom, and towards her son, and
towards her daughter,

57 And towards her ^v young one
that ^{*} cometh out from between her
feet, and towards her children which
she shall bear: for she shall eat
them, for want of all *things*, secret-
ly in the siege and straitness, where-
with thine enemy shall distress thee
in thy gates.

58 ^y If thou wilt not observe to do
all the words of this law, *that are*
written in this book, that thou may-
est ^z fear this glorious and fearful
name, THE LORD THY GOD;

59 Then the LORD will make
^a thy plagues wonderful, and the
plagues of thy seed, *even* great
plagues and of long continuance,
and sore sicknesses, and of long
continuance.

60 Moreover, he will bring upon
thee ^b all the diseases of Egypt,
which thou wast afraid of, and they
shall cleave unto thee:

61 Also every sickness, and every
plague, which ^c *is* not written in the
book of this law, them will the
LORD ^d bring upon thee, until thou
be destroyed.

62 And ye shall be left ^e few in
number, whereas ye were ^f as the
stars of heaven for multitude: be-
cause thou wouldst not obey the
voice of the LORD thy God.

m Lev. xxvi. 26.
Ez. xii. 19. Hab.
iii. 16, 17.

n Lev. xxvi. 25. 2
Kings xvii. 5, 6.
xxviii. 13. xxiv.
10, 11. xxv. 1—4.
Luke xix. 43, 44.
xxi. 20—24.

o Lev. xxvi. 29. 1
Kings vi. 28, 29.
Jer. xix. 9. Lam.
ii. 20. iv. 10. Ez.
v. 10. Matt. xxiv.
19.
§ Heb. belly.

p xv. 9. Prov. xxiii.
6. xxviii. 22.
Matt. xx. 15.
q xiii. 6. Mic. vii.
5.
r Matt. vii. 9—11.
Luke xi. 11—13.

s Jer. v. 10. xxxiv.
2. lii. 6.

t Is. iii. 16. Lam.
iv. 3—6.

u 54.
v Heb. after-birth.
x Gen. xlix. 10.

y 15. Lev. xxiv.
14, 15. Jer. vii.
9, 10. 26—28.

z vi. 13. Ex. iii. 14.
15. vi. 4. xxxix.
5—7. Ps. lxxviii.
18. Is. xlii. 8. Jer.
v. 12. Matt. xxi.
Heb. x. 30, 31
xii. 28, 29.

a 46. xxix. 20—
28. xxxi. 17, 18.
xxxii. 22—26. 1
Kings ix. 7—9.
xv. 3. 4. Lam. i.
9. 12. iv. 12.
Dan. iv. 28.
Hos. iii. 4. Mark
xiii. 19.

b vii. 15. Ex. xx.
26.

c Heb. cause to
grieve.

d iv. 27. 2 King
xii. 7. xxiv. 14.
Is. i. 9. Jer. lii.
28—30. Mark
xiii. 26.
e x. 22. Neh. ix.
25.

63 And it shall come to pass, *that* as the LORD ^e rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD will ^f rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought: and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it.

64 And the LORD shall ^g scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and ^h there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, *even* wood and stone.

65 And among these nations ⁱ shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: but ^k the LORD shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, ^l and sorrow of mind.

66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day and night; and shalt have none assurance of thy life;

67 ^m In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even, and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning, for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

68 And the LORD shall bring thee ⁿ into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, Thou shalt see it no more again: and ^o there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bond-men and bond-women, and no man shall buy you.

CHAP. XXIX.

Moses reminds Israel of the Lord's wonderful works, in order to their again ratifying the covenant, 1—9. He addresses all who were required to covenant, 10—17. He denounces the doom of presumptuous transgressors, 18—23. He distinguishes between things secret, and things revealed, 29.

THESE ^a are the words of the covenant, which the LORD commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel in the land of Moab, ^b beside the covenant which he made with them in Horeb.

2 And Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, ^c Ye have seen all that the LORD did before your eyes in the land of Egypt, unto Pharaoh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land.

3 The great ^d temptations which thine eyes have seen, the signs, and those great miracles:

4 Yet the LORD hath not ^e given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day.

5 And I have led you forty years in the wilderness; ^f your clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot.

6 Ye have not ^g eaten bread, neither have ye drunk wine or

strong drink; that ye might know that I *am* the LORD your God.

7 And when ye came unto this place, ^h Sihon the king of Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, came out against us unto battle, and we smote them.

8 And we took their land, and gave it for an inheritance unto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half-tribe of Manasseh.

9 ⁱ Keep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may prosper in all that ye do.

10 ^j Ye ^k stand this day all of you before the LORD your God; your captains of your tribes, your elders, and your officers, *with* all the men of Israel,

11 Your little ones, your wives, and thy ^l stranger that *is* in thy camp, from ^m the hewer of thy wood unto the drawer of thy water:

12 That thou shouldest ⁿ enter into covenant with the LORD thy God, and ^o into his oath, which the LORD thy God maketh with thee this day.

13 That he may ^p establish thee to-day for a people unto himself, and *that* ^q he may be unto thee a God, as he hath said unto thee, and as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.

14 Neither with you only ^r do I make this covenant and this oath;

15 But with *him* that standeth here with us this day before the LORD our God, and ^s also with *him* that *is* not here with us *this* day:

16 (For ye know how we have dwelt in the land of Egypt, and how we came ^t through the nations which ye passed by;

17 And ye have seen their abominations, and their ^u idols, wood and stone, silver and gold, which *were* among them.)

18 ^v Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, ^w whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to go *and* serve the gods of these nations, ^x lest there should be among you a root that beareth ^y gall and wormwood:

19 And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of ^z this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, ^a though I walk in the ^b imagination of mine heart ^c to add ^d drunkenness to thirst.

20 The LORD ^e will not spare him, but then the anger of the LORD and ^f his jealousy shall ^g smoke against that man, and ^h all the curses *that are* written in this book shall lie upon him, and the LORD shall ⁱ blot out his name from under heaven.

h ii. 24—37. iii. 1—17. Num. xxi. 21—35. Ps. cxxxv. 10—12. cxxxvii. 17—22. i iv. 6. Josh. i. 7. 1 Kings ii. 3. Ps. xxv. 10. ciii. 17, 18. Is. lvi. 1, 2, 4—7. Jer. l. 5. Luke xi. 28. Heb. xiii. 20, 21. k iv. 10. 2 Chr. xxiii. 16. xxxiv. 29—32. Neh. ix. 1, 2, 38. l Ex. xii. 38. 48. Num. xi. 4. m Josh. ix. 21—27. Gal. iii. 28. Col. iii. 11. n Heb. pass. iv. 2, 3. Ex. xix. 5, 6. Josh. xxiv. 25. 2 Kings xi. 17. 2 Chr. xv. 12—15. o Neh. x. 28, 29. p vii. 6. xxxviii. 9. q Gen. xvii. 7. Ex. vi. 7. Jer. xxxi. 33. xxxii. 38. Heb. xi. 16. r Jer. xxxi. 31—34. Heb. viii. 7—12. s v. 3. Jer. xxxii. 39. l. 5. Acts ii. 39. 1 Cor. vii. 14. t ii. 4. 9. 19. 24. iii. 1, 2. u Heb. dunghill-gods. v xi. 16, 17. viii. 1, &c. xvii. 2—7. Heb. iii. 12. w Jer. ix. 15. Hos. x. 4. Amos vi. 12. Acts viii. 23. Heb. xii. 15. x Or, a poisonous herb. Heb. rosh. s 12. t xvii. 2. Num. xv. 30. Ps. x. 4—11. xlix. 18. xciv. 6, 7. Prov. xxix. 1. Jer. v. 12, 13. vii. 3—11. xxviii. 15—17. xliv. 16, 17. 27. Ez. xiii. 16, 22. Eph. v. 6. u Num. xv. 39. Ec. xi. 9. Jer. iii. 17. vii. 24. xviii. 12. xxi. 17. Rom. i. 21. 2 Cor. x. 5. Eph. iv. 17. v Or, stubbornness. x Job xv. 16. xxxix. 7. Is. xxx. 1. lvi. 12. Eph. iv. 19. t Heb. the drunken to the thirsty. y Ps. lxxviii. 50. Prov. vi. 34. Is. xxvii. 11. Jer. xiii. 14. Ez. v. 11. vii. 4, 9. viii. 18. ix. 10. xxi. 14. Rom. viii. 32. xi. 21. 2 Pet. ii. 4, 5. z Ex. xx. 8. xxxiv. 14. Ps. lxxviii. 58. lxxix. 5. Cant. viii. 6. Ez. viii. 3. 5. xlii. 25. xxxvi. 5. Nah. i. 2. Zeph. i. 18. 1 Cor. x. 22. a Ps. xviii. 8. lxxiv. 1. Heb. xii. 29. b xxvii. 15—26. xxxviii. 15, &c. c ix. 14. xxv. 19. Ex. xxxii. 32, 33. Ps. lxxix. 26. Rev. iii. 5.

21 And the LORD shall ^d separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant *that* [†] are written in this book of the law:

22 So that the generation to come of your children, that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses, [§] which the LORD hath laid upon it;

23 And that the whole land thereof *is* brimstone, and ^e salt, and burning, *that* it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, ^f like the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah, Admah, and Zeboim, which the LORD overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath:

24 Even all nations shall say, ^g Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land? what *meaneth* the heat of this great anger?

25 Then men shall say, ^h Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt.

26 For ⁱ they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, ^j gods whom they knew not, and ^k whom he had not [†] given unto them:

27 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, to bring upon it ^l all the curses *that* are written in this book:

28 And the LORD ^m rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as *it is* this day.

29 The ⁿ secret things belong unto the LORD our God; but those things *which* are ^o revealed belong unto us, and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law.

CHAP. XXX.

Prophecies of mercy to Israel in after ages. 1—10. The nearness and plainness of the things enjoined, 11—14. Life and death solemnly set before the people, 15—20.

AND ^a it shall come to pass, when all these things are come upon thee, ^b the blessing and the curse which I have set before thee, and thou shalt ^c call *them* to mind among all the nations whither the LORD thy God hath driven thee:

2 And shalt ^d return unto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey his voice, according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, ^e with all thine heart, and with all thy soul:

3 That ^f then the LORD thy God will turn thy captivity, and have compassion upon thee, and will return and ^g gather thee from all the nations whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee.

nations whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee.

4 If ^h any of thine be driven out unto the utmost *parts* of heaven, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee:

5 And the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers.

6 And the LORD thy God ⁱ will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, ^k to love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.

7 And the LORD thy God will put all these curses ^l upon thine enemies, and on them that hate thee, which persecuted thee.

8 And thou shalt ^m return and obey the voice of the LORD, and do all his commandments which I command thee this day.

9 And the LORD thy God will ⁿ make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good: for the LORD will again ^o rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers:

10 If thou shalt ^p hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes *which* are written in this book of the law, and if thou turn unto the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

11 ^q For this commandment which I command thee this day, ^r it is not hidden from thee, neither is it far off:

12 ^s It is not in heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

13 Neither ^t is it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, ^u Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

14 But the word ^v is ^w very nigh unto thee, ^x in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it.

15 See, ^y I have set before thee this day life and good, and death and evil:

16 In that I command thee this day ^z to love the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, that thou mayest live and multiply: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

17 But ^a if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away and worship other gods, and serve them;

xxviii. 64. Is. xi. 11—16. Ez. xxxix. 25—28. Zeph. iii. 19, 20.

x. 16. Jer. lv. 4. ix. 25. xxxiii. 39. Ez. xi. 19, 20. xxvii. 26, 27. John iii. 3. 7. Rom. ii. 28, 29. xi. 26. 2 Cor. v. 17. Col. ii. 11. k vi. 5. Ex. xx. 6. Matt. xxii. 37. Rom. viii. 28. 1 Cor. viii. 3. Jam. i. 12. ii. 5. 1 John iv. 7. 16—19.

l Num. xxiv. 24. Ps. cxxxvii. 7—9. Is. x. 12. xiv. 1. 2. Jer. xxv. 12—16. 26. 1. 33. 34. li. 24—26. 34—37. Lam. iii. 64—66. iv. 21, 22. Ez. xlv. 3. 6. 8. 12. 15. Am. i. 3. 6. 9. 11. 13. Zech. xii. 3.

m 2. n xxviii. 4. 11—14. Lev. xxvii. 4—8. 9, 10. o xxviii. 63. Is. lvi. 10. Jer. xxxvii. 41. xxxviii. 9. Luke xv. 6—10. 32. John xv. 11. p 2. 8. Acts xvii. 20.

q Pa. cxlvii. 10. 20. Is. xiv. 19. Rom. xvi. 25. 26. Col. i. 24. 27. John iii. 13. Rom. x. 6, 7. r Prov. xxx. 4.

s Prov. ii. 1—4. iii. 13—18. viii. 11. xvi. 16. Matt. xii. 42. John vi. 27. Acts viii. 27. 8c. xvi. 9, 10. t Ez. ii. 5. xxxiii. 33. Luke x. 11. 13. John v. 46. Acts viii. 26, 39—41. xxviii. 23—28. Heb. ii. 1—3.

u Jer. xii. 2. Ez. xxxiii. 31. Matt. vi. 21. Rom. x. 8—10. x. 19. xi. 26. 1. 19. 1. 26. Mark xvi. 16. John iii. 26. Gal. iii. 13. 14. v. 6. 1 John iii. 23. v. 11, 12.

y 1 Cor. vii. 19. 1 John v. 2, 3. z xxix. 18—20. 2 Sam. xii. 25. John iii. 10—21. Heb. iii. 12.

a Lev. xvi. 40. 46.

b Is. 10. xxviii. 18—29.

c 1 Kings viii. 47. 48. Is. xlv. 8. Ez. xviii. 29. Luke xv. 17.

d iv. 23—31. Neh. 1. 9. Is. lv. 6. 7. Lam. ii. 22. 40. Hos. iii. 5. vi. 1, 2. xiv. 1—3. Joel ii. 12, 13. Zech. xii. 10. 2 Cor. iii. 16.

e vi. 5. xiii. 3. 1 Chr. xvii. 9. 17. Ps. xli. 12. cxxx. 50. Jer. iii. 19. 14. 22. 13. Eph. vi. 24.

f Ps. cxi. 43—47. cxxvi. 1—3. Is. lvi. 3. Jer. xxvi. 19. Lam. iii. 22. Rom. vi. 23. 28. 31.

g Ezra i. 1—4. Ps. cxlvii. 2. Jer. xxxiii. 27. Ez. xxxiv. 12, 13. xxxv. 24. Zech. xii. 7, 8.

a iv. 26. viii. 19, 20.

xxxj. 29. Josh.

xxiii. 15, 16. Is.

liiii. 17, 18.

b xxxi. 29. xxxii.

1. Is. i. 2. Jer.

xxii. 29, 30. 1

Tim. v. 21.

c 15. xi. 26.

d Josh. xxiv. 15—

22. Ps. cxix. 30.

111. 173. Prov.

viii. 36. Luke x.

42.

e Jer. xxiii. 39.

Acts ii. 39.

f x. 12. xi. 22.

g Acts xi. 23.

h Ps. xxvii. 1.

xxvi. 9. lxxvi. 9.

John xi. 25, 26.

xxii. 3. Acts

xxvii. 25. Gal. ii.

20. Col. iii. 3, 4.

Rev. xxi. 6. xxii.

1. 17.

i iv. 40. v. 16. xi.

9. xii. 10.

18 ^a I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, *and that ye shall not prolong your days upon the land whither thou passest over Jordan, to go to possess it.*

19 ^b I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, *that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live;*

20 That thou mayest ^f love the LORD thy God, *and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him; (for he is ^h thy life, and the length of thy days:)* that ⁱ thou mayest dwell in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them.

CHAP. XXXI.

Moses encourages the people and Joshua, 1—8. He delivers the law to the priests, and orders it to be publicly read every seventh year, 9—13. The Lord informs Moses and Joshua of the future apostasy and calamities of Israel, and orders a song to be made to testify against them, 14—22. Moses gives Joshua a charge, finishes the book of the law, directs the Levites concerning it, and convenes the elders to hear the song, 23—30.

AND Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel.

2 And he said unto them, ^a I am an hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more ^b go out and come in: also the LORD hath said unto me, *Thou shalt not go over this Jordan.*

3 The LORD ^d thy God, he will go over before thee, *and he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: and Joshua, he shall go over before thee, as the LORD hath said.*

4 And ^t the LORD shall do unto them as he did to Sihon and to Og, kings of the Amorites, and unto the land of them whom he destroyed.

5 And the LORD shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them ^s according unto all the commandments which I have commanded you.

6 ^h Be strong, and of a good courage, ⁱ fear not, nor be afraid of them: for the LORD thy God, he *it is that doth go with thee; ^k he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.*

7 And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all Israel, ^l Be strong, and of a good courage: ^m for thou must go with this people unto the land which the LORD hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it.

8 And the LORD, ⁿ he *it is that doth go before thee: ^o he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither be dismayed.*

9 ¶ And Moses ^p wrote this law, and ^q delivered it unto ^r the priests, the sons of Levi, ^s which bare the

ark of the covenant of the LORD, and unto all the elders of Israel.

10 And Moses commanded them, saying, *At the end of every seven years, in the solemnity of the year of release, in the feast of tabernacles,*

11 When all Israel is come ^u to appear before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall choose, ^x thou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing.

12 ^y Gather the people together, ^z men and women, and children, and thy stranger that *is within thy gates, ^a that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this law;*

13 And *that ^b their children, which have not known any thing, may hear, and learn to fear the LORD your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.*

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Behold, thy days approach *that thou must die: call Joshua, and present yourselves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that I may ^d give him ^a charge. And Moses and Joshua went, and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation.*

15 And the LORD ^e appeared in the tabernacle in a pillar of a cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood over the door of the tabernacle.

16 And the LORD said unto Moses, Behold, thou shalt ^{*} sleep with thy fathers; and this people will ^f rise up, and go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land whither they go *to be amongst them, and will ^g forsake me, and ^h break my covenant which I have made with them.*

17 Then ⁱ my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and ^k I will forsake them, and I will ^l hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall ^{*} befall them; so that they will say in that day, ^m Are not these evils come upon us, because our God is not amongst us?

18 And I will surely hide my face in that day, for all the evils which they shall have wrought, in that they are turned unto other gods.

19 Now therefore write ye ⁿ this song for you, and teach it the children of Israel: ^o put it in their mouths, that this song may be ^p a witness for me against the children of Israel.

20 For when I shall have brought them into the land which I sware unto their fathers, that floweth with milk and honey, and they shall ^q have eaten and filled themselves, and ^r waxen fat; then will they

t xv. 1, 2. Lev.

xxiii. 34, &c.

u xvi. 16.

x Josh. viii. 24, 35.

2 Kings xxiii. 2.

Neh. viii. 1—8.

Acts xv. 21.

y iv. 10.

z Deut. vi. 6, 7.

Ps. xix. 7—11.

John v. 39. 2

Tim. iii. 15—17.

a xxix. 29. Ps.

xxxiv. 11—14.

b xi. 2. Ps. lxxviii.

6, 7. Prov. xxii.

6. Eph. vi. 4.

c xxxiv. 5. Num.

xxvii. 13. Josh.

xxiii. 14. 2 Kings

i. 4. Is. xxxviii.

1.

d 23. Num. xxvii.

19. Acts x. 28

—31. 2 Tim. iv.

3, 4.

e Ex. xxxiii. 9. xl.

38. Ps. xcix. 7.

* Heb. lie down.

Gen. xiv. 8. 2

Sam. xvii. 12. Is.

lviii. 2. Acts. xiii.

36.

f Ex. xxxii. 6.

xxxiv. 15. Lev.

xx. 3—6. Judg.

ii. 17. Ps. lxxiii.

27. cvi. 39. Is.

lviii. 3. 8. Jer.

iii. 1—3. lxxvi.

25—36. xx. 5—8.

&c. Hos. ii. 2—

5. Rev. xvii. 2, 5.

xix. 2.

g xxxii. 15. Judg.

ii. 12. x. 6. 13.

Jer. ii. 11—15.

h Lev. xxvi. 15.

Judg. ii. 20. Jer.

xxxi. 32.

i xxix. 20. xxxii.

14, 22. Judg. ii.

14, 15. Ps. xc. 11,

k 1 Chr. xxviii. 9.

2 Chr. xv. 2.

Hos. ix. 12.

l xxxii. 20. Ps.

xxvii. 9. xxx. 7.

lxxxix. 46. eiv.

29. Is. viii. 17.

lxiv. 7. Ez.

xxxix. 29.

* Heb. find. Neh.

ix. 32.

m xxix. 24—27.

Num. xiv. 42.

Judg. vi. 13. Is.

lxiii. 17.

n xxxii.

o Ex. iv. 15. 2

Sam. xiv. 3.

p 26.

q vi. 10—12. viii.

10—14. Neh. ix.

25, 26.

r xxxii. 15. Hos.

xiii. 6.

turn unto other gods, and serve them, and provoke me, and break my covenant.

21 And it shall come to pass, when many evils and troubles are befallen them, that this song shall testify * against them as a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for * I know their imagination which they † go about even now, before I have brought them into the land which I swear.

22 Moses therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of Israel.

23 And † he gave Joshua the son of Nun a charge, and said, Be strong, and of a good courage: for * thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the land which I swear unto them; and I will be with thee.

24 ¶ And it came to pass, when Moses had made an end of writing the words of this law in a book, until they were finished,

25 That Moses commanded the Levites, which * bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, saying,

26 Take this book of the law, and put it * in the side of the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, that it may be there for * a witness against thee.

27 For * I know thy rebellion, and thy * stiff neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this day ye have been rebellious against the LORD; and how much more after my death?

28 Gather unto me all * the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, and * call heaven and earth to record against them.

29 For I know that after my death ye will utterly * corrupt yourselves, and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you: * and evil will befall you in * the latter days, because ye will do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.

30 And Moses spake in the ears of all the congregation of Israel the words of this song, until they were ended.

CHAP. XXXII.

The song of Moses, contrasting the perfections of God, and his special goodness to Israel, with their ingratitude and apostacy, 1—18. And predicting terrible judgments on them for their sin, which yet would end in mercy, 19—43. Moses exhorts the people to set their hearts on the words he had spoken, 44—47. And is sent up to mount Nebo, to view the promised land, and die, 48—52.

GIVE * ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth, the words of my mouth.

2 My doctrine shall * drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew; as the small rain upon the tender herb, and * as the showers upon the grass:

3 Because * I will publish the name of the LORD; * ascribe ye greatness unto our God.

4 *He is* * the Rock, * his work is perfect; for * all his ways are judgment: * a God of truth, and * without iniquity, just and right *is* he.

5 * They have * corrupted themselves; † their spot *is* not *the spot* of his children: *they are* * a perverse and crooked generation.

6 Doye thus * requite the LORD, O foolish people and unwise? *is* not he * thy Father *that* hath * bought thee? hath he not * made thee, and established thee?

7 Remember the days of old, consider the years of † many generations: * ask thy father, and he will shew thee; thy elders, and they will tell thee.

8 When the * Most High * divided to the nations their inheritance, when * he separated the sons of Adam, * he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel.

9 For * the LORD's portion *is* his people; Jacob *is* the * lot of his inheritance.

10 He * found him in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness: he † led him about, * he instructed him, * he kept him as the apple of his eye.

11 As * an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings;

12 *So* the LORD alone did * lead him, and *there was* * no strange God with him.

13 He made him * ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eat the increase of the fields, and he made him to suck * honey out of the rock, and oil out of the flinty rock:

14 Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, with * the fat of kidneys of wheat; and thou didst drink the pure * blood of the grape.

15 ¶ But * Jeshurun waxed fat, and * kicked: thou art * waxen

Ex. iii. 13—16. vi. 3. xx. 2. 4. xxiv. 5—7. Ps. xxix. 1, 2. lxxxix. 7, 8. cv. 1. 5. cxlv. 1—10. Jer. xl. 6, 7. xliii. 6. Matt. i. 23. vi. 9. John xvii. 6. 26. v. 24. 1 Chr. xvii. 19. 21. xxiv. 11. Ps. cxlv. 3. cl. 2. Jer. x. 6. Eph. i. 19.

f 13. 30, 31. 1 Sam. ii. 2. 2 Sam. xxii. 2, 3. 32. 47. xxiii. 3. Ps. xlviii. 2. lxi. 2—4. xcii. 15. 11. xxviii. 16. xxviii. 2. Matt. xvi. 16—18. 1 Cor. x. 4. 1 Pet. ii. 6. g Gen. i. 31. Ps. xviii. 30. xix. 7. cxxxviii. 8. Matt. v. 48. Jam. i. 17.

h x. 18. 1 Sam. ii. 3. Job viii. 3. xxxv. 14. Ps. ix. 16. xcvi. 2. xcix. 4. ci. l. ciii. 6. Is. xxi. 13. Jer. ix. 24. Dan. iv. 37. John v. 22. Rom. i. 32. ii. 2. 5. Jam. iv. 12. Rev. xv. 3, 4.

i Ex. xxxiv. 6. Ps. xxi. 5. lxi. 7. lxxxv. 10. xcvi. 3. e. 5. cxlv. 6. Is. xxi. 1. Jer. x. 10. John i. 14. 17. xiv. 6. k Gen. xvi. 25. Job xxxiv. 10—12. Ps. xcii. 15. Hab. i. 13. Rom. iii. 5.

l Heb. *He hath corrupted himself.* iv. 16. xxi. 29. Gen. vi. 12. Ex. xxxii. 7. Judg. ii. 19. Hos. ix. 9. Zeph. iii. 7. 2 Cor. x. 3.

† Or, that they are not his children, that is their blot. John viii. 41. 44. 1 John iii. 8. 10. m ix. 24. Ps. lxxviii. 8. Is. i. 4. Matt. iii. 7. xvi. 4. xvii. 17. Luke ix. 41. Acts vi. 51. Phil. ii. 15.

n 18. Ps. cxv. 12, 13. Is. i. 2. 2. Cor. v. 14, 14. Tit. ii. 11—14.

o Ex. iv. 22, 23. Is. lxiii. 16. Mal. i. 6. Luke xv. 18—20. John viii. 41. Rom. viii. 14, 15. Gal. iii. 26. iv. 6. 1 John iii. 1. p Ex. xv. 18. Ps. lxxv. 2. Is. lxiii. 3, 4. Acts xv. 28. 2 Pet. ii. 1. q 15. Job x. 8, 9. Ps. xcv. 6. cxlv. 2. Is. xlvii. 11. xliii. 7. xlv. 2. v. 13. Ps. xlv. 1. lxxv. 5, 6, 11, 12. lxxviii. 1, 2. Is. xlv. 9. r Num. xxiv. 16. Ps. vii. 17. 14. lxxv. 6. xci. 1, 9. xci. 8. Is. xiv. 14. Dan. iv. 17, 24, 25. v. 15. Acts vii. 48. s Gen. x. 25, 32. xl. 9. Ps. cxv. 16. Acts xvii. 26. u Gen. x. 15—19. xv. 18—21. x xvi. 13, 16. Ex. xv. 26. xix. 5, 6. 1 Sam. x. 1. Is. xlii. 21. Ps. lxxviii. 7. cxxxv. 4. Eph. i. 18. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10. v Heb. cord. y viii. 13, 16. Neh. ix. 19—21. Ps. cxv. 4, 5. Cant. viii. 5. Jer. ii. 6. Hos. xii. 5. z Or, compassed him. z iv. 36. Neh. ix. 20. a Ps. xlv. 8. Prov. vii. 2. Zech. ii. 9. b Ex. xix. 4. Is. xlvii. 5. c i. 31. Neh. ix. 12. Ps. lxxx. 14, 32, 33. lxxx. 1. cxxxvi. 16. Is. xlv. 4. liii. 9. Hos. xi. 3. d Is. xliii. 11, 12. xlv. 7, 8. e xlviii. 26, 29. Is. lviii. 14. Ez. xxvii. 2. f Ps. iii. 8. Job xix. 6. Ps. lxxxi. 16. Is. xlviii. 21. g Ps. cxlvii. 14. h Gen. xlix. 11, 12. Matt. xxv. 28, 29. i xlviii. 5, 26. Is. xlv. 2. k 1 Sam. ii. 29. l Job xv. 27. Ps. xvii. 10. lxxiii. 7. cxix. 70. Is. vi. 10. Acts xviii. 27. Rom. ii. 4, 5.

* Heb. before.

a Gen. vi. 5. viii. 21. Ps. cxxxix. 2. Is. xlv. 10. Ez. xxxviii. 10. 14. Hos. v. 3. John ii. 24, 25.

† Heb. do.

z 7, 8. Josh. i. 5—9.

a iii. 28. Acts vii. 45.

x 9.

y 1 Kings viii. 9. 2 Kings xxi. 8—11. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 14, 15.

z 19.

a ix. 24. xxxii. 20. b ix. 6. Ps. xxxii. 9. 2 Chr. xxx. 3. Ps. lxxviii. 4. Is. xlviii. 4. Acts vii. 31.

c xxxix. 10. Ex. xviii. 25. Num. xi. 10, 17.

d ix. 26. xxx. 19. xxxii. 1, 15. 1, 2. Luke xix. 40.

e xxxii. 5. Judg. ii. 19. Is. i. 4. Hos. ix. 9. Acts xxi. 40. 2 Tim. iv. 1—6. 2 Pet. i. 14, 15. ii. 2.

f xxxiii. 15. &c. xxxv. 19—22. Lev. xxvi. 14. &c. Luke xix. 42—44. xxi. 24.

g iv. 30. Gen. xlix. 1. Job xix. 25. Ez. xxxviii. 8. 1 Tim. iv. 1. 2 Tim. iii. 1. Heb. i. 2. 2 Pet. iii. 3.

a iv. 26. xxx. 19. xxxi. 23. Ps. l. 4. Is. i. 2. Jer. ii. 12. vi. 19. xxii. 29.

b 2 Sam. xxiii. 4. Job xxix. 22, 23. Ps. lxxii. 6. Is. lv. 10, 11. Hos. vi. 4. xiv. 5. 1 Cor. iii. 6—8. Heb. vi. 7.

c Ez. xxxiv. 26. Mic. v. 7. Zech. x. 1.

vi. 10—12. viii. 10—14. xxxi. 20. Neh. ix. 25, 26. Is. i. 4. Jer. ii. 7. v. 7. 28, 29. Hos. xiii. 6. n 4. Ps. xviii. 46. lxxxix. 26. xcv. 1. e v. 9. 1 Kings xiv. 22. Nah. i. 1, 2. 1 Cor. x. 22. p vii. 25. Lev. xviii. 27. 2 Kings xxiii. 13. q Lev. xvii. 7. Ps. cvi. 37, 38. 1 Cor. x. 20. 1 Tim. iv. 1. Rev. ix. 20. Or, which were not God. 21. Jer. x. 15. 1 Cor. viii. 4. x. 19. r xxviii. 64. Is. xlv. 8. s Judg. v. 8. t 4. 15. u Ps. cvi. 21. Is. xxii. 10, 11. Jer. ix. 32. x Judg. ii. 14. Ps. v. 4, 5. x. 3. Am. iii. 2, 3. Rev. iii. 19. † Or, despised Lam. ii. 6. Zech. xi. 8. y Ps. lxxxii. 6, 7. Is. i. 2. Jer. xi. 15. z xxxi. 17. Ps. civ. 29. Jer. xviii. 17. Hos. ix. 12. a Is. lxxv. 2—5. Matt. xi. 16, 17. b 2 Chr. xx. 20. Is. vii. 9. xxx. 9. Matt. xv. 17. Mark ix. 8. Luke xviii. 8. 2 Thes. iii. 2. Heb. xi. 6. c 16. Ps. lxxviii. 53. d 1 Sam. xii. 21. 1 Kings xvi. 13. 25. Ps. xxxi. 6. Jer. viii. 19. x. 3. xiv. 22. Jon. ii. 8. Acts xiv. 15. e Hos. i. 10. Rom. ix. 25. x. 19. xi. 11—14. f xxix. 20. Num. xvi. 35. Ps. xxi. 9. lxxxiii. 14. g vii. 3. Jer. iv. 4. xv. 14. xvii. 4. Lam. ii. 3. iv. 11. Ez. xxxvi. 5. Nah. i. 6. Mal. iv. 1, 2. Mark ix. 43. 2 Thes. i. 8. Jude 7. Or, hath burned. p Ps. lxxxvi. 13. Is. xxx. 33. Zeph. iii. 8. Matt. x. 28. xviii. 9. xxiii. 33. † Or, hath consumed. h xxix. 23. Is. xxiv. 6, 19, 20. i Job ix. 5, 6. Ps. xlv. 2. cxlvi. 5. Is. liv. 10. Mic. i. 4. Nah. i. 5. Hab. iii. 10. 2 Pet. iii. 7. 10—13. k xxviii. 15. Ke. Lev. xxvi. 18. 24. 28. Is. xxiv. 17, 18. Jer. xv. 2, 3. Ez. xiv. 21. Matt. xxiv. 7, 8. l Ps. vii. 12, 13. Lam. iii. 13. Ez. v. 10, 16. m xxviii. 53—57. Jer. xiv. 18. Lam. iv. 4. 9. v. 10. n Lev. xxvi. 22. Jer. xv. 3. xvi. 4. Ez. v. 17. xiv. 21. o Gen. iii. 14. xlix. 17. Is. lxxv. 25. Am. ix. 3. p Jer. ix. 21. Lam. i. 20. Ez. vii. 15. 2 Cor. vii. 5. q Heb. from the chambers. r Heb. because. q Lam. ii. 17—22. iv. 4. r xxviii. 25, 36, 37. 64. Lev. xxvi. 33. 38. Luke xxi. 24. s 1 Sam. xii. 22. Job xl. 11, 12. Is. xxxviii. 28, 29. 35. xlvii. 7. Lam. i. 9. Ez. xx. 13, 14. 20. 22. Zech. i. 14, 15. t Ex. xxxii. 12. Num. xiv. 15, 16. Josh. vii. 9. Ps. cxv. 1, 2. Is. x. 8—15. xxxvii. 10, 12—23. Dan. iv. 30—37. Or, our high hand and not the LORD hath done all this.

fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered *with fatness*: ^m then he forsook God *which* made him, and lightly esteemed ⁿ the Rock of his salvation.

16 They provoked him ^o to jealousy with strange *gods*, with ^p abominations provoked they him to anger.

17 They ^q sacrificed unto devils, ^{*} not to God; ^r to gods whom they knew not, to new *gods* that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not.

18 Of ^s the Rock *that* begat thee thou art unmindful, and hast ^u forgotten God that formed thee.

19 And ^{*} when the LORD saw *it*, he [†] abhorred *them*, because of the provoking ^y of his sons and of his daughters.

20 And he said, ^z I will hide my face from them, I will see what their end *shall be*: for they are ^a a very froward generation, ^b children in whom is no faith.

21 They have ^c moved me to jealousy with *that which* is not God; they have provoked me to anger ^d with their vanities: and ^e I will move them to jealousy with *those which* are not a people, I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation.

22 For ^f a fire is kindled in mine anger, and ^{*} shall burn unto ^g the lowest hell, and [†] shall ^h consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire ⁱ the foundations of the mountains.

23 I will ^k heap mischiefs upon them; I will ^l spend mine arrows upon them.

24 They *shall be* ^m burnt with hunger, and devoured with [†] burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send ⁿ the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of ^o serpents of the dust.

25 The ^p sword without, and terror ^q within, shall [†] destroy both ^r the young man and the virgin, the suckling *also*, with the man of grey hairs.

26 I said, ^r I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men;

27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, ^s lest their adversaries should behave themselves strangely, and lest ^t they should say, ^{*} Our hand is high,

28 For ^u I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever. 41 If I ^v whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment; ^w I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward ^x them that hate me. 42 I will ^y make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; *and that* with the blood of the slain, and of the captives, from the beginning of revenges upon the enemy. 43 ^{*} Rejoice, O ye nations, *with* his people; for he will ^z avenge

and the LORD hath not done all ^u this.

28 For they *are* ^v a nation void of counsel, neither *is there any* understanding in them.

29 ^{*} O that they were wise, *that* they understood this, *that* ^y they would consider their latter end!

30 How should ^z one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Rock had ^a sold them, and the LORD had ^b shut them up?

31 For ^c their rock is not as our Rock, even our enemies themselves *being* judges.

32 For their vine is [†] of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of Gomorrah: ^d their grapes *are* grapes of gall, their clusters *are* bitter:

33 Their wine is ^e the poison of dragons, and the cruel venom of asps.

34 *Is* not this ^f laid up in store with me, *and* sealed up among my treasures?

35 ^g To me *belongeth* vengeance and recompence: ^h their foot shall slide in *due* time: for the day of their calamity *is* at hand, and ⁱ the things that shall come upon them make haste.

36 For the LORD shall ^k judge his people, and ^l repent himself for his servants; when he seeth that *their* ^{*} power is gone, and *there is* ^m none shut up, or left.

37 And he shall say, ⁿ Where *are* their gods, *their* rock in whom they trusted;

38 Which did ^o eat the fat of their sacrifices, *and* drank the wine of their drink-offerings? let them rise up and help you, and be ^p your protection.

39 See now that ^q I, *even* I, *am* he, and *there is* no god with me: ^r I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither *is there any* that can deliver out of my hand.

40 For ^s I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever.

41 If I ^t whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment; ^u I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward ^v them that hate me.

42 I will ^w make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; *and that* with the blood of the slain, and of the captives, from the beginning of revenges upon the enemy.

43 ^{*} Rejoice, O ye nations, *with* his people; for he will ^y avenge

6. Ps. lxxxi. 12. Job xxix. 29. Prov. i. 7. Is. xxvii. 11. xxix. 14. Jer. iv. 22. viii. 9. Hos. iv. 6. Matt. xiii. 14, 15. 1 Cor. iii. 19. v. 29. Ps. lxxxii. 13. cvii. 15, 43. Is. xlviii. 18, 19. Hos. xiv. 9. Luke xix. 41, 42. y Is. x. 3. xlvii. 7. Jer. v. 31. xvii. 11. Lam. i. 9. Luke xii. 20. xvi. 19, 25. z Lev. xxvi. 8. Josh. xxiii. 10. Judg. vii. 22, 23. 1 Sam. xiv. 15—17. 2 Chr. xxiv. 24. Is. xxx. 17. Judg. ii. 14. iii. 8. Ps. lxxv. 12. Is. i. 1. lii. 3. Matt. xviii. 25. b Job xi. 10. xvi. 11. Ps. xxxi. 8. c Ex. xiv. 25. Num. xxiii. 8. 47. 1 Sam. ii. 2. iv. 8. Jer. xl. 3. Dan. ii. 47. iii. 29. † Or, worse than the vine of Sodom. Is. i. 10. Lam. iv. 6. Ez. xvi. 45—51. Matt. xi. 24. d xxix. 18. Is. v. 4. Heb. xii. 15. e Job xx. 14—16. Ps. lxxiii. 4. cxi. 3. Rom. iii. 13. f Job xiv. 17. Jer. ii. 22. Hos. xiii. 12. Rom. ii. 5. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Rev. ix. 12, 13. g 43. Ps. xciv. 1. Nah. i. 2. 6. Rom. xii. 19. xiii. 4. Heb. x. 30. h Ps. lxxiii. 17—19. Prov. iv. 19. Is. viii. 15. Jer. vi. 21. xiii. 16. 1 Pet. ii. 8. i Is. v. 19. xxx. 12, 13. lx. 22. Hab. ii. 3. Luke xviii. 7, 8. 2 Pet. ii. 13. iii. 8—10. k Ps. vii. 8. 1. 4. xvi. 13. cxxxv. 14. l Judg. ii. 13. Ps. xc. 13. cvi. 45. Jer. xxxi. 20. Joel ii. 14. Am. vii. 3, 6. * Heb. hand. m 1 Kings xiv. 10. xxi. 21. 2 Kings ix. 8. xiv. 26. n Judg. x. 14. Jer. ii. 28. o Lev. xxi. 21. Ps. i. 13. Hos. ii. 8. † Heb. an hiding for you. p 27. Is. xli. 4. xlv. 5. 22. xlvii. 4. xlviii. 12. Heb. i. 12. Rev. Job v. 18. Ps. lxxviii. 20. Is. xliii. 13. Hos. vi. 1. John viii. 24. Rev. i. 13. 17. Gen. xiv. 22. Ex. vi. 8. Num. xiv. 28—30. Jer. iv. 2. Heb. vi. 17, 18. Rev. x. 5, 6. s Ps. vii. 12. Is. xxvii. 1. xxxv. 5, 6. lxxvi. 16. Ez. xxi. 9, 10, 14, 20. Zeph. ii. 12. t Is. i. 24. lix. 18. lxxvi. 6. u v. 9. Rom. i. 30. viii. 7. 2 Tim. iii. 4. x 23. Ps. lxxviii. 23. Is. xxxiv. 6—8. Jer. xlv. 10. Ez. xxxv. 6—8. xxxviii. 21, 22. * Or, praise his people, ye nations; or, sing ye. y Job xiii. 24. Jer. xiii. 14. Lam. ii. 5. Luke xix. 27, 43, 44. xxi. 22—24. Rom. xi. 1. xv. 9, 10. Rev. vi. 10. xv. 2. 4. xlviii. 2. 20. xix. 2.

n Gen. xlix. 3-4.
Numb. xxxiii. 37.
32. Josh. xii. 1-9.

o Gen. xlix. 9-12.
Judg. i. 1, &c.
Ps. lxxviii. 73.
70. Mic. vi. 2.
3. Mal. iii. 1.
Heb. vi. 4.

P 2 Sam. iii. 1. v.
1. 19. 24. 1 Chr.
xix. 22. 2 Chr.
xviii. 12-19. 1.
ix. 7. Rev. xii.
13-14.

Q 2 Sam. vii. 9-
11. 12. Ps. ii.
xx. 4. xvi. 1. 2.
cvi. 1. 2. Luke
xix. 27. 1 Cor.
xv. 25. Rev. vii.
10-15.

Ex. xxviii. 30.
 36. Lev. xxi. 7.
 Num. xvi. 5. 2.
 Chr. xviii. 6.
 Ezra viii. 23.
 Ps. xvi. 10. cvi.
 16. Heb. vii.
 24. Rev. iii. 7.
 viii. 2, 3, 16, Ex.
 xvii. 7. Num. xx.
 13. Ps. lxxxi. 7.
 Ex. xxviii. 26-
 29. Lev. x. 6.

xxi. 11. Mat. ii.
5. Matt. x. 37.
xii. 48. xiii. 16.
Luke xiv. 26. 2
Cor. v. 16. Gal.
i. 10. 1 Thes. i.
4. 1 Tim. v. 24.
u Jer. xviii. 18.
Or, *Let them
teach.* xvii. 9—
11. xiv. 2. Lev.
x. 11. 2 Chr.
xvii. 8—10. xxx.

22. Neh. viii. 1—
9. 13—15, 18.
Ez. xlv. 23, 24.
Hos. iv. 6. Mal.
i. 6—8. Matt.
xxii. 2, 3. John
xvi. 15, 16.
† Or, *let them part*.
Ex. xxx. 7, 8.
Num. xvi. 40.
Job. 1 Sam. ii.
26. 2 Chr. xvi.
18. Luke 1. 2.

10. Heb. vii. 25.
ix. 24. Rev. vii.
3-5.
† Heb. *at the year*.
x Lev. i. 2. 13. 17.
ix. 12. 13. Ps. vi.
10. Pz. viii. 27.
y xviii. 1. Ecc.
viii. xviii. 8.
z Job. xxxv. 2. Ecc.
i. 3. Sam. xiv. 23.
Ps. vi. 3. Pz.
xx. 40. 41. xxi.

18. Matt. 21. 10.
19. 11. Ann. v.
20. Matt. x. 14.
21. Luke x. 10.
—12. 11. 1 Thes.
iv. 2.
22. Josh. xiii. 21—
22. Josh. i. 21.
1 Kings xii. 14.
2 Kings x. 1. 8. 8.
2. xvi. 17—19.
1. xxviii. 14.

Gen. abstr. 8, 9.
10-20. Ann. 17
11. 8. Lev. xvi.
17. " Hab.
" Heb. 1, 6.
1. Lev. 12.
18. xxi. 24, 31.
1. Num. xiv. 27.
" m 1. Gen.
Gen. abstr. 19.
o Gen. xxi. 15-

3-5.
 H. *at the nose*.
 L. 1, 2, 17, 17.
 ix. 12, 17. P. 11.
 12. P. 12. 17.
 xviii. 1, 100.
 N. 11. xviii. 8.
 100. 100. 2, 100.
 100. 100. 17.
 P. 11. 1. P. 12.
 10. 10. 11. 10.
 10.
 10. 10. 11. 10.

17. MATTHEW. 13.
 18. LUKE. 12.
 19. LUKE. 12.
 20. LUKE. 12.
 21. LUKE. 12.
 22. LUKE. 12.
 23. LUKE. 12.
 24. LUKE. 12.
 25. LUKE. 12.
 26. LUKE. 12.
 27. LUKE. 12.
 28. LUKE. 12.
 29. LUKE. 12.
 30. LUKE. 12.
 31. LUKE. 12.
 32. LUKE. 12.
 33. LUKE. 12.
 34. LUKE. 12.
 35. LUKE. 12.
 36. LUKE. 12.
 37. LUKE. 12.
 38. LUKE. 12.
 39. LUKE. 12.
 40. LUKE. 12.
 41. LUKE. 12.
 42. LUKE. 12.
 43. LUKE. 12.
 44. LUKE. 12.
 45. LUKE. 12.
 46. LUKE. 12.
 47. LUKE. 12.
 48. LUKE. 12.
 49. LUKE. 12.
 50. LUKE. 12.
 51. LUKE. 12.
 52. LUKE. 12.
 53. LUKE. 12.
 54. LUKE. 12.
 55. LUKE. 12.
 56. LUKE. 12.
 57. LUKE. 12.
 58. LUKE. 12.
 59. LUKE. 12.
 60. LUKE. 12.
 61. LUKE. 12.
 62. LUKE. 12.
 63. LUKE. 12.
 64. LUKE. 12.
 65. LUKE. 12.
 66. LUKE. 12.
 67. LUKE. 12.
 68. LUKE. 12.
 69. LUKE. 12.
 70. LUKE. 12.
 71. LUKE. 12.
 72. LUKE. 12.
 73. LUKE. 12.
 74. LUKE. 12.
 75. LUKE. 12.
 76. LUKE. 12.
 77. LUKE. 12.
 78. LUKE. 12.
 79. LUKE. 12.
 80. LUKE. 12.
 81. LUKE. 12.
 82. LUKE. 12.
 83. LUKE. 12.
 84. LUKE. 12.
 85. LUKE. 12.
 86. LUKE. 12.
 87. LUKE. 12.
 88. LUKE. 12.
 89. LUKE. 12.
 90. LUKE. 12.
 91. LUKE. 12.
 92. LUKE. 12.
 93. LUKE. 12.
 94. LUKE. 12.
 95. LUKE. 12.
 96. LUKE. 12.
 97. LUKE. 12.
 98. LUKE. 12.
 99. LUKE. 12.
 100. LUKE. 12.

1. — 25. *Ann.* 17
 18. *Ann.* 17.
 19. *Ann.* 17.
 20. *Ann.* 17.
 21. *Ann.* 17.
 22. *Ann.* 17.
 23. *Ann.* 17.
 24. *Ann.* 17.
 25. *Ann.* 17.

17 His glory is like the firstling
of his bullock, and his horns are
like the horns of unicorns; with
them ^a he shall push the people
together to the ends of the earth:
and they are ^a the ten thousands
of Ephraim, and they are the thou-
sands of Manasseh.

13. And of Zebulun he said, * Re-
-26. d. ven. 2. Gen. xvi. 29, 29. c. vii.
4. Ps. lxx. 9-13. Acts xiv. 17. 1 Tim. vi.

Ph. xviii. 1. 1 Chr. v. 26, 28. 1 Est. iii. 2.
Ph. xviii. 20-21. 2 Cor. xii. 7-10. 1 Cor.
xviii. 2, 3. 1 Sam. xii. xiv. 9-11. xvi. 26.
1 Chr. vi. 1. Ps. xvi. 10. 1 Heb. vii. *undecim*
xviii. 11. 2 Chr. xviii. 10. Ps. xiv. 5. 1
Num. xvi. 34, 37. Hos. v. 3. vi. 4. vii. 1.
15. Josh. xii. 11. Judg. v. 14.

Is. ii. 3. Jer. 1. 4, 5. Mic. iv. 2. Ps. iv. 5. 1. 13. —15. li. 16, 17. Heb. xiii. 15. 1. Pet. ii. 5. Is. lx. 5. 16. Josh. xiii. 8. 24. —28. 1 Chr. iv. 10. iii. 37. Ps. xviii. 19. 36. 1 Chr. v. 18—21. xii. 8—14. Num. xxxii. 1. —3. Num. xxxii. 33. Josh. i. 14. xxi. 2. Heb. ceiled. Num. xxxi. 3. 15 —17. xxxii. 21. Josh. iv. 12, 13. Gen. xlix. 16, 17. Josh. xix. 47. Judg. xiii. 2. 24, 25. xiv. 6. 19. xv. 8. 15. xvi. 30. xviii. 27. 1 Chr. xii. 35. Gen. xlix. 21. Is. ix. 1, 2. Matt. iv. 13. 16. xi. 23. Josh. xix. 32—39. Gen. xlix. 20. Ps. cxv. 15. cxviii. 3. 6. Prov. iii. 3, 4. Eccl. iii. 10. Acts vii. 10. Rom. xiv. 18. xv. 31. Job xxix. 6. Or, under thy shoes shall be iron. viii. 9. Luke xv. 32. Eph. vi. 15. Ex. iii. 12. 2 Chr. xvi. 9. Ps. cxxxviii. 3. Is. xl. 29. xli. 10. 1 Cor. x. 13. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Eph. vi. 10. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. Ex. xv. 11. Ps. lxxxvi. 8. Is. xl. 23. xlii. 11—13. Jer. x. 6. Is. xxxii. 15. Ps. xviii. 10. lxxviii. 4. 33, 34. civ. 3. Hab. iii. 3. 1 Sam. xv. 20. Ps. xc. 2. cii. 24. Is. ix. 6. lvi. 15. Jer. x. 10. Mic. v. 2. 1 Tim. i. 17. Heb. ix. 14. Ps. xviii. 1. xxvii. 5. xxxvi. 7. xli. 1. 7. 11. xlviii. 3. xci. 1, 2. 9. 15. Prov. xviii. 10. Is. xxxii. 2. Luke xlii. 34. Phil. iii. 9. Gen. xlix. 24. Prov. x. 25. Cant. ii. 6. Is. xvi. 4. 1 Pet. i. 5. Jude 24. n ix. 3—5. John x. 28, 29. Rom. viii. 3. xvi. 20. Rev. xx. 2, 3. 10. o Ex. xxxii. 15. Num. xxxii. 9. Jer. xxiii. 6. xxxiii. 16. Ez. xxiv. 25. Rev. xxi. 27. xlv. 14, 15. p viii. 7, 8. Ps. lxxviii. 26. Prov. v. 15—18. Is. xlviii. 1. q xi. 11. xxxii. 2. Gen. xxvii. 23. r iv. 7, 8. Num. xxiii. 20—24. xxiv. 5. 2 Sam. vii. 23. Ps. xxxiii. 12. ccliv. 15. cclvi. 5. s Gen. xv. 1. Ps. lxxxiv. 11. cxi. 9—11. t Judg. vii. 20. Ps. vii. 12. xlv. 3. Is. xxvii. 1. xxxiv. 5, 6. Jer. xii. 12. xlvii. 6. Rev. i. 16. xix. 21. Or, subdued. Ps. xviii. 44. lxxv. 3. lxxxi. 15.

joyce Zebulun, in thy going out : and Issachar, in thy tents. 19 They shall call the people unto the mountain ; there they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness : for they shall suck of the abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand. 20 And of Gad he said, * Blessed be he that enlargeth Gad : * he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head. 21 And he provided * the first part for himself, because there, in * a portion of the law-giver, was he * seated ; and y he came with the heads of the people, he executed the justice of the LORD, and his judgments with Israel. 22 And of Dan he said, z Dan is a lion's whelp : he shall leap from Bashan. 23 And of Naphtali he said, O Naphtali, a satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the LORD ; b possess thou the west and the south. 24 And of Asher he said, Let c Asher be blessed with children ; d let him be acceptable to his brethren, and e let him dip his foot in oil. 25 † Thy shoes shall be iron and brass ; f and as thy days, so shall thy strength be. 26 ¶ There is g none like unto the God of h Jeshurun, who i rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his excellency on the sky. 27 The k eternal God is thy l refuge, and m underneath are the everlasting arms : and he shall n thrust out the enemy from before thee, and shall say, Destroy them. 28 o Israel then shall dwell in safety alone : p the fountain of Jacob shall be upon a land of corn and wine ; also q his heaven shall drop down dew. 29 r Happy art thou, O Israel : who is like unto thee, O people, saved by the LORD, s the Shield of thy help, and who is t the Sword of thy excellency ! and thine enemies shall be ‡ found liars unto thee. m Gen. xlix. 24. Prov. x. 25. Cant. ii. 6. Is. xvi. 4. 1 Pet. i. 5. Jude 24. n ix. 3—5. John x. 28, 29. Rom. viii. 3. xvi. 20. Rev. xx. 2, 3. 10. o Ex. xxxii. 15. Num. xxxii. 9. Jer. xxiii. 6. xxxiii. 16. Ez. xxiv. 25. Rev. xxi. 27. xlv. 14, 15. p viii. 7, 8. Ps. lxxviii. 26. Prov. v. 15—18. Is. xlviii. 1. q xi. 11. xxxii. 2. Gen. xxvii. 23. r iv. 7, 8. Num. xxiii. 20—24. xxiv. 5. 2 Sam. vii. 23. Ps. xxxiii. 12. ccliv. 15. cclvi. 5. s Gen. xv. 1. Ps. lxxxiv. 11. cxi. 9—11. t Judg. vii. 20. Ps. vii. 12. xlv. 3. Is. xxvii. 1. xxxiv. 5, 6. Jer. xii. 12. xlvii. 6. Rev. i. 16. xix. 21. Or, subdued. Ps. xviii. 44. lxxv. 3. lxxxi. 15.

thee, and u thou shalt tread upon u their high places.

CHAP. XXXIV.

Moses ascends Mount Nebo, and views the promised land, 1—4. His death, burial, and age, and Israel's mourning for him, 5—8. Joshua succeeds him. No prophet arose like to him, 9—12.

AND Moses went up from the plains of Moab unto a the mountain of Nebo, to the top of * Pisgah, that is over against Jericho : and the LORD b shewed him all the land of Gilead c unto Dan, 2 And all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah, d unto the utmost sea, 3 And the south, and the plain of the valley of Jericho, e the city of palm-trees, unto f Zohar. 4 And the LORD said unto him, g This is the land which I swear unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it unto thy seed : h I have caused thee to see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over thither. 5 i So Moses the servant of the LORD k died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the LORD. 6 And l he buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, over against Beth-peor : but no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day. 7 And Moses was m an hundred and twenty years old when he died : n his eye was not dim, nor his * natural force abated. 8 And the children of Israel o wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty days ; so the days of weeping and mourning for Moses were ended. 9 ¶ And Joshua the son of Nun was p full of the Spirit of wisdom ; for q Moses had laid his hands upon him : and r the children of Israel hearkened unto him, and did as the LORD commanded Moses. 10 ¶ And there s arose not a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, whom t the LORD knew face to face ; 11 In all u the signs and the wonders which the LORD sent him to do in the land of Egypt, to Pharaoh, and to all his servants, and to all his land, 12 And in all that mighty hand, and in all the great terror, which Moses shewed in the sight of all Israel.

xxxii. 13. Josh. x. 24, 25. Hab. iii. 19. xxxii. 49. Num. xxxvii. 12. xxxii. 47. Or, the hill. 4. iii. 27. Num. xxxii. 33 —40. Ez. xl. 2. Rev. xvi. 10. Gen. xiv. 14. Josh. xix. 47. Judg. xviii. 29. xl. 24. Ex. xxxiii. 31. Num. xxxiv. 6. Josh. xv. 12. Judg. i. 16. iii. 13. 2 Chr. xxviii. 15. Gen. xiv. 2. 8. xix. 22. Num. xxxiv. 3. Gen. xii. 7. xiii. 15. xv. 18. 21. xxvi. 3. xxviii. 13. Ps. cv. 9—11. iii. 27. xxxii. 52. Num. xx. 12. John i. 17. Josh. i. 1. Mal. iv. 4. John viii. 35, 36. 2 Tim. ii. 24. Heb. iii. 3—6. 2 Pet. i. 1. Rev. xv. 3. k xxxi. 14. xxxii. 50. Josh. i. 1, 2. l Jude 9. m xxxi. 2. Acts vii. 23. 30. 36. n Gen. xxvii. 1. xlviii. 10. Josh. xiv. 10, 11. * Heb. moisture fled. o Gen. l. 3. 10. Num. xx. 29. 1 Sam. xxv. 1. Is. lvii. 1. Acts viii. 2. p Ex. xxxi. 3. Num. xi. 17. 1 Kings iii. 9. 12. 2 Kings ii. 9. 15. Is. xi. 2. Dan. vi. 3. John iii. 34. Col. ii. 3. q Num. xxvii. 18 —23. Acts vi. 6. viii. 17—19. 1 Tim. iv. 14. v. 22. r Josh. i. 16—18. s xviii. 15 —13. Acts iii. 22, 23. vii. 37. t v. 4, 5. Ex. xxxiii. 11. Num. xii. 6—8. u iv. 34. vii. 19. Ps. lxxviii. 43—53. cv. 26—33.

THE BOOK OF JOSHUA.

WE now enter on that portion of the Old Testament, which is commonly distinguished as *historical*. For though the books of Moses contain a large proportion of history, and are the only authentic records existing of those primæval ages, and though several of the prophetic books are in part historical, yet these having been denominated the *law*, and the *prophets*, from the grand peculiarities of each, the books before us may properly be called *historical*, by way of distinction.—From the death of Moses to that of Nehemiah was at least 1050 years; indeed some genealogies extend beyond that period: and of this succession of ages these books contain a connected and regular narrative, which is extremely interesting to the sober student, as well as edifying to every pious reader.—If we except some Phenician fragments, filled with inconsistencies and of doubtful authority; and a few traditions concerning the Egyptians and Assyrians, distorted by the most extravagant relations, and evidently replete with fables; there is scarcely any thing extant that gives us the least information of what was transacted in any of the nations of the world, during by far the greatest part of this period. For it does not yet appear that much dependence can be placed on those narratives from the eastern world, which have lately been brought into Europe, and have excited considerable attention; and which some have so highly extolled, as to insinuate, not only that they render questionable other ancient histories, hitherto of approved authority, but that their testimony ought to have some weight even in opposition to the records of the Scripture. Yet it is notorious, that they are so disfigured by fable or allegory, as to be scarcely intelligible; and that they relate events of the most extravagant and incredible antiquity. Leaving these, however, till fuller investigation has shewn what credit they deserve, it is obvious to remark, that Herodotus, who used to be called the *father of history*, is supposed to have been contemporary with Ezra and Nehemiah, the latest writers of these scriptural records: and all that he collected, concerning times long preceding his own, is generally allowed to be of doubtful authority, and in great measure fabulous. Yet the history we are entering on, though *modern*, compared with that contained in the books of Moses, commences at least 1000 years before the days of this *father of history*. And, (except as scepticks choose to confound well attested public miracles, wrought by the Almighty God, for the most important of all purposes, with the absurd and pernicious fables of pagan writers,) the whole narrative is exceedingly probable and rational, and accords with the known character and general conduct of mankind, in the various circumstances in which they are placed. It also agrees with the most sober traditions, and detached fragments, of antiquity; and serves to elucidate many obscure parts of profane history, and to decide many questions in respect to ancient chronology. It also coincides with the manners and customs of those eastern regions, in the remotest ages, as far as any accounts of them have come down to us.

Many learned men have endeavoured to elucidate Scripture by passages from pagan writers; and their labours have not been useless; yet, almost uniformly, one hesitation occurs to the reflecting reader on every case; namely, a doubt whether the pagan customs were as ancient as the Scriptural narration, which it was adduced to illustrate; or whether the Scriptural history and institutions were not the real source from which the pagan notions and customs were derived. It seems however clear, that it would be a very interesting employment, to enquire how far, on the other hand, ancient history, chronology, and even geography, with various things connected with these branches of learning, are indebted to the sacred volume? For though the records, here transmitted to us, principally refer to a people, in many respects far from considerable, and also unjustly despised in the world, yet they continually call the reader's attention to the most ancient transactions of all the surrounding nations: so that more satisfactory information is derived from the Scriptures, concerning the Egyptians, the Phenicians or Tyrians, the Syrians, the Assyrians, the Chaldeans, and even the Medes and Persians, than from the writings of those persons who profess to give us their several histories.

These considerations are suited to impress the mind of the reflecting reader with a high veneration for this part of the sacred Scriptures, which beyond comparison is in all respects the most wonderful book in the world: but the nature and tendency of the history here given us should still more endear it to every real Christian. Not to anticipate the instructions which will be deduced from every chapter, it may in general be observed, that the whole is suited to make known to us the perfections and providence of God, in the most interesting and affecting manner; to shew what is the real character of man; and to evince both the immense importance and excellency, and the genuine nature of true religion.—Even amidst the events of history, types and prophecies are interspersed, especially of the Redeemer, who is never wholly kept out of sight in any part of the sacred oracles. Public miracles of the most extraordinary nature, challenging the investigation of the most virulent enemies, and wrought on

purpose to confirm those messages from God, which were most offensive, either to idolatrous rulers, or a rebellious nation, are likewise here recorded.

We are not expressly informed who was the writer of each book in this collection; but we have several intimations that the *prophets*, or *seers*, of whom continual mention is made, were employed in this service. (1 Kings, xvi. 17. 1 Chr. xxix. 29. 2 Chr. xii. 15. xx. 24. xxvi. 22.) It is indeed not improbable that the contemporary prophets wrote the principal transactions of their own times, under the superintendency of the Holy Spirit, by whom they were preserved from error and partiality, guided in selecting such facts as were most proper to be recorded, and instructed immediately where ordinary sources of information failed: and that subsequent prophets, under the same superintendency, gave the history its present form. Perhaps some parts of it were compiled from ancient records, as late as the times of Ezra, who was himself an inspired writer: and the rest revised by him and his assistants, with some short notes, elucidating the several parts of the narrative: and this may account for a few expressions which seem to belong to later times than those of the events related, as well as for the references to some books then known, but not now extant.—Very little history, subsequent to the days of Ezra, is here transmitted to us; and a few incidents or genealogies, which seem to pertain to a rather later period, might be added by the prophet Malachi. But the canon of the Old Testament, for substance the same as we now have it, was evidently settled in the time of Ezra, and has never since received any material alteration.

These books, however, were undoubtedly a part of the sacred Scriptures, to which our Lord and his apostles continually appealed, and which the Jews in general received as the oracles of God, and as given by inspiration from him.—And it is exceedingly worthy of notice, that the several parts of the Bible thus reciprocally attest each other, and presuppose the undoubted truth of the history recorded, and the divine authority of the doctrines and commandments delivered, in them: so that, like the stones in a well constructed arch, each supports and is supported by all the rest. In particular, the Psalms, the prophetic books, and every part of the New Testament, assume, as acknowledged truth, that these historical records contain undoubted facts; and these several divisions of the sacred Volume often constitute an important comment on each other.

The difficulty, nay, the impossibility, of several authors, of various educations and talents, exactly agreeing together, when they have not had known truth as their guide, or while left under the power of their different prejudices, must be obvious to every one who duly considers the subject. Indeed, when this agreement is evident, it excites a general suspicion that they wrote in concert: but when this could not be the case, the coincidence, (for example between private letters and a public history) forms a striking proof that both are authentic. But the Scriptures afford us the only perfect example of such a coincidence among writers who could not possibly act in concert, and who, in many things of small consequence, were not careful to avoid the appearance of disagreement, where it might easily have been done!

The books, on which we now enter, do not contain a complete *political* history of Israel, but merely a connected account of the most material events, or of such as were most suited to convey important instruction: and as transactions, which in the general estimate of mankind are considered as comparatively *little*, frequently inculcate the most salutary lessons of heavenly wisdom, these are often very fully recorded, while the more splendid concerns of courts and camps are passed over in silence, or but cursorily noticed.

The authority and value of this division of the sacred Scriptures being thus ascertained, a few additional remarks on the book of *Joshua*, with which it opens, may suffice.—In all the versions, as well as in the original, it is named from *Joshua*, either as the *author*, or as the principal *subject*; and it is probable he wrote the substance of it. (xxiv. 26.) The writer speaks of himself as a person concerned in the transactions which he relates, (v. 1:) and the mention of Rahab as still living in Israel implies that he was a contemporary. (vi. 25.) But some passages doubtless were added afterwards, perhaps by Phinehas, or rather by a subsequent prophet, who probably likewise arranged Joshua's memorials in their present order, (xix. 47. xxiv. 29—31:) yet several things, adduced as proofs that the book was written at a later period, by no means establish that conclusion.—Among the various passages, in which the history contained in this book is attested by other sacred writers, the following may be selected; (1 Kings xvi. 24. 1 Chr. ii. 7. Ps. cxiv. 3—5. Acts vi. 43. Gal. 19. Heb. iv. 6. xi. 29—11. xiii. 5. Jam. ii. 25;) and at the same time it may be observed, that it appeals to the books of Moses, as then extant; and marks repeatedly the fulfilment of the promises and predictions contained in them, or confirms them as undoubtedly to be accomplished. (i. 8. viii. 30—35. xi. 15. 20, 23. xiv. xx. 2. xxi. 43—45. xxii. 1—9. xxiii. 6—16. xxiv. 2—10, 10, 20.)

The Pagan writers were in some measure acquainted with this

history; and several of their fables are supposed to have arisen from it: especially the story of Phaeton driving the chariot of the sun for the space of one day, seems to have originated from the sun's staying his course for one day, at the word of Joshua; and it clearly shews that a tradition prevailed of one day in ancient times having been wholly unlike all others, either before or after it.—It is probable that the Carthaginians were originally Phenicians, or Canaanites, who fled from the victorious sword of Joshua.

This book does not contain any explicit prophecies; except as the warnings given to the people to expect the completion of those delivered by Moses may be considered as prophetic; or as the curse denounced on him that should rebuild Jericho was of that nature. (vi. 26.) But Joshua himself, his wars and victories, and

the inheritance which he was appointed to assign to Israel, were typical pre-intimations of Christ and his conflicts and triumphs, and the rest reserved for all his true people.—This will be shewn more fully as we proceed; and the wars Joshua waged, and the devastations he made, fully vindicated from the objections which have been made against them.

Expositors have generally computed that about seventeen years passed between the death of Moses and that of Joshua; seven of which were spent in the conquest of Canaan, and ten in the peaceable possession of the land: but some learned men think that Joshua survived his victories twenty years, or nearly.—Every part of the book conveys useful instruction; but the exhortations with which Joshua took his leave of the people, just before his death, are peculiarly interesting and affecting.

B. C. 1451.

CHAPTER I.

The Lord confirms Joshua as Moses's successor, 1, 2. He shews the extent of the promised land, and instructs and encourages Joshua, 3—9. Who gives orders about passing over Jordan, 10, 11. And reminds the two tribes and half of their engagement, 12—15. The people promise obedience, 16—18.

NOW after the death of Moses, ^a the servant of the LORD, it came to pass, that the LORD spake unto Joshua the son of Nun, ^b Moses's minister, saying,

2 ^c Moses my servant is dead; now therefore ^d arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, *even* to the children of Israel.

3 Every place that ^e the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Moses.

4 From ^f the wilderness and this Lebanon even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast.

5 There ^g shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: ^h as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee; ⁱ I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

6 ^k Be strong and of a good courage; for ^l unto this people shalt thou ^m divide for an inheritance the land ⁿ which I swore unto their fathers to give them

7 Only be thou strong, and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law ^o which Moses my servant commanded thee: ^p turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, ^q that thou mayest ^r prosper whithersoever thou goest.

8 ^s This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth: but ^t thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest ^u observe to do according to all that is written therein; for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt ^v have good success.

9 ^w Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; ^x ^y ^z ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mm} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{qk} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tq} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tt} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{yv} ^{yw} ^{yx} ^{yy} ^{yz} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz}

a Rom. i. 1. Phil.

i. 1. Tit. i. 1.

Jam. i. 1.

b Ex. xxiv. 13.

Num. xi. 28. 1

King. xix. 16. 2

Kings iii. 11. iv.

27—22. v. 25—

27. Matt. xx. 26.

27. Luke xvi.

10.

c Deut. xxxiv. 5.

Is. xlii. 1. Heb.

iii. 5, 6. vii. 23,

24.

d Num. xxvii. 10—

21. Deut. iii.

28. xxxi. 7.

e xiv. 9. Deut. xi.

24. Tit. i. 2.

f Gen. xv. 18—21.

Ps. xxiii. 31.

Num. xxxiv. 2—

12.

g Deut. vii. 24. xx.

4. Ps. xli. 11.

Rom. viii. 31. 37.

h 9. 17. iii. 7. vi.

27. Ex. iii. 12.

Deut. xxxi. 23.

Matt. xxviii. 20.

Acts xviii. 9, 10.

2 Tim. iv. 17.

i Deut. xxxi. 6—8.

Is. xli. 10—16.

xlii. 2—5. Heb.

xlii. 5.

k 1 Sam. iv. 9. 1

Kings ii. 2. 1

Chr. xii. 13.

xxviii. 10, 2 Chr.

xxvii. 7, 8. Ps.

xxvii. 14. Is.

xxxv. 3, 4. Dan.

ii. 19. Hag. ii.

4. Zach. vii. 9.

1 Cor. xvi. 13.

Eph. vi. 10. 2

Tim. ii. 1.

l Or, thou shalt

m Or, thou shalt

n Or, thou shalt

o Or, thou shalt

p Or, thou shalt

q Or, thou shalt

r Or, thou shalt

s Or, thou shalt

t Or, thou shalt

u Or, thou shalt

v Or, thou shalt

w Or, thou shalt

x Or, thou shalt

y Or, thou shalt

z Or, thou shalt

aa Or, thou shalt

ab Or, thou shalt

ac Or, thou shalt

ad Or, thou shalt

^u be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the LORD thy God *is* with thee whithersoever thou goest.

10 ¶ Then Joshua commanded the officers of the people, saying,

11 Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for within ^x three days ^y ye shall pass over this Jordan, to go in to possess the land which the LORD giveth you to possess it.

12 And to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to half the tribe of Manasseh, spake Joshua, saying,

13 Remember ^z the word which Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, saying, The LORD your God hath given you rest, and hath given you this land.

14 Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall remain in the land which Moses gave you on this side Jordan; but ye shall pass before your brethren [§] armed, all ^a the mighty men of valour, and help them;

15 ^b Until the LORD hath given your brethren rest, as *he hath given* you, and they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God giveth them; ^c then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Moses the LORD's servant gave you on this side Jordan, toward the sun-rising.

16 And they answered Joshua, saying, ^d all that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us we will go.

17 According as we hearkened unto Moses in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: ^e only the LORD thy God be with thee, as he was with Moses.

18 Whosoever *he be* ^f that doth rebel against thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death: ^g only be strong and of good courage.

CHAP. II.

Two spies sent by Joshua, who enter Jericho, and are concealed by Rahab, 1—7. She informs them of the terror which had seized the Canaanites; and covenants with them, 8—21. They return and make their report, 22—24.

AND Joshua the son of Nun ^a sent out of ^a Shittim two men,

^u Ps. xxvii. 1, 2. Jer. i. 7, 8.

^x iii. 2. Ex. xix. 11.

^y 2 Kings xx. 5.

^z Deut. ix. 1. xi.

31.

^z xxii. 2—4. Num.

xxxii. 20—28.

[§] Heb. marshalled

by force. Ex. xiii.

18.

^a Deut. xx. 8.

Rev. xvii. 14.

^b Num. xxxii. 17

—22. Gal. vi. 2.

Phil. i. 21—26.

ii. 4.

^c xvii. 4. &c. 1

Cor. xii. 26. xlii.

5.

^d Num. xxxii. 25.

Rom. xiii. 1—5.

Tit. iii. 1.

^e 5. 1 Sam. xv. 13.

1 Kings i. 37.

1 Tim. ii. 1, 2.

^f Heb. x. 28, 29.

xii. 25.

^g Ezra x. 4. Col.

iv. 12.

^a Or, had sent:

^a Num. xxv. 1.

xxxiii. 49.

^b Matt. x. 16.
^{Eph. v. 15.}

^c Matt. xx. 16.
^{xvi. 31. Heb. xi. 31. Jam. ii. 25.}

^d Matt. i. 5.

[†] Heb. *lay*.
^e Ps. cxviii. 1.
^{Prov. xxi. 30.}
^{Isa. xlii. 12. Dan. iv. 35.}

^f Eccl. i. 10. 2 Sam. xvi. 18, 19. xvii. 29. 3 Kings vi. 19.

^g Rom. iii. 7, 8.

^h Deut. xxii. 9.
^{2 Sam. xi. 2.}
^{Matt. xxiv. 17.}
ⁱ 2 Sam. xvii. 19.

^k Judg. iii. 28.
^{xiii. 5.}

^l Heb. vi. 1, 2.

^m Gen. xii. 14—
^{17. Ps. lvi. 6—8.}

ⁿ Gen. xxv. 5.
^{Ex. xxiii. 27.}
^{Deut. ii. 15.}
^{xx. 25. xxvii. 10.}
^{Judg. vi. 14. 1 Sam. xiv. 15. 2 Kings vii. 6.}

^o Heb. *meat*. Ex. xv. 15. 1 Sam. xiv. 16.

^p Num. xxi. 24—
^{35.}

^q Ps. xv. 14, 15.

^r v. 1. vii. 5. xiv. 8. Deut. i. 28. xx. 8. Is. xlii. 7. Nah. ii. 10.

^s Heb. *rock* up. Rev. vi. 16.

^t Deut. iv. 36. Dan. iv. 34, 35.

^u ix. 15. 18—20. 1 Sam. xxi. 13. 2 Chr. xxvi. 13. Jer. xli. 16.

^v 1 Sam. xv. 14—
^{17. 2 Tim. i. 15.}
^{16. Jam. ii. 13.}

^w Rom. i. 31. 1 Tim. v. 8.

^y 18.

^b to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, even Jericho. And they went, and came into an ^c harlot's house named ^d Rahab, and ^f lodged there.

2 And it was ^e told the king of Jericho, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to-night of the children of Israel, to search out the country.

3 And the king of Jericho sent unto Rahab, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house; for they be come to search out all the country.

4 And the woman ⁱ took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they *were*.

5 And it came to pass *about the time* of shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that ^k the men went out; whither the men went I wot not: pursue after them quickly; for ye shall overtake them.

6 But she had brought them up ^h to the roof of the house, and ^l hid them with the stalks of flax which she had laid in order upon the roof.

7 And the men pursued after them the way to Jordan, unto ^k the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.

8 ^e And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof;

9 And she said unto the men, ⁱ I know ^m that the LORD hath given you the land, and that ⁿ your terror is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land ^o faint because of you.

10 For ^p we have heard how the LORD dried up the water of the Red sea for you, when ye came out of Egypt; and ^q what ye did unto the two kings of the Amorites that *were* on the other side Jordan, Sihon and Og, whom ye utterly destroyed.

11 And ^r as soon as we had heard *these things*, ^s our hearts did melt, neither ^t did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you: ^u for the LORD your God, he *is* God in heaven above, and in earth beneath.

12 Now therefore I pray you, swear unto me by the LORD, since I have shewed you kindness, ^v that ye will also shew kindness unto ^w my father's house; and ^y give me a true token:

13 And *that* ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death.

14 And the men answered her, ^x Our life ^y for your's, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be,

^a when the LORD hath given us the land, that we will deal kindly and truly with thee.

15 Then ^b she let them down by a cord through the window: for her house *was* upon the town-wall, and she dwelt upon the wall.

16 And she said unto them, ^c Get ye to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye go your way.

17 And the men said unto her, ^d We *will* be blameless of this thine oath which thou hast made us swear.

18 Behold, *when* we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: and thou shalt ^f bring ^g thy father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's household, home unto thee.

19 And it shall be, *that* ^h whosoever shall go out of the doors of thy house into the street, ⁱ his blood *shall* be upon his head, and we *will* be guiltless: and whosoever shall be with thee in the house, his blood *shall* be on our head, if *any* hand be upon him.

20 And if thou utter this our business, then ^j we will be quit of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear.

21 And she said, According unto your words so *be* it. And she sent them away, and they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window.

22 And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three days, until the pursuers were returned. And the pursuers sought *them* throughout all the way, but ^k found *them* not.

23 So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Joshua the son of Nun, and told him all *things* that befel them.

24 And they said unto Joshua, ^l Truly the LORD hath delivered into our hands all the land: for even all the inhabitants of the country do ^m faint because of us.

CHAP. III.

Israel arrives at Jordan, 1. The officers give orders concerning the passage; and Joshua also directs both priests and people, 2—6. The Lord encourages and instructs Joshua, 7—9. And again, Joshua the people; assuring them that the waters would be divided before the ark, 10—13. The waters are divided, and Israel passes the river, while the priests bearing the ark stand in the midst of the river, 14—17.

AND Joshua ^a rose early in the morning; and they removed from ^b Shiloh, and came to Jordan, he and all the children of Israel; and lodged there before they passed over.

And it came to pass after

^a Num. x. 29—32.
^{Judg. i. 24, 25.}
^{2 Sam. ix. 1.}
^{Prov. xviii. 24.}
^{Matt. v. 7.}
^b 1 Sam. xix. 12—17. Acts ix. 25.
^{2 Cor. x. 33.}

^c 23. 1 Sam. xiii. 14. 29.

^d Gen. xxiv. 2—8.
^{Ex. ix. 7.}

^e Heb. *gather*.
^f vi. 25. Gen. vii. 1. xii. 2. Acts xvi. 31—34. xviii. 24. Heb. viii. 11.

^g Num. xxxv. 26, 27. Matt. xxiv. 27. Acts xxvii. 31. Heb. v. 27. 1 John ii. 19, 27, 28.

^h Lev. xx. 9. 11. 2 Sam. i. 16. iii. 23, 29. Ex. xxxiii. 4. 5. Matt. xxvii. 24, 25. Acts xviii. 6. xi. 25.
ⁱ 17.

^j 1 Sam. xix. 10. 12. 2 Sam. xxi. 20. Ps. xlii. 7.

^k i. E. xxi. 44. Num. viii. 32. Prov. xxi. 17. Heb. *meat*. v. 1. 9. Ex. xv. 45. Ps. xlii. 5, 6. Rev. vi. 16, 17.

^a Gen. xxi. 2. Ps. cxviii. 1. Jer. xli. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

^x Heb. *instead* of your's.

c i. 10, 11.

three days, that the officers went through the host ;

d Num. x. 33.

3 And they commanded the people, saying, ^d When ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, and ^e the priests the Levites bearing it, then ^f ye shall remove from your place, and go after it.

e vi. 6. Num. iv. 15. Deut. xxxi. 9. 25. 2 Sam. vi. 3. 13. 1 Chr. xv. 11. 12.

f Ex. xiii. 21, 22. Matt. viii. 19. xvi. 24. Rev. xiv. 4.

g Ex. iii. 5. xix. 12. Ps. lxxxix. 7. Heb. xii. 28, 29. ^h Heb. *since yesterday and the third day.*

h vii. 13. Ex. xix. 10—15. Lev. x. 3. xx. 7. Num. xi. 18. 1 Sam. xvi. 5. Joel ii. 16.

i 13. 15. k Num. iv. 15. x. 33. Mic. ii. 13. Heb. vi. 20.

4 Yet there shall be ^g a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure ; come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go ; for ye have not passed *this way* ^{*} heretofore.

5 And Joshua said unto the people, ^h Sanctify yourselves : for ⁱ tomorrow the LORD will do wonders among you.

6 And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, ^k Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people.

7 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day will I begin to ^l magnify thee in the sight of all Israel, that they may know ^m that as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee.

8 And thou shalt command the priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the water of Jordan, ⁿ ye shall stand still in Jordan.

9 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, Come hither, and ^o hear the words of the LORD your God.

10 And Joshua said, ^p Hereby ye shall know that the ^q living God *is* ^r among you, and *that* he will without fail ^s drive out from before you the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Hivites, and the Perizzites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Jebusites.

11 Behold, the ark of the covenant of ^t the Lord of all the earth ^u passeth over before you into Jordan.

12 Now therefore ^v take ye twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, out of every tribe a man.

13 And it shall come to pass, ^w as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD, the Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jordan, *that* the waters of Jordan shall be cut off *from* the waters that come down from above ; and they shall ^x stand upon an heap.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents to pass over Jordan, and the priests ^y bearing the ark of the covenant before the people ;

15 And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and ^z the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brim

of the water, (for ^a Jordan overfloweth all his banks ^d all the time of harvest,)

16 That the waters which came down from above stood, and ^e rose up upon an heap, very far from the city Adam, that *is* beside ^f Zarethan : and those that came down toward the sea of the plain, *even* ^g the salt sea, failed, and were cut off ; and the people passed over right against Jericho.

17 And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD stood firm on dry ground in the midst of Jordan, and ^h all the Israelites passed over on dry ground, until all the people were passed clean over Jordan.

CHAP. IV.

Twelve men appointed to take twelve stones out of Jordan for a memorial ; and twelve stones set up in the midst of Jordan, 1—9. The people pass over ; God magnifies Joshua ; and the priests ordered to bring the ark out of Jordan, which overfloweth as before, 10—19. The date of this event, 19. The twelve stones are set up in Gilgal, where Israel encamped, 20—24.

AND it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed ^a over Jordan, that the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying,

2 Take you ^b twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man ;

3 And command you them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of the place where ^c the priests' feet stood firm, ^d twelve stones ; and ye shall carry them over with you, and ^e leave them in the lodging-place where ye shall lodge this night.

4 Then Joshua called the twelve men whom he had ^f prepared of the children of Israel, out of every tribe a man ;

5 And Joshua said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the LORD your God into the midst of Jordan, and take ye up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel ;

6 That this may be ^g a sign among you, *that* ^h when your children ask *their fathers* ^{*} in time to come, saying, What *mean* ye by these stones ?

7 Then ye shall answer them, That ⁱ the waters of Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD ; when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut off : and these stones shall be for a ^k memorial unto the children of Israel for ever.

8 And the children of Israel did so as Joshua commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jordan, as the LORD spake unto Joshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, and carried them over with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid them down there.

c 1 Chr. xii. 15. Jer. xii. 5. xlix. 19.

d iv. 18. v. 10—12.

e Ps. xxix. 10. lxxvii. 19. Matt. viii. 26, 27. xiv. 24—33.

f 1 Kings iv. 12. vii. 46.

g xv. 2. Gen. xiv. 3. Num. xxxiv. 3. Deut. iii. 17.

h Ex. xiv. 22, 29. Ps. lxxvi. 6. Is. xxxv. 8. Heb. xi. 29.

a iii. 17. Deut. xxvii. 2.

b iii. 12. Matt. x. 1—5.

c iii. 13. d xxiv. 27. Gen. xxviii. 22. 1 Sam. vii. 12. Ps. cxi. 2. e 8. 19, 20.

f iii. 12. Mark iii. 14—19.

g xxii. 27. Ps. cii. 2.

h Ex. xii. 26, 27. xiii. 14. Deut. vi. 20, 21. Ps. xlv. 1. lxxviii. 3—5.

i ^{*} Heb. *to-morrow.* iii. 13—16.

k Ex. xii. 14. Num. xvi. 40. Acts xxi. 1 Cor. xi. 24.

l iv. 14. 1 Chr. xxix. 25. 2 Chr. i. 1. John xvii. 1 Phil. i. 20. m i. 5. 12.

n 17. Ex. xiv. 13. Lam. iii. 26.

o Deut. iv. 1. xii. 8.

p Num. xvi. 28—30. 1 Kings xviii. 26, 27. xxii. 28. Ps. ix. 16. Is. vii. 14. 2 Cor. xiii. 2, 3.

q Deut. v. 26. 1 Sam. xvii. 26. 2 Kings xix. 4. Jer. x. 10. Hos. i. 10. Matt. xvi. 16. John vi. 60.

r 1 Thes. i. 9. Heb. x. 31. xxii. 31. Ex. xxxi. 17.

s Ex. iii. 8. xxiii. 27—30. xxviii. 2. Deut. vii. 1. Ps. xlv. 2, 3.

t Ps. xlv. 1. Is. liv. 5. Jer. x. 7. Mic. iv. 13. Zeph. ii. 11. Zech. iv. 14. vi. 5. xiii. 9.

u Is. li. 12. Heb. vi. 20.

x iv. 9.

y 15, 16. Ex. xiv. 21, 22.

z Ex. xv. 8. Ps. lxxviii. 13. cxiv. 3—5.

a vi. 6. Acts vii. 45. 1 Cor. i. 24, 25.

b 13. Is. xxvi. 6.

9 And Joshua set up twelve stones
 1 in the midst of Jordan, in the place
 where the feet of the priests
 which bare the ark of the covenant
 stood: and ^m they are there unto
 this day.

10 For the priests which bare
 the ark stood in the midst of Jor-
 dan, ^a until every thing was finished
 that the LORD commanded Joshua
 to speak unto the people, according
 to all that ^o Moses commanded
 Joshua: and the people ^p hasted
 and passed over.

11 And it came to pass, when all
 the people were clean passed over,
^r that the ark of the LORD passed
 over, and the priests, in the pre-
 sence of the people.

12 And ^r the children of Reuben,
 and the children of Gad, and half
 the tribe of Manasseh, passed over
 armed before the children of Israel,
 as Moses spake unto them.

13 About forty thousand, ^{*} pre-
 pared for war, passed over before
 the LORD unto battle, to the plains
 of Jericho.

14 [†] On that day the LORD
^s magnified Joshua in the sight of
 all Israel; and ^t they feared him,
 as they feared Moses, all the days
 of his life.

15 And the LORD spake unto
 Joshua, saying,

16 Command the priests that
^u bear the ark of the testimony, that
 they come up out of Jordan.

17 Joshua therefore commanded
 the priests, saying, ^{*} Come ye up
 out of Jordan.

18 And it came to pass, when
 the priests that bare the ark of the
 covenant of the LORD were come
 up out of the midst of Jordan, and
^v the soles of the priests' feet were
[†] lifted up unto the dry land, that
 the waters of Jordan returned unto
 their place, ^{*} and [†] flowed over all
 his banks, as *they did* before.

19 And the people came up out
 of Jordan on the tenth day of the
^{*} first month, and encamped in
^b Gilgal, in the east border of
 Jericho.

20 And ^c these twelve stones,
 which they took out of Jordan, did
 Joshua pitch in Gilgal.

21 And he spake unto the chil-
 dren of Israel, saying, ^d When your
 children shall ask their fathers ^{*} in
 time to come, saying, What mean
 these stones?

22 Then ye shall let your chil-
 dren know, ^e saying, Israel came
 over this Jordan on dry land.

23 For the LORD your God dried
 up the waters of Jordan from before
 you, until ye were passed over, as
 the LORD your God did to the Red
 sea, ^f which he dried up from be-
 fore us, until we were gone over:

24 ^g That all the people of the
 earth might know the hand of the

LORD, ^h that it is mighty; that ⁱ ye
 might fear the LORD your God
[†] for ever.

20. Deut. vi. 2. Ps. lxxv. 1. lxxvi. 6-8. lxxxix. 7. Jer. x. d. 7.
 xxxii. 40. [†] Heb. *a. d. days.*

CHAP. V.

The Canaanites are affrighted, 1. Joshua, at
 God's command, circumcises Israel; the need
 there was of this; and the place called Gilgal,
 2-9. The passover kept at Gilgal, 10, 11. The
 manna ceases, 12. One appears to Joshua,
 calling himself "The captain of the Lord's
 host," 13-15.

AND it came to pass, when ^a all
 the kings of the Amorites,
 which *were* on the side of Jordan
 westward, and all the kings of the
 Canaanites, ^b which *were* by the
 sea, ^c heard that the LORD had
 dried up the waters of Jordan from
 before the children of Israel, until
 we were passed over, that their
 heart melted; ^d neither was there
 spirit in them any more because of
 the children of Israel.

2 [†] At that time the LORD said
 unto Joshua, Make thee ^{*} sharp
 knives; and ^e circumcise again the
 children of Israel the second time.

3 And Joshua ^f made him sharp
 knives, and circumcised the chil-
 dren of Israel at [†] the hill of the
 foreskins.

4 And this *is* the cause why
 Joshua did circumcise: ^g All the
 people that came out of Egypt *that*
were males, *even* all the men of
 war, died in the wilderness by the
 way, after they came out of Egypt.

5 Now all the people that came
 out were circumcised; but all the
 people *that were* born in the wil-
 derness by the way, as they came
 forth out of Egypt, *them* ^h they had
 not circumcised.

6 For the children of Israel
 walked ⁱ forty years in the wilder-
 ness, till all the people, *that were*
 men of war, which came out of
 Egypt, were consumed, because
 they obeyed not the voice of the
 LORD: unto whom the LORD
^k sware, that he would not shew
 them the land which the LORD
 sware unto their fathers that he
 would give us, ^l a land that floweth
 with milk and honey.

7 And ^m their children *whom* he
 raised up in their stead, *them* Joshua
 circumcised: for they were uncir-
 cumcised, because they had not
 circumcised them by the way.

8 And it came to pass ^{*} when
 they had done circumcising all the
 people, that they abode in their
 places in the camp ⁿ till they were
 whole.

9 And the LORD said unto Joshua,
 This day have I ^o rolled away the
 reproach of Egypt from off you:
 wherefore the name of the place is
 called [†] Gilgal unto this day.

10 And the children of Israel
 encamped in Gilgal, and ^p kept the
 passover on the fourteenth day of

Ex. xv. 16.
 1 Chr. xxix. 12.
 Ps. lxxxix. 13.
 Ex. xiv. 31. xx.

Jer. x. d. 7.
 xxxii. 40. [†] Heb. *a. d. days.*

a xii. 9-24. Gen.
 x. 15-19. xv. 18
 -21.

b Num. xiii. 29.

c ii. 9-11. Ex. xv.
 14, 15. Ps. xlviii.
 4-6. Rev. xviii.
 10.

d 1 Sam. xxv. 37.
 1 Kings x. 5. Is.
 xlii. 6-8. Ez.
 xxi. 7. Dan. v. 6.

* Or, *knives of*
flint. Ex. iv. 25.

e Gen. xvii. 10-
 14. Deut. x. 16.
 xxx. 6. Rom. ii.
 29. iv. 11. Col.
 ii. 11.

f Matt. xvi. 24.
[†] Or, *Gibeah had-*
raeth.

g Num. xiv. 29.
 xxvi. 64. 65.
 Deut. ii. 16.
 1 Cor. x. 5. Heb.
 iii. 17-19.

h Hos. vi. 6, 7.
 Matt. xii. 7.
 Rom. ii. 26.
 1 Cor. vii. 19.
 Gal. v. 6. vi. 15.
 i Num. xiv. 32-
 34. Deut. i. 3. ii.
 7. 14. Ps. xcv.
 10, 11.

k Num. xiv. 23.
 Heb. iii. 11.

l Ex. iii. 8.

m Num. xiv. 31.
 Deut. i. 39.

* Heb. *when the*
people had made
an end to be cir-
cumcised.

n Gen. xxiv. 25.
 o xxiv. 14. Gen.
 xxiv. 14. Lev.
 xviii. 3. 1 Sam.
 xvii. 26. Jer. ix.
 25. Ez. xx. 7.
 xxiii. 3. 6. Eph.
 ii. 11, 12.

[†] *Rolling.* iv. 17.

p Ex. xii. 3. &c.
 Num. ix. 1-5.

the month at even, in the plains of Jericho.

11 And they did eat of the old corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, ⁹ unleavened cakes, and parched *corn* in the self-same day.

12 And ¹ the manna ceased on the morrow after they had eaten of the old corn of the land; neither had the children of Israel manna any more; ² but they did eat of the fruit of the land of Canaan that year.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that ¹ he lifted up his eyes and looked, and behold, there stood ² a man over against him, with ³ his sword drawn in his hand: and Joshua went unto him, and said unto him, ⁴ *Art thou for us, or for our adversaries?*

14 And he said, Nay; but *as* ¹ Captain of the host of the LORD am I now come. And Joshua ² fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, ³ What saith my Lord unto his servant?

15 And the captain of the LORD's host said unto Joshua, ¹ Loose thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest *is* holy. And Joshua did so.

CHAP. VI.

Jericho is shut up; and the Lord instructs Joshua how to conduct the siege, 1—5. Joshua directs the priests to carry the ark round the city, preceded by other priests sounding with trumpets, and attended by the people, 6, 7. They thus compass the city for six days; and then seven times on the seventh day, 8—16. The city and all in it, (except Rahab and those with her,) devoted to destruction, 17—19. The people shout, the walls fall down, and the city is taken and destroyed; but Rahab is preserved, 20—25. A curse is denounced on him who should rebuild Jericho, 26. Joshua becomes renowned, 27.

NOW Jericho ¹ was straitly shut up, ² because of the children of Israel: none went out, and none came in.

2 And ¹ the LORD said unto Joshua, ² See I have given into thine hand Jericho, and the king thereof, *and* the mighty men of ³ Judg. vii. 7, 8. ⁴ valour.

3 And ¹ ye shall compass the city, all *ye* men of war, *and* go round about the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days.

4 And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven ¹ trumpets of rams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city ² seven times, and the priests shall blow with the trumpets.

5 And it shall come to pass, that when they ¹ make a long *blast* with the ram's horn, *and* when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all ² the people shall shout with a great shout; and ³ the wall of the city shall fall down ⁴ flat, and the people shall ascend up every man straight before him.

6 ¶ And Joshua the son of Nun called the priests, and said unto

them, ¹ Take up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD.

7 And he said unto the people, Pass in, and compass the city, and let him ¹ that is armed pass on before the ark of the LORD.

8 And it came to pass, when Joshua had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns passed on ¹ before the LORD, and blew with the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD followed them.

9 And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the ¹ rear-ward came after the ark, *the priests* going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

10 And Joshua had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor make ¹ any noise with your voice, neither shall *any* word proceed out of your mouth, ² until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout.

11 So the ark of the LORD compassed the city, going about *it* once: and they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp.

12 And ¹ Joshua rose early in the morning, and ² the priests took up the ark of the LORD.

13 And seven priests, bearing seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD, ¹ went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them; but the rear-ward came after the ark of the LORD, *the priests* going on and blowing with the trumpets.

14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp: so they did six days.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early, about the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compassed the city seven times.

16 And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Joshua said unto the people, ¹ Shout, for the LORD hath given you the city.

17 And the city shall be ¹ accursed, *even* it, and all that *are* therein, to the LORD: only Rahab the harlot shall live, she and all that *are* with her in the house, ² because she hid the messengers that we sent.

18 And ye ¹ in any wise keep *yourselves* from the accursed thing, ² lest ye make *yourselves* accursed when ye take of the accursed thing, and ³ make the camp of Israel a curse, ⁴ and trouble it.

Ex. xxv. 14.
Deut. xx. 2—4.
Acts ix. 15.

13. i. 14. iv. 13.

m Num. xxxii. 20.

* Heb. gathering host. Num. x. 25.

† Heb. your voice to be heard.

n 2 Sam. v. 23, 24.
Is. xxviii. 16.
Luke xxiv. 49.
Acts i. 7.

o Gen. xxii. 3.

p John ii. 5—8.
vi. 10, 11. ix. 6.
7. Heb. xi. 7, 8.

q 1 Chr. xv. 26.
Matt. xxiv. 13.
Gal. vi. 9.

r Judg. vii. 20—22. 2 Chr. xiii. 15. xx. 22, 23.

† Or, devoted. Lev. xxvii. 28, 29. Num. xxi. 2, 3. Is. i. 24. xxxiv. 6. Jer. xli. 10. Ez. xxxix. 17. Mic. iv. 13. 1 Cor. xvi. 22. Gal. iii. 13.

s 22, 23. ii. 4—6. Gen. xii. 3. Matt. x. 41, 42. xxv. 40. Heb. vi. 10. xi. 31. Jam. ii. 25.

t Rom. xii. 9. 2 Cor. vi. 17. Eph. v. 11.

u vii. 1. 11. 12. 15. Deut. vii. 26. xiii. 17.

x Ec. ix. 18. Jon. i. 12.

y vii. 25. 2 Sam. xxi. 1. 1 Kings xviii. 17, 18.

q Ex. xii. 18—20. xiii. 6, 7. Lev. xxiii. 6, 14.

r Ex. xvi. 35. Neh. ix. 20, 21. Rev. vii. 16, 17.

s Prov. xiii. 22. John iv. 38.

t Gen. xxxiii. 1. 5. Dan. viii. 3. x. 5.

u vi. 2. Gen. xviii. 2. xxxii. 24. Ex. xxiii. 23. Dan. x. 5. Zech. i. 2.

x Rev. i. 13.

y Num. xxii. 23. 1 Chr. xii. 17, 18.

z Or, Prince. Ex. xxiii. 20—22. Is. iv. 4. Dan. x. 13.

21. xii. 1. Rev. xii. 7. xix. 11.

14.

z Gen. xvii. 3. 17. Lev. ix. 24.

Num. xvi. 22. 45. Matt. viii.

2. Luke v. 12. Acts x. 25, 26.

Rev. xix. 10. xxii. 8, 9.

a 1 Sam. iii. 9, 10. Is. vi. 8. Acts ix. 6.

h Ex. iii. 5. Acts vii. 32, 33. 2 Pet. i. 18.

* Heb. did shut up, and was shut up.

a ii. 9—14. Ps. cxxvii. 1.

b v. 13—15.

c 9. 24. viii. 1. 2 Sam. v. 19. Dan. ii. 21. 44. iv. 17.

35. v. 18.

d Num. xiv. 9. 1 Cor. i. 21—25.

2 Cor. iv. 7.

e Lev. xxv. 9. Num. x. 1—10.

15—22. 2 Chr. xiii. 12. xx. 17.

19. 21. Zech. iv. 6.

f Gen. ii. 3. vii. 2. 3. Lev. iv. 6.

xiv. 16. xxv. 8. Num. xxiii. 1.

1 Kings xviii. 43. 2 Kings v. 10.

Job xlii. 8. Zech. iv. 2. Rev. i. 4.

20. v. 6. viii. 2. 6. x. 3. xv. 1. 7.

xvi. 1.

g Ex. xix. 19.

h Judg. vii. 20—22. 2 Chr. xiii. 15.

i Is. xxv. 12. xxx. 26. 2 Cor. x. 4.

5.

† Heb. under it.

19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, are [§] consecrated unto the LORD: they shall come into ^{*} the treasury of the LORD.

20 So the people shouted when the priests blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that ^{*} the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city.

21 And they ^b utterly destroyed all that was in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword.

22 But Joshua had said unto the two men that had spied out the country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, ^{*} as ye swore unto her.

23 And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rahab, and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had; and they brought out all her ^{*} kindred, and ^{*} left them without the camp of Israel.

24 And they ^{*} burnt the city with fire, and all that was therein: ^{*} only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass, and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the LORD.

25 And Joshua ^z saved Rahab the harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had; and ^b she dwelleth in Israel even unto this day: because she hid the messengers which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho.

26 [¶] And Joshua [†] adjured them at that time, saying, ^{*} Cursed be the man before the LORD, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his first-born, and in his youngest son shall he set up the gates of it.

27 So [†] the LORD was with Joshua; and ^{*} his fame was noted throughout all the country.

CHAP. VII.

Achan's sin: and Israel's defeat before Ai, 1-5. Joshua, with the elders, humbles himself, and complains before God, 6-9. Who moves the cause, and directs him how to proceed, 10-15. Achan taken by lot, and punishing, 16-23. He and all belonging to him consigned to destruction, 24-26.

BUT ^{*} the children of Israel committed a trespass in the accursed thing: ^b for ^{*} Achan, the son of Caran, the son of ^{*} Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accursed thing: and ^{*} the anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of Israel.

2 And Joshua sent men from Jericho to ^{*} Ai, which is beside

^{*} Beth-aven, on the east side of Beth-el, and spake unto them, saying, [†] Go up and view the country. And the men went up and viewed Ai.

3 And they returned to Joshua, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let ^{*} about two or three thousand men go up and smite Ai, and make not all the people to ^{*} labour thither: for they are but few.

4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men; and ^b they fled before the men of Ai.

5 And the men of Ai smote of them about thirty and six men: for they chased them from before the gate even unto Shebarim, and smote them in [†] the going down; [†] wherefore the hearts of the people melted, and became as water.

6 And Joshua ^{*} rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the LORD ⁼ until the even-tide, he and the elders of Israel, and ^{*} put dust upon their heads.

7 And Joshua said, Alas! O Lord God, ^{*} wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jordan, [†] to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? ^{*} Would to God we had been content, and dwelt on the other side Jordan!

8 O LORD, ^{*} what shall I say, when Israel turneth their [†] backs before their enemies!

9 For the Canaanites, and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear of it, and shall ^{*} environ us round, and cut off our name from the earth: and ^{*} what wilt thou do unto thy great name?

10 And the LORD said unto Joshua, Get thee up; ^{*} wherefore ^{*} first thou thus upon thy face?

11 ^{*} Israel hath sinned, and they have also ^{*} transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: for they have even taken of ^{*} the accursed thing, and have also ^{*} stolen, and ^{*} disseminated also, and they have put it even ^{*} amongst their own stuff.

12 Therefore the children of Israel could not stand before their enemies, but turned their backs, because ^{*} they were accursed: neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the accursed from amongst you.

13 Up, [†] sanctify the people, and say, Sanctify yourselves against tomorrow; for thus saith the LORD God of Israel, There is an accursed thing in the midst of thee, O Israel: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ye ^{*} take away the accursed thing from amongst you.

14 In the morning therefore ye

Gen. xviii. 19. Hos. ii. 15.

f Prov. xx. 15. Matt. x. 16. Eph. v. 15.

• Heb. about 2000 or about 3000.

g Prov. xiii. 4. Luke xiii. 34. Heb. vi. 11, 12. 2 Pet. i. 5, 10.

h Lev. xxvi. 17. Deut. xxviii. 25. xxxii. 30. Isa. xlii. 17. Isa. 2.

† Or, morail. i. 9. ii. 9. 1. Lev. xxvi. 26. Ps. xlii. 14. 1. xlii. 7.

k Gen. xxviii. 20. 34. 2 Sam. xiii. 31. Ezra iii. 2-5. Job i. 20. Ps. i. 15.

l Num. xvi. 22. 45. 2 Sam. xii. 16.

m Judg. vi. 23. 26. xxi. 2. 2 Sam. i. 12. 6.

n 1 Sam. iv. 12. 2 Sam. xiii. 14. Neh. iv. 1. Eccl. iv. 1. Job ii. 14. Ez. xxviii. 32. Jon. iii. 6. Mic. i. 10.

o Ex. v. 22, 23. 2 Kings iii. 10. Ps. cxxi. 11. Jer. xii. 1, 2. Heb. xii. 5.

p Ex. xiv. 11, 12. xvi. 3. Num. xii. 4, 5. Matt. xvi. 17. 20. Mark viii. 17, 18.

q i. 4, 5.

r Ezra iv. 10. Matt. i. 1.

s Heb. words.

t Ex. xxxiii. 4. xxxiv. 2, 3.

u Ex. xxxv. 22. Num. xvi. 22. Deut. xxxii. 25.

v Ps. cxi. 5-7. Ez. ix. 8. Jer. ii. 17. John xii. 28.

w Ex. xiv. 15. 1 Sam. xv. 20.

xvi. 1. 1 Chr. xxi. 14.

• Heb. taking.

y i. 1, 2. Jer. xlii. 13. Hos. ii. 1.

z vi. 15, 16.

a Matt. ix. 9. 2. Matt. xiii. 21.

b Acts. vi. 3. 2. Heb. vi. 15.

c Zeph. iii. 4.

d i. 10. 11. 20. Num. xvi. 49.

Ps. vi. 1, 2. 7. 11. 2. Jer. ii. 15.

e vi. 15. Deut. vii. 20.

f ii. 5. Ex. xiv. 10-15. Luke xiii. 34. 35. 16. 17. Zeph. i. 2.

g 2 Chr. xxviii. 10. Matt. vii. 3.

h 1 Cor. v. 1-6. 12-13.

• Heb. taking. 2 Sam. viii. 11. 1 Chr. xviii. 11. 14. xxi. 17, 18. Mic. iv. 13.

z 1 Kings vi. 51. xiv. 25. 2 Kings xviii. 13. 1 Chr. xvi. 20. Neh. vi. 70. 71. 1. 36. Jer. xlviii. 11. Matt. xxviii. 6. Mark xvi. 41.

a 5. 2 Cor. x. 4, 5. Heb. xi. 30.

• Heb. under it.

b Deut. ii. 34. vii. 2, 3. 15. xl. 13. 17. 1 Sam. xv. 3. 8. 16, 19. 1. Kings xxi. 42. Jer. xlviii. 10. Rev. xviii. 21.

c ii. 14. ix. 15. 18. —20. 2 Sam. xxi. 2. Ps. xvi. 4. Ez. xvi. 13, 14. 18. 20. Heb. xi. 31.

• Heb. families.

d Num. v. 2, 3. xxxv. 19. Acts x. 28. 1 Cor. v. 12. Eph. ii. 12.

e Rev. xviii. 16. xviii. 3.

f 19.

g ii. 30. Judg. i. 24, 25. Acts ii. 21.

h Matt. i. 5.

i Num. vi. 10-21.

1 Sam. xvi. 24. 2. 1 Kings xxi. 16. Matt. xxi. 43.

k 1 Kings xxi. 34. Mic. i. 4.

l i. 4. 9. Gen. xxi. 2. 1. 21. Deut. xxi. 6. Matt. xxviii. 20. Acts xxi. 9. 10.

m ii. 9. 1 Sam. vi. 20. 2 Sam. vi. 9. Matt. xiv. 1.

a vi. 13.

b xxi. 20.

• Acher.

z Zeph. i. Chr. ii. 6, 7.

c 2 Sam. xxiv. 1. 1 Chr. xxi. 1. Fe. ix. 18. Jon. i. 7. 1 Cor. v. 1. 6. xv. 33. Heb. xii. 15.

d xii. 9. Gen. xii. 1.

shall be brought according to your tribes: and it shall be, *that* the tribe which ⁱ the LORD taketh shall come according to the families *thereof*; and the family which the LORD shall take shall come by households; and the household which the LORD shall take shall come man by man.

ⁱ 1 Sam. x. 19.
xiv. 41, 42. Prov.
xvi. 33. Jon. i.
7. Acts i. 24—26.

^k 25, 26. Deut.
xiii. 15, 16. 1
Sam. xiv. 38,
59.

^l Gen. xxxiv. 7.
Judg. xx. 6.
2 Sam. xiii. 13.
[†] Or, *wickedness*.
^m Gen. xxii. 3.
Ps. exix. 60. Ec.
ix. 10.

ⁿ Num. xxvi. 20.
1 Chr. ii. 4—7.
^o Num. xxxii. 23.
1 Sam. xiv. 42.
Prov. xiii. 21.
Acts v. 1—10.

^p 2 Tim. ii. 25.
Tit. ii. 2. Jam.
i. 20. 2 Pet. iii.
8, 9.

^q 1 Sam. vi. 5.
Jer. xiii. 16.
Luke xvii. 13.
John ix. 24.
^r Num. v. 6, 7.
2 Chr. xxx. 22.
Ps. xxxii. 5. li.
3. Prov. xxi. 13.
Jer. iii. 12, 13.
Dan. ix. 4. Jon.
i. 8. 1 John 1.
8—10.

^s 1 Sam. xiv. 43.
^t Gen. xlii. 21.
Ex. x. 16. Job
vii. 20. xxxiii.
27. Ps. xxxviii.
18. Matt. xxvii.
4.

^u 2 Sam. xi. 2.
Job xxxi. 1. Ps.
cxix. 37. Prov.
xxiii. 31. xxviii.
22. 1 John ii. 15.
16.

^v Heb. *tongue*.
^w Ex. xx. 17. Deut.
vii. 25. 1 Kings
xxi. 1, 2. 2 Kings
v. 20—27. Hab.
ii. 9. Luke xii.
15. Rom. vii. 7.
8. 1 Tim. vi. 9.
10. Heb. xiii. 5.
2 Pet. ii. 15.

^y Prov. v. 25. Mic.
ii. 1, 2. Jam. i.
15.

^z 2 Sam. xi. 6—17.
2 Kings v. 24.
25. Is. xxix. 15.

[†] Heb. *poured*.
^a Job xx. 15. Prov.
xv. 27. Ec. v. 13.
Ez. xii. 13, 14.

^b 1 Tim. vi. 9, 10.
Gen. xviii. 25.
Ex. xx. 5. Job
xx. 23.

^c xv. 7.
^d vi. 18. Gen.
xxxiv. 30. 1
Kings xviii. 17.

^e 1 Chr. ii. 7.
Hab. ii. 6—9.
Gal. v. 12. 2
Thes. i. 6.

^f Lev. xx. 2. xiv.
14. Deut. xiii.
10. xvii. 5. xxi.
21. xxii. 21—24.

^g Gen. xxxviii. 24.
Lev. xx. 14. xxi.
9.

^h viii. 20. 2 Sam.
xviii. 17. Lam.
ii. 53.

15 And it shall be, *that* ^k he that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath; because he hath transgressed the covenant of the LORD, and because he hath wrought [†] folly in Israel.

16 [¶] So Joshua ^m rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes, and the tribe of Judah was taken:

17 And he brought the ⁿ family of Judah; and he took the family of the Zarahites: and he brought the family of the Zarahites man by man; and Zabdi was taken:

18 And he brought his household man by man; and Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, ^o was taken.

19 And Joshua said unto Achan, ^p My son, ^q give, I pray thee, glory to the LORD God of Israel, and ^r make confession unto him: and ^s tell me now what thou hast done; hide *it* not from me.

20 And Achan answered Joshua, and said, ^t Indeed I have sinned against the LORD God of Israel, and thus and thus have I done:

21 When ^u I saw among the spoils a goodly Babylonish garment, and two hundred shekels of silver, and a ^{*} wedge of gold of fifty shekels weight, then ^x I coveted them, and ^y took them; and, behold ^z they *are* hid in the earth, in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it.

22 So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, *it was* hid in his tent, and the silver under it.

23 And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Joshua, and unto all the children of Israel, and [†] laid them out before the LORD.

24 And Joshua, and all Israel with him, ^a took Achan the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and ^b his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them into ^c the valley of Achor.

25 And Joshua said, ^d Why hast thou troubled us? the LORD shall trouble thee this day. And ^e all Israel stoned him with stones, and ^f burned them with fire, after they had stoned them with stones.

26 And they ^g raised over him

a great heap of stones unto this day. ^h So the LORD turned from the fierceness of his anger: wherefore the name of that place was called, The valley of [†] Achor unto this day.

CHAP. VIII.

Joshua, encouraged and instructed by God, forms an ambushment against Ai, 1—9. The city is taken and destroyed, with the inhabitants, its king hanged up, and its spoil divided, 10—29. An altar is built on Ebal, sacrifices are offered, the law is written on stones, and the blessings and curses pronounced, as Moses had commanded, 30—35.

AND the LORD said unto Joshua, ^a Fear not, neither be thou dismayed; take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to Ai: see, ^b I have given into thy hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land.

2 And thou shalt ^c do to Ai and her king, as thou didst unto Jericho and her king: ^d only the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves. ^e Lay thee an ambush for the city behind it.

3 So Joshua arose, and all the people of war, to go up against Ai: and Joshua chose out thirty thousand men of valour, and sent them away ^f by night.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, ye shall ^g lie in wait against the city, *even* behind the city; go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready:

5 And I, and all the people that *are* with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us as at the first, ^h that we will flee before them,

6 (For they will come out after us,) till we have ^{*} drawn them from the city; for ⁱ they will say, They flee before us, as at the first: therefore we will flee before them.

7 Then ^k ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: for the LORD your God will deliver it into your hand.

8 And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, *that* ye shall ^l set the city on fire: according to the commandment of the LORD shall ye do. ^m See, I have commanded you.

9 [¶] Joshua therefore sent them forth; and they went to lie in ambush, and abode ⁿ between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of Ai: but Joshua ^o lodged that night among the people.

10 And Joshua ^p rose up early in the morning, and numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel, before the people to Ai.

11 And ^q all the people, *even* ^q 5. the people of war that *were* with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ai: now *there*

^h Deut. xiii. 17. 2
Sam. xxi. 14. Is.
xl. 2. Joel ii. 13.
18. Zech. vi. 8.
[†] Trouble. 25. Is.
lv. 10. Hos. ii.
15.

^a i. 6, 7, 9. Deut.
i. 21. vii. 18.
xxxi. 8. Ps. xxvii.
1. xlii. 11. Is.
xii. 2. xli. 10—
16. xliii. 2. Matt.
viii. 26.

^b vi. 2. Ps. xlv. 3.
Dan. ii. 21. 37.
38.

^c vi. 21. Deut. iii.
2.

^d Deut. xx. 14. Job
xxvii. 16, 17. Ps.
xxxix. 6. Prov.
xiii. 22. xxviii.
20. Jer. xvii.
11. Luke xii. 20,
21.

^e Judg. xx. 29, &c.
2 Chr. xiii. 13.

^f Matt. xxiv. 39.
50. xxv. 6. 1
Thes. v. 2. 2 Pet.
iii. 10. Rev. xvi.
15.

^g Ec. vii. 19. ix.
16.

^h Judg. xx. 31, 35.
Matt. x. 16.

^{*} Heb. *pulled*.
ⁱ Ex. xiv. 3. xv.
9. Judg. v. 30.
Ec. viii. 11.

^k 1 Kings xx. 18—
21.

^l 28.

^m i. 16. 2 Sam. xiii.
28.

ⁿ vii. 2.

^o Gen. xxxii. 21.

^p vi. 12. vii. 18.
Ps. ci. 8.

was a valley between them and Ai.

12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side * of the city.

13 And when they had set the people, *even* all the host that *was* on the north of the city, and their * liers in wait on the west of the city, Joshua went that night into the midst of the valley.

14 And it came to pass, when the king of ^r Ai saw *it*, that they hasted and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Israel to battle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, before the plain; but ^e he wist not that *there were* liers in ambush against him behind the city.

15 And Joshua and all Israel made as if they were beaten before them, and fled ^e by the way of the wilderness.

16 And all the people that *were* in Ai were ^u called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Joshua, and were ^x drawn away from the city.

17 And there was not ^y a man left in Ai, or Beth-el, that went not out after Israel: and they left the city open, and pursued after Israel.

18 And the LORD said unto Joshua, ^z Stretch out the spear that *is* in thy hand toward Ai: for I will give it into thine hand. And Joshua stretched out the spear that *he had* in his hand toward the city.

19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and they entered into the city, and took it, and hasted, and set the city on fire.

20 And when the men of Ai looked behind them, they saw, and behold, ^a the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven; and they had no ^b power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers.

21 And when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of Ai.

22 And the other issued out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smote them, so that they ^b let none of them remain or escape.

23 And ^c the king of Ai they took alive, and brought him to Joshua.

24 And it came to pass, when Israel had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ai in the field, in the wilderness wherein

they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the sword until they were consumed, that all the Israelites ^d returned unto Ai, and smote it with the edge of the sword.

25 And *so* it was, that all that fell that day, both of men and women, *were* twelve thousand, *even* all the men of Ai.

26 For Joshua ^e drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of Ai.

27 Only the cattle, and the spoil of that city, Israel took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the LORD, which he commanded Joshua.

28 And Joshua burnt Ai, and made it ^f an heap for ever, *even* a desolation unto this day.

29 And the king of Ai he ^h hanged on a tree until even-tide: and ⁱ as soon as the sun was down, Joshua commanded that they should take his carcase down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city, and raise thereon ^k a great heap of stones, that remaineth unto this day.

30 ¶ Then Joshua ^l built an altar unto the LORD God of Israel ^m in mount Ebal.

31 As Moses the servant of the LORD commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the book of the law of Moses. An altar of whole stones, over which no man hath lifted up *any* iron: and they offered thereon burnt-offerings unto the LORD, and sacrificed peace-offerings.

32 And he ⁿ wrote there upon the stones a copy of the law of Moses, which he wrote in the presence of the children of Israel.

33 And ^o all Israel, and their elders, and officers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark, and on that side, before the priests the Levites, ^p which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, as well ^q the stranger, as he that was born among them: half of them over against mount Gerizim, and half of them over against mount Ebal; ^r as Moses the servant of the LORD had commanded before, that they should bless the people of Israel.

34 And afterward ^s he read all the words of the law, ^t the blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law.

35 There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua read not before all the congregation of Israel, with the women, and the little ones, and the strangers that ^u were conversant among them.

x. 30, &c. Num. xxi. 24.

e 18. Ex. xvii. 11, 12.

f 2. Num. xxxii. 22, 26.

g Deut. xiii. 16.

h x. 26, 28, 30, 32. Deut. xxi. 22. Esth. vii. 10. Ps. cvii. 40. cx. 5. Acts xii. 23. Rev. xix. 17, 18.

k vii. 26. 2 Sam. xviii. 17.

l Gen. viii. 20. xii. 7, 8. Ex. xx. 24, 25.

m Deut. xi. 29. xxvii. 4-6, 13.

n Deut. xxi. 2, 3, 9.

o Deut. xvii. 12, 13.

p Deut. xxxi. 9, 25.

q Ex. xii. 49. Lev. xxiv. 22. Num. xv. 16, 20.

r Deut. vi. 20. xxvii. 12.

s Deut. xxi. 10-12. Neh. viii. 2, 3.

t Deut. xxvii. 14-26. xxviii. 15-62. xix. 20, 21. xxx. 19.

u Heb. wa'ad.

* Or, of Ai.

* Heb. lying in.

r 6. 16.

s Judg. xi. 34. 1 Sam. xxiii. 7. Eccl. ix. 12. Dan. iv. 31. 2 Pet. ii. 3.

t xviii. 12.

u Judg. xi. 36-39.

x 6. Judg. xi. 31. Ps. ix. 16. Ez. xxxviii. 11-14.

y 24, 25. Job v. 15.

z 7. Ex. viii. 5. xviii. 11.

a Gen. xix. 28. Is. xxxix. 10. Rev. xviii. 9.

b Heb. hand. Job xl. 20. Ps. xlviii. 5. lxxvi. 5. Am. ii. 14-16.

b vi. 21. x. 28. xi. 11, 12. Deut. vii. 2. Job xx. 5. Luke xvii. 26-30. 1 Thes. v. 3. Rev. vi. 16, 17. x. 17. 1 Sam. xv. 8. Rev. xii. 20.

CHAP. IX.

The kings of Canaan confederate against Israel, 1, 2. The Gibeonites by fraud obtain a covenant of peace, 3-15. The fraud is detected; yet their lives are spared on account of the oath sworn to them, 16-21. They are made bond-servants, and willingly submit, 22-27.

- A**ND it came to pass, when all the kings which *were* ^a on this side Jordan, in the hills and in the valleys, and in all the coasts ^b of the great sea over against Lebanon, the Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite, heard *thereof*,
- 2 That they ^d gathered themselves together to fight with Joshua, and with Israel, with one ^{*} accord.
- 3 And when the inhabitants of Gibeon heard what Joshua had done unto ^f Jericho and to Ai,
- 4 They did ^g work wilily, and went and made as if they had been ambassadors; and took old sacks upon their asses, and ^h wine-bottles, old, and rent, and bound up;
- 5 And old shoes, and clouted, upon their feet, and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry *and* mouldy.
- 6 And they went to Joshua unto ⁱ the camp at Gilgal, and said unto him, and to the men of Israel, ^k We be come from a far country; now therefore make ye a league with us.
- 7 And the men of Israel said unto ^l the Hivites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and ^m how shall we make a league with you?
- 8 And they said unto Joshua, ⁿ We *are* thy servants. And Joshua said unto them, Who *are* ye? and from whence come ye?
- 9 And they said unto him, From a very far country thy servants are come, ^o because of the name of the LORD thy God: for ^p we have heard the fame of him, and all that he did in Egypt.
- 10 And all that he did to the ^q two kings of the Amorites that *were* beyond Jordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of Bashan, which *was* at Ashtaroth.
- 11 Wherefore our elders, and all the inhabitants of our country, spake to us, saying, Take victuals ^{*} with you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, ^r We *are* your servants: therefore now make ye a league with us.
- 12 This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and it is mouldy:
- 13 And these bottles of wine, which we filled, *were* new, and behold they be rent; and these our garments and our shoes are become old, by reason of the very long journey.
- 14 And ^{*} the men took of their

victuals, and ^{*} asked not *counsel* at the mouth of the LORD.

15 And Joshua ^{*} made peace with them, and made a league with them to let them live: and the princes of the congregation sware unto them.

16 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of ^{*} three days, after they had made a league with them, that they heard that they *were* their neighbours, and *that* they dwelt among them.

17 And the children of Israel journeyed, and came unto their cities on the third day. Now their cities *were* ^{*} Gibeon, and Chephirah, and Beeroth, and Kirjath-jearim.

18 And the children of Israel smote them not, because the princes of the congregation ^y had sworn ^y unto them by the LORD God of Israel. And all the congregation murmured against the princes.

19 But all the princes said unto all the congregation, ^z We have sworn unto them by the LORD God of Israel: now, therefore, we may not touch them.

20 This we will do to them; we will even let them live, ^a lest wrath be upon us, because of the oath which we sware unto them.

21 And the princes said unto them, Let them live; but ^b let them be hewers of wood and drawers of water unto all the congregation; as the princes had ^c promised them.

22 And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying, ^d We *are* very far from you: when ye dwell among us?

23 Now therefore ye *are* ^e cursed; and there shall ^{*} none of you be freed from being bondmen, and ^f hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.

24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the LORD thy God ^g commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.

25 And now, behold, we *are* ^h in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.

26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hands of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.

27 And Joshua [†] made them that day ⁱ hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the LORD, even unto this day, ^k in the place which he should choose.

Ex. xxviii. 30.
Num. xxvii. 21.
Judg. i. 1. xx.
18. 28. 1 Sam.
xxii. 10. xxiii.
9-12. xxx. 7, 8.
2 Sam. ii. 1. v.
19. 1 Chr. x. 14.
Ezra viii. 21.
Prov. iii. 5, 6. Is.
xxx. 2. Jam. i. 5.
t ii. 12-19. vi. 22
- 25. xi. 19.
Deut. xx. 10, 11.
2 Sam. xxi. 2.
Jer. xviii. 7, 8.
u Prov. xii. 19.

x xviii. 25 - 28.
Ezra ii. 25.

y 2 Sam. xxi. 7.
Ps. xv. 4. Ec.
ix. 2.

z Jer. iv. 2. Ec.
viii. 2. ix. 2.

a 2 Sam. xxi. 2. 6.
2 Chr. xxxvi. 13.

Prov. xx. 25.
Ez. xvii. 13-16.

18, 19. Zech. v.
3, 4. Mal. iii. 5.

Rom. i. 31. 1
Tim. i. 10.

b Deut. xix. 11.
c 15.

d 6. 9. 16.

e Gen. ix. 25, 26.
Lev. xxvii. 28,
29.

* Heb. not be cut
off from you.

f 21. 27.

g Ex. xxiii. 31-
33. Num. xxxiii.
51, 52. 55, 56.

Deut. vii. 1, 2.

h Gen. xvi. 6. Jer.
xxvi. 14.

† Heb. gave, or de-
livered to be. 1

Chr. ix. 2. Ezra
ii. 43. viii. 20.

i 21. 23.

k xviii. 1. Deut.
xii. 5. xvi. 2. 6.
16, 2 Chr. vi. 6.

* Heb. in your
hand.

r Esth. viii. 17.

* Or, then received
the oath by reason
of their vic-
tim's

CHAP. X

Five kings war against Gibeon. 1-5. At the request of the Gibeonites Joshua goes to assist them; and being encouraged by God, he smites his enemy with great slaughter; while still greater numbers are destroyed by hailstones, 6-11. At Joshua's word the sun and moon stand still, 12-15. The five kings are discovered in a cave, and shut up there, till at length shamefully put to death, 16-27. Makkedah, Libnah, Lachish, Eglon, Hebron, and Debir, taken and destroyed with the king of Gibeon, and many others, 28-42. The army returns to Gilgal, 43.

NOW it came to pass, when Adoni-zedek king of Jerusalem had heard how Joshua had taken Ai, and had utterly destroyed it; (as he had done to Jericho and her king, so he had done to Ai and her king;) and how the inhabitants of Gibeon had made peace with Israel, and were among them;

2 That they feared greatly, because Gibeon was a great city, as one of the royal cities, and because it was greater than Ai, and all the men thereof were mighty.

3 Wherefore Adoni-zedek king of Jerusalem, sent unto Hoham king of Hebron, and unto Piram king of Jarmuth, and unto Japhia king of Lachish, and unto Debir king of Eglon, saying,

4 Come up unto me, and help me, that we may smite Gibeon: for it hath made peace with Joshua, and with the children of Israel.

5 Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of Eglon, gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Gibeon, and made war against it.

6 And the men of Gibeon sent unto Joshua to the camp to Gilgal, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the mountains are gathered together against us.

7 So Joshua ascended from Gilgal, he, and all the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valour.

8 And the LORD said unto Joshua, Fear them not; for I have delivered them into thine hand: there shall not a man of them stand before thee.

9 Joshua therefore came unto them suddenly, and went up from Gilgal all night.

10 And the LORD discomfited them before Israel, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them along the way that goeth up to Beth-horon, and smote them to Azekah, and unto Makkedah.

11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, and were in the going down to Beth-horon, that the LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Azekah, and they died: they were more which died with hail-stones, than they whom the children of Israel slew with the sword.

12 Then spake Joshua to the LORD, in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, Sun stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon.

13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. Is not this written in the book of Jasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day.

14 And there was no day like that, before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for the LORD fought for Israel.

15 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

16 But these five kings fled, and hid themselves in a cave at Makkedah.

17 And it was told Joshua, saying, The five kings are found hid in a cave at Makkedah.

18 And Joshua said, Roll great stones upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them;

19 And stay ye not, but pursue after your enemies, and smite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the LORD your God hath delivered them into your hand.

20 And it came to pass, when Joshua and the children of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they were consumed, that the rest which remained of them entered into fenced cities.

21 And all the people returned to the camp to Joshua at Makkedah in peace: none moved his tongue against any of the children of Israel.

22 Then said Joshua, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings unto me out of the cave.

23 And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, and the king of Eglon.

24 And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Joshua, that Joshua called for all the men of Israel, and said unto the captains of the men of war

Gen. xix. 24.
Judg. v. 20. Ps.
xi. 6. xviii. 13.
14. lxxvii. 17. 19.
Is. xxx. 20. Rev.
xvi. 21.

Deut. iv. 10.
xvii. 3. Job ix.
7. xxvi. 26. Is.
xxviii. 21. Hab.
iii. 11. Heb. xi.
33.

Heb. be silent.
Judg. vii. 12.
On the upright.
Num. xxi. 14.
2 Sam. i. 13.

14. Ps. xix. 14.
lxxiv. 15. 17.
cxxxvii. 7-9.
cxlvi. 3. Is.
xlv. 23. Joel
ii. 10. 31. iii. 15.

Matt. 45. xlv.
29. Acts ii. 20.
Rev. vi. 12. xvi.
12. xvi. 8. 9.
xvi. 23.

2 Kings xi. 10.
11. Is. xxxviii. 3.
Zech. iv. 6. 7.
Matt. xxi. 21. 22.
Mark xi. 22-24.
Luke xvii. 6.

42. xxi. 3. Deut.
i. 30.
b 43.

Ps. xlviii. 4-6.
cxxxix. 8-10.
Is. ii. 10-12.
19-22. Amos ix.
2. 3. Rev. vi. 15
-17.

d 22. Judg. ix. 46
-49. Job xvi. 10.
Am. v. 19. ix. 1.
e Ps. xviii. 57-41.
Jer. xlviii. 10.

Heb. cut off the
tail.

a Gen. xiv. 13.
Heb. vii. 1, 2.

b vi. 21. viii. 23-
29.

c ix. 15.

d Ex. xv. 14-16.
Deut. xi. 25.
xxviii. 10. Ps.
xlvi. 4-6. Prov.
i. 27. x. 24.
Heb. x. 27. 31.

Heb. cities of the
kingdom.

e xii. 10-13. xv.
33. 39. 54. 63.

f ix. 15. Matt. xvi.
24. John xv. 19.
xvi. 2. 3. Acts
ix. 23. 2 Tim.
iii. 12. Jam. iv.
4. 1 Pet. iv. 4.

g ix. 1, 2. Gen. xiv.
5. 9. Is. viii. 2.
10. Rev. xvi.
14. xi. 8-10.

h v. 10. ix. 6.

i ix. 15. 24. 25. Is.
xxxix. 22.

k xvi. 11. Ps. cxxxv.
2. Luke i. 39.

l ix. vii. 1. 2. 9.
viii. 12, 13.

m i. 3-9. viii. 1.
xi. 5. Deut. iii.
2. x. 1-4. Judg.
ix. 14. Ps. cxxv.
1. 2. Is. xli. 10-
15. Rom. viii. 31.

n Prov. xvii. 26.
Heb. 10. 2 Tim.
ii. 3. iv. 2.

o Judg. iv. 15. 1
Sam. vii. 10-12.
2 Chr. xiv. 12.
Ps. xlviii. 14. lxx.
3. lxxviii. 55. Is.
xlviii. 21.

p xvi. 3. 5.
q xv. 35.

r 23. xv. 31.

which went with him, Come near, ^h put your feet upon the necks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them.

25 And Joshua said unto them, ⁱ Fear not, nor be dismayed, be strong, and of good courage: for ^k thus shall the LORD do to all your enemies against whom ye fight.

26 And afterward ^l Joshua smote them, and slew them, ^m and hanged them on five trees: and they were hanging upon the trees until the evening.

27 And it came to pass, at the time of the going down of the sun, ⁿ that Joshua commanded, and ^a they took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, ^o which remain * until this very day.

28 ¶ And that day Joshua took Makkedah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he utterly destroyed, ^p them, and all the souls that *were* therein; he let none remain: and he did to the king of Makkedah as he did unto the king of Jericho.

29 Then Joshua passed from Makkedah, and all Israel with him, unto ^q Libnah, and fought against Libnah.

30 And the LORD delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand of Israel; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein: he let none remain in it: but did unto the king thereof * as he did unto the king of Jericho.

31 And Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him, unto ^r Lachish, and encamped against it, and fought against it:

32 And the LORD delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel, which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein, according to all that he had done to Libnah.

33 Then Horem king of ^s Gezer came up to help Lachish: and Joshua smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.

34 And from Lachish Joshua passed unto ^t Eglon, and all Israel with him, and they encamped against it, and fought against it:

35 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword; and all the souls that *were* therein he utterly * destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lachish.

36 And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto ^u Hebron, and they fought against it:

37 And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that *were* therein: he left none remaining, (according to all that he had done to Eglon,) but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that *were* therein.

38 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to ^v Debir, and fought against it:

39 And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that *were* therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the king thereof, as he had done also to Libnah, and to her king.

40 So Joshua smote * all the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed ^w all that breathed, ^x as the LORD God of Israel commanded.

41 And Joshua smote them from ^y Kadesh-barnea even unto ^z Gaza, and ^a all the country of Goshen, even unto Gibeon.

42 And all these kings, and their land, did Joshua take at one time; ^b because the LORD God of Israel fought for Israel.

43 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, ^c unto the camp to Gilgal.

CHAP. XI.

The remaining kings of Canaan confederate against Israel, 1-5. God encourages Joshua, who attacks and conquers them, 6-9. He burns Hazor, and takes the cities of the other kings, and destroys the inhabitants, in obedience to the Lord, 10-15. A general account of his conquests, 16-18. The hearts of the Canaanites hardened, 19, 20. The Anakims destroyed, 21, 22. The land rests from war, 23.

AND it came to pass, when ^d Jabin king of ^e Hazor had heard ^f these things, that he ^g sent to Jobab king of ^h Madon, and to the king of Shimron, and to the king of Achshaph,

2 And to the kings that *were* on the north of the mountains, and of the plains south of ⁱ Chinneroth, and in the valley, and in the borders of ^j Dor on the west;

3 And to the Canaanite on the east and on the west, and to the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Jebusite in the mountains, and to ^k the Hivite under ^l Hermon, in ^m the land of Mizpeh.

4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, even ⁿ as the sand that is upon the sea-shore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many.

5 And when ^o all these kings were * met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Merom, to fight against Israel.

^z xii. 13. xv. 15. 49. xxi. 15. Judg. i. 11-15.

^a xv. 21-23. xviii. 21-23. xix. 1-8. 40-48.

^b 1 Kings xv. 29. Ps. ix. 17. 2 Thes. i. 7-9.

^c vi. 17. 21. viii. 2. ix. 24. Ex. xxiii. 31-33. xxxiv. 12. Deut. vii. 2.

^d 16. xx. 16, 17. Num. xiii. 26. xxxii. 8. xxxiv. 4.

^e Gen. x. 19. Judg. xvi. 1. 21. 1 Sam. vi. 17.

^f xi. 16. xv. 51. g 14. Deut. xx. 4. Ps. lxxx. 8.

^g cxviii. 6. Is. xliii. 4. Rom. viii. 31-37.

^h 15. iv. 19. 1 Sam. xi. 14.

^a 10. xii. 19. xv. 23. xix. 36. Judg. iv. 2.

^b x. 3, 4. Ps. ii. 1-4. lxxxiii. 1-3. Is. xxvi. 11.

^c xii. 19, 20. xix. 15. 25.

^d Num. xxxiv. 11. Luke v. 1.

^e xvii. 11. Judg. i. 27. 1 Kings iv. 11.

^f Judg. iii. 3. g xiii. 11. Deut. iv. 48. Ps. lxxxix. 12. cxxxiii. 3.

^h Cant. iv. 8. h xv. 38. xviii. 26. Judg. xx. 1. xxi. 5. 8. 1 Sam. vii. 5-7. x. 17. 1 Kings xv. 22.

ⁱ Jer. xl. 6. 10. xli. 3. 14.

^j Gen. xii. 17. xxxii. 12. Judg. vii. 12. 1 Sam. xii. 5. 2 Sam. xvii. 11. 1 Kings iv. 20.

^k Ps. iii. 1. cxviii. 10-12. Is. viii. 9. Rev. xvi. 14.

* Heb. assembled by appointment

6 And the LORD said unto Joshua, ¹ Be not afraid because of them; for to-morrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before Israel: thou shalt ^m hough their ⁿ horses, and burn their chariots with fire.

7 So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Merom ^o suddenly, and they fell upon them.

8 And the LORD delivered them into the hand of Israel, who smote them, and chased them unto [†] great Zidon, and unto [‡] Mizrephoth-maim, and unto the valley of Mizpeh eastward: and they smote them, until they left them none remaining.

9 And Joshua did unto them as the LORD bade him: ^p he houghed their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.

10 And Joshua at that time turned back, and took ^q Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hazor before-time was the head of all those kingdoms.

11 And they smote all the souls that *were* therein with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying them: there was not [†] any left to breathe; and he burnt Hazor with fire.

12 And ^r all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Joshua take, and smote them with the edge of the sword, *and* he utterly destroyed them, ^s as Moses the servant of the LORD commanded.

13 But *as for* the cities that stood still ^t in their strength, Israel burned none of them, save Hazor only; *that* did Joshua burn.

14 And all ^u the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves: but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any to breathe.

15 As ^v the LORD commanded Moses his servant, ^w so did Moses command Joshua, ^x and so did Joshua: he ^y left nothing undone of all that the LORD commanded Moses.

16 ^z So Joshua took ^a all that land, the ^b hills, and all the south country, and all ^c the land of Goshen, and the valley, and the plain, and the ^d mountain of Israel, and the valley of the same;

17 *Even* from the ^e † mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir, even unto ^f Baal-gad, in the valley of Lebanon, under mount Hermon: and ^g all their kings he took, and smote them, and slew them.

18 Joshua made war ^h a long time with all those kings.

19 There was not a city that made peace with the children of Israel, save ⁱ the Hivites, the inha-

bitants of Gibeon; all *other* they took in battle.

20 For it was ^j of the LORD to ^k harden their hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle, that he might destroy them utterly, *and* that they might have no favour, but that ^l he might destroy them; as the LORD commanded Moses.

21 And at that time came Joshua, and cut off ^m the Anakims from the mountains; from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, and from all the mountains of Judah, and from all the mountains of Israel: ⁿ Joshua destroyed *them* utterly, with their cities.

22 There was none of the Anakims left in the land of the children of Israel; only ^o in Gaza, in Gath, and in Ashdod, there remained.

23 So Joshua took the whole land, ^p according to all that the LORD said unto Moses, and Joshua gave it for an inheritance unto Israel, ^q according to their divisions by their tribes. ^r And the land rested from war.

CHAP. XII.

The two kings subdued by Moses, eastward of Jordan, 1-6. The one and thirty kings conquered by Joshua, westward of that river, 7-24.

NOW these *are* the kings of the land which the children of Israel smote, and possessed their land on the other side Jordan, towards the rising of the sun; ^a from the river Arnon ^b unto mount Hermon, and all the plain on the east;

2 ^c Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt in Heshbon, *and* ruled from Aroer, which *is* upon the bank of the river Arnon, and from the middle of the river, and from half Gilead, even unto the river ^d Jabbok, *which is* the border of the children of Ammon;

3 And from the plain to the ^e sea of Chinneroth on the east, and unto ^f the sea of the plain, *even* the salt-sea on the east, ^g the way to Beth-jeshimoth: and from ^h the south, under ⁱ † Ashdoth-pisgah;

4 And ^j the coast of Og king of Bashan, *which was* of ^k the remnant of the giants, that ^l dwelt at Ash-taroath and at Edrei,

5 And reigned in ^m mount Hermon, and in ⁿ Salekah, and in all Bashan, ^o unto the border of the Geshurites, and the Maachathites, and half Gilead, the border of Sihon king of Heshbon;

6 ^p Them did Moses the servant of the LORD, and the children of Israel, smite: and Moses the servant of the LORD ^q gave it *for* a possession unto the Reubenites, and Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh.

7 ^r And these *are* the kings of the country ^s which Joshua and the children of Israel smote ^t on this

Ex. iv. 21. ix. 16. Deut. ii. 30. Judg. xiv. 4. 1 Sam. ii. 25. 1 Kings xii. 15. Is. vi. 9. 10. Rom. ix. 18. 22. 23.

xv. 13. Num. xiii. 22, 33. Deut. i. 28. ii. 21. Jer. iii. 23. ix. 23. Ps. cx. 5. 6. cxlix. 6-9. Rev. vi. 2. xix. 11-21.

Judg. iii. 8. 1 Sam. xvii. 4. 2 Sam. xxi. 16-22.

Ex. xxiii. 27-31. xxxiv. 11. Num. xxxiv. 2. &c. Deut. xi. 23. -26.

xiv. xvi. xviii. xix. Num. xxvi. 53, 54.

xiv. 15. xxi. 44. xxii. 4. xxiii. 1. Ps. xlv. 9. 2 Tim. iv. 7. 8. Heb. iv. 9, 9.

Num. xxi. 12. 24. Judg. xi. 18. Deut. iii. 8. 9. iv. 48. Ps. cxxxiii. 3.

Num. xxi. 24-30. Deut. ii. 24-37. iii. 6-16. Neh. ix. 22. Ps. cxxxv. 11. cxxxvi. 19, 20.

Gen. xxii. 22. Judg. xi. 13-22.

xi. 2. Deut. iii. 17. John vi. 1.

iii. 16. xv. 2. 5. Gen. xiv. 3. xix. 25.

xiii. 20. Or, Tamar.

Or, the springs of Pisgah; or, the 4th. Deut. iii. 17. iv. 49.

Num. xvi. 32-35. Deut. iii. 1-7.

xiii. 12. Deut. iii. 11.

Deut. i. 4.

Deut. iii. 8, 9. iv. 47, 48.

xiii. 11. Deut. iii. 19.

Deut. iii. 14. 2 Sam. iii. 3. xiii. 37. xxiii. 34. 2 Kings xiv. 23.

Num. xxi. 24-34.

xiii. 8-32. Num. xxxi. 29-42. Deut. iii. 12-17.

iii. 17. ix. 1.

r xi. 17. xiii. 5.

s Gen. xiv. 6.
xxxii. 3. xxxvi.
2. 20. 30. Deut.
ii. 1. 4.t i. 3, 4. xi. 23.
Gen. xv. 19—21.
Ex. iii. 8. xxiii.
23—31. Deut. xi.
23, 24.u x. 40. xi. 16.
x ix. 1.

B. C. 1450.

y vi. 2—21.

z viii. 1, &c.

a x. 23.

b x. 3. 23. 36, 37.

c x. 3. 23.

d x. 3. 23. 31, 34.

e x. 3. 23. xv. 39.

f x. 33.

g x. 3. 38.

h xv. 36.

i Num. xiv. 45.

xxi. 3.

k Num. xxi. 1.

l x. 29, 30.

m 1 Sam. xxii. 1.

n x. 28.

o viii. 17. Gen.

xii. 8. xxviii. 19.

Judg. i. 22.

p xv. 34.

q xix. 13. 1 Kings

iv. 10.

r xix. 20. 1 Sam.

iv. 1.

* Or, Sharon. Is.

xxxiii. 9.

s xi. 1.

t xi. 1. 10, 11.

Judg. iv. 2.

u xi. 1. xix. 15.

x xi. xix. 25.

y xvii. 11. Judg.

v. 19.

z 1 Kings iv. 12.

2 Kings xxiii.

20, 30.

a xv. 23. xix. 37.

xxi. 32.

b xix. 11.

c xv. 55. 1 Sam.

xxv. 2. Is. xxxv.

2.

d xi. 2. xvii. 11.

e Gen. xiv. 1, 2.

Is. ix. 1.

f 1 Kings xvi. 23.

2 Kings xv. 14.

a xiv. 10. xxiii. 1.

2. xxiv. 29. Gen.

xxiii. 11. 1 Kings

i. 1. Luke i. 7.

* Heb. to possess

it. Deut. xxxi.

3.

b Ex. xxiii. 31.

Deut. xi. 23, 24.

Judg. iii. 1.

c Gen. xxvi. 1.

Joel iii. 4.

d 13. xii. 5. 1 Sam.

xxvii. 8. 2 Sam.

iii. 3. xiii. 37.

38. xv. 8.

e Jer. ii. 18.

f Gen. x. 15—19.

Num. xxxiv. 1,

&c.

g Judg. iii. 3. 1

Sam. vi. 4. 16.

Zeph. ii. 5.

h Deut. ii. 23.

side Jordan on the west, ^r from Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon, even unto the mount of Halak, that goeth up to ^s Seir: which ^t Joshua gave unto the tribes of Israel for a possession, according to their divisions:

8 In ^u the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, and in the springs, and in the wilderness, and in the south country; ^x the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Canaanites, the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites.

9 The king of ^y Jericho, one: the king of ^z Ai, which *is* beside Beth-el, one:

10 The king of ^a Jerusalem, one: the king of ^b Hebron, one:

11 The king of ^c Jarmuth, one: the king of ^d Lachish, one:

12 The king of ^e Eglon, one: the king of ^f Gezer, one:

13 The king of ^g Debir, one: the king of ^h Geder, one:

14 The king of ⁱ Hormah, one: the king of ^k Arad, one:

15 The king of ^l Libnah, one: the king of ^m Adullam, one:

16 The king of ⁿ Makkedah, one: the king of ^o Beth-el, one:

17 The king of ^p Tappuah, one: the king of ^q Hepher, one:

18 The king of ^r Aphek, one: the king of ^s Lasharon, one:

19 The king of ^t Madon, one: the king of ^u Hazor, one:

20 The king of ^v Shimron-meron, one: the king of ^x Achshaph, one:

21 The king of ^y Taanach, one: the king of ^z Megiddo, one:

22 The king of ^a Kedesh, one: the king of ^b Jokneam of ^c Carmel, one:

23 The king of ^d Dor, in the coast of Dor, one: the king of ^e the nations of Gilgal, one:

24 The king of ^f Tirzah, one: all the kings thirty and one.

CHAP. XIII.

What parts of the land were still unsubdued, 1—6. Joshua ordered to divide the whole by lot. 7. The inheritance of the two tribes and half, 8—13. The borders of Reuben, 15—23. Of Gad, 24—28. Of the half-tribe of Manasseh, 29—32. No inheritance to be assigned to Levi, 33.

NOW Joshua ^a was old and stricken in years; and the LORD said unto him, Thou art old and stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land ^{*} to be possessed.

2 This *is* ^b the land that yet remaineth: all ^c the borders of the Philistines, and all ^d Geshuri,

3 From ^e Sihor, which *is* before Egypt, even unto the borders of Ekron northward, ^f which *is* counted to the Canaanite: ^g five lords of the Philistines; the Gazathites, and the Ashdothites, the Eshkalonites, the Gittites, and the Ekronites; also the ^h Avites:

4 From the south, all ⁱ the land ^j of the Canaanites, and ^k Mearah that *is* beside the Sidonians, unto ^l Aphek, to the borders of ^m the Amorites:

5 And the land of the ⁿ Giblites, and all ^o Lebanon toward the sun-rising, from ^p Baal-gad ^q under mount Hermon, ^r unto the entering into Hamath;

6 All the inhabitants of the hill-country, from Lebanon unto ^s Misrephoth-maim, and all the Sidonians; ^t them will I drive out from before the children of Israel: ^u only divide thou it by lot unto the Israelites for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee.

7 Now therefore divide ^v this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half-tribe of Manasseh,

8 With whom the Reubenites and the Gadites have received their inheritance, which ^x Moses gave them, beyond Jordan eastward; *even* as Moses the servant of the LORD gave them:

9 ^y From Aroer, that *is* upon the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that *is* in the midst of the river, and ^z all the plain of Medeba unto Dibon;

10 And ^a all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon;

11 And ^b Gilead, and the border of the Geshurites and Maachathites, and all mount Hermon, and all Bashan unto Salcah:

12 All the kingdom of Og in Bashan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrei, who remained of ^c the remnant of the giants; for ^d these did Moses smite, and cast them out. ^e

13 Nevertheless, the children of Israel ^e expelled not the Geshurites, nor the Maachathites: but the Geshurites and the Maachathites dwell among the Israelites until this day.

14 ^f Only unto the tribe of Levi he gave none inheritance; the sacrifices of the LORD God of Israel made by fire *are* their inheritance, as he said unto them.

15 ¶ And Moses gave unto the tribe of the children of Reuben *inheritance* according to their families:

16 And their coast was ^g from Aroer, that *is* on the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that *is* in the midst of the river, and all the plain by Medeba;

17 Heshbon, and all her cities that *are* in the plain; Dibon, and ^h Bamoth-baal, and Beth-baal-meon,

18 And ⁱ Jahaza, and Kedemoth, and Mephaath,

19 And Kirjathaim, and Sibmah,

x. 40. xi. 3. xii.

7, 8.

† Or, the cave.

k xix. 39.

l Judg. i. 34, 35.

m 1 Kings v. 18.

narg. Ps. lxxxiii.

7. Ez. xxvii. 9.

n Deut. i. 7. iii.

25.

o xii. 7.

p xi. 17.

q Num. xxxiv. 8.

Is. x. 9. Am. vi.

2.

r xi. 8.

s xxiii. 13. Gen.

xv. 18—21. Ex.

xxiii. 30, 31.

Judg. ii. 21—23.

t xiv. 1, 2.

u Num. xxvi. 53

—56. xxxiii. 54.

xxxiv. 2—14.

Ez. xlvii. 13—

23.

x iv. 12. xxii. 4.

Num. xxxii. 33

—42. Deut. iii.

12—17.

y 16. xii. 2. Deut.

iii. 16.

z Num. xxi. 30.

Is. v. 2. Jer.

xlviii. 18. 22.

a Num. xxi. 24,

25.

b xii. 4, 5. Deut.

iv. 47, 48. 1 Chr.

ii. 25.

c xii. 4. Deut. iii.

11.

d xiv. 3, 4. Num.

xxi. 23—34.

e xii. 4. Deut. iii.

11.

d xiv. 3, 4. Num.

xxi. 23—34.

e xxiii. 13. Num.

xxxiii. 55. Judg.

ii. 3. 2 Sam. iii.

3. xiii. 37, 38.

f 33. xiv. 3, 4.

Num. xviii. 20

—24. Deut. x. 9.

xviii. 2.

B. C. 1451.

g xii. 2. Num.

xxi. 28—30.

xxxii. 33—38.

Deut. iii. 12. Is.

xv. 1, 2, 4. xvi.

7—9. Jer. xlviii.

21—24.

* Or, the high

places of Baal,

and the house

of Baal-meon.

Num. xxi. 19.

xxii. 41. xxxii.

38.

h xxi. 36, 37.

Num. xxi. 23.

Deut. iii. 16. 1

Chr. vi. 78, 79.

and Zareth-shahar in the mount of the valley,

i Num. xxv. 3. 20 And i Beth-peor, and † Ash-
† Or, springs of doth-pisgah, and k Beth-jeshimoth,
Pisgah, or, the 21 And i all the cities of the
hill. plain, and all the kingdom of Sihon
k Ez. xxv. 9. king of the Amorites, which reigned
l Deut. iii. 10. in Heshbon m whom Moses
m Num. xxi. 24— smote n with the princes of Midian,
35. Deut. ii. 30 Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and
—35. Hur, and Reba, which were dukes
n Num. xxxi. 8. of Sihon dwelling in the country.

o Num. xxi. 5— 22 o Balaam also the son of
7. ANV. 1. XXVI. Beor, the ‡ sooth-sayer, did the
8. 2 Pet. ii. 15. children of Israel slay with the
Jude 11. Rev. sword, among them that were slain
ii. 14. xix. 20. by them.
† Or, diviner.

23 And the border of the chil-
dren of Reuben was Jordan, and
the border thereof. This was the
inheritance of the children of Reu-
ben after their families, the cities
and the villages thereof.

24 ¶ And Moses gave inheri-
tance p unto the tribe of Gad, even
p Num. xxxii. 34 unto the children of Gad, accord-
—36. ing to their families :

25 And their coast was Jazer,
and all the cities of Gilead, and
q half the land of the children of
q Num. xxi. 26— Ammon, unto Aroer that is before
30. Deut. ii. 19. Rabbah ;
Judg. iii. 13. &c.
r Deut. iii. 11. 2

26 And from Heshbon unto r Ra-
mathmizpeh, and Betonim ; and
Sam. xi. 1. xii. 26. Ez. xxi. 20. from s Mahanaim unto the border
Am. i. 14. of u Debir ;

27 And in the valley, Beth-aram,
and s Beth-nimrah, and t Succoth,
and Zaphon, the rest of the king-
dom of Sihon king of Heshbon,
xx. 8. Gen. xxxi. 49. Judg. x. 17. Jordan and his border, even unto
xi. 11. 29. 1 the edge of the sea of v Chinner-
Kings xvii. 3. eth, on the other side Jordan, east-
4. xxi. 37. Gen. ward.
xxxii. 1. 2. 2

28 This is the inheritance of the
children of Gad, after their fami-
lies, the cities, and their villages
u 2 Sam. ix. 5. vii. 27.
x Num. xxxii. 3. 36.
y Gen. xxxiii. 17. Judg. viii. 5. 7. 8. 14—16. 1 Kings
vii. 46.
z xi. 2. xii. 3. Num. xxiv. 11. Deut. iii. 17. Luke v. 1.

29 ¶ And Moses gave inheritance
unto the half-tribe of Manasseh :
and this was the possession of the
half-tribe of the children of Ma-
nasseh by their families.

30 And s their coast was from
Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the
kingdom of Og king of Bashan,
and all the towns of Jair, which are
in Bashan, threescore cities ;

31 And half Gilead, and b Ash-
taroeth, and Edrei, cities of the
kingdom of Og in Bashan, were per-
taining unto the children of Machir
the son of Manasseh, even to the
one half of the children of Machir
by their families.

32 These are the countries which
Moses did distribute for inheri-
tance in the plains of Moab, on the
other side Jordan by Jericho east-
ward.

33 But unto c the tribe of Levi
Moses gave not any inheritance :
the LORD God of Israel was their
inheritance, as he said unto them.

CHAP. XIV.

The country west of Jordan to be divided, by
lot, to the nine tribes and an half. 1—5.
Caleb demands Hebron, and obtains it, 6—15.

AND these are the countries
which the children of Israel in-
herited in the land of Canaan,
which Eleazer the priest, and
Joshua the son of Nun, and the
heads of the fathers of the tribes of
the children of Israel, distributed
for inheritance to them.

2 By b lot was their inheritance,
as the LORD commanded by the
hand of Moses, for the nine tribes,
and for the half tribe.

3 For Moses c had given the
inheritance of two tribes and an
half-tribe on the other side Jordan :
d but unto the Levites he gave none
inheritance among them.

4 For e the children of Joseph
were two tribes, Manasseh and
Ephraim : therefore they gave no
part unto the Levites in the land,
f save cities to dwell in, with their
suburbs for their cattle, and for their
substance.

5 As the LORD commanded Mo-
ses, so the children of Israel did,
and they divided the land.

6 ¶ Then the children of Judah
came unto Joshua in g Gilgal : and
h Caleb the son of Jephunneh i the
Kenezite said unto him, k Thou
knowest the thing that the LORD
said unto Moses l the man of God,
concerning me and thee in m Kadesh-
barnea.

7 Forty years old was I when
Moses the servant of the LORD
n sent me from Kadesh-barnea to
espv out the land ; and o I brought
him word again as it was in mine
heart.

8 Nevertheless, my brethren, that
went up with me, made the heart
of the people melt : but I p wholly
followed the LORD my God.

9 And Moses swore on that day,
saying, q Surely the land whereon
thy feet have trodden shall be thine
inheritance, and thy children's for
ever ; because thou hast wholly fol-
lowed the LORD my God.

10 And now, behold, the LORD
hath kept me alive, as he said,
these r forty and five years, even
since the LORD spake this word unto
Moses, while the children of Israel
s wandered in the wilderness ; and
now, lo, I am this day fourscore
and five years old.

11 As t yet I am as strong this
day as I was in the day that Mo-
ses sent me : as my strength was then,
even so is my strength now for war,
both to go out and to come in.

12 Now therefore give me this
mountain, whereof the LORD spake
in that day ; (for thou heardest in
that day how u the Anakims were
there, and that the cities were great
and fenced v) w if so be the LORD b
F 1

a Num. xxxiv. 13
—29.

b Num. xxi. 55,
56. xxxiii. 54.
xxiv. 13. Ps.
xvi. 5. 6. Prov.
xvi. 33. xviii. 13.
Matt. xxv. 34.
John xvii. 2.
c xiii. 3. Num.
xxxii. 29—42.
Deut. iii. 12. 17.
d xiii. 14. 33.

e Gen. xlviii. 5.
1 Chr. v. 1, 2.

f xxi. 1—42. Num.
xxxv. 2—8. 1 Chr.
vi. 54—91.

g iv. 19. x. 43.

h Num. xiii. 6.
xiv. 6.

i 15. xv. 17. Num.
xxxii. 12.

k Num. xiv. 24.
30. Deut. i. 36—
38.

l Num. xii. 7, 8.
Deut. xxxiii. 1.

m Num. xiv. 5. 10.
Judg. xiii. 6—8.

n 1 Kings iii. 7.
14. 2 Kings iv.
9. 10. 42. viii. 7.

o 11. Ps. xc. titlv.
1 Tim. vi. 11.
2 Tim. iii. 17.

p Num. xiii. 26.
n Num. xii. 6. 17.
xiv. 6.

q Num. xiii. 26—
33. xiv. 7—10.

r 14. Num. xiv.
23, 24. Deut. i.
36. Rev. xiv. 4.

s i. 3. Num. xiv.
22—24.

t xi. 18. Num. xiv.
33, 34.

u Heb. walked.

v Deut. xxxii. 2.
xxxiv. 7. Ps. xlv.
10.

w xi. 21, 22. Num.
xiii. 28. 33.

x Num. xv. 8, 9.
xvi. 34. 1 Sam.
xiv. 7. 2 Chr.
xiv. 11. Ps.

xxvii. 32—34.
xxviii. 1—3. xlii.
3. lx. 12. xxviii.
10—12. Rom.

viii. 31, 32. 2.

y 16.

will be with me, then I shall be able to drive them out, as the LORD said.

13 And Joshua ^a blessed him, and ^y gave unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh Hebron for an inheritance.

14 ^z Hebron therefore became the inheritance of Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite unto this day; ^a because that he wholly followed the LORD God of Israel.

15 And ^b the name of Hebron before *was* Kirjath-arba, *which Arba was* a great man among the Anakims. ^c And the land had rest from war.

CHAP. XV.

The boundaries of the lot of Judah, 1—12. Caleb takes Hebron, 13, 14. Othniel, having taken Debir, receives Caleb's daughter in marriage; who obtains a blessing from her father, 15—19. The cities in the lot of Judah, 20—62. The Jebusites retain Jerusalem, 63.

THIS then was ^a the lot of the tribe of the children of Judah, by their families: ^b *even* to the border of Edom: the wilderness of Zin southward *was* the uttermost part of the south coast.

2 And their south border was from the shore of the ^c salt sea, from the ^{*} bay that looketh southward:

3 And it went out to the south side of [†] Maaleh-acrabhim, and passed along to ^d Zin, and ascended up on the south side unto Kadesh-barnea, and passed along to Hezron, and went up to Adar, and fetched a compass to Karkaa:

4 *From thence* it passed towards ^e Azmon, and went out unto ^f the river of Egypt; and the goings out of that coast were at the sea. This shall be your south coast.

5 And ^g the east border *was* the salt-sea, *even* unto the end of Jordan: and *their* border in the north quarter *was* from the bay of the sea, at the uttermost part of Jordan.

6 And the border went up to ^h Bethhogla, and passed along by the north of Beth-arabah; and the border went up to ⁱ the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben.

7 And the border went up toward ^k Debir, from ^l the valley of Achor, and so northward, looking toward ^m Gilgal, that *is* before the going up to Adummim, which *is* on the south side of the river: and the border passed toward the waters of Enshemesh, and the goings out thereof were at ⁿ En-rogel.

8 And the border went up by the ^o valley of the son of Hinnom, unto the south side of ^p the Jebusite, the same *is* Jerusalem: and the border went up to the top of the mountain that *lieth* before the valley of Hinnom westward, which *is* at the end of ^q the valley of the ^{*} giants northward.

9 And the border was drawn from the top of the hill unto the foun-

tain of the water of ^r Nephtoah, and went out to the cities of mount Ephron; and the border was drawn to ^s Baalah, which *is* ^t Kirjath-jearim.

10 And the border compassed from Baalah westward unto mount Seir, and passed along unto the side of mount Jearim, (which *is* Chesalon,) on the north side, and went down to ^u Beth-shemesh, and passed on to ^v Timnah:

11 And the border went out unto the side of ^y Ekron northward: and the border was drawn to Shicron, and passed along to ^z mount Baalah, and went out unto Jabneel: and the goings out of the border were at the sea.

12 And ^a the west border *was* to the great sea, and the coast *thereof*. This *is* the coast of the children of Judah round about according to their families.

13 [†] And unto ^b Caleb, the son of Jephunneh, he gave a part among the children of Judah, according to the commandment of the LORD to Joshua, *even* ^{*} the city of Arba, the father of Anak, which *city is* Hebron.

14 And Caleb drove thence ^c the three sons of Anak, Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmi, the children of Anak.

15 And he went ^d up thence to the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of Debir before *was* Kirjath-sepher.

16 And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.

17 And ^e Othniel the son of ^f Kenaz, the brother of Caleb, took it: and he gave him ^g Achsah his daughter to wife.

18 And it came to pass, as she came *unto him*, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and ^h she lighted off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wouldest thou?

19 Who answered, ⁱ Give me a ^k blessing; for thou hast given me a south land, give me also springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs, and the nether springs.

20 This *is* ^l the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Judah, according to their families.

21 [†] And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Judah, toward the coast of Edom southward, were ^m Kabzeel, and ⁿ Eder, and Jagur,

22 And Kinah, and Dimonah, and Adadah,

23 And ^o Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithman,

24 ^p Ziph, and ^q Telem, and Be-

25 And Hazor, Hadattah, and

xviii. 15.

s 2 Sam. vi. 2.
1 Chr. xiii. 6.
t ix. 17. Judg. xviii. 12.

u 1 Sam. vi. 12—21.

x 57. Gen. xxxviii. 13. Judg. xiv. 1. 57.

y 45. xix. 43. 1 Sam. v. 10.

z xix. 44.

a 47. Num. xxxiv. 6, 7. Deut. xi. 24. Ez. xlvii. 20.

b xiv. 6—13. Num. xiii. 22. xiv. 23, 24. Deut. i. 34—36.

* Or. Kirjath-arba xiv. 15.

c x. 36, 37. xi. 21. Num. xiii. 22. 33. Judg. i. 10. 20.

d x. 38. Judg. i. 11—13.

e Judg. iii. 9. 17. f xiv. 6. Num. xxxii. 12. g 1 Chr. ii. 49.

h Gen. xxiv. 64. 1 Sam. xxv. 23.

i Judg. i. 14, 15. k Gen. xxxiii. 17. 1 Sam. xxv. 27. 2 Cor. ix. 5. Marg.

l Gen. xlix. 8—12. Deut. xxxiii. 7.

m Neh. xi. 25. n Gen. xxxv. 21.

o xii. 22. Num. xxxiii. 37. Deut. i. 19.

p 1 Sam. xxiii. 14. 19. 24. Ps. liv. Title.

q 1 Sam. xv. 4.

s xxii. 6. Gen. xlvii. 7. 10. 1 Sam. i. 17. Cant. vi. 9.

y x. 30, 37. xv. 13. xxi. 12. Judg. i. 20. 1 Chr. vi. 55, 56.

z x. 37. 1 Cor. xv. 58.

a 8, 9. b xv. 13. Gen. xxiii. 2.

c xi. 23. Judg. iii. 11. 30. v. 31. viii. 28.

a xiv. 2. Num. xvi. 55, 56.

b Num. xxxiii. 36. xxxiv. 3—5. Ez. xlvii. 19.

c iii. 16. Gen. xiv. 3. Num. xxxiv. 3. Ez. xlvii. 8. 18.

* Heb. tongue. Is. xi. 15.

† Or, the going up to Akrahim. Num. xxxiv. 4. Judg. i. 36.

d Gen. xiv. 7. Num. xx. 1. xxxii. 8.

e Num. xxxiv. 5. f xii. 3. Ex. xxxiii. 31.

g Num. xxxiv. 12.

h xviii. 19, 20. xviii. 17.

k 15. x. 38, 39. l vii. 26. Is. lxx. 10. Hos. ii. 15. m iv. 19. v. 10. x. 43.

n 2 Sam. xvii. 17. 1 Kings i. 9.

o xviii. 16. 2 Kings xxiii. 10. 2 Chr. xxviii. 3. Jer. vii. 31, 32. xix. 2. 6. 14.

p 67. xviii. 28. Judg. i. 8, 21. xix. 10.

q xviii. 16. 2 Sam. v. 18—22. Is. xvii. 5.

* R. phudq.

Kerioth, and Hezron, which is Hazor,
 26 Amam, and Shema, and Moladah,
 27 And Hazor-gaddah, and Heshmon, and Beth-palet,
 28 And Hazar-shual, and Beer-sheba, and Bizjathjah,
 29 Baalah, and Iim, and Azem,
 30 And Eltolad, and Chesil, and Hormah,
 31 And Ziklag, and Madmannah, and Sansannah.
 32 And Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon; all the cities are twenty and nine, with their villages.
 33 And in the valley, Eshtaol, and Zoreah, and Ashnah,
 34 And Zanoah, and Engannim, Tappuah, and Enam,
 35 Jarmuth, and Adullum, Socoh, and Azekah,
 36 And Sharaim, and Adithaim, and Gederah, and Gederothaim; fourteen cities, with their villages.
 37 Zenan, and Hadashah, and Migdalgad,
 38 And Dilean, and Mizpeh, and Joktheel,
 39 Lachish, and Eglon,
 40 And Cabbon, and Lahmas, and Kithlish,
 41 And Gederoth, Beth-dagon, and Naamah, and Makkedah; sixteen cities, with their villages.
 42 Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan,
 43 And Jiphtah, and Ashnah, and N-zib,
 44 And Keilah, and Achzib, and Mareshah; nine cities, with their villages.
 45 Ekron, with her towns and her villages.
 46 From Ekron even unto the sea, all that lay near Ashdod, with their villages.
 47 Ashdod, with her towns and her villages, Gaza, with her towns and her villages, unto the river of Egypt, and the great sea, and the border thereof.
 48 And in the mountains, Shamir, and Jattir, and Socoh,
 49 And Dannah, and Kirjath-sannah, which is Debir,
 50 And Anab, and Eshtemoah, and Anin,
 51 And Geshen, and Holon, and Giloh; eleven cities, with their villages.
 52 Arab, and Dumah, and Eshean,
 53 And Janum, and Beth-tappuah, and Aphekah,
 54 And Humtah, and Kiriath-arba, (which is Hebron,) and Zior; nine cities, with their villages:
 55 Maon, Carmel, and Ziph, and Juttah,

56 And Jezreel, and Jokdeam, and Zanoah,
 57 Cain, Gibeah, and Timnah; ten cities, with their villages.
 58 Halhul, Beth-zur, and Gedor,
 59 And Maarath, and Beth-anoth, and Eltekon; six cities, with their villages.
 60 Kirjath-baal, (which is Kirjath-jearim,) and Rabbah; two cities, with their villages.
 61 In the wilderness, Beth-arabah, Middin, and Secakah,
 62 And Nibshan, and the city of Salt, and Engedi; six cities, with their villages.
 63 As for the Jebusites the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the children of Judah could not drive them out: but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Judah at Jerusalem unto this day.

CHAP. XVI.

The borders of Joseph's posterity, west of Jordan, 1-4. The lot of Ephraim, 5-9. Who does not drive out the Canaanites from Gezer, 10.

AND the lot of the children of Joseph * fell from Jordan by Jericho, unto the water of Jericho on the east, to the wilderness that goeth up from Jericho throughout mount Beth-el,
 2 And goeth out from Beth-el to Luz, and passeth along unto the borders of Archi to Ataroth,
 3 And goeth down westward to the coast of Japhleti, unto the coast of Beth-horon the nether, and to Gezer: and the goings out thereof are at the sea.
 4 So the children of Joseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their inheritance.
 5 ¶ And the border of the children of Ephraim, according to their families, was thus: even the border of their inheritance on the east side was Ataroth-addar, unto Beth-horon the upper;
 6 And the border went out toward the sea, to Michmethah on the north side, and the border went about eastward unto Taanath-shiloh, and passed by it on the east to Janohah:
 7 And it went down from Janohah to Ataroth, and to Naarath, and came to Jericho, and went out at Jordan.
 8 The border went out from Tappuah westward unto the river Kanah; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ephraim, by their families.
 9 And the separate cities for the children of Ephraim were among the inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities, with their villages.
 10 And they drave not out the

10. Gen. xxxviii.
 12. Judg. xiv. 1.
 1 Chr. iv. 32.
 1 xviii. 14. 1 Sam. vii. 1, 2.
 m 6. xviii. 18.
 n 1 Sam. xviii. 20. xxiv. 1. 2 Chr. xx. 2.
 o Judg. i. 8. 21. 2 Sam. v. 6-9. 1 Chr. xi. 4-8.
 * Heb. went forth.
 a viii. 15. xv. 61. xviii. 12. 2 Kings ii. 19-21.
 b xviii. 13. Gen. xxviii. 19. Judg. i. 22-26.
 c 2 Sam. xvi. 16. 1 Chr. xxvii. 33.
 d xviii. 13. 1 Kings ix. 16. 17. 1 Chr. vii. 24. 28. 2 Chr. viii. 5.
 e Num. xxxiv. 6. f xvii. 14.
 g 2. xviii. 13.
 h xvii. 7.
 i xviii. 1.
 k 1 Chr. vii. 28.
 l iii. 16. vi. 1. 23. Num. xxxiii. 48.
 m vii. 17. xvii. 2.
 n xvii. 9. xix. 28.
 o 3. 6. Num. xxxiv. 6.
 q xv. 43. Judg. i. 29. 1 Kings ix. 16.

r Num. xxiii. 52
—55. Deut. vii.
2. 11.

Canaanites that dwell in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwell among the Ephraimites unto this day, and serve under tribute.

CHAP. XVII.

The lot of the half tribe of Manasseh, 1, 2. The case of Zelophehad's daughters, 3—6. The borders of Manasseh, 7—11. The Canaanites remain, but under tribute, 12, 13. The sons of Joseph petition for another lot; with Joshua's reply, 14—18.

THERE was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh, (for he was

a Gen. li. 51. xvi. 29. xlviii. 18. Deut. xxi. 17. b Gen. i. 23. Num. xxvi. 29. xxvii. 39, 40. 1 Chr. ii. 23. vii. 14, 15. c Deut. iii. 15. d Num. xxvi. 29 —32. e Judg. vi. 11. viii. 2. 1 Chr. vii. 18. f Jezer. Num. xxvi. 30.

a the first-born of Joseph;) to wit, for b Machir, the first-born of Manasseh, the father of Gilead: because he was a man of war, therefore he had c Gilead and Bashan.

2 There was also a lot for d the rest of the children of Manasseh by their families: for e the children of * Abiezer, and for the children of Helek, and for the children of Asriel, and for the children of Shechem, and for the children of Hephher, and for the children of Shemida: these were the male children of Manasseh, the son of Joseph, by their families.

f Num. xxvi. 33. xxvii. 1. xxxvi. 2—11.

3 ¶ But f Zelophehad, the son of Hephher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, had no sons, but daughters; and these are the names of his daughters, Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah and Tirzah.

4 And they came near before g hiv. 1. Num. xxxiv. 17—29. h Num. xxvii. 6. 7. Gal. iii. 28. i Heb. mouth.

4 And they came near before h Eleazar the priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the princes, saying, h The LORD commanded Moses to give us an inheritance among our brethren. Therefore, according to the i commandment of the LORD, he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father.

i 2, 3, 14. k xiii. 29 — 31. Num. xxxii. 39 —41.

5 And there fell i ten portions to Manasseh, k beside the land of Gilead and Bashan, which were on the other side Jordan;

6 Because the daughters of Manasseh had an inheritance among his sons: and the rest of Manasseh's sons had the land of Gilead.

l xvi. 6. m Gen. xxvii. 2. xxxvii. 12. Judg. ix. 1. 1 Kings xii. 1, 25.

7 ¶ And the coast of Manasseh was from Asher to l Michmethah, that lieth before m Shechem, and the border went along on the right hand, unto the inhabitants of Entappuah.

n xii. 17. xv. 34. 53. xvi. 9.

8 Now Manasseh had the land of n Tappuah: but Tappuah, on the border of Manasseh, belonged to the children of Ephraim:

o Or, brook of roads. xvi. 8. p xvi. 3, 8.

9 And the coast descended unto o the p river Kanah, southward of the river: q these cities of Ephraim are among the cities of Manasseh; the coast of Manasseh also was on the north side of the river, and the outgoings of it were p at the sea:

10 Southward it was Ephraim's, and northward it was Manasseh's, and the sea is his border, and they

met together in Asher on the north, and in Issachar on the east.

11 And q Manasseh had in Issachar, and in Asher, r Beth-shean and her towns, and s Ibleam and her towns, and the inhabitants of t Dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of u Endor, and her towns, and the inhabitants of v Taanach, and her towns, and the inhabitants of y Megiddo, and her towns, even three countries.

12 z Yet the children of Manasseh could not drive out the inhabitants of those cities, but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

13 Yet it came to pass, when the children of Israel were a waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute; but did not utterly drive them out.

14 ¶ And the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why hast thou given me b but one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I am c a great people, forasmuch as the LORD hath blessed me hitherto?

15 And Joshua answered them, d If thou be a great people, then get thee up to the wood-country, and cut down for thyself there, in the land of the Perizzites, and of e the giants, if mount Ephraim be too narrow for thee.

16 And the children of Joseph said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley have f chariots of iron, both they who are of Beth-shean, and her towns, and they who are of the valley of g Jezreel.

17 And Joshua spake unto the house of Joseph, even to Ephraim, and to Manasseh, saying, Thou art a great people, and hast great power; thou shalt not have one lot only:

18 But h the mountain shall be thine; for it is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: i and the outgoings of it shall be thine; for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots, and though they be strong.

CHAP. XVIII.

The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh, 1. Joshua causes the remainder of the land to be described in seven parts, 2—9. He divides it by lot, 10. The lot and borders of Benjamin, 11—20. Their cities, 21—28.

AND the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at a Shiloh, and b set up the tabernacle of the congregation there: and the land was subdued before them.

2 ¶ And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance.

3 And Joshua said unto the chil-

q xvi. 9. 1 Chr. vii. 29. r 1 Sam. xxxi. 10. 1 Kings iv. 12. s 2 Kings ix. 27. 1 Chr. vi. 70. Bileam. t xii. 23. u 1 Sam. xxviii. 7. Ps. lxxxiii. 10. x xii. 21. Judg. v. 19. y 2 Kings ix. 27. xxiii. 29, 30. Zechar. xii. 11. z xv. 63. xvi. 10. Ex. xxiii. 29—33. Num. xxxiii. 52—56. Judg. i. 27, 28. Rom. vi. 12—14.

a 2 Sam. iii. 1. Eph. vi. 10. Phil. iv. 13. 2 Pet. iii. 18.

b Gen. xlviii. 22. Num. xxvi. 34. 37. Deut. xxxiii. 17.

c Gen. xlviii. 19.

d Luke xii. 48.

e Or, Rephaim. Gen. vi. 4. xiv. 5. xv. 20. 2 Sam. v. 18.

f Judg. i. 19. iv. 3.

g xix. 18. 1 Kings iv. 12. xviii. 46. xxi. 1, 23.

h xv. 9. xx. 7.

i xi. 4—6. xiii. 6. Deut. x. 1—4. Is. xli. 10—16. li. 12, 13. Rom. viii. 31. Heb. xiii. 6.

a xix. 51. xxi. 2. xxii. 9.

b Judg. xviii. 31. 1 Sam. i. 3. 24. iv. 3, 4. Ps. lxxviii. 60. Jer. vii. 12—14. xxvi. 6.

e Judg. xviii. 9. dren of Israel, ' How long are ye
Prov. xiii. 4. slack to go to possess the land which
xv. 19. Ec. ix. the LORD God of your fathers hath
20. Matt. xx. 6. given you?
John vi. 27.
Phil. iii. 13, 14.
2 Pet. i. 10, 11.

4 Give out from among you three men for *each* tribe; and I will send them, and they shall rise and go through the land and describe it, according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come *again* to me.

d xv. 1, &c. xix. 1-9.
xvi. xvii.
5 And they shall divide it into seven parts: ^d Judah shall abide in their coast on the south, and ^e the house of Joseph shall abide in their coasts on the north.

f 8. 10. xiv. 2. 6 Ye shall therefore describe the land *into* seven parts, and bring the *description* hither to me, ^f that I may cast lots for you here before the LORD our God.

g xiii. 14. 32. 7 But ^g the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the LORD *is* their inheritance: ^h and Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the LORD gave them.

h xiii. 8-31. 8 And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go, and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, ⁱ that I may here cast lots for you before the LORD in Shiloh.

i 10. vii. 16-19. 9 And the men went, and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came *again* to Joshua, to the host at Shiloh.

k Prov. xviii. 19. 10 And Joshua ^k cast lots for them in Shiloh ^l before the LORD: and there Joshua divided the land unto the children of Israel, according to their divisions.

l Ps. xvi. 6, 7. 11 ^l And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families; and the coast of their lot came forth ^m between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph.

m xv. xvi. Deut. xxxiii. 16. 12 And their border on the north side was from Jordan: and the border went up to the side of ⁿ Jericho on the north side, and went up through the mountain westward; and the goings out thereof were at ⁿ the wilderness of Beth-aven.

o vii. 2. Hos. iv. 15. 13 And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of ^p Luz, which *is* Beth-el, southward, and the border descended to ^q Ataroth-addar, near the hill that *lieth* on the south side of the nether Beth-horon.

p xvi. 2. Gen. xxviii. 19. Judg. i. 23-26. 14 And the border was drawn *thence*, and compassed the corner of the sea southward from the hill that *lieth* before Beth-horon southward; and the goings out thereof were at ^r Kirjath-baal, which *is* Kirjath-jearim, a city of the chil-

dren of Judah. This *was* the west-quarter.

15 And the south-quarter *was* from the end of Kirjath-jearim, and the border went out on the west, and went out to the well of waters of ^s Nephtah;

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that *lieth* before ^t the valley of the son of Hinnom, and which *is* in ^u the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side of ^v Jebusi on the south, and descended to ^v En-rogel,

17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to En-shemesh, and went forth toward Geliloth, which *is* over against the going up of Adummim, and descended to ^z the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben,

18 And passed along toward the side over against ^z Arabah northward, and went down unto Arabah;

19 And the border passed along to the side of Beth-hoglah northward; and the outgoings of the border were at the north ⁺ bay of the ^a salt sea, at the south end of Jordan. This *was* the south coast.

20 And Jordan was the border of it on the east side. This *was* the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof round about, according to their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, according to their families, were ^b Jericho, and ^c Beth-hoglah, and the valley of Keziz.

22 And ^d Beth-arabah, and ^e Zemaraim, and ^f Beth-el.

23 And Avim, and Parah, and ^g Ophrah,

24 And Chephar-haammonai, and Ophni, and ^h Gaba; twelve cities, with their villages:

25 ⁱ Gibeon, and ^k Ramah, and Beeroth,

26 And Mizpeh, and ^l Chephirah, and Mozah,

27 And Rekem, and Irpeel, and Taralah,

28 And ^m Zelah, Eleph, and ⁿ Jebusi. (which *is* Jerusalem.)

^o Gibeath, and Kirjath: fourteen cities, with their villages. This *is* the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, ^p according to their families.

CHAPTER XIX.

The lot of Simeon, 1-9. Of Zebulun, 10-16. Of Issachar, 17-23. Of Asher, 24-31. Of Naphtali, 32-39. Of Dan, 40-48. The inheritance assigned to Joshua, 49-51.

AND the ^a second lot came forth to Simeon, *even* for the tribe of the children of Simeon, according to their families: and their inheritance was ^b within the inheritance of the children of Judah.

2 And they had in their inheritance, ^c Beer-sheba, and Sheba, and Moladah,

s xv. 9.

t xv. 8. 2 Chr. xxviii. 3. xxxiii. 6. Is. xxx. 33. Jer. vii. 31, 32. xix. 2. 6. 11. u 1 Chr. xiv. 9. x 28. xv. 63. Judg. i. 8. 21. xix. 10. y xv. 7. 2 Sam. xvii. 17. 1 Kings i. 9.

z xv. 6.

+ Or, the plain. xv. 6.

+ Heb. tongue. a iii. 16. Gen. xiv. 3. xix. 25. Num. xxxiv. 3.

b ii. 1. vi. 1. Luke x. 30. xix. 1. c xv. 6.

d xv. 6. e Gen. x. 18. 2 Chr. vii. 4.

f 1 Kings xii. 29. 32.

g 1 Sam. xiii. 17.

h xvi. 17. Judg. xix. 12. 1 Sam. x. 26. Is. x. 29.

i ix. 17. 1 Kings iii. 4. Is. xxviii. 21.

k 1 Sam. vii. 17. xv. 34. Jer. xxxv. 15.

l ix. 17. Ezra ii. 25.

m 2 Sam. xxi. 14. n 10. xv. 8. 63. 2 Sam. v. 8.

o Judg. xiv. 2. 12. x. 4. 1 Sam. xii. 15, 16. Hos. x. 9.

p Num. xxvi. 54. xxxiii. 54.

a xviii. 6-11.

b 9. Gen. xlix. 7.

c xv. 27. 1 Chr. ix. 28, 29. Neh. xi. 29.

d xv. 28, 29.

e xv. 30.
f Judg. i. 17.g xv. 31. 1 Sam.
xxvii. 6. xxx. 1.
h 1 Chr. iv. 31.
i xv. 32.k Num. xxxiii. 10,
20.
l xv. 42.m 1 Chr. iv. 33.
n 1 Sam. xxx. 27.o 2 Cor. viii. 14,
15.

p xviii. 6. 11.

q Gen. xlix. 13.
Deut. xxxiii. 18,
19.r xii. 22. 1 Kings
iv. 12. 1 Chr. vi.
68.s Judg. iv. 6. 12.
Ps. lxxxix. 12.
t xxi. 28. 1 Chr.
vi. 72.u Or, which is
drawn.v xxi. 34, 35. Judg.
i. 30.
x xi. 1. xii. 20.y 1 Kings xx. 1.
15, 16. 2 Kings
viii. 29. ix. 15.
30. Hos. i. 4, 5.
z 1 Sam. xxviii. 4.
1 Kings i. 3. ii.
17, 21. 2 Kings
iv. 8. 12.

a xxi. 29.

c Judg. iv. 6. 1
Chr. vi. 77. Jer.
xlv. 18.
d xxi. 16. 2 Kings
xiv. 11.3 And ^d Hazar-shaul, and Balah,
and Azem.4 And ^e Eltolad, and Bethul, and
^f Hormah,5 And ^g Ziklag, and ^h Beth-
markaboth, and Hazar-susah,6 And ⁱ Beth-lebaoth, and Sha-
ruhen; thirteen cities, and their
villages.7 Ain, ^k Remmon, and ^l Ether,
and Ashan; four cities, and their
villages.8 And all the villages that *were*
round about these cities, to ^m Baa-
lath-beer, ⁿ Ramath of the south.
This *is* the inheritance of the tribe
of the children of Simeon, accord-
ing to their families.9 Out of the portion of the chil-
dren of Judah *was* the inheritance
of the children of Simeon: for the
part of the children of Judah *was*
^o too much for them: therefore the
children of Simeon had their inher-
itance within the inheritance of
them.10 ¶ And the ^p third lot came up
for the children of Zebulun, accord-
ing to their families: and ^q the bor-
der of their inheritance was unto
Sarid.11 And their border went up
toward the sea, and Maralah, and
reached to Dabbasheth, and reach-
ed to the river that *is* before ^r Jok-
neam;12 And turned from Sarid east-
ward toward the sun-rising unto the
border of ^s Chisloth-tabor, and then
goeth out to ^t Daberath, and goeth
up to Japhia,13 And from thence passeth on
along on the east to Gittah-hepher
to Ittahkazin, and goeth out to
^u Remmon-methoar to Neah;14 And the border compasseth it
on the north-side to Hannathon:
and the out-goings thereof are in
the valley of Jiphthah-el;15 And ^v Kattath, and Nahallal,
and ^x Shimron, and Idalah, and
Beth-lehem: twelve cities, with
their villages.16 This *is* the inheritance of the
children of Zebulun, according to
their families, these cities, with
their villages.17 ¶ And the fourth lot came out
to Issachar, for the children of Is-
sachar, according to their families,18 And their border was toward
^y Jezreel, and Chesulloth, and
^z Shunem,19 And Hapharaim, and Shihon,
and Anaharath,20 And Rabbith, and Kishion,
and Abez,21 And Remeth, and ^a En-gan-
nim, and En-haddah, and Beth-
pazzez;22 And the coast reacheth to
^c Tabor, and Shahazimah, and^d Beth-shemish, and the out-goingsof their border were at Jordan:
sixteen cities, with their villages.23 This *is* the inheritance of the
tribe of the children of Issachar,
according to their families, the
cities, and their villages.24 ¶ And the fifth lot came out
for the tribe of the children of
Asher, according to their families.25 And their border was ^e Hel-
kath, and Hali, and Beten, and
^f Achshaph,26 And Alammelech, and Amad,
and ^g Misheal; and reacheth to
^h Carmel westward, and to Shihor-
libnath,27 And turned toward the sun-
rising to Beth-dagon, and reacheth
to Zebulun, and to the ⁱ valley of
Jiphthah-el toward the north side
of Beth-emek, and Neiel, and
goeth out to ^k Cabul on the left
hand;28 And ^l Hebron, and Aerob, and
Hammon, and ^m Kanah, *even* unto
ⁿ great Zidon;29 And *then* the coast turneth
to Ramah, and to the strong city
^{*} Tyre, and the coast turneth to
Hosah; and the out-goings thereof
are at the sea, from the coast to
^o Achzib;30 Ummah also, and ^p Aphek,
and ^q Rehob: twenty and two cities,
with their villages.31 This *is* the inheritance of the
tribe of the children of Asher, ac-
cording to their families, these
cities, with their villages.32 ¶ The sixth lot came out to
the children of Naphtali, *even* for
the children of Naphtali, according
to their families.33 And their coast was from
Heleph, from Allon to ^s Zaanan-
nim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Jab-
neel, unto Lakum; and the out-
goings thereof were at Jordan:34 And *then* the coast ^t turneth
westward to ^u Aznoth-tabor, and
goeth out from thence to Hukkok,
and reacheth to Zebulun on the
south side, and reacheth to Asher
on the west side, and to Judah upon
Jordan toward the sun-rising.35 And the fenced cities *are*
Ziddim, Zer, and ^x Hammath,
Rakkath, and ^y Cinnereth,36 And Adamah, and Ramah,
and ^z Hazor,37 And ^a Kedesh, and Edrei, and
Enhazor,38 And Iron, and Migdal-el,
Horem, and Beth-anath, and ^b Beth-
shemeth; nineteen cities, with their
villages.39 This *is* the inheritance of the
tribe of the children of Naphtali,
according to their families, the
cities, and their villages.40 ¶ And the seventh lot came
out for the tribe of the children of
Dan, according to their families.e 2 Sam. ii. 16.
1 Chr. vi. 75.

f xi. 1. xii. 20.

g xxi. 30. 1 Chr.
vi. 74.h 1 Kings xviii. 20.
Cant. vii. 5. Is.
xxviii. 9. xxxv.
2. Jer. xvi. 18.

i 14.

k 1 Kings ix. 13.

l xxi. 30.
m John ii. 1. 11.
iv. 46.n xi. 8. Judg. i. 31.
Is. xlii. 2. 4. 12.* Heb. *Tzor*.
2 Sam. v. 11. Is.
xxiii. Ez. xxvi.
xxvii. xxviii.o Gen. xxxviii. 5.
Judg. i. 31. Mic.
i. 14.p xii. 18. xiii. 4.
1 Sam. iv. 1.
1 Kings xx. 30.q xxi. 31. Num.
xiii. 21.r Gen. xlix. 20.
Deut. xxxiii. 24.

s Judg. iv. 11.

t Deut. xxxiii. 23,
u 12. 22.x Gen. x. 18.
Num. xiii. 21.
xxxiv. 8. 1 Kings
viii. 65.y xi. 2. xiii. 27.
Mark vi. 53.z xi. 1. 10. xii. 19.
a xii. 22. xx. 7.

b 22.

41 And the coast of their inheritance was ^c Zorah, and Eshtaol, ^{xiii. 2. 25.} and Ir-shemesh, ^{31.}

42 And ^d Shaalabbin, and ^e Ajalon, and Jethlath, ^{1 Sam. xiv. 31.}

43 And Elon, and Thimnathah, and ^f Ekron, ^{xv. 45. 1 Sam. v. 10.}

44 And Eltekeh, and ^g Gibbethon, and ^h Baalath, ^{xxi. 23. 1 Kings xv. 27. xvi. 15.}

45 And Jehud, and Bene-berak, and ⁱ Gath-rimmon, ^{1 Kings ix. 10. xxi. 24.}

46 And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the border ^{*} before [†] Japho. ^{Or, over against. Or, Joppa. Jon. i. 3. Acts ix. 36. 43.}

47 And ^k the coast of the children of Dan went out *too little* for them: therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father. ^{Judg. i. 34, 35. xviii. 1. 29.}

48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan, according to their families, these cities, with their villages.

49 ¶ When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Israel [†] gave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun among them:

50 According to the word of the LORD, they gave him the city which he asked, *even* ^m Timnah-serah in mount Ephraim: and he built the city, and dwelt therein.

51 ^{*} These are the inheritances which Eleazer the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance by lot, ^{*} in Shiloh, before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country.

CHAP. XX.

God commands Joshua to appoint the cities of refuge, 1—6. Their names and situation, 7—9.

THE LORD also ^{*} spake unto Joshua, saying,

2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying, ^{*} Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses:

3 That the slayer that killeth *any* person unawares, and unwittingly, may flee thither: and they shall be ^{*} your refuge from the avenger of blood.

4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand ^d at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city; they shall ^{*} take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them.

5 And if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver the slayer up into his hand; because he smote his neighbour unwittingly, and hated him not before-time.

6 And he shall dwell in that city, ^f until he stand before the congregation for judgment, *and* until the death of the high-priest that shall be in those days: then shall the slayer return, and come unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.

7 ¶ And they ^{*} appointed ^{*} Kedesh in Galilee in mount Naphtali, and ^{*} Shechem in mount Ephraim, and ^{*} Kirjath-arba, (which is Hebron) in the ^k mountain of Judah.

8 And on the other side Jordan, by Jericho eastward, they assigned [†] Bezer in the wilderness upon the plain out of the tribe of Reuben, and ^m Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad, and ^a Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh.

9 These were ^{*} the cities appointed for all the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth *any* person at unawares might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the avenger of blood, ^p until he stood before the congregation.

CHAP. XXI.

The Levites require their cities, 1, 2. Forty-eight from the other tribes are given them, 3—8. The cities of the priests, 9—19. Of the other Kohathites, 20—26. Of the Gershonites, 27—33. Of the Merarites, 34—42. The promise of God to Israel fulfilled, 43—45.

THEN came near the heads of the fathers of the Levites unto ^{*} Eleazer the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel;

2 And they spake unto them at ^b Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, ^{*} The LORD commanded by the hand of Moses, to give us cities to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattle.

3 And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites ^d out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the LORD, these cities, and their suburbs.

4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites: and ^{*} the children of Aaron the priest, *which were* of the Levites, had by lot out of the tribe of Judah, and out of the tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Benjamin, thirteen cities.

5 And ^{*} the rest of the children of Kohath *had* by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the half-tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.

6 And the children of ^{*} Gershon *had* by lot, out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the half-tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.

7 The children of ^b Merari, by ^{*} their families, *had* out of the tribe

^f Num. xxxv. 12, 24, 25. Heb. ix. 26.

^{*} Heb. *sanctified*. ^g xxi. 32. 1 Chr. vi. 76.

^h xxi. 21. Gen. xxxiii. 18, 19. 2 Chr. x. 1.

ⁱ xiv. 15. xxi. 17, 18.

^k Luke i. 39.

^l xxi. 36. Deut. iv. 43. 1 Chr. vi. 73.

^m xxi. 33. 1 Kings xvi. 3. 1 Chr. vi. 80.

ⁿ xxi. 27.

^o Num. xxxv. 15.

^p 6.

^a xiv. 1. xvii. 4. Num. xxxiv. 17—29.

^b xviii. 1.

^c Num. xxv. 2—8. Matt. x. 16. Gal. vi. 6. 1 Tim. v. 17, 18.

^d Gen. xiv. 7. Deut. xxxiii. 8—10. 1 Chr. vi. 54—61.

^e 8—12. 1 Chr. vi. 54—60.

^f 20—26. Gen. xvi. 11. Ex. vi. 16—25. Num. iii. 27. 1 Chr. vi. 15, 19. 61. 60—70.

^g 27—33. 1 Chr. vi. 62. 71—76.

^h 34—40. 1 Chr. vi. 63. 67—70.

^m xxiv. 30. Judg. ii. 9. 1 Chr. vii. 24.

ⁿ xiv. 1. Num. xxxiv. 17—29. Ps. xlvii. 3, 4. Matt. xx. 23.

^o xxv. 34. John xiv. 2, 3. xvii. 2. Heb. iv. 6, 9.

^p xviii. 1.

^a v. 14. vi. 2. vii. 10. xiii. 1—7.

^b Ex. xxi. 13, 14. Num. xxxv. 6, 11—14. Deut. iv. 41—43. xxi. 2—4. Rom. vii. 1, 33, 34. Heb. vi. 18, 19.

^c Num. xxxv. 14—34.

^d Ruth iv. 1. Job v. 4. xxxix. 7. Jer. xxxviii. 7.

^e Num. xi. 16. Ps. lxxv. 9.

of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.

8 And the children of Israel gave ⁱ by lot unto the Levites these cities, with their suburbs, ^k as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

9 ¶ And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, ^l these cities which are *here* * mentioned by name.

10 Which ^m the children of Aaron, *being* of the families of the Kohathites, *who were* of the children of Levi, had: (for their's was the first lot.)

11 And they gave them [†] the city of Arba, the father of Anak, (which *city is* Hebron,) in ⁿ the hill-country of Judah, with the suburbs thereof round about it.

12 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Caleb the son of Jephunneh, for his possession.

13 Thus they gave to the children of Aaron the priest, ^o Hebron with her suburbs, *to be* ^p a city of refuge for the slayer, and ^q Libnah with her suburbs,

14 And ^r Jattir with her suburbs, and ^s Eshtemoa with her suburbs,

15 And ^t Holon with her suburbs, and ^u Debir with her suburbs,

16 And ^v Ain with her suburbs, and ^w Juttah with her suburbs, and ^x Bethshemesh with her suburbs:

nine cities out of those two tribes.

17 And out of the tribe of Benjamin, ^a Gibeon with her suburbs, ^b Geba with her suburbs,

18 ^c Anathoth with her suburbs, and ^d Almon with her suburbs: four cities.

19 All the cities of the children of Aaron, the priests, *were* thirteen cities, with their suburbs.

20 ¶ And ^e the families of the children of Kohath, the Levites which remained of the children of Kohath, even they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ephraim.

21 For they gave them ^f Shechem with her suburbs in mount Ephraim, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and ^g Gezer with her suburbs.

22 And Kibzaim with her suburbs, and ^h Beth-horon with her suburbs: four cities.

23 And out of the tribe of Dan, ⁱ Eltekeh with her suburbs, Gibbethon with her suburbs,

24 Aijalon with her suburbs: Gathrimmon with her suburbs: four cities.

25 And out of the half-tribe of Manasseh, ^j Taanach with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs: two cities.

26 All the cities *were* ten, with

their suburbs, for the families of the children of Kohath that remained.

27 ¶ And unto the children of Gershon, of the families of the Levites, out of the *other* half-tribe of Manasseh, *they gave* ⁱ Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Beeshterah with her suburbs: two cities.

28 And out of the tribe of Issachar, Kishon with her suburbs, ^k Dabareh with her suburbs,

29 Jarmuth with her suburbs, Engannim with her suburbs: four cities.

30 And out of the tribe of Asher, ^l Mishal with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs,

31 Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs: four cities.

32 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, ^m Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Hammoth-dor with her suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs: three cities.

33 All the cities of the Gershonites, according to their families, *were* thirteen cities, with their suburbs.

34 ¶ And unto the families of the children of Merari, the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, ⁿ Jokneam with her suburbs, and Kartah with her suburbs,

35 Dimnah with her suburbs, Nahalal with her suburbs: four cities.

36 And out of the tribe of Reuben, ^o Bezer with her suburbs, and ^p Jahazah with her suburbs,

37 Kedemoth with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs: four cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Gad, ^q Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and ^r Mahanaim with her suburbs,

39 ^s Heshbon with her suburbs, ^t Jazer with her suburbs: four cities in all.

40 So all the cities for the children of Merari, by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Levites, were, *by* their lot, twelve cities.

41 All the cities of the Levites, ^u within the possession of the children of Israel, *were* forty and eight cities, with their suburbs.

42 These cities were every one with their suburbs round about them; thus *were* all these cities.

43 ¶ And the LORD ^v gave unto Israel all the land which he swore to give unto their fathers: and they possessed it, and dwelt therein.

44 And ^w the LORD gave them rest round about, according to all

xviii. 6. Num.
xxxiii. 54. xxxv.
8. Prov. xvi. 33.
xviii. 18.
k Num. xxxv. 2.

l 13-18. 1 Chr.
vi. 65.
* Heb. called.
m 4.

† Or, Kirjath-arba. xiv. 15. xv.
13. 14. 54. Gen.
xxiii. 2. xxxv.
27. Judg. i. 10.
1 Chr. vi. 55, 56.
n 2 Sam. ii. 1-3.
y. 1-5.

o Luke i. 39.
p xx. 7. Num.
xxxv. 6.
q x. 29. xv. 42. 1
Chr. vi. 57. Is.
xxxvii. 8.
r xv. 48. 1 Sam.
xxx. 27, 28.
s xv. 10.
t xv. 51. 1 Chr. vi.
58. Hulen.
u xv. 49.
x xv. 42. 1 Chr.
vi. 59. Ashan.
y xv. 53.
z xv. 10. 1 Sam.
vi. 9. 12. 1 Chr.
vi. 59.
a ix. 3. xviii. 25.
1 Chr. vi. 60.
* Gaba. xviii. 24.
b 1 Kings ii. 26.
Is. x. 30. Jer. i. 1.
† Alemeth. 1 Chr.
vi. 60.

e 5. 1 Chr. vi. 66.
d xx. 7. Gen.
xxxiii. 19. Judg.
ix. 1. 1 Kings
xii. 1.
e xvi. 10. 1 Kings
ix. 15-17. 1
Chr. vi. 67.

f xv. 3. 5. xviii.
13. 14. 1 Chr.
vi. 63.

g xix. 42. 44. 45.
1 Chr. vi. 69.

h xvii. 11. Judg.
v. 19. 1 Chr. vi.
73.

i Deut. i. 4. iv. 43.
1 Chr. vi. 71.

k xix. 12. 20. 21.
1 Chr. vi. 72, 73.

l xix. 25-28. 1
Chr. vi. 74, 75.

m xix. 35. 37. xv.
7. 1 Chr. vi. 76.

n xii. 22. xix. 11.
15. 1 Chr. vi. 77.

o xx. 8. Deut. iv.
43. 1 Chr. vi. 72,
79.
p xiii. 18. Num.
xxi. 23.

q xx. 8. 1 Kings
xxii. 3. 1 Chr.
vi. 80.
r Gen. xxxii. 2.
2 Sam. xvii. 24.
xix. 32.
s xiii. 17. 21. Num.
xxi. 26-30. xxxv.
37.
t Num. xxxii. 2.
Is. xvi. 8, 9.

u Gen. xlix. 7.
Num. xxxv. 1-
8. Deut. xxxiii.
10.

x Gen. xii. 7. xiii.
15. xv. 18-21.
xxvi. 3, 4. xxviii.
4. 13. 14. Ex.
iii. 8. xxiii. 27-
31. Ps. xlv. 3.
cvi. 42-45.

y i. 15. xi. 23.
xxii. 4. 9. Deut.
vii. 22, 23. xxxi.
3-5. Heb. iv. 9.

that he sware unto their fathers: and there stood not a man of all their enemies before them; the LORD delivered all their enemies into their hand.

z xxiii. 14, 15.
Num. xxiii. 19.
1 Cor. i. 9. 1.
Thea. v. 24. Tit.
i. 2. Heb. vi. 18.

45 * There failed not ought of any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the house of Israel; all came to pass.

CHAP. XXII.

Joshua dismisses Reuben, Gad, and Manasseh, with his commendation, counsel, and blessing, and a large booty, 1—8. They build an altar of testimony at Jordan, at which the other tribes are offended, prepare for war, and send to expostulate with them, 9—20. They explain, and vindicate their conduct to the satisfaction of their brethren, 21—33. The name of the altar, 34.

a Num. xxii. 18
—33.

THEN * Jeshua called the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh;

b Num. xxii. 20.
29. Deut. iii. 18
—20.
c i. 12—18.

2 And said unto them, Ye have kept ^b all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, and have ^c obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you:

d Phil. i. 23—27.

3 ^d Ye have not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but have kept the charge of the commandment of the LORD your God.

e xxi. 43, 44. Deut.
xii. 9.

4 And now the LORD your God hath ^e given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now return ye, and ^f get you unto your tents, and unto the land of your possession, which Moses the servant of the LORD gave you on the other side Jordan.

f xiii. 8. 15—33.
xiv. 1—6. Num.
xxii. 33—42.
Deut. iii. 1—17.
xxix. 8.

5 But ^g take diligent heed to do the commandment, and the law, which Moses the servant of the LORD charged you, ^h to love the LORD your God, and to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to ⁱ cleave unto him, and to ^k serve him with all your heart, and with all your soul.

g Deut. iv. 1, 2, 6.
9, vi. 6—9. 17.
xi. 22. Ex. xv.
26. Ps. cvi. 3.
cxix. 4—6. Heb.
vi. 11, 12. xii. 18.
2 Pet. i. 5—10.

6 So Joshua ^l blessed them, and sent them away: and they went unto their tents.

h Ex. xx. 6. Deut.
vi. 5. x. 12, 13.
xi. 1, 13. Matt.
xxii. 37. Rom.
viii. 28. Jam. i.
12. ii. 5. 1 John
v. 2, 3.

7 Now ^m to the *one* half of the tribe of Manasseh Moses had given *possession* in Bashan; but unto the *other* half thereof gave Joshua among their brethren on this side Jordan westward. And when Joshua sent them away also unto their tents, then he blessed them;

i xxiii. 8. Deut.
iv. 4. x. 20. xii.
4. Acts vi. 23.
Rom. xii. 9.

8 And he spake unto them, saying, ⁿ Return with much riches unto your tents, and with very much cattle, with silver, and with gold, and with brass, and with iron, and with very much raiment: divide the spoil of your enemies with your brethren.

k xxiv. 14, 15. 1
Sam. vii. 3. xii.
20. Matt. iv. 10.
vi. 24. Luke i. 74.
John xii. 20.
Acts xxvii. 23.
Rom. i. 9.

9 And the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the half-tribe of Manasseh, returned, and departed from the children of Israel out of Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan, to go unto ^o the

l xiii. 20—31. xvii.
1—12.
m Num. xxxi. 27.
1 Sam. xxx. 24.
Ps. lxxviii. 12.
1 Cor. xv. 58.
Heb. vi. 20.

o xiii. 11, 25, 31.
Num. xxii. 22.
39, 40. Deut. iii.
15, 16. Ps. lx. 7.

country of Gilead, to the land of their possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

10 ¶ And when they came unto the borders of Jordan, that *are* in the land of Canaan, the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the half-tribe of Manasseh, ^p built there an altar by Jordan, a great altar to see to.

p 25—28. iv. 5. 9.
xxiv. 20. 27.
Gen. xxviii. 18.
xxvi. 46—52.
q Lev. xviii. 8. 9.
Deu. x. 5—7.
xiii. 12—14.

11 And the children of Israel ^q heard say, Behold, the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the half-tribe of Manasseh, have built an altar over against the land of Canaan, in the borders of Jordan, ^r at the passage of the children of Israel.

r iii. 14—16. John
i. 28.

12 And when the children of Israel heard *of it*, ^s the whole congregation of the children of Israel gathered themselves together at Shiloh, to go up to war against them.

s Deut. xiii. 15.
Judg. xx. 1—11.
Acts xi. 2, 3.
Rom. x. 2. Gal.
iv. 17, 18.

13 And the children of Israel ^t sent unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half-tribe of Manasseh, into the land of Gilead, ^u Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest;

t Deut. xiii. 14.
Judg. xx. 12.
Prov. xx. 18.
Matt. xviii. 15.
u Ex. vi. 25. Num.
xxv. 7, 11. Judg.
xx. 28. Ps. cvi.
30, 31. Prov.
xxv. 9—13.
v Heb. *house of
the father.*
x Ex. xviii. 25.
Num. i. 4.

14 And with him ten princes, of each ^v chief house a prince, throughout all the tribes of Israel, and each one *was* ^w an head of the house of their fathers among the thousands of Israel.

15 And they came unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half-tribe of Manasseh, unto the land of Gilead, and they spake with them, saying,

16 Thus saith ^y the whole congregation of the LORD, What ^z trespass *is* this that ye have committed against the God of Israel, ^a to turn away this day from following the LORD, in that ye have builded you an altar, that ye might ^b rebel this day against the LORD?

y 12. 1 Cor. i. 20.
Gal. i. 1, 2.
z Lev. v. 19. xxvi.
40. Num. v. 6.
1 Chr. xxi. 3.
2 Chr. xxi. 18.
xxvii. 13. xxviii.
19, 24. Ezra ix.
2, 15. Matt. vi.
13, 15.

17 ^c Is the iniquity of Peor too little for us, ^d from which we are not cleansed until this day, although there was a plague in the congregation of the LORD,

n Ex. xxviii. 9.
Num. xix. 43.
Deut. xii. 2.
1 Chr. xxv. 27.
h Lev. xviii. 8, 9.
Deut. xii. 4, 6.
13, 14. 1 Sam.
xv. 13. Ps.
lxxviii. 8. Is.
Isa. 10.

18 But that ye must turn away this day from following the LORD? and it will be, ^e seeing ye rebel to-day against the LORD, that to-morrow ^f he will be wroth with the whole congregation of Israel.

c Num. xxv. 2, 4.
Deut. iv. 3.
d Ezra ix. 13, 14.
1 Cor. x. 11.
e vii. 1, 11, 12.
Num. xxv. 22, 2
1 Sam. xxi. 1. 1
Chr. xxi. 1, 14.
f Ex. xv. 17. Lev.
xxviii. 24. 25 Acts
x. 14, 15. xvi. 9.
g Num. i. Lev.
xviii. 8, 9. Deut.
xii. 5, 6.

19 Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession ^g be *unclean*, then pass ye over unto the land of the possession of the LORD, ^h wherein the LORD's tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among us: but rebel not against the LORD, nor rebel against us, in building you an altar beside the altar of the LORD our God.

h vii. 1, 5. 18. 24.
1 Cor. x. 2. 2 Pet.
ii. 6. Jude 5. 8.

20 Did not ⁱ Achan the son of

Zerah commit a trespass in the accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Israel? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.

21 ¶ Then the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the half-tribe of Manasseh, answered and said unto the heads of the thousands of Israel,

22 The LORD God of gods, the LORD God of gods, he knoweth, and Israel he shall know, if it be in rebellion, or if in transgression against the LORD, (save us not this day,)

23 That we have built us an altar to turn from following the LORD, or if to offer thereon burnt-offering, or meat-offering, or if to offer peace-offerings thereon, let the LORD himself require it:

24 And if we have not rather done it for fear of this thing; saying, * In time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, What have ye to do with the LORD God of Israel?

25 For the LORD hath made Jordan a border between us and you; ye children of Reuben and children of Gad, ye have no part in the LORD: so shall your children make our children cease from fearing the LORD.

26 Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice:

27 But that it may be a witness between us and you, and our generations after us, that we might do the service of the LORD before him with our burnt-offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace-offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no part in the LORD.

28 Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they should so say to us, or to our generations in time to come, that we may say again, Behold the pattern of the altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt-offerings, nor for sacrifices, but it is a witness between us and you.

29 God forbid that we should rebel against the LORD, and turn this day from following the LORD, to build an altar for burnt-offerings, for meat-offerings, or for sacrifices, beside the altar of the LORD our God that is before his tabernacle.

30 ¶ And when Phinehas the priest, and the princes of the congregation, and heads of the thousands of Israel, which were with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the children of Manasseh spake, it pleased them.

31 And Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the priest, said unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manasseh, This day we perceive that the LORD is among us, because ye have not committed this trespass against the LORD: † now ye have delivered the children of Israel out of the hand of the LORD.

32 And Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, out of the land of Gilead, unto the land of Canaan, to the children of Israel, and brought them word again.

33 And the thing pleased the children of Israel; and the children of Israel blessed God, and did not intend to go up against them in battle, to destroy the land wherein the children of Reuben and Gad dwelt.

34 And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad called the altar ‡ Ed: for it shall be a witness between us that the LORD is God.

CHAP. XXIII.

Joshua, now grown old, convenes the elders of Israel; and exhorts them, by the mercies of God, and the prospect of future blessings, to be steadfast in his service, 1—11. He warns them against connexions with idolators, and denounces threatenings in case of their disobedience, 12—16.

AND it came to pass, a long time after that the LORD had given rest unto Israel from all their enemies round about, that Joshua waxed old, and stricken in age.

2 And Joshua called for all Israel, and their elders, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers, and said unto them, I am old, and stricken in age:

3 And ye have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto all these nations because of you: for the LORD your God is he that hath fought for you.

4 Behold, I have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from Jordan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the great sea westward.

5 And the LORD your God, he shall expel them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their land, as the LORD your God hath promised unto you.

6 Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Moses, that ye turn not aside therefrom, to the right hand or to the left:

7 That ye come not among these nations, these that remain amongst you, neither make mention of the name of their gods,

x Lev. xxvi. 11, 12.
Num. xiv. 41—43. 2 Chr. xv. 2.
Ps. lxxviii. 17. Is. xii. 6. Zech. viii. 23.
† Heb. then.

y Prov. xxv. 13.

z Acts xv. 12. 31.
1 Thes. iii. 6—8.

a 1 Sam. xxv. 32, 33. 1 Chr. xxix. 20. Neh. viii. 5, 6. Dan. ii. 19. Luke ii. 28.

† A witness. xxiv. 27. 1 Kings xviii. 39. Is. xliiii. 10. Matt. iv. 10.

a xi. 23. xxi. 44.
xxii. 4. Ps. xlvii. 9.

b xiii. 1. Gen. xxv. 8. Deut. xxxi. 2.
* Heb. come into days.

b xxiv. 1. Deut. xxxi. 28. 1 Chr. xxviii. 1. Acts xi. 17—35.

c Deut. iv. 9. Ps. xlv. 1, 2. Mal. i. 5.

d x. 14. 42. Ex. xiv. 14. Deut. xx. 4.

e xxiii. 7. xviii. 10.

* Heb. at the sunset.

f 12, 13. xiii. 6. Ex. xxxiii. 30, 31. xxxiii. 2. xxiv. 11. Deut. xi. 23.

g Num. xxxiii. 52, 53.

h i. 7—9. Jer. ix. 3. 1 Cor. xvi. 13. Eph. vi. 10—19. Heb. xii. 4. Rev. xxi. 8.

i Deut. v. 32. xii. 32. xvii. 20. xxviii. 14. Prov. iv. 26, 27.

k 12. Ex. xxxiii. 32. Deut. vii. 2, 3. Prov. iv. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 33. 2 Cor. vi. 14—17. Eph. v. 11.

l Ex. xxxiii. 13. Num. xxxiii. 38. Ps. xvi. 4. Hos. ii. 17.

i Prov. xviii. 13. Acts xi. 4. Jam. i. 19. 1 Pet. iii. 15.

k Ex. xviii. 21—25. Mic. v. 2.

l Deut. x. 17. Ps. lxxxii. 1. 1 Tim. vi. 16. Rev. xix. 16.

m 1 Kings viii. 39. Job x. 7. xxiii. 10. Ps. vii. 3. xlv. 21, 22. cxxxix. 1—4. Jer. xii. 3.

n Ps. xxxvii. 6. Mic. vii. 9. Mal. iii. 18. Acts xi. 2—18. 2 Cor. v. 11.

o Gen. ix. 5. Deut. xviii. 19. 1 Sam. xx. 16. 2 Chr. xxiv. 22. Ps. vii. 5. x. 13, 14. Ez. iii. 18. xxxiii. 6, 8.

p Gen. xviii. 19. Heb. to-morrow.

q 1 Sam. xxvi. 19. 2 Sam. xx. 1. 1 Kings xii. 16. Ezra iv. 2, 3. Neh. ii. 20. Acts viii. 21.

r xxiv. 27. Gen. xxxi. 48. 52. 1 Sam. vii. 12.

s Deut. xii. 5, 6. 11, 17, 18, 26, 27.

t xxiv. 14. 1 Sam. xii. 23. Rom. iii. 6. vi. 2. ix. 14.

u Deut. xii. 13, 14.

* Heb. was good in their eyes. 33.

Judg. viii. 3. 1 Sam. xxi. 32.

33. Prov. xv. 1. Acts xi. 18.

14 ^a Now therefore ^b fear the

c 1 Sam. x. 19.
Acts x. 33.

d Gen. xi. 26. 31
xii. 1. xxxi. 53.
Deut. xxvi. 5.
1s. ii. 2. Ez. xvi.
3.

e 15. Gen. xxxi.
19. 30. 31. xxxv.
4.

f Gen. iii. 1-4.
Neh. ix. 7. 8.
Acts vii. 2. 3.

g Gen. xxi. 2. 3.
Ps. cxviii. 3.

h Gen. xxx. 24-
26.

i Gen. xxviii. 3.
xxxvi. 8. Deut.
ii. 5.

k Gen. xvi. 1-6.
Ps. cv. 23. Acts
vii. 15.

l Ex. iii. 10. iv.
12. 13. Ps. cv.
26.

m Ex. vii. viii. ix.
x. xi. xii. Ps.
lxxxvii. 43-51.
cv. 27 36. cxxxv.
8. 9. cxxxvi. 10.

n Ex. xii. 37. 51.
Mic. vi. 4.

o Ex. xiv. xv.
Neh. ix. 11. Ps.
lxxxvii. 15-20.
lxxxviii. 13.
cxxxvi. 13-15.
Is. lvi. 12. 13.
Acts. vii. 36.
Heb. xi. 20.

p Ex. xiv. 34.
Deut. xxix. 2.

q v. 6. Num. xiv.
33. 34. Neh. ix.
42-21. Ps. xcv.
9. 10. Acts xiii.
17. 18. Heb. iii.
17.

r xiii. 12. Num.
xxi. 21-25.
Deut. ii. 32-37.
iii. 1-7. Neh.
ix. 22. Ps.
cxxxv. 10. 11.
cxxxvi. 17-22.

a Num. xiii. 4, 6.
Deut. xxxii. 4.
5. Judg. xi. 25.
Mic. vi. 5.

t Num. xxii. 11.
12. 18-22. 34.
xxiii. 3-11. 15
-26. xxiv. 5-11
-19. Is. lv. 17.

u iii. 14-17. iv
12-14. 23. Ps.
cxv. 3. 6.

x vi. v. xi. Neh.
ix. 24. 25. Ps.
lxxxviii. 54. 55.
cv. 44. Acts vii.
45. xiii. 19.

y Ex. xxxiii. 29.
Deut. vii. 29.

z Ps. xlv. 1-6.

a xi. 13. Deut. vi.
10. 11. Sam. 7.
Eph. vii. 7.
Ps. xli. 22.

b Deut. x. 12. 1
1. Sam. xii. 25. Job
i. 1. xxviii. 26.
Ps. cxv. 10.
cxxx. 4. Hos. i.
5. Acts ix. 31.

e 23. Gen. xvii. 1. xx. 5, 6. Deut. xviii. 13. 2 Kings xx. 3. Ps. cxix. 80. Luke viii. 15. John iv. 23. 2 Cor. i. 12. Eph. vi. 24. Phil. i. 10.

d 2. 23. Gen. xxxv. 2. Ex. xx. 3, 4. Lev. xvii. 7. Ezra ix. 11. Ez. xx. 18. Amos v. 25, 26.

e Ez. xx. 7, 8. xxiii. 3.

f Ruth i. 15. 1 Kings xviii. 21. Ez. xx. 39. John vi. 6.

g Ex. xxiii. 24. 32, 33. xxxiv. 15. Deut. xiii. 7. xxix. 18. Judg. vi. 10.

h Gen. xviii. 19. Ps. cxix. 106. 111, 112. John vi. 68. Acts xi. 23.

i 1 Sam. xii. 23. Rom. iii. 6. vi. 2. Heb. x. 38, 39.

k 5-14. Ex. xix. 4. Deut. xxxii. 11, 12. Is. xlv. 4. lxiii. 7-14. Amos ii. 9, 10.

l Ex. x. 2. xv. 2. Ps. cxvi. 1. Mic. iv. 2. Zech. viii. 23. Luke i. 74, 75.

m 23. Ruth i. 15. Matt. vi. 24. Luke xiv. 25-33.

n Lev. x. 3. xix. 2. 1 Sam. vi. 20. Ps. cxix. 5, 9. Is. v. 16. vi. 3-5. xxx. 11. 15. Hab. i. 13.

o Ex. xx. 5. xxxiv. 14. 1 Cor. x. 20-22.

p Ex. xxiii. 21. 1 Sam. iii. 14. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Is. xxvii. 11.

q xxiii. 12-15. 1 Chr. xxvii. 9. 2 Chr. xx. 2. Ezra viii. 22. Is. i. 28. lxiii. 10. lxx. 11. 12. Jer. xvii. 13. Ez. xxviii. 24. Acts vii. 42. Heb. x. 26, 27, 38.

y Ex. xix. 8. xx. 19. xxiv. 3. 7. Deut. v. 27, 28. xxvi. 17. Is. xlv. 5. Luke xix. 22. t Ps. cxix. 111. 173. Luke x. 42. u 14. Gen. xxxv. 2-4. Ex. xx. 23. Judg. x. 16. 1 Sam. vii. 3, 4. Hos. xiv. 2, 3. 8. 1 Cor. x. 19-21. 2 Cor. vi. 16-18.

LORD, and ^c serve him in sincerity and in truth: and ^d put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and ^e in Egypt; and serve ye the LORD.

15 And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, ^f choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served, that ^g were on the other side of the flood, or ^h the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but ^b as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

16 And the people answered and said, ⁱ God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods:

17 For the LORD our God, ^k he ^l it is that brought us up, and our fathers, out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed:

18 And the LORD drave out from before us all the people, even the Amorites which dwelt in the land: ^m therefore ⁿ will we also serve the LORD: for he ^o is our God.

19 And Joshua said unto the people, ^p Ye cannot serve the LORD; for he ^q is an ^r holy God: he ^s is ^t a jealous God; ^u he will not forgive your transgressions, nor your sins.

20 If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, then ^v he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good.

21 And the people said unto Joshua, ^w Nay: but we will serve the LORD.

22 And Joshua said unto the people, ^x Ye are witnesses against yourselves, that ^y ye have chosen you the LORD, to serve him. And they said, ^z We are witnesses.

23 Now therefore ^a put away (^b said he) the strange gods which

are among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD God of Israel.

24 And the people said unto Joshua, The LORD our God will we serve, and his voice will we obey.

25 So Joshua ^c made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a statute and an ordinance in Shechem.

26 And Joshua ^d wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and ^e took a great stone, and ^f set it up there ^g under an oak that ^h was by the sanctuary of the LORD.

27 And Joshua said unto all the people, Behold, ⁱ this stone shall be a witness unto us; for ^j it hath heard all the words of the LORD which he spake unto us: it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye ^k deny your God.

28 So ^l Joshua let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, ^m after these things, that Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, ⁿ being, ^o an hundred and ten years old.

30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in ^p Timnath-serah, which ^q is in mount Ephraim, on the north side of the hill of ^r Gaash.

31 And Israel ^s served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that ^t overlived Joshua, and ^u which had known all the works of the LORD, that he had done for Israel.

32 And ^v the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, ^w buried they in Shechem, in a parcel of ground which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor, the father of Shechem, for an hundred ^x pieces of silver: and it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph.

33 And ^y Eleazar the son of Aaron ^z died, and they buried him in a hill ^a that pertained to ^b Phinehas his son, which was given him in mount Ephraim.

x Ex. xv. 25. xxiv. 3, 7, 8. Deut. v. 2, 3. xxix. 1, 10-15. 2 Chr. xv. 12-15. xxiii. 16. xxix. 10. xxxiv. 30-32. Neh. ix. 38. x. 28, 29.

y Ex. xxiv. 4. Deut. xxxi. 24-26.

z Judg. ix. 6.

a iv. 3-9. 20-24. Gen. xxviii. 18-22.

b Gen. xxxv. 4, 8. c xxii. 27, 28. 34. Gen. xxxi. 44-52. Deut. iv. 26. xxx. 19. xxxi. 19, 21, 26. 1 Sam. vii. 12.

d Deut. xxxii. 1. Is. i. 2. Hab. ii. 11. Luke xix. 40.

e Job xxxi. 23. Prov. xxx. 9. Matt. x. 33. 2 Tim. ii. 12, 13. Tit. i. 16. Rev. iii. 8.

f Judg. ii. 6.

g Deut. xxxiv. 5. Judg. ii. 8. Ps. cxv. 17. 2 Tim. iv. 7, 8. Rev. xiv. 13.

h Gen. i. 22. 26. i xix. 50. Judg. ii. 9.

k 2 Sam. xxiii. 30.

l Deut. xxxi. 29. Judg. ii. 7. 2 Chr. xxiv. 2, 17, 18. Acts. xx. 29. Phil. ii. 12.

* Heb. prolonged their days after.

m Deut. xi. 2. xxxi. 13.

n Gen. i. 25. Ex. xiii. 19. Acts vii. 16.

o Gen. xxxiii. 19. xlviii. 22.

+ Or, lambs.

p xiv. 1. Ex. vi. 23. 25. Num. iii. 32. xx. 26-28.

q Job xxx. 23. Ps. xlix. 10. Is. lvii. 1, 2. Zech. i. 5. Acts xiii. 36. Heb. vii. 24. ix. 26, 27.

r Judg. xx. 28.

THE BOOK OF JUDGES.

THE title of this book is taken from the original Hebrew, and shows the principal subject of it, as containing the history of those judges whom God raised up among his people, before he placed any king over them. These were not a regular succession of governors: but occasional deliverers, of different tribes and families, employed to rescue the nation from oppressors, to reform religion, or to administer justice. They seem not to have assumed any degree of regal magnificence, or to have exercised any expensive or burdensome authority; yet they were for the time the immediate viceregents of *Jehovah*, the King of Israel. It is probable, that when there was no judge, the Levites, elders, and ordinary magistrates, together with the high-priest and the other priests, conducted the affairs of the several tribes, and administered justice, as circumstances would admit, according to the law of Moses; and that when there was a judge, he presided over them. It is generally supposed that the prophet Samuel, the last of the judges, wrote this book; and indeed it seems to have been written during the reign of Saul. For the words repeatedly used, "In those days there was no king in Israel," (xvii. 6. xiv. 1. xvi. 25.) imply that there was a king when the history was published; yet it appears that the Jebusites still kept possession of Jerusalem, from which David at length expelled them, (i. 21.) It consists of two parts: in the first sixteen chapters a compendious narrative is given of the affairs of Israel, from the death of Joshua to that

of Samson, during the term of about three hundred years; though the chronology is peculiarly intricate: and the remaining five chapters record some detached events, which took place in the earlier part of that period, but which would have too much interrupted the narrative, had they been inserted according to the order of time. Thus the history is brought down to the years during which Eli judged Israel, and nearly to the birth of Samuel. There are several references to this book, in both the Old and New Testaments, (1 Sam. xii. 11. 2 Sam. vi. 21. Neh. ix. 26. Ps. lxxxviii. 9—11. Is. ix. 4. x. 26. Acts viii. 20. Heb. xi. 32.) and it is very certain, that it formed a part of that sacred volume, to which Christ and his apostles constantly appealed, as to the Oracles of God: but I do not recollect any express prophecies contained in it.

The condition of Israel does not appear so prosperous, and the national character so religious, in this history, as from the foregoing records might have been hoped: but it is probable that the worship at the sanctuary was regularly maintained and attended on, and that there was a pious remnant in the land, amidst the repeated apostacies and multiplied idolatries of the nation in general. The whole account illustrates the character given of human nature in the Scriptures; and shews, in a most affecting manner, the consequences of attending on the worship and service of God, or neglecting them, on the public affairs of nations.

B. C. 1425.

CHAP. I.

Judah and Simeon war against the Canaanites, defeat Adoni-bezek, and requite his cruelty, 1—7. Jerusalem taken, 8, 9. The sons of Anak slain, 10. Othniel takes Debir, and marries Caleb's daughter, 11—15. The Kenites dwell with Judah, 16. Hormah, Gaza, Askelon, and Ekron, taken by Judah and Simeon; and Hebron given to Caleb, 17—20. Benjamin unable to drive the Jebusites from Jerusalem, 21. Ephraim and Manasseh take Bethel, 22—25. Luz built, 26. The Canaanites not wholly expelled by Manasseh, 27, 28. By Ephraim, 29. By Zebulun, 30. By Asher, 31, 32. By Naphtali, 33. The Amorites force Dan into the mountain, 34—36.

NOW ^a after the death of Joshua it came to pass, that the children of Israel ^b asked the LORD, saying, Who shall go up for us against the Canaanites first, to fight against them?

^c 2 And the LORD said, ^c Judah shall go up: behold I have delivered the land into his hand.

^d 3 And Judah said unto ^d Simeon his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanites, and ^e I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him.

^f 4 And Judah went up, and ^f the LORD delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their hand: and they slew of them in ^g Bezek ten thousand men.

^g 5 And they found Adoni-bezek in Bezek; and they fought against him, and they slew the Canaanites and the Perizzites.

6 But Adoni-bezek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes.

7 And Adoni-bezek said, Threescore and ten kings, having ^{*} their thumbs and their great toes cut off, [†] gathered *their meat* under my table: ^h as I have done, ⁱ so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Jerusalem, and there he died.

8 (Now ^k the children of Judah had fought against Jerusalem, and had taken it, and smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire.)

9 And ^l afterwards the children of Judah went down to fight against the Canaanites that dwelt in the mountain, and in the south, and in the [†] valley.

10 And Judah went against the Canaanites that dwelt in Hebron, (now the name of Hebron before ^m was ⁿ Kirjath-arba) and they slew ^m Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai.

11 And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir: (and the name of ^o Debir before ^p was Kirjath-sepher:)

12 And ^q Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.

13 And ^r Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife.

14 And it came to pass, when she came to him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted from off ^s her ass:

B. C. 1425.

^{*} Heb. *the thumbs of their hands and of their feet.*

[†] Or, *gleaned.*

^h Ex. xvi. 25—25.

ⁱ Lev. xxix. 10—

21. 1 Sam. xv. 33.

^k Is. xlviii. 1.

^l Matt. vii. 2.

^m Luke vi. 37, 38.

ⁿ Jam. ii. 13. Rev.

xiii. 14. xvi. 6.

^o Rom. ii. 15.

^p k 21. Josh. xv. 63.

^q Josh. x. 36. xi.

21. xv. 13.

^r Or, *low country.*

^s Josh. xiv. 15.

^t 20. Num. xiii.

^u 22. 33. Josh. xv.

13, 14. Ps. xxxiii.

16, 17. Ec. ix. 11.

^v Jer. ix. 23.

^w Josh. x. 38, 39.

^x xv. 15.

^y B. C. 1444.

^z Josh. xv. 16—19.

^{aa} 1 Sam. xvii. 25.

^{ab} xviii. 25.

^{ac} iii. 9.

and Caleb said unto her, What wilt thou?

15 And she said unto him, Give me ^a a blessing: for thou hast given me a south land, give me also springs of water. And Caleb gave her the upper springs and the nether springs.

16 ¶ And the children of ^a the Kenite, ^a Moses's father-in-law, went up out of the ^a city of palm-trees, with the children of Judah, into the wilderness of Judah, ^a which lieth in the south of Arad: and ^y they went and dwelt among the people.

17 ¶ And ^a Judah went with Simeon his brother, and they slew the Canaanites that inhabited ^a Zephath, and utterly destroyed it: (and the name of the city was called ^b Hormah:)

18 Also Judah took ^c Gaza with the coast thereof, and Askelon with the coast thereof, and Ekron with the coast thereof.

19 And ^d the LORD was with Judah, and he ^{*} drove out *the inhabitants* of the mountain; but ^e could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had ^f chariots of iron.

20 And ^g they gave Hebron unto Caleb, as Moses said: and he expelled thence ^h the three sons of Anak.

21 And the children of ⁱ Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites that inhabited Jerusalem: but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Jerusalem unto this day.

22 ¶ And ^k the house of Joseph, they also went up against Beth-el: and ^l the LORD *was* with them.

23 And the house of Joseph ^m sent to descry Beth-el: (now the name of the city before *was* ⁿ Luz.)

24 And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and ^o we will shew thee mercy.

25 And when he shewed them the entrance into the city, ^p they smote the city with the edge of the sword: but they let go the man and all his family.

26 And the man went into the land of the Hittites, and built a city, and called the name thereof Luz: which *is* the name thereof unto this day.

27 ¶ Neither did ^q Manasseh drive out *the inhabitants* of Beth-shean and her towns, nor ^r Taanach and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Ibleam and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns: but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

28 And it came to pass, when Israel was strong, that ^s they put the

Canaanites to tribute, and did not utterly drive them out.

29 Neither did ^t Ephraim drive out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them.

30 Neither did Zebulun drive out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the inhabitants of ^u Nahalol: but the Canaanites dwelt among them, and became tributaries.

31 Neither did ^x Asher drive out the inhabitants of Accho, nor the inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of Achzib, nor of Helbah, nor of Aphik, nor of Rehob:

32 But the Asherites dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land; for they did not drive them out.

33 Neither did ^y Naphtali drive out the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh, nor the inhabitants of Beth-anah; but ^z he dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh and of Beth-anah ^a became tributaries unto them.

34 And the Amorites forced the children of Dan into the ^b mountain: for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley:

35 But the Amorites would dwell in mount Heres in ^c Aijalon, and in Shaalbim: yet the hand of the house of Joseph ^{*} prevailed, so that they became tributaries.

36 And the coast of the Amorites *was* ^d from [†] the going up to Akrabbim, from the rock, and upward.

CHAP. II.

An angel rebukes the people for disobedience; and the place called Bochim, from their tears, 1—5. They serve the Lord till Joshua and the elders die; but in the next generation run into shameful idolatries, 6—13. God is angry with them; yet pities their distresses, and raises up judges to deliver them, 14—18. Their ingratitude provokes him to leave the Canaanites, to prove them, 19—23.

AND ^a an ^{*} Angel of the LORD came up from Gilgal to Bochim, and said, ^b I made you to go up out of Egypt, and ^c have brought you unto the land which I swore unto your fathers; and I said, ^d I will never break my covenant with you.

2 And ^e ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; ye shall throw down their altars: ^f but ye have not obeyed my voice; ^g why have ye done this?

3 Wherefore ^h I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be *as thorns* in your sides, and ⁱ their gods shall be a snare unto you.

4 And it came to pass, when the Angel of the LORD spake these words unto all the children of Israel, that ^k the people lifted up their voice, and wept.

5 20. Num. xxxiii. 55. Josh. xxiii. 13. i Ex. xxiii. 33. xxxiv. 12. Deut. vii. 16. 1 Kin. xvi. 1—7. Ps. cvi. 36. k 1 Sam. vii. 6. Ezra x. 1. Prov. xvii. 10. Jer. xxxi. 9. Zech. xii. 10. Luke vi. 21. vii. 33. 2 Cor. vii. 10. Jam. iv. 9.

t Josh. xvi. 10. 1 Kings ix. 16.

u Josh. xix. 15.

x Josh. xix. 24—30.

y Josh. xix. 32—38.

z 32.

a 30.

b xviii. 1. Josh. xix. 47.

c xii. 12. Josh. xix. 42. 1 Kings iv. 9. Heb. *was heavy*.

d Num. xxxi. 4. Josh. xv. 2, 3.

† Or, *Maaleh-ak-rabbim*.

a 5. vi. 12. xiii. 3. Gen. xvi. 7—10. 13. xxii. 11, 12. xlviii. 16. Ex. iii. 2—6. xiv. 19. xxiii. 20. xxxiii. 14. Josh. v. 13, 14. Is. lxiii. 9. Hos. xii. 3—5. Zech. iii. 1, 2. Mal. iii. 1. Acts vii. 30—33.

• Or, *messenger*. b Ex. iii. 7, 8. xiv. 11. xx. 2. Deut. iv. 34. Ps. lxxviii. 51—53. cv. 36—38.

c Gen. xii. 7. xxii. 16, 17. xxvi. 3, 4. Josh. iii. Ps. cv. 44, 45.

d Gen. xviii. 7, 8. Ex. xxiii. 32, 33. xxxiv. 12—16. Num. xxxiii. 52, 53. Deut. vii. 2—4. 16. 25. 26. xii. 2, 3. xx. 16—18. 3 Cor. vi. 14—17.

f Ezra ix. 1—3. 10—15. Ps. lxxviii. 55—58. cvi. 34—40. Gen. i. 11, 12. iv. 10. Ex. xxxii. 21. Jer. ii. 5. 18. 31—33. 36.

i Ex. xxiii. 33. xxxiv. 12. Deut. vii. 16. 1 Kin. xvi. 1—7. Ps. cvi. 36. k 1 Sam. vii. 6. Ezra x. 1. Prov. xvii. 10. Jer. xxxi. 9. Zech. xii. 10. Luke vi. 21. vii. 33. 2 Cor. vii. 10. Jam. iv. 9.

r Gen. xxxiii. 11. 1 Sam. xxv. 18. 27. 2 Cor. viii. 5. Marg. Heb. vi. 7.

B. C. 1425.

s iv. 11. 17. Num. x. 29—32. xxiv. 21, 22. 1 Sam. xv. 6. 1 Chr. ii. 55.

t Ex. iii. 1. xviii. 1.

u Deut. xxxiv. 3.

x Num. xxi. 1. Josh. xii. 14.

y Num. x. 32.

z 3.

a 2 Chr. xiv. 10.

b Num. xiv. 45. xxi. 3. Josh. xix. 4.

c iii. 1—3. xvi. 1. 21. Ex. xxiii. 31. Josh. xii. 3. 1 Sam. vi. 17.

d 2. Gen. xxxix. 2. 21. Josh. xiv. 12. 2 Sam. v. 10. Ps. xlvii. 11. Is. vii. 14. viii. 10. xli. 10. 14. 15. Matt. i. 23. Rom. viii. 31.

• Or, *he possessed the mountain*.

e Josh. vii. 12. Matt. xiv. 30, 31. xvii. 19, 20. Phil. iv. 13.

f Josh. xi. 1—9. xvii. 16—18.

g Num. xiv. 24. Dent. i. 36. Josh. xiv. 9—13. xv. 13, 14. xxi. 11, 12.

h 10. Num. xiii. 22.

i xix. 10—12. Josh. xv. 63. xviii. 11—28. 2 Sam. v. 6—9.

k Josh. xvi. 1—4.

l 19. 2 Kings xviii. 7.

m xviii. 2. Josh. ii. 1. vii. 2.

n Gen. xxviii. 19.

o Josh. ii. 12—14. 1 Sam. xxx. 15.

p Josh. vi. 22—25.

q iii. 4. Josh. xvii. 11—13.

r Josh. xxi. 25.

s Ex. xxiii. 32. Deut. vii. 2. 1 Sam. xv. 9. Ps. cvi. 34, 35. Jer. xlviii. 10.

5 And they called the name of that place * Bochim : and [†] they sacrificed there unto the Lord.

6 [†] And when ^m Joshua had let the people go, the children of Israel went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land.

7 And ⁿ the people served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that [†] outlived Joshua, who had seen all the great works of the LORD that he did for Israel.

8 And ^o Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, being an hundred and ten years old.

9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in ^p Timnath-heres, in the mount of Ephraim, on the north side of the hill Gaash.

10 And also all that generation were ^q gathered unto their fathers : and there arose another generation after them, which ^r knew not the LORD, nor yet the works which he had done for Israel.

11 And the children of Israel ^s did evil in the sight of the LORD, and served Baalim.

12 And they ^t forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and followed ^u other gods, of the gods of the people that ^v were round about them, and ^w bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the LORD to anger.

13 And they forsook the LORD, and ^x served Baal and Ashtaroth.

14 And ^y the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and ^z he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and he ^a sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they ^b could not any longer stand before their enemies.

15 Whithersoever they went out the hand of the LORD was against them for evil, ^c as the LORD had said, and as the LORD had ^d sworn unto them : and they were greatly distressed.

16 Nevertheless, ^e the LORD raised up judges, which ^f delivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled them.

17 And yet ^g they would not hearken unto their judges, but they went a ^h whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them : they turned quickly out of the way which their fathers walked in, obeying the commandments of the LORD ; but they did not so.

18 And when the LORD raised them up judges, then ⁱ the LORD was with the judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge : (for it ^j repented the LORD because of ^k their groanings, by reason of them

that oppressed them, and vexed them.)

19 And it came to pass, ⁿ when the judge was dead, ^o that they returned, and corrupted ^p themselves more than their fathers, in following other gods, to serve them, and to bow down unto them : they ^q ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way.

20 And ^r the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel ; and he said, Because that this people have ^s transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice,

21 I also ^t will not henceforth drive out any from before them, of the nations which Joshua left when he died ;

22 That ^u through them I may ^v prove Israel, whether they will keep the way of the LORD, to walk therein, as their fathers did keep it, or not.

23 Therefore the LORD ^w left those nations, without driving them out hastily ; neither delivered he ^x them into the hand of Joshua.

CHAPTER III.

The nations left, to prove Israel, 1-4. The people seduced by them into idolatry, 5-7. Sold into the hand of Chushan-rishathaim, but delivered by Othniel, 8-11. And into that of Eglon, but delivered by Ehud, 12-30. Shamgar slays six hundred Philistines with an ox-goad, 31.

NOW these are ^y the nations ^z which the LORD ^a left, to prove Israel by them ; (even as many of Israel ^b as had not known all the wars of Canaan ;

2 Only that the generations of the children of Israel ^c might know to teach them war, at the least such as before knew nothing thereof ;)

3 Namely, ^d five lords of the Philistines, and all the ^e Canaanites, and the ^f Sidonians, and the ^g Hivites that dwelt ^h in mount Lebanon, from mount Baal-hermon unto the entering in of Hamath.

4 And they were ⁱ to prove Israel by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of the LORD, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Moses.

5 ^j And the children of Israel ^k dwelt among the Canaanites, Hittites, and the Amorites, and Perizzites, and Hivites, and Jebusites :

6 And ^l they took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons, and served their gods.

7 And the children of Israel ^m did evil in the sight of the LORD, and forgot the LORD their God, and served Baalim, and ⁿ the groves ;

8 Therefore the anger of the LORD ^o was hot against Israel, and ^p he sold them into the hand of

iii. 11, 12. iv. 1. viii. 33. Josh. xxiv. 31. 2 Chr. xxiv. 17, 18. [†] Or, were corrupted.

Heb. let nothing fall off.

o 14. iii. 8. x. 7. Ex. xxxii. 10, 11. Deut. xxxii. 22.

p Ex. xxiv. 3-8. Deut. xxix. 10-13. Josh. xxiii. 16. xxiv. 21-25. Jer. xxxi. 32. Ez. xx. 37. q 3. iii. 3. Josh. xiii. 13. Ez. xx. 24-26.

r iii. 1-4.

s Gen. xxii. 1. Deut. vii. 2, 16. xiii. 3. 2 Chr. xxxii. 31. Job xxiii. 10. Ps. lxxvi. 10. Prov. xii. 3. Mal. iii. 2, 3.

t Or, suffered.

u ii. 21, 22.

v Deut. vii. 22. Jer. xvii. 9, 10. John ii. 24. Rev. ii. 23.

w ii. 10.

x Gen. ii. 17. iii. 5, 7. 2 Chr. xii. 8. Matt. x. 34-36. John xvi. 33. 1 Cor. ix. 26, 27. Eph. vi. 11-18. 1 Tim. vi. 12, 2. Tit. ii. 3. iv. 7. y 7. xiv. 4. Josh. xii. 3. 1 Sam. iv. 1, 2. vi. 18. xiii. 5. 19-23. xvii. 1, &c.

z iv. 2. 23, 24. Gen. x. 15-19. Num. xii. 20.

a Josh. xix. 28.

b iv. 2. Num. xxiv. 2. Deut. i. 7. iii. 9. Josh. xi. 3. xiii. 7.

c Ex. xv. 26. Deut. xxxii. 8. 1 Cor. xi. 19. 2 Thes. ii. 9-12.

d i. 20-32. Ps. cxi. 31-32.

e Ex. xxxiv. 16. Deut. vii. 3, 4. 1 Kings xi. 1-4.

f Ezra. i. 11, 12. Neh. xiii. 21-27. Ez. xvi. 3.

g 12, 13. ii. 11-13.

h vi. 25. Ex. xxxiv. 13. Deut. xxi. 21. 1 Kings xvi. 33. 2 Kings xvi. 6, 14. 2 Chr. xv. 16. xxxiii. 3. 19.

i 14. 20. Deut. xix. 20.

j ii. 14. Deut. xxxii. 30.

g Hab. iii. 7.
Aram-naharaim.
Ps. lx. title.

9 Chushan-rishathaim king of * Mesopotamia: and the children of Israel served Chushan-rishathaim eight years.

9 And when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised up a † deliverer of the children of Israel, who delivered them, *even* Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother.

10 And ^a the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he judged Israel, and went out to war: and the LORD delivered Chushan-rishathaim king of † Mesopotamia into his hand; and his hand prevailed against Chushan-rishathaim.

11 And ^a the land had rest forty years; and ^y Othniel the son of Kenaz died.

12 ¶ And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the LORD: and ^a the LORD strengthened ^b Eglon the king of Moab against Israel, because they had done evil in the sight of the LORD.

13 And he gathered unto him the children of ^c Ammon and Amalek, and went and smote Israel, and possessed ^d the city of palm-trees.

14 So the children of Israel served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years.

15 But when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised them up a deliverer, Ehud the son of Gera, ^a a Benjamite, ^a a man † left-handed: and by him the children of Israel sent a present unto Eglon the king of Moab.

16 But Ehud made him a dagger (which had ^b two edges) of a cubit length; and he did gird it under his raiment, upon his right thigh.

17 And he brought the present unto Eglon king of Moab: and Eglon *was* ⁱ a very fat man.

18 And when he had made an end to offer the present, he sent away the people that bare the present.

19 But he himself turned again from the ^a quarries that *were* by Gilgal, and said, I have ^k a secret errand unto thee, O king: who said, keep silence. And all that stood by him went out from him.

20 And Ehud came unto him; and he was sitting in † a summer-parlour, which he had for himself alone: and Ehud said, I have a message from God unto thee. And ^m he arose out of *his* seat.

21 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right thigh, and ^a thrust it into his belly.

22 And the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly: and † the dirt came out.

23 Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the parlour upon him, and locked them.

24 When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that behold the doors of the parlour *were* locked, they said, Surely he ^a covereth his feet in *his* summer chamber.

25 And they tarried till they were ashamed; and behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour: therefore they took a key, and opened *them*; and behold, their lord was fallen down dead on the earth.

26 And Ehud escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped unto Seirath.

27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that ^o he blew a trumpet in the ^p mountain of Ephraim, and the children of Israel went down with him from the mount, and he before them.

28 And he said unto them, ^q Follow after me; for ^r the LORD hath delivered your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took ^s the fords of Jordan towards Moab, and suffered not a man to pass over.

29 And they slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, all † lusty, and all men of valour; and there escaped not a man.

30 So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel. And ^t the land had rest fourscore years.

31 ¶ And after him was ^u Shamgar the son of Anath, which slew of the Philistines six hundred men with ^x an ox-goad; and ^y he also delivered Israel.

CHAP. IV.

Israel, again revolting, is oppressed by Jabin and Sisera, 1—3. Deborah stirs up Barak for their deliverance, 4—9. Barak destroys the army of Jabin, 10—17. Sisera is slain by Jael the Kenite, 18—22. Jabin subdued and destroyed, 23, 24.

AND the children of Israel again did evil in the sight of the LORD, when Ehud was dead.

2 And the LORD ^b sold them into the hand of Jabin king of Canaan, that reigned in ^c Hazor; the captain of whose host *was* ^d Sisera, which dwelt in ^e Harosheth of the Gentiles.

3 And the children of Israel cried unto the LORD; for he had nine hundred ^s chariots of iron: and twenty years he ^h mightily oppressed the children of Israel.

4 And ⁱ Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lapidoth, she judged Israel at that time.

5 And she dwelt under ^k the palm-tree of Deborah, between Ramah and Beth-el in mount Ephraim: and the children of Israel came up to her for judgment.

6 And she sent and called ^m Barak the son of Abinoam out of ⁿ Kedesh-naphtali, and said unto him, ^o Hath

* Or, doeth his chamberment, 1 Sam. xxiv. 3.

o vi. 34. 1 Sam. xiii. 3. 2 Sam. xx. 22. 2 Kings ix. 13.

p vii. 24. xvii. 1. xix. 1. Josh. xvii. 15. 18.

q iv. 10. vii. 17. r vii. 9. 15. 1 Sam. xvii. 47. Ps. cxv. 1.

s xii. 5. Josh. ii. 7.

† Heb. fat, 17. Deut. xxxii. 15. Job xv. 27. Ps. xvii. 10.

t 11. v. 31. B. C. 1274. u v. 6. 8. x 1 Sam. xiii. 19 —22. xvii. 47. 50. 1 Cor. i. 27. y ii. 16.

a ii. 19, 20. Lev. xxvi. 23 — 25. Jer. v. 3.

b ii. 14, 15. x. 7. Is. i. 1. Matt. xviii. 25.

c Josh. xi. 1. 10. xix. 36.

d 1 Sam. xii. 9. Ps. lxxxiii. 9.

e 13. 16. f iii. 9. 15. x. 16.

g i. 19. Josh. xvii. 16.

h v. 8. Deut. xxviii. 33, 47, 48. Ps. cvi. 42.

i Ex. xv. 20. 2 Kings xxii. 14. Neh. vi. 14. Joel ii. 28, 29. Mic. vi. 4. Luke ii. 36. Acts xxi. 9.

k 1 Cor. xi. 5. Gal. iii. 28.

l Ex. xviii. 13, 16. 19. 26. Deut. xvii. 8—12. 1 Sam. vii. 16, 17. 2 Sam. xv. 2—6.

m Heb. xi. 32. n Josh. xix. 32, 37. xxi. 32.

o Ps. vii. 6. Is. xiii. 2—5.

† Heb. Saviour. i. 13.

u vi. 34. xi. 29. xiii. 25. xiv. 6. 19. Num. xi. 17. xxvii. 18. 1 Sam. x. 6. xi. 6. xvi. 13. 2 Chr. xv. 1. xx. 14. Ps. l. 11. 1 Cor. xii. 4—11.

† Heb. vi. 4. Heb. was.

† Heb. dram. x 30. v. 31. viii. 28. Josh. xi. 23. Esth. ix. 22.

y Josh. xv. 17. 1 Chr. iv. 13. B. C. 1354.

z ii. 19. Hos. vi. 4. a Ex. ix. 16. 2 Kings v. 1. Is. x. 15. xxxvii. 26. xlv. 1—4. Ez. xxxviii. 16. Dan. iv. 32. v. 18. John xix. 11.

b 1 Sam. xii. 9. c v. 14. d i. 16. Deut. xxxiv. 3. Ps. lxxxiii. 7.

e Lev. xxvi. 23—25. Deut. xxviii. 47, 48. B. C. 1336.

f 9. Ps. l. 15. Jer. xxix. 12, 13. xxxiii. 3.

g Or, the son of Semini. † Heb. shut of his right hand. xx. 16. 1 Chr. xii. 2.

h Ps. cxlix. 6. Heb. iv. 12. Rev. i. 16. ii. 12.

i 1 Sam. ii. 29. Ps. xci. 8. Jer. v. 28.

† Heb. a parLOUR of cooling. Am. iii. 15.

2 Sam. xii. 1. &c. xvi. 12. Mic. vi. 9.

m Ps. xix. 1. Jer. x. 7.

n Num. xxv. 7. 8. 1 Sam. xv. 33. Job xx. 25. Zech. xiii. 3. 2 Cor. v. 16.

† Or, it came out at his fundament.

not the LORD God of Israel commanded. *saying*, Go, and draw toward mount ^p Tabor, and take with thee ^q ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali, and of the children of Zebulun?

7 And ^r I will draw unto thee to the river ^s Kishon, Sisera, the captain of Jabin's army, with his chariots, and his multitude; and ^t I will deliver him into thine hand.

8 And Barak said unto her, ^u If thou wilt go with me, then I will go; but if thou wilt not go with me, ^v then I will not go.

9 And she said, I will surely go with thee: ^w notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honour; for the LORD shall ^x sell Sisera ^y into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh.

10 And Barak called ^z Zebulun and Naphtali to Kedesh: and he went up with ten thousand men ^a at his feet: and Deborah went up with him.

11 ^b Now ^c Heber the Kenite, *which was* of the children of ^d Hobab the father-in-law of Moses, had severed himself from the Kenites, and pitched his tent unto the plain of ^e Zaanaïm, which *is* by ^f Kedesh.

12 And they shewed Sisera, that Barak the son of Abinoam was gone up to ^g mount Tabor.

13 And Sisera ^h gathered together all his chariots, *even* ⁱ nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that *were* with him from Harosheth of the Gentiles unto the river of Kishon.

14 And Deborah said unto Barak, Up; for this *is* the day in which the LORD hath delivered Sisera into thine hand: ^j is not the LORD gone out before thee? So Barak went down from mount Tabor, and ten thousand men after him.

15 And ^k the LORD discomfited Sisera, and all *his* chariots and all *his* host, with the edge of the sword, before Barak: so that Sisera lighted down off *his* chariot, and fled away on *his* feet.

16 But Barak ^l pursued after the chariots, and after the host, unto Harosheth of the Gentiles: and all the host of Sisera fell upon the edge of the sword; and there was not ^m a man left.

17 ⁿ Howbeit Sisera ^o fled away on his feet to the tent of Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite; for *here was* ^p peace between Jabin the king of Hazor and the house of Heber the Kenite.

18 And Jael went out to meet Sisera, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me, fear not: and when he had turned in unto her into the tent, she covered him with ^q a ^r mantle.

19 And he said unto her, Give

me, I pray thee, ^s a little water to drink; for I am thirsty: and she opened a bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered him.

20 Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent: and it shall be, when any man doth come and enquire of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No.

21 ^t Then Jael Heber's wife ^u took a nail of the tent, and ^v took an hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: (for he was fast asleep, and weary:) so ^w he died.

22 And behold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Jael came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And when he came into her *tent*, behold, Sisera lay dead, and the nail *was* in his temples.

23 So ^x God subdued on that day Jabin the king of Canaan before the children of Israel.

24 And the hand of the children of Israel ^y prospered, and prevailed against Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin king of Canaan.

CHAP. V.

The song of Deborah and Barak. 1. A call to kings and people to consider this and other works of God for Israel, 2-5. The sin and misery of Israel shown, 6-8. Praises rendered to God, and commendations given to some leaders, with censures on others, 9-21. The conduct of Jael celebrated: the disappointment of Sisera's mother represented, and a prayer asked for victory to the people of God, and ruin to their enemies, 24-31.

THEN ^a sang Deborah, and Barak the son of Abinoam, on that day, saying,

2 ^b Praise ye the LORD for the avenging of Israel, ^c when the people willingly offered themselves.

3 Hear, ^d O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes; I, *even* I, will sing unto the LORD; I will sing *praise* to the LORD God of Israel.

4 LORD, ^e when thou wentest out of Seir, when thou marchedst out of the field of Edom, ^f the earth trembled, and the heavens ^g dropped, the clouds also dropped water.

5 The ^h mountains ⁱ melted from before the LORD, *even* ^j that Sinai from before the LORD God of Israel.

6 In the days of ^k Shamgar the son of Anath, in the days of ^l Jael, ^m the highways were unoccupied, and the ⁿ travellers walked through ^o by-ways.

7 ^p The inhabitants of ^q the villages ceased, they ceased in Israel, until that I Deborah arose, that I arose ^r a mother in Israel.

8 They chose ^s new gods; then ^t was war in the gates: ^u was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Israel?

9 My heart is toward the governors of Israel, that ^v offered them-

v. 25. Job. xxi. 8.

iii. 21. 31. v. 25. xv. 15. 16. 18. 20. xviii. 43. 49. 50. 1 Cor. i. 9. 27. Heb. xxi.

q v. 27.

r Neh. ix. 24. Ps. xviii. 47.

s Heb. going west and west wind. 1 Sam. iii. 22.

a Ex. xv. 1. 1 Sam. ii. 1. Ps. xviii. 47. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

b 2 Sam. xxii. 47. 48. Ps. xlviii. 11. xcvi. 1. xcvi. 1. cxxvi. 15. 19. 20. cxxv. 6-9.

c 2 Chr. xvii. 16. Ps. cx. 3. Phil. ii. 13. d Dent. xxxiii. 1. 3. Ps. ii. 10. 12. xix. 1. 2. cxx. 40. cxxviii. 4. 5.

e Dent. xxxiii. 2. Ps. lxxvii. 7. Hab. iii. 3-6. f 2 Sam. xvii. 8. Ps. xviii. 7-15. Ps. lxxvii. 17. g Dent. iv. 14. Ps. xcvi. 3. cxxv. 4. Is. lvi. 1-3. Nah. i. 5. 6. Hab. iii. 10.

h Heb. *passed*. i Ex. vi. 17. ix. 18. Dent. iv. 11. 12. v. 22-24. Heb. vii. 13. k iii. 31. l iv. 17. 18. m Lev. xxv. 22. 2 Chr. xvi. 5. 1 Sam. i. 4. iv. 16. Mic. iii. 12.

n Heb. *mothers of* *cities*. Heb. *cracked* *rocks*. Ps. cxxv. 5. o Ps. ix. 19. p o. 4-6. Is. xlix. 22. Rom. xii. 13. q Is. 12. 17. Dent. xxxiii. 16. 17. r Is. 3. 1 Sam. xiii. 19-21.

p Ps. lxxix. 12. q v. 14-18.

r Ex. xiv. 4. Josh. xi. 20. Ezekiel xxxviii. 10-16. Joel iii. 11-14.

s v. 21. 1 Kings xviii. 40. Ps. lxxviii. 9. 10.

t 14. Ex. xvi. 13. Josh. viii. 7. x. 8. xi. 5. 1 Sam. xxi. 19. 16.

u Ex. ix. 10-12. Matt. xii. 30. 31.

x 1 Sam. ii. 30. Ps. lxxix. 31-33.

y ii. 14. z 17-22. v. 24-27.

a 6. v. 18.

b xi. 8. 9. 1 Kings xl. 10. Marg.

c i. 16. Num. x. 29. xxiv. 21.

d Ex. ii. 18. iii. 1. xviii. 1.

e Josh. xix. 33. 37. f 6.

g Josh. xix. 12. 34. Ps. lxxix. 12. Jer. xvi. 14.

h Heb. *gathered by the way of proclamation*.

i 2. 3. 7.

j Dent. ix. 1. 2. Sam. v. 24. Ps. lxxvii. 7. 14. 15. 12. Mic. ii. 13.

k v. 20. 21. Josh. x. 17. 2 Kings vii. 6. 2 Chr. xii. 15-17. Ps. lxxviii. 9. 10.

l Lev. xvi. 7. 8. Josh. x. 19. 20. xi. 8. Ps. cix. 35. Rom. ii. 12. Jam. ii. 13.

m Heb. *unto one*.

n Job xii. 19. 20. xviii. 7-12. xl. 11. 12. Ps. xxxviii. 25. 26. cxx. 40. Prov. xxix. 23. Am. v. 16. 20.

o Ps. lxx. 22. Is. lviii. 25.

p Or. *rag*, or, *honor*.

selves willingly among the people. Bless ye the LORD.

§ Or, *meditate*.
Ps. cv. 2. calv.
5. 11.
x. 4. xii. 14.
† Ps. cvii. 32.
† Lam. v. 4. 9.
x Gen. xxvi. 20—
22. Ex. ii. 17—
19. Is. xli. 3.

¶ Heb. *righteous-
nesses*. 1 Sam.
xii. 7. Ps. cxlv.
7. Mic. vi. 5.
x Is. xxvii. 6.
y Ps. lvi. 3. ciii.
1. 2. cviii. 2. Is.
li. 9. 17. lii. 2.
lx. 1. Eph. v. 14.
z Ps. lxxviii. 18. Is.
xiv. 2. xxxiii. 1.
xlix. 24—26.
Eph. iv. 8.
a Ps. xlix. 14. Is.
xli. 15. 16. Ez.
xviii. 24. Rom.
viii. 37. Rev. ii.
25. 27. iii. 9.
b iii. 27. iv. 5. 6.
c iii. 13.
d iv. 10. 14.
e Num. xxxii. 39,
40.
† Heb. *draw with
the pen*.
f 1 Chr. xii. 32.
g iv. 14.
† Heb. *his feet*.
Acts xx. 13.
§ Or, *in the*, &c.
Acts xv. 39.
¶ Heb. *impos-
sions*. Prov. xxii.
13. 2 Cor. xii. 2.
h Num. xxvii. 1—
5. 24. Phil. ii.
21. iii. 19.
* Or, *in*.
i Josh. xiii. 25. 31.
k Josh. xix. 24—
21.
† Or, *port*.
l Or, *creeks*.
m iv. 10.
† Heb. *exposed to
retreat*.
n Est. iv. 16. Acts
xx. 24. 1 John
iii. 16. Rev. xii.
11.
o iv. 6. 10—14.
p Josh. x. 22—27.
xi. 1. &c. Ps.
xlviii. 4—6.
lxviii. 12—14.
cxviii. 8—12.
Rev. xvii. 12—
14. xix. 19.
q 30. iv. 16. Ps.
xlv. 12.
r Josh. x. 11.
1 Sam. vii. 10.
Ps. lxxvii. 17, 18.
s iv. 15.
¶ Heb. *paths*.
t iv. 7. 12. 1 Kings
xviii. 40. Ps.
lxxxiii. 9. 10.
u Gen. xlix. 19.
x Ps. xx. 7. xxxiii.
17. cxlvii. 10, 11.
Is. xl. 30. 31.
* Or, *trappings,
or ornaments*.
y 1 Sam. xxvi. 19.
Jer. xlv. 10.
1 Cor. xvi. 22.
z R. v. iv. 6. vi. 11.
xxx. 3. Matt.
xxv. 41.
a xli. 9. 10. Neh.
iii. 5.
b 1 Sam. xvii. 47.
xviii. 17. xxv.
24. 2 Cor. vi. 1.
c iv. 17. Gen. xiv.
19. Prov. xxxi.
31. Luke. 28.

12 ¶ Awake, ^a awake, Deborah; awake, awake, utter a song: arise Barak, and ^a lead thy captivity captive, thou son of Abinoam.

13 Then ^a he made him that remaineth have dominion over the nobles among the people: the LORD made me have dominion over the mighty.

14 Out ^b of Ephraim *was there* a root of them against ^c Amalek; ^d after thee, Benjamin, among thy people; out of ^e Machir came down governors, and out of Zebulun they that ^f handle the pen of the writer.

15 And ^f the princes of Issachar *were* with Deborah; even Issachar, and also ^g Barak: he was sent on ^h foot unto the valley. § For the divisions of Reuben *there were* great ⁱ thoughts of heart.

16 Why abodest thou among the ^b sheep-folds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks? * For the divisions of Reuben *there were* great searchings of heart.

17 ⁱ Gilead abode beyond Jordan: and why did Dan remain in ships? ^k Asher continued on the ^l sea-shore, and abode in his ^m breaches.

18 ⁿ Zebulun and Naphtali *were* a people *that* ^o *jeopardied* ^p their lives unto the death, ^q in the high places of the field.

19 The ^r kings came *and* fought; then fought the kings of Canaan in Taanach by the waters of Megiddo:

^q they took no gain of money.

20 They ^r fought from heaven, ^s the stars in their ^t courses fought against Sisera.

21 The river of ^u Kishon swept them away, that ancient river, the river Kishon. ^v O my soul, thou hast trodden ^w down strength.

22 Then were the ^x horse-hoofs broken by the means of the ^y pransings, the pransings of thy mighty ones.

23 ^y Curse ye Meroz, (said ^z the Angel of the LORD,) curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; because ^a they came not to the help of the LORD, to the help ^b of the LORD against the mighty.

24 ^c Blessed above women shall Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite be; blessed shall she be above women in the tent.

25 ^d He asked water, and she

gave *him* milk; she brought forth butter in a lordly dish.

26 She put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workman's hammer: and [†] with the hammer she smote Sisera; she smote off his head, when she had pierced and stricken through his temples.

27 [†] At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down; at her feet he bowed, he fell; where he bowed, there he fell down [§] dead.

28 The mother of Sisera looked out at a window, and cried through the lattice, Why is his chariot so long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots?

29 Her wise ladies answered her, yea, she returned [¶] answer to herself,

30 ^{*} Have they not sped? have they *not* divided the prey; to ^{*} every man a damsel or two? to Sisera a prey of divers colours, a prey of divers colours of needlework, of divers colours of needlework on both sides, *meet* for the necks of *them that take* the spoil?

31 [†] So let all thine enemies perish, O LORD: but *let* [‡] them that love him *be* as ^b the sun when he goeth forth in his might. [†] And the land had rest forty years.

CHAP. VI.

Israel, relapsing into sin, is oppressed by Midian, and reproved by a prophet, 1—10. The Angel of the Lord appoints Gideon to deliver them, and confirms his commission by consuming his oblation with fire, 11—21. Gideon knows the Angel, and is alarmed; but when encouraged, he builds an altar, and calls it JEHOVAH SHALOM, 22—24. By divine command he destroys Baal's altar and grove, and offers a sacrifice to the Lord, 25—27. His citizens would put him to death; but his father defends him; and calls him Jerub-baal, 28—32. He raises an army, and is encouraged by a two-fold sign, 33—40.

AND the children of Israel ^a did evil in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD delivered them into the hand of ^b Midian seven years.

2 And the hand of Midian ^{*} prevailed against Israel: *and* because of the ^{*} Midianites the children of Israel made them the ^c dens which *are* in the mountains, and caves, and strong holds.

3 And *so* it was, when Israel had ^d sown, that the Midianites came up, and the Amalekites, and ^e the children of the east, even they came up against them;

4 And they encamped against them, and destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto ^f Gaza; and left no sustenance for Israel, neither [†] sheep, nor ox, nor ass.

5 For they came up with their cattle, and their [‡] tents, and they came ^h as grass-hoppers for multitude; *for* both they and their camels were without number: and they entered into the land, ⁱ to destroy it.

† Heb. *she ham-
mered*.

† Heb. *between*.

§ Heb. *destroyed*.
Ps. iii. 7. Matt.
vii. 2. Jam. ii.
13.

¶ Heb. *her words*.
e Ex. xv. 9. Job
xx. 5.

* Heb. *the head of
a man*.

f Ps. xlviii. 4, 5.
lviii. 10, 11.
lxviii. 1—3.
lxxiii. 9—18.
xcvii. 8. Rev. vi.
10. xviii. 20. xix.
2, 3.

g Ex. xx. 6. Rom.
viii. 28. 1 Cor.
viii. 3. Eph. vi.
24. Jam. i. 12.
ii. 5. 1 John iv.
19—21. v. 2, 3.
h 2 Sam. xxiii. 4.
Ps. xix. 4, 5.
xxxvii. 6. Prov.
iv. 12. Dan. xii.
3. Hos. vi. 3.
Matt. xiii. 43.
i iii. 11. 30.

a ii. 13, 14, 19, 20.
Lev. xxvi. 14.
&c. Deut. xxviii.
15, &c. Neh. ix.
26—29. Ps. cvi.
34—42.

b Gen. xxy. 2.
Num. xxy. 17,
18. Hab. iii. 7.
* Heb. *was strong*.
Lev. xxvi. 17.
Deut. xxviii. 47,
48.

c 1 Sam. xiii. 6.
Heb. xi. 38.

d Lev. xxvi. 16.
Deut. xxviii. 30
—38. 51. Job
xxxi. 8. Mic. vi.
15.

e vii. 12. viii. 10.
1 Kings iv. 30.
Job i. 3.

f Gen. x. 19.

† Or, *goat*.

g Is. xlii. 20.

h vii. 12. viii. 10.

i Ps. lxxxiii. 4.

k iii. 9. 15. Ps. 1.
15. lxxviii. 34.
cvi. 44. Is. xxvi.
16. Hos. v. 15.

† Heb. *a man, a prophet.*

l ii. 1—3. Neh. ix.
9—12. Ps.
cxxxvi. 10—16.
Is. lxxii. 9—14.
Ez. xx. 5, &c.

m Ps. xlv. 2, 3.

n Ex. xx. 2, 3.
o 2 Kings. xvii. 35
—38. Jer. x. 2.

p 14—16. ii. 1—5.
v. 23. xiii. 3. 18
—20. Gen.
xlviii. 16. Is.
lxiii. 9.

q vii. 2. Josh.
xvii. 2.

r Heb. xi. 32.

* Heb. *cause it to flee.*

s ii. 18. xiii. 3.
Ex. vi. 12. Josh.
i. 5. Ruth ii. 4.
Dan. ix. 23.
Luke i. 11. 28.

t Acts xviii. 9, 10.
Gen. xxv. 22.
Ex. xxviii. 14—
16. Num. xiv.
14, 15. Rom.
viii. 11.

u Deut. xix. 24.
xxv. 17. Ps.
lxxxv. 49. Is.
lix. 1, 2. lxxii.
15.

x Ps. xlv. 1.

y Deut. xxxi. 17.
2 Chr. xv. 2. Ps.
xxvii. 9. Is. li.
17. Jer. xxiii. 33.

z ii.

a ii. 6. Josh. i. 5
—9. 1 Sam. xii.
11. 2 Chr. xiii.
9, 10.

b Ex. vi. 11, iv. 10.
Jer. i. 6. Luke
i. 34.

c 1 Sam. ix. 21.
xxviii. 23.

† Heb. *thousand is the measure.*
Ex. xviii. 21—
25. Mic. v. 2.

d Gen. xxviii. 10.
Jer. i. 45. 1 Cor.
xv. 9. Eph. iii.
8.

e Ex. iii. 12. Josh.
i. 5. Is. xl. 19.
14—16. Matt.
xxviii. 20. Mark
xvi. 20. Acts xi.
BE.

f Ex. xxxiii. 13.
16.

g 36—40. Gen. xv.
8—17. Ex. iv. 1
—9. 2 Kings. ix.
9—11. Ps.
lxxvii. 17. Is.
vii. 11.

h Gen. xviii. 5.
ix. 3.

† Or, *meat-offering.*

i xiii. 15—19. Gen.
xviii. 6—8.

† Heb. *a kid of goats.*

k Lev. ii. 4.

6 And Israel was greatly impoverished because of the Midianites; and the children of Israel ^kcried unto the LORD.

7 And it came to pass, when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD because of the Midianites,

8 That the LORD sent [†]a prophet unto the children of Israel, which said unto them, [†]Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I brought you up from Egypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage:

9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and ^mdrave them out from before you, and gave you their land:

10 And I said unto you, ⁿI am the LORD your God; ^ofear not the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not obeyed my voice.

11 ^pAnd there came ^pan Angel of the LORD, and sat under an oak which ^qwas in Ophrah, that ^rpertained unto Joash the ^rAbiezrite: and his son ^rGideon threshed wheat by the wine-press, to ^shide it from the Midianites.

12 And the Angel of the LORD appeared unto him, and said unto him, ^tThe LORD is with thee, thou mighty man of valour.

13 And Gideon said unto him, O my Lord, ^uif the LORD be with us, ^uwhy then is all this befallen us? and where ^ube all his miracles which ^uour fathers told us of, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from Egypt? but now the LORD hath ^vforsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites.

14 And ^zthe LORD looked upon him, and said, ^zGo in this thy might, and thou shalt save Israel from the hand of the Midianites: have not I sent thee?

15 And he said unto him, O my Lord, ^awherewith shall I save Israel? behold, ^amy [†]family is poor in Manasseh, and I ^aam ^dthe least in my father's house.

16 And the LORD said unto him, ^dSurely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Midianites as one man.

17 And he said unto him, ^eIf now I have found grace in thy sight, then ^eshew me a sign that thou talkest with me.

18 Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and ^gbring forth my [†]present, and set it before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again.

19 And Gideon went in, and ^hmade ready [§]a kid, and ^hunleavened cakes of an ephah of flour: the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought it out unto him under the oak, and presented it.

20 And the Angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and ⁱlay them upon this rock, and ^mpour out the broth. And he did so.

21 Then the Angel of the LORD put forth the end of the staff that ^jwas in his hand, and touched the flesh, and the unleavened cakes; and there ⁿrose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. Then the Angel of the LORD departed out of his sight.

22 And when Gideon ^operceived that he ^owas an Angel of the LORD, Gideon said, Alas, O Lord God! for ^obecause I have seen an Angel of the LORD face to face.

23 And the LORD said unto him, ^qPeace be unto thee; fear not: thou shalt not die.

24 Then Gideon ^qbuilt an altar there unto the LORD, and called it ^qJehovah-shalom: unto this day it is yet in ^qOphrah of the Abiezrites.

25 ^rAnd it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, ^rTake thy father's young bullock, ^r†even the second bullock of seven years old, and ^rthrow down the altar of Baal that ^rthy father hath, and ^rcut down the grove that is by it;

26 And ^rbuild an altar unto the LORD thy God upon the top of this ^r†rock, in [§]the ordered place, and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt-sacrifice with the wood of the grove which thou shalt cut down.

27 Then Gideon took ten men of his servants, ^sand did as the LORD had said unto him: and ^sso it was, because he feared his father's household, and the men of the city, that he could not do it by day, that ^she did it by night.

28 And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold the altar of Baal was cast down, and the grove was cut down that ^swas by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar that ^swas built.

29 And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they enquired and asked, they said, Gideon the son of Joash hath done this thing.

30 Then the men of the city said unto Joash, ^tBring out thy son, that he may die: because he hath cast down the altar of Baal, and because he hath cut down the grove that ^twas by it.

31 And Joash said unto all that stood against him, ^uWill ye plead for Baal? will ye save him? he that will plead for him, ^ulet him be put to death whilst it is yet morning: ^uif he ^ube a god, let him plead for himself, because ^uone hath cast down his altar.

l xiii. 19.
m 1 Kings xviii.
33, 34.

n xiii. 20. Lev. ix.
24. 1 Kings
xviii. 38. 1 Chr.
xxi. 26. 2 Chr.
vii. 1.

o xiii. 21.

p xiii. 22. Gen.
xvi. 13. xxxii.
30. Ex. xxxiii.
20. Deut. v. 5.
24. 26. Is. vi. 5.
John i. 18. xii.
41.
q Gen. xliii. 23.
Ps. lxxxv. 3.
John xiv. 27.
xx. 19, 26. Rom.
i. 7.

r xli. 4. Gen.
xxviii. 20. Josh.
xiii. 10. 26—29.
* Heb. *The LORD send peace.* Gen.
xxii. 14. Ex.
xvii. 15. Jer.
xxiii. 6. xxxiii.
16. Ez. xlviii.
35.

s viii. 32.
t Gen. xxv. 2.
Job xiii. 23. Ps.
ci. 2.

† Or, *and.*
u 1 Kings xviii.
21. Matt. vi. 24.
2 Cor. vi. 15—
17.

x Matt. x. 37. Acts
iv. 19. v. 29.
y iii. 7. Ex. xxxiv.
13. Deut. vii. 5.
z Sam. xiv. 16.

† Heb. *strong, there.*
§ Or, *an orderly manner.* 1 Cor.
xiv. 33. 40.
a Deut. iv. 1, 2.
Matt. xvi. 24.
John ii. 5. xv.
14. Gal. i. 10. 1
Thes. ii. 4.

b Ps. cxlii. 3. John
iii. 2.

c Jer. xvi. 11. 1.
28. John vi. 2.
Acts xxvi. 9.
Phil. iii. 6.

d Ex. xxxiii. 2.
Num. xiv. 6.
Eph. v. 11.
e Deut. xiii. 5 &c.
xvii. 2—7. 1
Kings xviii. 40.
f 1 Kings xviii.
27. 29. Ps. cxi.
4—7. Is. xl. 23.
xlvii. 1. 7. Jer.
x. 5. 11. 1 Cor.
viii. 4.
* Heb. *Let Baal plead.* 1 Sam.
xii. 11. 2 Sam.
ix. 21.

32 Therefore on that day he called him † Jerubbaal, saying, ‡ Let Baal plead against him, because he hath thrown down his altar.

33 ¶ Then † all the Midianites, and the Amalekites, and the ^b children of the east, were gathered together, and ⁱ went over, and pitched in ^k the valley of Jezreel.

34 But ^l the Spirit of the LORD § came upon Gideon, and he ^m blew a trumpet; and ⁿ Abiezer was gathered after him.

35 And he sent ^o messengers throughout all Manasseh; who also was gathered after him; and he sent messengers unto Asher, and unto Zebulun, and unto Naphtali; and they came up to meet them.

36 ¶ And Gideon said unto God, ¶ If thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said,

37 ¶ Behold, I will put a fleece of wool in the floor; and if the dew be on the fleece ^r only, and *it be dry* upon all the earth *beside*, then shall I know that thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said.

38 And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowl-full of water.

39 And Gideon said unto God, ¶ Let not thine anger be hot against me, and I will speak but this once; Let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be ^r dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew.

40 And God did so that night: for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

CHAP. VII.

Gideon's army is tried by divine direction, and reduced to three hundred men, 1-8. He is sent into the enemy's camp by night, and encouraged by hearing a dream interpreted, 9-15. He divides his army into three companies, giving each man a trumpet, and a lamp in a pitcher, 16-18. The Midianites are thrown into confusion, and put to flight, 19-22. The Israelites intercept their flight, and take their princes Oreb and Zeeb, whom they put to death, 23-25.

¶ THEN ^a Jerubbaal, (who is Gideon) and all the people that ^b were with him, ^b rose up early, and pitched beside the well of Harod: so that the host of the Midianites were on the north side of them, by the hill of ^c Moreh, in the valley.

2 And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people that *are* with thee *are* ^d too many for me to give the Midianites into their hands, lest ^e Israel vaunt themselves against me, saying, ^f mine own hand hath saved me.

3 Now, therefore, go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, ¶ Whosoever is fearful and afraid, let him return, and depart early from mount Gilead: and there re-

turned of the people ^h twenty and two thousand, and there remained ten thousand. ^h Matt. xx. 16.

4 And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people *are* yet *too* many; bring them down unto the water, and ⁱ I will try them for thee there; and it shall be, *that* of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall not go.

5 So he brought down the people unto the water: and the LORD said unto Gideon, Every one that lappeth of the water with his tongue, as a dog lappeth, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink.

6 And the number of them that lapped, *putting* their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.

7 And the LORD said unto Gideon, ^k By the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Midianites into thine hand: and let all the *other* people go every man unto his place.

8 So the people took victuals in their hand, and their ^l trumpets: and he sent all *the rest of* Israel every man unto his tent, and retained those three hundred men. And the host of Midian was beneath him ^m in the valley.

9 ¶ And it came to pass ⁿ the same night, that the LORD said unto him, ^o Arise, get thee down unto the host; for ^p I have delivered it into thine hand.

10 But ^q if thou fear to go down, go thou with Phurah thy servant down to the host.

11 And ^r thou shalt hear what they say, and afterward shall ^s thine hands be strengthened to go down unto the host. Then went he down with Phurah his servant unto the outside of the ^t armed men that *were* in the host.

12 And ^u the Midianites, and the Amalekites, and all the children of the east, lay along in the valley like ^v grass-hoppers for multitude; and their camels *were* without number, as the sand by the sea-side for multitude.

13 And when Gideon was come, behold, *there was* a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a dream; and, ^w lo, a cake of barley-bread tumbled into the host of Midian, and came unto a tent, and smote it that it fell, and overturned it, that the tent lay along.

14 And ^x his fellow answered and said, This is nothing else save the sword of Gideon the son of

Gen. xxii. 1.
1 Sam. xvi. 7.
Job xxiii. 10. Ps.
vii. 9. lxx. 10.
Jer. vi. 27-30.
Mal. iii. 2, 3.

k xviii. 9. 1 Sam.
xiv. 9. Is. xli.
14-16.

l iii. 27. Lev. xxiii.
24. xxv. 9. Num.
x. 9. Josh. vi. 4.
20. Is. xxvii. 13.
1 Cor. xv. 52.

m vi. 33.
n Gen. xvi. 2, 3.
Job iv. 13.
xxiii. 15, 16.
Matt. i. 20. ii.
13. Acts xviii. 9,
10. xxvii. 23.

o Josh. i. 5-9. Is.
xli. 10-16. xliii.
1, 2.
p iii. 10. 28. iv. 14,
15. 2 Chr. xvi.
8, 9. xx. 17.

q iv. 8, 9. Ex. iv.
10-14.
r 13. Gen. xxiv.
14. 1 Sam. xiv.
8-12.

s 1 Sam. xliii. 16.
Ezra vi. 22. Neh.
vi. 9. Is. xxxv.
3, 4. 2 Cor. xii.
9, 10. Eph. iii.
16. vi. 10. Phil.
iv. 13.

t Or, ranks by
five. Ex. xiii. 18.
u vi. 5. 33. 1 Kings
iv. 30.
viii. 10. 2 Chr.
xiv. 9-12. Ps.
iii. 1. xxxiii. 16.
cxviii. 10-12.
Is. viii. 9, 10.

x iii. 15. 31. iv. 9.
21. vi. 15. Is. xli.
14, 15. 1 Cor. i.
27.

y Num. xxii. 38.
xxiii. 5. 20. xxiv.
10-13. Job i. 10.

† Heb. Jerub-be-sheth.

‡ Heb. Let the shameful thing plead. Jer. ix. 13. Hos. ix. 10.

§ Ps. iii. 1. xxvii. 2, 3. cxviii. 19-12. Is. viii. 9, 10. Rom. viii. 35-39.

^h 3. viii. 10, 11. 1 Chr. v. 19, 20. Job i. 3.

ⁱ vii. 24. Josh. iii. 16, 17.

^k Josh. xvii. 16. xix. 18. 1 Kings xxiii. 45.

^l iii. 10. xii. 20. xiv. 19. xv. 14. 1 Sam. x. 6. xi. 6. xvi. 14. 1 Chr. xii. 18. 2 Chr. xxiv. 20. Ps. li. 11. 1 Cor. xli. 8-11.

^m Heb. clothed. Rom. xiii. 14. Gal. iii. 27.

ⁿ iii. 27. Num. x. 5.

^o 11. viii. 2. Josh. xvii. 2.

^p Heb. was called after him.

^q 2 Chr. xxx. 6-12.

^r 14. 17-20. Ex. iv. 1-9. 2 Kings xv. 8. Ps. ciii. 24. 15. Matt. xvi. 1.

^s Dent. xxvii. 2. Ps. lxxii. 5. Hos. vi. 3. 4. xiv. 5.

^t Ps. cxlvii. 19, 20. Matt. x. 5. 6. xv. 24.

^u Gen. xviii. 32.

^v Ps. cxvii. 30-35. Is. xxxv. 6, 7. xlii. 19, 20. Matt. viii. 12.

^w xxi. 43. Acts xiii. 46. xii. 21. xxviii. 28. Rom. xi. 12-22.

^x Gen. xvi. 2, 3.

^y Job iv. 13.

^z xxiii. 15, 16.

^{aa} Matt. i. 20. ii. 13. Acts xviii. 9, 10. xxvii. 23.

^{ab} Josh. i. 5-9. Is. xli. 10-16. xliii. 1, 2.

^{ac} iii. 10. 28. iv. 14, 15. 2 Chr. xvi. 8, 9. xx. 17.

^{ad} iv. 8, 9. Ex. iv. 10-14.

^{ae} 13. Gen. xxiv. 14. 1 Sam. xiv. 8-12.

^{af} 1 Sam. xliii. 16. Ezra vi. 22. Neh. vi. 9. Is. xxxv. 3, 4. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Eph. iii. 16. vi. 10. Phil. iv. 13.

^{ag} Or, ranks by five. Ex. xiii. 18.

^{ah} vi. 5. 33. 1 Kings iv. 30.

^{ai} viii. 10. 2 Chr. xiv. 9-12. Ps. iii. 1. xxxiii. 16. cxviii. 10-12. Is. viii. 9, 10.

^{aj} iii. 15. 31. iv. 9. 21. vi. 15. Is. xli. 14, 15. 1 Cor. i. 27.

^{ak} Num. xxii. 38. xxiii. 5. 20. xxiv. 10-13. Job i. 10.

Ex. xv. 14. Josh. ii. 9. 24. v. 1. 2 Kings vii. 6, 7. Joash, a man of Israel: *for* ² into his hand hath God delivered Midian and all the host.

15 And it was so, when Gideon heard the telling of the dream, and the ^{*} interpretation thereof, that he ^{*} worshipped, and returned into the host of Israel, and said, ^b Arise, *for* the LORD hath delivered into your hand the host of Midian.

iv. 14. 2 Cor. i. 4—6. 17 And he divided the three hundred men *into* three companies, and he put [†] a trumpet in every man's hand, with ^c empty pitchers, and [‡] lamps within the pitchers.

18 And he said unto them, ^d Look on me, and do likewise: and, behold, when I come to the outside of the camp, it shall be, *that* as I do, so shall ye do.

19 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that *are* with me, then ^e blow ye the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, ^f The sword of the LORD, and of Gideon.

20 So Gideon, and the hundred men that *were* with him, came unto the outside of the camp ^g in the beginning of the middle watch; and they had but newly set the watch: and they blew the trumpets, and ^h brake the pitchers that *were* in their hands.

21 And the three companies ⁱ blew the trumpets, and ^k brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow *withal*: and they cried, The sword of the LORD, and of Gideon.

22 And they ^l stood every man in his place round about the camp: and ^m all the host ran, and cried, and fled.

23 And the three hundred blew the trumpets, and ⁿ the LORD set every man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and the host fled to Beth-shittah, ^o in Zererath, and to the ^p border of ^q Abel-meholah unto Tabbath.

24 And ^r the men of Israel gathered themselves together out of Naphtali, and out of Asher, and out of all Manasseh, and pursued after the Midianites.

25 And Gideon ^s sent messengers throughout all mount Ephraim, saying, Come down against the Midianites, and ^t take before them the waters unto ^u Beth-barah, and Jordan. Then all the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and took the waters unto Beth-barah and Jordan.

26 And they took ^v two princes of the Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb; and they slew Oreb upon the ^w rock Oreb, and Zeeb they slew at the wine-press of Zeeb, and pursued Midian, and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gideon, ^x on the other side Jordan.

CHAP. VIII.

The Ephraimites take offence, but are pacified by Gideon. 1—3. He pursues the Midianites: the men of Succoth and Penue! refuse relief to his company: he then chastises them: which he does, after he has taken Zeeb and Zalmunna. 4—17. He sends Zeeb and Zalmunna to death, because they had slain his brethren. 18—21. He sends the government of Ephraim to the ears of the people: of which he makes an ephod, which proved an occasion of idolatry. 22—27. Midian is subdued. Gideon's family and death; and Israel's idolatry and ingratitude. 28—35.

AND ^a the men of Ephraim said unto him, ^{*} Why hast thou served us thus, that thou calledst us not when thou wentest to fight with the Midianites? And they did chide with him [†] sharply.

2 And he said unto them, ^b What have I done now in comparison of you? *is* not the gleanings of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of ^c Abiezer?

3 ^d God hath delivered into your hands the princes of Midian, Oreb and Zeeb: and what was I able to do in comparison of you? ^e Then their [‡] anger was abated toward him, when he had said that.

4 And Gideon came to Jordan, and passed over, he, and the three hundred men that *were* with him, ^f faint, yet pursuing *them*.

5 And he said unto the men of ^g Succoth, Give, I pray you, ^h loaves of bread unto the people that follow me; for they *be* faint, and I am pursuing after Zeeb and Zalmunna, kings of Midian.

6 And the princes of Succoth said, ⁱ Are the hands of Zeeb and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thine army?

7 And Gideon said, Therefore, when the LORD hath delivered Zeeb and Zalmunna into mine hand, then I will ^j tear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness, and with briers.

8 And he went up thence to ^k Penue!, and spake unto them likewise; and the men of Penue! answered him as the men of Succoth had answered *him*.

9 And he spake also unto the men of Penue!, saying, When ^l I come again in peace, ^m I will break down this tower.

10 Now Zeeb and Zalmunna *were* in Karkor, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand *men*, all that were left of all the hosts of ⁿ the children of the east: for there ^o fell an ^{*} hundred and twenty thousand men that drew sword.

11 And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwell in tents, on the east side of ^p Nobah and Jogbehah, and smote the host: for the host was ^q secure.

12 And when Zeeb and Zalmunna fled, he pursued after them, and took the two kings of Midian,

^a xii. 1—7. 2 Sam. xiv. 21. Job v. 2. Eccl. iv. 4. Jam. iv. 5, 6.

^b Heb. *what thing is this that thou hast done unto us?*

^c Heb. *strongly*. 1 Cor. xiii. 4—7. Gal. v. 14, 15. Phil. ii. 2, 3. Jam. i. 19, 20. iii. 12—15.

^d vii. 11. 34.

^e vii. 24, 25. Ps. xlv. 3. cxv. 1. cxviii. 14—15. John iv. 27. Rom. xii. 3, 6. xv. 18, 19.

^f Prov. xv. 1. xvi. 32. xxv. 11. 15.

^g Heb. *spurs*.

^h 1 Sam. xiv. 23. 29. 31. 32. xvi. 10. 2 Cor. iv. 8. 9. 16. Gal. vi. 9. Heb. xii. 1—4.

ⁱ Gen. xxxviii. 17. Ps. lx. 6.

^j Gen. xiv. 18. Deut. xxxii. 4. 1 Sam. xiv. 18. 2 Sam. xvi. 25. 29. 3 John 6—8.

^k v. 23. 1 Sam. xxv. 10, 11. 1 Kings xv. 11. 2 Kings xv. 9. Prov. xviii. 23. Phil. ii. 21.

^l Heb. *thresh*. 18.

^m Gen. xxxiii. 29. 31. 1 Kings xii. 25.

ⁿ 1 Kings xii. 27. 28.

^o vii. 12.

^p vii. 12. 2 Chr. xiii. 27. xxviii. 6, 8. Is. xxxviii. 3.

^q Or, *an hundred and twenty thousand, every one drawing a sword*. xx. 2. 15. 17. 25. 34. 35. 2 Kings iii. 26.

^r Num. xxviii. 35. 42.

^s xviii. 27. 1 Sam. xv. 32. xvi. 16. 1 Thes. v. 3.

^t Josh. v. 10—12. 22—25. Jos. vi. 16—21. xxviii. 15. Ps. lxxviii. 11. 1 Chron. xiv. 14. R. s. vi. 15. 26. xx. 14—21.

† Heb. *terrified*. Zebah and Zalmunna, and † discomfited all the host.

13 And Gideon the son of Joash returned from battle before the sun *was up*,

g i. 24, 25. 1 Sam. xxx. 11—15.

† Heb. *wrote*.

14 And * caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and enquired of him : and he † described unto him the princes of Succoth, and the elders thereof, *even* threescore and seventeen men.

15 And he came unto the men of Succoth, and said, Behold, Zebah and Zalmunna, with whom ye did * upbraid me, saying, *Are* the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thy men *that are weary* ?

t 6, 7.

u 7. Prov. x. 13. xix. 29. Ez. ii. 6.

x Mic. vii. 4.

† Heb. *made to know*.

y 2. 1 Kings xii. 25.

16 And he took * the elders of the city, and * thorns of the wilderness, and briars, and with them he † taught the men of Succoth.

17 And y he beat down the tower of Penuel, and slew the men of the city.

18 Then said he unto Zebah and Zalmunna, What manner of men *were they* whom ye slew at * Tabor? And they answered, * As thou art, so *were they* ; † each one resembled the children of a king.

19 And he said, They *were* my brethren, *even* the sons of my mother : as the LORD liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would not slay you

20 And he said unto Jether his first-born, * Up, and slay them : but the youth drew not his sword ; for he feared, because he *was* yet a youth.

z ix. 6. lxxix. 12.

a Ps. xii. 2. Jude 16.

† Heb. *according to the form*.

b Josh. x. 24. 1 Sam. xv. 23. Ps. cxlix. 9.

21 Then Zebah and Zalmunna said, * Rise thou, and fall upon us ; for as the man *is*, so *is* his strength. And Gideon arose, and † slew Zebah and Zalmunna, and took away the * ornaments that *were* on their camels' necks.

c ix. 54. 1 Sam. xxi. 3, 4. Rev. ix. 6.

d Ps. lxxxiii. 11.

* Or, *ornaments like the moon*.

22 ¶ Then the men of Israel said unto Gideon, * Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also : for thou hast delivered us from the hand of Midian.

e ix. 8—15. 1 Sam. viii. 5. xii. 12. John vi. 15.

23 And Gideon said unto them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you : * the LORD shall rule over you.

f ii. 18. x. 19. xi. 12. Luke xxii. 24—27. 2 Cor. i. 24. 1 Pet. v. 3.

g 1 Sam. viii. 6, 7. x. 19. xi. 12. xii. 12.

h Gen. xxiv. 22. 53. Ex. xii. 35. xxxii. 3. 1 Pet. iii. 3—5.

i Gen. xvi. 10, 11. xxv. 13. xxxvii. 25, 28.

24 And Gideon said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would † give me every man the ear-rings of his prey : (for they had golden ear-rings, † because they *were* Ishmaelites.)

25 And they answered, We will willingly give *them*. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man the ear-rings of his prey.

* Or, *sweet jewels*.

k Esai. viii. 15. Jer. x. 9. Ez. xvi. 19. John xix. 2. 5. R. v. xvii. 4. xviii. 12, 16.

26 And the weight of the golden ear-rings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred *shekels* of gold, beside ornaments, and * collars, and * purple raiment that

was on the kings of Midian, and beside the † chains that *were* about † their camels' necks.

27 And Gideon made * an ephod thereof, and put it in his city, *even* in * Ophrah : and all Israel went thither * a whoring after it : which thing became † a snare unto Gideon, and to his house.

28 Thus † was Midian subdued before the children of Israel, so that they lifted up their heads no more : and the country was in quietness † forty years in the days of Gideon.

29 And * Jerubbaal the son of Joash † went and dwelt in his own house.

30 And Gideon had * threescore and ten sons † of his body begotten : for he had * many wives.

31 And his † concubine that *was* in Shechem, she also bare him a son, whose name he † called * Abimelech.

32 ¶ And Gideon the son of Joash † died in a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Joash his father, in † Ophrah of the Abiezrites.

33 And it came to pass, * as soon as Gideon was dead, that the children of Israel turned again, and † went a whoring after Baalim, and made † Baal-berith their god.

34 And the children of Israel † remembered not the LORD their God, who had delivered them out of the hands of all their enemies on every side :

35 Neither † shewed they kindness to the house of Jerubbaal, *namely*, Gideon, according to all the goodness which he had shewed unto Israel.

CHAP. IX.

Abimelech conspires with the Shechemites, murders his brethren, and is made king, 1—6. Jotham, by a parable, exposes their ingratitude, and foretells their ruin, 7—21. The Shechemites conspire with Gaal against Abimelech ; Zebul sends him word ; he overcometh them, and sows their city with salt, 22—45. They retire to the temple of Baal-berith, and are burnt in it, 46—49. Abimelech is slain at Thebez by a woman, with a piece of millstone, and Jotham's curse is fulfilled, 50—57.

AND † Abimelech the son of Jerubbaal went to † Shechem unto his mother's brethren, and † communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying,

2 Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shechem, * *Whether is* better for you, either that all the sons of Jerubbaal, (*which are* † threescore and ten persons,) reign † over you, or that one reign over you? remember also that I am † your bone and your flesh.

3 And his mother's brethren † spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shechem all these words : and their hearts inclined † to follow Abimelech : for thy said, He *is* † our brother.

4 And they gave him threescore

m xvii. 5. xviii. 5. 6. Ex. xxviii. 6 — 12. 1 Sam. xviii. 9, 10. Is. viii. 20.

n 32. vi. 11. 24. Deut. xii. 5.

o Ex. xxiii. 33. Ps. lxxiii. 27. cvi. 39. Hos. ii. 2. vii. 12—14.

p 33. Deut. vii. 16. Ps. lxxxiii. 9—12. Is. ix. 4. x. 26.

q iii. 11. 30. v. 31. vi. 32. 1 Sam. xii. 11.

t Neh. v. 14, 15. u ix. 2. 5. x. 4. xii. 9, 14. Gen. xlv. 26. Ex. i. 5. 2 Kings x. 1.

† Heb. *going out of his thigh*.

x Gen. ii. 24. vii. 7. Deut. xvii. 17. 2 Sam. xiii. 2—5. v. 13—16.

1 Kings xi. 3. Mal. ii. 15. Matt. xix. 5—8.

Eph. v. 31—33. y ix. 1—5. Gen. xvi. 15. xxii. 24.

† Heb. *set*.

z Gen. xx. 2. a Gen. xv. 15. xxv. 8. Josh. xxiv. 29, 30. Job v. 26. xiii. 17.

b 27. vi. 24. c ii. 7—10. 19. Josh. xxiv. 31. 2 Kings xii. 2. 2 Chr. xxiv. 17, 18.

d 27. ii. 17. Ex. xxxiv. 15, 16. Jer. iii. 9.

e ix. 4. f Ps. lxxviii. 11. cvi. 13, 21. Ec. xii. 1. Jer. ii. 32.

g ix. 5. 16. Ec. ix. 14, 15.

a viii. 31. b Gen. xxxiii. 18. xxxiv. 2. 1 Kings xii. 1.

c 2 Sam. xv. 6. 1 Kings xii. 3. 20. Ps. lxxxiii. 2—4. Jer. xviii. 18.

* Heb. *What is good? whether, &c.*

d viii. 30.

e Gen. xxix. 14. 2 Sam. xix. 13. 1 Chr. xi. 1. Eph. v. 30. Heb. ii. 14.

f Ps. x. 3. Prov. i. 11—14.

† Heb. *after*.

g Gen. xxix. 15.

h 46—49. viii. 33. and ten *pieces* of silver out of ^h the house of Baal-berith ; wherewith
i xi. 3. 1 Sam. Abimelech lured ⁱ vain and light persons, which followed him.

5 And he went unto his father's house ^k at Ophrah, and ⁱ slew his brethren, the sons of Jerubbaal, *being* threescore and ten persons, upon one stone : notwithstanding yet Jotham the youngest son of Jerubbaal was left ; for he hid himself.

6 And all the men of Shechem gathered together, and all the ^m house of Millo, and went and made Abimelech king, by the ^{*} plain of the pillar that *was* in Shechem.

7 ¶ And when they told *it* to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of ⁿ mount Gerizim, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, ^o Hearken unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God may hearken unto you.

8 ¶ The trees went forth *on a time* to anoint a king over them ; and they said unto the olive-tree, ^p Reign thou over us.

9 But the olive-tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, ^q wherewith by me they honour God and man, and go ^r to be promoted over the trees ?

10 And the trees said to the fig-tree, Come thou, *and* reign over us.

11 But the fig-tree said unto them, [†] Should I forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to be promoted over the trees ?

12 Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, *and* reign over us.

13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, which ² cheereth God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees ?

14 Then said all the trees unto the [†] bramble, Come thou, *and* reign over us.

15 And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, *then* come and put your trust in my ^u shadow ; and if not, ^x let fire come out of the bramble, and devour ^z the cedars of Lebanon.

16 Now therefore, if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Abimelech king, and if ye have dealt well with Jerubbaal and his house, and have done unto him ^a according to the deserving of his hands :

17 (For my father ^a fought for you, and ^b adventured his life far, and delivered you out of the hand of Midian ;

18 And ye ^b are risen up against my father's house this day, and have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made ^c Abimelech, the son of his maid-servant, king over the men of Shechem, because he *is* your brother :)
c 6, 14. viii. 31.

19 If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Jerubbaal and with his house this day, *then* ^d rejoice ye in Abimelech, and let him also rejoice in you ;

20 But if not, ^e let fire come out from Abimelech, and devour the men of Shechem, and the house of Millo ; and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo, and devour Abimelech.

21 And Jotham ran away, and fled, and went to ^f Beer, and dwelt there, for fear of Abimelech his brother.

22 ¶ When Abimelech had reigned three years over Israel,

23 Then ^g God sent an evil spirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem ; and the men of Shechem ^h dealt treacherously with Abimelech :

24 ⁱ That the cruelty *done* to the threescore and ten sons of Jerubbaal might come, and their blood be laid upon Abimelech their brother, which slew them ; and upon the men of Shechem, which [†] aided him in the killing of his brethren.

25 And the men of Shechem set ^k liers in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them : and it was told Abimelech.

26 And Gaal the son of Ebed came with his ^l brethren, and went over to Shechem ; and the men of Shechem put their confidence in him.

27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode *the grapes*, and made [†] merry, and went into ⁿ the house of their god, and ^o did eat and drink, ^o and cursed Abimelech.

28 And Gaal the son of Ebed said, ^p Who *is* Abimelech, and who *is* Shechem, that we should serve him ? *Is not he* the son of Jerubbaal ? and Zebul his officer ? Serve the men of ^q Hamor the father of Shechem ; for why should we serve him ?

29 And ^r would to God this people were under my hand : then would I remove Abimelech. And he said to Abimelech, ^s Increase thine army, and come out.

30 ¶ And when Zebul the ruler of the city heard the words of of Gaal the son of Ebed, his anger was ^t kindled.

31 And he sent messengers unto Abimelech, [†] privily, saying, Behold, Gaal the son of Ebed, and his brethren, be come to Shechem ; and, behold, they fortify the city against thee.

32 Now therefore up ^u by night, thou and the people that *is* with thee, and lie in wait in the field :

33 And it shall be, *that* in the

Is. viii. 6. Phil. iii. 3. Jam. iv. 16.

15. 23. 56, 57, vii. 22. 2 Chr. xx. 22, 23. Ps. xxi. 9, 10, xxviii. 4. iii. 1—5. exx. 3, 4. cxi. 10.

Numb. xxi. 16. Josh. xix. 8. 2 Sam. xx. 14.

15. 29. 1 Sam. xvi. 14—16. xviii. 9, 10. 1 Kings xii. 15. xii. 22. 2 Chr. x. 15. xviii. 19. 22. Is. xix. 2. 14. 2 Thes. ii. 11, 12. 16. Is. xxxiii. 1. Matt. vii. 2. 1 Sam. xv. 33. 1 Kings ii. 32. Est. ix. 25. Ps. vii. 16. Matt. xxiii. 34—36.

† Heb. *strengthened his hands to kill.*

k Josh. viii. 4, 12, 13. Prov. i. 11, 12.

l Gen. xiii. 8. xix.

† Or, *some*. Is. xvi. 9, 10. xxiv. 7—9. Jer. xxv. 30. Am. vi. 3—6.

m 4. xvi. 23. Ex. xxxii. 6, 19. Dan. v. 1—4. 23.

n Is. xxii. 12—14. Luke xii. 19, 20. xvii. 26—29.

o Lev. xxiv. 11. 1 Sam. xvii. 43. Ps. civ. 17.

p 1 Sam. xxv. 10. 2 Sam. xx. 1. 1 Kings xii. 16.

q Gen. xxiv. 2. 6.

r 2 Sam. xv. 4. 1 Kings xv. 24. Ps. x. 3. Rom. i. 26, 31.

s 2 Sam. ii. 14—17. 2 Kings xiv. 8. xviii. 23. Is. xxxv. 3, 9.

t Or, *hot*.

† Heb. *carefully, or, to Tormah.*

† Job xiv. 14—17. Jer. xxv. 4. Prov. i. 11—16. iv. 16. Rom. iii. 15.

morning, as soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and, behold, *when* he and the people that *is* with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them ‡ as thou shalt find occasion.

34 And Abimelech rose up, and all the people that *were* with him, by night, and they laid wait against Shechem in four companies.

35 And Gaal the son of Ebed went out, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and Abimelech rose up, and ^a the people that *were* with him, from lying in wait.

36 And when Gaal saw the people, he said to Zebul, Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountains. And Zebul said unto him, Thou ^x seest the shadow of the mountains as *if they were* men.

37 And Gaal spake again, and said, See, there come people down by the § middle of the land, and another company come along by the plain of || Meonenim.

38 Then said Zebul unto him, ^y Where *is* now thy mouth, where-with thou saidst, Who *is* Abimelech, that we should serve him? *Is* not this the people that thou hast despised? go out, I pray now, and fight with them.

39 And Gaal went out before the men of Shechem, and fought with Abimelech.

40 And Abimelech chased him, and ^z he fled before him; and many were overthrown *and* wounded, *even* unto the entering of the gate.

41 And Abimelech dwelt at Arumah: and ^a Zebul thrust out Gaal and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shechem.

42 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went out into the field; and they told Abimelech.

43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and looked, and behold, the people *were* come forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them.

44 And Abimelech, and the company that *was* with him, ^b rushed forward, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and the two other companies ran upon all the people that *were* in the fields, and slew them.

45 And Abimelech fought against the city all that day; and he took the city, and slew the people that *was* therein, and ^c beat down the city, and sowed it with salt.

46 ¶ And when all the men of the tower of Shechem heard *that*, they entered into ^d an hold of the house of the god Berith.

47 And it was told Abimelech, ^d that all the men of the tower of Shechem were gathered together.

48 And Abimelech gat him up to mount ^e Zalmon, he and all the people that *were* with him; and Abimelech took an axe in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid it on his shoulder, and said unto the people that *were* with him, ^f What ye have seen ^{*} me do, make haste, *and* do as I have done.

49 And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed Abimelech, and ^g put them to the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them: so that all the men of the tower of Shechem died also, about a thousand men and women.

50 ¶ Then went Abimelech to Thebez, and encamped against Thebez, and took it.

51 But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut *it* to them, and gat them up to the top of the tower.

52 And ^h Abimelech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire.

53 And a certain woman ⁱ cast a piece of a millstone upon Abimelech's head, and all to break his skull.

54 Then he called hastily unto the young man his armour-bearer, and said unto him, ^k Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died.

55 And ^l when the men of Israel saw that Abimelech was dead, they departed every man unto his place.

56 Thus ^m God rendered the wickedness of Abimelech which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren.

57 And all the evil of the men of Shechem did God render upon their heads: and ⁿ upon them came the curse of Jotham the son of Jerubbaal.

CHAP. X.

Tola judges Israel, 1, 2; and Jair, whose thirty sons had thirty cities, 3-5. The Israelites, relapsing into idolatry, are oppressed by the Philistines and Ammonites, 6-9. They cry to God, who sends them for help to their idols, 10-14. They repent, and he rebuketh them, 15, 16. They consult about choosing a leader, 17, 18.

AND after Abimelech there ^a arose, to ^{*} defend Israel, Tola, the son of Puah, the son of Dodo, a man of Issachar; and he dwelt in ^b Shamir in mount Ephraim.

2 And he judged Israel twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shamir.

3 ¶ And after him arose Jair, ^c a Gileadite, and judged Israel twenty and two years.

4 And he had thirty sons that

4. 27. viii. 33.
1 Kings xviii. 26.
2 Kings i. 2-4.
Ps. cxv. 8. Is.
xxviii. 15-18.
xxxvii. 38.
e Ps. lxxviii. 14.

f vii. 17, 18. Prov.
i. 11, 12.
* Heb. I have
done.

g 15. 20. Gal. v.
15. Jam. iii. 16.

h 2 Kings xiv. 10.
xv. 16.

i 15. 20. 2 Sam.
xi. 21. Job xxxi.
3. Jer. xlix. 20.
l. 45.

k 1 Sam. xxxi. 4,
5.

l 2 Sam. xviii. 16.
xx. 21, 22. 1
Kings xxii. 35,
36. Prov. xxii.
10.

m 24. Ps. ix. 12.
xi. 6. Iviii. 10,
11. xciv. 23.
Prov. v. 22.
Acts xxviii. 4.
Rev. ix. 20. 21.

n 20. Josh. v. 26.
1 Kings xvi. 34.

a ii. 16. iii. 9.
* Or, deliver.
Heb. save.

b Josh. xv. 48.

c Gen. xxxi. 48.
Num. xxxii. 29.

† Heb. as thine
hand shall find.
Lev. xxv. 26. 1
Sam. x. 7. xxv.
8. Ec. ix. 10.

a 44.

x Ez. vii. 7. Mark
viii. 24.

§ Heb. navel.

|| Or, the regard-
ers of the times.
Deut. xviii. 14.
y 28, 29. 2 Sam. ii.
26, 27. 2 Kings
xiv. 8-14. Jer.
ii. 28.

z 1 Kings xx. 16
-21. 30.

a 28. 30.

b 15. 20. Gal. v. 15.

c Deut. xxix. 23.
1 Kings vi. 25.
Ps. cviii. 31.
Zeph. ii. 9. Jam.
in. 13.

d v. 10. xii. 14.
 e Num. xxvii. 41.
 Deut. iii. 14.
 • Or, the villages
 of Jair.
 f iv. 1. vi. 1. xiii. 1.
 g ii. 11—13. iii. 7.
 2 Chr. xxviii. 23.
 Ps. cvi. 36.
 h 1 Kings xi. 5, 7.
 33. xvi. 31. 2.
 Kings xvii. 16.
 29—31. xiii. 13.
 i xvi. 23. 1 Sam.
 v. 2. 2 Kings i.
 2, 3. Jer. ii. 13.
 Ez. xvi. 25, 26.
 k ii. 14. Deut.
 xxix. 20—28.
 xxvi. 15—16.
 xxvii. 18—22.
 Josh. xxiii. 15.
 16. Ps. lxxiv. 1.
 Nah. i. 2. 6.
 l iv. 2. 1 Sam. xi.
 9. Ps. xlv. 12.
 Is. i. 1.
 m 5. Is. xxx. 13.
 1 Thes. v. 3.
 + Heb. crushed.
 n ii. 12, 13. vi.
 3—5. 2 Chr. xiv.
 9. xx. 1, 2.
 o Deut. xxviii. 65.
 2 Chr. xv. 5.
 p iii. 9. 1 Sam. xii.
 10. Ps. cvi. 43.
 44. cvii. 13. 19.
 22. 31.
 q ii. 1—3.
 r Ez. xiv. 30.
 1 Sam. xii. 8.
 Neh. ix. 9—11.
 Ps. lxxviii. 51—
 53. cvi. 3—11.
 Heb. xi. 29.
 s Num. xxi. 21—
 23. 35. Ps. xxi.
 10, 11.
 t iii. 12, 13.
 u iii. 31.
 x v. 19.
 y vi. 3.
 z 2 Chr. xxvi. 6, 7.
 a ii. 12. Deut.
 xxxii. 15. 1 Chr.
 xxviii. 9. Jer. ii.
 13. Job. ii. 8.
 b Deut. xxii. 27.
 28. 1 Kings xviii.
 27, 28. 2 Kings
 iii. 13. Prov. i.
 25—27. Is. x. 3.
 Jer. ii. 28. Matt.
 xxvi. 45.
 c 2 Sam. xii. 13.
 xxiv. 10. Job
 xxxiii. 27. Prov.
 xxvii. 13. 1
 John i. 8—10.
 d 1 Sam. iii. 18.
 2 Sam. x. 12. xv.
 26. Job. ii. 4.
 iii. 9.
 † Heb. is good in
 thine eyes.
 e 2 Sam. xxiv. 14.
 Job xxiv. 31, 32.
 f 2 Chr. vii. 14.
 xv. 8. xxxiii. 15.
 Jer. xviii. 7, 8.
 Ez. xlviii. 30—32.
 Hos. xiv. 1—3, 8.
 ‡ Vain gods of
 strangers.
 g Gen. vi. 6. Ps.
 cvi. 44, 45. Is.
 lxiii. 9. Jer.
 xxvi. 20. Hos.
 vi. 8. Luke xv.
 20. xix. 41. John
 xi. 31. Eph. iv.
 31. Heb. iii. 10.
 iv. 15.
 † Heb. shortened.
 ‡ Heb. cried to-
 gether.
 h xi. 11. 20. Gen.
 xxxi. 40.
 i 1. xi. 8—8. Is.
 iii. 2—8. xxxiv.
 12.

d rode on thirty ass-colts, and they
 had thirty cities, which are called
 * Havoth-jair unto this day, which
 are in the land of Gilead.

5 And Jair died, and was buried
 in Camon.

6 ¶ And the children of Israel
 did evil again in the sight of the
 LORD, and served ^g Baalim, and
 Ashtaroth, and the gods of Syria,
 and ^h the gods of Zidon, and the
 gods of Moab, and the gods of the
 children of Ammon, and ⁱ the gods
 of the Philistines, and forsook the
 LORD, and served not him.

7 And the anger of the LORD
 was hot against Israel, and ^j he
 sold them into the hands of the Phi-
 listines, and into the hands of the
 children of Ammon.

8 And ^m that year they vexed
 and [†] oppressed the children of
 Israel, eighteen years, all the chil-
 dren of Israel that ⁿ were on the
 other side Jordan, in the land of the
 Amorites, which ^o is in Gilead.

9 Moreover the children of Am-
 mon ^p passed over Jordan to fight
 also against Judah, and against Ben-
 jamin, and against the house of
 Ephraim; so that Israel was sore
^q distressed.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel
^r cried unto the LORD, saying, We
 have sinned against thee, both be-
 cause we have forsaken our God,
 and also served Baalim.

11 And the LORD said unto the
 children of Israel, ^s Did not I de-
 liver you from ^t the Egyptians, and
 from ^u the Amorites, from ^v the
 children of Ammon, and from ^w the
 Philistines?

12 * The Zidonians also, and
^y the Amalekites, and ^z the Maon-
 ites did oppress you; and ye cried
 to me, and I delivered you out of
 their hand.

13 * Yet ye have forsaken me,
 and served other gods: wherefore
 I will deliver ye no more.

14 Go and ^a cry unto the gods
 which ye have chosen: let them
 deliver you in the time of your tri-
 bulation.

15 And the children of Israel
 said unto the LORD, * We have
 sinned, ^b do thou unto us whatsoever
 seemeth ^c good unto thee; * deliver
 us only, we pray thee, this day.

16 And ^d they put away the
^e strange gods from among them,
 and served the LORD: and ^f his
 soul was ^g grieved for the misery
 of Israel.

17 Then the children of Am-
 mon were ^h gathered together, and
 encamped in Gilead: and the
 children of Israel assembled them-
 selves together, and encamped in
ⁱ Mizpeh.

18 And the people and princes
 of Gilead said one to another,
 * What man ^j is he that will begin to

fight against the children of Am-
 mon? ^k He shall be head over all
 the inhabitants of Gilead.

CHAP. XI.

Jephthah, the baseborn son of Gilead, thrust
 out by his brethren, is chosen commander
 against the Ammonites, 1—11. He sends an
 embassy to their king, but in vain, 12—28.
 His rash vow, 29—31. He conquers the Am-
 monites, 32, 33. He is met by his only daugh-
 ter, and is deeply distressed: she piously sub-
 mits, and he performs his vow, 34—40.

NOW ^a Jephthah the Gileadite
 was ^b a mighty man of valour,
 and he ^c was the son of * an harlot:
 and Gilead begat Jephthah.

2 And Gilead's wife bare him
 sons; and his wife's sons grew up,
 and they ^d thrust out Jephthah,
 and said unto him, Thou shalt not
 inherit in our father's house; for
 thou ^e art the son of ^f a strange
 woman.

3 Then Jephthah fled from ^g his
 brethren, and dwelt in the land of
 * Tob: and there were gathered
^h vain men to Jephthah, and went
 out with him.

4 And it came to pass, * in pro-
 cess of time, that the children of
 Ammon made war against Israel.

5 And it was so, that when the
 children of Ammon ⁱ made war
 against Israel, the elders of Gilead
 went ^j to fetch Jephthah out of the
 land of Tob:

6 And they said unto Jephthah,
 Come, and be our captain, that we
 may fight with the children of Am-
 mon.

7 And Jephthah said unto the
 elders of Gilead, ^k Did not ye hate
 me, and expel me out of my father's
 house? and why are ye come unto
 me now when ye are in distress?

8 And ^l the elders of Gilead said
 unto Jephthah, Therefore ^m we turn
 again to thee now, that thou mayest
 go with us, and fight against the
 children of Ammon, and be our head
 over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

9 And Jephthah said unto the
 elders of Gilead, ⁿ If ye bring me
 home again to fight against the
 children of Ammon, and the LORD
 deliver them before me, shall I be
 your head?

10 And the elders of Gilead said
 unto Jephthah, * The LORD be
^o witness between us, * if we do not
 so according to thy words.

11 Then Jephthah went with the
 elders of Gilead, and the people
 made him ^p head and captain over
 them: and Jephthah ^q uttered all
 his words ^r before the LORD in
 Mizpeh.

12 ¶ And Jephthah ^s sent mes-
 sengers unto the king of the chil-
 dren of Ammon, saying, * What
 hast thou to do with me, that thou
 art come against me to fight in my
 land?

13 And the king of the children
 of Ammon answered unto the mes-
 sengers of Jephthah, * Because

k xi. 11. 1 Sam.
 xvii. 25.

a Heb. xi. 32.
 Jephthah.

b vi. 12. 2 Kings
 v. 1.

c Heb. a woman,
 a harlot.

c Gen. xxi. 10.
 Deut. xxiii. 2.

d Prov. ii. 16. v.
 3. 19. vi. 24—26.

e Heb. the facts.

f 2 Sam. x. 6.

g ix. 4. 1 Sam.
 xvii. 2. xxvii. 2.

h xxi. 22—24.
 Job xxx. 1—10.

i Acts xvii. 9.
 xix. 32.

j Heb. after days;
 x. 8.

k x. 9, 17, 18.

l 1 Sam. x. 27. xi.
 6, 7. 12. Ps.

m cxviii. 22, 23.
 Acts vii. 35—39.

n 1 Cor. i. 27—29.

i Gen. xxi. 27.
 xxxv. 27. xiv.

j 4, 5. Prov. xvii.
 17. Is. lx. 1.

k Acts vii. 9—14.
 Rev. iii. 9.

l Ex. viii. 8. 28.
 ix. 28. x. 17. 1

m Kings xiii. 6.
 Luke xvi. 3, 4.

n x. 16.

o Num. xxxii. 26
 —29.

p Gen. xxi. 23.
 xxxi. 50. 1 Sam.

q iii. 5. Jer. xxi.
 23. xlii. 5. Rom.

r i. 9. 2 Cor. xi.
 31.

s Heb. the hearer.
 Gen. xvi. 5.

t xxi. 53. Deut.
 i. 16. 1 Sam.

u xv. 12.

v Is. xxi. 7. Zech.

w 4. Mal. iii. 5.

x 8.

y 1 Sam. xxi. 9
 —12. 1 Kings

z iii. 7—9. 2 Cor.

aa iii. 5. Sam. i. 5.

ab 15.

ac 1. 17. xx. 1. 1

ad 1. 17. 20.

ae 14, 15.

af Num. xx. 14.
 xxi. 11. Deut. ii.

ag 25. y. 16, 17.

ah Prov. xv. 9, 10.

ai Matt. xviii. 16,

17.

aj 2 Kings xiv. 8—

10.

ak Num. xxi. 24—

26. Prov. xxi.

29.

Israel took away my land when they came up out of Egypt, from Arnon even unto ^{*} Jabbok, and unto Jordan: now therefore restore those lands again peaceably.

14 And Jephthah sent messengers ^y again unto the king of the children of Ammon.

15 And said unto him, Thus saith Jephthah, ^z Israel took not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon:

16 But when Israel came up from Egypt, and ^a walked through the wilderness unto the Red sea, and ^b came to Kadesh;

17 Then Israel ^c sent messengers unto the king of Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land: but the king of Edom would not hearken *thereto*. And in like manner they sent unto ^d the king of Moab; but he would not *consent*: and Israel ^e abode in Kadesh.

18 Then they ^f went along through the wilderness, and ^g compassed the land of Edom, and the land of Moab, and came by the east side of the land of Moab, and ^h pitched on the other side of Arnon, but came not within the border of Moab; for Arnon *was* the border of Moab.

19 And ⁱ Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon; and Israel said unto him, Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy land unto my place.

20 But Sihon trusted not Israel to pass through his coast: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jahaz, and fought against Israel.

21 And the ^k LORD God of Israel delivered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they smote them: ^l so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country.

22 And they possessed all the coasts of the Amorites, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and from the wilderness even unto Jordan.

23 So now, the LORD God of Israel hath dispossessed the Amorites from before his people Israel, and shouldest thou possess it?

24 Wilt not thou possess that which ^m Chemosh thy god giveth thee to possess? So ⁿ whomsoever the LORD our God shall drive out from before us, them will we possess.

25 And now, *art* thou any thing better than ^o Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab? did he ever strive against Israel, or did he ever fight against them,

26 While Israel dwelt in ^p Heshbon, and her towns, and in ^q Aroer and her towns, and in all the cities that *be* along by the coasts of Arnon, ^r three hundred years? why there-

fore did ye not recover *them* within that time?

27 Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me: the LORD ^s the Judge ^t be judge this day between the children of Israel and the children of Ammon.

28 Howbeit, ^u the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not unto the words of Jephthah which he sent him.

29 ¶ Then ^x the Spirit of the LORD came upon Jephthah; and he passed over Gilead and Manasseh, and passed over ^y Mizpeh of Gilead, and from Mizpeh of Gilead he passed over *unto* the children of Ammon.

30 And Jephthah ^z vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou shalt without fail deliver the children of Ammon into mine hands,

31 Then it shall be, that ^a whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ammon, ^b a shall surely be the LORD's, ^c and I will offer it up for a burnt-offering.

32 So Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them; and ^d the LORD delivered them into his hands.

33 And he smote them from ^e Aroer, even till thou come to ^f Minnith, *even* twenty cities, and unto the ^g plain of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel.

34 ¶ And Jephthah came to ^h Mizpeh unto his house, and, behold, ⁱ his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances; and she *was* his only child: ^j beside her he had ^k neither son nor daughter.

35 And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he ^l rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter, thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for ^m I have opened my mouth unto the LORD, and ⁿ I cannot go back.

36 And she said unto him, My father, *if* thou hast opened thy mouth unto the LORD, do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; ^o forasmuch as the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, *even* of the children of Ammon.

37 And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me; Let me alone two months, that I may ^p go up and down upon the mountains, and ^q bewail my virginity, I and my fellows.

38 And he said, Go, and he sent her away *for* two months: and she went with her companions, and be-

^x Gen. xxii. 22.
Deut. ii. 37. iii. 16.

^y Ps. cxx. 7. Rom. xii. 13. Heb. xii. 14. 1 Pet. iii. 11.

^z Num. xxi. 13—15, 27—39. Deut. ii. 9, 19, 2 Chr. xx. 10. Acts xxiv. 12.

^a Num. xiv. 25. Deut. i. 40. Josh. v. 6.

^b Gen. xiv. 7. Num. xiii. 26. xx. 1. Deut. i. 46.

^c Num. xx. 14—21. Deut. ii. 4—8, 29.

^d Deut. ii. 9.

^e Num. xx. 1. 16.

^f Num. xx. 22, xxi. 10—13, xxxiii. 37—44. Deut. ii. 1—8.

^g Num. xxi. 4.

^h Num. xxi. 13. xxi. 36.

ⁱ Num. xxi. 21—35. Deut. ii. 27—34. iii. 1—17. Josh. xiii. 8—12.

^k Neh. ix. 22. Ps. cxxxv. 10—12. cxxxvi. 17—21.

^l Josh. xiv. 4.

^m Num. xxi. 20. 1 Kings xi. 7. Jer. xlviii. 7, 46.

ⁿ Deut. ix. 4, 5, xviii. 12. Josh. iii. 10. Ps. xlv. 2. lxxviii. 55.

^o Num. xxi. 2. Deut. xxi. 3, 4. Josh. xxiv. 2, 12. Mic. vi. 5.

^p Num. xxi. 25—30. Deut. ii. 24. iii. 2, 5. Josh. xii. 2, 5. xiii. 10.

^q Deut. ii. 36. iii. 11, 30. v. 31. viii. 23. ix. 22. x. 2, 3, 8. Josh. xi. 18. xxiii. 1.

^s Gen. xviii. 25.

1 Sam. ii. 10. Job ix. 15. xxiii. 7.

^t Ps. vii. 11. l. 6. lxxviii. 8.

^u xciv. 2. xcviii. 9. Ec. xi. 9. xii. 14.

^v John v. 22, 23. Rom. xiv. 10—12. 2 Cor. v. 10.

^w 2 Tim. iv. 8. Heb. xii. 23.

^x Gen. xvi. 5. xxxi. 53. 1 Sam. xxiv. 12, 15. Ps. vii. 8, 9. 2 Cor. x. 11.

^y Ps. lxxviii. 30. Prov. xvi. 18.

^z iii. 10. vi. 34. xiii. 25. Num. xi. 25. 1 Sam. x. 10. xvi. 13—15. 1 Chr. xii. 18.

^a x. 17.

^b Gen. xxviii. 20. Num. xxx. 2, &c. 1 Sam. i. 11.

^c Ec. v. 1, 2.

^d Heb. *that which cometh forth, which shall come forth.*

^e Lev. xxvii. 2, 3. 28, 29. 1 Sam. i. 11. 28. xiv. 24.

^f Or, *or I will.* &c. Lev. xxvii. 11, 12. Deut. xxiii. 18. Is. lxvi. 3.

^g b. i. 4. ii. 18. iii. 10.

^h Deut. ii. 36.

ⁱ Ez. xxvii. 17.

^j Or, *Abel.*

^k 11. x. 17.

^l v. 1, &c. Ex. xv. 20. 1 Sam. xviii. 6, 7. Ps. lxxviii. 25. cxxviii. 11, 12. Jer. xxxi. 4.

^m 13.

ⁿ Or, *he had not of his own either.* Heb. *of himself.*

^o Zech. xii. 10. Luke vii. 12.

^p viii. 42. ix. 38.

^q h Gen. xxxvii. 29, 30, 34, 35. xlii. 36—38. 2 Sam. xiii. 30, 31. xviii. 33. Job i. 20.

^r i Lev. xxvii. 28, 29. Num. xxx. 2—5. Ps. xv. 4. Ec. v. 2—6.

^s k xxi. 1—7. 1 Sam. xiv. 44, 45. Matt. xiv. 7—9. Acts xxiii. 14.

^t l xvi. 28—30. 2 Sam. xviii. 19.

^u 31. xix. 30. Acts xx. 24. xxi. 13.

^v Rom. xvi. 4. Phil. ii. 30.

^w * Heb. *go and go down.*

^x m 1 Sam. i. 6. Luke i. 25.

wailed her virginity upon the mountains.

39 And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, who ^a did with her according ^a to his vow which he had vowed: and she knew no man. And it was a [†] custom in Israel,

40 That the daughters of Israel went ^{*} yearly to [†] lament the daughter of Jephthah the Gileadite [†] four days in a year.

CHAP. XII.

The Ephraimites quarrel with Jephthah; are smitten by the Gileadites, and slain in vast numbers at the passage of Jordan, 1-6. Jephthah dies, 7. Ibzan, who had thirty sons and thirty daughters, judges Israel, 8-10. And after him Elon, 11, 12. And then Abdon, who had thirty sons and forty grand-sons, 13-15.

AND the men of Ephraim ^{*} gathered themselves together, and went northward, and said unto Jephthah, ^a Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call us to go with thee? ^b we will burn thine house upon thee with fire.

2 And Jephthah said unto them, ^c I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon; and, when I called you, ye delivered me not out of their hands.

3 And when I saw that ye delivered me not, I ^d put my life in my hands, and passed over against the children of Ammon, and the LORD delivered them into my hand; ^e wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day to fight against me?

4 Then Jephthah gathered together all the men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim: and the ^f men of Gilead smote Ephraim, because they said, Ye Gileadites are ^g fugitives of Ephraim among the Ephraimites, and among the Manassites.

5 And the Gileadites took ^h the passages of Jordan before the Ephraimites: and it was so, that when those Ephraimites which were escaped said, Let me go over, that the men of Gilead said unto him, *Art thou an Ephraimite?* If he said, *Nay*;

6 Then said they unto him, ⁱ Say now [†] Shibboleth; and he said Sibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounce it right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan: and ^k there fell at that time of the Ephraimites forty and two thousand.

7 And Jephthah judged Israel six years. Then died Jephthah the Gileadite, and was buried in *one* of the cities of Gilead.

8 ¶ And after him Ibzan of [†] Bethlehem judged Israel.

9 And he had ^m thirty sons and thirty daughters, *whom* he sent abroad, and took in thirty daughters

from abroad for his sons: and he judged Israel seven years.

10 Then died Ibzan, and was buried at Beth-lehem.

11 ¶ And after him Elon a Zebulonite judged Israel; and he judged Israel ten years.

12 And Elon the Zebulonite died, and was buried in ⁿ Aijalon, in the country of Zebulun.

13 ¶ And after him Abdon the son of Hillel, a Pirathonite, judged Israel.

14 And he had forty sons, and thirty ^{*} nephews, that ^o rode on threescore and ten ass-colts: and he judged Israel eight years.

15 And Abdon the son of Hillel the ^p Pirathonite died, and was buried in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, ^q in the mount of the Amalekites.

CHAP. XIII.

Israel offends God, and serves the Philistines forty years, 1. An Angel appears to Manoah's wife, and promises her a son, who should be a perpetual Nazarite, 2-5. She informs her husband; who prays that the Angel may again appear to instruct them, 6-14. The Angel appears, and by his conduct, especially by ascending in the flame of Manoah's sacrifice, discovers himself, 15-20. Manoah is greatly alarmed, as having seen God; but is encouraged by his wife, 21-25. Samson is born, and is moved by the Spirit of God, 24, 25.

AND the children of Israel ^{*} did evil again in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD delivered them ^a into the hands of the Philistines forty years.

2 And there was a certain man of ^b Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name was Manah: and his wife was ^c barren, and bare not.

3 And ^d the Angel of the LORD appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou art barren, and bearest not: ^e but thou shalt conceive, and bear a son.

4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and ^f drink not wine nor strong drink, and ^g eat not any unclean thing:

5 For, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and ^h no razor shall come on his head: for the child shall be a Nazarite unto God from the womb; and he shall begin to deliver Israel out of the hand of the Philistines.

6 ¶ Then the woman came, and told her husband, saying, ^k A man of God came unto me, and his countenance was like the countenance of an angel of God, very ^l terrible: but I asked him not whence he was, neither told he me ^m his name.

7 But he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, neither eat any unclean thing: for the child shall be a Nazarite to God from the womb to the day of his death.

B. C. 1143.

B. C. 1120.

n Josh. xix. 43.

1 Chr. vi. 69.

viii. 13.

B. C. 1120.

* Heb. son's sons.

o vs. 10. x. 4.

B. C. 1112.

p 2 Sam. xxiii. 30.

q iii. 15. 25. v. 14.

Gen. xiv. 7. Ex.

xviii. 8. 1 Sam.

xv. 7.

* Heb. added to

commit, see. ii.

11. iii. 7. iv. 1.

vi. 1. x. 6.

a 1 Sam. xii. 2.

b Josh. xv. 33. xix.

41.

c Gen. xvi. 1.

xxv. 21. 1 Sam.

i. 25. Luke i. 7.

d ii. 1. vi. 11. 15.

Gen. xvi. 7-15.

Luke i. 11. 26.

e Gen. xviii. 15.

xviii. 10. 1 Sam.

i. 29. 2 Kings

iv. 16. Luke i.

13. 31.

f 14. Num. vi. 4.

Luke i. 15.

g Lev. xi. 47. Acts

x. 14.

h Num. vi. 6. 1

Sam. i. 11.

i 1 Sam. viii. 12.

2 Sam. viii. 1.

1 Chr. xviii. 1.

k Deut. xxxiii. 1.

Josh. xiv. 6. 1

Sam. ii. 27. 12.

6. 1 Kings xvi.

18. 24. 2 Kings

iv. 9. 16. 1 Sam.

vi. 11.

l Matt. xxviii. 3.

Luke ix. 26.

Acts vi. 15.

m 22. Gen. i. viii.

15. 17. Ps. lxx. 2

-6. Dan. viii.

17. x. 5-11.

Matt. xxviii. 4.

Rev. i. 17.

n 19. Gen. xxi. 1.

29. Luke i. 19.

n 31. Lev. xxvii.

28. 29. Deut. xii.

31. Is. lxvi. 3.

o 1 Sam. i. 22. 28.

ii. 13.

† Or, ordinance.

* Heb. from year

to year.

† Or, to talk with.

p 1 Kings ix. 25.

a viii. 1. 2 Sam.

xix. 41-43. Ps.

cix. 4. Ec. iv. 4.

John x. 32.

b xiv. 15. xv. 6.

Prov. xxvii. 3, 4.

John iii. 16. iv.

1, 2.

c xi. 12, &c.

d ix. 17. 1 Sam.

xix. 5. xxviii.

21. Job xiii. 14.

Ps. cxix. 109.

Rom. xvi. 4.

Rev. xii. 11.

e ix. 27. 2 Chr.

xiv. 12.

f xi. 10. Num.

xxviii. 39, 40.

Deut. iii. 12-17.

g 1 Sam. xxv. 10.

Neh. iv. 4. Ps.

lxxviii. 9. Prov.

xvi. 14. xv. 1.

h iii. 26. vii. 24.

Josh. ii. 7. xiii.

11.

i Matt. xvi. 73.

Mark xiv. 70.

† A stream, or

food. Ps. lxxix.

2. 15. Is. xxviii.

12.

k Prov. xvii. 14.

xxviii. 19. Ec. v.

12. Matt. xii. 25.

Gal. v. 15.

B. C. 1137.

l Gen. xxxv. 19.

1 Sam. xvi. 1.

Mic. v. 2. Matt.

ii. 1.

m 13. x. 4.

B. C. 1130.

8 Then Manoah intreated the LORD, and said, O my Lord, let the man of God which thou didst send come again unto us, and ^o teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born.

9 And God ^p hearkened to the voice of Manoah; and the Angel of God came again unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Manoah her husband *was* not with her.

10 And the woman made haste, and ran, and shewed her husband, and said unto him, ^q Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the *other* day.

11 And Manoah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, *Art* thou the man that spakest unto the woman? And he said, *I am*.

12 And Manoah said, Now let thy words come to pass: ^{*} how shall we order the child? and [†] how shall we do unto him?

13 And the Angel of the LORD said unto Manoah, Of all that I said unto the woman, let her beware.

14 She may not eat of any *thing* that cometh of the vine, neither let her drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean *thing*: ^r all that I commanded her let her observe.

15 And Manoah said unto the Angel of the LORD, I pray thee, ^s let us detain thee until we shall have made ready a kid [§] for thee.

16 And the Angel of the LORD said unto Manoah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread; and if thou wilt offer a burnt-offering, thou must offer it ^t unto the LORD: for Manoah knew not that he *was* an Angel of the LORD.

17 And Manoah said unto the Angel of the LORD, What *is* thy name, that, when thy sayings come to pass, we may do thee honour?

18 And the Angel of the LORD said unto him, ^u Why asketh thou thus after my name, seeing it is ^{*} secret?

19 So Manoah ^{*} took a kid, with a meat-offering, and offered *it* upon a rock unto the LORD: and the *Angel* ^v did wondrously; and Manoah and his wife looked on.

20 For it came to pass, ^z when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the Angel of the LORD ascended in the flame of the altar: and Manoah and his wife looked on *it*, and ^a fell on their faces to the ground.

21 (But the Angel of the LORD did no more appear to Manoah and to his wife.) Then Manoah ^b knew that he *was* an Angel of the LORD.

22 And Manoah said unto his wife, ^c We shall surely die, because ^d we have seen God.

23 But ^e his wife said unto him, If the LORD were pleased to kill us,

he would not have received a burnt-offering and a meat-offering at our hands: neither would ^f he have shewed us all these *things*, nor would, as at this time, have told us *such things* as these.

24 [¶] And the woman bare a son, and called his name ^h Samson; and ⁱ the child grew, and the LORD blessed him.

25 And ^k the Spirit of the LORD began to move him at times in ^{*} the camp of Dan, ^l between Zorah and Ashtaol.

CHAP. XIV.

Samson desires a Philistine woman to wife, 1—4. Going to see her, he slays a lion; and afterwards finds honey in its carcase, 5—9. At his marriage-feast he proposes a riddle, which the guests explain by means of his wife, 10—18. He kills thirty Philistines, gives their spoil to those who explained the riddle, and departs in anger, 19. His wife is given to his companion, 20.

AND Samson went down to ^a Timnath, and ^b saw a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines.

2 And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines; now therefore ^c get her for me to wife.

3 Then his father and his mother said unto him, *Is there* never a woman among the daughters of ^d thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the ^e uncircumcised Philistines? And Samson said unto his father, Get her for me; for ^{*} she pleaseth me well.

4 But his father and his mother knew not that ^f it *was* of the LORD, that he sought an occasion against the Philistines: for at that time the Philistines ^g had dominion over Israel.

5 Then went Samson down, and his father and his mother, to Timnath, and came to the vineyards of Timnath: and behold a young lion roared ^{*} against him.

6 And ^h the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and ⁱ he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and *he had* nothing in his hand: but ^k he told not his father or his mother what he had done.

7 And he went down and talked with the woman; and she pleased Samson well.

8 And after a time he returned to ^l take her, and he turned aside to see the carcase of the lion: and behold *there was* a swarm of bees and honey in the carcase of the lion.

9 And he took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave them, and they did eat: but he told them not that he had taken the honey out of the carcase of the lion.

f Gen. iv. 4, 5. Ps. lxxxvi. 17.
g Ps. xxv. 14. Prov. iii. 32. John xiv. 20—23.
h Heb. xi. 32.
i 1 Sam. iii. 19. Luke i. 8. ii. 52.
k iii. 10. vi. 34. xi. 29. 1 Sam. xi. 6. Matt. iv. 1. John iii. 34.
* Heb. *Mahanneh*. Dan. xviii. 12. xviii. 11. Josh. xv. 33.

a Gen. xxxviii. 12, 13. Josh. xv. 10. xix. 43.
b Gen. vi. 2. xxxiv. 2. 2 Sam. xi. 2. Job xxxi. 1. Ps. cxix. 37. 1 John ii. 16.
c Gen. xxi. 21. xxiv. 3. xxxiv. 4. xxxviii. 6. 2 Kings xiv. 9.

d Gen. xlii. 8. xxiv. 27.
e xv. 18. Gen. xxxiv. 14. Ex. xxiv. 12—16. Deut. vii. 2, 3. 1 Sam. xiv. 6. xvii. 26, 36. xxxi. 4. 2 Sam. i. 20.
* Heb. *she is right in mine eyes*.
f Ex. iii. 22. Josh. xi. 20. 1 Kings xxii. 15. 2 Kings vi. 33. 2 Chr. x. 15. xxii. 7. xxv. 20. Ps. cxv. 3.
g xlii. 1. xv. 11. Deut. xxxiii. 48.

* Heb. *in meeting him*.
h iii. 10. xi. 29. xlii. 25. 1 Sam. xi. 6.
i xv. 8. 15. xvi. 30. 1 Sam. xvii. 34—37. 46. Zech. iv. 6. 1 John iii. 8.
k Is. xlii. 2. Matt. xi. 29.

l Gen. xxix. 21. Matt. i. 20.

o Job xxxiv. 32. Prov. iii. 5, 6. Acts ix. 6.

p Ps. lxxv. 2. Matt. vii. 7—11.

q John i. 41. 45. iv. 28, 29.

* Heb. *what shall be the manner of?* Gen. xxiii. 19. Prov. ix. 4. xxii. 6. Eph. vi. 4.
† Or, *what shall he do?* Heb. *what shall be his work?*

r Deut. xii. 32. Matt. xxviii. 20. John ii. 15. xv. 14. 2 Thes. iii. 4.

s vi. 13, 19. Gen. xlviii. 3—5.
§ Heb. *before thee*.

t 28. vi. 26.

u 6. Gen. xxxii. 29.

* Or, *wonderful*. Is. i. 6.
x vi. 19, 20. 1 Kings xviii. 20—38.

y vi. 21. 1 Kings xviii. 32.

z 2 Kings ii. 11. Ps. lxxv. 5. Rev. i. 3.

a Gen. xvii. 2. Lev. ix. 24. 1 Chr. xxi. 16. Ez. i. 28. Dan. 8. 9. Matt. xvi. 6.

b vi. 23. Hos. xii. 4, 5.

c Gen. xxvii. 30. Ex. xxxiii. 20. Deut. iv. 33. v. 26. Is. xl. 5.

d John i. 18. v. 37.

e Ec. vi. 9. 19. 1 Cor. xiii. 11.

10 ¶ So his father went down unto the woman: and Samson^m made there a feast; for so used the young men to do.

11 And it came to pass, when they^a saw him, that they brought^a thirty companions to be with him.

12 And Samson said unto them, I will now put forth^a a riddle unto you: if ye can certainly declare it^a me within^a the seven days of the feast, and find it out, then I will give you thirty^a sheets and thirty^a changes of garments.

13 But if ye cannot declare it^a me, then shall ye give me thirty sheets and thirty change of garments. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it.

14 And he said unto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness. And^a they could not in three days expound the riddle.

15 And it came to pass, on the seventh day, that they said unto Samson's wife, Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, lest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us to^a take that we have? is it not so?

16 And Samson's wife wept before him, and said, Thou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told it me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told it to my father nor my mother, and shall I tell it thee?

17 And she wept before him[†] the seven days, while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because^a she lay sore upon him: and she told the riddle to the children of her people.

18 And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day, before the sun went down, What is sweeter than honey, and what is stronger than a lion? and he said unto them, If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

19 And^a the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he went down to Ashkelon, and slew thirty men of them, and took their[†] spoil, and gave change of garments unto them which expounded the riddle: and his anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house.

20 But Samson's wife^d was given to his companion, whom he had used as^a his friend.

CHAP. XV.

Samson, returning to visit his wife, finds her given to another, 1, 2. He sets fire, with foxes and fire-brands, to the corn of the Philistines: who burn his wife and her father, 3-6. Samson smites them, and retires to the rock Etam, 7, 8. The men of Judah, by his consent, deliver him bound to the Philistines; and he kills a thousand of them with the jaw-bone

of an ass, 9-17. Being ready to perish by thirst, he cries to the Lord, who opens for him a fountain in Lehi, 18, 19. He judgeth Israel, 20.

BUT it came to pass within a while after, in the time of wheat-harvest, that Samson visited his wife with^a a kid; and he said, I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to go in.

2 And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly hated her; therefore^d I gave her to thy companion: is not her younger sister fairer than she? take her, I pray thee, instead of her.

3 And Samson said concerning them, Now shall I be more blameless than the Philistines, though I do them a displeasure.

4 And Samson went and caught^a three hundred foxes, and took[‡] fire-brands, and turned tail to tail, and put a fire brand in the midst between two tails.

5 And when he had set the brands on fire, he let them go into the standing corn of the Philistines, and burnt up both the shocks, and also the standing corn, with the vineyards and olives.

6 Then the Philistines said, Who hath done this? and they answered, Samson, the son-in-law of the Timnite, because he had taken his wife, and given her to his companion. And the Philistines came up, and burnt her and her father with fire.

7 And Samson said unto them, Though ye have done this, yet will I be avenged of you, and after that I will cease.

8 And he^b smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the top of the rock Etam.

9 ¶ Then the Philistines went up, and pitched in Judah, and spread themselves in[†] Lehi.

10 And the men of Judah said, Why are ye come up against us? and they answered, To bind Samson are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us.

11 Then three thousand men of Judah^a went to the top of the rock Etam, and said to Samson, Knowest thou not that the Philistines are^k rulers over us? what is this that thou hast done unto us? and he said unto them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them.

12 And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Philistines. And Samson said unto them, Swear unto me that ye will not^m fall upon me yourselves.

13 And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hands: but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with

a Gen. xxxviii. 17. Luke vi. 20.

b Gen. vi. 4. xxix. 21.

c xiv. 19, 20. Acts xvi. 9.

d Gen. xxxviii. 14.

e Heb. let her be thine.

† Or, Now shall I be blameless from the Philistines, though.

xiv. 15.

e Ps. lxxiii. 10.

Can. ii. 15.

Lam. v. 18.

† Or, torches.

f xii. 1. xiv. 15.

Prov. xxiii. 8.

1 Thes. iv. 6.

g xiv. 4. 19. Rom. xii. 19.

h Is. xlv. 10. lxxiii. 3, 6.

i 17.

k xiii. 1. xiv. 4.

Deut. xxviii. 15.

47, 48.

l Matt. xxvii. 2.

Acts vii. 25.

m xiii. 21. 1 Kings ii. 25. 34.

mp Gen. xix. 22. Matt. xxi. 2-4. John iii. 9. Rev. xix. 9.

n 1 Sam. x. 23. xvi. 6.

o 1 Sam. xviii. 2. Matt. ix. 15.

p 1 Kings i. 1. Ps. xiv. 4. Prov. i. 6. Eccl. x. 1.

q Gen. xiii. 27. 51.

r Gen. xiv. 22. 2 Kings i. 5. 22.

s Matt. vi. 19. Jam. v. 2.

t Gen. iii. 15. Deut. viii. 15.

u 1 Kings xvii. 6. 2 Chr. ix. 2.

v 1. 1. 10-12. Rom. v. 3-5. Gal. 3. 2 Cor. iv. 17. xii. 9, 10.

w Phil. i. 12-20. Heb. ii. 14, 15.

x 1. 1. 11. Jam. i. 2-4. 1 Pet. ii. 24.

y Prov. xiv. 7. Matt. xiii. 11.

z Acts viii. 31.

† Or, the rest of the seven days.

a xvi. 6. 13. 16. Gen. iii. 6. Job ii. 9. Prov. vii. 21. Luke xviii. 5.

b Prov. ii. 16, 17.

c 6. iii. 10. xv. 14. 1 Sam. xi. 6.

d Or, apparel.

e Ps. ii. 2.

f Ps. lx. 12, 13. Jer. ix. 5. Matt. xxvi. 49, 50.

g John iii. 20. xvi. 18.

n v. 30. xvi. 24. Ex. xiv. 3. 5. 1 Sam. iv. 5. Job xx. 5. Mic. vii. 8. o iii. 10. xiv. 6. 19. Zech. iv. 6. p xvi. 9. 12. 1 Sam. xvii. 34. Ps. cxviii. 11. Phil. iv. 13. † Heb. *were melted*. ‡ Heb. *moist*. q iii. 31. iv. 21. vii. 15. Lev. xxvi. 8. Josh. xxiii. 10. 1 Sam. xiv. 6. 14. xvii. 49, 50. 1 Cor. i. 27, 28. § Heb. *An heap, two heaps*. || *The lifting up of the jaw-bone, or, the casting away of the jaw-bone*. r viii. 5. Ps. xxii. 14, 15. John xix. 28. 2 Cor. iv. 8, 9. s Ps. iii. 7, 8. xviii. 31—40. t Gen. xxxii. 31. 2 Cor. xii. 7, 8. u Gen. xii. 12, 13. xx. 11. 1 Sam. xxvii. 1. 2 Cor. i. 8, 9. Heb. xi. 32. x 1 Sam. xvii. 26. 36. 2 Sam. i. 20. * Or, *Lehi*. y Gen. xlv. 27. 1 Sam. xxx. 12. Is. xl. 29. * *The well of him that called, or cried*. Gen. xvi. 13. xxii. 14. xxviii. 19. xxxiii. 30. Ex. xvii. 15. Ps. xxxiv. 6. cxl. 1. z xiii. 1. 5. xvi. 31.

B. C. 1120.

a Gen. x. 19. Josh. xv. 47. * Heb. *a woman an harlot*.

b Gen. xxxviii. 16—18. Ezra ix. 1, 2.

c 1 Sam. xix. 1. xxiii. 26. Ps. cxviii. 10—12. Acts ix. 24.

* Heb. *silent*. d xv. 18. Matt. xxi. 38. Acts xxiii. 15.

e Ps. cvii. 16. Is. lxiii. 1. 5. Mic. ii. 13. Acts ii. 24.

† Heb. *with the bar*.

f 1 Kings xi. 1. Neh. xiii. 26. Prov. xxii. 14. xxiii. 27. xxvi. 11. xxvii. 22. 1 Cor. v. 6. ‡ Or, *by the brook*.

two new cords, and brought him up from the rock.

14 And when he came unto Lehi, ^a the Philistines shouted against him: and ^o the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him; and ^p the cords that *were* upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands † loosed from off his hands.

15 And he found a ‡ new jaw-bone of an ass, and put forth his hand and took it, and ^q slew a thousand men therewith.

16 And Samson said, With the jaw-bone of an ass, § heaps upon heaps, with the jaw of an ass have I slain a thousand men.

17 And it came to pass when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jaw-bone out of his hand, and called that place || Ramath-lehi.

18 And ^r he was sore athirst, and called on the LORD, and said, ^s Thou hast given this great deliverance into the hand of thy servant: and now ^t shall I die for thirst, ^u and fall into the hand of ^v the uncircumcised?

19 But God clave an hollow place that *was* in ^x the jaw, and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk, ^y his spirit came again, and he revived. Wherefore he called the name thereof ^z En-hakkore, which *is* in Lehi unto this day.

20 And he ^z judged Israel in the days of the Philistines twenty years.

CHAP. XVI.

Samson, ensnared by an harlot at Gaza, is in imminent danger, but escapes by carrying off the gates of the city, 1—3. He loves Delilah; who, bribed by the Philistines, after several trials, discovers in what ^h strength lay; and the Philistines, shaving his head while asleep, bind and imprison him, having put out his eyes, 4—21. His hair grows again, as a token of his strength returning, 22. The Philistines, at the feast of Dagon make sport of him: he pulls down the house, and dies, with vast multitudes of his enemies, 23—30. He is buried by his friends, 31.

THEN went Samson to ^a Gaza, and saw there ^b an harlot, and went in unto her.

2 And it was told the Gazites, saying, Samson is come hither. And they ^c compassed him in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were ^d quiet all the night, saying, In the morning when it is day we shall ^e kill him.

3 And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and ^f took the doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and went away with them, † bar and all, and put them upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of an hill that *is* before Hebron.

4 ¶ And it came to pass afterward, that ^g he loved a woman ‡ in the valley of Sorek, whose name ^h was Delilah.

5 And the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and said unto her, ⁱ Entice him, and see wherein his great strength *lieth*, and by what *means* we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to § afflict him: and ^j we will give thee every one of us eleven hundred *pieces* of silver.

6 And Delilah said to Samson, ^k Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength *lieth*, and where-with thou mightest be bound to afflict thee.

7 And Samson said unto her, ^k If they bind me with seven || green withs that were never dried, then shall I be weak, and be as ^l another man.

8 Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven green withs which had not been dried, and she ^m bound him with them.

9 (Now *there were* men lying in wait, abiding with her in the chamber.) And she said unto him, The Philistines *be* upon thee, Samson. And he brake the withs, as a thread of tow is broken when it ⁿ toucheth the fire. So his strength was not known.

10 And Delilah said unto Samson, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: ^o now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound.

11 And he said unto her, ^o If they bind me fast with new ropes † that never were occupied, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

12 Delilah therefore took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto him, The Philistines *be* upon thee, Samson. And *there were* liars in wait, abiding in the chamber. And he brake them off his arms like a thread.

13 And Delilah said unto Samson, Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said unto her, If thou weavest the seven locks of my head with the web.

14 And she fastened *it* with the pin, and said unto him, The Philistines *be* upon thee, Samson. And he awaked out of his sleep, and ^p went away with the pin of the beam and with the web.

15 And she said unto him, ^p How canst thou say, I love thee, ^q when thine heart *is* not with me? thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy great strength *lieth*.

16 And it came to pass, when ^r she pressed him daily with her words, and urged him so that his soul was ‡ vexed unto death,

17 That he told her ^r all his heart, and said unto her, ^s There hath not come a razor upon mine head;

g xiv. 15. Prov. ii. 16—19. v. 3—11. 20. vi. 24—26. vii. 21—23. § Or, *humble*.

h xvii. 2. Gen. xxxviii. 16. Num. xxii. 17, 18. Matt. xxvi. 15. 1 Tim. vi. 9, 10.

i Ps. xii. 2. Prov. vi. 26. vii. 21. xxi. 14. xxvi. 28. Jer. ix. 2—5. Mic. vii. 2.

k Ps. xxv. 21. cxix. 8. Rom. iii. 8. Gal. vi. 7. Col. iii. 9. || Or, *new cords*. Heb. *moist*. * Heb. *one*.

l Ec. vii. 26.

* Heb. *smelleth*. Ps. lviii. 9.

m Ps. xxv. 21. Ez. xxxiii. 31.

n Prov. xxix. 25. Eph. i. 25.

† Heb. *wherewith work hath not been done*.

o Ezra ix. 13, 14. Jer. iii. 25. Dan. ix. 7.

p xiv. 16. Prov. ii. 16. v. 3—14. Gen. xxix. 20.

q Deut. vi. 5. 1 Sam. xv. 13, 14. 2 Sam. xvi. 17. Prov. xxiii. 26. Cant. viii. 6, 7. John xiv. 15, 21—24. xv. 10. 2 Cor. v. 14, 15. 1 John ii. 15, 16. v. 3.

r Prov. vii. 21. Mark xiv. 18—28. Luke xi. 9. xviii. 5.

† Heb. *shortened*. Job xxi. 4. Prov. vii. 26.

s Mic. vii. 5. t xiii. 5. Num. vi. 5. Acts xviii. 18.

for I *have been* a Nazarite unto God from my mother's womb: if I be shaven, then my strength will go from me, and I shall become weak, and be like any *other* man.

18 And when Delilah saw that he had told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Philistines, saying, "Come up this once; for he hath shewed me all his heart. Then the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and * brought money in their hand.

19 And *y* she made him sleep upon her knees: and she called for a man, and she caused him to shave off the seven locks of his head; and she began to afflict him, and his strength went from him.

20 And she said, The Philistines *be* upon thee, Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, "I will go out as at other times before, and shake myself. And he wist not that *a* the LORD was departed from him.

21 But the Philistines took him, and * put out his eyes, and brought him down to Gaza, and *b* bound him with fetters of brass; and he did *c* grind in the prison-house.

22 ¶ Howbeit, *d* the hair of his head began to grow again, *e* after he was shaven.

23 Then the lords of the Philistines gathered them together, for to offer a great sacrifice unto *f* Dagon their god, and to rejoice: for they said, Our god hath delivered Samson our enemy into our hand.

24 And when the people saw him, they *g* praised their god: for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemy, and the destroyer of our country, *h* which slew many of us.

25 And it came to pass, when *i* their hearts were merry, that they said, Call for Samson, that he may make us sport. And they called for Samson out of the prison-house; and he made *j* them *k* sport. And they set him between the pillars.

26 And Samson said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the house standeth, that I may lean upon them.

27 Now the house was full of men and women: and all the lords of the Philistines *l* were there; and *m* there were upon *n* the roof about three thousand men and women, that beheld while Samson made sport.

28 And Samson *o* called unto the LORD, and said, O LORD God, *p* remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, *q* only this once, O God, *r* that I may be at once avenged of the Philistines for my two eyes.

29 And Samson took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the

house stood, and * on which it was borne up, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left.

30 And Samson said, Let *s* me die with the Philistines. And he bowed himself with *t* all his might; and the house *u* fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that *v* were therein. *w* So the dead which he slew at his death were more than *x* they which he slew in his life.

31 Then *y* his brethren, and all the house of his father, came down, and took him, and brought *z* him up, and buried him *a* between Zorah and Eshtaol, in the burying-place of Manoah his father. And he judged Israel twenty years.

CHAPTER XVII.

Micah, an Ephraimite, steals money from his mother, which he restores; and she makes images of it, 1—4. Micah's idolatry, 5, 6. He hires a Levite to be his priest, 7—13.

AND there was a man of *a* mount Ephraim, whose name was Micah.

2 And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred *b* shekels of silver that were taken from thee, about which thou *c* cursedst, and spakest of also in mine ears; behold, the silver *d* is with me; *e* I took it. And his mother said, *f* Blessed *g* be thou of the LORD, my son.

3 And when he had restored the eleven hundred *h* shekels of silver to his mother, his mother said, *i* I had wholly dedicated the silver unto the LORD from my hand, for my son to make *j* a graven image, and a molten image; now therefore I will restore it unto thee.

4 Yet he restored the money unto his mother; and his mother took *k* two hundred *l* shekels of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven image, and a molten image: and they were in the house of Micah.

5 And the man Micah had *m* an house of gods, and made an *n* ephod, and *o* teraphim, and *p* consecrated one of *q* his sons, who became his priest.

6 In those days *r* there was *s* no king in Israel, *t* but every man did *u* that which was *v* right in his own eyes.

7 ¶ And there was a young man out of *w* Beth-lehem-judah, of the family of Judah, who was a Levite, and he sojourned there.

8 And the man *x* departed out of the city from Beth-lehem-judah, to sojourn where he could *y* find a place: and he came to mount Ephraim, to the house of Micah, as *z* he journeyed.

9 And Micah said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I am a Levite of Beth-lehem-judah, and I go to sojourn where I may *a* find a place.

10 And Micah said unto him,

* Or, he leaned on them.

† Heb. my soul. Matt. xvi. 25. Acts xv. 24. xxi. 13. Phil. ii. 30. Heb. xii. 1—4.

n Job xxxi. 3. Ec. ix. 12. Matt. xxiv. 38, 39. 1 Thes. v. 2.

o xiv. 19. xv. 8. 15. Gen. iii. 15. Phil. ii. 8. Col. ii. 15. Heb. ii. 14, 15.

p John xix. 39—42.

q xiii. 26.

a x. 1. Josh. xv. 9. xvii. 15, 18.

b v. 23. Deut. xvi. 16. 1 Sam. xiv. 24. 28. xxvi. 19. Neh. xiii. 25. Jer. xlvi. 10. Matt. xxvi. 74. Rom. ix. 3. 1 Cor. xvi. 22.

c Prov. xxviii. 24. d Gen. xiv. 19. xlv. 30, 31. Ex. xx. 7. Ruth iii. 13. 1 Sam. xviii. 21. Ps. x. 3.

e xviii. 5. Is. lxvi. 3.

f Ex. xx. 4. 23. Lev. xix. 4. Deut. xii. 30. Ps. cxv. 4—8. Is. xl. 18—25. xlii. 9—20. Jer. x. 3—5. 8. Hab. ii. 19, 19.

g Is. xvi. 6, 7.

h xviii. 24. Gen. xxxi. 30. Ezra i. 7. Hos. vii. 14.

i vii. 27. xviii. 14. 1 Sam. xiii. 6.

k Gen. xxvi. 19. Hos. iii. 4.

* Heb. filled the hand. Ex. xxix. 9. 1 Kings xii. 31. xiii. 34.

l Heb. v. 4.

m Ex. xiv. 5.

n xviii. 1. xix. 1. xxi. 25. Gen. xxxv. 31. Deut. xxxiv. 5.

o Deut. xii. 8. Ps. vi. 4. Prov. xii. 18. xiv. 12. xvi. 2. Ec. xi. 9. Jer. xiv. 16, 17.

p Is. i. 2. Ruth i. 2. Mic. v. 2. Matt. ii. 1, 3, 4.

q 11. Neh. xiii. 10, 11.

† Heb. in making his way.

u Ps. lxxii. 9. Prov. xviii. 5. Jer. ix. 4—6.

x 5. Num. xxii. 7. 1 Kings xxi. 20. Matt. xvi. 15. Eph. v. 5. 1 Tim. vi. 10. Prov. vii. 21—23. Ec. vii. 25. Rom. iii. 13.

z Hos. vii. 9.

a Num. xiv. 9. 42, 43. Josh. vii. 12. 1 Sam. xvi. 14. xviii. 12. xxviii. 14—15. 2 Chr. xv. 2. 14. lxx. 1, 2. Jer. ix. 23, 24. Matt. xviii. 16. 20. 3 Cor. iii. 5.

* Heb. bored. Prov. v. 22. xiv. 14. Jer. ii. 19.

b Ps. cvii. 10—13.

c Ex. xi. 5. 15. xlvii. 2. Matt. xxiv. 41.

d Lev. xxvi. 44. Deut. xxxii. 36. Ps. cxi. 44, 45. cvii. 13, 14.

† Or, as when he was shaven.

e 1 Sam. v. 2. Jer. ii. 11. Mic. iv. 5. Rom. x. 23—25. 1 Cor. viii. 4, 5. x. 20.

f Dan. v. 4. 23. Hab. i. 16. Rev. vi. 10.

g Heb. and who multiplied our sin.

h ix. 27. xviii. 20. xix. 5. 2 Sam. xiii. 24. 1 Kings xx. 12. Ps. iii. 15. Is. xlii. 13.

i Dan. v. 2, 3. Matt. xiv. 6, 7.

j Heb. before them.

k Job xxx. 9, 10. Ps. xxv. 15, 16. lxx. 12. Prov. xiv. 17, 18. Mic. vii. 8—10. Matt. xxvi. 67, 68. xxvii. 20. Heb. xi. 36.

l ix. 51. Deut. xiii. 8. Josh. ii. 8. 3 Sam. xi. 2.

m 2 Chr. xv. 12. Ps. i. 15. cxvi. 4. Heb. xi. 32.

n Jer. xv. 15.

o v. 31. Ps. lxxiii. 1. 1 Cor. xii. 12.

p 2 Cor. x. 14.

q 1 Cor. x. 10.

q xviii. 19. Gen. xlv. 8. 2 Kings vi. 21. viii. 8, 9. xiii. 14. Job xxix. 16. Is. xxii. 21.
 † Or, a double suit, &c. Heb. an order of garments. xviii. 19, 20. Ez. xiii. 19. 1 Sam. ii. 36. Matt. xxvi. 15. 1 Tim. vi. 10. 1 Pet. v. 2.

r 5.
 s xviii. 30. Num. xvi. 5. 8—10. 1 Kings. xii. 31. xiii. 33, 34.
 t Prov. xiv. 12. Is. xlv. 20. lxi. 3. 4. Matt. xv. 9. 13. John xvi. 2. Acts xxvi. 9. Rom. ii. 2, 3.

11 And the Levite was content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his sons.

12 And Micah ^r consecrated the Levite; and the young man became ^s his priest, and was in the house of Micah.

13 Then said Micah, ^t Now know I that the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Levite to my priest.

CHAP. XVIII.

The Danites send five men to seek an inheritance for them, 1, 2. Meeting with Micah's Levite, they consult him, and are encouraged to proceed, 3—6. They search Laish, and bring back good tidings, 7—10. Six hundred men are sent to surprise the place, 11—13. They rob Micah of his idols, and entice away his priest, 14—21. Micah pursues them, but is frightened back by threats, 22—26. They take Laish and call it Dan, 27—29. They set up idolatry; and Jonathan and his sons after him become the priests, 30, 31.

a xvii. 6. xix. 1. xxi. 25.
 b Josh. xix. 47.
 c i. 41.

IN those days *there was* ^a no king in Israel: and in those days ^b the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; ^c for unto that day *all their* inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Israel.

2 And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their coasts, ^d men of valour, from ^d Zorah, and from Eshtaol, ^e to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: who, when they came to ^f mount Ephraim, to the house of Micah, they lodged there.

3 When they *were* by the house of Micah, ^g they knew the voice of the young man the Levite; and they turned in thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this *place*? and what hast thou here?

4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus dealeth Micah with me, and hath ^h hired me, and I am his priest.

5 And they said unto him, ⁱ Ask counsel, we pray thee, ^k of God, that we may know whether our way which we go shall be prosperous.

6 And the priest said unto them, Go in peace: ^m before the LORD ⁿ is your way wherein ye go.

7 Then the five men departed, and came to ^{*} Laish, and saw the people that *were* therein, ⁿ how they dwelt careless, after the manner of the Zidonians, quiet and secure; and *there was* no [†] magistrate in the land, that might put *them* to shame in *any* thing: and they *were* far from the Zidonians, and had no business with *any* man.

8 And they came unto their bre-

thren to ^o Zorah and Eshtaol; and their brethren said unto them, What *say* ye?

9 And they said, ^p Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and, behold, it *is* very good: and ^q *are* ye still? ^r be not slothful to go, *and* to enter to possess the land.

10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a people secure, and to a large land: for ^s God hath given it into your hands; a place ^t where *there* is no want of any thing that *is* in the earth.

11 ¶ And there went from thence of the family of the Danites, out of Zorah and out of Eshtaol, six hundred men [†] appointed with weapons of war.

12 And they went up, and pitched in ^u Kirjath-jearim in Judah: wherefore they called that place [§] Mahaneh-dan unto this day: behold, *it is* behind Kirjath-jearim.

13 And they passed thence unto ^x mount Ephraim, and came unto the house of Micah.

14 Then answered the five men that went to spy out the country of Laish, and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that there is ^y in these houses an ephod, and teraphim, and a graven image, and a molten image? ^z now therefore consider what ye have to do.

15 And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Levite, *even* unto the house of Micah, and ^{*} saluted him.

16 And the ^{*} six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which *were* of the children of Dan, stood by the entering of the gate.

17 And the ^b five men that went to spy out the land went up, *and* came in thither, *and* took ^c the graven image, and the ephod, and the teraphim, and molten image: and the priest stood in the entering of the gate with the six hundred men *that were* appointed with weapons of war.

18 And these went into Micah's house, and fetched the carved image, the ephod, and teraphim, and the molten image. Then said the priest unto them, What do ye?

19 And they said unto him, hold thy peace, ^d lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, and be to us ^e a father and a priest: *is it* better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in Israel?

20 And the priest's ^f heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people.

21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones, and the cattle, and the carriage, before them.

o 2. xiii. 2.

p Num. xiii. 36. xiv. 7—9. Josh. ii. 24.

q 1 Kings xxii. 13.

r Josh. xviii. 3. 1 Sam. iv. 9. 2 Sam. x. 12. John vi. 27. Heb. vi. 12, 13. 3 Pet. i. 10, 11.

s Dent. ii. 29. iv. 1. Josh. vi. 16.

t Ex. iii. 8. Deut. viii. 7—9. xi. 11, 12. Ez. xx. 6. 1 Tim. vi. 17.

† Heb. girded.

u Josh. xv. 60. 1 Sam. vii. 1.

§ xiii. 25.

x xvii. 1. xix. 1. Josh. xxiv. 30, 33.

y 3, 4. xvii. 5.

z Prov. xix. 27. Is. viii. 19, 20.

* Heb. asked him of peace. Gen. xxxvii. 14. xliii. 27. 1 Sam. xvii. 22. 2 Kings iv. 26. Matt. x. 12, 13. Luke x. 4—6. John xiv. 27.

a 11.

b 2. 14.

c vi. 31. xvii. 4, 5. Ex. xxxii. 20. 1 Sam. iv. 11. vii. 2—9. 2 Kings xix. 18, 19. Is. xlvi. 1, 2.

d Job xxi. 5. xxix. 9. xl. 4, 5. Prov. xxx. 32. Mic. vii. 16. Rom. iii. 19.

e xvii. 10. 2 Kings vi. 21. viii. 8, 9. xiii. 14. Matt. xxiii. 9.

f xvii. 10. Prov. xxx. 15. Is. lvi. 10. Ez. xiii. 19. Acts xx. 33. Phil. iii. 19. 2 Pet. ii. 3. 15, 16.

22 *And* when they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that *were* in the houses near to Micah's house were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dan.

23 And they cried unto the children of Dan: and they turned their faces, and said unto Micah, *What aileth thee, that thou * comest with such a company?*

24 And he said, Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone away: and *what have I more?* and *what is this that ye say unto me, What aileth thee?*

25 And the children of Dan said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest *† angry fellows* run upon thee, and thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy household.

26 And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah saw that they *were* too strong for him, he turned and went back unto his house.

27 *¶* And they took *the things* which Micah had made, and the priest which he had, and came unto *†* Laish, unto a people that *were* at quiet and secure: and *†* they smote them with the edge of the sword, and *†* burnt the city with fire.

28 And *there was* no deliverer, because it *was* *†* far from Zidon, and they had no business with *any* man; and it was in the valley that *lieth* by *†* Beth-rehob: and they built a city, and dwelt therein.

29 And they called the name of the city *†* Dan, after the name of Dan their father, *†* who was born unto Israel: howbeit the name of the city *was* Laish at the first.

30 And the children of Dan *†* set up the graven image: and Jonathan, the son of Gershom, the son of Manasseh, he and his sons were priests to the tribe of Dan *†* until the day of the captivity of the land.

31 And they set them up Micah's graven image, which he made, *†* all the time that the house of God was in Shiloh.

CHAP. XIX.

A Levite's concubine commits adultery, and returns to her father. 1, 2. The Levite goes to take her back, and is kindly entertained, 3—9. They depart at a late hour, and lodge at Gibeah, being entertained by an old man. 10—21. The men of the city beset the house, with a vile intent; the Levite yields up his concubine, who is abused till she dies, 22—28. He divides her into twelve parts, and sends one to each tribe, 29, 30.

AND it came to pass in those days, *†* when *there was* no king in Israel, that there was a certain Levite sojourning on the side of mount Ephraim, who took to him *†* a concubine out of *†* Beth-lehem-judah.

2 And his concubine *†* played the whore against him, and went away

from him unto her father's house to Beth-lehem-judah, and was there *†* four whole months.

3 And her husband arose, and *†* went after her, to *†* speak *†* friendly unto her, and to bring her again, having *†* his servant with him, and a couple of asses: and she brought him into her father's house; and, when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him.

4 And his father-in-law, the damsel's father, retained him; and he abode with him three days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there.

5 And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that he rose up to depart: and the damsel's father said unto his son-in-law, *†* Comfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward go your way.

6 And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsel's father had said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and *†* let thine

heart be merry. 7 And when the man rose up to depart, his father-in-law urged him; therefore he lodged there again.

8 And he rose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart: and the damsel's father said, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee. And they tarried *†* until afternoon, and they did eat both of them.

9 And when the man rose up to depart, he and his concubine, and his servant, his father-in-law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold now, the day *†* draweth towards evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, the *†* day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry: and *†* to-morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest go *†* home.

10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came *†* over against *†* Jebus, (which *is* Jerusalem,) and *there were* with him two asses saddled; his concubine also *was* with him.

11 And when they *were* by Jebus, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn in unto this city of *†* the Jebusites, and lodge in it.

12 And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside hither into the city of a stranger, that *is* not of the children of Israel; we will pass over to Gibeah.

13 And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these places to lodge all night, in *†* Gibeah, or in Ramah.

14 And they passed on, and went their way, and the sun went down *†* K k

† Or, a year and four months, Heb. days, four months.

† Gen. i. 21. Lev. xix. 17. xx. 10. Deut. xxii. 22. Hos. ii. 14. Matt. i. 19. John viii. 4, 5. 11. Gal. vi. 1.

† Heb. to her heart. Gen. xxxiv. 3.

† Num. xii. 22.

† Heb. strengthen. Gen. xviii. 5. 1 Sam. xiv. 27—29. xxx. 12. 1 Kings xiii. 7. Ps. civ. 15. John iv. 34. Acts ix. 19.

† 9. 21. ix. 27. xvi. 25. 1 Sam. xxv. 36. Esth. i. 10. Luke xii. 19. 1 Thes. v. 3. Rev. x. 12. 13.

† Heb. till the day declined.

† Heb. is weak.

† Heb. it is the pitching time of the day.

† Prov. xxvii. 1. Jam iv. 13, 14.

† Heb. to thy tent.

† Heb. to over against.

† 1. 8. Josh. xviii. 28. 2 Sam. v. 5.

† mi. 21. Gen. v. 10. Josh. vi. 8.

† Josh. xviii. 26.

† Gen. xxi. 17.

1 Sam. xi. 5.

2 Sam. xiv. 5.

2 Kings vi. 28.

Ps. cxiv. 6. Is.

xxii. 1.

† Heb. gathered together.

xvii. 13. Ps. cxv.

8. Is. xlii. 18—

20. Jer. i. 38. li.

17. Ez. xxiii. 5.

Hab. ii. 18, 19.

Rev. xvii. 2.

† Heb. bitter of

soul. 2 Sam.

xvii. 8.

† 7. 10.

† Dent. xxxiii. 22.

Josh. xix. 47.

1 Josh. xi. 11.

† 7. Josh. xi. 8.

Is. xxiii. 4. 12.

† Num. xiii. 21.

2 Sam. x. 6.

† xx. 1. Gen. xiv.

14. Josh. xix. 47.

2 Sam. xvii. 11.

1 Kings xii. 20.

30. xv. 20.

† Gen. xxx. 6.

xxiii. 28.

† Ex. xi. 4. Lev.

xxvi. 1. Deut.

xviii. 2—7. xxvii.

15. xxix. 16. 29.

† xiii. 1. 1 Sam.

iv. 2, 3, 10, 11.

Ps. lxxviii. 60—

62.

† xix. 18. xxi. 12.

Josh. xviii. 1.

1 Sam. i. 3. iv.

4. Jer. vii. 12.

† xvii. 6. xviii. 1.

xxi. 25.

† xvii. 1. 8. Josh.

xxiv. 30. 33.

† Heb. a woman,

a concubine, or,

a wife, a concu-

bine. Gen. xlii.

24. xxv. 6. 2

Sam. iii. 7. v.

13. xvi. 22. xix.

5. xx. 3. 1 Kings

xi. 3. 2 Chr. xi.

21. Esth. ii. 14.

Cant. vi. 8. 9.

Dan. v. 3. Mal.

ii. 15.

† Gen. xxxv. 19.

Matt. ii. 6.

† Lev. xxi. 9.

Deut. xxii. 21.

Jer. xvi. 28.

upon them *when they were* by Gibeah which *belongeth* to Benjamin.

15 And they turned aside thither, to go in, *and to lodge* in Gibeah: and, when he went in, he sat him down in a street of the city; for *there was* ° no man that took them into his house to lodging.

16 ¶ And, behold, there came an old man from ^p his work out of the field at even, which *was* also of mount Ephraim; and he sojourned in Gibeah: but the men of the place *were* Benjamites.

17 And when he had lifted up his eyes; he saw a way-faring man in the street of the city: and the old man said, Whither goest thou? and whence comest thou?

18 And he said unto him, We *are* passing from Beth-lehem-judah toward the side of mount Ephraim; from thence *am* I: and I went to Beth-lehem-judah, but *I am now* going to ¹ the house of the LORD: and there *is* no man that * receiveth me to house.

19 Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses: and there is bread and wine also for me, and for thy hand-maid, and for the young man *which is* with thy servants; *there is* no want of anything.

20 And the old man said, ^r Peace *be* with thee: howsoever, * *let* all thy wants *lie* upon me; only ¹ lodge not in the street.

21 So he brought him into his house, and gave provender unto the asses: and ^s they washed their feet, and did eat and drink.

22 *Now* as they were making their hearts merry, behold, * the men of the city, certain ^v sons of Belial, beset the house round about, *and* beat at the door, and spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, ^z Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him.

23 And ^a the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, *nay*, I pray you, do not *so* wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine house, ^b do not this folly.

24 Behold, *here is* my daughter, a maiden, and his concubine, ^c them I will bring out now, and ^d humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not * so vile a thing.

25 But the men would not hearken to him: so the man took his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they ^e knew her, ^f and abused her all the night until the morning; and when the day began to spring they let her go.

26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her ^g lord *was*, till it was light.

27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down *at* the door of the house, and her hands *were* upon the threshold.

28 And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going: ^h but none answered. Then the man took her *up* upon an ass, and the man rose up, and gat him unto his place.

29 And when he was come into his house he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and ⁱ divided her, *together* ^k with her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Israel.

30 And it was so, that all that saw ^j it said, There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Israel came up out of the land of Egypt unto this day: ^l consider of it, take advice, and speak *your minds*.

CHAP. XX.

Israel assembles at Mizpeh, and the Levite states his wrong, 1—7. The assembly resolves to punish the men of Gibeah, 8—11. The Benjamites, being required, refuse to deliver them up, and prepare for war, 12—17. By divine direction Judah goes first to fight with them: yet the Israelites are defeated twice with great loss, 18—25. They humble themselves before God with fasting and sacrifices, and are promised success, 26—28. They employ a stratagem, and destroy all the tribe of Benjamin, except six hundred men, who flee to the rock Rimmon, 29—48.

THEN ^a all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was gathered together ^b as one man, ^c from Dan even to Beer-sheba, with the land of Gilead, ^d unto the LORD ^e in Mizpeh.

2 And the chief of all the people, *even* of all the tribes of Israel, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand footmen that ^f drew sword.

3 (Now ^g the children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel were gone up to Mizpeh.) Then said the children of Israel, Tell *us* how was this wickedness?

4 And ^h the Levite, the husband of the woman that was slain, answered, and said, ⁱ I came into Gibeah, that *belongeth* to Benjamin, I and my concubine, to lodge:

5 And the men of Gibeah rose against me, and ^j beset the house round about upon me by night, *and* thought to have slain me; *and* my concubine have they ^k forced, that she is dead.

6 And I took my concubine, and ^l cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Israel: for they have committed lewdness and ^m folly in Israel.

7 Behold ⁿ ye *are* all children of Israel; ^o give here your advice and counsel.

o Gen. xviii. 2—8. xix. 2, 3. Matt. xxv. 35. 43. Heb. xiii. 2. p Gen. iii. 19. Ps. civ. 23. cxxxviii. 2. Prov. xiii. 11. xiv. 23. xxiv. 27. Ec. i. 13. v. 12. Eph. iv. 28. 1 Thes. iv. 11, 12. 2 Thes. iii. 10.

q xviii. 31. xx. 18. Josh. xviii. 1. 1 Sam. i. 3. 7. * Heb. gathereth. 15. Ps. xxvi. 9.

r vi. 23. Gen. xliii. 23. 1 Sam. xxv. 6. 1 Chr. xii. 18. Luke x. 5, 6. John xiv. 27. 1 Cor. i. 3. s Rom. xii. 13. Gal. vi. 6. Heb. xiii. 2. Jam. ii. 15, 16. 1 Pet. iv. 9. 1 John iii. 18. t Gen. xix. 2, 3. xxiv. 31—33. u Gen. xviii. 4. 1 Sam. xxv. 41. 2 Sam. xi. 8. Luke vii. 44. John xiii. 4, 5. 14, 15. 1 Tim. v. 10. x xx. 5. Gen. xix. 4. Hos. ix. 9. x. 9.

y Deut. xiii. 13. 1 Sam. i. 16. ii. 12. x. 27. xxv. 25. 2. vi. 15. z Gen. xix. 5. Rom. i. 26, 27. 1 Cor. vi. 9. Jude 7.

a Gen. xix. 6, 7. b xx. 6. Gen. xxxiv. 7. Josh. vii. 15. 2 Sam. xiii. 12.

c Gen. xix. 8. Rom. iii. 8.

d Gen. xxxiv. 2. Deut. xxi. 14. * Heb. the matter of this folly.

e Gen. iv. 1. f Jer. v. 7, 8. Hos. vii. 4—7. ix. 9. x. 9. Eph. iv. 19.

g Gen. xviii. 12. 1 Pet. iii. 6.

h xx. 5. 1 Kings xviii. 29.

i xx. 6. 1 Sam. xi. 7. Rom. x. 2. k Deut. xxi. 22, 23.

l xx. 7. Prov. xi. 14. xiii. 10. xv. 22. xx. 18. xxiv. 6.

a 2. 8. 11. xxi. 5. Deut. xiii. 12. &c. Josh. xxii. 12.

b 1 Sam. xi. 7, 8. 2 Sam. xix. 14. Ezra iii. 1.

c xviii. 29. 1 Sam. iii. 20. 2 Sam. iii. 10. xxiv. 2. d xi. 11.

e 18. 26. 1 Sam. vii. 5, 6. x. 17. 2 Kings xxv. 23.

f 15, 16. viii. 10. 2 Sam. xxiv. 9. 2 Kings iii. 26.

g Prov. xxii. 3. Matt. v. 25.

* Heb. the man the Levite. h xix. 15—28.

i Gen. xix. 4—8

† Heb. humbled.

k xix. 29.

l xix. 23. Gen. xxxiv. 7. Josh. vii. 15. 2 Sam. xiii. 12, 13.

m Ex. xix. 5, 6. Deut. iv. 6. xiv. 1, 2. 1 Cor. v. 1. 6. 10—12.

n xix. 30.

o 11.

p xxi. 1. 5. Prov.
xxi. 3. Eccl. 12. 10.

8 And all the people arose ^o as one man, saying, ^p We will not any of us go to his tent, neither will we any of us turn into his house ;

9 But now this shall be the thing which we will do to Gibeah, we will go up ^q by lot against it :

10 And we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch victual for the people, that they may do, when they come to Gibeah of Benjamin, according to all the folly that they have wrought in Israel.

11 So all the men of Israel were gathered against the city, ^{*} knit together as one man.

12 And the tribes of Israel ^r sent men through all the tribe of Benjamin, saying, What wickedness is this that is done among you ?

13 Now therefore ^{*} deliver us the men, ^r the children of Belial, which are in Gibeah, that we may put them to death, and ^a put away evil from Israel. But the children of Benjamin ^{*} would not hearken to the voice of their brethren the children of Israel.

14 But the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gibeah, ^y to go out to battle against the children of Israel.

15 And the children of Benjamin were numbered at that time out of the cities, ^z twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, beside the inhabitants of Gibeah, which were numbered seven hundred chosen men.

16 Among all this people there were seven hundred chosen men ^a left handed : every one could ^b sling stones at an hair-breadth, and not miss.

17 And the men of Israel, beside Benjamin, were numbered ^c four hundred thousand men that drew sword ; all these were men of war.

18 ¶ And the children of Israel arose, and went up to the ^d house of God, and ^e asked counsel of God, and said, Which of us shall go up first to the battle against the children of Benjamin ? And the LORD said ^f Judah shall go up first.

19 And the children of Israel rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gibeah.

20 And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin, and the men of Israel put themselves in array to fight against them at Gibeah.

21 And ^h the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gibeah, and ⁱ destroyed down to the ground of the Israelites that day twenty and two thousand men.

22 And the people the men of Israel ^k encouraged themselves, and set their battle again in array, in the place where they put themselves in array the first day.

23 (And the children of Israel went up, and ^l wept before the LORD until even, and asked counsel of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up again to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother ? And the LORD said, Go up against him.)

24 And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin the second day.

25 And Benjamin went forth against them out of Gibeah the second day, and ^m destroyed down to the ground of the children of Israel again eighteen thousand men ; all these drew the sword.

26 ¶ Then all the children of Israel and all the people went up, and came unto the house of God, and ⁿ wept, and sat there before the LORD, and fasted that day until even, and offered burnt-offerings, and peace-offerings, before the LORD.

27 And the children of Israel ^o enquired of the LORD, (for ^p the ark of the covenant of God was there in those days ;

28 And ^q Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, ^r stood before it in those days,) saying, ^s shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I cease ? And the LORD said, ^t Go up ; for tomorrow I will deliver them into thine hand.

29 And Israel set ^u liers in wait round about Gibeah.

30 And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin on the third day, and put themselves in array against Gibeah, as at other times.

31 And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, and were ^v drawn away from the city ; and they began to ^w smite of the people, and kill, as at other times, in the high-ways, of which one goeth up to ^x the house of God, and the other to ^y Gibeah in the field, about ^z thirty men of Israel.

32 And the children of Benjamin said, They are smitten down before us as at the first. But the children of Israel said, ^a Let us flee, and draw them from the city unto the highways.

33 And all the men of Israel ^b rose up out of their place, and put themselves in array at Baal-tamar ; and the liers in wait of Israel came forth out of their places, even out of the meadows of Gibeah.

34 And there came against Gibeah ^c ten thousand chosen men ^e 29.

k 15. 17. 1 Sam.
xxx. 6. 2 Sam.
xi. 25. Ps. lxxv.
5.

l 26, 27. Ps. lxxviii.
34—36. Hos. v.
15.

m Gen. xviii. 24.
Job ix. 12, 13.
Ps. xcvii. 2.
Rom. ii. 5. iii.
5. xi. 33.

n 1 Sam. vii. 6. 2
Chr. xx. 3. Ezra
viii. 21. ix. 4, 5.
Joel i. 14. ii. 12
—17. Jon. iii. 5
—10.

o 18. 23. Num.
xxvii. 21.

p Josh. xviii. 1.
1 Sam. iv. 3, 4.
Ps. lxxviii. 60.
Jer. vii. 12.
Num. xiv. 7.
13. Josh. xviii.
13. 30. 32. xiv.
33.

r Deut. x. 8. xviii.
5.

s Josh. vii. 7. 1
Sam. xiv. 37.
xxiii. 4. 12. xxx.
8. 2 Sam. v. 19
—24. vi. 3. 7—
12. Prov. iii. 5, 6.
Jer. x. 23.

t i. 2. vii. 9. 2 Chr.
xx. 17.

u 34. Josh. viii. 4.
2 Sam. v. 23.

v Josh. viii. 14—
16.
• Heb. smite of the
people wounded,
as at, &c.

† Or, Bethel.

y xix. 13, 14. Is.
x. 29.

z Josh. vii. 5.

a Josh. viii. 15, 16.

b Josh. viii. 18—22.

c 29.

* Heb. fellows.

r Deut. xiii. 14.
xx. 10. Josh. xxii.
13—16. Matt.
xviii. 15—18.
Rom. xii. 18.

s 2 Sam. xi. 21,
22.

t xix. 22. Deut.
xiii. 1 Sam. xxi.
22. 2 Sam. x. 1.
xxiii. 6. 1 Kings
xxi. 13. 2 Chr.
xiii. 7.

u Deut. xvii. 7. 12.
xix. 19. xxi. 21.
xxii. 21. 24. xxiv.
7. Eccl. xi. 10.

x 1 Sam. ii. 25. 2
Chr. xxv. 16. 20.
Prov. xxix. 1.
Hos. ix. 9. x. 9.
Rom. i. 32. Rev.
xviii. 4, 5.

y Num. xx. 20.
xxi. 23. 2 Chr.
xiii. 13. Job xv.
25, 26.

z 26. 35. 46, 47.
Num. xvi. 41.

a iii. 15. 1 Chr.
xii. 2.

b 1 Sam. xvii. 40.
49. 50. xxv. 29.
2 Chr. xxvi. 14.

c Num. i. 46. xxvi.
31. 1 Sam. xi. 8.
xv. 4. 1 Chr.
xxi. 5. 2 Chr.
xvii. 14—18.

d xviii. 31. xix. 18.

e 23. 26. Num.
xvii. 5. 21.

f Josh. ix. 14.

g i. 1, 2. Gen. xlix.
8—10.

h Josh. iii. 1. vi.
12. vii. 16.

i Gen. xlix. 27.

j Ps. xxxiii. 14.
lxxviii. 18. 19.
lxxviii. 19. Eccl.
ix. 1—3. Jer.
xii. 1.

out of all Israel, and the battle was sore: but they ^d knew not that evil *was* near them.

35 And the LORD smote Benjamin before Israel; and the children of Israel destroyed of the Benjamites that day ^e twenty and five thousand and an hundred men: all these drew the sword.

36 So the children of Benjamin saw that they were smitten: ^f for the men of Israel gave place to the Benjamites, because they trusted unto the liers in wait which they had set beside Gibeah.

37 And ^g the hers in wait hasted, and rushed upon Gibeah: and the liers in wait ^{*} drew *themselves* along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword.

38 Now there was an appointed [†] sign between the men of Israel [‡] and the liers in wait, that they should make a great [§] flame with smoke to rise up out of the city.

39 And ^h when the men of Israel retired in the battle, Benjamin began to ^{||} smite *and* kill of the men of Israel about thirty persons; for they said, Surely they are smitten down before us, as *in* the first battle.

40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of smoke, the Benjamites ⁱ looked behind them, and behold, the ^{*} flame of the city ascended up to heaven.

41 And when the men of Israel turned again, the men of Benjamin ^k were amazed: for they saw that evil *was* [†] come upon them.

42 Therefore they turned *their backs* before the men of Israel unto the way of the wilderness; but ^l the battle overtook them: and them which *came* out of the cities they destroyed in the midst of them.

43 Thus they ^m inclosed the Benjamites round about, *and* chased them, *and* trode them down [‡] with ease, [§] over against Gibeah toward the sun-rising.

44 And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thousand men: all these *were* men of valour.

45 And they turned, and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of ⁿ Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the high-ways five thousand men; and pursued hard after them unto Gidom, and slew two thousand men of them.

46 So that all which fell that day of Benjamin were ^o twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword: all these *were* men of valour.

47 But ^p six hundred men turned, and fled to the wilderness under the rock Rimmon, and abode in the rock Rimmon four months.

48 And the men of Israel turned again upon the children of Benjamin, and ^q smote them with the

edge of the sword, as well the men of *every* city, as the beast, and all that ^r came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that ^{*} they came to.

CHAP. XXI.

The people lament over Benjamin; are in difficulty, having sworn not to give a wife to any of that tribe; and enquire after such as had not joined them, having sworn also to put them to death, 1-7. On that account they destroy the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead, except four hundred virgins, whom they give to that number of the remaining Benjamites, 8-15. The elders consult how to find wives for the rest, consistently with their oath, and by their advice they carry off the virgins that danced at Shiloh, 16-23. The people separate and return home, 24, 25.

NOW the men of Israel ^a had sworn in Mizpeh, saying,

There shall not any of us give ^b his daughter unto Benjamin to wife.

2 And the people came to ^d the house of God, and abode there till even before God, and ^e lifted up their voices, and wept sore;

3 And said, O LORD God of Israel, ^f why is this come to pass in Israel, that there should be to-day one tribe lacking in Israel?

4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people ^g rose early, and ^h built there an altar, and offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings.

5 And the children of Israel said, Who *is there* among all the tribes of Israel, that came not up with the congregation unto the LORD? for they had made ⁱ a great oath concerning him that came not up to the LORD to Mizpeh, saying, He shall surely be put to death.

6 And the children of Israel ^k repented them for Benjamin their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Israel this day:

7 How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have ^l sworn by the LORD, that we will not give them of our daughters to wives?

8 And they said, What one *is there* of the tribes of Israel that came not up to Mizpeh to the LORD? And, behold, there came none to the camp from ^m Jabesh-gilead to the assembly.

9 For the people were numbered, and, behold, *there were* none of the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead there.

10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, ⁿ Go and smite the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children.

11 And this *is* the thing that ye shall do, Ye shall utterly destroy ^o every male, and every woman that ^{*} hath lain by man.

12 And they found among the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead four

q Deut. xiii. 15-17. 2 Chr. xxv. 13. xxviii. 6-9. Prov. xviii. 19. Heb. *was found.* Heb. *were found.*

a xx. 8. Jer. iv. 8.

b 5. xi. 30, 31. 1 Sam. xiv. 24. Ec. v. 2. Mark vi. 23. Acts xiii. 12. Rom. x. 2.

c Ex. xxxiv. 12-16. Deut. vii. 2, 3.

d 12. xx. 18, 23. 26. Josh. xviii. 1.

e ii. 4. Gen. xvii. 38. 1 Sam. xxx. 4.

f Deut. xxix. 24. Josh. vii. 7-9. Ps. lxxiv. 1.

g Ps. lxxviii. 34, 35.

h vi. 26. Ex. xx. 24, 25. 2 Sam. xxiv. 18, 25.

i 1 Kings viii. 64. Heb. xiii. 10.

j 18. v. 23. Lev. xxiii. 28, 29.

k 15. Luke xix. 41, 42.

l 1. 18. 1 Sam. xiv. 28, 29, 45.

m 1 Sam. xi. 1. 3. xxii. 11. 2 Sam. ii. 5, 6.

n 5. Deut. xiii. 15. Josh. vii. 24. 1 Sam. xiv. 7.

o Num. xxxi. 17, 18. Deut. ii. 34.

p Heb. *knoweth the lying with man.*

Josh. viii. 14. Job xxi. 13. Prov. iv. 19. xxix. 6. Ec. viii. 11, 12. Is. iiii. 10, 11. xlviii. 11. Matt. xxiv. 44. Luke xxi. 34. 1 Thes. v. 3.

15. 44-46. Job xx. 5.

Josh. viii. 15.

Josh. viii. 19.

Or, *made a long sound with the trumpets.* Ex. xix. 13. Josh. vi. 5.

Or, *times.*

Heb. *with.*

Heb. *elevation.*

31.

Heb. *smite the wounded.*

Josh. viii. 20.

Heb. *whole consumption.*

Ex. xv. 9, 10. Is. xlii. 8, 9. xxviii. 14. Luke xvi. 27, 28. xxi. 26. 1 Thes. v. 3. 2 Pet. ii. 12. Rev. vi. 15-17. xviii. 8-10.

Heb. *touched them.*

Hos. ix. 9. x. 9.

Josh. viii. 20-22.

Or, *from Meni-chah.*

Heb. *unto over against.*

Josh. xv. 32.

35.

xxi. 13. Ps. ciii. 9, 10. Is. i. 9. Jer. xiv. 7. Lam. iii. 32. Hab. iii. 2.

† Heb. *women* hundred young † virgins, that had known no man by lying with any male: and they brought them unto the camp to ^p Shiloh, which *is* in the land of Canaan.

15 And the whole congregation sent *some* to ‡ speak to the children of Benjamin that *were* in ^q the rock Rimmon, and to § call peaceably unto them.

14 And Benjamin came again at that time; and they gave them wives, which they had saved alive of the women of Jabesh-gilead: and yet so ^r they sufficed them not.

15 And the people ^s repented them for Benjamin, because that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.

16 ¶ Then the elders of the congregation said, How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Benjamin?

17 And they said, *There must be* ^t an inheritance for them that be escaped of Benjamin, that a tribe be not destroyed out of Israel.

18 Howbeit, we may not give them wives of our daughters: for the children of Israel have ^u sworn, saying, Cursed *be* he that giveth a wife to Benjamin.

19 Then they said, Behold, *there is* ^v a feast of the LORD in Shiloh ^w yearly, in a place which is † on the north side of Beth-el, ‡ on the east side of the highway that

goeth up from Beth-el to Shechem, and on the south of Lebonah.

20 Therefore they commanded the children of Benjamin, saying, Go, and lie in wait in the vineyards;

21 And see, and, behold, if the daughters of Shiloh come out to ^y dance in dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every man his wife of the daughters of Shiloh, and go to the land of Benjamin.

22 And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come unto us to complain, that we will say unto them, ^z Be favourable unto them for our sakes; because we reserved not to each man his wife in the war: for ye did not ^a give unto them at this time, *that* ye should be guilty.

23 And the children of Benjamin did so, and took *them* wives according to their number of them that danced, whom they caught: and they went and returned unto their inheritance, and ^b repaired the cities, and dwelt in them.

24 And the children of Israel departed thence at that time, every man to his tribe, and to his family, and they went out from thence every man to his inheritance.

25 In those days *there was* ^c no king in Israel: every man did *that which was* ^d right in his own eyes.

y xi. 34. Ex. xv. 20. 1 Sam. xviii. 6. 2 Sam. vi. 14. 21. Ps. cxlix. 3. cl. 4. Eccl. iii. 4. Jer. xxxi. 13. Matt. xi. 17. Luke xv. 25.

* Or, *gratify us in them.* Philom. 9—12.

z 1. 7. 18. Prov. xx. 25.

a. xx. 48.

b xvii. 16. xviii. 1. xix.

c xviii. 7. Deut. xii. 8. Ps. xii. 4. Prov. iii. 5. xiv. 12. Eccl. vi. 9. Mic. ii. 1, 2. Luke xvi. 14.

t Num. xxvi. 55. xxxvi. 7.

u 1. xi. 35.

x Ex. xxiii. 14—16. Lev. xxiii. 2. 4. 6. 10. 34. Num. x. 10. xxviii. 15. 26. xxix. 12. Deut. xvi. 1. 10. 13. Ps. lxxxi. 1. John v. 1. vii. 2.

y Heb. *from year to year.*

† Or, *oward the sun-rising.*

‡ Or, *on.*

THE BOOK

OF

RUTH.

THIS book is a kind of appendix to that of Judges, and an introduction to the subsequent history : and it is most probable that it was written by Samuel, after he had anointed David to be king.—Ruth, a Moabitess, having been married to the son of Elimelech, of the tribe of Judah, after the death of her husband and father-in-law, accompanied Naomi her mother-in-law into the land of Israel, from love to her, and to true religion : and there she was married to Boaz, a near kinsman, and thus brought into the line of David, and consequently of Christ the son of David. The chief events occurred at Beth-lehem, the city of Da-

vid ; whose genealogy from Pharez, the son of Judah, concludes the book, and is attested by the evangelists Matthew and Luke. It is not easy to fix the Chronology of these events : they occurred in the days when the judges ruled ; but there is no evidence to determine exactly under which of them.—The narrative itself is very interesting, and instructive. It shews the condescending care of divine Providence to the most minute concerns of his people ; and the circumstance of a Moabitess becoming an ancestor of Christ seems to have been a pre-intimation of the calling of the Gentiles into his Church.

B. C. 1312.

B. C. 1312.

CHAP. I.

Elimelech driven by famine into Moab dies there, 1—3. His two sons, having married women of Moab, die without children ; and Naomi, Elimelech's widow, prepares to return to Israel, 4—6. Orpah and Ruth, her daughters-in-law, propose to accompany her ; she dissuades them. Orpah returns back, but Ruth determines to go with her, 7—18. They arrive at Bethlehem, and Naomi answers the enquiries of her neighbours, 19—22.

NOW it came to pass, in the days when ^a the judges ^{*} ruled, that there was ^b a famine in the land : and a certain man of ^c Beth-lehem-judah went to sojourn in the country of Moab, he and his wife, and his two sons.

2 And the name of the man *was* Elimelech, and the name of his wife ^d Naomi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chilion, ^e Ephrathites of Beth-lehem-judah : and they came into the country of Moab, and ^f continued there.

3 And ^f Elimelech, Naomi's husband, died ; and she was left, and her two sons.

4 And they took them ^g wives of the women of Moab ; the name of the one *was* Orpah, and the name of the other ^h Ruth : and they dwelled there about ten years.

5 And ⁱ Mahlon and Chilion died also both of them ; and ^k the woman was left of her two sons and her husband.

6 Then she arose with her daughters-in-law, that she might return from the country of Moab : for she had heard in the country of Moab, how that the LORD had ^l visited his people ^m in giving them bread.

7 Wherefore ⁿ she went forth

out of the place where she was, and her two daughters-in-law with her : and ^o they went on the way to return unto the land of Judah.

8 And Naomi said unto her two daughters-in-law, ^p Go, return each to her mother's house ; ^q the LORD deal kindly with you, as ye have dealt with ^r the dead, and with me.

9 The LORD grant you that ye may find ^s rest, each of you in the house of her husband. Then she ^t kissed them : and they lifted up their voice, and wept.

10 And they said unto her, Surely we will ^u return with thee unto thy people.

11 And Naomi said, Turn again, my daughters ; why will ye go with me ? *are there yet any more sons* in my womb, ^x that they may be your husbands ?

12 Turn again, my daughters, go ^y your way ; for I am ^z too old to have an husband. If I should say, I have hope, *if* ^{*} I should have an husband also to-night, and should also bear sons ;

13 Would ye tarry for them till they were grown ? would ye ^a stay for them from having husbands ? nay, my daughters : for ^b it grieveth me much for your sakes, that ^c the hand of the LORD is gone out against me.

14 And they lifted up their voice, and wept again : and Orpah ^d kissed her mother-in-law ; but Ruth ^e clave unto her.

15 ¶ And she said, Behold, thy sister-in-law ^f is gone back unto her people, and unto ^g her gods ; ^h return thou after thy sister-in-law.

a Judg. ii. 16.
 * Heb. *judged*.
 b Gen. xii. 10.
 xxvi. 1. xliii. 1.
 Lev. xxvi. 19.
 Deut. xxvii. 23.
 24. 38. 2 Sam. xxi. 1. 1 Kings xvii. 1. 12. xviii. 2. 2 Kings viii. 1. Ps. cv. 16. cvii. 34. Jer. xiv. 1. Ez. xiv. 13. 21. Joel i. 10, 11. 16—20.
 c Judg. xvii. 8. xix. 1, 2.
 d Gen. xxxv. 19. 20.
 e Mic. v. 2.
 f Heb. *were*.
 g 2 Kings iv. 1. Ps. xxxiv. 19. Is. xxvi. 8, 9. Heb. xii. 6. 10, 11.
 h Deut. vii. 3. 1 Kings xi. 1, 2. Matt. i. 5.
 i B. C. 1312.
 j Deut. xxxii. 36. Ps. lxxxix. 30, 31. Jer. ii. 19.
 k Matt. xxii. 27. Luke vii. 12.
 l Gen. xxi. 1. Ex. iii. 16. iv. 31. 1 Sam. ii. 21. Luke i. 68. xix. 44. 1 Pet. ii. 12.
 m Ex. xvi. 4—6. Ps. cxi. 5. cxxii. 15. cxlv. 15. cxlvi. 7. Prov. xxx. 8. Matt. vi. 11. 1 Tim. vi. 8.
 n 2 Kings viii. 3.

o 10. 14. Ex. xviii. 27.
 p Josh. xxiv. 15, &c. Luke xiv. 25, &c.
 q Phil. iv. 19. 2 Tim. i. 17. 18.
 r 5. ii. 20. Eph. v. 22. Col. iii. 18.
 s iii. 1.
 t Gen. xxvii. 27. xxix. 11. xlv. 15.
 u Ps. xvi. 3. cxix. 63. Zech. viii. 23.
 x Gen. xxxviii. 11. Deut. xxv. 5.
 y Gen. xvii. 17. 1 Tim. v. 9.
 z Or, *I were with an husband*.
 * Heb. *hope*.
 a Heb. *I have much bitterness*.
 b Judg. ii. 15. 1 Sam. v. 11. Job xix. 21. Ps. xxxii. 4. xxxviii. 2. xxxix. 9, 10.
 c Gen. xxxi. 28. 55. 1 Kings xix. 20. Acts xx. 37.
 d Deut. iv. 4. x. 20. Prov. xvii. 17. xviii. 24. Is. xiv. 1. Zech. viii. 23. Matt. xvi. 24. John vi. 66—69. Heb. x. 39.
 e Ps. xxxvi. 3. cxlv. 5. Zeph. i. 6. Matt. xiii. 20, 21. Heb. x. 38. 1 John ii. 19.
 f Judg. xi. 24.
 g Josh. xxiv. 15. 2 Sam. xv. 19. 20. Luke xxiv. 26, 27, 28.

§ Or, *ne* *not*
against me.

f 2 Kings ii. 2. 4.

6. Acts xxi. 13.

g 2 Sam. xv. 21.

Matt. viii. 19.

John xiii. 37.

Rev. xiv. 4.

h ii. 11, 12. Ps.

xiv. 10. Is. xiv.

1.

i Josh. xxiv. 13.

Dan. ii. 47. iii.

29. iv. 37. Hos.

xiii. 4. 2 Cor.

vi. 16—18. 1

Thea. i. 9.

k 1 Sam. iii. 17.

xxv. 22. 2 Sam.

iii. 7. 35. xix. 13.

1 Kings ii. 23.

xix. 2. xx. 10. 2

Kings vi. 31.

l Acts xi. 23. xx.

24.

* Heb. *strengthened*

her self. Acts

xxi. 14.

o Matt. xxi. 10.

p Is. xliii. 7. Lam.

ii. 15.

† Pleasant.

† Better.

q Gen. xvii. 1.

xliii. 14. Job v.

17. vi. 7. Rev. i.

8. xxi. 22.

r Job iv. 4. xix. 6.

Ps. lxxiii. 14.

lxxxviii. 15.

Is. xxxviii. 13.

Lam. iii. 1—20.

Heb. xii. 11.

s 1 Sam. ii. 7, 8.

Job i. 21.

t Job x. 17. xiii.

26. xvi. 8. Mal.

iii. 5.

u ii. 23. Ex. ix. 31.

32. 2 Sam. xxi.

9.

a iii. 2. 12.

* Boaz. Matt. i. 5.

b Lev. xix. 9, 10.

xxiii. 22. Deut.

xxiv. 19—21.

c 1 Thea. iv. 12.

2 Thea. iii. 12.

† Heb. *hap, hap-*

perened. 2 Kings

viii. 5. Ps. vi.

1, 2. Matt. x. 29.

Luke x. 31.

d Ps. cxviii. 26.

cxix. 2. 3 Thea.

iii. 16. 2 John 10,

11.

e iv. 21. 1 Chr. ii.

11, 12.

f Gen. xv. 2. xiv.

2. xxix. 4. Matt.

xx. 8. xiv. 45.

g i. 10, 19. 22.

h Prov. xv. 33.

xviii. 23. Matt.

v. 3. Eph. v. 21.

2 Pet. v. 6, 6.

16 And Ruth said, § Intreat me not ⁱ to leave thee, or to return from following after thee: for ^k whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: ^h thy people *shall be* my people, and ⁱ thy God my God.

17 Where thou diest will I die, and there will I be buried; ^k the LORD do so to me, and more also, ^l if *ought* ⁱ but death part thee and me.

18 When she saw that she ^{*} was stedfastly minded to go with her, then she left speaking unto her.

19 So they two went until they came to Beth-lehem. And it came to pass, when they were come to Beth-lehem, that ^{*} all the city was moved about them; and they said, ^p *Is* this Naomi?

20 And she said unto them, Call me not ^{*} Naomi, call me [†] Mara: for [†] the Almighty hath [†] dealt very bitterly with me.

21 I went out full, ^{*} and the LORD hath brought me home again empty: why *then* call ye me Naomi, seeing [†] the LORD hath testified against me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me?

22 So Naomi returned, and Ruth the Moabitess, her daughter-in-law, with her, which returned out of the country of Moab: and they came to Beth-le-hem in ^u the beginning of barley-harvest.

CHAP. II.

Ruth chances to glean in the field of Boaz, 1—3. He comes to see his reapers, and proudly salutes them; and shows great kindness to Ruth, with her respectful conduct towards him, 4—16. She returns to Naomi, and informs her of what had passed, 17—23.

AND Naomi had a ^{*} kinsman of her husband's, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of Elimelech; and his name *was* ^{*} Boaz.

2 And Ruth the Moabitess said unto Naomi, Let me now go to the field, and ^b glean ears of corn after *him*, in whose sight I shall find grace. And she said unto her, go, my daughter.

3 And she went, and came, and ^c gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her [†] hap was to light on a part of the field *belonging* unto Boaz, who *was* of the kindred of Elimelech.

4 And, behold, Boaz came from Bethlehem, and said unto the reapers, ^d The LORD *be* with you. And they answered him, The LORD bless thee.

5 Then said ^{*} Boaz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel *is* this?

6 And ⁱ the servant that was set over the reapers answered, and said, It *is* ^{*} the Moabitish damsel that came back with Naomi out of the country of Moab;

7 And she said, ^b I pray you, let me glean and gather after the

reapers amongst the sheaves: so she came, and hath ⁱ continued even from the morning until now, that she tarried a little in the house.

8 Then said Boaz unto Ruth, Hearst thou not, ^{*} my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither go from hence, but ⁱ abide here fast by my maidens.

9 Let thine eyes *be* on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not ^m touch thee? and when thou art athirst, ⁿ go unto the vessels, and drink of *that* which the young men have drawn.

10 Then she ^o fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, ^p Why have I found grace in thine eyes, that thou shouldest take knowledge of me, ^q seeing I *am* a stranger?

11 And Boaz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been shewed me ^r all that thou hast done unto thy mother-in-law since the death of thine husband; and *how* ^s thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou knewest not heretofore.

12 The LORD ^t recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the LORD God of Israel, under whose ^u wings thou art come to trust.

13 Then she said, ^{*} Let me find favour in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken [†] friendly unto thine handmaid, though I be ^{*} not like unto one of thine handmaidens.

14 And Boaz said unto her, ^{*} At meal-time come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and he reached her ^{*} parched corn, and ^{*} she did eat, and was sufficed, and left.

15 And when she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and [†] reprove her not:

16 And ^b let fall also *some* of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave *them*, that she may glean *them*, and rebuke her not.

17 So she ^c gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was about an ^d ephah of barley.

18 And she took *it* up, and went into the city; and her mother-in-law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth, and gave to her that ^{*} she had reserved after she was sufficed.

19 And her mother-in-law said unto her, Where hast thou gleaned to-day? and where wroughtest thou? ⁱ Blessed be he that did take know-

Prov. xiii. 4. xxii. 29. Ec. ix. 10. Rom. xii. 11. Gal. vi. 9.

k 1 Sam. iii. 6. 16. 2 Kings v. 13. Matt. ix. 2. 22. 1 Matt. x. 7—11. Phil. iv. 8.

m Gen. ix. 6. Job xix. 21. Ps. cxv. 15. Prov. vi. 29. 1 Cor. vii. 1. 1 John v. 18.

n Gen. xxiv. 18—20. Matt. x. 42. John iv. 7—11. o Gen. xviii. 2. 1 Sam. xxv. 23.

p 2 Sam. ix. 6. xix. 28. Luke i. 43. 48. Rom. xii. 10.

q Is. lvi. 3—8. Matt. xv. 27. 28. xxv. 35. Luke vii. 6, 7.

r i. 11. 16, 17. Ps. xxxvii. 5, 6. s Ps. xlv. 10. Luke v. 11. 28. xiv. 31. xviii. 29, 30. Heb. xi. 8, 9.

t 1 Sam. xxiv. 19. Ps. xix. 11. lviii. 12. Prov. xi. 18. xxiii. 18. Marg. Matt. v. 12. vi.

1. x. 41, 42. Luke vi. 35. xiv. 12—14. Col. ii. 19. 2 Tim. i. 13. iv. 8. Heb. vi. 10. xi. 6, 26.

u i. 16. Ps. xvii. 8. xxxvi. 7. lvii. 1. lxx. 4. lxxii. 7. xci. 4. Matt. xviii. 37.

* Or, *I find favour.* Gen. xxxviii. 8. 10. 15. xlviii. 14. 1 Sam. i. 18. 2 Sam. xvi. 4.

† Heb. *to the heart.* Gen. xxxiv. 3. Judges xix. 3. x 1 Sam. xxv. 41. Prov. xv. 32.

y Job xxxi. 16—22. Prov. xi. 24. Is. xxxviii. 5. lviii. 7. 10, 11. Luke xiv. 12—14.

z 1 Sam. xvii. 17. xxv. 14. 2 Sam. xvii. 28.

a Deut. viii. 10. xi. 15. 2 Kings iv. 43. 44. Matt. xiv. 20.

b Heb. *shame her not.* Deut. xxiv. 19—21. Ps. cxix. 9. 2 Cor. viii. 5—11. Philom. 7.

c Heb. vi. 10. 1 John iii. 17. 18. d Prov. xxxi. 27. 2 Thea. ii. 10. e Ex. xvi. 26.

f 1 John vi. 12. 13. 1 Tim. v. 4. g 10. Ps. xli. 1. 2 Cor. ix. 13—15.

ledge of thee. And she shewed her mother-in-law with whom she had wrought, and said, The man's name with whom I wrought to-day

g 1 Kings vii. 21.

20 And Naomi said unto her daughter-in-law, ^h Blessed *be* he of the LORD, who ⁱ hath not left off his kindness to the living and to the dead. And Naomi said unto her, The man *is* near of kin unto us, * one of our next kinsmen.

h iii. 10. 2 Sam. ii. 5. Job xxix. 12, 13. 2 Tim. i. 16—18.

i Prov. xvii. 17.

* Or, one that hath a right to redeem. iii. 9. iv. 6. Lev. xxv. 25. Deut. xxv. 5—7. Job xix. 25.

21 And Ruth the Moabitess said, He said unto me also, Thou shalt keep fast by my young men, until they have ended all my harvest.

k Prov. xxvii. 10. Cant. i. 3. 2 Tim. ii. 4.

† Or, fall upon thee

l Prov. vi. 6—8. xiii. 1.

22 And Naomi said unto Ruth her daughter-in-law, *It is* ^k good, my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that they [†] meet thee not in any other field.

23 So she ^l kept fast by the maidens of Boaz to glean unto the end of barley-harvest and of wheat-harvest; and dwelt with her mother-in-law.

CHAP. III.

By Naomi's instruction Ruth lies down in the night at the feet of Boaz, 1—7. He allows the duty of a kinsman, but shews that another has a prior claim, 8—13. He sends her away in the morning with six measures of barley, and she confers with Naomi, 14—18.

THEN Naomi her mother-in-law said unto her, My daughter,

a i. 9. 1 Cor. vii. 36. 1 Tim. v. 8. 14.

b Gen. x. 14. Num. xi. 18. Deut. iv. 40. Ps. cxxvii. 2. c ii. 20. 23. Deut. xxv. 5, 6. Heb. ii. 11—14.

d 2 Sam. xiv. 2. Ps. civ. 15. Matt. vi. 17.

e Esth. v. 1. 1 Tim. ii. 9.

^a shall I not seek rest for thee, that it ^b may be well with thee?

2 And now *is* not ^c Boaz of our kindred, with whose maidens thou wast? behold, he winnoweth barley to-night in the threshing-floor.

3 Wash thyself therefore, and ^d anoint thee, and ^e put thy raiment upon thee, and get thee down to the floor: *but* make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done eating and drinking.

4 And it shall be, when he lieth down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and * uncover his feet, and lay thee down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do.

* Or, lift up the clothes that are on his feet. 1 Thes. v. 22.

5 And she said unto her, All that thou sayest unto me I will do.

f Ex. xx. 12. Prov. i. 8. John ii. 5. xv. 14.

6 ¶ And she went down unto the floor, ^f and did according to all that her mother-in-law bade her.

g Gen. xlii. 34. Judg. xvi. 25. xix. 6. 9. 22. 2 Sam. xiii. 28. Esth. i. 10. 1 Cor. x. 31.

7 And when Boaz had eaten and drunk, and ^g his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down.

8 And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, and [†] turned himself; and, behold, a woman lay at his feet.

† Or, took hold of.

h ii. 10. 13. 1 Sam. xxv. 41. Luke xiv. 11.

i Ez. xvi. 8.

† Or, one that has a right to redeem. 12: ii. 20.

9 And he said, Who *art* thou? and she answered, I *am* ^h Ruth thine handmaid; ⁱ spread therefore thy skirt over thine handmaid; for thou *art* [†] a near kinsman.

10 And he said, ^k Blessed *be* thou of the LORD, my daughter; for thou hast shewed more kindness in the latter end than ^l at the beginning, inasmuch as thou followest not young men, whether poor or rich.

k ii. 4. 20. 1 Cor. xii. 4, 6.

l i. 6.

11 And now, my daughter, fear not; I will do to thee all that thou requirest: for all the * city of my people doth know that thou *art* ^m a virtuous woman.

* Heb. gate.

m Prov. xii. 4. xxxi. 29—31.

12 And now it is true that I *am* ⁿ thy near kinsman: howbeit, ⁿ there is a kinsman nearer than I.

n iv. 1. Matt. vii. 12. 1 Thes. iv. 6.

13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, *that* ^o if he will perform unto thee the part of a kinsman, well; let him do the kinsman's part: but if he will not do the part of a kinsman to thee, then will I do the part of a kinsman to thee, *as* ^p the LORD liveth: ^p lie down until the morning.

o ii. 20. iv. 5. Deut. xxv. 5. Matt. xxii. 24—27.

14 And she lay at his feet until the morning: and she rose up before one could know another. And he said, ^q Let it not be known that a woman came into the floor.

p Judg. viii. 19. Jer. iv. 2. 2 Cor. i. 23. Heb. vi. 16.

15 Also he said, Bring the [†] veil that *thou hast* upon thee, and hold it. And when she held it, ^r he measured six measures of barley, and laid *it* on her: and she went into the city.

q Ec. vii. 1. Rom. xii. 17. xiv. 16. 1 Cor. x. 32. 2 Cor. viii. 21. 1 Thes. v. 22. 1 Pet. ii. 12. † Or, sheet, or, apron. r Is. xxxii. 8. Gal. vi. 10.

16 And when she came to her mother-in-law, she said, Who *art* thou, my daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to her.

17 And she said, These six measures of barley gave he me; for he said to me, Go not empty unto thy mother-in-law.

18 Then said she, * Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not be in rest, until he have finished the thing this day.

s Ps. xxxvii. 3—5. Is. xxviii. 16. xxx. 7.

CHAP. IV.

Boaz proposes to the nearest of kin to redeem Elimelech's land, and to marry Ruth; which he declines to do, 1—8. Boaz buys the inheritance, and marries Ruth, 9—12. She bears Obed the grandfather of David, 13—17. The genealogy from Pharez to David, 18—22.

THEN went Boaz up ^a to the gate, and sat him down there; and, behold, ^b the kinsman, of whom Boaz spake, came by: unto whom he said, ^c Ho, such a one! turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down.

a Deut. xvi. 18. xvii. 5. xxi. 19. xxii. 15. Job xxix. 7.

b iii. 12. c Is. lv. 1. Zech. ii. 6.

2 And he took ten men of ^d the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down.

d Ex. xviii. 21, 22. 1 Kings xxi. 8. Prov. xxxi. 23.

3 And ^e he said unto the kinsman, Naomi that is come again out of the country of Moab, selleth a parcel of land which *was* our brother Elimelech's:

e Ps. cxii. 5. Prov. xiii. 10.

* Heb. I said I will reveal in thine ear.

f Jer. xxv. 7. 9. Rom. x. 17. 2 Cor. viii. 21. Phil. iv. 8.

4 And * I thought to advertize thee, saying, ^f Buy *it* ^g before the inhabitants, and before the elders

g Gen. xxiii. 18.

SAMUEL,

OTHERWISE CALLED

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS.

THIS book and the following form but one in the Hebrew canon, and derive their name from Samuel; though he could not write more than the former part, (perhaps twenty-four chapters,) of the first book.—The remainder of them is, with great probability, ascribed to the prophets Nathan and Gad: because we read in Chronicles, “Now the acts of David, first and last, behold they are written in the book of Samuel, and in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the book of Gad the seer.” (1 Chr. xxix. 29.) It is therefore very reasonable to conclude, that Samuel wrote the *first acts* of David; and Nathan and Gad, continuing the history after Samuel’s death, wrote his *last acts*, or the records of his reign till near his death; and that the whole was formed into one book, which was ascribed to Samuel, as the more eminent person, and as the latter part formed a sort of appendix to this history he had begun.—It may also be observed, that in the time of Samuel a new epoch commenced: the government by judges was changed for that of kings: and Samuel anointed both those kings, whose history is here given, and was himself a principal person in all these transactions.—From the Vulgate Latin translation, these books are also called “The first and the second books of kings;” and consequently the two following are “The third and fourth books of Kings.”—When Eli was judge and high-priest of Israel, Samuel was born; and while Eli’s indulged sons were bringing destruction on themselves and their family, and almost on the nation; Samuel was growing up in wisdom and piety, to be an illustrious prophet, and the reformer, deliverer, and judge of Israel. Yet the people,

at length, ungratefully weary of his mild government, desired a king; and Saul being placed over them, his family was soon set aside for his disobedience to God; and David anointed as his successor. The rest of the book is taken up with an account of his illustrious actions, and the harassing persecutions he endured, till the death of Saul opened his way to mount the throne. How many years elapsed during these events is not agreed; some confining them within eighty years, and others extending them to an hundred and fifteen.—It is evident that this book was extant, when the first book of Kings was written. (1 Kings ii. 27.) Almost every subsequent part of Scripture refers to the events recorded in it, as of undoubted certainty: especially very many of the Psalms are poems made on occasion of one or other of them.—Our Lord and his Apostles quote it, as a part of the sacred Oracles. (Matt. xii. 3, 4. Acts vii. 45, 46. xiii. 21–23.)—The history of David, son of Jesse, forms a sort of introduction to all the prophecies concerning his family; and especially concerning Christ, who sprang from the root of Jesse, was distinguished as the son of David, and inherited the throne of David. (Ps. ii. lxxii. lxxxix. 19–28. Is. ix. 6, 7. xi. 1. 10. Acts ii. 25–31.) The narrative itself may in some sense be considered as *prophetical*, recording many typical events, which had their accomplishment in Christ. The book likewise contains several direct prophecies concerning the families of Eli and Saul, which were speedily fulfilled: and the Song of Hannah concludes with a prophecy of our Lord, in which he is, for the first time, predicted expressly as the Messiah, or the anointed of God, (ii. 10.)

B. C. 1140.

B. C. 1140.

CHAPTER I.

Elkanah has two wives, 1, 2. He goes yearly to worship at Shiloh, 3. He favours and comforts Hannah, when insulted by Peninnah because barren, 4–8. Hannah in grief prays for a son, and vows to devote him to God as a perpetual Nazarite, 9–11. Eli mistaking, at first rebukes, but afterwards blesses, her, 12–18. She bears Samuel, stays till he is weaned, and then presents him to God, according to her vow, 19–28.

NOW there was a certain man of ^a Ramathaim-zophim, of ^b mount Ephraim, and his name was ^c Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph, an ^d Ephraimite:

2 And he had ^e two wives; the name of the one was Hannah, and the name of the other Peninnah: and Peninnah had children, but ^f Hannah had no children.

3 And this man went up out of his city ^g yearly ^h to worship, and to sacrifice unto the LORD of hosts in ⁱ Shiloh: and the ^j two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, the priests of the LORD, were there.

4 And when the time was that

Elkanah ^k offered, he gave to Peninnah his wife, and to all her sons and her daughters, portions.

5 But unto Hannah he gave a [†] worthy portion; for [†] he loved [†] Hannah: but the LORD had ^m shut up her womb.

6 And her ⁿ adversary also [‡] provoked her sore, for to make her fret, because the LORD had shut up her womb.

7 And [§] as he did so [§] year by year, [§] when she went up to the house of the LORD, so she provoked her: therefore she wept, and did not eat.

8 Then said Elkanah her husband to her, Hannah, ^p why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieved? ^q am not I better to thee than ten sons?

9 ¶ So Hannah rose up after they had eaten in Shiloh, and after they had drunk: (now Eli the priest sat upon a seat by a post of ^r the temple of the LORD:)

10 And she was ^{||} in bitterness

Lev. iii. 4, 5. vii. 15. Deut. xii. 17, 18. xvi. 11.

Or, double. Gen. xliii. 34. xlv. 22.

1 Gen. xxix. 30, 31. Deut. xxi. 15.

m Gen. xx. 18. xxx. 2.

n Lev. xviii. 13. Job vi. 14.

† Heb. angered her.

o ii. 19.

§ Or, from the time that she, &c. Heb. from her going up.

p 2 Kings viii. 12. Job vi. 14. John xx. 13. 15. 1.

Thes. v. 14.

q Ruth iv. 15. Ps. xliii. 2. Is. liv. 5, 6.

r iii. 3. 15. 2 Sam. vii. 2.

|| Heb. bitter of soul. Ruth i. 20.

2 Sam. xvii. 8. Job vii. 11. ix. 18. x. 1. Is. xxxviii. 15. liv. 6. Lam. iii. 15.

a 19. b Judg. xvii. 1. xix. 1.

c 1 Chr. vi. 25–27. 34.

d Ruth i. 2.

e Gen. iv. 19. xxix. 23–29.

f Judg. viii. 30. Matt. xix. 8.

g Gen. xvi. 1, 2. xxv. 21. xxix. 31. Judg. xiii. 2.

h Luke i. 7.

i Heb. from year to year. Ex. xxxiv. 14. 17. xxxiv. 23. Deut. xvi. 16. Luke ii. 41.

j Deut. xii. 5–7. 11–14.

k Josh. xviii. 1.

l 2. ii. 12–17. 34. iii. 13. iv. 4.

m 11. 17, 18.

Ps. l. 15. Luke xxii. 44. Heb. v. 7.

Gen. xxviii. 20. Num. xxi. 2. xxx. 3. 8. Judg. xi. 30. Ec. v. 3. Gen. xlix. 32. Ex. iv. 31. 2 Sam. xvi. 12. Ps. xlv. 14. 19. Gen. viii. 1. xxx. 22. Ps. cxviii. 1, 2. Heb. seed of men. y Num. vi. 5. Judg. xiii. 5.

12 And it came to pass, as she continued praying before the LORD, that Eli marked her mouth. 13 Now Hannah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: therefore Eli thought she had been drunken.

14 And Eli said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee.

15 And Hannah answered and said, No, my lord; I am a woman of a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have poured out my soul before the LORD.

16 Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of Belial; for out of the abundance of my complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto.

17 Then Eli answered and said, Go in peace: and the God of Israel grant thee thy petition that thou hast asked of him.

18 And she said, Let thine handmaid find grace in thy sight. So the woman went her way, and did eat, and her countenance was no more sad.

19 And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their house to Ramah: and Elkanah knew Hannah his wife; and the LORD remembered her.

20 Wherefore it came to pass, when the time was come about, after Hannah had conceived, that she bare a son, and called his name Samuel, saying, Because I have asked him of the LORD.

21 And the man Elkanah, and all his house, went up to offer unto the LORD the yearly sacrifice, and his vow.

22 But Hannah went not up; for she said unto her husband, I will not go up until the child be weaned, and then I will bring him, that he may appear before the LORD, and there abide for ever.

23 And Elkanah her husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good: tarry until thou have weaned him; only the LORD establish his word. So the woman abode, and gave her son suck until she weaned him.

24 And when she had weaned him, she took him up with her,

with three bullocks, and one ephah of flour, and a bottle of wine, and brought him unto the house of the LORD in Shiloh: and the child was young.

25 And they slew a bullock, and brought the child to Eli.

26 And she said, Oh, my lord! as thy soul liveth, my lord, I am the woman that stood by thee here, praying unto the LORD.

27 For this child I prayed; and the LORD hath given me my petition which I asked of him:

28 Therefore also I have lent him to the LORD; as long as he liveth he shall be lent to the LORD. And he worshipped the LORD there.

CHAP. II.

Hannah's thankful song of praise, 1—10. The sin of Eli's sons, 11—17. Samuel ministers before God, 18, 19. Eli blesseth Elkanah, and Hannah, who beareth more children, 20, 21. Eli reproveth his sons too gently, 22—26. A prophet foretells the ruin of Eli's house, 27—36.

AND Hannah prayed, and said, My heart rejoiceth in the LORD; mine horn is exalted in the LORD; my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies: because I rejoice in thy salvation.

2 There is none holy as the LORD; for there is none beside thee; neither is there any rock like our God.

3 Talk no more so exceedingly proudly; let not arrogancy come out of your mouth: for the LORD is a God of knowledge, and by him are actions weighed.

4 The bows of the mighty men are broken, and they that stumble are girt with strength.

5 They that were full have hired out themselves for bread; and they that were hungry ceased: so that the barren hath born seven; and she that hath many children is waxed feeble.

6 The LORD killeth and maketh alive: he bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth up.

7 The LORD maketh poor, and maketh rich: he bringeth low, and lifteth up.

8 He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill, to set them among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: for the pillars of the earth are the LORD's, and he hath set the world upon them.

9 He will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be

25. p. i. 20. Ps. cxlii. 9. q. i. 6. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. xv. 3. Gal. iv. 27. Deut. xxxii. 19. 2 Kings v. 7. Job v. 12. Ps. lxxviii. 20. Hos. vi. 1. 2. John v. 24—26. Rev. i. 18. y. xx. 3. Ps. cxvi. 2. Is. xlvii. 12. Job ii. 9. 6. Matt. xii. 30. 2 Cor. i. 9, 10. t. Deut. viii. 17, 18. Job i. 21. v. 11. Ps. cii. 10. q. Ps. lxxv. 7. Is. ii. 12. Jam. i. 9, 10. y. 10. y. Job ii. 8. xlii. 10—12. Ps. cxvii. 7. 8. Dan. iv. 17. Luke i. 51, 52. y. xv. 17. Gen. xli. 14. 46. 2 Sam. vii. 9. Job xxxvi. 6, 7. Ps. iv. 14. Jam. ii. 5. Rom. i. 5. z. Job xxxviii. 4—6. Ps. xlvii. 2. cii. 25. cii. 5. Ps. lxxviii. 24. Ps. xlviii. 23, 24. xlii. 11, 12. xlii. 15. cxxi. 3, 5, 8. Prov. xvi. 9. 1. Ps. i. 5. b. Deut. xxxiii. 2. Ps. xxxviii. 2. Ps. xlviii. 10. Prov. ii. 8. Jude 1. c. Job v. 16. Ec. v. 17. Jer. vii. 14. Zeph. i. 15. Matt. xvi. 12, 13. Rom. iii. 19. 2 Pet. ii. 17. Jude 15.

u Josh. xviii. 1. x. Luke ii. 22. xviii. 15. y. xvi. 55. xx. 9. Gen. xlii. 15. 2 Sam. xi. 14. xiv. 19. 2 Kings ii. 4, 6. iv. 30. z. 11. 13. Matt. vii. 7.

a Ps. lxxvi. 19. cxvi. 1—5. cxviii. 5. 1 John v. 15. Or, retained him whom I have obtained by petition from the LORD.

† Or, he whom I have obtained by petition shall be returned.

b Gen. xxiv. 26. 48. 2 Tim. iii. 15.

a Neh. xi. 17. Hab. iii. 1. Phil. iv. 6. b Luke i. 46, 47. Rom. v. 11. Phil. iii. 3. iv. 4. 1 Pet. i. 8.

c Ps. xlviii. 2. lxxviii. 17. xlii. 10. cxvi. 9. cxviii. 14. Luke i. 69. d Ex. xv. 2. Judg. v. 1, 2. Ps. li. 15. lxxi. 8. Rev. xviii. 20.

e Ps. ix. 14. xlii. 5. xx. 5. xxxv. 9. cxviii. 14. Is. xlii. 2. 3. Luke i. 47. f Ex. xv. 11. Deut. xxxii. 4. Ps. xcix. 5. 9. cxi. 9. Is. vi. 3. lxxi. 15. 1 Pet. i. 16. Rev. iv. 8. xv. 4. Deut. iv. 35. 2 Sam. xvii. 52. Ps. lxxviii. 25. Is. xlii. 10, 11. xlv. 6, 8.

h Deut. iii. 24. xxxii. 30, 31. 39. Ps. lxxi. 3. 19. lxxviii. 8. lxxviii. 6. Is. xl. 18. Jer. x. 6. i. Ps. xciv. 4. Prov. viii. 13. Is. xxxvii. 23. Dan. iv. 30, 31. 37. Mal. iii. 13. Jude 15, 16.

k 1 Kings viii. 20. Ps. xlii. 21. xciv. 7—10. cxlvii. 5. Jer. xlvii. 10. Heb. iv. 12, 13. Rev. ii. 23.

l Job xxxi. 6. Is. xlvii. 7. Dan. v. 27. m Ps. xxxviii. 15. 17. xlv. 9. lxxvi. 3.

n Is. x. 4. Jer. xxxviii. 10. 2 Cor. iv. 9, 10. Eph. vi. 14. o Ps. xlviii. 10. Luke i. 51, 52. Jer. xv. 3. Gal. iv. 27. Hos. vi. 1. 2. John v. 24—26. Rev. i. 18. y. xx. 3. Ps. cxvi. 2. Is. xlvii. 12. Job ii. 9. 6. Matt. xii. 30. 2 Cor. i. 9, 10. t. Deut. viii. 17, 18. Job i. 21. v. 11. Ps. cii. 10. q. Ps. lxxv. 7. Is. ii. 12. Jam. i. 9, 10. y. 10. y. Job ii. 8. xlii. 10—12. Ps. cxvii. 7. 8. Dan. iv. 17. Luke i. 51, 52. y. xv. 17. Gen. xli. 14. 46. 2 Sam. vii. 9. Job xxxvi. 6, 7. Ps. iv. 14. Jam. ii. 5. Rom. i. 5. z. Job xxxviii. 4—6. Ps. xlvii. 2. cii. 25. cii. 5. Ps. lxxviii. 24. Ps. xlviii. 23, 24. xlii. 11, 12. xlii. 15. cxxi. 3, 5, 8. Prov. xvi. 9. 1. Ps. i. 5. b. Deut. xxxiii. 2. Ps. xxxviii. 2. Ps. xlviii. 10. Prov. ii. 8. Jude 1. c. Job v. 16. Ec. v. 17. Jer. vii. 14. Zeph. i. 15. Matt. xvi. 12, 13. Rom. iii. 19. 2 Pet. ii. 17. Jude 15.

d xvii. 49, 50. Ps. xxxiii. 16, 17. Ec. ix. 11. Jer. ix. 23. Zech. iv. 6.

e Ex. xv. 6. Judg. v. 31. Ps. ii. 9. xxi. 8, 9. lxxviii. 1, 2. xxi. 9. Luke xix. 27. f vii. 10. vii. 18. Job xl. 9. Ps. xviii. 13, 14.

g Ps. i. 1—6. xvi. 13. xcviii. 9. Ec. xi. 9. xii. 14. Matt. xxv. 31, 32. John v. 21, 22. Rom. xiv. 10—12. 2 Cor. v. 10. Rev. xx. 11—15.

h xii. 13. xv. 28. xvi. 1. 2 Sam. vii. 8. 13. Ps. ii. 6. xxi. 1. 7. Is. xxxii. 1. xlv. 24. Matt. xxv. 34. xxviii. 18.

i Ps. lxxxix. 17. 24. xcii. 10. cxlviii. 14. Luke i. 69.

k xii. 3. Ps. ii. 2. xx. 6. xxviii. 8. xlv. 7. Acts iv. 27. x. 38.

l Jer. ix. 3. Hos. iv. 6—9.

m Deut. xiii. 13. 1 Kings xxi. 10. 13. 2 Cor. vi. 15.

n iii. 7. Judg. ii. 10. Jer. ii. 8. xxii. 16. John viii. 55. xvi. 3.

o 28. Ex. xxix. 27. 29. Lev. vii. 31. Is. lvi. 11. Mal. i. 10.

p Lev. iii. 3—5. 16. Rom. xvi. 18. Phil. iii. 19.

* Heb. *as on the day.* Lev. iii. 16. vii. 23—25. Judg. xviii. 25.

q Mic. ii. 1, 2. iii. 5.

r Gen. vi. 11. x. 9. xiii. 13. 2 Kings xxi. 6. Ps. li. 4.

s Mal. ii. 8. 13. Matt. xviii. 7. 11. iii. 1.

t xxii. 18. Ex. xxviii. 4. 2 Sam. vi. 14.

x i. 3. 21. Ex. xxi. 14.

y Gen. xiv. 19. xxvii. 27. 29. Num. vi. 23—27.

* Or, *petition which she asked,* &c. 1. 28.

z i. 19. 20. Gen. xxi. 1. Luke i. 68.

a 26. iii. 19. Judg. xiii. 24. Luke i. 80. ii. 40—52.

b vii. 1.

c 13—17.

† Heb. *assembled by troops.* Ex. xxxviii. 8.

d Judg. xv. 10. 1 Kings i. 6. Acts ix. 4. xiv. 15.

† Or, *I hear evil words of you.*

e Is. iii. 9. Jer. iii. 3. viii. 12. Phil. iii. 19.

silent in darkness; for ^d by strength shall no man prevail.

10 The ^c adversaries of the LORD shall be broken to pieces; out of heaven shall ^f he thunder upon them: the LORD shall ^g judge the ends of the earth; and ^h he shall give strength unto his King, and ⁱ exalt the horn of his ^k anointed.

11 ¶ And Elkanah went to Ramah to his house; and the child did ^k minister unto the LORD before Eli the priest.

12 Now ^l the sons of Eli *were* ^m sons of Belial; they ⁿ knew not the LORD.

13 And the priest's custom with the people *was*, *that* when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a flesh-hook of three teeth in his hand;

14 And he struck *it* into the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; ^o all that the flesh-hook brought up the priest took for himself. So they did in Shiloh unto all the Israelites that came thither.

15 Also ^p before they burnt the fat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he will not have sodden flesh of thee, but raw.

16 And *if* any man said unto him, Let them not fail to burn the fat ^{*} presently, and *then* take *as much* as thy soul desireth; then he would answer him, *Nay*; but thou shalt give *it me* now: and if not, ^q I will take *it* by force.

17 Wherefore the sin of the young men was very great ^r before the LORD; for men ^s abhorred the offering of the LORD.

18 ¶ But Samuel ^c ministered before the LORD, *being* a child, girded with ^u a linen ephod.

19 Moreover, his mother made him a little coat, and brought *it* to him ^{*} from year to year, when she came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice.

20 And Eli ^v blessed Elkanah and his wife, and said, The LORD give thee seed of this woman, for ^{*} the loan which is lent to the LORD. And they went unto their own home.

21 And the LORD ^z visited Hannah, so that she conceived, and bare three sons and two daughters. And the child Samuel ^a grew before the LORD.

22 ¶ Now Eli ^b was very old, and heard all that his sons ^c did unto all Israel; and how they lay with the women that [†] assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

23 And he said unto them, ^d Why do ye such things? for [†] I hear of your evil dealings ^e by all this people.

24 Nay, my sons: for *it is* ^f no good report that I hear; ^g ye make the LORD's people to ^{*} transgress.

25 If one man ^h sin against another, the judge shall judge him; but ⁱ if a man sin against the LORD, who shall intreat for him? Notwithstanding they ^k hearkened not unto the voice of their father, because the LORD would slay them.

26 And the child Samuel ^l grew on, and ^m was in favour both with the LORD, and also with men.

27 ¶ And there came ⁿ a man of God unto Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ^o Did I plainly appear unto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt, in Pharaoh's house?

28 And ^p did I choose him out of all the tribes of Israel *to be* my priest, to offer upon mine altar, to burn incense, to wear an ephod before me? and ^q did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings made by fire of the children of Israel?

29 Wherefore ^r kick ye at my sacrifice, and at mine offering, which I have commanded *in my* ^s habitation; and ^t honourest thy sons above me, to ^u make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Israel my people?

30 Wherefore the LORD God of Israel saith, ^{*} I said indeed *that* thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the LORD saith, ^v Be it far from me; for ^z them that honour me ^a I will honour, and they ^b that despise me shall be lightly esteemed.

31 Behold, the days come that ^c I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house.

32 And thou shalt see ^{*} an enemy *in my* habitation, in all the *wealth* which God shall give Israel: and there shall not be ^d an old man in thine house for ever.

33 And the man of thine *whom* I shall not cut off from mine altar, *shall be* ^e to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die in the [†] flower of their age.

34 And this *shall be* ^f a sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hophni and Phinehas; ^g in one day they shall die both of them.

35 And ^h I will raise me up a faithful priest, *that* shall do according to *that* which is in mine heart, and in my mind: and ⁱ I will build him a sure house; and he shall walk before ^k mine anointed for ever.

36 And it shall come to pass, *that* every one that ^l is left in thine house shall come *and* crouch to him

f 1 Tim. iii. 7.
g 17. 22. 1 Kings xiii. 33, 34. xv. 30. 2 Kings x. 31. Mal. ii. 8. Matt. xviii. 6.

* Or, *to cry out.*
h xvii. 8 — 12. Deut. xxv. 1—3.

i iii. 14. Num. xv. 30. Ps. li. 4. 16. Heb. x. 26.

k Deut. ii. 30. Josh. xi. 20. 2 Chr. xxv. 26. Ps. lxxix. 27. Prov. xv. 10. John xii. 39, 40.

l 21.
m Prov. iii. 4. Luke i. 80. ii. 40. 52. Acts ii. 47. Rom. xiv. 18.

n ix. 6. Deut. xxxiii. 1. Judg. vi. 8. xiii. 6. 1. Kings xiii. 1. 1. Tim. vi. 11. 2. Pet. i. 21.

o Ex. iv. 14. 27. P Ex. xxviii. 1. 4. xxix. 4. &c. Num. xvi. 5. xvii. 5. 8. xviii. 1. 7. 2 Sam. xiii. 7.

q Lev. ii. 3. 10. vi. 16. vii. 7, 8. 34, 35. x. 14. 15. Num. v. 9, 10. xviii. 8 — 19.

r Deut. xviii. 1, 2. 13—17. Deut. xxxii. 15. Mal. i. 12, 13.

s Deut. xii. 5, 6. Josh. xviii. 1.

t Lev. xix. 15. Matt. x. 37. xxii. 16. Luke xiv. 26. 2 Cor. v. 16. 1 Tim. v. 21. Jam. iii. 17.

u 5. Is. lvi. 11, 12. Ez. xiii. 19. xxxiv. 2. Hos. iv. 8. Mic. iii. 2. 2 Pet. ii. 3.

x Ex. xxviii. 43. xxix. 9.

y 2 Chr. xv. 2. Jer. xviii. 9, 10.

z Judg. ix. 9. Prov. iii. 9. Is. xxi. 13. Dan. iv. 34. John v. 23.

a Ps. xci. 14. John v. 44. xii. 26.

b Num. xi. 20. 2 Sam. xii. 9, 10. Mal. ii. 9.

c iv. 2. 18, 20. xiv. 3. xxii. 17—19. 1. Kings ii. 25, 26. Job xxii. 9. Ps. xxxvii. 17.

* Or, *the affliction of the tabernacle, for all the wealth, which God would have given Israel.* iv. 11. Ps. lxxviii. 59—64.

d Zech. viii. 4.

e xxii. 21—23. 1 Kings i. 7. 19. ii. 26, 27.

† Heb. *men.*

f iii. 12. 1 Kings xiii. 3. xiv. 12.

g iv. 11. 17.

h 1 Kings i. 8. 45. ii. 26, 35. 1 Chr. xxix. 22. Ez. xxxiv. 23. xlv. 15. Heb. ii. 17. vii. 26—28.

i xxv. 28. Ex. i. 21. Num. xxv. 13. 2 Sam. vii. 11. 27. 1 Kings

xii. 38. 1 Chr. vi. 1. 8—15. Ezra iii. 18. Neh. xii. 10, 11. k Ps. ii. 2. xviii. 50.

l 1 Kings ii. 27. Ez. xlv. 10—12.

* Heb. *Jain*.

† Heb. *somewhat about the priest-hood*.

m Mal. i. 10.

for a piece of silver and a morsel of bread, and shall say, * Put me, I pray thee, into one of the priest's offices, that † I may eat a piece of bread.

CHAP. III.

The manner in which the Lord reveals himself to Samuel, and informs him of his purposes against the house of Eli, 1-14. Samuel, adjured by Eli, tells him the vision; and his submissive reply, 15-18. Samuel is established to be a prophet of the Lord, 19-21.

a 15. ii. 11. 19.

b 21. Ps. lxxiv. 9. Is. xlii. 12. Am. viii. 11. 12.

c ii. 22. iv. 15. Gen. xxviii. 1. xlviii. 10. Ps. xc. 10. Ec. xii. 3.

d Ex. xxxvii. 20. 21. xxx. 7, 8. Lev. xiv. 2-4. 2 Chr. xiii. 11.

e i. 9. Ps. v. 7. xxvii. 4. xxix. 9.

f Ps. xcix. 6. 1 Cor. xii. 6. 11. 29. Gal. i. 15, 16.

19 **N**D the child Samuel ministered unto the LORD before Eli. And ^b the word of the LORD was precious in those days; *there was* no open vision.

2 And it came to pass at that time, when Eli *was* laid down in his place, and ^c his eyes began to wax dim *that* he could not see:

3 And ere ^d the lamp of God went out in ^e the temple of the LORD, where the ark of God *was*, and Samuel was laid down *to sleep*;

4 That the LORD ^f called Samuel: and he answered, *Here am I*.

5 And he ran unto Eli, and said, *Here am I*; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down.

6 And the LORD called yet again Samuel. And Samuel arose, and went to Eli, and said, *Here am I*; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again.

* Or, *Thus did Samuel before he knew the LORD, and before the word of the LORD was revealed unto him.*

g Act. xix. 2. h Job xxxiii. 14, 15.

7 * Now Samuel ^g did not yet know ^h the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet revealed unto him.

8 And the LORD called Samuel again ^b the third time. And he arose, and went to Eli, and said, *Here am I*; for thou didst call me. And Eli perceived that the LORD had called the child.

9 Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down; and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, *Speak, LORD, for thy servant heareth*. So Samuel went, and lay down in his place.

i Ec. xv. 10. Ps. lxxv. 8. Is. vi. 8. Act. ix. 6.

k Is. xlv. 7. Am. iii. 7.

l 2 Kings xvi. 12. Is. xxviii. 19. Jer. xix. 8.

m ii. 27-30. Num. xxiii. 19. Josh. xiii. 15. Zach. i. 9. Luke xpi. 34.

n Heb. *beginning and ending*.

† Or, *And I will tell, &c.* ii. 27, &c.

o 2 Chr. xv. 12. Ez. vii. 3. xviii. 30. Joel iii. 12.

p ii. 12. 17. 22. † Or, *accused*.

q Heb. *framed not on them*. ii. 23-25. 1 Kings i. 6. Prov. xix. 18. xxiii. 13, 14. xxix. 15. Matt. x. 37.

r ii. 25. Num. xv. 30, 31. Is. xxii. 14. Jer. vii. 16.

s xv. 1. Ez. xxiv. 13. Heb. x. 26-31.

10 And the LORD came, and stood, and called as at other times. Samuel. Samuel. Then Samuel answered, *Speak, for thy servant heareth*.

11 And the LORD said to Samuel, Behold, ^k I will do a thing in Israel, at which ^l both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle.

12 In that day ^m I will perform against Eli all *things* which I have spoken concerning his house: ⁿ when I begin, I will also make ^o an end.

13 † For I have told him, that ^p I will judge his house for ever, for the iniquity which he knoweth: because ^q his sons made themselves ^r vile, and he ^s restrained them not.

14 And therefore I have sworn unto the house of Eli, that ^t the iniquity of Eli's house shall not be

purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever.

15 ¶ And Samuel lay until the morning, and ^u opened the doors of the house of the LORD: and Samuel ^v feared to shew Eli the vision.

16 Then Eli called Samuel, and said, Samuel, my son. And he answered, *Here am I*.

17 And he said, What *is* the thing that *the LORD* hath said unto thee? ^w I pray thee hide *it* not from me: ^x *G*d ^y do so to thee, and ^z more also, if thou hide *any* † thing from me, of all the things that he said unto thee.

18 And Samuel told him ^z every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, ^a *It is* the LORD; let him do what seemeth him good.

19 And Samuel ^b grew, and ^c the LORD was with him, and did ^d let none of his words fall to the ground.

20 And all Israel, from ^e Dan even to Beer-sheba, knew that Samuel *was* ^f established to be a prophet of the LORD.

21 And the LORD ^g appeared again in Shiloh: for the LORD revealed himself to Samuel in Shiloh, by ^h the word of the LORD.

CHAP. IV.

The Israelites, smitten by the Philistines, send for the ark, 1-4. The Philistines are affrighted, but encourage one another, 5-9. Israel is again smitten, with great slaughter; the ark is taken; and Eli's two sons are slain, 10, 11. On hearing these tidings, Eli falls and breaks his neck, 12-14. The wife of Phinehas travaileth, names her child Ichabod, and dies, 19-22.

1 **A**ND the word of Samuel ^a came to all Israel. Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battle, and pitched beside ^b Ebenezer: and the Philistines pitched in ^c Aphek.

2 And the Philistines ^d put themselves in array against Israel: and when ^e they joined battle, ^f Israel was smitten before the Philistines; and they slew of ^g the army in the field about four thousand men.

3 And when the people were come into the camp, the elders of Israel said, ^h Wherefore hath the LORD smitten us to-day before the Philistines? ⁱ Let us ^j fetch ^k the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of Shiloh unto us, that when it cometh among us, ^l it may save us out of the hand of our enemies.

4 So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, ^m which dwelleth ⁿ between ^o the cherubims: and the two sons of Eli, ^p Hophni and Phinehas, ^q were there ^r with the ark of the covenant of God.

5 And when the ark of the covenant of the LORD came into the camp, ^s all Israel shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again.

6 And when the Philistines heard

q i. 9.

r Jer. i. 6-8. 1

s Cor. xvi. 10, 11.

t Ps. cxli. 5. Dan.

u Ruth i. 17. 1

v Kings xvii. 16.

w Matt. xxvi. 63.

x Heb. *so add*.

y Or, *word*.

z Heb. *all the*

a Gen. xlviii. 25.

b Judg. x. 15. 2

c Sam. xvi. 10-

d Job i. 21. ii.

e Ps. xxxix. 9.

f Is. xlviii. 8. Lam.

g iii. 39. 1 Pet. v.

h 6.

i Is. 21. Judg. xviii.

j 24. Luke i. 80.

k ii. 40-52.

l xviii. 14. Gen.

m xxxix. 2. 21-23.

n Is. xliii. 2. Matt.

o i. 23. Luke i. 25.

p 2 Cor. xiii. 11.

q 14. 2 Tim. iv.

r 22.

s ix. 6. 1 Kings

t viii. 56. Is. xlv.

u 26.

v Judg. x. 1. 2

w Sam. iii. 10.

x xvii. 11.

y Or, *faithful*.

z Gen. xii. 7. xv.

a 1. Num. xii. 6.

b Am. iii. 7. Heb.

c i. 1.

d 1. 4.

e Or, *came to pass*.

f Heb. *war*. iii. 11.

g v. 1 vii. 12.

h xxix. 1. Josh. xv.

i 53. xix. 30. 1

j Kings xv. 30.

k xvii. 8. 21.

l Heb. *the battle*

m *was spread*.

n Josh. vii. 5-8.

o 12. Ps. xlv. 9.

p 10.

q Heb. *the array*.

r Ps. lxxix. 7, 8.

s cvi. 40, 41. Lam.

t iii. 40.

u Deut. xxix. 24.

v Ps. lxxiv. 1. 11.

w Is. i. 1, 2. lviii.

x 3.

y xiv. 18. Num.

z xxi. 6. Josh.

a vi. 4, 5. 2 Sam.

b xv. 25. Is. i. 11

c -15. Jer. vii. 4.

d 8-15. Matt. iii.

e 9, 10.

f Heb. *take unto*

g *us*.

h Num. x. 35.

i Deut. xxxi. 20.

j Josh. iv. 7. 1

k Chr. xvii. 1. Jer.

l iii. 16. Heb. ix.

m 4.

n Jer. vii. 8. 11.

o Am. v. 21. 22.

p Matt. xxiii. 25

q -28. Rom. ii.

r 28, 29. 1 Cor.

s x. 1-5. 2 Tim.

t iii. 5. 1 Pet. iii.

u 21.

v 2 Sam. vi. 2. 2

w Kings xix. 15.

x Ps. lxxv. 1. xxi.

y 1.

z Ex. xxv. 18-22.

a Num. vii. 29.

b Ps. i. 16, 17. Mal.

c i. 9. Act. ix.

d 15, 16.

e Num. iv. 15.

f Judg. xv. 14.

g Job. xx. 5. Jer.

h vii. 4. Am. vi. 2.

i Mic. ii. 11.

the noise of the shout, they said, What *meaneth* the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Hebrews? And they understood that the ark of the LORD was come into the camp.

7 And the Philistines ^o were afraid; for they said, God is come into the camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing ^{*} heretofore.

8 Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods? these *are* the Gods that smote the Egyptians with all the plagues in the wilderness.

9 ^q Be strong, and quit yourselves like men, O ye Philistines, that ye be not servants unto the Hebrews, ^r as they have been to you: [†] quit yourselves like men, and fight.

10 And the Philistines fought, and ^s Israel was smitten, and they fled: ^t every man into his tent; and there was ^u a very great slaughter: for there fell of Israel thirty thousand footmen.

11 And ^v the ark of God was taken, and ^w the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, [‡] were slain.

12 And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the army, and came to Shiloh the same day, ^z with his clothes rent, and ^a with earth upon his head.

13 And when he came, lo, Eli ^b sat upon a seat by the way-side, watching: for ^c his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came unto the city, and told *it*, all the city cried out.

14 And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said, What *meaneth* the noise of this tumult? and the man came in hastily, and told Eli.

15 Now Eli was ^d ninety and eight years old; and his eyes were [§] dim, that he could not see.

16 And the man said unto Eli, I *am* he that came out of the army, and I fled to-day out of the army. And he said, ^e What ^{*} is there done, my son?

17 And the messenger answered and said, ^f Israel is fled before the Philistines: and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people; and thy two sons also, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead; and the ark of God is taken.

18 and it came to pass, ^g when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward, by the side of the gate, and ^h his neck brake, and he died; for he was an old man, and heavy: and he had judged Israel forty years.

19 ¶ And his daughter-in-law, Phinehas's wife, was with child, *near* [†] to be delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father-in-law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and tra-

vailed; for her pains [‡] came upon [†] her. [†] Heb. were turned.

20 And about the time of her death, the women that stood by her, said unto her, ⁱ Fear not, for thou hast born a son. But she answered not, [§] neither did she regard *it*.

21 And she named the child ^{*} Ichabod, saying, ^k The glory is departed from Israel: (because the ark of God was taken, and because of her father-in-law, and her husband:)

22 And she said, ^l The glory is departed from Israel; for the ark of God is taken.

CHAP. V.

The Philistines place the ark in the temple of Dagon at Ashdod, 1, 2. Dagon falls down before it, and is broken in pieces, 3-5. The Philistines are smitten with emerods at Ashdod, Gath, and Ekron, when the ark is brought to those cities, 6-12.

AND the Philistines ^a took the ark of God, and brought it from ^b Ebenezer unto ^c Ashdod.

2 When the Philistines took the ark of God, they brought it into the house of ^d Dagon, and set it by Dagon.

3 And when they of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, ^e Dagon *was* fallen upon his face to the earth before the ark of the LORD. And they took Dagon, and ^f set him in his place again.

4 And when they arose early on the morrow-morning, behold Dagon *was* fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of the LORD; and ^g the head of Dagon, and both the palms of his hands, *were* cut off upon the threshold; only ^{*} the stump of Dagon was left to him.

5 Therefore ^h neither the priests of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagon's house, ⁱ tread on the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod unto this day.

6 ¶ But ^k the hand of the LORD *was* heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he destroyed them, and smote them with ^l emerods, *even* Ashdod, and the coasts thereof.

7 And when the men of Ashdod ^m saw that *it was* so, they said, ⁿ The ark of the God of Israel shall not abide with us: for his hand is sore upon us, and ^o upon Dagon our god.

8 They sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the Philistines unto them, and said, ^p What shall we do with the ark of the God of Israel? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Israel be carried about unto ^q Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Israel about *thither*.

9 And it *was so*, that after they had carried it about, ^r the hand of the LORD *was* against the city with a very great destruction: and he smote the men of the city, both

^o Ex. xiv. 25. xv. 14-16. Deut. xxxii. 30.

^{*} Heb. yesterday, or, the third day.

^p Ex. vii. 5. ix. 14. Ps. lxxviii. 43-51.

^q 2 Sam. x. 12. 1 Cor. xvi. 13. Eph. vi. 10, 11.

^r Deut. xxviii. 47, 48. Judg. x. 7. xiii. 1. Is. xiv. 2. xxviii. 1.

[†] Heb. be men.

^s 2. Lev. xxvi. 17. Deut. xxviii. 25. Ps. lxxviii. 9, 62.

^t 2 Sam. xx. 1. 1 Kings xii. 16. xxii. 36. 2 Kings xiv. 12.

^u 2 Sam. xviii. 7. 2 Chr. xxviii. 5, 6. Is. x. 3-6. Jer. xii. 12-14.

^v 1. 32. Ps. lxxviii. 61.

^w 1. 34. Ps. lxxviii. 64. Is. iii. 11.

[‡] Heb. died.

^z 2 Sam. i. 2.

^a Josh. vii. 6. 2 Sam. xiii. 19, xv. 32. Neh. ix. 1. Job. ii. 12.

^b i. 9.

^c Josh. vii. 9. Neh. i. 3, 4. Ps. lxxix. 1-8. cxxxvii. 4-6.

^d iii. 2. Ps. xc. 10.

[§] Heb. stood.

^e 2 Sam. i. 4.

^{*} Heb. is the thing.

^f 10, 11.

^g Ps. xxvi. 8. xlii. 3. 10. lxxix. 9. Lam. ii. 15-19.

^h ii. 31, 32. iii. 12, 13. Lev. x. 3. 1 Cor. xi. 30-32. 1 Pet. iv. 17, 18.

[†] Or, to cry out.

ⁱ Gen. xxxv. 17, 18. John xvi. 21.

[§] Heb. set not her heart. Ps. lxxviii. 2.

^{*} Where is the glory? or, There is no glory. xiv. 3.

^k Ps. xxvi. 8. lxxviii. 61. cvi. 20. Jer. ii. 11. Hos. ix. 12.

^l Ps. cxxxvii. 5, 6. John ii. 17.

^a Ps. lxxviii. 61.

^b iv. 1. vii. 12.

^c Josh. xi. 22. Acts viii. 40.

^d Judg. xvi. 23. Dan. v. 2-23. Hab. i. 11. 16.

^e Ex. xii. 12. Ps. xcvi. 7. Is. xix. 1. xlv. 1, 2.

^f Zeph. ii. 11. Mark iii. 11. Luke x. 18-20. 2 Cor. vi. 14-16.

^g Is. xl. 20. xli. 7. cxxxv. 15-18. 7. Jer. x. 8.

^h Is. ii. 19. xxvii. 9. Jer. x. 11. 1. 2. Ez. vi. 4-6. Dan. xi. 8. Mic. i. 7.

ⁱ Or, the fishy part.

^j Ps. cxv. 4-7. cxxxv. 15-18.

^k Josh. v. 15. Zeph. i. 9.

^l Ex. ix. 3. Ps. xxxii. 4. Acts xiii. 11.

^m 9. 11. vi. 5. Deut. xxviii. 27. Job. xxxi. 3. Ps. lxxviii. 66.

ⁿ iv. 8. Ex. viii. 8. 28. ix. 28. x. 7. xii. 33.

^o vi. 20. 2 Sam. vi. 9.

^p 3, 4. Jer. xlv. 25. xlviii. 7.

^q Zech. xii. 3.

^r xvii. 4. Amos vi. 2.

^s vii. 13. xii. 15. Deut. ii. 15. Am. v. 19. ix. 1-4.

small and great, and they had emeralds in their ^s secret parts.

10 Therefore they sent the ark of God to ^s Ekron. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ekron, that the Ekronites cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Israel to [†] us, to slay us and our people.

11 So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and said, Send away the ark of the God of Israel, and let it go again to his own place, that it slay [†] us not, and our people: for there was ^a a deadly destruction throughout all the city; the hand of God was very heavy there.

12 And the men that ^a died not were smitten with the emeralds; and [†] the cry of the city went up to heaven.

CHAP. VI.

At the end of seven months the Philistines consult about sending back the ark. 1—9. They bring it on a new cart, with oblations, to Beth-shemesh, 10—19. The Beth-shemites are smitten for looking into it, 19, 20. They send to the men of Kirjath-jearim to fetch it, 21.

AND ^a the ark of the LORD was in the country of the Philistines seven months.

2 And the Philistines ^b called for the priests and the diviners, saying, What shall we do to the ark of the LORD? tell us wherewith we shall send it to his place.

3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it not ^c empty; but in any wise return him ^d a trespass-offering: then ye shall be healed, and it shall be ^e known to you why his hand is not removed from you.

4 Then said they, What *shall be* the trespass-offering which we shall return to him? They answered, Five golden emerods, and five golden mice, ^f according to the number of the lords of the Philistines: for one plague *was* on ^g you all, and on your lords.

5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and images of your ^h mice that mar the land; and ye shall ⁱ give glory unto the God of Israel: peradventure he will ^j lighten his hand from off you, and from ^k off your gods, and from off your land.

6 Wherefore then do ye ^l harden your hearts, as ^m the Egyptians and Pharaoh hardened their hearts? When he had wrought ⁿ wonderfully among them, ^o did they not let ^p the people go, and they departed?

7 Now therefore make a ^q new cart, and take two milch-kine, ^r on which there hath come no yoke, and ^s tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them:

8 And take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart; and put the ^t jewels of gold, which ye re-

turn him *for* a trespass-offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go.

9 And see, if it goeth up by the way of his own coast to ^u Beth-shemesh, *then* ^v he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then we shall know that *it is* ^w not his hand that smote us; it *was* ^x a chance that happened to us.

10 ^y And the men did so; and took two milch-kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home:

11 And they laid the ark of the LORD upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold and the images of their emerods.

12 And the kine took the straight way to the way of Beth-shemesh, *and* went along the high-way, lowing as they went, and turned not aside *to* the right hand or *to* the left; and the lords of the Philistines went after them unto the border of Beth-shemesh.

13 And *they of* Beth-shemesh *were* reaping their wheat-harvest in the valley: and they lifted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and rejoiced to see *it*.

14 And the cart came into the field of Joshua a Beth-shemite, and stood there, where *there was* a great stone: and they clave the wood of the cart, and ^z offered the kine a burnt-offering unto the LORD.

15 And the Levites took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer that *was* with it, wherein the jewels of gold *were*, and put *them* on the great stone: and the men of Beth-shemesh offered burnt-offerings, and sacrificed sacrifices the same day unto the LORD.

16 And when the five lords of the Philistines had seen *it*, they returned to Ekron the same day.

17 And these *are* the golden emerods, which the Philistines returned *for* a trespass-offering unto the LORD; for Ashdod one, for Gaza one, for Askelon one, for Gath one, for Ekron one.

18 And the golden mice, *according to* the number of all the cities of the Philistines *belonging to* the five lords, *both of* fenced cities, and of country villages, even unto the ^{aa} great stone of Abel, wherein they set down the ark of the LORD; *which stone remaineth* unto this day in the field of Joshua the Beth-shemite.

19 And ^{ab} he smote the men of Beth-shemesh, because they had looked into the ark of the LORD, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men. And the people lamented, because the LORD had smitten *many of* the people with a great slaughter.

¹ Ps. lxxviii. 66.

[†] Josh. xv. 45. Judg. i. 18. 2 Kings i. 2. Amos i. 8.

[†] Heb. me, to slay me and my.

[†] Heb. me not and my.

^u Is. xiii. 7—9. Jer. xlviii. 42—44.

^x 1 Kings xix. 17. Amos v. 19.

^y Ex. xii. 30. Is. xv. 3—5. Jer. xiv. 34. xlviii. 3.

^a Ps. lxxviii. 61.

^b Gen. xli. 8. Ex. vii. 11. Is. xlvii. 12. Dan. ii. 2. v. 7. Matt. ii. 4.

^c Ex. xxiii. 14. xxv. 26. Deut. xvi. 16.

^d Lev. v. 6. 19—19. vi. 6. vii. 1—7.

^e 9.

^f 17, 18. Josh. xviii. 3. Judg. iii. 3.

^g Heb. them.

^h Ex. viii. 4. 17. 24. x. 14. 15. Joel i. 4—7. ii. 25.

ⁱ Josh. vii. 19. Is. xiii. 12. Jer. xix. 13. xli. 16. Mal. ii. 2. John ix. 21. Rev. vii. 9.

^j v. 6. 11. Ps. xxviii. 4. xxxix. 10.

^k v. 3. 4. 7. Ex. xix. 12. Num. xxxiii. 4. Is. xix. 1.

^l Job iv. 4. Ps. xvi. 8. Rom. ii. 5. Heb. iii. 13.

^m Ex. vi. 13. viii. 15. ix. 34. 35. xiv. 17.

ⁿ Or. reproachfully.

^o Ex. xii. 31—33.

^p Heb. them.

^q 2 Sam. vi. 3.

^r Mark xi. 4.

^s Num. xix. 2.

^t 4, 5.

^r Josh. xv. 16. xxi. 15. Or, it.

^s Is. xvi. 2.

^t 2 Sam. i. 6. Ec. ix. 11. Luke x. 31.

^u vii. 9. 17. xi. 15. xx. 29. Ex. xx. 24. Judg. vi. 26. xxi. 4. 2 Sam. xiv. 18. 25. 1 Kings xviii. 30—38.

^{aa} Or, great stone.

^{ab} Ex. xix. 21. Num. iv. 4, 5. 15. 26. Deut. xxix. 26. 2 Sam. vi. 7. Col. ii. 16. 1 Pet. iv. 17.

20 And the men of Beth-shemesh said, ^y Who is able to stand before this holy LORD God? and ^z to whom shall he go up from us?

21 And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of ^a Kirjath-jearim, saying, The Philistines have brought again the ark of the LORD; come ye down, and fetch it up to you.

CHAP. VII.

The ark is removed to Kirjath-jearim, and remains there twenty years, 1, 2. At Samuel's exhortation the Israelites repent, and humble themselves before God at Mizpeh, 3-6. The Philistines prepare to assault them: but while Samuel prays and sacrifices, the Lord discomfits them with thunder before Israel, 7-11. Samuel calls the place Ebenezer, and sets up a memorial, 12. The Philistines are subdued, and Samuel judges Israel, 13-17.

^a ^v. 21. Josh. xviii. 14. 2 Sam. vi. 2. 1 Chr. xiii. 1, &c. Ps. cxxxii. 6.

^b 2 Sam. vi. 3, 4. 1 Chr. xiii. 7.

^c B. C. 1099. Judg. ii. 4. Jer. iii. 17. 22-25. xxxi. 9. Zech. xii. 10, 11. Matt. v. 4. 2 Cor. vii. 10, 11.

^d Deut. xxx. 2-10. 1 Kings viii. 48. Is. lv. 7. Hos. vi. 1, 2. xiv. 1. Joel ii. 14.

^e Gen. xxxv. 2. Josh. xxiv. 14. 23. Judg. ii. 13. x. 6.

^f Deut. xxx. 6. 1 Chr. xxii. 19. xxix. 9. 2 Chr. xxx. 19. Prov. xvi. 1. Jer. ii. 3. 4. Ez. xviii. 31. Matt. xv. 8.

^g Deut. vi. 13. x. 20. xiii. 4. Matt. iv. 10. Luke iv. 8.

^h Judg. ii. 11. 13. x. 15, 16. Hos. xiv. 3, 8.

ⁱ Neh. ix. 1. Joel ii. 16.

^k Judg. xx. 1. 2 Kings xxv. 23.

^l i. 15. 2 Sam. xiv. 14. Job xvi. 20. Ps. vi. 6. xlii. 3. cxix. 136. Jer. ix. 1. Lam. ii. 11. 18. iii. 49. Ez. xxxvi. 25.

^m 2 Chr. xx. 3. Ezra viii. 21-23. Neh. ix. 1-3. Dan. ix. 3. Joel ii. 12. Jon. iii.

ⁿ Lev. xxvi. 40. Judg. x. 10. 1 Kings viii. 47. Ezra ix. 5-10. Job xxxiii. 27. xl. 4. xlii. 6. Ps. xxxviii. 3-8. cvi. 6. Jer. xxxi. 19. Luke xv. 18.

^o Judg. iii. 10. Neh. ix. 27. Ez. xx. 4.

^p xlii. 6. xvii. 11. Ex. xiv. 10. 2 Chr. xx. 3.

^q Heb. *be not silent from crying.* xii. 19. 24. Is. xxxvii. 4. xlii. 1. 6, 7. Jam. v. 16.

^r Ps. li. 15. xcix. 6. Jer. xy. 1.

[†] Or. *answered.*

^s ii. 10. Judg. v. 20. 2 Sam. xxii. 14, 15.

upon the Philistines, and ^t discomfited them; and they were smitten before Israel.

11 And the men of Israel went out of Mizpeh, and pursued the Philistines, and smote them, until *they came* under Beth-car.

12 Then Samuel ^u took a stone, and set *it* between Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name of it ^{*} Eben-ezer, saying, ^{*} Hitherto hath the LORD helped us.

13 ¶ So the Philistines were ^y subdued, and they ^z came no more into the coast of Israel, and the hand of the LORD was against the Philistines all the days of Samuel.

14 And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from Ekron even unto Gath; and the coasts thereof did Israel deliver out of the hands of the Philistines. And there was ^a peace between Israel and the Amorites.

15 And Samuel ^b judged Israel all the days of his life.

16 And he went from year to year [†] in circuit to Beth-el, and Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and judged Israel in all those places

17 And ^c his return *was* to Ramah; for there *was* his house; and there he judged Israel; and there ^d he built an altar unto the LORD.

CHAP. VIII.

Samuel, grown old, makes his sons judges; who behave ill, and give the people an occasion of desiring a king. 1-5. Samuel is displeased, and prays; but the Lord requires him to comply; and to shew them the manner of a king, 6-18. They persist in their request, and Samuel by divine direction yields to them, 19-22.

AND it came to pass, when Samuel was old, that he ^a made his ^b sons judges over Israel.

2 Now the name of his first-born was ^{*} Joel, and the name of his second Abiah: *they were* judges in Beer-sheba.

3 And his sons ^c walked not in his ways, but turned aside ^d after lucre, and took bribes, and perverted judgment.

4 Then all the elders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came to Samuel unto Ramah,

5 And said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now ^e make us a king, to judge us like all the nations.

6 But the thing ^{*} displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Samuel ^f prayed unto the LORD

7 And the LORD said unto Samuel, ^g Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for ^h they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them.

8 According ⁱ to all the works xxxii. 1. Num. xiv. 2-4. xvi. 2, 3. 41. Deut. ix. 24. Judg. ii. 2, 3. 20. iv. 1. vi. 1. xiii. 1. Ps. lxxviii. 56-59. cvi. 14-21. 34-40.

^t Josh. x. 10. Judg. iv. 15. v. 20. Zech. iv. 6.

^u Gen. xxviii. 18. xxxi. 45 - 52. xxxv. 14. Josh. iv. 9. 20-24. xxiv. 26. Is. xix. 19, 20.

^{*} *The stone of help.* iv. 1. v. 1. Gen. xxii. 14. Ex. xvii. 15.

^x Ps. lxxi. 6. 17. Is. xlv. 3, 4. Acts xxvi. 22. 2 Cor. i. 10.

^y Judg. xiii. 1. z xiii. 1-5.

^a Deut. vii. 2. 16. Judg. iv. 17. Ps. cvi. 34.

^b 6. xii. 1. xxv. 1. Judg. ii. 16. iii. 10, 11. Acts xiii. 21.

[†] Heb. *he circuited.* Judg. v. 10. x. 4. xii. 14. Ps. lxxv. 2. lxxxi. 3, 4.

^c viii. 4.

^d xi. 15. Gen. xii. 7, 8. xxxiii. 20. xxxv. 7. Judg. xxi. 4. 1 Kings xviii. 30-36.

^a Deut. xvi. 18, 19. Judg. viii. 22, 23. 2 Chr. xix. 5, 6. Neh. vii. 2. 1 Tim. v. 21.

^b Judg. v. 10. x. 4. xii. 14.

^{*} *Vashni.* 1 Chr. vi. 28. 33.

^c 1 Kings xii. 6-11. 2 Kings xxi. 1-3. Ec. ii. 17. Jer. xxii. 15-19.

^d Ex. xviii. 21. Deut. xvi. 19. Ps. xv. 5. xxvi. 10. Is. xxxiii. 15. 1 Tim. iii. 3. vi. 10. 1 Pet. v. 2.

^e xii. 17. Ex. xix. 5, 6. Deut. xvii. 14. Hos. xiii. 10, 11. Acts xiii. 21.

^{*} Heb. *was evil in the eyes of.* xii. 17.

^f Ex. xxxii. 31, 32. Num. xvi. 15. 22. 46. Ezra ix. 3-5. Ps. cix. 4. Luke vi. 11, 12. Phil. iv. 6. Jam. i. 5.

^g Num. xxii. 20. Ps. lxxxi. 11, 12. Is. lxvi. 4. Hos. xiii. 11.

^h x. 19. xii. 17-19. Ex. xvi. 8. Matt. x. 24, 25. Luke x. 16. xix. 14. 27. John xiii. 16. xv. 20, 21.

ⁱ Ex. xiv. 11, 12. xvi. 3. xvii. 3. xxxii. 1. Num. xiv. 2-4. xvi. 2, 3. 41. Deut. ix. 24. Judg. ii. 2, 3. 20. iv. 1. vi. 1. xiii. 1. Ps. lxxviii. 56-59. cvi. 14-21. 34-40.

which they have done, since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt, even unto this day, where-with they have forsaken me, and served other gods; so do they also unto thee.

9 Now therefore, † hearken unto their voice; ‡ howbeit, yet protest solemnly unto them, and shew them the manner of the king that shall reign over them.

10 ¶ And Samuel told all the words of the Lord unto the people that asked of him a king.

11 And he said, ' This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you; " He will take your sons, and appoint *them* for himself, for his chariots, and *to be* his horsemen; and *some* shall run before his chariots.

12 And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties, and *will set them* to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots.

13 And he will take your daughters *to be* confectionaries, and *to be* cooks, and *to be* bakers.

14 And he will " take your fields, and your vineyards, and your olive-yards, *even the best of them*, and ° give *them* to his servants.

15 And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his § officers, and to his servants.

16 And he will take your men-servants, and your maid-servants, and your goodliest young men, and your asses, and put *them* to his work.

17 He will take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants.

18 And ye shall p cry out in that day, because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the LORD q will not hear you in that day.

19 Nevertheless, the people r refused to obey the voice of Samuel: and they said, Nay, but we will have a king over us,

20 That s we also may be like all the nations, and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles.

21 And Samuel heard all the words of the people, and t he rehearsed them in the ears of the LORD.

22 And the LORD said to Samuel, u 7. Harken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Samuel said unto the men of Israel, Go ye every man unto his city.

CHAP. IX.

Son's descent and personal qualifications, 1, 2. He is sent to seek his father's asses; but not finding them, he, by the counsel of his servant, purposes going to Samuel, 3—10. He is directed by young maidens where to find him, 11—16. Samuel, prepared by a revela-

tion from God, expects and entertains him with great respect, 15—24. On the morrow he privately discourses with him, and brings him on his way, 25—27.

NOW there was a man of Benjamin, whose name was v Kish the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Becorath, the son of Aphiah, * a Benjamite, a mighty man of † power.

2 And he had a son whose name was Saul, a b choice young man, and a goodly: and *there was* not among the children of Israel a goodlier person than he: c from his shoulders and upward *he was* higher than any of the people.

3 And d the asses of Kish, Saul's father, were lost; and Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses.

4 And he passed through e mount Ephraim, and passed through the land of f Shalisha, but they found *them* not: then they passed through the land of g Shalim, and *there they were* not; and he passed through the land of the Benjamites, but they found *them* not.

5 And when they were come to the land of h Zuph, Saul said to his servant that was with him, Come, and let us return; lest my father leave *caring* for the asses, and i take thought for us.

6 And he said unto him, Behold now, *there is* in this city j a man of God, and *he is* k an honourable man: l all that he saith cometh surely to pass: now, let us go thither: peradventure he can shew us our way that we should go.

7 Then said Saul to his servant, But behold, *if* we go, m what shall we bring the man? for the bread is n spent in our vessels, and *there is* not a present to bring to the man of God: what † have we?

8 And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, † I have here at hand the fourth part of a shekel of silver; *that* will I give to the man of God to tell us our way.

9 (Before-time in Israel, when a man went to o enquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let us go to the seer: for *he that is* now called a Prophet, was before-time called p a Seer.

10 Then said Saul to his servant, § Well said; come, let us go: so they went unto the city where the man of God was.

11 ¶ And as they went up || the hill to the city, they q found young maidens going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here?

12 And they answered them, and said, He is: behold, *he is* before you: make haste now, for he came to-day to the city; for *there is* r a sacrifice of the people to-day in the high place.

M m

a xiv. 51. 1 Chr. viii. 30—33. Ps. 36—39. Acts xiii. 21. Cis. • Or, the son of a man of Benjamin. † Or, substance.

b xvi. 7. Gen. vi. 2. Jer. ix. 33.

c x. 23.

d x. 2. Judg. v. 10. x. 4.

e Judg. xvii. 1. xix. 1.

f 2 Kings iv. 42.

g Gen. xxviii. 18. John iii. 25.

h i. 2.

i Matt. vi. 25, 26. 34. Luke xii. 22.

k ii. 27. Deut. xxxiii. 1. 1 Kings xiii. 1. 2 Kings vi. 6. 1 Tim. vi. 11.

l 1 Thes. ii. 10. v. 13.

m iii. 10, 20. Is. xlv. 26. Zach. i. 5, 6. Matt. xiv. 35.

n Judg. vi. 18. xiii. 16. 1 Kings xiv. 3. 2 Kings iv. 42. v. 5. viii. 5.

o Heb. gone out of. † Heb. is with us. ‡ Heb. there is found in my hand.

p Gen. xiv. 22. Judg. ii. 1.

q 2 Sam. xiv. 11. 2 Kings xvii. 13. 1 Chr. xvi. 20.

r xvi. 29. 2 Chr. xvi. 7. 16. 18. xix. 10. xxi. 10. Am. vii. 12.

s Heb. This word is good. 2 Kings v. 13, 14.

t Heb. in the ascent of the city. p Gen. xiv. 11. 18—20. Ex. ii. 16. Judg. v. 11.

u Or, feast. xvi. 2. Gen. xxi. 24. Deut. xii. 6, 7.

v 1 Cor. v. 7, 8. 1 Kings ii. 2—5. 1 Chr. xvi. 22.

† Or, day.

‡ Or, notwithstanding when thou hast solemnly protested against them, thou shalt shew, &c. Ez. iii. 8.

k ii. 13. Ez. xlv. 7, 8. xlv. 18.

l Deut. xvii. 14—20.

m xiv. 52. 1 Kings iv. 7. 22, 23. ix. 22, 23. x. 25. xii. 4. 10. 2 Chr. xxvi. 13—15.

n 1 Kings xxi. 7. 19. Ez. xlv. 18.

o xxii. 7.

p Heb. eunuchs. Gen. xxxvii. 36. Is. lxxviii. 7. Dan. i. 3, 7—10. 18.

q Ps. viii. 21.

r Job xvii. 9. Ps. xviii. 41. Prov. i. 26, 27. xii. 15. Is. i. 15. Mic. iii. 4. Luke xiii. 35. Ps. lxxxi. 11. Jer. vi. 13. xlv. 16. Ez. xxxiii. 21.

s Ex. xxxiii. 16. Lev. xx. 24—26. Num. xxi. 9. Deut. vii. 6. evi. 34. John xv. 10. Rom. xii. 2. 2 Cor. vi. 17. Phil. iii. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 9.

t Judg. xi. 11.

u 7. Hos. xii. 11.

13 As soon as ye be come into the city ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat; for the people will not eat until he come, because ^a he doth bless the sacrifice; and afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore, get you up; for about [†] this time ye shall find him.

14 And they went up into the city: and when they were come into the city, behold, Samuel came out against them, for to go up to the high place.

15 Now ^a the LORD had [†] told Samuel in his ear a day before Saul came, saying,

16 To-morrow about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, and ^a thou shalt anoint him *to be* captain over my people Israel, that he may save my people out of the hand of the Philistines: for I have ^{*} looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me.

17 And when Samuel saw Saul, the LORD said unto him, ^y Behold the man to whom I spake to thee of: this same shall [§] reign over my people.

18 Then Saul drew near to Samuel in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the seer's house *is*.

19 And Samuel answered Saul, and said, I *am* the seer; go up before me unto the high place; for ye shall eat with me to-day; and to-morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that *is* in thine heart.

20 And as ^z for thine asses that were lost ^{*} three days ago, set not thy mind on them; for they are found. And ^a on whom *is* all the desire of Israel? *is it* not on thee, and on all thy father's house?

21 And Saul answered and said, Am not ^b I a Benjamite, of the smallest of the tribes of Israel? and ^c my family the least of all the families of the tribe of Benjamin? wherefore then speakest thou [†] so to me?

22 And Samuel took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit ^d in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which *were* about thirty persons.

23 And Samuel said unto the cook, ^e Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said unto thee, Set it by thee.

24 And the cook took up ^f the shoulder, and *that* which *was* upon it, and set *it* before Saul. And Samuel said, Behold that which is [†] left, set *it* before thee, *and* eat; for unto this time hath it been kept for thee, since I said, I have invited the people. So Saul did eat with Samuel that day.

25 And when they were come

down from the high place into the city, Samuel communed with Saul upon ^g the top of the house.

26 And they arose early: and it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Samuel called Saul to the top of the house, saying, Up, that I may send thee away. And Saul arose, and they went out both of them, he and Samuel, abroad.

27 And as they were going down to the end of the city, Samuel said to Saul, Bid the servant pass on before us, (and he passed on,) but stand thou still ^{*} awhile, that I may shew thee the word of God.

CHAP. X.

Samuel anoints Saul, and dismisses him with directions, and with tokens which came to pass accordingly, 1—13. Saul answers the inquiries of his uncle, but conceals the matter of the kingdom 14—16. Samuel convenes the people at Mizpeh, where Saul is chosen king by lot, 17—25. Some honourably attend him, but others despise him 26, 27.

THEN Samuel took ^a a vial of oil, and poured *it* upon his head, and ^b kissed him, and said, *Is it* not because the LORD hath anointed thee *to be* ^c captain over his ^d inheritance?

2 When thou art departed from me to-day, then thou shalt find two men by ^e Rachel's sepulchre, in the border of Benjamin, at ^f Zelzah; and they will say unto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seek are found: and, lo, thy father hath left the ^{*} care of the asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for my son?

3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the plain of Tabor, and there shall meet thee three men going up to God to ^g Beth-el, one carrying ^b three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine.

4 And they will [†] salute thee, and give thee two *loaves* of bread, which thou shalt receive of their hands.

5 After that thou shalt come to the ⁱ hill of God, where *is* ^k the garrison of the Philistines: and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet ^l a company of prophets coming down from the high place, with ^m a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, and a harp, before them; and they shall prophesy:

6 And the ⁿ Spirit of the LORD will come upon thee, and thou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into ^o another man.

7 And ^{*} let it be, when these ^p signs are come unto thee, [†] that thou do as occasion shall serve thee; for ^q God *is* with thee.

8 And thou shalt go down before me ^r to Gilgal; and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt-offerings, and to sacrifice sacrifices of peace-offerings; ^s seven

g Deut. xxii. 8.
2 Sam. xi. 2.
Neh. viii. 1—16.
Jer. xix. 13.
Matt. x. 27.
Acts x. 9.

* Heb. to-day.

a ii. 10. ix. 14.
xvi. 13. xxiv. 6.
xxvi. 11. 2 Kings
ix. 3. 6. etc
xiii. 21.
b 1 Kings xix. 18.
Ps. ii. 12. Hos.
xiii. 2.
c viii. 9. 19.
d Ex. xix. 5. 6.
Deut. xxxii. 9.
Ps. lxxviii. 71.
cxxxv. 4. Jer. x.
16.
e Gen. xxxv. 19.
20. Jer. xxxi. 15.
f Josh. xviii. 28.

* Heb. business.

g Gen. xxviii. 19.
22. xxxv. 6, 7.
h Lev. i. 10. iii. 6.
12 vii. 13. xxiii.
13. Num. xv.
5—12.
† Heb. ask thee of
peace. Judg.
xviii. 15.

i 10.
k xiii. 3.

l xix. 20. 2 Kings
ii. 3. 5. 15. iv.
28. vi. 1.
m Ex. xv. 20, 21.
2 Kings iii. 15.
Ps. xlix. 4. cl. 4.
—6.
n xvi. 13. Num.
xi. 25. Judg. iii.
10. Matt. vii. 22.

o 9.
* Heb. it shall
come to pass,
that when.
p Ex. iv. 8. Luke
ii. 12.

† Heb. do for thee
as thine hand
shall find. Judg.
ix. 33.

q Gen. xxi. 20.
Judg. vi. 12.
r xi. 14, 15. xiii. 4.
s xiii. 8—15.

a Matt. xvi. 26.
Mark vi. 41.
Luke xxiv. 30.
John vi. 11. 23.
1 Cor. x. 30.
1 Tim. iv. 4.
† Heb. to-day.

z xv. 1. Acts xiii.
21.
† Heb. revealed
the ear of Samu-
el. xx. 2. 2 Sam.
vii. 27. Job
xxxiii. 16. Is.
xxii. 14. Amos
iii. 7.
u x. 1.

x Ex. ii. 25. iii.
7—9. Ps. xxv. 18.

y xvi. 8—12.

§ Heb. restrain in.
1 Sam. xiii. 7.
Neh. xiii. 19. 25.
Rom. xiii. 3, 4.

z 3.
* Heb. to-day three
days.

a vii. 5. 19. xii.
18.

b Judg. xx. 46—
48. Ps. lxxviii. 27.

c x. 27. Judg. vi.
14, 15. Luke xiv.
11. Eph. iii. 8.

† Heb. according
to this word.

d Gen. xliii. 32.
Luke xiv. 10.

e i. 5. Gen. xliii.
34.

f Lev. vii. 32, 33.
Ez. xxiv. 4.

§ Or, reserved.

days shalt thou tarry, till I come to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do.

9 ¶ And it was so, that, when he had turned his [†] back to go from Samuel, God [§] gave him [¶] another heart: and ^{||} all those signs came to pass that day.

10 And when ^{*} they came thither to the hill, behold, a company of prophets met him; and the Spirit of God came upon him, and he prophesied among them.

11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him before-time saw that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said ^{||} one to another, [¶] What *is* this *that* is come upon the son of Kish? ^{*} *Is* Saul also among the prophets?

12 And one [†] of the same place answered, and said, But ^{*} who *is* their father? Therefore it became a proverb, *Is* Saul also among the prophets?

13 And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high place.

14 And Saul's uncle said unto him, and to his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, To seek the asses: and when we saw that *they were* no where, we came to Samuel.

15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said unto you?

16 And Saul said unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were found. But ^b of the matter of the kingdom, whereof Samuel spake, he told him not.

17 ¶ And Samuel called the people together ^c unto the LORD to Mizpeh;

18 And said unto the children of Israel, ^d Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I brought up Israel out of Egypt, and delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all the kingdoms, *and* of them that oppressed you:

19 And ^e ye have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you out of all your adversities and your tribulations; and ye have said unto him, *Nay*, but set a king over us. Now therefore present yourselves before the LORD ^f by your tribes, and by your thousands.

20 And when Samuel had ^g caused all the tribes of Israel to come near, the tribe of Benjamin was taken.

21 When he had caused the tribe of Benjamin to come near by their families, the family of Matri was taken, and Saul the son of Kish was taken, and when they sought him he could not be found.

22 Therefore they ^h enquired of the LORD further, if the man should yet come thither. And the LORD

answered, Behold, he hath ⁱ hid himself among the stuff.

23 And they ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among the people, ^k he was higher than any of the people, from his shoulders and upward.

24 And Samuel said to all the people, ^l See ye him whom the LORD hath chosen, that *there is* none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, ^m God save the king.

25 Then Samuel told the people ⁿ the manner of the kingdom, and wrote *it* in a book, and laid *it* up before the LORD. And Samuel sent ^o all the people away, every man to his house.

26 And Saul also went home to ^p Gibeah; and there went with him a band of men, ^q whose hearts God had touched.

27 But the ^r children of Belial said, How shall this man save us? and they depised him, and ^s brought him no presents: but ^t he held his peace.

CHAP. XI.

Nahash the Ammonite wars against Jabez-gilead, and offers the inhabitants most reproachful terms, who obtain seven days respite, 1-3. They send messengers to Saul, who delivers them, and smites the Ammonites, 4-11. He will not consent that his despisers should be punished, 12, 13. He is made king in Gilead, 14, 15.

THEN ^a Nahash the Ammonite came up, and encamped against ^b Jabesh-gilead: and all the men of Jabesh said unto Nahash, ^c Make a covenant with us, and we will serve thee.

2 And Nahash the Ammonite answered them, ^d On this *condition* will I make a *covenant* with you, that ^e I may thrust out all your right eyes, and lay it *for* ^f a reproach upon all Israel.

3 And the elders of Jabesh said ^g unto him, ^{*} Give us seven days respite, that we may send messengers unto all the coasts of Israel: and then, if *there be* no man to save us, we will come out to thee.

4 Then came the messengers to ^h Gibeah of Saul, and told the tidings in the ears of the people: and all the people ⁱ lifted up their voices and wept.

5 And, behold, Saul came ^j after the herd out of the field; and Saul said, *What aileth* the people that ^k they weep? And they told him the tidings of the men of Jabesh.

6 And the ^l Spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and ^m his anger was kindled greatly.

7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and ⁿ hewed them in pieces, and sent *them* throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, ^o Whosoever cometh

† Heb. shoulder.
§ Heb. turned.
¶ 6.
|| 2-5. Judg. vi.
21. 36-40. vii.
11. Is. xxxviii.
7, 8.
x xix. 20.

|| Heb. a man to his neighbour.
¶ Matt. xiii. 55.
John vii. 15.
Acts ii. 7, 8. iv. 13. ix. 21.
x xix. 24.
† Heb. from thence.
a Ps. viii. 2. Is. liv. 13. John vi. 45. vii. 16. Jam. i. 17.

b Is. 27. Ex. iv. 18. Judg. xiv. 6. Prov. xix. 11.

c vii. 5, 6. Judg. xx. 1.

d Judg. ii. 1. vi. 8, 9. Neh. ix. 9-12. 27, 28.

e viii. 7-9. 19. xii. 17-19.

f Num. xvii. 2, 3. Josh. vii. 14. Mic. v. 2.

g xiv. 41, 42. Josh. vii. 17, 18. Acts i. 24-26.

h xliii. 2-4. 11. 12. Num. xvii. 21. Judg. i. 1. xix. 18. 23, 28.

k ix. 6.
l 2 Sam. xxi. 6.
m Heb. let the king live. 1 Kings i. 25-31. 2 Kings xi. 12. Matt. xxi. 9.
n viii. 11. Deut. xvii. 14 - 20. Ez. xiv. 9, 10. xli. 16 - 18. Rom. xiii. 1-7. 1 Tim. ii. 2. Tit. iii. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 13, 14.
o xi. 4. Josh. xviii. 28. Judg. xix. 12-16. xx. 3. Ezra i. 5. Ps. ex. 3. Acts vii. 10. p ii. 12. xi. 12. Deut. xiii. 13. 2 Sam. xx. 1. q 2 Sam. viii. 2. 1 Kings iv. 21. x. 25. 2 Chr. xvii. 5. Ps. lxxvii. 10. Matt. ii. 11. r Or, he was as though he had been deaf. Ps. xxxviii. 13. Is. xxxvi. 21. Matt. xxvii. 12-14.

a xii. 12. Judg. x. 7. xi. 8, &c.

b Judg. xxi. 8. 10.

c Gen. xxvi. 28. Ex. xviii. 32.

d Deut. xxi. 3. 1 Kings xx. 34.

e Job. xli. 4. Ez. xlii. 13.

f 2 Kings xviii. 31.

g Num. xvi. 14. Judg. xvi. 21.

h Est. iii. 6. Prov. xii. 10. Jer. xxxix. 7.

i xlii. 26. Gen. xxiv. 14.

j Heb. Forbear us.

k x. 26. xii. 12. xv. 34. 2 Sam. xxi. 6.

l xxx. 4. Judg. ii. 4. xxi. 2. Rom. xii. 13.

m xii. 15. 1 Cor. xii. 26. Gal. vi. 2. Heb. xiii. 3.

n ix. 1. 1 Kings xix. 19. Ps. lxxiii. 71.

o x. 10. xvi. 17. Judg. iii. 10. vi. 34. xi. 22. xiii. 26. xiv. 6.

p Ex. xxvii. 10. Num. xii. 3.

q Mark ii. 5. Eph. iv. 9.

r Judg. xix. 20.

s Judg. xxi. 5. 8. -11.

o Gen. xxv. 5.

* Heb. *as one man*. Judg. xx. 1.

p Judg. i. 5.

q xv. 4. 2 Sam. xxiv. 9.

† Or, *deliverance*. Ps. xviii. 17.

r 2.

s Gen. xxii. 14.

Ps. xvi. 1.

t Judg. vii. 16. ix. 43.

u Ex. xiv. 24.

x Jam. ii. 13.

y xxii. 11-13.

z x. 27. Luke xix. 27.

a 2 Sam. xix. 22.

b xix. 5. Ex. xiv. 13. 30. Ps. xlv. 4-8. 1 Cor. xv. 10.

c x. 8.

d x. 24. 2 Sam. v. 3. 1 Chr. xii. 38, 39.

e x. 17.

f Ex. xxiv. 6. 1 Chr. xxix. 21-24.

g viii. 19. xii. 13-15. 17. Hos. xiii. 10, 11. Jam. iv. 6.

a viii. 5. 19, 20.

b x. 1. 24. xi. 14, 15.

c viii. 29. Num. xxvii. 17.

d viii. 1. 5. Ps. lxxi. 18. Is. xlv. 3, 4. 2 Tim. iv. 6. 3 Pet. i. 14.

e ii. 22. 29. iii. 13. viii. 3.

f iii. 19, 20.

g 5. x. 1. xxiv. 6. 2 Sam. i. 14-16. Matt. xxv. 21.

h Rom. xiii. 1. 7.

i Num. xvi. 15. Acts xx. 33. 1 Thes. ii. 5. 10.

j 1 Pet. v. 2.

not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And ° the fear of the LORD fell on the people, and they came out * with one consent.

8 And when he numbered them in p Bezek, q the children of Israel were three hundred thousand, and the men of Judah thirty thousand.

9 And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, to-morrow, by *that time* the sun be hot, ye shall have † help. And the messengers came and shewed it to the men of Jabesh; and they were glad.

10 Therefore the men of Jabesh said, r To-morrow we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto you.

11 And it was so s on the morrow, that Saul put the people t in three companies, and they came into the midst of the host in the u morning-watch, and x slew the Ammonites until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they which remained were scattered, y so that two of them were not left together.

12 ¶ And the people said unto Samuel, z Who is he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? bring the men, that we may put them to death.

13 And Saul said, a There shall not a man be put to death this day: for to-day b the LORD hath wrought salvation in Israel.

14 Then said Samuel to the people, Come, and c let us go to Gilgal, and d renew the kingdom there.

15 And all the people went to Gilgal; and there they made Saul king e before the LORD in Gilgal; and f there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace-offerings before the LORD; and there Saul and all the men of Israel g rejoiced greatly.

CHAP. XII.

Samuel avows his integrity, and the people fully justify him, 1-5. He expostulates with them for their ingratitude in rejecting the government of God, and warns them against disobedience, 6-15. To shew their guilt in asking a king, he calls for thunder and rain in time of harvest, which greatly dismays them, 16-19. He encourages them to cleave to the service of God, and thus to trust in his mercy, 20-25.

AND Samuel said unto all Israel, Behold, a I have hearkened unto your voice in all that ye have said unto me, and b have made a king over you.

2 And now, behold, the king c walketh before you: and d I am old and grey-headed; and, behold, e my sons are with you: and f I have walked before you from my childhood unto this day.

3 Behold, here I am: witness against me before the LORD, and before g his anointed; h whose ox

have I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I received any * bribe to † blind mine eyes therewith? and i I will restore it you.

4 And they said, k Thou hast not defrauded us, or oppressed us, neither hast thou taken aught of any man's hand.

5 And he said unto them, l The LORD is witness against you, and m his anointed is witness this day, that n ye have not found aught o in my hand. And they answered, He is witness.

6 And Samuel said unto the people, p It is the LORD that advanced Moses and Aaron, and that brought your fathers up out of the land of Egypt.

7 Now therefore stand still, that I may q reason with you before the LORD of all the ‡ righteous acts of the LORD, which he did § to you and to your fathers.

8 When r Jacob was come into Egypt, and your fathers s cried unto the LORD, then the LORD t sent Moses and Aaron, which u brought forth your fathers out of Egypt, and x made them dwell in this place.

9 And when they y forgot the LORD their God, z he sold them into the hand of Sisera, captain of the host of Hazor, and into the hand a of the Philistines, and b into the hand of the king of Moab, and they fought against them.

10 And they cried unto the LORD, and said, c We have sinned, because we have forsaken the LORD, and have served d Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now e deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee.

11 And the LORD sent f Jerubbaal, and g Bedan, and h Jephthah, and i Samuel, and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and ye dwelled safe.

12 And when ye saw that k Nabalash, the king of the children of Ammon, came against you, ye said unto me, l Nay, but a king shall reign over us; m when the LORD your God was your king.

13 Now therefore, n behold the king o whom ye have chosen, and whom ye p have desired! and, behold, the LORD hath set a king over you.

14 q If ye will fear the LORD, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the * commandment of the LORD, then shall both ye, and also the king that reigneth over you, † continue following the LORD your God.

15 But if r ye will not obey the voice of the LORD, but rebel against the commandment of the LORD: then shall the hand of the LORD

* Heb. *ransom*.† Or, *that I should hide mine eyes at him*. Ex. xxiii. 8. Deut. xvi. 19.

i Lev. vi. 4. Luke xix. 8.

k Ps. xxxvii. 5, 6. Dan. vi. 4. 3 John 12.

l Job xxxi. 35-40. xlii. 7.

m xxvi. 1.

n John xviii. 38. Acts xiii. 9. 1 Cor. iv. 4. 2 Cor. i. 12.

o Ex. xxii. 4. Ps. xvii. 3.

p Neh. ix. 9-14. Ps. lxxvii. 11-20. lxxviii. 12, &c. cv. cvi. cxxvi.

q Is. i. 18. v. 3, 4. Ez. xviii. 25-30. Mic. vi. 2-4. Acts xvii. 3.

† Heb. *righteousness, or benefits*. Judg. v. 11.§ Heb. *with*.

r Gen. xlv. 5-7.

s Ex. ii. 23, 24. iii. 9.

t Ex. iii. 10. iv. 16. 29-31. vi. 26.

u Ex. xii. 51. xiv. 30, 31.

x Josh. i. 2-4. 6. iii. 10-12. Ps. xlv. 1-3. lxxvii. 54, 55. cv. 44.

y Deut. xxxii. 18. Judg. iii. 7. Jer. ii. 32.

z Deut. xxxii. 30. Judg. iv. 2.

a Judg. x. 7. xiii. 1.

b Judg. iii. 12. Is. lxiii. 10.

c vii. 2. Judg. x. 10. 15. Ps. lxxviii. 34, 35.

d Is. xxvi. 16.

e Judg. ii. 13. iii. 7.

f Judg. x. 15, 16. Is. xxxiii. 22.

g Luke ii. 74. 75. 2 Cor. v. 14, 15.

h Judg. vi. 14. 32. viii. 29. 35.

i Judg. xiii-xvi.

j Judg. xi. 1, &c.

k xi. 1.

l viii. 5, 6. 19, 20. Judg. ix. 18. 56, 57.

m viii. 7. x. 19. Gen. xvii. 7.

n Ex. xix. 5, 6. Num. xxiii. 21.

o Ps. lxxiv. 12. Is. xxxiii. 22. Hos. xiii. 10.

p x. 24. xi. 15. Matt. xix. 8.

q viii. 5. ix. 20.

r Ps. lxxviii. 29-31. Hos. xiii. 11.

s Lev. xxvi. 1-14. Deut. xxviii. 1-14. Josh. xxiv. 14. Ps. lxxxi. 13. 14.

t Is. iii. 10. Rom. ii. 7.

* Heb. *mouth*.† Heb. *be after*.

r Lev. xxvi. 15-30. Deut. xxviii. 15-68. Josh. xxiv. 20. Is. i. 20. iii. 11. Rom. ii. 8, 9.

9. be against you, as *it was* * against your fathers.

16 Now therefore * stand and see this great thing, which the LORD will do before your eyes.

17 *Is it* * not wheat-harvest to-day? * I will call unto the LORD, and he shall send thunder and rain; that ye may perceive and see that your wickedness *is* great, which ye have done in the sight of the LORD, in asking you a king.

18 So Samuel called unto the LORD; and the LORD * sent thunder and rain that day: and all the people greatly * feared the LORD and Samuel.

19 And all the people said unto Samuel, * Pray for thy servants unto the LORD thy God, that we die not: for we have added unto all our sins *this* evil, to ask us a king.

20 And Samuel said unto the people, * Fear not: (ye have done all this wickedness: yet turn not aside from following the LORD, but serve the LORD with all your heart;

21 And * turn ye not aside: for *then should ye go after* * vain things, which * cannot profit nor deliver; for they *are* vain:)

22 For * the LORD will not forsake his people * for his great name's sake: because * it hath pleased the LORD to make you his people.

23 Moreover, as for me, * God forbid that I should sin against the LORD * in ceasing to pray for you: but * I will teach you * the good and the right way.

24 Only * fear the LORD, and serve him * in truth with all your heart: for * consider * how great things he hath done for you.

25 But * if ye shall still do wickedly, ye shall be consumed, both ye and your king.

1 Kings vii. 22. Ps. cxi. 19. Prov. i. 7. Eccl. vii. 13. Heb. xii. 20. 1 Cor. i. 47. 1 Kings vii. 22. Ps. cxi. 19. Prov. i. 7. Eccl. vii. 13. Heb. xii. 20. 1 Cor. i. 47.

CHAP. XIII.

Saul chooses a select band, and dismisses the people, 1-3. Jonathan, his son, smites a garrison of the Philistines, and Saul commends the people to Gilgal, 4-6. The Philistines gather a great army: and Israel is distressed and scattered, 5-7. Saul, weary of waiting for Samuel, sacrifices, 8-10. Samuel reproves him, and shows that God has rejected him; while Saul in vain excuses himself, 11-14. A small company attend Saul; and three bands of Philistine-soldiers waste the land, 15-18. The policy of the Philistines, who suffer no state in Israel, 19-23.

SAUL * reigned one year: and when he had reigned two years over Israel,

2 Saul * chose him three thousand men of Israel, *whereof* two thousand were with Saul in Michmash, and in mount Beth-el, and a thousand werewith Jonathan * in Gibeah of Benjamin: and the rest

of the people he sent every man to his tent.

3 And Jonathan smote * the garrison of the Philistines that *was* in *d* Geba: and the Philistines heard *of it*. And Saul * blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Let the Hebrews hear.

4 And all Israel heard say *that* Saul had smitten a garrison of the Philistines, and *that* Israel also † *was* had in abomination with the Philistines. And the people were called together after Saul * to Gilgal.

5 And the Philistines gathered themselves together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people * as the sand which *is* on the sea-shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Michmash, eastward from *b* Beth-aven.

6 When the men of Israel saw that they were *i* in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people did hide themselves * in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits.

7 And *some of* * the Hebrews went over Jordan to the land of Gad and Gilead: as for Saul, he *was* yet in Gilgal, and * all the people * followed him trembling.

8 And he * tarried seven days, according to the set time that Samuel *had appointed*: but Samuel came not to Gilgal; and the people were scattered from him.

9 And Saul said, Bring hither a burnt-offering to me, and peace-offerings. And * he offered the burnt-offering.

10 And it came to pass, that * as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt-offering, behold, Samuel came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might † salute him.

11 And Samuel said, * What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and *that* thou camest not within the days appointed, and *that* the Philistines gathered themselves together at * Michmash;

12 Therefore * said I, the Philistines will come down now upon me to Gilgal, and I have not † made supplication unto the LORD: * I forced myself therefore, and offered a burnt-offering.

13 And Samuel said to Saul, * then hast done foolishly: * thou hast not kept the commandment of the LORD thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would the LORD have established thy kingdom upon Israel for ever.

14 But * now thy kingdom shall not continue; * the LORD hath sought him a man after his own heart, and the LORD hath commanded him *to be* captain over his

c x. 5.

d Or, the hill. Josh. xviii. 24. e Judg. iii. 27. vi. 34. 2 Sam. ii. 23. xi. 1.

† Heb. did sink. Gen. xxiv. 30. xlv. 24. Ex. v. 21. Zech. vi. 8. f 1. 8. xi. 14, 15. Josh. v. 9.

g Gen. xlii. 17. Josh. xi. 4. Judg. vii. 12. 2 Chr. i. 9. Is. xlviii. 1. Jer. xv. 8. Rom. vi. 27.

h Josh. vii. 2. xviii. 12. i Ex. xiv. 10-12. Judg. x. 9. Phil. ii. 25.

k xv. 11. xlviii. 19. xlv. 3. Judg. vi. 2. Heb. xi. 38.

l Lev. xvi. 17. 34. 37. Deut. xxviii. 25. m Judg. vii. 3.

n Heb. trembled after him.

o x. 8.

p xv. 21. 22. Deut. xli. 6. 1 Kings vii. 4. Prov. xv. 6. xli. 2. 27. 16. Lev. 3.

q Heb. *before him*. xv. 13. Ruth ii. 4. Ps. cxviii. 6. Gen. iii. 13. iv. 16. Josh. vii. 19. 2 Kings v. 25.

r 2. 5. 16. 23. xiv. 5. Is. x. 28.

s 1 Kings iii. 26. 27.

t Heb. *intreated the face*.

u Ps. lvi. 3. Am. viii. 4. Matt. xxi. 3. 2 Cor. ix. 7.

v 2 Sam. vii. 7-9. 1 Kings xviii. 18. xxi. 20. 2 Chr. xvi. 9. xiv. 3. Matt. xiv. 3. 4.

x xv. 11. 22. Ps. i. 9-15. y ii. 20. xv. 28. z i. 1. 12. 2 Sam. vii. 15. 16. Ps. lxxviii. 70. lxxix. 12. 20. 2 Cor. xiii. 22.

a xii. 26. people, ^a because thou hast not kept *that* which the LORD commanded thee.

15 And Samuel arose, and gat him up from Gilgal unto Gibeah of Benjamin. And Saul numbered the people *that were* § present with him, ^b about six hundred men.

16 And Saul, and Jonathan his son, and the people *that were* present with them, abode in * Gibeah of Benjamin: but the Philistines encamped in Michmash.

17 ¶ And the spoilers came out of the camp of the Philistines ^c in three companies: one company turned unto the way *that leadeth to* ^d Orphrah, unto the land of ^e Shual:

18 And another company turned the way *to* ^f Beth-horon: and another company turned *to* the way of the border, that looketh to the valley of ^g Zeboim, toward the wilderness.

19 Now ^h there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel: for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrews make *them* swords or spears:

20 But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share, and his coulter, and his axe, and his mattock.

21 Yet they had † a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and to † sharpen the goads.

22 So it came to pass in the day of battle, that ⁱ there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that *were* with Saul and Jonathan: but with Saul and with Jonathan his son was there found.

23 And the ¶ garrison of the Philistines went out to the ^k passage of Michmash.

CHAP. XIV.

Jonathan, attended only by his armour-bearer, smites the gar-ison of the Philistines, 1-14. They are seized with terror, and destroy one another, 15. 16. Saul sees the tumult, enquires of God, yet, without waiting an answer, assaults the Philistines: being joined by the Hebrews, who had deserted or hid themselves, 17-23. His rash curse against such as ate that day hinders the completion of the victory; and Jonathan unadvisedly violates it, 24-30. The people fly upon the spoil, and are hardly restrained from eating with the blood, 31-34. Saul builds an altar: and asks counsel of God, but is not answered, 35-37. Jonathan, taken by lot and sentenced to die, is rescued by the people, 38-45. Saul's victories and family, 47-52.

NOW ^{*} it came to pass upon a day, that ^a Jonathan the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over to the Philistines' garrison that is on the other side. But ^b he told not his father.

2 And Saul tarried ^c in the uttermost part of Gibeah, under a pomegranate-tree which *is* in Migron: and the people that *were* with him *were* about six hundred men;

3 And ^d Ahiah, the son of Ahi-

tub, ^e Ichabod's brother, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eli, the LORD's priest in Shiloh, ^f wearing an ephod. And the people knew not that Jonathan was gone.

4 And between ^g the passages by which Jonathan sought to go over unto the Philistines' garrison, *there was* a sharp rock on the one side, and a sharp rock on the other side: and the name of the one *was* Bozez, and the name of the other Seneh.

5 The † fore-front of the one *was* situate northward over against Michmash, and the other southward over against Gibeah.

6 And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these ^h uncircumcised: it may be that the LORD will work for us; ⁱ for *there is* no restraint to the LORD to save by many or by few.

7 And his armour-bearer said unto him, ^k Do all that *is* in thine heart: turn thee; behold, I *am* with thee according to thy heart.

8 Then said Jonathan, Behold, ^l we will pass over unto *these* men, and we will discover ourselves unto them.

9 ^m If they say thus unto us, † Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in our place, and will not go up unto them.

10 But if they say thus, Come up unto us; then we will go up: for the LORD hath delivered them into our hand; and ⁿ this *shall be* a sign unto us.

11 And both of them discovered themselves unto the garrison of the Philistines: and the Philistines said, Behold the Hebrews come forth ^o out of the holes where they had hid themselves.

12 And the men of the garrison answered Jonathan and his armour-bearer, and said, ^p Come up to us, and we will shew you a thing. And Jonathan said unto his armour-bearer, ^q Come up after me, for the LORD hath delivered them into the hand of Israel.

13 And Jonathan ^r climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armour-bearer after him: and they ^s fell before Jonathan; and his armour-bearer slew after him.

14 And that first slaughter which Jonathan and his armour-bearer made, was about twenty men, within as it were ^t * an half-acre of land, *which* a yoke of oxen might plow.

15 And ^u there was trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the people; the garrison, and ^x the spoilers, they also trembled; and ^v the earth quaked: so it was a † very great trembling.

16 ¶ And the watchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin looked: and

c iv. 21.

f ii. 28. Ex. xxviii. 26-32.

g xiii. 23.

† Heb. tooth.

h xvii. 26. 36. Gen. xvii. 7-11. Judg. xv. 18. 2 Sam. i. 20. Jer. ix. 23. 26. Eph. ii. 11, 12. Phil. iii. 3.

i Deut. xxxii. 30. Judg. vii. 4-7. 2 Chr. xiv. 11. Ps. cxv. 1-3. Zech. iv. 6. Matt. xix. 26. Rom. viii. 31.

k x. 7. 2 Sam. vii. 3. Ps. xlv. 7. Zech. viii. 23.

l Judg. vii. 9-14. m Gen. xxiv. 13. 14. Judg. vi. 36 -40.

† Heb. Be still.

n x. 7. Is. vii. 11 -14.

o 22. xlii. 6. Judg. vi. 21.

p xvii. 43, 44. 2 Sam. ii. 14-17. 2 Kings xiv. 8.

q Gen. xxiv. 29. 27-42. 48. Judg. iv. 14. vii. 15.

r Ps. xviii. 29. Heb. xl. 34.

s Lev. xxvi. 7, 8. Deut. xxviii. 7. xxxiii. 30. Josh. xviii. 10. Rom. viii. 31.

t Or, half a furrow of an acre. Josh. ii. 9. Judg. vii. 21. 2 Kings vii. 6, 7. Job xviii. 11. Ps. xiv. 5.

u xiii. 17. 23. x Ex. xix. 9. Matt. xxiv. 7. xvii. 50. 51.

† Heb. trembling of God. Gen. xxxv. 5. Lev. xxvi. 36. 37. 2 Sam. v. 24. Dan. v. 67

Ps. lviii. 7. behold the multitude ^r melted away,
 lxviii. 2. and they went on ^z beating down
 z 20. Judg. vii. 22. one another.
 2 Chr. xxi. 23—
 25. Is. xix. 2.

17 Then said Saul unto the people that *were* with him, Number now, and see who is gone from us. And when they had numbered, behold Jonathan and his armour-bearer *were not there*.

a iv. 3—5. xxi. 8. 18 And Saul said unto Ahiah, Bring hither the ark of God: (for ^b the ark of God was at that time with the children of Israel.)
 Num. xxvii. 21. Judg. xx. 13, 23. 27, 28. 2 Sam. xi. 11.

b v. 2. vii. 1.

† Or, tumult.

c 24. xiii. 11. Josh. ix. 14. Ps. cvi. 13. Is. xlviii. 16.

† Heb. *were cried together*.

d Judg. vii. 22. Is. ix. 19—21.

e xxix. 4. Judg. vii. 23.

19 And it came to pass, while Saul talked to the priest, that the [†] noise that *was* in the host of the Philistines went on and increased; and Saul said unto the priest, ^c Withdraw thine hand.

20 And Saul and all the people that *were* with him [†] assembled themselves, and they came to the battle: and behold ^d every man's sword was against his fellow, and *there was* a very great discomfiture.

21 Moreover ^e the Hebrews *that* were with the Philistines before that time, which went up with them into the camp, *from the country* round about, even they also *turned* to be with the Israelites that *were* with Saul and Jonathan.

f xiii. 6. xxi. 7. 22 Likewise all the men of Israel which had hid themselves in mount Ephraim, *when* they heard that the Philistines fled, even they also followed hard after them in the battle.

g Ex. xiv. 30. Judg. ii. 18. 2 Kings xiv. 27. Ps. xlv. 6—8. Hos. i. 7. h 2. xiii. 5.

i 27—30. Lev. xxvii. 29. Num. xxi. 2. Deut. xxvii. 15—26. Josh. vi. 17—19. 26. Judg. xi. 30. 31. xxi. 1—5. Prov. xi. 1. 9. Rom. x. 2. 1 Cor. xvi. 22.

k Judg. v. 2. xvi. 28. Ps. xviii. 47. l Deut. ix. 28. Matt. iii. 5.

m Ex. iii. 8. Num. xiii. 27. Matt. iii. 4. n Ec. ix. 2.

23 So ^e the LORD saved Israel that day: and the battle passed over unto ^b Beth-aven.

24 [†] And the men of Israel were distressed that day: for Saul had adjured the people, saying, ⁱ Cursed *be* the man that eateth *any* food until evening, that ^k I may be avenged on mine enemies. So none of the people tasted *any* food.

25 And ^l all *they of* the land came to a wood; and there was ^m honey upon the ground.

26 And when the people were come into the wood, behold the honey dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth: for ⁿ the people feared the oath:

27 But Jonathan heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: wherefore he put forth the end of the rod that *was* in his hand, and dipped it in an honey-comb, and put his hand to his mouth; and ^o his eyes were enlightened.

28 Then answered one of the people, and said, Thy father straitly charged the people with an oath, saying, ^p Cursed *be* the man that eateth *any* food this day. And the people were ^q faint.

o 39. xxi. 12.

p 24. 43.

q Or, weary.

29 Then said Jonathan, ^r My father hath troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes have

been enlightened, because I tasted a little of this honey.

30 How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely to-day of the spoil of their enemies which they found? for ^r had there not been now a much greater slaughter among the Philistines?

31 [†] And they smote the Philistines that day from Michmash to ^s Aijalon: and the people were very faint.

32 And the people flew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew *them* on the ground: and the people ^t did eat *them* with the blood.

33 Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the LORD, in that they eat with the blood. And he said, Ye have [†] transgressed: roll a great stone unto me this day.

34 And Saul said, Disperse yourselves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay *them* here, and eat; and sin not against the LORD in eating with the blood. And all the people brought every man his ox [†] with him that night, and slew *them* there.

35 And Saul ^u built an altar unto the LORD: ^v the same was the first altar that he built unto the LORD.

36 [†] And Saul said, ^w Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and spoil them until the morning-light, and ^x let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said the priests, Let us draw near hither unto God.

37 And Saul asked counsel of God, ^y Shall I go down after the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Israel? But ^z he answered him not that day.

38 And Saul said, ^a Draw ye near hither all the ^b chief of the people; and know and see wherein this sin hath been this day:

39 For ^c as ^d the LORD liveth, which saveth Israel, though it be in Jonathan my son, he shall surely die. But *there was* not a man among all the people *that* answered him.

40 Then said he unto all Israel, Be ye on one side, and I and Jonathan my son will be on the other side. And the people said unto Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee.

41 Therefore Saul said unto the LORD God of Israel, [†] Give a perfect *lot*. ^d And Saul and Jonathan were taken: but the people ^e escaped.

42 And Saul said, Cast *lots* between me and Jonathan my son. And Jonathan was taken.

43 Then Saul said to Jonathan, ^f Tell me what thou hast done. And

r Ec. ix. 18.

s Josh. x. 12. xix. 42.

t Gen. ix. 4. Lev. iii. 17. vii. 26, 27. xviii. 16—14. xix. 26. Deut. xii. 16. 23, 24. Acts xv. 20. 29.

† Or, *dealt treacherously*. Matt. vii. 5. Rom. iii. 2.

† Heb. *in his hand*.

u vii. 9. 17. Judg. xxi. 4. Hos. viii. 14. 2 Tim. iii. 5. v Heb. *that altar he began to build*. x Josh. x. 12—14. y xi. 11. Josh. xi. 14. 18. Num. xxvii. 21. Ps. lxxviii. 28. Jam. iv. 8.

z xxiii. 4. 9—12. xxx. 7. 8. Judg. i. 1. xx. 18. 28. 2 Sam. v. 19. 23. a xxviii. 6. Ec. xiv. 3—5.

b x. 19. Josh. vii. 14. c Heb. *corners*. Judg. xx. 2. 2 Sam. xviii. 3. Ps. xlvii. 9. Zech. x. 4. Matt. xxi. 42.

d 2 Sam. xii. 8.

† Or, *shew the innocent*. Prov. xvi. 33. Acts i. 24.

d x. 20. 21. Josh. vii. 16—18

† Heb. *went forth*.

e Josh. vii. 12.

f 27. Jonathan told him, and said, ' I did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that *was* in mine hand, and lo, I must die.

g xxv. 22. Ruth i. 17. 2 Sam. iii. 9. xix. 13. h Gen. xxxviii. 24. 2 Sam. xii. 5. 31

i 23. 44 And Saul answered, ' God do so, and more also: for ^h thou shalt surely die, Jonathan. 45 And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jonathan die, ⁱ who hath wrought this great Salvation in Israel? God forbid: ^k as the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for ^l he hath wrought with God this day. So the people rescued Jonathan, that he died not.

46 Then Saul went up from following the Philistines: and the Philistines went to their own place.

47 ¶ So Saul ^m took the kingdom over Israel, and ⁿ fought against all his enemies on every side, against Moab, and against the children of ^o Ammon, and against Edom, and against the kings of ^p Zobah, and against the Philistines, and whithersoever he turned himself he vexed them.

* Or, wrought mightily. q xv. 3-7. Ex. xxi. 14. Deut. xxv. 19.

r xxvi. 2. 1 Chr. viii. 33. ix. 39.

s xviii. 17-21. 49 Now the sons of Saul were Jonathan, and Ishui, and Melchishua: and the names of his two daughters *were these*; the ^t name of the first-born Merab, and the name of the younger Michal:

50 And the name of Saul's wife *was* Ahinoam, the daughter of Ahimaaz; and ^u the name of the captain of his host *was* † Abner the son of Ner, Saul's uncle:

51 And ^v Kish *was* the father of Saul; and Ner the father of Abner *was* the son of Abiel.

52 And there was sore war against the Philistines all the days of Saul: and ^w when Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, he took him unto him.

CHAP. XV.

Saul is sent to destroy Amalek, 1-3. He gathers a large army, favours the Kenites, and smites the Amalekites, 4-7. He spares Agag and the best of the spoil, 8, 9. Samuel is sent to announce to him, that God has rejected him for his disobedience. Saul attempts to excuse himself, but is convicted of rebellion, 10-23. He partially humbles himself, but cannot get the sentence reversed, 24-31. Samuel kills Agag, and finally leaves Saul, 32-35.

SAMUEL also said unto Saul, ^a The LORD sent me to anoint thee *to be king* over his people, over Israel: now therefore ^b hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the LORD.

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, ^c I remember *that* which ^d Amalek did to Israel, how he laid *wait* for him in the way when he came up from Egypt.

3 Now go, and smite Amalek, and ^e utterly destroy all that they have; and spare them not; but

^f slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ^g ox and sheep, camel and ass.

4 And Saul gathered the people together, and numbered them in ^h Telaim, ⁱ two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Judah.

5 And Saul came to a city of Amalek, and ^k laid wait in the valley.

6 And Saul said unto ^k the Kenites, ^l Go, depart, get you down from among the Amalekites, lest I destroy you with them: for ^m ye shewed kindness to all the children of Israel when they came up out of Egypt. So the Kenites departed from among the Amalekites.

7 And Saul ⁿ smote the Amalekites from ^o Havilah, *until* thou comest to ^p Shur, that *is* over against Egypt.

8 And he took ^q Agag the king of the Amalekites alive, and ^r utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.

9 But Saul and the people spared Agag, and ^s the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and of ^t the fatlings, and the lambs, and all *that was* good, and would not utterly destroy them: but every thing *that was* vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.

10 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Samuel, saying,

11 It ^u repenteth me that I have set up Saul *to be king*: for he is ^v turned back from following me, and ^w hath not performed my commandments. And ^x it grieved Samuel; and ^y he cried unto the LORD all night.

12 And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Samuel; saying, Saul came to ^z Carmel, and, behold, ^a he set him up a place, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Gilgal.

13 And Samuel came to Saul; and Saul said unto him, ^b Blessed *be* thou of the LORD; ^c I have performed the commandment of the LORD.

14 And Samuel said, ^d What *meaneth* then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear?

15 And Saul said, They have brought them from the Amalekites: ^e for the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, ^f to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God; and the rest we have utterly destroyed.

16 Then Samuel said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.

17 And Samuel said, ^g When thou *wast* little in thine own sight, *wast* thou not *made* the head of the

f Ex. xx. 5. Num. xxxi. 17. Is. xiv. 21, 22.

g Gen. iii. 17, 13. Rom. viii. 20-22.

h Josh. xv. 24. i xi. 8. xiii. 15.

* Or, fought.

k Num. xxiv. 21. 22. Judg. i. 16. iv. 11.

l Gen. xviii. 25. xix. 12-16. Num. xvi. 26, 27. 34. Prov. ix. 6. Is. lii. 11. 2 Cor. vi. 17. Rev. xviii. 4.

m Ex. xviii. 9, 10. 19. Num. x. 29-32.

n xiv. 48. Job xxi. 30. Ec. viii. 13.

o Gen. ii. 11; xav. 18.

p xvii. 8. Gen. xvi. 7.

q 3. 1 Kings xx. 34-42.

r xvii. 8. xxx. 1.

s 3. 15. 10. Josh. vii. 21.

* Or, the second sort.

t 35. Gen. vi. 6. 2 Sam. xxiv. 16.

Ps. ex. 4. Jer. xviii. 7-10.

Amos vii. 3. Jon. iii. 10. iv. 2.

u Josh. xxii. 16. 1 Kings ix. 6. Ps. xxxvi. 3. exxv. 5. Zeph. i. 6.

Matt. xxiv. 13. Heb. x. 38.

x 3. 9. xiii. 13.

y 35. xvi. 1. Ps. cxix. 136. Jer. ix. 1. 18. xiii. 17.

Luke xix. 41-44. Rom. ix. 1-3.

z Ps. cix. 4. Matt. v. 44. Luke vi. 12.

a xxv. 2. Josh. xv. 55.

b vii. 12. Josh. iv. 8. 9. 2 Sam. xviii. 18.

c xiii. 10. Gen. xiv. 19. Judg. xvii. 2. Ruth iii. 10.

d 9. 11. Ps. xxvii. 2. xxxi. 31. Luke xvii. 10. xviii. 11.

e Ps. xxxvi. 2. 1. 16-21. Jer. ii. 18, 19. 22, 23. 34-37. Mal. iii. 13-15. Luke x. 29. xix. 22.

Rom. iii. 19. 1 Cor. iv. 5.

f 9. 21. Gen. iii. 12, 13. Ex. xxxii. 22, 23. Prov. xxvii. 13.

g Ps. xii. 2. Matt. ii. 8.

h ix. 21. x. 22. Judg. vi. 15.

m xiii. 1.

n 2 Kings xiv. 27.

o xi. 11.

p 2 Sam. x. 6.

1 Kings xi. 23.

* Or, wrought mightily.

q xv. 3-7. Ex. xxi. 14. Deut. xxv. 19.

r xxvi. 2. 1 Chr. viii. 33. ix. 39.

s xviii. 17-21.

t xvii. 55. 2 Sam. ii. 8. iii. 27.

† Heb. Abner.

u ix. 1.

x viii. 12.

a ix. 16. x. 1.

b xiii. 13. 2 Sam. xxiii. 3. 1 Chr. xxii. 12, 13. Ps. ii. 10, 11.

c Jer. xxxi. 34. Hos. vii. 2. Amos viii. 7.

d Ex. xvii. 8-16. Num. xxiv. 20. Deut. xxv. 17.

e Lev. xxvii. 28. 21. Josh. vi. 17.

21.

i x. 1.

tribes of Israel, and ⁱ the LORD anointed thee king over Israel?

18 And the LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go, and utterly destroy ^k the sinners the Amalekites, and fight against them until [†] they be consumed.

19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD, but didst [†] fly upon the spoil, and [†] didst evil in the sight of the LORD?

20 And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea, I have obeyed the voice of the LORD, and have gone the way which the LORD sent me, and ^o have brought Agag the king of Amalek, and have utterly destroyed the Amalekites.

21 But ^o the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God in Gilgal.

22 And Samuel said, ^p Hath the LORD as great delight in burnt-offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, to ^q obey is better than sacrifice; and to hearken than the fat of rams.

23 For ^r rebellion is as the sin of ^s witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry: because ^s thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, he hath also rejected thee from being king.

24 And Saul said unto Samuel, ^t I have sinned: for I have transgressed the commandment of the LORD, and thy words; because ^u I feared the people, and ^u obeyed their voice.

25 Now therefore, I pray thee, ^v pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD.

26 And Samuel said unto Saul, ^w I will not return with thee: for ^w thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, and the LORD hath rejected thee from being king over Israel.

27 And as Samuel turned about to go away, he laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent.

28 And Samuel said unto him, ^x The LORD hath rent the kingdom of Israel from thee this day, and ^x hath given it to ^x a neighbour of thine, *that is* better than thou.

29 And also the ^y Strength of Israel ^y will not lie, nor repent: for he is not a man, that he should repent.

30 Then he said, I have sinned; yet ^z honour me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before Israel, and turn again with me, ^z that I may worship the LORD thy God.

31 So Samuel turned again after Saul; and Saul worshipped the LORD.

32 ¶ Then said Samuel, Bring

ye hither to me Agag the king of the Amalekites: and Agag came unto him delicately. And ^a Agag said, Surely the bitterness of death is past.

33 And Samuel said, ^a As thy sword hath made women childless, so shall thy mother be childless among women. And Samuel ^b hewed Agag in pieces before the LORD in Gilgal.

34 Then Samuel went to Ramah; and Saul went up to his house: to ^c Gibeah of Saul.

35 And ^c Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death; nevertheless, ^d Samuel mourned for Saul: and the LORD ^d repented that he had made Saul king over Israel.

CHAP. XVI.

God sends Samuel to Beth-lehem, to anoint a king of Jesse's sons, and directs him to conceal his business by a sacrifice, 1-5. Jesse's seven sons pass by and are not approved, 6-11. David is called from the flock and anointed, 12, 13. An evil spirit troubles Saul, who, counselled by his servants, sends for David, and is relieved by his musick, 14-23.

AND the LORD said unto Samuel, ^a How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, ^b seeing I have rejected him from reigning over Israel? Fill thine ^c horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to ^d Jesse the Beth-lehemite: for I have provided me a king among his sons.

2 And Samuel said, ^e How can I go? if Saul hear *it*, he will kill me. And the LORD said, Take an heifer ^f with thee, and say, ^f I am come to sacrifice to the LORD.

3 And call Jesse to the sacrifice, ^g and I will shew thee what thou shalt do: and thou shalt ^g anoint unto me *him* whom I name unto thee.

4 And Samuel did that which the LORD spake, and came to Beth-lehem: and the elders of the town ^h trembled at his ^h coming, and said, ^h Comest thou peaceably?

5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD; ⁱ sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And he sanctified Jesse and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.

6 And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on ^j Eliab, and said, ^j Surely the LORD's anointed is before him.

7 But the LORD said unto Samuel, ^k Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him; for *the LORD* ^k seeth not as man seeth; for man ^k looketh on the [†] outward appearance, but the LORD looketh [†] on the heart.

8 Then Jesse called ^l Abinadab, and made him pass before Samuel. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

9 Then Jesse made ^m Shammah

^h Jer. xlviii. 44.
ⁱ 1 Thes. v. 3.
^j Rev. xviii. 7.

ⁱ Gen. ix. 6. Num. xiv. 45. Judg. i. 7. Matt. vii. 2. Jam. ii. 13.
^k Num. xxv. 7. 1 Kings xviii. 40. 1 Sam. xiv. 6. Jer. alviii. 11.

^l xi. 4.
^m xix. 24.
ⁿ 11. xvi. 1. Ps. cxix. 136. 138. Jer. ix. 1, 2. Rom. ix. 2, 3. Phil. iii. 13.
^o 11. Gen. vi. 6.

^a xv. 11. 35.
^b xv. 23. 26. Jer. xiv. 11, 12. xv. 1. John v. 16.
^c ix. 16. x. 1. 2 Kings ix. 1. 3. 6.

^d xiii. 14. Gen. xlix. 8-10. Ruth iv. 18-22. 1 Chr. ii. 10-15. Ps. lxxviii. 68-71. lxxxix. 19, 20. lx. xi. 1. 10.
^e Ex. iii. 11. 1 Kings xviii. 2-14. Matt. x. 16. Luke i. 34. Acts xiii. 21, 22.

^f Heb. in thine hand. ix. 12.
^g xv. 10. Jer. xxxviii. 26, 27. Ex. ix. 15. Acts ix. 6.

^h ix. 16.
ⁱ xiii. 17. xxi. 2. Hos. vi. 5. xi. 10. Luke viii. 37.
^j Heb. meeting.

^k 1 Kings ii. 13. 2 Kings ix. 22. 1 Chr. vii. 17, 18. Ex. xix. 10, 14, 15. Lev. xx. 7, 8. Num. xi. 18. Josh. iii. 5. vii. 13. 2 Chr. xxx. 17-23. Ps. xvi. 2-6. Job i. 5. Joel ii. 16. 2 Cor. xi. 28.

^m xvii. 13. 1 Chr. ii. 13. xlviii. 18. *Elihu.*

ⁿ Judg. viii. 18. ix. 2. x. 23, 24. 2 Sam. xiv. 25. Ps. cxlviii. 10, 11. Prov. xxix. 30.

^p Job x. 4. 14. lv. 8. Luke xvi. 15. 1 Pet. ii. 4. iii. 4. John vii. 24. 2 Cor. x. 7. 10.

[†] Heb. eyes.
[†] 1 Kings viii. 20. 1 Chr. xviii. 9. 2 Chr. xvi. 9. Ps. vii. 9. cxlviii. 2. Prov. xv. 11. xvi. 2. Jer. xi. 20. xviii. 10. xx. 12. Acts i. 24. Heb. iv. 13. Rev. ii. 22.

[†] xvii. 13. 1 Chr. ii. 13.

[†] xviii. 13. 2 Sam. xiii. 3. *Shimeon.* 1 Chr. ii. 13. *Shamma.*

to pass by. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

a 1 Chr. ii. 11—16. 10 Again Jesse made ^a seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel said unto Jesse, The LORD hath not chosen these.

x xvii. 12, 14, 15. **2** Sam. vii. 8. **1** Chr. xvii. 7. **Ps.** lxxviii. 70, 71. 11 And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all *thy* children? And he said, * There remaineth yet the youngest, and behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, Send and fetch him: for we will not sit * down till he come hither.

y xvii. 42. **Cant.** v. 10. **Lam.** iv. 7. **Acts** vii. 20. **Heb.** xi. 23. **†** Heb. *fair of eyes* 7. **ix.** 17. **z** **Ps.** ii. 2. **6.** lxxxix. 19, 20. **Acts** iv. 27. **a** **x.** 1. **2 Kings** ix. 6. **b** **18.** x. 6. **10.** **Num.** xi. 17. **xxvii.** 18. **Judg.** iii. 10. **xi.** 29. **xiii.** 25. **xiv.** 6. 12 And he sent and brought him in. Now he *was* ^y ruddy, and withal [†] of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. And the LORD said, Arise, ^z anoint him: for this *is* he.

c xviii. 12. **xxviii.** 15. **Judg.** xvi. 20. **Ps.** li. 11. **Hos.** ix. 12. **d** xviii. 10. **xix.** 9. **10.** **Judg.** ix. 23. **1 Kings** xxii. 22. **Acts** xix. 15. **16.** 13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and ^a anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and ^b the Spirit of the LORD came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.

e xviii. 12. **xxviii.** 15. **Judg.** xvi. 20. **Ps.** li. 11. **Hos.** ix. 12. **d** xviii. 10. **xix.** 9. **10.** **Judg.** ix. 23. **1 Kings** xxii. 22. **Acts** xix. 15. **16.** 14 [†] But ^c the Spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and ^d an evil spirit from the LORD [‡] troubled him.

e xviii. 12. **xxviii.** 15. **Judg.** xvi. 20. **Ps.** li. 11. **Hos.** ix. 12. **d** xviii. 10. **xix.** 9. **10.** **Judg.** ix. 23. **1 Kings** xxii. 22. **Acts** xix. 15. **16.** 15 And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee.

† Or, *terrified*. 16 Let our lord now command thy servants, *which are* ^a before thee, to seek out a man *who is* a cunning player on an harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall ^f play with his hand, and thou shalt be well.

f 23. **x.** 5. **2 Kings** iii. 15. 17 And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring *him* to me.

g xvii. 32—36. 18 Then answered one of the servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Beth-lehemite, *that is* cunning in playing, and ^e a mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in ^{*} matters, and a comely person, and ^b the LORD *is* with him.

h iii. 19. **x.** 7. **xviii.** 12—14. **Gen.** xxix. 2. **23.** 19 Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David thy son, which *is* ⁱ with the sheep.

i 11. **xvii.** 15. **33.** **34.** **Ex.** iii. 1—10. **1 Kings** xix. 19. **Ps.** cxlii. 8. **Am.** i. 1. **vii.** 14. **15.** **Matt.** iv. 13—22. 20 And Jesse took ^k an ass *laden* with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent *them* by David his son unto Saul.

k **x.** 27. **xvii.** 19. **Gen.** xliii. 11. **Prov.** xviii. 16. **1 Gen.** xli. 45. **Deut.** i. 32. **x.** **3.** **Prov.** xxii. 29. 21 And David came to Saul, and stood before him: and he ^m loved him greatly: and he became his armour-bearer.

m **Ps.** lxxii. 9. **cxviii.** 9. **cxlvi.** 3. 22 And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me: for he hath found favour in my sight.

n 14. **15.** 23 And it came to pass, when ⁿ the *evil* spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took an harp, and played with his hand: so ^o Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

CHAP. XVII.

The armies of the Israelites and Philistines are drawn out to battle, 1—3. Goliath challenges, defies, and dismays the Israelites, 4—11. David is sent to the army to visit his brethren, 12—19. He hears the challenge and expresses indignation at it, 20—27. Eliab rebukes him, and he answers, 28, 29. He is brought before Saul, accepts the challenge, and states the grounds of his confidence, 30—37. He refuses Saul's armour, and takes only his staff, a sling, and stones, 38—40. Goliath disdains and curses him, 41—44. David answers, having assured confidence in God, 45—47. He kills Goliath, and cuts off his head, 48—51. The Philistines are routed, 52, 53. David returns with Goliath's head in his hand, and Saul enquires concerning him, 54—58.

NOW the Philistines ^a gathered together their armies to battle, and were gathered together at ^b Shochoh, which *belongeth* to Judah, and pitched between Shochoh and ^c Azekah, in ^{*} Ephes-dammim.

2 And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched by ^d the valley of Elah, and [†] set the battle in array against the Philistines.

3 And the Philistines stood on a mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on a mountain on the other side: and *there was* a valley between them.

4 And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named ^e Goliath ^f of Gath, whose height *was* six cubits and a span.

5 And *he had* an helmet of brass upon his head, and he *was* [‡] armed with a coat of mail; and [§] the weight of the coat *was* five thousand shekels of brass.

6 And *he had* greaves of brass upon his legs, and a [§] target of brass between his shoulders.

7 And ^b the staff of his spear *was* like a weaver's beam, and his spear's head *weighed* six hundred shekels of iron: and one bearing a shield went before him.

8 And he stood and cried unto the armies of Israel, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set *your* battle in array? *Am* not I a Philistine, and ye ⁱ servants to Saul? choose you a man for you, and let him come down to me.

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our servants, and ^k serve us.

10 And the Philistine said, [†] I defy the armies of Israel this day; ^m give me a man that we may fight together.

11 When Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine, they were ⁿ dismayed, and greatly afraid.

12 ¶ Now ^o David *was* the son of that ^p Ephrathite of Beth-lehem-judah, whose name *was* Jesse; and he had ^q eight sons: and the man went among men *for* an old man in the days of Saul.

a xiii. 5. **xiv.** 46. **52.**

b Josh. xv. 35. **2** **Chr.** xi. 7. **xxviii.** 18.

c Josh. x. 11. **Jer.** xxxiv. 7.

† Or, *The coast of Dammim.* **1** **Chr.** xi. 13. **Pas-dammim.**

d xxi. 9.

† Heb. *ranged to battle.*

e 2 Sam. xxi. 19. **1** **Chr.** xx. 5.

f Josh. xi. 21, 22. **2** **Sam.** xxii. 16—22. **1** **Chr.** xx. 4—8.

‡ Heb. *clothed.*

§ Deut. iii. 11.

h 2 Sam. xxi. 12.

i viii. 17.

k xi. 1.

l 26. **36.** **Num.** xxiii. 7, 8. **2** **Sam.** xxi. 21. **Neh.** ii. 19.

m Job xl. 9—12. **Ps.** ix. 4, 5. **Prov.** xvi. 16. **Jer.** ix. 23. **Dan.** iv. 37.

n Deut. xxxi. 8. **Josh.** i. 9. **Ps.** xxvii. 1. **Prov.** xxviii. 1. **Is.** li. 12, 13. **Isai.** lii. 11. **52.** **xvi.** 1. **18.** **Ruth.** iv. 22. **Matt.** i. 6. **Luke** iii. 31, 32.

p Gen. xxiv. 19. **Ps.** cxviii. 6. **Mic.** v. 2. **Matt.** i. 1. 6.

q xvi. 10, 11. **1** **Chr.** ii. 13—16.

r xvi. 6—9.

13 And the three eldest sons of Jesse went *and* followed Saul to the battle: and ^r the names of his three sons that went to the battle *were* Eliab the first-born, and next unto him Abinadab, and the third Shammah.

s xvi. 11, 12, Gen. xiv. 23.

14 And David *was* ^s the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul.

t xvi. 19—23.

15 But David went, and ^t returned from Saul, to feed his father's sheep at Beth-lehem.

u Matt. iv. 2. Luke iv. 2.

16 And the Philistine drew near morning and evening, and presented himself ^u forty days.

x Matt. vii. 11. y xiv. 18. Ruth ii. 14.

17 And Jesse said unto David his son, ^x Take now for thy brethren an ephah of this ^y parched corn, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy brethren:

r xvi. 20. * Heb. cheeses of milk. † Heb. a thousand. a Gen. xxxvii. 14. Acts xv. 30. 1 Thes. iii. 5, 6.

18 And ^r carry these ten ^{*} cheeses unto the captain of [†] their thousand, and ^a look how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge.

19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, *were* in the valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines.

b 22.

20 ^b And David rose up early in the morning, and ^b left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jesse had commanded him: and he came to the [†] trench as the host was going forth to the [§] fight, and shouted for the battle.

† Or, place of the carriage. xvi. 5. § Or, battle-array, or, place of fight.

21 For Israel and the Philistines had put the battle in array, army against army.

† Heb. the vessels from upon him.

22 And David left [†] his carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and ran into the army, and came and ^{*} saluted his brethren.

* Heb. asked his brethren of peace. Gen. xxxvii. 14. Judg. viii. 15. Matt. x. 12, 13. Luke x. 5, 6.

23 And as he talked with them, behold, there came up the champion, (the Philistine of Gath, Goliath by name,) out of the armies of the Philistines, and spake ^c according to the same words: and David heard *them*.

c 5—13.

24 And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fled from [†] him, and were ^d sore afraid.

† Heb. his face. xiii. 6, 7.

25 And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to defy Israel is he come up: and it shall be, *that* the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and will ^e give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Israel.

d 11. Lev. xvi. 36. Deut. xxvii. 30. Is. xxx. 17.

26 And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away the ^f reproach from Israel: for who *is* this ^g uncircumcised Philistine, that he should ^h defy the armies of the ⁱ living God?

f xi. 2. Josh. vii. 8, 9. 2 Kings xix. 4. Ps. xlv. 13. g 30. xiv. 6. h 10. i Deut. v. 25. Jer. 9. 10. 1 Thes. i. 9. 1 John v. 20.

27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, ^k So

shall it be done to the man that killeth him.

28 And Eliab his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men; and Eliab's ^l anger was kindled against David, and he said, Why camest thou down hither? and ^m with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness? ⁿ I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart; for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle.

Gen. xxxvii. 4. 8. 11. Prov. xviii. 19. xlvii. 4. Ec. iv. 4. Matt. x. 36. xxviii. 15. Mark iii. 22. n 20. o xvi. 7. Ps. xxxv. 11. Jude 10.

29 And David said, What have I now done? ^o *Is there* not a cause?

o 17. 32. Prov. xv. 1. 1 Cor. ii. 15. 1 Pet. ii. 9.

30 And he turned from him towards another, and spake after the same ^p manner: and the people answered him again after the former manner.

p Heb. word. 25. 27.

31 And when the words were heard which David spake, they rehearsed *them* before Saul; and he [†] sent for him.

† Heb. took him.

32 And David said to Saul, ^p Let no man's heart fail because of him: ^q thy servant will go and fight with this Philistine.

p Deut. xx. 1—3. 14. xxxv. 3. Heb. xii. 12.

33 And Saul said to David, ^r Thou art not able to go against this Philistine, to fight with him: for thou *art* but a youth, and he ^s a man of war from his youth.

q xiv. 6. xvi. 18. Num. xiii. 30. Ps. iii. 6. xxvii. 1—3.

34 And David said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep, and there came a lion and a bear, and took ^t a lamb out of the flock;

r Num. xiii. 31. Deut. ix. 2. Ps. xi. 1.

35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered *it* out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught [†] him by his beard, and ^u smote him, and slew him.

s Rev. xiii. 4.

36 Thy servant slew both the lion and the bear: and ^v this uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing ^w he hath defied the armies of the living God.

† Or, kid.

37 David said, moreover, ^x The LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, ^y Go, and the LORD be with thee.

t Judg. xiv. 5, 6. 2 Sam. xxi. 20. Ps. xci. 13. Dan. vi. 22. Acts xviii. 4—6. 2 Tim. i. 17, 18. u 26. Ez. xxviii. 19—22. Rom. ii. 22, 29.

38 ^z And Saul ^z armed David with his armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail.

x 10. 14. x. 5. xxxvi. 9—10, 15, 18. xxxvii. 22. 23, 28, 29. Zech. iii. 8. xiii. 3. Acts v. 38, 39. ix. 4. 5. xii. 1, 3. 27, 28.

39 And David girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go: for he had not proved *it*. And David said unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved *them*. And David ^{aa} put them off him.

y vii. 12. Ps. lxxiii. 7. cxxxviii. 3, 7. 8. 2 Cor. i. 6, 10. 2 Tim. iv. 17, 18. z xv. 15. xxv. 13. xxvi. 25. 2 Sam. x. 12.

40 And he took his ^{ab} staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the ^{ac} brook, and put them in a shepherd's ^{ad} bag which he had, even in a scrip, and his sling *was* in his hand; and he drew near to the Philistine.

† Heb. clothed David with his clothes. 5.

aa Hos. i. 7. Zech. iv. 6. 2 Cor. x. 4, 5.

ab Judg. iii. 11. vii. 16, 20. xv. 15, 16. xx. 16. 1 Cor. i. 27—29.

ac Or, scrip.

ad Heb. bag.

41 And the Philistine came on, and drew near unto David; and the man that bare the shield *went* before him.

42 And when the Philistine looked about and saw David, ^c he disdained him; for he was *but* ^d a youth, and ruddy, and of a fair countenance.

43 And the Philistine said unto David, ^e *Am* I a dog, that thou comest to me with staves? And the Philistine ^f cursed David by his gods.

44 And the Philistine said to David, ^g Come to me, and I will give thy flesh unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field.

45 Then said David to the Philistine, ^h Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a spear, and with a shield; but I come to thee ⁱ in the name of the LORD of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom thou hast ^k defied.

46 This day ^l will the LORD ^m deliver thee into mine hand, and I will smite thee, and take thine head from thee; and I will give the ⁿ carcasses of the host of the Philistines this day unto the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; that ^o all the earth may know that there is a God in Israel.

47 And all this assembly shall know that the LORD ^p saveth not with sword and spear: for ^q the battle *is* the LORD's, and he will give you into our hands.

48 And it came to pass, when the Philistine arose, and came and drew nigh to meet David, that ^r David hastened and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine.

49 And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang *it*, and ^s smote the Philistine in his forehead, that the stone sunk into his forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth.

50 So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; ^t but *there was* no sword in the hand of David.

51 Therefore David ran, and stood upon the Philistine, and took ^u his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw their champion was dead, they ^v fled.

52 And ^w the men of Israel and of Judah arose, and shouted, and pursued the Philistines, until thou come to the ^x valley, and to the gates of Ekron: and the wounded of the Philistines fell down by the way to Shaaraim, even unto Gath, and unto Ekron.

53 And the children of Israel returned from chasing after the Philistines, and they spoiled their tents.

54 ¶ And David ^y took the head

of the Philistine, and brought it to Jerusalem: but he put his armour in his tent.

55 And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said unto Abner, the captain of the host, Abner, ^z whose son *is* this youth? ^a And Abner said, *As* thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell.

56 And the king said, Enquire thou whose son the stripling *is*.

57 And as David returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner took him, and brought him before Saul, ^b with the head of the ^b 54. Philistine in his hand.

58 And Saul said to him, Whose son *art* thou, *thou* young man? And David answered, ^c *I am* the son ^c 13. xvi. 13, 19. of thy servant Jesse the Beth-lehemit.

CHAP. XVIII.

Jonathan loves David, and covenants with him, 1—4. David gains favour with the people and the servants of Saul, 5. The praises bestowed on him excite Saul's envy, 6—9. Saul attempts to kill him, 10, 11. David's prudence and success make Saul afraid of him, 12—16. He offers to give him his elder daughter, hoping to ensnare him; but gives her to another, 17—19. He promises him Michal, his younger daughter, finding that she loved him; and, persuaded by Saul's servants, David brings two hundred foreskins of the Philistines as the stipulated dowry, and marries her, 20—27. Saul's hatred, and David's reputation, increase, 28—30.

AND it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul, that the soul of Jonathan was ^a knit with the soul of David, and Jonathan ^b loved him as his own soul.

2 And Saul took him that day, and would let him go ^c no more home to his father's house.

3 Then Jonathan and David ^d made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul.

4 And Jonathan ^e stripped himself of the robe that *was* upon him, and gave it to David, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle.

5 And David went out whithersoever Saul sent him, and ^f behaved himself ^f wisely: and Saul set him over ^g the men of war: and he was accepted ^g in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's servants.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, as they came, when David was returned from the slaughter of the ^h Philistines, that ^h the women came out of all the cities of Israel, singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with ⁱ instruments of musick.

7 And the women ^j answered *one* ^j another as they played, and said, ^k Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands.

8 And Saul was very wroth, and ^l the saying ^l displeased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto David ten thousands, and to me ^l they have ascribed *but* thousands:

a Gen. xlii. 30. Judg. xi. 1. Chr. xii. 17. Ps. lxxxvii. 11. Col. ii. 2.

b xix. 2. xx. 17. Deut. xiii. 6. 2 Sam. i. 26. Prov. xviii. 24.

c xvii. 15. d xx. 8—17. 2 Sam. ix. 1—3. xxi. 7.

e Gen. xli. 42. Est. vi. 8, 9. Is. lxi. 10. Luke xv. 22. 2 Cor. v. 20. Phil. ii. 7, 8.

* Or, prospered. 14, 15. 30. Gen. xxxix. 2, 3. 23. Ps. i. 3. Acta vii. 10.

f Matt. x. 16. g xiii. 2. xiv. 52.

† Or, Philistines. h Ex. xv. 20. Judg. xi. 34. Ps. lxxviii. 25. Jer. xxxi. 11—13.

* Heb. three-stringed instruments.

i Ex. xv. 21. Ps. xxiv. 7—10.

k xxi. 11. xxxix. 5.

l Est. iii. 5. Prov. xlii. 10. Eccl. iv. 4. Jam. iv. 5.

† Heb. *was evil in his eyes.*

and *what* can he have more but ^m the kingdom?

9 And Saul ^a eyed David from that day and forward.

10 And it came to pass on the morrow, that ^o the evil spirit from God came upon Saul, and he ^p prophesied in the midst of the house; and David ^q played with his hand, as at other times: and *there was* a javelin in Saul's hand.

11 And Saul cast ^r the javelin; for he said, I will smite David even to the wall *with it*. And David avoided out of his presence twice.

12 And Saul was ^s afraid of David, because ^t the LORD was with him, and was ^u departed from Saul.

13 Therefore Saul ^v removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand; and ^w he went out and came in before the people.

14 And David ^x behaved himself wisely in all his ways; and ^y the LORD was with him.

15 Wherefore, when Saul saw that he behaved himself very ^z wisely, he was afraid of him.

16 But ^a all Israel and Judah loved David, because he went out and came in before them.

17 ¶ And Saul said to David, Behold, my elder daughter Merab, ^b her will I give thee to wife; only be thou ^c valiant for me, and fight ^d the LORD's battles: for Saul said, ^e Let not mine hand be upon him, but let the hand of the Philistines be upon him.

18 And David said unto Saul, ^f Who am I? and what is my life, or my father's family in Israel, that I should be son-in-law to the king?

19 But it came to pass, at the time when Merab, Saul's daughter, should have been given to David, that she was given unto ^g Adriel the ^h Meholathite to wife.

20 And Michal, Saul's daughter, ⁱ loved David: and they told Saul, and the thing ^j pleased him.

21 And Saul said, I will give him her, that she may be ^k a snare to him, and that ^l the hand of the Philistines may be against him. Wherefore Saul said to David, thou shalt ^m this day be my son-in-law in *the one of* the twain.

22 And Saul ⁿ commanded his ^o servants, saying, Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee: now therefore be the king's son-in-law.

23 And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of David. And David said, Seemeth it to you ^p a light thing to be a king's son-in-law, seeing that I *am* a poor man, and lightly esteemed?

24 And the servants of Saul told him, saying, ¶ On this manner spake David.

25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye

say to David, The king desireth not any ^q dowry, but an hundred ^r foreskins of the Philistines, ^s to be avenged of the king's enemies. But Saul ^t thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines.

26 And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king's son-in-law: and ^u the days were not ^v expired.

27 Wherefore David arose, and went, he and ^w his men, and ^x slew of the Philistines two hundred men; and David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son-in-law. And Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife.

28 And Saul ^y saw and knew that the LORD was with David, and *that* Michal, Saul's daughter, loved him.

29 And Saul was ^z yet the more afraid of David; and ^a Saul became David's enemy continually.

30 ¶ Then the princes of the Philistines ^b went forth: and it came to pass, after they went forth, *that* David ^c behaved himself more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was much ^d set by.

CHAP. XIX.

Saul orders David to be slain; Jonathan informs David, and pleading for him with Saul effects a reconciliation, 1-7. David's success in war renders Saul again jealous; he seeks to kill David, who escapes by flight, 8-10. Saul sends to kill him in his house; but Michal favours his escape, and deceives Saul by an image in the bed, 11-17. David goes to Samuel: Saul pursues him to Naioth; but his messengers, and he also, are seized by the Spirit of prophecy, 18-23.

AND ^a Saul spake to Jonathan his son, and to all his servants, that they should kill David.

2 But Jonathan, Saul's son, ^b delighted much in David: and ^c Jonathan told David, saying, Saul my father seeketh to kill thee. Now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself until the morning, and abide in a secret *place*, and hide thyself:

3 And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou *art*, and I will commune with my father of thee; and ^d what I see that I will tell thee.

4 And Jonathan ^e spake good of David unto Saul his father, and said unto him, Let not the king ^f sin against his servant, against David; because he hath not sinned against thee, and ^g because his works *have been* to thee-ward very good.

5 For he did ^h put his life in his hand, and ⁱ slew the Philistine, and the LORD ^j wrought a great salvation for all Israel: thou sawest *it*, and didst rejoice; wherefore then wilt thou ^k sin against innocent blood, to slay David ^l without a cause?

6 And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jonathan: and Saul ^m sware,

p Gen. xxix. 16.
xxiv. 12. Ex.
xvii. 16, 17.
q xvii. 26. 35.
Gen. xvii. 11-
14. Josh. v. 3.
r xiv. 24.
s 17.

t 21.
† Heb. *fulfilled* &

u 17.
x Judg. xiv. 19. 2
Sam. iii. 14.

y Gen. xxxvii. 8.
11. xxxix. 5.
Rev. iii. 9.
z 12. 15. xxi. 20.
xxvi. 25. Ps.
xxvii. 12, 13.
Ec. iv. 4.

a Gen. iv. 4-8.
b 2 Sam. xi. 1.
c 5. Dan. i. 20.
Luke xvi. 19.
Eph. v. 15.
† Heb. *precious*.
30. xxi. 21. 2
Kings i. 13. Ps.
cxvi. 15. 1 Pet.
ii. 4. 7.

a xviii. 9, 9. Prov.
xxvii. 4. Ec. ix.
3. Jer. ix. 3. 2
Tim. iii. 13.
b xviii. 1-3. Ps.
xvi. 3. John xv.
17-19. 1 John
iii. 12-14.
c Prov. xvii. 17.
Acts ix. 24. xviii.
15.

d xx. 9, 13.
e xviii. 14. Prov.
xxvii. 11, 12.
xxxi. 8, 9.
f Gen. ix. 6. xlii.
22. Ec. ix. 13.
Rom. viii. 3. 2
John ii. 15.
g Ps. xxvii. 12.
civ. 8. Prov.
xvii. 13. Jer.
xviii. 20.

h xviii. 21. Judg.
ix. 17. xli. 3. Ps.
cxix. 109. Acts
ix. 24. Phil. ii.
30.
i xvii. 40, 50.
k xv. 15. xiv. 46.
xxv. 40-51. Ec.
xv. 15. 1 Chr.
xi. 14. Heb. ii.
3.
l xv. 32. Jer. xxi.
15. Matt. xxvii.
4. 26.
m Ps. xxi. 3. lxx.
4. John xv. 25.
n xix. 30. xxviii.
20. Ps. xv. 4.

e 10, 11.

As the LORD liveth, ° he shall not be slain.

7 And Jonathan called David, and Jonathan shewed him all those things : and Jonathan brought David to Saul, and he was in his presence p as * in times past.

p xvi. 21. xviii. 2.

10, 11.

* Heb. yesterday, or the third day.

q Ps. xviii. 32, &c. xxvii. 3.

8 And there was war again : and David went out and fought with the Philistines, and slew them with a great slaughter : and they fled from † him.

† Heb. his face.

r xvi. 14. xviii. 10, 11.

9 And † the evil spirit from the LORD was upon Saul as he sat in his house, with his javelin in his hand : and David played with his hand.

s Hos. vi. 4.

10 And Saul ° sought to smite David even to the wall with the javelin ; but ° he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he smote the javelin into the wall : and David fled, and escaped that night.

t 33. Job v. 14, 15. Ps. xviii. 17. xxxiv. 19. Prov. xxi. 30. Is. liv. 17.

u Ps. lix. title. 3, 4. 6, 15, 16.

11 Saul also ° sent messengers unto David's house to watch him, and to slay him in the morning : and Michal, David's wife, told him, saying, If thou save not thy life to-night, to-morrow thou shalt be slain.

x Josh. ii. 15. Acts ix. 24, 25. 2 Cor. xi. 32, 33.

12 So Michal * let David down through a window : and he went, and fled, and escaped.

* Heb. Teraphim. Gen. xxxi. 19. Judg. xvii. 5. Hos. iii. 4.

y Josh. ii. 5. 2 Sam. xvi. 17—19. xvii. 20.

z Job xxxi. 31. Ps. xxxvii. 12. Prov. xxvii. 3, 4. Rom. iii. 15.

13 And Michal took an * image, and laid it in the bed, and put a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster, and covered it with the cloth.

14 And when Saul sent messengers to take David, y she said, He is sick.

15 And Saul sent the messengers again to see David, saying, z Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may slay him.

16 And when the messengers were come in, behold, there was an image in the bed, with a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster.

a xxii. 17. Matt. ii. 16.

b 1 Kings xxi. 20. Gal. iv. 16.

c Ex. i. 17—19.

d 2 Sam. ii. 22.

e Ps. cxvi. 11. Mal. ii. 7. Jam. v. 16.

f xvii. 9, 10. xxiii. 19. xxvi. 1. Prov. xxix. 12.

g 11. 14.

h x. 5, 6, 10. Num. xi. 25, 26. John vii. 45, 46.

17 And Saul said unto Michal, Why hast thou ° deceived me so, and sent away ° mine enemy, that he is escaped ? And Michal answered Saul, ° He said unto me, Let me go ; ° why should I kill thee ?

18 ¶ So David fled, and escaped, and came ° to Samuel to Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done to him : and he and Samuel went and dwelt in Naioth.

19 And ° it was told Saul, saying, Behold, David is at Naioth in Ramah.

20 And Saul ° sent messengers to take David : and ° when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing as appointed over them, the Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also prophesied.

21 And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied likewise. And Saul sent messengers again the third time, and they ° prophesied also.

i 2 Kings i. 9—12. Prov. xxvii. 22.

Jer. xlii. 23.

k Joel ii. 25.

22 Then went he also to Ramah, and came to a great well that is in Sechu : and he asked, and said, Where are Samuel and David ? And one said, Behold, they be at Naioth in Ramah.

23 And he went thither to Naioth in Ramah : and ° the Spirit of God was upon him also, and he went on and prophesied, ° until he came to Naioth in Ramah.

24 And he ° stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied before Samuel in like manner, and † lay down naked all that day, and all that night. Wherefore they say, ° Is Saul also among the prophets ?

CHAP. XX.

David consults with Jonathan how to provide for his safety, 1—10. They renew the covenant of friendship, and confirm it by oath, 11—17. They agree on a token, 18—23. David absents himself from the king's table, and is excused by Jonathan, whom Saul attempts to kill, 24—34. Jonathan shews David his danger, and most affectionately takes leave of him, 35—42.

AND David fled ° from Naioth in Ramah, and came and said before Jonathan, ° What have I done ? what is mine iniquity ? and what is my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my life ?

2 And he said unto him, ° God forbid ; thou shalt not die : behold, my father will do nothing, either great or small, but that he will ° shew it me ; and why should my father hide this thing from me ? It is not so.

3 And David ° swore moreover, and said : Thy father certainly knoweth that I have found grace in thine eyes ; and he saith, Let not Jonathan know this, lest he be grieved : but truly, ° as the LORD liveth, and ° as thy soul liveth, there is ° but a step between me and death.

4 Then said Jonathan unto David, † Whatsoever thy soul † desireth, I will even do it for thee.

5 And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, to-morrow is the ° new moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat : but let me go, ° that I may hide myself in the field unto the third day at even.

6 If thy father at all miss me, then say, David earnestly asked leave of me, that he might run to ° Beth-lehem his city ; for there is a yearly § sacrifice there for all the family.

7 ° If he say thus, It is well ; thy servant shall have peace : but if he be very wroth, then be sure that ° evil is determined by him.

8 Therefore thou shalt ° deal kindly with thy servant ; for ° thou hast brought thy servant into a covenant of the LORD with thee : notwithstanding, ° if there be in me iniquity, slay me thyself ; for ° why shouldst thou bring me to thy father ?

9 And Jonathan said, Far be it

l x. 10. Num. xxiii. 5. xxiv. 2. Matt. vii. 22. John xi. 51. 1 Cor. xiii. 2.

m Prov. xvi. 9. xxi. 1.

n 2 Sam. vi. 14. 20. Is. xx. 2.

Mic. i. 8.

† Heb. fell. Num. xxiv. 4.

o x. 11. Acts ix. 21.

a xix. 23. xxiii. 26. 2 Pet. ii. 9.

b xii. 3. xxiv. 11. 17. Ps. vii. 3—5. xviii. 20—24. 2 Cor. i. 12. 1 John iii. 21.

c xiv. 45. Gen. xlii. 7. Josh. xxii. 29. xxiv. 16. Luke xx. 16.

* Heb. uncover my ear. 12. ix. 15. Ps. xl. 6. Is. l. 5. John xv. 15. xvii. 8.

d Deut. vi. 13. Jer. iv. 2. Heb. vi. 16.

e xxv. 26. 2 Sam. xv. 21. 2 Kings ii. 2.

f i. 26. xvii. 55.

g xxvii. 1. Deut. xxviii. 66. Ps. cxvi. 3. 1 Cor. xv. 30. 1. 2 Cor. i. 9.

† Or, Say what is thy mind, and I will.

† Heb. speaketh, or, thinketh.

h Num. x. 10. xxviii. 11. 2 Kingsiv. 23. Ps. lxxxi. 3. Col. ii. 16.

i 19. xix. 2. Prov. xxii. 3.

k xvi. 4. John vii. 42.

§ Or, feast. ix. 12.

l Deut. i. 23. 2 Sam. xvii. 4.

n xxv. 17. Est. vii. 7.

o Gen. xxiv. 49. xlvii. 29. Josh. ii. 14. Prov. iii. 3.

p 16. xviii. 3. xxiii. 18.

q Josh. xxii. 22. 2 Sam. xiv. 32. Ps. vii. 4, 5.

r Ps. cxvi. 11.

from thee : for if I knew certainly that evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, * then would not I tell it thee ?

10 Then said David to Jonathan, Who shall tell me ? or what if thy father answer thee roughly ?

11 And Jonathan said unto David, Come, and let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

12 And Jonathan said unto David, O LORD God of Israel, when I have * sounded my father about to-morrow any time, or the third day, and, behold, if there be good toward David, and I then send not unto thee, and † shew it thee ;

13 * The LORD do so, and much more to Jonathan : but if it please my father to do thee evil, then I will shew it thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace ; and * the LORD be with thee, as he hath been with my father.

14 And thou shalt not only, while yet I live, shew me the kindness of the LORD, that I die not ;

15 But also * thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever : no, not when the LORD hath cut off the enemies of David every one from the face of the earth.

16 So Jonathan † made a covenant with the house of David, saying, * Let the LORD even require it at the hand of David's enemies.

17 And Jonathan caused David to swear again, § because he loved him : * for he loved him as he loved his own soul.

18 Then Jonathan said to David, To-morrow is the * new moon ; and thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be empty.

19 And when thou hast stayed three days, then thou shalt go down * quickly, and come to the place where thou didst * hide thyself † when the business was in hand, and shalt remain by the stone ‡ Ezel.

20 And I will shoot three arrows on the side thereof, as though I shot at a mark.

21 And, behold, I will send a lad, saying, Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows are on this side of thee, take them ; then come thou : for there is peace to thee, and * no hurt, as * the LORD liveth.

22 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows are beyond thee ; go thy way : for the LORD hath sent thee away.

23 And as touching * the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold * the LORD be between thee and me for ever.

24 ¶ So David hid himself in the field : and when the new moon was come, the * king sat him down to eat meat.

25 And the king sat upon his seat, * as at other times, even upon a seat by the wall : and Jonathan arose, and Abner sat by Saul's side, and David's place was empty.

26 Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day : for he thought, Something hath befallen him, * he is not clean ; surely he is not clean.

27 And it came to pass on the morrow, which was the second day of the month, that David's place was empty ; and Saul said unto Jonathan his son, † Wherefore cometh not * the son of Jesse to meat, neither yesterday nor to-day ?

28 And Jonathan * answered n 6. Saul, David earnestly asked leave of me to go to Beth-lehem :

29 And he said, Let me go, I pray thee ; for our family hath a sacrifice in the city, and * my brother he hath commanded me to be there ; and now, if I have found favour in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren : therefore he cometh not unto the king's table.

30 Then * Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him, † Thou son of the perverse rebellious woman, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jesse to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy mother's nakedness ?

31 For as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be established, nor thy kingdom : wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, for he ‡ shall surely die.

32 And Jonathan answered Saul his father, and said unto him, * Wherefore shall he be slain ? * what hath he done ?

33 And Saul * cast a javelin at him to smite him : * whereby Jonathan knew that it was determined of his father to slay David.

34 So Jonathan arose from the table * in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the month : for * he was grieved for David, because his father had done him shame.

35 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that Jonathan went out into the field, * at the time appointed with David, and a little lad with him.

36 And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot. And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow * beyond him.

37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan had shot, Jonathan cried after the lad, and said, Is not the arrow beyond thee ?

38 And Jonathan cried after the lad, * Make speed, haste, stay

a xix. 2.

Josh. xxi. 22.

Jeb xxii. 4. Ps.

xvii. 3. xxiii.

1-4.

* Heb. searched.

Prov. ix. 5. xiv.

2. 3.

† Heb. uncover

thine ear. 2.

u iii. 17. xxv. 22.

Ruth i. 17. 2

Sam. iii. 35. xix.

13. 1 Kings xix.

2. xx. 10.

x xvii. 37. Josh. i.

5. 1 Chr. xii. 11.

16. Matt. xxviii.

20. Phil. iv. 9.

y x. 7. xi. 6-13.

xiv. 47. 2 Sam.

vii. 15.

z 2 Sam. ix. 1-7.

xxi. 7.

§ Heb. cut. xviii.

3. Gen. xv. 18.

a xxv. 22. xxi. 2.

2 Sam. iv. 7, 8.

xxi. 8.

† Or, by his love

toward him.

b xviii. 1. 3. 2

Sam. i. 26. Prov.

xviii. 24.

c 5.

§ Heb. missed.

* Or, diligently.

Hub. greatly.

d vii. 2.

† Heb. in the day

of the business.

‡ Or, that dwelleth

the way.

* Heb. not any

thing.

c Jer. iv. 2.

f 14, 15, 42.

g Gen. xvi. 5. xxi.

50.

h Ps. 1. 16-21.

Prov. iv. 17. xv.

17. xvii. 1. xxi.

3. 37. Is. i. 11-

15. Zech. vii. 6.

John xviii. 28.

k Lev. vii. 21. xi.

24. xv. 5. 10, 17.

19-21. Num.

xix. 16.

l xviii. 11. xix. 9,

10. 15. 20. 23.

m xxiii. 7-9. 13.

14. xxv. 10.

Matt. xiii. 55.

n 6.

o xvii. 28.

p Job v. 12. Prov.

xiv. 29. xix. 19.

xxi. 24. xxv. 28.

xxviii. 3. Jam. 1.

19, 20.

† Or, Thou per-

verse rebel. Heb.

Son of perverse

rebellion. Prov.

xx. 2. Matt. v.

23. Eph. iv. 31.

vi. 4.

† Heb. is the son

of death.

q xix. 5. Prov.

xxiv. 11, 12.

xxvi. 8, 9. John

vii. 51.

r Matt. xxvii. 23.

Luke xxi. 27.

s xviii. 11. xix. 10,

11. Prov. xxi.

24. Ec. ix. 3.

Jer. xvii. 9.

t 7.

u Eccl. vii. 20. Eph.

iv. 26.

x Mark iii. 6.

y 12.

* Heb. a far, over

him.

z Ps. lv. 6-9.

Prov. vi. 4, 5.

not. And Jonathan's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master.

39 But the lad knew not any thing: only Jonathan and David knew the matter.

40 And Jonathan gave his [†] artillery unto [‡] his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry *them* to the city.

41 And as soon as the lad was gone, David arose out of a *place* toward the south, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another, until ^{*} David exceeded.

42 And Jonathan said to David, ^b Go in peace, [§] forasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the LORD, saying, The LORD be between me and thee, and between my seed and thy seed for ever. ^c And he arose, and departed: and Jonathan went into the city.

CHAP. XXI.

David comes to Nob, and obtains from Ahimelech hallowed bread, 1-6. Doeg is present, 7. David takes also Goliath's sword, 8, 9. He flees to Gath, and feigns himself mad, 10-15.

THEN came David to ^a Nob, to ^b Ahimelech the priest: and Ahimelech was ^c afraid at the meeting of David, and said unto him, Why *art* thou alone, and no man with thee?

2 And David said unto Ahimelech the priest, ^d The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed *my* servants to such and such a place.

3 Now therefore what is under thine hand? give *me* five *loaves* of bread in mine hand, or what there is ^{*} present.

4 And the priest answered David, and said, *There is* no common bread under mine hand, but there is ^e hallowed bread; ^f if the young men have kept themselves at least from women.

5 And David answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women *have been* kept from us about these three days, since I came out, and ^g the vessels of the young men are holy, and *the bread* is ^h in a manner common, [†] yea, though it were sanctified this day in ⁱ the vessel.

6 So the priest ^k gave him hallowed *bread*: for there was no bread there but the shew-bread, that was taken from before the LORD, to put ^l hot bread in the day when it was taken away.

7 Now a certain man of the servants of Saul *was* there that day, ^m detained before the LORD; and his name *was* ⁿ Doeg, an Edomite, the chiefest of the herdmen that *belonged* to Saul.

8 And David said unto Ahimelech, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste.

9 And the priest said, ^o The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom thou slewest in ^p the valley of Elah, behold, it *is here* wrapped in a cloth ^q behind the ephod: if thou wilt take that, take *it*: for *there is* no other save that here. And David said, *There is* none like that; give it me.

10 [†] And David arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went ^r to ^{*} Achish the king of Gath.

11 And ^t the servants of Achish said unto him, *Is* not this David ^u the king of the land? did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying, Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands.

12 And David ^x laid up these words in his heart, and was ^y sore afraid of Achish the king of Gath.

13 And he ^z changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and [†] scrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.

14 Then said Achish unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man [†] is mad: wherefore *then* have ye brought him to me?

15 Have I need of madmen, that ye have brought this *fellow* to play the madman in my presence? shall this *fellow* come into my house?

CHAP. XXII.

David escapes to Adullam, whither his kindred and others resort to him, 1, 2. At Mizpeh he commends his parents to the protection, of the king of Moab, 3, 4. Admonished by the prophet Gad, he returns to the land of Judah, 5. Saul complains that his servants are unfaithful, 6-8. Doeg accuses Ahimelech, who is sent for with the priests, and answers the charge, 9-16. Saul's soldiers refusing to slay the priests at his command, Doeg executes it; and destroys their city and families, 17-19. Abiathar escapes to David, who blames himself, and assures him of protection, 20-23.

DAVID therefore ^a departed thence, and escaped to ^b the cave Adullam: and when his brethren and all his father's house heard *it*, they went down thither to him.

2 And every one *that was* ^c in distress, and every one *that was* ^{*} in debt, and every one *that was* [†] discontented, gathered themselves

m Jer. vii. 9-11.
Ez. xxxiii. 31.
Am. viii. 5.
Matt. xv. 8.
Acts xxi. 26, 27.
n xxii. 9. Ps. lii. title.

o xvii. 51-54.

p xvii. 2. 50.

q Ex. xxxi. 10.

r 1 Kings xix. 3.

s xxvii. 2.

* Or, Ahimelech.

Ps. xxxiv. title.

t Ps. lvi. title.

u xvi. 1. xviii. 7.
8. xxix. 5.

x Ps. cxix. 11.
Luke ii. 19. 51.

y Gen. xxvi. 7.

Ps. xxxiv. 4.

lvi. 3.

z Ps. xxxiv. title.

Prov. xxix. 25.

† Or, made marks.

† Or, playeth the madman. Ec. vii. 7.

† Heb. instru-

ments.

‡ Heb. *that was his*.

a Ps. xlii. 1. lxiii. 1.

b i. 17. Num. vi. 26.

§ Or, The LORD be witness of that *which*, &c.

23.

c iii. 18.

a xxii. 19. Neh.

xi. 32. Is. x. 32.

b xiv. 3. *Aliyah*.

xxii. 10-13.

Mark ii. 26.

c xvi. 4.

d xix. 17. xxii. 22.

Ps. cxix. 29.

Col. iii. 9.

* Heb. *found*.

e 6. Ex. xxv. 30.

Lev. xxiv. 5-9.

Matt. xii. 4.

f Ex. xix. 15.

Zech. vii. 3.

1 Cor. vii. 5.

g Acts ix. 15.

1 Thes. iv. 3, 4.

2 Tim. ii. 20, 21.

1 Pet. iii. 7.

h Lev. xxiv. 9.

Matt. xii. 7.

† Or, especially

when this day

there is other

sanctified in the

vessel.

i Lev. viii. 26.

k Matt. xii. 3, 4.

Mark ii. 25-27.

Luke vi. 3, 4.

l Lev. xxiv. 8, 9.

d xxv. 15, 16. xxx. 22—24. 1 Chr. xi. 15—19. Ps. lxxii. 12. Heb. ii. 10.

3 And David went thence to Mizpeh of Moab: and he said unto the king of Moab, Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, and be with you, till I know what God will do for me.

4 And he brought them before the king of Moab: and they dwelt with him all the while that David was in the hold.

5 And the prophet Gad said unto David, Abide not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of Judah. Then David departed and came into the forest of Hareth.

6 ¶ When Saul heard that David was discovered, and the men that were with him, (now Saul abode in Gibeah under a tree in Ramah, having his spear in his hand, and all his servants were standing about him;)

7 Then Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Benjamites; Will the son of Jesse give every one of you fields and vineyards, and make you all captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds;

8 That all of you have conspired against me, and there is none that sheweth me that my son hath made a league with the son of Jesse, and there is none of you that is sorry for me, or sheweth unto me that my son hath stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

9 Then answered Doeg the Edomite, (which was set over the servants of Saul,) and said, I saw the son of Jesse coming to Nob, to Ahimelech the son of Ahitub.

10 And he enquired of the LORD for him, and gave him victuals, and gave him the sword of Goliath the Philistine.

11 Then the king sent to call Ahimelech the priest, the son of Ahitub, and all his father's house, the priests that were in Nob: and they came all of them to the king.

12 And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of Ahitub. And he answered, Here I am, my lord.

13 And Saul said unto him, why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jesse, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and hast enquired of God for him, that he should rise against me to lie in wait, as at this day?

14 Then Ahimelech answered the king, and said, and who is so faithful among all thy servants as David, which is the king's son-in-law, and goeth at thy bidding, and is honourable in thine house?

15 Did I then begin to enquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute any thing unto his servant, nor to all the house of my father: for thy servant knew nothing of all this, less or more.

16 And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ahimelech, thou and all thy father's house.

17 And the king said unto the footmen that stood about him, Turn and slay the priests of the LORD; because Their hand also is with David, and because they knew when he fled, and did not shew it to me. But the servants of the king would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the LORD.

18 And the king said to Doeg, Turn thou and fall upon the priests. And Doeg the Edomite turned, and he fell upon the priests, and slew on that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a linen ephod.

19 And Nob, the city of the priests, smote he with the edge of the sword; both men and women, children and sucklings, and oxen, and asses, and sheep, with the edge of the sword.

20 And one of the sons of Ahimelech the son of Ahitub, named Abiathar, escaped, and fled after David.

21 And Abiathar shewed David that Saul had slain the LORD's priests.

22 And David said unto Abiathar, I knew it that day, when Doeg the Edomite was there, that he would surely tell Saul: I have occasioned the death of all the persons of thy father's house.

23 Abide thou with me, fear not: for he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: but with me thou shalt be in safeguard.

CHAP. XXIII.

David, enquiring of God by Abiathar, defends Keilah and smites the Philistines, 1—6. Saul purposes to besiege him in Keilah; but the Lord shewing David the treachery of the Keilites, he flees to Ziph, where Jonathan meets and comforts him, 7—18. The Ziphites inform Saul concerning him, who closely pursues him to Maon: but is called off by an invasion of the Philistines, 19—28. David dwells at Engedi, 29.

THEN they told David, saying, Behold, the Philistines fight against Keilah, and they rob the threshing-floors.

2 Therefore David enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistines? And the LORD said unto David, Go and smite the Philistines, and save Keilah.

3 And David's men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Judah: how much more then if we come to Keilah, against the armies of the Philistines?

4 Then David enquired of the LORD yet again. And the LORD

† Heb. *title of great.* 2 Cor. i. 12. 1 Pet. iii. 16, 17.

a xiv. 44. xx. 31. 1 Kings xviii. 4. xix. 2. Prov. xxviii. 15. b Est. iii. 6. Matt. ii. 16.

† Or. *guard.* Heb. *runner.* c 18. 1 Kings xxi. 10—15.

d xiv. 45. Ex. i. 17. Acts iv. 19.

e Ps. lii. 1—4.

f 2 Chr. xxiv. 21. Hos. v. 11. vii. 3. Zeph. iii. 3. Acts xxvi. 10, 11.

g ii. 30—33, 36, iii. 12—14.

h ii. 28. Ex. xxviii. 40.

i 9. xxi. 1. Neh. xi. 32. Is. x. 32.

k xv. 3. 9. Josh. vi. 17, 21. Hos. x. 14. Jam. ii. 13.

l xxiii. 6.

m ii. 33.

n xxi. 1—7. Ps. xlv. 22.

o 1 Kings ii. 26.

a Josh. xv. 44. Neh. iii. 17.

b Lev. xxvi. 16. Deut. xxviii. 33.

51. Judg. vi. 4. 11. Mic. vi. 15.

c a. 6. 9—12. xxx. 8. Num. xxvii. 21. Josh. ix. 14.

Judg. i. 1. 2 Sam. v. 19, 23. 1 Chr. xiv. 10. Ps. xxi. 2.

Prov. iii. 5, 6. Jer. x. 23.

15. 23. 26. Ps. xi. 1. Jer. xii. 5.

d xxviii. 6. Judg. vi. 32.

answered him and said, Arise, go down to Keilah; for I will deliver the Philistines into thine hand.

5 So David and his men went to Keilah, and fought with the Philistines, and brought away their cattle, and smote them with a great slaughter. So David saved the inhabitants of Keilah.

6 And it came to pass, when Abiathar the son of Ahimelech fled to David to Keilah, *that* he came down *with* ^g an ephod, in his hand.

7 ¶ And it was told Saul that David was come to Keilah. And Saul said, ^h God hath delivered him into mine hand; for ⁱ he is shut in, by entering into a town that hath gates and bars.

8 And Saul called all the people together to war, to go down to Keilah, to besiege David and his men.

9 And David ^k knew that Saul secretly practised mischief against him; and he said to Abiathar the priest, ^l Bring hither the ephod.

10 Then said David, O LORD God of Israel, thy servant hath certainly heard that Saul seeketh to come to Keilah, to ^m destroy the city for my sake.

11 Will the men of Keilah deliver me up into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard? O LORD God of Israel, I beseech thee, tell thy servant. ⁿ And the LORD said, He will come down.

12 Then said David, Will the men of Keilah ^{*} deliver me and my men into the hand of Saul? and the LORD said, ^o They will deliver thee up.

13 Then David and his men, *which were* about ^p six hundred, arose, and departed out of Keilah, and went whithersoever they could go. And it was told Saul that David was escaped from Keilah; and he forbore to go forth.

14 And David abode in the wilderness, in strong holds, and remained in ^q a mountain in the wilderness of Ziph: and ^r Saul sought him every day; ^s but God delivered him not into his hand.

15 And David saw that Saul was come out to seek his life: and David *was* in the wilderness of Ziph, in a wood.

16 And Jonathan Saul's son arose, and went to David into the wood, and ^t strengthened his hand in God.

17 And he said unto him, ^u Fear not; for the hand of Saul my father ^v shall not find thee: and ^w thou shalt be king over Israel, and ^x I shall be next unto thee: and ^y that also Saul my father knoweth.

18 And ^z they two made a covenant before the LORD. And Da-

vid abode in the wood, and Jonathan went to his house.

19 ¶ Then came up ^d the Ziphites to Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself with us in strong holds in the wood, in the hill of ^e Hachilah, which *is* ^{*} on the south of [†] Jeshimon?

20 Now therefore, O King, come down, according to all the desire of thy soul to come down; and ^f our part *shall be* to deliver him into the king's hand.

21 And Saul said, ^g Blessed be ye of the LORD; for ye have compassion on me.

22 Go, I pray you, prepare yet, and know and see his place where his [†] haunt is, and who hath seen him there: for it is told me *that* he dealeth very subtilly.

23 See therefore, and ^h take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me with the certainty, and I will go with you: and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that ⁱ I will search him out throughout all the thousands of Judah.

24 And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul: but David and his men *were* in the wilderness of ^k Maon, in the plain on ^l the south of Jeshimon.

25 Saul also and his men went to seek *him*; and they told David: wherefore he came down ^{*} into a rock, and abode in the wilderness of Maon. And when Saul heard *that*, he pursued after David in the wilderness of Maon.

26 And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the mountain: and ^m David made haste to get ⁿ away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men compassed David and his men round about to take them.

27 But ^o there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come: for ^p the Philistines have [†] invaded the land.

28 Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after David, and went against the Philistines: therefore they called that place [†] Sella-hammahlekoth.

29 And David went up from thence, and dwelt in strong holds at ^q En-gedi.

CHAP. XXIV.

David in the cave cuts off Saul's skirt, but spares his life, 1-7. He proves his innocency to Saul, 8-15. Saul owns his fault, requires an oath of David, and departs, 16-22.

AND it came to pass, ^a when Saul was returned from ^{*} following the Philistines, that ^b it was told him, saying, Behold, David *is* in the wilderness of En-gedi.

2 Then Saul took ^c three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and ^d went to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats.

d xxii. 7, 8. xxvi. 1. Ps. liv. title. 3, 4. Prov. xxix. 12.

e xxvi. 3. * Heb. on the right hand.

† Or, the wilderness.

f Ps. liv. 3. 1 Kings xxi. 11-14. 2 Kings x. 7. Prov. xxix. 26.

g xxii. 8. 2 Sam. ii. 5. Ps. x. 3. Is. lxvi. 5. Mic. iii. 11.

† Heb. foot shall be. Job v. 13.

h Mark xiv. 1, 10, 11. John xviii. 2, 3.

i 2 Sam. xvii. 11-13. Prov. i. 15. Rom. iii. 15, 16.

k xxv. 2. Josh. xv. 55. l 19.

* Or, from the rock.

m Ps. xxxi. 22.

n 2 Chr. xx. 12. Ps. xvii. 9. xxii. 12, 16. cxviii. 11-13. 2 Cor. i. 8.

o Gen. xxii. 14. Deut. xxxii. 36. Ps. cxvi. 3, 4.

p 2 Kings xix. 9. Rev. xii. 16.

† Heb. spread themselves upon.

† Heb. The rock of divisions.

q 2 Chr. xx. 2. Cant. i. 14.

a xxiii. 28.

* Heb. after.

b Ez. xxii. 9. Hos. vii. 3.

c xiii. 2.

d Ps. xxxviii. 12.

f xxii. 20.

g xiv. 3, 18, 36, 37. Ex. xxviii. 30.

d 14. xxiv. 4-6. xxvi. 8, 9. Ps. lxxi. 10, 11.

i Ex. xiv. 3, xv. 9. Judg. xvi. 2, 3. Job xx. 5.

k Acts ix. 24. xiv. 6. xxiii. 16-18.

l 6. xiv. 18. xxx. 7. Num. xxvii. 21.

m xxii. 19. Gen. xviii. 24. Est. iii. 6. Prov. xxviii. 15.

n Ps. i. 15. Jer. xxxi. 3. Matt. vii. 7, 8.

* Heb. shut up. Ps. xxxi. 8.

o Is. xxix. 15. Heb. iv. 13.

p xxii. 2. xxv. 13.

q Ps. xi. 1-3. r Josh. xv. 55.

s xxvii. 1. Ps. liv. 3, 4. Prov. i. 16. iv. 16.

t 7. Ps. xxxii. 7. Prov. xxi. 30. Is. xlv. 4. Rom. viii. 31.

u Deut. iii. 28. Neh. ii. 18. Job xvi. 5. Prov. xxvii. 9. Ec. iv. 9-12. Is. xxxv. 3. Ez. xiii. 22. Luke xxii. 32.

v 43. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. ii. 1. Heb. xii. 12, 13. Is. xli. 10-14. Heb. xiii. 6.

y Ps. xlv. 1, 2. xci. 1, 2. Prov. xiv. 26. Is. liv. 17.

z Luke xii. 32. a Prov. xix. 21.

b xx. 31. xxiv. 20. Acts v. 39.

c xxviii. 3. xx. 12-17. 2 Sam. xxi. 7.

5 And he came to the sheep-cotes by the way, where *was* a cave; and ^e Saul went in ^f to cover his feet: and ^g David and his men remained in the sides of the cave.

4 And ^h the men of David said unto him, Behold the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold ⁱ I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, that thou mayest do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of [†] Saul's robe privily.

5 And it came to pass afterward, that ^k David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt.

6 And he said unto his men, ^l The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my master, the LORD's anointed, to stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he ^m is the anointed of the LORD.

7 So David ⁿ stayed his servants with these words, and ^o suffered them not to rise against Saul. But Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on ^p his way.

8 ^q David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, ^r My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, ^s David stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself.

9 And David said to Saul, ^t Wherefore hearest thou men's words, saying, Behold, David seeketh thy hurt?

10 Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the LORD had delivered thee to-day into mine hand in the cave: and ^u some ^v bade me kill thee: but ^w mine eye spared thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord; for he ^x is ^y the LORD's anointed.

11 Moreover, ^z my father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see, that ^{aa} there is ^{ab} neither evil nor transgression in mine hand, and I have not sinned against thee: yet ^{ac} thou huntest my soul to take it.

12 ^{ad} The LORD judge between me and thee, and the LORD avenge me of thee; but ^{ae} mine hand shall not be upon thee.

13 As saith the proverb of the ancients, ^{af} Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked; but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

14 After whom is the king of Israel come out? after whom dost thou pursue? after a dead dog, ^{ag} after a flea?

15 The LORD therefore ^{ah} be Judge, and judge between me and thee, and see, and ^{ai} plead my cause, and deliver me out of thine hand.

16 And it came to pass, when David had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul

said, ^{aj} Is this thy voice, my son David? and ^{ak} Saul lifted up his voice and wept.

17 And he said to David, ^{al} Thou art more righteous than I: for ^{am} thou hast rewarded me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evil.

18 And thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast dealt well with me: forasmuch as when ^{an} the LORD had ^{ao} delivered me into thine hand, thou killedst me not.

19 For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore, ^{ap} the LORD reward thee ^{aq} good for that thou hast done unto me this day.

20 And now, behold, ^{ar} I know ^{as} well that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Israel shall be established in thine hand.

21 ^{at} Swear now therefore unto me by the LORD, that ^{au} thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of ^{av} my father's house.

22 And David sware unto Saul, and Saul went home; but ^{aw} David and his men gat them up unto ^{ax} the hold.

CHAP. XXV.

Samuel dies, and David goes to Paran, 1. The character of Nabal and his wife Abigail, 2, 3. David sends to Nabal, requesting some provisions; and, provoked by his answer, sets out to destroy him, 4-13. Abigail, aware of it, meets David with a present, and wisely pacifies him, 14-31. David blesses God for her interposition, and courteously dismisses her, 32-35. Nabal, hearing of his danger, is terrified, and dies, 36-38. David marries Abigail, and also Ahinoam, 39-43. Michal is given to Phalti, 44.

AND ^{ay} Samuel died; and all ^{az} the Israelites were gathered together, and ^{ba} lamented him, and buried him in his house at Ramah. And David arose, and went down to ^{bb} the wilderness of Paran.

2 And ^{bc} there ^{bd} was a man in ^{be} Maon, whose ^{bf} possessions ^{bg} were in Carmel; and the ^{bh} man ^{bi} was very great, and he had ^{bj} three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: and he was ^{bk} shearing his sheep in ^{bl} Carmel.

3 Now the name of the man ^{bm} was Nabal; and the name of his wife ^{bn} Abigail: and ^{bo} she ^{bp} was a woman of ^{bq} good understanding, and of a beautiful countenance: but the man ^{br} was churlish and evil in his doings: and he was of the house of Caleb.

4 And David heard in the wilderness that Nabal did shear his sheep.

5 And David sent out ten young men, and David said unto the young men, Get ye up to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and ^{bs} greet him in my name:

6 And thus shall ye say to him that ^{bt} liveth in ^{bu} prosperity, ^{bv} Peace ^{bw} be both to thee, and peace ^{bx} be to thine house, and peace ^{by} be unto all that thou hast.

e Ps. cxli. 6.
f Judg. iii. 24.
g Ps. lvii. title.
cxli. title.
h xxvi. 8. Job
xxxi. 31.
i xxiii. 7.

† Heb. the robe
which was
Saul's.
k 2 Sam. xii. 9.
xxiv. 10. 2 Kings
xxi. 19.
l xxvi. 9-11. 2
Sam. i. 14. 1
Kings xxi. 3.
Job xxi. 29, 30.
Matt. v. 44.
Rom. xii. 14-
21. 1 Thes. v.
15.
† Heb. cut off. Ps.
vii. 4.
m xxv. 39.

n xxvi. 17.
o Gen. xviii. 2.
Ex. xx. 12. Rom.
xiii. 7. 1 Pet. ii.
17.

p Ps. ci. 5. Prov.
xvi. 25. xxvii. 4.
xxviii. 3. xxv. 21.
xxvi. 24. Jam.
iii. 6.

q 4. xvi. 3.

r Ps. cv. 15.
s xvi. 27. 2 Kings
v. 11. Prov.
xvi. 1.

t xxvi. 13. Ps. vii.
3, 4. xxv. 7.
John xv. 25.

u xxvi. 14. 23.
xxvi. 20. Job x.
16. Ps. cxl. 11.
Lam. iv. 18. Ez.
xiii. 18. Mic.
vii. 2.

v xxvi. 23. Gen.
xvi. 5. Judg. xi.
27. Ps. vii. 8, 9.
xxv. 1. xlii. 1.
xxiv. 1. Rom.
xii. 19. 1 Pet. ii.
23. Rev. vi. 10.

w xxvi. 11.
x Matt. vii. 16-
18. xii. 33, 34.
xv. 19.
x vii. 43. 2 Sam.
iii. 8. ix. 8. xvi.
9.

x xxvi. 20. Judg.
viii. 1-3.

y 12. 2 Chr. xxiv.
22. Mic. i. 2.
z Heb. judge.

xxvi. 17. Job vi.
25. Ps. cxli. 6.
Prov. xvi. 1.
xxv. 11. Luke
xxi. 15. Acts
vi. 10.
e Gen. xxviii. 4.
f xxvi. 21. Gen.
xxviii. 26. Ex.
ix. 27. Ps. xxvii.
6. Matt. xxvii.
4.
g Matt. v. 44.
Rom. xii. 20, 21.
h xlii. 7. xxvi.
23.
† Heb. shut up.
xlii. 12. xxvi. 8.

i xlii. 21. xxvi.
25. Judg. xvii.
2.

k xx. 30, 31. xxvii.
17. Job xv. 25.
Matt. ii. 3-6.
13. 16.

l xx. 14-17. Gen.
xvi. 23. xxvi.
48. 53. Heb. vi.
16.
m 2 Sam. xxi. 6, 8.

n Prov. xvi. 24.
25. Matt. x. 19.
17. John ii. 24.
o xlii. 27.

xxviii. 3.

b Gen. i. 11. Num.
xx. 29. Deut.
xxiv. 3. Acts
viii. 2.

c Gen. xiv. 6. xvi.
21. Num. xii. 15.
Ps. cxv. 5.

d xlii. 24.

e Or. business.

f 2 Sam. xix. 32.
Ps. xvii. 14.
xxviii. 3-7.
Luke xvi. 19-
25.

g Gen. xli. 2. Job
i. 3. xli. 13.

h Gen. xxviii. 17.
2 Sam. xii. 2.
24.

i Josh. xv. 55.

j Prov. xiv. 1.
xxvi. 21. 30, 31.

k 10, 11. Ps. x.
18. xxvi. 5, 7.

† Heb. as I say
in my name of
peace. xxvi. 23.
Gen. xli. 20.
Luke x. 5.
1 Thes. iii. 8. 1
Tim. v. 6.
m Matt. x. 12, 13.
John xiv. 27. 1
Thes. iii. 16.

7 And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherds which were with us, ^a we [†] hurt them not, neither was there ought missing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel.

8 Ask thy young men, and they will shew thee. Wherefore let the young men find favour in thine eyes: for we come in ^o a good day: give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand unto thy servants, and to ^p thy son David.

9 And when David's young men came, they spake to Nabal according to all those words in the name of David, and [§] ceased.

10 And Nabal answered David's servants, and said, ^q Who is David? and who is the son of Jesse? ^r There be many servants now a days that break away every man from his master.

11 ^s Shall I then take my bread, and my water, and my ^{||} flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give ^{it} unto men ^t whom I ^u know not whence they ^{be}?

12 So David's young men turned their way, and went again, and ^x came and told him all those sayings.

13 And David said unto his men, ^y Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword; and ^z David also girded on his sword: and there went up after David about four hundred men; and two hundred abode ^a by the stuff.

14 ¶ But one of the young men told Abigail, Nabal's wife, saying, Behold, David sent messengers out of the wilderness to salute our master; and he ^{*} railed on them.

15 But the men ^{were} ^b very good unto us, and we were not [†] hurt, neither missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields: ^c They were ^c a wall unto us both by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep.

17 Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; for ^d evil is determined against our master, and against all his household: for he ^{is} ^e such ^e a son of Belial, ^f that ^f a man cannot speak to him.

18 Then Abigail ^g made haste, and ^h took two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched ^{corn}, and an hundred [†] clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid ^{them} on asses.

19 And she said unto her servants, Go on before me; behold, I come after you. ⁱ But she told not her husband Nabal:

20 And it was ^{so}, as she ^k rode ^k 2 Kings iv. 24. on the ass, that she came down by the covert of the hill, and, behold, David and his men came down against her; and she met them.

21 Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that ^l this ^l fellow hath in the wilderness; so that nothing was missed of all that ^{pertained} unto him: and ^m he hath requited me evil for good.

22 ⁿ So and more also do God unto the enemies of David, ^o if I leave of all that ^{pertain} to him, by the morning light, ^p any that pisseth against the wall.

23 And when Abigail saw David, she hasted, and ^q lighted off the ass, and ^r fell before David on her face, and bowed herself to the ground,

24 And ^s fell at his feet, and said, ^t Upon me, my lord, ^{upon} me ^{let} ^{this} iniquity ^{be}: and ^u let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine [§] audience, and hear the words of thine handmaid.

25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, ^v regard this ^x man of Belial, ^{even} Nabal: for as his name ^{is}, so ^{is} he; ^{*} Nabal ^{is} his name, and folly ^{is} with him: but I thine handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send.

26 Now therefore, my lord, ^y as ^y the LORD liveth, and ^{as} thy soul liveth, seeing the LORD hath ^z withholden thee from coming to ^{shed} blood, and ^a from ^{*} avenging thyself with thine own hand, now ^b let thine enemies, and they that seek evil to my lord, be as Nabal.

27 And now this [†] blessing, which thine handmaid hath brought unto my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that [†] follow my lord.

28 I pray thee, ^c forgive the trespass of thine handmaid: for ^d the LORD will certainly make my lord a sure house; because my lord ^e fighteth the battles of the LORD, and ^f evil hath not been found in thee ^{all} thy days.

29 Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul: but the soul of my lord shall be ^g bound in the bundle of life ^h with the LORD thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, them shall he ⁱ sling out, ^{as} out [§] of the middle of a sling.

30 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD shall have done to my lord ^k according to all the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed thee ruler over Israel;

31 That this shall be no ^{||} grief unto thee, nor offence of heart unto my lord, either that thou hast shed blood causeless, or that my lord

n 15. 21. xxii. 2.
Is. xi. 6 — 9.
Luke iii. 14.
Phil. ii. 15. iv. 8.
† Heb. shamed.

o Neh. viii. 10.
Esth. ix. 19. Luke
xi. 41. xiv. 12—
14.
p xxiv. 11.

§ Heb. rested.

q xx. 80. xxi. 7.
Ex. v. 2. Judg.
ix. 28. Ps. lxxiii.
7, 8. cxliii. 3, 4.
r xxii. 2.

s 3. xxiv. 13. Deut.
viii. 17. Judg.
viii. 6. Job xxxi.
17. 1 Pet. iv. 9.
|| Heb. slaughter.
t Ec. xi. 1, 2.
Gal. vi. 10.
u 2 Cor. vi. 9.

x 2 Sam. xxiv. 13.
Is. xxxvi. 21.
Heb. xiii. 17.

y Josh. ix. 14. Prov.
xvi. 32. xix. 2.
xxv. 8. Jam. i.
19, 20.
z xxiv. 5, 6. Rom.
xiii. 19—21.

a xxx. 24.

* Heb. flew upon
them.
b 7. Phil. ii. 15.
† Heb. shamed.

c Ex. xiv. 22. Job
i. 10. Zechi. ii. 5.

d xx. 7. 23.

e ii. 12. Deut. xlii.
13. Judg. xix. 22.
2 Cor. vi. 15.

f xx. 32, 33.
g 34. Prov. vi. 4.
5. Matt. v. 25.
h Gen. xxvii. 13—
20. xliii. 11—14.
Prov. xviii. 16.
xxi. 14.

i Heb. lumps.

Prov. xxxi. 11,
12. 27.

l 13. Job xxx. 8.
Ps. xxxvii. 8.
Eph. iv. 26. 31.

m Ps. cix. 4, 5.
Prov. xvii. 13.
Rom. xii. 21. 1
Pet. ii. 20. iii. 17.
n iii. 17. xiv. 44.
xx. 13. 16. Ruth
i. 17.

o 34.
p 1 Kings xiv. 10.
xvi. 11. xxi. 21.
2 Kings ix. 8.
q Josh. xv. 13.
Judg. i. 14.
r xx. 41. xxiv. 8.

s 2 Kings iv. 37.
Esth. viii. 3.
Matt. xviii. 29.
t 28. 2 Sam. xiv.
9. Philem. 18, 19.
u Gen. xiv. 18. 2
Sam. xiv. 12.
§ Heb. ears.

|| Heb. lay it to his
heart.
x 17.
* Fool.

y xx. 3. 2 Kings
ii. 2.

z 33. Gen. xx. 6.
a Rom. xii. 19, 20.
* Heb. saving thy-
self.
b 2 Sam. xviii. 32.
Jer. xxix. 22.
Dan. iv. 19.

† Or, present. xxx.
26. Gen. xxxiii.
11. 2 Kings v.
15. 2 Cor. ix. 5.
† Heb. walk at the
feet of. 42. Judg.
iv. 10.

c 24.

d xv. 28. 2 Sam.
vii. 11. 16. 27. 1
Kings ix. 5. 1
Chr. xvii. 10. 25.
e xvii. 47. xviii. 27.
2 Chr. xx. 15.
Eph. vi. 10, 11.
f xxiv. 6, 7. 11. 17.
Matt. v. 16.

g ii. 9. Gen. xv. 1.
Deut. xxxiii. 29.
Ps. lxi. 9. cxvi.
15. Matt. x. 29,
30.

h John x. 27—30.
xiv. 19. xvii. 21.
23. Col. iii. 3, 4.
1 Pet. i. 5.

i Jer. x. 18.
§ Heb. in the midst
of the bow of a
sling.
k xiii. 14. xv. 28.
xxiii. 17. Ps.
lxxxix. 20, &c.

|| Heb. staggering.
or, stumbling.
Prov. x. 12. Rom.
xiv. 21.

1 33. 2 Sam. xxii. 48. Ps. xciv. 1. Rom. xii. 19. m 40. Gen. xl. 14. Luke xxiii. 42. hath ¹ avenged himself: but when the LORD shall have dealt well with my lord, then ^m remember thine handmaid.

32 And David said to Abigail, ⁿ Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, which sent thee this day to meet me:

33 And ^o blessed *be* thy advice, and blessed *be* thou, ^p which hast kept me this day from coming to shed blood, and from ^q avenging myself with mine own hand.

34 For in very deed, ^r as the LORD God of Israel liveth, which hath kept me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst ^s hastened and come to meet me, surely ^t there had not been left unto Nabal, by the morning light, any that pisseth against the wall.

35 So David received of her hand *that* which she had brought him, and said unto her, ^u Go up in peace to thine house; see, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have ^v accepted thy person.

36 ^w And Abigail came to Nabal; and, behold, he held ^x a feast in his house like the feast of a king; and Nabal's heart *was* merry within him, for he *was* ^y very drunken: wherefore ^z she told him nothing less or more, until the morning light.

37 But it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nabal, and his wife ^a had told him these things, that ^b his heart died within him, and he became *as* a stone.

38 And it came to pass about ten days *after*, that ^c the LORD smote Nabal, that he died.

39 And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, ^d Blessed *be* the LORD, that hath ^e pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nabal, and hath ^f kept his servant from evil: for the LORD ^g hath returned the wickedness of Nabal upon his own head. And David sent and communed with Abigail, ^h to take her to him to wife.

40 And when the servants of David were come to Abigail, to Carmel, they spake unto her, saying, ⁱ David sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to wife.

41 And she arose, and bowed herself on *her* face to the earth, and said, Behold, ^j let ^k thine handmaid *be* a servant, ^l to wash the feet of the servants of my lord.

42 And ^m Abigail hastened, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five damsels of her's that went ⁿ after her; and she went after the messengers of David, and became his wife.

43 David also took Abinoam of Jezreel; and they were also ^o both of them ^p his wives.

44 But Saul had given ^q Michal ^r his daughter, David's wife, to ^s Phalti the son of Laish, which ^t was of ^u Gallim.

CHAP. XXVI.

Saul, informed by the Ziphites, pursues David to Hachilah, 1-4. David by night comes to Saul's tent, with Abishai, whom he hinders from slaying Saul; but he takes away his spear and cruse, 5-12. David reproves Abner's negligence, protests his own innocency, and expostulates with Saul, 13-20. Saul owns his sin, and returns home, 21-25.

AND the ^a Ziphites came unto ^b Saul to Gibeah, saying, ^c Doth not David hide himself in the hill of Hachilah, *which is* before Jeshimon?

2 Then ^d Saul arose, and went down to the wilderness of Ziph, having ^e three thousand chosen men of Israel with him, to seek David in the wilderness of Ziph.

3 And Saul pitched in the hill of ^f Hachilah, *which is* before Jeshimon, by the way. But David abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilderness.

4 David therefore ^g sent out spies, and understood that Saul was come in very deed.

5 And David arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and David beheld the place where Saul lay, and ^h Abner the son of Ner, the captain of his host: and Saul lay in the ⁱ trench, and the people pitched round about him.

6 Then answered David, and said to ^j Ahimelech the ^k Hittite, and to ^l Abishai the son of Zeruiah, brother to Joab, saying, ^m Who will go down with me to Saul to the camp? And Abishai said, I will go down with thee.

7 So David and Abishai came to the people by night: and behold, Saul lay ⁿ sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster: but Abner and the people lay round about him.

8 Then said Abishai to David, ^o God hath ^p delivered thine enemy into thine hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear, even to the earth at once, and I will not ^q smite him the second time.

9 And David said to Abishai, Destroy him not: for ^r who can stretch forth his hand against the LORD's anointed, and be guiltless?

10 David said furthermore, ^s As ^t the LORD liveth, the LORD shall smite him; or ^u his day shall come to die; or ^v he shall descend into battle, and perish.

11 ^w The LORD forbid that I should stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed: but, I pray thee, take thou now the spear that ^x is at his bolster,

xviii. 20. 27. Phaltiel. 2 Sam. iii. 14. 15. Is. x. 30.

xxiii. 19. Josh. xv. 55. Ps. liv. title.

xxiii. 23 - 25. xxiv. 17. Ps. xxxviii. 12. cxi. 4-9. xxiv. 2.

xxiii. 19.

Josh. ii. 1. Matt. x. 16.

xiv. 50. xvii. 55.

Or, midst of his carriages.

xxii. 20. Gen. x. 15. xv. 20. 2 Sam. ii. 18. xvi. 9, 10. 1 Chr. ii. 16. i. xiv. 6, 7. Judg. vii. 10, 11.

1 Thes. v. 2, 3.

xxiv. 7. Heb. shut up. xxiv. 4. 18.

xvii. 6, 7. 2 Sam. i. 14. 16.

xv. 26. 34. Ps. xciv. 1. 2. 23. Luke xxiii. 2. Rom. xii. 19. Rev. xviii. 8. Gen. xlvii. 29. Deut. xxxi. 14. Job vii. 1. xiv. 5. 14. Ps. xxxviii. 10. 13. xxvi. 6. Deut. xxxii. 35. xiv. 9. 12. 3 Sam. i. 14. 16.

and the cruse of water, and let us go.

12 So David took ^c the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's bolster; and they gat them away, and no man saw *it*, nor knew *it*, neither awaked: for they *were* all asleep; because ^u a deep sleep from the LORD was fallen upon them.

13 ¶ Then David went over to the other side, and stood on ^x the top of an hill afar off; a great space *being* between them:

14 And David cried to the people, and to Abner the son of Ner, saying, Answerest thou not, Abner? Then Abner answered and said, Who *art* thou *that* criest to the king?

15 And David said to Abner, *Art* not thou a *valiant* man? and who *is* like to thee in Israel? wherefore then hast thou not kept thy lord the king? for ^y there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord.

16 This thing *is* not good that thou hast done. *As* the LORD liveth, ye *are* ^{*} worthy to die, because ye have not kept your master, the ^z LORD's anointed. And now see where the king's spear *is*, and the cruse of water that *was* at his bolster.

17 And Saul knew David's voice, and said, ^a *Is* this thy voice, my son David? And David said, *It is* my voice, my lord, O king.

18 And he ^b said, Wherefore doth my lord thus pursue after his servant? for what have I done? or ^c what evil *is* in mine hand?

19 Now therefore, I pray thee, ^d let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If the LORD have ^e stirred thee up against me, let him ^f accept an offering: but if *they be* the children of men, ^g cursed *be* they before the LORD; for ^h they have driven me out this day from ⁱ abiding in ^j the inheritance of the LORD, saying, Go serve other gods.

20 Now therefore, ^k let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD: for the king of Israel is come out to seek ^l a flea, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the mountains.

21 Then said Saul, ^m I have sinned: return, my son David: for ⁿ I will no more do thee harm, because ^o my soul was precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly.

22 And David answered and said, Behold the king's spear; and let one of the young men come over and fetch it.

23 ^p The LORD render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness: for the LORD deliver-

ed thee into *my* hand to-day, but ^q I would not stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed.

24 And, behold, ^r as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the LORD, and ^s let him deliver me out of all tribulation.

25 Then Saul said to David, ^t Blessed *be* thou, my son David: thou shalt both do great *things*, and also shalt still ^u prevail. ^v So David went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

CHAP. XXVII.

David escapes to Gath, and is received by Achish, 1—3. Saul seeks him no more, 4. He asketh Ziklag of Achish, 5—7. He invades the adjacent countries, and persuades Achish that he warred against Judah, 8—12.

AND David ^a said in his heart, I shall now ^b perish one day by the hand of Saul: ^c *there is* nothing better for me than that I should speedily escape ^d into the land of the Philistines; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek me any more in any coast of Israel: so shall I escape out of his hand.

2 And David arose, and he passed over, with ^e the six hundred men that *were* with him, unto ^f Achish, the son of Maach, king of Gath.

3 And David dwelt with Achish at Gath, he and his men, every man with his household, *even* David ^g with his two wives, Ahinoam, the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the Carmelitess, Nabal's wife.

4 And it was told Saul that David was fled to Gath: and ^h he sought no more again for him.

5 And David said unto Achish, If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in ⁱ some town in the country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee?

6 Then Achish gave him ^j Ziklag that day: wherefore Ziklag pertaineth unto the kings of Judah unto this day.

7 And ^k the time that David dwelt in the country of the Philistines was ^l a full year and four months.

8 ¶ And David and his men went up, and invaded ^m the Geshurites, and ⁿ the ^o Gezrites, and ^p the Amalekites: for those *nations were* of old the inhabitants of the land, ^q as thou goest to Shur, even unto the land of Egypt.

9 And David smote the land, and ^r left neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel, and returned and came to Achish.

10 And Achish said, ^s Whither have ye made a road to-day? And David said ^t against the south of

p 9. 11. xxiv. 6, 7.

q Ps. xviii. 25. Matt. v. 7. vii. 2.

r Gen. xlviii. 16. Ps. xxxiv. 17, 18. Acts xiv. 22. Rev. vii. 14.

s xxiv. 19.

t Gen. xxxii. 28. Hos. xii. 4.

u xxiv. 22. Prov. xxvi. 25.

a Ps. cxvi. 11. Prov. xiii. 12. Matt. xiv. 31. Mark. iv. 40.

b 2 Cor. vii. 5. Heb. *be consumed*.

c xxii. 5. Prov. iii. 5, 6. Is. xxx. 15, 16.

d 10, 11. xxi. 10—15. xxviii. 1, 2. xxx. 1—3.

e xxv. 13.

f xxi. 10.

g xxv. 42, 43. xxx. 5.

h xxvi. 21.

i Gen. xvi. 34. 2 Cor. vi. 17.

j Josh. xv. 31. xix. 5. 1 Chr. xii. 1, 20.

k Heb. *the number of days*.

l Heb. *a year of days*. xxix. 3.

m Josh. xiii. 2.

n Josh. xvi. 10. Judg. i. 29. 1 Kings ix. 15—17.

o Or, *Gezrites*.

p xv. 7, 8. xxx. 1. Ex. xvii. 14—16.

q xv. 7. Gen. xxi. 18.

r xv. 13. Deut. xxv. 17—19.

s Or, *did you not, &c.*

t xxi. 2. Josh. ii. 6. 2 Sam. xvii. 20. Ps. cxix. 29. 163. Eph. iv. 25.

t 7. xxiv. 4.

u Gen. ii. 21. xv. 12. Esth. vi. 1. Is. xxix. 10.

x xxiv. 8. Judg. ix. 7.

y 3.

* Heb. *the sons of death*. 2 Sam. xii. 5. z 9. 11. xxiv. 6.

a xxiv. 16.

b xxiv. 9. 11—14. Ps. xxxv. 7.

c John viii. 23. d xxv. 24. Gen. xlii. 18.

e xvi. 14, 15—23. xviii. 10. 2 Sam. xvi. 11. xxiv. 1. 1 Kings xxii. 22. 1 Chr. xxi. 1.

f Heb. *smell*. Gen. viii. 21. Lev. xxvi. 31.

g Prov. vi. 16—19. Gal. v. 12.

h Deut. iv. 23. Josh. xxii. 25—27. Ps. xlii. 1, 2. cxx. 5. Rom. xiv. 15.

i Heb. *cleaving*. h 2 Sam. xiv. 16. xx. 19.

j ii. 9. xxv. 29.

k xxiv. 14. l xv. 24. 30. xxiv. 17. Ex. ix. 27.

m xxvii. 4.

n 24. Ps. xlix. 6. cxvi. 15.

o 1 Kings viii. 32. Neh. xiii. 14. Ps. vii. 8, 9. xiii. 20—26.

q 1 Chr. ii. 2. 25. the Jerahmeelites, and against the south of the Kenites.

11 And David saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring *ridings* to Gath, saying, Lest they should tell on us, saying, So did David, and so *will be* his manner, all the while he dwelleth in the country of the Philistines.

12 And Achish believed David, saying, He hath made his people Israel utterly to abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for ever.

CHAP. XXVIII.

Achish, preparing war against Israel, puts confidence in David. 1-3. Saul, after destroying those that had familiar spirits, fearing the Philistines, and being forsaken by God, goes to the witch of Endor. 4-5. She, by his desire, calls up Samuel, who predicts his ruin. 6-19. Saul falls down in despair; but, prevailed on by the woman and his servants, he takes food, and returns to his army. 20-25.

B. C. 1056.
a xxv. 1.
b Judg. iii. 1-6.

AND ^a it came to pass in those days, that ^b the Philistines gathered their armies together for warfare, to fight with Israel. And Achish said unto David, Know thou assuredly, that ^c thou shalt go out with me to battle, thou and thy men.

c xxviii. 12. xlix. 2, 3.

d 2 Sam. xvi. 16.
-19. Rom. xii. 9.

2 And David said to Achish, Surely thou shalt know what thy servant can do. And Achish said to David, Therefore will I make thee keeper of mine head for ever.

e xiv. 1. Is. vii. 1.

3 ^f Now ^g Samuel was dead, and all Israel had lamented him, and buried him in Ramah, even in his own city. And Saul had ^h put away those that had familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land.

f 1. Ex. xviii. 12.
1 Sam. xxi. 10. xx. 27. Deuter. xviii. 10, 11.

4 And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched in ⁱ Shunem; and Saul gathered all Israel together, and they pitched in ^j Gilboa.

g Judg. xix. 20. 2 Kings vi. 5.

h xxv. 1. 2 Sam. 1. 27.

5 And when Saul saw the host of the Philistines, ^k he was afraid, and his heart greatly trembled.

i Job vi. 21. xviii. 15. Ps. xlii. 5. 6. Ps. xli. 24. Is. xli. 2. 4. Jer. xxi. 21. Dan. vi. 6.

6 And when Saul ^l enquired of the LORD, the LORD answered him not, neither ^m by dreams, nor ⁿ by Urim, nor ^o by prophets.

j 1 Chr. x. 14. Ps. vi. 1-5. Ez. vi. 1-6. John ix. 11. Jam. iv. 13.

7 Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath ^p a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and enquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold ^q there is a woman that hath a familiar spirit at ^r Endor.

k Gen. xxi. 17. -18. Job. 2-4. Num. xxi. 6. Jer. xxi. 14-16. Jer. xxi. 28. Matt. i. 10.

8 And Saul ^s disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night: and he said, ^t I pray thee divine unto me by the familiar spirit, and ^u bring me ^v him up whom I shall name unto thee.

l 2 Sam. xxi. 20. Num. xxi. 21. Deut. xxi. 4. 1 Sam. ix. 9. 1 Sam. x. 9.

9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he hath cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land: ^w wherefore then layest thou a

m 2 Kings i. 2, 3. Jer. xxi. 14. 20. Jer. xxi. 24. John ix. 10. 20. 1 Chr. x. 10. 15.

snare for my life, to cause me to die?

n 1 Kings xv. 2. 3. Jer. xxi. 24. Jer. xxi. 24. John ix. 10. 20. 1 Chr. x. 10. 15.

10 And Saul ^x swore to her by the LORD, saying, As the LORD liveth, there shall no punishment happen to thee for this thing.

11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me up Samuel.

12 And when the woman saw Samuel, she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for ^y thou art Saul.

13 And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou? And the woman said unto Saul, I saw ^z gods ascending out of the earth.

14 And he said unto her, ^a What form is he of? And she said, An old man cometh up; and he ^b is covered with ^c a mantle. And Saul perceived that it ^d was Samuel, and he stooped with ^e his face to the ground, and bowed himself.

15 And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And Saul answered, ^f I am sore distressed: for ^g the Philistines make war against me, and ^h God is departed from me, and ⁱ answereth me no more, neither by ^j prophets, nor by dreams: ^k therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do.

16 Then said Samuel, ^l Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the LORD is departed from thee, and is become thine enemy?

17 And the LORD hath done ^m to him ⁿ as he spake by ^o me: for the LORD hath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour, ^p even ^q to David:

18 Because thou ^r obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, nor executedst his fierce wrath upon Amalek, therefore hath the LORD done this thing unto thee this day.

19 Moreover ^s the LORD will also deliver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistines: and ^t to-morrow shalt thou and thy sons be with me: the LORD also shall deliver the host of Israel into the hand of the Philistines.

20 Then Saul ^u fell straightway all along on the earth, and was ^v sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel: and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night.

21 And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and ^w I have put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me:

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of

23 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of

24 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of

x xiv. 30. xiv. 6. Ex. xx. 7. Deut. xviii. 10-12.

y 3.

z Ex. iv. 16. xvi. 28. Ps. lxxviii. 6. John x. 34, 35. Heb. What is less form?

a xv. 27. 2 Kings iii. 8, 13, 14.

b 6. 11.

c Prov. v. 11-15. xiv. 14.

d 4.

e xvi. 13, 14. xviii. 12. Judg. xvi. 20. Ps. li. 11. Hos. ix. 12. Matt. xxi. 41.

f 4. xiii. 2. 4. 9, 10.

g Heb. the hand of prophets.

h Luke xvi. 25-26.

i Judg. v. 31. 2 Kings vii. 27. Ps. lxxviii. 1-3. Rev. xviii. 20. 24. xiv. 1-6.

j Or. for himself. Prov. xxi. 4.

k xvi. 13, 14. xv. 22.

l xv. 9, 23-26. 1 Kings ix. 42. Jer. xlviii. 10.

m vii. 26. 1 Kings xiii. 20, 28.

n Ex. ix. 18. Jer. xlviii. 16, 17. Dan. v. 25-28. Matt. xxi. 28. Acts v. 9, 10.

o Heb. made haste and set forth the fruit of his nature.

p xvi. 27. Job xv. 20-24. Ps. lxxi. 22.

q xix. 4. Judg. vii. 1. Job xiii. 14.

thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way.

q 1 Kings xxi. 4.
Prov. xxv. 20.
r Luke xiv. 23.

23 But he refused, and said, ^a I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, ^s compelled him: and he hearkened unto their voice. So he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed.

s Gen. xviii. 7, 8.
Luke xv. 23.

24 And the woman had ^a a fat calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed it, and took flour, and kneaded *it*, and did bake unleavened bread thereof:

25 And she brought *it* before Saul, and before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

CHAP. XXIX.

David attends Achish, which offends the lords of the Philistines, 1—5. Achish dismisses him with commendations, 6—11.

a xxviii. 1.

NOW ^a the Philistines gathered together all their armies to

b iv. 1. Josh. xix.
30. 1 Kings xx.
30.

^b Aphek: and the Israelites pitched by a fountain which *is* in ^c Jezreel.

c xxviii. 4. Josh.
xix. 18.

2 And the lords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: but ^d David and his men passed on in the rear-ward with Achish.

d xxviii. 2.

3 Then said the princes of the Philistines, What *do* these Hebrews *here*? And Achish said unto the princes of the Philistines, *Is* not this David, the servant of Saul the king of Israel, which hath been with me ^e these days, or these years, and I have ^f found no fault in him since he fell *unto me* unto this day?

e xxvii. 7.

f Dan. vi. 5. John
xix. 6. Rom. xii.
17. 1 Pet. iii. 16.

4 And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of the Philistines said unto him, ^g Make this fellow return, that he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest in the battle he be an adversary to us: for wherewith should he reconcile himself unto his master? *should it not be* with the heads of these men?

g xiv. 21. 1 Chr.
xii. 10.

h xviii. 6, 7. xxi.
11.

5 *Is* not this David, ^h of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying Saul slew his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

i xx. 3. xxviii. 10.
Deut. x. 20. 1s.
lxx. 16. Jer. xii.
16.

k Matt. v. 16.
l Num. xxvii. 17.
2 Sam. iii. 25.
Ps. cxxi. 8.

6 Then Achish called David, and said unto him, Surely, *as* ⁱ the LORD liveth, ^k thou hast been upright, and ^l thy going out and thy coming in with me in the host *is* good in my sight; for I have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless

* Heb. *thou art not good in the eyes of the lords.*
* Heb. *do not evil in the eyes of.*

^m the lords favour thee not. 7 Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou ^{*} displease not the lords of the Philistines.

m xii. 3. xx. 8.
xxiv. 18.

† Heb. *before.*

n xxviii. 2, 2 Sam.
xvi. 18, 19. Ps.
xxxiv. 13, 14.

8 And David said unto Achish, ⁿ But what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant so long as I have been [†] with thee unto this day, ⁿ that I may not go to fight against the enemies of my lord the king?

9 And Achish answered and said to David, I know that thou *art* ^g good in my sight, ^o as an angel of God: notwithstanding the princes of the Philistines have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle.

o 2 Sam. xiv. 17.
20. xix. 27.

10 Wherefore now ^p rise up early in the morning, with thy master's servants that are come with thee: and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, depart.

p xxx. 1, 2. Gen.
xxii. 14. Ps.
xxxvii. 23, 24.
1 Cor. x. 13. 2
Pet. ii. 9.

11 So David and his men rose up early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Philistines. ^q And the Philistines went up to Jezreel.

q 2 Sam. iv. 4.
Josh. xix. 18.

CHAP. XXX.

The Amalekites spoil Ziklag, 1, 2. David on his return is greatly distressed, but enquiring of God, he is encouraged to pursue them, 3—10. He obtains intelligence of them from an Egyptian slave, 11—15. He smites them, recovers all, and takes much spoil, 16—21. His law for dividing it, 22—25. He sends presents to his friends, 26—31.

AND it came to pass, when David and his men ^a were come to Ziklag on the third day, that ^b the Amalekites had invaded the south, and ^c Ziklag, and smitten Ziklag, and burned it with fire;

a xxix. 11. 2 Sam.
i. 1.

b xv. 7. xxvii. 8, 9.

2 And had taken the women captives, that *were* therein: ^c they slew not any, either great or small, but carried *them* away, and went on their way.

c xxvii. 11. Job
xxviii. 11. Ps.
lxxvi. 10. 1s.
xxvii. 8, 9.

3 So David and his men came to the city, and, behold, *it was* ^d burned with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken captives.

d Ps. xxxiv. 19.
Heb. xii. 6.
1 Pet. i. 6, 7.

4 Then David and the people that *were* with him ^e lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep.

e Gen. xxxvii. 33
—35. Num. xiv.
1, 39. Judg. ii. 4.
Ezra x. 1.

5 And David's ^f two wives were taken captives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail, the wife of Nabal the Carmelite.

f xxv. 42, 43.
xxvii. 3. 2 Sam.
ii. 2. iii. 2, 3.

6 And David ^g was greatly distressed; for ^h the people spake of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was ^{*} grieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters: but ⁱ David encouraged himself in the LORD his God.

g Ps. xlii. 7. cxxi.
3, 4. 10. 2 Cor.
i. 8, 9. iv. 8. vii.
5.

h xxvii. 1. Ex.
xvii. 4. Num.
xiv. 10. Ps. lxii.
9. Matt. xxi. 9.
xxvii. 22.

* Heb. *bitter.* i. 10.
Judg. xviii. 25.
2 Sam. xvii. 8.
2 Kings iv. 27.

7 And David said to ^k Abiathar the priest, Ahimelech's son, I pray thee bring me hither the ephod. And Abiathar brought thither the ephod to David.

i Ps. xxvii. 1—3.
xlii. 5. 11. lvi.
3, 4. 11. lxii. 8.
cxviii. 8—13.
Prov. xviii. 10.
Is xxxvii. 14—
20. Hab. iii. 17.
18. Rom. iv. 18.
viii. 31. 2 Cor.
i. 9. 10. Heb.
xiii. 6.

8 And David ^l enquired at the LORD, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I overtake them? And ^m he answered him, Pursue; for thou shalt surely overtake *them*, and without fail recover *all*.

k xxii. 22. xxvii.
6. 9. 1 Kings ii.
26. Mark ii. 26.

9 So David went, he and the six hundred men that *were* with him, and came to the brook Bezor, where those that were left behind stayed.

l xxiii. 2. 4. 10—
12. Judg. xx. 18.
23. 28. 2 Sam.
v. 19. 23. Prov.
iii. 5, 6.

10 But David pursued, he and four hundred men: for two hun-

m xxviii. 6. 15, 16.
Num. xxvii. 21.
Ps. l. 15.

dred abode behind, which were
so faint that they could not go
over the brook Besor.

11 And they found an Egyptian
in the field, and brought him to
David, and gave him bread, and
he did eat; and they made him
drink water.

12 And they gave him a piece
of a cake of figs, and two clusters of
raisins: and when he had eaten,
his spirit came again to him: for
he had eaten no bread, nor drunk
any water, three days and three
nights.

13 And David said unto him,
To whom *belongest* thou? and
whence *art* thou? And he said, I
am a young man of Egypt, servant
to an Amalekite; and my master
left me, because three days ago
I fell sick.

14 We made an invasion upon
the south of the Cherethites, and
upon the coast which *belongeth* to
Judah, and upon the south of Ca-
leb; and we burned Ziklag with
fire.

15 And David said unto him,
Canst thou bring me down to this
company? And he said, Swear
unto me by God, that thou wilt
neither kill me, nor deliver me into
the hands of my master, and I
will bring thee down to this company.

16 And when he had brought
them down, behold, they were
spread abroad upon all the earth.
They were eating and drinking, and
dancing, because of all the great
spoil that they had taken out of the
land of the Philistines, and out of
the land of Judah.

17 And David smote them from
the twilight even unto the evening
of the next day: and there es-
caped not a man of them, save
four hundred young men which
rode upon camels, and fled.

18 And David recovered all that
the Amalekites had carried away:
and David rescued his two wives.

19 And there was nothing lack-
ing to them, neither small nor
great, neither sons nor daughters,
neither spoil, nor any thing that
they had taken to them: David
recovered all.

20 And David took all the flocks
and the herds, which they drove
before these other cattle, and said,
This is David's spoil.

21 And David came to the
two hundred men, which were so
faint that they could not follow
David, whom they had made also
to abide at the brook Besor: and
they went forth to meet David, and
to meet the people that were with
him: and when David came near
to the people, he saluted them.

22 Then answered all the
wicked men and men of Belial, of
those that went with David, and

said, Because they went not with
us, we will not give them *ought* of
the spoil that we have recovered,
save to every man his wife and
his children, that they may lead
them away, and depart.

23 Then said David, Ye shall
not do so, my brethren, with that
which the Lord hath given us,
who hath preserved us, and de-
livered the company that came
against us into our hand.

24 For who will hearken unto
you in this matter? but as his
part is that goeth down to the bat-
tle, so shall his part be that tar-
rieth by the stuff: they shall part
alike.

25 And it was so from that day
forward, that he made it a sta-
tute and an ordinance for Israel
unto this day.

26 And when David came to
Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto
the elders of Judah, even to his
friends, saying, Behold a present
for you of the spoil of the enemies
of the Lord;

27 To them which were in Beth-
el, and to them which were in
south Ramoth, and to them which
were in Jattir,

28 And to them which were in
Arzer, and to them which were
in Siphmoth, and to them which
were in Esthemoa,

29 And to them which were in
Rachal, and to them which were
in the cities of the Jerahmeelites,
and to them which were in the
cities of the Kenites,

30 And to them which were in
Hormah, and to them which were
in Chorashan, and to them which
were in Athach,

31 And to them which were
in Hebron, and to all the places
where David himself and his men
were wont to haunt.

CHAP. XXXI.

Saul's army being defeated, and his sons slain,
he and his armour-bearer kill themselves. 1-6.
The Philistines seize the towns which the
Israelites forsake: and insult over the dead
bodies of Saul and his sons, 7-10. The men
of Jabesh-gilead rescue and burn them, and
bury the bones, 11-15.

NOW the Philistines fought
against Israel: and the men
of Israel fled from before the Philis-
tines, and fell down slain in
mount Giliath.

2 And the Philistines followed
hard upon Saul, and upon his sons;
and the Philistines slew Jonathan,
and Abinadab, and Malchishua,
Saul's sons.

3 And the battle went sore
against Saul, and the archers
hit him; and he was sore wound-
ed of the archers.

4 Then said Saul unto his ar-
mour-bearer, Draw thy sword,
and thrust me through therewith,
lest these uncircumcised come and

f Matt. vii. 12.

g Gen. xix. 7.
Judg. xix. 23.
Acts vii. 2. xxi. 1.h 8. ii. 7. Deut.
viii. 10. 18. 1
Chr. xxxix. 12-
14. Hab. i. 16.i Ps. xlv. 2-5.
cxli. 7, 8.k Num. xxxi. 27-
Josh. xvii. 8. Ps.
lxxviii. 12.l Heb. and Gre-
word.m 1 Chr. xii. 1. Ps.
xxxv. 27. lxxviii.
18. Prov. xviii.
16. 24.n Heb. blessing.
xxv. 27. Gen.
xxxiii. 11. 2
Kings v. 15. 2
Cor. ix. 5.o Gen. xxxiii. 10.
Judg. i. 22, 23.

p Josh. xiv. 8.

q Josh. xv. 49.

r Josh. xiii. 16.

s xxviii. 10.

t Judg. i. 16.

u Josh. xiv. 4. Judg.
i. 17.v Josh. xiv. 13, 14.
2 Sam. xvi. 1. 27.
19.

w xix. 1.

x vii. 26. 1 Chr.
x. 1-12.

y Heb. not called.

z 2 Sam. i. 4-10.
Ann. ii. 14.a xiv. 49. 1 Chr.
viii. 33. 39.b Ps. xli. 5. 2
Kings xxi. 7.c 2 Sam. i. 4-10.
Ann. ii. 14.d Heb. shoulder.
men with bows.

e Heb. found him.

f Judg. iii. 54. 2

g Chr. x. 4.

h xix. 26. 35.

§ Or, mock.

i 2 Sam. i. 10.

k 2 Sam. i. 9, 10.
xvii. 23. 1 Kings
xvi. 18. 1 Chr.
x. 13, 14. Matt.
xxvii. 4, 5. Acts
i. 18. xvi. 27.
1 1 Chr. x. 5.

m iv. 10, 11. xii.
25. 1 Chr. x. 6.
Ee. ix. 1, 2. Hos.
xiii. 10, 11.

n xiii. 6. Lev.
xxvii. 32. 36.
Deut. xxviii. 33.
Judg. vi. 2.

o 1 Chr. x. 8. 2
Chr. xx. 25.

thrust me through, and § abuse me. But his armour-bearer would not; for i he was sore afraid: therefore k Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

5 And when l his armour-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him.

6 So m Saul died, and his three sons, and his armour-bearer, and all his men, that same day together.

7 ¶ And when the men of Israel that were on the other side of the valley, and they that were on the other side Jordan, saw that the men of Israel fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, n they forsook the cities and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came o to strip the slain, that they found

Saul and his three sons fallen in mount Gilboa.

9 And they p cut off his head, p 4. xvii. 51. 54. and stripped off his armour, and 1 Chr. x. 9, 10. sent into the land of the Philistines round about, q to publish it in the q Judg. xvi. 23, 24. house of their idols, and among the people.

10 And r they put his armour r xxi. 9. in the house of s Ashtaroth; and Judg. ii. 13. they fastened his body to the wall of t Beth-shan.

11 And when the inhabitants of u Jabesh-gilead heard * of that u xi. 1-11. 2 Sam. ii. 4-7. which the Philistines had done to Saul, • Or, concerning him.

12 All the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, from the wall of Beth-shan, and came to Jabesh, and x burnt them there. x 2 Chr. xvi. 14. Jer. xxxiv. 5. Am. vi. 10.

13 And they took y their bones, y Gen. xxv. 8. 2 Sam. ii. 4, 5. and buried them under a tree at xxi. 12-14. Jabesh, and z fasted seven days. z Gen. i. 10.

THE SECOND BOOK OF

SAMUEL,

OTHERWISE CALLED

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS.

THIS book derives the name by which it is generally called from the prophet Samuel, though he had been dead some time, when the history contained in it commences; perhaps because he anointed that king, whose actions it records, or because the prophets, by whom it was written, were raised up in those seminaries which he instituted. The names, however, of the books are no part of divine revelation; and its authority as a part of the sacred oracles is not at all lessened, by conceding, that the title given it in the Septuagint, and the Vulgate, namely, 'The Second Book of the Kings,' is more appropriate.—The book itself most evidently continues the preceding narrative, and introduces that which follows: and its authenticity is considered as undoubted in every subsequent part of Scripture. The Psalms abound with references to the events recorded in it. (Ps. iii. title lxvii. lxxviii. 71, 72. lxxxix. 19-26. cxxxii.) The narrative of David's fall in the matter of Uriah, related only in this book, is mentioned in other parts of Scripture. (1 Kings xv. 5. Ps. li. Matt. i. 6.) In short, wherever the covenant made with David concerning the regal authority, as perpetuated in his family, and at length inherited by the Messiah to descend from him; or the promises made respecting Solomon, the especial type of Christ; or the Lord's choice of Jerusalem, and of Mount Zion, as the place of his sanctuary, to which the Israelites should resort; or the building and continuance of the temple there, are mentioned; the events recorded in this book are

attested.—As containing the history of almost the whole of David's reign, and exclusively that of many important transactions during that interesting period, it has, perhaps, more references made to it, in one way or other, than any part of the sacred narrative. And the promises made to David were, both in the literal and typical sense of them, evident prophecies, the fulfilment of which, as recorded in the subsequent books of Scripture, and in the history of the Church and kingdom of Christ, even to this day, are a divine attestation, that it was written by inspiration of that God, "to whom were known all his works from the beginning of the world." (vii. xxii. xxiii. 1-7.)—It opens with David's accession to the throne, his gradual prevalence against the house of Saul, and his establishment in the kingdom; it proceeds to relate his victories over his enemies, together with his zealous endeavours to reform the state of religion among his people, as well as to enlarge their territory and advance their prosperity. But with these more pleasing events are recorded the grievous sins which he committed, and the many domestic and public calamities with which he was chastised. These, as a dark cloud, cover the latter part of the history of this book, (which brings us almost to the close of his reign of forty years;) yet, through all, his character shines very bright in many instances, and we learn from another place that he closed his life in a most honourable manner. (1 Chr. xxviii. xxix.)

CHAPTER I.

An Amalekite brings Saul's crown and bracelet to David, informs him of the event of the battle, and asserts that he slew Saul, 1-10. David rends his clothes, weeps, and orders the messenger to be put to death, 11-16. His poetical lamentation for Saul and Jonathan, 17-27.

NOW it came to pass after

the death of Saul, a when a 1 Sam. xxx. 17. David was returned from the 26. Ps. ix. 18. slaughter of the Amalekites, and David had abode two days in b Zik- b 1 Sam. xxvii. 6. lag:

2 It came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, a man came out of the camp from Saul, with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head: and so it was, when he came to David, that he fell to the earth, and did obeisance.

3 And David said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of Israel am I escaped.

4 And David said unto him, How went the matter? I pray thee tell me. And he answered, That the people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead, and Saul and Jonathan his son are dead also.

5 And David said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jonathan his son be dead?

6 And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon mount Gilboa, behold Saul leaned upon his spear: and lo the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him.

7 And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me: and I answered, Here am I.

8 And he said unto me, Who art thou? And I answered him, I am an Amalekite.

9 He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, upon me, and slay me; for anguish is come upon me, because my life is yet whole in me.

10 So I stood upon him, and slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: and I took the crown that was upon his head, and the bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord.

11 Then David took hold on his clothes, and rent them, and likewise all the men that were with him.

12 And they mourned and wept, and fasted until even, for Saul, and for Jonathan his son, and for the people of the Lord, and for the house of Israel, because they were fallen by the sword.

13 And David said unto the young man that told him, Whence art thou? And he answered, I am the son of a stranger, an Amalekite.

14 And David said unto him, How wast thou not afraid to stretch forth thine hand to destroy the Lord's anointed?

15 And David called one of the young men, and said, Go near, and slay him. And he smote him that he died.

16 And David said unto him, Thy blood be upon thy head: for thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the Lord's anointed.

17 And David lamented with

this lamentation over Saul, and over Jonathan his son:

18 (Also he bade them teach the children of Judah the use of the bow; behold, it is written in the book of Jasher.)

19 The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy high places; how are the mighty fallen!

20 Tell it not in Gath, publish it not in the streets of Askelon; lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice, lest the daughters of the uncircumcised triumph.

21 Ye mountains of Gilboa, let there be no dew, neither let there be rain upon you, nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, as though he had not been anointed with oil.

22 From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, the bow of Jonathan turned not back, and the sword of Saul returned not empty.

23 Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were swifter than eagles, they were stronger than lions.

24 Ye daughters of Israel weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet with other delights; who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel.

25 How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jonathan, thou wast slain in thine high places.

26 I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan; very pleasant hast thou been unto me: thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.

27 How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

CHAP. II.

David, by divine direction, goes with his company to Hebron, and is anointed king over Judah, 1-4. He commends the men of Jabesh-gilead for their kindness to Saul, 5-7. Abner sets up Ishbosheth as king over Israel, 8-11. Twelve of Abner's men, and twelve of Joab's, engage in a fatal contest, which hangs on a hair, in which Israel is vanquished, 12-17. Asahel is slain by Abner, 18-20. At Abner's motion Joab sounds a retreat, 21-22. The number slain, 23, 31. Asahel's burial, 32.

AND it came to pass after this, that David enquired of the Lord, saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Judah? And the Lord said unto him, Go up. And David said, Whither shall I go up? And he said, Unto Hebron.

2 So David went up thither, and his two wives also, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail, Nabal's wife, the Carmelite.

3 And his men that were with him did David bring up, every man with his household: and they dwelt in the cities of Hebron.

4 And the men of Judah came,

1 Sam. xxii. 8.

d Josh. x. 12.

f Or, the upspring.

e Deut. iv. 7, 8. 1 Sam. xxii. 8.

f 25, 27. Lam. v. 16.

g Deut. xxxii. 26, 27. Judg. xvi. 23.

h Mic. i. 12.

i 1 Sam. xxii. 26, 27. Judg. vi. 24. 1 Sam. xvi. 6.

j 1 Sam. xxii. 1. Judg. v. 23. Job iii. 3, 4. Jer. xx. 14.

m Joel i. 9. ii. 14.

n 1 Sam. x. 1. Is. xli. 5.

o 1 Sam. xviii. 4.

p Or, sweet. 1 Sam. xviii. 1.

q 1 Sam. xxii. 2. ii. 1. Chr. xli. 8. Lam. iv. 10.

r xlii. 20. Judg. xiv. 18.

s Judg. v. 30. Ps. lxxviii. 12. Prov. xxxi. 21. Is. lli. 16-20. Jer. vi. 32. 1 Tim. ii. 9.

t 10. 1 Pet. iii. 3-5.

u 19. 27. Lam. v. 17.

v xiv. 13-15. Judg. v. 18.

x 1 Sam. xviii. 1. 3, 4. Is. lv. 16. xlii. 16.

y 2 Kings ii. 12. Am. 14.

z 1 Sam. xviii. 1. 3, 4. Is. lv. 16. xlii. 16.

1 Sam. xxii. 8.

1 Sam. xxii. 8.

1 Sam. xxii. 8.

1 Sam. xxii. 8.

1 Sam. xxii. 8.

1 Sam. xxii. 8.

1 Sam. xxii. 8.

1 Sam. xxii. 8.

1 Sam. xxii. 8.

1 Sam. xxii. 8.

1 Sam. xxii. 8.

1 Sam. xxii. 8.

1 Sam. xxii. 8.

g 1 Sam. xvi. 13. and there they anointed David, king over the house of Judah. And they told David, saying, *That* ^b the men of Jabesh-gilead *were they* that buried Saul.

5 And David sent messengers unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, and said unto them, ⁱ Blessed *be* ye of the LORD, that ye have shewed this kindness unto your lord, *even* unto Saul, and have buried him.

6 And now ^k the LORD shew kindness and truth unto you: and ^l I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing.

7 Therefore now ^m let your hands be strengthened, and be ye ^{*} valiant: for your master Saul is dead, and also the house of Judah have anointed me king over them.

8 But ⁿ Abner the son of Ner, captain of [†] Saul's host, took ^o Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, and brought him over to ^p Mahanaim:

9 And he made him king over Gilead, and over the ^q Ashurites, and over Jezreel, and over Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and over all Israel.

10 Ish-bosheth Saul's son *was* forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and reigned two years: but the house of Judah followed David.

11 (And ^r the [†] time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Judah was seven years and six months.)

12 ¶ And Abner the son of Ner, and the servants of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, went out from Mahanaim to ^s Gibeon.

13 And Joab the son of Zeruiah, and the servants of David, went out, and met ^t together by the ^u pool of Gibeon: and they sat down, the one on the one side of the pool, and the other on the other side of the pool.

14 And Abner said to Joab, Let the young men now arise, and ^v play before us. And Joab said, Let them arise.

15 Then there arose and went over by number twelve of Benjamin, which ^w pertained to Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of David.

16 And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and ^x thrust his sword in his fellow's side: so they fell down together: wherefore of that place was called ^y Helkath-hazzurim, which *is* in Gibeon.

17 And there was a very sore battle that day: and Abner was beaten, and the men of Israel, before the servants of David.

18 And there were ^z three sons of Zeruiah there, Joab, and Abishai, and Asahel; and Asahel [†] was as light of ^{||} foot as ^{*} a wild roe.

19 And Asahel pursued after

Abner; and in going he turned not to the right hand nor to the left, [†] from following Abner.

20 Then Abner looked behind him, and said, *Art* thou Asahel? And he answered, *I am*.

21 And Abner said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee his [†] armour. But Asahel would not turn aside from following of him.

22 And Abner said again to Asahel, Turn thee aside from following me: ^z wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? ^a how then should I hold up my face to Joab thy brother?

23 Howbeit, he refused to turn aside: wherefore Abner, with the hinder end of the spear, smote him under ^b the fifth *rib*, that the spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place: and it came to pass, *that* as many as came to the place where Asahel fell down and died, ^c stood ^c still.

24 Joab also and Abishai pursued after Abner: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of Ammah, that *lieth* before Giah, by the way of the wilderness of Gibeon.

25 And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together after Abner, and became one troop, and stood on the top of an hill.

26 Then Abner called to Joab, and said, ^d Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how long shall it be then ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren?

27 And Joab said, *As* ^e God liveth, ^f unless thou hadst spoken, surely then ^{*} in the morning the people had [†] gone up every one from following his brother.

28 So Joab blew a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after Israel no more, neither fought they any more.

29 And Abner and his men walked all that night through the plain, and passed over Jordan, and went through all ^g Bithron, and they came to Mahanaim.

30 And Joab returned from following Abner: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked of David's servants nineteen men and Asahel.

31 But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin, and of Abner's men, *so that* ^h three hundred and three-score men died.

32 And they took up Asahel, and ⁱ buried him in the sepulchre of his father, which *was* in Bethlehem. And Joab and his men went ^k all night, and they came to Hebron at break of day.

[†] Heb. after Abner.

[†] Or, spoil. Judg. xiv. 19.

^z 2 Kings xiv. 10 —12. Ec. vi. 9, 10.

^a iii. 27.

^b iv. 6. xx. 10.

^c xx. 12, 13.

^d 14. Acts vii. 26.

^e 1 Sam. xxv. 26. ^f Prov. xv. 1. xvii. 14.

^{*} Heb. from the morning. [†] Or, gone away.

^g Cant. ii. 17.

^h iii. 1. 1 Kings xx. 11.

ⁱ 2 Chr. xvi. 14. xxi. 1.

^k Prov. xxi. 29.

CHAP. III.

David grows stronger during the war, 1. Six sons are born to him in Hebron, 2-5. Abner quarrels with Ish-bosheth, and offers his services to David, 6-12. David demands and receives back Michal, 13-16. Abner communicates with the Israelites, goes to David, and is fastened by him, and sent away in peace, 17-21. Joab is angry with David, and murders Abner, 22-27. David protests against his wickedness, and denounces a curse upon him, 28-30. David mourns for Abner, 31-39.

NOW there was ^a long war ^b between the house of Saul and the house of David: but ^c David waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

2 And unto David were ^d sons born in Hebron: and his first-born was ^e Amnon, of ^f Ahinoam the Jezreelitess;

3 And his second, ^g Chileab, of ^h Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite; and the third ⁱ Absalom the son of Maacah, the daughter of ^j Talmai king of ^k Geshur;

4 And the fourth ^l Adonijah the son of Haggith; and the fifth, Shephatiah the son of Abital;

5 And the sixth, Ithream, by Eglah David's wife. These were born to David in Hebron.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of David, that Abner ^m made himself strong for the house of Saul.

7 And Saul had a concubine, whose name was ⁿ Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah: and Ish-bosheth said to Abner, Wherefore hast thou ^o gone in unto my father's concubine?

8 Then was Abner ^p very wroth for the words of Ish-bosheth, and said, *Am* ^q I a dog's head, which against Judah do shew kindness this day unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of David, that thou chargest me to-day with a fault concerning this woman?

9 So do God to Abner, and more also, except ^r as the Lord hath sworn to David, even so I do to him;

10 To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel and over Judah, ^s from Dan even to Beer-sheba.

11 And he could not answer Abner a word again, ^t because he feared him.

12 ¶ And Abner sent messengers to David on his behalf, saying, ^u Whose is the land? saying also, ^v Make thy league with me, and, behold, my hand shall be with thee, ^w to bring about all Israel unto thee.

13 And he said, Well; I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, ^x that is,

^y Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring ^z Michal Saul's daughter, when thou comest to see my face.

14 And David sent messengers to Ish-bosheth Saul's son, saying, Deliver *me* my wife Michal, which I espoused to me for an hundred foreskins of the Philistines.

15 And Ish-bosheth sent, and took her from *her* husband, *even* from ^{aa} Phaltiel the son of Laish.

16 And her husband went with her along ^{ab} weeping behind her to ^{ac} Bahurim. Then said Abner unto him, Go, return. And he returned.

17 And Abner had communication with the elders of Israel, saying, Ye sought for David ^{ad} in times past *to be* king over you:

18 Now then *do it*: ^{ae} for the Lord hath spoken of David, saying, ^{af} By the hand of my servant David I will save my people Israel out of the hand of the Philistines, and out of the hand of all their enemies.

19 And Abner also spake in the ears of ^{ag} Benjamin: and Abner went also to speak in the ears of David in Hebron, all that seemed good to Israel, and that seemed good to the whole house of Benjamin.

20 So Abner came to David to Hebron, and twenty men with him. And ^{ah} David made Abner, and the men that *were* with him, a feast.

21 And Abner said unto David, I will arise and go, and ^{ai} will gather all Israel unto my lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and that thou mayest ^{aj} reign over all that thine heart desireth. And David sent Abner away; and he went in peace.

22 And, behold, the servants of David and Joab came from *following* a troop, and brought in a great spoil with them: but Abner *was* not with David in Hebron; for he had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.

23 When Joab and all the host that *was* with him were come, they told Joab, saying, Abner the son of Ner came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace.

24 Then Joab came to the king, and said, ^{ak} What hast thou done? behold, Abner came unto thee: why *is it* that thou hast sent him away, and he is quite gone?

25 Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner, that he came ^{al} to deceive thee, and to know ^{am} thy going out, and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest.

26 And when Joab was come out from David, he sent messengers after Abner, which brought him again from the well of Sirah; but David knew ^{an} it not.

^a Gen. xliii. 3. ^b 1 Sam. xviii. 20. ^c 28. xix. 11-17.

^d 1 Sam. xxi. 44. ^e Phalti. ^f Heb. going and weeping. Prov. ix. 17, 18. ^g xvi. 5. xix. 16.

^h Heb. both yesterday and the third day. ⁱ 9. 1 Sam. xiii. 14. xv. 28. xvi. 1, 12, 13. John xii. 42. ^j Ps. lxxxix. 3, 4. 19-23.

^k 1 Sam. x. 20, 21. 1 Chr. xii. 29.

^l 10. 12. ii. 9. Phil. ii. 21.

^m 1 Kings xi. 37.

ⁿ Gen. xxvi. 30. xxvi. 54. Erth. i. 3.

^o 10. 12. ii. 9. Phil. ii. 21.

^p 1 Kings xi. 37.

^q 1 Sam. xxi. 44. ^r Phalti.

^s Heb. both yesterday and the third day. ^t 9. 1 Sam. xiii. 14. xv. 28. xvi. 1, 12, 13. John xii. 42. ^u Ps. lxxxix. 3, 4. 19-23.

^v 1 Sam. x. 20, 21. 1 Chr. xii. 29.

^w 10. 12. ii. 9. Phil. ii. 21.

^x 1 Kings xi. 37.

^y Gen. xxvi. 30. xxvi. 54. Erth. i. 3.

^z 10. 12. ii. 9. Phil. ii. 21.

^{aa} 1 Kings xi. 37.

^{ab} Gen. xxvi. 30. xxvi. 54. Erth. i. 3.

^{ac} 10. 12. ii. 9. Phil. ii. 21.

^{ad} 1 Kings xi. 37.

^{ae} Gen. xxvi. 30. xxvi. 54. Erth. i. 3.

^{af} 10. 12. ii. 9. Phil. ii. 21.

^{ag} 1 Kings xi. 37.

^{ah} Gen. xxvi. 30. xxvi. 54. Erth. i. 3.

^{ai} 10. 12. ii. 9. Phil. ii. 21.

^{aj} 1 Kings xi. 37.

27 And when Abner was returned to Hebron, Joab ^o took him aside in the gate to speak with him [•] quietly, and smote him there ^p under the fifth *rib*, that he died, ^q for the blood of Asahel his brother.

28 ¶ And afterward, when David heard *it*, he said, I and my kingdom *are* ^r guiltless before the LORD for ever, from the [†] blood of Abner the son of Ner.

29 [•] Let it rest on the head of Joab, and on all his father's house; and [†] let there not [†] fail from the house of Joab one that hath [•] an issue, or that is a [•] leper, or that leaneth on a staff, or that falleth on the sword, or that lacketh bread.

30 So Joab and Abishai his brother ^y slew Abner, ^z because he had slain their brother Asahel at Gibeon in the battle.

31 And David said to Joab, and to all the people that *were* with him, ^a Rend your clothes, and gird you with sackcloth, and mourn before Abner. And king David *himself* followed the [§] bier.

32 And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king ^b lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept.

33 And the king lamented over Abner, and said, Died Abner ^c as a fool dieth?

34 ^d Thy hands *were* not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man falleth before ^{||} wicked men, so fellest thou. And all the people ^e wept again over him.

35 And when all the people came to ^f cause David to eat meat while it was yet day, David sware, saying, ^g So do God to me and more also, if I taste bread, or aught else, ^h till the sun be down.

36 And all the people took notice of *it*, and it [•] pleased them: ⁱ as whatsoever the king did pleased all the people.

37 For all the people, and all Israel, understood that day, that it was not of the king to slay Abner the son of Ner.

38 And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel?

39 And I *am* this [†] day weak, though anointed king, and these men ^k the sons of Zeruiah *be* [†] too hard for me: ^m the LORD shall reward the doer of evil according to his wickedness.

CHAP. IV.

Ish-bosheth and Israel are troubled at Abner's death. 1. After Saul's death, changes took place, and Mephibosheth, Jonathan's son, was lame, 2-4. Rechab and Baanah slay Ish-bosheth, and bring his head to David, 5-8. David causes them to be put to death, and Ish-bosheth's head to be buried, 9-12.

AND when Saul's son heard that Abner was dead in Hebron,

^a his hands were feeble, ^b and all the Israelites were troubled.

2 And Saul's son had two men *that were* ^c captains of bands; the name of the one was Baanah, and the name of the [•] other Rechab, the sons of Rimmon a Beerothite, of the children of Benjamin: (for ^d Beeroth also was reckoned to Benjamin;

3 And the Beerothites ^e fled to Gittaim, and were sojourners there until this day.)

4 And ^f Jonathan, Saul's son, had a son *that was* lame of *his* feet. He was five years old when ^g the tidings came of Saul and Jonathan out of Jezreel, and his nurse took him up and fled: and it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name *was* [•] Mephibosheth.

5 And the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah, ^h went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Ish-bosheth, who ⁱ lay on a bed at noon.

6 And they came thither into the midst of the house, *as though* they would have fetched wheat; and they smote him ^k under the fifth *rib*: and Rechab and Baanah his brother escaped.

7 For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bed-chamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and ^l took his head, and gat them away through the plain all night.

8 And they brought the head of Ish-bosheth unto David to Hebron, and said to the king, Behold the head of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul thine enemy, ⁿ which sought thy life; and the LORD hath avenged my lord the king this day of Saul, and of his seed.

9 And David answered Rechab and Baanah his brother, the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, and said unto them, *As* the LORD liveth, ⁿ who hath redeemed my soul out of all adversity,

10 When ^o one told me, saying, Behold, Saul is dead, (thinking to have brought good tidings,) I took hold of him, and slew him in Ziklag, [†] who *thought* that I would have given him a reward for his tidings:

11 How much more when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his own house upon his bed? shall I not therefore now ^p require his blood of your hand, and take you away ^q from the earth?

12 And David commanded his young men, and they ^r slew them, and cut off their hands and their feet, and ^s hanged *them* up over the pool in Hebron. But they took the head of Ish-bosheth, and buried *it* ^t in the sepulchre of Abner in Hebron.

^a xvii. 2. Ezra iv. 4. Neh. vi. 9. Is. xlii. 7. xxxv. 3. Zeph. iii. 16. ^b Matt. ii. 3. ^c iii. 22. 2 Kings v. 2. vi. 23. ^d Heb. second.

^d Josh. ix. 17. xviii. 25.

^e 1 Sam. xxxi. 7. Neh. xi. 33.

^f ix. 3.

^g 1 Sam. xxix. 1. 11. xxxi. 1-10.

[•] Or, Merib-baal. 1 Chr. viii. 34. ix. 40.

^h 2 Chr. xxiv. 25. xxv. 27. xxxiii. 24.

ⁱ xi. 2-4. 1 Kings xvi. 9. Prov. xxiv. 33, 34. 1 Thes. v. 3-7.

^k ii. 23. iii. 27. ix. 10.

^l 1 Sam. xvii. 54. xxxi. 9. 2 Kings x. 6, 7. Matt. xiv. 11.

^m 1 Sam. xviii. 17. xix. 2-10, 11. xx. 1. xxiii. 15. xxv. 29. Matt. ii. 20.

ⁿ Gen. xlviii. 16. 1 Kings i. 29. Ps. xxxi. 5-7. lxxi. 23. cvii. 2.

^o i. 1-16.

[†] Heb. he was in his own eyes as a bringer, &c. Or, which was the reward I gave him for his tidings.

^p Gen. ix. 5, 6. Ex. xxi. 12. Num. xxxv. 31-34. Ps. ix. 12.

^q Gen. vi. 13. vii. 23. Ex. ix. 15. Ps. cix. 15. Prov. ii. 22. Jer. x. 11.

^r i. 15. Ps. lv. 23. Matt. vii. 2. xxi. 9. Deut. xxi. 22, 23.

^t iii. 32.

CHAP. V.

The elders of the tribes at Hebron anoint David king over all Israel, 1—3. His age and reign, 4, 5. He takes Zion from the Jebusites and calls it the city of David, 6—10. Hiram sends him timber and workmen to build him an house, 11. He prospers, and takes more wives; and eleven sons are born to him, 12—16. By divine direction he gains two victories over the Philistines, 17—25.

THE ^acame all the tribes of Israel to David unto Hebron, and spake, saying, Behold, ^bwe are thy bone and thy flesh.

²Also in time past, when Saul was king over us, thou wast he that ^cleddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the LORD said to thee, ^dThou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be ^ea captain over Israel.

³So ^fall the elders of Israel came to the king to Hebron; and king David ^gmade a league with them in Hebron ^hbefore the LORD: and they ⁱanointed David king over Israel.

⁴David ^jwas ^kthirty years old when he began to reign, ^land he reigned ^mforty years.

⁵In Hebron he reigned over Judah ⁿseven years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years over all Israel and Judah.

⁶¶ And the king and his men ^owent to ^pJerusalem unto ^qthe Jebusites, the inhabitants of the land: which ^rspake unto David, saying, ^sExcept thou take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither: ^t* thinking David cannot come in hither.

⁷Nevertheless David took the strong hold of Zion: ^u* the same is the city of David.

⁸And David said on that day, ^vWhosoever getteth up to the gutter, and smiteth the Jebusites, and the lame and the blind, ^wthat are hated of David's soul, ^xhe shall be ^ychief and captain. ^z¶ Wherefore they said, The blind and the lame shall not come into the house.

⁹So David dwelt in the fort, and called it The city of David. And David built round about ^{aa}Millo and inward.

¹⁰And David ^{ab}* went on and grew great: and ^{ac}* the LORD God of hosts ^{ad}was with him.

¹¹¶ And ^{ae}* Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and cedar-trees, and carpenters, and ^{af}† masons: and ^{ag}* they built David an house.

¹²And ^{ah}* David perceived that the LORD had established him king over Israel, and that he had exalted his kingdom for ^{ai}* his people Israel's sake.

¹³And ^{aj}* David took ^{ak}him more concubines and wives out of Jerusalem, after he was come from Hebron: and there were yet sons and daughters born to David.

¹⁴And these ^{al}be ^{am}* the names of those that were born unto him in Jerusalem; ^{an}† Shamuah, and Shobab, and ^{ao}* Nathan, and ^{ap}* Solomon.

¹⁵Ibhar also, and ^{aq}§ Elishua, and Nepheg, and Japhia,

¹⁶And Elishamah, and ^{ar}¶ Eliada, and Eliphalet.

¹⁷¶ But ^{as}* when the Philistines heard that they had anointed David king over Israel, all the Philistines came up to seek David; and David heard ^{at}of it, and went down to ^{au}* the hold.

¹⁸The Philistines also came, and spread themselves in ^{av}* the valley of Rephaim.

¹⁹And David ^{aw}* enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up to the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And ^{ax}* the LORD said unto David, Go up; for I will doubtless deliver the Philistines into thine hand.

²⁰And David came to ^{ay}* Baal-perazim, and David smote them there, and said, The LORD hath broken forth upon mine enemies before me, as the breach of waters. Therefore he called the name of that place ^{az}* Baal-perazim.

²¹And there they left their images, and David and his men ^{ba}† burned them.

²²And the Philistines ^{bb}* came up yet again, and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.

²³And when David ^{bc}* enquired of the LORD, he said, Thou shalt not go up; ^{bd}but ^{be}* fetch a compass behind them, and come upon them over against the mulberry-trees.

²⁴And let it be, when thou hearest ^{bf}* the sound of a going in the tops of the mulberry-trees, that then ^{bg}* thou shalt bestir thyself: for then shall the LORD go out before thee, to smite the host of the Philistines.

²⁵And David did so, as the LORD had commanded him; and smote the Philistines from ^{bh}† Geba, until thou come to ^{bi}* Gazer.

CHAP. VI.

David fetches the ark from Kirjath-jearim on a new cart, 1—5. Uzzah is smitten, David is discomfited, and the ark is left with Obad-edom, whose house is blessed on account of it, 6—11. David brings the ark to Zion with singing; and dances before it, for which Michal despises him, 12—16. He places it in a tabernacle with joy and feasting, 17—19. Michal, despising David for his religious joy, is childless till her death, 20—23.

A ^{ca}GALN, David ^{cb}* gathered together all ^{cc}the chosen men of Israel, thirty thousand.

²And ^{cd}* David arose, and went with all the people, that ^{ce}were with him, from ^{cf}* Beale of Judah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, ^{cg}† whose name is called by the name of the LORD of hosts, that ^{ch}* dwelleth ^{ci}between the cherubims.

¹ Chr. iii. 5—9. xiv. 4.

[†] Or, Shimon. ¹ Chr. iii. 5.

^d Luke iii. 31.

^e Matt. i. 6.

[§] Or, Elishama.

¹ Chr. iii. 6.

[¶] Or, Beeliada.

¹ Chr. xiv. 7.

^{B. C. 1046.}

^f ¹ Chr. xiv. 8, 9.

^{Ps. li. 1—5, Rev. xi. 15—18.}

^g xxiii. 14. ¹ Chr. xi. 16.

^h xxiii. 13. Gen. xiv. 5. ¹ Chr. xi. 15. ^{1a}, xvii. 5.

ⁱ ii. 1. ¹ Sam. xiii. 2. 4. xxx. 7, 8.

^k ¹ Sam. xxviii. 6.

^{Prov. iii. 9.}

^l ^{1a} xxviii. 21.

^o The plain of breaches.

[†] Or, took them away. Deut. vii. 5, 25. ¹ Sam. v. 2—6. ¹ Chr. xiv. 11, 12.

^m ¹ Kings xx. 22.

¹ Chr. xiv. 13.

ⁿ 19.

^o Josh. viii. 2. 7.

¹ Chr. xiv. 14.

^{Mark. ix. 29, 30.}

^{Mark. viii. 23—25.}

^{John ix. 6, 7.}

^p ² Kings vii. 6.

^q Judg. iv. 14.

^{vii. 15. 1} Sam. xiv. 9—12.

^{Chr. xiv. 15.}

^{Phil. ii. 11, 12.}

[†] ¹ Chr. xiv. 16.

^r Josh. xvi. 10.

^a v. 1. ¹ Kings viii. 1. ¹ Chr. xiii. 1—4. ^{Ps. cxxii. 1—6.}

^b ¹ Chr. xiii. 5, 6.

^{Or, Baalath, that is, Kirjath-jearim.}

^{Josh. xv. 9, 10. 1} Sam. vii. 1.

[†] Or, at which the name, even the name of the LORD of hosts was called upon.

^{Lev. xxiv. 11—16. 1a} xvii. 4.

^{liv. 5.}

^c ^{Ex. xxv. 18—22. 1} Sam. iv. 4.

¹ Kings viii. 6.

^{7. Ps. lxxx. 1.}

¹ Pet. i. 12.

* Heb. *made to ride*.
 a Num. iv. 5-12.
 vii. 9. 1 Sam. vi. 7.
 † Or, *the hill*.

3 And they * set the ark of God upon ^a a new cart, and brought it out of the house of Abinadab that *was* in † Gibeah: and Uzzah and Ahio, the sons of Abinadab, drove the new cart.

e 1 Sam. vii. 1, 2.
 1 Chr. xiii. 7.
 † Heb. *with*.

4 And they brought it out of ^e the house of Abinadab, which *was* at Gibeah, ‡ accompanying the ark of God; and Ahio went before the ark.

f 1 Sam. x. 5. xvi. 16, 2 Kings iii. 15. 1 Chr. xiii. 8. xv. 10-24. Ps. xlvii. 5. lxxviii. 25-27. cl. 3-5. Dan. iii. 5. 7. 10. 15. Am. v. 23. vi. 5.
 g Chidon. 1 Chr. xiii. 9.
 h Num. iv. 15.

5 And ^f David, and all the house of Israel, played before the LORD on all manner of *instruments made of fir-wood*, even on harps, and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals.

g Or, *stumbled*.

6 And when they came to ^g Nachon's threshing-floor, Uzzah ^h put forth *his hand* to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen § shook it.

Lev. x. 1-3. 1 Sam. vi. 19. 1 Chr. xiii. 10. xv. 2. 13. 1 Cor. xi. 30-32.
 || Or, *rashness*.
 Jon. iv. 1. 9.
 * Heb. *broken*.

7 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzzah: and ⁱ God smote him there for *his* || error; and there he died by the ark of God.

† The breach of Uzzah.

8 And David was ^k displeased, because the LORD * had made a breach upon Uzzah; and he called the name of the place † Perez-uzzah to this day.

Num. xvii. 12, 13. 1 Sam. v. 10, 11. vi. 30. Ps. cxix. 120. Is. vi. 5. Luke v. 8, 9. 1 Pet. iii. 6.

9 And David was ^l afraid of the LORD that day, and said, ^m How shall the ark of the LORD come to me?

m 1 Kings viii. 27.
 1 Chr. xiii. 11, 12. Job xxv. 56.

10 So David would not remove the ark of the LORD unto him into the city of David; but David carried it aside into the house of ⁿ Obed-edom the ^o Gittite.

n 1 Chr. xiii. 13, 14. xv. 18. xvi. 5. xxvii. 4-8.
 o iv. 3. xv. 19.

11 And the ark of the LORD continued in the house of Obed-edom the Gittite three months: and ^p the LORD blessed Obed-edom, and all his household.

p Gen. xxx. 27. xxxix. 5. 23. Prov. iii. 9, 10. Mal. iii. 10.

12 And it was told king David, saying, The LORD hath blessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that *pertaineth* unto him, because of the ark of God. ^q So David went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Obed-edom into the city of David with gladness.

q 1 Chr. xv. 1-3. 25. Ps. xxiv. 7-10. lxxviii. 24-27. cxxxii. 6-8.

13 And it was ^r so, that ^r when they that bare the ark of the LORD had gone six paces, he sacrificed ^s oxen and fatlings.

r Num. iv. 15. vii. 9. Josh. iii. 3. 1 Chr. xv. 2, 25, 26.

14 And David ^t danced before the LORD with all *his* might; and David *was* ^u girded with a linen ephod.

s 1 Kings viii. 5. 2 Chr. v. 6.

15 So David and all the house of Israel brought up the ark of the LORD * with shouting, and with ^y the sound of the trumpet.

t Ex. xv. 20. Judg. xi. 34. xxi. 21. Ps. xxx. 11. cxlix. 3. cl. 4.

16 And as the ark of the LORD came into the city of David, Michal, Saul's daughter, looked through a window, and saw king David leaping and dancing before the LORD; and she ^z despised him in her heart.

u 1 Sam. ii. 18. xxii. 18. 1 Chr. xv. 27.

x 1 Chr. xv. 16. 25. 28. Ezra iii. 10, 11. Ps. xlvii. 1. 5. 6. lxxviii. 24-27.

y Num. x. 1-10. Josh. vi. 4, 5. Ps. cl. 3.

z iii. 14. 1 Chr. xv. 29. Acts ii. 13. 1 Cor. ii. 14. 1 Chr. xv. 1. xvi. 1. 2 Chr. i. 4. Ps. cxxxii. 8.

17 And ^z they brought in the ark

of the LORD, and set it in his place, in the midst of the tabernacle that David had * pitched for it: and David ^b offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings before the LORD.

18 And as soon ^c as David had made an end of offering burnt-offerings and peace-offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD of hosts.

19 And ^d he dealt among all the people, *even* among the whole multitude of Israel, as well to the women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece of *flesh*, and a flagon of *wine*. ^e So all the people departed every one to his house.

20 Then David returned to ^f bless his household. And ^g Michal the daughter of Saul came out to meet David, and said, How ^h glorious was the king of Israel to-day, who ⁱ uncovered himself to-day in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the ^k vain fellows † shamelessly uncovereth himself!

21 And David said unto Michal, *It was* ^j before the LORD, which ^m chose me before thy father, and before all his house, to appoint me ruler over the people of the LORD, over Israel: therefore will I ⁿ play before the LORD.

22 And I will yet be ^o more vile than thus, and will be base ^p in mine own sight; and of the * maid-servants, which thou hast spoken of, of them shall ^q I be had in honour.

23 Therefore ^r Michal the daughter of Saul had no child ^s unto the day of her death.

CHAP. VII.

David purposes to build a temple, and Nathan ^a encourages him, 1-3. God, by Nathan, forbids it, but with promises of special blessings to Israel, to David, and to his seed, 4-17. David's prayer and thanksgiving, 18-29.

AND it came to pass, ^a when the king sat in his house, and ^b the LORD had given him rest round about from all his enemies,

2 That the king said unto Nathan the prophet, See now, ^c I dwell in an house of cedar, but ^d the ark of God dwelleth within ^e curtains.

3 And Nathan said to the king, ^f Go, do ^g all that *is* in thine heart: ^h for the LORD *is* with thee.

4 And it came to pass ⁱ that night, that the word of the LORD came unto Nathan, saying,

5 Go and tell ^j my servant David, Thus saith the LORD, ^k Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in?

6 Whereas ^l I have not dwelt in any house since the time that I brought up the children of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but I have ^m walked in ⁿ a tent and in a tabernacle.

15. xl. 35-38. Lev. xxvi. 23, 24, 27, 28. Num. x. 33-36. Deut. xxxii. 14. 2 Cor. vi. 16. Rev. iii. 12. 1 Th. ii. 19, 19. 34.

* Heb. *stretched*.
 b 1 Kings viii. 5. 62-65. 2 Chr. v. 6. vii. 5-7. Ezra vi. 16, 17.
 c 1 Kings viii. 55. 1 Chr. xvi. 2. 2 Chr. vi. 3. xxx. 18, 19. 27. Acts iii. 26.
 d 1 Chr. xvi. 3. 2 Chr. xxx. 24. xxxv. 7, 8. 12. 13. Neh. viii. 18. Ez. xlv. 17. Acts xx. 35. Eph. iv. 8.
 e 1 Kings viii. 66. 2 Chr. vii. 10.
 f 18. Gen. xlviii. 19. Josh. xxiv. 15. 1 Chr. xvi. 43. Ps. xxx. title. ci. 2.
 g 16. Ps. lix. 7-9. Mark iii. 21.
 h Neh. iv. 3, 4. Is. liii. 2, 3. John xiii. 6. 1 Cor. iv. 10-13. Phil. ii. 7, 8.
 i 1 Sam. xix. 23, 24. k Judg. ix. 4. Job xxx. 8.
 † Or, *openly*.
 l 14. 16. 1 Cor. x. 31.
 m 1 Sam. xiii. 14. xv. 28. xvi. 1. 12. Ps. lxxviii. 70-72. lxxxix. 19, 20. Acts xiii. 22.
 n 5. 1 Chr. xv. 29. o Is. i. 6. li. 7. Matt. v. 11, 12. Acts v. 41. 42. Heb. xii. 2. 1 Pet. iv. 14.
 p Gen. xxxii. 10. Job xl. 4. xlii. 6. 1 Tim. i. 15. 1 Pet. v. 6.
 q Or, *handmaids of my servants*.
 r 1 Sam. ii. 30.
 s 1 Sam. i. 6-8. Is. iv. 1. Hos. ix. 11. Luke i. 25. 1 Sam. xv. 35. Is. xxii. 14.

a 1 Chr. xvii. 1 &c. Dan. iv. 29 30.
 b Josh. xvi. 44. xxi. 1. 1 Kings v. 4. 2 Chr. xiv. 6. Prov. xvi. 7. Luke i. 74, 75.
 c v. 11. 1 Chr. xiv. 2. Hag. i. 4.
 d Ps. cxxxii. 5. John ii. 17. Acts vii. 46.
 e vi. 17. Ex. xxvi. 1, &c. xl. 21. 1 Chr. xvi. 1. 2 Chr. i. 4.
 f 2 Kings iv. 27.
 g 1 Sam. xvi. 7. 1 Kings viii. 27. 23. 1 Chr. xvi. 7. xxviii. 2. Ps. xx. 4. xxxvii. 4.
 h 1 Sam. x. 7.
 i Num. xii. 6. 1 Chr. xvii. 3. Am. iii. 7.
 j Heb. *to my servant to David*.
 k 1 Kings v. 3. viii. 18, 19. 1 Chr. xvii. 4. xxi. 7, 8. xxviii. 3.
 l Josh. xlviii. 1. 1 Kings viii. 16. 1 Chr. xvii. 5, 6. m Ex. xxxiii. 14.

a 1 Chr. xvii. 1 &c. Dan. iv. 29 30.
 b Josh. xvi. 44. xxi. 1. 1 Kings v. 4. 2 Chr. xiv. 6. Prov. xvi. 7. Luke i. 74, 75.
 c v. 11. 1 Chr. xiv. 2. Hag. i. 4.
 d Ps. cxxxii. 5. John ii. 17. Acts vii. 46.
 e vi. 17. Ex. xxvi. 1, &c. xl. 21. 1 Chr. xvi. 1. 2 Chr. i. 4.
 f 2 Kings iv. 27.
 g 1 Sam. xvi. 7. 1 Kings viii. 27. 23. 1 Chr. xvi. 7. xxviii. 2. Ps. xx. 4. xxxvii. 4.
 h 1 Sam. x. 7.
 i Num. xii. 6. 1 Chr. xvii. 3. Am. iii. 7.
 j Heb. *to my servant to David*.
 k 1 Kings v. 3. viii. 18, 19. 1 Chr. xvii. 4. xxi. 7, 8. xxviii. 3.
 l Josh. xlviii. 1. 1 Kings viii. 16. 1 Chr. xvii. 5, 6. m Ex. xxxiii. 14.

o 1 Chr. xvii. 6. **7** In all the places wherein I have walked with all the children of Israel, spake I a word with any of the tribes of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people Israel, saying, Why build ye not me an house of cedar?

q 1 Sam. xvi. 11, 12. 1 Chr. xvii. 7. Ps. lxxviii. 70. **8** Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the sheep-cote, from following the sheep, to be ruler over my people, over Israel.

r v. 10. viii. 5, 14. xxi. 30, 34—38. 1 Chr. xvii. 8. **9** And I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies † out of thy sight, and have made thee a great name, * like unto the name of the great men that are in the earth.

u Gen. xii. 2. 1 Sam. ii. 8. 1 Chr. xvii. 8. Ps. cxviii. 7, 8. Luke i. 52. **10** Moreover, I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more, † neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, † as beforetime;

y 1 Chr. xvii. 9. Ps. lxxviii. 2. Jer. xlviii. 6. xxiv. 6. xxi. 6. Ez. xxxvii. 25—27. Am. ix. 15. **11** And as ^b since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel, and ^c have caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also the LORD telleth thee, that ^d he will make thee an house.

z Ps. lxxviii. 22. 1 Chr. xvii. 10. Hos. ii. 18. **12** And ^e when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt ^f sleep with thy fathers, † I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom.

1 Judg. ii. 14—16. 1 Sam. xii. 9—11. Ps. cvi. 42. **13** He shall build an house for my name, and ^g I will establish the throne of his kingdom for ever.

2 1 Kings ii. 1. viii. 20. **14** ^h I will be his father, and he shall be my son: † if he commit iniquity, ^m I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men:

3 1 Kings viii. 20. 1 Chr. xvii. 11. Ps. lxxviii. 29. cxxxvii. 11. 14. ix. 7. xi. 1—4. 10. Matt. xii. 12—14. Acts ii. 30. **15** But ⁿ my mercy shall not depart away from him, ^o as I took it from Saul, whom I put away before thee.

4 1 Kings v. 5. vi. 12. viii. 19. 1 Chr. xvii. 11, 12. xxi. 9, 10. xxviii. 6, 10. Zech. vi. 13. Matt. xvi. 18. Luke i. 31—33. Heb. iii. 3. 1 Pet. ii. 5. **16** And ^p thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever.

5 1 Kings v. 5. vi. 12. viii. 19. 1 Chr. xvii. 11, 12. xxi. 9, 10. xxviii. 6, 10. Zech. vi. 13. Matt. xvi. 18. Luke i. 31—33. Heb. iii. 3. 1 Pet. ii. 5. **17** According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

6 1 Kings viii. 20. 1 Chr. xvii. 11. Ps. lxxviii. 29. cxxxvii. 11. 14. ix. 7. xi. 1—4. 10. Matt. xii. 12—14. Acts ii. 30. **18** ¶ Then went king David in, and ^q sat before the LORD, and he said, ^r Who am I, O LORD God? and what ^s is my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

7 1 Chr. xvii. 13. xxviii. 6. Ps. lxxviii. 26, 27. Matt. iii. 17. Heb. i. 5. 1 Pet. lxxviii. 30—35. m Deut. viii. 5. Job v. 17. Ps. xciv. 13, 14. Prov. iii. 11, 12. Jer. xxx. 11. 1 Cor. xi. 32. Heb. xii. 5—11. Rev. i. 19. n Ps. lxxviii. 28. 34. 16. iv. 3. Acts xiii. 34—37. o 1 Sam. xv. 23. xvi. 14. 1 Kings xi. 13, 14—36. 16. ix. 7. cxxxvii. 35. p Gen. xlix. 10. 2 Kings xv. 34. 1 Chr. xvii. 13, 14. Ps. xlv. 6. lxxviii. 5, 17—19. lxxviii. 36, 37. 16. ix. 7. Dan. ii. 44. vii. 14. Matt. xvi. 18. Luke i. 32, 33. John xiv. 34. Rev. xi. 15. q 1 Chr. xvii. 15. Acts xx. 20, 27. 1 Cor. xv. 3. r 1 Chr. xvii. 16. Ps. cxxxvii. 14. s Gen. xxxii. 10. Judg. vi. 15. 1 Sam. ix. 21. xv. 17. xviii. 18. Ps. viii. 4. Eph. iii. 4. t Num. xvi. 9. 135. u 11—16. 1 Chr. xvii. 17. Eph. iii. 20.

servant's house for a great while to come. * And ^t is this the manner of man, O LORD God?

20 And what can David say more unto thee? for thou, LORD God, ^v knowest thy servant.

21 For ^w thy word's sake, and ^x according to thine own heart, hast thou done all these great things, to make thy servant know them.

22 Wherefore ^y thou art great, O LORD God: for ^z there is none like thee, neither ^a is there any god beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

23 And ^b what one nation in the earth ^c is like thy people, ^d even like Israel, whom God ^e went to redeem for a people to himself, and to ^f make him a name, and to do for you ^g great things and terrible, for thy land, before ^h thy people, which thou redeemest to thee from Egypt, ⁱ from the nations and ^j their gods?

24 For thou hast, ^k confirmed to thyself thy people Israel, ^l to be a people unto thee for ever: and thou, LORD ^m art become their God.

25 And now, O LORD God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, ⁿ establish it for ever, and do as thou hast said.

26 And ^o let thy name be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts ^p is the God over Israel: and let the house of thy servant David be ^q established ^r before thee.

27 For thou, O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, hast ^s revealed to thy servant, saying, ^t I will build thee an house: therefore hath thy servant ^u found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee.

28 And now, O LORD God, thou art that God, and ^v thy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant.

29 Therefore now ^w let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O LORD God, hast spoken it, and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed ^x for ever.

q 1 Chr. xvii. 25, 26. Ps. x. 17. r Num. xviii. 1. Tit. i. 2. s Heb. be thou blessed and blest. 1 Chr. xvii. 27. Ps. cxxv. 12—15. t xlii. 51.

CHAPTER VIII.

David subdues the Philistines and Moabites, 1. He smites Hadadzezer, and the Syrians, 3—8. Toi, king of Hamath, sends his son to David with presents, which he dedicates to God, with the spoils he had taken, 9—13. He puts garrisons in Edom, 14. He reigns in equity, 15. The number of his chief officers, 16—18.

AND ^a after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them: and David took ^b Methegammah out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And ^c he smote Moab, and ^d measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground: even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to

Ps. cxxxvii. 7. Is. lv. 8, 9. Eph. iii. 7, 8, 19. Heb. i. 5.

1 Sam. xvi. 7. Ps. cxxxvii. 1. John ii. 25. xvi. 17. Heb. iv. 13. Rev. ii. 23.

Num. xxi. 19. Deut. i. 5. Josh. xiii. 14, 15. Ps. cxxxvii. 2. Matt. xiv. 35. Luke i. 52, 55, 72. Heb. vi. 18.

1 Matt. xi. 26. Luke xii. 32. 1 Cor. i. 1. Eph. i. 9. iii. 11.

1 Deut. iii. 24. 1 Chr. xvi. 25. 2 Chr. ii. 5. 12. xlviii. 1. lxxviii. 10. xvi. 4. cxxxvii. 5. xlv. 7.

1 Ps. xv. 11. Deut. iv. 35. cxxxvii. 39. 1 Sam. ii. 2. Ps. lxxviii. 8. lxxviii. 6, 9. Is. xl. 18. 25. xlv. 5. 18. 22. Jer. x. 6.

1 Deut. iv. 7, 9. 32—34. cxxxvii. 29. Ps. cxxxvii. 29. Rom. ix. 1, 2. ix. 3—5.

1 Ex. iii. 7, 8. xiv. 5, 6. Num. xiv. 13, 14. Is. lxxviii. 7—14. Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pt. i. 15. 9. Rev. v. 9, 10.

1 Josh. vii. 9. 1 Sam. ix. 2. Eph. i. 6. 14.

1 Deut. x. 21. Ps. xl. 5. lxxviii. 5. lxxviii. 6. Is. lxxviii. 15. Neh. i. 10.

1 Ex. xii. 12. 1 Gen. xvi. 7. Deut. xxi. 13. Ps. xlviii. 14. Is. xii. 2. Job. xxi. 1. 13. cxxxvii. 29. Zech. xiii. 9.

1 Gen. xxi. 12. Ps. cxxxvii. 49. Job. xiv. 4, 5. Ez. cxxxvii. 37.

1 1 Chr. xxi. 27. 24. xx. 3, 10—12. Ps. lxxviii. 18, 19. Matt. vi. 9. John vii. 28.

1 Ps. lxxviii. 30. cxi. 28. Heb. open d the ear. Ruth iv. 4. 1 Sam. ix. 12.

19. John xvii. 17. Num. vi. 21—26.

1 vii. 9. 1 Chr. xvi. 1. Rev.

1 Or, the house of Amalek. 1. 24.

1 Num. xxi. 17. Ps. lxxviii. 2. cxi. 31.

d 6. 14. 1 Chr. keep alive: and so ^d the Moabites
xviii. 2. became David's servants, and
e 1 Sam. x. 27. brought gifts.

† *Hadadezer.*
1 Chr. xviii. 3. 3 David smote also † Hadadezer,
f x. 6. 1 Sam. xiv. the son of Rehob, king of Zobah,
47. Ps. lx. *title.* as he went to recover his border
g Gen. xv. 18. Ex. at the river Euphrates.
xxiii. 31. Deut.
xi. 24.

† Or, *of his.*
h 1 Chr. xviii. 4. 4 And David took † from him a
i x. 18. Deut. xvii. thousand ^b chariots, and seven hun-
16. Josh. xi. 6. dred horsemen, and twenty thou-
9. Ps. xx. 7. sand footmen: and ⁱ David hough-
xxxiii. 16, 17. ed all the chariot-horses, but ^k re-
Is. xxxi. 1. served of them for an hundred
k 1 Kings x. 26. chariots.

l 1 Kings xi. 23 5 And ^l when the Syrians of Da-
— 25. 1 Chr. mascus ^m came to succour Hada-
xviii. 5, 6. dezer king of Zobah, David slew
m Job ix. 13. Is. of the Syrians two and twenty
viii. 9, 10. xxxi. thousand men.

6 Then David put garrisons in
n 2. xxi. 45—51. Syria of Damascus; and the Sy-
o 14. vii. 9. Ps. v. rians ⁿ became servants to David,
11, 12. cxxi. 7. and brought gifts. And ^o the Lord
8. cxliv. 1, 2. preserved David whithersoever he
Prov. xxi. 31. went.

p 1 Kings x. 16, 7 And David took ^p the shields
17. xiv. 26. 1 of gold that were on the servants
Chr. xviii. 7. of Hadadezer, and brought them to
Jerusalem.

• Or, *Tibbath.*
† Or, *Chun.* 1 Chr. 8 And from * Betah, and from
xviii. 8. † Berothai, cities of Hadadezer, king
David took exceeding much brass.

† Or, *Tou.* 1 Chr. 9 ¶ When † Toi king of ^q Ha-
xviii. 9. math heard that David had smitten
q Num. xiii. 21. all the host of Hadadezer,
Am. vi. 2.

§ Or, *Haoram.* 1 10 Then Toi sent § Joram his
Chr. xviii. 10. son unto king David, to || salute
|| Heb. *ask him of* him, and to bless him, because he
peace. Gen. xliii. had fought against Hadadezer, and
27. Is. xxxix. 1. smitten him: (for Hadadezer * had

* Heb. *was a man* wars with.
of wars with.

† Heb. *in his hand* † brought with him vessels of sil-
were. ver, and vessels of gold, and ves-
sels of brass;

r 1 Kings vii. 51. 11 ^r Which also king David did
1 Chr. xviii. 11. dedicate unto the Lord, with the
xviii. 14 — 16. silver and gold that he had dedi-
xxvi. 26, 27. cated of all nations which he sub-
xxix. 2. Mic. dued:
iv. 13.

s x. 11, 14. xii. 26 12 Of Syria, and of Moab, and
— 31. of the children of ^s Ammon, and of
the Philistines, and of Amalek, and
of the spoil of Hadadezer, son of
Rehob, king of Zobah.

t vii. 9. 1 Chr. 13 And David ^t gat him a name
xviii. 12. Ps. lx. when he returned from † smiting
title. of the Syrians in ^u the valley of
† *his smiting.* salt, *being* eighteen thousand men.

u 2 Kings xiv. 7. 14 And he put garrisons in Edom;
x Gen. xxv. 28. throughout all Edom put he garri-
xxvii. 29, 37, 40. sons: and * all they of Edom ^v be-
Num. xxiv. 18. came David's servants. And ^w the
Ps. xviii. 31— LORD preserved David whither-
43. soever he went.

y 2. 6. 15 ¶ And David reigned ^a over
z 6. vii. 9. all Israel; and ^b David executed
a iii. 12. v. 5. judgment and justice unto all his
b Ps. xiv. 6, 7. people.
lxxviii. 71, 72.
Prov. xiv. 34.

Is. ix. 7. Jer. 16 And ^c Joab the son of Ze-
xxii. 15. xxiii. riah *was* over the host; and ^d Je-
5, 6. hoshaphat the son of Ahilud *was*
c xix. 13. xx. 23. * recorder;
1 Chr. xi. 6. d 1 Kings iv. 3.

* Or, *remembran-*
cer, or writer of
Chronicles.

e 1 Chr. xxiv. 3, 4. 17 And ^e Zadok the son of Ahi-
tub, and Ahimelech the son of

Abiathar, *were* the priests; and
Seraiah *was* the † scribe;

18 And ^f Benaiah the son of Je-
hoidada *was* over both ^g the Che-
rethites and the Pelethites; and
David's sons were † chief rulers.

Zeph. ii. 5.

† Or, *secretary.*
f 1 Kings i. 44. vi.
ii. 34. 1 Chr.
xviii. 17.
g xv. 18. xx. 7.
23. xxiii. 20—
23. 1 Sam. xxx.
14. Ez. xxv. 16.
† Or, *princes.* xx. 26.

CHAP. IX.

David enquires after Saul's family, and is in-
formed by Ziba of Mephibosheth the son of
Jonathan, 1—4. He sends for him, and enter-
tains him at his table for Jonathan's sake, 5—
8. He restores to him the family-estate, en-
trusting the management to Ziba, 9—13.

AND David said, Is there yet
any that is left of the house of
Saul, that I may shew him kind-
ness for ^a Jonathan's sake?

2 And *there was* of the house of
Saul ^b a servant, whose name *was*
^c Ziba: and when they had called
him unto David, the king said unto
him, *Art thou Ziba?* And he said,
Thy servant *is* he.

3 And the king said, *Is there*
not yet any of the house of Saul,
that I may shew ^d the kindness of
God unto him? And Ziba said unto
the king, Jonathan hath yet a son,
which is ^e lame on his feet.

4 And the king said unto him,
Where is he? And Ziba said unto
the king, Behold he *is* in the house
of ^f Machir, the son of Ammiel, in
Lo-debar.

5 Then king David sent and
fetched him out of the house of
Machir, the son of Ammiel, from
Lo-debar.

6 Now when * Mephibosheth,
the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul,
was come unto David, ^g he fell on
his face, and did reverence. And
David said, Mephibosheth. And he
answered, Behold thy servant.

7 And David said unto him,
^h Fear not: ⁱ for I will surely shew
thee kindness for Jonathan thy fa-
ther's sake, and will restore thee
all the land of Saul thy father; and
thou shalt ^k eat bread at my table
continually.

8 And he bowed himself, and
said, What *is* thy servant, that
thou shouldest look upon such ^l a
dead dog as I am?

9 Then the king called to Ziba,
Saul's servant, and said unto him,
^m I have given unto thy master's
son all that pertained to Saul, and
to all his house.

10 Thou therefore, and thy sons,
and thy servants, shall till the land
for him, and thou shalt bring in *the*
fruits, that thy master's son may
have food to eat: but Mephibosheth
thy master's son ⁿ shall eat bread
always at my table. ^o Now Ziba had
fifteen sons and twenty servants.

11 Then said Ziba unto the king,
^p According to all that my lord the
king hath commanded his servant,
so shall thy servant do. As for
Mephibosheth, *said the king*, he

a i. 26. 1 Sam.
xviii. 1—4. xx.
14 — 17. 42.
1 Kings ii. 7.
Prov. xxvii. 10.
Matt. xxv. 40.
1 Pet. iii. 9.
b Gen. xv. 2, 3.
xxiv. 2.
c xvi. 1—4. xix.
17. 27—29.

d Deut. iv. 37. x.
15. 1 Sam. xx.
14, 15. Matt. v.
44, 45. Luke vi.
46. Tit. iii. 3, 4.
e iv. 4. xix. 26.

f xvii. 27—29.

• Or, *Merib-baal.*
1 Chr. viii. 34.
g Gen. xviii. 2.
xxxiii. 3. 1 Sam.
xx. 41. xxv. 23.

h Gen. xliii. 18.
23. i. 18 — 21.
1 Sam. xii. 19.
20. 24. Is. xxxv.
3, 4. Mark v. 33.
34. Luke i. 12,
13. 29, 30.

i 1. 3. Ruth ii. 11,
12. 2 Tim. i. 16
— 18.

k 11. xiv. 33.
1 Kings ii. 7.
Jer. lii. 33, 34.
Luke xvii. 30.
iii. 8. xvi. 9.
1 Sam. xxiv. 14.
xxvi. 20. Matt.
xv. 26, 27.
m xvi. 4. xix. 22.
1 Sam. ix. 1. Is.
xxii. 2.

n xix. 28.
o xix. 17.

p xvi. 1—4. xix.
26, 27.

shall eat at my table, as one of the king's sons.

12 And Mephibosheth had ^a a young son, whose name was Michai: and all that dwelt in the house of Ziba were ^a servants unto Mephibosheth.

13 So Mephibosheth dwelt in Jerusalem: for ^a he did eat continually at the king's table; and was lame on both his feet.

CHAP. X.

David sends ambassadors to comfort Hannu the king of Ammon; who abuses and insults them, 1-5. The Ammonites, assisted by the Syrians, are overcome by Joab and Abishai, 6-14. Hadarezer sends another army, which David conquers, slaying Shobach its general, 15-18. The kings of Syria submit to David, 19.

AND it came to pass after this, that the ^a king of the children of Ammon died, and Hanun his son reigned in his stead.

2 Then said David, I will ^b shew kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash, ^c as his father shewed kindness unto me. And David sent to comfort him, by the hand of his servants, for his father. And David's servants came into the land of the children of Ammon.

3 And the princes of the children of Ammon said unto Hanun their lord, ^a Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? ^d hath not David *rather* sent his servants unto thee to search the city, and to spy it out, and to overthrow it?

4 Wherefore ^e Hanun took David's servants, and shaved off the one half of their beards, and ^f cut off their garments in the middle, even to their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 When they told *it* unto David, he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed: and the king said, Tarry at ^g Jericho until your beards be grown, and *then* return.

6 And when the children of Ammon saw that they ^h stank before David, the children of Ammon sent and hired the Syrians of Bethniah, and the Syrians of Zobah, twenty thousand footmen, and of king Maacah a thousand men, and of Ish-tob twelve thousand men.

7 And when David heard of *it*, he sent Joab, and ⁱ all the host of the mighty men.

8 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate: and the Syrians of Zobah, and of Rehob, and Ish-tob, and Maacah, were by themselves in the field.

9 When Joab saw that ^j the front of the battle was against him before and behind, he chose of all the choice *men* of Israel, and put *them* in array against the Syrians.

10 And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of Abishai

his brother, that he might put *them* in array against the children of Ammon.

11 And he said, ^k If the Syrian be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will come and help thee.

12 ^l Be of good courage, and let us ^m play the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: and ⁿ the Lord do that which seemeth him good.

13 And Joab drew nigh, and the people that *were* with him, unto the battle against the Syrians: and ^o they fled before him.

14 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, then fled they also before Abishai, and entered into the city. So Joab returned from the children of Ammon, and came to Jerusalem.

15 ^p And when the Syrians saw that they were smitten before Israel, they ^q gathered themselves together.

16 And ^r Hadarezer sent and brought out the Syrians that *were* beyond ^s the river: and they came to Helam: and ^t Shobach the captain of the host of Hadarezer *went* before them.

17 And when it was told David, ^u he gathered all Israel together, and passed over Jordan, and came to Helam: and the Syrians set themselves in array against David, and fought with him.

18 And the Syrians ^v fled before Israel: and David slew *the men* of seven hundred chariots of the Syrians, and forty thousand ^w horsemen, and smote ^x Shobach the captain of their host, who died there.

19 And when all the kings *that were* ^y servants to Hadarezer saw that they were smitten before Israel, they made peace with Israel, and served them. So the Syrians ^z feared to help the children of Ammon any more.

CHAP. XI.

Joab besieges Rabbah, 1. David comforts Deborah with Ruth, who is pregnant, who sends her to Israel, and in vain tries to induce him to visit her, 2-10. He sends by Uriah a letter to Joab, according to which Uriah, with colours of duty by one Ammonite, 11-17. Joab sends word to David, and he answers the messenger, 18-25. He returns home, 26, 27.

AND it came to pass, ^a after the year was expired, ^b at the time when kings go forth to battle, that ^c David sent Joab, and his servants with him, and all Israel: and they destroyed the children of Ammon, and besieged ^d Rabbah: but David tarried still at Jerusalem.

2 And it came to pass in an evening-tide, that David ^e arose from off his bed, and walked upon ^f the roof of the king's house: and

q 1 Chr. viii. 34—36. ix. 32—34.

r Mic. vii. 6.

s 2. 12.

a 1 Sam. i. 2. 1 Chr. xiii. 1.

b Deut. xliii. 3—6. Neh. ix. 3. 7. xiii. 1—3.

c 1 Sam. xiii. 1, 4.

d Ps. lxxviii. 1.

e Gen. xli. 9. 14. 1 Chr. xiii. 5.

f Lev. xix. 27. 1 Chr. xix. 3, 4. Ps. lxxviii. 4, 5.

g Josh. vi. 24. 26. 1 Kings xix. 34. 1 Chr. xix. 5. Prov. xxi. 3.

h Gen. xliii. 30. Job. i. 21. 22. 1 Chr. xix. 6, 7.

i Job. i. 3, 12. 1 Chr. xix. 11—13.

j Or, the men of Tob. Judg. x. 3, 5.

k 1 Sam. i. 1 Chr. xix. 2.

m Num. xiii. 21. Judg. xix. 29. Judg. i. 31.

n Job. viii. 22. Judg. ix. 42, 43.

o 1 Chr. xix. 2—12. Neh. ix. 20. 1 Sam. xix. 12. Rom. vi. 1, 2. Gal. vi. 2. Phil. i. 27, 28.

p 1 Sam. xxi. 6. 1 Sam. xix. 6. 12. Num. 32. 2. 1 Chr. xxi. 7. Neh. ix. 14. H. G. viii. 6.

q 1 Sam. ix. 9. 1 Chr. xix. 13. 1 Cor. xvi. 17.

r xvi. 10. 11. Judg. x. 15. 1 Sam. xix. 14. 1 Chr. xix. 14.

s 1 Kings xix. 13. 14. 15—21. 26—30. 1 Chr. xix. 15. 2 Chr. xiii. 5—17.

B. C. 1025.

t Ps. li. 1. Is. viii. 9, 10. Mic. iv. 11, 12. Zech. xiv. 2, 3. Rev. xix. 1—21.

u viii. 3—5. 1 Chr. xxi. 3, 5.

v Expository.

w Or, Shobach.

x 1 Chr. xix. 17.

y viii. 4. Ps. xvi. 12. 1 Chr. xix. 11.

z 1 Chr. xix. 18. Judg. ix. 2, 22. 5, 26.

a Gen. xiv. 1—5. Job. vi. 10.

b Judg. i. 7. 1 Kings ix. 1. 1 Chr. xix. 17.

c viii. 6. 1 Chr. xix. 17. Ps. xvi. 4, 5. Is. xvi. 17. Rev. xix. 18.

d H. G. at the entrance of the gate.

e 1 Kings xix. 22. 26.

f 2 Chr. xxviii. 16. 1 Chr. xix. 18.

g 1 Chr. xix. 18. 1 Chr. xix. 18.

h 1 Chr. xix. 18. 1 Chr. xix. 18.

i 1 Chr. xix. 18. 1 Chr. xix. 18.

j 1 Chr. xix. 18. 1 Chr. xix. 18.

k 1 Chr. xix. 18. 1 Chr. xix. 18.

l 1 Chr. xix. 18. 1 Chr. xix. 18.

m 1 Chr. xix. 18. 1 Chr. xix. 18.

f Gen. iii. 6. vi. 2. xxxiv. 2. Job xxxi. 1. Ps. cxix. 37. Matt. v. 28. 1 John. ii. 16. 3 And David^b sent and enquired after the woman. And one said, Is not this * Bath-sheba the daughter of † Eliam, the wife of † Uriah, the Hittite?

g Gen. xxxix. 6. Prov. vi. 25. xxxii. 30. 4 And David^k sent messengers, and took her: and she came in unto him, and † he lay with her, (for ‡ she was^m purified from her uncleanness,) and she returned unto her house.

h Jer. v. 8. Hos. vii. 6, 7. Jam. i. 14. 15. Or, Bath-shuah. † Or, Amiel. 1 Chr. iii. 5. 1 xlii. 39. 5 And the woman conceived, and sent and told David, and said, " I am with child.

6 And David sent to Joab, saying, " Send me Uriah the Hittite. And Joab sent Uriah to David.

7 And when Uriah was come unto him, David demanded of him * how Joab did, and how the people did, and how the war prospered.

8 And David said to Uriah, † Go down to thy house, and ‡ wash thy feet. And Uriah departed out of the king's house, and † there ‡ followed him * a mess of meat from the king.

9 But † Uriah slept at the door of the king's house with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house. —

10 And when they had told David, saying, Uriah went not down unto his house, David said unto Uriah, Camest not thou from thy journey? why then didst thou not go down unto thine house?

11 And Uriah said unto David, " The ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in tents; and * my lord Joab, and the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open fields: shall I then go into mine house to eat, and to drink, and to lie with my wife? y as thou livest, and as thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing.

12 And David said to Uriah, † Tarry here to-day also, and to-morrow I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in Jerusalem that day and the morrow.

13 And when David had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and he † made him drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his bed with the servants of his lord, but went not down to his house.

14 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that David^b wrote a letter to Joab, and sent it by the hand of Uriah.

15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, " Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the * hottest battle, and retire ye † from him, that he may be smitten, † and die.

16 And it came to pass, when Joab observed the city, that † he assigned Uriah unto a place, where he knew that valiant men were.

17 And the men of the city went out and fought with Joab: and † there fell some of the people of the servants of David; and Uriah the Hittite died also.

18 Then Joab sent and told David all the things concerning the war;

19 And charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the war unto the king;

20 And if so be that the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall?

21 Who smote † Abimelech the son of † Jerubbesheth? did not a woman cast a piece of a millstone upon him from the wall, that he died in Thebez? why went ye nigh the wall? Then say thou, † Thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also.

22 So the messenger went, and came and shewed David all that Joab had sent him for.

23 And the messenger said unto David, Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate.

24 And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants, and some of the kings servant's be dead, and thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also.

25 Then David said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Joab, Let not this thing † displease thee; * for the sword devoureth † one as well as another: † make thy battle more strong against the city, and overthrow it; and encourage thou him.

26 And when the wife of Uriah heard that Uriah her husband was dead, she mourned for her husband.

27 And when the mourning was past, David sent and † fetched her to his house, and she became his wife, and bare him a son: but the thing that David had done * displeased the LORD.

CHAP. XII.

Nathan by a parable causes David to pass sentence on himself, 1—6. David, convicted by Nathan, confesses his guilt, and is pardoned, but told that the child shall die, 7—14. The child is smitten and dies, though David fasted and prayed for him while he lived, 15—18. Finding that the child is dead, David worships God, and takes comfort, 19—23. Solomon is born, and named Jediah, 24, 25. David takes Rahab, and treats the Ammonites with severity, 26—31.

AND † the LORD sent Nathan unto David: and † he came unto him, and said unto him, † There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor.

2 The rich man had † exceeding many flocks and herds:

3 But the poor man had nothing,

f xii. 9. Ps. li. 14.

g Judg. ix. 53.

h Judg. vi. 32. vii. 1. Jerubbah.

i iii. 27. 34. Ez. xvi. 51, 52.

† Heb. be evil in thine eyes.

k 1 Sam. vi. 9. Ec. ix. 1—3. 11, 12.

§ Heb. so and such.

l xii. 26.

m iii. 2—5. v. 13—16. xii. 9.

• Heb. was evil in the eyes of. Ps. v. 6. li. 4, 5. Heb. xiii. 4.

a vii. 5. xxiv. 11—13. 1 Kings xiii. 1. xviii. 1.

2 Kings i. 3.

b xiv. 14. Is. lvii. 17, 18.

c Ps. li. title.

d xiv. 5—11.

Judg. ix. 7—16.

1 Kings xx. 35.

—41. Is. v. 1—6.

Matt. xxi. 33—45. Luke xv. 11, &c. xvi. 19, &c.

e 8. iii. 2—5. v. 13—15. xv. 15.

save ¹ one little ewe-lamb, which he had bought, and nourished up; and it grew up together with him, and with his children; it did eat of his own meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter.

4 And there came ² a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock, and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him.

5 And ³ David's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nathan, *As the LORD liveth, the man that hath done this thing shall surely die: 6 And he shall restore the lamb fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity.*

7 And Nathan said to David, *Thou art the man.* Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, ⁴ I anointed thee king over Israel, and ⁵ I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul:

8 And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and if *that had been too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things.*

9 Wherefore hast thou despised the commandment of the LORD, to do evil in his sight? ⁶ thou hast killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon.

10 Now therefore ⁷ the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and ⁸ hast taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be thy wife.

11 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, ⁹ I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and ¹⁰ I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give them unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun.

12 For thou didst it secretly; but I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun.

13 And David said unto Nathan, ¹¹ I have sinned against the LORD. And Nathan said unto David, ¹² The LORD also hath put away thy sin; thou shalt not die.

14 Howbeit, because ¹³ by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD to blaspheme, ¹⁴ the child also that is born unto thee shall surely die.

15 And Nathan departed unto his house; and the LORD struck ¹⁵ the child that Uriah's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick.

16 David therefore besought God for the child; and David fasted, and went in, and lay all night upon the earth.

17 And the elders of his house arose, and went to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.

18 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of David feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive we spake unto him, and he would not hearken unto our voice: how will he then vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead?

19 But when David saw that his servants whispered, David perceived that the child was dead: therefore David said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead.

20 Then David arose from the earth, and washed, and anointed himself, and changed his apparel, and came into the house of the LORD, and worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did eat.

21 Then said his servants unto him, What thing is this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for the child while it was alive; but when the child was dead thou didst rise and eat bread.

22 And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: for I said, Who can tell whether God will be gracious to me, that the child may live?

23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? Can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but he shall not return to me.

24 And David comforted Bathsheba, his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and she bare a son, and he called his name Solomon; and the LORD loved him.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet, and he called his name Jedidiah, because of the LORD.

26 And Joab fought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city.

27 And Joab sent messengers to David, and said, I have fought against Rabbah, and have taken the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it; lest I take the city, and it be called after my name.

29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it.

n 22. Ps. l. 15. Is. xlviii. 12. Job ii. 12-14. Job iii. 9. Heb. *fasted a fast.* Esther iv. 16. Ps. lxxix. 10. Is. xlii. 12. Acts ix. 9. o viii. 31. Job xi. 13-14. p iii. 35. 1 Sam. xxviii. 23.

† Heb. *do himself.*

q Job i. 20. ii. 12. Ps. xlviii. 9. Lam. iii. 39-41. r Ruth iii. 3. Ec. ix. 2. s vi. 17. viii. 15.

t 1 Cor. ii. 8.

u Is. xlviii. 1-5. Job i. 14. Am. v. 15. Jer. ii. 5. iii. 9, 10. Jam. iv. 9, 10.

x Gen. xxxviii. 26. Job xxi. 2. Luke xxi. 45. y Job vii. 8-10.

z 1 Chr. iii. 5. xvi. 9. Matt. i. 6.

a 1-14. vii. 4. 1 Kings i. 11. 23. b *husband of the LORD.* Matt. iii. 17. xviii. 5. c vi. 28. 1 Chr. xx. 1.

d Deut. ix. 11

e Heb. *my name be called upon it.*

d 1 Chr. xx. 2.

30 And he ^d took their king's crown from off his head, (the weight whereof *was* a talent of gold, with the precious stones,) and it was *set* on David's head: and he brought forth the spoil of the city [†] in great abundance.

† Heb. *very great*.

e viii. 2. Ps. xxi. 8, 9.

31 And he brought forth the people that *were* therein, and ^e put *them* under saws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them pass through the brick-kiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. So David and all the people returned unto Jerusalem.

CHAP. XIII.

Amnon, David's son, loves his sister Tamar; by Jonadab's advice he feigns sickness, that Tamar might wait on him; and thus he ravishes her. 1—14. He hates her and drives her away, and she in grief retires to Absalom, 15—20. David is angry; but Absalom conceals his hatred, 21, 22. Absalom invites his brethren to a feast, where Amnon at his command is murdered, 23—29. David grieves vehemently, supposing that all his sons are slain, but is comforted by Jonadab, and learns the truth, 30—36. Absalom flees to Geshur; but David longs after him, 37—39.

AND it came to pass after this, that ^a Absalom, the son of David, had ^b a fair sister, whose name *was* ^c Tamar; and Amnon the son of David ^d loved her.

a iii. 2, 3.

b xi. 2. Gen. vi. 2. xxxix. 6, 7. Prov. vi. 25. xxxi. 30.

c 1 Chr. iii. 9.

d Gen. xxix. 18.

e 20. xxxiv. 3.

f 1 Kings xxi. 4.

g Can. v. 8. 2 Cor. vii. 10, 11.

h Heb. *it was marvellous, or hidden in the eyes of Amnon.*

i Gen. xxxviii. 1.

j 20. Est. v. 10.

k 14. vi. 13. Prov. xix. 6.

l 1 Sam. xvi. 9.

m Shamhah.

n xiv. 2. 11. 19, 20.

o Gen. iii. 1. Jer. iv. 22. 1 Cor. iii. 19. Jam. iii. 15.

p 1 Kings xxi. 7.

q Esth. v. 13, 14.

r Luke xii. 32.

s Heb. *thin.*t Heb. *morning by morning.*

u Is. iii. 9. Jer. viii. 12. Mic. vii. 3.

v Lev. xviii. 9. xx. 17.

w m xvi. 21—23.

x xvii. 1—4. Ps. i. 18. Prov. xix. 27. Mark vi. 24. 25. Acts xxiii. 15.

y n Gen. xviii. 6.

z Matt. xiii. 33.

2 And Amnon was so ^e vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tamar; for she *was* a virgin: and ^{*} Amnon thought it hard for him to do any thing to her.

3 But Amnon had ^f a friend, whose name *was* Jonadab the son of ^g Shimeah, David's brother: and Jonadab *was* a very ^h subtle man.

4 And he said unto him, ⁱ Why art thou, *being* the king's son, ^{*} lean [†] from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Amnon said unto him, ^k I love Tamar, ^l my brother Absalom's sister.

5 And Jonadab said unto him, ^m Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thyself sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tamar come, and give me meat, and dress the meat in my sight, that I may see *it*, and eat *it* at her hand.

6 So Amnon lay down, and made himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Amnon said unto the king, I pray thee, let Tamar my sister come, and ⁿ make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her hand.

7 Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Amnon's house, and dress him meat.

8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was laid down. And she took [‡] flour, and kneaded *it*, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.

9 And she took a pan, and poured *them* out before him, but he re-

fused to eat. ^o And Amnon said, Have out all men from me: and they went out every man from him.

o Gen. xlv. 1. Judg. iii. 19. John iii. 20.

10 And Amnon said unto Tamar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tamar took the cakes which she had made, and brought *them* into the chamber to Amnon her brother.

11 And when she had brought *them* unto him to eat, he took hold of her, and said unto her, ^p Come, lie with me, my sister.

p Gen. xxxix. 7—12.

12 And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not ^q force me; for ^{||} no such thing ought to be done in Israel: do not thou this ^r folly.

q Heb. *humble.* Gen. xxiv. 2. Dent. xxii. 29.|| Heb. *it ought not to be done.* Lev. xviii. 9. xx. 17.

q Gen. xxxiv. 7. Judg. xix. 23. xx. 6. Prov. vii. 7.

r Gen. xix. 8. Judg. xix. 24.

13 And I, whither shall I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of the fools in Israel. ^r Now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king; for he will not withhold me from thee.

14 Howbeit he would not hearken unto her voice; but, being stronger than she, ^s forced her, and lay with her.

s xii. 11. Deut. xxii. 25.

15 Then Amnon ^t hated her ^{*} exceedingly; so that the hatred wherewith he hated her *was* greater than the love wherewith he had loved her: and Amnon said unto her, Arise, be gone.

t Ez. xxiii. 17.

* Heb. *with great hatred greatly.*

16 And she said unto him, *There is* no cause; this evil in sending me away *is* greater than the other that thou didst unto me: but he would not hearken unto her.

17 Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said, Put now this *woman* out from me, and bolt the door after her.

18 And *she had* ^u a garment of divers colours upon her: for with such robes were the king's daughters *that were* virgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after her.

u Gen. xxxvii. 3. 32. Judg. v. 30. Ps. xlv. 14.

19 And Tamar ^v put ashes on her head, and rent her garment of divers colours that *was* on her, and ^y laid her hand on her head, and went on crying.

x i. 2. Josh. vii. 6. Job ii. 12. xlii. 6.

y Jer. ii. 37.

* Heb. *Amnon.*

z Rom. xii. 19.

† Heb. *set not thine heart.*

20 And Absalom her brother said unto her, Hath [†] Amnon thy brother been with thee? ^z but hold now thy peace, my sister; he *is* thy brother, [†] regard not this thing. So Tamar remained [‡] desolate in her brother Absalom's house.

† Heb. *and desolate.* Gen. xxxiv. 2. xlv. 15.

a iii. 28, 29. xii. 10. Dent. xxxiii. 9. 1 Sam. ii. 22—25. 29. Ps. ci. 8. Prov. xxiv. 23.

b Lev. xix. 17, 18. Prov. xxv. 9. Matt. xviii. 15.

c Gen. xxiv. 50. xxxi. 29.

d Prov. x. 18. xxvi. 24. xxvii. 4. Ec. vii. 9. Eph. iv. 26. 31. 1 John iii. 15.

B. C. 1030.

e Gen. xxxviii. 12, 13. 1 Sam. xxv. 2. 4. 36. 2 Kings iii. 4. 2 Chr. xvi. 10.

21 But when king David heard of all these things, ^a he was very wroth.

22 ¶ And Absalom ^b spake unto his brother Amnon ^c neither good nor bad: for Absalom ^d hated Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamar.

23 And it came to pass after two full years, that Absalom had ^e sheep-shearers in Baal-hazor, which *is* beside Ephraim: and

‡ Or, *paste*.

f 1 Kings i. 9. 19. 25. Absalom ^e invited all the king's sons.

g Ps. xii. 2. iv. 21. Jer. xli. 6, 7. 24 And Absalom came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath sheep-shearers; ^g let the king, I beseech thee, and his servants, go with thy servant.

h Gen. xix. 2, 3. Judg. xix. 7-10. Luke xiv. 23. xxiv. 28. 25 And the king said to Absalom, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be chargeable unto thee. And he ^h pressed him: howbeit he would not go, but ⁱ blessed him.

i xii. 22. Ruth ii. 4. 26 Then said Absalom, If not, I pray thee, ^k let my brother Amnon go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee?

l iii. 27. xi. 13-15. xx. 9. Ps. lv. 21. Prov. xxvi. 24, 25. 27 But Absalom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the king's sons go with him.

m xi. 13. Ex. i. 17. 1 Sam. xlii. 17. 18. Acts v. 29. 28 Now Absalom had ^l commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Amnon's ^m heart is merry with wine, and when I say unto you, Smite Amnon; then kill him, ⁿ fear not: ^o have not I commanded you? be courageous, and be ^p valiant.

n Num. xxii. 16, 17. 1 Sam. xxviii. 10. 13. 29 And the ^o servants of Absalom did unto Amnon as Absalom had commanded: then all the king's son's arose, and every man ^q gat him upon his ^r mule and fled.

o Heb. *sons of* *valour*. 30 And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to David, saying, Absalom hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left.

p Heb. *under*. 31 Then the king ^s arose, and tare his garments, and lay on the earth; and ^t all his servants stood by with their clothes rent.

q xii. 14. Gen. xxviii. 20. 34. Job vi. 6. 20. 32 And ^u Jonadab the son of ^v Shimeah, David's brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose ^w that they have slain all the young men the king's sons: for Amnon only is dead: for by the ^x appointment of Absalom this hath been ^y determined, from the day that he forced his sister Tamar.

r i. 11. iii. 31. 33 Now therefore ^z let not my lord the king take the thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead: for Amnon only is dead.

s 34 But ^a Absalom fled. And the young man that kept the watch lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold, there came much people by the way of the hill-side behind him.

t 35 And Jonadab said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons come: ^b as thy servant said, so it is.

u 36 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that behold, the king's sons came, and lifted up their voice, and went: and the king also and all his servants wept ^c very sore.

v 37 But Absalom fled, and went to ^d Talmai, the son of ^e Ammi-

hud, king of Geshur. And David mourned for his son every day.

w 38 So Absalom fled, and went to ^f Geshur, and was there three ^g years. ^h xiv. 23. 32. xv. 6.

x 39 And ⁱ the soul of king David ^j longed to go forth unto Absalom: for he was ^k comforted concerning Amnon, seeing he was dead. ^l Or, *was comforted*. ^m Ps. lxxviii. 2. ⁿ xii. 23. Gen. xxxvii. 35. ^o xxxviii. 12.

CHAP XIV.

Joab instructeth a woman of Tekoah, and sendeth her to David, 1-3. With a feigned tale she induceth him to recall Absalom, 4-20. Joab is sent to bring him to Jerusalem; yet he is not allowed to see the king, 21-24. His beauty, 25, 26. His children, 27. After two years, he prevails with Joab to introduce him to David, 28-33.

NOW ^a Joab the son of Zeruiah perceived that the king's heart was ^b toward Absalom.

2 And Joab sent ^c to Tekoah, and fetched thence a wise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee feign thyself to be a mourner, and put on now ^d mourning apparel, and anoint not thyself with oil, but be as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead:

3 And come to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Joab ^e put the words in her mouth.

4 And when the woman of Tekoah spake to the king, she ^f fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, ^g Help, O king.

5 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, ^h I am indeed a widow woman, and mine husband is dead.

6 And thy handmaid had two sons, and ⁱ they two strove together in the field, ^j and ^k there was none to part them, but the one smote the other, and slew him.

7 And behold, ^l the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the life of his brother whom he slew; and we will destroy the heir also; and ^m so they shall ⁿ quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband ^o neither name nor remainder ^p upon the earth.

8 And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and ^q I will give charge concerning thee.

9 And the woman of Tekoah said unto the king, My lord, O King, ^r the iniquity be on me, and on my father's house: ^s and the king and his throne be guiltless.

10 And the king said, Whosoever saith ^t ought unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee any more.

11 Then said she, I pray thee, ^u let the king remember the Lord thy God, that ^v thou wouldest not suffer ^w the revengers of blood to destroy any more, lest they destroy my son. And he said, ^x As the

^a ii. 13. 1 Chr. ii. 16.

^b xiii. 30. xlviii. 23. xix. 2. 4. Prov. xxix. 26.

^c 2 Chr. xi. 6. Jer. vi. 1.

^d xi. 26. Ruth ii. 3. Ps. civ. 15. Ec. ix. 3. Matt. vi. 17.

^e 19. Ex. iv. 15. Num. xxi. 5.

^f i. 2. 1 Sam. ix. 41. xiv. 23.

^g Heb. *Save*. 2 Kings vi. 26-28. Job xix. 18-14. Is. i. 17. Luke xiii. 3-5.

^h xii. 1-3. Judg. ix. 8-15.

ⁱ Heb. *no deliverer between them*. ^j Ex. ii. 13.

^k Num. xxxv. 19. Deut. xix. 12.

^l Gen. xxvii. 45. Deut. xxi. 6. ^m xxi. 17.

ⁿ Heb. *upon the face of*. ^o xii. 5. 6. xvi. 4. Job xxxi. 10. Prov. xviii. 10. Is. ix. 3. 4.

^p Gen. xxxv. 12. 1 Sam. xiv. 24. Matt. xxviii. 25.

^q ii. 28. Num. xxxv. 33. Deut. xxi. 1-9. 1 Kings ii. 23.

^r Gen. xiv. 22. Gen. 2. 3. xxi. 30. 1 Sam. x. 40.

^s Heb. *the revenger of blood do not multiply to destroy*.

^t Num. xxxv. 19. 27. Deut. xix. 4-10. Josh. ix. 23-6.

^u 1 Sam. xiv. 45. xlviii. 10.

1 Kings i. 52. LORD liveth, there shall ^a not one hair of thy son fall to the earth.
 Matt. x. 30. Acts xxvii. 34.
1 Sam. xxv. 24. **12** Then the woman said, ^a Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, ^a speak one word unto my lord the king. And he said, ^x Say on.

13 And the woman said, ^y Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing against the ^z people of God? for the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, ^a in that the king doth not fetch home again his banished.

14 For ^b we must needs die, and are ^c as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again: ^{*} neither doth ^d God respect any person; yet doth he ^e devise means, that his banished be not expelled from him.

15 Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the king, *it is* because the people have made me afraid; and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his handmaid.

16 For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the man *that would* destroy me and my son together, out of the inheritance of God.

17 Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shall now be [†] comfortable: for ^f as an angel of God, so *is* my lord the king [‡] to discern good and bad: therefore the LORD thy God will be with thee.

18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak.

19 And the king said, *Is not* the hand ^f of Joab with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said, ^g *As* thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none can ^h turn to the right hand or to the left from ought that my lord the king hath spoken: for thy servant Joab, he bade me, and ⁱ he put all these words in the mouth of thine handmaid.

20 To ^k fetch about this form of speech hath thy servant Joab done this thing: and my lord *is* wise, ^l according to the wisdom of an angel of God, ^m to know all *things* that *are* in the earth.

21 ¶ And the king said unto Joab, Behold now, ⁿ I have done this thing: go therefore, bring the young man Absalom again.

22 And Joab fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himself, and ^{*} thanked the king: and Joab said, To-day thy servant knoweth that ^o I have found grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath fulfilled the request of [†] his servant.

23 So Joab arose and went to ^p Geshur, and brought Absalom to Jerusalem.

24 And the king said, Let him turn to his own house, and [†] let him not see my face. So Absalom returned to his own house, and saw not the king's face.

25 ^{*} But in all Israel there was none to be so much praised as Absalom for his beauty: ^{*} from the sole of his foot even to the crown of his head, there was no blemish in him.

26 And when he polled his head, (for it was at every year's end that he polled *it*: because *the hair* was heavy on him, therefore he polled it; he weighed the hair of his head at ^a two hundred shekels after the king's weight.

27 And unto Absalom there were ^a born three sons, and one daughter, whose name *was* Tamar; she was a woman of a fair countenance.

28 ¶ So Absalom dwelt two full years in Jerusalem, and saw not the king's face.

29 Therefore Absalom sent for Joab, to have sent him to the king; but he would not come to him: and when he sent again the second time, he would not come.

30 Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Joab's field is near [†] mine, and he hath barley there; ^{*} go and set it on fire. ^{*} And Absalom's servants set the field on fire.

31 Then Joab arose, and came to Absalom unto *his* house, and said unto him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire?

32 And Absalom answered Joab, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say, Wherefore am I come from Geshur? *it had been* good for me *to have been* there still: now therefore let me see the king's face; and ^z if there be any iniquity in me, let him kill me.

33 So Joab came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for Absalom, he came to the king, and bowed himself on his face to the ground before the king: and the king ^a kissed Absalom.

CHAP. XV.

Absalom, by fair speeches and affected courtesy, steals the hearts of the people, 1—6. Under pretence of a vow, he obtains leave to go to Hebron, where he raises rebellion, 7—12. David hearing it retires from Jerusalem, 13—18. Ittai the Gittite faithfully adheres to him; and the people weep over him, 19—23. Zadok and Abiathar are sent back with the ark, 24—29. David and his company ascend mount Olivet, weeping, 30. He prays that Abiathar's counsel may be overturned, 31. Hushai is sent back with instructions, 32—37.

AND it came to pass after this, ^a that ^a Absalom prepared him chariots, and horses, and fifty men to run before him.

2 And Absalom ^b rose up early,

p iii. 3. xiii. 37.
q 28. iii. 13. Gen. xliii. 3.

• Heb. And as Absalom there was not a beautiful man in all Israel to praise greatly. 1 Sam. ix. 2. xvi. 7. Prov. xxi. 30. Matt. xxiii. 27. Is. i. 6.

s Gen. xxiii. 18. Lev. xix. 36. Ez. xlv. 9—14. xlvii. 18. Job xviii. 16—19. Is. xiv. 22. Jer. xxii. 30. B. C. 1025.

† Heb. my place. x xlii. 28, 29. Judg. xv. 5. y 1 Kings xxi. 9—14. 2 Kings ix. 33. x. 6, 7.

z Gen. iii. 12. 1 Sam. xv. 13. Ps. xxvi. 2. Prov. xxviii. 13. Jer. ii. 22, 23. viii. 12. Matt. xxv. 44. Rom. iii. 19. a Gen. xxvii. 26. xxxiii. 4. xlv. 15. Luke xv. 20.

a xlii. 11. 1 Kings i. 5. Prov. xi. 2. xvi. 18. Jer. xxii. 14—16. b Job xxiv. 14. Prov. iv. 10. Matt. xxvii. 1.

* Heb. *to come*.

and stood beside the way of the gate: and it was so, that when any man that had a controversy * came to the king for judgment, then Absalom called unto him, and said, Of what city art thou? And he said, Thy servant is of one of the tribes of Israel.

3 And Absalom said unto him, See * thy matters are good and right; but † there is no man deputed of the king to hear thee.

4 Absalom said moreover, † O that I were made judge in the land, that every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and * I would do him justice!

5 And it was so, that when any man came nigh to him to do him obeisance, he put forth his hand, and † took him, and † kissed him.

6 And on this manner did Absalom to all Israel that came to the king for judgment: so Absalom stole the hearts of the men of Israel.

7 * And it came to pass after forty years, that Absalom said unto the king, I pray thee, * let me go and † pay my vow, which I have vowed unto the LORD in Hebron.

8 For = thy servant vowed a vow while I abode at * Geshur in Syria, saying, If the LORD shall bring me again indeed to Jerusalem, then * I will serve the LORD.

9 And the king said unto him, Go in peace. So he arose and went to Hebron.

10 But Absalom sent * spies throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Absalom is fled in * Hebron.

11 And with Absalom went two hundred men out of Jerusalem, that were * called: and they went in their simplicity, and they knew not any thing.

12 And Absalom sent for * Ahithophel the Gilonite, * David's counsellor, from his city, even from Giloh, * while he offered sacrifices. And the conspiracy was strong; for * the people increased continually with Absalom.

13 * And there came a messenger to David, saying, * The hearts of the men of Israel are after Absalom.

14 And David said unto all his servants that were with him at Jerusalem, * Arise, and let us flee; for we shall not escape from Absalom: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us suddenly, and * bring evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword.

15 And the king's servants said unto the king, * Behold, thy servants are ready to do whatsoever thy lord the king shall † appoint.

16 And the king went forth, and all his household † after him:

and the king left * ten women, which were concubines, to keep the house.

17 And the king † went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in a place that was far off.

18 And all his servants passed on beside him: and all the * Cherethites, and all the Pelethites, and all the * Gittites, six hundred men, which came after him from Gath, passed on before the king.

19 Then said the king to † Ittai the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also with us? return to thy place, and abide with the king: for thou art a stranger, and also an exile.

20 Whereas thou camest but yesterday, should I this day make thee † go up and down with us? * seeing I go whither I may, return thou, and take back thy brethren: * mercy and truth be with thee.

21 * And Ittai answered the king, and said, * As the LORD liveth, and as my lord the king liveth, * surely in what place my lord the king shall be, whether in death or life, even there also will thy servant be.

22 And David said to Ittai, Go, and pass over. And Ittai the Gittite passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that were with him.

23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over the brook * Kidron, and all the people passed over toward the way of the * wilderness.

24 * And lo, * Zadok also, and all the Levites were with him, bearing the ark of the covenant of God: and they set down the ark of God; and Abiathar went up until all the people had done passing out of the city.

25 And the king said unto Zadok, Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall find favour in the eyes of the LORD, * he will bring me again, and shew me both it and his * habitation.

26 But if he thus say, I have no * delight in thee; behold here am I, * let him do to me as seemeth good unto him.

27 The king said also unto Zadok the priest, Art not thou * a seer? * return into the city in peace, and your two sons with you, Abiathar thy son, and Jonathan the son of Abiathar.

28 See, * I will tarry in the plain of the wilderness, until there come word from you to certify me.

29 Zadok therefore and Abiathar carried the ark of God again to Jerusalem: and they tarried there.

30 And David went up by the ascent of mount Olivet, * and wept as he went up, and had * his head covered: and he went * therefore; and all the people that were with

d Ps. cxxvi. 5, 6.
Matt. v. 4.

him covered every man his head, and they went up, ^d weeping as they went up.

e 12. Ps. iii. 1, 2.
xli. 9. lv. 12—
14. Matt. xxvi.
14, 15. John
xiii. 18.

31 ¶ And *one* told David, saying, ^e Ahithophel *is* among the conspirators with Absalom. And David said, ^f O LORD, I pray thee, ^g turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness.

f Ps. lv. 15—17.
cix. 3, 4.

32 And it came to pass, that *when* David was come to ^h the top of the mount where ⁱ he worshipped God, behold ^k Hushai the Archite came to meet him with his ^m coat rent, and earth upon his head:

g xvi. 23. xvii. 14.
23. Job v. 12, 13.
xii. 16—20.

h 30. 1 Kings xi.
7. Luke xix. 29.

i 1 Kings viii. 44,
45. Ps. iii. 3, 4,
5. 7. iv. 1—3. 1.
15. xci. 16.

k xvi. 16—19.

l Josh. xvi. 2.
mi. 2. xiii. 19.

n xix. 35.

33 Unto whom David said, If thou passest on with me, ⁿ then thou shalt be a burden unto me:

o Josh. viii. 2.
Matt. x. 16.

p xvi. 16—19.

34 But if thou ^o return to the city, and say unto Absalom, I will be thy servant, O king; ^p as I have been thy father's servant hitherto, so will I now also be thy servant; ^q then mayest thou for me defeat the counsel of Ahithophel.

q xvii. 6—14.

35 And *hast* thou not there with thee Zadok and Abiathar the priests? therefore it shall be, *that* what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, ^r thou shalt tell *it* to Zadok and Abiathar the priests.

r xvii. 15, 16.

36 Behold *they* have there with them ^s their two sons, Ahimaaz Zadok's son, and Jonathan Abiathar's son; and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that ye can hear

s 27. xvii. 17.
xviii. 19, &c.

t xvi. 16. 1 Chr.
xxvii. 33.

u xvi. 15.

37 So Hushai David's ^t friend came into the city, and ^u Absalom came into Jerusalem.

CHAP. XVI.

Ziba imposes on David, and obtains a grant of his master's estate, 1—4. Shimei curses David, who bears it patiently, 5—14. Hushai insinuates himself into Absalom's counsels, 15—19. By Ahithophel's advice, Absalom openly goes in to his father's concubines, 20—23.

AND when David was ^a a little past the top of the hill, behold, ^b Ziba the servant of Mephibosheth met him, ^c with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two hundred loaves of bread, and an hundred bunches of raisins, and an hundred of ^d summer-fruits, and a bottle of wine.

a xv. 30—32.

b ix. 2. 9—12.

c xvii. 27—22. xix.
32. 1 Sam. xxv.
13. Prov. xviii.
16. xxix. 4, 5.

d Jer. xl. 10. 12.

e Gen. xxi. 29.
xxviii. 8. Ez.
xxviii. 18.

f xix. 26. Judg. v.
10. x. 4.

g 1 Sam. xxv. 27.
h xv. 23. xvii. 29.
Judg. viii. 4, 5.
1 Sam. xiv. 28.
xxv. 27.

i ix. 10. Ps.
lxxviii. 18. Mic.
vii. 5.

k xix. 24—30. Ex.
xx. 16. Deut.
xix. 18, 19. Ps.
xx. 3. Prov. i.
19. xxi. 23.
1 Tim. vi. 9, 10.
Jude 11.

2 And the king said unto Ziba, ^e What meanest thou by these? And Ziba said, ^f The asses *be* for the king's household to ride on; and the bread and summer-fruit ^g for the young men to eat; and the wine, ^h that such as be faint in the wilderness may drink.

3 And the king said, And ⁱ where is thy master's ^j son? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Jerusalem: for he said, ^k To-day shall the house of Israel restore me the kingdom of my father.

l xiv. 10, 11. Ex.
xxiii. 9. Deut.
xix. 15. Prov.
xviii. 13. Mic. 2.

4 Then said the king to Ziba, Behold, thine *are* all that *pertain-*
ed unto Mephibosheth. And Ziba

said, ^{*} I humbly beseech thee *that* ^{*} I do obeisance. I may find grace in thy sight, my lord, O king.

xiv. 4. 22.

5 ¶ And when king David came to ^m Bahurim, behold, thence came out a man of the family of the house of Saul, ⁿ whose name *was* Shimei, the son of Gera: [†] he came forth, and ^o cursed still as he came.

m iii. 16.

n xix. 16. 1 Kings
ii. 8, 9.

† Or, he still came forth and cursed.

6 And he cast stones at David, and at all the servants of king David: and all the people, and all the mighty men, *were* on his right hand and on his left.

o Ex. xxii. 28.
1 Sam. xvii. 43.
Ps. lxxix. 26. cix.
16—19. Matt. v.
11, 12.

7 And thus said Shimei when he cursed, Come out, come out, thou ^{*} bloody man, and thou ^p man of Belial:

* Heb. man of blood. iii. 37. xi.
15—17. xii. 9.

8 The LORD hath ^q returned upon thee all ^r the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned: and the LORD hath delivered the kingdom into the hand of Absalom thy son: and, [†] behold, thou *art* taken in thy mischief, because thou *art* a bloody man.

p Ps. v. 6. li. 14.
Dent. xiii. 13.
1 Sam. ii. 12.
xxv. 17. 1 Kings
xxi. 10. 13.

q Judg. ix. 24. 56,
57. 1 Kings ii.
32, 33. Acts
xxviii. 4, 5. Rev.
xvi. 6.

9 Then said ^r Abishai the son of Zeruiah unto the king, Why should this ^s dead dog ^t curse my lord the king? let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his head.

r i. 16. iii. 28, 29.
iv. 11, 12. Ps. iii.
2. iv. 2.

† Or, behold thee in thy evil.

s iii. 30.

10 And the king said, ^v What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah? so let him curse, because ^w the LORD hath said unto him, Curse David. ^x Who shall then say, Wherefore hast thou done so?

t i. 8. ix. 8. 1
Sam. xxiv. 14.

u 1 Sam. xxvi. 8
—11.

x Ex. xxii. 28.
Acts xxiii. 5. 1
Pet. ii. 17.

y iii. 39. xix. 22.
1 Kings ii. 5.
Matt. xvi. 23.
Luke ix. 54—56.
1 Pet. ii. 23.

11 And David said to Abishai, and to all his servants, ^b Behold, my son, which ^c came forth of my bowels, ^d seeketh my life: how much more now *may* this Benjamite do it? Let him alone, and let him curse: ^e for the LORD hath bidden him.

z Gen. i. 20. 1
Kings xxii. 21—
23. 2 Kings
xviii. 25. Lam.
iii. 38, 39. John
xviii. 11.

a Rom. ix. 20.
b xii. 11, 12.

c vii. 12. Gen. xv.
4.

12 It may be that ^f the LORD will look on mine [†] affliction, and that the LORD will ^g requite me good for his cursing this day.

d xvii. 1—4. 2
Kings xix. 37.
2 Chr. xxxii. 21.

e Is. x. 5—7. Ez.
xiv. 9. xx. 25.

13 And as David and his men went by the way, Shimei went along on the hill's side over against him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at him, and [§] cast dust.

f Gen. xxix. 32,
33. Ex. ii. 24,
25. iii. 7, 8. 1
Sam. i. 11. Ps.
xxv. 18.

g Gen. xxix. 32,
33. Ex. ii. 24,
25. iii. 7, 8. 1
Sam. i. 11. Ps.
xxv. 18.

† Or, tears. Heb.
eye.

14 And the king, and all the people that *were* with him, came weary, and refreshed themselves ^h there.

h Deut. xxiii. 5.
Is. xxvii. 7.
Matt. v. 11, 12.
Rom. viii. 28.
2 Cor. iv. 17.
2 Thes. i. 7.
Heb. xii. 10, 11.
1 Pet. iv. 12—18.

§ Heb. dusted him with dust. Jer.
iii. 5.

15 ¶ And ⁱ Absalom, and all the people the men of Israel, came to Jerusalem, and Ahithophel with him.

i xv. 37.

* Heb. Let the king live. 1 Sam.
x. 24. 1 Kings i.
25. 34. 2 Kings
xi. 12. Dan. ii. 1.
4. v. 10. vi. 6.
21. Matt. xxi. 9.

16 And it came to pass, when Hushai the Archite, David's friend, was come unto Absalom, that Hushai said unto Absalom, God save the king, ^{*} God save the king.

k Deut. xxxii. 5.
l xv. 37. xix. 25.
Prov. xvii. 17.
xviii. 24.

m v. 1—3. 1 Sam.
xvi. 13.

17 And Absalom said to Hushai, ^{*} Is this thy kindness to thy friend? [†] why wentest thou not with thy friend?

18 And Hushai said unto Absalom, Nay, but ^m whom the LORD, and this people, and all the men of

n xv. 34. 1 Sam. xxviii. 2. xxix. 8. Ps. lv. 21. Gal. iii. 13.

o Ex. i. 10. Ps. ii. 2. xxxvii. 12. Prov. xxi. 30. Is. viii. 10. xxix. 15. Matt. xxvii. 1. Acts iv. 23—28.

p Gen. vi. 4. xxxviii. 16. q xii. 11. xv. 16. xx. 3. Gen. xxv. 32. Lev. xviii. 9. xx. 11. 1 Cor. v. 1.

r Gen. xxviii. 30. 1 Sam. xiii. 4. s Gen. xlix. 3. 4. t 1 Sam. xxix. 4. u ii. 7. Zech. viii. 13. x ix. 2.

y xii. 11. 12. Num. xxi. 6. Is. iii. 9. Ez. xxiv. 7. Phil. iii. 19.

z Num. xxviii. 21. 1 Sam. xxix. 8. Ps. xxviii. 2. 1 Pet. iv. 14.

† Heb. word. Ps. xix. 7.

a xii. 12. 23. Job v. 13. xxviii. 28. Jer. ix. 22. viii. 9. Matt. xi. 25. Rom. i. 22. 1 Cor. iii. 18. 20. Jam. iii. 13—18.

b xv. 12. Eccl. x. 1.

Israel choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide.

19 And again, Whom should I serve? *Should I not serve* in the presence of his son? As I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence.

20 Then said Absalom to Ahithophel, *Give counsel among you what we shall do.*

21 And Ahithophel said unto Absalom, *Go in* ⁹ *unto thy father's concubines, which he hath left to keep the house; and all Israel shall hear that thou art* ⁷ *abhorred of* ⁸ *thy father; then shall* ^a *the hands of all that are with thee be strong.*

22 So they spread Absalom a tent upon ^{*} *the top of the house: and Absalom went in unto his father's concubines, ^y in the sight of all Israel.*

23 And the counsel of Ahithophel, which he counselled in those days, *was* ² *as if a man had enquired at the* [†] *oracle of God: so was* ^a *all the counsel of Ahithophel, ^b both with David and with Absalom.*

CHAP. XVII.

Hushai's counsel is preferred to that of Ahithophel, by the secret appointment of God, 1—14. Hushai sends intelligence to David, who hastily passes Jordan, 15—22. Ahithophel hangs himself, 23. David comes to Mahanaim, 24. Amasa is made captain of Absalom's army, which is encamped at Gilead, 25. David's friends bring him provisions, 27—29.

MOREOVER, Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and ^{*} *I will arise and pursue after David ^b this night.*

2 And I will come upon him while he *is* ^c *weary and weak handed, and will make him afraid: and all the people that are with him shall flee, and* ^d *I will smite the king only.*

3 And I will bring back all the people unto thee; the man whom thou seekest *is* ^{as if all returned:} *so all the people shall be* ^{*} *in peace.*

4 And the saying ^{*} *pleased Absalom well, and all the elders of Israel.*

5 Then said Absalom, Call now [†] *Hushai the Archite also: and let us hear likewise what* [†] *he saith.*

6 And when Hushai was come to Absalom, Absalom spake unto him, saying, Ahithophel hath spoken after this manner: shall we do *after* his [†] *saying? If not, speak thou.*

7 And Hushai said unto Absalom, The counsel that Ahithophel hath [§] *given is* ^{*} *not good at this time.*

8 For, said Hushai, thou knowest thy father and his men, that they *be* ^b *mighty men, and they* *do* [†] *chafed in their minds, as a bear robbed of her whelps in the field: and* ^{*} *thy father is a man of war, and will not lodge with the people.*

9 Behold, [†] *he is hid now in some pit, or in some other place: and it will come to pass, when* ⁼ *some of them be* ^{*} *overthrown at the first, that whosoever heareth it will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Absalom;*

10 And he also *that is* ^{valiant,} whose ^{*} *heart is as the heart of a lion, shall* ^o *utterly melt: for all Israel knoweth that thy father is* [†] *a mighty man, and they which be with him are valiant men.*

11 Therefore I counsel, that [†] *all Israel be generally gathered unto thee, from Dan even to Beersheba, as the sand that is by the sea for multitude, and that* [†] *thou go to battle* ^{*} *in thine own person.*

12 So shall we come upon him ^{*} *in some place where he shall be found, and* ^{*} *we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the ground: and of him, and of all the men that are with him, there shall not be left so much as one.*

13 Moreover, if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there be not ^{*} *one small stone found* ^x *there.*

14 And Absalom and all the men of Israel said, The counsel of Hushai the Archite *is* ^{better} than the counsel of Ahithophel: for ^y *the LORD had* [†] *appointed* ^z *to defeat the* ^{*} *good counsel of Ahithophel, to the intent that the LORD might bring evil upon Absalom.*

15 [†] Then said Hushai unto ^b *Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, Thus and thus did Ahithophel counsel Absalom and the elders of Israel; and thus and thus have I counselled.*

16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell David, saying ^c *Judge not this night in the plains of the wilderness, but speedily* ^d *pass over; lest the king be swallowed up, and all the people that are with him.*

17 Now ^{*} *Jonathan and Ahimaaz stayed by* [†] *En-rogel, (for they might not be seen to come into the city,) and a wench went and told them: and they went and told king David.*

18 Nevertheless a lad saw them, and told Absalom: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a man's house in ^{*} *Bahirim, which had a well in his court, whither they went down.*

19 And the woman took and ^b *spread a covering over the well's* ^b *mouth, and spread ground corn thereon; and the thing was not known.*

20 And when Absalom's servants came to the woman to the house, they said, Where *is* [†] *Ahi-*

1 Judg. xx. 33. 1 Sam. xviii. 4. xxiv. 3.

m Josh. vii. 5. viii. 6. Judg. ix. 32. 1 Sam. xiv. 14, 15. ^{*} Heb. fallen.

n i. 23. xxiii. 20. Gen. xlix. 9. Num. xxi. 2, 9.

o Ex. xv. 15. Deut. i. 23. Josh. ii. 9—11. Is. xiii. 7. xix. 1.

p Heb. xi. 32—34. q xiv. 2. Judg. xi. 1.

r Gen. xiii. 16. xxi. 17. Josh. xi. 4. 1 Kings iv. 25.

† Heb. thy face, or, presume go, &c.

s xii. 28. Ps. vii. 15, 16. ix. 46. t 1 Sam. xviii. 23.

u 1 Kings xv. 10. 2 Kings xviii. 23. xix. 24. Is. x. 13, 14. Ob. 3.

x Matt. xxv. 2.

y xv. 31. 34. Ex. ix. 16. Deut. 46. 26. 2 Chr. xxv. 16, 20.

z Heb. command. ed. Ps. x. xiii. 9, 10. xxi. 9. Lam. iii. 37. Am. ix. 3.

a xv. 21. xvi. 23. Job v. 12—14. Prov. xix. 21. xxi. 30. Is. viii. 10. 1 Cor. i. 19, 20. iii. 19.

b Luke xvi. 9. c xv. 14.

d 21, 22.

e xv. 27. 36.

f Josh. xv. 7. xviii. 16. 1 Kings i. 9.

g iii. 16. xvi. 5. xxi. 15.

h Josh. ii. 4—6.

maaz and Jonathan ? And the wo-
i xv. 34. Ex. i. 19. man said unto them, ⁱ They be gone
Josh. ii. 4, 5. over the brook of water. And
k Josh. ii. 22, 23. ^k when they had sought, and could
not find *them*, they returned to Je-
rusalem.

21 And it came to pass after
they were departed, that they
came up out of the well, and went
and told king David, and said
unto David, ⁱ Arise, and pass
quickly over the water; for ^m thus
hath Ahithophel counselled against
you.

22 Then David ⁿ arose, and all
the people that *were* with him,
and they passed over Jordan : by
the morning light, ^o there lacked
not one of them that was not gone
over Jordan.

23 ¶ And when Ahithophel
p saw that his counsel was not
* followed, he saddled *his* ass,
and arose, and gat him home to
his house, to ^q his city, and [†] put
his household in order, ^r and hang-
ed himself, and died, and was
buried in the sepulchre of his fa-
ther.

24 Then David came to ^s Ma-
hanaim : and Absalom passed over
Jordan, he and all the men of
Israel with him.

25 And Absalom made ^t Amasa
captain of the host instead of Joab :
which Amasa *was* a man's son
whose name *was* [‡] Ithra, an Israel-
ite, that went in to [§] Abigail, the
daughter of ¶ Nahash, sister to
Zeruiah, Joab's mother.

26 So Israel and Absalom pitch-
ed in the ^u land of Gilead.

27 And it came to pass, when
David was come to Mahanaim,
that ^x Shobi the son of Nahash of
Rabbah of the children of Ammon,
and ^y Machir the son of Ammiel of
Lodebar, and ^z Barzillai the Gi-
leadite of Rogelim,

28 ^a Brought beds, and * basons,
and earthen vessels, and wheat, and
barley, and flour, and parched *corn*,
and beans, and lentiles, and parch-
ed *pulse*,

29 And honey, and butter, and
sheep, and cheese of kine, ^b for
David, and for the people that
were with him, ^c to eat : for they
said, ^d The people *is* hungry, and
weary, and thirsty, ^e in the wilder-
ness.

CHAP. XVIII.

David musters his troops under three command-
ers, and charges them to spare Absalom, 1—5.
Absalom's army is routed: he flees, and, his
head being entangled in an oak, he is slain by
Joab, and cast into a pit, 6—17. Absalom's
place, 18. Ahinoam and Cushie carry tidings
to David, 19—32. He laments bitterly, 33.

AND David ^a numbered the
people that *were* with him,
and set ^b captains of thousands and
captains of hundreds over them.

2 And David sent forth ^c a third
part of the people under ^d the

hand of Joab, and a third part un-
der the hand of Abishai the son of
Zeruiah, Joab's brother, and a
third part under the hand of ^e Ittai
the Gittite. And the king said
unto the people, ^f I will surely go
forth with you myself also.

3 But the people answered,
^g Thou shalt not go forth : for ^h if
we flee away, they will not * care
for us ; neither if half of us die,
will they care for us : but now
thou art [†] worth ten thousand of
us, therefore now *it is* better that
thou [‡] succour us out of the city.

4 And the king said unto them,
What seemeth you best I will do.
And the king stood [§] by the gate
side, and all the people came out
^h by hundreds and by thousands.

5 And the king commanded Joab
and Abishai, and Ittai, saying,
ⁱ Deal gently for my sake with the
young man, *even* with Absalom.
And ^k all the people heard when
the king gave all the captains
charge concerning Absalom.

6 So the people went out into the
field against Israel : and the battle
was in the ^l wood of Ephraim,

7 Where ^m the people of Israel
were slain before the servants of
David; and there was there ⁿ a
great slaughter that day of ^o twenty
thousand *men*.

8 For the battle was there scat-
tered over the face of all the
country : and ^p the wood * de-
voured more people that day than
the sword devoured.

9 And Absalom met the servants
of David. And Absalom rode upon
a mule, and the mule went under
the thick boughs of a great oak,
and ^q his head caught hold of the
oak, and he was ^r taken up be-
tween the heaven and the earth ;
and the mule that *was* under him
went away.

10 And a certain man saw *it*,
and told Joab, and said, Behold, I
saw Absalom hanged in an oak.

11 And Joab said unto the man
that told him, And, behold, thou
sawest *him* ; and why didst thou
not smite him there to the ground,
and I would have given thee ten
shekels of silver, and a girdle ?

12 And the man said unto Joab,
Though I should [†] receive a thou-
sand *shekels* of silver in mine
hand, *yet* would I not put forth
mine hand against the king's son :
for [‡] in our hearing the king charg-
ed thee, and Abishai, and Ittai,
saying, [§] Beware that none *touch*
the young man Absalom.

13 Otherwise I should have
^c wrought falsehood against mine
own life : for there is no matter hid
from the king, and thou thyself
wouldest have set thyself against
me.

14 Then said Joab, I may not

e xv. 19—22.

f xvii. 11. Ps. iii.
6. xxvii. 1—3.
cxviii. 6—8.

g xxi. 17.
h xvii. 2. 1 Kings
xxii. 31. Zech.
xiii. 7.

* Heb. *set their*
heart on us.
† Heb. *as ten*
thousand of us.
Lam. iv. 20.

‡ Heb. *be to suc-*
cour. x. 11. Ex.
xvii. 10—12.
§ Is. cxviii. 6.

h 1.

i xvi. 11. xvii. 1—
4. Deut. xxi. 18
—21. Ps. ciii. 13.
Luke xxiii. 34.
k 12.

l Judg. xii. 4—6.

m ii. 17. xv. 6.
xix. 41—43.

n Prov. xi. 21.
xxiv. 21, 22.
o ii. 17. 26. 31.
2 Chr. xiii. 16,
17. xxviii. 6.

p Ex. xv. 10.
Josh. x. 11.
Judg. v. 20, 21.
1 Kings xx. 30.
Ps. iii. 7. xliii. 1.
* Heb. *multiplied*
to devour.

q xiv. 26. xvii. 23.
Matt. xxvii. 5.

r Deut. xxi. 23.
xxviii. 16, 20.
Job xviii. 9, 10.
Prov. xx. 20.
xxx. 17. Jer.
xlviii. 44. Mark
vii. 10. Gal. iii.
13.

† Heb. *weigh up-*
on my hand.

s 5.

‡ Heb. *Beware,*
whosoever ye be,
of the, &c.

t i. 15, 16. iv. 10
—12.

i 15, 16.
m 1—3.

n 24. Prov. xxvii.
12. Matt. x. 16.

o Num. xxxi. 49.
John xvii. 12.

p Prov. xvi. 18.
xix. 3.
* Heb. *done.*

q xv. 12.
† Heb. *gave charge*
concerning his
house. 2 Kings
xx. 1.

r xv. 31. 1 Sam.
xxxi. 4, 5. 1
Kings xvi. 18.
Job xxxi. 3. Ps.
v. 10. lv. 23.
Matt. xxvii. 5.

s ii. 8. Gen. xxxii.
2. Josh. xiii. 26.
t xix. 13. xx. 4.
9—12. 1 Chr.
xii. 18.

‡ Or *Jether, an*
Israelite.
1 Chr. ii. 15, 16.
§ Heb. *Abigail.*
¶ Or *Jesse.* 1 Chr.
ii. 13, 16.

u Num. xxxii. 1,
&c.

x x. 1, 2. xii. 30.
1 Sam. xi. 1.

y ix. 4.

z xix. 31, 32. 1
Kings ii. 7.
Ezra ii. 61.

a xvi. 1, 2. 1 Sam.
xxv. 18. Is.
xxxii. 8.
* Or, *cups.*

b Luke viii. 3.
Phil. iv. 15—19.

c Ps. xxxiv. 9—
10. lxxiv. 11.

d Judg. viii. 4—6.
Ec. xi. 1, 2. Is.
xxi. 14. lviii. 7.

e xvi. 2.

a Ex. xvii. 9.

b 1 Sam. viii. 12.
xvii. 7.

c Judg. vii. 16, 19,
20. ix. 43.

d x. 7—10.

§ Heb. *before thee.* tarry thus § with thee. And he took three darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Absalom, while he *was* yet alive in the midst of the oak.

15 And ten young men that bare Joab's armour compassed about, and smote Absalom, and slew him.

16 And Joab * blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Israel: for Joab held back the people.

17 And they took Absalom, and cast him into a great pit in the wood, and † laid a very great heap of stones upon him: and all Israel fled every one to his tent.

18 Now Absalom in his life-time had taken and ‡ reared up for himself a pillar, which *is* in § the king's dale: for he said ¶ I have no son to keep my name in remembrance; and * he called the pillar after his own name: and it is called unto this day § Absalom's place.

19 ¶ Then said * Ahimaaz the son of Zadok, Let me now run and bear the king tidings, how that the LORD hath * avenged him of his enemies.

20 And Joab said unto him, Thou shalt not † bear tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day; but this day thou shalt bear no tidings, † because the king's son is dead.

21 Then said Joab to Cush, Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And Cush bowed himself unto Joab, and ran.

22 Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok, yet again to Joab, But † howsoever, let me, I pray thee, also run after Cush. And Joab said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that thou hast no tidings † ready?

23 But howsoever, *said he*, let me run. And he said unto him, Run. Then Ahimaaz ran by the way of the plain, and over-ran Cush.

24 And David sat ^b between the two gates: and † the watchman went up to the roof over the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, a man running alone.

25 And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, if he *be* alone, *there is* tidings in his mouth. And he came apace, and drew near.

26 And the watchman saw another man running, and the watchman called unto the porter, and said, Behold, *another* man running alone. And the king said, He also bringeth tidings.

27 And the watchman said, § Methinketh the running of the foremost is like the running of Ahimaaz the son of Zadok. And

the king said, * He *is* a good man, and cometh with good tidings.

28 And Ahimaaz called, and said unto the king, † All is well. And † he fell down to the earth upon his face before the king, and said, † Blessed *be* the LORD thy God, which hath * delivered up the men, that lifted up their hand against my lord the king.

29 And the king said, * Is the young man Absalom safe? And Ahimaaz answered, When Joab sent the king's servant, and *me* thy servant, † I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what *it was*.

30 And the king said *unto him*, Turn aside, *and* stand here. And he turned aside and stood still.

31 And, behold, Cush came; and Cush said, † Tidings, my lord the king: for † the LORD hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee.

32 And the king said unto Cush, Is the young man Absalom safe? and Cush answered, * The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise against thee to do *thee* hurt, be as *that* young man is.

33 And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, † O my son Absalom! my son, my son Absalom! * Would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my son!

CHAP. XIX.

Joab, by rude expostulations, induces David to restrain his grief, 1-8. The men of Israel dispute about bringing back David; who sends to the priests to incite the men of Judah, and they readily comply, 9-15. Shimei, submitting, is pardoned, 16-23. Mephibosheth meets David; complains that Ziba had deceived and slandered him; and has half his land restored, 24-30. Barzillai attends David over Jordan, and his son is taken into the king's family, 31-40. The Israelites expostulate with the men of Judah, for bringing back the king without them, 41-43.

AND * it was told Joab, Behold the king weepeth and mourneth for Absalom.

2 And the * victory that day was ^b turned into mourning, unto all the people: for the people heard say that day, how the king was grieved for his son.

3 And the people gat them by stealth that day † into the city, as people being ashamed steal away when they flee in battle.

4 But the king † covered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, † O my son, Absalom! O Absalom, my son, my son!

5 And Joab came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, which this day have † saved thy life, and the lives of thy sons, and of thy daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of thy concubines;

6 † In that thou lovest thine

k 1 Kings i. 42. Prov. xxv. 13. 25. Is. lii. 7. Rom. x. 15.

|| Or, Peace be to thee. Heb. *Pe-do*.

l i. 2. xiv. 4.

m xlii. 47. Gen.

xiv. 20. 2 Chr.

xx. 20. Ps. xlv.

3. cxv. 1. cxlv.

1, 2.

* Heb. *shut up*.

1 Sam. xxiv. 15.

xxvi. 8. Ps. xxxi.

8.

n Heb. Is there

peace to, &c.

o 19, 20, 22.

† Heb. Tidings are brought.

p 19. 28. xxii. 48.

40. Deut. xxxii.

35, 36. Ps. lviii.

10. xciv. 1-4.

q Judg. v. 31. Ps.

lxviii. 1, 2. Dan.

iv. 19.

r xix. 4.

s xii. 10, 23. Ps.

ciii. 13. Prov. x.

1. xvii. 25. Jam.

v. 17.

a xviii. 5. 12. 14.

20.

* Heb. *salvation*,

or, *deliverance*.

b Prov. xvi. 15.

xxix. 12.

c 32.

d xv. 30.

e xviii. 33.

f Ps. iii. 8. xviii.

47, 48.

† Heb. By loving.

enemies, and hatest thy friends :
for thou hast declared this day,
that † thou regardest neither
princes nor servants : for this day
I perceive, that if Absalom had
lived, and all we had died this day,
§ then it had pleased thee well.

7 Now therefore arise, go forth,
and speak § comfortably unto thy
servants: for I swear by the LORD,
if thou go not forth, ^h there will
not tarry one with thee this night;
and that will be worse unto thee,
than ⁱ all the evil that befell thee
from thy youth until now.

8 Then the king arose, and
^k sat in the gate. And they told
unto all the people, saying, Behold
the king doth sit in the gate. And
all the people came before the
king; ^l for Israel had fled every
man to his tent.

9 ¶ And all the people were at
^m strife throughout all the tribes
of Israel, saying, ⁿ The king saved
us out of the hand of our ene-
mies, and he delivered us out of
the hand of the Philistines, and
now ^o he is fled out of the land for
Absalom.

10 And Absalom, ^p whom we
anointed over us, ^q is dead in bat-
tle: now therefore why || speak ye
not a word of bringing the king
back?

11 And king David ^r sent to
Zadok and to Abiathar the priests,
saying, ^s Speak unto the elders of
Judah, saying, ^t Why are ye the
last to bring the king back to his
house? seeing the speech of all Is-
rael is come to the king, *even* to his
house.

12 Ye *are* my brethren, ye *are*
^u my bones and my flesh; where-
fore then are ye the last to bring
back the king?

13 And say ye to ^x Amasa, *Art*
thou not of my bone, and of my
flesh? ^y God do so to me, and more
also, if thou be not captain of the
host before me continually in the
^z room of Joab.

14 And he bowed the heart of
all the men of Judah, ^a even as
the heart of one man; so that
they sent *this word* unto the king,
Return thou, and all thy ser-
vants.

15 So the king returned, and
came to Jordan. And Judah came
to ^b Gilgal to go to meet the king,
to conduct the king over Jordan.

16 ¶ And ^c Shimei the son of
Gera, a Benjamite, which *was* of
Bahurim, ^d hastened and came down
with the men of Judah to meet
king David.

17 And *there were* a thousand
men of Benjamin with him, and
^e Ziba the servant of the house of
Saul, and his fifteen sons and his
twenty servants with him; and

they went over Jordan before the
king.

18 And there went over a ferry-
boat to carry over the king's house-
hold, and to do ^{*} what he thought
good. And Shimei the son of Gera
^f fell down before the king, as he
was come over Jordan;

19 And ^g he said unto the king,
^h Let not my lord impute iniquity
unto me, neither do thou ⁱ remem-
ber that which thy servant ^k did
perversely the day that my lord
the king went out of Jerusalem,
that the king should ^l take it to his
heart.

20 For thy servant doth know
that I have sinned; therefore, be-
hold, ^m I am come the first this
day of all the house of ⁿ Joseph,
to go down to meet my lord the
king.

21 But Abishai the son of Zeru-
iah answered and said, ^o Shall not
Shimei be put to death for this,
because he ^p cursed the LORD's
anointed?

22 And David said, ^q What
have I to do with you, ye sons of
Zeruah, that ye should this day
be adversaries unto me? ^r Shall
there any man be put to death
this day in Israel? for do not I
know that I *am* this day king over
Israel.

23 Therefore the king said unto
Shimei, ^s Thou shalt not die: and
the king ^t swore unto him.

24 ¶ And ^u Mephibosheth the
son of Saul came down to meet the
king, and had neither ^x dressed
his feet, nor trimmed his beard,
nor washed his clothes, from the
day the king departed until the
day he came *again* in peace.

25 And it came to pass, when
he was come to Jerusalem to meet
the king, that the king said unto
him, ^y Wherefore wentest not thou
with me, Mephibosheth?

26 And he answered, My lord,
O king, my servant deceived me:
for thy servant said, ^z I will sad-
dle me an ass, that I may ride
thereon, and go to the king; be-
cause ^a thy servant *is* lame.

27 And he hath ^b slandered thy
servant unto my lord the king;
but my lord the king *is* ^c as an an-
gel of God: do therefore *what is*
good in thine eyes.

28 For all of my father's house
^d were but dead ^e men before my
lord the king; yet ^f didst thou set
thy servant among them that did
eat at thine own table: what right
therefore have I yet to cry any
more unto the king?

29 And the king said unto him,
Why speakest thou any more of
thy matters? I have said, ^g Thou
and Ziba divide the land.

30 And Mephibosheth said unto

* Heb. *the good in his eyes.*

f Ps. lxxi. 3. lxxxi. 15. Rev. iii. 9.

g Ec. x. 4.

h 1 Sam. xxii. 15. Ps. xxxii. 2. Rom. iv. 6, 8. 2 Cor. v. 19.

i Ps. lxxix. 8. Is. xliii. 25. Jer. xxxi. 34.

k xvi. 5-9. 13. Ex. x. 16, 17. 1 Sam. xxvi. 21. Matt. xxvii. 4.

l xiii. 20. 33.

m Ps. lxxviii. 34. -37. Jer. xxii. 23. Hos. v. 15.

n 9. xvi. 5. Gen. xlviii. 14. 20. 1 Kings xii. 20.

o Ex. xxii. 28. 1 Kings xxi. 10, 11.

p xvi. 5. 7. 13. 1 Sam. xxiv. 6. xxvi. 9.

q iii. 39. xvi. 10. 1 Sam. xxvi. 8. Matt. viii. 29.

r 1 Sam. xi. 13. Is. xvi. 5.

s 1 Kings ii. 8, 9. 37. 46.

t 1 Sam. xxviii. 10. xxx. 15. Heb. vi. 16.

u ix. 6. xvi. 3.

x xv. 30. Deut. xxi. 12. Is. xv. 2. Jer. xli. 5. Matt. vi. 16. Rom. xii. 15. Heb. xiii. 3.

y xvi. 17.

z xv. 3. xvi. 2.

a iv. 4.

b xvi. 3. Ex. xx. 16. Ps. xv. 3.

c xiv. 17. 20. 1 Sam. xxix. 9.

d Gen. xxxii. 10.

e Heb. *men of death.* 1 Sam. xxvi. 16.

f ix. 7, 8. 10, 13.

f Deut. xix. 19. Ps. lxxiii. 2. ci. 5.

g i. 26. Acts xx. 24. Phil. i. 20. the king, & Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own house.

h 1 Kings ii. 7. 31 ¶ And ^b Barzillai the Gileadite came down from Rogelim, and went over Jordan with the king, to conduct him over Jordan.

32 Now Barzillai was a very aged man, *even* ⁱ fourscore years old: and he had ^k provided the king of sustenance while he lay at Mahanaim; for ^l he *was* a very great man.

33 And the king said unto Barzillai, ^m Come thou over with me, and I will feed thee with me in Jerusalem.

34 And Barzillai said unto the king, * How long have I to live, that I should go up with the king unto Jerusalem.

35 I *am* this day fourscore years old: *and* ⁿ can I discern between good and evil? can thy servant ^o taste what I eat or what I drink? can I hear any more the voice of ^p singing men and singing women? wherefore then should thy servant be yet a ^q burden unto my lord the king?

36 Thy servant will go a little way over Jordan with the king: and why should the king recompense it me with such a reward?

37 Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that ^r I may die in my own city, *and be buried* ^s by the grave of my father and of my mother. But, behold, thy servant ^t Chimham; let him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what shall seem good unto thee.

38 And the king answered, Chimham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt ^u require of me, *that* will I do for thee.

39 And all the people went over Jordan. And when the king was come over, the king ^v kissed Barzillai, and ^w blessed him; and he returned unto his own place.

40 Then the king went on to Gilgal, and ^x Chimham went on with him: and all ^y the people of Judah conducted the king, and also half the people of Israel.

41 And, behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said unto the king, ^z Why have our brethren the men of Judah, ^a stolen thee away, and have brought the king, and his household, and all David's men with him, over Jordan?

42 And all the men of Judah answered the men of Israel, ^b Because the king *is* near of kin to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter? have we eaten at all of the king's *cost*? or hath he given us any gift?

43 And the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, and said, ^c We have ^d ten parts in the king, and we have also more *right* in David than ye: why then did ye ^e despise us, that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king? And ^f the words of the men of Judah were fiercer than the words of the men of Israel.

CHAP. XX.

Sheba draws the men of Israel into a revolt, 1. David shuts up his ten concubines, 3. Amasa, being sent to call together the men of Judah, is murdered by Joab, who resumes the command, and pursues Sheba, 4—13. He besieges Abel, whither Sheba had fled, 14, 15. Through the interposition of a wise woman, Sheba's head is thrown over the wall, and the revolt is terminated, 16—22. David's officers, 23—26.

AND there ^a happened to be there ^b a man of Belial, whose name *was* Sheba, the son of Bichri, a Benjamite: and ^c he blew a trumpet, and said, ^d We have no part in David, neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: every man to his tents, O Israel.

2 So ^e every man of Israel went up from after David, *and* followed Sheba the son of Bichri: but ^f the men of Judah clave unto their king, from ^g Jordan even to Jerusalem.

3 And David came to his house at Jerusalem; and the king took the ^h ten women *his* concubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in ⁱ ward, and fed them, but went not in unto them. So they were ^j shut up unto the day of their death, ^k living in widowhood.

4 Then said the king to ^l Amasa, ^m Assemble me the men of Judah within three days, and be thou here present.

5 So Amasa went to assemble *the* men of Judah: but he ⁿ tarried longer than the set time which he had appointed him.

6 And David said to ^o Abishai, Now shall Sheba the son of Bichri ^p do us more harm than *did* Absalom: take thou ^q thy lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced cities, and ^r escape us.

7 And there went out after him Joab's men, and ^s the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Jerusalem, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri.

8 When they *were* at the great stone which *is* in Gibeon, Amasa went before them. And Joab's garment that he had put on was girded unto him, and upon it a girdle *with* a sword fastened upon his loins in the sheath thereof: and as he went forth it fell out.

9 And Joab said to Amasa, ^t Art thou in health my brother? And Joab took Amasa by the beard with the right hand ^u to kiss him.

10 But Amasa took no heed to

e xx. 1.
d v. 1. Prov. xiii. 10.
• Heb. set us at light.
e Judg. ix. 23. xii. 1—5. Prov. xv. 1. xvii. 14. xviii. 19. Rom. xii. 21. Gal. v. 15. 20. Jam. i. 20. iii. 14—16. iv. 5.

a xii. 10. xix. 41—43. Ps. xxxiv. 19.
b Deut. xiii. 13. 1 Sam. ii. 12. Ps. xvii. 13, 14. Hab. i. 12, 13.
c xv. 10. Judg. iii. 27.
d xix. 43. 1 Kings xii. 16. 2 Chr. x. 16. Luke xix. 14.
e xix. 41. Ps. lxvii. 9. cxviii. 8, 9. Prov. xvii. 14.
f John vi. 66—68. Acts xi. 23.

g xix. 15. 40, 41.
h xv. 16. xvi. 21, 22.

• Heb. an house of ward. Gen. xl. 3.
† Heb. bound.
‡ Heb. in widowhood of life.

i xix. 13.
§ Heb. Call.

k 1 Sam. xiii. 8.
l iii. 30. x. 9, 10. xviii. 2.

m xix. 7.
n xi. 11. 1 Kings i. 33.

§ Heb. deliver himself from our eyes.
o viii. 19. xv. 18. 1 Kings i. 38.

p Ps. lv. 21. Prov. xxvi. 26. Mic. vii. 2.

q Matt. xxvi. 48. 49. Luke xxii. 47, 48.

the sword that *was* in Joab's hand: so ^r he smote him therewith in the fifth *rib*, and shed out his bowels to the ground, and ^{*} struck him not again; and he died. So Joab and Abishai his brother pursued after Sheba the son of Bichri.

11 And one of Joab's men stood by him, and said, ^s He that favour-eth Joab, and he that *is* for David, *let him go* after Joab.

12 And Amasa ^t wallowed in blood, in the midst of the highway. And when the man saw that all the people stood still, he removed Amasa out of the highway into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that every one that came *by* him stood still.

13 When he was removed out of the highway, all the people went on after Joab, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri.

14 ^u And he went through all the tribes of Israel unto ^x Abel, and to Beth-maachah, and all the ^y Berites: and they were gathered together, and went also after him.

15 And they came and besieged him in Abel of Beth-maachah, and they ^z cast up a bank against the city, and it ^{*} stood in the trench: and all the people that *were* with Joab [†] battered the wall to throw it down.

16 Then cried ^a a wise woman out of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Joab, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee.

17 And when he was come near unto her, the woman said, *Art thou* Joab? and he answered, *I am he*. Then she said unto him, ^a Hear the words of thine handmaid. And he answered, *I do hear*.

18 Then she spake, saying, [†] They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask *counsel* at Abel: and so they ended *the matter*.

19 *I am one of them that are* peaceable and faithful in Israel: thou seekest to destroy a city and ^c a mother in Israel: why wilt thou ^d swallow up ^e the inheritance of the LORD?

20 And Joab answered and said, ^f Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy.

21 The matter *is* not so: but ^g a man of mount Ephraim, Sheba the son of Bichri ^{*} by name, hath lifted up his hand against the king, *even* against David. Deliver him only, and I will depart from the city. And the woman said unto Joab, Behold, ^h his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall.

22 Then the woman went unto all the people ⁱ in her wisdom. And they cut off the head of Sheba the son of Bichri, and cast *it* out to Joab. And ^k he blew a trumpet, and they [†] retired from the city,

every man to his tent. And Joab returned to Jerusalem unto the king.

23 ¶ Now ^l Joab *was* over all the host of Israel: and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites, and over the Pelethites:

24 And ^m Adoram *was* over the tribute: and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud ⁿ *was* [†] recorder:

25 And Sheva *was* scribe: and ^o Zadok and Abiathar *were* the priests:

26 And ^p Ira also the ^q Jarite was [§] a chief ruler about David.

CHAP. XXI.

A famine prevails for three years, because of Saul's cruelty to the Gibeonites, who require seven of his descendants, and hang them. 1-9. Rizpah watched their bodies; David buries their bones, with those of Saul and Jonathan, in the sepulchre of Kish; and the famine ceases, 10-14. In several battles with the Philistines, four of David's mighty men slay four giants, 15-22.

THEN there was ^a a famine in the days of David, three years, year after year; and David ^{*} enquired of the LORD. And the LORD answered, ^b *It is for* ^c Saul and for *his* bloody house, because he slew the Gibeonites.

2 And the king called the Gibeonites, and said unto them; (now the Gibeonites *were* not of the children of Israel, but of the remnant of the Ammorites; and the ^d children of Israel had sworn unto them: and Saul sought to slay them ^e in his zeal to the children of Israel and Judah;)

3 Wherefore David said unto the Gibeonites, What shall I do for you? and ^f wherewith shall I make the atonement, that ye may bless ^g the inheritance of the LORD?

4 And the Gibeonites said unto him, ^{*} We will have ^h no silver nor gold of Saul, nor of his house; neither for us shalt thou kill any man in Israel. And he said, What ye shall say, *that* will I do for you.

5 And they answered the king, The man that consumed us, and that ^{*} devised against us, *that* we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the coasts of Israel,

6 Let seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will ⁱ hang them up unto the LORD ^k in Gibeah of Saul, [†] *whom* the LORD did choose. And the king said, I will give *them*.

7 But the king spared Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, ^l because of the LORD's oath that *was* between them, between David and Jonathan the son of Saul.

8 But the king took the two sons of ^m Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bare unto Saul, Armoni and Mephibosheth; and the five sons of [†] Michal the daughter of Saul, whom she [§] brought up for

viii. 16-18. 1 Chr. xviii. 15. 17.
m 1 Kings iv. 6. xii. 18.
n 1 Kings iv. 3.
† Or, remembrance.
o viii. 17. 1 Kings iv. 4.
p xxiii. 38.
q Judg. x. 4.
§ Or, a prince. viii. 18. Gen. xli. 48. Ex. ii. 16.

a Lev. xxvi. 19, 20. 26. 1 Kings xvii. 1. xviii. 2.
* Heb. sought the face. v. 19. 23. Num. xxvii. 21. 1 Sam. xxiii. 2. 4. 11. Job v. 8-10. x. 2. Ps. l. 15. xci. 15.
b Josh. vii. 1. 11, 12.
c 1 Sam. xxii. 17-19.
d Josh. ix. 3. 15-21.
e Deut. vii. 16. 1 Sam. xiv. 44. xv. 8, 9. 2 Kings x. 16. 31. Luke ix. 54, 55. John xvi. 2. Rom. x. 2. Gal. iv. 17.
f Ex. xxxii. 30. Lev. i. 4. Heb. ix. 22. x. 4-12.
g xx. 19.

* Or, It is not silver, or gold, that we have to do with Saul or his house; neither pertains it to us to kill, &c.
h Ps. xlix. 7, 8. 1 Pet. i. 18.

* Or, cut us off. Est. ix. 24. Matt. vii. 2.

i Num. xxv. 4, 5. Deut. xxi. 22. Est. ix. 10, 13, 14.

k 1 Sam. x. 26. xi. 4.

† Or, the chosen of the LORD.

1 Sam. ix. 16, 17. x. 1. 24. Acts xiii. 21.

l 1 Sam. xviii. 3. xx. 8. 15. 17. 42. xxiii. 13.

m iii. 7.

† Or, Michal's sister. 1 Sam. xviii. 19.

§ Heb. bare to.

† Or, *Rupia*.
† Or, *reproached*.
1 Sam. xvii. 16.
26. 36. 2 Kings
xiv. 23.
§ *Shammah*. 1 Sam.
xvi. 9. xvii. 13.
Shamma. 1 Chr.
ii. 15.
h 1 Chr. xx. 8.
i Josh. xiv. 12 Ec.
ix. 11. Jer. ix.
23. Rom. vii. 31.

22 ^a These four were born to the giant in Gath, and ⁱ fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

The introduction to David's psalm of thanksgiving, 1. He professes his confidence and joy in God, 2, 3. He states his trials and dangers, and celebrates the praises of God for surprising deliverances, 4—20. He avows his integrity, and shews the method of the Lord's dealings with men, 21—28. He ascribes to God all the glory of his victories, 29—36. He exults with grateful praises in the destruction or subjection of all his enemies, 37—44. He anticipates the submission of the nations, and glories in the salvation of God, and his mercies to him and his Seed for ever, 45—51.

2 And he said, ' The LORD is my Rock, and my Fortress, and my Deliverer.

4^a I will call on the LORD, *who*
is ^o worthy to be praised: ^p so shall
I be saved from mine enemies.

5 When the * waves of death
compassed me, † the floods of † un-
godly men made me afraid ;

6 The † sorrows of hell compass-
ed me about ; the † snares of death
prevented me ;

7 • In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried to my God: and he ^cdid hear my voice out of his ^utemple, and my cry *did enter* into his ears.

8 Then * the earth shook and trembled ; † the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth.

9 There * went up a smoke * out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured : * coals were kindled by it.

10 He bowed the heavens also,
and came down; and darkness
was under his feet.

11 And he rode upon ^d a cherub,
and did fly: and he was seen ^e upon
the wings of the wind.

12 And he made darkness (pa-
xvii. 4. Jon. ii. 4. 7. x Judg. v. 4. Ps.
xvii. 4. Hab. iii. 6-11. Matt. xvii. 41. xxv
x Job. xxi. 11. Nah. i. 5. 6. x 16. Ec. xv. 5.

17. Deut. xxii. 2. Job. iv. 9. xli. 20, 21. Ps.
3-5. Is. xxi. 27, 33. Jer. v. 14. xv. 10. Hab. iii.
Hab. iii. 5. b Ps. cxli. 5. Is. lxiv. 1-3.
Deut. iv. 11. 1 Kings viii. 12. Ps. xcvi. 2. c

45. d Gen. iii. 24. Ex. xiv. 19. 1 Sam.
lviii. 17. lxxx. 1. xcix. 1. Ez. ix. 2. 8-14.
ev. 3. cxxxix. 9, 10. f Ps. xviii. 11, 12, xlv
S S

13 And he brought up from thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son ; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.

14 And the bones of Saul and Jonathan his son buried they in the country of Benjamin in a Zelah, in the sepulchre of Kish his father; and they performed all that the king commanded. And after that God was intreated for the land.

15 ¶ Moreover the Philistines had yet war again with Israel; and David went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the Philistines: and David waxed faint.

16 And Ishbi-benob, which *was* of the sons of * the giant, (the weight of whose † spear *weighed* three hundred *shekels* of brass in weight,) he, being girded with a new *sword*, thought to have slain David.

17 But Abishai the son of Ze-
ruiah ^a succoured him, and smote
the Philistine, and killed him. Then
the men of David sware unto him,
saying, ^b Thou shalt go no more out
with us to battle, that thou ^c quench
not the ^d light of Israel.

18 And it came to pass after this, that there was again a battle with the Philistines at Gob: then ^d Sibbechai the Hushathite slew ^g Saph, which *was* of the sons of ^h the giant.

19 And there was again a battle in Gath with the Philistines, where Elhanan the son of Jaare-oregim, a Beth-lehemite, slew *the brother of* Goliath the Gittite, the staff of whose spear *was* like a weaver's beam.

20 And there was yet a battle in Gath, where was a man of great

8 1 Chr. xx. 6.

a Ps. l. 14. ciii. 1
—6. cvi. 1. &c.
b Ex. xv. 1. Judg.
v. 1.
c Ps. xviii. title.
xxxiv. 19. 2Cor.
i. 10. 2 Tim. iv.
18. Rev. vii. 9—
17.
d 1 Sam. xviii. 14.
xxiv. 15. xxv. 29.
xxvi. 23. xxvii. 1.
e Deut. xxxiii. 4.
1 Sam. ii. 2. Ps.
xxvii. 2. xxxi. 3.
xlii. 7. lxxi. 3.
Matt. vii. 24.
f Heb. ii. 13.
g Gen. xxi. 1. Deut.
xxxiii. 29. Ps.
iii. 3. v. 12.
xxviii. 7. lxxiv.
9. 11. cvi. 9—11.
Prov. xxx. 5.
h 1 Sam. ii. 1.
Luke i. 69.
i 51. Ps. lxi. 3.
cxliv. 2. Prov.
xviii. 10.
k Ps. ix. 9. xviii.
2. xxvii. 5.
xxxii. 7. xlii. 1.
7. 11. lxxl. 7.
cxi. 4. Is.
xxvii. 2. Jer.
xvi. 19.
l Is. xli. 2. Luke
i. 47. 71. Tit.
iii. 4. 6.
m 49. Ps. lv. 9.
lxxii. 14. lxxvii.
14. cxi. 1. 4. 11.
n Ps. cxi. 2. 4.
74. 17.
o Ps. xviii. 3. lxxi.
2 cxi. 2. cxxviii.
1—4.
p xxxiv. 9. Ps. l.
15. lv. 16. lvi.
9. lvi. 1—3.
Rom. x. 13.
• Or, songs.
q Ps. xvii. 4. lxi.
14. 15. xvi. 3.
4. Is. lix. 19.
Jer. xlv. 7, 8.
Rev. xii. 15, 16.
xvii. 1. 15.
† Heb. *Rebel*.
• Or, cords. Ps.
xvii. 6. cxi. 3.
Jon. ii. 2. Acts
i. 24.
r Prov. xii. 14.
xiv. 27.
s Ps. cxi. 4. cxi.
1. Matt. xvi.
28. 30. Luke
xii. 44. Heb.
v. 7.
t Ex. iii. 7. Ps.
xxvii. 6. 15—17.
u 1 Kings xvi. 28
—30. Ps. xviii.
xvii. 7. lxxvii. 18.
2. Acts i. 31.
7. 8. xix. 18. xxi.
xviii. 8. 15. xvi.
29. • Heb. *by*.
c Ex. xii. 21.
iv. 3. Matt. xxvii.
iv. 4. Ps. xviii. 10.
Heb. i. 14. c Ps.
ii. 3.

† Heb. *binding of* vilions round about him, † dark waters.
 9. waters, and thick clouds of the
 h Ex. xix. 16. skies.

13 Through the brightness before him were 8 coals of fire kindled.

14 The LORD ^b thundered from heaven, and the Most High uttered his voice

15 And he sent out ¹ arrows. and scattered them; lightning, and discomfited them.

16 And ^k the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discovered, at the rebuking of the LORD, at the blast of the breath of his † nostrils.

17 He ^m sent from above, he took me; ⁿ he drew me out of many waters;

18 ^o He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me.

19 They ^p prevented me in the day of my calamity; but ^q the LORD was my stay.

20 He ^r brought me forth also into a large place: he delivered me, because he ^s delighted in me.

21 The LORD ^t rewarded me according to my righteousness: according to the ^u cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

22 For ^v I have kept ^w the ways of the LORD, and ^x have not wickedly departed from my God.

23 For ^a all his ^b judgments were before me: and *as for* his statutes, ^c I did not depart from them.

24 I was also ^d upright ^e before him, and have ^f kept myself from mine iniquity.

25 Therefore the LORD hath ^g recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness ^h in his eye-sight,

26 With ⁱ the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful, and with the upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright.

27 With ^j the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with ^k the froward thou wilt ^l shew thyself unsavoury.

28 And ^m the afflicted people thou wilt save: ⁿ but thine eyes are upon the haughty, that thou mayest bring them down.

29 For thou art my § lamp, O LORD: and the LORD will ^o lighten my darkness.

30 For by thee I have || run through a troop: by my God have I leaped over a wall.

31 *As for* God, ^p his way is perfect: ^q the word of the LORD is tried: he is ^r a buckler to all them that trust in him.

32 For ^s who is God, save the LORD? and who is ^t a rock, save our God?

33 God is my ^u strength and power: and he ^v maketh my way ^w perfect.

34 He ^x maketh my feet ^y like hinds' feet; and ^z setteth me upon my high places.

35 He ^a teacheth my hands ^b to war: so that ^c a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

36 Thou hast also given me ^d the shield of thy salvation: and thy ^e gentleness hath ^f made me great.

37 Thou hast ^g enlarged my steps under me; so that ^h my § feet did not slip.

38 I have ⁱ pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them; and turned not again until I had consumed them.

39 And I have ^j consumed them, and wounded them, that they could not arise: yea, they are fallen under my feet.

40 For thou hast ^k girded me with strength to battle: ^l them that rose up against me hast thou || subdued under me.

41 Thou hast also given me the ^m necks of mine enemies, that ⁿ I might destroy them that hate me.

42 They looked, but *there was* none to save; *even* ^o unto the LORD, but he answered them not.

43 Then did I beat them ^p as small as the dust of the earth, I did stamp them ^q as the mire of the street, and ^r did spread them abroad.

44 Thou also hast ^s delivered me from the strivings of my people, thou hast kept me *to be* ^t a head of the heathen: ^u a people *which* I ^v knew not shall serve me.

45 ^w Strangers shall ^x submit themselves unto me: as soon as they hear, they shall be obedient unto me.

46 Strangers shall ^y fade away, and they shall be afraid ^z out of their close places.

47 ^a The LORD liveth; and blessed ^b be my Rock; and exalted be the God of ^c the rock of my salvation

48 It is God that ^d avengeth me, and ^e that bringeth down the people under me.

49 It is God that ^f avengeth me, and ^g that bringeth down the people under me.

50 It is God that ^h avengeth me, and ⁱ that bringeth down the people under me.

51 It is God that ^j avengeth me, and ^k that bringeth down the people under me.

52 It is God that ^l avengeth me, and ^m that bringeth down the people under me.

53 It is God that ⁿ avengeth me, and ^o that bringeth down the people under me.

54 It is God that ^p avengeth me, and ^q that bringeth down the people under me.

55 It is God that ^r avengeth me, and ^s that bringeth down the people under me.

56 It is God that ^t avengeth me, and ^u that bringeth down the people under me.

57 It is God that ^v avengeth me, and ^w that bringeth down the people under me.

58 It is God that ^x avengeth me, and ^y that bringeth down the people under me.

59 It is God that ^z avengeth me, and ^a that bringeth down the people under me.

60 It is God that ^b avengeth me, and ^c that bringeth down the people under me.

61 It is God that ^d avengeth me, and ^e that bringeth down the people under me.

62 It is God that ^f avengeth me, and ^g that bringeth down the people under me.

63 It is God that ^h avengeth me, and ⁱ that bringeth down the people under me.

64 It is God that ^j avengeth me, and ^k that bringeth down the people under me.

65 It is God that ^l avengeth me, and ^m that bringeth down the people under me.

66 It is God that ⁿ avengeth me, and ^o that bringeth down the people under me.

67 It is God that ^p avengeth me, and ^q that bringeth down the people under me.

68 It is God that ^r avengeth me, and ^s that bringeth down the people under me.

69 It is God that ^t avengeth me, and ^u that bringeth down the people under me.

70 It is God that ^v avengeth me, and ^w that bringeth down the people under me.

71 It is God that ^x avengeth me, and ^y that bringeth down the people under me.

72 It is God that ^z avengeth me, and ^a that bringeth down the people under me.

73 It is God that ^b avengeth me, and ^c that bringeth down the people under me.

74 It is God that ^d avengeth me, and ^e that bringeth down the people under me.

75 It is God that ^f avengeth me, and ^g that bringeth down the people under me.

76 It is God that ^h avengeth me, and ⁱ that bringeth down the people under me.

77 It is God that ^j avengeth me, and ^k that bringeth down the people under me.

78 It is God that ^l avengeth me, and ^m that bringeth down the people under me.

79 It is God that ⁿ avengeth me, and ^o that bringeth down the people under me.

80 It is God that ^p avengeth me, and ^q that bringeth down the people under me.

81 It is God that ^r avengeth me, and ^s that bringeth down the people under me.

82 It is God that ^t avengeth me, and ^u that bringeth down the people under me.

83 It is God that ^v avengeth me, and ^w that bringeth down the people under me.

84 It is God that ^x avengeth me, and ^y that bringeth down the people under me.

85 It is God that ^z avengeth me, and ^a that bringeth down the people under me.

86 It is God that ^b avengeth me, and ^c that bringeth down the people under me.

87 It is God that ^d avengeth me, and ^e that bringeth down the people under me.

88 It is God that ^f avengeth me, and ^g that bringeth down the people under me.

89 It is God that ^h avengeth me, and ⁱ that bringeth down the people under me.

90 It is God that ^j avengeth me, and ^k that bringeth down the people under me.

91 It is God that ^l avengeth me, and ^m that bringeth down the people under me.

92 It is God that ⁿ avengeth me, and ^o that bringeth down the people under me.

93 It is God that ^p avengeth me, and ^q that bringeth down the people under me.

94 It is God that ^r avengeth me, and ^s that bringeth down the people under me.

95 It is God that ^t avengeth me, and ^u that bringeth down the people under me.

96 It is God that ^v avengeth me, and ^w that bringeth down the people under me.

97 It is God that ^x avengeth me, and ^y that bringeth down the people under me.

98 It is God that ^z avengeth me, and ^a that bringeth down the people under me.

99 It is God that ^b avengeth me, and ^c that bringeth down the people under me.

100 It is God that ^d avengeth me, and ^e that bringeth down the people under me.

101 It is God that ^f avengeth me, and ^g that bringeth down the people under me.

102 It is God that ^h avengeth me, and ⁱ that bringeth down the people under me.

103 It is God that ^j avengeth me, and ^k that bringeth down the people under me.

104 It is God that ^l avengeth me, and ^m that bringeth down the people under me.

105 It is God that ⁿ avengeth me, and ^o that bringeth down the people under me.

106 It is God that ^p avengeth me, and ^q that bringeth down the people under me.

107 It is God that ^r avengeth me, and ^s that bringeth down the people under me.

108 It is God that ^t avengeth me, and ^u that bringeth down the people under me.

109 It is God that ^v avengeth me, and ^w that bringeth down the people under me.

110 It is God that ^x avengeth me, and ^y that bringeth down the people under me.

111 It is God that ^z avengeth me, and ^a that bringeth down the people under me.

112 It is God that ^b avengeth me, and ^c that bringeth down the people under me.

113 It is God that ^d avengeth me, and ^e that bringeth down the people under me.

114 It is God that ^f avengeth me, and ^g that bringeth down the people under me.

115 It is God that ^h avengeth me, and ⁱ that bringeth down the people under me.

116 It is God that ^j avengeth me, and ^k that bringeth down the people under me.

117 It is God that ^l avengeth me, and ^m that bringeth down the people under me.

118 It is God that ⁿ avengeth me, and ^o that bringeth down the people under me.

119 It is God that ^p avengeth me, and ^q that bringeth down the people under me.

120 It is God that ^r avengeth me, and ^s that bringeth down the people under me.

121 It is God that ^t avengeth me, and ^u that bringeth down the people under me.

122 It is God that ^v avengeth me, and ^w that bringeth down the people under me.

123 It is God that ^x avengeth me, and ^y that bringeth down the people under me.

124 It is God that ^z avengeth me, and ^a that bringeth down the people under me.

125 It is God that ^b avengeth me, and ^c that bringeth down the people under me.

126 It is God that ^d avengeth me, and ^e that bringeth down the people under me.

127 It is God that ^f avengeth me, and ^g that bringeth down the people under me.

128 It is God that ^h avengeth me, and ⁱ that bringeth down the people under me.

129 It is God that ^j avengeth me, and ^k that bringeth down the people under me.

130 It is God that ^l avengeth me, and ^m that bringeth down the people under me.

131 It is God that ⁿ avengeth me, and ^o that bringeth down the people under me.

132 It is God that ^p avengeth me, and ^q that bringeth down the people under me.

133 It is God that ^r avengeth me, and ^s that bringeth down the people under me.

134 It is God that ^t avengeth me, and ^u that bringeth down the people under me.

135 It is God that ^v avengeth me, and ^w that bringeth down the people under me.

136 It is God that ^x avengeth me, and ^y that bringeth down the people under me.

137 It is God that ^z avengeth me, and ^a that bringeth down the people under me.

138 It is God that ^b avengeth me, and ^c that bringeth down the people under me.

139 It is God that ^d avengeth me, and ^e that bringeth down the people under me.

140 It is God that ^f avengeth me, and ^g that bringeth down the people under me.

141 It is God that ^h avengeth me, and ⁱ that bringeth down the people under me.

142 It is God that ^j avengeth me, and ^k that bringeth down the people under me.

143 It is God that ^l avengeth me, and ^m that bringeth down the people under me.

144 It is God that ⁿ avengeth me, and ^o that bringeth down the people under me.

145 It is God that ^p avengeth me, and ^q that bringeth down the people under me.

146 It is God that ^r avengeth me, and ^s that bringeth down the people under me.

147 It is God that ^t avengeth me, and ^u that bringeth down the people under me.

148 It is God that ^v avengeth me, and ^w that bringeth down the people under me.

149 It is God that ^x avengeth me, and ^y that bringeth down the people under me.

150 It is God that ^z avengeth me, and ^a that bringeth down the people under me.

151 It is God that ^b avengeth me, and ^c that bringeth down the people under me.

152 It is God that ^d avengeth me, and ^e that bringeth down the people under me.

153 It is God that ^f avengeth me, and ^g that bringeth down the people under me.

154 It is God that ^h avengeth me, and ⁱ that bringeth down the people under me.

155 It is God that ^j avengeth me, and ^k that bringeth down the people under me.

156 It is God that ^l avengeth me, and ^m that bringeth down the people under me.

157 It is God that ⁿ avengeth me, and ^o that bringeth down the people under me.

158 It is God that ^p avengeth me, and ^q that bringeth down the people under me.

159 It is God that ^r avengeth me, and ^s that bringeth down the people under me.

160 It is God that ^t avengeth me, and ^u that bringeth down the people under me.

161 It is God that ^v avengeth me, and ^w that bringeth down the people under me.

162 It is God that ^x avengeth me, and ^y that bringeth down the people under me.

163 It is God that ^z avengeth me, and ^a that bringeth down the people under me.

164 It is God that ^b avengeth me, and ^c that bringeth down the people under me.

165 It is God that ^d avengeth me, and ^e that bringeth down the people under me.

166 It is God that ^f avengeth me, and ^g that bringeth down the people under me.

167 It is God that ^h avengeth me, and ⁱ that bringeth down the people under me.

168 It is God that ^j avengeth me, and ^k that bringeth down the people under me.

169 It is God that ^l avengeth me, and ^m that bringeth down the people under me.

170 It is God that ⁿ avengeth me, and ^o that bringeth down the people under me.

171 It is God that ^p avengeth me, and ^q that bringeth down the people under me.

172 It is God that ^r avengeth me, and ^s that bringeth down the people under me.

173 It is God that ^t avengeth me, and ^u that bringeth down the people under me.

174 It is God that ^v avengeth me, and ^w that bringeth down the people under me.

175 It is God that ^x avengeth me, and ^y that bringeth down the people under me.

176 It is God that ^z avengeth me, and ^a that bringeth down the people under me.

177 It is God that ^b avengeth me, and ^c that bringeth down the people under me.

178 It is God that ^d avengeth me, and ^e that bringeth down the people under me.

179 It is God that ^f avengeth me, and ^g that bringeth down the people under me.

180 It is God that ^h avengeth me, and ⁱ that bringeth down the people under me.

181 It is God that ^j avengeth me, and ^k that bringeth down the people under me.

182 It is God that ^l avengeth me, and ^m that bringeth down the people under me.

183 It is God that ⁿ avengeth me, and ^o that bringeth down the people under me.

184 It is God that ^p avengeth me, and ^q that bringeth down the people under me.

49 And that bringeth me forth from mine enemies : ^a thou also hast lifted me up on high above them that rose up against me : thou hast delivered me from ^a the violent man.

50 Therefore I will give thanks unto thee, O LORD, ^b among the heathen, and ^c I will sing praises unto thy name.

51 *He is* ^d the Tower of salvation for his king : and sheweth mercy to ^e his anointed, unto David, and to his ^f seed for evermore.

29. Jer. xxx. 9. Luke i. 31-33. Rev. xi. 15.

CHAP. XXIII.

David's last words, 1-7. The names and exploits of his chief warriors, 8-39.

NOW these *be* ^a the last words of David : David the son of Jesse said, and the man *who was* ^b raised up on high, ^c the anointed of the God of Jacob, and the ^d sweet Psalmist of Israel, said,

2 ^e The Spirit of the LORD spake by me, and his word *was* in my tongue.

3 ^f The God of Israel said, ^g the Rock of Israel spake to me, ^h He that ruleth over men *must be* ⁱ just, ^j ruling in the fear of God.

4 And *he shall be* ^k as the light of the morning *when* the sun riseth, ^l even a morning without clouds ; as ^m the tender grass *sprouting* out of the earth by clear shining after rain.

5 Although my house *be* ⁿ not so with God ; yet ^o he hath made with me an everlasting covenant, ordered in all things, and ^p sure : for *this is* ^q all my salvation, and all my ^r desire, although he make it not to ^s grow.

6 But *the sons* ^t of Belial *shall be* all of them as ^u thorns thrust away, because they cannot be taken with hands :

7 But the man *that* shall touch them, ^v must be ^w fenced with iron and the staff of a spear ; and ^x they shall be utterly burned with fire in the *same* place.

8 ^y These *be* the names of the mighty men whom David had : ^z The Tachmonite that sat in the seat, chief among the captains ; the same *was* Adino the Eznite ; *he lifted up his spear* against eight hundred, ^{aa} † whom he slew at one time.

9 And after him *was* ^{ab} Eleazer the son of Dodo the Ahohite, *one* of the three mighty men with David, when they ^{ac} defied the Philistines,

1. Gen. xlix. 1, 2. Deut. xxxiii. 1, &c. Josh. xiii. xxiv. Ps. lxxvii. 20. 2 Pet. i. 13-15.

2. v. 1-3. vii. 8, 9. Ps. lxxviii. 70, 71. lxxxix. 27.

3. 1 Sam. xvi. 12, 13. Ps. lxxxix. 20.

4. 1 Chr. xvi. 4, 5. 7. 9. Am. vi. 5. Luke xx. 42. Eph. v. 10, 20. Col. iii. 16. Jam. v. 13.

5. Matt. xxii. 43. Act. ii. 30, 31. Heb. iii. 7, 8. 2 Pet. i. 21.

6. Gen. xxxiii. 22. Ex. xiii. 15. xix. 4, 6. xx. 2.

7. xiii. 2. 32. Deut. xxxiii. 4. 30. 31. Ps. lxxv. 9.

8. Or, *Be thou ruler over them*, Rev. Ps. cx. 2.

9. Ex. xxiii. 6-8. Deut. xvi. 17-20. Ps. lxxxii. 3, 4. Is. xl. 4, 5. xxxii. 1. Jer. xxi. 5. Zech. ix. 2. Heb. i. 8.

10. Ex. xviii. 21. 2 Chr. xix. 7-9. Neh. v. 15.

11. Judg. v. 31. Ps. lxxxix. 36. ex. 3. Prov. iv. 18. Is. lx. 1. 3. 18-20. Hos. vi. 5. Mal. iv. 2. Luke i. 78, 79. John i. 7.

12. Hos. vi. 3.

13. Deut. xxxii. 2. Ps. lxxii. 6. Is. iv. 2. Mic. v. 7.

14. vii. 19, 19. xiii. 14, 15. 29. xviii. 14, 15. 1 Kings i. 5, 6. ii. 24, 25. xi. 6-8. xii. 14, 15.

15. vii. 15, 16. 1 Chr. xvii. 11-14. Ps. lxxxix. 3, 4. 28, 29. Is. ix. 6, 7. lv. 3. Jer. xxxii. 40. xxxiii. 25, 26. Heb. xiii. 20.

16. 1 Sam. ii. 35. xxv. 28. 1 Kings xi. 38. Ps. xix. 7. Act. xiii. 34. Heb. vi. 10.

17. r Ps. xxvii. 4. lxxiii. 1-3. lxxiii. 25, 26. Is. lv. 2. vii. 14. ix. 6, 7. xi. 1. xvii. 6. 1 Cor. iii. 6, 7. t Deut. xxi. 13. 1 Sam. ii. 12. u Gen. iii. 18. Cant. ii. 2. Is. xxxvii. 12. Ez. ii. 6.

18. Heb. *filled*. x xxi. 8-10. Is. xxvii. 4. Matt. xi. 10-12. xiii. 42. Luke xix. 14. 27. John xv. 6. 2 The. i. 8. ii. 8. † Or, *Jashobh carried the Tachmonite, head of the three*. 1 Chr. xi. 11. † Heb. *slain*. y 1 Chr. xi. 12-14. xxvii. 4.

19. Num. xxiii. 7, 8. 1 Sam. xvii. 10, 26, 36, 45, 46.

that were there gathered together to battle, and ^a the men of Israel were gone away.

10 He arose, and smote the Philistines until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword : and ^b the LORD wrought a great victory that day : and ^c the people returned after him only to spoil.

11 And after him *was* ^d Sham-mah the son of Agee the Hararite. And ^e the Philistines were gathered together ^f into a troop, where was a piece of ground full of lentiles : and the people fled from the Philistines.

12 But he stood in the midst of the ground, and defended it, and slew the Philistines : and ^f the LORD wrought a great victory.

13 And ^g three of the thirty chief went down, and came to David in the harvest-time, unto ^h the cave of Adullam : and the troop of the Philistines pitched in ⁱ the valley of Rephaim.

14 And David *was* then in ^j an hold, and the ^k garrison of the Philistines *was* then in Beth-lehem.

15 And David ^l longed and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, which *is* by the gate !

16 And the three mighty men ^m brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that *was* by the gate, and took *it*, and brought *it* to David : nevertheless he would not drink thereof, but ⁿ poured it out unto the LORD.

17 And he said, ^o Be it far from me, O LORD, that I should do this : *is not this* ^p the blood of the men that went in ^q jeopardy of their lives ? therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mighty men.

18 And ^r Abishai, the brother of Joab, the son of Zeruiah, was chief among three. And he lifted up his spear against three hundred, ^s and slew *them*, and had the name among three.

19 Was he not most honourable of three ? therefore he was their captain : howbeit he attained not unto the *first* three.

20 And ^t Benaiah the son of Jehoida, the son of a valiant man of ^u Kabzeel, ^v † who had done many acts, he slew two ^w lion-like men of Moab : he went down also and ^x slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow :

21 And he slew an Egyptian, ^y † a goodly man : and the Egyptian had a spear in his hand ; but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and ^z slew him with his own spear.

22 These things did Benaiah

1. Is. lxiii. 3. 5. Mark xiv. 50.

2. Josh. x. 10. 42. xi. 8. Judg. xv. 14. 18. 1 Sam. xiv. 6. 23.

3. Ps. lxxviii. 12. Is. lxxii. 12.

4. 1 Chr. xi. 27. Shammoth.

5. 1 Chr. xi. 13. 14. Or, *for foraging*.

6. Ps. lxx. 8. xlii. 2. Prov. xxi. 31.

7. Or, *the three captains were the thirty*. 1 Chr. xi. 15-16.

8. 1 Sam. xxii. 1. v. 13. 22.

9. 1 Sam. xxii. 4, 5. k 1 Sam. xiii. 4. 23. xiv. 1. 6.

10. Num. xi. 4, 5. Ps. xlii. 1, 2. lxxiii. 1. cxix. 8j.

11. 1 Sam. xix. 5. Acts xx. 24. Rom. v. 7. 2 Cor. v. 14.

12. 1 Sam. vii. 6.

13. xx. 20. Gen. xlii. 17.

14. Lev. xvii. 10. Ps. lxxii. 14.

15. Judg. v. 18. 1 Cor. xv. 30.

16. 1 Chr. ii. 16. 20, 21.

17. Heb. *slain*.

18. Matt. xxiii. 8. 23. 1 Cor. xv. 4j.

19. viii. 18. 1 Kings i. 26.

20. Josh. xv. 21.

21. Heb. *great of acts*.

22. Heb. *sons of God*. 1 Chr. xii. 22.

23. Judg. xiv. 5, 6. 1 Sam. xvii. 34-37.

24. Heb. *a man of countenance, or sight*. 1 Chr. xi. 23. a man of great stature.

25. 1 Sam. xvii. 5. Col. ii. 15.

the son of Jehoida, and had the name among three mighty men.

Or, *honourable among the thirty.* 23 He was *more honourable* than the thirty, but he attained not to the *first* three. And David set him over his *guard*.

Or, *council.* Heb. *at his command.* 24 *Asahel* the brother of Joab was one of the thirty; *Elhanan* the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem,

25 *Shammah* the Harodite, *Elika* the Harodite,

26 *Helez* the Paltite, *Ira* the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite,

27 *Abiezer* the Anethothite, *Mebunnai* the Hushahite,

28 *Zalmon* the Ahohite, *Ma-harai* the Netophathite,

29 *Heleb* the son of Baanah, a Netophathite, *Ittai* the son of Ribai out of Gibeah of the children of Benjamin,

30 *Benaiah* the *Pirathonite*, *Hiddai* of the *brooks* of Gaash,

31 *Abi-albon* the Arbathite, *Azmaveth* the Barhumite,

32 *Eliabha* the Shaalbonite, of the sons of *Jashen*, *Jonathan*,

33 *Shammah* the Hararite, *Ahi-am* the son of *Sharar* the Hararite,

34 *Eliphelet* the son of Ahasbai, the son of the Maachathite, *Eliam* the son of Ahithophel the Gilonite,

35 *Hezrai* the Carmelite, *Pararai* the Arbite,

36 *Igal* the son of Nathan of Zobah, *Bani* the Gadite,

37 *Zelek* the Ammonite, *Naharai* the Beerothite, armour-bearer to Joab the son of Zeruiah,

38 *Ira* an Ithrite, *Gareb* an Ithrite,

39 *Uriah* the Hittite: thirty and seven in all.

CHAP. XXIV.

David requires Joab to number the people, who very reluctantly complies, 1—5. The captains deliver in the number to the king, 6—9. He repents; and being obliged to choose one plague, out of three proposed to him, he fixes on three days' pestilence, 10—14. After seventy thousand had died in Israel, the angel is stayed from destroying Jerusalem, in answer to David's prayer, 15—17. David, directed by God, purchases Araunah's threshing floor, builds an altar, and sacrifices; and the plague is stayed, 18—25.

AND *again* the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and *he* moved David against them to say, *Go* number Israel and Judah.

2 For the king said to Joab the captain of the host, which *was* with him, *Go* now through all the tribes of Israel, *from* Dan even to Beer-sheba, and number ye the people, *that* I may know the number of the people.

3 And Joab said unto the king, *Now* the LORD thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be, an hundred-fold, and that the eyes of my lord the king may see *it*: but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing?

4 Notwithstanding, *the* king's word prevailed against Joab, and against the captains of the host. And Joab and the captains of the host *went* out from the presence of the king to number the people of Israel.

5 And they passed over Jordan, and pitched in *Aroer*, on the right side of the city that *lieth* in the midst of the *river* of Gad, and toward *Jazer*:

6 Then they came to *Gilead*, and to the *land* of Tahtim-hodshi; and they came to *Dan-jaan* and about to *Zidon*.

7 And came to the strong hold of *Tyre*, and to all the cities of the Hivites, and of the Canaanites: and they went out to the south of Judah, *even* *to* Beer-sheba.

8 So when they had gone through all the land, they came to Jerusalem at the end of nine months and twenty days.

9 And Joab gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the king: and there were in Israel *eight* hundred thousand valiant men that drew the sword; and the men of Judah *were* five hundred thousand men.

10 ¶ And *David's* heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And David said unto the LORD, *I* have sinned greatly in that I have done: and now I beseech thee, O LORD, *take* away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very *foolishly*.

11 For when David was up in the morning, the word of the LORD came unto the prophet *Gad*, David's *seer*, saying,

12 Go, and say unto David, Thus saith the LORD, *I* offer thee three *things*; choose the one of them, *that* I may *do* it unto thee.

13 So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall *seven* years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou *flee* three months before thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or that there be *three* days pestilence in thy land? now advise, and see what answer I shall return to him that sent me.

14 And David said unto Gad, *I* am in a great strait: let us fall now into the hand of the LORD; for his mercies *are* *great*: and *let* me not fall into the hand of man.

15 So the LORD *sent* a pestilence upon Israel from the morning even to the time appointed: and there died of the people from Dan even to Beersheba *seventy* thousand men.

16 And when *the* angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy it, the LORD *repented*

g Ec. viii. 4.

h Ex. i. 17. Acts v. 29.

i Deut. ii. 36. Josh. xiii. 9. 16.

† Or, *valley.* k Num. xxxii. 1. 3.

35. Is. xvi. 8, 9.

l Gen. xxxii. 21. 47, 48. Num. xxxii. 1. 39.

† Or, *nether land newly inhabited.* m Josh. xix. 47.

Judg. xviii. 29.

n Gen. x. 15. Josh. xi. 8. xix. 28.

o Josh. xix. 29.

p 2. Gen. xxi. 31 —33.

q 1 Chr. xxi. 5, 6. xxvii. 23, 24.

r 1 Sam. xxiv. 5. 1 John iii. 20, 21.

s xli. 13. 1 Chr. xxi. 8. Job xxxiii. 27, 28. Ps. xxxii. 5. Prov. xxviii. 13. Mic. vii. 8, 9.

t 1 John i. 9.

u Job vii. 21. Hos. xiv. 2. John i. 29.

v xiii. 13. Deut. xxxii. 6. 1 Sam. xiii. 13. xxvi. 21.

2 Chr. xvi. 9. Mark vii. 22.

Tit. iii. 3.

x 1 Sam. xxii. 5. 1 Chr. xxi. 9.

xxix. 29.

y 1 Sam. ix. 9.

z 1 Chr. xxi. 10, 11.

a xii. 9, 10. 14. Prov. iii. 12.

Heb. xii. 6—10. Rev. iii. 19.

b xxi. 1. Lev. xxvi. 20, 26. 1 Kings xvii. 1. 1 Chr. xxi. 12. Ez. xiv. 13. 21. Luke iv. 25.

c Lev. xxvi. 17, 36, 37. Deut. xxviii. 25, 52.

d Lev. xxvi. 16, 25. Deut. xxviii. 22.

27, 35. Ps. xci. 6. Ez. xiv. 19—21.

e 2 Kings vii. 15. John xii. 27.

Phil. i. 23.

f Or, *many.* Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7. 1 Chr. xxi. 13. Ps. lxxxvi. 5. 15.

ciii. 8. 13, 14. cxix. 156. cxlv. 9. Is. lv. 7. Jon. iv. 1. Mic. vii. 18.

g 2 Kings xiii. 3—7. 2 Chr. xxviii. 5—9. Prov. xii. 10. Is. xlvi. 6.

Zech. i. 15.

h Num. xvi. 46—49. xxv. 9. 1 Sam. vi. 19. 1 Chr. xxi. 14. xxvii. 24. Matt. xxiv. 7. Rev. vi. 8.

i Is. xxxvii. 36.

j Ex. xii. 23. 2 Kings xix. 35.

1 Chr. xxi. 15, 16. Ps. xxxv. 6.

Acts xii. 23.

k Gen. vi. 6. 1 Sam. xv. 11. Ps. lxxxviii. 38. Jer. xviii. 7—10. Joel ii. 13.

14. Am. vii. 3.

6. Hab. iii. 2.

Or, *honourable among the thirty.*Or, *council.* Heb. *at his command.* xx. 23. 1 Sam. xxii. 14.

z ii. 18. 1 Chr. xi. 26.

a 1 Chr. xi. 27, 28. *Shammoth.*

b 1 Chr. xi. 29.

c 1 Chr. xi. 30.

d 1 Chr. xi. 30. *Heled.*e 1 Chr. xi. 31. *Ithai.*

f Judg. xii. 15.

g 1 Chr. xi. 32. *Hurai.*Or, *valleys.* Deut. i. 24.

Judg. ii. 9.

h 1 Chr. xi. 32. *Abiel.*

i 1 Chr. xi. 33.

k 1 Chr. xi. 34. *Hashem.*l 1 Chr. xi. 35. *Sucar.*m 1 Chr. xi. 37. *Hezro.*

n 1 Chr. xi. 38.

o 1 Chr. xi. 39—41.

p xx. 26. 1 Chr. ii. 53.

q xi. 3. 6. 1 Kings xv. 5.

a xx. 1. *Satan.* 1 Chr. xxi. 1. Jam. i. 13, 14.

b xii. 11. xvi. 10. Gen. xlv. 5. Ex. vii. 3. 1 Sam. xxvi. 19. 1 Kings xxii. 20—23. Ez. xiv. 9. xx. 25. Acts iv. 28.

c 2 Thes. ii. 11. 1 Chr. xxvii. 23, 24.

Or, *Compass.* 1 Chr. xxi. 2. 10.

d iii. 10. xvii. 11. Judg. xx. 1.

e Deut. viii. 13, 14. 2 Chr. xxxii. 25. 26, 31. Prov. xxix. 23. Jer. xlv. 5.

2 Cor. xii. 7.

f x. 12. 1 Chr. xxi. 3. 4. Ps. cxv. 14.

Prov. xiv. 28.

him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, ¹ It is enough : stay now thine hand. ⁴ And the angel of the LORD was by the threshing place of ^m Araunah the Jebusite.

¹⁷ And David ^a spake unto the LORD when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, ^o Lo, I have sinned, and I have done wickedly : but ^p these sheep, what have they done ? ^q let thine hand. I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house.

¹⁸ ¶ And ^r Gad came that day to David, and said unto him, Go up, rear an altar unto the LORD, in the threshing floor of ^{*} Araunah the Jebusite

¹⁹ And David, according to the saying of Gad, went up, ^s as the LORD commanded.

²⁰ And Araunah looked, and saw the king and his servants coming on toward him. And Araunah went out and ^t bowed himself before the king on his face upon the ground.

²¹ And Araunah said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to his servant ? and David said, ^u to buy

the threshing floor of thee, to build an altar unto the LORD, that ^x the plague may be stayed from the people.

²² And Araunah said unto David, ^y Let my lord the king take and offer up what *seemeth* good unto him : behold, *here be* ^z oxen for burnt-sacrifice, and threshing instruments, and *other* instruments of the oxen for wood.

²³ All these *things* did Araunah, ^a as a king, give unto the king. And Araunah said unto the king, ^b The LORD thy God accept thee.

²⁴ And the king said unto Araunah, ^c Nay ; but I will surely buy *it* of thee, at a price : neither will I offer burnt-offerings unto the LORD my God of that which doth cost me nothing. ^d So David bought the threshing floor and the oxen for fifty shekels of silver.

²⁵ And David ^e built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings. ^f So the LORD was intreated for the land, and the plague was stayed from Israel.

¹ Ex. ix. 38. 1 Kings xix. 4. Mark xiv. 41. ² 1 Chr. xxi. 15. ³ 2 Chr. iii. 1. ⁴ *Ornan.* ⁵ 1 Chr. xxi. 16, 17. ⁶ 10. Job vii. 20. xlii. 6. Ps. li. 2 — 5. Is. vi. 5. ⁷ 1 Kings xxi. 13. Ps. xlii. 11. Ez. xxxiv. 2—6. 23, 24. Zecl. xiii. 7. Gen. xlii. 33. John x. 11, 12. 1 Pet. ii. 24, 25. ⁸ 1 Chr. xxi. 18. ⁹ *Heb. Araunah.* ¹⁰ Gen. vi. 22. 1 Chr. xxi. 10. ¹¹ Heb. xi. 8. ¹² ix. 8. Gen. xviii. 2. Ruth ii. 10, 11. Chr. xxi. 20, 21. ¹³ u Gen. xviii. 8—16. 1 Chr. xxi. 22. Jer. xxii. 6 — 14.

^x Num. xvi. 47—50. Ps. cvi. 30. ^y Gen. xxiii. 17. 1 Chr. xxi. 23. ^z 1 Sam. vi. 14. 1 Kings xix. 21. ^a Is. xxxii. 8. ^b Ps. xx. 3, 4. Ez. xx. 40, 41. Rom. xv. 30, 31. 1 Tim. ii. 1, 2. ^c Gen. xxiii. 13. 1 Chr. xxi. 24. Mal. i. 12—14. Rom. xii. 17. ^d 1 Chr. xxi. 25. xxi. 1. ^e Gen. viii. 20. xxii. 9. 1 Sam. vii. 9, 17. ^f 14. xxi. 14. 1 Chr. xxi. 26, 27. Lam. iii. 32, 33.

THE
FIRST BOOK
OF THE
KINGS,
COMMONLY CALLED

THE THIRD BOOK OF THE KINGS.

THE two following books contain, as their name imports, the history of Judah and Israel, under the government of kings, from the close of David's reign to the Babylonish captivity, during about four hundred and twenty-seven years. They were originally to have formed but one book, and to have been called, *Fab-melech David*, from the first words; but they were afterwards divided into two, and called "The first and second books of the Kings;" and in some versions, "The third and fourth books of the Kings." It is evident, that they contain an abstract of the history, compiled from much more copious records, which seem to have been collected and preserved by contemporary prophets; (vi. 41. xiv. 29. xv. 31. xxi. 39. 45. 2 Chr. ix. 29. xii. 15. xiii. 22. xx. 34. xxvi. 22;) and indeed a considerable part, of the transactions of their own times, is related in connection with the prophecies of Isaiah, Jeremiah, and Ezekiel. It is, however, uncertain by whom this compilation was made: but if Ezra, as it is generally and probably supposed, compiled the books of Chronicles, it is not likely, that, according to the opinion of some learned men, he compiled these also as they form a distinct history of the same narrative. If, therefore, they were arranged in the present manner principally by one sacred writer, they who ascribe them to Jeremiah seem to have adopted the more probable opinion. Indeed, the second books of the Kings, and his prophecy, and with the narrative of the same events; though, perhaps, both were added, after his death, by another hand; and it is not unlikely, that some other trivial alterations were made, in

the days of Ezra, to render the narrative more perspicuous to the Jews after the captivity.—They have, however, been constantly received, both by Jews and Christians, as a part of the sacred canon, the holy Scriptures: and the events recorded are frequently referred to in the New-Testament. (*Matt. i. 7—12. vi. 29. xii. 42. Luke iv. 25—27. Acts ii. 29. vii. 47—50. Jam. v. 17, 18.*) It is observable also, that our Lord, and his apostle James, not only speak of them as authentic records, and a part of the sacred oracles, as received by the Jews; but especially attest some of the most wonderful miracles recorded in them; and thus affix a direct sanction to them, as given by inspiration of God.—They also contain many prophecies; especially that of Josiah, who was foretold by name, three hundred years before his birth; but none of these, in their most evident literal meaning, refer to events later than the Babylonish captivity.—After the death of David, the sacred historian records the principal transactions of Solomon's long and peaceful reign; which, however, was covered with a dark cloud towards the close: and under his successor, the nation was divided into the two distinct kingdoms of Judah and Israel.—The descendants of Solomon, from the accession of David, during a course of four hundred and sixty-seven years, the throne was filled by his descendants, in lineal descent, except as the sons of Josiah succeeded one another. During this long term of years there was not a single revolution, or civil war; and but one short interruption, by Athaliah's usurpation. Perhaps it would be difficult to find, in universal history, any thing equal

to this permanent internal order and tranquility. Let the reader recollect how many revolutions, civil wars, murders of reigning kings, by rivals and successors, and changes in the succession, are found in the English history, during the same number of years.—Above half the kings of Judah supported true religion, and many of them were eminently pious men; and it is remarkable that their reigns were much longer than those of the wicked princes; so that they comprise much above three hundred years of this period; and the greatest part of this time was evidently passed, either in profound peace, or in remarkable prosperity. Let this state of things be compared with the history of Greece or Rome; and the situation of Judah must be allowed to have been vastly more desirable than that of these celebrated heathen nations.—The kingdom of Israel continued under nineteen kings, about two hundred and fifty-four years, till the Assyrian captivity. These were all idolaters, and most of them monsters of iniquity: yet the Lord, by his prophets, especially by Elijah and Elisha, preserved a considerable degree of true religion in the land, till the measure of their national wickedness was full; and then they were finally dispersed among the Gentiles; except as a remnant of them was incorporated among the Jews.—In these books the history of the two kingdoms is carried on together: and the whole forms an admirable comment on the prophecies delivered to the nation by Moses and Joshua: (*Lev. xxvi. Deut. iv. xxviii. xxix. xxx. xxxi. xxxii. Josh. xxiii. 15, 16.*) and a striking illustration of the proverb, “Righteousness exalteth a nation; but sin is the reproach of any people.” This first book contains the history of about a hundred and twenty years. Connected with the peace and prosperity of Solomon’s reign, and the fame of

his wisdom; a full account is given of the temple having been built by him. God had commanded Israel to offer all their sacrifices at one place; Shiloh had for some time been that place; and the ark had been removed to Zion, by David, in order that a temple might there be built, which Solomon his son accomplished. Now a large proportion of the subsequent parts of the Old Testament relate to this temple; to the sins of the people in sacrificing elsewhere; to their profanation of the temple; to the judgments of God upon them for these crimes; especially to the destruction of the temple, by the Chaldeans; and to the rebuilding of it by Zerubbabel. These things so run through all the subsequent history and prophecies, that if Solomon did not build the temple by the express command of God, it must follow, that God punished the nation with tremendous judgments for violating merely human appointments.—When the Samaritans preferred Mount Gerizzim, our Lord told the woman of Samaria, that they “knew not what they worshipped; for salvation was of the Jews:” and this declaration, with his own constant attendance at the ordinances there administered, sufficiently attest the divine inspiration of those records, in which alone it is expressly declared, that Solomon built the temple by the direction and appointment of God himself.—Solomon’s fall into idolatry seems evidently implied in the book of Ecclesiastes: and the history of Rehoboam’s imprudence, the division of his kingdom, Jeroboam’s idolatry, and the subsequent events to the end of the book, are assumed as undoubted facts in the writings of all the prophets. So entirely does the whole canon of Scripture coincide; while each part confirms and receives confirmation from all the rest.

B. C. 1015.

CHAPTER I.

a 2 Sam. v. 4. Ps. xc. 10.
 * Heb. *entered in to days.* Gen. xviii. 11. Josh. xxi. 1, 2. Luke i. 7.
 b Gen. xl. 20. xli. 37, 38.
 † Heb. *Let them seek.*
 ‡ Heb. *a damsel, a virgin.*
 c Deut. x. 8. 1 Sam. xvi. 21, 22.
 § Heb. *be a cherisher unto him.*
 d Gen. xvi. 5. Deut. xiii. 6. 2 Sam. xii. 3. Mic. vii. 5.
 e Ec. iv. 11.
 f Esth. ii. 2—4.
 g ii. 17—25.
 h Josh. xix. 18. 1 Sam. xxviii. 4. 2 Kings iv. 8, 25.
 i Matt. i. 25.
 k 2 Sam. iii. 4. 1 Chr. iii. 2.
 l Ex. ix. 17. Prov. xvi. 18. xviii. 12. Luke xiv. 11. xviii. 14.
 * Heb. *reign.*
 Deut. xvii. 15. Judg. ix. 2. 1 Chr. xxii. 5—11. xxviii. 5. xxi. 1.
 m Deut. xvii. 16. 2 Sam. xv. 1.
 n 1 Sam. iii. 13. Prov. xxiii. 13. 14. xxix. 15. Heb. xii. 5, 6.
 † Heb. *from his days.*
 o 1 Sam. ix. 2. x. 23. 2 Sam. xiv. 25.
 p 2 Sam. iii. 3, 4. 1 Chr. iii. 2.
 ‡ Heb. *His words were with.*
 q 2 Sam. xv. 12. Ps. ii. 2.
 r ii. 5, 6. 2 Sam. viii. 16.
 s 1 Sam. xxii. 20—23. 2 Sam. xv. 24—29. 35. xx. 25.
 § Heb. *helped after Adonijah.* ii. 22. 26—35.
 † 2 Sam. viii. 17, 18.

Abishag is procured to cherish David in his old age and sickness, 1—4. Adonijah gains Joab and Abiathar, and aspires to the throne, 5—10. Nathan counsels Bathsheba, who speaks to David, and is seconded by Nathan, 11—27. David assures Bathsheba, by an oath, that Solomon shall succeed him; and gives orders that he should, that day, be anointed and proclaimed king, 28—37. Zadok and Nathan execute these orders, and the people rejoice, 38—40. Jonathan informs Adonijah and his company; and they hastily disperse, 41—49. Adonijah flees to the horns of the altar, and obtains from Solomon a conditional pardon, 50—53.

NOW king David was ^a old and ^{*} stricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he gat no heat.

2 Wherefore his ^b servants said unto him, † Let there be sought for my lord the king ‡ a young virgin: and let her ^c stand before the king, and let her § cherish him, and let her ^d lie in thy bosom, that my lord the king may ^e get heat.

3 So ^f they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Israel, and found ^g Abishag a ^h Shunammite, and brought her to the king.

4 And the damsel *was* very fair, and cherished the king, and ministered to him: but the king ⁱ knew her not.

5 ¶ Then ^k Adonijah the son of Haggith ^l exalted himself, saying, I will ^m be king: and ⁿ he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.

6 And his father ^a had not displeased him † at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also *was* a ^o very goodly man; and *his mother* ^p bare him after Absalom.

7 And ‡ he ^q conferred with ^r Joab the son of Zeruiah, and with ^s Abiathar the priest: and they § followed Adonijah helped *him*.

8 But ^t Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and

B. C. 1015.

^u Nathan the prophet, and ^x Shimei, and Rei, and ^y the mighty men which *belonged* to David, were not with Adonijah.

9 And Adonijah ^z slew sheep and oxen and fat cattle by the stone of Zoheleth, which *is* by ¶ En-rogel, and ^a called all his brethren the king’s sons, and all the men of Judah the king’s servants:

10 But Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah, and the mighty men, and ^b Solomon his brother, he called ^c not.

11 ¶ Wherefore Nathan ^c spake unto Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon, saying, Hast thou not heard that Adonijah the son of ^d Haggith doth reign, and David our lord knoweth *it* not?

12 Now therefore come, ^e let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou mayest ^f save thine own life, and ^g the life of thy son Solomon.

13 Go, and get thee in unto king David, and say unto him, Didst not thou my lord, O king, swear unto thine handmaid, saying, ^h Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall ⁱ sit upon my throne? why then doth Adonijah reign?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I will also come in after thee, and ^j confirm thy words.

15 ¶ And Bath-sheba went in unto the king into the chamber; and the king was ^k very old; and Abishag the Shunammite ministered unto the king.

16 And Bath-sheba ^l bowed and did obeisance unto the king. And the king said, † What wouldest thou?

17 And she said unto him, ^m My lord, ⁿ thou swarest by the LORD thy God unto thine handmaid, *saying*, Assuredly Solomon thy son

u 2 Sam. vii. 2—4. xii. 1—15.
 x iv. 18. xvi. 5.
 y 2 Sam. xxiii. 8—39. 1 Chr. xi. 10—47.
 z 2 Sam. xv. 12. Prov. xv. 8.
 ¶ Or, *the well Rogel.*
 a 2 Sam. xvii. 17. 2 Sam. xiii. 23. 27. xv. 11.
 b 19.
 c 2 Sam. vii. 12—15. 1 Chr. xxii. 9, 10.
 d 2 Sam. iii. 4.
 e Prov. xi. 14.
 f 21. Gen. xix. 17. Acts xxvii. 31.
 g Judg. ix. 5. 2 Kings xi. 1. Matt. xxi. 38.
 h 2 Sam. xii. 24. 25. 1 Chr. xxii. 9, 10. xxviii. 5, 6.
 i Deut. xvii. 18. 1 Chr. xxix. 23. Is. ix. 7. Jer. xxxiii. 21. Luke i. 32, 33.
 j Heb. *fill up.* 17—27. 2 Cor. xiii. 1.
 k 2—4.
 l 23. 1 Sam. xx. 41. xxiv. 8. xxv. 23.
 † Heb. *What to thee?*
 m Gen. xviii. 12. 1 Pet. iii. 6.
 n 13. 30.

shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne;

o 25. 2 Sam. xv. 10. 18 And now behold, ^o Adonijah reigneth; and now, my lord the king, ^p thou knowest *it* not.

17. 19 And ^q he hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, and Abiathar the priest, and Joab the captain of the host: but Solomon thy servant hath he not called.

20 And thou, my lord, O king, the eyes of all Israel *are* upon thee, that ^r thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after him.

21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall ^s sleep with his fathers, that I and my son Solomon shall be counted ^t offenders.

22 ¶ And lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nathan the prophet also came in.

23 And they told the king, saying, Behold, Nathan the prophet. And when he was come in before the king, ^u he bowed himself before the king with his face to the ground.

24 And Nathan said, My lord, O king, ^v hast thou said, Adonijah shall ^w reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne?

25 For he is gone down this day, and hath ^y slain oxen, and fat cattle, and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host, and Abiathar the priest; and behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, ^z God save king Adonijah.

26 But me, *even* ^{aa} me thy servant, and Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and thy servant Solomon, hath he not called.

27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed *it* unto thy servant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?

28 ¶ Then king David answered and said, Call me Bath-sheba. And she came ^{ab} into the king's presence, and stood before the king.

29 And the king sware, and said, ^{ac} As the LORD liveth that ^b hath redeemed my soul out of all distress,

30 Even ^c as I sware unto thee by the LORD God of Israel, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; even so will I certainly do this day.

31 Then Bath-sheba bowed with *her* face to the earth, and did reverence to the king and said,

Let my lord king David live for ever.

32 And king David said, call me ^d Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada. And they came before the king.

33 The king also said unto them,

Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause Solomon my son to ride ^e upon mine own mule, and bring him down to ^f Gihon.

34 And let Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet ^g anoint him there king over Israel: and ^h blow ye with the trumpet, and say, ⁱ God save king Solomon.

35 Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and ^j sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and ^k I have appointed him to be ruler over Israel and over Judah.

36 And Benaiah the son of Jehoida answered the king, and said, ^l Amen: ^m the LORD God of my lord the king say so *too*.

37 ⁿ As the LORD hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Solomon, ^p and make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king David.

38 So ^q Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoida, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, went down, and caused Solomon to ride upon ^r king David's mule, and brought him to Gihon.

39 And Zadok the priest took ^s an horn of oil ^t out of the tabernacle, and ^u anointed Solomon. And they blew the trumpet; and ^v all the people said, God save king Solomon.

40 And all the people came up after him; and the people piped with ^w pipes, and ^x rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them.

41 ¶ And Adonijah and all the guests that *were* with him heard *it* ^y as they had made an end of eating. And when Joab heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, ^z Wherefore *is* this noise of ^{aa} the city being in an uproar?

42 And while he yet spake, behold, ^{ab} Jonathan the son of Abiathar the priest came; and Adonijah said unto him, Come in; for thou *art* ^{ac} a valiant man, and bringest good tidings.

43 And Jonathan answered and said to Adonijah, ^{ad} Verily our lord king David hath made Solomon king.

44 And the king hath sent with him Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule.

45 And Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king in Gihon: and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. ^{ae} This *is* the noise that ye have heard.

46 And also Solomon ^{af} sitteth on the throne of the kingdom.

† Heb. mule which belongeth to me. Gen. xli. 43. Esth. vi. 6—11.

† 2 Chr. xxiii. 30. xix. 16. 1 Sam. x. 1. xvi. 3, 12, 13. 2 Sam. ii. 4. v. 3. 2 Kings ix. 3. 6. xi. 12. 2 Chr. xxiii. 11. Ps. xlv. 7. Acts x. 38.

h 2 Sam. xv. 10. 2 Kings ix. 13. xi. 14. Ps. xcvi. 5, 6, 7.

i 25. 2 Kings xi. 12.

k 13. 17. ii. 12. l ii. 15. 1 Chr. xiii. 1. xxviii. 4, 5. Ps. ii. 6. lxvii. Title 1, 2.

m Deut. xxvii. 15 —26. Ps. lxvii. 19. Jer. xi. 5. xxviii. 6. Matt. vi. 13. 1 Cor. xiv. 16.

n 1 Sam. xxv. 20. Ps. xviii. 2. lxvii. 1. lxxix. 20, 26.

o Ex. iii. 12. Josh. i. 5. 17. 1 Sam. xx. 13. Ps. xlv. 7. 1s. viii. 10. Matt. i. 3. Rom. viii. 31.

p 47. 2 Sam. xxiv. 3. 2 Kings ii. 9. Ps. lxxii. 6. 17—19. Dan. vii. 14.

q 8. 26. 2 Sam. xv. 18, xx. 23.

r 33. s 1 Sam. xvi. 3. t Ex. xxx. 23—33. Ps. lxxix. 20.

u 1 Chr. xxix. 22. x 1 Sam. x. 24. 2 Kings xi. 12. 2 Chr. xxiii. 11, 13.

† Or. flutes. y 1 Sam. xi. 15. 2 Kings xi. 14, 20. 1 Chr. xii. 38—40. Ps. xcvi. 1. Zech. ix. 9. Luke xix. 37. Rev. xi. 15—18.

z Job xx. 5. Prov. xiv. 13. Luke xvii. 26—29.

a Job xv. 21, 22. Ps. lxxiii. 18—20. b Matt. xxi. 2—11. 15. c 2 Sam. xv. 36. xvii. 17.

d xxii. 18. 2 Sam. xvii. 37. 2 Kings ix. 22. 1s. lvi. 21. 1 Thes. v. 2, 3. e 32—40.

g 1 Sam. xxviii. 19. Dan. v. 26—28.

h 13. 1 Chr. xix. 24. Ps. cxxxii. 11.

47 And moreover the king's servants came to bless our lord king David, saying, ^k God make the name of Solomon better than thy name, and make his throne greater than thy throne. And the king bowed himself upon the bed.

48 And also thus said the king, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, ^m which hath given *one* to sit on my throne this day, ^o mine eyes even seeing it.

49 And ^p all the guests that *were* with Adonijah were afraid, and rose up, and went every man his way.

50 And Adonijah feared because of Solomon, and arose, and went and ^q caught hold on the horns of the altar.

51 And it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Adonijah feareth king Solomon: for lo, he hath caught hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let king Solomon swear unto me to-day, that he will not slay his servant with the sword.

52 And Solomon said, If he will shew himself a worthy man, ^r there shall not an hair of him fall to the earth; but if ^s wickedness shall be found in him, he shall die.

53 So king Solomon sent, and they brought him down from the altar. And he came and bowed himself to king Solomon: and Solomon said unto him, ^t Go to thine house.

CHAP. II.

David charges Solomon to serve God: and directs him how to act towards Joab, the sons of Barzillai, and Shimei, 1-9. His death, and the years of his reign, 10-11. Solomon succeeds him, 12. Adonijah persuades Bathsheba to ask for him Abishag to wife, and is put to death, 13-25. Abiathar's life is spared, but he is deprived of the high priesthood, 26, 27. Joab, having fled to the altar, is there put to death, 28-34. Benaiah succeeds Joab, and Zadok Abiathar, 35. Shimei is confined to Jerusalem, but going thence, he is put to death, 36-46.

NOW ^a the days of David drew nigh that he should die; and he ^b charged Solomon his son, saying,

2 ^c I go the way of all the earth: ^d be thou strong therefore, and ^e shew thyself a man;

3 And ^f keep the charge of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep his ^g statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and his ^h testimonies, ⁱ as it is written in the law of Moses, that thou mayest ^j prosper in all that thou doest, and ^k whithersoever thou turnest thyself:

4 ^l That the LORD may continue ^m his word which he spake concerning me, saying, If thy children take heed to their way, to

ⁿ walk before me in truth, ^o with thee, unto Solomon the king, (for he will not say thee nay,) that he give me ^p Abishag the Shunammite to wife.

all their heart and with all their soul, there shall not ^q fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Israel.

5 Moreover thou knowest also what Joab the son of Zeruiah ^r did to me, and what he did to the two captains of the host of Israel, unto ^s Abner the son of Ner, and unto ^t Amasa the son of ^u Jether, whom he slew, and ^v shed the blood of war in peace, and ^w put the blood of war upon his girdle that *was* about his loins, and in his shoes that *were* on his feet.

6 Do therefore ^x according to thy wisdom, and ^y let not his hoar head go down to the grave ^z in peace.

7 But shew kindness unto the sons of ^a Barzillai the Gileadite, and let them be of those that ^b eat at thy table: for so they came to me when I fled because of Absalom thy brother.

8 And, behold, *thou hast* with thee ^c Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite of Bahurim, which cursed me with a ^d grievous curse in the day when I went to Mahanaim: but ^e he came down to meet me at Jordan, and I swore to him by the LORD, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword.

9 Now therefore ^f hold him not guiltless: for thou art ^g a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him; but ^h his hoar head bring thou down to the grave ⁱ with blood.

10 So ^j David slept with his fathers, and was buried in ^k the city of David.

11 And the days that David ^l reigned over Israel *were* forty years: seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem.

12 ¶ Then ^m sat Solomon upon the throne of David his father; and ⁿ his kingdom was established greatly.

13 And ^o Adonijah the son of Haggith came to Bathsheba the mother of Solomon. And she said, ^p Comest thou peaceably? and he said, Peaceably.

14 He said moreover, ^q I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on.

15 And he said, ^r Thou knowest that the kingdom was mine, and *that* all Israel set their faces on me, that I should reign: howbeit the kingdom is turned about, and is become my brother's; for ^s it was his from the LORD.

16 And now I ask one petition of thee, ^t deny me not, And she said unto him, Say on.

17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Solomon the king, (for he will not say thee nay,) that he give me ^u Abishag the Shunammite to wife.

^v Heb. *be cut off from thee from the throne.* viii. 25.

^w i. 7. 18, 19. 2 Sam. iii. 39. xviii. 5. 14. xix. 5-7.

^x 2 Sam. iii. 27. ^y 2 Sam. xx. 10. ^z 2 Sam. xvii. 25. ^a *Ithra.*

^b Heb. *put.* ^c Jer. ii. 34. vi. 15. ^d Ez. xxiv. 7, 8.

^e 9. Prov. xx. 26. ^f 28-34. Gen. ix. 6. Num. xxxv. 33. Ec. viii. 11. ^g Is. lxxv. 20.

^h Is. lvii. 21. ⁱ 2 Sam. xvii. 27. ^j -29. xix. 31-38. Prov. xxviii. 10.

^k 2 Sam. ix. 10. ^l xix. 28. Luke xii. 37. xxii. 28. ^m -30. Rev. iii. 20, 21.

ⁿ 36-46. 2 Sam. xvi. 5-8. ^o Heb. *strong.*

^p 2 Sam. xix. 16-23. Jer. iv. 2.

^q Ex. xx. 7. xxii. 28. Job. ix. 28. ^r iii. 12, 28.

^s 6. Gen. xlii. 32. ^t xlv. 31.

^u Num. xxxii. 23. ^v i. 21. 1 Chr. xxix. 28. Acts ii. 29. ^w xiii. 36.

^x 2 Sam. v. 7.

^y 2 Sam. v. 4. 1 Chr. xxix. 26, 27.

^z i. 46. 1 Chr. xxix. 23-25. 2 Chr. i. 1. Ps. cxxxii. 12.

^a 2 Sam. vii. 12, 13, 29. Ps. lxxxix. 36, 37.

^b i. 5-10. 50-57.

^c 1 Sam. xvi. 4, 5. 2 Kings ix. 18-22. 1 Chr. xii. 17, 18. Luke x. 5, 6.

^d 2 Sam. xiv. 12. Luke vii. 40.

^e i. 5, 25. 2 Sam. xv. 6, 13. xvi. 13.

^f 1 Chr. xxii. 9, 10. xxviii. 6-7. Prov. xxi. 30. Dan. ii. 21.

^g Heb. *turn not away my face.* Ps. cxxxii. 10. Prov. xxx. 7.

^h i. 2-4. 2 Sam. iii. 7. xii. 9.

1 Prov. xiv. 19.

18 And Bath-sheba said, ' Well ; I will speak for thee unto the king

2 Ex. ix. 12.

19 Bath-sheba therefore went unto king Solomon to speak unto him for Adonijah. And the king ^a rose up to meet her, and bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the king's mother : and ^a she sat on his right hand.

3 Ps. xlv. 9. ex. 1.

20 Then she said, ^y I desire one small petition of thee ; *I pray thee*, say me not nay. And the king said unto her, ^z Ask on, my mother : for I will not say thee nay.

4 Matt. xx. 20, 21. John h. 3, 4.

21 And she said, ^a Let Abishag the Shunammite be given to Adonijah thy brother to wife.

5 Matt. vii. 7-11.

22 And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother, And ^b why dost thou ask Abishag the Shunammite for Adonijah ? ^a as for him ^c the kingdom also : for *he is* mine elder brother ; even for him, and for Abiathar the priest, and for Joab the son of Zeruiah.

6 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

23 Then king Solomon swore by the LORD, saying, ^d God do so to me, and more also, if Adonijah have not spoken this word against his own life.

7 Mark x. 36. Jam. iv. 3.

24 Now therefore, ^e as the LORD liveth, which hath ^f established me, and ^f set me on the throne of David my father, and who hath ^h made me an house, ⁱ as he promised, Adonijah shall be ^k put to death this day.

8 2 Sam. iii. 31.

25 And king Solomon sent by the hand of Benaiah the son of Jehoida ; and ⁱ he fell upon him, that he died.

9 2 Kings vi. 31.

26 ¶ And unto ^m Abiathar the priest said the king, Get thee to ^a Anathoth, unto thine own fields ; for thou *art* ^z worthy of death : but I will not at this time put thee to death, ^a because thou barest the ark of the Lord God before David my father, and ^b because thou hast been afflicted in all wherein in my father was afflicted.

10 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

27 So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being priest unto the LORD ; ^a that he might fulfil the word of the LORD which he spake concerning the house of Eli in ^c Shiloh.

11 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

28 ¶ Then tidings came to Joab ; for ^a Joab had turned after Adonijah, though he turned not after Absalom. And Joab fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD, and ^c caught hold on the horns of the altar.

12 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

29 And it was told king Solomon that Joab was fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD : and behold, *he is* by the altar. Then Solomon sent Benaiah the son of Jehoida, saying, ^a Go, fall upon him.

13 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

30 And Benaiah came to the tabernacle of the LORD, and said un-

14 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

15 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

16 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

17 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

18 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

19 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

20 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

21 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

22 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

23 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

24 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

25 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

26 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

27 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

28 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

29 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

30 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

31 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

32 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

33 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

34 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

35 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

36 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

37 2 Sam. xvi. 21.

to him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay ; but I will die here. And Benaiah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Joab, and thus he answered me.

31 And the king said unto him, ^a Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him ; that thou ^y mayest take away the innocent blood, which Joab shed, from me, and ^z from the house of my father.

32 And the LORD shall ^a return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon ^b two men ^c more righteous and better than he, and slew them with the sword, ^d my father David not knowing *thereof*, to wit, Abner the son of Ner, captain of the host of Israel, and Amasa the son of ^e Jether, captain of the host of Judah.

33 Their blood shall therefore return ^f upon the head of Joab, and upon the head of his seed for ever : but ^g upon David, and upon his seed, and ^h upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the LORD.

34 So ⁱ Benaiah the son of Jehoiada went up, and fell upon him, and slew him : and he was buried in his own house ^k in the wilderness.

35 And the king put Benaiah the son of Jehoiada in his room over the host : and ⁱ Zadok the priest did the king put in the room of Abiathar.

36 ¶ And the king sent and called for ^m Shimei, and said unto him, ^a Build thee an house in Jerusalem, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither.

37 For it shall be *that* on the day thou goest out and passest ^a over the brook Kidron, thou shalt know for certain that thou shalt surely die : ^b thy blood shall be upon thine own head.

38 And Shimei said unto the king, ^a The saying *is* good : as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shimei dwelt in Jerusalem many days.

39 And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shimei ran away unto ^c Achish son of Maachah king of Gath. And they told Shimei, saying, Behold, thy servants *be* in Gath.

40 And Shimei ^a arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Gath to Achish to seek his servants ; and Shimei went, and brought his servants from Gath.

41 And it was told Solomon that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath, and was come again.

42 And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, ^a Did I not make thee to swear by the LORD, and protested unto thee,

Ex. xxi. 14

Gen. ix. 5, 6; Num. xxxv. 32.

Deut. xix. 12, 13.

xxi. 8, 9. 2 Kings ix. 26.

Prov. xxviii. 17. Acts xxviii. 4.

2 Sam. iii. 28.

44. Gen. iv. 11.

Judg. ix. 24. 57.

Ps. vii. 10.

2 Sam. iii. 27.

xx. 10.

1 Sam. xv. 28.

2 Sam. iv. 11.

2 Chr. xxi. 13.

Esch. i. 19.

2 Sam. iii. 26.

37.

5. 2 Sam. xviii.

25. *Itura.*

2 Sam. iii. 29.

2 Kings v. 37.

Ps. cix. 6-15.

Matt. xxvii. 23.

2 Sam. iii. 28.

Prov. xiv. 5.

Ps. lxxviii. 29.

36, 37. *exalt.*

12. Is. ix. 6, 7.

xl. 1-9. Luke i. 31-34. ii. 14.

25. 46.

Josh. xv. 61.

Matt. iii. 1.

27. Num. xiv. 11.

-13. 1 Sam. ii.

35. 1 Chr. vi. 50.

-53. xxi. 3. Ps. cix. 8. Acts i. 20.

8, 9. 2 Sam. xvi. 5-9. Prov. xx. 8. 26.

i. 53. 2 Sam. xiv. 24. 28.

2 Sam. xv. 27.

2 Kings xviii. 6.

John xviii. 1.

Lev. xx. 9. Josh. ii. 19. 2 Sam. i. 16. Ez. xviii. 13.

xx. 4. 2 Kings xx. 19.

Prov. xv. 27.

Luke vi. 15. 1 Tim. vi. 19.

1 Sam. xvi. 19.

xxvii. 2, 4.

26-38. Ps. xv. 4.

T t

saying, Know for a certain, *that* on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely die: and thou saidst unto me, The word *that* I have heard *is* good.

u 2 Sam. xxi. 2. 43 " Why then hast thou not kept the oath of the LORD, and x Ec. viii. 2. * the commandment that I have charged thee with.

y 2 Sam. xvi. 5-9. 44 The king said moreover to Shimei, y Thou knowest all the wickedness which thine heart is privy to, that thou didst to David my father: therefore the LORD shall z 33. Prov. v. 22. * return thy wickedness upon thine own head;

a Prov. xxv. 5. 45 And king Solomon *shall be* a blessed, b and the throne of David shall be established before the LORD for ever.

46 So the king commanded Benaiiah the son of Jehoiada; which went out and fell upon him, that he died. And c the kingdom was established in the hand of Solomon.

CHAP. III.

Solomon marries Pharaoh's daughter, 1. The people sacrifice in high places, 2, 3. Solomon offers a thousand burnt-offerings at Gibeon; God appears to him in a dream; and he asks and obtains from God wisdom, together with riches and honour, 4-15. His judgment between two harlots makes him celebrated for wisdom, 16-28.

AND a Solomon made affinity with Pharaoh king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh's daughter, and brought her into b the city of David, until he had made an end of building c his own house, and d the house of the LORD, and e the wall of Jerusalem round about.

2 f Only the people sacrificed in high places, because there g was no house built unto the name of the LORD until those days.

3 And Solomon h loved the LORD, i walking in the statutes of David his father: k only he sacrificed and burned incense in high places.

4 And the king went to l Gibeon to sacrifice there; for that was the great high place. m A thousand burnt-offerings did Solomon offer upon that altar.

5 In Gibeon the LORD appeared to Solomon n in a dream by night: and God said, o Ask what I shall give thee.

6 And Solomon said, Thou hath shewed unto p thy servant David my father great q mercy, r ac- cording as he walked before thee in truth, and in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with thee; and thou hast kept for him this great kindness, that s thou hast given him a son to sit on his throne, as it is this day.

7 And now, O LORD my God, q ii. 4. ix. 4. 2 Kings xx. 3. Ps. xv. 2. xviii. 20-24. r i. 48.

* thou hast made thy servant king instead of David my father; and I am but t a little child: I know not how u to go out or come in.

8 And thy servant is in the midst of v thy people which thou hast chosen, a great people, that y cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude.

9 z Give therefore thy servant an understanding heart a to judge thy people, that I may b discern between good and bad; for c who is able to judge this thy so great a people?

10 And the speech d pleased the LORD, that Solomon had asked this thing.

11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and e hast not asked for thyself f long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies, but hast asked for thyself understanding, to g discern judgment;

12 Behold, h I have done according to thy words: lo, i I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart; so that there was none like thee before thee, neither j after thee shall any arise like unto thee.

13 And k I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, both l riches and honour; so that there m shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days.

14 And n if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, o as thy father David did walk, then p I will lengthen thy days.

15 And Solomon q awoke; and behold, it was a dream. And he came to Jerusalem, and stood r before the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and offered s peace-offerings, and made t a feast to all his servants.

16 u Then came there v two women, that were harlots, unto the king, and w stood before him.

17 And the one woman said, x O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house, and I was delivered of a child with her in the house.

18 And it came to pass, the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we were together; there was no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house.

19 And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it.

20 And she arose at y midnight, and z took my son from beside y 21. me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom.

21 And when I arose in the morning to a give my child suck,

Dan. ii. 21. iv. 25. 32. v. 18. 21. 1 Chr. xxix. 1. Job xxxii. 6-8. Ec. x. 16. Jer. i. 6. Matt. xviii. 3, 4.

Num. xxvii. 17. Deut. xxxii. 2. 1 Sam. xviii. 16. 2 Sam. v. 2. John x. 3, 4, 9.

Ex. xix. 5, 6. Deut. vii. 6-8. 1 Sam. xii. 28. Ps. lxxviii. 71. Gen. xiii. 16. xv. 5. xii. 17. 1 Chr. xxi. 2, 5, 6. xxvii. 23, 24.

2 Chr. i. 10. Ps. cxix. 34. 73. 144. Prov. ii. 6. iii. 13-18. xvi. 16. Jam. i. 5. iii. 17.

† Heb. hearing. a Ps. lxxii. 1, 2. Prov. xiv. 8. Ec. vii. 11. 19. ix. 15-18.

b Is. xi. 2-4. Eph. v. 17. Phil. i. 10. Heb. v. 14.

c 2 Cor. iii. 16. iii. 5. d Prov. xv. 8.

e Ps. iv. 6. Prov. xvi. 31. Jam. iv. 3.

† Heb. many days.

g Heb. hear.

f Ps. x. 17. Is. lxv. 24. Rom. viii. 26. 27. 1 John v. 14, 15.

g 28. ii. 6. 9. iv. 29-31. v. 12. x. 3-8. 2 Chr. i. 12. ii. 11, 12. ix. 5-7. Ec. i. 16. Luke xxi. 15.

h Matt. xii. 42. Col. ii. 3.

i Ps. lxxxiv. 11, 12. Matt. vi. 33. Eph. iii. 23. Phil. ii. 9-11.

k iv. 21-24. x. 23. 27. Prov. iii. 16.

|| Or, hath not been. l ii. 3, 4. 1 Chr. xxix. 12, 13. xxviii. 9.

2 Chr. vii. 17-19. Ps. cxxxii. 12. Zech. iii. 7.

m ix. 4, 5. xv. 5. 2 Chr. xvii. 3, 4.

xxix. 2. xxxiv. 2. Acts xiii. 22.

n Deut. v. 16. Ps. xci. 16. Prov. iii. 2, 16. 1 Tim. i. 8.

o Gen. xli. 7. Jer. xxxi. 26.

p 2 Sam. vi. 17.

q viii. 65. 2 Sam. vi. 18, 19. 2 Chr. vii. 7-10. xxx. 22-26.

r Gen. xl. 20. Esth. i. 3. Dan. v. 1. Mark vi. 21.

s Deut. xxiii. 17. Josh. ii. 1.

t Ex. xviii. 13. 26. Num. xxvii. 2.

u Gen. xliii. 20. Rom. xliii. 7.

z Gen. xxi. 7. 1 Sam. i. 23. Lam. iv. 3, 4.

x John iii. 20.

y 21.

behold, it was dead; but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son which I did bear.

22 And the other woman said, Nay; but the living *is* my son, and the dead *is* thy son. And this said, No; but the dead *is* thy son, and the living *is* my son. Thus they spake before the king.

23 Then said the king, the one saith, This *is* my son that liveth, and thy son *is* the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son *is* the dead, and my son *is* the living.

24 And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king.

25 And the king said, ^a Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

26 Then spake the woman, whose the living child *was*, unto the king, (for ^b her bowels ^{*} yearned upon her son,) and she said, O my lord, ^c give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said, Let it be neither mine nor thine, *but* divide it.

27 Then the king answered, and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: she *is* the mother thereof.

28 And all Israel heard of the judgment which the king had judged, and they ^d feared the king; for they saw that ^e the wisdom of God *was* ^f in him to do judgment.

CHAP. IV.

Solomon's princes, 1-6. Twelve officers who provided for his household, each in his month, 7-19. The prosperity and grandeur of his kingdom, 20-25. His horses and chariots, 26-23. His wisdom and reputation, 29-34.

SO king Solomon was king ^a over all Israel.

2 And these *were* ^b the princes which he had; Azariah the son of Zadok the ^{*} priest;

3 Elihoreph and Abiah, the sons of ^c Shisha, [†] scribes; Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud, the [‡] recorder.

4 And ^d Benaiah the son of Jehoiada *was* over the host; and ^e Zadok and Abiathar *were* the priests;

5 And Azariah the son of Nathan *was* over the officers; and Zabud the son of ^f Nathan *was* principal officer, and ^g the king's friend;

6 And Ahishar *was* over the household: and ^h Adoniram the son of Abda *was* over the [§] tribute.

7 ¶ And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household: ⁱ each man his month in a year made provision.

8 And these *are* their names:

* The son of Hur, in ^k mount Ephraim.

9 [†] The son of Dekar, in Makaz, and in ^l Shaalbim, and ^m Bethshemesh, and Elonbethhanan.

10 [‡] The son of Hased in Aruboth; to him *pertained* ⁿ Sochoh, and all the land of ^o Hephher.

11 [§] The son of Abinadab, in all the region of ^p Dor; which had Taphath the daughter of Solomon to wife.

12 Baanah the son of Ahilud; to him *pertained* ^q Taanach and ^r Megiddo, and all ^s Bethshean, which *is* by ^t Zartanah beneath ^u Jezreel, from Bethshean to ^x Abel-meholah, *even* unto the place that *is* beyond Jokneam.

13 ¶ The son of Geber, in ^y Ramoth-gilead; to him *pertained* ^z the towns of Jair the son of Manasseh, which *are* in Gilead: to him *also* *pertained* the region of Argob, which *is* in ^a Bashan, threescore great cities with walls and brazen bars.

14 Ahinadab the son of Iddo *had* ^{*} Mahanaim.

15 Ahimaaz *was* in ^b Naphtali; he also took Basmath ^{*} the daughter of Solomon to wife:

16 Baanah the son of Hushai *was* in ^d Asher and in Aloth.

17 Jehoshaphat the son of Paruah in ^e Issachar.

18 ^f Shimei the son of Elah, in ^g Benjamin.

19 Geber the son of Uri *was* in the country of Gilead, in ^h the country of Sihon king of the Amorites, and of Og king of Bashan; and *he* *was* the only officer which *was* in the land.

20 Judah and Israel *were* many, ⁱ as the sand which *is* by the sea in multitude, ^k eating and drinking and making merry.

21 And ^l Solomon reigned over all kingdoms, from the river unto the land of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt: they ^m brought presents, and served Solomon all the days of his life.

22 ¶ And Solomon's ^{*} provision for one day *was* thirty [†] measures of fine flour, and threescore measures of meal.

23 ^a Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and an hundred sheep, beside harts, and roe-bucks, and fallow deer, and fatted fowl.

24 For he had dominion over all the region on this side the river, from Tiphseh even to ^b Azzah, over ^c all the kings on this side the river: and he ^d had peace on all sides round about him.

25 And Judah and Israel dwelt ^e safely, ^f every man under his vine, and under his fig-tree, ^g from Dan even to Beer-sheba, all the days of Solomon.

* Or, Ben-hur. k Judg. xvii. 1. xix. 1.

† Or, Ben dekar. l Josh. xix. 42. Shaulabim.

m 1 Sam. vi. 12, 20. † Or, Ben-hesed.

n Josh. xv. 35. o Josh. xii. 17. xvii. 3.

§ Or, Ben-abinadab. p Josh. xii. 25. xvii. 11. Judg. i. 27.

q Josh. xvii. 11. Judg. v. 19. r 2 Kings xxiii. 29, 30.

s 1 Sam. xxxi. 10. 12. t vii. 46. Zarthani. Josh. iii. 16.

u xviii. 46. x xix. 16. ¶ Or, Ben-geber.

y xii. 3. 2 Kings ix. 1. 14. z Num. xxxii. 41. Deut. iii. 4.

a Ps. xvii. 12. lxviii. 15. * Or, to Mahanaim. Gen. xxxii. 2. 2 Sam. ii. 8. xvii. 24, 27.

b Josh. xix. 32-39. c 11. 1 Sam. xviii. 18.

d Josh. xix. 24-31. e Josh. xix. 17-23. f i. 8.

g Josh. xviii. 21-28. h Num. xxi. 21-35. Deut. ii. 26-37. iii. 1-17. Josh. xiii. 9-12.

i iii. 8. Gen. xlii. 16. xv. 5. xxi. 17. Prov. xiv. 28.

k 1 Sam. xvi. 16. l 1 Chr. xii. 39. Job i. 18. Ps. lxxii. 3-7. Ec. ii. 24. Is. xxvii. 13. Mic. iv. 4.

m Gen. xv. 13. Ex. xxviii. 31. Deut. xl. 24. Josh. i. 4. 2 Chr. ix. 26. Ps. lxxii. 8, 9.

n 2 Kings xvii. 3. 2 Chr. xvi. 5. xxvii. 23. Ps. lxxii. 29. lxxii. 10, 11.

* Heb. breed. † Heb. ears. n Neh. v. 17, 18.

o Gen. x. 19. Judg. xvi. 1. p Ps. lxxii. 8, 11.

q 1 Chr. xvi. 2. Ps. lxxii. 3, 7. Is. iv. 7. Luke ii. 14.

† Heb. confident. ly. Is. lx. 18. Jer. xliii. 5, 6. xxxviii. 15, 16.

r 2 Kings xviii. 31. Mic. iv. 4. Zech. iii. 10. Judg. xx. 1. 2 Sam. xvii. 15.

a Prov. xxv. 3.

b Gen. xlii. 30. Is. xlii. 15. Jer. xxi. 20. Hos. xi. 8.

Phil. i. 8. ii. 1. 1 John iii. 17. c Heb. were her.

d Rom. i. 31. 2 Tim. iii. 3.

e 1 Sam. xii. 18. Prov. xxi. 21. 9-12. Ezra vii. 25. Ec. vii. 19.

1 Dan. v. 11. 1 Cor. i. 24. 30. Col. i. 3.

† Heb. in the midst of him.

a vi. 15, 35. 34. vii. 19, 20. 2 Sam. v. 5.

b Ec. viii. 24. 2 Sam. xii. 16-18. xv. 24-26. 1 Cor. vii. 28.

* Or, chief officer.

c 2 Sam. xv. 25. Shema. 1 Chr. xviii. 16. Shash.

† Or, secretaries. ‡ Or, remembrance.

d ii. 35. e ii. 26, 27. 35.

f i. 10, &c. 2 Sam. vii. 2. xii. 1-15.

g 2 Sam. xv. 37. xvi. 16. John xiii. 23. xv. 14. Jam. ii. 23.

h v. 14. xii. 18. 2 Sam. xx. 24. Adoram.

§ Or, levy.

i 1 Chr. xvii. 1-15.

t x. 25, 26. Deut.
xvii. 16. 2 Sam.
viii. 4. 2 Chr. i.
14. ix. 25. Ps.
xx. 7.
u 7-19.

Or, males, or
swift beasts.
Esth. viii. 10, 14.
Mic. i. 13.

z iii. 12. 28. x. 23.
2 Chr. i. 10-12.
Ps. cxix. 34.
Prov. ii. 6. Ec.
i. 16. ii. 26.
Jam. i. 5. 17.
iii. 17.

y Is. ix. 5.
z 20. Gen. xli. 49.
Judg. vii. 12.
Jer. xxxiii. 22.
Hab. i. 9.

a Gen. xxv. 6.
Job i. 3. Dan.
i. 20. iv. 7. v.
11, 12. Matt. ii.
1.

b Is. xix. 11, 12.
Acts vii. 22.

c iii. 12. Luke xi.
31. Col. ii. 3.
d 1 Chr. xv. 10.
Ps. lxxxix. title.

e 1 Chr. ii. 6. vi.
33. xv. 17. 19.
Ps. lxxxviii. title.

f v. 7. x. 1. 6. 2
Chr. ix. 23.
Matt. iv. 24.

g Prov. i. 1. Ec.
xii. 9. Matt. xiii.
35.

h Cant. i. 1.
i Num. xxiv. 6. 2
Kings xix. 23.
Ps. xcii. 12.

k Ex. xii. 22.
Num. xix. 18.
Ps. li. 7. Heb.
ix. 19.

l Gen. i. 20-25.
m x. 1. 2 Chr. ix.
1. 23. Is. ii. 2.

1. 23. Is. ii. 2.

26 And Solomon had forty thousand stalls of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.

27 And those officers provided victual for king Solomon, and for all that came unto king Solomon's table, every man in his month: they lacked nothing.

28 Barley also and straw for the horses and dromedaries brought they unto the place, where the officers were every man according to his charge.

29 ¶ And God gave Solomon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that is on the sea shore.

30 And Solomon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children of the east country, and all the wisdom of Egypt.

31 For he was wiser than all men; than Ethan the Ezrahite, and Heman, and Chalcol, and Darda, the sons of Mahol: and his fame was in all nations round about.

32 And he spake three thousand proverbs: and his songs were a thousand and five.

33 And he spake of trees, from the cedar-tree that is in Lebanon, even unto the hyssop that springeth out of the wall: he spake also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.

34 And there came of all people to hear the wisdom of Solomon, from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

CHAP. V.

Hiram, king of Tyre, sends to congratulate Solomon; who informs him that he intended to build a temple, and desires him to furnish the timber. 1-6. Hiram blesses God for Solomon's wisdom, and engages for the timber; requiring in return food for his household. 7-9. The mutual good offices between Hiram and Solomon, 10-12. The number of Solomon's workmen and labourers, 13-18.

AND Hiram king of Tyre sent his servants unto Solomon: for he had heard that they had anointed him king in the room of his father; for Hiram was ever a lover of David.

2 And Solomon sent to Hiram, saying,

3 Thou knowest how that David my father could not build an house unto the name of the LORD his God, for the wars which were about him on every side, until the LORD put them under the soles of his feet.

4 But now the LORD my God hath given me rest on every side, so that there is neither adversary, nor evil occurrent.

5 And, behold, I purpose to build an house unto the name of the LORD my God, as the LORD spake unto David my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon

thy throne in thy room, he shall build an house unto my name.

6 Now therefore command thou, that they hew me cedar-trees out of Lebanon, and my servants shall be with thy servants: and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants; according to all that thou shalt appoint; for thou knowest that there is not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the Zidonians.

7 And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the LORD this day, which hath given unto David a wise son over this great people.

8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I have considered the things which thou sentest to me for: and I will do all thy desire, concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of fir.

9 My servants shall bring them down from Lebanon unto the sea; and I will convey them by sea in floats unto the place that thou shalt appoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou shalt receive them: and thou shalt accomplish my desire in giving food for my household.

10 So Hiram gave Solomon cedar-trees, and fir trees, according to all his desire.

11 And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand measures of wheat for food to his household, and twenty measures of pure oil: thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year.

12 And the LORD gave Solomon wisdom, as he promised him: and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon; and they two made a league together.

13 ¶ And king Solomon raised a levy out of all Israel; and the levy was a thirty thousand men.

14 And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month by courses; a month they were in Lebanon, and two months at home: and Adoniram was over the levy.

15 And Solomon had threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand hewers in the mountains:

16 Beside the chief of Solomon's officers, which were over the work, three thousand and three hundred, which ruled over the people that wrought in the work.

17 And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, and hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house.

18 And Solomon's builders and Hiram's builders did hew them, and the stone-squarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the house.

vi. 9, 10. 16. 20.
2 Chr. ii. 8. 10.
Ps. xxix. 5.

m Rom. xii. 17.
Phil. iv. 8.

† Heb. say.

n 1 Cor. xii. 14-21.

o Gen. x. 15. Ezra iii. 7.

p x. 9. 2 Chr. ii. 11, 12. ix. 7, 8.
Ps. cxvii. 6, 7.

q i. 48. Gen. xxxiii. 5. Is. viii. 18.

r iii. 9.
† Heb. heard.

s vi. 15. 34. 2 Sam. vi. 5. 2 Chr. iii. 5.

t Deut. iii. 25.
u 2 Chr. ii. 16.

§ Heb. send.

x Ezra iii. 7. Ez. xxvii. 17. Acts xii. 20.
B. C. 1012.

¶ Heb. Cors. 2
Chr. ii. 10.

y iii. 12. iv. 29.
2 Chr. i. 12.

z xv. 19 Gen. xxi. 32. Am. i. 9.

* Heb. tribute of men.
a ix. 15.

b iv. 7-19. 1 Chr. xxvii. 1-15.

c iv. 6.

d ix. 20-22. 2 Chr. ii. 2. 17, 18.

e ix. 23. 2 Chr. ii. 2.

f vi. 7. vii. 9. 1 Chr. xxii. 2. Is. xxviii. 16. 1 Cor. iii. 11, 12. 1 Pet. ii. 6, 7. Rev. xxi. 14-27.
† Or, Gêlites. Josh. xiii. 5. Ps. lxxxiii. 7. Ez. xvi. 9.

CHAP. VI.

The building of the temple begun, 1. The dimensions of the house, and its porch, 2, 3. The windows, 4. The chambers, 5-10. The promise of God concerning the temple, 11-13. Its walls, ceiling, floor, and ornaments, 14-18. The Oracle and Cherubim, 19-30. The doors of the Oracle and of the house, 31-35. The court-yard, 36. The time in which the whole was completed, 37, 38.

a 2 Chr. iii. 1, 2.

AND ^a it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, ^b in the month Zif, which *is* the second month, that he ^c began to ^d build the house of the LORD.

b 17. Sam. i. 1.

c Heb. built. Acts vi. 47.

d Zech. vi. 12, 13.

15. John ii. 21.

1 Cor. vi. 19, 2

Cor. vi. 16.

Eph. ii. 20-22.

Col. ii. 7. 1 Pet.

ii. 5.

d Ezra vi. 3, 4.

Ez. xli. 1, &c.

Rev. xxi. 16, 17.

e Matt. iv. 5.

John i. 21. Acts

iii. 10, 14.

c Or. windows

broad within,

and narrow

without; or,

shaved and

closed. Cant. ii.

9. Ps. xl. 16.

xli. 24.

† Or. upon; or,

joined to.

g Heb. floors. 1

Chr. xxviii. 11.

Neh. x. 47. vii.

44. iii. 5-9.

Cant. i. 4. Jer.

xxix. 4. Ez. xl.

44. xli. 5-11.

xlii. 3-12.

f 16. 19-21. 31.

Ez. xxi. 22.

Jer. xvi. 2.

Neh. vii. 59.

Ps. xxviii. 2.

g Heb. pillars.

h Or. ornaments,

or, ornaments.

i v. 18. Prov.

xxiv. 27. 2 Cor.

v. 5. Col. ii. 12.

1 Pet. ii. 5.

h 18. xli. 1. Acts

ix. 34. Jam. i.

26. iii. 17, 18.

c Heb. slender.

i Ez. xli. 9, 7.

k 14. 32.

l Or. the vault-

beams and the

ceilings with ce-

lour.

m 1. 4. iii. 14.

viii. 25. ix. 4, 5.

1 Sam. xii. 14.

15. 1 Chr. xxviii.

9. 2 Chr. vii. 17.

18. Ps. cxviii.

12.

n 2 Sam. vii. 13.

1 Chr. xxi. 10.

13 And ^a I will dwell among the children of Israel, and ^a will not forsake my people Israel.

14 ^c So ^b Solomon built the house, and finished it.

15 And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, ^d both the floor of the house, and the walls of the ceiling: and he covered *them* on the inside with wood, and covered the floor of the house with planks of fir.

16 And he built twenty cubits on the sides of the house, both the floor and the walls, with boards of cedar: he even ^e built *them* for it within, *even* for the oracle, *even* for the most holy place.

17 And the house, that *is*, the temple before it, was forty cubits long.

18 And the cedar of the house within *was* carved with ^f knops and ^g open flowers: all *was* cedar: there was no stone seen.

19 ^h And ⁱ the oracle he prepared in the house within, ^j to set there the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

20 And the oracle in the forepart *was* twenty cubits in length, and ^k twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: and he overlaid it with ^l pure gold; and *so* covered ^m the altar *which was* of cedar.

21 So Solomon ⁿ overlaid the house within with pure gold; and he made a partition ^o by the chains of gold before the oracle, and he overlaid it with gold.

22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold until he had finished all the house: ^p also the whole altar that *was* by the oracle he overlaid with gold.

23 And within the oracle he made ^q two cherubims of ^r olive-tree, *each* ten cubits high.

24 And five cubits *was* the one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other *were* ten cubits.

25 And the other cherub *was* ten cubits: both the cherubims *were* of one measure, and one size.

26 The height of the one cherub *was* ten cubits, and *so was* it of the other cherub.

27 And he set the cherubims within the inner house: ^s and they ^t stretched forth the wings of the cherubims, so that the wing of the one touched the *one* wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house.

28 And he overlaid the cherubims with gold.

29 And he carved all the walls of the house round about with

n viii. 27. Ez. xiv.

8. Lev. xxvi. 11.

Ps. lxxviii. 13.

cxxxii. 12, 13.

Is. lviii. 15. Ez.

xxviii. 24-29.

2 Cor. vi. 16.

Rev. xvi. 3.

o 1 Pet. xxi. 5. 9.

1 Sam. xii. 22.

1 Chr. xxviii. 10.

20.

p 28.

q Or. from the

floor of the house

unto the walls,

&c. 16.

r 5. 19, 20. viii. 6.

Ez. xiv. 31. 22.

xxvi. 35. 1 Cor.

xvi. 2. 2 Chr.

iii. 8. Heb. iii. 3.

s

t Or. guards.

u Or. openings of

flowers.

v 5. 2 Chr. iv. 20.

s viii. 6-10. Ez.

xli. 2. 2 Chr.

v. 7. Heb. iii. 5.

t

t 2, 2.

c Heb. shut up.

u 22. vii. 46. Ez.

xxx. 1-5.

x Ez. xvi. 29. 32.

xxviii. 34. 2

Chr. iii. 7-9.

y 5. Ez. xxvi. 33.

2 Chr. iii. 14-15.

z 20.

a Gen. iii. 24. Ez.

xvi. 18-22.

xxviii. 7-9. 2

Chr. iii. 10-13.

Ps. xviii. 10. Ez.

x. 2. &c. Heb. i.

14. 1 Pet. i. 12.

† Or. only. Heb.

trees of oil.

b Ez. xvi. 26.

xxviii. 2. 2 Chr.

v. 8.

c Or. the cheru-

bims stretched

forth their

wings. 2 Chr.

iii. 11. Ps. lxxviii.

9.

c Ex. xxxvi. 8. 2 • carved figures of cherubims, and
Chr. iii. 14. iv. d palm-trees, and * open flowers,
2-5. Ps. ciii. 20. within and without.
exlviii. 2. Luke
ii. 13, 14. Eph. 30 And • the floor of the house
iii. 10. Rev. v. he overlaid with gold, within and
11-14. without.
d Ps. xcii. 10-15. 31 And for the entering of the ora-
• Heb. openings cle he made • doors of olive-tree:
of flowers. 13. the lintel and side posts were † a
32. fifth part of the wall.
e Is. liv. 11, 13. 32 The † two doors also were of
ix. 17. Rev. xxi. olive-tree; and he carved upon
18-21. them carvings of cherubims, and
f John x. 9. xiv. palm-trees, and § open flowers, and
6. Eph. ii. 18. overlaied them with gold, and spread
Heb. x. 19, 20. gold upon the cherubims, and upon
† Or, five square. the palm-trees.
‡ Or, leaves of the
doors.
§ Heb. openings of
flowers.

|| Or, four square.

g v. 8.
h Ez. xli. 23-25.

33 So also made he for the door
of the temple posts of olive-tree, || a
fourth part of the wall.

34 And the two doors were of
• fir-tree: the ^h two leaves of the one
door were folding, and the two
leaves of the other door were fold-
ing.

35 And he carved thereon che-
rubims, and palm-trees, and open
flowers; and covered them with
gold fitted upon the carved work.

36 And he built ⁱ the inner court
with three rows of hewed stone,
and a row of cedar beams.

37 ¶ In ^h the fourth year was the
foundation of the house of the LORD
laid in the month Zif:

38 And in the eleventh year, in
the month Bul, which is the eighth
month, was the house ⁱ finished
throughout all the parts thereof,
and * according to all the fashion
of it. So was he seven years in
building it.

CHAP. VII.

Solomon builds himself an house, 1. And the
house of the forest of Lebanon, 2-5. The
porch of pillars, 6. The porch of judgment,
7. The house of Pharaoh's daughter, 8. The
costly materials of these structures, and of
the great court, 10-12. Hiram, a skilful ar-
tificer, is fetched from Tyre, 13, 14. He casts
two pillars of brass, 15-22. And the brazen
sea; with ten bases, and ten lavers, and other
vessels for the temple, 23-47. The furniture
and sacred vessels of gold made for the temple,
48-50. The dedicated treasures brought into
it, 51.

BUT Solomon was building his
own house ^a thirteen years,
and he finished all his house.

2 He built also ^b the house of the
forest of Lebanon; the length there-
of was an hundred cubits, and the
breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the
height thereof thirty cubits, upon
four rows of cedar-pillars, with ce-
dar-beams upon the pillars.

3 And it was covered with cedar
above upon the * beams, that lay
on forty-five pillars, fifteen in a
row.

4 And there were ^c windows in
three rows, and † light was against
light in three ranks.

5 And all the † doors and posts
were square with the windows:
and light was against light in three
ranks.

6 And he made a porch of pil-
lars; the length thereof was fifty
cubits, and the breadth thereof
thirty cubits: and the porch was
§ before them; and the other pil-
lars and the thick beam were || be-
fore them.

7 Then he made ^d a porch ^e for
the throne, where he might judge,
even the porch ^f of judgment: and
it was covered with cedar * from
one side of the floor to the other.

8 And his house where he dwelt
had ^g another court within the porch,
which was of the like work. So-
lomon made also an house for Pha-
raoh's daughter, ^h whom he had
taken to wife, like unto this porch.

9 All these were of ⁱ costly
stones, according to the measures
of hewed stones, sawed with saws,
within and without, even from the
foundation unto the coping, and so
on the outside toward the great
court.

10 And ^k the foundation was of
costly stones, even great stones;
stones of ten cubits, and stones of
eight cubits

11 And ^l above were costly stones
after the measures of hewed stones,
and cedars.

12 And the great court round
about was with ^m three rows of
hewed stones, and a row of cedar-
beams, both for the inner court of
the house of the LORD, and for
ⁿ the porch of the house.

13 ¶ And king Solomon sent, and
fetched ^o Hiram out of Tyre:

14 He was ^p a widow's son of
the tribe of ^q Naphtali, and his fa-
ther was a man of Tyre, a worker
in brass; and ^r he was filled with
wisdom and understanding, and
cunning to work all works in brass.
And he came to king Solomon, and
wrought all his work.

15 For he ^s cast ^t two pillars of
brass, of eighteen cubits high a-
piece: and a line of twelve cubits
did compass either of them about.

16 And he made ^u two chapiters
of molten brass, to set upon the
tops of the pillars: the height of
the one chapter was five cubits,
and the height of the other chapter
was five cubits:

17 And nets of checker-work,
and ^v wreaths of chain-work, for
the chapiters which were upon the
top of the pillars; seven for the one
chapter, and seven for the other
chapter.

18 And he made the pillars, and
two rows round about upon the one
net-work, to cover the chapiters
that were upon the top, with pome-
granates: and so did he for the
other chapter.

19 And the chapiters that were
upon the top of the pillars, were
of ^w lily-work in the porch, four
cubits.

§ Or, according to
them.

|| Or, according to
them.

d vi. 3.

e x. 18-20. Ps.
cxxxii. 5. Is. ix.
7.

f iii. 9. 28. Prov.
xx. 8.

g Heb. from floor
to floor.

h 2 Kings xx. 4.

i iii. 1. ix. 24.
2 Chr. viii. 11.

j v. 17.

k Is. xxviii. 16.
liv. 11. 1 Cor.
iii. 10, 11. Rev.
xxi. 19, 20.

l Eph. ii. 20-22.
1 Pet. ii. 5.

m vi. 36.

n John x. 23.
Acts iii. 11. v.
12.

o 40. 2 Chr. ii. 13.
iv. 11. Hiram.

q Heb. the son of
a widow wo-
man.

p 2 Chr. ii. 14.

q Ex. xxxi. 3-6.
xxxv. 35. xxxvi.
1. Is. xxviii. 26.
Dan. i. 17.

t Heb. fashioned.
r 2 Kings xxv. 16.
17. 2 Chr. iii.
15-17. iv. 12.
Jer. lii. 21-23.

s Ex. xxxvi. 38.
xxxviii. 17. 19.
28.

t Ex. xxviii. 14.
22, 24, 25. xxxix.
15-18.

u vi. 18, 22, 36.

c Ex. xxxvi. 8. 2
Chr. iii. 14. iv.
2-5. Ps. ciii. 20.
exlviii. 2. Luke
ii. 13, 14. Eph.
iii. 10. Rev. v.
11-14.

d Ps. xcii. 10-15.
• Heb. openings
of flowers. 13.
32.

e Is. liv. 11, 13.
ix. 17. Rev. xxi.
18-21.

f John x. 9. xiv.
6. Eph. ii. 18.
Heb. x. 19, 20.

† Or, five square.

‡ Or, leaves of the
doors.

§ Heb. openings of
flowers.

|| Or, four square.

g v. 8.
h Ez. xli. 23-25.

i Ex. xxvii. 9-19.
xxxviii. 9-20.
2 Chr. iv. 9. vii.
7. Rev. xi. 2.

h 1. 2 Chr. iii. 2.

i Ezra vi. 14, 15.
Zech. iv. 9. vi.
13-15.

• Or, with all the
appurtenances
thereof, and
with all the or-
naments thereof.

a ix. 10. 2 Chr.
viii. 1. Ec. ii. 4.
5. Matt. vi. 33.
b ix. 19. x. 17.
xiv. 26. Cant.
vii. 4.

* Heb. ribs.

c vi. 4.

† Heb. sight a-
gainst sight.

‡ Or, spaces and
pillars were
square in pro-
spect.

20 And the chapiters upon the two pillars *had pomegranates* also above, over against the belly which *was* by the net-work: and the *pomegranates were* two hundred, in rows round about upon the other chapter.

s 2 Kings xiv. 17.
2 Chr. iii. 16. iv.
13. Jer. lii. 22,
23.

y 2 Chr. iii. 17.
Gal. ii. 9. Rev.
iii. 12.

z vi. 3. Ez. xl.
48, 49.

* He shall esta-
blish. 2 Sam. vii.
12. Is. ix. 7.

† To it is strength.
Ruth iv. 21. Is.
xlv. 26. Matt.
xvi. 18.

a Ex. xxx. 18—21.
xxxviii. 8.

b 2 Kings xiv. 17.
2 Chr. iv. 2. Jer.
lii. 17. 20.

† Heb. his brim to
his brim.

c vi. 19. Ez. xiv.
31—36. xxxvii.
17—22.

d 2 Chr. iv. 3.

e 2 Chr. iv. 4.
Jer. lii. 20.

f Jer. lii. 21.

g 10. vi. 18. 32.
15.

b 2 Chr. iv. 5.

i vi. 27. Ez. i. 10.
ii. 14. xli. 18,
19. Rev. iv. 6,
7.

21 And *he* set up the pillars in *the* porch of the temple; and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof * Jachin; and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof † Boaz.

22 And upon the top of the pillars *was* lily-work: so *was* the work of the pillars finished.

23 ¶ And *he* made *a* molten sea, ten cubits from *the* one brim to the other: *it was* round all about, and his height *was* five cubits; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

24 And under the brim of it round about *there were* *c* knops compassing it ten in a cubit, *d* compassing the sea round about: the knops *were* cast in two rows when it *was* cast.

25 It stood upon *a* twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea *was* set above upon them, and all their hinder parts *were* inward.

26 And it *was* *f* an hand-breadth thick, and the brim thereof *was* wrought like the brim of a cup, *g* with flowers of lilies: it contained *h* two thousand baths.

27 ¶ And he made ten bases of brass: four cubits *was* the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

28 And the work of the bases *was* on this manner: they had borders, and the borders *were* between the ledges:

29 And on the borders that *were* between the ledges *were* *i* lions, oxen, and cherubims: and upon the ledges *there was* a base above; and beneath the lions and oxen *were* certain additions made of thin work.

30 And every base had four brazen wheels, and plates of brass; and the four corners thereof had undersetters; under the laver *were* undersetters molten, at the side of every addition.

31 And the mouth of it, within the chapter and above, *was* a cubit: but the mouth thereof *was* round, *after* the work of the base, a cubit and a half; and also upon the mouth of it *were* gravings with their borders, four square, not round.

32 And under the borders *were* four wheels: and the axletrees of the wheels *were* *j* joined to the

j Heb. in the base.

base, and the height of a wheel *was* a cubit and half a cubit.

33 And *a* the work of the wheels *was* like the work of a chariot-wheel; their axletrees, and their naves, and their felloes, and their spokes, *were* all molten.

k Ez. i. 18. 19.

34 And *there were* four undersetters to the four corners of one base: and the undersetters *were* of the very base itself.

35 And in the top of the base *was* *there* a round compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base, the ledges thereof, and the borders thereof, *were* of the same.

36 For on the plates of the ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof, he *l* graved cherubims, lions, and palm-trees, according to the *m* proportion of every one, and additions round about.

l vi. 20. 32. 36.
Ez. xl. 31. 37.
xli. 18—20. 25,
26.
• Heb. nakhetes

37 After this manner he made the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one measure, and one size.

38 Then made he *n* ten lavers of brass: one laver contained forty baths; and every laver *was* four cubits: and upon every one of the ten bases one laver.

m Ex. xxx. 17—
21. 23. xxxviii.
8. xl. 11. 12. 2
Chr. iv. 6. Zech.
xiii. 1. Heb. ix.
10. x. 22. 1 John
i. 7. Rev. vii. 14.

39 And he put five bases on the right *†* side of the house, and five on the left side of the house; and *n* he set the sea on the right side of the house eastward, over against the south.

† Heb. shoulder.

n 2 Chr. iv. 6. 10.

40 ¶ And *‡* Hiram made *o* the lavers, and the shovels, and the basons: *p* so Hiram made an end of doing all the work that he made king Solomon for the house of the LORD;

j Heb. Hiram. 13.
o 2 Kings xiv. 14,
15. 2 Chr. iv. 8,
11—16. Jer. lii.
18, 19.
p Ex. xxxii. 32—
43.

41 *q* The two pillars, and the two bowls of the chapiters that *were* on the top of the two pillars; and the *r* two net-works, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters which *were* upon the top of the pillars;

q 15—22. 2 Chr.
iv. 12.

r 17, 18.

42 And four hundred pomegranates for the two net-works, *even* two rows of pomegranates for one net-work, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters that *were* upon *§* the pillars;

§ Heb. the face of
the pillars

43 And the *s* ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases;

s 27—30.

t 23—26.

44 And *u* one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea.

u Ex. xxviii. 3.
xxxviii. 3. Lev.
viii. 31. 1 Sam.
ii. 13, 14. 2 Chr.
iv. 16. Ez. xvi.
30—34. Zech.
xiv. 21.

45 And *v* the pots, and the shovels, and the basons: and all these vessels, which Hiram made to king Solomon for the house of the LORD, *were* of *‡* bright brass.

‡ Heb. made
bright, or, scour-
ed.

46 In *x* the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in *y* the clay ground between *z* Succoth and *z* Zarthan.

x 2 Chr. iv. 17.
y Heb. the thick-
ness of the
ground.

47 And Solomon left all the vessels *unweighed*, *†* because they *were* exceeding many: neither *was* the weight of the brass *‡* found out.

y Gen. xlviii. 17.
z iv. 12. Zartanah.
Josh. iii. 16.
Zarson.

† Heb. for the ex-
ceeding multi-
tude. 2 Chr. iv.
18.

48 ¶ And Solomon made all the vessels that *pertained* unto the

‡ Heb. searched.
1 Chr. xxi. 24.
18.

- a** Ex. xxx. 1—5. xxxvii. 25—28. xxxix. 38. xl. 26.
2 Chr. iv. 19.
b Ex. xxv. 23—30. xxxvii. 10—16. xxxix. 36. xl. 22, 23. Lev. xxiv. 5—9. 2 Chr. iv. 8. Mal. i. 12.
c Ex. xxv. 31, &c. xxxvii. 17, &c. xxxix. 37. xl. 24, 25. 2 Chr. iv. 7. Rev. i. 20.
d vi. 19.
e Ex. xxv. 38.
f Ex. xxv. 29. Num. vii. 86.
g Heb. *ash-pans*. Lev. xvi. 12. 2 Chr. iv. 21, 22.
h Ex. xl. 33. Ezra vi. 15. Zech. iv. 9.
i Heb. *holy things of David*. 2 Sam. viii. 7. 11. 1 Chr. xviii. 7. 8. 10, 11. xxvi. 26—28. xxviii. 17—18. xxxix. 2—8. 2 Chr. v. 1.

house of the LORD: ^a the altar of gold, and ^b the table of gold, whereupon the shew-bread was.

49 And ^c the candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right *side*, and five on the left, ^d before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps, and ^e the tongs of gold.

50 And the bowls, and the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the censers, of pure gold; and the hinges of gold, both for the doors of the inner house, the most holy *place*, and for the doors of the house. *to wit*, of the temple.

51 ^g So was ended all the work that king Solomon made for the house of the LORD. And Solomon brought ^h in the things which David his father had dedicated; *even* the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, did he put among the treasures of the house of the LORD.

CHAP. VIII.

Solomon assembles the elders and princes, and the priests carry the ark into the most holy place, 1—9. The glory of the Lord fills the house, 10, 11. Solomon blesses Israel; and praises God for performing his word to David, 12—21. He prays, that God would answer the supplications of Israel, and of strangers, in all ages, and in all cases, in which they should call upon him towards this his holy temple, 22—53. He again blesses God, and the people, 54—61. He offers numerous sacrifices, keeps the feast fourteen days, and dismisses the people, who return home joyful and thankful, 62—66.

- a** 2 Chr. v. 2.
b Josh. xxiii. 2. xxiv. 1. 1 Chr. xxviii. 2. 2 Chr. xxx. 1. Ezra iii. 1.
c Heb. *princes*.
d 2 Sam. vi. 1, 2. 12. 1 Chr. xiii. 1—5. xv. 3. 25.
e iii. 15. 2 Sam. v. 7—9. vi. 12. 17. 1 Chr. xv. 29. xvi. 1.
f Lev. xxiii. 34. Num. xxix. 12, &c. Deut. xvi. 13. 2 Chr. v. 3 vii. 8—10. Ezra iii. 4. Neh. viii. 14—18. Zech. xiv. 16—19. John vii. 2. 37, 38.
g Num. iv. 15. Deut. xxxi. 9. Josh. iii. 3. 6. 14, 15. iv. 9. vi. 6. 1 Chr. xv. 2. 11—15.
h iii. 4. 2 Chr. i. 3.
i Ex. xl. 2—33.
j 62, 63. 2 Sam. vi. 13. 1 Chr. xvi. 1.
k 2 Chr. v. 7.

THEN ^a Solomon ^b assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the ^c chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, ^d that they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD ^e out of the city of David, which *is* Zion.

2 And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at ^f the feast, in the month Ethanim, which *is* the seventh month.

3 And all the elders of Israel came, and ^g the priests took up the ark.

4 And they brought up the ark of the LORD, ^h and the ⁱ tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that *were* in the tabernacle, even those did the priests and the Levites bring up.

5 And king Solomon and all the congregation of Israel that were assembled unto him, *were* with him before the ark, ^j sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

6 And ^k the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto ^l his place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy *place*, *even* ^m under the wings of the cherubims.

7 For the cherubims spread forth *their* two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims cover-

ed the ark, and the staves thereof, above.

8 And they ⁿ drew out the staves, that the ^o ends of the staves were seen out in the ^p holy *place* before the oracle, and they were not seen without: and there they are ^q unto this day.

9 *There was* ^r nothing ^s in the ark save the two tables of stone, which Moses ^t put there at Horeb, ^u when the LORD made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt.

10 ¶ And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy *place*, that ^v the cloud filled the house of the LORD,

11 So that the priests could not stand to minister because of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.

12 ^w Then spake Solomon, ^x The LORD said that he would dwell in the thick darkness.

13 ^y I have surely built thee an house to dwell in, ^z a settled place for thee to abide in for ever.

14 And the king turned his face about, and ^{aa} blessed all the congregation of Israel: and ^{ab} all the congregation of Israel stood;

15 And he said, ^{ac} Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, ^{ad} which spake with his mouth unto David my father, and ^{ae} hath with his hand fulfilled *it*, saying,

16 ^{af} Since the day that I brought forth my people Israel out of Egypt, ^{ag} I chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build an house, that ^{ah} my name might be therein; but ^{ai} I chose David to be over my people Israel.

17 And ^{aj} it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

18 And the LORD said unto David my father, ^{ak} Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thine heart.

19 Nevertheless ^{al} thou shalt not build the house; but thy son, that shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house unto my name.

20 And the LORD ^{am} hath performed his word that he spake; and I am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

21 And ^{an} I have set there a place for the ark, wherein ^{ao} *is* the covenant of the LORD, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ And Solomon stood before the altar of the LORD, in the presence of all the congregation of Is-

- n** Ex. xxv. 14, 15. xxxvii. 4, 5. xl. 20.
o Heb. *heads*.
p Or, *ark*. 2 Chr. v. 9.
q Josh. iv. 9. Matt. xxviii. 15.
r Ex. xxv. 21. Deut. x. 2. 2 Chr. v. 10.
s Ex. xvi. 33. Num. xvii. 10. Heb. ix. 4.
t Ex. xl. 20. Deut. x. 5.
u Or, *where*. 21. Deut. xxiv. 3. xxxiv. 27, 28. Deut. iv. 13.
v Ex. xvi. 10. xxiv. 16—18. xl. 34, 35. Lev. xvi. 2. Num. ix. 15. 2 Chr. v. 13, 14. vii. 2. Ez. x. 4. 2 Cor. iii. 18. Rev. xv. 8.
w 2 Chr. vi. 1, 2.
x Lev. xvi. 23. Deut. iv. 11. Ps. xviii. 8. 11. xxvii. 2.
y 2 Sam. vii. 13. 1 Chr. xvii. 13. xxii. 10, 11. xxviii. 6. 11. 20. 2 Chr. vi. 2.
z P. cxxxiii. 13, 14. John iv. 21—23. Acts vi. 14. Heb. viii. 5. 13. ix. 11, 12.
aa 55, 56. Josh. xxii. 6. 2 Sam. vi. 18. 1 Chr. xvi. 2. 2 Chr. vi. 3. xxx. 18—20. Ps. cxviii. 26. Luke xxiv. 50, 51.
ab Neh. viii. 7. Matt. xiii. 2.
ac 1 Chr. xxix. 10. 20. 2 Chr. vi. 4. xv. 26. Ps. cii. 1, 2. cxv. 18. cxvii. 1, 2. Luke i. 68. Eph. i. 3. 1 Pet. i. 3.
ad 2 Sam. vii. 25. 28, 29. 1 Chr. xvii. 12. Is. i. 20. Luke i. 70.
ae Josh. xxi. 45. xxiii. 15, 16. Ps. cxxxviii. 2. Matt. xxiv. 35. Luke i. 54, 55, 72.
af 2 Sam. vii. 6, 7. 2 Chr. vi. 5.
ag 1 Chr. xvii. 5, 6. Ps. cxxxii. 13.
ah 29. Ex. xx. 24. Dan. ix. 19.
ai 1 Sam. xvi. 1. 2 Sam. vii. 8. 1 Chr. xxviii. 4. Ps. lxxviii. 70. lxxxix. 19, 20.
aj 2 Sam. vii. 2, 3. 1 Chr. xvii. 1, 2. xxii. 7. xxviii. 2.
ak 2 Chr. vi. 7, 8. 2 Cor. viii. 12.
al v. 3—5. 2 Sam. vii. 5. 12, 13. 1 Chr. xvii. 4. 11, 12. xxii. 8—10. xxviii. 6.
am 15.
an 5, 6.
ao 9.
p 2 Kings xi. 14. xxiii. 3. 2 Chr. vi. 12, 13.

Ex. ix. 29, 33. rael, and ^a spread forth his hands towards heaven;

23 And he said, ^a LORD God of Israel, *there is* ^a no god like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, ^a who keepest covenant and mercy with thy servants that ^a walk before thee with all their heart;

24 Who hast kept with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him; ^a thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as *it is* this day.

25 Therefore now, LORD God of Israel, ^a keep with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him, saying, ^a There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to set on the throne of Israel: [†] so that thy children take heed to their way, that they walk before me as thou hast walked before me.

26 And now, ^a O God of Israel, ^a let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant David my father.

27 But ^b will God indeed dwell on the earth? Behold ^c the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded?

28 Yet ^d have thou respect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to ^e hearken unto the cry and to the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee to-day:

29 That ^f thine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, *even* toward the place of which thou hast said, ^f My name shall be there; that thou mayest hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall make [‡] toward this place.

30 And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, ^b when they shall pray [§] toward this place: and hear thou in heaven ⁱ thy dwelling place; and when thou hearest, ^k forgive.

31 [¶] If any man [‡] trespass against his neighbour, and [‡] an oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and ^m the oath come before thine altar in this house:

32 Then ^a hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, ^a condemning the wicked, to bring his way upon his head; and ^p justifying the righteous, to give him according to his righteousness.

33 [¶] When thy people Israel be ^a smitten down before the enemy, ^a because they have sinned against thee, and shall ^a turn again to thee, and confess thy name, and ^a pray, and make supplication unto thee ^a in this house:

^p Ex. xxiii. 7. Prov. xvi. 13. Ez. xviii. 20. Lev. xxvi. 17, 25. Deut. xxviii. 25, 48. Josh. vii. 3. 2 Chr. vi. 24, 25. Ps. xlv. 19. r Josh. vii. 11, 12. Judg. vi. 1, 2. 2 Kings xvii. 7—18. xviii. 11, 12. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 14—17. s Lev. xxvi. 40, 41. Neh. i. 9. Jon. iii. 10. t Ezra ix. 5, &c. Neh. ix. 1—3, &c. Is. lxiii. 15—19. Ixiv. &c. Dan. ix. 3, &c. * Or, toward.

34 Then hear thou in heaven, and ^a forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land ^a which thou gavest unto their fathers.

35 [¶] When ^a heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; ^a if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and ^a turn from their sin, when thou afflictest them:

36 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, that ^b thou teach them ^c the good way wherein they should walk, and ^d give rain upon thy land which thou hast given to thy people for an inheritance.

37 [¶] If there be ^e in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust, or if there be caterpillar; if their enemy besiege them in the land of their ^e cities, whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness *there be*;

38 What ^f prayer and supplication soever be *made* by any man, or by all thy people Israel, which shall know every man ^e the plague of his own heart, and ^b spread forth his hands towards this house:

39 Then ⁱ hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and ^k give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for ⁱ thou, *even* thou only knowest the hearts of all the children of men;)

40 That they may ^m fear thee all the days that they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

41 Moreover, concerning ^a a stranger that *is* not of thy people Israel, but ^a cometh out of a far country for thy name's sake:

42 (For ^a they shall hear of thy ^a great name, and of ^a thy strong hand, and of thy stretched out arm;) ^a when he shall come and pray towards this house:

43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; ^a that all people of the earth may know thy name, to ^a fear thee, as *do* thy people Israel; and that they may know that ^a this house, which I have builded, is called by thy name.

44 [¶] If thy people ^a go out to battle against their enemy, ^a whither-

^a Jer. xxvii. 20, 40. Hag. ii. 5. Heb. xii. 28, 29. 1 Sa. i. 2. Ruth i. 16, ii. 11. 2 Chr. vi. 33. Is. lvi. 1—7. Matt. viii. 9, 10, 11, xv. 22—23. Luke xvi. 13. John vi. 29. Act. x. 1—4. o Ex. xxviii. 8, 12. 2 Kings v. 1, 7, 15, 17. Is. ix. 1—20. Matt. ii. 1, xvi. 40. p Ex. xv. 14, 15. Deut. iv. 6. Josh. ii. 10, 11, ix. 9, 10. 2 Chr. xxviii. 31. Dan. ix. 47. iii. 20. iv. 37. q Ex. iii. 13—16. Is. xvi. 5—7. Josh. vii. 9. Ps. lxxviii. 9, 9. Ps. xxi. 9. r Ex. xvi. 13, 15, 16. Num. ix. 14. Deut. ix. 24. xi. 2, 3. 2 Kings xviii. 26. Ps. lxxviii. 13. cxviii. 13. Is. lxviii. 17. Jer. xxxi. 11. xxxvii. 27. s Is. lxviii. 20. Zech. xiv. 10. Act. viii. 27. t 1 Sam. xvii. 40. 2 Kings xiv. 19. 2 Chr. vi. 33. Ps. xxiii. 27. Ixviii. 2. Ixviii. 10. Ixxxix. 9. Is. xli. 9. Rom. vi. 15. u Ps. cii. 15. v Heb. xlv. 1. w Ps. cii. 15. x Deut. xx. 1—4. xxx. 3—6. Josh. i. 2—5. 2 Chr. vi. 14. y Num. xxi. 1, &c. Josh. vi. 2—5. viii. 1, 2. Judg. i. 1, 2. ix. 5, 6, 11. 1 Sam. xv. 3, 13. xxv. 8. 2 Sam. v. 10, 11.

u Ez. i. 1—6. Ps. cii. 15. Is. xlv. 1—4. Jer. xxxi. 4—9. 27. xxxvii. 37. xxxviii. 10—13. Dan. ix. 2, 19, 25.

x Gen. vii. 15. Es. vi. 8. Josh. xxi. 43.

y xviii. 1. Lev. xxvi. 19. Deut. xi. 17. xxxviii. 12, 23, 24. 2 Sam. xxiv. 13. Jer. xiv. 1—7. Ez. xiv. 13. Mal. i. 7. Luke ix. 25. Rev. vi. 6.

z 29, 30. Joel i. 13—20. ii. 15—17. a 33. Is. i. 15, 16. ix. 13. Ez. xlviii. 30—32.

b Ps. xxv. 4, 5, 12. xxxviii. 11. xxxviii. 8. xlv. 12. cxix. 33. cxliii. 8. Is. xxxv. 8. Mic. iv. 2.

c 1 Sam. xii. 28. 2 Chr. vi. 26, 37. Is. xxx. 21. Jer. vi. 16. xliii. 3. Matt. xxii. 16.

d xlviii. 1, 27—40. 45. Ps. lxxviii. 9. Jer. xiv. 22. Jam. v. 17, 18.

e Lev. xxvi. 16. 25, 26. Deut. xxxviii. 21. 22. 25. 38—42. 52—61. 2 Kings vi. 25—29. 1 Chr. xxi. 12. 2 Chr. vi. 28—31. xl. 9. Ps. cv. 34, 35. Jer. xxxii. 2. xxxix. 1—5. Ez. xiv. 21. Joel i. 4—7. ii. 26, 26.

f Or, jurisdiction. 2 Chr. xv. 5—13. Ps. l. 15. xvi. 15. Is. xxxviii. 4, 15—21. Joel ii. 17. Am. v. vii. 1—6.

g 2 Chr. vi. 26. Job vii. 11. Ps. xxxii. 3, 4. xli. 6, 9, 11. lxxviii. 21, 22. cxliii. 3—5. Prov. xvi. 20. Rom. vii. 24. Phil. iv. 6.

h 22. Is. i. 14.

i 32.

k Ps. xlviii. 20—26. xxxviii. 40. Jer. xvii. 10. xxxviii. 19. Ez. xlviii. 30. Rev. xiii. 12.

l 1 Sam. xvi. 7. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. 2 Chr. vi. 30. Ps. xi. 4, 5. John ii. 25. xvi. 17. Acts i. 24. Heb. iv. 13. Rev. ii. 23.

m Gen. xxi. 12. Es. xx. 20. Ixxxix. vi. 1, 13. 1 Sam. xii. 24. Ps. cxxx.

n 30, 43.

o Num. v. 27. Deut. xxv. 1. Prov. i. 31. Is. iii. 10, 11. Ez. xlviii. 13, 30. Rom. ii. 6—10.

p Ex. xxiii. 7. Prov. xvi. 13. Ez. xviii. 20. Lev. xxvi. 17, 25. Deut. xxviii. 25, 48. Josh. vii. 3. 2 Chr. vi. 24, 25. Ps. xlv. 19. r Josh. vii. 11, 12. Judg. vi. 1, 2. 2 Kings xvii. 7—18. xviii. 11, 12. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 14—17. s Lev. xxvi. 40, 41. Neh. i. 9. Jon. iii. 10. t Ezra ix. 5, &c. Neh. ix. 1—3, &c. Is. lxiii. 15—19. Ixiv. &c. Dan. ix. 3, &c. * Or, toward.

u Ez. i. 1—6. Ps. cii. 15. Is. xlv. 1—4. Jer. xxxi. 4—9. 27. xxxvii. 37. xxxviii. 10—13. Dan. ix. 2, 19, 25.

x Gen. vii. 15. Es. vi. 8. Josh. xxi. 43.

y xviii. 1. Lev. xxvi. 19. Deut. xi. 17. xxxviii. 12, 23, 24. 2 Sam. xxiv. 13. Jer. xiv. 1—7. Ez. xiv. 13. Mal. i. 7. Luke ix. 25. Rev. vi. 6.

z 29, 30. Joel i. 13—20. ii. 15—17.

a 33. Is. i. 15, 16. ix. 13. Ez. xlviii. 30—32.

b Ps. xxv. 4, 5, 12. xxxviii. 11. xxxviii. 8. xlv. 12. cxix. 33. cxliii. 8. Is. xxxv. 8. Mic. iv. 2.

c 1 Sam. xii. 28. 2 Chr. vi. 26, 37. Is. xxx. 21. Jer. vi. 16. xliii. 3. Matt. xxii. 16.

d xlviii. 1, 27—40. 45. Ps. lxxviii. 9. Jer. xiv. 22. Jam. v. 17, 18.

e Lev. xxvi. 16. 25, 26. Deut. xxxviii. 21. 22. 25. 38—42. 52—61. 2 Kings vi. 25—29. 1 Chr. xxi. 12. 2 Chr. vi. 28—31. xl. 9. Ps. cv. 34, 35. Jer. xxxii. 2. xxxix. 1—5. Ez. xiv. 21. Joel i. 4—7. ii. 26, 26.

f Or, jurisdiction. 2 Chr. xv. 5—13. Ps. l. 15. xvi. 15. Is. xxxviii. 4, 15—21. Joel ii. 17. Am. v. vii. 1—6.

g 2 Chr. vi. 26. Job vii. 11. Ps. xxxii. 3, 4. xli. 6, 9, 11. lxxviii. 21, 22. cxliii. 3—5. Prov. xvi. 20. Rom. vii. 24. Phil. iv. 6.

h 22. Is. i. 14.

i 32.

k Ps. xlviii. 20—26. xxxviii. 40. Jer. xvii. 10. xxxviii. 19. Ez. xlviii. 30. Rev. xiii. 12.

l 1 Sam. xvi. 7. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. 2 Chr. vi. 30. Ps. xi. 4, 5. John ii. 25. xvi. 17. Acts i. 24. Heb. iv. 13. Rev. ii. 23.

m Gen. xxi. 12. Es. xx. 20. Ixxxix. vi. 1, 13. 1 Sam. xii. 24. Ps. cxxx.

n 30, 43.

o Num. v. 27. Deut. xxv. 1. Prov. i. 31. Is. iii. 10, 11. Ez. xlviii. 13, 30. Rom. ii. 6—10.

p Ex. xxiii. 7. Prov. xvi. 13. Ez. xviii. 20. Lev. xxvi. 17, 25. Deut. xxviii. 25, 48. Josh. vii. 3. 2 Chr. vi. 24, 25. Ps. xlv. 19. r Josh. vii. 11, 12. Judg. vi. 1, 2. 2 Kings xvii. 7—18. xviii. 11, 12. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 14—17. s Lev. xxvi. 40, 41. Neh. i. 9. Jon. iii. 10. t Ezra ix. 5, &c. Neh. ix. 1—3, &c. Is. lxiii. 15—19. Ixiv. &c. Dan. ix. 3, &c. * Or, toward.

u Ez. i. 1—6. Ps. cii. 15. Is. xlv. 1—4. Jer. xxxi. 4—9. 27. xxxvii. 37. xxxviii. 10—13. Dan. ix. 2, 19, 25.

x Gen. vii. 15. Es. vi. 8. Josh. xxi. 43.

y xviii. 1. Lev. xxvi. 19. Deut. xi. 17. xxxviii. 12, 23, 24. 2 Sam. xxiv. 13. Jer. xiv. 1—7. Ez. xiv. 13. Mal. i. 7. Luke ix. 25. Rev. vi. 6.

z 29, 30. Joel i. 13—20. ii. 15—17.

a 33. Is. i. 15, 16. ix. 13. Ez. xlviii. 30—32.

b Ps. xxv. 4, 5, 12. xxxviii. 11. xxxviii. 8. xlv. 12. cxix. 33. cxliii. 8. Is. xxxv. 8. Mic. iv. 2.

c 1 Sam. xii. 28. 2 Chr. vi. 26, 37. Is. xxx. 21. Jer. vi. 16. xliii. 3. Matt. xxii. 16.

d xlviii. 1, 27—40. 45. Ps. lxxviii. 9. Jer. xiv. 22. Jam. v. 17, 18.

e Lev. xxvi. 16. 25, 26. Deut. xxxviii. 21. 22. 25. 38—42. 52—61. 2 Kings vi. 25—29. 1 Chr. xxi. 12. 2 Chr. vi. 28—31. xl. 9. Ps. cv. 34, 35. Jer. xxxii. 2. xxxix. 1—5. Ez. xiv. 21. Joel i. 4—7. ii. 26, 26.

f Or, jurisdiction. 2 Chr. xv. 5—13. Ps. l. 15. xvi. 15. Is. xxxviii. 4, 15—21. Joel ii. 17. Am. v. vii. 1—6.

g 2 Chr. vi. 26. Job vii. 11. Ps. xxxii. 3, 4. xli. 6, 9, 11. lxxviii. 21, 22. cxliii. 3—5. Prov. xvi. 20. Rom. vii. 24. Phil. iv. 6.

h 22. Is. i. 14.

i 32.

k Ps. xlviii. 20—26. xxxviii. 40. Jer. xvii. 10. xxxviii. 19. Ez. xlviii. 30. Rev. xiii. 12.

l 1 Sam. xvi. 7. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. 2 Chr. vi. 30. Ps. xi. 4, 5. John ii. 25. xvi. 17. Acts i. 24. Heb. iv. 13. Rev. ii. 23.

m Gen. xxi. 12. Es. xx. 20. Ixxxix. vi. 1, 13. 1 Sam. xii. 24. Ps. cxxx.

n 30, 43.

o Num. v. 27. Deut. xxv. 1. Prov. i. 31. Is. iii. 10, 11. Ez. xlviii. 13, 30. Rom. ii. 6—10.

p Ex. xxiii. 7. Prov. xvi. 13. Ez. xviii. 20. Lev. xxvi. 17, 25. Deut. xxviii. 25, 48. Josh. vii. 3. 2 Chr. vi. 24, 25. Ps. xlv. 19. r Josh. vii. 11, 12. Judg. vi. 1, 2. 2 Kings xvii. 7—18. xviii. 11, 12. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 14—17. s Lev. xxvi. 40, 41. Neh. i. 9. Jon. iii. 10. t Ezra ix. 5, &c. Neh. ix. 1—3, &c. Is. lxiii. 15—19. Ixiv. &c. Dan. ix. 3, &c. * Or, toward.

u Ez. i. 1—6. Ps. cii. 15. Is. xlv. 1—4. Jer. xxxi. 4—9. 27. xxxvii. 37. xxxviii. 10—13. Dan. ix. 2, 19, 25.

x Gen. vii. 15. Es. vi. 8. Josh. xxi. 43.

y xviii. 1. Lev. xxvi. 19. Deut. xi. 17. xxxviii. 12, 23, 24. 2 Sam. xxiv. 13. Jer. xiv. 1—7. Ez. xiv. 13. Mal. i. 7. Luke ix. 25. Rev. vi. 6.

z 29, 30. Joel i. 13—20. ii. 15—17.

a 33. Is. i. 15, 16. ix. 13. Ez. xlviii. 30—32.

b Ps. xxv. 4, 5, 12. xxxviii. 11. xxxviii. 8. xlv. 12. cxix. 33. cxliii. 8. Is. xxxv. 8. Mic. iv. 2.

c 1 Sam. xii. 28. 2 Chr. vi. 26, 37. Is. xxx. 21. Jer. vi. 16. xliii. 3. Matt. xxii. 16.

d xlviii. 1, 27—40. 45. Ps. lxxviii. 9. Jer. xiv. 22. Jam. v. 17, 18.

e Lev. xxvi. 16. 25, 26. Deut. xxxviii. 21. 22. 25. 38—42. 52—61. 2 Kings vi. 25—29. 1 Chr. xxi. 12. 2 Chr. vi. 28—31. xl. 9. Ps. cv. 34, 35. Jer. xxxii. 2. xxxix. 1—5. Ez. xiv. 21. Joel i. 4—7. ii. 26, 26.

f Or, jurisdiction. 2 Chr. xv. 5—13. Ps. l. 15. xvi. 15. Is. xxxviii. 4, 15—21. Joel ii. 17. Am. v. vii. 1—6.

g 2 Chr. vi. 26. Job vii. 11. Ps. xxxii. 3, 4. xli. 6, 9, 11. lxxviii. 21, 22. cxliii. 3—5. Prov. xvi. 20. Rom. vii. 24. Phil. iv. 6.

h 22. Is. i. 14.

i 32.

k Ps. xlviii. 20—26. xxxviii. 40. Jer. xvii. 10. xxxviii. 19. Ez. xlviii. 30. Rev. xiii. 12.

l 1 Sam. xvi. 7. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. 2 Chr. vi. 30. Ps. xi. 4, 5. John ii. 25. xvi. 17. Acts i. 24. Heb. iv. 13. Rev. ii. 23.

m Gen. xxi. 12. Es. xx. 20. Ixxxix. vi. 1, 13. 1 Sam. xii. 24. Ps. cxxx.

n 30, 43.

o Num. v. 27. Deut. xxv. 1. Prov. i. 31. Is. iii. 10, 11. Ez. xlviii. 13, 30. Rom. ii. 6—10.

p Ex. xxiii. 7. Prov. xvi. 13. Ez. xviii. 20. Lev. xxvi. 17, 25. Deut. xxviii. 25, 48. Josh. vii. 3. 2 Chr. vi. 24, 25. Ps. xlv. 19. r Josh. vii. 11, 12. Judg. vi. 1, 2. 2 Kings xvii. 7—18. xviii. 11, 12. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 14—17. s Lev. xxvi. 40, 41. Neh. i. 9. Jon. iii. 10. t Ezra ix. 5, &c. Neh. ix. 1—3, &c. Is. lxiii. 15—19. Ixiv. &c. Dan. ix. 3, &c. * Or, toward.

u Ez. i. 1—6. Ps. cii. 15. Is. xlv. 1—4. Jer. xxxi. 4—9. 27. xxxvii. 37. xxxviii. 10—13. Dan. ix. 2, 19, 25.

x Gen. vii. 15. Es. vi. 8. Josh. xxi. 43.

y xviii. 1. Lev. xxvi. 19. Deut. xi. 17. xxxviii. 12, 23, 24. 2 Sam. xxiv. 13. Jer. xiv. 1—7. Ez. xiv. 13. Mal. i. 7. Luke ix. 25. Rev. vi. 6.

z 29, 30. Joel i. 13—20. ii. 15—17.

a 33. Is. i. 15, 16. ix. 13. Ez. xlviii. 30—32.

b Ps. xxv. 4, 5, 12. xxxviii. 11. xxxviii. 8. xlv. 12. cxix. 33. cxliii. 8. Is. xxxv. 8. Mic. iv. 2.

c 1 Sam. xii. 28. 2 Chr. vi. 26, 37. Is. xxx. 21. Jer. vi. 16. xliii. 3. Matt. xxii. 16.

d xlviii. 1, 27—40. 45. Ps. lxxviii. 9. Jer. xiv. 22. Jam. v. 17, 18.

e Lev. xxvi. 16. 25, 26. Deut. xxxviii. 21. 22. 25. 38—42. 52—61. 2 Kings vi. 25—29. 1 Chr. xxi. 12. 2 Chr. vi. 28—31. xl. 9. Ps. cv. 34, 35. Jer. xxxii. 2. xxxix. 1—5. Ez. xiv. 21. Joel i. 4—7. ii. 26, 26.

f Or, jurisdiction. 2 Chr. xv. 5—13. Ps. l. 15. xvi. 15. Is. xxxviii. 4, 15—21. Joel ii. 17. Am. v. vii. 1—6.

g 2 Chr. vi. 26. Job vii. 11. Ps. xxxii. 3, 4. xli. 6, 9, 11. lxxviii. 21, 22. cxliii. 3—5. Prov. xvi. 20. Rom. vii. 24. Phil. iv. 6.

h 22. Is. i. 14.

i 32.

k Ps. xlviii. 20—26. xxxviii. 40. Jer. xvii. 10. xxxviii. 19. Ez. xlviii. 30. Rev. xiii. 12.

l 1 Sam. xvi. 7. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. 2 Chr. vi. 30. Ps.

z 2 Chr. xiv. 9—12. xviii. 31. xx. 6—13. xxxii. 20.
a Ps. lxxviii. 67—69. cxxxii. 13. 14. Dan. ix. 17—19.

† Or, *right*. Gen. xviii. 25. Ps. ix. 4. Jer. v. 23.
b 2 Chr. vi. 36. Job xiv. 4. xv. 14—16. Ps. xix. 12. cxxx. 3. cxliii. 2. Prov. xx. 9. Ec. vii. 20. Is. liii. 6. lxiiv. 6. Rom. iii. 19. Gal. iii. 22. Jam. iii. 2. 1 John i. 8—10.

c Lev. xxvi. 34—44. Deut. iv. 26. 27. xxviii. 36. 64—68. xxix. 28. 2 Kings xvii. 6. 18. 23. xxv. 21. Dan. ix. 7—14. Luke xxi. 24.
d Lev. xxvi. 40—45. Deut. iv. 29—31. xxx. 1. 2 Chr. vi. 37. xxxiii. 12. 13. Ez. xvi. 61. 63. xviii. 28. Hag. i. 7. Luke xv. 17.
† Heb. *bring back to their heart*.
e Ezra ix. 6. 7. Neh. i. 6. ix. 26—30. Ps. cvi. 6. Is. lxiiv. 6—12. Dan. ix. 5—11. Zech. xii. 10.

f Job xxxiii. 27. 28. Jer. xxxi. 18—20. Luke xv. 18.
g Deut. xxx. 2—6. Judg. x. 15. 16. 1 Sam. vii. 3. 4. Neh. i. 9. Is. lv. 6. 7. Jer. xxix. 12—14. Dan. ix. 13.
h Dan. vi. 10. i 44.
j Or, *right*. 45. 2 Kings xix. 19. Zech. i. 15. 16.
k 2 Chr. xxx. 9. Ezra vii. 6. Neh. ii. 8. Ps. cvi. 46. Prov. xvi. 7. Dan. i. 9. 10. Acts vii. 10.
l Ex. xxxii. 11. 12. Deut. ix. 26—29. 2 Chr. vi. 39. Neh. i. 10. Is. lxiii. 16—18. lxiiv. 9.
m Deut. iv. 20. Jer. xl. 4.
n 29. 2 Chr. vi. 40.
o Ps. lxxxvi. 5. cxlv. 18.
p Ex. xix. 5. 6. xxxiii. 16. Num. xxiii. 9. Deut. iv. 34. vii. 6—8. xiv. 2. xxxii. 9. 2 Cor. vi. 14—18. Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 9.
q Deut. xxxii. 9. Jer. x. 16. Eph. i. 18.
r Deut. xxxiii. 1—3. 26—29.
s Ps. xcv. 6. Luke xxii. 41. 45. Acts xxi. 5.
† 22. 2 Chr. vi. 12. 13.
u 14. Num. vi. 23—25. 2 Sam. vi. 18. 1 Chr. xvi. 2.
x 15.
y Josh. xxi. 44. 2 Chr. xiv. 6.

soever thou shalt send them, and
z shall pray unto the LORD toward
a the city which thou hast chosen,
and toward the house that I have
built for thy name:

45 Then hear thou in heaven
their prayer and their supplication,
and maintain their † cause.

46 ¶ If they sin against thee,
(for ^b there is no man that sinneth
not,) and thou be angry with them,
and deliver them to the enemy, so
that they carry them away captives
c unto the land of the enemy, far or
near;

47 Yet ^d if they shall ‡ bethink
themselves in the land whither
they were carried captives, and re-
pent, and make supplication unto
thee in the land of them that car-
ried them captives, ^e saying, We
have sinned, and have ^f done per-
versely, we have committed wick-
edness:

48 And so ^g return unto thee
with all their heart, and with all
their soul, in the land of their ene-
mies which led them away cap-
tive, and ^h pray unto thee toward
their land which thou gavest unto
their fathers, ⁱ the city which thou
hast chosen, and the house which
I have built for thy name:

49 Then hear thou their prayer
and their supplication in heaven
thy dwelling place, and maintain
their § cause.

50 And forgive thy people that
have sinned against thee, and all
their transgressions wherein they
have transgressed against thee, and
k give them compassion before them
who carried them captive, that they
may have compassion on them:

51 For they ^{be} ^l thy people, and
thine inheritance, which thou
broughtest forth out of Egypt, from
the midst of ^m the furnace of iron:

52 That ⁿ thine eyes may be open
unto the supplication of thy ser-
vant, and unto the supplication of
thy people Israel, to hearken unto
them ^o in all that they call for
unto thee.

53 For thou didst ^p separate
them from among all the people of
the earth, to ^{be} ^q thine inheritance,
^r as thou spakest by the hand of
Moses thy servant, when thou
broughtest our fathers out of Egypt,
O LORD God.

54 ¶ And it was so, that, when
Solomon had made an end of pray-
ing all this prayer and supplica-
tion unto the LORD, he arose from
before the altar of the LORD, from
s kneeling on his knees ^t with his
hands spread up to heaven.

55 And he stood, and ^u blessed
all the congregation of Israel with
a loud voice, saying,

56 * Blessed ^{be} the LORD, that
hath given rest unto his people

Israel, according to all that he
promised: ^z there hath not * failed
one word of all his good promise,
which he promised by the hand of
Moses his servant.

57 ^a The LORD our God be with
us, as he was with our fathers: let
him not leave us, nor forsake us:

58 That he may ^b incline our
hearts unto him, to walk in all his
ways, and to keep his command-
ments, and his statutes, and his
judgments, ^c which he commanded
our fathers.

59 And let these my words,
wherewith I have made supplica-
tion before the LORD, be ^d nigh
unto the LORD our God day and
night, that he maintain the cause of
his servant, and the cause of his
people Israel † at all times, as the
matter shall require;

60 ^e That all the people of the
earth may know that ^f the LORD
is God, and that there is none else.

61 Let your heart therefore be
^g perfect with the LORD our God,
to walk in his statutes, and to keep
his commandments, as at this day.

62 ¶ And ^h the king, and all
Israel with him, offered sacrifice
before the LORD.

63 And Solomon offered ⁱ a sac-
rifice of peace-offerings, which he
offered unto the LORD, two and
twenty thousand oxen, and an
hundred and twenty thousand
sheep. So the king and all the
children of Israel dedicated the
house of the LORD.

64 The same day did the king
^k hallow the middle of the court
that ^{was} before the house of the
LORD: for there he offered burnt-
offerings, and meat-offerings, and
the fat of the peace-offerings: be-
cause ^l the brazen altar that ^{was}
before the LORD ^{was} too little to
receive the burnt-offerings, and
meat-offerings, and the fat of the
peace-offerings.

65 And at that time Solomon
^m held a feast, and all Israel with
him, ⁿ a great congregation, ^o from
the entering in of Hamath unto
^p the river of Egypt, before the
LORD our God, ^q seven days and
seven days, *even* fourteen days.

66 On ^r the eighth day he sent
the people away: and they ‡ bless-
ed the king, and went unto their
tents, ^s joyful and glad of heart for
all the goodness that the LORD had
done for David his servant, and
for Israel his people.

CHAP. IX.

God appears again to Solomon, and makes a
covenant with him, 1—9. Transactions be-
tween Solomon and Hiram, 10—14. Solomon
builds divers cities, 15—19. He subjects the
remnant of the Canaanites to bond-service,
and employs the Israelites in more honoura-
ble offices, 20—23. Pharaoh's daughter re-
moves to her house, 24. Solomon sacrifices
thrice every year, 25. His navy fetches gold
from Ophir, 26—28.

z Dent. xii. 10—12. Josh. xxi. 45. xxiii. 14. 15. Luke i. 54, 55. 72, 73. xxi. 33.

* Heb. *fallen*.

a Deut. xxxi. 6. 8.

b Josh. i. 5. 1 Chr. xxviii. 20. 2 Chr. xxxii. 7. 8. Ps. xlii. 11. Is. viii. 10. xli. 19. Matt. i. 23. xxviii. 20. Rom. viii. 31. Heb. xiii. 5.

b Ps. cx. 3. cxix. 36. Cant. i. 4. Jer. xxxi. 33. Ez. xxxvi. 26. 27. Phil. ii. 13. Heb. xiii. 21.

c Deut. iv. 1. vi. 1.

d Ps. cii. 1, 2. cxlii. 2. John xvii. 9. 20—24. 1 John ii. 2.

† Heb. *the thing of a day in his day*. Luke xi. 3.

e 43. Josh. iv. 24. 1 Sam. xvii. 46. 2 Kings xix. 19. xviii. 39. Deut. iv. 35. 39. Is. xlii. 6. 8. 24. xlv. 22. Jer. x. 10—12.

f xi. 4. xv. 3. 14. Gen. xvii. 1. 2 Kings xx. 3. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. Job i. 1. 8. Ps. xxxvii. 37. 2 Cor. vii. 1. Phil. iii. 12—16.

h 2 Sam. vi. 17—19. 2 Chr. vii. 4—7.

i 1 Chr. xxix. 21. 2 Chr. xv. 11. xxix. 32—35. xxx. 24. xxxv. 7—9. Ezra vi. 16, 17. Ez. xlv. 17. Mic. vi. 7.

k 2 Chr. vii. 7.

l 2 Chr. iv. 1.

m 2. Lev. xxiii. 34—43. 2 Chr. vii. 8.

n 2 Chr. xxx. 13.

o iv. 21. 25. Num. xxxiv. 8. Josh. xiii. 5. Judg. iii. 3. 2 Kings xiv. 25. Amos vi. 14.

p Gen. xv. 18. Ex. xxiii. 31. Num. xxxiv. 5. Josh. xiii. 3.

q 2 Chr. vii. 8, 9. xxx. 23.

r 2 Chr. vii. 10.

† Or, *thanked*. i. 47.

s Deut. xii. 12. 18. 2 Chr. xxix. 36. xxx. 26. Neh. viii. 10. Phil. iv. 4.

a 2 Chr. vii. 11.
b vii. 1. 2 Chr.
viii. 1-6. Ec.
ii. 4.
c Ec. ii. 10.

AND it came to pass, when Solomon had finished the building of the house of the LORD, and the king's house, and all Solomon's desire which he was pleased to do.

d iii. 5. xi. 9.
2 Chr. xi. 12.
e 2 Kings xx. 5.
Ps. l. 17. lxxv.
19. cxxv. 1. Dan.
ix. 23. John xi.
42. Acts x. 31.
f vii. 10. 11. Ex.
xx. 11. Num.
xvi. 38. Matt.
vi. 9.
g vii. 29. Deut.
xii. 5. 11. 21.
xvi. 11.

2 That the LORD appeared to Solomon the second time, as he had appeared unto him at Gibeon.

h Deut. xi. 12. 2
Chr. vi. 40. vii.
15. 16. Ps.
cxviii. 13. 14.
i iii. 14. vii. 25.
xi. 4. 6. 38. xiv.
6. xv. 5. Deut.
xxviii. 1. 2 Chr.
vii. 17. 18. Job
xxiii. 11. 12. Ps.
xv. 2. xxvi. 1.
11. Prov. xv. 7.
Zech. iii. 7.
Luke i. 6. 1
Thes. iv. 1. 2.

3 And the LORD said unto him, I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house, which thou hast built, to put my name there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

k ii. 4. vi. 12. vii.
15. 2 Sam. vii.
12. 16. 1 Chr.
xxii. 10. Ps.
lxxxix. 28-39.
cxxxvii. 12.
l 1 Sam. ii. 36. 2
Sam. vii. 14-
26. 1 Chr. xxviii.
9. 2 Chr. vii. 19
-22. xv. 2.
m ii. 4-10. Josh.
xxiii. 15. 16.
n Deut. ix. 26.
xxv. 18-19.
2 Kings xvi. 26.
23. xxv. 9. Jer.
xii. 18. xxxv. 9.
Ez. xlviii. 7-9.
Luke xxi.
14.

4 And if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my statutes and my judgments:

o 2 Kings xxi.
6. 2 Chr. vii. 29.
xxviii. 19. Jer.
vii. 4-14. xxvi.
6. 16. lxx. 13.
Jer. li. 6. 7. Ez.
xviii. 21. Mic.
vi. 19. Mt.
xv. 2. Luke
xviii. 17.
p Deut. xxxiii. 7.
Josh. ix. 1-4.
Ps. xlv. 14. 16.
Jer. xv. 15. Jer.
xlviii. 9. Lam. ii.
18. 19. Josh. vi.
xv. 21.
q xxviii. 6. Jer. xxi.
8. xlv. 17. 1. 13.
Dan. ix. 12.
r Deut. xxi. 24.
Jer. xxii. 8. 9.
20.
s Deut. xxi. 26-
28. 2 Chr. vii.
22. Jer. ii. 10-
18. 19. v. 10.
xxv. 10-13. 1. 7.
1. Lam. ii. 16. 17.
Is. 13-15. Ec.
xxxvi. 17-20.
t vi. 27. 30. vii. 1.
2 Chr. vii. 1.
u v. 6-10. 2 Chr.
ii. 8-10. 16.
x 2 Chr. xiii. 2.

5 Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon Israel for ever, as I promised to David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of Israel.

6 But if ye shall at all turn from following me, ye, or your children, and will not keep my commandments and my statutes which I have set before you, but go and serve other gods, and worship them:

6 But if ye shall at all turn from following me, ye, or your children, and will not keep my commandments and my statutes which I have set before you, but go and serve other gods, and worship them:

7 Then will I cut off Israel out of the land which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight; and Israel shall be a proverb and a by-word among all people:

7 Then will I cut off Israel out of the land which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight; and Israel shall be a proverb and a by-word among all people:

8 And at this house, which is high, every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and to this house?

8 And at this house, which is high, every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and to this house?

9 And they shall answer, Because they forsook the LORD their God, who brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and have taken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath the LORD brought upon them all this evil.

9 And they shall answer, Because they forsook the LORD their God, who brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and have taken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath the LORD brought upon them all this evil.

10 And it came to pass, at the end of twenty years, when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of the LORD, and the king's house.

10 And it came to pass, at the end of twenty years, when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of the LORD, and the king's house.

11 (Now Hiram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with cedar-trees and fir-trees, and with gold, according to all his desire.) that then king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galilee.

11 (Now Hiram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with cedar-trees and fir-trees, and with gold, according to all his desire.) that then king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galilee.

12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had given him; and they pleased him not.

12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had given him; and they pleased him not.

13 And he said, What cities are these which thou hast given me, my brother? And he called them the land of Cabul unto this day.

14 And Hiram sent to the king sixscore talents of gold.

15 And this is the reason of the levy which king Solomon raised; for to build the house of the LORD, and his own house, and Millo, and the wall of Jerusalem, and Hazor, and Megiddo, and Gezer.

16 For Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone up and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and slain the Canaanites that dwelt in the city, and given it for a present unto his daughter, Solomon's wife.

17 And Solomon built Gezer, and Beth-horon the nether,

18 And Baalath, and Tadmor in the wilderness, in the land,

19 And all the cities of store that Solomon had, and cities for his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and that which Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion.

20 And all the people, that were left of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites, which were not of the children of Israel:

21 Their children that were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel also were not able utterly to destroy, upon those did Solomon levy a tribute of bond-service unto this day.

22 But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no bondmen: but they were men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and his horsemen.

23 These were the chief of the officers that were over Solomon's work, five hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work.

24 But Pharaoh's daughter came up out of the city of David into her house which Solomon had built for her: then did he build Millo.

25 And three times in a year did Solomon offer burnt-offerings and peace-offerings upon the altar which he built unto the LORD, and he burnt incense upon the altar that was before the LORD. So he finished the house.

26 And king Solomon made a navy of ships in Ezion-geber, which is beside Elath, on the shore of the Red sea, in the land of Edom.

27 And Hiram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon.

28 And they came to Ophir,

y v. 1. 2. Am. i. 9.
† Deut. x. 1. 2. Sam.
xv. 2. 2 Kings
27.
z 11. x. 10. 25.
a 24. v. 13.

b 10. vi. 32. vii. 1.
c 24. xi. 27. Judg.
ix. 5. 26. 2 Sam.
x. 2. 2 Kings
xii. 20.
d Josh. vi. 1. xix.
9. Judg. iv. 2.
e Josh. xviii. 14.
Judg. v. 14.
f Josh. xvi. 10.
Judg. i. 29.

g 24. iii. 1.
h Josh. xvi. 3. xv.
22. 2 Chr. viii. 5.
6.
i Josh. xix. 44.
k 2 Chr. viii. 4.
l iv. 28-29. Ez.
i. 11.

* Heb. the desire
of Solomon
which he desired.
1. Ec. ii. 10.
vi. 9.

m 2 Chr. viii. 7. 8.
n Gen. xv. 10-21.
Ez. xxi. 23. 28
-33. xxxiv. 12.
12. Deut. vii. 1
-3.

o Judg. i. 21. 27-
35. ii. 20-23.
iii. 1-4. Ps. cxi.
34-36.

p Josh. xv. 63.
xviii. 12. 16-18.
q 15. v. 13. Judg.
i. 28. 35.

r Gen. ix. 25. 26.
Ezra ii. 55-57.
Neh. vii. 24. 30.
2.

s 1 Chr. xxi. 20.
t Is. 1-27. 2 Chr.
viii. 9. 10.

u v. 16. 2 Chr. ii.
15. viii. 10.

x 19. i. vii. 8. 2
Chr. viii. 13.

y 2 Sam. v. 1.
z 13. vi. 27. 28.
a Ex. xxxii. 14-15.
xxxiii. 28. Deut.
xix. 16. 2 Chr.
viii. 12. 13.

b Ex. xxx. 7. 1
Chr. xviii. 17.
2 Chr. xxi. 19-
21. xxviii. 11.
xxxiv. 14.

* Heb. upon it.
c 2 Chr. viii. 14.
d 2 Chr. viii. 17.
18.

e viii. 48. Num.
xxviii. 3. Dan.
xiii. 44.

f 2 Kings iv. 22.
† Heb. ap.

g v. 9. viii. 40.
2 Chr. xvi. 37.

h 11. 1 Chr.
xxix. 4. Job. xxi.
24. xxxviii. 16.
Ps. xlv. 9. 15.
xlii. 12.

and fetched from thence gold, and four hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to king Solomon.

CHAP. X.

The queen of Sheba comes to see Solomon, 1, 2. He answers her questions; and she greatly admires his piety, wisdom, and magnificence, 3—9. Their presents to each other, 10—13. Solomon's yearly revenue, 14, 15. His golden targets and shields, 16, 17. His throne of ivory, 18—20. His rich vessels, and lucrative commerce; and the presents brought him by such as came to hear his wisdom, 21—25. His chariots and horsemen, 26. The plenty of silver and cedar in his time, 27. Horses, chariots, and linen-yarn brought out of Egypt, 28, 29.

AND ^a when the queen of ^b Sheba ^c heard of the fame of Solomon ^d concerning the name of the LORD, she came ^e to prove him with hard questions.

2 And she came to Jerusalem with ^f a very great train, with camels that bare ^g spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

3 And Solomon ^h told her all her ⁱ questions, there was not *any* thing ^j hid from the king, which he told her not.

4 And when the queen of Sheba had seen all Solomon's ^k wisdom, and ^l the house that he had built,

5 And ^m the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the ⁿ attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his ^o cup-bearers, and his ^p ascent by which he went up unto the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

6 And she said to the king, it was a true ^q report that I heard in mine own land of thy ^r acts and of thy wisdom.

7 Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came; and mine eyes had seen *it*: and, behold, ^s the half was not told me: ^t thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard.

8 ^u Happy *are* thy men, happy *are* these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, *and* that hear thy wisdom.

9 ^v Blessed be the LORD thy God, which ^w delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Israel: ^x because the LORD loved Israel for ever, therefore made he thee king, ^y to do judgment and justice.

10 And ^z she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of ^a spices very great store, and precious stones; there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Sheba gave to king Solomon.

11 And the navy also of Hiram that brought gold from ^b Ophir, brought in from Ophir great plenty of ^c almug-trees, and precious stones.

12 And the king made of the

almug-trees ^d pillars for the house of the LORD, and for the king's house, ^e harps also and psalteries for singers: there came no such almug-trees, nor were seen unto this day.

13 And king Solomon gave unto the queen of Sheba ^f all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside *that* which Solomon gave her ^g of his royal bounty. So she turned and went to her own country, she and her servants.

14 ¶ Now the weight of gold, that came to Solomon in one year, was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold.

15 Beside *that he had* of the merchantmen, and of the traffick of the spice-merchants, and of ^h all the kings of Arabia, and of the ⁱ governors of the country.

16 And king Solomon made ^j two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred *shekels* of gold went to one target.

17 And *he made* three hundred shields of beaten gold: three pound of gold went to one shield: and the king put them ^k in the house of the forest of Lebanon.

18 ¶ Moreover the king made ^l a great throne of ^m ivory, and overlaid it with the best gold.

19 The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne *was* round ⁿ behind: and *there were* ^o stays on either side on the place of the seat, and two lions stood beside the stays.

20 And twelve ^p lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not ^q the like made in any kingdom.

21 And all king Solomon's ^r drinking vessels *were* of gold, and all the vessels of ^s the house of the forest of Lebanon *were* of pure gold; ^t none *were* of silver: it was nothing accounted of in the days of Solomon.

22 For the king had at sea a navy of ^u Tharshish with the navy of Hiram: once in three years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold, and silver, ^v ivory, and apes, and ^w peacocks.

23 ¶ So king Solomon ^x exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and for wisdom.

24 And all the earth sought ^y to Solomon, to hear his wisdom, ^z which God had put in his heart.

25 And they brought ^a every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

26 And ^b Solomon gathered together chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and ^c twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the cities for chariots, and with the king at Jerusalem.

* Or, rails. Heb. a prop. 1 Chr. xxiii. 5, xxv. 1, &c. Ps. xcii. 1—3. cl. 3. —5. Rev. xiv. 2, &c.

b 2. ix. 1. Ps. xx. 4. xxvii. 4. Matt. xv. 28. John xiv. 13, 14. Eph. iii. 20. † Heb. according to the hand of king Solomon.

c 2 Chr. ix. 13, 14. Ps. lxxii. 10. Is. xli. 13. Gal. iv. 25.

d Or, captains. d xix. 26—28. 2 Chr. ix. 15, 16. xii. 9, 10.

e vii. 2.

f 2 Chr. ix. 17—19. Ps. xlv. 6. ex. 1. cxiii. 5. Heb. i. 3. 8. Rev. xx. 11.

g 22. xxii. 39. Ps. xlv. 8. Ez. xxvii. 6. Am. vi. 4. Rev. xviii. 12.

h Heb. on the hinder part thereof. || Heb. bands.

i Gen. xlix. 9. Num. xxiii. 24. Ez. xxvii. 12. xxiv. 9. Rev. v. 5.

* Heb. so. i 2 Chr. ix. 20—22.

k vii. 2.

† Or, there was no silver in them. l xxii. 48. Gen. x. 4. 2 Chr. ix. 21.

xx. 36, 37. Ps. xlviii. 7. lxxii. 10. Is. ii. 16. xxiii. 1. 6. 10. lx. 9. lxxvi. 19. Ez. xxvii. 12. Jon. i. 3.

† Or, elephants teeth. 18. Am. iii. 15.

m Job xxxix. 13. l iii. 12, 13. iv. 39. 31. 2 Chr. ix. 22. 23. Ps. lxxxix. 27. Col. i. 18, 19. ii. 2, 3.

* Heb. the face of. m iii. 28. Prov. ii. 6. Dan. i. 17. ii. 21. 23. v. 11.

n 1 Sam. x. 27. 2 Sam. viii. 2. 10. Job xlii. 11. Ps. lxxii. 10. 15. Matt. ii. 11. o iv. 26. 2 Chr. i. 14. ix. 25.

a 2 Chr. ix. 1. Matt. xii. 42. Luke xi. 31.

b Gen. x. 7. 28. xxv. 3. Job vi. 19. Ps. lxxii. 10. 15. Is. lx. 6. Jer. vi. 20. Ez. xxvii. 22, 23. xxxviii. 13.

c iv. 31. 34.

d Job xxviii. 28. Prov. ii. 3—6. John xvii. 8. 1 Cor. i. 20, 21.

e 24. Judg. xiv. 12—14. Ps. alix. 4. Prov. i. 6. Matt. xiii. 11. 35. Mark iv. 34.

f Esth. i. 4. Acts xxv. 23.

g Is. ix. 6.

h 2 Chr. ix. 2. Prov. i. 5, 6. xiii. 20. 1 Cor. i. 30. Col. ii. 3.

i Heb. words. i iii. 12. 2 Sam. xiv. 17—20.

j Dan. ii. 21—25. Heb. iv. 12, 13.

k iv. 29—34. 2 Chr. ix. 3, 4.

l vi. vii. m iv. 22, 23.

† Heb. standing. ‡ Or, butlers.

n 2 Kings xvi. 18. 1 Chr. ix. 18. 2 Chr. xxiii. 13.

o Ez. xlv. 3. xlv. 2.

§ Heb. word. 2 Chr. ix. 5, 6.

|| Or, sayings. p Is. lvi. 4.

q Zech. ix. 17. John xv. 29. 1 Cor. ii. 9. 1 John iii. 2.

r Heb. thou hast added wisdom and goodness to the fame.

s 2 Chr. ix. 7, 8. Prov. iii. 13, 14. viii. 34. x. 21.

t xiii. 20. Luke x. 29—42. xi. 28.

u v. 7. Ps. lxxii. 17—19.

v Ps. xviii. 19. xxii. 8. Is. xlii. 1. lxxii. 4.

w Deut. vii. 8. 1 Chr. xvii. 22. 2 Chr. ii. 11.

x 2 Sam. viii. 15. xxiii. 3. Ps. lxxii. 2. Prov. viii. 15.

y 16. Is. ix. 7. xi. 4, 5. xxvii. 1, 2. Jer. xxiii. 5, 6. Rom. xiii. 3, 4.

z 2. ix. 14. Matt. ii. 11.

a Gen. xlii. 11. Ex. xxx. 34.

y ix. 27, 28. 2 Chr. viii. 18. Ps. xlv. 9.

z 2 Chr. ii. 8. ix. 10, 11. Algum.

2 Chr. i. 15—17. ix. 27. Job xxii. 24, 25.
• Heb. gave.
† Heb. And the going forth of the horses which was Solomon's.
Deut. xvii. 16.
2 Chr. i. 16, 17. ix. 24. 1a. xxvi. 1. Ez. xvii. 15.
xxvii. 7.
Josh. i. 4. 2 Kings vii. 6.
• Heb. by their hand. Mal. i. 1. Marg.

27 And the king made silver to be in Jerusalem as stones, and cedars made he to be as the sycamore-trees that are in the vale, for abundance.

28 † And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

29 And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty; and so for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring them out by their means.

CHAP. XI.

• Gen. vi. 2—5. Solomon, having very many wives and concubines, even strange women, is in his old age seduced by them into idolatry, 1—8. The Lord threatens to rend the greater part of the kingdom from his family, 9—13. Solomon finds an adversary in Hadad the Edomite, who had been entertained in Egypt, 14—22. And in Rezon, who reigned in Damascus, 23—25. And in Jeroboam, to whom Ahijah foretold that he should reign over ten tribes, and whom Solomon in vain attempted to kill, 26—40. Solomon dies and is buried, and Rehoboam succeeds him, 41—43.

BUT king Solomon loved many strange women, together with the daughter of Pharaoh, women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, and Hittites;

2 Of the nations concerning which the LORD said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you: for surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: † Solomon clave unto these in love.

3 And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart.

4 For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as was the heart of David his father.

5 For Solomon went after Ash-toreth the goddess of the Zidonians, and after Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites.

6 And Solomon did evil in the sight of the LORD, and † went not fully after the LORD, as did David his father.

7 Then did Solomon build an high place for Chemo-sh, the abomination of Moab, in the hill that is before Jerusalem, and for Molech, the abomination of the children of Ammon.

8 And likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense, and sacrificed unto their gods.

9 And the LORD was angry with Solomon, because his heart was turned from the LORD God of Israel, which had appeared unto him twice;

• Gen. vi. 2—5. Deut. xvii. 16. 2 Chr. i. 16, 17. ix. 24. 1a. xxvi. 1. Ez. xvii. 15. xxvii. 7. Josh. i. 4. 2 Kings vii. 6. • Heb. by their hand. Mal. i. 1. Marg. Num. xxi. 1—3. Judg. iii. 6, 7. 2 Chr. xxi. 6. Mal. ii. 11. 2 Cor. vi. 14—16. d. iii. 2, 3. Judg. xvi. 4, 5. 2 Chr. xxi. 2. Ps. cxxxix. 21. Rom. i. 32. 1 Cor. xv. 33. Rev. ii. 4. e. Judg. vii. 30. 31. ix. 5. 2 Sam. iii. 2—5. v. 13—16. 2 Chr. xi. 21. Ez. vii. 28. f. vi. 1. ix. 10. xiv. 21. g. Deut. xvii. 17. Neh. xii. 26, 27. h. 6. 38. vi. 12, 13. viii. 61. ix. 4. xv. 3. 14. 2 Kings ix. 3. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. xxix. 19. 2 Chr. xviii. 3. xxv. 2. xxxv. 20, 21. xxxix. 2. i. 34. Judg. ii. 13. j. 5. 1 Sam. vii. 2, 3. xii. 10. 2 Kings xviii. 13. Jer. ii. 10—12. k. 7. Malch. Lev. xviii. 21. xx. 2—5. Zeph. i. 5. Malcham. † Heb. fulfilled not after. Num. xiv. 24. Josh. xiv. 8. 14. l. Lev. xxvi. 30. Num. xxviii. 52. 2 Kings xxi. 2. 2a. xviii. 13, 14. Ps. lxxviii. 58. Ez. xx. 28, 29. m. Num. xxi. 29. Judg. xi. 24. Jer. xlviii. 13. n. Deut. xiii. 14. xvii. 3. 4. xxvii. 15. Is. xlv. 19. Ez. xviii. 12. Dan. xi. 31. Rev. xvii. 4, 5. o. 2 Sam. xv. 30. Zech. xiv. 4. Matt. xxvi. 30. Acts i. 9, 12. p. Ez. vii. 22—29. Hos. iv. 11, 12. 1 Cor. x. 11, 12. 20—22. q. Ez. iv. 14. Num. xii. 9. Deut. iii. 26. ix. 8. 20. 2 Sam. vi. 7. xi. 27. 1 Chr. xxi. 7. Ps. lxxviii. 58—60. ix. 7, 8. r. 2, 3. Deut. vii. 4. Prov. iv. 23. Is. xlii. 13, 14. Hos. ii. 12. 2 Tim. iv. 10. s. iii. 5. ix. 2.

10 And had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods; but he kept not that which the LORD commanded.

11 Wherefore the LORD said unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy servant.

12 Notwithstanding in thy days I will not do it for David thy father's sake: but I will rend it out of the hand of thy son.

13 Howbeit I will not rend away all the kingdom; but will give one tribe to thy son for David my servant's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake which I have chosen.

14 † And the LORD stirred up an adversary unto Solomon; Hadad the Edomite: he was of the king's seed in Edom.

15 For it came to pass, when David was in Edom, and Joab the captain of the host was gone up to bury the slain, after he had smitten every male in Edom;

16 (For six months did Joab remain there with all Israel, until he had cut off every male in Edom:)

17 That Hadad fled, he and certain Edomites of his father's servants with him, to go into Egypt; Hadad being yet a little child.

18 And they arose out of Midian, and came to Paran; and they took men with them out of Paran, and they came to Egypt, unto Pharaoh king of Egypt; which gave him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land.

19 And Hadad found great favour in the sight of Pharaoh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Tahpenes the queen.

20 And the sister of Tahpenes bare him Genubath his son, whom Tahpenes weaned in Pharaoh's house: and Genubath was in Pharaoh's household among the sons of Pharaoh.

21 And when Hadad heard in Egypt that David slept with his fathers, and that Joab the captain of the host was dead, Hadad said to Pharaoh, Let me depart, that I may go to mine own country.

22 Then Pharaoh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine own country? And he answered, † Nothing: howbeit let me go in any wise.

23 And God stirred him up another adversary, Rezon the son of Eliadah, which fled from his lord Hadadezer king of Zobah:

24 And he gathered men unto

vi. 12, 13. ix. 4—7. 2 Chr. vii. 17—22.
• Heb. with thee.
u. 31. xii. 15, 16. Num. xiv. 23. 34. 1 Sam. ii. 30—32. xii. 13, 14. xv. 26—28. 2 Sam. xii. 9—12. xxi. 29. 2 Kings xx. 19.
y. Ez. xx. 5.
z. 2 Sam. vii. 15, 16. 1 Chr. xvii. 13, 14. Ps. lxxxix. 33—37. a. 35, 36. xii. 20. b. 32, 36. Deut. ix. 5. 2 Kings xiii. 23. xix. 34. Ps. lxxxix. 49. cxxxii. 1. 17. 15. ix. 7. Jer. xxviii. 17—21. Luke i. 32, 33. c. Deut. xii. 11. 2 Kings xxi. 4. xxi. 27. Ps. cxxxii. 13, 14. Is. xiv. 32. lxxii. 1. 7. Jer. xxxiii. 15, 16. d. xii. 15. 1 Sam. xxvi. 19. 2 Sam. xxi. 1. 1 Chr. v. 28. Is. x. 5. e. 2 Sam. vii. 14. Ps. lxxxix. 30—34. B. C. 1040. f. 2 Sam. viii. 14. 1 Chr. xviii. 12, 13. Ps. lxxviii. cviii. 10. g. Gen. xxv. 23. xxvii. 40. Num. xxi. 18, 19. Mal. i. 2, 3. h. Deut. xx. 13. i. Ez. ii. 1—3. 2 Sam. iv. 4. 2 Kings xi. 2. Matt. ii. 13, 14. k. Gen. xxv. 2. 6. Num. xxii. 4. xxv. 1. 6. 14. l. Gen. xiv. 6. xvi. 21. Num. x. 12. Deut. i. 1. xxxiii. 2. Hab. iii. 3. m. Gen. xxxix. 4. 21. Acts vii. 10. 21. n. Jer. xliii. 7—9. o. Gen. xxi. 7, 8. 1 Sam. i. 24. B. C. 1035. p. ii. 10. 34. Ez. iv. 19. Matt. ii. 20. • Heb. send me away.
† Heb. Not.
q. 14. 2 Sam. xvi. 11. Ez. i. 5. Is. xlii. 17. xxxviii. 26. xlv. 5. Ez. xxxviii. 16. r. 2 Sam. viii. 3. x. 15—18. 1 Chr. xviii. 3—7. xix. 6. 18—19. Ps. lxxviii.

him, and became captain over a band, when David slew them of *Zobah*; and they went to Damascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus.

25 And he was an adversary to Israel: all the days of Solomon, beside the mischief that Hadad *did*: and he [†]abhorred Israel, and reigned over Syria.

26 ¶ And [†]Jeroboam the son of Nebat, [†]an Ephrathite of Zereda, [†]Solomon's servant, whose mother's name *was* *Zeruiah*, a widow-woman, even he lifted up *his* hand against the king.

27 And this *was* the cause that he [†]lifted up *his* hand against the king: [†]Solomon built *Millo*, and [†]repaired the breaches of the city of David his father.

28 And the man Jeroboam *was* a mighty man of valour: and Solomon seeing the young man that he [†]was industrious, he made him ruler over all the [†]charge of the house of Joseph.

29 And it came to pass at that time, when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem, that the prophet [†]Ahijah the [†]Shilonite found him in the way: and he had clad himself with a new garment; and they two *were* alone in the field:

30 And Ahijah caught the new garment that *was* on him, and [†]rent it in twelve pieces:

31 And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee ten pieces: for [†]thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Behold, I will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Solomon, and will give ten tribes to thee:

32 (But [†]he shall have one tribe for my servant David's sake, and [†]for Jerusalem's sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel:)

33 [†]Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped [†]Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon, and have not walked in my ways, to do *that which is right* in mine eyes, and *to keep* my statutes and my judgments, *as did* David his father.

34 Howbeit [†]I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his life, for David my servant's sake, whom I chose, because he kept my commandments and my statutes:

35 But I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and [†]I will give it unto thee, *even* ten tribes.

36 And unto his son will I give one tribe, that [†]David my servant may have [†]a light alway before me in Jerusalem, [†]the city which I have chosen me to put my name there.

37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign, [†]according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over Israel.

38 And it shall be, [†]if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do *that is right* in my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as David my servant did; [†]that I will be with thee, and [†]build thee a sure house, as I built for David, and will give Israel unto thee.

39 And I will for this [†]afflict the seed of David, but [†]not for ever.

40 Solomon [†]sought therefore to kill Jeroboam: and Jeroboam arose, and fled into Egypt, unto [†]Shishak king of Egypt, and was in Egypt until the death of Solomon.

41 And [†]the rest of the [†]acts of Solomon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, *are* they not written in the book of the acts of Solomon.

42 And the [†]time that Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel *was* [†]forty years.

43 And Solomon [†]slept with his fathers, and was [†]buried in the city of David his father: and [†]Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XII.

The Israelites assembled at Shechem to make Rehoboam king, with Jeroboam now returned from Egypt at their head, demand redress of their grievances, 1—5. Rehoboam, rejecting the counsel of the old men, and following that of the young, answers them roughly, 6—15. Ten tribes revolt, stone Adoram, and make Jeroboam king, 16—20. Rehoboam raises an army to subdue them; but is forbidden by the prophet Shemaiah, 21—24. Jeroboam builds Shechem and Penuel, 25. And, to establish his kingdom, he sets up the worship of the golden calves in Bethel and Dan, 26—33.

AND [†]Rehoboam went to [†]Shechem: for all Israel were come to Shechem to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when [†]Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who was yet in Egypt, heard *of it*, (for he was fled from the presence of king Solomon, and Jeroboam dwelt in Egypt:)

3 That they sent and called him: and Jeroboam and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake unto Rehoboam, saying,

4 Thy father made [†]our yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Depart yet *for* three days, then come again to me. And the people departed.

6 And king Rehoboam [†]consulted with the old men that stood before Solomon his father, while he yet lived, and said, How do ye advise that I may answer this people?

7 And they spake unto him, say-

o 26. Deut. xiv. 26. 2 Sam. iii. 21.

p iii. 14. vi. 12. ix. 4, 5. Ex. xix. 5. Deut. xv. 5. Zech. iii. 7.

q Deut. xxxi. 8. Josh. i. 5.

r xiv. 7—14. 2 Sam. vii. 11. 16. 26—29. 1 Chr. xvii. 10. 24—27.

s xii. 16. xiv. 8. 25, 26. Ps. lxxxix. 38—45. 49—51.

t 1s. vii. 14. ix. 7. xi. 1—10. Jer. xlii. 5, 6. Luke i. 32, 33. ii. 4. 11.

u 2 Chr. xvi. 10. Prov. xxi. 30. Is. xlv. 10. Lam. iii. 37.

x xiv. 25. y 2 Chr. ix. 29, 30.

† Or, words, or, things.

† Heb. days.

z ii. 11. a i. 21. xiv. 20. xv. 8, 24. xvi. 6.

Deut. xxxi. 16. 8 Kings xvi. 20. xx. 21. xxi. 13.

b ii. 10. xiv. 31. 2 Kings xxi. 18. 26. 2 Chr. xxi. 20. xxvi. 23.

xxviii. 27. Jer. xlii. 19. c Matt. i. 7. Rehoboam.

s v. 4. 2 Chr. xv. 2.

t Deut. xxiii. 7. 2 Sam. xvi. 21. Ps. cvi. 40. Zech. xi. 8.

u 11. 28. xii. 2, 20, &c. xiii. 1, &c. Gen. xxxv. 16.

x Ruth i. 2. 1 Sam. i. 1. xvii. 12. 1 Chr. ii. 19.

y ix. 22. 2 Chr. xiii. 6.

z 2 Sam. xx. 21.

a ix. 15, 24.

* Heb. closed.

† Heb. did work. Prov. xxii. 29.

† Heb. burden. v. 16.

b xii. 15. xiv. 2.

c Josh. xviii. 1.

d 1 Sam. xv. 27, 28. xxiv. 5.

e 11—13.

f xii. 20.

g 13.

h 9. iii. 14. vi. 12, 13. ix. 5—7. xv. 4, 5. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. 2 Chr. xv. 2.

i 5—8.

k 12, 13. 31. Job xi. 6. Ps. ciii. 10. Hab. iii. 2.

l xii. 15—17. 20. xv. 4. 2 Sam. vii. 16. 29. xxi. 17. 2 Kings viii. 19. 2 Chr. xxi. 7. Ps. cxxxii. 17. Jer. xxxiii. 17. 21. Am. ix. 11. 12. Luke i. 69, 70, 73, 79. Acts xv. 16, 17.

* Heb. lamp, or, candle.

n 13. Gal. iv. 25. 26. Heb. xii. 22. 14. xx. 10.

a 2 Chr. x. 1—5.

b Gen. xii. 6. Shechem. xxxiii. 18, 19. Josh. xiv. 1. Judges ix. 1.

c xi. 26, 40.

d iv. 7. 20, 22, 23. 25. ix. 22, 23.

1 Sam. viii. 11.

—18. Matt. xi. 29, 30. 1 John v. 3.

e 2 Sam. xvi. 20.

Job xii. 12, 13.

Prov. xxvii. 10.

Jer. xlii. 2—5.

xlii. 2.

f 2 Chr. x. 6, 7. ing, ' If thou wilt be a servant unto
Prov. xv. 1. this people this day, and will serve
g 2 Sam. xv. 3-6. them, and answer them, and ^e speak
good words to them, then they will
be thy servants for ever.

h 2 Chr. xxv. 15, 16. Prov. i. 29; 30. xix. 20. xxv. 12. Eccl. i. 2, 3. 8 But ^h he forsook the counsel of
the old men, which they had given
him, and consulted with the young
men that were grown up with him,
and which stood before him :

i xxii. 6-8. 2 Sam. xvii. 5, 6. 2 Chr. x. 8, 9. 9 And he said unto them, ' What
counsel give ye, that we may an-
swer this people who have spoken
to me, saying, Make the yoke
which thy father did put upon us
lighter ?

k 2 Sam. xvii. 7-11. l iii. 7. 2 Chr. x. 10, 11. Prov. x. 14. xviii. 6, 7. xxviii. 25. xxxi. 21. m Ex. i. 13, 14. v. 5-9. 13. 1 Sam. viii. 18. 2 Chr. xvi. 10. Is. lviii. 6. Jer. xxvii. 11. xxviii. 13, 14. n 14. Ez. ii. 6. Rev. ix. 3, 10. o 5. 2 Chr. x. 13-14. p Heb. hardly. xx. 6-11. Gen. xlii. 7. 30. Ex. v. 2. x. 23. Judg. xii. 2-6. 1 Sam. xxv. 20, 21. 2 Sam. xix. 43. Prov. xv. 1. q 2 Chr. xiii. 4. Est. i. 16-21. ii. 2-4. Ps. v. 10. Prov. xii. 5. Is. xix. 11-13. Dan. vi. 7. r Prov. xiii. 10. xvi. 18. xviii. 14. Eccl. vii. 8. Jam. iii. 14-18. iv. 1, 2. s 24. xxii. 21. Deut. ii. 30. Judg. xiv. 4. 2 Chr. x. 15. xxii. 7. xxv. 16. 20. Am. iii. 6. Acts ii. 23. t xi. 11. 29-38. 1 Sam. xv. 29. 2 Sam. xvii. 14. 2 Kings ix. 36. x. 16. Is. xlii. 10, 11. Dan. iv. 35. u 2 Sam. xv. 1. 2 Chr. x. 16. v xxii. 17, 36. x vi. 13, 34. 39. 2 Sam. vii. 14, 16. Ps. ii. 1-6. lxxvi. 10. lxxix. 26-37. cxxxii. 17. Is. vii. 2, 6, 7. Jer. xxxiii. 15, 16. 21. Luke xix. 14, 27. y Judg. viii. 35. 2 Sam. xv. 13. xvi. 11. z xi. 13, 36. a iv. 6. v. 14. Adoniram. 2 Sam. xx. 24. 2 Chr. x. 18. Hadadonim. b 2 Chr. xlv. 21. Acts vii. 57, 58. c Heb. strengthen- ed himself. xx. 18-20. Prov. xxviii. 1, 2. d 2 Kings xvii. 21. 2 Chr. x. 19. Prov. v. 12, 14. xxii. 3. e Heb. fell away.

10 And the young men that were
grown up with him spake unto him,
saying, ^k Thus shalt thou speak
unto this people that spake unto
thee, saying, Thy father made our
yoke heavy, but make thou ^{it} lighter
unto us; thus shalt thou say unto
them, ' My little *finger* shall be
thicker than my father's loins.

11 And now, whereas my father
did lade you with a heavy yoke, ^m I
will add to your yoke: my father
hath chastised you with whips, but
I will chastise you with ^a scorpions.

12 So Jeroboam and all the peo-
ple came to Rehoboam the third
day, as the king had appointed,
saying, ^o Come to me again the
third day.

13 And the king answered the
people ^{roughly}, and forsook the old
men's counsel that they gave him.

14 And spake to them after ^p the
counsel of the young men, saying,
^q my father made your yoke heavy,
and I will add to your yoke: my
father *also* chastised you with
whips, but I will chastise you with
scorpions.

15 Wherefore the king hearken-
ed not unto the people; for ^r the
cause was from the LORD, ^s that he
might perform his saying, which
the LORD spake by Ahijah the
Shilonite unto Jeroboam the son of
Nebat.

16 So when all Israel saw that
the king hearkened not unto them,
the people answered the king, say-
ing, ' What portion have we in
David? neither *have we* inheritance
in the son of Jesse: ^t to your tents,
O Israel: ^u now see to thine own
house, David. ^v So Israel departed
unto their tents.

17 But *as for* ^w the children of
Israel which dwelt in the cities of
Judah, Rehoboam reigned over
them.

18 Then king Rehoboam sent
^x Adoram, who *was* over the tri-
bute; and ^y all Israel stoned him
with stones, that he died. There-
fore king Rehoboam ^z made speed
to get him up to his chariot, to ^a flee
to Jerusalem.

19 So ^b Israel [†] rebelled against
the house of David unto this day

20 And it came to pass, when all
Israel heard that Jeroboam was
come again, that they sent and call-
ed him unto the congregation, ^c and
made him king over all Israel:
there was ^d none that followed the
house of David, but the tribe of Ju-
dah only.

21 [¶] And ^e when Rehoboam was
come to Jerusalem, he assembled
all the house of Judah, with the
tribe of Benjamin, ^f an hundred and
fourscore thousand chosen men,
which were warriors, to fight against
the house of Israel, to bring the
kingdom again to Rehoboam the son
of Solomon.

22 But the word of God came
unto ^g Shemaiah, ^h the man of God,
saying,

23 Speak unto Rehoboam the son
of Solomon king of Judah, and unto
all the house of Judah and Benjamin,
and to the remnant of the people,
saying,

24 Thus saith the LORD, ⁱ Ye
shall not go up, nor fight against
your brethren the children of Is-
rael, return every man to his house;
^j for this thing is from me. ^k They
hearkened therefore to the word of
the LORD, and returned to depart,
according to the word of the
LORD.

25 Then Jeroboam ^l built ^m She-
chem in mount Ephraim; and
dwelt therein; and went out from
thence, and built ⁿ Penuel.

26 And Jeroboam ^o said in his
heart, ^p Now shall the kingdom re-
turn to the house of David:

27 If this people ^q go up to do
sacrifice in the house of the LORD
at Jerusalem, then shall the heart
of this people turn again unto their
lord, *even* unto Rehoboam king of
Judah, ^r and they shall kill me,
and go again to Rehoboam king of
Judah.

28 Whereupon the king ^s took
counsel, and made ^t two calves of
gold, and said unto them, ^u It is
too much for you to go up to Jeru-
salem: ^v Behold thy gods, O Israel,
which brought thee up out of the
land of Egypt.

29 And he set the one in ^w Beth-
el, and the other put he in ^x Dan.

30 And this thing ^y became a
sin: for the people went to *worship*
before the one, *even* unto Dan.

31 And he made ^z an house of
high places, and made ^a priests of
the lowest of the people, which
were not of the sons of Levi.

32 And Jeroboam ordained a feast
in the eighth month, ^b on the fifteenth
day of the month, ^c like unto the
feast that *is* in Judah, and he ^d of-
fered upon the altar. So did he in
Beth-el, ^e sacrificing unto the
calves that he had made: and ^f he
placed in Beth-el the priests of the
high places which he had made.

e 1 Sam. x. 24.
Hos. viii. 4.

f xii. 13, 32.

g 2 Chr. xi. 1-3

h Ps. xxxviii. 10.
xlvii. 3. Prov.
xvi. 30, 31.

i 2 Chr. xii. 5, 7.

k xiii. 1, 4, 5, 11.

l xvii. 18. 24.

m 2 Kings iv. 26.

n 22, 25, 27. 1

o Tim. vi. 11.

l Num. xiv. 42.

2 Chr. xvi. 4. xxv.

7, 8. xxviii. 9-

13.

m 15. xi. 29-38.

Hos. viii. 4.

n 2 Chr. xxv. 10.

xxviii. 13-15.

o ix. 15. 17, 18.

2 Chr. xi. 5-12.

p Judg. ix. 1. 46

-49.

q Gen. xxxii. 30.

31. Judg. viii.

17.

r Ps. xiv. 1. Mark

ii. 6-8. Luke

vii. 39.

s xi. 38. 2 Chr. xv.

20. Is. vii. 9.

John xi. 47-50.

Heb. iii. 19.

1 John v. 10.

t viii. 29, 30. 44.

xi. 32. Deut.

xii. 5, 6.

u Prov. xxix. 26.

1 Cor. i. 19, 20.

x 8, 9. Ex. i. 10.

Is. xxx. 1.

y Ex. xx. 4. Deut.

iv. 14-18. 2

Kings x. 29.

xvii. 16. 2 Chr.

xi. 15. Hos. viii.

5-7. x. 8, 9.

z 2 Pet. ii. 19.

a Ex. xxxii. 4, 8.

b Gen. xxxviii. 19.

Hos. iv. 15.

c Judg. xviii. 29

-31.

d xii. 34. 2 Kings

x. 31. xvii. 21.

e xiii. 32. Ez. vi.

24. Hos. xii. 11.

f xiii. 33. Num.

iii. 10. 2 Kings

xvii. 12. 2 Chr.

xi. 14, 15. xiii.

9. Ez. xlv. 7, 8.

g viii. 2. Lev.

xxiii. 34. Rev.

Num. xix. 12.

Sec. Ez. xlii. 6.

Matt. xv. 8, 9.

h Or, went up to

the altar.

† Or, to sacrifice.

i Am. vii. 15.

* Or, *went up to*, &c.
 i Num. xv. 39, Ps. cvi. 39. Is. xxix. 13. Matt. xv. 6. Mark vii. 13.
 k xiii. 1. 1 Sam. xiii. 12. 2 Chr. xxvi. 16.
 † Heb. *to burn incense*.

33 So he * offered upon the altar which he had made in Beth-el the fifteenth day of the eighth month, *even* ⁱ in the month which he had devised of his own heart; and ordained a feast unto the children of Israel: and ^k he offered upon the altar, and [†] burnt incense.

CHAP. XIII.

A man of God from Judah prophesies that Josiah of David's race should defile the altar at Beth-el; and gives a sign, 1—3. Jeroboam's hand, stretched forth against him, withers; and the altar is rent, 4, 5. Jeroboam's hand is restored at the prophet's prayer, 6. He refuses entertainment and a reward, and leaves Beth-el, 7—10. He is seduced, and brought back by an old prophet, who denounces the judgment of God against him for his disobedience, 11—22. A lion kills him on his way home, 23—25. The old prophet fetches his body, buries it with lamentations, and confirms his prophecy, 26—32. Jeroboam persists in his evil ways, 33, 34.

AND, behold, there came ^a a man of God out of Judah ^b by the word of the LORD unto Beth-el: and ^c Jeroboam stood by the altar to * burn incense.

2 And he cried against the altar in the word of the LORD, and said, ^d O altar, altar, thus saith the LORD: Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of David, ^e Josiah by name: and upon thee shall he offer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and men's bones shall be burnt upon thee.

3 And ^f he gave a sign the same day, saying, This *is* the sign which the LORD hath spoken; Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes that *are* upon it shall be poured out.

4 And it came to pass, when king Jeroboam heard the saying of the man of God, which had cried against the altar in Beth-el, that he put forth his hand from the altar, ^g saying, ^h Lay hold on him. And ⁱ his hand, which he put forth against him, dried up, so that he could not pull it in again to him.

5 The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, ^j according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of the LORD.

6 And the king answered and said unto the man of God, ^k Intreat now the face of the LORD thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. ^l And the man of God besought * the LORD, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it *was* before.

7 And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and ^m refresh thyself, and I will give thee ⁿ a reward.

8 And the man of God said unto the king, ^o If thou wilt give me half thine house, ^p I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place:

9 For ^q so was it charged me by

the word of the LORD, saying, ^r Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest.

10 So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Beth-el.

11 ¶ Now there dwelt ^s an old prophet in Beth-el; and his ^t sons came and told him all the works, that the man of God had done that day in Beth-el: the words which he had spoken unto the king, them they told also to their father.

12 And their father said unto them, What way went he? for his sons had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Judah.

13 And he said unto his sons, ^u Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the ass, and he rode thereon,

14 And went after the man of God, and found him ^v sitting under an oak: and he said unto him, ^w Art thou the man of God that camest from Judah? And he said, I *am*.

15 Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and eat bread.

16 And he said, I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place:

17 For ^x it was said to me ^y by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest.

18 He said unto him, I *am* a prophet also as thou *art*; and ^z an angel spake unto me by the word of the LORD, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread, and drink water. ^a But he lied unto him.

19 So ^b he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water.

20 And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that ^c the word of the LORD came unto the prophet that brought him back:

21 And he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, saying, ^d Thus saith the LORD, forasmuch as ^e thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the LORD, and hast not kept the commandment which the LORD thy God commanded thee.

22 But camest back, and hast eaten bread, and drunk water in the place, of the which *the LORD* did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water, ^f thy carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, ^g to *swit*, for the prophet whom he had brought back.

24 And when he was gone, ^h a lion met him by the way, and slew

r Num. xvi. 26. Deut. xiii. 13—18. Ps. cxh. 4. Rom. xvi. 17. 1 Cor. v. 11. Eph. v. 11. 2 John 10, 11. Rev. xviii. 4. s 20, 21. Num. xxiii. 4, 5. xxiv. 2. 1 Sam. x. 11. 2 Kings xxiii. 18. Ez. xiii. 2. 16. Matt. vii. 22. 2 Pet. ii. 16. t Heb. *son*.

† 1 Tim. iii. 5.

u Num. xxii. 21. Judg. v. 10. x. 4. 2 Sam. xix. 26.

x xix. 4. John iv. 6. 34. 1 Cor. iv. 11, 12. 2 Cor. xi. 27. Phil. iv. 12, 13.

y *It*.

† Heb. *a word was*. z xx. 35. 1 Thes. iv. 15.

a Num. xxii. 35. Judg. vi. 11, 12. xiii. 3.

b Is. ix. 15. Jer. v. 12. 31. xviii. 14. 17. 32. xxviii. 15, 16. Ez. xiii. 9, 10. 22. Matt. vii. 15. xxiv. 24. 2 Pet. ii. 1. 1 John iv. 1. Rev. xx. 10.

c 2 Pet. ii. 18, 19.

e Num. xxiii. 5. John xi. 51. 1 Cor. xiii. 2.

f 17. Gen. iii. 6. &c. Esth. v. 14. vi. 13. Jer. ii. 19. Gal. i. 8, 9. Lev. x. 3. Num. xx. 12. 24. 1 Sam. iv. 18. 2 Sam. vi. 7. xii. 9—11. xxiv. 13. Rev. iii. 19.

h xiv. 13. 2 Chr. xxi. 10, 20. Is. xiv. 19, 20. Jer. xxii. 19.

i xx. 36. 2 Kings ii. 24. Am. v. 19. 1 Cor. xi. 31. 32. 1 Pet. iv. 17, 18.

a xii. 22. 2 Kings xvii. 23.

b xiv. 7, 8. 2 Chr. ix. 29.

c xii. 33. 2 Chr. xxvi. 18.

* Or, *offer*.

d Deut. xxii. 1. Is. i. 2. lviii. 1. Jer. xxii. 29. Ez. xxxvi. 1. 4. xxxviii. 4. Luke xix. 40.

e 2 Kings xxii. 1, 2. xxiii. 15—18. Is. xiv. 28.

f Ex. iv. 3—5, 8, 9. vii. 10. Dent. xiii. 1—3. Is. vii. 11—14. xxxviii. 6—8.

g 2 Chr. xvi. 10. xxv. 15, 16. Jer. xx. 2. xxvi. 8—11. 20—23. xxxviii. 4—6. Am. vii. 10—13. Acts vi. 12—14.

h Gen. xix. 11. 2 Kings vi. 18—20. Jer. xx. 4—6. xxviii. 16, 17. Luke iii. 19, 20. Acts ix. 4, 5. xiii. 8—11. Rev. xi. 5.

i xii. 28. 35. Ex. ix. 18—25. Num. xvi. 23—35. Deut. xvii. 22. Jer. xxviii. 16. 17. Mark xvi. 20. Acts v. 1—10.

k Ex. viii. 8. 28. ix. 28. x. 17. xii. 32. Num. xxi. 7. 1 Sam. xii. 19. Jer. xxvii. 3. Acts viii. 24.

l Ex. viii. 12, 13. Num. xii. 13. 1 Sam. xii. 23. Matt. v. 44. Luke vi. 27, 28. xxiii. 34. Acts vii. 60. Rom. xii. 14, 21. Jam. v. 16—18.

* Heb. *the face of the*.

m Gen. xviii. 5. Judg. xiii. 15. xix. 21.

n 1 Sam. ix. 7, 8. 2 Kings v. 15. Mal. i. 10. Acts viii. 18—20. 1 Pet. v. 2.

o Num. xxii. 18. xxiv. 13. Esth. v. 3. Mark vi. 23.

p 2 Kings v. 16. 26, 27. Mark vi. 11. 2 Cor. xi. 9, 10.

q 21, 22. 1 Sam. xv. 22. Job xxiii. 17. John xv. 9, 20.

him: and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carcase.

25 And behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcase: and they came and told it in the city where the old prophet dwelt.

26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard *thereof*, he said, *It is* ^k the man of God who was disobedient unto the word of the LORD: therefore the LORD hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath ^t torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the LORD which he spake unto him.

27 And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled him.

28 And he went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcase; ^l the lion had not eaten the carcase, nor [†] torn the ass.

29 And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back: and the old prophet came to the city to mourn, and to bury him.

30 And he laid his carcase in his own grave; and they ^m mourned over him, *saying*, Alas, my brother!

31 And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God *is* buried; ⁿ lay my bones beside his bones:

32 ^o For the saying which he cried by the word of the LORD against the altar in Beth-el, and against all ^p the houses of the high places which *are* ^q in the cities of Samaria, shall surely come to pass.

33 ^r After this thing Jeroboam returned not from his evil way, but ^s made again of the lowest of the people priests of the high places: ^t whosoever would, he [†] consecrated him, and he became *one* of the priests of the high places.

34 And this thing ^u became sin unto the house of Jeroboam, even ^v to cut it off, and to destroy it from off the face of the earth.

CHAP. XIV.

Jeroboam sends his wife, disguised, to Ahijah the prophet, to enquire concerning his son Abijah, who was sick, 1—4. Ahijah, forewarned by God, denounces to her the destruction of Jeroboam's family, the death of her son, and the rejection of Israel, 5—16. Ahijah dies, and is buried, 17, 18. Jeroboam dies, and is succeeded by Nadab, 19, 20. Rehoboam reigns over Judah, and they provoke the Lord by their wickedness, 21—24. Shishak carries much treasure, and the golden shields, from Jerusalem, 25, 26. Rehoboam makes brazen shields in their stead, 27, 28. His acts, and wars with Jeroboam, 29, 30. He dies, and is succeeded by Abijah, 31.

AT ^a that time Abijah the son of Jeroboam ^b fell sick.

2 And Jeroboam said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and ^c disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jeroboam: and get thee to Shiloh: behold, there *is* Ahijah the prophet, which ^d told me that *I should be king* over this people.

3 And ^e take ^{*} with thee ten loaves, and [†] cracknels, and a [‡] cruse of honey, and go to him: [†] he shall tell thee what shall become of the child.

4 And Jeroboam's wife did so, and arose, and went to [§] Shiloh, and came to the house of Ahijah. But Ahijah could not see; for his eyes ^{*} were set by reason of his age.

5 And the LORD said unto Ahijah, ^h Behold, the wife of Jeroboam cometh to ask a thing of thee for her son; for he *is* sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her: for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself to *be* another woman.

6 And it was *so*, when Ahijah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he said, ⁱ Come in, thou wife of Jeroboam; ^k why feignest thou thyself *to be* another? for *I am* sent to thee with [†] heavy tidings.

7 Go, tell Jeroboam, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, ^l Forasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee prince over my people Israel,

8 And ^m rent the kingdom away from the house of David, and gave it thee: and *yet* thou hast not been as my servant David, ⁿ who kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, to do *that only which was* right in mine eyes.

9 But ^o hast done evil above all that were before thee: for ^p thou hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, ^q to provoke me to anger, and hast ^r cast me behind thy back:

10 Therefore, behold, ^s I will bring evil upon the house of Jeroboam, and will cut off from Jeroboam ^t him that pisseth against the wall, and ^u him that is shut up and left in Israel, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jeroboam, ^v as a man taketh away dung, till it be all gone.

11 ^w Him that dieth of Jeroboam in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat: for the LORD hath spoken *it*.

12 Arise thou, therefore, get thee to thine own house: and ^x when thy feet enter into the city, the child shall die.

13 And all Israel ^y shall mourn for him, and bury him: for he only of Jeroboam shall come to the grave, because in him ^z there is

c xxii. 30. 1 Sam. xxviii. 8. 2 Chr. xviii. 29. Luke xii. 2. Heb. iv. 13.

d xi. 29—38. e xiii. 7. 1 Sam. ix. 7. 8. 2 Kings v. 5. 15. viii. 7—9.

* Heb. in thine hand.

† Or, cakes.

‡ Or, butter.

§ 2 Kings i. 2—viii. 3.

g xi. 29.

* Heb. stood for his happiness.

Gen. xxviii. 1.

xviii. 10. Ec.

xii. 3.

h Prov. xxi. 35.

Am. iii. 7.

i Job v. 13. Ps.

xxviii. 10.

k Ez. xiv. 3—5. 7.

8. Luke x. 20

—25. Acts v. 3—

5. 9. 10.

† Heb. gard. 10.

11. xxi. 8. Is.

xi. 3. Jer. xxi. 2

—7. Ez. ii. 4, 5.

l xii. 24. xvi. 2.

1 Sam. ii. 27—

30. xv. 16. 2 Sam.

xii. 7, 8.

m xi. 31.

n iii. 14. xi. 33. 33.

xv. 5. Acts xiii.

22. 36.

o 10. xii. 28. xiii.

33. xv. 34. xvi.

31. Deut. xxxii.

21.

p Deut. xxxii. 16.

17. Judg. v. 8.

2 Chr. xi. 15. Ps.

cvi. 19. 20. cvi.

4—8. Is. xiv. 9

—20. Jer. x. 14

—16.

q 22. Deut. ix. 8—

16. 2 Kings xvi.

3. xiii. 26. 2

Chr. xxviii. 6.

Ps. lxxviii. 40.

56. Jer. vii. 9. 17.

Ez. viii. 3. 17.

1 Cor. x. 22.

r Neh. ix. 26. Ps.

l. 17. Ez. xxi.

35.

s xv. 29. 30. xxi.

21. Am. iii. 6.

t xvi. 11. 1 Sam.

xxv. 22. 24. 2

Kings ix. 8, 9.

u Deut. xxxii. 36.

2 Kings xiv. 26.

x 1 Sam. ii. 30. 2

Kings i. 37.

xvi. 13. Job xv.

7. Ps. lxxviii.

10. Is. x. 33. xv.

12. 23. Jer. vii.

2. Ez. xxvi. 4.

Zeph. i. 17. Mal.

ii. 3. Luke xiv.

34. 35.

y xvi. 4. xvi. 24.

Is. lxvi. 24. Jer.

xv. 3. Ez. xxxv.

17—19. Rev.

xix. 17, 18.

z 17. 2 Kings i. 6.

16.

a Num. xx. 29.

Jer. x. 10. 19.

b 2 Chr. xii. 12.

xix. 3. Job xiv.

28. Philom. 6.

2 Pet. ii. 4.

k 2 Sam. xii. 14. Ps. cxix. 120. Prov. xi. 31. 1 Cor. xi. 30. Heb. xii. 28, 29.

* Heb. broken.

l xvii. 4. 6. Lev. x. 2. 5. Job xxxviii. 11. Ps. cxlviii. 7. 8. Jer. v. 22, 23. Dan. iii. 22, 27, 28. vi. 22—24. Acts xvi. 26.

† Heb. broken.

m xiv. 13. Jer. xxii. 16. Acts viii. 2.

n Num. xiii. 16. 2 Kings xxi. 17. 18. Ps. xxvi. 9.

o 2. 2 Kings xxi.

16. 19.

p xii. 29. Lev.

xvi. 30.

q xvi. 24. John iv.

4. 5.

xii. 31—33. 2

Chr. xi. 15. xiii.

9. Am. iv. 6—11.

* Heb. returned

and made.

n Num. i. 51. iii.

10. xvii. 8. 12.

13.

† Heb. filled his

hand. Ex. xxviii.

41. Judg. xvii.

12.

e xii. 30. 2 Kings

x. 31. xvii. 21.

u xii. 26. xiv. 10.

xv. 29, 30.

a xiii. 33, 34.

b 12, 13. Ex. xv.

5. 1 Sam. iv. 19.

20. xxxi. 2.

xiv. 1.

10 And forty and one years reigned he in Jerusalem: and his * mother's name was Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom.

11 And ^p Asa did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, as ^q did David his father.

12 And he took away ^r the sodomites out of the land, and removed all ^s the idols that his fathers had made.

13 And also ^t Maachah ^u his mother, even her he removed from ^v being queen, because she had made an idol in a grove: and Asa ^w destroyed her idol, and ^x burnt it by ^y the brook Kidron.

14 But ^z the high places were not removed: nevertheless Asa's heart ^a was perfect with the LORD all his days.

15 And ^b he brought in the ^c things which his father had dedicated, and the things which himself had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, silver, and gold, and vessels.

16 ¶ And ^d there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.

17 And ^e Baasha king of Israel went up against Judah, and built ^f Ramah, that ^g he might not suffer any to go out or come in to Asa king of Judah.

18 Then ^h Asa took all the silver and the gold ⁱ that were left in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants; and king Asa sent them to ^j Ben-hadad, the son of Tabrimon, the son of Hezion, king of Syria, that dwelt at ^k Damascus, saying,

19 There is a ^l league between me and thee, and between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; come and ^m break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may ⁿ depart from me.

20 So Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of the hosts which he had against the cities of Israel, and smote ^o Ijon, and ^p Dan, and ^q Abel-beth-maachah, and all ^r Cimmeroth, with all the land of Naphtali.

21 And it came to pass, ^s when Baasha heard ^t thereof, that he left off building of Ramah, and dwelt in ^u Tirzah.

22 Then king Asa ^v made a proclamation throughout all Judah; (none ^w was ^x exempted:) and they took away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha had builded; and king Asa built with them ^y Geba of Benjamin, and ^z Mizpah.

23 ^a The rest of all the acts of Asa, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he

built, ^b are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? Nevertheless ^c in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet.

24 And Asa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and ^d Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ And Nadab the son of Jeroboam ^e began to reign over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned over Israel two years.

26 And ^f he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and ^g walked in the way of his father, and ^h in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

27 And ⁱ Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issacher, ^j conspired against him: and Baasha smote him at ^k Gibbethon, which ^l belongeth to the Philistines; (for Nadab and all Israel laid seige to Gibbethon;)

28 Even ^m in the third year of Asa king of Judah did Baasha slay him, and reigned in his stead.

29 And it came to pass, when he reigned, ⁿ that he smote all the house of Jeroboam; ^o he left not to Jeroboam any that breathed, until he had destroyed him, according unto the saying of the LORD, which he spake by his servant Ahijah the Shilonite:

30 ^p Because of the sins of Jeroboam which he sinned, and which he made Israel sin, by his provocation wherewith he provoked the LORD God of Israel to anger.

31 Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, ^q are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

32 And ^r there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.

33 In the third year of Asa king of Judah began Baasha the son of Ahijah to reign over all Israel in Tirzah, ^s twenty and four years.

34 And ^t he did evil in the sight of LORD, and ^u walked in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

CHAP. XVI.

Jehu predicts the ruin of Baasha's family, 1-4. Baasha dies, and is succeeded by his son Elah, 5-7. Zimri slays Elah, succeeds him, and fulfils Jehu's prophecy, 8-14. Omri usurps the kingdom, and besieges Zimri in Tirzah, who burns himself in the palace, 15-20. Tiro opposes Omri, who prevails against him, 21, 22. Omri builds Samaria, reigns wickedly, dies, and is succeeded by Ahab, 23-28. Ahab's excessive wickedness and idolatry, as instigated by his wife Jezebel, 29-33. Joshua's curse on the building of Jericho fulfilled on Israel, 34.

THEN the word of the LORD came to ^a Jehu the son of ^b Hanani against Baasha, saying,

^c Forasmuch as ^d I evaled thee

x 2 Chr. xvi. 12-14. Ps. xc. 10.

B. C. 914.

y xvii. 41 - 43. 2 Chr. xvii. 1. Matt. i. 8. Josephat. B. C. 954. * Heb. reigned.

z xvi. 25. a xii. 28 - 33, 34. b 19. xiv. 16. Gen. xx. 9.

c 16.

d xvi. 9. 3 Kings xii. 20.

e xvi. 15. 17. Josh. xix. 44. xxi. 23.

f Deut. xxxii. 35.

g xiv. 10-14. 2 Kings ix. 7-10. 36, 37. x. 10, 11. 34. xix. 25.

h xiv. 9. 15.

i xiv. 10. xvi. 17. 14. 20. 27.

k 16.

l xvi. 8.

m 26.

n xii. 28, 29. xii. 35. xiv. 16.

a 7. 3 Chr. xix. 2. xx. 34.

b 2 Chr. xvi. 7-10.

c xi. 11. xiv. 7. xvi. 20-24. 1 Sam. ii. 3. 27, 28. xv. 17-19. 2 Sam. xii. 7-11. Ps. ciii. 7. d

* grand-mother's. 2. 13. 2 Chr. xi. 20, 21. xiii. 2. p 3. 2 Chr. xiv. 2. 13. xv. 17. xvi. 7-10.

q xiv. 24. xxii. 46. Rom. i. 26, 27. Jude 7.

r 3. xi. 7, 8. xiv. 23. 2 Chr. xiv. 2-5. Ez. xx. 18, 19. Zech. i. 2-6. 1 Pet. i. 18.

s 2. 10. 2 Chr. xv. 16.

t Deut. xiii. 6-11. xxxiii. 9. Zech. xiii. 3. Matt. x. 37. xii. 46-50. 2 Cor. v. 16. Gal. ii. 5, 6, 14.

u Heb. cut off. Lev. xxvi. 30. Deut. vii. 2. 2 Kings xviii. 4.

v Ex. xxxii. 20. Deut. ix. 21. Josh. vi. 24.

x 2 Sam. xv. 23. John xviii. 1. Cedron.

y xvii. 43. 2 Kings xii. 3. xiv. 4. xv. 4. 2 Chr. xiv. 3, 5.

z xi. 4. 2 Chr. xv. 17. xxv. 2.

a vii. 51. 1 Chr. xxvi. 26-28. 2 Chr. xiv. 13. xv. 12.

b Heb. holy.

c 6, 7, 32. xiv. 30. 2 Chr. xvi. 1, 8, c.

d 27. 2 Chr. xvi. 1. Josh. xvii. 25.

e 1 Sam. xv. 34. Jer. xxxii. 15.

f xii. 27. 2 Chr. xi. 13-17.

g 2 Kings xviii. 15, 16. 2 Chr. xv. 18. xvi. 2-6.

h xx. 1-5. 33, 34. 2 Kings viii. 7-15.

i xi. 23, 24.

j 2 Chr. xix. 2. Is. xxxi. 1.

k 2 Sam. xxi. 2. Ez. vii. 13-19. Rom. ii. 31. iii. 8.

l Heb. go up.

m 2 Kings xv. 20. xii. 20. Judg. xviii. 20.

n 2 Sam. xx. 14, 15.

o Josh. xi. 2. xiii. 3.

p 2 Chr. xvi. 5.

q xiv. 17. xvi. 15 - 18. Cant. vi. 4.

r 2 Chr. xvi. 6.

s Heb. free.

t Josh. xviii. 24. Gaba. xxi. 17.

u Josh. xviii. 26. 1 Sam. vii. 5. Jer. xl. 6. 10.

v 7, 8. xiv. 29-31.

out of the dust, and made thee prince over my people Israel, and ^d thou hast walked in the way of Jeroboam, and ^e hast made my people Israel to sin, to provoke me to anger with their sins;

3 Behold, I will take away the posterity of Baasha, and the posterity of his house; and ^f will make thy house like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

4 Him that dieth of Baasha in the city shall the dogs eat: and him that dieth of his in the field shall the fowls of the air eat.

5 Now ^g the rest of the acts of Baasha, and what he did, and his might, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

6 So ^h Baasha slept with his fathers, and buried in Tirzah and ⁱ Elah his son reigned in his stead.

7 And also by ^k the hand of the prophet Jehu the son of Hanani came the word of the LORD against Baasha, and against his house, even for all the evil that he did in the sight of the LORD, in provoking him to anger ^l with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jeroboam; and ^m because he killed him.

8 ¶ In the twenty and sixth year of Asa king of Judah began Elah the son of Baasha to reign over Israel, in Tirzah, two years.

9 And his servant Zimri, captain of half *his* chariots, ⁿ conspired against him, as he was in Tirzah, ^o drinking himself drunk in the house of Arza, ^{*} steward of *his* house in Tirzah.

10 And Zimri went in, and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and ^p reigned in his stead.

11 And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, *that* ^q he slew all the house of Baasha: ^r he left him not one that pisseth against a wall, [†] neither of his kinsfolks nor of his friends.

12 Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Baasha, ^s according to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Baasha [‡] by Jehu the prophet;

13 For all the sins of Baasha, and the sins of Elah his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made Israel to sin, in provoking the LORD God of Israel to anger with their ^t vanities.

14 Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and all that he did, *are* ^u they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

¶ 15 In the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah did Zimri

reign ^x seven days in Tirzah; and the people *were* ^y encamped against Gibbethon, which *belonged* to the Philistines.

16 And the people *that were* encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also slain the king: wherefore all Israel made ^z Omri, the captain of the host, king over Israel that day in the camp.

17 And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they ^a besieged Tirzah,

18 And it came to pass, when Zimri saw that the city was taken, that he went into the palace of the king's house, and ^b burnt the king's house over him with fire, and died,

19 For his sins which he sinned ^c in doing evil in the sight of the LORD, in walking in the way of Jeroboam, and ^d in his sin which he did, to make Israel sin.

20 Now ^e the rest of the acts of Zimri, and his treason that he wrought, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

21 Then were the people of Israel ^f divided into two parts: half of the people followed Tibni the son of Ginath, to make him king; and half followed Omri.

22 But the people that followed Omri prevailed against the people that followed Tibni the son of Ginath: so Tibni died, and Omri reigned.

23 ¶ In the thirty and first year of Asa king of Judah began Omri to reign over Israel, ^g twelve years: six years reigned he in Tirzah.

24 And he bought the hill Samaria of Shemer for two talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shemer, owner of the hill, ^{*} Samaria.

25 But Omri wrought evil in the eyes of the LORD, and ^h did worse than all that *were* before him,

26 For ⁱ he walked in all the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin, to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger with ^k their vanities.

27 Now ^l the rest of the acts of Omri, which he did, and his might that he shewed, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

28 So Omri ^m slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria: and Ahab his son reigned in his stead.

29 ¶ And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of Judah began Ahab the son of Omri to reign over Israel: and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel

x 2 Kings ix. 31.
Job xx. 5. Ps.
xxxvii. 35, 36.
y xv. 27. Josh. xix.
44.

z Mic. vi. 16.

a Judg. ix. 45, 50.
56, 57. 2 Kings
vi. 24, 25. xviii.
9—12. xxv. 1—4.
Luke xix. 43, 44.

b Judg. ix. 54.
1 Sam. xxxi. 4,
5. 2 Sam. xvii.
23, Job ii. 9, 10.
Matt. xxvii. 5.
c 7. 13. xv. 30. Ps.
ix. 16. lviii. 9—
11.

d xii. 28. xv. 26.
34.

e 5. 14. 27. xiv.
19. xv. 31. xxii.
39.

f Judg. v. 8. Prov.
xxviii. 2. Is. ix.
18—21. xix. 2.

B. C. 925.

g 3. 29.

• Heb. *Shomerom*
xiii. 32. xviii. 2.
xx. 1. xxii. 37.
2 Kings xvii. 1.
6, 24. John iv. 4.
5. Acts viii. 5—
8.

h 30. xiv. 9. Mic.
vi. 16.

i 2. 7. 19. xii. 26—
33. xiii. 33, 34.

k 13. Ps. xxxi. 6.
Jer. viii. 19. x.
3. 8. xiv. 22. xvi.
19. xviii. 15.
Acts xiv. 15.
Rom. i. 21—23.

l 5. 14. 20. xv. 34.

m 6.

B. C. 918.

n 23, 24.

a in Samaria twenty and two years.

30 And Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the LORD above all that were before him.

31 And it came to pass, † as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, that † he took to wife † Jezebel the daughter of Ethbaal king of the † Zidonians, and † went and served † Baal, and worshipped him.

32 And he reared up an altar for Baal in † the house of Baal, which he had built in Samaria.

33 And Ahab † made a grove; and Ahab † did more to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger than all the kings of Israel that were before him.

34 In his days did Hiel the Bethelite build Jericho: he laid the foundation thereof in Abiram his first-born, and set up the gates thereof in his youngest son Segub,

z according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by Joshua the son of Nun.

CHAPTER XVII.

Elijah foretells to Ahab a long drought; and is sent by God to the brook Cherith and fed by ravens, 1-7. He is afterwards sent to Zarephath, and sustained by a widow-woman, whose barrel of meal and cruse of oil failed not, 8-16. Her son dies, but is restored to life in answer to Elijah's prayer; whom she believes to be sent by God, 17-24.

AND † Elijah the Tishbite who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, † As the LORD God of Israel liveth, † before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain † these years, but according to my word.

2 † And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

3 Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and † hide thyself by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan.

4 And it shall be, that thou shalt drink of the brook; and † I have commanded the ravens to feed thee there.

5 So he went and † did according unto the word of the LORD: for he went and dwelt by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan.

6 And † the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening: and he drank of the brook.

7 And it came to pass † after a while, that † the brook dried up, because there had been no rain in the land.

8 ¶ And the † word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

9 Arise, get thee to † Zarephath, † which belongeth to Zidon, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a † widow-woman there to sustain thee.

10 So he arose, and went to Za-

rephath: and when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow-woman was there gathering of sticks: and he called to her, and said, † Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink.

11 And † as she was going to fetch it, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, † a morsel of bread in thine hand.

12 And she said, † As the LORD thy God liveth, I have not a cake, but an handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse: and, behold I am gathering two sticks, that I may go in and dress it for me and my son, † that we may eat it, and die.

13 And Elijah said unto her, † Fear not; go and do as thou hast said: but † make me thereof a little cake † first, and bring it unto me, and after make for thee and for thy son.

14 For † thus saith the LORD God of Israel, † The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day that the LORD † sendeth rain upon the earth.

15 And she went and † did according to the saying of Elijah: and she, and he, and her house, did eat † many days.

16 And † the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, † according to the word of the LORD, which he spake † by Elijah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that † the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so sore, that there was no breath left in him.

18 And she said unto Elijah, † What have I to do with thee, † O thou man of God? † art thou come unto me to call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son?

19 And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and carried him up into a loft, where he abode, and † laid him upon his own bed.

20 And † he cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, † hast thou also brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son?

21 And † he † stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the LORD, and said, † O LORD my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come † into him again.

22 And the LORD heard the voice of Elijah: and the soul of the child came into him again, and he † revived.

23 And Elijah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and deli-

o Gen. xxi. 15. xxiv. 17. John iv. 7. 2 Cor. xi. 27. Heb. xi. 37.

p Gen. xxiv. 18, 19. Matt. x. 22, xxv. 35, 40. Heb. xiii. 2.

q Gen. xviii. 5. r 1. 1 Sam. xxv. 26.

s Gen. xxi. 16. Jer. xiv. 18. Lam. iv. 9. Ez. xii. 18, 19. Joel i. 15, 16. Acts xii. 20.

t Ex. xiv. 3. 2 Kings vi. 16. 2 Chr. xx. 17. 1s. xli. 10, 17. Matt. xxviii. 5. Acts xxvii. 24.

u Gen. xxii. 1, 2. Judg. vii. 5-7. Matt. xix. 21, 22. Heb. xi. 8. 1 Pet. i. 7.

x Prov. iii. 9, 10. Mal. iii. 10. Matt. vi. 33. x. 37.

y 2 Kings iii. 16, 17. vii. 1, 2. ix. 6.

z 4. 2 Kings iv. 2-7. 42-44. Matt. xiv. 17-20. xv. 36-38.

† Heb. giveth.

n Gen. vi. 22. xii. 4. xxi. 3. 2 Chr. xv. 20. Matt. xvi. 28. Mark xii. 43. John xi. 40. Rom. iv. 19, 20.

† Or, a full year.

b Matt. ix. 28-30. xix. 26. Luke i. 37, 45. John iv. 50, 51.

c xiii. 5.

§ Heb. by the hand of. xvi. 12.

d 2 Kings iv. 18-20. Zeek. xiii. 9. John xi. 3, 4, 14.

James i. 2-4. 12. 1 Pet. i. 7. iv. 12.

e 2 Kings iii. 13. 2 Chr. xxxv. 21. Luke viii. 28. John ii. 4.

f xiii. 1.

g xviii. 9. 1 Sam. xvi. 4. Luke viii. 23.

h 2 Kings iv. 10. 32, 33. Mark v. 40-42. Acts i. 37.

i xviii. 36, 37. Ex. xvii. 4. 1 Sam. vii. 8, 9. 2 Kings xix. 4, 15. Pa. xcix. 6. Matt. xxi. 22. James v. 13-18.

k Gen. xviii. 23-25. Josh. vii. 8, 9. Pa. lxxiii. 13, 14. Jer. xii. 1.

l 2 Kings iv. 34, 35. Acts ix. 10.

m Heb. measured.

n Acts ix. 40.

† Heb. into his inward parts.

n Deut. xxxii. 29. 2 Kings viii. 21. Luke vii. 14. viii. 54, 55.

John v. 28, 29. xi. 43, 44. Acts x. 12. Heb. xi. 35. Rev. xi. 11.

a Heb. Elijah. Luke i. 17. iv. 24, 25. ix. 30, 33. E. Har.

q xxi. 14, 2 Kings iii. 14. v. 16. Matt. vii. 29.

h Deut. x. 8.

c Luke iv. 25. Jam. v. 17. Rev. xi. 6.

d Jer. vii. 1. xi. 1. xviii. 1.

e xxi. 25. Pa. xxi. 20. lxxiii. 3. Jer. xxxvi. 19, 26.

John viii. 59. Acts xvii. 14. Heb. xi. 38. Rev. xii. 6, 14.

f 9. xix. 5-8. Num. xx. 8. Job xxiv. 29. xxxviii. 8-13, 41. Pa. xxi. 8, 9. xxxviii. 3, 19. lxxviii. 15, 16, 23.

cxviii. 6. Am. ix. 3, 4. Matt. vi. 31, 32. xiv. 19-21.

g ix. 9. Prov. iii. 5, 6. Matt. xvi. 24. John xv. 14.

h Ex. xvi. 35. Num. xi. 23. Judg. xiv. 14. xv. 18, 19.

Pa. xxxiv. 9, 10. Jer. xxxvii. 21.

xl. 4. Hab. iii. 17, 18. Matt. xix. 26. Luke xii. 35. Heb. vi. 18.

i Heb. at the end of days.

B. C. 909.

i Is. xl. 30, 31. liv. 10. Mark xiii. 31.

k 2. Gen. xxi. 14. Is. xli. 17. Heb. xiii. 6.

Ob. 20. Luke iv. 26. Sapphen.

m Matt. xv. 21, 22.

n 4. Judg. vii. 2, 4. Rom. iv. 17-21. 2 Cor. iv. 7.

vered him unto his mother: and Elijah said, ° See, thy son liveth. 24 And the woman said to Elijah, ° Now by this I know that thou *art* a man of God, and *that* the word of the LORD in thy mouth is truth.

CHAP. XVIII.

Elijah is sent to meet Ahab, 1, 2. Ahab and pious Obadiah go different ways, to search the land for pasture, 3-6. Elijah meets Obadiah, and sends him to call Ahab, 7-16. Ahab, at Elijah's word, convenes Israel, with the prophets of Baal, at Carmel, 17-20. Elijah proposes to decide, whether JEHOVAH or Baal be God, by proving which would answer by fire, 21-24. Baal's prophets invoke him in vain, 25-29. Elijah prepares a sacrifice, pours water upon it, and calls on JEHOVAH, who answers by fire consuming the altar with the sacrifice; the people are convinced that JEHOVAH is God, and at Elijah's word slay Baal's prophets, 30-40. Elijah gives Ahab notice of rain, which he obtains by prayer; and then runs before Ahab's chariot to Jezreel, 41-46.

AND it came to pass *after* many days, that the word of the LORD came to Elijah in *b* the third year, saying, ° Go, shew thyself unto Ahab; and ° I will send rain upon the earth.

2 And Elijah ° went to shew himself unto Ahab: and there *was* ° a sore famine in Samaria.

3 And Ahab called * Obadiah, which *was* † the governor of *his* house: (now Obadiah ° feared the LORD greatly:

4 For it was *so*, when ‡ Jezebel ° cut off the prophets of the LORD, that Obadiah took an hundred prophets, and hid them by fifty *in* a cave, and *b* fed them with *l* bread and water;)

5 And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go into the land, unto all fountains of water, and unto all brooks; *m* peradventure we may find grass to save the horses and mules alive, that § we lose not all the beasts.

6 So they divided the land between them, to pass throughout it: ° Ahab went one way by himself, and Obadiah went another way by himself.

7 And as Obadiah ° was in the way, behold, Elijah met him: and ° he knew him, and ° fell on his face, and said, *Art* thou that ° my lord Elijah?

8 And he answered him, *I am*: go, tell ° thy lord, Behold, Elijah *is here*.

9 And he said, ° What have I sinned, that thou wouldst deliver thy servant into the hand of Ahab, to slay me?

10 ° As the LORD thy God liveth, there is ° no nation or kingdom, whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee: and when they said, *He is not there*, he took an oath of the kingdom and nation, that ° they found thee not.

11 And now thou sayest, ° Go,

tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah *is here*!

12 And it shall come to pass, *as soon as* I am gone from thee, that ° the Spirit of the LORD shall carry thee whither I know not; and *so* when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, ° he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear the LORD ° from my youth.

13 Was it not told my lord ° what I did when Jezebel slew the prophets of the LORD, how I hid an hundred men of the LORD's prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water?

14 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah *is here*: and he shall slay me.

15 And Elijah said, ° *As* the LORD ° of hosts liveth, ° before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him to-day.

16 So Obadiah went to meet Ahab, and told him: and Ahab went to meet Elijah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, *Art* thou he that ° troubleth Israel?

18 And he answered, ° I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father's house, ° in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and thou hast followed Baalim.

19 Now therefore send, *and* gather to me all Israel unto *l* mount Carmel, and ° the prophets of Baal four hundred and fifty, and the ° prophets of the groves four hundred, which ° eat at Jezebel's table.

20 So Ahab sent unto all the children of Israel, and gathered the prophets together unto mount Carmel.

21 And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, ° How long halt ye between two * opinions? ° if the LORD *be* God, follow him: but if Baal, *then* follow him. And the people ° answered him not a word.

22 Then said Elijah unto the people, I, *even* ° I only, remain a prophet of the LORD; but ° Baal's prophets *are* four hundred and fifty men.

23 Let them therefore give us two bullocks; and let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay *it* on wood, and put no fire *under*: and I will dress the other bullock, and lay *it* on wood, and put no fire *under*:

24 And call ye on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the LORD: and the God that ° answereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and said, † It is well spoken.

a 2 Kings ii. 11.

16. Ez. iii. 12-

14. Matt. iv. 1.

Acts viii. 39.

b 1 Sam. xxii. 11-

19. Dan. ii. 5-

13. Matt. ii. 16.

Acts xii. 19.

c 1 Sam. ii. 18. 26.

iii. 19, 20. 2 Chr.

xxxiv. 3. Luke

i. 15. 2 Tim. iii.

15.

d 4. Gen. xx. 4, 5.

Ps. xviii. 21-24.

Acts xx. 34.

1 Thes. ii. 9, 10.

e 10. Heb. vi. 16,

17.

f Gen. ii. 1. Deut.

iv. 19. Ps. xxiv.

9, 10. ciii. 21.

exlviii. 2, 3. Is.

vi. 3. Jer. viii.

2. Luke ii. 13,

14.

g xvii. 1. Deut. i.

38. Luke i. 19.

h xxi. 20. Josh.

vii. 25. Jer. xxvi.

8, 9. xxxviii. 4.

Am. vii. 10. Acts

xvi. 20. xvii. 6.

xxiv. 5.

i Ez. iii. 8. Matt.

xiv. 4. Acts xxiv.

15. 20.

k 2 Chr. xv. 2.

Prov. xi. 19.

xiii. 21. Is. iii.

11. Jer. ii. 19.

Rom. ii. 8, 9.

l Josh. xix. 26.

m 2 Pet. ii. 1. Rev.

xix. 20.

n xv. 13. xvi. 33.

2 Kings xiii. 6.

o xix. 1, 2. 2 Kings

ix. 22. Rev. ii.

30.

p 2 Kings xvii. 41.

Matt. vi. 24.

2 Cor. vi. 14-

16. Rev. iii. 16,

16.

° Or, *thoughts*.

q Josh. xxiv. 15.

r Gen. xxiv. 50.

xlv. 16. Job xl.

4, 5. Matt. xxii.

12. Rom. iii. 19.

vi. 21.

s xix. 10. 14. xxii.

6, 7. Rom. xi. 3.

t 19, 20. Matt. vii.

13-15. 2 Tim.

iv. 3, 4. 2 Pet.

ii. 1-3.

u 38. Lev. ix. 24.

Judg. vi. 21.

1 Chr. xvi. 26.

2 Chr. vii. 1.

† Heb. *The word*

is good. 2 Sam.

xiv. 19. Is.

xxxix. 8.

2 Kings iv. 36,
37. Luke vii. 15.
Acts ix. 41.
John ii. 11. xi.
15. 41. xvi. 22.

a Luke iv. 25. Jam.
v. 17. Rev. xi. 2.
6.

b xvii. 15.

c 18, &c.

d Lev. xxvi. 4.
Deut. xxviii. 12.
Ps. lxx. 9-13.

Is. v. 6. Jer. x.
13. xiv. 22. Joel
ii. 23. Am. iv. 7.

e Ps. xxvii. 1. lvi.
4. Prov. xxviii.
1. Is. li. 12. Heb.

xiii. 5, 6.

f Lev. xxvi. 26.
Deut. xxviii. 23,
24. 2 Kings vi.

25. Jer. xiv. 2-
6. 18. Joel i. 15-
20.

g Heb. *Obadiah*.
† Heb. *over his*
house. Gen. xxiv.

2. 10. xxxix. 4,
5. 9. xli. 40.

h 12. Gen. xxii.
12. xlii. 18. 2
Kings iv. 1.

i Neh. v. 15. vii.
2. Prov. xiv. 26,
27. Mal. iii. 16.

j Matt. x. 28.
Acts x. 2. 35.

k *Izebel*.
Neh. ix. 26.
Matt. xxi. 35.

l Rev. xvii. 4-6.
i Heb. xi. 39.

m 13. Is. xxxiii. 16.
Matt. x. 40-42.
xxv. 35. 40.

n xliii. 18.

o Ps. civ. 14. Jer.
xiv. 5, 6. Joel i.
18. ii. 22. Hab.

p iii. 17. Rom.
viii. 20-22.

q Heb. *we cut*
not off ourselves
from the beasts.

r Jer. xiv. 3.

s xi. 29.

t 2 Kings i. 8. Matt.
iii. 4. xi. 8.

u Gen. xviii. 2. 1.
18. 1 Sam. xx. 41.

v 2 Sam. xix. 18. Is.
lx. 14.

w Gen. xviii. 12.
xlv. 16. 20. 33.
Num. xii. 11.

x 3. Rom. xiii. 7.
1 Pet. ii. 17, 18.

y 12. xvii. 18. Ex.
v. 21.

z 15. i. 29. ii. 24.
xvii. 1. 12.
1 Sam. xxix. 6.

25 And Elijah said unto the prophets of Baal, Choose you one bullock for yourselves, and dress it first; for ye *are* many; and call on the name of your gods, but put no fire *under*.

26 And they took the bullock, which was given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Baal from morning even until noon, saying, O Baal, ‡ hear us. But *there was* * no voice, nor any that § answered. And they † leaped upon the altar which was made.

27 And it came to pass at noon, that † Elijah mocked them, and said, Cry * aloud; for he *is* a god; either † he is talking, or he ‡ is pursuing, or he is in a journey, or peradventure he sleepeth, and ‡ must be awaked.

28 And they cried aloud, and * cut themselves after their manner with knives and lancets, till § the blood gushed out upon them.

29 And it came to pass, when mid-day was past, and they † prophesied until the *time* of the † offering of the *evening*-sacrifice, that *there was* * neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any * that regarded.

30 And Elijah said unto all the people, Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him. And † he repaired the altar of the LORD *that was* broken down.

31 And Elijah took * twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jacob, unto whom the word of the LORD came, † saying, Israel shall be thy name:

32 And with the stones † he built an altar † in the name of the LORD: and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain two measures of seed.

33 And † he put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid *him* on the wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water, and † pour it on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood.

34 And he said, † Do it the second time. And they did it the second time. And he said, Do it the third time. And they did it the third time.

35 And the water * ran round about the altar, and he filled † the trench also with water.

36 And it came to pass * at the *time* of the offering of the *evening* sacrifice, that Elijah the prophet came near, and said, * LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, † let it be known this day that thou *art* God in Israel, and † that I am thy servant, and *that* I have done all these things at thy word.

37 * Hear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may know that thou *art* the LORD God, and

that * thou hast turned their heart back again.

38 Then * the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that *was* in the trench.

39 And when all the people saw it, * they fell on their faces: and they said, * The LORD, he *is* the God; the LORD, he *is* the God.

40 And Elijah said unto them, † Take the prophets of Baal; let not one of them escape. And they took them: and Elijah brought them down to the brook † Kishon, and † slew them there.

41 ¶ And Elijah said unto Ahab, * Get thee up, eat, and drink; for *there is* a † sound of abundance of rain.

42 So Ahab went up to eat and to drink. And † Elijah went up to the top of Carmel: and † he cast himself-down upon the earth, and † put his face between his knees,

43 And said to his servant, * Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, *There is* nothing. And he said, † Go again seven times.

44 And it came to pass at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, there ariseth † a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand. And he said, Go up, say unto Ahab, * Prepare *thy* chariot, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not.

45 And it came to pass in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and wind, and † there was a great rain. And Ahab rode, and went to † Jezreel.

46 And † the hand of the LORD was on Elijah; and † he girded up his loins, and † ran before Ahab * to the entrance of Jezreel.

CHAP. XIX.

Ahab shews Jezebel that Elijah had slain Baal's prophets; she threatens Elijah's life; and he flees into the wilderness; he is weary of living; but being twice strengthened with food, brought by an angel, he fasts forty days, and arrives at Horeb, 1-8. There God appears to him, preceded by a strong wind, an earthquake, and fire; and, speaking to him in a still small voice, commissions him to anoint Hazael, Jehu, and Elisha, 9-17. Elijah is informed that seven thousand worshippers of Jehovah still remain in Israel, 18. Elijah casts his mantle on Elisha, who takes leave of his friends, and follows him, 19-21.

AND Ahab told Jezebel all that Elijah had done, and withal * how he had slain all the prophets with the sword.

2 Then Jezebel sent a messenger unto Elijah, saying, † So let the gods do *to me*, and more also, * if I make not thy life as the life of one of them by † to-morrow about this time.

3 And when he saw *that*, * he arose, and went for his life, and came to † Beer-sheba, which *belong-*

Jer. xxi. 18, 19.
Ez. xxvi. 25-27. Mal. iv. 5.
6. Luke i. 16, 17.
Lev. xix. 24. 1 Chr. xxi. 26. 2 Chr. vii. 1.
Judg. xiii. 20. 1 Chr. xxi. 16. 2 Chr. vii. 3.
x 24. John v. 35. Acts ii. 12. 37. iv. 16.
† Or, *Apprehend*. 2 Kings x. 25.
y Judg. v. 21.
z Deut. xiii. 5. xviii. 20. Jer. xlviii. 10. Rev. xix. 20. xx. 10.
a Ec. ix. 7. Acts xxvii. 34.
† Or, *a sound of a noise of rain*. 1. xvii. 1. 2 Sam. xxi. 14.
b Matt. xiv. 23. Acts x. 9.
c 2 Sam. vii. 27. xii. 16. Ps. xci. 15. Dan. ix. 3. Mark xiv. 35. Jam. v. 16, 17.
d xxi. 13. Is. xxxviii. 2. Dan. ix. 7.
e Ps. v. 3. Luke xviii. 1.
f Gen. xxxii. 26. Hab. ii. 3. Luke xviii. 7. Eph. vi. 18. Heb. x. 36, 37.
g Job viii. 7. Zech. iv. 10.
* Heb. *Tir, or Jind*.
h 39. Num. xxv. 8. Josh. xix. 18.
i 2 Kings iii. 15. Is. viii. 11. Ez. i. 3. iii. 14.
l 2 Kings iv. 29. ix. 1. Job xxxviii. 3. Jer. i. 17. 1 Pet. i. 13.
m Matt. xiii. 21. 1 Pet. ii. 17.
* Heb. *till thou come to Jezreel*.
a xviii. 40.
b ii. 23. xx. 10, 11. Ruth i. 17. 2 Kings vi. 31.
c Ec. x. 26. xv. 9. 2 Kings xix. 10-12. 22. 27, 28. Dan. iii. 15.
d Prov. xxvii. 1. Jam. iv. 14.
e Gen. xii. 12, 13. Ex. ii. 15. 1 Sam. xxvii. 1. Is. li. 12, 13. Matt. xxvi. 56. 70-74. 2 Cor. vii. 7.
f iv. 25. Gen. xxi. 21.

eth to Judah, and left his servant there.

4 But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and ^s sat down under a juniper-tree: and ^h he requested * for himself that he might die; and said, It is enough; now, O LORD, take away my life: for I *am* not better than my fathers.

5 And ⁱ as he lay and slept under a juniper-tree, behold, then ^k an angel touched him, and said unto him, Arise, and eat.

6 And he looked, and, behold, *there* ⁱ was a cake baken on the coals, and a cruse of water at his [†] head. And he did eat and drink, and laid him down again.

7 And the angel of the LORD came again the second time, and touched him, and said, Arise, and eat; ^m because the journey *is* too great for thee.

8 And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went ⁿ in the strength of that meat ^o forty days and forty nights unto ^p Horeb the mount of God.

9 And he came thither unto ⁱ a cave, and lodged there; and, behold, the word of the LORD *came* to him, and he said unto him, What doest thou here, Elijah?

10 And he said, I have been ^s very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, ^t thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword: and I, *even* ^u I only, am left; and ^x they seek my life, to take it away.

11 And he said, Go forth, and ^y stand upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold, ^z the LORD passed by, and ^a a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; *but* the LORD *was* not in the wind: and after the wind ^b an earthquake; *but* the LORD *was* not in the earthquake:

12 And after the earthquake ^c a fire; *but* the LORD *was* not in the fire: and after the fire ^d a still small voice.

13 And it was *so*, when Elijah heard *it*, that ^e he wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out and stood in the entering in of the cave. And, behold, *there came* a voice unto him, and said, ^f What doest thou here Elijah?

14 And he said, ^g I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: because the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, *even* I only, am left; and they seek my life to take it away.

15 And the LORD said unto him, Go, return on thy way to ^h the wilderness of Damascus: and when

thou comest, ⁱ anoint Hazael to be king over Syria;

16 And ^k Jehu the son of Nimshi shalt thou anoint to be king over Israel: and ^l Elisha the son of Shaphat of ^m Abelmeholah shalt thou anoint to be prophet in thy room.

17 And it shall come to pass, *that* ⁿ him that escapeth ^o the sword of Hazael shall Jehu slay: and him that escapeth from ^p the sword of Jehu shall ^q Elisha slay.

18 ^r Yet ^s I have left *me* seven thousand in Israel, all ^t the knees which have not bowed unto Baal, and ^u every mouth which hath not kissed him.

19 ^v So he departed thence, and found Elisha the son of Shaphat, who *was* ploughing with twelve yoke of oxen before him, and ^w he with the twelfth: and Elijah passed by him, and cast ^x his mantle upon him.

20 And ^y he left the oxen, and ran after Elijah, and said, ^z Let me, I pray thee, kiss my father and my mother, and *then* I will follow thee. And he said unto him, ^a Go back again: for what have I done to thee?

21 And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and ^b boiled their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and ^c gave unto the people; and they did eat. Then he arose, and went after Elijah, and ^d ministered unto him.

CHAP. XX.

Ben-hadad, not satisfied with Ahab's submission, wars against Samaria, 1—12. Ahab, directed by a prophet, gains a complete victory over him, 13—21. A prophet warns Ahab to prepare for another assault. The Syrians come again the next year, with vast preparations; and are opposed by a very small company, 22—27. A prophet assures Ahab of victory, because the Syrians thought *Jehovah* the God of the hills, but not of the valleys. The Syrians are smitten with immense slaughter, and Ben-hadad flees and hides himself, 28—30. He submissively sues to Ahab, who makes a league with him, 31—34. A prophet, by a parable, leads Ahab to condemn himself, and then denounces the judgment of God against him for his unseasonable lenity, 35—43.

AND ^a Ben-hadad the king of Syria gathered all his host together: and *there were* ^b thirty and two kings with him, and horses and chariots: and he went up and ^c besieged Samaria, and warred against it.

2 And ^d he sent messengers to Ahab king of Israel into the city, and said unto him, Thus saith Ben-hadad,

3 ^e Thy silver and thy gold *is* mine; thy wives also and thy children, *even* the goodliest, *are* mine.

4 And the king of Israel answered and said, My lord, O king, according to thy saying, ^f I *am* thine, and all that I have.

5 And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh

2 Kings viii. 12, 13. Is. xlv. 1. Jer. i. 10. xxvii. 2, &c. 2 Kings ix. 1—3. 6. 19—21. Luke iv. 27. *Elisha*. m. 12. Judg. vii. 22.

Is. xxiv. 17, 18. Am. ii. 14. v. 19. 2 Kings viii. 12. x. 32. xiii. 3. 2 Kings ix. 14, &c. x. 6, &c. Is. xi. 4. Jer. i. 10. Hos. vi. 5. Rev. xix. 21. Is. i. 9. x. 20—22. Rom. xi. 4, 5. Or, *I will leave*. Ex. xx. 5. Is. xlv. 23. Rom. xiv. 10—12. Phil. ii. 10. Job xxxi. 27. Ps. ii. 12. Hos. xiii. 2.

Ex. iii. 1. Judg. vi. 11. Ps. lxxviii. 70—72. Am. vii. 14. Zech. xiii. 5. Matt. iv. 18—22. 2 Kings ii. 8. 13, 14. Matt. iv. 20. 22. ix. 9. xix. 27. Matt. viii. 21, 22. Luke ix. 61, 62. Heb. Go, return.

2 Sam. xxiv. 22. Luke v. 28, 29. Ex. xxiv. 13. Num. xxvii. 18—20. 2 Kings ii. 3. iii. 11. Acts xiii. 5. 2 Tim. iv. 12. Phil. 13.

a xv. 20. 2 Kings viii. 7—15.

b Gen. xiv. 1, 2. Judg. i. 7. Ez. vii. 12. Is. x. 8. Ez. xxvi. 7. Dan. ii. 37.

c Lev. xxvi. 25. Deut. xxviii. 52. 2 Kings vi. 24—29. xvii. 5, 6.

d 2 Kings xix. 9. Is. xxxvi. 2, &c. xxxvii. 9, 10.

e Ex. xv. 9. Is. x. 13, 14.

f Lev. xxvi. 36. Deut. xxviii. 48. 1 Sam. xiii. 6, 7. 2 Kings xviii. 14—16.

g xiii. 14. Gen. xxi. 15, 16. h 3. Num. xi. 15. Job iii. 20—22. Jer. xx. 14—18. Jon. iv. 3. 8. * Heb. *for his life*.

i Gen. xxviii. 11—15. k Ps. xxxiv. 7. 10. Heb. i. 14. xiii. 5.

l xvii. 6. Ps. xxxvii. 3. Is. xxxiii. 16. Matt. vi. 32. Mark viii. 2. 3. John xxi. 5, 9. † Heb. *bolster*.

m Deut. xxxiii. 25. Ps. ciii. 13, 14.

n Dan. i. 15. 2 Cor. xii. 9. o Ex. xxiv. 18. xxxiv. 28. Deut. ix. 9. 18. Matt. iv. 2. Luke iv. 2.

p Ex. iii. 1. xix. 18.

q Ex. xxxiii. 21, 22. Jer. ix. 2. Heb. xi. 38.

r 13. Gen. iii. 9. xvi. 8.

s Ex. xx. 5. xxxiv. 14. Num. xxv. 11. Ps. lxi. 9. exix. 139. John ii. 17.

t 14. xviii. 4. 30. Hos. v. 11. Mic. vi. 16.

u xviii. 22. Rom. xi. 2, 3.

x 2. xviii. 10. 17.

y Ex. xix. 20. xxiv. 12. 18. xxxiv. 2. Matt. xvii. 1—3. 2 Pet. i. 17, 18.

z Ex. xxxiii. 21—23. xxxiv. 6.

a Ex. xix. 16. xx. 18. Job xxxviii. 1. Ps. i. 3. Is. xxx. 30. Ez. i. 4. Nah. i. 3. 6.

b Heb. xii. 18—21. Rev. xx. 11.

c Ps. lxxviii. 8. Nah. i. 5. Matt. xxiv. 7. xxvii. 51—54. xxviii. 2. Heb. xii. 26. Rev. xi. 19. xvi. 18.

d Ex. xxxiv. 6. Job iv. 16. xxxiii. 7. Zech. iv. 6. Acts ii. 36, 37.

e Ex. iii. 6. xxxiii. 23. Is. vi. 2. 5.

f 9. Gen. xvi. 8. John xxi. 15—17.

g 10. Is. lxii. 1. 6, 7.

h Gen. xiv. 15.

Ben-hadad, saying, Although I have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me thy silver, and thy gold, and thy wives, and thy children ;

6 Yet I will send my servants unto thee to-morrow about this time, and they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy servants ; and it shall be, *that* whatsoever is * pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put *it* in their hand, and take *it* away.

7 Then the king of Israel called all the elders of the land, and said, Mark, I pray you, and see how this *man* ^k seeketh mischief : for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold, and I [†] denied him not.

8 And all the elders and all the people said unto him, Harken not *unto him*, nor consent.

9 Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Ben-hadad, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do : but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again.

10 And Ben-hadad sent unto him, and said, The gods do so unto me, and more also, ^m if the dust of Samaria shall suffice for handfuls for all the people that [‡] follow me.

11 And the king of Israel answered and said, Tell him, ^a Let not him that girdeth on *his harness* boast himself as he that putteth it off :

12 And it came to pass, when Ben-hadad heard this * message, as he *was* ^o drinking, he and the kings in the [†] pavilions, that he said unto his servants, [‡] Set *yourselves* in array. And they set *themselves* in array against the city.

13 And, behold, there [§] came a prophet unto Ahab king of Israel, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou seen all this great multitude ? behold, I will deliver it into thine hand this day ; [¶] and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

14 And Ahab said, By whom ? And he said, Thus saith the LORD, *Even* by ^{||} the young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall * order the battle ? And he answered, Thou.

15 Then he numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were ^{*} two hundred and thirty-two : and after them he numbered all the people, *even* all the children of Israel, *being* ^{*} seven thousand.

16 And they went out at noon. But ^{*} Ben-hadad *was* drinking himself drunk in the pavilions, he and

the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him.

17 And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first ; and Ben-hadad sent out, and they told them, saying, There are men come out of Samaria.

18 And he said, ^u Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive ; or whether they be come out for war, take them alive.

19 So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out of the city, and the army which followed them.

20 And ^{*} they slew every ^y one his man : and [‡] the Syrians fled : and Israel pursued them : and Ben-hadad the king of Syria ^{*} escaped on an horse, with the horsemen.

21 And the king of Israel ^{*} went out and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Syrians with a great slaughter.

22 ¶ And ^b the prophet came to the king of Israel, and said unto him, Go, ^c strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest : for ^d at the return of the year the king of Syria will come up against thee.

23 And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him, ^e Their gods *are* gods of the hills ; therefore they were stronger than we : but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they.

24 And do this thing ; ^f Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put captains in their rooms :

25 And number thee an army, like the army that ^{*} thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot : and we will fight against them in the plain, *and* surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so.

26 And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Ben-hadad numbered the Syrians, and went up to ^g Aphek, [†] to fight against Israel.

27 And the children of Israel were numbered, and [‡] were all present, and went against them : and the children of Israel pitched before them ^b like two little flocks of kids ; but the Syrians filled the country.

28 ¶ And there came ⁱ a man of God, and spake unto the king of Israel, and said, Thus saith the LORD, ^k Because the Syrians have said, The LORD *is* God of the hills, but he *is* not God of the vallies, therefore will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, *and* ^m ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

29 And they pitched one over

g 1 Sam. xiii. 19—21. 2 Sam. xxv. 14. 2 Kings xviii. 31, 32.

b Heb. desirable.

h viii. 1. Lev. iv. 15. 1 Chr. xiii. 1. xxviii. 1. Prov. xi. 14.

i 2 Kings v. 7.

k Prov. xi. 27. xiv. 2. Rom. iii. 13—15.

l Heb. kept not back from him.

m 4.

n 1 Sam. xiv. 6—12. 13. xvii. 44—47. Prov. xxvii. 1. Ec. ix. 11. Is. x. 15, 16.

o 16. xvi. 9. 1 Sam. xiv. 36. Prov. xxxi. 4, 5. Dan. v. 2, 30. Luke xxi. 34.

p 2 Kings vi. 8—12. 33. vii. 1. xiii. 23. Is. vii. 1—9. Ez. xx. 14, 22.

q 28. xviii. 37. Ex. xiv. 18. xvi. 12. Ps. lxxviii. 18. Is. xxxvii. 20. Ez. vi. 7. Joel iii. 17.

r Or, servants.

s Gen. xiv. 14—16. Judg. vii. 20. 1 Cor. i. 27—29.

t Heb. bind, or tie.

u Heb. word.

v 16. xvi. 9. 1 Sam. xiv. 36. Prov. xxxi. 4, 5. Dan. v. 2, 30. Luke xxi. 34.

w Or, tents.

x Or, Place the engines. And they placed engines.

y Heb. approached.

z 2 Kings vi. 8—12. 33. vii. 1. xiii. 23. Is. vii. 1—9. Ez. xx. 14, 22.

a 28. xviii. 37. Ex. xiv. 18. xvi. 12. Ps. lxxviii. 18. Is. xxxvii. 20. Ez. vi. 7. Joel iii. 17.

b Or, servants.

c Gen. xiv. 14—16. Judg. vii. 20. 1 Cor. i. 27—29.

d Heb. bind, or tie.

e 16. xvi. 9. 1 Sam. xiv. 36. Prov. xxxi. 4, 5. Dan. v. 2, 30. Luke xxi. 34.

f Or, tents.

g Or, Place the engines. And they placed engines.

h Heb. approached.

i 2 Kings vi. 8—12. 33. vii. 1. xiii. 23. Is. vii. 1—9. Ez. xx. 14, 22.

j 28. xviii. 37. Ex. xiv. 18. xvi. 12. Ps. lxxviii. 18. Is. xxxvii. 20. Ez. vi. 7. Joel iii. 17.

k Or, servants.

l Gen. xiv. 14—16. Judg. vii. 20. 1 Cor. i. 27—29.

m Heb. bind, or tie.

n 16. xvi. 9. 1 Sam. xiv. 36. Prov. xxxi. 4, 5. Dan. v. 2, 30. Luke xxi. 34.

o Or, tents.

p Or, Place the engines. And they placed engines.

q Heb. approached.

r 2 Kings vi. 8—12. 33. vii. 1. xiii. 23. Is. vii. 1—9. Ez. xx. 14, 22.

s 28. xviii. 37. Ex. xiv. 18. xvi. 12. Ps. lxxviii. 18. Is. xxxvii. 20. Ez. vi. 7. Joel iii. 17.

t Or, servants.

u Gen. xiv. 14—16. Judg. vii. 20. 1 Cor. i. 27—29.

v Heb. bind, or tie.

w 16. xvi. 9. 1 Sam. xiv. 36. Prov. xxxi. 4, 5. Dan. v. 2, 30. Luke xxi. 34.

x Or, tents.

y Or, Place the engines. And they placed engines.

z Heb. approached.

a 2 Kings vi. 8—12. 33. vii. 1. xiii. 23. Is. vii. 1—9. Ez. xx. 14, 22.

b 28. xviii. 37. Ex. xiv. 18. xvi. 12. Ps. lxxviii. 18. Is. xxxvii. 20. Ez. vi. 7. Joel iii. 17.

c Or, servants.

d Gen. xiv. 14—16. Judg. vii. 20. 1 Cor. i. 27—29.

e Heb. bind, or tie.

f 16. xvi. 9. 1 Sam. xiv. 36. Prov. xxxi. 4, 5. Dan. v. 2, 30. Luke xxi. 34.

g Or, tents.

h Or, Place the engines. And they placed engines.

i Heb. approached.

j 2 Kings vi. 8—12. 33. vii. 1. xiii. 23. Is. vii. 1—9. Ez. xx. 14, 22.

k 28. xviii. 37. Ex. xiv. 18. xvi. 12. Ps. lxxviii. 18. Is. xxxvii. 20. Ez. vi. 7. Joel iii. 17.

l Or, servants.

m Gen. xiv. 14—16. Judg. vii. 20. 1 Cor. i. 27—29.

n Heb. bind, or tie.

o 16. xvi. 9. 1 Sam. xiv. 36. Prov. xxxi. 4, 5. Dan. v. 2, 30. Luke xxi. 34.

p Or, tents.

q Or, Place the engines. And they placed engines.

r Heb. approached.

u 1 Sam. ii. 3, 4. xiv. 11. xvii. 44. 2 Kings xiv. 8—12. Prov. xviii. 12.

y Lev. xxvi. 8. Judg. vii. 20—22. 1 Sam. xiv. 13—15. 2 Kings vii. 6, 7. Ps. xxxiii. 16. xlv. 4, 6.

z 2 Kings xix. 36.

a Judg. iii. 28. vii. 23—25. 1 Sam. xiv. 20—22. xvii. 52. 2 Kings iii. 18, 24.

b 13. 38. xix. 10. xxii. 8.

c Prov. xvii. 10. xx. 18. Is. viii. 9. Joel iii. 9, 10. Eph. vi. 10.

d 2 Sam. xi. 1. 1 Chr. xx. 1. Is. xxvi. 11.

e xiv. 23. 2 Chr. xvii. 19. Ps. 1. 21, 22. cxxi. 1, 2. Is. xliii. 8.

f 16. Ps. xxxiii. 10. Prov. xxx. 30.

g 30. Josh. xiii. 4. xiv. 30. Judg. i. 31. Ashtek.

h Heb. to the rear with Israel.

i Or, were victorious. Josh. i. 11. Judg. vii. 8.

j Dent. xxxii. 30. Judg. vi. 5. 1 Sam. xiii. 5—7. xiv. 2. 2 Chr. xxxii. 7, 8. Ez. ix. 11.

k 13. 28. xlii. 1. xlv. 18. 2 Chr. xx. 14—20.

l 20.

m Ps. lxxx. 10, 11. Is. xxxvii. 29. Ez. xxxvi. 21—23, 32.

n 13. Ez. vi. 11. vi. 12. vi. 13.

o B. C. 900.

p 30. Josh. xiii. 4. xiv. 30. Judg. i. 31. Ashtek.

q Heb. to the rear with Israel.

r Or, were victorious. Josh. i. 11. Judg. vii. 8.

s Dent. xxxii. 30. Judg. vi. 5. 1 Sam. xiii. 5—7. xiv. 2. 2 Chr. xxxii. 7, 8. Ez. ix. 11.

t 13. 28. xlii. 1. xlv. 18. 2 Chr. xx. 14—20.

u 20.

v Ps. lxxx. 10, 11. Is. xxxvii. 29. Ez. xxxvi. 21—23, 32.

w 13. Ez. vi. 11. vi. 12. vi. 13.

x B. C. 900.

y 30. Josh. xiii. 4. xiv. 30. Judg. i. 31. Ashtek.

z Heb. to the rear with Israel.

a Or, were victorious. Josh. i. 11. Judg. vii. 8.

b Dent. xxxii. 30. Judg. vi. 5. 1 Sam. xiii. 5—7. xiv. 2. 2 Chr. xxxii. 7, 8. Ez. ix. 11.

c 13. 28. xlii. 1. xlv. 18. 2 Chr. xx. 14—20.

d 20.

e Ps. lxxx. 10, 11. Is. xxxvii. 29. Ez. xxxvi. 21—23, 32.

f 13. Ez. vi. 11. vi. 12. vi. 13.

g B. C. 900.

h 30. Josh. xiii. 4. xiv. 30. Judg. i. 31. Ashtek.

i Heb. to the rear with Israel.

j Or, were victorious. Josh. i. 11. Judg. vii. 8.

k Dent. xxxii. 30. Judg. vi. 5. 1 Sam. xiii. 5—7. xiv. 2. 2 Chr. xxxii. 7, 8. Ez. ix. 11.

l 13. 28. xlii. 1. xlv. 18. 2 Chr. xx. 14—20.

m 20.

n Ps. lxxx. 10, 11. Is. xxxvii. 29. Ez. xxxvi. 21—23, 32.

o 13. Ez. vi. 11. vi. 12. vi. 13.

p B. C. 900.

q 30. Josh. xiii. 4. xiv. 30. Judg. i. 31. Ashtek.

r Heb. to the rear with Israel.

s Or, were victorious. Josh. i. 11. Judg. vii. 8.

t Dent. xxxii. 30. Judg. vi. 5. 1 Sam. xiii. 5—7. xiv. 2. 2 Chr. xxxii. 7, 8. Ez. ix. 11.

u 13. 28. xlii. 1. xlv. 18. 2 Chr. xx. 14—20.

v 20.

w Ps. lxxx. 10, 11. Is. xxxvii. 29. Ez. xxxvi. 21—23, 32.

x 13. Ez. vi. 11. vi. 12. vi. 13.

y B. C. 900.

z 30. Josh. xiii. 4. xiv. 30. Judg. i. 31. Ashtek.

a Heb. to the rear with Israel.

b Or, were victorious. Josh. i. 11. Judg. vii. 8.

c Dent. xxxii. 30. Judg. vi. 5. 1 Sam. xiii. 5—7. xiv. 2. 2 Chr. xxxii. 7, 8. Ez. ix. 11.

d 13. 28. xlii. 1. xlv. 18. 2 Chr. xx. 14—20.

e 20.

f Ps. lxxx. 10, 11. Is. xxxvii. 29. Ez. xxxvi. 21—23, 32.

g 13. Ez. vi. 11. vi. 12. vi. 13.

h B. C. 900.

i 30. Josh. xiii. 4. xiv. 30. Judg. i. 31. Ashtek.

j Heb. to the rear with Israel.

k Or, were victorious. Josh. i. 11. Judg. vii. 8.

l Dent. xxxii. 30. Judg. vi. 5. 1 Sam. xiii. 5—7. xiv. 2. 2 Chr. xxxii. 7, 8. Ez. ix. 11.

m 13. 28. xlii. 1. xlv. 18. 2 Chr. xx. 14—20.

n 20.

o Ps. lxxx. 10, 11. Is. xxxvii. 29. Ez. xxxvi. 21—23, 32.

p 13. Ez. vi. 11. vi. 12. vi. 13.

q B. C. 900.

r 30. Josh. xiii. 4. xiv. 30. Judg. i. 31. Ashtek.

s Heb. to the rear with Israel.

t Or, were victorious. Josh. i. 11. Judg. vii. 8.

u Dent. xxxii. 30. Judg. vi. 5. 1 Sam. xiii. 5—7. xiv. 2. 2 Chr. xxxii. 7, 8. Ez. ix. 11.

v 13. 28. xlii. 1. xlv. 18. 2 Chr. xx. 14—20.

w 20.

x Ps. lxxx. 10, 11. Is. xxxvii. 29. Ez. xxxvi. 21—23, 32.

y 13. Ez. vi. 11. vi. 12. vi. 13.

n Josh. vi. 15. 1 against the other ^a seven days. And
 Sam. xvii. 3, 16. so it was, that in the seventh day
 the battle was joined : and the chil-
 dren of Israel slew of the Syrians
 o an hundred thousand footmen in
 one day.

o 2 Sam. x. 18. 2 But the rest fled to Aphek,
 Chr. xii. 17. xx. there ^p a wall
 23—25. xxviii. 6. fell upon twenty and seven thou-
 Is. xxvii. 1. xxxvii. sand of the men *that were* left.
 36. And Ben-hadad ^q fled and came
 p Is. xxiv. 13. Jer. into the city, § into an inner cham-
 xlviii. 44. Amos. ber.
 14. v. 19. Luke within a cham-
 xiii. 4. ber. xxii. 25.
 q 10. 20. Dan. iv. 37. 1
 § Or, from chamber into a chamber.
 Heb. into a cham-
 ber. xxii. 25.

r 2 Kings v. 13. 1 And ^r his servants said unto
 s xxi. 27—29. Gen. him, Behold now, we have heard
 xxvii. 34. 2 that the kings of the house of Is-
 Sam. xiv. 2. Is. rael *are* merciful kings: let us, I
 xxxii. 1. pray thee, ^s put sackcloth on our
 t Job ii. 4. Matt. loins, and ropes upon our heads,
 x 28. and go out to the king of Israel;
 peradventure he will save thy
 life.

u 3—6. Job xii. 17, 32 So they girded sackcloth on
 18. vi. 11, 12. Is. their loins, and *put* ropes on their
 ii. 11, 12. x. 12. heads, and came to the king of Is-
 Dan. v. 20—23. rael, and said, ^u Thy servant Ben-
 Ob. 3, 4. hadad saith, I pray thee, let me live.
 x 42. 1 Sam. xv. 8. And he said, *Is* he yet alive? ^x he
 20. *is* my brother.

y Prov. xxv. 13. 33 Now ^y the men did diligently
 Luke xvi. 8. observe whether *any thing would*
 come from him, and did hastily
 catch it; and they said, Thy bro-
 ther Ben-hadad. Then he said,
 Go ye, bring him. Then Ben-hadad
 came forth to him: and he caus-
 ed him to come up into the char-
 riot.

z xv. 20. 34 And *Ben-hadad* said unto
 him, ^z The cities, which my father
 took from thy father, I will restore;
 and thou shalt make streets for
 thee in Damascus, as my father
 made in Samaria. Then said
 Ahab, I will send thee away with
 this covenant. ^a So he made a
 covenant with him, and sent him
 away.

a 42. Is. xxvi. 10. 35 ¶ And a certain man ^b of the
 b 38. 1 Sam. x. sons of the prophets said unto
 12. 2 Kings ii. 3. his neighbour ^c in the word of the
 5. 7. 15. iv. 1. LORD, ^d Smite me, I pray thee.
 38. Am. vii. 14. And the man refused to smite
 c xiii. 1, 2, 17, 18. him.
 d 37. Is. viii. 18. xx. 2, 3. Jer.
 xxvii. 2, 3. Ez. And the man refused to smite
 iv. 3. Matt. xvi. him.
 24.

e xiii. 21—24. 28. 36 Then said he unto him, ^e Be-
 1 Sam. xv. 22, 23. cause thou hast not obeyed the
 f Ex. xxi. 13. voice of the LORD, Behold, as
 soon as thou art departed from
 me, a lion shall slay thee: And
 as soon as he was departed from
 him, a lion found him, and slew
 him.

g xv. 2. xxii. 30. 37 Then he found another man,
 and said, Smite me, I pray thee.
 And the man smote him, ^{*} so that
 in smiting he wounded him.

h Judg. ix. 7—20. 38 So the prophet departed,
 2 Sam. xii. 1—7. and waited for the king by the
 xiv. 5—7. Mark way, and ^g disguised himself with
 xii. 1—12. ashes upon his face.

39 And as the king passed by,
 he cried unto the king: and he
 said, ^h Thy servant went out into
 the midst of the battle; and, be-

hold, a man turned aside, and
 brought a man unto me, and said,
 Keep this man: if by any means he
 be missing, then shall ⁱ thy life be
 for his life, or else thou shalt [†] pay
 a talent of silver.

40 And as thy servant was busy
 here and there, [†] he was gone. [†] Heb. *he was not*
 And the king of Israel said unto
 him, ^k So *shall* thy judgment be;
 thyself hast decided it.

41 And he hasted, and took ^l the
 ashes away from his face; and the
 king of Israel discerned him that
 he *was* of the prophets.

42 And he said unto him, Thus
 saith the LORD, ^m Because thou
 hast let go out of *thy* hand a man,
 whom I appointed to utter destruc-
 tion, therefore, ⁿ thy life shall go
 for his life, and thy people for his
 people.

43 And the king of Israel ^o went
 to his house heavy and displeased,
 and came to Samaria.

CHAP. XXI.

Ahab covets Naboth's vineyard, and is greatly
 vexed because Naboth refuses to part with it,
 1—4. Jezebel causes Naboth to be stoned as
 a blasphemer, 5—14. She excites Ahab to
 take possession of his vineyard, 15, 16. Eli-
 jah is sent to meet Ahab, and to denounce
 the judgments of God against him, and his
 family, and Jezebel, 17—24. Ahab's enor-
 mous wickedness, 25, 26. He humbles him-
 self before God, and the judgments are de-
 ferred to his son's days, 27—29.

AND it came to pass ^a after
 these things, *that* Naboth the
 Jezreelite had a vineyard, which
 was in ^b Jezreel, hard by the pa-
 lace of Ahab king of Samaria.

2 And Ahab spake unto Naboth,
 saying, ^c Give me thy vineyard,
 that I may have it for a garden of
 herbs, because it *is* near unto my
 house: and I will give thee for it
 a better vineyard than it; *or*, if it
 * seem good to thee, I will give
 thee the worth of it in money.

3 And Naboth said to Ahab,
^d The LORD forbid it me, that ^e I
 should give the inheritance of my
 fathers unto thee.

4 And Ahab came into his house
^f heavy and displeased, because of
 the word which Naboth the Jez-
 reelite had spoken to him; for he
 had said, ^g I will not give thee the
 inheritance of my fathers. And
^h he laid him down upon his bed,
 and turned away his face, and
 would eat no bread.

5 But ⁱ Jezebel his wife came to
 him, and said unto him, Why is
 thy spirit so sad, that thou eatest
 no bread?

6 And he said unto her, ^k Be-
 cause I spake unto Naboth the
 Jezreelite, and said unto him, Give
 me thy vineyard for money; or
 else, if it please thee, I will give
 thee *another* vineyard for it: and
 he answered, ^l I will not give thee
 my vineyard.

7 And Jezebel his wife said unto

i 2 Kings x. 24.

† Heb. weigh.

† Heb. he was not.

k 2 Sam. xii. 5, 6.

Job xv. 6. Matt.

xxi. 41. xxv. 24

—28. Luke xix.

22

l 2 Sam. xiii. 19.

Job ii. 8. Jer. vi.

26.

m 1 Sam. xv. 9—

11.

n xxii. 31—37. 2

Kings vi. 24.

viii. 12.

o xxi. 4. xxii. 8. Job

v. 2. Prov. xix. 3.

a Ezra ix. 13, 14.

b xviii. 45. Judg.

vi. 33. 1 Sam.

xxix. 1.

c Ex. xx. 17. Dent.

v. 21. 1 Sam.

viii. 14. Jer.

xxii. 17. Hab. ii.

9—11. Luke xii.

15. 1 Tim. vi. 9.

10. Jam. i. 14, 15.

* Heb. be good in

thine eyes.

d Gen. xlv. 7. 17.

Josh. xxii. 29.

xxiv. 16. 1 Sam.

xii. 23. xxiv. 6.

xxvi. 9—11. 1

Chr. xi. 19. Job

xxvii. 5. Rom.

iii. 4. 6. 31. vi. 2.

15. vii. 7. 13. 1

Cor. vi. 15. Gal.

vi. 14.

e Lev. xxv. 23.

Num. xxxvi. 7.

Ez. xlv. 18.

f xx. 43. Is. lvii.

20, 21.

g 3.

h Gen. iv. 5—8.

2 Sam. xiii. 2. 4.

Ec. vi. 9. vii. 8.

9. Eph. iv. 27.

Jam. i. 14, 15.

i 25. xvi. 31. xviii.

4. xix. 2. Gen.

iii. 6.

k Est. v. 9—14.

Prov. xiv. 30.

1 Tim. vi. 9, 10.

Jam. iv. 5—7.

l 3, 4.

him, = Dost thou now govern the kingdom of Israel? Arise, and eat bread, and let thine heart be merry; * I will give thee the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite.

8 So * she wrote letters in Ahab's name, and sealed *them* with his seal, and sent the letters unto ^p the elders, and to ^q the nobles, that *were* in his city, dwelling with Naboth.

9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, * Proclaim a fast, and set Naboth * on high among the people;

10 And set * two men, sons of Belial, before him, to bear witness against him, saying, * Thou didst blaspheme God and the king. And *then* carry him out, and stone him, that he may die.

11 And the men of his city, *even* the elders, and the nobles, who were the inhabitants in his city, * did as Jezebel had sent unto them, *and* as it *was* written in the letters which she had sent unto them.

12 They proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people.

13 And there came in two men, children of Belial, and sat before him: and * the men of Belial witnessed against him, *even* against Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying, Naboth did * blaspheme God and * the king. Then they carried him forth out of the city, and * stoned him with stones, that he died.

14 Then they sent to Jezebel, saying, ^b Naboth is stoned, and is dead.

15 And it came to pass, when Jezebel heard that Naboth was stoned, and was dead, that Jezebel said to Ahab, ^c Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, which he refused to give thee for money: for Naboth is not alive, but dead.

16 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that ^d Ahab rose up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, to take possession of it.

17 ¶ And * the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

18 Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, ^f which *is* in Samaria: behold, *he is* in the vineyard of Naboth, whither he is gone down to possess it.

19 And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, * Hast thou killed, and also taken possession? And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, ^h In the place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth, shall dogs lick thy blood, *even* thine.

20 And Ahab said to Elijah,

* Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found *thee*: because * thou hast sold thyself ⁱ to work evil in the sight of the LORD.

21 Behold, = I will bring evil upon thee, and will take away thy posterity, and will cut off from Ahab * him that pisseth against the wall, and * him that is shut up and left in Israel.

22 And will ^j make thine house like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah, for the provocation wherewith thou hast provoked *me* to anger, and ^k made Israel to sin.

23 And of * Jezebel also spake the LORD, saying, The dogs shall eat Jezebel by the * wall of Jezreel.

24 * Him that dieth of Ahab in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat.

25 But * there was none like unto Ahab, which did * sell himself to work wickedness in the sight of the LORD, * whom Jezebel his wife * stirred up.

26 And he did very * abominably in following idols, * according to all *things* as did the Amorites, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

27 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard those words, that * he rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and ^b lay in sackcloth, and ^c went softly.

28 And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

29 ^d Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before me? * because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring ^e the evil in his days: *but* * in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house.

CHAP. XXII.

Ahab persuades Jehoshaphat to go with him against Ramoth-gilead, 1-4. Jehoshaphat proposes to enquire of the Lord; and the false prophets assure Ahab of success, 5-7. At Jehoshaphat's request Micahiah is sent for, 8-12. The messenger's advice and Micahiah's answer, 13, 14. Micahiah, adjured by Ahab to declare the truth, predicts his death, and shews that his prophets were deceived by a lying spirit, 15-23. He is abused and sent to prison, 24-28. Jehoshaphat goes to battle in his robes, but Ahab in disguise, 29, 30. Jehoshaphat, mistaken for Ahab, narrowly escapes; Ahab is mortally wounded; and the people are dispersed by proclamation, 31-36. Ahab dies; and dogs lick his blood, 37, 38. The sets of Ahab, who is succeeded by Ahaziah, 39, 40. Jehoshaphat's good reign, and note, 41-49. He dies, and is succeeded by Jehoram, 50. Ahaziah's wicked reign, 51-54.

AND they continued * three ^a years without war between Syria and Israel.

2 And it came to pass in the third year, that ^b Jehoshaphat the king of Judah came down to the king of Israel.

3 And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Know ye, that

xviii. 17. xvii. 8. Am. v. 16. Mark xii. 12. Gal. v. 16. Rev. xi. 16. k 25. 2 Kings xviii. 17. Is. i. l. lii. 3. Rom. vii. 14. l 2 Chr. xxxiii. 6. Eph. iv. 19. m xiv. 10. 2 Kings ix. 9. n 1 Sam. xiv. 25. 34. o Deut. xxxii. 36. 2 Kings xiv. 20. p xv. 29. xvi. 3, 4. 11.

q xiv. 16. xv. 30. 34. r 2 Kings ix. 10. 36. s Or, ditch. xiv. 11. xvi. 4. Jer. xv. 3. t xvi. 30-33. 2 Kings xiii. 25. u 20. Rom. vi. 19. x 7. xi. 1-4. xvi. 31. xvii. 4. xix. 2. Prov. xiii. 14. Eccl. vii. 26. Mark vi. 17-27. y Or, invited. 2 Chr. xv. 8. Jer. xvi. 18. xlv. 4. Ez. viii. 10. i Per. iv. 3. Rev. xxi. 8. z Gen. xvi. 16. Lev. xviii. 25-30. xx. 22, 23. Deut. xii. 31. 2 Kings xvi. 3. xxi. 2. 11. 3 Chr. xxxvi. 14. Ps. cvi. 35-39. a Gen. xxxvii. 34. 2 Kings vi. 30, 31. xviii. 37. John iii. 6. b 2 Sam. xii. 17. Is. lviii. 5-8. c Is. xxxviii. 15. d Ps. lxxvi. 3. Is. xlviii. 34-37. Jer. xli. 20. e Ex. i. 3. Ps. lxxvi. 15. Ez. xxxiii. 10, 11. Mic. vii. 19. Rom. ii. 4. 15. f 2 Pet. iii. 9. g 21-23. 2 Kings ix. 25, 26. 33-37. x. 1-7. 11.

b 2 Kings viii. 18. 2 Chr. xviii. 1, 2.

c iv. 13. Deut. iv. 43. Josh. xx. 8.
* Heb. *silent from taking it.*

d 2 Kings iii. 7. 2 Chr. xviii. 3.

e 2 Chr. xix. 2. Ps. cxxxix. 21, 22. Prov. xiii. 20. 2 Cor. vi. 16, 17. Eph. v. 11. 2 John 11. Rev. ii. 2. 6.

f Num. xxvii. 21. Judg. i. 1. xx. 18. 23. 28. 1 Sam. xxiii. 2, 4. 9-12. xxx. 8. 2 Kings i. 3. iii. 11. 2 Chr. xviii. 4, 5. Prov. iii. 5, 6.

g xviii. 19. 2 Tim. iv. 3.

h 15. 22, 23. 2 Chr. xviii. 14. Jer. viii. 10, 11. xiv. 13, 14. xxiii. 14-17. xxviii. 1-9. Ez. xiii. 7-16. 22. Matt. vii. 15. 2 Pet. ii. 1-3. Rev. xix. 20.

i 2 Kings iii. 11-13. 2 Chr. xviii. 6, 7.

k xviii. 4. xix. 10.

l 27. xx. 43. xxi. 20. Gen. xxxvii. 8. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Prov. ix. 8. xv. 12. Jer. xxiii. 18. xx. 10. xliii. 3, 4. Am. v. 10. John vii. 7. xv. 18, 19. Gal. iv. 16.

m Is. xxx. 10. Jer. xxxviii. 4. Mic. ii. 11.

n xx. 35-42. 2 Kings ix. 22. Is. lvii. 19-21.

o xxi. 27-29. Prov. v. 9-13. xxv. 12. Mic. ii. 7.

* Or, *eunuch.*

p 26, 27. 2 Chr. xviii. 8-11.

q 30. Est. v. 1. vi. 8, 9. Matt. vi. 29. Acts xii. 21. xxv. 23.

r Heb. *floor.*

x xviii. 29. Jer. xxvii. 14-16. Ez. xiii. 1-9.

Jer. xxvii. 2. xxviii. 10-14. Zech. i. 18-21. Acts xix. 13-16.

2 Cor. xi. 13-15. 2 Tim. iii. 8.

t Jer. xxiii. 17, 25. 31. xxviii. 2, 3. xxix. 21. Ez. xiii. 6. xxii. 27, 28. Mic. iii. 11.

u 6. 15. 32-36.

x Job xxii. 13. Ps. x. 11. xiv. 1. 1. 21. Is. xxx. 10, 11. Hos. vii. 3.

Am. vii. 13-17. Mic. ii. 6, 7. 11. 1 Cor. ii. 14-16.

y Num. xxii. 38. 2 Chr. xviii. 12, 13. Jer. xxiii. 28. xxvi. 2, 3. xlii. 4.

Ez. ii. 4-8. iii. 17-19. Acts xx. 20. 26, 27. 2 Cor. ii. 17. iv. 2.

z xvii. 27. 2 Chr. xviii. 14. Judg. x. 14. Ec. xi. 9.

Matt. xxv. 45.

c Ramoth in Gilead *is* our's, and we *be* * still, and take it not out of the hand of the king of Syria?

4 And he said unto Jehoshaphat, d Wilt thou go with me to battle to Ramoth-gilead? And Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, e I am as thou art, my people as thy people, my horses as thy horses.

5 And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, f Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to-day.

6 Then the king of Israel gathered g the prophets together, about four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall I go against Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? and they said, h Go up; for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

7 And Jehoshaphat said, i Is there not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that we might enquire of him?

8 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is k yet one man, Micaiah the son of Imlah, by whom we may enquire of the LORD; l but I hate him, for he doth not prophesy m good n concerning me, but evil. And Jehoshaphat said, o Let not the king say so.

9 Then the king of Israel called an * officer, and said, p Hasten hither Micaiah the son of Imlah.

10 And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah sat each on his throne, q having put on their robes, in a t void place in the entrance of the gate of Samaria; and r all the prophets prophesied before them.

11 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah made him s horns of iron; and he said, t Thus saith the LORD, With these shalt thou push the Syrians, until thou have consumed them.

12 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, u Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper; for the LORD shall deliver it into the king's hand.

13 And the messenger that was gone to call Micaiah spake unto him, saying, v Behold now, the words of the prophets declare good unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak that which is good.

14 And Micaiah said, As the LORD liveth, y what the LORD saith unto me, that will I speak.

15 ¶ So he came to the king. And the king said unto him, Micaiah shall we go against Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall we forbear? And he answered him, z Go, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

16 And the king said unto him, How many times a shall I adjure thee, a that thou tell me nothing but that which is true in the name of the LORD.

17 And he said, b I saw all Israel c scattered upon the hills, as sheep that have not a shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master: let them return every man to his house in peace.

18 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, d Did I not tell thee that he would prophesy no good concerning me, but evil?

19 And he said, Hear now therefore the word of the LORD: e I saw the LORD sitting on his throne, and f all the host of heaven standing by him, on his right hand and on his left:

20 And the LORD said, Who shall * persuade Ahab, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one said on this manner, and another said on that manner.

21 And there came forth a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will persuade him.

22 And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be g a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, h Thou shalt persuade him, and prevail also: go forth, and do so.

23 Now, therefore, behold, i the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and k the LORD hath spoken evil concerning thee.

24 But l Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah went near, and m smote Micaiah on the cheek, and said, n Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

25 And Micaiah said, o Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt go into * an inner chamber to hide thyself.

26 And the king of Israel said, Take Micaiah, and p carry him back unto Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son;

27 And say, Thus saith the king, q Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with r bread of affliction and with water of affliction, s until I come in peace.

28 And Micaiah said, t If thou return at all in peace, the LORD hath not spoken by me. And he said, u Harken, O people, every one of you.

29 ¶ So v the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gilead.

30 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, w I will disguise myself, and enter into the battle; but y put thou on thy robes. And

z 1 Sam. xiv. 24. 2 Chr. xviii. 15. Matt. xxvi. 63. a Jer. xlii. 3-6. Matt. xxii. 16, 17. b 1 Sam. ix. 9. Jer. i. 11-16. Ez. i. 4. Acts x. 11-17. c 34-36. Num. xxvii. 17. 2 Chr. xviii. 16, 17. Jer. xxiii. 1, 2. Ez. xxxiv. 4-6. Zech. xiii. 7. Matt. ix. 36.

d 8. Prov. x. 24. xxvii. 22. xxix. 1. Luke xi. 45.

e 2 Chr. xviii. 18-22. Is. vi. 1. Dan. vii. 9, 10. Acts vii. 55, 56. Rev. iv. 2, 3.

f Ps. ciii. 20, 21. Is. vi. 2, 3. Zech. i. 10. Matt. xviii. 10. Heb. i. 7. 14. xii. 22. Rev. v. 11. * Or, *deceive.*

g Job i. 6. ii. 1. John viii. 44. 1 John iv. 6. Rev. xii. 9. xiii. 14.

h Judg. ix. 23. Job xii. 16. Ps. cix. 17. 2 Thes. ii. 11, 12.

i Ex. iv. 21. x. 20. Deut. ii. 30. 2 Chr. xxv. 16. Is. vi. 9, 10. xlv. 20. Ez. xiv. 3-5.

9. Matt. xiii. 13-15. xxiv. 24, 25.

k 8. Is. iii. 11. l 11.

m 1 Chr. xviii. 23, 24. Is. i. 5, 6. Lam. iii. 30. Mic. v. 1. Mark xiv. 65. xv. 19, 20.

John xv. 18. 20. Acts xxiii. 2.

n Jer. xxviii. 10, 11. xxix. 26, 27. Matt. xxvi. 63. xxvii. 42, 43.

o Num. xxxi. 8. Jer. xxiii. 15. xxviii. 16, 17. xxix. 21, 22, 32.

* Or, *from chamber to chamber.*

Heb. *a chamber in a chamber.*

xx. 30.

p 8, 9.

q 18, 19. 2 Chr. xvi. 10. xviii. 25-27. Jer. xx. 2. xxix. 26. xxxviii. 6. Mark vi. 17-28.

r Deut. xvi. 3. Ps. lxxx. 5. cii. 9. cxxvii. 2. Is. xxx. 20.

s Luke xii. 45, 46. 1 Thes. v. 2, 3.

t Num. xvi. 29. Deut. xviii. 20-22. Is. xlv. 26. Jer. xxviii. 8, 9.

Acts xiii. 10, 11.

u 2 Chr. xviii. 27. Am. iii. 1. Mic. i. 2. Mark vii. 14-16.

x 2. 2 Chr. xviii. 28. * Or, *When he was to disguise himself, and enter into the battle.*

xiv. 2. xx. 38. Prov. xxi. 30. Jer. xxiii. 24.

y 10. Ps. xii. 2.

^z 2 Chr. xviii. 29. the king of Israel ^a disguised himself, and went into the battle.

^a xl. 24. 2 Chr. xviii. 30. 31 But the king of Syria commanded his ^a thirty and two captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, ^b Fight neither with ^c small nor great, save only with the king of Israel.

32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, Surely it is the king of Israel. And they turned aside to fight against him: and ^d Jehoshaphat cried out.

33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it *was* not the king of Israel, that they turned back from pursuing him.

34 And a *certain* man drew a bow [†] at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the [§] joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am ^{||} wounded.

35 And the battle ^{*} increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Syrians, and ^e died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the [†] midst of the chariot.

36 And ^f there went a proclamation throughout the host about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own country.

37 So the king died, and was ^{*} brought to Samaria; and they buried the king in Samaria.

38 And *one* washed the chariot in the pool of Samaria, and the dogs licked up his blood, and they washed his armour, ^g according unto the word of the LORD which he spake.

39 Now ^h the rest of the acts of Ahab, and all that he did, and ⁱ the ivory-house which he made, and all the cities that he built, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

40 So Ahab slept with his fathers; and ^k Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.

41 [†] And Jehoshaphat the son of Asa began to reign over Judah in the fourth year of Ahab king of Israel.

42 Jehoshaphat *was* ^l thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem: and ^m his mother's name *was* Azubah, the daughter of Shilhi.

43 And he walked ⁿ in all the ways of Asa his father, ^o he turned not aside from it, ^p doing *that which was* right in the eyes of the LORD: nevertheless ^q the high places were not taken away; *for* the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places.

44 And Jehoshaphat ^r made peace with the king of Israel.

45 Now ^s the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

46 And ^t the remnant of the sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Asa, he took out of the land.

47 *There was* then ^u no king in Edom: a deputy *was* king.

48 ^x Jehoshaphat [†] made ^y ships of Tharshish to go ^z to Ophir for gold: but ^a they went not; for the ships were broken at ^b Ezion-geber.

49 Then said Ahaziah the son of Ahab unto Jehoshaphat, Let my servants go with thy servants in the ships: but Jehoshaphat would not.

50 And Jehoshaphat ^c slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and ^d Jehoram his son reigned in his stead.

51 [†] Ahaziah the son of Ahab ^e began to reign over Israel in Samaria, the seventeenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned ^f two years over Israel.

52 And ^g he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and ^h in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

53 For ⁱ he served Baal, and worshipped him, and ^k provoked to anger the LORD God of Israel, according to all that his father had done.

2 Kings i. 17. viii. 6. 2 Chr. xvii. 1.

m xiv. 21. xv. 2. 10.

n xv. 11. 14. 2 Chr. xiv. 2—5. 11. xv. 8. 17.

o 1 Sam. xii. 20, 21. 2 Chr. xvi. 7—12. Prov. iv. 27.

p 2 Chr. xvii. 3—6. xix. 3, 4. xx. 3, &c.

q xiv. 23. xv. 14. 2 Kings xii. 3. xiv. 3, 4. xv. 3, 4. xviii. 22.

r 2. 2 Kings viii. 18. 2 Chr. xix. 2. xxi. 6. 2 Cor. vi. 14.

s xi. 41. xiv. 29.

t xiv. 24. xv. 12. Gen. xix. 4. Deut. xxiii. 17.

Judg. xix. 22. Rom. i. 26, 27. Jude 7.

u Gen. xxv. 23. xxvii. 40. 2 Sam. viii. 14. 2 Kings iii. 9. viii. 20.

Ps. cviii. 2. 10. x 2 Chr. xx. 35, 36.

† Or, had *ten ships*. y x. 22. 2 Chr. ix. 21. Ps. xlviii. 7. Is. ii. 16. lx 9.

Jon. i. 3. z ix. 28. Ps. xlv. 9. a 2 Chr. xx. 37.

xxv. 7. b ix. 26. Num. xxxiii. 35, 36.

B. C. 889. c ii. 10. 2 Chr. xxi. 1.

d 2 Kings viii. 16—18. 2 Chr. xxi. 5—7.

B. C. 897. e 40.

f xv. 25. 2 Kings i. 17.

g xv. 26. xvi. 30—33.

h xxi. 25.

i Judg. ii. 1—11. k xxi. 29. Ez. xvi. 14—18.

g xxi. 10. Is. xlv. 25, 26. xlviii. 3—5. Jer. xlv. 21—23. Zech. i. 4—6. Matt. xxiv. 35.

h xiv. 19. xv. 23. xl. xvi. 5. 20, 27.

i x. 18. Ps. xlv. 8. Am. iii. 15.

k 51. 2 Kings i. 2. 17.

B. C. 914.

THE
SECOND BOOK
OF THE
KINGS,
COMMONLY CALLED

THE FOURTH BOOK OF THE KINGS.

THIS book is merely a continuation of the preceding, to which it is joined in the Hebrew Canon: the remarks therefore already made on *that*, in a great measure, apply to *this*.—It contains the history of above three hundred years.—In Israel the kings were uniformly idolatrous and wicked: and though the labours of Elijah, Elisha, and other prophets, were prospered, to preserve a considerable number of the people from the general contagion; yet the measure of their national iniquity was soon filled up; so that they were conquered and carried captive by the kings of the Assyrians, and dispersed among the Gentiles, no more, as a collected body, to be restored to their own land. Their country was, after this, planted by the conquerors with a mingled people, who established a corrupt and partial worship of JEHOVAH, from whom originated the nation and religion of the Samaritans. These events began to take place considerably above an hundred years before the Babylonish captivity.—In Judah indeed some remarkable revivals of religion took place, under the pious princes of David's family; and by means of the faithful labours of the

prophets: but these promising appearances were of short duration; many of the kings were idolatrous and extremely wicked; the priests and Levites exceedingly neglected their important duty; and the people were generally prone to idolatry and iniquity. So that, after the death of pious Josiah, the nation became almost universally corrupt; and the melancholy account closes with the destruction of the city and temple, the desolation of the country, and the enslaving and carrying away of the inhabitants, by the Chaldeans. As all the prophets, (commonly so called,) whose writings have been preserved, lived in the latter part of this period; (those excepted who lived during or after the captivity;) and as they continually refer to the facts recorded in this history; we may consider all their predictions as sanctioning, by their accomplishment, the divine authority of the narrative; though it does not contain any express prophecy, the completion of which extended much beyond the term of the return of the Jews from the Babylonish captivity.

B. C. 896.

CHAPTER I.

Moab rebels, 1. Ahaziah, being sick, sends to enquire of Baal-zebub; and Elijah orders the messengers to inform him, in the name of God, that he should surely die, 2—4. Ahaziah sends to apprehend Elijah, who twice calls down fire to consume those who came against him, 5—12. The captain of the third company sues for mercy; and Elijah, encouraged by an angel, goes to Ahaziah, and assures him that he would die at that time, 13—16. Ahaziah dies, and is succeeded by Jehoram, 17, 18.

THEN ^a Moab rebelled against Israel ^b after the death of Ahab.

2 And Ahaziah fell down through a lattice in his upper chamber that was in Samaria, and ^c was sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, enquire of ^d Baal-zebub the ^e god of Ekron, ^f whether I shall recover of this disease.

3 But ^g the angel of the LORD said to ^h Elijah the Tishbite, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Samaria, and say unto them, ⁱ Is it not because *there is* not a God in Israel, *that* ^k ye go to enquire of Baal-zebub, the god of Ekron?

4 Now therefore thus saith the LORD, ^{*} Thou shalt not come down from that bed, on which thou

art gone up, ^l but shalt surely die. And Elijah departed.

5 And when the messengers turned back unto him, he said unto them, Why are ye now turned back?

6 And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, *Is it not because there is* not a God in Israel, *that* thou sendest to enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron? ^m therefore thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

7 And he said unto them, [†] What manner of man *was he* which came up to meet you, and told you these words?

8 And they answered him, *He was* ⁿ an hairy man, and girded with a girdle of leather about his loins. And he said, *It is* Elijah the Tishbite.

9 [¶] Then the king ^o sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty: and he went up to him; and, behold, ^p he sat on the top of an hill; and he spake unto him, ^q Thou

B. C. 896.

Prov. xi. 19. xiv. 32. Is. xiv. 21. Ez. xviii. 4. 14 —17.

^m 1 Chr. x. 13, 14.

[†] *What was the manner of the man?* Judg. viii. 18. 1 Sam. xxviii. 14.

ⁿ Zech. xiii. 4. Matt. iii. 4. xi. 8. Luke i. 17. ^o vi. 13, 14. 1 Kings xix. 2. Matt. xiv. 3. ^p 1 Kings xviii. 42. Luke vi. 11, 12. ^q Matt. xxvii. 29. 41—43. Heb. xi. 36.

^a viii. 20—22. 2 Sam. viii. 2. 1 Chr. xviii. 2. Ps. lx. 8. ^b iii. 4, 5. ^c 1 Kings xxii. 34. 2 Chr. xxi. 14, 15. ^d Matt. x. 25. xii. 24—27. Beelzebub. ^e 1 Sam. v. 10. ^f viii. 7—9. 1 Kings xiv. 3. ^g 15. 1 Kings xix. 5. 7. Acts viii. 26. xii. 7—11. ^h 1 Kings xvii. 1. ⁱ v. 8. 15. 1 Sam. xvii. 46. 1 Kings xviii. 36. ^k Jer. ii. 11—13. Jon. ii. 8. ^{*} Heb. *The bed whither thou art gone up, thou shalt not come down from it.*

man of God, the king hath said, Come down.

10 And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, ^r If I *be* a man of God, then ^r let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, ^r and consumed him and his fifty.

11 ^a Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty, with his fifty: and he answered and said unto him, ^r O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly.

12 And Elijah answered and said unto them, ^r If I *be* a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

13 And ^r he sent again a captain of the third fifty, with his fifty: and the third captain of fifty went up, and came and ^r fell on his knees before Elijah, and ^a besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, ^b let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, be precious in thy sight.

14 Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties, with their fifties: therefore ^c let my life now be precious in thy sight.

15 And the angel of the LORD said unto Elijah, Go down with him; ^d be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king.

16 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ^e Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron, *is it not because there is no God in Israel to enquire of his word?* therefore thou shalt not come down off that bed, on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

17 So he died, according to the word of the LORD which Elijah had spoken: and Jehoram reigned in his stead, ^f in the second year of Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah; because he had no son.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Ahaziah, which he did, *are* they not written ^g in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

CHAP. II.

Elijah in vain persuades Elisha to leave him, 1—7. With his mantle he divides Jordan, and they pass over, 8. Elijah allows conditionally of Elisha's request, and is taken to heaven in a fiery chariot, 9—11. Elisha takes up Elijah's mantle; again divides Jordan and passes over; and is received as Elijah's successor, 12—15. The sons of the prophets in vain seek for Elijah, 16—18. Elisha heals with salt the bad waters of Jericho, 19—22. Bears destroy the children that mock him, 23—25.

AND it came to pass, when the LORD would ^a take up Elijah

into heaven ^b by a whirlwind, that Elijah went with ^c Elisha from ^d Gilgal.

2 And Elijah said unto Elisha, ^e Tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Beth-el. And ^f Elisha said unto him, ^g As the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they went down to ^h Beth-el.

3 And ⁱ the sons of the prophets that *were* at Beth-el came forth to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take ^j away thy master ^k from thy head to-day? And he said, Yea, I know *it*; hold ye your peace.

4 And Elijah said unto him, Elisha, tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to ^l Jericho. And he said, *As* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, ^m I will not leave thee. So they came to Jericho.

5 And the sons of the prophets that *were* at Jericho came to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away ⁿ thy master from thy head to-day? And he answered, ^o Yea, I know *it*; hold ye your peace.

6 And Elijah said unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here: for the LORD hath sent me to Jordan. And he said, *As* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on.

7 And ^p fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood ^q to view afar off: and they two stood by Jordan.

8 And Elijah took ^r his mantle, and wrapped *it* together, and smote the waters, and they ^s were divided hither and thither; so that they two went over on dry ground.

9 And it came to pass when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, ^t Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elisha said, ^u I pray thee, let ^v a double portion of thy spirit be upon me.

10 And he said, Thou hast ^w asked a hard thing: *nevertheless*, ^x if thou see me *when I am* taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be *so*.

11 ^y And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that behold, *there appeared* ^z a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up ^a by a whirlwind ^b into heaven.

12 And Elisha ^c saw *it*, and he cried, ^d My father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And ^e he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and ^f rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also ^g the mantle

b 1 Kings xviii. 12. xix. 4. 11. Job xxxviii. 1.

c 1 Kings xix. 16. 21.

d Josh. iv. 19. v. 9.

e Ruth i. 15. John vi. 67. 68.

f Ruth i. 16—18. 2 Sam. xv. 21. 1 Chr. xii. 18.

g 4. 6. iv. 30. 1 Sam. i. 26. xvii. 55. xxv. 26.

h Gen. xxviii. 19. 1 Kings xii. 29. 33. xiii. 1, 2.

i 5. 7. 12. 15. iv. 7. 38. ix. 1. 1 Sam. x. 12. xix. 20. 1 Kings xviii. 4. xx. 35. Is. viii. 18.

k Deut. xxxiii. 3. Acts xvii. 3.

l 1 Kings xvi. 34.

m 12. Acts ii. 42. xi. 33.

n Josh. xii. 14. Judg. xi. 9. 1 Chr. xxix. 11. 1 Cor. xi. 3. Eph. v. 23.

o Josh. i. 1, 2. Luke xxiv. 52. John xvi. 7. Acts i. 2. 11.

p 17. 1 Kings xviii. 4.

q Heb. in sight, or over against. 1 Kings xix. 13. 19.

r 14. Ex. xiv. 21, 22. Josh. iii. 16. 17. Ps. cxlv. 5—7.

s xiii. 14—19. Num. xxvii. 6—23. Deut. xxxiv. 9. 1 Chr. xix. 18. 19. Ps. lxxii. 1. 20. Luke xiv. 45—51. John xvii. 9—13. Acts i. 8. viii. 17. ix. 25. 30.

t Num. xi. 17. 25. 1 Kings iii. 9. Zech. xii. 8. Luke xii. 28. John xiv. 12—14. xvi. 7. 1 Cor. xiii. 31.

u Deut. xvi. 17. Jer. xvi. 18. Zech. ix. 12. 1 Tim. v. 17. Rev. xviii. 6.

† Heb. done hard in asking. Mark xi. 22—24. John xvi. 24.

x Acts i. 9. 10. vi. 15. Ps. lxxiii. 17. civ. 3. 4. Ez. i. 4. Rev. x. 8. 9. Hab. ii. 3. Zech. vi. 1—3. Heb. i. 14.

y 1. a Mark xvi. 19. b 16.

c xiii. 14. Job xii. 33. Prov. xi. 11. Eccl. vi. 12. 14. 16—18. Is. xxxvii. 4. 15. 21. Acts xxvii. 21.

d Acts i. 9. John 20. 21. Acts viii. 2.

f 8. 1 Kings xix. 19.

g 19.

h 19.

i 19.

j 19.

k 19.

l 19.

m 19.

n 19.

o 19.

p 19.

q 19.

r 19.

s 19.

* Heb. *lip*.

of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the * bank of Jordan ;

g 8-10. Josh. i.
1-9. Mark xvi.
20. John xiv. 12.
Acts ii. 33. iii.
22, 13.

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and ^g smote the waters, and said, Where *is* the LORD God of Elijah? And when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither; and Elisha went over.

h 7.
i Num. xi. 25-29.
xxvii. 20. John
xv. 26, 27. Acts
i. 8.
k 19. iv. 1-4. 37.
vi. 1-7.

15 And when the sons of the prophets, which *were* ^h to view at Jericho, saw him, they said, ⁱ The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came to meet him, and ^k bowed themselves to the ground before him.

† Heb. *sons of strength*.

l 1 Kings xviii. 12.
Ez. iii. 14. viii.
3. Acts viii. 39.
j Heb. *one of the mountains*.

16 And they said unto him, Behold, now, there be with thy servants fifty [†] strong men, let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master; lest peradventure ^l the Spirit of the LORD hath taken him up, and cast him upon [†] some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.

m Rom. x. 2.

17 And when ^m they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but ⁿ found him not.

a Heb. xi. 5.

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he said unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go not?

o Ex. vii. 19. xv.
23. Josh. vi. 17.
26. 1 Kings xvi.
34.

j Heb. *causing to miscarry*. Deut.
xxviii. 2-4. 11.
15-18.

p Judg. ix. 45. Ez.
xlvi. 11. Zeph.
ii. 9.

q iv. 41. vi. 6. Ex.
xv. 25, 26. John
ix. 6.

r Josh. vi. 2-16.
1 Cor. i. 18-28.
ii. 4, 5. James v.
14, 15.

s Ps. cvii. 34-38.
t 1 Kings xii. 28-
32. Hos. iv. 15.
x. 5. 15. Am. iii.
14. iv. 4. v. 5.
vii. 13.

u Prov. xx. 11.
xxii. 6. 15. Jer.
vii. 18.

x Gen. xxi. 9.
2 Chr. xxxvi. 16.
Gal. iv. 29. Heb.
xi. 36.

y 11. Matt. xxvii.
29-31. 40-43.

z i. 10-12. Gen.
ix. 25. Deut.
xxviii. 15-26.
Jer. xxviii. 16.
xxix. 21-23.
Am. vii. 17.
Mark xi. 14. 21.
Acts v. 5. 9.
viii. 20. xiii. 9-
11. 2 Cor. x. 6.

a 1 Kings xiii. 24.
xix. 17. xx. 36.
Prov. xxx. 17.

b Ex. xx. 5.
c iv. 25. 1 Kings
xviii. 19.

19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of the city *is* pleasant, as my lord seeth: but ^o the water *is* naught, and the ground [§] barren.

20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and ^p put salt therein: and they brought *it* to him.

21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and ^q cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the LORD, ^r I have healed these waters; ^s there shall not be from thence any more death or barren land.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of Elisha, which he spake.

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto ^t Bethel: and as he was going up by the way, there came forth ^u a little children out of the city, and ^x mocked him, and said unto him, ^y Go up, thou bald head, Go up, thou bald head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and ^z cursed them in the name of the LORD: and there came forth ^a two she-bears out of the wood, and ^b tare forty and two children of them.

25 And he went from thence to ^c mount Carmel; and from thence he returned to Samaria.

CHAP. III.

Jehoram's wicked reign, 1-3. Mesha king of Moab revolts, 4, 5. Jehoram, Jehoshaphat, and the king of Edom, march against him; and being distressed for water, they apply to Elisha, who sharply reproves Jehoram, but

shews respect to Jehoshaphat, 6-14. He promises them water, and victory, 15-19. Plenty of water is sent; the Moabites are deceived by the appearance, and are entirely defeated, 20-24. The allied kings destroy the cities, spoil the country, and besiege Kir-haraseth, 25. The king of Moab, by sacrificing his eldest son, causes them to raise the siege, 26, 27.

NOW Jehoram the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria ^a the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned twelve years.

2 And he ^b wrought evil in the sight of the LORD, ^c but not like his father, and ^d like his mother; for he put away the ^e image of Baal ^e that his father had made.

3 Nevertheless, ^f he cleaved unto the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, ^g which made Israel to sin; ^h he departed not therefrom.

4 ¶ And Mesha king of Moab was ⁱ a sheep-master, and ^k rendered unto the king of Israel an hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool.

5 But it came to pass, ^l when Ahab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king of Israel.

6 And king Jehoram went out of Samaria the same time, and ^m numbered all Israel.

7 And he went and sent to Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against me: ⁿ wilt thou go with me against Moab to battle? And he said, I will go up; I *am* as thou *art*, my people as thy people, *and* my horses as thy horses.

8 And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way through ^o the wilderness of Edom.

9 So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and ^p the king of Edom; and they fetched a compass of seven days journey: and there was ^q no water for the host, and for the cattle, ^r that followed them.

10 And the king of Israel said, Alas! that ^s the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab!

11 But Jehoshaphat said, ^t *Is there* not here a prophet of the LORD, ^u that we may enquire of the LORD by him? And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, Here *is* Elisha the son of Shaphat, which ^v poured water on the hands of Elijah.

12 And Jehoshaphat said, ^w The word of the LORD is with him. So ^x the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat, and the king of Edom, went down to him.

13 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel, ^y What have I to do with thee? ^z get thee to ^a the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, ^b Nay: for

a i. 17. viii. 16. 1 Kings xxii. 51.

b vi. 31.

c 1 Kings xvi. 33; xxi. 20. 25.

d ix. 22. 24.

e Heb. *statue*.

f x. 18. 26-28. 1 Kings xvi. 30. 32.

g x. 29-31. 1 Kings xii. 28-33.

h 1 Kings xiv. 9. 16. xv. 26. 34. xvi. 31.

i Gen. xiii. 2. xxvi. 13. 14. 2 Chr. xxvi. 10. Job i. 3. xlii. 13.

k 2 Sam. viii. 2. Is. xvi. 1.

l i. 1.

m 1 Sam. xi. 8. xv. 4. 2 Sam. xxiv. 1. 1 Kings xx. 26.

n 1 Kings xxii. 4. 32. 33. 2 Chr. xviii. 3. 29-32. xix. 2. xxi. 4-7. xxii. 3, 4. 10-12.

o Num. xxi. 4, 5. Mal. i. 2, 3.

p 1 Kings xxii. 47.

q Ex. xviii. 1. Num. xx. 2. 4. xxi. 5.

r Heb. *at their feet*. Ex. xi. 8. Judg. iv. 10.

s vi. 33. Gen. iv. 13. Ps. lxxviii. 34-46. Prov. xix. 3. Is. viii. 21. li. 20.

t 1 Kings xxii. 7. Am. iii. 7.

u Josh. ix. 14. Judg. xx. 8-11. 18. 23. 26-28.

v Gen. xviii. 4. 1 Kings xix. 21. Luke xxii. 27. John xiii. 4, 5. 13, 14.

w ii. 14. 15. 21. 24. 1 Sam. iii. 19-21.

x v. 8, 9. 15. Is. xlix. 23. lx. 14. Rev. iii. 9.

y Ez. xiv. 3-5. Matt. viii. 29. John ii. 4. 2 Cor. v. 16. vi. 15.

z Judg. x. 14. Ruth i. 15. Jer. ii. 27, 28.

a 1 Kings xviii. 19. c Deut. xxxii. 37-39. Hos. vi. 1.

the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab.

14 And Elisha said, ^dAs the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that ^eI regard the presence of Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, ^fI would not look toward thee, nor see thee.

15 But now ^gbring me a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that ^hthe hand of the LORD came upon him.

16 And he said, Thus saith the LORD, ⁱMake this valley full of ditches:

17 For thus saith the LORD, ^kYe shall not see wind, neither shall ye see rain; yet that valley shall be filled with water, ^lthat ye may drink, both ye, and your cattle, and your beasts.

18 And ^mthis is *but* ⁿa light thing in the sight of the LORD: ^ohe will deliver the Moabites also into your hand.

19 And ^pye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall ^qfell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and ^rmar every good piece of land with stones.

20 And it came to pass in the morning, ^swhen the meat-offering was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom; and the country was ^tfilled with water.

21 ^uAnd when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they ^vgathered all that were able to ^wput on armour, and upward, and stood in the border.

22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Moabites saw the water on the other side, *as red as blood*:

23 And they said, ^xThis *is* blood: the kings are surely ^yslain, and they have smitten one another; ^znow therefore Moab to the spoil.

24 And when they came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up, and ^{aa}smote the Moabites, so that they fled before them: but they ^{ab}went forward smiting the Moabites, even in *their* country.

25 And they ^{ac}beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: ^{ad}only in ^{ae}Kirharseth left they the stones thereof; howbeit the slingers went about *it*, and smote it.

26 And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men that drew swords, to

break through *even* unto the king of Edom: but they could not.

27 Then he took ^{af}his eldest son, that should have reigned in his stead, and ^{ag}offered him *for* a burnt-offering upon the wall. And there was great indignation against Israel: and ^{ah}they departed from him, and returned to *their own* land.

CHAP. IV.

Elisha increases the oil of a poor prophet's widow, to enable her to pay her debts, 1—7. He is hospitably entertained by a woman of Shunem who is rewarded by having a son in her old age, 8—17. The child dies, but is restored to life in answer to Elisha's prayer, 18—37. Elisha heals the pottage made with poisonous herbs, 38—41. And feeds an hundred men with twenty barley-loaves, 42—44.

NOW there cried a certain woman of the wives of the ^{ai}sens of the prophets unto Elisha, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that ^{aj}thy servant did fear the LORD: and ^{ak}the creditor is come to take unto him my two sons to be bondmen.

2 And Elisha said unto her, ^{al}What shall I do for thee? tell me: what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any thing in the house ^{am}save a pot of oil.

3 Then he said, Go, borrow three vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, *even* ^{an}empty vessels; ^{ao}borrow not a few.

4 And when thou art come in, ^{ap}thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all these vessels, and thou shalt set aside that which is full.

5 So ^{aq}she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons, who brought *the vessels* to her, and she poured out.

6 And it came to pass, when ^{ar}the vessels were full, that she said unto her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, *There is not a vessel more.* ^{as}And the oil stayed.

7 Then she came, and told the man of God: and he said, Go, sell the oil, and ^{at}pay thy ^{au}debt, and live thou and thy children of the rest.

8 ^{av}And ^{aw}it fell on a day, that Elisha passed to ^{ax}Shunem, where ^{ay}was ^{az}a great woman: and ^{ba}she ^{bb}constrained him to eat bread. And *so* it was, *that*, as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat bread.

9 And ^{bc}she said unto her husband, Behold now, I perceive that ^{bd}this *is* ^{be}an ^{bf}holy man of God, which passeth by us continually.

10 ^{bg}Let us make ^{bh}a little chamber, I pray thee, on the wall: and let us set for him there a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candlestick: and it shall be, when he

a Am. ii. 1.
b Gen. xlii. 2, 13.
Deut. xii. 31.
Judg. x. 37, 39.
Ps. cxi. 27, 28.
Eccl. x. 20, 21.
vi. 7.
c 1 Sam. xiv. 36.
—17. 1 Kings
xx. 13, 28, 41.

a 28. ii. 3, 5. 1
Kings xv. 35.
b Gen. xlii. 12.
1 Kings xviii. 2.
Neh. vii. 2. Jer.
xli. 13. Mal. iii.
16. iv. 2. Acts
xii. 16.
c Lev. xvi. 29, 40.
Neh. v. 2—5.
Jer. xxiv. 14.
Matt. xviii. 25.
35. James ii. 13.
d ii. 9. vi. 27, 27.
Matt. xvii. 27.
John vi. 5—7.
Acts iii. 6. 2
Cor. vi. 10.
e 1 Kings xviii. 12.
Jana. ii. 3.
f iii. 16. John ii.
7.

• Heb. *great pot*.
xii. 13, 14. Ps.
lxxv. 10. John
xvi. 24.
g 32, 33. 1 Kings
xviii. 19, 20.
Matt. vi. 6.
Mark v. 40.
Acts ix. 40.

h v. 11. 1 Kings
xviii. 13, 16. Luke
i. 45. Heb. x.
7, 8.
i 43, 44. Matt. ix.
20. xvi. 58. xiv.
20. xv. 37. Luke
xv. 19. 2 Cor. vi.
12.

k xii. 10. Josh. v.
12. 1 Kings xviii.
13. John vi. 13.
l Ps. cxviii. 21.
Rom. xii. 7, 8.
Phil. iv. 8. 1
Thes. ii. 9. 10.
iv. 6. 2 Thes.
iii. 7—12.

• Or, *constrained*.
† Heb. *there was a date*.
m Josh. xiv. 18.
n 1 Sam. xxviii. 1.
o 2 Sam. xxi. 17.
Job i. 3. xxviii.
2.

p Gen. xix. 3.
Prov. vii. 21.
Luke xvi. 21.
xviii. 29. Acts
xvi. 14.

† Heb. *bed and table on house*.
p Prov. xxi. 10.
11. 1 Pet. ii. 1.
q Deut. xxi. 2.
1 Kings xviii. 1.
xvi. 14, 15. 1
Thos. vi. 11.
r 1 Thos. ii. 10.
Rom. xii. 13.
1 Pet. ii. 2. 1
Pet. iv. 9, 10.
1 Kings xviii. 29.

cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

11 And it fell on a day that he came thither, and he turned into the chamber, and lay there.

u r. 20-27. viii. 4, 5. 12 And he said to ^u Gehazi his servant, Call this Shunammite. And when he had called her, she stood before him.

x Matt. x. 40-42. Luke ix. 3-5. Rom. xvi. 2, 6. Phil. iv. 18, 19. 1 Thes. v. 12, 13. 2 Tim. i. 16-18. y iii. 15-18. viii. 3-6. Gen. xiv. 24. 2 Sam. xix. 32-38. z vi. 22. a 1 Tim. vi. 6-8. Heb. xiii. 5. b viii. 1. Ruth i. 1-4. Ps. xxxvii. 3. c Gen. xv. 2, 3. xvii. 17. xxi. 21. xxx. 1. Judg. xiii. 2. 1 Sam. i. 2. 8. Luke i. 7. d Gen. xviii. 10. 14. e Heb. set time. f 28. v. 10, 11. Gen. xviii. 12-15. 1 Kings xvii. 18. xviii. 9. Ps. cxvi. 11. Luke i. 18-20. g Gen. x i. 1. 1 Sam. i. 19, 20. Ps. cxiii. 9. Luke i. 24, 25. Heb. xi. 11. B. C. 889. h Ruth ii. 4. i Job xiv. 1, 2. Jer. iv. 19. k Is. xlix. 15. lxxvi. 13. Luke vii. 12. i Gen. xxiii. 2. xxxvii. 3. 35. 1 Kings xvii. 17. Ez. xxiv. 16-18. Luke ii. 35. John xi. 3. 5. 14. m 10. 1 Kings xvii. 19. n 26.

13 And he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, ^a thou hast been careful for us with all this care; what ^b is to be done for thee? wouldst thou be spoken for ^c to the king, or ^d to the captain of the host? And she answered, ^e I dwell ^f among mine own people.

14 And he said, What then ^g is to be done for her? And Gehazi answered, ^h Verily she hath no child, and her husband is old.

15 And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the door.

16 And he said, ⁱ About ^j * this season, according to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, ^k my lord, ^l thou man of God; ^m I do not lie unto thine handmaid.

17 And ⁿ the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that Elisha had said unto her, according to the time of life.

18 And when the child was grown, it fell on a day that he went out to his father ^o to the reapers.

19 And he said unto his father, ^p My head; my head. And he said to a lad, Carry him to his mother.

20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to ^q his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, ^r and ^s then died.

21 And she went up, and laid him ^t on the bed of the man of God, and shut ^u the door upon him, and went out.

22 And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, that ^v I may run to the man of God, and come again.

23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to-day? ^w it is neither ^x new moon nor sabbath. And she said, ^y It shall be ^z * well.

24 Then ^a she saddled an ass, and said to her servant, ^b Drive, and go forward; ^c I slack not ^d thy riding for me, except I bid thee.

25 So she went and came unto the man of God: ^e to mount Carmel. And it came to pass, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Gehazi his servant, Behold, ^f yonder ^g is that Shunammite:

26 ^h * Run now, I pray thee, to meet her; and say unto her, ⁱ Is it well with thee? ^j is it well with thy husband? ^k is it well with the child? And she answered, ^l It is ^m * well.

27 And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught ⁿ him by the feet: but Gehazi came near to ^o thrust her away. And the man of God said, ^p Let her alone; for her soul ^q is vexed within her: and the LORD hath ^r hid it from me, and hath not told me.

28 Then she said, ^s * Did I desire a son of my lord; Did I not say, ^t do not deceive me?

29 Then he said to Gehazi, ^u Gird up thy loins, and ^v take my staff in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, ^w salute him not; and if any salute thee, answer him not again; and ^x lay my staff upon the face of the child.

30 And the mother of the child said, ^y As the LORD liveth, and ^z as thy soul liveth, ^a I will not leave thee. And he arose, and followed her.

31 And Gehazi passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child; but ^b there was ^c neither voice nor ^d hearing: ^e wherefore he went again to meet him, and told him, saying, The child ^f is ^g not awaked.

32 And when Elisha was come into the house, behold, ^h the child was dead, ⁱ and laid upon his bed.

33 He went in therefore, and ^j shut the door upon them twain, and ^k prayed unto the LORD.

34 And he went up, and ^l lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands, and he stretched himself upon the child, and the flesh of the child waxed warm.

35 Then he returned, and walked in the house ^m * to and fro; and went up, and stretched himself upon him: and ⁿ the child sneezed seven times, and the child opened his eyes.

36 And he called Gehazi, and said, Call this Shunammite. So he called her: and when she was come in unto him, he said, ^o Take up thy son.

37 Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the ground, and took up her son, and went out.

38 ¶ And Elisha came again to ^p Gilgal; and ^q there was ^r * a dearth in the land, and the sons of the prophets ^s were ^t sitting before him: and he said unto his servant, ^u * Set on the great pot, and seethe pottage for the sons of the prophets.

39 And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found ^v a wild vine, and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and shred ^w them into the pot of pottage: for they knew ^x them not.

40 So they poured out for the men to eat: and it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage,

† Heb. by his feet. Matt. xxviii. 9. Luke vii. 38. x Matt. xv. 23. Mark x. 13. John iv. 27. y John xii. 7. z Heb. bitter. 1 Sam. i. 10. Job x. 1. Prov. xiv. 10. xviii. 14. a vi. 12. Gen. xviii. 17. 2 Sam. vii. 3. Am. iii. 7. John xv. 15. b Gen. xxx. 1. c 16. d ix. 1. 1 Kings xviii. 46. e ii. 14. Ex. iv. 17. Acts xix. 12. f Luke x. 4. g Ex. vii. 19, 20. xiv. 16. Josh. vi. 4, 5. Acts iii. 16. xix. 12. h 2. 4. i Ex. xxxiii. 12-16. Ruth i. 14-18.

Is. xxvi. 18. Matt. xvii. 16-21. Mark ix. 19-29. Acts xix. 13-17. j Heb. attention. 1 Kings xviii. 26. 29. k Dan. xii. 2. John xi. 11. 43, 44. Eph. v. 14. l 1 Kings xvii. 19. Luke vii. 52, 53. John xi. 17. m 4. Matt. vi. 6. n v. 11. vi. 17, 18. 20. 1 Kings xvii. 20. xviii. 26, 27. Acts ix. 40. Jam. v. 13-18. o 1 Kings xvii. 21. Acts xx. 10.

* Heb. once hither and once thither. p viii. 1. 5. xiii. 21. 1 Kings xvii. 22. Luke vii. 15. viii. 55. John xix. 44. Acts ix. 40.

q 1 Kings xvii. 23. Heb. xi. 35. r 27. ii. 15. 1 Kings xvii. 24. John v. 23, 29.

ii. 1. 1 Sam. vii. 16, 17. Acts x. 38. xv. 36. t vii. 1. Lev. xxvi. 26. Deut. xxviii. 22-24. 38-40. Jer. xiv. 1-6. Ez. xiv. 13.

u ii. 3. 1 Sam. xix. 20. Prov. viii. 34. Luke ii. 46. viii. 35. 38. x. 39. Acts xxii. 3. x Mark vi. 37. viii. 2-6. Luke xii. 30. John xxi. 5. 9. y Is. v. 4. Jer. ii. 21.

* 13. Zeel. ii. 4. 1 Gen. xxix. 6. xxvii. 14. 1 Sam. xvii. 18. Matt. x. 12, 13. Acts xv. 36. y 23. 1 Sam. iii. 18. Job i. 27.

z Josh. xiv. 6. that they cried out, and said, *ⁱ* O thou man of God, *there is* *ⁱ* death in the pot; and they could not eat *thereof*.

41 But he said, Then bring meal: and *ⁱ* he cast *it* into the pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat: and *ⁱ* there was no *†* harm in the pot.

42 ¶ And there came a man from *ⁱ* Baal-shalisha, and brought the man of God *ⁱ* bread of the first-fruits, twenty loaves *ⁱ* of barley, and full ears of corn in *†* the husk thereof: and he said, Give unto the people, that they may eat.

43 And *ⁱ* his servitor said, *ⁱ* What! should I set this before an hundred men? He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the LORD, *ⁱ* They shall eat, and shall leave *thereof*.

44 So he set *it* before them, and they did eat, and left *thereof*, according to the word of the LORD.

CHAP. V.

Naaman, captain of the host of Syria, is leprous, 1. By the report of a captive maid, he comes to Samaria to be healed, 2—7. Elisha sends for him; he goes to him, and is ordered to wash seven times in Jordan, 8—10. He is angry; but, persuaded by his servants, he complies, and is cleansed, 11—14. He acknowledges the true God; offers presents to Elisha, who refuses them; and is sent away in peace, resolving to worship the Lord alone, 15—19. Gehazi, by a lie, obtains presents from Naaman, and is punished by leprosy entailed on his descendants, 20—27.

NOW *ⁱ* Naaman, captain of the host of the king of Syria, was *ⁱ* a great man *ⁱ* with his master, and *†* honourable; because *ⁱ* by him the LORD had given *ⁱ* deliverance unto Syria: he was also a mighty man in valour; *but he was* *ⁱ* a leper.

2 And the Syrians had gone out *ⁱ* by companies, and had brought away captive out of the land of Israel a little maid; and *ⁱ* she *†* waited on Naaman's wife.

3 And she said unto her mistress, *ⁱ* Would God my lord *were* *†* with the prophet that *is* in Samaria *ⁱ* for *ⁱ* he would *§* recover him of his leprosy.

4 And *one* went in and told his lord, saying, *ⁱ* Thus and thus said the maid that *is* of the land of Israel.

5 And the king of Syria said, Go to, go, and I will send a letter unto the king of Israel. And he departed, *ⁱ* and took *||* with him ten talents of silver, and six thousand *pieces* of gold, and *ⁱ* ten changes of raiment.

6 And he brought the letter to the king of Israel, saying, Now when this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have *therewith* sent Naaman my servant to thee, that thou mayest recover him of his leprosy.

7 And it came to pass when the king of Israel had read the letter,

that he rent his clothes, and said, *ⁱ* Am I God, to kill and to make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? wherefore consider, I pray you, and *ⁱ* see how he seeketh a quarrel against me.

8 And it was so, when Elisha the man of God had heard that the king of Israel had *ⁱ* rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and he *ⁱ* shall know that there is a prophet in Israel.

9 So Naaman *ⁱ* came, with his horses and with his chariot, and stood at the door of the house of Elisha.

10 And Elisha *ⁱ* sent a messenger unto him, saying, Go and *ⁱ* wash in Jordan *ⁱ* seven times, and *ⁱ* thy flesh shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be clean.

11 But Naaman *ⁱ* was wroth, and *ⁱ* went away, and said, *ⁱ* Behold, *ⁱ* I thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand, and call on the name of the LORD his God, and *†* strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper.

12 *Are not* *†* Abana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and went away in a rage.

13 And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, *ⁱ* My father, *ⁱ* if the prophet had bid thee *do some* great thing, wouldst thou not have done *it*? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean?

14 Then *ⁱ* went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jordan, *ⁱ* according to the saying of the man of God: and *ⁱ* his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, *ⁱ* and he was clean.

15 And *ⁱ* he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came and stood before him: and he said, Behold, now I know that *ⁱ* there is no God, in all the earth, but in Israel; now therefore, I pray thee, take *ⁱ* a blessing of thy servant.

16 But he said, *ⁱ* As the LORD liveth, before whom I stand, *ⁱ* I will receive none. And he urged him to take *it*; but he refused.

17 And Naaman said, Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy servant two mules' burden *ⁱ* of earth? for thy servant *ⁱ* will henceforth offer neither burnt-offering, nor sacrifice, unto other gods, but unto the LORD.

18 In this thing the LORD pardoned thy servant, *that* when my master goeth into the house of Rimmon to worship there, and he *ⁱ* leaneth on my hand, and I bow

m Gen. xxx. 2.
Deut. xxxii. 29.
1 Sam. ii. 6.
Dan. ii. 11. Hos
vi. 1.

n 1 Kings xx. 7.

o xix. 1. 2 Sam.
iii. 31.

p 15. i. 6. 1 Kings
xvii. 24. xviii. 36.
Hos. xii. 13.

q iii. 12. vi. 32. Is.
ix. 14. Acts xvi.
29. 30. 37—39.

r Matt. xv. 23—
26. John iv. 48.
ii. 21. iii. 16. iv.
41. xiii. 21. John
ix. 7. 1 Cor. vi.
11.

s Lev. xiv. 7. 16:
51. xvi. 14. 19.
Num. xix. 4. 19.
Josh. vi. 4. 13—
16.

t 14 Ex. iv. 6. 7.
x Matt. viii. 8. xv.
27. Luke xiv.
11.

y Prov. i. 32. Heb.
xii. 25.

z Prov. iii. 7. Is.
lv. 8. 1 Cor. ii.
14—16. iii. 18—
20.

ⁱ Heb. I said, or,
I said with my-
self, he will surely
come out. See.
† Heb. move up
and down.

† Or. Arama.
u ii. 12. vi. 21. xiii.
14. Gen. xli. 43.
Mal. i. 6. Matt.
xxiii. 9. 1 Cor.
iv. 15.

b 3. 1 Sam. xxv.
14—17. 1 Kings
xx. 24. 31. Job
xxiii. 8, 9. Jer.
xxxviii. 7—10.

c Job xxxi. 13.
Prov. ix. 9. xv.
12, 13.

d 2 Chr. xv. 20.
John ii. 5. Heb.
xi. 7, 8.

e 10. Job xxxiii.
26.

f Luke iv. 27. v. 13.
Eph. v. 26, 27.
Th. ii. 14. iii. 3
—7.

g Luke xvii. 15—
18.

h Josh. ii. 9—11,
To. xlv. 10. 11.
xlv. 6. 8. xlv. 6.
Jer. x. 10, 11.
Dan. ii. 47. iii.
29. iv. 34. 35. vi.
26, 27. Rom. x.
10.

i Gen. xxxiii. 11.
1 Sam. xiii. 27.
2 Cor. ix. 5.

k 15. 14. 1 Kings
xvii. 1. xviii. 15.
17. 1 Cor. xiv. 29.
13. 1 Kings xiii.
17. Dan. v. 17.
Matt. x. 5. Acts
viii. 18—20. 1
Cor. xvi. 12. x. 32.
22. 2 Cor. vi. 9,
10. xii. 14.

m 12. Rom. xiv. 1.
Acts xviii. 16.

n 1 Thes. i. 9. 1
Pet. iv. 3.

o vii. 2. 17.

a Luke iv. 27.

b iv. 8. Ex. xi. 3.

ⁱ Heb. before.

† Or. gracious.

Heb. lifted up,

or, associated in

countenance.

c Prov. xxi. 31. Is.

xi. 5. 6. xxvii. 5.

6. Dan. ii. 37.

38. John xix. 11.

Rom. xv. 18.

ⁱ Or. victory.

d 27. Lev. xiii. 1

—8. Num. xii.

12. 2 Cor. xii. 7.

e vi. 24. Judg. ix.

34. 1 Sam. xiii.

17. 18.

f Ps. cxliii. 2.

ⁱ Heb. was before.

g Num. xi. 29.

Acts xvi. 29.

1 Cor. iv. 8.

ⁱ Heb. before.

h Matt. viii. 2. 3.

xi. 9. Luke xvii.

14.

ⁱ Heb. gather in.

i vii. 9—11. Mark

v. 19. xvi. 9, 10.

John iv. 28. 29.

1 Cor. i. 26, 27.

k viii. 8. 9. Num.

xxii. 7. 1 Sam.

ix. 8. 1 Kings

xiii. 7. xiv. 3.

ⁱ Heb. in his hand.

l Gen. xiv. 22.

Judg. xiv. 12.

1 Sam. v. 2, 3.

myself in the house of Rimmon ; when I bow down myself in the house of Rimmon, the LORD pardon thy servant in this thing.

19 And ^p he said unto him, ^q Go in peace. So he departed from him a * little way.

20 ¶ But ^r Gehazi the servant of Elisha the man of God said, Behold, ^s my master hath spared Naaman this Syrian, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought : but, ^t as the LORD liveth, I will run after him, ^u and take somewhat of him.

21 So Gehazi followed after Naaman : and when Naaman saw him running after him, ^v he lighted down from the chariot to meet him, and said, *Is all well ?*

22 And he said, All *is* well. ^y My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now there be come to me from mount Ephraim two young men of the sons of the prophets : give them, ^z I pray thee, a ^a talent of silver and two changes of garments.

23 And Naaman said, Be content, take two talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of garments, and laid *them* upon two of his servants, and they bare *them* before him.

24 And when he came to the * tower, ^b he took *them* from their hand, and bestowed *them* in the house ; and he let the men go, and they departed.

25 But he went in, and ^c stood before his master : and Elisha said unto him, Whence *comest thou*, Gehazi ? And he said, Thy servant went ^d no whither.

26 And he said unto him, ^e Went not mine heart *with thee*, when the man turned again from his chariot to meet thee ? ^f *Is it* a time to receive money, and to receive garments, and oliveyards, and vineyards, and sheep, and oxen, and men-servants, and maid-servants ?

27 ^g The leprosy therefore of Naaman shall cleave unto thee, and ^h unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from his presence a ⁱ leper as *white* as snow.

CHAP. VI.

The sons of the prophets prepare to enlarge their dwelling ; and Elisha causeth iron to swim, 1—7. He discloses to Jehoram the counsels of the Syrian King, who sends troops to apprehend him, 8—14. Elisha's servant is terrified ; but is encouraged by seeing horses and chariots of fire round his master, 15—17. The Syrians, at Elisha's prayer, are blinded ; and he conducts them into Samaria, where they regain their sight, and are entertained, and dismissed in peace, 18—23. Ben-hadad besieges Samaria, and reduces it to extreme famine, 24—25. Women contest about eating their own children, and appeal to the king, who in a rage resolves to kill Elisha, 26—33.

AND ^a the sons of the prophets said unto Elisha, Behold, now,

^b the place where we dwell with thee is ^c too strait for us.

2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jordan, and take thence every man a beam, and ^d let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And he answered, Go ye.

3 And one said, Be content, I pray thee, and ^e go with thy servants. And he answered, I will go.

4 So he went with them. And when they came to Jordan, they cut down wood.

5 But as one was felling a beam, the * axe-head fell into the water : and he cried, and said, ^f Alas, master ! ^g for it was borrowed.

6 And the man of God said, Where fell it ? And he shewed him the place. And he ^h cut down a stick, and cast *it* in thither, and the iron did swim.

7 Therefore, said he, ⁱ Take *it* up to thee. And he put out his hand, and took it.

8 ¶ Then the king of Syria warred against Israel, and ^k took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a place *shall be* my ^l camp.

9 And the man of God sent unto the king of Israel, saying, ^m Beware that thou pass not such a place ; for ⁿ thither the Syrians are come down.

10 And the king of Israel ^o sent to the place, which the man of God told him, and warned him of, and ^p saved himself there, not once nor twice.

11 ¶ Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was ^q sore troubled for this thing ; and he called his servants, and said unto them, ^r Will ye not shew me which of us *is* for the king of Israel ?

12 And one of his servants said, * None, my lord, O king : but ^s Elisha the prophet, that *is* in Israel, ^t telleth the king of Israel the words that thou speakest in ^u thy bed-chamber.

13 And he said, Go and ^v spy where he *is*, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, *he is* in ^w Dothan.

14 Therefore sent he thither ^x horses, and chariots, and a ^y great host : and they came by night, and compassed the city about.

15 And when the ^z servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, an host compassed the city, both with horses and chariots : and his servant said unto him, ^a Alas, my master ! how shall we do ?

16 And he answered, ^b Fear not, for ^c they that *be* with us *are* more than they that *be* with them.

17 And Elisha ^d prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, ^e open his eyes, that he may see. And the LORD

b iv. 23.
c Is. xlix. 19, 20.
liv. 2, 3.

d John xxi. 3. Acts xviii. 3. xx. 34, 35. 1 Cor. ix. 6.
1 Thes. ii. 9. 2 Thes. iii. 8. 1 Tim. vi. 6.
e Judg. iv. 8.

* Heb. iron.
f 15. iii. 10. Rev. xviii. 10, 16, 19.
g iv. 7. Ex. xxii. 14, 15. Ps. xxxvii. 21.

h ii. 21. iv. 41. Ex. xv. 25. Mark vii. 33, 34. viii. 23—25. John ix. 6, 7.
i iv. 36.

k Job v. 12, 13. Prov. xxi. 30. Is. vii. 5—7. viii. 10.

† Or, encamping.
l iii. 17—19. 1 Kings xx. 13, 28.

m iv. 27. Am. iii. 7. Rev. i. 1.
n v. 14. Ex. ix. 20, 21. 1 Kings xx. 15.

o ii. 12. xiii. 14. Job v. 15. Am. vii. 1—6. Acts xxvii. 24.

p Job xviii. 7—11. Is. lvii. 20, 21. Matt. ii. 3.

q 1 Sam. xxii. 8. Heb. No.
r v. 3, 8, 13—15.

s Is. xxix. 15. Jer. xliii. 23, 24. Dan. ii. 22, 23. 28—30.

t Ec. x. 20.
u 1 Sam. xxiii. 22, 23. Ps. x. 8—10. xxxvii. 12—14.

32. Jer. xxxvii. 26. Matt. ii. 4—8. John xi. 47—53.

x Gen. xxxvii. 17. y i. 9. 1 Sam. xxiii. 26. xxiv. 2. Matt. xxiv. 47, 55. John xiii. 3—6.

† Heb. heavy.
† Or, minister. iii. 11. v. 20, 27. Ex. xxiv. 13. 1 Kings xix. 21. Matt. xx. 26—28.

z 5. 2 Chr. xx. 12. Ps. liii. 5. Matt. viii. 26.

a Ex. xiv. 13. Ps. xxvii. 3. cxviii. 11, 12. Is. xli. 10—14. Mark xvi. 6. Acts xviii. 9, 10.

b 2 Chr. xxxii. 7. 8. Ps. lv. 18. Matt. xxvii. 53. Rom. viii. 31.

c Ps. xci. 15. Jam. v. 16—18.

d 18. 20. Acts iv. 29, 30. Eph. i. 18.

opened the eyes of the young man, and he saw : and behold, the mountain was ^c full of horses and chariots of fire round about Elisha.

18 And when they came down to him, Elisha prayed unto the LORD, and said, Smite this people, I pray thee, ^f with blindness. And he smote them with blindness, according to the word of Elisha.

19 And Elisha said unto them, This *is* not the way, neither *is* this the city ; § follow me, and ^g I will bring you to the man whom ye seek. But he led them to Samaria.

20 And it came to pass, when they were come into Samaria, that Elisha said, LORD, open the eyes of these *men*, that they may see. And the LORD ^h opened their eyes, and they saw ; and ⁱ behold, *they were* in the midst of Samaria.

21 And the king of Israel said unto Elisha, when he saw them, ^k My father, ⁱ shall I smite *them* ? shall I smite *them* ?

22 And he answered, Thou shalt not smite *them* : ^m wouldest thou smite those whom thou hast taken captive with thy sword, and with thy bow ? ⁿ Set bread and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their master.

23 And ^o he prepared great provision for them, and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. ^p So the bands of Syria came no more into the land of Israel.

24 ^q And it came to pass after this that Ben-hadad king of Syria gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged Samaria.

25 And there was ^r a great famine in Samaria : and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's head was sold for fourscore *pieces* of silver, and the fourth part of a cab of doves' dung for five *pieces* of silver.

26 And as the king of Israel was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, ^s Help, my lord. O king !

27 And he said, ^t if the LORD do not help thee, ^u whence shall I help thee ? out of the barn-floor, or out of the wine-press ?

28 And the king said unto her, ^v What aileth thee ? And she answered, This woman said unto me, ^w Give thy son, that we may eat him to-day, and we will eat my son to-morrow.

29 So we boiled my son, and did eat him : and I said unto her on the ^x next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him ; and ^y she hath hid her son.

30 And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that ^z he rent his clothes ; and he passed by upon the wall, and the people looked, and beheld,

he had sackcloth within upon his Pesh.

31 Then he said, ^a God do so, and more also to me, ^b if the head of Elisha the son of Shaphat shall stand on him this day.

32 But Elisha sat in his house, and ^c the elders sat with him ; and ^d the king sent a man from before him : but ^e ere the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, ^f See ye how this ^g son of a murderer hath sent to take away mine head ? look when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and hold him fast at the door : ^h is not ⁱ the sound of his master's feet behind him ?

33 And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him : and he said, Behold, ^j this evil *is* of the LORD ; what should I ^k wait for the LORD any longer ?

CHAP. VII.

Elisha predicts great plenty in Samaria, and the doom of an unbelieving lord, 1, 2. Four lepers venture into the Syrian camp, and bring word that it is entirely deserted ; (a terror from God having driven away the army,) 3—11. Jehoram fears a stratagem, sends spies, and finds the report true, 12—15. The people spoil the Syrian camp ; the predicted plenty takes place ; and the unbelieving lord, having charge of the gate, is trodden to death, 16—20.

THEN ^a Elisha said, Hear ye the word of the LORD, Thus saith the LORD, ^b To-morrow about this time, shall ^c a measure of fine flour be sold for a shekel, and two measures ^d of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Samaria.

2 Then ^e a lord, on whose hand the king leaned, answered the man of God, and said, Behold, ^f if the LORD would make ^g windows in heaven, might this thing be ? And he said, Behold, ^h thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

3 And there were ⁱ four leprous men at the entering in of the gate ; and they said one to another, Why sit we here until we die ?

4 If we say, ^j we will enter into the city, then the famine *is* in the city, and we shall die there : and if we sit still here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let us fall unto the host of the Syrians : ^k if they save us alive, we shall live ; and if they kill us, we shall but die.

5 And they rose up ^l in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the Syrians : and when they were come to the uttermost part of the camp of Syria, behold, *there was* no man there.

6 For the LORD had made the host of the Syrians to ^m hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of horses, even the noise of a great

a Ruth i. 17. 2 Kings xix. 2.
b 1 Kings xviii. 17. xxii. 3. Jer. xxxvii. 15, 16. xxxviii. 4. John xi. 50. Acts xxi. 12, 13.
c Ez. viii. 1. xiv. 1. xx. 1. xxxiii. 31.
d 12. v. 26.
e Luke xiii. 32.
f 1 Kings xviii. 4. xxi. 19.
g 1 Kings xiv. 6. Gen. iv. 13. Psa. xvi. 7, 8. 1 Sam. xxviii. 6—8. xxxi. 4. Job i. 11. ii. 5. 9. Is. viii. 21. Jer. ii. 25. Ez. xxxiii. 10. Matt. xxvii. 4. 5. 2 Cor. ii. 7. 11. Rev. xvi. 9—11.
i Ps. xxvii. 14. Is. xvi. 5. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Hab. ii. 5. Luke xviii. 1.

a vi. 33.
b 18, 19. Ex. xiv. 13. xvi. 12. Ps. xlvii. 5.
c vi. 25. Rev. vi. 6.
d iv. 42. John vi. 9.
e Or, a lord which belonged to the king, leaning on his hand. v. 18.
f Gen. xviii. 12—14. Num. xi. 21—23. Ps. lxxviii. 19—21. 41.
g Gen. vii. 11. Mal. iii. 10.
h 17—20. Deut. xxi. 27. Rom. iii. 3. 2 Tim. ii. 13. Heb. iii. 17—19.
i viii. 4. Lev. xiii. 46. Num. v. 2—4. xii. 14.

j Jer. xiv. 18.
k Esth. iv. 16. Jer. viii. 14. Jon. iii. 9. Luke xv. 17. —19.
l 7. 9. Lev. xxvi. 8. 36. 1 Sam. xxi. 17.

m iii. 25. xix. 7. 2 Sam. v. 24. Job xv. 21. Ps. xiv. 5. Jer. xx. 3, 4. Rev. vi. 15, 16.

e ii. 11. Ps. xxiv. 7. lxxviii. 17. xci. 11. Zech. i. 9. vi. 1—7. Matt. xxv. 53. Heb. i. 14.

f Gen. xix. 11. Job v. 14. Mark viii. 24. John ix. 39. Acts xiii. 11.
g Heb. come ye after me.

g 2 Sam. xvi. 18. 19. Luke xiv. 15.

h Luke xxiv. 31. i Judg. xx. 40—42. Luke xvi. 23.

k ii. 12. v. 13. viii. 9. xiii. 14. 1 Sam. xxi. 4. 19. xxi. 8.

m Deut. xx. 11—16. 2 Chr. xviii. 8—13.

n Prov. xxv. 21. Matt. v. 44. Rom. xii. 20, 21.

o 2 Chr. xxviii. 15.

p 2. v. 2. xxiv. 2.

B. C. 892.

q xvii. 5. xviii. 9. Deut. xxviii. 32. 1 Kings xx. 1. xxii. 31.

r Lev. xvi. 26. Jer. xiv. 13—15. 18.

s 14. x. 3. Luke xviii. 2.

t Or, Let not the LORD save thee.

u Ps. lx. 11. lxxviii. 8. cxxviii. 1—3. cxxviii. 1. cclvi. 3. Is. ii. 22. Jer. xvii. 5.

v Gen. xxi. 17. Judg. xxi. 23. 1 Sam. ii. 8. 2 Sam. xiv. 5. Is. xxi. 1.

w Lev. xxv. 29. Deut. xxi. 15. —57. Is. ix. 20. 21. Lam. iv. 6. Ez. v. 10. Matt. xxiv. 1—21.

x H. 10. 21.

y 1 Kings iii. 26. Is. xlv. 15. lxxv. 15.

z v. 7. xix. 1. 1 Kings xxi. 27. Is. lxxiii. 5—7.

host: and they said one to another, Lo, the king of Israel hath hired against us ⁿ the kings of the Hittites, and ^o the kings of the Egyptians to come upon us.

7 Wherefore they ^p arose and fled in the twilight, and left their tents and ^q their horses, and their asses, even the camp as it *was*, ^r and fled for their life.

8 And when these lepers came to the uttermost part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went and ^s hid *it*; and came again and entered into another tent, and carried thence *also*, and went and hid *it*.

9 Then ^t they said one to another, We do not well: ^u this day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning-light, ^v some ^x mischief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we may go and tell the king's household.

10 So they came and called unto ^y the porter of the city: and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Syrians, and, behold, *there was* ^z no man there, neither voice of man, but horses tied, and asses tied, and the tents as they *were*.

11 And he called the porters; and they told *it* to the king's house within.

12 ¶ And the king arose in the night, and said ^a unto his servants, ^b I will now shew you what the Syrians have done to us. They know that we *be* ^c hungry; therefore are they gone out of the camp to hide themselves in the field, saying, When they come out of the city, we shall catch them alive, and get into the city.

13 And ^d one of his servants answered and said, Let *some* take, I pray thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left ^e in the city, (behold, they *are* as all the multitude of Israel that are left in it: behold, *I saw*, ^f they *are* even as all the multitude of the Israelites that are consumed:) and let us send and see.

14 They took therefore two chariot-horses; and the king sent after the host of the Syrians, saying, Go and see.

15 And they went after them unto Jordan: and lo, all the way *was* full of garments and ^g vessels, which the Syrians, ^h had cast away in their haste. And the messengers returned, and told the king.

16 And the people went out, and ⁱ spoiled the tents of the Syrians. So a measure of fine flour *was sold* for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel,

according to the word of the ^j LORD. ^k 2.

17 And the king appointed ^l the lord, on whose hand he leaned, to have the charge of the gate: and ^m the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died, as the man of God had said, who spake when the king came down to him.

18 And it came to pass ⁿ as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, Two measures of barley for a shekel, and a measure of fine flour for a shekel, shall be tomorrow about this time in the gate of Samaria:

19 And that lord answered the man of God, and said, Now, behold, *if* the LORD should make windows in heaven, might such a thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

20 And ^o so it fell out unto him: for the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died.

CHAP. VIII.

The Shunammite, by Elisha's advice, to avoid a famine of seven years, sojourns in Philistia, 1, 2. On her return she applies to the king, who is conversing with Gehazi on Elisha's miracles; and he restores her land, 3-6. Elisha goes to Damascus: Hazael is sent to enquire of him about Ben-hadad's sickness: he predicts Hazael's cruelty to Israel, as destined to be king of Syria: and Hazael murders Ben-hadad, and succeeds him, 7-15. Jehoram reigns wickedly in Judah, 16-19. Edom and Libnah revolt, 20-22. Jehoram is succeeded by Ahaziah, who reigns wickedly, 23-27. He assists the king of Israel against Syria, and when wounded visits him at Jezreel, 28, 29.

THEN spake Elisha unto the woman, ^a whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thy household, and ^b sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for ^c the LORD hath ^d called for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land ^e seven years.

2 And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the man of God: and she went with her ^f household, and sojourned ^g in the land of the Philistines seven years.

3 And it came to pass at the seven years end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philistines: and ^h she went forth to cry unto the king for her house and for her land.

4 And the king talked with ⁱ Gehazi the servant of the man of God, saying, ^k Tell me, I pray thee, ^l all the great things that Elisha hath done.

5 And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how ^m he had restored a dead body to life, that, ⁿ behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house and for her land. And Gehazi said, My lord, O king, this *is* the woman, and this *is* her son, whom Elisha restored to life.

6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king

1. Is. xlv. 26.
Matt. xxiv. 39

k 2.

l ix. 33. Judg. xx.
43. Is. xxv. 10.
Mic. vii. 10.
Heb. x. 29.

m 1, 2

n Num. xx. 12. 2
Chr. xx. 20. Job
xx. 23. Is. vii. 9,
Jer. xvii. 5, 6.
Heb. iii. 13, 19.

a iv. 31-35.
b Gen. xli. 10.
xxvi. 1. xlvii. 4.
Ruth i. 1.
c Gen. xli. 25-
28. 32. Lev.
xxvi. 19, 20, 26.
Deut. xxviii. 22
-24. 38-40. 1
Kings xvii. 1.
xviii. 2. Ps. cv.
16. cvii. 34. Hag.
i. 11. Luke xxi.
11. 22. Acts xi.
28.

d Jer. xxv. 29.
e Gen. xli. 27. 3
Sam. xxi. 1. xxiv.
13. Luke iv. 25.
f 1 Tim. v. 8.
g Judg. iii. 3. 1
Sam. xxvii. 1-
-3.

B. C. 885.
h 6. iv. 13. vi. 26.
2 Sam. xiv. 4.
Ps. lxxii. 3, 4.
Jer. xxii. 16.
Luke xviii. 3-
5.

i v. 9-11. 27. vii.
3. 10.
k Luke ix. 9. xxiii.
8. Acts xxiv. 24.
l ii. 14. 20-22. 24.
iii. 14-16. iv. 3
-6. 16, 17. v.
14. 27. vi. 6. 9
-12. 17-20. 32.
vii. 1. 16-20.

m iv. 35.
n Ruth ii. 3. Esth.
v. 14. vi. 1. 2.
Prov. xvi. 9. Ec.
ix. 11. Matt. x.
29. 30. Acts viii.
27. &c. Rom.
viii. 37.

n 1 Kings x. 29.
o 2 Chr. xii. 3. Is.
xxxv. 1. xxxvi. 9.

p Job xviii. 11. Ps.
xlviii. 4-6.
Prov. xxviii. 1.

q Ps. xx. 7, 8.
xxxiii. 17. Am.
ii. 14-16.

r Num. xxxv. 11,
12. Prov. vi. 5.
Is. ii. 20, 21.
Matt. xxiv. 16-
18. Heb. vi. 18.

s v. 24. Josh. vii.
21. Jer. xli. 8.
Matt. xiii. 44.
xxv. 18.

t 6. Hag. i. 4, 5.
u Is. lii. 7. Luke
ii. 10. Phil. ii. 4.

v Heb. *we shall find
punishment*.

x v. 26, 27. Num.
xxxii. 23. Prov.
v. 22.

y Ps. cxxvii. 1.
Mark xiii. 34, 35.

z 6, 7.

a vi. 8. Gen. xx.
8. xli. 38. 1 Kings
xx. 7. 23.

b v. 7.

c vi. 25-29.

d v. 13.

† Heb. *is* &c.

e 4. vi. 33.

f Esth. i. 7. Is.
xxii. 24.

g Is. ii. 20. Ez.
xviii. 31. Matt.
xxvi. 26. Phil. iii.
7, 8. Heb. xii. 1.

h 2 Chr. xiv. 12-
15. xx. 25. Job
xxvii. 16, 17. Ps.
lxviii. 12. Is.
xxxiii. 1. 4, 23.

* Or, *eunuch*. appointed unto her a certain * officer, saying, * Restore all that *was* her's, and all the fruits of the field since the day that she left the land, even until now.

7 ¶ And Elisha came to * Damascus: and * Ben-hadad the king of Syria was sick; and it was told him, saying, * The man of God is come hither.

8 And the king said unto Hazael, * Take a present in thine hand, and go, meet the man of God, and enquire of the LORD by him, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

9 So * Hazael went to meet him, and took a present † with him, even of every good thing of Damascus, forty camels burden, and came and stood before him, and said, * Thy son Ben-hadad king of Syria hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

10 And Elisha said unto him, Go, say unto him, Thou mayest certainly recover: howbeit the LORD hath shewed me that † he shall surely die.

11 And he settled his countenance * stedfastly, until he was ashamed: and the man of God * wept.

12 And Hazael said, Why weepeth * my lord? And he answered, Because I know * the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Israel: their strong-holds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, and wilt * dash their children, and rip up their women with child.

13 And Hazael said, But what *is* thy servant a * dog, that † he should do this great thing? And Elisha answered, † The LORD hath shewed me that thou *shalt be* king over Syria.

14 So he departed from Elisha, and came to his master; who said to him, What said Elisha to thee? And he answered, * He told me *that* thou shouldst surely recover.

15 And * it came to pass † on the morrow, that he took a thick cloth, and dipped *it* in water, and * spread *it* on his face, so that he died: and † Hazael reigned in his stead.

16 ¶ And in the fifth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel, Jehoshaphat *being* then king of Judah, * Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah † began to reign.

17 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.

18 And he walked * in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab: for * the daughter of Ahab was † his wife: and he did evil in the sight of the LORD.

19 Yet the LORD would not destroy Judah * for David his servant's sake, as he promised him to

give him alway † a light, and to † his children.

20 In his days Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah, and * made a king over themselves.

21 So Joram went over to Zair, and all the chariots with him; and he rose by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots: and the people fled into their tents.

22 * Yet Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. Then † Libnah revolted at the same time.

23 And * the rest of the acts of Joram, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

24 And Joram * slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and † Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ In the * twelfth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel did Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah begin to reign.

26 * Two and twenty years old *was* Ahaziah when he began to reign; and he reigned † one year in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Athaliah, the * daughter of Omri king of Israel.

27 And † he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did evil in the sight of the LORD, as *did* the house of Ahab: for he *was* the son in law of the house of Ahab.

28 And † he went with Joram the son of Ahab to the war against * Hazael king of Syria in † Ramoth-gilead; and the Syrians wounded Joram.

29 And king * Joram went back to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds † which the Syrians had given him at † Ramath, when he fought against Hazael king of Syria. And † Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Joram the son of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was § sick.

CHAP. IX.

A young prophet, by Elisha's orders, anoints Jehu, at Ramoth-gilead; and directs him to extirpate Ahab's family, 1—10. Jehu acquaints the captains, is proclaimed king, and marches in haste to Jezreel against Joram, 11—16. Joram sends messengers to Jehu, who detains them, 17—20. He and Ahaziah meet Jehu; who kills Joram, and casts him into the field of Nabath, 21—26. Ahaziah is slain at Gur, and buried at Jerusalem, 27—30. Jezebel, by Jehu's orders, is thrown out of the window, and trampled under foot, 31—33. She is eaten by dogs, as Elisha had predicted, 34—37.

AND Elisha the prophet called one of * the children of the prophets, and said unto him, † Gird up thy loins, and take this † box of oil in thine hand, and go to † Ramoth-gilead:

2 And when thou comest thither, look out there Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat, the son of Nimshi, and

† Heb. candle, or lamp.

† 2 Sam. viii. 14.
1 Kings xviii. 47.
2 Chr. xxi. 8—10.

† Gen. xxvii. 40.

† xix. 8. Josh. xxi. 13. 2 Chr. xxi. 10.

† 2 Chr. xxi. 11—20.

† 1 Kings vi. 43. xiv. 20. 31.

† 2 Chr. xxi. 17. xxv. 23. *Jehozabab*. xxii. 6. *Azariah*.

† 16, 17. ix. 29. 2 Chr. xxi. 20.

† 2 Chr. xxii. 2.

† ix. 27. 1 Chr. xxi. 5—8.

† Or, *grand-daughter*. 10.

† 2 Chr. xxii. 3, 4. Eccl. vii. 26. 2 Cor. vi. 14.

† iii. 7. 1 Kings xxi. 4. 2 Chr. xxi. 2. 3. 31. xix. 2. xxi. 5.

† 12, 13. 1 Kings xix. 17.

† Josh. xvi. 38. 1 Kings iv. 13. xvii. 3.

† ix. 15.

† Heb. *wherewith the Syrians had wounded*.

† Ramoth. 28.

† ix. 16. 2 Chr. xxi. 6, 7.

† Heb. *wounded*. 1 Kings xxi. 34.

† iv. 1. vi. 1—4. 1 Kings xxi. 35.

† iv. 22. 1 Kings xvi. 46. Jer. i. 17. Luke xii. 35—37. 1 Pet. i. 13.

† 1 Sam. x. 1. xvi. 1. 1 Kings i. 29.

† viii. 28, 29.

e 5. 11.

* Heb. *chamber in a chamber.*
1 Kings xx. 30.
xxii. 25.

f 1 Kings xix. 16.

g Ps. lxxv. 7.
Dan. iii. 21. iv.
35. v. 18.

h 1 Sam. xvi. 2.
Matt. x. 16.

i Judg. iii. 19.

k Acts xxiii. 18,
19.

l 2 Chr. xxii. 7.

m 1 Kings x. 9.
xiv. 7. 16. xvi. 2.

n Deut. xxxii. 35.

43. Ps. xciv. 1—
7. Luke xviii.
7, 8. Rom. xii.
19. xiii. 4. Heb.
xi. 30. Rev. vi.
9, 10. xviii. 20.
xix. 2.

o 33—37. 1 Kings
xviii. 4. xxi. 15.
23.

p 1 Kings xiv. 10,
11. xxi. 21, 22.

q xiv. 26. Deut.
xxxii. 36.

r 1 Kings xiv. 10,
11. xv. 29. xxi.
22.

s 1 Kings xvi. 3,
4. 11, 12.

t 35, 36. 1 Kings
xxi. 23. Jer.
xxii. 19.

n 3. Judg. iii. 26.

x 17. 19. 22.

y Jer. xxix. 26.
Hos. ix. 7. Mark
iii. 21. John x.
20. Acts xvii.
18. xvi. 24. 1
Cor. iv. 10. 2
Cor. v. 13.

z Matt. xxi. 7, 8.

a 2 Sam. xv. 10.
1 Kings i. 39.
Ps. xcvi. 6.

* Heb. *reigneth.*
b 31. xvi. 12—15.

1 Kings xv. 27.
xvi. 7. 9. 16.

c viii. 28. 1 Kings
xxii. 3.

† Heb. *Jehoram.*
d viii. 29. 2 Chr.
xxii. 6.

‡ Heb. *smote.*

§ Heb. *no escape*
go, &c. 1 Sam.
xxxi. 9—11.

go in, and make him arise up from
among his brethren, and carry
him to an * inner chamber:

3 Then take the box of oil, and
pour it on his head, and say, Thus
saith the LORD, I have anointed
thee king over Israel. Then open
the door, and flee, and tarry not.

4 So the young man, even the
young man the prophet, went to
Ramoth-gilead.

5 And when he came, behold, the
captains of the host were sitting;
and he said, I have an errand to
thee, O captain. And Jehu said,
Unto which of all us? And he said,
To thee, O captain.

6 And he arose, and went into
the house; and he poured the oil
on his head, and said unto him,
Thus saith the LORD God of Israel,
I have anointed thee king over
the people of the LORD, even over
Israel.

7 And thou shalt smite the house
of Ahab thy master, that I may
avenge the blood of my servants the
prophets, and the blood of all the
servants of the LORD, at the hand
of Jezebel.

8 For the whole house of Ahab
shall perish: and I will cut off
from Ahab him that pisseth against
the wall, and him that is shut up
and left in Israel:

9 And I will make the house of
Ahab like the house of Jeroboam
the son of Nebat, and like the
house of Baasha the son of Ahijah:

10 And the dogs shall eat Jezebel
in the portion of Jezreel, and
there shall be none to bury her.

11 Then Jehu came forth to the
servants of his lord: and one said
unto him, Is all well? wherefore
came this mad fellow to thee?
And he said unto them, Ye know
the man, and his communication.

12 And they said, It is false;
tell us now. And he said, Thus
and thus spake he to me, saying,
Thus saith the LORD, I have
anointed thee king over Israel.

13 Then they hasted, and took
every man his garment, and put
it under him on the top of the stairs,
and blew with trumpets, saying,
Jehu is king.

14 ¶ So Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat
the son of Nimshi conspired
against Joram. (Now Joram had
kept Ramoth-gilead, he and all
Israel, because of Hazael king of
Syria.)

15 But king Joram was returned
to be healed in Jezreel of the
wounds which the Syrians had
given him, when he fought with
Hazael king of Syria.) And Jehu
said, If it be your minds, then let
none go forth nor escape out of
the city, to go to tell it in Jezreel.

16 So Jehu rode in a chariot, and

went to Jezreel; for Joram lay
there. And Ahaziah king of
Judah was come down to see Joram.

17 And there stood a watchman
on the tower in Jezreel, and he
spied the company of Jehu as he
came, and said, I see a company.
And Joram said, Take an horse-
man, and send to meet them, and
let him say, Is it peace?

18 So there went one on horse-
back to meet him, and said, Thus
saith the king, Is it peace? And
Jehu said, What hast thou to do
with peace? turn thee behind me.
And the watchman told, saying,
The messenger came to them, but
he cometh not again.

19 Then he sent out a second, on
horseback, which came to them,
and said, Thus saith the king, Is
it peace? And Jehu answered, What
hast thou to do with peace? turn
thee behind me.

20 And the watchman told, say-
ing, He came even unto them, and
cometh not again: and the driving
is like the driving of Jehu the
son of Nimshi; for he driveth fur-
iously.

21 And Joram said, Make
ready. And his chariot was made
ready. And Joram king of Israel
and Ahaziah king of Judah went
out, each in his chariot, and they
went out against Jehu, and met
him in the portion of Naboth the
Jezreelite.

22 And it came to pass, when
Joram saw Jehu, that he said, Is
it peace, Jehu? And he answered,
What peace, so long as the
whoredoms of thy mother Jezebel,
and her witchcrafts are so many?

23 And Joram turned his hands
and fled, and said to Ahaziah,
There is treachery, O Ahaziah.

24 And Jehu drew a bow with
his full strength, and smote Jeho-
ram between his arms, and the ar-
row went out at his heart, and he
sunk down in his chariot.

25 Then said Jehu to Bidkar
his captain, Take up, and cast him
in the portion of the field of Na-
both the Jezreelite: for remember
how that, when I and thou rode to-
gether after Ahab his father, the
LORD laid this burden upon him;

26 Surely I have seen yesterday
the blood of Naboth, and the blood
of his sons, saith the LORD; and
I will requite thee in this plat,
saith the LORD. Now therefore
take and cast him into the plat of
ground, according to the word of
the LORD.

27 But when Ahaziah the king
of Judah saw this, he fled by the
way of the garden-house. And
Jehu followed after him, and said,
Smite him also in the chariot. And
they did so at the going up to Gur,

e viii. 29. 2 Chr. xxii. 6, 7.

f 2 Sam. xiii. 34.
xviii. 24. Is.
xxi. 6—9. 11, 12.
lvi. 10. lxiii. 6.
Ez. xxxiii. 2—9.
Acts xx. 26—31.
g viii. 14.

h Luke x. 5, 6.

i John xxi. 22.

* Or, *marching.*

† Heb. *in mad-*
ness. x. 16. xix.
11—13. Ec. ix.
10. Is. liv. 16.

‡ Heb. *bind.*
1 Kings xx. 14.
Marg.

k 2 Chr. xxii. 7.

§ Heb. *found.*

l 1 Kings xxi. 1—
7. 15. 18, 19.

m 17.

n Is. lviii. 19—21.
o 1 Kings xvi. 30
—33. xviii. 4.

xix. 1, 2. xxi.
8—10. 25. Nah.
iii. 4. Rev. ii.
20. xvii. 4, 5.
xviii. 3, 23.

p xi. 14. 2 Chr.
xxiii. 13.

¶ Heb. *filled his*
hand with a
bow. 1 Kings
xxiii. 34.

q Job xx. 23—25.
Ps. l. 22. Prov.
xxi. 30. Ec. viii.
12, 13. 1 Thes.
v. 3.

* Heb. *bowed.*

r 1 Kings xxi. 19.
24—29. Is. xlii.
1. Jer. xxiii. 33
—38. Nah. i. 1.

† Heb. *bloods.*
s Deut. xxiv. 16:
2 Chr. xxv. 4.

t Ex. xx. 5. Ez.
xviii. 19.

‡ Or, *portion.*

u 2 Chr. xxii. 7—
9. Prov. xiii. 20.

x Josh. xvii. 11.
Judg. i. 27.
y xxiii. 29, 30.
z 2 Chr. xxii. 9.

which *is* by ^x Ibleam. And he fled to ^y Megiddo, and died there.

28 And ^z his servants carried him in a chariot to Jerusalem, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of David.

a viii. 16, 24, 25.
2 Chr. xxi. 18,
19. xxii. 1, 2.

29 And ^a in the eleventh year of Joram the son of Ahab began Ahaziah to reign over Judah.

30 ¶ And when Jehu was come to Jezreel, Jezebel heard of it, and she ^{*} painted her face, and ^b tired her head, and looked out at a window.

* Heb. put her eyes in painting.
Jer. ix. 30. Ez. xxiii. 40.

b Is. iii. 18—24.
1 Tim. ii. 9, 10.
1 Pet. iii. 3.

31 And as Jehu entered in at the gate, she said, Had ^c Zimri ^d peace, who slew his master?

c 1 Kings xvi. 9—19.
d 22. Prov. xvi. 18.

32 And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who *is* on my side? who? And there looked out to him two or three [†] eunuchs.

† Or, chamberlains.

33 And he said, Throw her down. So they threw her down: and *some* of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and ^e he trode her under foot.

e 26. vii. 20. Mal. iv. 3. Heb. x. 29.

34 And when he was come in, he did eat and drink, and said, Go, see now ^f this cursed woman, and bury her: for ^g she *is* a king's daughter.

f 1 Kings xxi. 25. Prov. x. 7. Is. lxxv. 15. Matt. xxv. 41.

g 1 Kings xvi. 31. Job xxxi. 3. Acts xii. 23.

35 And they went to bury her; ^h but they found no more of her than the scull, and the feet, and the palms of *her* hands.

h 1 Kings xxi. 23.

36 Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, ⁱ This *is* the word of the LORD, which he spake ^{*} by his servant Elijah the Tishbite, saying, In the portion of Jezreel shall dogs eat the flesh of Jezebel:

* Heb. by the hand of.

k Ps. lxxviii. 10. Ec. vi. 3. Is. xiv. 18—20. Jer. viii. 2. xvi. 4. xxii. 19. xxxvi. 30.

37 And ^k the carcase of Jezebel shall be as dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jezreel; so that they shall not say, This *is* Jezebel.

CHAP. X.

Jehu by letters causes Ahab's seventy sons to be slain at Samaria, and their heads to be brought to Jezreel, 1—7. He shews this to be a fulfilment of Elijah's prophecy, and destroys all Ahab's kindred in Jezreel, 8—11. In his way to Samaria he slays forty-two of Ahaziah's brethren, 12—14. Attended by Jehonadab, he slays all that remained to Ahab in Samaria, 15—17. He assembles all the worshippers of Baal by stratagem; puts them to death, and breaks down Baal's images and temple, 18—22. He follows the sons of Jeroboam; yet the kingdom to the fourth generation is promised him, for destroying the house of Ahab, 23—31. Hazael smites Israel, 32, 33. Jehu dies, and Jehoahaz succeeds him, 34—35.

AND Ahab had seventy sons in Samaria. And Jehu wrote letters, and sent to Samaria, unto ^a the rulers of Jezreel, to the elders, and to ^{*} them that brought up Ahab's children, saying,

a Deut. xvi. 18. 1 Kings xxi. 8—14.

* Heb. nourishers.
b v. 6.

2 Now ^b as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons *are* with you, and *there are* with you chariots and horses, a fenced city also, and armour;

c Deut. xvii. 14, 15. 1 Sam. x. 24. xi. 15. 2 Sam. ii. 8, 9. 1 Kings i. 24, 25. xii. 20.

3 ^c Look even out the best and meekest of your master's sons, and

set *him* on his father's throne, and ^d fight for your master's house.

4 But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, ^e Behold, two kings stood not before him: how then shall we stand?

d 2 Sam. ii. 12—17. 1 Kings xii. 21. John xviii. 36. e ix. 24, 27. Luke xiv. 31.

5 And he that *was* over the house, and he that *was* over the city, the elders also, and the bringers up of *the* children, sent to Jehu, saying, ^f We *are* thy servants, and will do all that thou shalt bid us: we will not make any king; do thou *that which is* good in thine eyes.

f xviii. 14. Josh. ix. 11, 24, 25. 1 Kings xx. 4. Jer. xviii. 7, 8. 17. John xii. 26.

6 Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye *be* [†] mine, and *if* ye will hearken unto my voice, ^g take ye the heads of the men your master's sons, and come to me to Jezreel by to-morrow this time. Now the king's sons, *being* seventy persons, *were* with the great men of the city, which brought them up.

† Heb. for me. ix. 32. Matt. xii. 30. Luke ix. 50. g Deut. v. 9. Josh. vii. 24, 25. Job xxi. 19. Is. xiv. 21, 22. Rev. ii. 20—23.

7 And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, and ^h slew seventy persons, and put their heads in baskets, and sent him *them* to Jezreel.

h xi. 1. 1 Kings xxi. 21. 2 Chr. xxi. 4. Matt. xiv. 8, 11.

8 And ⁱ there came a messenger, and told him, saying, They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps, at the entering in of the gate, ^k until the morning.

i 1 Kings xxi. 14.

k Deut. xxi. 23.

9 And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, ^l Ye *be* righteous: behold, ^m I conspired against my master and slew him: but who slew all these?

l 1 Sam. xii. 3. Is. v. 3. m ix. 14, 24.

10 Know now, that there shall ⁿ fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the LORD, which the LORD spake concerning the house of Ahab: for ^o the LORD hath done *that which he spake* ^{*} by his servant Elijah.

n 1 Sam. iii. 19. xv. 20. Zech. i. 6. Mark xiii. 31. o ix. 7—10. 1 Kings xxi. 21—24, 29. * Heb. by the hand of.

11 So Jehu slew all that remained of the house of Ahab in Jezreel, and all his great men, and his [†] kinsfolks, and ^p his priests, until ^q he left him none remaining.

† Or, acquaintances.

12 ¶ And he arose and departed, and came to Samaria. And as he *was* at the [‡] shearing house in the way,

p xlii. 20. 1 Kings xviii. 19, 40. xvi. 6.

q 1 Kings xiv. 10. xv. 29. xvi. 11. xvi. 22.

13 Jehu [§] met with ^r the brethren of Ahaziah king of Judah, and said, Who *are* ye? And they answered, We *are* the brethren of Ahaziah; and we go down to ^{||} salute the children of the king, and the children of the queen.

§ Heb. house of shepherds, feeding sheep.

|| Heb. found.

|| Heb. to the peace of.

14 And he said, ^s Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the shearing house, *even* two and forty men; ^t neither left he any of them.

s 6, 10, 11. 1 Kings xx. 14.

t viii. 19. xi. 1. 1 Kings xvii. 4. 2 Chr. xix. 2.

15 ¶ And when he was departed thence, he ^u lighted on ^v Jehonadab the son of ^w Rechab coming to meet

u Heb. found. Jer. xxxv. 6, 8. 14—19.

v 1 Chr. ii. 55.

† Heb. *blessed*. him: and he † saluted him, and
Gen. xxi. 55. said to him, † Is thine heart right,
xvii. 7. 10. as my heart *is* with thy heart?
y 1 Chr. xii. 17. And Jehonadab answered, It is. If
18. Gal. iv. 12. it be, † give me thine hand. And
z Ezra x. 19. Ez. he gave *him* his hand; and † he
xvii. 18. Gal. ii. took him up to him into the char-
9. iot.

b 31. ix. 7-9. 1 16 And he said † Come with me,
Kings xix. 10. and see my zeal for the LORD. So
14. 17. Prov. they made him ride in his chariot.
xxvii. 2. Matt. vi. 2. Rom. x. 2.

c ix. 8. Ps. xxi. 8, 17 And when he came to Samaria,
9. Mal. iv. 1. he slew all that remained unto
d 1 Kings xxi. 21. Ahab in Samaria, † till he had destroyed him, † according to the saying of the LORD, which he spake to Elijah.

18 And Jehu gathered all the people together, and said unto them, † Ahab served Baal a little; *but* † Jehu shall serve him much.

f Job xiii. 7. Rom. 19 Now therefore call unto me
iii. 8. Phil. iv. 8. † all the prophets of Baal, † all his servants, and † all his priests; let none be wanting: for I have a great sacrifice *to do* to Baal; whosoever shall be wanting, he shall not live.
g iii. 13. 1 Kings xxii. 6. h 21. i 18

k 2 Cor. iv. 2. xi. 3. 13-15. xii. 16-18. 1 Thes. ii. 3.

† Heb. *Sanctify*. 20 And Jehu said, † Proclaim a solemn assembly for Baal. And they proclaimed *it*.

21 And Jehu sent through all Israel: and all the worshippers of Baal came, so that there was not a man left that came not. † And they came into † the house of Baal; and the house of Baal was § full from one end to another.

22 And he said unto him that *was* over the vestry, Bring forth † vestments for all the worshippers of Baal. And he brought them forth vestments.

23 And Jehu went, and Jehonadab the son of Rechab, into the house of Baal, and said unto the worshippers of Baal, Search, and look that there be here with you none of the servants of the LORD, but the worshippers of Baal only.

24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt-offerings, Jehu appointed fourscore men without, and said, † If any of the men whom I have brought into your hands escape, *he that letteth him go*, his life shall be for the life of him.

25 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt-offering, that Jehu said to the guard, and to the captains, † Go in, and slay them; † let none come forth. And they smote them with the * edge of the sword; and the guard and the captains cast *them* out, and went to the city of the house of Baal.

26 And they brought forth the † images out of the house of Baal, and burned them.

27 And they † brake down the image of Baal, and brake down the

house of Baal, and made it † a draught-house unto this day.

28 Thus Jehu destroyed Baal out of Israel.

29 † Howbeit *from* † the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, Jehu departed not from after them, *to wit*, † the golden calves that *were* † in Beth-el, and that *were* in Dan.

30 And the LORD said unto Jehu, † because thou hast done well in executing *that which is* right in mine eyes, and hast done unto the house of Ahab according to all that *was* in mine heart, † thy children of the fourth generation shall sit on the throne of Israel.

31 But Jehu † took † a no heed to † walk in the law of the LORD God of Israel with all his heart: *for* † he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam, which made Israel to sin.

32 † In those days the LORD began to § cut Israel short: and † Hazael smote them in all the coasts of Israel;

33 From Jordan † eastward, all † the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Manassites, from Aroer, which *is* by the river Arnon, † even Gilead and Bashan.

34 Now † the rest of the acts of Jehu, and all that he did, and all his might, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

35 And Jehu slept with his fathers: and they buried him in Samaria. And Jehoahaz his son reigned in his stead.

36 And † the time that Jehu reigned over Israel in Samaria *was* twenty and eight years.

CHAPTER XI.

Athaliah murders the seed royal of Judah; but Joash, the infant son of Ahaziah, is preserved by Jehoshеba in the temple, 1-3. Jehoiada, the high-priest, in the seventh year, having taken proper measures, anoints and crowns him, 4-12. Athaliah, pressing into the temple, is seized and slain, 13-16. Jehoiada makes a covenant between the LORD, the king, and the people; and destroys the worship of Baal, 17, 18. Joash reigns in peace, and the people rejoice, 19-21.

AND when † Athaliah † the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose, and destroyed all the * seed royal.

2 But † Jehoshеba, the daughter of king Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took † Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the king's sons *which were* slain: and † they hid him, *even* him and his nurse, † in the bed-chamber from Athaliah, so that he was not slain.

3 And he was with her hid in the house of the LORD six years. And † Athaliah did reign over the land.

4 And † the seventh year Jehoiada sent and fetched the † rulers over hundreds, with † the captains

Ezra vi. 11. Dan. ii. 5. iii. 29.

1 Kings xii. 28-30. xiii. 34. xiv. 16. Mark vi. 18-20.

Ex. xxxii. 4. Hos. viii. 5, 6. x. 5. xiii. 2. 1 Kings xii. 29.

1 Kings xxi. 29. Ez. xix. 18-20. Hos. i. 4. Matt. vi. 2, 5.

35. xiii. 10. xiv. 23. xv. 8. 10-12.

† Heb. *observed* not.

a Deut. iv. 13. 23. Ps. xxxix. 1.

Prov. iv. 23. Heb. xii. 15.

b Deut. v. 33. x. 12, 13. Ez. xxxvi. 27.

c iii. 3. 1 Kings xiv. 16.

B. C. 860. § Heb. *cut off the ends*.

d viii. 12. 1 Kings xix. 17.

† Heb. *toward the rising of the sun*.

e Num. xxxii. 32-42. Deut. iii. 12-17. Josh. xiii. 9-12.

† Or, *even to Gilead*, &c. Am. i. 3, 4.

f xii. 19. xiii. 8. B. C. 856.

† Heb. *the days were*.

a 2 Cor. xxi. 10.

b viii. 26. ix. 27.

* Heb. *seed of the kingdom*.

c 2 Chr. xxii. 11. Jehoshеbath.

d xii. 1, 2. Jehosh.

e viii. 19. Prov. xxi. 30. Is. vii. 6, 7. xxxvii. 35.

f 1 Kings vi. 6. 8. Jer. xxxv. 2. Ez. xl. 45.

g 2 Chr. xxii. 12. Ps. xii. 8. Mal. iii. 15.

B. C. 878.

h 2 Chr. xxiii. 1.

i 9. 1 Chr. ix. 13.

k Acts v. 24, 26.

† Ez. ix. 5, 6.

q Deut. xiii. 9-11. Ez. xxi. 21, 22.

Rev. xvi. 6, 7.

* Heb. *mouth*.

† Heb. *statues*.

1 Kings xiv. 23.

r Lev. xxvi. 20. Deut. vii. 5, 25.

1 Kings xvi. 33.

and the guard, and brought them to him into the house of the LORD, and ¹ made a covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the house of the LORD, and shewed them the king's son.

5 And he commanded them, saying, This *is* the thing that ye shall do: A third part of you ^m that enter in on the sabbath, shall even be keepers of ⁿ the watch of the king's house;

6 And a third part *shall be* at ^o the gate of Sur; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, ^{*} that it be not broken down.

7 And two [†] parts of all you that ^p go forth on the sabbath, *even* they shall keep the watch of the house of the LORD about the king.

8 And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand: and ^q he that cometh within the ranges, let him be slain: and be ye with the king as he goeth out, and as he cometh in.

9 And ^r the captains over the hundreds did according to all *things* that Jehoiada the priest commanded: and they took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that should go out on the sabbath, and came to Jehoiada the priest.

10 And to the captains over hundreds did the priest give ^s king David's spears and shields, that were in the temple of the LORD.

11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, round about the king, from the right [†] corner of the temple to the left corner of the temple, *along* ^t by the altar and the temple.

12 And ^u he brought forth the king's son, and ^{*} put the crown upon him, and *gave him* ^v the testimony: and they made him king, and [†] anointed him; and they ^w clapped their hands, and said, *§* God save the king!

13 ^x And ^b when Athaliah heard the noise of the guard, and of the people, she came to the people into the temple of the LORD.

14 And when she looked, behold, the king stood by [†] a pillar, as the manner *was*, and ^d the princes and the trumpeters by the king; and ^{*} all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets: and Athaliah rent her clothes, and cried, *†* Treason, treason!

15 But Jehoiada the priest commanded the ^e captains of the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said unto them, Have her forth without the ranges; and him that ^f followeth her kill with the sword.

For the priest had said, *†* Let her ⁱ not be slain in the house of the LORD.

16 And they laid hands on her: and she went by the way ^k by the which the horses came into the king's house, and [†] there was she slain.

17 [¶] And Jehoiada ^m made a covenant between the LORD and the king and the people, that they should be the LORD's people; ⁿ between the king also and the people.

18 And all the people of the land ^o went into the house of Baal, and brake it down; his altars and his images ^p brake they in pieces thoroughly, and ^q slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars: and the priest ^r appointed ^{*} officers over the house of the LORD.

19 And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the LORD, and came ^s by the way of the gate of the guard to the king's house: and he sat on the throne of the kings.

20 And all the people of the land ^t rejoiced, and the city was in quiet; and they slew Athaliah with the sword *beside* the king's house.

21 ^u Seven years old *was* Jehoash when he began to reign.

CHAP. XII.

Jehoash reigns well so long as Jehoiada lives, 1-3. He gives orders that the temple should be repaired; the priests neglect the service; but he provides for the expence and completes the work, 4-15. He gives the consecrated treasures to Hazael, to divert him from assaulting Jerusalem, 17, 18. He is slain by his servants, and succeeded by his son Amaziah, 19-21.

Iⁿ ^a the seventh year of Jehu, ^b Jehoash began to reign; and forty years reigned he in Jerusalem: and his mother's name *was* Zibiah of Beer-sheba.

2 And ^c Jehoash did *that which* ^d *was* right in the sight of the LORD all his days, wherein Jehoiada the priest instructed him.

3 But ^e the high places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places.

4 [¶] And Jehoash said to the priests, ^f All the money of the [†] dedicated things that is brought into the house of the LORD, *even* [†] the money of every one that passeth *the account*, the money [†] that every man is set at, and all the money that [†] cometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of the LORD,

5 Let ^g the priests take *it* to them, every man of his acquaint-

1 17. 1 Sam. xviii. 3. xxiii. 18. 2 Chr. xv. 12. xxix. 10. xxiv. 31, 32. Neh. ix. 39.

2 1 Chr. ix. 25. xxiii. 3-6. 32. xxiv. 3-6. Luke i. 6, 9.

3 10. xvi. 18. 1 Kings x. 5. Jer. xxvi. 10. Ez. xlv. 2, 3. xlv. 2, 3.

4 1 Chr. xxvi. 13-19. 2 Chr. xxiii. 4, 5.

5 Or, from breaking up.

6 Or, companies. Heb. bands.

7 5. 2 Chr. xxiii. 6.

8 Ex. xxi. 14. 1 Kings ii. 28-31. 2 Chr. xxiii. 7.

9 2 Chr. xxiii. 8.

10 1 Sam. xvi. 9. 2 Sam. viii. 7. 1 Chr. xvi. 23, 27. 2 Chr. v. 1. xxiii. 9, 10.

11 Heb. shoulder. 12 Ex. xl. 6. 2 Chr. vi. 12. Matt. xxiii. 35.

12 4. 2 Chr. xxiii. 11. 2 Sam. i. 10. xii. 30. Esth. vi. 17.

13 vi. 9. Ps. xvi. 3. lxxv. 39. Heb. ilv. Rev. xiv. 12.

14 Ex. xxv. 16. xxvi. 18. Deut. xvii. 18-20. Ps. lxxviii. 5. Is. viii. 16, 20.

15 1 Sam. x. 1. xvi. 13. 2 Sam. ii. 4, v. 3. 1 Kings i. 39. Lam. iv. 20.

16 Ps. xlviii. 1. lxxviii. 3. Is. lv. 12.

17 Heb. Let the king live. 1 Sam. x. 24. 2 Sam. xvi. 16. 1 Kings i. 34. Ps. lxxviii. 15-17. Matt. xxi. 9.

18 2 Chr. xxiii. 12-15.

19 xxiii. 3. 2 Chr. xxiv. 31.

20 10, 11. Num. x. 1-10.

21 1 Kings i. 30, 40. 1 Chr. xii. 40. Prov. xxix. 2.

22 1. 2. ix. 23. 1 Kings xviii. 17, 18.

23 4. 9, 10. 2 Chr. xxiii. 9, 14. h. 8. x. 25.

1 1. Judg. i. 7. Matt. vii. 2. Jam. ii. 13. Rev. xvi. 6-7.

2 4. Deut. v. 2, 3. xxix. 1-15. Josh. xxiv. 25.

3 2 Chr. xv. 12-14. xxiii. 10. xxxiv. 31. Ezra x. 3. Neh. v. 12, 13. ix. 38.

4 1 Sam. x. 25. 2 Sam. v. 3. 2 Chr. xxiii. 16.

5 Rom. xiii. 1-6. x. 25-28. xviii. 4. xxiii. 4-6.

6 10-14. 2 Chr. xxiii. 17. xxxiv. 4, 7.

7 Deut. xii. 3. Is. ii. 18. Zech. xiii. 2.

8 Deut. xiii. 5, 9. 1 Kings xviii. 40.

9 2 Chr. xxiii. 18-20. Heb. offices.

10 5. 2 Chr. xxiii. 5, 19.

11 14. 2 Chr. xxiii. 21. Prov. xi. 10.

12 4. xxi. 1. 2 Chr. xxiv. 1.

13 xi. 2, 4. 21. 2 Chr. xxiv. 1.

14 xi. 2. 1 Chr. iii. 11. 1 Sam. 11.

15 2 Chr. xxiv. 2. 17-22. xxi. 2. xxvi. 4.

16 xiv. 4. 1 Kings xv. 14. xvi. 43. 2 Chr. xxvi. 1.

17 Or, holy things. Heb. holiness. Lev. x. 14, 16.

18 xxiii. 12-14. 2 Chr. xxiii. 12-14.

19 Heb. of the parts of the account. Lev. xvi. 2-4.

20 Heb. as a man. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

21 Heb. as a man. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

22 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

23 2-23. Lam. ii. 1-4. 2 Chr. xxiv. 5.

h 12. xxii. 5, 6. ¹ Kings xi. 27. ² Chr. xxiv. 7. Is. lviii. 12. ance; and ¹ let them repair the breaches of the house, wheresoever any breach shall be found.

B. C. 856. [§] Heb. twentieth year and third year. ⁱ 1 Sam. ii. 29—30. ² Chr. xxiv. 34. Is. lvi. 10—12. Mal. i. 10. ¹ Phil. ii. 21. ¹ Pet. v. 2. ^k 2 Chr. xxiv. 5, 6. ^l 1 Chr. xxi. 3. 6 But it was *so*, that in the [§] three and twentieth year of king Jehoash ⁱ the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house.

⁷ Then ^k king Jehoash called for ^l Jehoiada the priest, and the *other* priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore receive no more money of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house.

⁸ And the priests consented to receive no more money of the people, neither to repair the breaches of the house.

m 2 Chr. xxiv. 8. Mark xii. 41. n 2 Chr. xxiv. 10. ^{*} Heb. threshold. ⁹ But Jehoiada the priest ^m took a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it ⁿ beside the altar, on the right side as one cometh into the house of the LORD: and the priests that kept the ^{*} door put therein all the money that was brought into the house of the LORD.

¹⁰ And it was *so*, when they saw that *there was* much money in the chest, that the king's [†] scribe and the high-priest came up, and they [‡] put up in bags, and told the money that was found in the house of the LORD.

¹¹ And they ^p gave the money, being told, into the hands of them that did the work, that had the oversight of the house of the LORD: and they [§] laid it out to the carpenters and builders, that wrought upon the house of the LORD:

¹² And to masons and hewers of stone, and to buy timber and hewed stone to repair the breaches of the house of the LORD, and for all that ^{||} was laid out, for the house to repair it.

q 2 Chr. xxiv. 14. ^r Num. vii. 13, 14. ¹ Kings vii. 48—50. Ezra i. 9—11. ^s Num. x. 2. ¹³ Howbeit ^q there were not made for the house of the LORD ^r bowls of silver, snuffers, basons, ^s trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, of the money that was brought into the house of the LORD:

¹⁴ But they gave that to the workmen, and repaired therewith the house of the LORD.

t xxii. 7. ^u Neh. vii. 2. Matt. xxiv. 45. Luke xvi. 1, 10, 11. ^x Lev. v. 15—18. vii. 7. Num. v. 8—10. xviii. 2. Hos. iv. 8. ^y viii. 12—15. ^z 1 Sam. xxvii. 2. ¹ Kings ii. 39. 40. ¹ Chr. viii. 13. xviii. 1. ^a Jer. xlii. 15. Luke ix. 51, 53. ^b 2 Chr. xxiv. 23, 24. ¹⁵ Moreover, ^t they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to be bestowed on workmen: ^u for they dealt faithfully.

¹⁶ ^{*} The trespass-money and sin-money was not brought into the house of the LORD: it was the priests.

¹⁷ [¶] Then ^y Hazael king of Syria went up, and fought ^z against Gath, and took it: and Hazael ^a set his face ^b to go up to Jerusalem.

¹⁸ And Jehoash king of Judah ^c took all the hallowed things that Jehoshaphat, and Jehoram, and

Ahaziah, his fathers, kings of Judah, had dedicated, and his own hallowed things, and all the gold that was found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and in the king's house, and sent it to Hazael king of Syria: and he ^{*} went away ^{*} from Jerusalem.

¹⁹ And ^d the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

²⁰ And ^e his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and slew Joash, in [†] the house of Millo, which goeth down to Silla.

²¹ For ^f Jozachar the son of Shimeath, and Jehozabad the son of Shomer, his servants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and ^h Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XIII.

Jehoahaz reigns wickedly over Israel, 1, 2. Israel is oppressed by Hazael, but relieved in answer to Jehoahaz's prayer, 3—7. Jehoahaz dies, and is succeeded by his son Joash, 8, 9. Who reigns wickedly, dies, and is succeeded by his son Jeroboam, 10—13. An account of a visit paid by Joash to Elisha on his death-bed, who by a sign assured him of three victories over the Syrians, 14—19. Elisha dies; the Moabites invade the land; and a dead man is raised to life, on touching his bones, 20, 21. Hazael, who had oppressed Israel, dies, and Joash gains three victories over his son Ben-hadad, 22—25.

^IN the ^{*} three and twentieth year of Joash the son of Ahaziah king of Judah, Jehoahaz the son of Jehu began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned ^a seventeen years.

² And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, ^b and [†] followed the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom.

³ And ^c the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and he delivered them into the hand of ^d Hazael king of Syria, and into the hand of ^e Ben-hadad the son of Hazael, all their days.

⁴ And ^f Jehoahaz besought the LORD, and ^g the LORD hearkened unto him: for ^h he saw the oppression of Israel, ⁱ because the king of Syria oppressed them.

⁵ (And the LORD gave Israel ^k a saviour, so that they went out from under the hand of the Syrians: and the children of Israel dwelt in their tents, as [‡] beforetime.

⁶ Nevertheless they ^l departed not from the sins of the house of Jeroboam, who made Israel sin, but ^m walked therein: ⁿ and there [†] remained the grove also in Samaria.)

⁷ Neither did he leave of the people to Jehoahaz, but ^a fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen; for the king of Syria had ^b destroyed them, and had made them ^c like the dust by threshing.

^{*} Heb. went up.

d viii. 23. ¹ Kings xi. 41.

e xiv. 5. ² Chr. xxiv. 24, 25. xxv. 27. xxxiii. 24.

[†] Or, Beth-millo. Judg. ix. 6. ² Sam. v. 9. ¹ Kings xi. 27.

f ² Chr. xxiv. 26. Zabab.

g ² Chr. xxiv. 26. Shimrith.

h ² Chr. xxiv. 27.

B. C. 856.

^{*} Heb. twentieth year, and third year. viii. 26. x. 36. xi. 4. 21.

a 10.

b 11. x. 29. ¹ Kings xii. 26—33. xiv. 16.

[†] Heb. walked after.

B. C. 849.

c Lev. xxvi. 17. Deut. iv. 24—27. xxviii. 25.

Judg. ii. 14. iii. 8. x. 7—14. Is. x. 5, 6. Heb. xii. 29.

d 22. viii. 12. ¹ Kings xix. 17.

e 24, 25.

f Num. xxi. 7. Judg. vi. 6, 7. x. 10. Ps. lxxviii. 34. Is. xxvi. 16.

g Gen. xxi. 17. Ex. iii. 7. Judg. x. 15, 16. ² Chr. xxxiii. 12, 13.

19. Ps. l. 15. cvi. 43, 44. Jer. xxxiii. 3.

h Gen. xxxi. 42. Ex. iii. 9. Is. lxiii. 9.

i 22. xiv. 26.

k 25. xiv. 25, 27. Neh. ix. 27. Is. xix. 20. Ob. 21. Luke ii. 11.

[†] Heb. yesterday and third day.

l xvii. 20—25. Deut. xxxii. 15—18.

^{*} Heb. he walked.

m Deut. vii. 5. ¹ Kings xvi. 33.

[†] Heb. stood.

n ¹ Sam. xiii. 6, 7. 15. 19—23. ¹ Kings xx. 15, 27.

Is. xxxvi. 8.

o viii. 12. x. 32.

p Is. xli. 15, 16. Am. i. 3.

8 Now [†] the rest of the acts of Jehoahaz, and all that he did, and his might, ^{are} they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

9 And Jehoahaz slept with his fathers; and they [†] buried him in Samaria: and [†] Joash his son reigned in his stead.

10 In the thirty and seventh year of Joash king of Judah, began Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned sixteen years.

11 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD; [†] he departed not from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel sin: *but* he walked therein.

12 And [†] the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, and [†] his might wherewith he fought against Amaziah king of Judah, ^{are} they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

13 And Joash slept with his fathers; and [†] Jeroboam sat upon his throne: and Joash was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel.

14 [†] Now Elisha was [†] fallen sick of his sickness whereof [†] he died. And Joash the king of Israel came down unto him, and wept over his face, and said, [†] O my father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof.

15 And Elisha said unto him, Take bow and arrows. And he took unto him bow and arrows.

16 And he said to the king of Israel, [†] Put thine hand upon the bow. And he put his hand upon *it*: and [†] Elisha put his hands upon the king's hands.

17 And he said, [†] Open the window eastward. And he opened *it*. Then Elisha said, Shoot: and he shot. And he said, [†] The arrow of the LORD's deliverance, and the arrow of deliverance from Syria: for thou shalt smite the Syrians in *Aphek*, till thou have consumed *them*.

18 And he said, Take the arrows. And he took *them*. And he said unto the king of Israel, [†] Smite upon the ground. [†] And he smote thrice, and stayed.

19 And the man of God was wroth with him, and said, Thou shouldest have smitten five or six times: then hadst thou smitten Syria till thou hadst consumed *it*: whereas now thou shalt smite Syria *but* [†] thrice.

20 [†] And Elisha died, and they [†] buried him. [†] And [†] the bands of [†] the Moabites invaded the land at the coming in of the year.

21 And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band of men; and they

cast the man into the sepulchre of Elisha; and when the man [†] was let down, and [†] touched the bones of Elisha, he revived, and stood up on his feet.

22 [†] But [†] Hazael king of Syria oppressed Israel all the days of Jehoahaz.

23 And [†] the LORD was gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, and [†] had respect unto them, [†] because of his covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his [†] presence as yet.

24 So [†] Hazael the king of Syria died; and Ben-hadad his son reigned in his stead.

25 And Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz [†] took again out of the hand of Ben-hadad the son of Hazael, the cities which he had taken out of the hand of Jehoahaz his father by war. [†] Three times did Joash beat him, and recovered the cities of Israel.

CHAP XIV.

Amaziah's good reign. 1—4. He justly punishes his father's murderers, 5, 6. He gains a victory over Edom, 7. He rashly challenges Jehoash king of Israel, and, obstinately persisting, is vanquished and taken prisoner by him: the wall of Jerusalem is broken down, and the treasures of the temple spoiled, 8—14. Jehoash dies, and is succeeded by Jeroboam, 15, 16. Amaziah is slain by conspirators, 17—20. His son Azariah is made king, and builds Elath, 21, 22. Jeroboam's bad reign, 23, 24. He restores the coast of Israel, 25—27. He dies, and is succeeded by his son Zacheriah, 28, 29.

IN [†] the second year of Joash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel, reigned Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah.

2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem.

3 And [†] he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, yet not like David his father: [†] he did according to all things as Joash his father did.

4 Howbeit [†] the high places were not taken away: as yet the people did sacrifice and burnt incense on the high places.

5 And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was confirmed in his hand, [†] that he slew [†] his servants which had slain the king his father.

6 But the children of the murderers he slew not: according unto that which is written in the book of the law of Moses, wherein the LORD commanded, saying, [†] The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers; but every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

7 He slew of [†] Edom in the valley of salt ten thousand, and took [†] Selah by war, and called the name of it [†] Joktheel unto this day.

8 [†] Then [†] Amaziah sent mess-

[†] Heb. went down.
o Ez. xxxviii. 1—10. Matt. xxviii. 52, 53. John v. 25, 28, 29. xi. 44. Acts v. 15. xix. 12. Rev. xi. 11.

p 3—7. viii. 12. Ps. cxi. 46—42.

q xiv. 27. Ex. xxxiv. 27. Judg. x. 16. Neh. ix. 31. Ps. lxxvi. 15. Mic. vi. 15, 19.

r Ex. ii. 24, 25.

s Gen. xiii. 16, 17. Ex. iii. 6, 7.

xxiii. 13, 14. Lev. xxvi. 42. Deut. xxviii. 36.

Ps. cv. 8. Mic. vii. 20. Luke i. 54, 55, 72, 73.

B. C. 839.

† Heb. poor. xvii. 19. Ps. li. 11.

t Ps. cxxxv. 3. Luke xviii. 7, 9.

B. C. 839.

† Heb. returned and took.

u 15, 19.

B. C. 839.

2. 1. Gen. xlviii. 1. John xi. 3. Phil. ii. 26, 27.

a Ps. vii. 1. Isai. i. 1. Zech. i. 5. Acts xiii. 16.

b 1. 12. vi. 21. Prov. ix. 11. Ha. xiv. 14. Eccl. ix. 30.

Mark vi. 20.

† Heb. Made Amaziah to rule.

c iv. 34. Gen. xlix. 24. Ps. cxlii. 1.

d v. 10—14. John ii. 5—8. xl. 39—41.

e Ez. iv. 2, 17. Jude. vii. 9—20.

2 Sam. v. 24.

f 1 Sam. ix. 1. 1 Kings xii. 23, 30.

g Is. vii. 2—4. Ez. ix. 1—10. v. 1—4. xii. 1—7.

h Ez. xxi. 11.

b xii. 2. 1 Kings xi. 4. xv. 3, 2.

Chr. xiv. 2, 3.

c 2 Chr. xxix. 2, 17, 18. xxv. 14—16.

d xii. 2. xv. 4, 25.

e Gen. ix. 6. Ex. xxi. 12—14. Num. xxxv. 30.

f xii. 30, 31. 2 Chr. xxx. 3, 4.

g Deut. xxi. 10. Ez. xxi. 4, 20.

B. C. 837.

h Jer. xx. 20—27. 2 Chr. xxi. 12, 13.

i 1 Sam. xviii. 17. 1 Chr. xxi. 12. Ps. lxxviii. 1.

j Jer. xxi. 10.

k Jer. xxi. 10.

l 2 Chr. xxi. 17—22.

sengers to Jehoash, the son of Jehoahaz, son of Jehu king of Israel, saying, ^m Come, let us look one another in the face.

9 And Jehoash the king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, ⁿ The thistle that *was* in Lebanon sent to the cedar that *was* in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that *was* in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle.

10 Thou hast indeed smitten Edom, and ^o thine heart hath lifted thee up: glory of *this*, and tarry at ^p home; for ^q why shouldest thou meddle to *thy* hurt, that thou shouldest fall, *even* thou, and Judah with thee?

11 But ^r Amaziah would not hear: therefore Jehoash king of Israel went up; and he and Amaziah king of Judah looked one another in the face at ^s Beth-shemesh, which *belongeth* to Judah.

12 And Judah was ^t put to the worse before Israel, and ^u they fled every man to their tents.

13 And Jehoash king of Israel ^v took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Jehoash, the son of Ahaziah, at Beth-shemesh, and came to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from ^w the gate of Ephraim unto ^x the corner gate, four hundred cubits.

14 And he took ^y all the gold and silver, and all the vessels *that were* found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and hostages, and returned to Samaria.

15 ¶ Now ^z the rest of the acts of Jehoash which he did, and his might, and how he fought with Amaziah king of Judah, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

16 And Jehoash slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel; and ^a Jeroboam his son reigned in his stead.

17 ¶ And ^b Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Jehoash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel fifteen years.

18 And the rest of the acts of Amaziah, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

19 Now ^c they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem: and he fled to ^d Lachish; but they sent after him to Lachish, and slew him there.

20 And they brought him on horses; and ^e he was buried at Jerusalem with his fathers in the city of David.

21 And all the people of Judah took ^f Azariah, (which *was* sixteen years old) and ^g made him king instead of his father Amaziah.

22 He built ^h Elath, and restored ⁱ it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

23 ¶ In ^j the fifteenth year of Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah, Jeroboam, the son of Joash king of Israel, began to reign in Samaria, and reigned forty and one years.

24 And he did ^k that which was evil ^l in the sight of the LORD: ^m he departed not from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

25 He restored the coast of Israel ⁿ from the entering of Hamath ^o unto the sea of the plain, according to the word of the LORD God of Israel, which he spake by the hand of his servant ^p Jonah, the son of Amittai, the prophet, which *was* of ^q Gath-hepher.

26 For the LORD ^r saw the affliction of Israel, *that it was* very bitter: for *there was* ^s not any shut up, nor any left, nor any helper for Israel.

27 And the LORD said not that ^t he would ^u blot out the name of Israel from under heaven: but ^v he saved them by the hand of Jeroboam the son of Joash.

28 Now ^w the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, and all that he did, and his might how he warred, and how he recovered ^x Damascus, and Hamath, *which belonged* to Judah, for Israel, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

29 And Jeroboam slept with his fathers, *even* with the kings of Israel; and ^y Zachariah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XV.

Azariah's good reign, 1-4. He is smitten with leprosy; and Jotham, his son, governs for him, and succeeds him at his death, 5-7. Zachariah reigns ill, and is slain by Shallum; in which events the promise of God to Jehu is fulfilled, 8-12. After one month, Shallum is slain, and succeeded by Menahem; who cruelly uses his opposers; reigns wickedly; becomes tributary to Pul, king of Assyria; dies, and is succeeded by his son Pekahiah, 13-22. Pekahiah reigns ill, and is slain, and succeeded by Pekah, 23-26. Pekah imitates the sins of his predecessor; Tiglath-pileser, of Assyria, carries captive part of Israel, and Hoshea kills and succeeds Pekah, 27-31. Jotham reigns well in Judah, 32-35. He dies, and is succeeded by his son Ahaz, 36-38.

IN ^a the twenty and seventh year of Jeroboam king of Israel began Azariah son of Amaziah king of Judah to reign.

2 ^b Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned two and fifty years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Jechohiah of Jerusalem.

3 And ^c he did ^d that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah had done;

4 Save that ^e the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed

in 11. 2 Sam. ii. 14-17. Prov. xiii. 10. xvii. 14. xviii. 6. xx. 18. xxv. 8.

in Judg. ix. 8-15. 2 Sam. xii. 1-4. 1 Kings iv. 33.

Deut. viii. 14. 2 Chr. xxvi. 16. xxxii. 25. Prov. xvi. 18. Ez. xxviii. 2. 5. 17. Dan. v. 20-23. Hab. ii. 4. Jam. iv. 6.

Heb. thy house. 2 Chr. xxxv. 21. Prov. xx. 3. xxvi. 17. Luke xiv. 31.

2 Chr. xxv. 16. 20.

Josh. xxi. 16. 1 Sam. vi. 9.

Heb. smitten.

1 Sam. iv. 10. 2 Sam. xviii. 17.

1 Kings xxii. 36. xxv. 6. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 11. xxxv. 6. 10. Job xl. 11, 12. Prov. xvi. 18. xxix. 23. Is. ii. 11, 12. Dan. iv. 37. Luke xiv. 11.

2 Chr. xxv. 23. 24. Neh. viii. 16. xii. 39.

Jer. xxxi. 38. Zech. xiv. 10.

2 Chr. xiv. 13. xxv. 15. 1 Kings vii. 51. xiv. 26. xv. 18.

2 Chr. xxv. 18.

2 Chr. xxv. 23. 24. Neh. viii. 16. xii. 39.

Jer. xxxi. 38. Zech. xiv. 10.

2 Chr. xiv. 13. xxv. 15. 1 Kings vii. 51. xiv. 26. xv. 18.

2 Chr. xxv. 18.

2 Chr. xxv. 23. 24. Neh. viii. 16. xii. 39.

Jer. xxxi. 38. Zech. xiv. 10.

2 Chr. xiv. 13. xxv. 15. 1 Kings vii. 51. xiv. 26. xv. 18.

2 Chr. xxv. 18.

2 Chr. xxv. 23. 24. Neh. viii. 16. xii. 39.

Jer. xxxi. 38. Zech. xiv. 10.

2 Chr. xiv. 13. xxv. 15. 1 Kings vii. 51. xiv. 26. xv. 18.

2 Chr. xxv. 18.

2 Chr. xxv. 23. 24. Neh. viii. 16. xii. 39.

Jer. xxxi. 38. Zech. xiv. 10.

2 Chr. xiv. 13. xxv. 15. 1 Kings vii. 51. xiv. 26. xv. 18.

2 Chr. xxv. 18.

2 Chr. xxv. 23. 24. Neh. viii. 16. xii. 39.

Jer. xxxi. 38. Zech. xiv. 10.

2 Chr. xiv. 13. xxv. 15. 1 Kings vii. 51. xiv. 26. xv. 18.

2 Chr. xxv. 18.

2 Chr. xxv. 23. 24. Neh. viii. 16. xii. 39.

Jer. xxxi. 38. Zech. xiv. 10.

2 Chr. xiv. 13. xxv. 15. 1 Kings vii. 51. xiv. 26. xv. 18.

2 Chr. xxv. 18.

2 Chr. xxv. 23. 24. Neh. viii. 16. xii. 39.

Jer. xxxi. 38. Zech. xiv. 10.

2 Chr. xiv. 13. xxv. 15. 1 Kings vii. 51. xiv. 26. xv. 18.

2 Chr. xxv. 18.

2 Chr. xxv. 23. 24. Neh. viii. 16. xii. 39.

Jer. xxxi. 38. Zech. xiv. 10.

2 Chr. xiv. 13. xxv. 15. 1 Kings vii. 51. xiv. 26. xv. 18.

2 Chr. xxv. 18.

xvi. 6. Deut. ii. 8. 1 Kings ix. 26. 2 Chr. xxvi. 2. Elath.

B. C. 825.

k 17.

xxi. 6. Gen. xxxviii. 7. Deut. ix. 18. 1 Kings xxi. 25.

m xiii. 2. 11. n Num. xiii. 21. xxxiv. 7, 8. Ez. xlvii. 16-18. Am. vi. 14.

o Gen. xiv. 3. Deut. iii. 17.

p Jon i. 1. Matt. xii. 39, 40. xvi. 4. Jonas.

q Josh. xix. 13. Gittah-hepher.

r xii. 4. Ex. iii. 7. 9. Judg. x. 16. Ps. cvii. 43-45. Is. lxviii. 9.

s Deut. xxxii. 35. t xiii. 28. Hos. i. 6.

u Ex. xxxii. 32. 33. Deut. ix. 14. xxv. 19. xxxix. 20. Ps. lxxix. 28. Rev. iii. 5.

x v. 1. xiii. 5. Hos. i. 7. Tit. iii. 4-6.

y 15.

z 2 Sam. viii. 6. 1 Kings xi. 24. 1 Chr. xviii. 5, 6. 2 Chr. viii. 3, 4.

a xv. 3. B. C. 784.

b xiv. 21. 2 Chr. xxvi. 1. 3.

c xii. 2, 3. xiv. 34. 2 Chr. xxvi. 4.

d xiv. 4. xlviii. 4.

and burned incense still on the high places.

5 And the LORD smote the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house: and Jotham the king's son was over the house, judging the people of the land.

6 And the rest of the acts of Azariah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

7 So Azariah slept with his fathers; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

8 In the thirty and eighth year of Azariah king of Judah did Zachariah the son of Jeroboam reign over Israel in Samaria six months.

9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

10 And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired against him, and smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

11 And the rest of the acts of Zachariah, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

12 This was the word of the LORD which he spake unto Jehu, saying, Thy sons shall sit on the throne of Israel unto the fourth generation. And so it came to pass.

13 Shallum the son of Jabesh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of Uzziah king of Judah; and he reigned a full month in Samaria.

14 For Menahem the son of Gadi went up from Tirzah, and came to Samaria, and smote Shallum the son of Jabesh in Samaria, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

15 And the rest of the acts of Shallum, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

16 Then Menahem smote Tiph-sah, and all that were therein, and the coasts thereof from Tirzah: because they opened not to him, therefore he smote it; and all the women therein that were with child he ripped up.

17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Azariah king of Judah, began Menahem the son of Gadi to reign over Israel, and reigned ten years in Samaria.

18 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not all his days from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

19 And Pul the king of Assy-

ria came against the land: and Menahem gave Pul a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him, to confirm the kingdom in his hand.

20 And Menahem exacted the money of Israel, even of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shekels of silver, to give to the king of Assyria: so the king of Assyria turned back, and stayed not there in the land.

21 And the rest of the acts of Menahem, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

22 And Menahem slept with his fathers: and Pekahiah his son reigned in his stead.

23 In the fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah, Pekahiah, the son of Menahem began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned two years.

24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

25 But Pekah the son of Remaliah, a captain of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Samaria, in the palace of the king's house, with Argub and Arieh, and with him fifty men of the Gileadites: and he killed him, and reigned in his room.

26 And the rest of the acts of Pekahiah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

27 In the two and fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah, Pekah the son of Remaliah began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned twenty years.

28 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel, came Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, and took Ijon, and Alel-beth-maan-chah, and Janoah, and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali, and carried them captive to Assyria.

30 And Hoshea the son of Elah made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in his stead. In the twentieth year of Jotham the son of Uzziah.

31 And the rest of the acts of Pekah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

32 In the second year of Pekah the son of Remaliah king of Israel, began Jotham the son of Uzziah king of Judah to reign.

e xli. 13. 14. 15.
f xli. 16. 17. 18.
g xli. 19. 20. 21.
h xli. 22. 23. 24.
i xli. 25. 26. 27.
j xli. 28. 29. 30.
k xli. 31. 32. 33.
l xli. 34. 35. 36.
m xli. 37. 38. 39.
n xli. 40. 41. 42.
o xli. 43. 44. 45.
p xli. 46. 47. 48.
q xli. 49. 50. 51.
r xli. 52. 53. 54.
s xli. 55. 56. 57.
t xli. 58. 59. 60.
u xli. 61. 62. 63.
v xli. 64. 65. 66.
w xli. 67. 68. 69.
x xli. 70. 71. 72.
y xli. 73. 74. 75.
z xli. 76. 77. 78.

i xli. 79. 80. 81.
j xli. 82. 83. 84.
k xli. 85. 86. 87.
l xli. 88. 89. 90.
m xli. 91. 92. 93.
n xli. 94. 95. 96.
o xli. 97. 98. 99.
p xli. 100. 101. 102.
q xli. 103. 104. 105.
r xli. 106. 107. 108.
s xli. 109. 110. 111.
t xli. 112. 113. 114.
u xli. 115. 116. 117.
v xli. 118. 119. 120.
w xli. 121. 122. 123.
x xli. 124. 125. 126.
y xli. 127. 128. 129.
z xli. 130. 131. 132.

o xli. 133. 134. 135.
p xli. 136. 137. 138.
q xli. 139. 140. 141.
r xli. 142. 143. 144.
s xli. 145. 146. 147.
t xli. 148. 149. 150.
u xli. 151. 152. 153.
v xli. 154. 155. 156.
w xli. 157. 158. 159.
x xli. 160. 161. 162.
y xli. 163. 164. 165.
z xli. 166. 167. 168.

q xli. 169. 170. 171.
r xli. 172. 173. 174.
s xli. 175. 176. 177.
t xli. 178. 179. 180.
u xli. 181. 182. 183.
v xli. 184. 185. 186.
w xli. 187. 188. 189.
x xli. 190. 191. 192.
y xli. 193. 194. 195.
z xli. 196. 197. 198.

g xli. 199. 200. 201.
h xli. 202. 203. 204.
i xli. 205. 206. 207.
j xli. 208. 209. 210.
k xli. 211. 212. 213.
l xli. 214. 215. 216.
m xli. 217. 218. 219.
n xli. 220. 221. 222.
o xli. 223. 224. 225.
p xli. 226. 227. 228.
q xli. 229. 230. 231.

o xli. 232. 233. 234.
p xli. 235. 236. 237.
q xli. 238. 239. 240.
r xli. 241. 242. 243.
s xli. 244. 245. 246.
t xli. 247. 248. 249.
u xli. 250. 251. 252.
v xli. 253. 254. 255.
w xli. 256. 257. 258.
x xli. 259. 260. 261.
y xli. 262. 263. 264.
z xli. 265. 266. 267.

D. C. 758.

33 Five and twenty years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* ¹Jerusha the daughter of Zedok.

f 2 Chr. xxvii. 1. *Jerushah.*

34 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD; he did ²according to all that his father Uzziah had done.

g 3, 4. 2 Chr. xxvi. 4, 5. xxvii. 2.

35 ^hHowbeit the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still in the high places. ⁱHe built the higher gate of the house of the LORD.

h 4. xviii. 4. 2 Chr. xxxii. 12.

36 Now ^kthe rest of the acts of Jotham, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

i 2 Chr. xxvii. 3. &c.

37 (In those days the LORD ^lbegan ^mto send against Judah ⁿRezin, the king of Syria, and ^oPekah the son of Remaliah.)

k 6, 7. 2 Chr. xxvii. 4-9.

38 And Jotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and ^pAhaz his son reigned in his stead.

l 1 Sam. iii. 12. m Is. x. 5-7.

n xvi. 5. 2 Chr. xxvii. 6. Is. vii. 1. ix. 21. Hos. v. 12, 13.

o 27.

B. C. 742.

p xvi. 1. 1 Chr. iii. 13. 2 Chr. xxvii. 1. Matt. i. 9. *Achaz.*

CHAP. XVI.

Ahaz reigns very wickedly, 1-4. Rezin and Pekah war against him; and Rezin takes Elath, 5, 6. Ahaz hires Tiglath-pileser against them, who takes Damascus and slays Rezin, 7-9. Ahaz sends a pattern of an altar from Damascus; and Urijah, the high-priest, makes one like it for burnt-offerings; reserving the brazen altar for Ahaz to enquire by, 10-16. Ahaz spoils the temple for the king of Assyria, 18. He dies, and is succeeded by his son Hezekiah, 19, 20.

IN the ^aseventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remaliah, ^bAhaz the son of Jotham king of Judah began to reign.

a xv. 27-30. 32, 33. 38.

b 2 Chr. xxviii. 1.

2 Twenty years old *was* Ahaz when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem, and ^cdid not *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD his God, like David his father.

c 1 Kings iii. 14. ix. 4. xi. 4-8. xv. 3. 2 Chr. xvii. 3.

d viii. 18. 1 Kings xii. 28-30. xvi. 31-33. xxi. 25. 26. xxii. 52, 53. 2 Chr. xxii. 3. xxviii. 2-4.

3 But ^dhe walked in the way of the kings of Israel; yea, and ^emade his son to pass through the fire, ^faccording to the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel.

e 16. xvii. 17. xxiii. 10. Lev. xviii. 21. Deut. xviii. 10. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 6. Ps. cvi. 37, 38. Jer. xxxii. 35. Ez. xvi. 21. xx. 26. 31.

f xxi. 2. 11. Deut. xii. 31. 1 Kings xiv. 24. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 2. Ps. cvi. 35. Ez. xvi. 47.

4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and ^gon the hills, and under every green tree.

g 16. xvii. 17. xxiii. 10. Lev. xviii. 21. Deut. xviii. 10. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 6. Ps. cvi. 37, 38. Jer. xxxii. 35. Ez. xvi. 21. xx. 26. 31.

h xv. 13. 2 Chr. xxviii. 5-15. Is. vii. 1, 2.

i 1 Kings xi. 36. Is. vii. 4-6. 14. viii. 6, 9, 10. ix. 6, 7.

k xiv. 22. Deut. ii. 8.

5 Then ^hRezin king of Syria, and Pekah son of Remaliah king of Israel, came up to Jerusalem to war: and they besieged Ahaz, ⁱbut could not overcome *him*.

h xv. 13. 2 Chr. xxviii. 5-15. Is. vii. 1, 2.

i 1 Kings xi. 36. Is. vii. 4-6. 14. viii. 6, 9, 10. ix. 6, 7.

k xiv. 22. Deut. ii. 8.

6 At that time Rezin king of Syria ^krecovered Elath to Syria, and drave the Jews from ^lElath: and the Syrians came to Elath, and dwelt there unto this day.

h xv. 13. 2 Chr. xxviii. 5-15. Is. vii. 1, 2.

i 1 Kings xi. 36. Is. vii. 4-6. 14. viii. 6, 9, 10. ix. 6, 7.

k xiv. 22. Deut. ii. 8.

l Heb. *Elath*. 1 Kings ix. 26. 2 Chr. xxvi. 2.

m 1 Kings xi. 4, 32. 33. Jer. xvii. 5.

7 So Ahaz sent messengers ^lto [†]Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, saying, ^m*I am* thy servant, and thy son: come up, and save me out of

the hand of the king of Syria, and out of the hand of the king of Israel, which rise up against me.

8 And Ahaz took ⁿthe silver and gold that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent *it* for a present to the king of Assyria.

n 17, 18. xii. 17, 18. 2 Chr. xvi. 2. xxviii. 20, 21. Ps. vii. 15, 16. Is. vii. 17. viii. 7, 8.

9 And the king of Assyria ^ohearkened unto him; for the king of Assyria went up against [†]Damascus, ^oand took it, and carried *the people* of it captive to ^pKir, and ^qslew Rezin.

† Heb. *Dammeseck*. 2 Chr. xxviii. 5. o Am. i. 5. p Is. xxii. 6. Am. ix. 7. q Is. ix. 11.

10 [†]And king Ahaz went to Damascus to meet Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, ^rand saw an altar that *was* at Damascus: and king Ahaz sent to Urijah the priest the fashion of the altar, and ^sthe pattern of it, according to all the workmanship thereof.

r 2 Chr. xxviii. 23-25. Ec. xi. 9.

11 And Urijah the priest ^tbuilt an altar according to all that king Ahaz had sent from Damascus: so ^uUrijah the priest made *it* against king Ahaz came from Damascus.

s Ex. xxiv. 4. xxxix. 43. 1 Chr. xxviii. 11, 12. 19. Ps. cvi. 39. Ez. xliii. 8. 11. Matt. xv. 6, 9. t 2 Chr. xxvi. 17, 18. Jer. xxxiii. 11. Ez. xlii. 26. Hos. iv. 6. Mal. ii. 7-9. Gal. ii. 10. u Is. viii. 2.

12 And when the king was come from Damascus, the king saw the altar; and ^xthe king approached to the altar, and ^yoffered thereon.

x 1 Kings xiii. 1. 2 Chr. xxvi. 16-19. xxviii. 23, 25. y Num. xviii. 4-7. z Lev. i. ii. iii.

13 And ^zhe burnt his burnt-offering, and his meat-offering, and poured his drink-offering, and sprinkled the blood ^oof his peace-offerings upon the altar.

o Heb. *which were his*.

14 And he brought also ^athe brazen altar which *was* before the LORD, from the forefront of the house, from between the altar and the house of the LORD, and put it on the north side of ^bthe altar.

a Ex. xl. 6. 29. 2 Chr. iv. 1.

15 And king Ahaz commanded Urijah the priest saying, Upon ^cthe great altar burn ^dthe morning-burnt-offering, and the evening-meat-offering, and ^ethe king's burnt-sacrifice, and his meat-offering, with the burnt-offering of all the people of the land, and their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt-offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: and the brazen altar shall be for me ^fto enquire by.

b 9-12. c 9-12. d Ex. xxix. 39-41. e Lev. iv. 22. Ez. xlv. 4-7. 12-14.

16 ^gThus did Urijah the priest, according to all that king Ahaz commanded.

f xviii. 4. Gen. xlv. 5. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 6. Is. ii. 6. Hos. iv. 12. g Acts iv. 19. v. 29. 1 Thes. ii. 4. Jude 11.

17 And king Ahaz ^hcut off the borders of the bases, and removed the laver from off them; and took down ^kthe sea from off the brazen oxen that *were* under it and put it upon a pavement of stones:

h 2 Chr. xxviii. 24. i 1 Kings vii. 37-39. 2 Chr. xxix. 19. k 1 Kings vii. 23-26.

18 And ⁱthe covert for the sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he from the house of the LORD, for the king of Assyria.

i xi. 5. 1 Kings x. 5. Ez. xlv. 2.

B. C. 726.
xxv. 6, 7. 36. 38.
xl. 20, 21.

xxi. 13. 26. 2
Chr. xviii. 27.
xviii. 1. 1 Chr.
iii. 13. 2 Chr.
xix. 1. Is. i. 1.
Hos. i. 1. Mic.
i. 1. Matt. i. 9.
10. Ezekias.

19 Now ^m the rest of the acts of Ahaz, which he did, ^{are} they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
20 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and ^o was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and ^o Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XVII.

Hoshea becomes a tributary to Shalmaneser, conspires with the king of Egypt against him, and is shut up in prison, 1-4. Shalmaneser besieges Samaria, after three years takes it, and carries Israel captive into Assyria and Media, 5, 6. The crimes which brought this punishment from God on his people, 7-23. The strange nations planted in Israel are plagued by lions, 24, 25: But instructed by a priest of Israel, in the worship of the Lord, they serve him with their own idols, 26-41.

IN the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judah, began ^a Hoshea the son of Elah to reign in Samaria over Israel nine years.

2 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, ^b but not as the kings of Israel that were before him.

3 Against him came up ^c Shalmaneser ^d king of Assyria; and Hoshea became his servant, and ^e gave him ^f presents.

4 And the king of Assyria ^g found conspiracy in Hoshea: for he had sent messengers to So ^h king of Egypt, and ⁱ brought no present to the king of Assyria, *as he had done* year by year; therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and ^j bound him in prison.

5 Then ^k the king of Assyria came up throughout all the land, and went up to Samaria, and besieged it three years.

6 In the ninth year of Hoshea, ^l the king of Assyria took Samaria, and ^m carried Israel away into Assyria, and placed them in ⁿ Halah and in Habor *by* the river of Gozan, and in the cities of ^o the Medes.

7 For ^p so it was, that the children of Israel had ^q sinned against ^r the LORD their God, which had brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had ^s feared other gods.

8 And ^t walked in the statutes of the heathen, (whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel,) and ^u of the kings of Israel, which they had made.

9 And the children of Israel did ^v secretly *those* things that *were* not right against the LORD their God, and they built them high places in all their cities, ^w from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

10 And ^x they set them up ^y images and ^z groves ^a in every high hill, and under every green tree:

11 And there they ^b burnt incense in all the high places, *as did*

the heathen whom the LORD carried away before them: and wrought wicked things, ^c to provoke the LORD to anger.

12 For they served idols, ^d whereof the LORD had said unto them, ^e Ye shall not do this thing.

13 Yet the LORD ^f testified against Israel, and ^g against Judah, ^h by ⁱ all the prophets, *and by* all the ^j seers, saying, ^k Turn ye from your evil ways, and ^l keep my commandments, *and* my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets.

14 Notwithstanding, they would not hear, but ^m hardened their necks, like to the neck of their fathers, that ⁿ did not believe in the LORD their God.

15 And they rejected his statutes, and ^o his covenant that he made with their fathers, and ^p his testimonies which he testified against them, and they followed ^q vanity, and became vain, and went after the heathen that *were* round about them, *concerning* ^r whom the LORD had charged them, that they should not do like them.

16 And they left all the commandments of the LORD their God, and made them ^s molten images, *even* two calves, and made ^t a grove, and ^u worshipped all the host of heaven, and served ^v Baal.

17 And ^w they caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire, and ^x used divination and enchantments, and ^y sold themselves to do evil ^z in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

18 Therefore the LORD was very angry with Israel, and ^a removed them out of his sight; there was none left but ^b the tribe of Judah only.

19 Also ^c Judah kept not the commandments of the LORD their God, but ^d walked in the statutes of Israel which they made.

20 And the LORD ^e rejected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and ^f delivered them into the hand of spoilers, ^g until he had cast them out of his sight.

21 For ^h he rent Israel from the house of David; and ⁱ they made Jeroboam the son of Nebat king: and ^j Jeroboam drave Israel from following the LORD, and made them sin a great sin.

22 For the children of Israel ^k walked in all the sins of Jeroboam which he did: they departed not from them;

13. Hos. ix. 3. c 1 Kings xi. 13. 32, 36. 12. p Jer. iii. 8-11. Ez. xvi. 51, 52. xxi. 2-16. xxvii. 4-13. e xxv. 13. 27. f 15. 1 Sam. xv. 23. 26. xvi. 1. Jer. vi. 30. Rom. xi. 1, 2, 6. g xiii. 3. 7. xv. 18-20, 29. xvi. 9. 2 Chr. xxviii. 5, 6. h 18. Deut. xi. 12. Jon. i. 3. 10. Matt. xxv. 41. 2 Thes. i. 9. i 1 Kings xi. 11. 31. xii. 19, 20. 1 Kings xii. 29-30. xiv. 10. 29. 31. xii. 2. 21. 2v. 9.

b xvi. 8. Ps. lxxviii. 5-58. c Ex. xx. 3-5. xxiv. 14. Deut. v. 7-9. d Deut. iv. 15-19. 23-25. xii. 3. e Deut. viii. 19. xxi. 21. Neh. ix. 29, 30. Ps. i. 7. lxxxi. 8, 9. Jer. xlii. 19. Acts ix. 21. f 2 Chr. xxxvi. 15, 16. Jer. iii. 3-11. Hos. iv. 15. g Deut. iv. 26. Josh. xxi. 16. Judg. vi. 10. x. 11-14. 1 Sam. xii. 7-15. Is. i. 5-15. 21-24. Jer. v. 29-31. Zach. i. 3-6. h 1 Sam. ix. 9. 1 Chr. xxix. 29. i Is. i. 16-20. lv. 6, 7. Jer. vii. 3-7. xvi. 11. xxi. 4, 5. xxv. 15. Hos. xii. 1. k Jer. vii. 22, 23. xxi. 4-6. l Deut. xxi. 27. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 13. Prov. xxix. 1. Is. xlviii. 4. Jer. xii. 26. Rom. ii. 4, 5. Heb. iii. 7, 8. m Deut. i. 32. Ps. lxxviii. 22. 23. cvi. 24. Heb. ii. 12. n Ex. xxiv. 6-9. Deut. xxi. 10-15. 25. Jer. xxi. 32. o 2 Chr. xxxvi. 15, 16. Neh. ix. 29. 29, 30. Jer. xlii. 4. p Deut. xxxii. 34. 1 Sam. vii. 27. 1 Kings xvi. 13. Ps. cxi. 8. Jer. x. 8. 15. Jon. ii. 8. Rom. i. 21. 2 Cor. viii. 4. q 8, 11, 12. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 2, 9. r Ex. xxxii. 9. 1 Kings xii. 25. Ps. cvi. 18-20. Is. xlv. 8, 9. s 1 Kings xiv. 15. 28. xv. 13. xvi. 33. t Deut. iv. 10. Jer. viii. 2. u x. 18-20. xi. 15. 1 Kings xvi. 31. xxi. 33. x. 3. xvi. 6. Lev. xviii. 21, 2 Chr. xxviii. 3. Ez. xx. 26. 37. xxiii. 37, 39. y xxi. 6. Deut. xviii. 10-12. 2 Chr. xxviii. 6. Is. viii. 19, xlv. 9. 12, 13. Jer. xxv. 2. Mic. v. 12. Acts xvi. 16. Gal. v. 20. z 1 Kings xxi. 20. 25. Is. i. 1. a xxi. 6. b xxi. 23. Deut. xxi. 20-24. xxii. 21-24. Josh. xxiii. 13. xii. 20. Hos. xi. 20. a xxi. 6. b xxi. 23. Deut. xxi. 20-24. xxii. 21-24. Josh. xxiii. 13. xii. 20. Hos. xi. 20. a xxi. 6. b xxi. 23. Deut. xxi. 20-24. xxii. 21-24. Josh. xxiii. 13. xii. 20. Hos. xi. 20.

23 Until the LORD removed Israel out of his sight, ⁿ as he had said by all his servants the prophets. ^o So was Israel carried away out of their own land to Assyria unto this day.

24 ¶ And ^p the king of Assyria brought ^q men from ^r Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from ^s Ava, and from ^t Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, and placed ^u them in the cities of Samaria, instead of the children of Israel: and they ^v possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof.

25 And so it was, at the beginning of their dwelling there, ^w that they feared not the LORD; therefore ^x the LORD sent lions among them, which slew ^y some of them.

26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Samaria,

^z know not the manner of the God of the land; therefore he hath sent lions among them, and behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.

27 Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Carry thither ^a one of the priests whom ye brought from thence, and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land.

28 Then one of the priests, whom they had carried away from Samaria, came and dwelt ^b in Beth-el, and ^c taught them how they should fear the LORD.

29 Howbeit every nation made ^d gods of their own, and put ^e them in the houses of the high places which the Samaritans had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt.

30 And the men of Babylon made Succoth-benoth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Hamath made Ashima,

31 And ^f the Avites made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Sepharvites ^g burnt their children in fire to Adrammelech and Anammelech the gods of Sepharvaim.

32 So they feared the LORD, and made unto themselves of ^h the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places.

33 ⁱ They feared the LORD, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations ^j whom they carried away from thence.

34 Unto this day they do after the former manners: they ^k fear not the LORD, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law and commandments which the LORD commanded the children of Jacob,

^l whom he named Israel; ^m With whom the LORD had

made a covenant, and ⁿ charged them, saying, Ye shall not ^o fear other gods, nor bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them:

35 But the LORD who brought you up out of the land of Egypt with great power, and ^p a stretched out arm, ^q him shall ye fear, and him shall ye worship, and to him ^r shall ye do sacrifice.

37 And ^s the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the commandment, which he ^t wrote for you, ye shall observe to do for evermore; and ye shall not fear other gods.

38 And the covenant that I have made with you ^u ye shall not forget, neither shall ye fear other gods.

39 But the LORD your God ^v ye shall fear; and ^w he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies.

40 Howbeit they did not hearken, ^x but they did after their former manner.

41 So ^y these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven images, both their children and their children's children: as did their fathers, so do they ^z unto this day.

CHAP. XVIII.

Hezekiah reigns well, abolishes idolatry, and prospers, 1-8. In his time Samaria is taken, and Israel carried captive, 9-12. Sennacherib invades Judah, and Hezekiah pays him tribute, 13-16. Rabshakeh, sent by Sennacherib, in an insulting and blasphemous speech, aims to induce the people to revolt, 17-35. Hezekiah's servants hold their peace, and rend their clothes, 36, 37.

NOW it came to pass, ^a in the third year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, ^b that Hezekiah the son of Ahaz king of Judah began to reign.

2 Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was ^c Abi the daughter of Zechariah.

3 And he did ^d that which was right in the sight of the LORD, ^e according to all that David his father did.

4 ^f He removed the high places, and ^g brake the ^h images, and cutg down the groves, and brake in pieces ⁱ the brazen serpent that Moses had made: for ^j unto those days the children of Israel did burn incense to it; and he called it ^k Nehushtan.

5 He ^l trusted in the LORD God of Israel; so that ^m after him was none like him among all the kings of Judah, nor ⁿ any that were before him.

6 For ^o he clave to the LORD, and departed not ^p from following him, but ^q kept his commandments, which the LORD commanded Mo-

Ex. xx. 4, 5. xxxiv. 12-17. Deut. iv. 23-27. xiii. 1, &c. Josh. xxiii. 7. 16. Judg. vi. 10. m Jer. x. 5.

Ex. vi. 6. ix. 15. Deut. v. 15. Jer. xxxii. 21. Acts ix. 30. Lev. xix. 32. Deut. vi. 13. x. 20. xii. 5, 6, 11, 12.

Lev. xix. 37. Deut. iv. 44, 45. v. 31-33. vi. 1, 2. xi. 32. 1 Chr. xxix. 19. Ps. xix. 8-11. cv. 44, 45. q Deut. xxxi. 9.

11. Neh. ix. 13, 14. Deut. iv. 23. vi. 12. viii. 14. 18.

1 Sam. xii. 24. Is. viii. 12-14. Jer. x. 7. Matt. x. 28. Luke i. 50.

t Neh. ix. 27. Luke i. 71. 74, 75. u 8. 12. 34. Deut. iv. 28.

x 32, 33. Josh. xxiv. 14-20. 1 Kings xviii. 21. Zeph. i. 5. Matt. vi. 24. Rev. iii. 15, 16.

y Ezra iv. 1-3.

a 9. xvi. 2. xvii. 1. b xvi. 20. 1 Chr. iii. 13. Matt. i. 9, 10.

c 2 Chr. xxix. 1. Abijah. d xx. 3. xxii. 2. 1 Kings xv. 5. 11. 2 Chr. xxix. 2.

xxxi. 20, 21. e xii. 3. xiv. 4. xv. 4. 35. Lev. xxvi. 30. 1 Kings iii. 2, 3. xv. 14.

xxii. 43. Ps. lxxviii. 58. Ezr. xx. 28, 29. f xxxiii. 4, &c.

Deut. vii. 5. xii. 2, 3. Judg. vi. 25. 28. 1 Kings xv. 12, 13. 2 Chr. xix. 3. xxxi. 1. xxxiii. 3.

h xvi. 15. i xix. 10. 2 Chr. xxxii. 7, 8. Joh. xiii. 15. Ps. xii. 5. xxvii. 1, 2.

xlvi. 1, 2. k xix. 15-19. xxxiii. 25. 2 Chr. xiv. 11. xv. 7-9. xx. 20. 35.

l Deut. x. 20. Josh. xxiii. 5. Acts xi. 23. t Heb. from after him.

m xvii. 13. 16. 19. Jer. xi. 4. John xiv. 15. 21. xv. 10. 14. 1 John v. 3.

n Gen. xxi. 22.
xxxix. 2, 3.
1 Sam. xviii. 14.
2 Chr. xv. 2. Ps.
xvi. 11. lx. 12.
Matt. xxviii. 20.
Acts vii. 9, 10.
o 1 Sam. xviii. 5.
2 Sam. viii. 6.
14.
p 20. xvi. 7.
q 2 Chr. xxviii. 12.
Is. xiv. 29.
r Heb. Azah.
s xvii. 9.
t xvii. 3.

B. C. 720.
u xvii. 6. Hos. xiii.
16. Am. iii. 11.
—15. iv. 1—3.
vi. 7. ix. 1—4.
Mic. i. 6—9. vi.
16. vii. 13.

v xix. 11. 1 Chr.
v. 26. Is. vii. 8.
viii. 4. ix. 9—21.
x. 5. 11. Hos.
viii. 8, 9. ix. 3.
Am. v. 1—3. 6.
25—27. Acts vii.
43.
x xvii. 7—23. Dan.
ix. 6—11. Mic.
iii. 4.

B. C. 713.
y 2 Chr. xxxii. 1.
Is. xxxvi. 1.
z Heb. Sanherib.
2 Is. vii. 17. &c.
viii. 7, 8. x. 5.
Hos. xii. 1, 2.

a 7. Prov. xxix.
25.

b xii. 18. xvi. 8.
2 Chr. xvi. 2.

c 1 Kings vi. 31—
35. 2 Chr. xxix.
3.
d Heb. them.

B. C. 710.
e 2 Chr. xxxii. 9.
Is. xx. 1. xxxvi.
2.
f Heb. heavy.

g Is. vii. 3. xlii. 9
—11.

h Is. xlii. 20—24.
xxxvi. 3, 22.
i Is. xlii. 15—19.
j Or. Secretary.
k 2 Chr. xxxii. 10.
Is. x. 8—14.
xxxvi. 4. xxxvii.
23. Dan. iv. 30.

7 And ^a the LORD was with him, ^{and} he prospered, whithersoever he went forth: and he ^p rebelled against the king of Assyria, and served him not.

8 He smote ^q the Philistines, *even* unto ^r Gaza, and the borders thereof, ^s from the tower of the watchman to the fenced city.

9 ¶ And it came to pass in ^t the fourth year of king Hezekiah, which *was* the seventh year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel; *that* Shalmaneser king of Assyria came up against Samaria, and besieged it.

10 And ^u at the end of three years they took it, *even* in the sixth year of Hezekiah, (that *is* the ninth year of Hoshea king of Israel,) Samaria was taken.

11 And the king of Assyria did carry away Israel unto Assyria, and ^v put them in Halah, and in Habor *by* the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes;

12 ^w Because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD their God, but transgressed his covenant, *and* all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded, and would not hear *them*, nor do *them*.

13 ¶ Now in ^y the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah did ^z Sennacherib king of Assyria ^a come up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them.

14 And Hezekiah king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to Lachish, saying, ^b I have offended: return from me: that which thou puttest on me, I will bear. And the king of Assyria appointed unto Hezekiah king of Judah three hundred talents of silver, and thirty talents of gold.

15 And Hezekiah ^c gave *him* all the silver *that was* found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house.

16 At that time did Hezekiah cut off ^d the ^e gold from the doors of the temple of the LORD, and from the pillars which Hezekiah king of Judah had overlaid, and gave ^f it to the king of Assyria.

17 ¶ And ^g the king of Assyria sent Tartan and Rabсарis and Rabshakeh from Lachish to king Hezekiah, with a ^h great host against Jerusalem. And they went up and came to Jerusalem. And when they were come up, they came and stood ⁱ by ^j the conduit of the upper pool, which *is* in the highway of the fuller's field.

18 And when they had called to the king, there came out to them ^k Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which *was* over the household, and ^l Shebna the ^m scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder.

19 And Rabshakeh said unto them, Speak ye now to Hezekiah, ⁿ Thus saith the great king, the

king of Assyria, ^o What confidence *is* this wherein thou trustest?

20 Thou ^p sayest (but *they are* but ^q vain words,) ^r I have counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom dost thou trust, that thou ^s rebellest against me?

21 Now, behold, thou ^t trustest upon ^u the staff of this bruised reed, *even* ^v upon Egypt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand and pierce it: ^w so *is* Pharaoh king of Egypt unto all that trust on him.

22 But if ye say unto me, ^x We trust in the LORD our God: *is* not that he, ^y whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and hath said to Judah and Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar in Jerusalem?

23 Now therefore, I pray thee, give ^z pledges to my lord the king of Assyria, and ^a I will deliver thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

24 ^b How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and ^c put thy trust on Egypt for ^d chariots, and for horsemen?

25 ^e Am I now come up without the LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD said to me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

26 Then said Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, and Shebna, and Joah, unto Rabshakeh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants ^f in the Syrian language; for we understand *it*: and talk not with us in the Jews' language in the ears of the people that *are* on the wall.

27 But Rabshakeh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? *hath he* not sent me to the men which sit on the wall, that they may ^g eat their own dung, and drink ^h their own piss with you?

28 Then ⁱ Rabshakeh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and spake, saying, Hear the word of ^j the great king, the king of Assyria:

29 Thus saith the king, ^k Let not Hezekiah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand:

30 Neither let Hezekiah ^l make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us, and ^m this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

31 Harken not unto Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, ⁿ Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me, and ^o then ^p eat ye every man of his own vine, and every one of his fig-tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his ^q cistern:

xix. 10. 2 Chr. xxxii. 7, 8, 10, 11. 14—16.
† Or, *talkest*.
‡ Heb. *word of the lips*.
§ Or, *but counsel and strength are for the war*.
¶ Prov. xxi. 30, 31.
k 14.
l Heb. *trustest thee*.
m Is. xxxvi. 6. Ez. xxix. 6, 7.
n Is. xxx. 2, 7. xxxi. 1—3.
o xvii. 4.

p 4. 2 Chr. xxxi. 1. xxxii. 12. Is. xxxvi. 7.

q Heb. *hostages*.
r 1 Sam. xvii. 42 — 44. 1 Kings xx. 10, 18. Neh. iv. 2 — 5. Ps. cxliii. 3, 4. Is. x. 13, 14. xxxvi. 8, 9.
s Is. x. 8. Dan. ii. 37, 38. iv. 32, 37.
t 21. Deut. xvii. 16. Is. xxxi. 1, 3. xxxvi. 6, 9. Jer. xxxvii. 7. xlii. 14—18. Ez. xvi. 15, 17.

u Ps. xx. 7, 8.
v xix. 6. 22. &c.
w 1 Kings xiii. 18. 2 Chr. xxxv. 21. Is. x. 5, 6.
x Ezra iv. 7. Is. xxxvi. 11, 12.

y vi. 25. Deut. xxxviii. 53 — 57. Ps. lxxiii. 8.

z Heb. *the water of their feet*.
a 2 Chr. xxxii. 18. Is. xxxvi. 13—18.
b 19. Is. x. 8—13. Ez. xlix. 3. xxxi. 3—10.
c 2 Chr. xxxii. 11. 15. Dan. iii. 15 — 17. vi. 16. John xiv. 10, 11. 2 Thes. ii. 4.
d 22. xix. 10. 22. Ps. iv. 2. x. 12. xlii. 7, 8. lxxii. 9, 11. Matt. xxviii. 41.
e xix. 32—34.

† Or, *Seek my favour*. Heb. *Make with me a blessing*. Gen. xxxii. 20. xxxiii. 11. Prov. xviii. 16.
‡ 1 Kings iv. 20. 25. Zech. iii. 10.
§ Or, *pit*.

f 11. xvii. 6. 23. 32 Until ^f I come and take you
xxiv. 14 — 16. away to a land ^g like your own land,
xxv. 11. a land of corn and wine, a land of
g Ex. iii. 8. Deut. bread and vineyards, a land of oil-
viii. 7—9. xi. 12. olive and of honey, that ye may
xxxii. 13, 14. live, and not die: and hearken not
§ Or, *deceiveth*. 29. unto Hezekiah, when he § persuad-
eth you, saying, The LORD will
deliver us.

h xix. 12. 17, 18. 33 ^h Hath any of the gods of
2 Chr. xxxii. 14 the nations delivered at all his land
— 17. 19. Is. x. out of the hand of the king of As-
10, 11. xxxvi. syria?

i xix. 13. Num. 34 Where *are* ⁱ the gods of Ha-
xiii. 21. 2 Sam. math, and of Arpad? where *are* the
viii. 9. Jer. xlix. gods of Sepharvaim, Hena, and
23. ^k Ivah? ⁱ have they delivered Sama-
k xvii. 24. Aza. ria out of mine hand?

l xvii. 6. 23, 24. 35 Who *are* they, among all the
30, 31. xix. 12, gods of the countries, that have
13. delivered their country out of mine
m Ex. v. 2. 2 Chr. hand, ^m that the LORD should
xxxii. 15. Job deliver Jerusalem out of mine
xv. 25, 26. Is. x. hand?

15. xxxvii. 23— 36 But the people ⁿ held their
29. Dan. iii. 15. peace, and answered him not a
n Ps. xxxviii. 13, word: for the king's command-
14. xxxix. 1. ment was, saying, Answer him not.
Prov. ix. 7. xvi. 4. Am. v. 13.
Matt. vii. 6.

37 Then came Eliakim the son
of Hilkiah, which *was* over the
household, and Shebna the scribe,
and Joah the son of Asaph the re-
corder, to Hezekiah, ^o with *their*
clothes rent, and told him the words
of Rabshakeh.

CHAP. XIX.

a Is. xxxvii. 1. Hezekiah in distress sends to desire Isaiah's
b v. 7. xviii. 37. prayers, and receives an encouraging answer,
1 Sam. iv. 12. 1—7. Sennacherib, going to oppose the king
Ezra ix. 3. Jer. of Ethiopia, sends a blasphemous letter to
xxvi. 24. Matt. Hezekiah, 8—13. His prayer on the receipt
xxvi. 35. of it, 14—19. Isaiah, in the name of God, re-
c vi. 30. Gen. buking the proud blasphemies of Sennache-
xxxvii. 34. 1 rib, foretels his overthrow, and the prosperity
Kings xxi. 27. of Zion, 20—34. An angel destroys the Assy-
29. Esth. iv. 1— rian army, 35. Sennacherib is slain by his own
4. Ps. xxxv. 13. sons, in the temple of his idol, 36, 37.

Jon. iii. 8. Matt. **AND** it came to pass, ^a when
xi. 21. a king Hezekiah heard *it*, that
d iii. 11. 2 Chr. ^b he rent his clothes, and ^c covered
vii. 15, 16. himself with sackcloth, and ^d went
e xviii. 18. xxii. into the house of the LORD.
13, 14. Is. xxxvii.
2—5.

f Matt. iv. 14. 2 And ^e he sent Eliakim, which
Luke iii. 4. *Esai-* *was* over the household, and Shebna
Is. i. 1. the scribe, and the elders of the
xviii. 29. Ps. priests, covered with sackcloth,
xxxix. 11. cxxiii. ^f to Isaiah the prophet ^g the son of
3, 4. Jer. xxx. 5. Amoz.

— 7. Hos. v. 15. 3 And they said unto him, Thus
vi. 1. saith Hezekiah, ^h This day *is* a day
Or, *provocation*. of trouble, and of rebuke, and
Ps. xc. 9. Heb. blasphemy: ⁱ for the children are
iii. 15, 16. come to the birth, and *there is* not
i Is. xxvi. 17, 18. strength to bring forth.

Deut. xxxii. 36. 4 ^k It may be the LORD thy God
Josh. xiv. 17. 1 will hear all the words of Rab-
1 Sam. xiv. 6. 2 shakeh, ⁱ whom the king of Assy-
Sam. xvi. 12. ria his master hath sent to reproach
j xviii. 17, 35. the living God; and will ^m reprove
m 2 Chr. xxxii. 20. the words which the LORD thy
Ps. l. 15. Jer. God hath heard; wherefore ⁿ lift
xxxiii. 3. Ez. up *thy* prayer for ^o the remnant
xxxvi. 37. Jam. that *are* [†] left.

o xvii. 5. 6. xviii. 5, 6. Is. viii. 7, 9. x. 6.
† Heb. *found*.

6 And ^p Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master,
p Is. xxxvii. 6, 7. Thus saith the LORD, ^q Be not
q vi. 16. Ex. xiv. afraid of the words which thou
13. Lev. xxvi. 8. hast heard, with which ^r the ser-
Deut. xx. 1. 3, vants of the king of Assyria have
4. Josh. xi. 6. 2 blasphemed me.
Chr. xx. 15. 17. Is. xxxvii. 6, 7.
xli. 10—14. li. 7.
12, 13.

7 Behold, I will send ^a a blast
upon him, and he shall ^c hear a
rumour, and shall return to his
own land; and ^u I will cause him
to fall by the sword in his own
land.

8 ¶ So Rabshakeh returned, and
found the king of Assyria warring
against ^x Libnah: for he had heard
that he was departed ^y from La-
chish.

9 And ^z when he heard say of
Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, Behold,
he is come out to fight against thee:
^a he sent messengers again unto
Hezekiah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to He-
zekiah king of Judah, saying, ^b Let
not thy God in whom thou trustest
deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem
shall not be delivered into the hand
of the king of Assyria.

11 Behold, ^c thou hast heard
what the kings of Assyria have
done to all lands, by destroying
them utterly: and shalt thou be
delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations
delivered them which my fathers
have destroyed; ^d as ^d Gozan, and
^e Haran, and Rezeph, and the
children of ^f Eden which *were* in
Thelasar?

13 ^g Where *is* the king of Ha-
math, and the king of ^h Arphad,
and the king of the city of Sephar-
vaim, of Hena, and Ivah?

14 And ⁱ Hezekiah received the
letter of the hand of the messen-
gers, and read it: and Hezekiah
went up into the house of the
LORD, and ^k spread it before the
LORD.

15 And Hezekiah ^l prayed before
the LORD, and said, ^m O LORD
God of Israel, which ⁿ dwellest
between the cherubims, ^o thou art
the God, *even* thou alone, of all
the kingdoms of the earth; ^p thou
hast made heaven and earth.

16 LORD, ^q bow down thine ear,
and hear: ^r open, LORD, thine
eyes, and see: and hear the words
of Sennacherib, ^s which hath sent
him to reproach the living God.

17 Of a truth, LORD, ^t the kings
of Assyria have destroyed ^u the
nations and their lands.

18 And have ^v cast their gods
into the fire: ^w for they *were* no
gods, but the work of men's hands,
wood and stone: therefore they
have destroyed them.

19 Now therefore, ^x O LORD our
God, I beseech thee, save thou us
out of his hand, that all the king-

Is. xxxvii. 6, 7.
vi. 16. Ex. xiv.
13. Lev. xxvi. 8.
Deut. xx. 1. 3,
4. Josh. xi. 6. 2
Chr. xx. 15. 17.
Is. xxxvii. 6, 7.
xli. 10—14. li. 7.
12, 13.
xviii. 35. Ps.
lxxiv. 18. 23.
Rev. xiii. 6.
35. 37. Job iv. 9.
Ps. xi. 6. xviii.
14, 15. l. 3. Is. x.
16—18. xi. 4.
Jer. li. 1.
vii. 6. Job xv.
21. Jer. xlix.
14. li. 46. Ob. 1.
u 36, 37. 2 Chr.
xxxii. 21.
x viii. 22. Josh. x.
29. xii. 15.
y xviii. 14. Is.
xxxvii. 8, 9. Mic.
i. 13.
z 1 Sam. xxiii. 27,
28.
a xviii. 17.

b xviii. 5. 29, 30.
2 Chr. xxxii. 15—
19. Is. xxxvii.
10—14.
c 17, 18. xviii. 33,
34. 2 Chr. xxxii.
13, 14.

d xvii. 6. 1 Chr. v.
26.
e Gen. xi. 31. xxix.
4.
f Gen. ii. 8. Ez.
xxvii. 23.
g xviii. 34.
h Is. xxxvii. 13.
Arphad.

i Is. xxxvii. 14.
k 1 Kings viii. 28
— 30. Ps. lxxiv.
10, 11. xci. 1, 2.
cxxxiii. 1—4.
l 2 Sam. vii. 18, &c.
2 Chr. xiv. 11. xx.
6. Dan. ix. 3, 4.
m Gen. xxxii. 23.
xxxiii. 20.

n Ex. xxv. 22.
1 Sam. iv. 4. Ps.
lxxx. 1.
o v. 15. 1 Kings
xviii. 39. Is. xlii.
10. xlv. 6. 8. xlv.
22. Dan. iv. 34,
35.

p Gen. i. 1. ii. 4.
Ps. xxxiii. 9.
cxlvi. 6. Jer. x.
10—12. John i. 3.
q Ps. xxxi. 2. Is.
xxxvii. 17.
r 2 Chr. vi. 40.
s 4.

t xvi. 9. xvii. 6. 24.
1 Chr. v. 26. Is.
vii. 17, 18. x. 9—
11.
u 2 Sam. v. 21. Is.
xlv. 1, 2.
v Heb. *given*.

x Ps. cxv. 4—8. Is.
xxxvii. 18, 19
xlv. 9—20. Jer.
x. 3—9. 14—16.
y Ex. ix. 15, 16.
Josh. vii. 9. 1
Sam. xvii. 4.
— 47. 1 King
viii. 43. xviii.
36, 37. Ps. lxxii.
1, 2. lxxxiii. 1.
Dan. iv. 34. 38.

2 2 Sam. xv. 31. doms of the earth may know that
 20 ¶ Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hezekiah, saying,
 Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, *That* which thou hast prayed to me, ² against Sennacherib king of Assyria, ³ I have heard.

21 This *is* the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning him; ^b The virgin ^c the daughter of Zion hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem hath ^d shaken her head at thee.

22 ^e Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou ^f exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? *even* against ^g the Holy One of Israel.

23 By ^h thy messengers thou hast reproached the LORD, and hast said, ⁱ With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down the ^j tall cedar-trees thereof; and the choice fir-trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, and into ^k the forest of his Carmel.

24 I have digged and drunk strange waters, and ^l with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of ^m besieged places.

25 Hast thou not heard long ago *how* ⁿ I have done it, and of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities into ruinous heaps,

26 Therefore their inhabitants ^o were ^p of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; ^q they were *as* the grass of the field, and *as* the green herb, *as* ^r the grass on the house-tops, and *as* corn blasted before it be grown up.

27 But ^s I know thy ^t abode, and ^u thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

28 Because ^v thy rage against me, and ^w thy tumult is come up into mine ears, therefore I will put ^x my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back ^y by the way by which thou camest.

29 And this *shall be* ^z a sign unto thee, ^{aa} Ye shall eat this year such things as grow of themselves, and in the second year that which springeth of the same; and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruits thereof.

30 And it came to pass, afore Isaiah was gone out into the middle ^{ab} court, that the word of the LORD came to him, saying,

31 Turn again, and tell Heze- ^{ac} kiah, saying, ^{ad} Thus saith the LORD, ^{ae} The remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah, ^{af} shall yet again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.

32 For ^{ag} out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and ^{ah} they that escape out of mount Zion; ^{ai} the zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

33 Therefore thus saith the LORD, concerning the king of Assyria, ^{aj} He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with a shield, ^{ak} nor cast a bank against it.

34 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

35 For ^{al} I will defend this city, to save it, ^{am} for mine own sake, and for ^{an} my servant David's sake.

36 And it came to pass ^{ao} that night, that ^{ap} the angel of the LORD went out, ^{aq} and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and ^{ar} when they arose early in the morning, behold, they *were* all dead corpses.

37 So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and ^{as} returned, and dwelt at ^{at} Nineveh.

38 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of ^{au} Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer ^{av} his sons smote him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of ^{aw} Armenia. And ^{ax} Esarhaddon his son reigned in his stead.

39, 40. q 2 Chr. xxxii. 21. r Ezra iv. 2.

CHAP. XX.

Hezekiah, when sick, is warned by Isaiah to prepare for death: but, praying, receives the promise of fifteen years added to his life, and of deliverance from the Assyrians, 1-7. In confirmation, the shadow on Ahaz's dial goes back ten degrees, 8-11. The king of Babylon sends to congratulate Hezekiah, who shews the ambassadors all his treasures, 12, 13. Isaiah reproves this, and foretels the Babylonish captivity, 14-19. Hezekiah dies, and is succeeded by Manasseh, 20, 21.

IN those days ^a was Hezekiah sick unto death. And ^b the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ^c Set thine house in order; for ^d thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then ^e he turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the LORD, saying,

3 I beseech thee, O LORD, ^f remember now how ^g I have walked before thee ^h in truth, and with ⁱ a perfect heart, and have done *that which is good* in thy sight. And Hezekiah ^j wept ^k sore.

4 And it came to pass, afore Isaiah was gone out into the middle ^l court, that the word of the LORD came to him, saying,

5 ^m Turn again, and tell Heze- ⁿ kiah, saying, ^o Thus saith the LORD, ^p The remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah, ^q shall yet again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.

2 2 Chr. xxxii. 22, 23. Is. i. 9. x. 20-22. Heb. the escaping of the house of Judah that remnant. Ps. lxxx. 9. Is. xxxvii. 6. xxxviii. 31, 32. Jer. xlv. 14. Rom. ix. 27. xi. 5.

3 Heb. the escaping. Is. ix. 7. Ez. xl. 9. Zech. i. 14. d Is. viii. 7-10. x. 24, 25. 28-32. xxxvii. 33-35. e Is. xli. 22. Luke xix. 43, 44. f Is. xxxi. 5. xxxviii. 6. g Deut. xxxii. 27. Is. xliii. 25. xlviii. 9. 11. Ez. xxxvi. 22. Eph. i. 6. 14.

h 1 Kings xi. 12, 13. xv. 4. Is. ix. 7. Jer. xxii. 5, 6. xxxiii. 21, 26. i Ex. xii. 29. Dan. v. 30. 1 Thes. v. 2, 3. k Ex. xii. 23. 2 Sam. xxiv. 16. 1 Chr. xxi. 12. 16. 2 Chr. xxxii. 21, 22. Ps. xxxv. 25. Acts xii. 23. l Is. x. 19-19. 33. xxx. 30 - 33. xxxvii. 36. Hos. i. 7.

m Ex. xii. 30. Ps. lxxvi. 5-7. 10. n 7. 28. 33. o Gen. x. 11, 12. Jon. i. 2. Nah. i. 1. ii. 8. Matt. xii. 41.

p B. C. 709. q 10. xxxiii. 5. 30. 2 Chr. xxxii. 14. 19. Is. xxxvii. 36. Gen. viii. 4.

a 2 Chr. xxxii. 24. Is. xxxviii. 1. John xi. 1-5. Phil. ii. 27. 30. b xix. 2, 20.

c Heb. Give charge concerning thy house. 2 Sam. xvii. 23.

d 1 Kings viii. 30. Ps. l. 15. Is. xxxviii. 2, 3. Matt. vi. 6.

e Gen. viii. 1. Neh. v. 19. xiii. 14. 22. 31. Ps. xlv. 7. lxxxix. 47, 50. cxix. 49. Is. lxxii. 11.

f Gen. v. 22, 24. xvi. 1. 1 Kings ii. 4. iii. 9. Job i. 1. 8. Luter i. 6.

g 2 Chr. xxxii. 30. 31. Ps. xxxii. 2. cxiv. 14. Jer. iv. 3. John i. 47. 2 Cor. i. 12. 2 John iii. 21, 22.

h 1 Kings viii. 61. xi. 4. xv. 14. 2 Chr. xvi. 9. i 2 Sam. xii. 21, 22. Ps. vi. 6. cii. 9. lxxxviii. 14. Heb. v. 7.

j Heb. with a great weeping. k 2 Sam. vii. 3-5. 1 Chr. xvii. 2-4.

1 Josh. v. 14, 15. 1 Sam. ix. 16. x. 1. 2 Sam. v. 2. 2 Chr. xiii. 12. Heb. ii. 10. m 2 Chr. xxxiv. 3. Is. xxxviii. 5. Iv. 3. Matt. xxii. 32. n xix. 20. Ps. lxxv. 2. Luke i. 13. o Ps. xxxix. 12. lvi. 8. cxlviii. 3. Rev. vii. 17. p 7. Ex. xv. 26. Job xxxiii. 19—26. Jam. v. 14, 15. q 8. Ps. lxxvi. 13—15. 19, 20. cxvi. 12—14. Is. xxxviii. 22. John v. 14. r Ps. cxvi. 15. Acts xxviii. 24. s xix. 34. 2 Chr. xxxii. 22. Is. x. 24. t iv. 41. Is. xxxviii. 21. u xix. 29. Judg. vi. 17. 37—40. Is. vii. 11. 14. xxxviii. 22. x Is. xxxviii. 7, 8. y Matt. xvi. 1.

1 the captain of my people, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will heal thee; on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the LORD.

6 And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; and I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.

7 And Isaiah said, Take a lump of figs: and they took and laid it on the boil, and he recovered.

8 And Hezekiah said unto Isaiah, What shall be the sign that the LORD will heal me, and that I shall go up into the house of the LORD the third day?

9 And Isaiah said, This sign shalt thou have of the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he hath spoken: Shall the shadow go forward ten degrees, or go back ten degrees?

10 And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to go down ten degrees: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees.

11 And Isaiah the prophet cried unto the LORD; and he brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by which it had gone down in the dial of Ahaz.

12 ¶ At that time Berodach-baladan, the son of Baladan, king of Babylon, sent letters and a present unto Hezekiah: for he had heard that Hezekiah had been sick.

13 And Hezekiah hearkened unto them, and shewed them all the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

14 Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country, even from Babylon.

15 And he said, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All the things that are in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

16 And Isaiah said unto Hezekiah, Hear the word of the LORD.

17 Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, shall be carried into Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

18 And of thy sons that shall

issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.

19 Then said Hezekiah unto Isaiah, Good is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. And he said, Is it not good, if peace and truth be in my days?

20 And the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and all his might, and how he made a pool, and a conduit, and brought water into the city, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

21 And Hezekiah slept with his fathers: and Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXI.

Manasseh reigns very wickedly and idolatrously, 1—9. Prophecies against Judah because of his wickedness, 10—16. He dies, and is succeeded by Amon, 17, 18. Amon reigns wickedly, 19—22. He is slain by his servants; the people put the conspirators to death; and make his son Josiah king, 23, 24. Amon's acts and burial, 25, 26.

MANASSEH was a twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hephzi-bah.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

3 For he built up again the high places which Hezekiah his father had destroyed; and he reared up altars for Baal, and made a grove, as did Ahab king of Israel; and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 And he built altars in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, In Jerusalem will I put my name.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven, in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 And he made his son pass through the fire, and observed times, and used enchantments, and dealt with familiar spirits and wizards: he wrought much wickedness in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

7 And he set a graven image of the grove that he had made in the house, of which the LORD said to David, and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever.

8 Neither will I make the feet of Israel move any more out of the land which I gave their fathers; only if they will observe to do according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that my servant Moses commanded them.

9 But they hearkened not: and Manasseh seduced them to do

Dan. i. 3—7.

q Lev. x. 3. 1 Sam. iii. 18. Job i. 21. Ps. xxxix. 9. Lam. iii. 22, 39. Or, shall there not be peace and truth, &c.

r 2 Chr. xxxii. 4. 30. 32. Neh. iii. 16. Is. xxii. 9—11.

B. C. 698.

a 1 Chr. iii. 13. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 1. Matt. i. 10. Manasses.

b Is. lxii. 4. c 7. 16. xvi. 2—4. xxii. 17. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 2—4.

d Lev. xviii. 24—29. Deut. xii. 31.

e xviii. 4. f viii. 18. 27. 1 Kings xvi. 31—33.

g xvii. 16. Deut. iv. 19. xviii. 3. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 3—5.

h xvi. 10—16. Jer. xxxii. 34.

i Ex. xx. 24. Deut. xii. 5. 2 Sam. vii. 13. 1 Kings viii. 29.

ix. 3. Ps. lxxviii. 68, 69. cxxxii. 13, 14.

k xxiii. 4. 6. 1 Kings vi. 36. vii. 12. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 5, 15.

l xvi. 3. xvii. 17. Lev. xviii. 21.

xx. 2, 3. 2 Chr. xxviii. 3. xxxiii. 6.

m Lev. xix. 26, 31. Deut. xviii. 10—14.

n 1 Chr. x. 13. Is. viii. 19. xix. 3. Acts xvi. 16.

o xiv. 3. 4. Gen. xiii. 13.

p xxiii. 6. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 7, 15.

q 4. xxiii. 27. 1 Kings viii. 29. 44.

r xviii. 11. 2 Sam. vii. 10. 1 Chr. xvii. 9. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 8.

s Lev. xxvi. 3, &c. Deut. v. 28, 29. xxviii. 1, &c.

Josh. xxiii. 11—13. Ps. xxxvii. 3. lxxxi. 11—16.

Is. i. 19. Ez. xxii. 2—16. xxxiii. 25—29.

t 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Ezra ix. 10, 11. Neh. ix. 26, 29.

30. Ps. lxxxi. 11. Dan. ix. 6, 10, 11.

Luke xiii. 34. John xv. 22. Jam. iv. 17.

^a 1 Kings xiv. 16. ^b 2 Chr. xxxiii. 9. ^c Ps. xii. 8. ^d Prov. xxix. 12. ^e Hos. v. 11. ^f Rev. ii. 20. ^g Ez. xvi. 47, 51, 52.

^h 2 Chr. xxxiii. 10. ⁱ xxxvi. 15. ^j Neh. ix. 20, 30. ^k Matt. xxiii. 34, 37. ^l xxiii. 26, 27. ^m xxiv. 3, 4. ⁿ Jer. xv. 4.

^o 1 Kings xxi. 26. ^p Ez. xvi. 3, 45. ^q xlii. 17. ^r Dan. ix. 12. ^s Mic. iii. 12. ^t 1 Sam. iii. 11, 13. ^u xxviii. 19. ^v Jer. xxx. 3. ^w Matt. xxiv. 21, 22. ^x Luke xxiii. 26, 29. ^y Rev. vi. 15 —17.

^z xviii. 6. ^{aa} lxxviii. 17. ^{ab} xxiv. 11. ^{ac} Lam. ii. 8. ^{ad} Ez. xxiii. 31—34. ^{ae} Am. vii. 7, 8. ^{af} Zech. i. 16.

^{ag} x. 11. ^{ah} 1 Kings xxi. 21—24. ^{ai} Is. xiv. 21. ^{aj} Jer. xxv. 9. ^{ak} Ez. xxiv. 10, 11. ^{al} Rev. xviii. 21—23.

^{am} Heb. *he wipeth and turneth it upon the face thereof.* ^{an} Deut. xxxi. 17. ^{ao} 2 Chr. xv. 2. ^{ap} Ps. xxxviii. 28. ^{aq} Jer. xxxiii. 33. ^{ar} Lam. v. 20.

^{as} xix. 4, 30, 31. ^{at} xxiv. 2. ^{au} 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16, 17. ^{av} Jer. xxxiii. 33. ^{aw} Lev. xxvi. 17. ^{ax} 36—38. ^{ay} Deut. iv. 26, 27. ^{az} xxviii. 25. ^{ba} 31—33. ^{bb} 44. ^{bc} Judg. ii. 14, 15. ^{bd} Neh. ix. 27, 28 —37. ^{be} Ps. cvi. 40—43. ^{bf} Is. x. 6. ^{bg} Lam. i. 5, 10.

^{bh} Deut. ix. 24. ^{bi} xxxi. 27. ^{bj} 20. ^{bk} Judg. ii. 11—13. ^{bl} Ps. cvi. 34—40. ^{bm} Ez. xvi. 15, &c. ^{bn} xv. 4, 13, 21, 30. ^{bo} xxiii. 3, 8, &c. ^{bp} Dan. ix. 5—11. ^{bq} xxiv. 3, 4. ^{br} Jer. xv. 4. ^{bs} Matt. xxiv. 30, 31. ^{bt} Luke xiii. 33. ^{bu} Heb. xi. 37.

^{bv} Heb. *mouh to mouh.* ^{bw} 7, 11. ^{bx} 1 Kings xiv. 15, 16. ^{by} 2 Chr. xxxiii. 9. ^{bz} 2 Chr. xxxiii. 11 —20.

^{ca} B. C. 643. ^{cb} 1 Chr. iii. 14. ^{cc} 2 Chr. xxxiii. 21 —25. ^{cd} Matt. i. 10. ^{ce} xv. 23. ^{cf} 1 Kings xv. 25. ^{cg} xvi. 8. ^{ch} 51.

^{ci} 2—7. ^{cj} Num. xxii. 14. ^{ck} Deut. xxxii. 15. ^{cl} 1 Kings xi. 33. ^{cm} 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. ^{cn} Jer. ii. 13. ^{co} Jon. ii. 8.

^{cp} B. C. 641. ^{cq} xii. 20. ^{cr} xiv. 19. ^{cs} xv. 25, 30. ^{ct} 1 Kings xv. 27. ^{cu} xvi. 9. ^{cv} 2 Chr. xxxiii. 24, 25. ^{cw} xiv. 5.

^{cx} xi. 17. ^{cy} xiv. 21. ^{cz} 1 Sam. xi. 15. ^{da} 2 Sam. v. 3. ^{db} 1 Kings xii. 1, 20. ^{dc} 2 Chr. xii. 1. ^{dd} xxvi. 2. ^{de} xxxiii. 25.

* more evil than did the nations, whom the LORD destroyed before the children of Israel.

10 And ^y the LORD spake by his servants the prophets, saying,

11 * Because Manasseh king of Judah hath done these abominations, and hath done wickedly ^a above all that the Amorites did, which *were* before him, and hath made Judah also to sin with his idols ;

12 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Behold, ^b I am bringing *such* evil upon Jerusalem and Judah, that ^c whosoever heareth of it, both his ears shall tingle.

13 And ^d I will stretch over Jerusalem the line of Samaria, and ^e the plummet of the house of Ahab; and ^f I will wipe Jerusalem, as *a man* * wipeth a dish, wiping it, and turning it upside down.

14 And ^g I will forsake ^h the remnant of mine inheritance, and ⁱ deliver them into the hand of their enemies, and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies ;

15 Because they have done *that which was* evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, ^k since the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.

16 Moreover, ^l Manasseh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jerusalem from ^m one end to another, ⁿ beside his sin where-with he made Judah to sin, in doing *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD.

17 Now ^o the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah ?

18 And Manasseh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of Uzza : and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

19 ¶ ^p Amon *was* twenty and two years old when he began to reign ; and he reigned ^q two years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Meshullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah.

20 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, ^r as his father Manasseh did.

21 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them :

22 And ^s he forsook the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD.

23 And ^t the servants of Amon conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.

24 And ^u the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon ; and ^v the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.

25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the king of Judah ?

26 And he was buried in his sepulchre ^w in the garden of Uzza : ^x 18. and ^y Josiah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXII.

Josiah reigns well, 1, 2. He provides for the repairs of the temple, 3—7. Hilkiah finds the book of the law, which is read to the king, who is alarmed, and sends to enquire of God by Huldah the prophetess, 8—14. She foretells the destruction of Jerusalem, but speaks peace to Josiah, 15—20.

^a JOSIAH *was* ^b eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned thirty and one years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Jedidah, the daughter of Adajiah of ^c Boscath.

2 And he did *that which was* ^d right in the sight of the LORD, and ^e walked in all the way of David his father, and ^f turned not aside to the right hand or to the left.

3 ¶ And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, *that* the king sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, the son of Meshullam, the scribe, to the house of the LORD, saying,

4 Go up to ^g Hilkiah the high priest, that he may sum the silver which is ^h brought into the house of the LORD, which ⁱ the keepers of the ^j door have gathered of the people :

5 And let them ^k deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD : and let them give it to the doers of the work, which *is* in the house of the LORD, ^l to repair the breaches of the house,

6 Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hew stone to repair the house.

7 Howbeit ^m there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, because ⁿ they dealt faithfully.

8 ¶ And Hilkiah the high priest said unto Shaphan the scribe, ^o I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah gave the book to Shaphan, and he read it.

9 And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have ^p gathered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD.

10 And Shaphan the scribe shewed the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath delivered me a book. And ^q Shaphan read it before ^r the king.

11 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of

^a 1 Kings xiii. 2. ^b 2 Chr. xxxiv. 1. ^c 2 Jer. i. 2. ^d Zeph. i. 1. ^e Mai. i. 10. ^f Josias.

^g xi. 21. ^h xxi. 1. ⁱ Ps. viii. 2. ^j Ec. x. 15. ^k Is. iii. 4.

^l Josh. xv. 32. ^m Bozkath.

ⁿ xvi. 2. ^o xviii. 3. ^p 2 Chr. xvi. 3. ^q xxix. 2. ^r Prov. xx. 11.

^s 1 Kings iii. 6. ^t xi. 38. ^u xv. 5.

^v Deut. v. 32. ^w Josh. i. 7. ^x Prov. iv. 27. ^y Ez. xviii. 14—17.

B. C. 624.

^z 2 Chr. xxxiv. 3 —8.

^{aa} 1 Chr. vi. 13. ix. 11. ^{ab} 2 Chr. xxxiv. 9—13.

^{ac} xii. 4, 9—11. ^{ad} 2 Chr. viii. 14. ^{ae} Ps. lxxiv. 10.

^{af} Heb. *threshold.* ^{ag} xii. 12—14.

^{ah} xii. 5. ^{ai} 2 Chr. xxxiv. 7, 12, 13, 17.

^{aj} xii. 15.

^{ak} Ex. xxxvi. 5, 6. ^{al} Neh. vii. 2. ^{am} Prov. xxxiii. 20.

^{an} Luke xvi. 10—12. ^{ao} 1 Cor. iv. 2. ^{ap} 2 Cor. viii. 20.

^{aq} 21. ^{ar} 2 Tim. ii. 2. ^{as} 3 John 5.

^{at} Deut. xxxi. 24 —26. ^{au} 2 Chr. xxxiv. 14, 15.

^{av} Heb. *method.*

^{aw} Deut. xxxi. 9—13. ^{ax} 2 Chr. xxxiv. 18. ^{ay} Jer. xxxvi. 20.

^{az} Deut. xvii. 18 —20.

r 2 Chr. xxxiv. 19. the book of the law, ^r that he rent
Jer. xxxvi. 24. his clothes.

Joel ii. 13. 12 And ^r the king commanded
s xix. 2, 3. Hilkiah the priest, and ^r Ahikam
t Jer. xxvi. 22, 24. the son of Shaphan, and ^r Achbor
u 2 Chr. xxxiv. 20. the son of ^r Michaiiah, and Shaphan
Abdon. the scribe, and Asahiah a servant
Or, Micah. of the king's, saying,

x iii. 11. 1 Kings 13 Go ye, ^r enquire of the LORD
xxii. 7, 8. Ps. for me, and for the people, and for
xxv. 14. Prov. all Judah, concerning the words of
iii. 6. Jer. xxi. this book that is found: for ^r great
1, 2. xxxvii. 17. is the wrath of the LORD that is
Ez. xiv. 3, 4. xx. kindled against us, because our fa-
1-3. Am. iii. 7. thers have not hearkened unto the
y Ex. xx. 5. Deut. words of this book, to do according
iv. 23-27. xxxix. unto all *that which is* written con-
23-28. xxxi. 17, cerning us.
18. Neh. viii. 8, 9. ix. 3. Dan.
ix. 5, 6. Rom. iii. 20. iv. 15.
1 Cor. xi. 30.

z Ex. xv. 20. Judg. 14 So Hilkiah the priest, and
iv. 4. Mic. vi. 4. Ahikam, and Achbor, and Shaphan,
Luke i. 41, &c. ii. 36. Acts xxi. and Asahiah, went unto Huldah
9. 1 Cor. xi. 5. the prophetess, the wife of Shal-
a 2 Chr. xxxiv. 22. lum the son of ^r Tikvah, the son of
Tikvah-Has- Harhas, keeper of the [†] wardrobe;
rah. (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the
† Heb. garments. [†] college;) and they communed
Neh. vii. 72. with her.

Or, second part. b i. 6. 16. Jer. 15 And she said unto them,
xxii. 28. b Thus saith the LORD God of
c xx. 17. xxi. 12, Israel, Tell the man that sent you
13, 2 Chr. xxxiv. to me,
24, 25.

d xxv. 1-4. Lev. 16 Thus saith the LORD, ^c Be-
xxv. 15, &c. hold, I will bring evil upon this
Deut. xxviii. 15, place, and upon the inhabitants
&c. xxix. 18-23. xxx. 17, 18. thereof, *even* ^d all the words of the
xxxi. 16-18. book which the king of Judah hath
xxxii. 15-26. read:
Josh. xxiii. 13. 15. Dan. ix. 11
-14.

e Ex. xxxii. 34. 17 ^e Because they have forsaken
Deut. xxix. 24-28. xxxii. 15-19. Judg. ii. 12
19. Judg. ii. 12-14. iii. 7, 8.
x. 6, 7. 10-14. 1 Kings ix. 6-9.
Ps. cvi. 35-42. Jer. ii. 11-13.
27, 28.

f Ps. cxv. 4-8. Is. 18 But to ^h the king of Judah,
ii. 8, 9. xlv. 17-20. xlv. 5-8. which sent you to enquire of the
Mic. v. 13. LORD, ⁱ thus shall ye say to him,
g Deut. xxxii. 22. Thus saith the LORD God of Is-
2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. rael, *As touching* the words which
Is. xxxiii. 14. thou hast heard;

Jer. vii. 20. xvii. 27. Ez. xx. 47, 48. Zeph. i. 18. 19 Because ^k thine heart was
h 2 Chr. xxxiv. 26 tender, and thou hast ^l humbled thy-
-28. self before the LORD, when thou
i Is. iii. 10. Mal. heardest what I spake against this
iii. 16. place, and against the inhabitants
k 1 Sam. xxiv. 5. thereof, that they should become
Ps. li. 17. cxix. 120. Is. xlv. 12. a desolation, and a curse, and
lvii. 15. lvi. 2. 5. Jer. xxxvi. 24, 29-32. Ez. ix. 4. Rom. ii. 4, 5.
4. Rom. ii. 4, 5. Jam. i. 6-10. Ex. x. 3. Lev.
xxvi. 40, 41. 1 Kings xxi. 29. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 12,
19, 23. Mic. vi. 8. 1 Pet. v. 5, 6.

m Lev. xxvi. 31, 32. Deut. xxix. 23. Jer. xxvi. 6. xlv. 22. 20 Behold therefore; ^p I will
n Num. xxv. 6. brought the king word again. gather thee unto thy fathers, and
Judg. ii. 4, 5. xx. 26. Ez. ix. 3, 4. x. 1. Neh. viii. 9. Ps. cxix. 136. thou shalt ^q be gathered into thy
Jer. ix. 1. xiii. 17. xiv. 17. Luke xix. 41. Rom. ix. 2, 3. o xix. grave in peace; and thine eyes shall
20. xx. 5. p Gen. xxv. 8. q xxiii. 29, 30. Ps. xxxvii. 37. Is. not see all the evil which I will
lvii. 1, 2. Jer. xxii. 10, 15, 16.

CHAP. XXIII.

Josiah causes the law to be read in a solemn assembly, 1, 2. He enters into covenant with God; and abolishes idolatry in Judah. 3-14. He burns men's bones on the altar at Beth-el;

fulfils the prediction of the prophet sent to Jeroboam: destroys the high places in Samaria, and slays the priests, 15-20. He celebrates a solemn passover, 21-23. He puts away wizards, &c; and excels all his predecessors, 24, 25. The wrath of God against Judah is yet unappeased, 26-28. Josiah is slain in battle by Pharaoh-necho, and succeeded by Jehoahaz, 29, 30. He reigns wickedly three months, is led away prisoner by Pharaoh into Egypt, and succeeded by Jehoiaquim, 31-34. Who taxes the land for Pharaoh's tribute, and reigns wickedly, 35-37.

AND ^a the king sent, and they gathered unto him all the elders of Judah and of Jerusalem.

2 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, ^{*} both small and great: and ^b he read in their ears all the words of ^c the book of the covenant which was found in the house of the LORD.

3 And the king ^d stood by a pillar, and ^e made a covenant before the LORD, ^f to walk after the LORD, and to keep ^g his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, ^h with all *their* heart and all *their* soul, to perform the words of this covenant *that were* written in this book. ⁱ And all the people stood to the covenant.

4 And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the ^k priests of the second order, and ^l the keepers of the door, ^m to bring forth out of the temple of the LORD all the vessels *that were* made for ⁿ Baal, and for the grove, and for all the host of heaven: and he burnt them without Jerusalem in ^o the fields of Kidron and carried the ashes of them unto ^p Beth-el.

5 And he ^{*} put down [†] the idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in the high places, in the cities of Judah, and in the places round about Jerusalem: them also that burnt incense unto Baal, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the [‡] planets, and to [§] all the host of heaven.

6 And he brought out ^r the grove from the house of the LORD, without Jerusalem, unto the brook Kidron, and ^s burned it at the brook Kidron, and stamped *it* small to powder, and cast the powder thereof upon the graves of the children of the people.

7 And he brake down the houses of ^u the Sodomites, that *were* by the house of the LORD, ^{*} where the women wove [§] hangings for the grove.

8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burnt incense, from ^y Geba to ^z Beer-sheba, and brake

a Deut. xxxi. 28.
2 Sam. vi. 1. 2
Chr. xxix. 20.
xxx. 2. xxxiv. 29,
30.

* Heb. from small
even unto great.
Gen. xix. 11. 1
Sam. v. 9. xxx. 2.
2 Chr. xv. 13.
Esth. i. 5. Job
iii. 19. Ps. cxv.
13. Acts xxvi. 22.
Rev. xx. 12.

b Deut. xxxi. 10-
13. 2 Chr. xviii. 9.
Neh. viii. 1-8.
ix. 3. xiii. 1.

c xxii. 8. Deut.
xxxii. 26. 1 Kings
viii. 9.

d xi. 14-17. 2
Chr. xxxiii. 13.
xxxiv. 31, 32.

e Ex. xxiv. 7, 8.
Deut. v. 1-3.
xxix. 1. 10-15.
Josh. xxiv. 25. 2
Chr. xv. 12-14.
xviii. 16. xxix.
10. Ezra x. 3.

f Deut. vii. 19.
g Deut. iv. 45. v.
1. vi. 1. Ps. xix.
7-9.

h Deut. vi. 5. x. 12.
xi. 13. Matt. xxii.
36, 37.

i Ex. xxiv. 3. Josh.
xxiv. 24. 2 Chr.
xxxiv. 32, 33. Ec.
viii. 2. Jer. iv. 2.

k 1 Chr. xxiv. 4-
26. Matt. xxvi.
3. xxvii. 1.

l 1 Chr. xxvi. 1-
19.

m xii. 3-7. 2 Chr.
xxxiii. 3, 7. xxxiv.
3, 4.

n xxi. 3. 7.

o 2 Sam. xv. 23.
John xviii. 1.
Cedron.

p 1 Kings xii. 29.
Hos. iv. 15. Am.
iv. 4.

* Heb. caused to
cease.

† Heb. Chemarim.

‡ Heb. Chemarim.

§ Heb. houses.

down the high places of the gates that *were* in the entering in of the gate of Joshua the governor of the city, which *were* on a man's left hand at the gate of the city.

a Ez. xlii. 10-14. Mal. ii. 8, 9.

b 1 Sam. ii. 36. Ez. xlii. 2-31.

c Is. xxx. 33. Jer. vii. 31, 32. xix. 6, 11-13. Tophet. d Josh. xv. 8.

e xvi. 3. xxi. 6. Lev. xviii. 21. Deut. xviii. 10. Ez. xlii. 37-39.

f 5. Ez. viii. 16.

g Or, eunuch, or officer.

h Deut. xxi. 8. Jer. xix. 13. Zeph. i. 5.

i xxi. 5. 21, 22. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 5, 15.

j Or, ran from thence.

k 1 Kings xi. 7, 8. Neh. xiii. 26.

l Judg. ii. 13. x. 6. 1 Sam. vii. 4. xii. 10. 1 Kings xi. 5, 33.

m Num. xxi. 29. Judg. xi. 24. Jer. xlviii. 7, 13, 46.

n Zeph. i. 5. Mal. i. 13.

o Ex. xlii. 24. Num. xviii. 52. Deut. vii. 5, 25, 26.

p Heb. statues.

q Num. xix. 16, 18. Jer. vii. 1, 2. Ez. xxix. 12-16. Matt. xxiii. 27, 28.

r 1 Kings xii. 28-33.

s

11 And he defiled *c* Topheth, which *is* in *d* the valley of the children of Hinnom, that no man *e* might make his son or his daughter to pass through the fire to Molech.

12 And the altars that *were* *g* on the top of the upper chamber of Ahaz, which the kings of Judah had made, and the altars *h* which Manasseh had made, in the two courts of the house of the LORD, did the king beat down, and **brake* them down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kidron.

13 And the high places that *were* before Jerusalem, which *were* on the right hand of the mount of corruption, which *i* Solomon the king of Israel had builded for *k* Ash-toreth the abomination of the Zidonians, and for *l* Chemosh the abomination of the Moabites, and for *m* Milcom the abomination of the children of Ammon, did the king defile.

14 And *o* he brake in pieces the *†* images, and cut down the groves, and filled their places with *p* the bones of men.

15 Moreover *q* the altar that *was* at Beth-el, and the high place which Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, had made, both that altar and the high place he brake down, and burnt the high place, and *r* stamped it small to powder, and burnt the grove.

16 And as Josiah turned himself, he spied the sepulchres that *were* there in the mount, and sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres, and *s* burnt them upon the altar, and polluted it, according to the word of the LORD, which the man of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these words.

17 Then he said, What title *is* that that I see? And the men of the city told him, *t* *It is* the sepulchre of the man of God which came from Judah, and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of Beth-el.

18 And he said, Let him alone; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones *†* alone, with the bones, of *u* the prophet that came out of Samaria.

19 And all *v* the houses also of the high places that *were* in *w* the cities of Samaria; which the kings of Israel had made *x* to provoke *the LORD* to anger, Josiah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in B the-
e

20 And *y* he *§* slew all the priests of the high places that *were* there upon the altars, and burnt men's bones upon them, and returned to Jerusalem.

21 ¶ And the king commanded all the people, saying, *z* Keep the passover unto the LORD your God, *b* as *it is* written in the book of this covenant.

22 Surely *c* there was not holden such a passover from the days of the judges that judged Israel, nor in all the days *d* of the kings of Israel, nor of the kings of Judah;

23 But in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, *wherein* this passover was holden to the LORD in Jerusalem.

24 Moreover, *e* the *workers with* familiar spirits, and the wizards, and **the* images, and the idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Judah and in Jerusalem, did Josiah put away, *f* that he might perform the words of the law, which were written in *g* the book that Hilkiah the priest found in the house of the LORD.

25 And *h* like unto him was there no king before him, *i* that turned to the LORD with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, *k* according to all the law of Moses; neither after him arose there *any* like him.

26 *l* Notwithstanding the LORD turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Judah, because of all the *†* provocations that Manasseh had provoked him withal.

27 And the LORD said, *m* I will remove Judah also *n* out of my sight, as I have removed Israel, and will cast off this city Jerusalem which I have chosen, and the house of which I said, *o* My name shall be there.

28 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

29 ¶ In his days *p* Pharaoh-nechoh king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king Josiah went against him: and he *q* slew

† Heb. escape.

† 1 Kings xiii. 11-22, 31.

u xvii. 9. 1 Kings xii. 31. xiii. 32.

x 2 Chr. xxxiv. 6, 7.

y xvii. 16-18. xxi. 6. Ps. lxxviii. 58. Jer. vii. 18, 19. Ez. viii. 17, 18.

z x. 25. xi. 18. Ex. xxi. 26. Deut. xii. 5. 1 Kings xvi. 40. Zech. xiii. 2, 3.

§ Or, sacrificed. 1 Kings xii. 2. Is. xxxiv. 9.

a 2 Chr. xxxv. 1, &c.

b Ez. xii. 3, &c. Lev. xxi. 5-8. Num. ix. 2-5. xxviii. 10-25. Deut. xvi. 1-8.

c 2 Chr. xxxv. 18, 19.

d 2 Chr. xxx. 1-3. 13-20. xxxv. 3-17.

e xxi. 3. 6. xxi. 8. 1 Sam. xxviii. 3-7. Is. viii. 19. xix. 3. Acts xvi. 16-18.

f Or, teraphim. Gen. xxxi. 19. Judg. xviii. 3. xviii. 17, 19.

g Lev. xix. 31. xx. 27. Deut. xviii. 10-12. Rom. ii. 20. Jam. i. 25.

h xviii. 5.

i 3. Deut. iv. 29. 1 Kings ii. 4. xvi. 5. Jer. xlix. 75.

k Mal. iv. 4.

l xxi. 11-13. xxi. 16, 17. xxiv. 3, 4. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Jer. lii. 7-10. xli. 1-4.

† Heb. anger.

m xvii. 18. 20. xviii. 11. xxiv. 3. xxi. 11. Deut. xxi. 27, 28. Ez. xxi. 32-35.

n Ps. li. 11.

o xxi. 4. 7. 1 Kings viii. 29. ix. 3.

B. C. 610.

p 2 Chr. xxxv. 20-24.

q Ec. viii. 14. iv. 1, 2. Is. lvii. 1, 2. Rom. xi. 24.

r Zech. xii. 11. him at ^r Megiddo, when ^s he had seen him.

s xiv. 8. 11. 30 And ^c his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Megiddo, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And ^u the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.

u xiv. 21. xxi. 24. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 1, 2. 31 ¶ ^u Jehoahaz *was* twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* ^x Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.

x xiv. 18. y xxi. 2—7. 21, 22. 32 And ^y he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

z 2 Chr. xxxvi. 3, 4. Ez. xix. 3, 4. a xxv. 6. Jer. lii. 11. 33 And Pharaoh-nechoh ^z put him in bands at ^a Riblah, in the land of Hamath, [†] that he might not reign in Jerusalem; and [†] put the land to a tribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.

† Or, because he reigned. † Heb. set a mulct upon the land. xviii. 14. 34 And Pharaoh-nechoh made Eliakim the son of Josiah king, in the room of Josiah his father, and ^b turned his name to ^c Jehoiakim, and took Jehoahaz away: and ^d he came to Egypt, and died there.

b xxiv. 17. Dan. i. 7. c Matt. i. 11. Jakim. some copies. d Jer. xxii. 11, 12. Ez. xix. 3, 4. e xv. 19, 20. 35 And Jehoiakim gave the silver and the gold to Pharaoh; but ^e he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Pharaoh: he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give *it* unto Pharaoh-nechoh.

f 1 Chr. iii. 15. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 5. Jer. i. 3. 36 ^f Jehoiakim *was* twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Zebudah, the daughter of Pedaiah of Rumah.

g Jer. xxii. 13—17. xxvi. 20—23. xxxvi. 23—26. 31. Ez. xix. 5—9. h 2 Chr. xxxvi. 22—25. xxxviii. 1—10, 22, 23. 37 And ^g he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to ^h all that his fathers had done.

CHAP. XXIV.

Jehoiakim submits to Nebuchadnezzar, but afterwards rebels. 1. God hastens the fulfilment of his predictions against Judah. 2—4. Jehoiakim dies, and is succeeded by Jehoiachin. 5, 6. The king of Babylon prevails against the king of Egypt. 7. Jehoiachin reigns wickedly. 8, 9. Jerusalem is taken; and the king, (with his family and treasures, and the sacred vessels, and chief persons of Judah,) is carried captive to Babylon. 10—16. Zedekiah is made king, reigns wickedly, and rebels against the king of Babylon. 17—20.

a xvii. 5. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 6. Jer. xxv. 1. 9. xvi. 2. Dan. i. 1. B. C. 603. IN ^a his days Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up, and Jehoiakim became his servant three years: then he turned and rebelled against him.

2 And ^c the LORD sent against him bands of the Chaldees, and bands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of the

children of Ammon, and sent them against Judah, to destroy it, ^d according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by ^e his servants the prophets.

3 Surely ^e at the commandment of the LORD came *this* upon Judah, to ^f remove *them* out of his sight, ^g for the sins of Manasseh, according to all that he did.

4 And also ^h for the innocent blood that he shed: for he filled Jerusalem with innocent blood, which the LORD would not pardon.

5 Now ⁱ the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

6 So Jehoiakim ^k slept with his fathers: and Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead.

7 And ^l the king of Egypt came not again any more out of his land: for the king of Babylon had taken, from the river of Egypt unto the river Euphrates, all that pertained to the king of Egypt.

8 ¶ ^m Jehoiachin *was* ⁿ eighteen years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem three months. And his mother's name *was* Nehushta, the daughter of Elnathan of Jerusalem.

9 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father had done.

10 At that time the servants of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up against Jerusalem, and the city ^{*} was besieged.

11 And Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came against the city, and his servants did besiege it.

12 And ^o Jehoiachin the king of Judah went out to the king of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his [†] officers: and the king of Babylon ^p took him in the eighth year of [†] his reign.

13 And ^q he carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and ^r cut in pieces all the vessels of gold, ^s which Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the LORD, as the LORD had said.

14 And he carried away all ^t Jerusalem and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, *even* ten thousand captives, and all the ^u craftsmen and smiths: none remained, save ^x the poorest sort of the people of the land.

15 And ^y he carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon, and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his ^z officers, and the mighty of the land, *those* carried he into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon.

16 And all the men of might,

d xx. 17. xxi. 12—14. Is. vi. 11, 12. Jer. xxv. 9, xxvi. 6. 20. xxxii. 28. Mic. iii. 12.

* Heb. the hand of. e xviii. 25. 2 Chr. xxiv. 24. xxv. 16. Is. x. 5, 6. xlv. 7. Am. iii. 6.

f xxiii. 26, 27. Lev. xxvi. 33—35. Deut. iv. 26. 27. xxviii. 63. xxix. 28. Josh. xxiii. 15. Jer. xv. 1—4. Mic. ii. 10.

g xxi. 2—11. h xxi. 16. Num. xxxv. 33. i 2 Chr. xxxvi. 8. Jer. xxii. 13—17. B. C. 599

k Jer. xxii. 18, 19. xxxvi. 30. l Jer. xxxvi. 5—7. xvi. 2.

m 1 Chr. iii. 16. Jer. xxiv. 1. Jer. xxv. 1. 2. 24. 28. xxxvi. 1. Coniah. Matt. i. 11, 12. Jechonias.

n 2 Chr. xxxvi. 9. o 2 Chr. xxxvi. 10. Jer. xxiv. 1. xxix. 1. 2. xxxviii. 17, 18. Ez. xvii. 12.

† Or, eunuchs. p xxv. 27. Jer. lii. 31. q xx. 17. Is. xxxix. 6. Jer. xx. 5.

r xxv. 13—15. Ezra i. 7—14. Jer. xxvii. 16—21. xxviii. 3, 4. 6. Dan. v. 2, 3. 1 Kings vii. 48—50.

t Jer. xxiv. 1—5. lii. 28. Ez. i. 1, 2. u 1 Sam. xiii. 19—22.

x xxv. 12. Jer. xxxix. 10. xl. 7. lii. 16. Ez. xvii. 14. y Esth. ii. 6. Jer. xxii. 24—28.

z Or, eunuchs.

2 Jer. xix. 2. *even* 7 seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths a thousand, all that were strong and apt for war, even them the king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon.

17 And the king of Babylon made Mattaniah his father's brother king in his stead, and changed his name to Zedekiah.

18 Zedekiah was twenty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.

19 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Jehoiakim had done.

20 For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, until he had cast them out from his presence, that Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Babylon.

CHAP. XXV.

Jerusalem is besieged and taken, Zedekiah flees, and is made prisoner; his sons are slain, his eyes are put out, and he is carried in chains to Babylon, 1-7. The temple, palaces, and city, are burned, the walls are broken down, and the remnant of the people led captive, except a small number of the poor, 8-12. The residue of the sacred vessels and treasures are spoiled, 13-17. The nobles are slain at Riblah, 18-21. Gedaliah, who is left governor, being treacherously slain, the rest flee into Egypt, 22-26. Evil-merodach is kind to Jehoiachin, 27-30.

AND it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, he, and all his host, against Jerusalem, and pitched against it; and they built forts against it round about.

2 And the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah.

3 And on the ninth day of the fourth month the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land.

4 And the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled by night, by the way of the gate, between two walls, which is by the king's garden; now the Chaldees were against the city round about; and the king went the way toward the plain.

5 And the army of the Chaldees pursued after the king, and overtook him in the plains of Jericho: and all his army were scattered from him.

6 So they took the king, and brought him up to the king of Babylon to Riblah; and they gave judgment upon him.

7 And they slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes, and put out the eyes of Zedekiah, and bound him with fetters of brass, and carried him to Babylon.

8 And in the fifth month, on

the seventh day of the month, which is the nineteenth year of king Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, came Nebuzar-adan captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Babylon, unto Jerusalem:

9 And he burnt the house of the LORD, and the king's house, and all the houses of Jerusalem, and every great man's house burnt he with fire.

10 And all the army of the Chaldees, that were with the captain of the guard, brake down the walls of Jerusalem round about.

11 Now the rest of the people that were left in the city, and the fugitives that fell away to the king of Babylon, with the remnant of the multitude, did Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carry away.

12 But the captain of the guard left of the poor of the land to be vine-dressers and husbandmen.

13 And the pillars of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and the brazen sea that was in the house of the LORD, did the Chaldees break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Babylon.

14 And the pots, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass, wherewith they ministered, took they away.

15 And the fire-pans, and the bowls, and such things as were of gold, in gold, and of silver, in silver, the captain of the guard took away.

16 The two pillars, one sea, and the bases, which Solomon had made for the house of the LORD; the brass of all these vessels was without weight.

17 The height of the one pillar was eighteen cubits, and the chapter upon it was brass; and the height of the chapter three cubits; and the wreathen work, and pomegranates upon the chapter round about, all of brass; and like unto these had the second pillar with wreathen work.

18 And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, and Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the door.

19 And out of the city he took an officer that was set over the men of war, and five men of them that were in the king's presence, which were found in the city, and the principal scribe of the host, which mustered the people of the land, and threescore men of the people of the land that were found in the city:

20 And Nebuzar-adan captain of the guard took these, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah.

q xxiv. 12.

r Jer. xxxix. 9.

Lam. iv. 12.

Or. chief man.

s 2 Chr. xxxvi. 19.

Ps. lxxviii. 3-7.

Lam. i. 1. Jer. vii.

li. xxvi. 6. Lam.

i. 10. ii. 7. Mic.

iii. 12.

t Jer. xxxiv. 22.

xxxvii. 8. 10.

xxxix. 8. li. 13.

Am. i. 5.

u Neh. i. 3. Jer.

li. 14.

x Jer. xv. 1, 2.

xxxix. 9. li. 15.

Is. vi. 2. Jer. 15.

15. Lam. 15. 16.

Heb. fallen

away.

y xxiv. 14. Jer.

xxxix. 10. xl. 7.

Ez. xxxiii. 24.

z xx. 17. 2 Chr.

xxxvi. 18. Jer.

xxvi. 19-22.

li. 17-20. Lam.

i. 10.

a 1 Kings vii. 15,

&c.

b Ex. xxvii. 5.

xxxviii. 3.

c Ex. xxvii. 22.

Nom. vii. 1, 14.

1 Kings vii. 48

-51. 2 Chron.

xxiv. 14. Ezra

i. 9-11. Dan.

v. 2, 3.

Heb. the one sea.

d 1 Kings vii. 17.

e 1 Kings vii. 15.

Jer. li. 21-23.

f 1 Chr. vi. 4.

Ezra vi. 1. Jer.

li. 24.

g Jer. xxi. 1. xxix.

25. 29.

Heb. threshold.

h Jer. li. 25.

i Heb. saw the

king's face, Est.

i. 14.

Or. scribe of the

company of the

king.

21 And the king of Babylon smote them, and slew them at Riblah in the land of Hamath. So Judah was carried away out of their land. ¶ And as for ¹ the people that remained in the land of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had left, even over them he made ^m Gedaliah, the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, ruler.

23 And when all the captains of the armies, they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah governor, there came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan the son of Careah, and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth the Netophathite, and Jaazaniah the son of a Maachathite, they and their men.

24 And Gedaliah ⁿ sware to them, and to their men, and said unto them, Fear not to be the servants of the Chaldees: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon, and it shall be well with you.

25 But it came to pass ^o in the seventh month, that ^p Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, of the seed ^{*} royal, came,

and ten men with him, and smote Gedaliah, that he died, and the Jews and the Chaldees that were with him at Mizpah.

26 And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the armies, arose, and ^q came to Egypt: for they were afraid of the Chaldees.

27 ¶ And ^r it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, that Evil-merodach ^s king of Babylon, in the year that he began to reign, did ^t lift up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah out of prison;

28 And he spake [†] kindly to him, and set his throne above ^u the throne of the kings that *were* with him in Babylon;

29 And ^x he changed his prison-garments: and ^y he did eat bread continually before him all the days of his life.

30 And his allowance *was* a continual allowance given him of the king, ^z a daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

i Jer. lii. 27.

k xvii. 20. xxiii. 27.
 Lev. xvi. 33—
 35. Deut. iv. 26.
 xxviii. 36. 64.
 Jer. xxiv. 9, 10.
 xvi. 9—11. Am.
 v. 27.

l Jer. xl. 5—9.

m Jer. xxxix. 14.

n 2 Sam. xiv. 11.
 xix. 23.

o Zech. vii. 5. viii.
 19.

p Jer. xli. 1—4.
 Heb. of the
 kingdom. xi. 1.

q Jer. xli. 17, 18.
 xlii. 14—18.
 xliii. 5—7.

r Jer. lii. 31—34.

s Prov. xxi. 1.

t Gen. xl. 13. 20.

† Heb. good things
 with him.

u Jer. xxvii. 6—
 11. Dan. ii. 37.
 v. 18, 19.

x xxiv. 12. Gen.
 xli. 14. 42. Esth.
 iv. 4. viii. 15.
 Is. lxi. 3. Zech.
 iii. 4.

y 2 Sam. ix. 7.

z Matt. vi. 11.

THE FIRST BOOK

OF THE

CHRONICLES.

It is generally agreed that the books of the Chronicles were compiled by Ezra, after the Babylonish captivity; and that they consist of extracts from the public records of the Jews, and the writings of preceding prophets. Some passages appear to have been inserted in the very words of the original record, which was penned before the captivity; and a few names seem to have been added to the genealogies, after the death of Ezra. The original name is, *The words of days*, which signifies *journals*, or *annals*; and it is not improperly rendered the *chronicles*, or *records of the times*. Anciently, the whole formed but one book in the Hebrew Bible: but the Septuagint divides it into two, and calls them, *The Books of things which had been left out*: but this is less proper than the original name; for there are many repetitions of facts before recorded, as well as further historical information. These repetitions however must not be deemed superfluous; for most of them, in some degree, and some of them exceedingly, elucidate the preceding history: and the few, that seem not wanted in this respect, are suited to connect the whole into one narration, without referring to other books; which would be peculiarly useful, when copies of the whole Scriptures were both scarce and expensive. In the genealogies there are several *literal* or *verbal* variations, from those found in other parts of Scripture: but it is evident, that many persons had more than one name, and were called by one or another indiscriminately; and the spelling and pronunciation, in most languages, change considerably in a course of years. Some variations in the numerals have already been noted; and we are sometimes constrained to allow, that, probably, a trivial error of the transcriber had taken place: but there is no variation which in the least interferes with our faith or practice, or weakens the external or

internal evidence of the divine inspiration of the Scripture in general, or of these books in particular.—It was evidently one design of the sacred writer, in these records, to bring into one view, and comprise in a narrow compass, whatever immediately related to the nation of Israel, to each of the twelve tribes, and to the family of David, with reference to the settlement in the land after the captivity; and to ascertain the descent of the promised Messiah: and in both these respects, the genealogies would be very useful. Until Christ came, all the genealogies of that nation were preserved correct and authentic: but since that period, they have none that can be depended on. The types were then fulfilled in the great Antitype: the kingdom and priesthood were permanently united in his person; and the nation soon forfeited their peculiar temporal advantages, by rejecting their king: and so their genealogies were no further needful, and were left to be involved in oblivion and uncertainty.—Many things might be very plain and useful to the ancient Jews, which appear obscure and uninteresting to us: if any part of the Scripture were profitable to the Church only in some ages, and places, and not at all to others, it would be no impeachment of the divine wisdom and goodness: and if we could not understand, or get any benefit from, certain portions, it would be more reasonable to blame our own dullness, than so much as in thought to censure them as useless.—The first book commences with genealogies from Adam, till long after the captivity; many of which are collected from other parts of Scripture. The advancement of David to the throne, upon Saul's death, is next related: and a much fuller account is given of his internal government of the kingdom; especially in the regulation of the priests and Levites, in the service of the sanctuary; in the preparation that he

and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.

^a Gen. xxxvi. 27. ^a Zaavan. — ^a The sons of Ezer; Bilhan, and ^a Zavan, and Jakan. ^b The sons of Dishan; Uz, and Aran.

^b Gen. xxxvi. 28. ^c Gen. xxxvi. 31. —39. 43 ¶ Now these *are* ^c the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before *any* king reigned over the children of Israel; Bela the son of Beor; and the name of his city *was* Dinhabah.

^d Is. xxxiv. 6. ^l Jobab the son of Zerah of ^d Bozrah reigned in his stead.

45 And when Jobab was dead, Husham of the land of the Temanites reigned in his stead.

46 And when Husham was dead, Hadad the son of Bedad, which smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city *was* Avith.

47 And when Hadad was dead, Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.

^e Gen. xxxvi. 37. ^e Shaul of Rehoboth by the river reigned in his stead.

49 And when Shaul was dead, Baal-hanan the son of Achber reigned in his stead.

^f Gen. xxxvi. 39. ^f Pau. 50 And when Baal-hanan was dead, Hadad reigned in his stead: and the name of his city *was* ^f Pai; and his wife's name *was* Mehetabel the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.

51 Hadad died also. And the dukes of Edom were; Duke Timnah, duke ^g Aliah, duke Jetheth,

^g Gen. xxxvi. 46. ^g Alvah. 52 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon,

53 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,

^h Gen. xxxvi. 41. —43. 54 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram.

^h These *are* the dukes of Edom.

CHAP. II.

The sons of Israel, 1, 2. Of Judah, 3—12. Of Jesse, 13—17. Of Caleb the son of Hezron, 18—20. Of Hezron by the daughter of Machir, 21—24. Of Jerahmeel Hezron's son, 25—33. The posterity of Sheshan, by his daughter, 34—41. Another branch of Caleb's posterity, 42—49. The sons of Caleb, the sons of Hur, 50—54. The families of the Kenites, 55.

* Or, Jacob. Gen. xxxii. 28. xlix. 2.

^b Gen. xxix. 32—35. xxx. 5—24. xxxv. 18—22—26. xvi. 8, &c. Ex. i. 2—4.

^c Gen. xxxviii. 2—10. xvi. 12. Num. xxvi. 19.

^d Gen. xxxviii. 13—30. Matt. i. 3. ^d Thamar.

^e Num. xxvi. 21. Ruth iv. 18. Matt. i. 3. Luke iii. 33. ^e Phares.

^f Num. xxvi. 20. Matt. i. 3. ^f Zarah. Gen. xli. 12. Num. xxvi. 21. Matt. i. 3. Luke iii. 33. ^f Esrom.

^g Josh. vii. 1, 17, 23. ^g Zabdi.

5 The sons of Pharez: ^g Hezron, and Hamul.

6 And the sons of Zerah; ^h Zim-

ri, and Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol, and ⁱ Dara: five of them in all.

7 And the sons of ^k Carmi; ^k Achar the troubler of Israel, who transgressed in the thing ^m accursed.

8 And the sons of Ethan; Azariah.

9 The sons also of Hezron, that were born unto him; Jerahmeel, and ⁿ Ram, and ^o Chelubai.

10 And Ram begat ^p Amminadab, and Amminadab begat ^q Nahshon, prince of the children of Judah;

11 And Nahshon begat ^r Salma, and Salma begat Boaz,

12 And Boaz begat Obed, and Obed begat ^s Jesse.

13 ¶ And Jesse begat ^t his first-born ^u Eliab, and Abinadab the second, and ^v Shimma the third.

14 Nethaneel the fourth, Rad-dai the fifth,

15 Ozem the sixth, David the seventh:

16 Whose sisters *were* Zeruiah, and Abigail. And ^y the sons of Zeruiah; Abishai, and Joab, and Asahel, three.

17 And Abigail bare ^z Amasa: and the father of Amasa *was* ^z Jether the Ishmaelite.

18 ¶ And ^a Caleb the son of Hezron begat *children* of Azubah his wife, and of Jerioth; her sons *are* these; Jesher, and Shobab, and Ardon.

19 And when Azubah was dead, Caleb took unto him ^c Ephrath, which bare him Hur.

20 And Hur begat Uri, and Uri begat ^d Bezaleel.

21 And afterwards Hezron went in to the daughter of ^e Machir, the father of Gilead, whom he ^e married when he *was* threescore years old, and she bare him Segub.

22 And Segub begat ^f Jair, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gilead.

23 And he took ^g Geshur, and Aram, with the towns of Jair, from them, with Kenath and the towns thereof, *even* threescore cities: all these *belonged* to the sons of Machir the father of Gilead.

24 And after that Hezron was dead in ^h Caleb-ephratah, then Abiah, Hezron's wife, bare him ⁱ Ashur, the father of ^k Tekoa.

25 ¶ And the sons of Jerahmeel, the first-born of Hezron, were Ram, the first-born, and Bunah, and Oren, and Ozem, and Ahijah,

26 Jerahmeel had also another wife, whose name *was* Atarah, she *was* the mother of Onam.

27 And the sons of Ram, the first-born of Jerahmeel, were Maaz, and Jamin, and Eker.

28 And the sons of Onam were Shammai, and Jada. And the sons

ⁱ 1 Kings iv. 31. ⁱ Darda.

^k iv. 1.

^l Josh. vii. 4. ^l chan.

^m Josh. vi. 18.

ⁿ Ruth iv. 19.

^o Matt. i. 3. Luke iii. 33. ^o Aram.

^p 18. 42. ^p Caleb.

^q Ruth iv. 20. Matt. i. 4. Luke iii. 33. ^q Amminadab.

^r Num. i. 7. ii. 3. vii. 12. Ruth iv. 20. Matt. i. 4. Luke iii. 32. ^r Naasson.

^s Ruth iv. 21. Matt. i. 4. Luke iii. 32. ^s Salmon.

^t Ruth iv. 22. 1 Sam. xvi. 1. Is. xi. 1. 10. Matt. i. 5. Luke iii. 32.

^u 1 Sam. xvi. 6. xvii. 13. 28. ^u B. C. 1090.

^v xxvii. 18. ^v Elihu.

^w xx. 7. ^w Shimea.

^x 1 Sam. xvi. 9. ^x Shammah.

^y 1 Sam. xxvi. 6. 2 Sam. xiii. 18. xvi. 10. xix. 22.

^z 2 Sam. xx. 4—10. ^z 2 Sam. xvii. 25.

^a 2 Sam. xvii. 25. ^a Ithra an Israelite.

^b B. C. 1470. ^b 9.

^c 50. ^c Ephratah.

^d Ex. xxxi. 2. xxxviii. 22.

^e Num. xxvi. 29. xxvii. 1.

^f Heb. took.

^g Num. xxxii. 41. Deut. iii. 14. Josh. xiii. 30.

^h 1 Sam. xxx. 14.

ⁱ iv. 5.

^k 2 Sam. xiv. 2.

of Saammal; Nadab, and Abishur.

29 And the name of the wife of Abishur was Abihail, and she bare him Ahban, and Molid.

30 And the sons of Nadab; Seled, and Appaim: but Seled died without children.

31 And the sons of Appaim; Ishi. And the sons of Ishi; Sheshan. And the children of Sheshan, Ahlai.

32 And the sons of Jada, the brother of Shammal; Jethur, and Jonathan: and Jether died without children.

33 And the sons of Jonathan; Peleth, and Zaza. These were the sons of Jerahmeel.

34 ¶ Now Sheshan had no sons, but daughters: and Sheshan had a servant, an Egyptian, whose name was Jarha.

35 And Sheshan gave his daughter to Jarha his servant to wife, and she bare him Attai.

36 And Attai begat Nathan, and Nathan begat Zabab.

37 And Zabab begat Ephlal, and Ephlal begat Obed.

38 And Obed begat Jehu, and Jehu begat Azariah.

39 And Azariah begat Helez, and Helez begat Eleasah.

40 And Eleasah begat Sisamai, and Sisamai begat Shallum.

41 And Shallum begat Jekamiah, and Jekamiah begat Elishama.

42 ¶ Now the sons of Caleb, the brother of Jerahmeel, were Mesha his first-born, which was the father of Ziph: and the sons of Mareshah, the father of Hebron.

43 And the sons of Hebron; Korah, and Tappuah, and Rekem, and Shema.

44 And Shema begat Raham, the father of Jorkoam; and Rekem begat Shammal.

45 And the son of Shammal was Maon: and Maon was the father of Beth-zur.

46 And Ephrah, Caleb's concubine, bare Haran, and Moza, and Gazez: and Haran begat Gazez.

47 And the sons of Jahdai; Regem, and Jotham, and Geshan, and Pelet, and Ephah, and Shaaph.

48 Maachah, Caleb's concubine, bare Sheber, and Tirhanah.

49 She bare also Shaaph the father of Madmannah, Sheva the father of Machbenah, and the father of Gibeaz: and the daughter of Caleb was Achsa.

50 ¶ These were the sons of Caleb the son of Hur, the first-born of Ephrath; Shobal the father of Kirjath-jearim.

51 Salma the father of Bethlehem, Hareth the father of Bethgader.

52 And Shebal the father of Kir-

jath-jearim had sons: * Haroch, and half of the Manahethites.

53 And the families of Kirjath-jearim; the Ithrites, and the Puhites, and the Shumathites, and the Mishraites: of them came the Zareathites, and the Eshtaulites.

54 The sons of Salma; Bethlehem, and the Netophathites, Ataroth, the house of Joab, and half of the Manahethites the Zorites.

55 And the families of the scribes which dwelt at Jabez; the Tirathites, the Shimeathites, and Suchathites. These are the Kenites that came of Hemath, the father of the house of Rechab.

CHAP. III.

The sons of David, 1—9. His line to Zedekiah, 10—16. The sons and successors of Jeconiah, 17—24.

NOW these were the sons of David, which were born unto him in Hebron; the first-born, Amnon of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess; the second Daniel, of Abigail the Carmelitess;

2 The third Absalom the son of Maachah, the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur; the fourth Adonijah the son of Haggith;

3 The fifth Shephatiah, of Abital; the sixth Ithream, by Eglah his wife.

4 These six were born unto him in Hebron; and there he reigned seven years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years.

5 And these were born unto him in Jerusalem; Shimea, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, four, of Bath-shua the daughter of Ammiel:

6 Ithar also, and Elishama, and Eliphelet.

7 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia.

8 And Elishamma, and Eliada, and Eliphelet, nine.

9 These were all the sons of David, beside the sons of the concubines, and Tamar their sister.

10 ¶ And Solomon's son was Rehoboam; Abia his son, Asa his son, Jehoshaphat his son,

11 Joram his son, Ahaziah his son, Joash his son,

12 Amaziah his son, Azariah his son, Jotham his son,

13 Ahaz his son, Hezekiah his son, Manasseh his son,

14 Amon his son, Josiah his son.

15 And the sons of Josiah were, the first-born Johanan, the second

Reuch. iv. 2.
† Or, half of the Menuchites, or, Hatzzi-hammenuch.
xi. 40. 2 Sam. xiii. 32.

b Josh. xv. 33.

e 51.
d xi. 30. 2 Sam. xiii. 29.

† Or, Atarates, or, crowns of the house of Joab.
Josh. xvi. 2.

e Ezra vii. 6. Jer. viii. 9.

f iv. 9, 10.

g Judg. i. 16. iv. 11.

h Jer. xxxv. 2, 3.

a 2 Sam. iii. 2.
b 2 Sam. xiii. 1. 29.

c 1 Sam. xxv. 43. xxvii. 3.

d Josh. xv. 56.

e 2 Sam. iii. 3. Concub.

f 1 Sam. xxv. 39—42.

g 2 Sam. xiii. 29. 38. xviii. 15—19. 33.

h 2 Sam. iii. 4. 1 Kings i. 5. ii. 24. 25.

i 2 Sam. iii. 5.

k 2 Sam. ii. 11. v. 4, 5. 1 Kings ii. 11.

l xiv. 4. 2 Sam. v. 14. Shammual.

m Luke iii. 31.

n xxviii. 5, 6.

o 2 Sam. xii. 2. Bath-sheba.

p 2 Sam. xii. 3. Elam.

q xiv. 5. 2 Sam. v. 15. Eliahua.

r xiv. 5. Eliphelet.

s 2 Sam. v. 14, 15.

t xiv. 7. Bethania.

u xiv. 7. 2 Sam. v. 16. Eliphelet.

x 2 Sam. v. 13.

y 2 Sam. xiii. 4. &c. 18.

z 1 Kings xi. 43. xiv. 21. Matt. i. 7. Roboam.

a 1 Kings xv. 1. Abiam. 2 Chr. xiii. 1. Abijah.

b 1 Kings xv. 24. 2 Chr. xiv. 1.

c 1 Kings xv. 24. 2 Chr. xvii. 1. Matt. i. 8. Josaphat.

d 2 Kings iii. 1. 2 Chr. xxi. 1. Jehoram.

e 2 Kings viii. 24. 2 Chr. xxi. 17. Jehoshaphat.

f 2 Kings xi. 21. 1. 6. Azariah.

g 2 Kings xxi. 1. 2 Chr. xxv. 1.

h 2 Kings xxi. 1. 2 Chr. xxv. 1. Uzziah. Matt. i.

i 2 Kings xv. 5. 32. 2 Chr. xxviii. 1. Matt. i. 9. Joash.

k 2 Kings xv. 1. 2 Chr. xxviii. 1—8. Matt. i. 9. Azariah.

l 2 Kings xviii. 1. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 1. Matt. i. 9. Hezekiah.

m 2 Kings xxi. 1. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 1. Matt. i. 10. Manasseh.

n 2 Kings xxi. 1. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 21. Matt. i. 10, 11. Josiah.

o 2 Kings xxi. 1. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 21. Matt. i. 10, 11. Josiah.

i 31. 32.

m 31.

n xi. 41.

o 2. Chron.

p Gen. xlii. 3. Ex. iv. 20. 24. Num. vii. 29. Heb. xii. 21.

q Josh. xv. 24. 1 Sam. xiii. 29.

r Josh. xv. 53.

s Gen. xiv. 4, 5.

t Josh. xv. 31. 1. 3. 11.

u Josh. xvi. 17.

v 10. Ephraim.
y 31. Josh. xv. 9. 30. 1 Sam. vii. 1. 3. 4.

p 2 Kings xxiii. 34. *Eliakim*. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 5. Jer. xlii. 18.
 q 2 Kings xxiv. 17, 18. *Mattaniah*. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 11, 30. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 1. *Jehoahaz*. Jer. xxii. 11.
 s 2 Kings xxiv. 8. xxv. 27. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 9. *Jehoiachin*. Jer. xxii. 22. 28. *Coniah*. Matt. i. 11. *Jechonias*. 15. 2 Kings xxiv. 17.
 u Ezra iii. 2. 8. v. 2. *Shealtiel*. Matt. i. 12.
 x Ezra ii. 2. iii. 2. Hag. i. 12-14. ii. 2. 4. *Zech*. iv. 6-9. Matt. i. 12, 13. *Zorobabel*.

15 And the sons of *Jehoiakim*, the third ^a *Zedekiah*, the fourth ^r *Shallum*.
 16 And the sons of *Jehoiakim*; ^s *Jeconiah* his son, ^t *Zedekiah* his son.
 17 And the sons of *Jeconiah*, *Assir*; ^u *Salathiel* his son,
 18 *Malchiram* also, and *Pedaiah*, and *Shenazar*, *Jecamiah*, *Hoshama*, and *Nedabiah*.
 19 And the sons of *Pedaiah* were ^x *Zerubbabel*, and *Shimei*: and the sons of *Zerubbabel*; *Meshullam*, and *Hananiah*, and *Shelomith* their sister:
 20 And *Hashubah*, and *Ohel*, and *Berechiah*, and *Hesadiah*, *Jushab-hesed*, five.
 21 And the sons of *Hananiah*; *Pelatiah*, and *Jesaiiah*: the sons of *Rephaiah*, the sons of *Arnon*, the sons of *Obadiah*, the sons of *Shechaniah*.
 22 And the sons of *Shechaniah*; *Shemaiah*: and the sons of *Shemaiah*; ^y *Hattush*, and *Igeal*, and *Bariah*, and *Neariah*, and *Shaphat*, six.
 23 And the sons of *Neariah*; *Elioenai*, and ^{*} *Hezekiah*, and *Azrikam*, three.
 24 And the sons of *Elioenai* were *Hodaiah*, and *Eliashib*, and *Pelaiah*, and *Akkub*, and *Johanan*, and *Delaiiah*, and *Anani*, seven.

CHAP. IV.

The posterity of *Judah*, in the line of *Hezron*, *Carmi*, and *Hur*, 1-4. The posterity of *Ashur*, *Hezron*'s son, 5-8. *Jabez*, and his prayer, 9, 10. Other descendants of *Judah* by *Pharez*, 11-20. The posterity of *Shelah*, *Judah*'s son, 21-23. The sons of *Simeon*, and their cities, 24-38. They conquer *Gedor*, and the *Amalekites*, 39-43.

THE sons of *Judah*; ^a *Pharez*, *Hezron*, and ^b *Carmi*, and *Hur*, and *Shobal*.

2 And ^c *Reaiah* the son of *Shobal* begat *Jahath*, and *Jahath* begat *Ahumai* and *Lahad*. These are the families of the ^d *Zorathites*.

3 And these were of the father of ^e *Etam*; *Jezreel*, and *Ishma*, and *Idbash*: and the name of their sister was *Hazeleponi*.

4 And *Penuel* the father of ^f *Gedor*, and *Ezer* the father of *Hushah*. These are the sons of ^g *Hur*, the first-born of *Ephratah*, the father of *Beth-lehem*.

5 ¶ And ^h *Ashur* the father of *Tekoa* had two wives, *Helah* and *Naarah*.

6 And *Naarah* bare him *Ahuzam*, and *Hepher*, and *Temeni*, and *Haahashtari*. These were the sons of *Naarah*.

7 And the sons of *Helah* were *Zereth*, and *Jezoar*, and *Ethnan*.

8 And *Coz* begat *Anub*, and *Zobebah*, and the families of *Aharhel* the son of *Harum*.

9 ¶ And *Jabez* was ⁱ more honourable than his brethren: and his mother called his name ^{*} *Jabez*,

saying, Because ^k I bare him with sorrow.

10 And *Jabez* ^l called on ^m the God of *Israel*, saying, ⁿ Oh that thou wouldest ^o bless me indeed, and ^p enlarge my coast, and that thine hand might be with me, and that ^q thou wouldest ^r keep me from evil, ^s that it may not grieve me! And ^t God granted him that which he requested.

11 ¶ And *Chelub* the brother of *Shuah* begat *Mehir*, which was the father of *Eshton*.

12 And *Eshton* begat *Beth-rapha*, and *Paseah*, and *Tehinnah*, the father of ^u *Ir-nahash*. These are the men of *Rechah*.

13 And the sons of *Kenaz*; ^v *Othniel* and *Seraiah*: and the sons of *Othniel*: ^w *Hathath*.

14 And *Meonothai* begat *Ophrah*: and *Seraiah* begat *Joab*, the father of ^x the valley of ^y *Charashim*; for they were craftsmen.

15 And the sons of ^z *Caleb* the son of *Jephunneh*; *Iru*, *Elah*, and *Naam*: and the sons of *Elah*, even ^{aa} *Kenaz*.

16 And the sons of *Jehaleleel*; *Ziph*, and *Ziphah*, *Tiria*, and *Asareel*.

17 And the sons of *Ezra* were ^{bb} *Jether*, and *Mered*, and *Epher*, and *Jalon*: and she bare *Miriam*, and *Shammai*, and *Ishbah* the father of ^{cc} *Eshtemoa*.

18 And his wife ^{dd} *Jehudijah* bare *Jered* ^{ee} the father of *Gedor*, and *Heber* the father of ^{ff} *Socho*, and *Jekuthiel* the father of *Zanoah*. And these are the sons of *Bithiah* the daughter of *Pharaoh*, which *Mered* took.

19 And the sons of ^{gg} his wife ^{hh} *Hodiah* the sister of *Naham*, the father of ⁱⁱ *Keilah* the *Garmite*, and *Eshtemoa* the *Maachathite*.

20 And the sons of *Shimon* were *Amnon*, and *Rinnah*, *Ben-hanan*, and *Tilon*. And the sons of *Ishi* were *Zoheth*, and *Ben-zoheth*.

21 ¶ The sons of ^{jj} *Shelah* the son of *Judah* were *Er*, the father of *Lecah*, and *Laadah* the father of *Mareshah*, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the house of *Ashbea*.

22 And *Jokim*, and the men of *Chozeba*, and *Joash*, and *Saraph*, who had the dominion in *Moab*, and *Jashubi-lehem*. And these are ancient things.

23 These were ^{kk} the potters, and those that dwelt amongst plants and hedges; there they dwelt with the king for his work.

24 ¶ The sons of *Simeon* were, ^{ll} *Nemuel*, and *Jamin*, ^{mm} *Jarib*, ⁿⁿ *Zerah*, and *Shaul*:

25 *Shallum* his son, *Mibsam* his son, *Mishma* his son.

26 And the sons of *Mishma*;

B. C. 430.

y Ezra viii. 2.

* Or, *Hiskijahu*.

a Gen. xxxviii. 29. xvi. 12. Num. xxvi. 20, 21. Ruth iv. 18. Matt. i. 3. Luke iii. 33.—*Pharez*. *Esrom*.
 B. C. 1500.

b ii. 9. *Chelubai*. ii. 18. *Caleb*.
 c ii. 52. *Harosh*.
 d Josh. xv. 33. Judg. xiii. 25.
 e Judg. xv. 11. 2 Chr. xi. 6.

f 18. 39. Josh. xv. 36.

g ii. 50.

h ii. 24.
 B. C. 1400.

i Gen. xxxiv. 10. Is. xliii. 4. Acts xvii. 11.
 Sorrowful

k vii. 23. Gen. iii. 16. xxxv. 18. 1 Sam. iv. 21.
 l Ps. lv. 16. cxvi. 2-4. Jer. xxxiii. 3. Rom. x. 12-14. 1 Cor. i. 2.
 m Gen. xxxii. 28. xxxiii. 20. 1 Sam. i. 17. Is. xli. 17.
 n If thou wilt, &c.
 o Gen. xii. 2. xxxii. 26. Ps. lxxii. 17. Acts iii. 26. Eph. i. 3.
 p Josh. xvii. 14-18. Judg. i. 27-36. Prov. x. 22.
 q Gen. xlviii. 16. Prov. xxx. 8, 9. Matt. vi. 13. Rom. xii. 9. xvi. 19. 2 Tim. iv. 18.
 r Heb. do me.

s Ps. xxxii. 3, 4. li. 8. 12. Matt. xxvi. 75. John xxi. 17. 2 Cor. ii. 1-5. Eph. iv. 30. Rev. iii. 19.
 t Job xxii. 27, 28. Ps. xxi. 4. lxxv. 2. Matt. vii. 7-11. Eph. iii. 20.

u Or, the city of *Nahash*.
 v Josh. xv. 17. Judg. i. 13. iii. 9-11.
 w Or, *Hathath* and *Meonathai*, who begat.

x Or, inhabitants of the valley.
 y Or, craftsmen. Neh. xi. 35.
 z Num. xiii. 6. 30. xiv. 6-10. 24. 30. Josh. xiv. 6-14. xv. 13-18. Judg. i. 12-14.
 aa Or, *Uknaz*.
 bb vi. 57.
 cc Or, the Jewess, x 4. 39.
 dd Josh. xv. 34, 35.

e *Jehudijah*. 18.

z Josh. xv. 44. 1 Sam. xxiii. 1, &c.

a Gen. xxxviii. 5. xvi. 12. Num. xxvi. 20.

b 14.

c Gen. xvi. 10. Ex. vi. 15. *Jemuel*.

d Num. xxvi. 12. *Jachin*.

e Gen. xvi. 10. *Zohar*.

Hamuel his son, Zacchur his son, Shimei his son.

27 And Shimei had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, neither did all their family multiply like to the children of Judah.

28 And they dwelt at Beer-sheba, and Moladah, and Hazar-shual,

29 And at Bilhah, and at Ezem, and at Tolad,

30 And at Bethuel, and at Hormah, and at Ziklag,

31 And at Beth-marcaboth, and Hazarsusim, and at Beth-birei, and at Shaaraim. These were their cities unto the reign of David.

32 And their villages were Etam, and Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, and Ashan, five cities:

33 And all their villages that were round about the same cities, unto Baal. These were their habitations, and * their genealogy.

34 And Meshobab, and Jamlech, and Joshah the son of Amaziah.

35 And Joel, and Jehu the son of Josibiah, the son of Seraiah, the son of Asiel.

36 And Elioenai, and Jaakobah, and Jeshohaiah, and Asaiah, and Adiel, and Jesimiel, and Benaiah.

37 And Ziza the son of Shiphi, the son of Allon, the son of Jedaiah, the son of Shimri, the son of Shemaiah;

38 These † mentioned by their names were princes in their families: and the house of their fathers increased greatly.

39 ¶ And they went to the entrance of ^m Gedor, even unto the east side of the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks.

40 And they found fat pasture and good, and ^o the land was wide, and quiet, and peaceable; for they of ^o Ham had dwelt there of old.

41 And these written by name came in the days of ^p Hezekiah king of Judah, and smote their tents, and the habitations that were found there, and destroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms: because there was pasture there for their flocks.

42 And some of them, even of the sons of Simeon, five hundred men, went to ^q mount Seir, having for their captains Pelatiah, and Neariah, and Rephaiah, and Uzziel, the sons of Ishi.

43 And they smote ^r the rest of the Amalekites that were escaped, and dwelt there unto this day.

CHAP. V.

Judah and Joseph preferred before Reuben, who forfeited his birthright, 1, 2. His descendants, some of whom vanquish the Hagarites, 3-10. The chief men of Gad, and their habitations, 11-17. Reuben, Gad, and half of Manasseh, obtain a victory over the Hagarites, 18-22. The habitations and chief men of that half of Manasseh, 23, 24. The captivity of the two tribes and half, for their sins, 25, 26.

NOW the sons of Reuben the first-born of Israel, (for ^a he was the first-born; but, ^b forasmuch as he defiled his father's bed, ^c his birthright was given unto the sons of Joseph, the son of Israel: ^d and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright.

2 For ^e Judah prevailed above his brethren, and of him came ^f the * chief ruler; but the birthright was Joseph's:)

3 The ^g sons, I say, of Reuben, the first-born of Israel, were, Hanoeh, and ^h Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi.

4 The sons of Joel; Shemaiah his son, Gog his son, Shimei his son,

5 Micah his son, Reaia his son, Baal his son,

6 Beerah his son, whom ⁱ Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria carried away captive: he was prince of the Reubenites.

7 And his brethren by their families, ^k when the genealogy of their generations was reckoned, were the chief, Jeiel, and Zechariah.

8 And Bela the son of Azaz, the son of ^l Shema, the son of Joel, who dwelt in ^m Arcoer, even unto ⁿ Nebo, and Baal-meon.

9 And eastward he inhabited unto the entering in of the wilderness from the river Euphrates: ^o because their cattle were multiplied in the land of Gilead.

10 And in the days of Saul they made war with ^p the Hagarites, who fell by their hand: and they dwelt in their tents [†] throughout all the east land of Gilead.

11 ¶ And the children of Gad dwelt over against them, ^q in the land of Bashan unto Saleah:

12 Joel the chief, and Shapham the next, and Jaanai, and Shaphat in Bashan.

13 And their brethren, of the house of their fathers were, Michael, and Meshullam, and Sheba, and Jorai, and Jachan, and Zia, and Heber, seven.

14 These are the children of Abihail the son of Huri, the son of Jaroah, the son of Gilead, the son of Michael, the son of Jeshishai, the son of Jahdo, the son of Buz;

15 Ahi the son of Abdiel, the son of Guni, chief of the house of their fathers.

16 And they dwelt in Gilead in Bashan, and in her towns, and in all the suburbs of ^r Sharon, upon their [†] borders.

17 All these were ^s reckoned by genealogies in the days of ^t Jotham king of Judah, and in the days of ^u Jeroboam king of Israel.

18 ¶ The sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and half the tribe of Manasseh, of [§] valiant men, men able to bear buckler and sword,

a Gen. xxix. 32. xli. 8. xlix. 3. Ex. vi. 14. Num. xxvi. 5.
b Gen. xxxv. 23. xlix. 4. Lev. xviii. 8. xx. 11. Deut. xxvii. 20. 1 Cor. v. 1.
c Gen. xlviii. 17-22. Deut. xxx. 17.
d Gen. xxv. 23. 1 Sam. xvi. 6-11. Gen. xlix. 8-10. Num. ii. 3. vii. 12. Ps. lxxvii. 8.
e 2 Sam. viii. 15. Ps. lxxviii. 69-71. Jer. xliii. 5. 6. Mic. v. 2. Matt. ii. 6. Heb. vii. 14.
f Or, prince.
g Gen. xli. 9. Ex. vi. 14. Num. xxvi. 5-9.
h Gen. xli. 9. Phallu.
i B. C. 740.
j 26. 2 Kings xv. 29. xvi. 7. Tiglath-pileser.
k 17.
l 4. Shemaiah.
m Josh. xiii. 15-20.
n Num. xxvii. 38.
o Josh. xxii. 6, 9.
p 19, 20. Gen. xxi. 9. xlv. 12.
† Heb. upon all the face of the east.
q Num. xxxii. 34-36. Deut. iii. 10-17. Josh. xiii. 11. 24-28.
r xxvii. 20. Canaan. i. 1. 15. xxx. 2.
† Heb. going forth.
s B. C. 740.
t 2 Kings xv. 2. 32. 2 Chr. xxvii. 1.
u B. C. 780.
v 2 Kings xiv. 15. 25. 28.
§ Heb. sons of valiant men.

Heb. unto. Num. ii. 4. 13. xxvi. 14. 22.
f Josh. xix. 2, 3. Balah, Azem.
g Josh. xix. 4. Elielad.
h Josh. xix. 4. Bethul.
i Josh. xix. 5, 6. Hazar-suran. Beth-marcaboth. Sharuhin.
k Josh. xix. 7. Etam.
l Josh. xix. 8. Bantath-beer.
m Or, as they divided themselves by nations among them.
n Heb. coming by names. v. 24. Gen. vi. 4.
o 4. 18. Josh. xv. 36.
p Judg. xviii. 7-10.
q Gen. ix. 22. Sec. Ps. lxxviii. 51.
r 2 Kings xviii. 8.
s Gen. xxxvi. 8. Deut. i. 2.
t Ex. xvii. 14-16. Deut. xxv. 17-19. 1 Sam. xv. 7, 8. xxx. 17. 2 Sam. viii. 12.

and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, *were* * four and forty thousand seven hundred and threescore, that went out to the war.

19 And they *y* made war with the Hagarites, with Jetur, and Nephish, and Nodab.

20 And *a* they were helped against them, and the Hagarites were delivered into their hand, and all that *were* with them : for *b* they cried to God in the battle, and he was intreated of them ; *c* because they put their trust in him.

21 And they * took away their cattle ; of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of *†* men an hundred thousand.

22 For there fell down many slain, because the war *was* *d* of God. And they dwelt in their steads *e* until the captivity.

23 ¶ And the children of the half tribe of Manasseh dwelt in the land : they increased from Bashan, unto *f* Baal-hermon and Senir, and unto mount Hermon.

24 And these *were* the heads of the house of their fathers, even Ephraim, and Ishi, and Eliel, and Azriel, and Jeremiah, and Hodaviah, and Jahdiel, mighty men of valour, *‡* famous men, and heads of the house of their fathers.

25 And they transgressed against the God of their fathers, and *g* went a whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God destroyed before them.

26 And the God of Israel *h* stirred up the spirit of *i* Pul king of Assyria, and the spirit of *k* Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria, and he carried them away (even the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh) *l* and brought them unto Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the river Gozan, unto this day.

CHAP. VI.

The sons of Levi, by Aaron, to Eleazar, 1—3. The line of Eleazar to the captivity, 4—15. The families of Levi, 16—19. The sons of Gershon, 20, 21. Of Kohath, 22—28. Of Merari, 29, 30. The singers appointed by David, 31—48. The office of Aaron and his sons, 49. Aaron's line to Ahimaaz, 50—53. The cities of the priests and Levites, 54—81.

THE *a* sons of Levi : *b* Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

2 And *c* the sons of Kohath ; Amram, *d* Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel.

3 And the children of Amram ; *e* Aaron, and Moses, and *f* Miriam. The sons also of Aaron ; *g* Nadab and Abihu, Eleazer and Ithamar.

4 Eleazer begat *h* Phinehas, Phinehas begat *i* Abishua,

5 And Abishua begat Bukki, and Bukki begat Uzzi,

6 And Uzzi begat Zerariah, and Zerariah begat Meraioth,

7 Meraioth begat Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub,

8 And *k* Ahitub begat *l* Zadok, and Zadok begat *m* Ahimaaz,

9 And Ahimaaz begat Azariah, and Azariah begat Johanan,

10 And Johanan begat Azariah, (he *it is* that *n* executed the priest's office in *o* the temple, that *p* Solomon built in Jerusalem,)

11 Azariah begat *q* Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub,

12 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat *r* Shallum,

13 And Shallum begat *s* Hilkiah, and Hilkiah begat Azariah,

14 And Azariah begat *t* Seraiah, and Seraiah begat Jehozadak.

15 And *u* Jehozadak went into captivity, *v* when the LORD carried away Judah and Jerusalem *w* by the hand of Nebuchadnezzar.

16 ¶ The sons of Levi ; *y* Gershom, Kohath, and Merari.

17 And these *be* the names of *z* the sons of Gershom : Libni, and *a* Shimei.

18 And the sons of Kohath *were* *b* Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel.

19 The sons of Merari ; *c* Mahi, and Mushi. And these *are* the families of the Levites, according to their fathers.

20 Of Gershom ; *d* Libni his son, Jahath his son, Zimmah his son.

21 *e* Joah his son, Iddo his son, *f* Zerah his son, *g* Jeaterai his

son.

22 The sons of Kohath ; *h* Amminadab his son, Korah his son, Assir his son,

23 Elkanah his son, and Ebi-asaph his son, and Assir his son,

24 Tahath his son, *i* Uriel his son, Uzziash his son, and Shaul his son.

25 And the sons of *k* Elkanah : Amasai, and Ahimoth.

26 *As for* Elkanah : the sons of Elkanah ; *l* Zophai his son, and *m* Nahath his son,

27 *n* Eliab his son, Jeroham his son, *o* Elkanah his son

28 And the sons of Samuel ; the first-born *p* Vashni, and Abiah.

29 The sons of Merari ; *q* Mahli, Libni his son, Shimei his son, Uzza his son,

30 Shimea his son, Haggiah his son, Asaiah his son.

31 ¶ And these *are they*, *r* whom David set over the service of song in the house of the LORD ; *s* after that the ark had rest.

32 And *t* they ministered before the dwelling-place of the tabernacle of the congregation with singing, *u* until Solomon had built the house of the LORD in Jerusalem : and *then* they *v* waited on their office according to their order.

33 And these *are they* that wait-

B. C. 1100.

k 2 Sam. viii. 17.
l 2 Sam. xv. 35.
xvii. 15. xx. 25.
m 1 Kings i. 8. 34.
44. ii. 35.
n 2 Sam. xv. 27.
36. xvii. 17. 20.
xviii. 19. 22. 27
—29.

B. C. 760.
n 2 Chr. xxvi. 17
—20.

o Heb. the house.
o 1 Kings vi. vii.
2 Chr. iii. iv.
p Ezra vii. 3.
q ix. 11. Neh. xi.
11. Meshullam.
r 2 Kings xxii. 12
—14. 2 Chr.
xxxiv. 14 — 20.
xxxv. 8.

B. C. 588.
s 2 Kings xxv. 18.
Ezra vii. 1.
Neh. xi. 11.
t Ezra v. 2. Jozadak.
Hag. i. 1.
12. 14. ii. 2
Josedech.
u 2 Kings xxv. 21.
2 Chr. xxxvi. 17
—21. Jer. xxxix.
9. lii. 12—15. 28.

B. C. 1700.
x Acts xiv. 27. xix.
11. Rom. xv.
18.

y 1. Ex. vi. 16.
Gershom.
z xxiii. 7. Num.
iii. 18. 21.

a Ex. vi. 17.
Shimi.
b 2. 3. xxiii. 12.
c xxiii. 21. xxiv.
26. Ex. vi. 19.
Mahali. Num.
iii. 20. xxvi. 57,
58.

d 17.
e 42. Ethan.
f 41. Adaiash.
g 41. Ethni.

h 2. 18. Ex. vi. 21.
24. Izhar.

i 36. Zephaniah.
Azariah. Joel.

B. C. 1100.
k 35, 36. Ex. vi.
24.

l 35. 1 Sam. i. 1.
Zuph.

m 34. Toah. 1 Sam.
i. 1. Tohu.

n 34. Eliel. 1 Sam.
i. 1. Elihu.

o 1 Sam. i. 1. 20.
p 23. 1 Sam. viii.
2. Joel.

q 19.

r xxv. 1, &c.
B. C. 1047.

s xvi. 1. 2 Sam.
vi. 17. Ps. cxxxii.
8. 14.

t xvi. 37—42. Ps.
lxxviii. 24, 25.

u 10. 1 Kings viii.
6—13.

v Heb. stood. xxv.
8, 9. Ps. cxxxiv.
1, 2.

B. C. 1700.

a xxiii. 6. Gen.
xvi. 11. Ex. vi.
16. Num. xxvi.
57.

b 16, 17. Gershom.
c xxiii. 12. Ex. vi.
18.

d 22. Amminadab.
e xxiii. 13. Ex. vi.
20.

f Ex. ii. 4. 7. xv.
20. Mic. vi. 4.

g xxiv. 1, 2. Ex.
vi. 23. xxiv. 1.
xxviii. 1. Lev.
x. 1, 12.

h ix. 20. Ex. vi.
25. Num. xxv. 6
—11. xxxi. 6.

i Josh. xxii. 13.
30—32. xxiv. 33.
Judg. xx. 28.

j Ezra vii. 2. Ps.
evii. 30.

k Ezra vii. 1—5.

ed, with their children. Of the sons of the Kohathites: * Heman a singer, the son of ^y Joel, the son of ^z Shemuel.

34 The son of Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of ^a Eliel, the son of ^b Toah.

35 The son of ^c Zuph, the son of Elkanah, the son of Mahath, the son of Amasai,

36 The son of Elkanah, the son of ^d Joel, the son of Azariah, the son of Zephaniah,

37 The son of ^e Tahath, the son of Asair, the son of ^f Ebiasaph, the son of ^g Korah,

38 The son of ^h Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, the son of Israel.

39 And his brother ^b Asaph, (who stood on his right hand, *even* Asaph, the son of Berachiah, the son of Shimea,

40 The son of Michael, the son of Baaseiah, the son of Malchiah.

41 The son of ⁱ Ethri, the son of Zerah, the son of ^k Adaiah,

42 The son of ^l Ethan, the son of Zimmah, the son of Shimei,

43 The son of ^m Jahath, the son of Gershom, the son of Levi.

44 And their brethren, the sons of Merari, *stood* on the left hand.

ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ

u Josh. xxi. 28, 29. char ; ^u Kadesh with her suburbs, Kishon. Debe-
reh. Jarmuth.
En-gunnim.

x Josh. xxi. 30. * Mashal with her suburbs, and
Mishal.

y Josh. xxi. 31. 75 And ^y Hukok with her sub-
Helkath. urbs, and Rehob with her sub-
urbs :

z Josh. xx. 7. 76 And out of the tribe of Naph-
a Josh. xxi. 32. tali ; ^z Kedesh in Galilee with her
Hammoth-dor. suburbs, and ^a Hammon with her
Kartan. suburbs, and Kirjathaim with her
suburbs.

77 Unto the rest of the children
of Merari *were given*, out of the
b Josh. xxi. 34, 35. tribe of Zebulun, ^b Rimmon with
Joknean. Kar- her suburbs, Tabor with her sub-
tah. Dimnah. urbs :

78 And on the other side Jordan
by Jericho, on the east side of Jor-
dan, *were given them*, out of the
c Josh. xx. 8. tribe of Reuben, ^c Bezer in the wil-
derness with her suburbs, and

d Josh. xxi. 36. d Jahzah with her suburbs,

79 Kedemoth also with her sub-
urbs, and Mephaath with her sub-
urbs :

80 And out of the tribe of Gad ;
c Josh. xxi. 38, 39. e Ramoth in Gilead with her sub-
urbs, and Mahanaim with her sub-
urbs,

81 And Heshbon with her suburbs,
and Jazer with her suburbs.

CHAP. VII.

The sons of Issachar, 1—5. Of Benjamin, 6—
12. Of Naphtali, 13. Of Manasseh, 14—19.
The sons of Ephraim, of whom some were
slain by the men of Gath, 20—22. His sons
by Beriah, 23—27. Their habitations, 28, 29.
The sons of Asher, 30—40.

B. C. 1700.

a Gen. xlv. 13. NOW the sons of Issachar *were*,
Phuval. Job. Tola, and ^a Puah, Jashub, and
Num. xxvi. 23, Shimron, four.
24. Pua.

2 And the sons of Tola ; Uzzi,
and Rephaiah, and Jeriel, and Jah-
mai, and Jibsam, and Shemuel,
heads of their father's house, *to wit*,
of Tola : *they were* valiant men of
b xxi. 1—5. xxvii. might in their generations ; ^b whose
1. 23, 24. 2 Sam. number *was* in the days of David
xxiv. 1—9. two and twenty thousand and six
hundred.

3 And the sons of Uzzi ; Izra-
hiah : and the sons of Izrahiah ;
Michael, and Obadiah, and Joel,
Ishiah, five : all of them chief
men.

4 And ^c with them, by their ge-
nerations, after the house of their
fathers, *were* bands of soldiers for
war, six and thirty thousand *men* :
for they had many wives and sons.

5 And their brethren, among all
the families of Issachar *were* va-
liant men of might, reckoned in all
by their genealogies fourscore and
seven thousand.

6 ¶ The sons ^d of Benjamin ;
Bela, and Becher, and ^e Jediel,
three.

7 And the sons of Bela, Ezbon,
and Uzzi, and Uzziel, and Jerimoth,
and Iri, five ; heads of the house of

their fathers, mighty men of valour ;
and ^f were reckoned by their ge-
nealogies twenty and two thousand
and thirty and four.

8 And the sons of Becher ; Zemi-
ra, and Joash, and Eliezer, and Eli-
oenai, and Omri, and Jerimoth, and
Abiah, and Anathoth, and Alameth.
All these *are* the sons of Becher.

9 And the number of them, after
their genealogy by their genera-
tions, heads of the house of their
fathers, mighty men of valour, *was*
twenty thousand and two hundred.

10 The sons also of Jediel ;
Bilhan ; and the sons of Bilhan :
Jeush, and Benjamin, and ^g Ehud,
and Chenaanah, and Zethan, and
Tharshish, and Ahishahar.

11 All these the sons of Jediel,
by the heads of their fathers, mighty
men of valour, *were* seventeen thou-
sand and two hundred *soldiers*, fit
to go out for war *and* battle.

12 ^h Shuppim also, and Huppim,
the children of ⁱ Ir, and Hushim,
the sons of ^k Aher.

13 ¶ The sons of Naphtali ; ^l Jah-
ziel, and Guni, and Jezer, and
^m Shallum, the sons of Bilhah.

14 ¶ The ⁿ sons of Manasseh ;
Ashriel, whom she bare : (*but* his
concubine the Aramitess bare ^o Ma-
chir the father of Gilead :

15 And Machir took to wife *the*
sister of ^p Huppim and Shuppim,
whose sister's name *was* Maachah ;)
and the name of the second *was*
Zelophehad : and ^q Zelophehad had
daughters.

16 And Maachah the wife of
Machir bare a son, and she called
his name Peresh ; and the name of
his brother *was* Sheresh : and his
sons *were* Ulam and Rakem.

17 And the sons of Ulam ; ^r Be-
dan. These *were* the sons of Gi-
lead, the son of Machir, the son of
Manasseh.

18 And his sister Hammoleketh
bare Ishod, and ^s Abiezer, and
Mahalah.

19 And the sons of Shemida were,
Ahian, and Shechem, and Likhi,
and Aniam.

20 ¶ And ^t the sons of Ephraim ;
Shuthelah, and Bered his son, and
Tahath his son, and Eladah his son,
and Tahath his son.

21 And Zabad his son, and Shu-
thelah his son, and Ezer, and Elead,
whom the men of Gath *that were*
born in *that* land slew, because
they came down to take away their
cattle.

22 And Ephraim their father
^u mourned many days, and his bre-
thren came to comfort him.

23 And when he went in to his
wife, she conceived, and bare a son,
and ^v he called his name ^w Beri-
ah, because it went evil with his
house.

24 (And his daughter *was* She-

f xxi. 1—5. 2 Chr.
xvii. 17, 18.

g Judg. iii. 15, &c.

h 15. Gen. xlv. 21.
Muppim. Hup-
pim. Num. xxvi.
39. Shupham.
Hupham.

i 7. Iri.

k Num. xxvi. 38.
Ahtiram.

l Gen. xlv. 24.
Num. xxvi. 48.
Jahzeel.

m Gen. xlv. 24.
Num. xxvi. 49.
Shillem.

B. C. 1670.

n Num. xxvi. 29—
34. xxvii. 1.

o ii. 21—23. Num.
xxxii. 39, 40.
Josh. xvii. 1.

p 12.

q Num. xxvi. 33.
xxvii. 1—11.
xxxvi. 1—12.

r 1 Sam. xii. 11.

s Num. xxvi. 30.
Jeezer. Judg. vi.
11. 24. 34. viii.

2.

B. C. 1600.

t Num. xxvi. 35.
36.

u Gen. xxxvii. 34.

v iv. 9. Gen. xxv.
18. 1 Sam. iv. 21.

w In evil.

B. C. 1700.

d viii. 1, &c. Gen.
xlv. 21. Num.
xxvi. 38—41.

e 10, 11.

B. C. 1017.

7 Josh. xvi. 3. 5. rah, who built 7 Beth-horon, the
1 Kings ix. 17. nether, and the upper, and Uzzen-
2 Eze. viii. 5. sherah.)

25 And Rephah *was* his son, also
Resheph, and Telah his son, and
Tahan his son,

26 Laadan his son, Ammihud his
son, Elishama his son,

a Num. xiii. 2. 16. 27 ^a Non his son, ^b Jehoshua his

Num. Ouben.

b Num. xiv. 6. 50th

Joshua. Acts vii.

45. Heb. iv. 8.

Jesus.

c Josh. xvi. 7.

Naarath.

d Heb. daughters.

28 And their possessions and ha-
bitations *were*, Beth-el and the
towns thereof, and eastward ^c Naa-
ran, and westward Gezer with the
^a towns thereof; Shechem also and
the towns thereof, unto Gaza and
the towns thereof:

d Josh. xvii. 7-11. 29 And by the borders of the
children of ^d Manasseh, Beth-shean
and her towns, Taanach and her
towns, Megiddo and her towns,
Dor and her towns. ^e In these dwelt
the children of Joseph the son of
Israel.

e Josh. xvi. xvii.

Judg. i. 22-29.

B. C. 1700.

f Gen. xvi. 17.

Num. xxvi. 44-

46. Jimnah.

g Gen. xvi. 17.

Leui.

30 ^f The sons of Asher; ^f Im-
nah, and Isuah, and ^g Ishuai, and
Beriah, and Serah their sister.

31 And the sons of Beriah; He-
ber, and Malchiel, who *is* the father
of Berzavith.

h 34. Shamer.

32 And Heber begat Japhlet, and
^h Shomer, and Hotham, and Shuah
their sister.

33 And the sons of Japhlet; Pa-
sach, and Bimhal, and Ashvath:
these *are* the children of Japhlet.

i 32. Shomer.

34 And the sons of ⁱ Shamer;
Ahi, and Rohgah, Jehubbah, and
Aram.

35 And the sons of his brother
Helem; Zophah, and Imna, and
Shelesh, and Amal.

36 The sons of Zophah; Suah,
and Harnepher, and Shual, and
Ber, and Imrah.

k 38. Jether.

37 Bezer and Hod, and Shamma,
and Shilshah, and ^k Ithrau, and
Beera.

38 And the sons of Jether; Je-
phunneh, and Pispah, and Ara.

39 And the sons of Ulla; Arah,
and Haniel, and Rezia.

40 All these *were* the children of
Asher, heads of *their* father's
house, choice and mighty men of
valour, chief of the princes. And
^l the number throughout the genea-
logy of them that were apt to the
war and to battle *was* twenty and
six thousand men.

B. C. 1017.

l xx. 1-3. 2 Sam.

xvii. 1-9.

CHAP. VIII.

The sons and chief men of Benjamin, 1-12.
The family of Saul and his descendants by
Jonathan, 33-40.

NOW Benjamin begat ^a Bela his
first-born, Ashbel the second,
and ^b Aharah the third,

2 Nohah the fourth, and Rapha
the fifth.

c Gen. xvi. 21.

Num. xxvi. 40.

And.

d Judg. iii. 15.

e vii. 12. Num.

xxvi. 39. Shu-

pham.

3 And the sons of Bela were,
^c Addar, and Gera, and Abihud,

4 And Abishua, and Naaman,
and Ahoah,

5 And ^e Gera, and ^e Shephu-
phan, and Hiram.

6 And these *are* the sons of
^f Ehud: these are the heads of the
fathers of the inhabitants of Geba,
and they removed them to ^g Ma-
nahath:

f Judg. iii. 20.

g ii. 52. 54.

7 And Naaman, and Ahiah, and
Gera, he removed them, and begat
Uzza, and Ahihud.

8 And Shaharaim begat *children*
^h in the country of Moab, after ⁱ he
had sent them away; Hushim and
Baara *were* his wives.

h Ruth i. 1.

i Gen. xxy. 6.

9 And he begat of Hodesh his
wife, Jobab, and Zibia, and Mesha,
and Malcham,

10 And Jeuz, and Shachia, and
Mirma. These *were* his sons, heads
of the fathers.

11 And of Hushim he begat Ahi-
tub, and Elpaal.

12 The sons of Elpaal; Eber,
and Misham, and Shamed, who
built ^k Ono, and Lod, with the towns
thereof:

k Ezra ii. 33.

Neh. vi. 2. vii.

37. xi. 35.

l 21. Shumhi.

m ii. 49, 50. 52.

iv. 4.

n Josh. xix. 42.

djalon.

13 Beriah also, and ^l Shema, who
were heads of ^m the fathers of the
inhabitants of ⁿ Aijalon, who drove
away the inhabitants of Gath.

14 And Ahio, Shashak, and Jeri-
moth,

15 And Zebadiah, and Arad, and
Ader,

16 And Michael, and Ispah, and
Joha, the sons of ^o Beriah;

o 10.

17 And Zebadiah, and Meshul-
lam, and Hezeki, and Heber,

18 Ishmerai also, and Jezliah,
and Jobab, the sons of Elpaal;

19 And Jakim, and Zichri, and
Zabdi,

20 And Elienai, and Zilthai, and
Eliel,

21 And Adaiah, and Beraiah,
and Shimrath, the sons of ^p Shim-
hi;

p 13. Shema.

B. C. 1300.

22 And Ishpan, and Heber, and
Eliel,

23 And Abdon, and Zichri, and
Hanan,

24 And Hananiah, and Elam,
and Antohijah;

25 And Iphedeiah, and Penuel,
the sons of Shashak;

26 And Shamsherai, and Sheha-
riah, and Athaliah,

27 And Jaresiah and Eliah, and
Zichri, the sons of Jeroham.

28 These *were* heads of the fa-
thers, by their generations, chief
men. These ^q dwelt in Jerusalem.

q Josh. xv. 6.

xviii. 28. Judg.

i. 21.

r ix. 38. Jehiel.

29 And at Gibeon dwelt ^r the fa-
ther of Gibeon; whose wife's name
was Maachah:

30 And his first-born son Abdon,
and Zur, and Kish, and Baul, and
Nadab.

31 And Gedor, and Ahio, and
^s Zacher.

s ix. 37. Zerah.

ab.

t ix. 38. Shimeam.

B. C. 1200.

u 1 Sam. ix. 1.

xxv. 51.

v Acts xiii. 21.

Uti.

y 1 Sam. xiv. 49.

xxix. 2.

32 And Mik'ah begat ^t Shime-
ah. And these also dwelt with their
brethren in Jerusalem, over against
them.

33 And ^u Ner begat ^v Kish, and
Kish begat Saul, and ^y Saul begat

Jonathan, and Malchishua, and
 z 1 Sam. xiv. 49. ² Abinadab, and ³ Esh-baal.
 Ishui.
 a 2 Sam. ii. 8. iv. ³⁴ And the son of Jonathan was
 12. *Ish-bosheth*. ^b Merib-baal; and Merib-baal begat
 b 2 Sam. iv. 4. ix. ^c Micah.
 6. *Mephishosheth*.
 c 2 Sam. ix. 12. ³⁵ And the sons of Micah were
 d ix. 41. *Tahrea*. Pithon, and Melech, and ^d Tarea,
 B. C. 1000. and Ahaz.
 e ix. 42. *Jarah*. ³⁶ And Ahaz begat ^e Jehoadah;
 and Jehoadah begat Alemeth, and
 Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri
 begat Moza,

f ix. 43. *Repaiah*.

³⁷ And Moza begat Binea: ^f Ra-
 pha was his son, Eleasah his son,
 Azel his son:

³⁸ And Azel had six sons, whose
 names are these, Azrikim, Bocheru,
 and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and
 Obadiah, and Hanan. All these
 were the sons of Azel.

³⁹ And the sons of Eshek his
 brother were, Ulam his first-born,
 Jehush the second, and Eliphelet
 the third.

B. C. 900.

⁴⁰ And the sons of Ulam were
 mighty men of valour, ^g archers,
 and had ^h many sons, and sons sons,
 an hundred and fifty. All these are
 of the sons of Benjamin.

CHA P. IX.

The original of the genealogies of Israel and
 Judah, 1. The first settlers in the land after
 the captivity, 2. The first who dwelt at Jeru-
 salem, of the other tribes, 3—9. And of the
 priests and Levites, with their charge and ser-
 vice, 10—34. A repeated account of Saul's fa-
 mily, 35—44.

^a Ezra ii. 59. 62, ^{SO} all Israel were reckoned by
 63. genealogies; and, behold, they
 were written in the book of the
 kings of Israel and Judah, who
 were ^b carried away to Babylon for
 their transgression.

^b 2 Chr. xxxiii. 11. ² ¶ Now ^c the first inhabitants,
 xxxvi. 9, 10, 18— that dwelt in their possessions in
 20. Jer. lli. 14, 15. their cities, were, the Israelites,
 Dan. i. 2. the priests, Levites, and ^d the Ne-
 c Ezra ii. 70. Neh. thinims.
 vii. 73. xi. 3. ³ And ^e in Jerusalem dwelt of
 d Josh. ix. 21—27. the children of Judah, and of the
 Ezra ii. 58. viii. children of Benjamin, and ^f of the
 20. children of Ephraim, and Manas-
 e Neh. xi. 1, &c. seh;

f 2 Chr. xi. 16. xxx.
 11. 18.

⁴ Uthai the son of Ammihud,
 the son of Omri, the son of Imri,
 the son of Bani, of the children of
^g Pharez the son of Judah.

g Gen. xlv. 12.
 Num. xxvi. 20.

h Num. xxvi. 20.
 Shelanites.

⁵ And of the ^h Shilonites; Asaiah
 the first-born, and his sons.

⁶ And of the sons of Zerah;
 Jeuel, and their brethren, six hun-
 dren and ninety.

⁷ And of the sons of Benjamin;
ⁱ Sallu the son of Meshullam, the
 son of Hodaviah, the son of Hase-
 nuah,

Neh. xi. 7.

⁸ And Ibneiah the son of Jero-
 ham, and Elah the son of Uzzi,
 the son Michri, and Meshullam
 the son of Shephatiah, the son of
 Reuel, the son of Ibnijah,

⁹ And their brethren, according
 to their generations, nine hundred
 and fifty and six. All these men
 were chief of the fathers in the
 house of their fathers.

¹⁰ ¶ And of the priests; Jedaiah,
 and ^k Jehciarib, and Jachin,

k Neh. xi. 10.

¹¹ And ^l Azariah the son of Hil-
 kiah, the son of Meshullam, the
 son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth,
 the son of Ahitub, ^m the ruler of
 the house of God;

l Neh. xi. 11.
 Seraiah.

¹² And Adaiah the son of Jero-
 ham, the son of Pashur, the son of
 Malchijah, and Maasiah the son
 of Adiel, the son of Jahzerah, the
 son of Meshullam, the son of ⁿ Me-
 shillemith, the son of Immer,

m xxiv. 5. Num.
 iv. 15, 16, 23, 33.
 2 Kings xxiii. 4.
 xxv. 18. Neh.
 xi. 11. Acts v.
 24, 26.

¹³ And their brethren, heads of
 the house of their fathers, a thou-
 sand and seven hundred and three-
 score; ^{*} very able men for the work
 of the service of the house of God.

n Neh. xi. 12, 13.
 Meshillemoth.

¹⁴ ¶ And of the Levites; ^o She-
 maiah the son of Hashub, the son
 of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah,
^p of the sons of Merari;

* Heb. mighty men
 of valour. xxvi.
 6, 30, 32. Neh.
 xi. 14.
 o Neh. xi. 15.

¹⁵ And Bakbakkar, Heresh, and
 Galal, and Mattaniah the son of
 Micah, the son of ^q Zichri, the son
 of Asaph;

p vi. 19.

¹⁶ And ^r Obadiah the son of She-
 maiah, the son of Galal, the son of
 Jeduthun; and Berechiah the son
 of Asa, the son of Elkanah, that
 dwelt in the villages of the ^s Netophathites.

q xxv. 2. Zaccar.
 Neh. xi. 17.
 Zabdi.
 r Neh. xi. 17.
 Abdu.—Sham-
 mua.

¹⁷ And ^t the porters were Shal-
 lum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and
 Ahiman, and their brethren: Shal-
 lum was the chief;

s ii. 54. Neh. xi.
 28—30.

¹⁸ Who hitherto waited in ^u the
 king's gate eastward: ^{*} they were
 porters in the companies of the
 children of Levi.

t xxvi. 1, &c. Neh.
 xi. 19.

¹⁹ And Shallum the son of Kore,
 the son of ^v Ebiasaph, the son of
^z Korah, and his brethren, of the
 house of his father, the Korahites,
 were over the work of the service,
 keepers of the [†] gates of the ta-
 bernacle: and their fathers, being
^a over the host of the LORD, were
^b keepers of the entry.

u 1 Kings x. 5. 2
 Kings xi. 19. Ez.
 xlv. 2, 3. xlv. 1.
 2. Acts iii. 11.
 x xxvi. 12, 19.

²⁰ And ^c Phinehas the son of
 Eleazar was the ruler over them in
 time past, and ^d the LORD was
 with him.

y vi. 22, 23.
 z Num. xxvi. 9—
 11. Ps. xlii. xlv.
 xlix. titles.

²¹ And ^e Zachariah the son of
 Meshelemiah was porter of the
 door of the tabernacle of the con-
 gregation.

† Heb. thresholds.

²² All these which were chosen
 to be porters in the gates were two
 hundred and twelve. These were
 reckoned by their genealogy ^f in
 their villages, whom ^g David and
^h Samuel the seer ^{*} did ordain in
 their [†] set office.

a 2 Kings xi. 9. 15.
 b xxvi. 7, 8, 13—19.
 B. C. 1450.
 c Num. iii. 32.
 xxxi. 6.

²³ So they and their children
 had the oversight of the gates of
 the house of the LORD, namely,
 the house of the tabernacle, by
 wards.

d Num. xxv. 11—
 13. 1 Sam. xvi. 18.
 Acts vii. 9, 10.
 e xxvi. 14.

²⁴ In ⁱ four quarters were the
 porters, towards the east, west,
 north, and south.

B. C. 444.
 f 16. Neh. xi. 25—
 30.

²⁵ And their brethren which were
 in their villages were to come af-

g xxxiii. xxv. xxvi.
 xxviii. 13, 21.
 h 1 Sam. ix. 9.
 * Heb. founded.
 † Or, trust. 26, 37.

i xxvi. 14—18.

6. Deut. viii.
10-11. 2 Kings
xvi. 6. Is. viii.
19. Acts viii. 9.
11. Rev. 12-13.

b Judg. x. 11—16. 14 And ^b enquired not of the
1 Sam. xxviii. 6. LORD: therefore ^c he slew him,
Ee. xiv. 3—6. and ^d turned the kingdom unto
c Ps. xvii. 13. Is. David the son of || Jesse.
x. 7. 15.
d 1 Sam. xiii. 14. xv. 28. xxviii. 17. 2 Sam. iii. 9, 10. v. 3. || Heb.
Isai.

CHAP. XI.

David, by general consent, is made king over all Israel, at Hebron, 1—3. He takes Zion from the Jebusites; dwells there, and prospers, 4—9. The names and achievements of his principal warriors, 10—47.

^a xii. 23—40. 2 **T**HEN ^a all Israel gathered
Sam. vi. 1. themselves to David unto ^b He-
b 2 Sam. ii. 1. xv. bron, saying, ^c Behold, we *are* thy
10. bone and thy flesh.

c Gen. 'xxix. 14. 2 And moreover ^{*} in time past,
Deut. xvii. 15. even when Saul was king, thou
Judg. ix. 2. 2 wast he ^d that leddest out and
Sam. xix. 13. broughtest in Israel: and the LORD
Eph. v. 30. thy God said unto thee, ^e Thou
* Heb. both yester- shalt ^{*} feed my people Israel, and
day and the third thou shalt be ^f ruler over my peo-
day. ple Israel.

d Num. xxvii. 17. 3 Therefore came all ^g the el-
1 Sam. xviii. 13. ders of Israel to the king to He-
Is. lv. 4. John bron; and ^h David made a cove-
x. 4. nant with them in Hebron ⁱ before
e 1 Sam. xvi. 1. the LORD; and they ^k anointed
13. 2 Sam. viii. David king over Israel, according
7. Ps. lxxviii. 71, to the word of the LORD [†] by
72. Is. xl. 11. Samuel.

* Or, rule. f 2 Sam. v. 2. 1 4 ¶ And ^m David and all Israel
Kings iii. 8. xiv. went to Jerusalem, which is ⁿ Je-
7. bus; where the Jebusites *were*,
g 2 Sam. v. 3. o the inhabitants of the land.

h 1 Sam. xi. 15. 2 5 And the inhabitants of Jebus
Kings xi. 17. said to David, ^p Thou shalt not
i Judg. xi. 11. 1 come hither. Nevertheless, David
Sam. xxiii. 18. took ^q the castle of Zion, which is
k 2 Sam. ii. 4. r the city of David.

l 1 Sam. xv. 28. 6 And David said, ^s Whosoever
xxviii. 17. smiteth the Jebusites first shall be
† Heb. by the chief and captain. ^t So Joab the
hand of. son of Zeruiah went first up, and
m 2 Sam. v. 6—11. was chief.

n Josh. xv. 63. 7 And ^u David dwelt in the cas-
xviii. 23. Jebusi. tle: therefore they called it, § The
Judg. i. 21. xix. city of David.

10—12. 8 And he built the city round
o Gen. xv. 21. Ex. about, even from ^x Millo round
iii. 17. about: and Joab || repaired the
p 1 Sam. xvii. 9. rest of the city.

10. 9 So David ^{*} waxed greater and
q Ps. xlviii. 2, 12. greater: ^y for the LORD of hosts
13. cxv. 1, 2. was with him.

Lam. iv. 11, 12. 10 ¶ ^z These also *are* the chief
r 2 Sam. vi. 10. of the mighty men whom David
Ps. cxvii. 5. had, who [†] strengthened them-
s Josh. xv. 16, 17. selves with him in his kingdom,
1 Sam. xvii. 25. and with all Israel, to make him
† Heb. head. king, ^a according to the word of
t 2 Sam. viii. 16. the LORD concerning Israel.

u Ps. ii. 6. 11 And this *is* the number of
§ Zion. the mighty men whom David had;
x 1 Kings ix. 15. Jashobeam [†] an Hachmonite, the
xi. 27. chief of the captains: he lifted up
|| Heb. revived. his spear against three hundred
Neh. iv. 2. slain *by him* at one time.

* Heb. went in 12 And after him *was* ^b Eleazer
going and in- the son of Dodo the ^c Ahohite,
creasing. 2 Sam. who *was one* of the three migh-
iii. 1. v. 10. Job ties

xvii. 9. Is. ix. 7. 13 He was with David at ^d Pas-
y ix. 20. Is. viii. 9, dammim, and there the Philistines
10. xli. 10—14. were gathered together to battle,
Rom. viii. 31. where was a parcel of ground full
z 2 Sam. xxiii. 8. of barley; and the people fled from
† Heb. held strong- before the Philistines.

ly. 24 And they § set themselves in § Or, stood,
a 1 Sam. xvi. 1. the midst of *that* parcel, and de-
12—14. livered it, and slew the Philistines;
† son of Hachmoni. and ^e the LORD saved *them* by a
2 Sam. xxvii. 8. great || deliverance.

The Tachmo- 15 Now three ^{*} of the thirty
nite.—Adino, the captains went down to the rock to
Eznite. David, into ^f the cave of Adullam; ||
b 2 Sam. xxiii. 9. and the host of the Philistines en-
c viii. 4. camped § in the valley of ^h Re-
phaim.

a 1 Sam. xvii. 1. 16 And David *was* then ⁱ in the
Iphes-dammim, hold, and ^k the Philistines' garrison
13 He was with David at ^d Pas- *was* then at Bethlehem.

17 And David [†] longed, and said,
Oh that one would give me drink
^m of the water of the well of Beth-
lehem, that *is* at the gate!

18 And the three ⁿ brake through
the host of the Philistines, and
drew water out of the well of
Beth-lehem, that *was* by the gate,
and took *it*, and brought *it* to Da-
vid: but David would not drink of
it, but ^o poured it out to the LORD.

19 And said, ^p My God forbid it
me, that I should do this thing;
^q shall I drink the blood of these
men, [†] that have put their lives
^r in jeopardy? for with *the jeopar-*
dy of the lives they brought it:
therefore he would not drink it.
—These things did these three
mightiest.

20 ¶ And ^s Abishai the brother
of Joab, he was chief of the three:
for lifting up his spear against
three hundred, he slew *them*, and
had a name among the three.

21 Of the three, he was more
honourable than the two; for he
was their captain: ^t howbeit he
attained not unto the *first* three.

22 ^u Benaiah the son of Jehoiada,
the son of a valiant man of ^x Kab-
zeel, [†] who had done many acts;
he slew two lion-like men of Moab:
also he went down and slew a lion
in a pit in a snowy day.

23 And he slew an Egyptian, a
§ man of *great* stature, ^y five cu-
bits high; and in the Egyptian's
hand *was* ^z a spear like a weaver's
beam; and he went down to him
with a staff, and plucked the spear
out of the Egyptian's hand, and
^a slew him with his own spear.

24 These *things* did Benaiah
the son of Jehoiada, and had a
name among the three mighties.

25 Behold, he was honourable
among the thirty, ^b but attained ^b 21.
not to the *first* three: and ^c David
set him over his guard.

26 ¶ Also the valiant men of the
armies *were* ^d Asahel the brother
of Joab, ^e Elhanan the son of Dodo
of Beth-lehem,

27 ^f Shammoth the Harorite, ^g
Helez the ^h Pelonite,

28 ⁱ Ithai the Gathite,
29 ^j Hori the Gathite,
30 ^k Hezai the Gathite,
31 ^l Jamai the Gathite,
32 ^m Ishmaiah the Gathite,
33 ⁿ Jeziel the Gathite,
34 ^o Paltie the Gathite,
35 ^p Rami the Beerothite,
36 ^q Ishboba the Beerothite,
37 ^r Abiezer the Beerothite,
38 ^s Benaiah the Pirathite,
39 ^t Hadozai the Gathite,
40 ^u Abiezer the Beerothite,
41 ^v Hadozai the Gathite,
42 ^w Abiezer the Beerothite,
43 ^x Hadozai the Gathite,
44 ^y Abiezer the Beerothite,
45 ^z Hadozai the Gathite,
46 ^a Abiezer the Beerothite,
47 ^b Hadozai the Gathite.

29 ^j Hori the Gathite,
30 ^k Hezai the Gathite,
31 ^l Jamai the Gathite,
32 ^m Ishmaiah the Gathite,
33 ⁿ Jeziel the Gathite,
34 ^o Paltie the Gathite,
35 ^p Rami the Beerothite,
36 ^q Ishboba the Beerothite,
37 ^r Abiezer the Beerothite,
38 ^s Benaiah the Pirathite,
39 ^t Hadozai the Gathite,
40 ^u Abiezer the Beerothite,
41 ^v Hadozai the Gathite,
42 ^w Abiezer the Beerothite,
43 ^x Hadozai the Gathite,
44 ^y Abiezer the Beerothite,
45 ^z Hadozai the Gathite,
46 ^a Abiezer the Beerothite,
47 ^b Hadozai the Gathite.

35 ^p Rami the Beerothite,
36 ^q Ishboba the Beerothite,
37 ^r Abiezer the Beerothite,
38 ^s Benaiah the Pirathite,
39 ^t Hadozai the Gathite,
40 ^u Abiezer the Beerothite,
41 ^v Hadozai the Gathite,
42 ^w Abiezer the Beerothite,
43 ^x Hadozai the Gathite,
44 ^y Abiezer the Beerothite,
45 ^z Hadozai the Gathite,
46 ^a Abiezer the Beerothite,
47 ^b Hadozai the Gathite.

46 ^a Abiezer the Beerothite,
47 ^b Hadozai the Gathite.

47 ^b Hadozai the Gathite.

48 ^c David the Gathite,
49 ^d Ishboba the Beerothite,
50 ^e Abiezer the Beerothite,
51 ^f Hadozai the Gathite,
52 ^g Abiezer the Beerothite,
53 ^h Hadozai the Gathite,
54 ⁱ Abiezer the Beerothite,
55 ^j Hadozai the Gathite,
56 ^k Abiezer the Beerothite,
57 ^l Hadozai the Gathite,
58 ^m Abiezer the Beerothite,
59 ⁿ Hadozai the Gathite,
60 ^o Abiezer the Beerothite,
61 ^p Hadozai the Gathite,
62 ^q Abiezer the Beerothite,
63 ^r Hadozai the Gathite,
64 ^s Abiezer the Beerothite,
65 ^t Hadozai the Gathite,
66 ^u Abiezer the Beerothite,
67 ^v Hadozai the Gathite,
68 ^w Abiezer the Beerothite,
69 ^x Hadozai the Gathite,
70 ^y Abiezer the Beerothite,
71 ^z Hadozai the Gathite,
72 ^a Abiezer the Beerothite,
73 ^b Hadozai the Gathite,
74 ^c Abiezer the Beerothite,
75 ^d Hadozai the Gathite,
76 ^e Abiezer the Beerothite,
77 ^f Hadozai the Gathite,
78 ^g Abiezer the Beerothite,
79 ^h Hadozai the Gathite,
80 ⁱ Abiezer the Beerothite,
81 ^j Hadozai the Gathite,
82 ^k Abiezer the Beerothite,
83 ^l Hadozai the Gathite,
84 ^m Abiezer the Beerothite,
85 ⁿ Hadozai the Gathite,
86 ^o Abiezer the Beerothite,
87 ^p Hadozai the Gathite,
88 ^q Abiezer the Beerothite,
89 ^r Hadozai the Gathite,
90 ^s Abiezer the Beerothite,
91 ^t Hadozai the Gathite,
92 ^u Abiezer the Beerothite,
93 ^v Hadozai the Gathite,
94 ^w Abiezer the Beerothite,
95 ^x Hadozai the Gathite,
96 ^y Abiezer the Beerothite,
97 ^z Hadozai the Gathite,
98 ^a Abiezer the Beerothite,
99 ^b Hadozai the Gathite.

48 ^c David the Gathite,
49 ^d Ishboba the Beerothite,
50 ^e Abiezer the Beerothite,
51 ^f Hadozai the Gathite,
52 ^g Abiezer the Beerothite,
53 ^h Hadozai the Gathite,
54 ⁱ Abiezer the Beerothite,
55 ^j Hadozai the Gathite,
56 ^k Abiezer the Beerothite,
57 ^l Hadozai the Gathite,
58 ^m Abiezer the Beerothite,
59 ⁿ Hadozai the Gathite,
60 ^o Abiezer the Beerothite,
61 ^p Hadozai the Gathite,
62 ^q Abiezer the Beerothite,
63 ^r Hadozai the Gathite,
64 ^s Abiezer the Beerothite,
65 ^t Hadozai the Gathite,
66 ^u Abiezer the Beerothite,
67 ^v Hadozai the Gathite,
68 ^w Abiezer the Beerothite,
69 ^x Hadozai the Gathite,
70 ^y Abiezer the Beerothite,
71 ^z Hadozai the Gathite,
72 ^a Abiezer the Beerothite,
73 ^b Hadozai the Gathite,
74 ^c Abiezer the Beerothite,
75 ^d Hadozai the Gathite,
76 ^e Abiezer the Beerothite,
77 ^f Hadozai the Gathite,
78 ^g Abiezer the Beerothite,
79 ^h Hadozai the Gathite,
80 ⁱ Abiezer the Beerothite,
81 ^j Hadozai the Gathite,
82 ^k Abiezer the Beerothite,
83 ^l Hadozai the Gathite,
84 ^m Abiezer the Beerothite,
85 ⁿ Hadozai the Gathite,
86 ^o Abiezer the Beerothite,
87 ^p Hadozai the Gathite,
88 ^q Abiezer the Beerothite,
89 ^r Hadozai the Gathite,
90 ^s Abiezer the Beerothite,
91 ^t Hadozai the Gathite,
92 ^u Abiezer the Beerothite,
93 ^v Hadozai the Gathite,
94 ^w Abiezer the Beerothite,
95 ^x Hadozai the Gathite,
96 ^y Abiezer the Beerothite,
97 ^z Hadozai the Gathite,
98 ^a Abiezer the Beerothite,
99 ^b Hadozai the Gathite.

98 ^a Abiezer the Beerothite,
99 ^b Hadozai the Gathite.

28 Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite, Abiezer the Antothite,

29 ^b Sibbecai the Hushathite, ^a Ilai the Ahohite.

30 Maharai the Netophathite, ⁱ Heled the son of Baanah the Netophathite,

31 ^k Ithai the son of Ribai of Gibeah, *that pertained* to the children of Benjamin, Benaiah the Pirathonite,

32 ^l Hurai of the brooks of Gaash, ^m Abiel the Arbathite,

33 Azmaveth the ⁿ Baharumite, ^d Eliahba the Shaalbonite,

34 The sons of ^o Hashem the Gizonite, Jonathan the son of Shage the Hararite.

35 Ahiam the son of ^p Sacar the Hararite, ^q Eliphal the son of Ur,

36 Hephher the Mecherathite, Ahijah the Pelonite,

37 ^r Hezro the Carmelite, Naarai the son of Ezbai,

38 ^s Joel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar ^{*} the son of Haggeri,

39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armour-bearer of Joab the son of Zeruiah,

40 Ira the ^t Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite,

41 ^u Uriah the Hittite, Zabab the son of Ahlai,

42 Adina the son of Shiza the Reubenite, a captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him,

43 Hanan the son of Maachah, and Joshaphat the Mithnite,

44 Uzzia the Ashterathite, Shamma and Jehiel the sons of Hothan the Aroerite,

45 Jediael [†] the son of Shimri, and Joha his brother, the Tizite,

46 Eliel the Mahavite, and Jeribai, and Joshaviah, the sons of El-naam, and Ithmah the Moabite,

47 Eliel, and Obed, and Jasiel the Mesobaite.

CHAP. XII.

The companies which came to David at Ziklag, 1—22. The armed troops that came to him at Hebron, 23—40.

NOW ^a these *are* they that came to David to Ziklag, ^b while he yet kept himself close because of Saul the son of Kish; and they *were* among the mighty men, helpers of the war.

2 *They were* armed with bows, and ^b could use both the right hand and the left ^c in *hurling* stones, and shooting arrows out of a bow, *even* of Saul's brethren of Benjamin.

3 The chief *was* Abiezer, then Joash, the sons of [†] Shemaah the ^d Gibeathite; and Jeziel, and Pellet, the sons of ^e Azamaveth; and Berachah, and Jehu the Antothite.

4 And Ismaiah the ^f Gibeonite, ^g a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jeremiah, and Jahaziel, and Johanan, and Josabad the ^h Gederathite,

5 Eluzai, and Jerimoth, and Be-

aliah, and Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite,

6 Elkanah, and Jesiah, and Azareel, and Joezer, and Jashobeam, the Korhites,

7 And Joelah, and Zebadiah, the sons of Jeroham of ⁱ Gedor.

8 And of the Gadites there separated themselves unto David ^k into the hold to the wilderness men of might, *and* men [†] of war fit for the battle, that could handle shield and buckler, ^l whose faces *were like* the faces of lions, and *were* as [§] swift as the roes upon the mountains;

9 Ezer the first, Obadiah the second, Eljab the third,

10 Mishmannah the fourth, Jeremiah the fifth,

11 Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh.

12 Johanan the eighth, Elzabad the ninth,

13 Jeremiah the tenth, Machbanai the eleventh.

14 These *were* of the sons of Gad, captains of the host: one of the least *was* ^{||} over an hundred, and the greatest over a thousand.

15 These *are* they that went over Jordan in the first month, when ^m it had ^{*} overflowed all his banks; and they put to flight all *them* of the valleys, *both* toward the east, and toward the west

16 And there came of the children of Benjamin, and Judah, to the hold unto David.

17 And David went out [†] to meet them, and answered and said unto them, ⁿ If ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart shall be [‡] knit unto you: but if ye be come to betray me to mine enemies, seeing *there is* no [§] wrong in mine hands, ^o the God of our fathers look *thereon*, and ^p rebuke *it*.

18 Then the Spirit ^{||} came upon ^q Amasai, *who was* chief of the captains, *and he said*, ^r Thine *are* we, David, ^s and on thy side, thou son of Jesse: ^t peace, peace *be* unto thee, and peace *be* to thine helpers; for ^u thy God helpeth thee. Then David received them, and made them captains of the band.

19 And there fell *some* of Manasseh to David, (^v when he came with the Philistines against Saul to battle: but they helped them not: for the lords of the Philistines upon advisement sent him away, saying, He will fall to his master Saul ^w to the jeopardy of our heads.)

20 As he ^x went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Manasseh, Adnah, and Jozabad, and Jediael, and Michael, and Jozabad, and Elihu, and Zithai, ^y captains of the thousands that *were* of Manasseh.

21 And they helped David

3 E

i iv. 19. 32.

k xi. 14. 1 Sam. xxiii. 14. 29. xxiv. 22.

l Heb. of the host. 1 Sam. xxiii. xvii. 19. xxiii. 20. Prov. xxviii. 1.

§ Heb. as the roes of the mountain to make haste. 2 Sam. ii. 18. Prov. vi. 5. Cant. viii. 14.

|| Or, could resist an hundred, and the greatest a thousand. Lev. xxvi. 8. Deut. xxxii. 30.

m Josh. iii. 15. iv. 18. Jer. xii. 5. xlix. 10.

• Heb. filled over.

† Heb. before them.

n 2 Sam. iii. 24. 25. 1 Kings vii. 13. Ps. xii. 1, 2.

† Heb. one. 1 Sam. xviii. 1. 3. 2 Kings x. 16. 1 Cor. i. 10. 2 Cor. xiii. 11. Phil. i. 27.

§ Or, violence. o Gen. xxvi. 42—57. 1 Sam. xxiv. 11—17. xxvi. 23, 24. Ps. vii. 6. 1 Pet. ii. 21.

p Zech. iii. 2. Jude 9.

q Heb. clothed Amasai. Judg. vi. 34. xiii. 26. ii. 17. 2 Sam. xvii. 28. xix. 11. xx. 4, 5.

r 2 Kings x. 6. Ruth i. 16. 3 Sam. xv. 21. Matt. xii. 30. Gal. vi. 16. Eph. vi. 24.

u 1 Sam. xxv. 28. 29. 2 Sam. v. 7. Zech. viii. 21. John vi. 67, 69.

x 1 Sam. xxi. 2—4.

y Heb. on our heads. Gen. xxi. 14. 1 Sam. xxiv. 21.

z Ex. xviii. 21.

B. C. 1038.

a 1 Sam. xxvii. 6.

• Heb. being yet shut up.

b Judg. iii. 15. xx.

c 1 Sam. xvii. 49.

† Or, Harmanah.

d 1 Sam. xi. 4. 2

Sam. xxi. 6.

e xi. 33.

f Josh. ix. 3. 17—

23.

g xi. 15.

h Josh. xv. 35.

† Or, *with a band.* † against ^a the band of the rovers :
a 1 Sam. xxx. 1—17.
b v. 24.

c 2 Sam. ii. 2—4. 22 For at *that* time, ^c day by day, there came to David to help him, until *it was* a great host, like ^d the host of God.

d Gen. xxxii. 2. 23 ¶ And these *are* ^e the numbers of the † bands *that were* ready armed to the war, and came to David to Hebron, ^f to turn the kingdom of Saul to him, ^g according to the word of the LORD.

e xi. 1—3. 2 Sam. v. 1—3.
† Or, *captains, or, men, Heb. heads.*
f x. 14.
g xi. 10. 1 Sam. xvi. 1. 12, 13. 2 Sam. iii. 18. Ps. ii. 6. lxxxix. 19, 20.

§ Or, *prepared.* § armed to the war.

25 Of the children of Simeon, mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred.

26 Of the children of Levi, four thousand and six hundred.

h ix. 20. 2 Kings xi. 4. 9. xxv. 18. i vi. 49—57. xxvii. 17.

k 2 Sam. viii. 17. 1 Kings i. 8. ii. 35. 27 And Jehoiada *was* ^h the leader of the ⁱ Aaronites, and with him *were* three thousand and seven hundred.

28 And ^k Zadok, a young man mighty of valour, and of his father's house twenty and two captains.

29 And of the children of Benjamin, || the kindred of Saul, three thousand : for hitherto ^{*} the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Saul.

30 And of the children of Ephraim twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, † famous throughout the house of their fathers.

31 And of ^l the half tribe of Manasseh eighteen thousand, which were expressed by name, to come and make David king.

32 And of the children of Issachar, *which were* men that had ^m understanding of the times, ⁿ to know what Israel ought to do ; the heads of them *were* two hundred ; and ^o all their brethren *were* at their commandment.

33 Of Zebulun, such as went forth to battle, † expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could § keep rank ; *they were* || not of double heart.

34 And of Naphtali a thousand captains, and with them, with shield and spear, thirty and seven thousand.

35 And of the Danites expert in war twenty and eight thousand and six hundred.

36 And of Asher, such as went forth to battle, ^{*} expert in war, forty thousand.

37 And on ^p the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand.

38 All these men of war that could keep rank, came with ^q a perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel : and ^r all the rest also of Israel *were* of one heart to make David king.

39 And there they were with David three days, ^s eating and drinking : for their brethren had prepared for them.

40 Moreover they that were nigh them, *even* unto Issachar, and Zebulun, and Naphtali, brought ^t bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, and meat, ^u meal, ^v cakes of figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep abundantly : for ^w *there was* joy in Israel.

CHAP. XIII.

David, with great solemnity, fetches the ark from Kirjath-jearim, 1—3. Uzza is smitten, David is disconcerted, and the ark is left at the house of Obed-edom, 9—14.

AND David ^a consulted with the captains of thousands and hundreds, and with every leader.

2 And David said unto all the congregation of Israel, ^b If *it seem* good unto you, ^c and *that it be* of the LORD our God, let us ^{*} send abroad unto our brethren every where, *that are* ^d left in all the land of Israel, and with them *also* to ^e the priests and Levites *which are* in † their cities and suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us :

3 And let us † bring again ^f the ark of our God to us : for ^g we enquired not at it in the days of Saul.

4 And all the congregation said that they would do so ; for ^h the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

5 So ⁱ David gathered all Israel together, from ^k Shihor of Egypt even unto the entering of ^l Hemath, to bring the ark of God from ^m Kirjath-jearim.

6 And David went up, and all Israel, to ⁿ Baalah, *that is*, to Kirjath-jearim, which *belonged* to Judah, to bring up thence the ark of God the LORD, ^o that dwelleth *between* the cherubims, ^p whose name is called *on it*.

7 And they § carried the ark of God ^q in a new cart ^r out of the house of Abinadab ; and Uzza and Ahio drove the cart.

8 And ^s David and all Israel played before God with all *their* might, and with || singing, and ^t with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trumpets.

9 ¶ And when they came unto the threshing-floor of ^u Chidon, Uzza put forth his hand to hold the ark ; for the oxen ^{*} stumbled.

10 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzza, and he smote him, because ^{*} he put his

1 Kings viii. 61. xi. 4. 2 Kings xx. 3. Ps. ci. 2. Gen. xlix. 8—10. Ps. cx. 3.

Gen. xxvi. 30. xxxi. 54. 2 Sam. vi. 19. xix. 42. 2 Sam. xvi. 1. xvii. 27—29. Or, *victual of meal.* 1 Sam. xxv. 18. 2 Kings xi. 20. Prov. xi. 10. xxix. 2. Jer. xxxiii. 5, 6. Luke xix. 37, 38. Rev. xix. 5—7.

xii. 14. 20. 32. 2 Kings xxiii. 1.

Prov. xv. 22. 1 Kings xii. 7. 2 Kings ix. 15. Ex. xviii. 23. 2 Sam. vii. 2—5. Heb. *break forth and send.*

x. 7. Is. xxxvii. 4. xv. 2—14. Num. iv. 4, &c. 2 Chr. xxxii. 4, &c.

† Heb. *the cities of their suburbs.* vi. 54—80.

† Heb. *bring about.* f 1 Sam. vii. 1, 2. Ps. cxxxii. 6.

g 1 Sam. xiv. 18. 36, 37. xxii. 10. 15. xxiii. 2. 4. 9—12.

h 2 Sam. iii. 36. i 2 Sam. vi. 1.

k Num. xxxiv. 5—8. Joshua xiii. 3—6. 1 Kings iv. 21.

l 2 Kings xxv. 21. Hamath.

m 1 Sam. vi. 2. n Josh. xv. 9. 60. 2 Sam. vi. 2. Baale.

o Ex. xxv. 22. 1 Sam. iv. 4. 2 Kings xix. 15. Ps. lxxx. 1.

p Ex. xx. 24. xxiii. 21. Num. vi. 27. 1 Kings viii. 16.

§ Heb. *made the ark to ride.*

q xv. 2. 13. Num. iv. 15. 1 Sam. vi. 7, 8. 2 Sam. vi. 3.

r 1 Sam. vii. 1, 2. s xv. 10—24. 1 Sam. x. 5. 2 Sam. vi. 5. 2 Kings iii. 15. Ps. xlvii. 5. lxxviii. 25—27. el. 3—5.

† Heb. *songs.* t Dan. iii. 5—7. Am. v. 22. vi. 5.

u 2 Sam. vi. 6. Nachon.

* Or, *shook it.* x xv. 13. 15. Num. iv. 15. Josh. vi. 6.

y Lev. x. 1—3. hand to the ark; and there he died before God.

Num. xvi. 35. 1 Sam. vi. 19. 2 Chron. xxvi. 16—20. 1 Cor. xi. 30—32. z 2 Sam. vi. 7—9. Jon. iv. 1. 9. † The breach of Uzza.

a Gen. xxxii. 32. Deut. xxxiv. 6. Josh. iv. 9. b Num. xvii. 12, 13. 1 Sam. v. 10, 11. vi. 20. Ps. cxix. 120. Is. vi. 5. Luke v. 8, 9. c 1 Kings viii. 27. Job xxv. 5, 6. Matt. xiv. 24. † Heb. removed.

d xv. 18. xvi. 5. xvi. 4, 8. 2 Sam. vi. 10, 11. e 2 Sam. iv. 3. f Gen. xxx. 27. xxxix. 5. Prov. iii. 9, 10. Mal. iii. 10, 11.

12 And David was ^b afraid of God that day, saying, ^c How shall I bring the ark of God home to me? 13 So David [†] brought not the ark home to himself to the city of David, but carried it aside into the house of ^d Obed-edom ^e the Gittite.

14 And the ark of God remained with the family of Obed-edom in his house three months. And ^f the LORD blessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that he had.

CHAP. XIV.

Hiram sends timber and builders to build David a house. 1. He prospers in his kingdom, takes more wives, and has several children, 2, 3. The names of his sons, 4—7. He gains two signal victories over the Philistines, 8—17.

NOW ^a Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and timber of cedars, with masons and carpenters, ^b to build him an house.

2 And David perceived that ^c the LORD had confirmed him king over Israel, for ^d his kingdom was lifted up on high, ^e because of his people Israel.

3 And David ^f took ^{*} more wives at Jerusalem: and David begat more sons and daughters.

4 Now these ^{are} the names of ^{his} children which he had in Jerusalem, ^g Shammua, and Shobab, ^h Nathan, and ⁱ Solomon,

5 And Ithar, and ^k Elishua, and Elpalet.

6 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia.

7 And Elishama, and ^l Beeliada, and Eliphalet.

8 ¶ And ^m when the Philistines heard that David was ⁿ anointed king over all Israel, ^o all the Philistines went up to seek David. And David heard ^{of} it, and went out against them.

9 And the Philistines came and spread themselves in ^p the valley of Rephaim.

10 And David ^q enquired of God, saying, ^r Shall I go up against the Philistines? and wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto him, ^s Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand.

11 So they came up to ^t Baal-perazim; and David smote them there. Then David said, ^u God hath broken in upon mine enemies by mine hand like the breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the name of that place [†] Baal-perazim.

12 And when they had left their

gods there, David gave a commandment, and they ^v were burned with fire.

13 And the Philistines ^w yet again spread themselves abroad in the valley.

14 Therefore David ^x enquired again of God; and God said unto him, Go not up after them; ^y turn away from them, and come upon them over against the mulberry-trees.

15 And it shall be, when thou shalt hear ^z a sound of going in the tops of the mulberry-trees, ^a that ^c then thou shalt go out to battle: for God is gone forth before thee to smite the host of the Philistines.

16 David therefore ^d did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Philistines from ^e Gibeon even to ^f Gazer.

17 And the ^g fame of David went out into all lands; and the LORD brought ^h the fear of him upon all nations.

CHAP. XV.

David prepares a place for the ark, and gives orders to the priests and Levites about bringing it from the house of Obed-edom, 1—24. He and all the chiefs of Israel attend its removal, with sacrifices and songs of praise, 25—28. Michal despises David for dancing before the ark, 29.

AND David made him ^a houses in the city of David, and prepared a place for the ark of God, and ^b pitched for it a tent.

2 Then David said, ^{*} None ought to carry the ark of God but the Levites: for ^c them hath the LORD chosen to carry the ark of God, and ^d to minister unto him for ever.

3 And David ^e gathered all Israel together to Jerusalem, ^f to bring up the ark of the LORD unto his place, which he had prepared for it.

4 And David assembled ^g the children of Aaron, and the Levites:

5 Of the sons of Kohath; ^h Uriel the chief, and his ⁱ brethren an hundred and twenty.

6 Of the sons of Merari; ^j Asaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty.

7 Of the sons of Gershon; ^k Joel the chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty:

8 Of the sons of ^l Elizaphan; ^m Shemaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred:

9 Of the sons of ⁿ Hebron; Eliel the chief, and his brethren fourscore:

10 Of the sons of ^o Uzziel; Aminadab the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twelve.

11 And David called for ^p Zadok and Abiathar the priests, and for the Levites, for ^q Uriel, Asaiah, and Joel, Shemaiah, and Eliel, and Aminadab.

12 And said unto them, Ye ^{are} the chief of the fathers of the Levites:

x Ex. xxxii. 20. Deut. vii. 5, 25. 1 Sam. v. 2—6. 2 Kings xix. 18. B. C. 1046. y 2 Sam. v. 22—25. 1 Kings xi. 22. z 10.

a Josh. viii. 2—7. John ix. 6, 7.

b Lev. xxvi. 36. 2 Kings vii. 6. xix. 7. Acts ii. 2.

c Judg. iv. 14. vii. 9, 15. 1 Sam. xiv. 9—12. Phil. ii. 12, 13.

d Gen. vi. 22. Ex. xxxix. 42, 43. John ii. 5. xiii. 17. xv. 14.

e 2 Sam. v. 25. Gaba.

f Josh. xvi. 10. Gazer.

g Josh. vi. 27. 2 Chr. xxvi. 8.

h Deut. ii. 25. xi. 25.

a 2 Sam. xiii. 7, 8. xiv. 24.

b xvi. 1. xvii. 1—5. Acts vii. 46.

* Heb. It is not to carry the ark of God, but for the Levites.

c Num. iv. 2—15. 19, 20. vii. 9.

d Deut. x. 8. xxxix. 9. Josh. vi. 3. vi. 6. 2 Chr. xxxv. 3.

e Num. viii. 13, 14. 24—26. xviii. 1—8. Is. lxxvi. 21. Jer. xxxiii. 17—22.

f xiii. 5. 1 Kings viii. 1.

g 2 Sam. vi. 12. vi. 16—20. 49.

h 50. xii. 26—28. Ex. vi. 16—23. Num. iii. 4.

i vi. 24. † Or, kinmen.

j vi. 30. k ii. 17. vi. 33. xxi. 8. 1 Sam. viii. 2.

l Ex. vi. 22. m 11.

n xiii. 12, 13.

o Ex. vi. 18—22.

p vii. 28. xviii. 16. 2 Sam. xv. 24—29. 35. xx. 25.

q 1 Kings ii. 35. 5—9.

† A place of breach, or, the head of a breach.

14. Ex. xix. 14, ' sanctify yourselves, both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the LORD God of Israel unto the place, that I have prepared for it.

13 For because ye did it not at the first, the LORD our God made a breach upon us, for that we sought him not after the due order.

14 So the priests and the Levites sanctified themselves, to bring up the ark of the LORD God of Israel.

15 And the children of the Levites bare the ark of God upon their shoulders, with the staves thereon, as Moses commanded, according to the word of the LORD.

16 And David spake to the chief of the Levites to appoint their brethren to be the singers, with instruments of musick, psalteries, and harps, and cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy.

17 So the Levites appointed Heman the son of Joel; and of his brethren, Asaph the son of Berechiah; and of the sons of Merari their brethren, Ethan the son of Kushaiah;

18 And with them their brethren of the second degree, Zechariah, Ben, and Jaaziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, Eliab, and Benaiah, and Maaseiah, and Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and Obed-edom, and Jeiel, the porters.

19 So the singers, Heman, Asaph, and Ethan, were appointed to sound with cymbals of brass;

20 And Zechariah, and Aziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, and Eliab, and Maaseiah, and Benaiah, with psalteries on Alamoth;

21 And Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and Obed-edom, and Jeiel, and Azaziah, with harps on the Sheminith to excel.

22 And Chenaniah, chief of the Levites, was for song: he instructed about the song, because he was skilful.

23 And Berechiah and Elkanah were door-keepers for the ark.

24 And Shebaniah, and Jehoshaphat, and Nethaneel, and Amasai, and Zechariah, and Benaiah, and Eliezer, the priests, did blow with the trumpets before the ark of God: and Obed-edom and Jehiah were door-keepers for the ark.

25 ¶ So David, and the elders of Israel, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the house of Obed-edom with joy.

26 And it came to pass, when God helped the Levites that bare

the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they offered seven bullocks and seven rams.

27 And David was clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the Levites that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chenaniah the master of the song with the singers: David also had upon him an ephod of linen.

28 Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harps.

29 And it came to pass, as the ark of the covenant of the LORD came to the city of David, that Michal the daughter of Saul, looking out at a window, saw king David dancing and playing: and she despised him in her heart.

CHAP. XVI.

The ark being placed in its tent, David offers sacrifices, and liberally feasts the people, 1-3. He appoints singers and musicians to praise the Lord, 4-6. The psalm of thanksgiving then used, 7-36. The priests, singers, and porters, appointed to minister continually before the ark, 37-42. David dismisses the people, 43.

SO they brought the ark of God, and set it in the midst of the tent that David had pitched for it: and they offered burnt-sacrifices and peace-offerings before God.

2 And when David had made an end of offering the burnt-offerings, and the peace-offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD.

3 And he dealt to every one of Israel, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine.

4 And he appointed certain of the Levites to minister before the ark of the LORD, and to record, and to thank and praise the LORD God of Israel;

5 Asaph the chief, and next to him Zechariah, Jeiel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliab, and Benaiah, and Obed-edom: and Jeiel with psalteries and with harps; but Asaph made a sound with cymbals;

6 Benaiah also and Jahaziel the priests, with trumpets continually before the ark of the covenant of God.

7 ¶ Then on that day David delivered first this psalm to thank the LORD, into the hand of Asaph and his brethren.

8 Give thanks unto the LORD, call upon his name, make known his deeds among the people.

9 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him, talk ye of all his wondrous works.

10 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

2 Sam. vi. 13. Job xlii. 8. Ps. lxxvi. 13-15.

1 Sam. ii. 18. 2 Sam. vi. 14.

Or, carriage. 22.

2 Sam. vi. 15. z 16. xlii. 8. 2 Chr. v. 12, 13. Ezra iii. 10, 11. Ps. xlvii. 1-5. lxxviii. 25. xlviii. 4-6. cl. 3-5.

2 Sam. vi. 16. b 1 Sam. xviii. 27, 28. xix. 11-17. xxv. 44. 2 Sam. iii. 13, 14.

c Ex. xv. 20. Ps. xxx. 11. cxlix. 3. cl. 4.

d 2 Sam. vi. 20-23. Ps. lxxix. 7-9. Acts ii. 13.

1 Cor. ii. 14. 2 Cor. v. 13.

a 2 Sam. vi. 17-19. 1 Kings viii. 6.

b xv. 1. 2 Chr. i. 4. Ps. cxxxii. 8.

c Ezra vi. 16-18. Lev. i. iii.

e 1 Kings viii. 55, 56. 2 Chr. xxix. 29. xxx. 18-20. 27.

f 2 Chr. xxx. 24. xxxv. 7, 8. Neh. viii. 10. Ez. xlv. 17. 1 Pet. iv. 9.

g 37-42. xlviii. 27-32. Num. xviii. 1-6.

h 8. Ps. xxxviii. lxx. titles. ciii. 2. cv. 5. Is. lxii. 6, 7.

i Gen. xvii. 7. 1 Kings viii. 15. Ps. cvi. 48.

k vi. 39. xv. 16-24. xxv. 1-6.

Heb. instruments of psalteries and harps. xv. 20, 21. 2 Chr. xxix. 25.

l Num. x. 8. 2 Chr. v. 12, 13. xxix. 26-28.

m 2 Sam. xxiii. 1. 2. 2 Chr. xxix. 30. Neh. xii. 24.

n Ps. xii. xviii. titles.

o Ps. cv. 1-15.

p Is. xii. 4. Acts ix. 14. 1 Cor. i. 2.

q 1 Kings viii. 43. 2 Kings xix. 19. Ps. lxxvii. 2-4. lxxviii. 3-6. cxlv. 5, 6.

r Ps. xcv. 1, 2. xcvi. 1, 2. xcvi. 1-4.

s Matt. xxvi. 30. Eph. v. 19. Col. iii. 16. Jam. v. 13.

t Ps. xl. 10. lxxi. 17, 18. xcvi. 3. cv. 2, 3. cxlv. 4-6. 12.

u Ps. xxxiv. 2. xlv. 8. Is. xlv. 25. Jer. ix. 23, 24. 1 Cor. i. 30, 31.

x xxxviii. 9. Prov. viii. 17. Is. xlv. 19. lv. 6, 7. Jer. xxix. 12. Matt. vii. 7, 8.

Am. v. 6. Zeph. ii. 2, 3. 2 Chr. vi. 41. 11 ^a Seek the LORD and ^a his strength, ^a seek his face continually.

Ps. lxxviii. 35. 12 ^b Remember his marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and ^c the judgments of his mouth;

Ps. cxix. 13. 13 O ^d ye seed of Israel his servant, ye children of Jacob ^e his chosen ones.

Gen. xvii. 7. 14 He ^f is the LORD our God; ^g his judgments ^h are in all the earth.

Ex. xv. 2. Ps. lxxviii. 1. xcv. 7. 15 Be ^b ye mindful always of his covenant; the word *which* he commanded to ⁱ a thousand generations;

Ps. xlviii. 10, 11. 16 *Even of the covenant* ^k which he made with Abraham, and of his oath unto Isaac;

Deut. vii. 9. 17 And hath confirmed the same to Jacob for a law, *and* to Israel for ^l an everlasting covenant,

Gen. xvii. 7, 8. 18 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, the ^m lot of thy inheritance;

2 Sam. xxi. 5. 19 When ye were but ⁿ few, even ^o a few, and strangers in it.

Is. lv. 2. Heb. xii. 20. 20 And *when* ^p they went from nation to nation, and from *one* kingdom to another people;

Heb. *men of number*. 21 ^q He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, ^r he reproveth kings for their sakes,

Gen. xxxiv. 30. 22 *Saying*, Touch not ^s mine anointed, and do my ^t prophets no harm.

Acts vii. 5. Heb. xi. 13. 23 ^u Sing ^v unto the LORD, all the earth; ^w shew forth, from day to day, his salvation.

Gen. xix. 12. 24 ^x Declare his glory among the heathen; his marvellous works among all nations.

Gen. xx. 7. 25 For ^y great *is* the LORD, and greatly to be praised: ^z he also *is* to be feared above all gods.

Ps. xlvii. 1. 26 For ^{aa} all the gods of the people *are* idols: but ^{ab} the LORD made the heavens.

Ps. xlviii. 10. 27 ^{ac} Glory and honour *are* in his presence; ^{ad} strength and gladness *are* in his ^{ae} place.

Ps. xlviii. 27. 28 ^{af} Give unto the LORD, ^{ag} ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD ^{ah} glory and strength.

Ps. xlviii. 27. 29 Give unto the LORD ^{ai} the glory *due* unto his name: ^{aj} bring an offering, and ^{ak} come before him: worship the LORD in ^{al} the beauty of holiness.

Is. xlv. 11. Ps. lxxvi. 4-5. lxxvi. 7. Jer. v. 22. x. 6-10. 30 ^{am} Fear before him, all the earth: the world also shall be ^{an} stable, that it be not moved.

Is. xlv. 11. Ps. lxxvi. 4. 31 ^{ao} Let the heavens be glad, and ^{ap} let the earth rejoice: and

Ps. lxxvi. 4-6. lxxviii. 7, 8. xliii. 2-4. 32 ^{aq} Let the LORD ^{ar} be praised, ^{as} he also *is* to be feared above all gods.

Ps. lxxvi. 4. 33 ^{at} Let the LORD ^{au} be praised, ^{av} he also *is* to be feared above all gods.

Ps. lxxvi. 4. 34 ^{aw} Let the LORD ^{ax} be praised, ^{ay} he also *is* to be feared above all gods.

let *men* say among the nations, ^{az} The LORD reigneth.

32 Let ^{ba} the sea roar, and the fulness thereof: let the ^{bb} fields rejoice, and all that *is* therein.

33 Then shall ^{bc} the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of the LORD, ^{bd} because he cometh to judge the earth.

34 O ^{be} give thanks unto the LORD; for *he is* good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

35 And say ye, ^{bf} Save us, O God of our salvation, and gather us together, and deliver us from the heathen, ^{bg} that we may give thanks to thy holy name, *and* ^{bh} glory in thy praise.

36 ^{bi} Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel for ever and ever. And ^{bj} all the people said Amen, and praised the LORD.

37 ^{bk} ¶ So he left there, before the ark of the covenant of the LORD, ^{bl} Asaph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, ^{bm} as every day's work required:

38 And ^{bn} Obed-edom, with their brethren, threescore and eight; Obed-edom also the son of ^{bo} Jeduthun, and Hosah, *to be* porters:

39 And ^{bp} Zadok the priest, and his brethren the priests, ^{bq} before the tabernacle of the LORD, ^{br} in the high place that *was* at Gibeon,

40 To ^{bs} offer burnt-offerings unto the LORD upon the altar of the burnt-offering continually, ^{bt} morning and evening, and *to do* according to all that *is* written in the law of the LORD, which he commanded Israel;

41 And with them ^{bu} Heman and Jeduthun, and the rest that were chosen, who were ^{bv} expressed by name, ^{bw} to give thanks to the LORD, because his mercy *endureth* for ever;

42 And with them Heman and Jeduthun with ^{bx} trumpets and cymbals, for those that should make a sound, and with ^{by} musical instruments of God. And the sons of Jeduthun ^{bz} were ^{ca} porters.

43 And ^{cb} all the people departed, every man to his house: and David returned ^{cc} to bless his house.

CHAP. XVII.

David, purposing to build a temple, is encouraged by Nathan, 1, 2. The Lord afterwards, by Nathan, prohibits it; but with many encouraging promises, 3-15. David's prayer and thanksgiving, 16-27.

NOW it came to pass, ^{cd} as David sat in his house that David said to ^{ce} Nathan the prophet, Lo, ^{cf} I dwell in an house of cedars, but ^{cg} the ark of the covenant of the LORD *remaineth* ^{ch} under curtains.

2 Then Nathan said unto David, ^{ci} Do all that *is* in thine heart: ^{cj} for God *is* with thee.

Ps. xciii. 1, 2. xvi. 10. xcix. 1. cxlv. 1. Is. xxxviii. 22. Matt. vi. 13. Rev. xix. 6.

Ps. xciii. 4. xcviii. 7. Ps. xcviii. 8. cxlviii. 9, 10. Is. xlv. 23. lv. 12. Ps. xvi. 12, 13. Ez. xx. 46, 47.

Ps. xcvin. 9, 2. Thes. i. 10. Rev. xi. 17, 18. Ezra iii. 11. Ps. cxvii. 1. cxviii. 1. cxix. 1. &c. Jer. xxxiii. 11.

Ps. xiv. 7. liii. 6. lxxix. 9, 10. cvi. 47, 48. Ps. cv. 45. Is. xliii. 21. Eph. i. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 5, 9.

10. Ps. xlv. 3. Is. xlv. 25. 1 Cor. i. 31. 1 Kings viii. 15. 56. Ps. lxxii. 18. 19. cvi. 48. Eph. i. 3. 1 Pet. i. 3.

Deut. xxvii. 15. Neh. viii. 6. Jer. xxxviii. 6. 1 Cor. xiv. 16. 4-6. xv. 17-24. xxv. 1-6.

2 Chr. viii. 14. Ezra iii. 4. xliii. 14. xxvi. 4-5. i. xxv. 3. k. xii. 28.

l. xxi. 29. 2 Chr. i. 3. m. 1 Kings iii. 4. n. Ex. xxix. 38-42. Num. xxviii. 3-8.

Heb. *in the morning and in the evening*. o. 37. vi. 39-47. xxv. 1-6.

p. xii. 31. Num. i. 17. Ezra viii. 20. q. 34. 2 Chr. v. 4. 13. vii. 3.

2 Chr. xxix. 25-28. Ps. cl. 3-6. s. xxv. 6.

Heb. *for the gate*. t. 2 Sam. vi. 19, 20. 1 Kings viii. 66.

u. Gen. xlviii. 19. Josh. xxiv. 15. Ps. ci. 2.

2 Sam. vii. 1, 2. Dan. iv. 29, 30. b. 2 Sam. xli. 1. 1 Kings i. 8.

c. Jer. xxi. 15. Hag. i. 4. d. Ps. cxviii. 5. Acts vii. 46.

e. xvi. 1. Eccl. i. 10-21. 2 Sam. vi. 17. 2 Chr. i. 4. f. xxi. 7. xlviii. 2. Josh. ix. 14. 1 Sam. xvi. 7. Ps. xx. 4. 1 Cor. xiii. 12.

1 Sam. x. 7. 2 Sam. vii. 3. Zech. viii. 23.

h Num. xii. 6. Is. xxx. 21. Amos iii. 7.
i Is. lv. 8. Rom. xi. 33, 34.
k xxii. 8. xxviii. 3.
2 Sam. vii. 4. 1 Kings viii. 19.
• Heb. been.
l Ex. xl. 2. 2 Sam. vi. 17. 1 Kings viii. 4. 16.
m Ex. xxxiii. 14. 15. xl. 35—38. Lev. xxvi. 11, 12. Num. x. 33—36. Deut. xxiii. 14. 2 Cor. vi. 16. Rev. ii. 1.
n Judg. ii. 16—18. 1 Sam. xii. 11. 2 Sam. vii. 7. tribes. Acts xiii. 20.
o xi. 2. Ps. lxxviii. 71, 72. Jer. xxiii. 4. Ez. xxxiv. 2. Mic. v. 4.
p Ex. iii. 1. 10. 1 Sam. xvii. 15. 2 Sam. vii. 8. Ps. lxxviii. 70, 71. Am. vii. 14, 15. Luke v. 19.
† Heb. from after.
q 2 Sam. vi. 21. Mic. v. 2. Matt. ii. 6.
r 1 Sam. xvii. 14. 28. 2 Sam. vii. 9. viii. 6. 14. Ps. xlv. 11.
s 1 Sam. xxvi. 10. xxxi. 1—6. 2 Sam. xxii. 1. 38—42.
t Ps. lxxv. 7. exiii. 7, 8. Luke i. 52.
u Jer. xxxi. 3—12. Ez. xxiv. 13. xxxvi. 14, 15.
x Ps. xlv. 2. Jer. xxiv. 6. xxxii. 41.
y Ez. xxxvii. 25.
z Ps. lxxxix. 22. Eph. ii. 2, 3. v. 6.
a Is. lx. 18.
b Exi. 13, 14. ii. 23.
c Judg. iii. 8. iv. 3. vi. 5, 6. 1 Sam. xiii. 5, 6. 19, 20.
d Ps. xxi. 8, 9. lxxxix. 23. ex. 1.
e Ex. i. 21. 2 Sam. vii. 11. Ps. cxxvii. 1.
f xxix. 15, 28. Acts xiii. 36.
g 1 Kings i. 21. ii. 10. Acts ii. 29.
h 2 Sam. vii. 12, 13. xii. 24, 25. 1 Kings viii. 20. Ps. cxxxii. 11. Jer. xxiii. 8, 6. Rom. i. 3, 4.
i xxii. 9, 10. xxviii. 6—10. 1 Kings v. 5. Zech. vi. 12. 13. John ii. 19—21. Col. ii. 9. Ps. lxxxix. 4. 29. 36, 37. Is. ix. 7. Dan. ii. 44. 1 Cor. v. 25.
j 2 Sam. vii. 14. Ps. lxxxix. 26, 27. Heb. i. 5.
k Ps. ii. 8. lxxxix. 36. Luke i. 32. 33. Heb. iii. 6.
l 2 Sam. vii. 17. Jer. xxiii. 28. r 2 Sam. vii. 18. 2 Kings xix. 14.
s Gen. xxxii. 10. Ps. cxliv. 5. t Judg. vi. 15. 1 Sam. ix. 21.
u Gen. xlviii. 15, 16. 1 Sam. vii. 12. Acts xxvi. 22. 2 Cor. i. 10.

3 And it came to pass the same night, that ^h the word of God came to Nathan, saying,

4 ⁱ Go and tell David my servant, Thus saith the LORD, ^k Thou shalt not build me an house to dwell in :

5 For I have not dwelt in an house since the day that I brought up Israel unto this day ; but have ^{*} gone ^l from tent to tent, and from *one* tabernacle to *another*.

6 Wheresoever I have ^m walked with all Israel, spake I a word to any of ⁿ the judges of Israel, whom I commanded to ^o feed my people, saying, Why have ye not built me an house of cedars ?

7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, ^p I took thee from the sheep-cote, *even* [†] from following the sheep, that thou shouldst be ^q ruler over my people Israel :

8 And ^r I have been with thee whithersoever thou hast walked, and ^s have cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and have ^t made thee a name like the name of the great men that *are* in the earth.

9 Also ^u I will ordain a place for my people Israel, and will ^{*} plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, ^v and shall be moved no more ; neither shall ^w the children of wickedness ^{*} waste them any more, (^b as at the beginning,

10 And ^c since the time that I commanded judges to *be* over my people Israel.) ^d Moreover I will subdue all thine enemies. Furthermore, I tell thee that ^e the LORD will build thee an house.

11 And it shall come to pass, ^f when thy days be expired, that thou must ^g go to *be* with thy fathers, that ^h I will raise up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons ; and I will establish his kingdom.

12 ⁱ He shall build me an house, and ^j I will establish his throne for ever.

13 ^k I will be his father, and he shall be ^l my son : and ^m I will not take my mercy away from him, ⁿ as I took *it* from *him* that was before thee :

14 But I will settle him ^p in mine house, and in my kingdom for ever : and his throne shall be established for evermore.

15 ^q According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

16 ¶ And David the king came, and ^r sat before the LORD, and said, ^s Who *am* I, O LORD God, and ^t what *is* mine house, ^u that thou hast brought me hitherto ?

17 And *yet* this was ^{*} a small thing in thine eyes, O God : for ^v thou hast also spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and ^w hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O LORD God.

18 What can David *speak* more to thee for ^x the honour of thy servant ? for ^y thou knowest thy servant.

19 O LORD, for ^z thy servant's sake, and ^a according to thine own heart, hast thou done all this greatness, in making known all *these* ^{*} great things.

20 O LORD, *there is* ^{*} none like thee, neither *is there any* God ^b beside thee, ^c according to all that we have heard with our ears.

21 And ^d what one nation in the earth *is* like thy people Israel, whom God went to ^e redeem to *be* his own people, to ^f make thee a name of ^g greatness and terrible-ness, ^h by driving out nations from before thy people, whom thou hast redeemed out of Egypt ?

22 For ⁱ thy people Israel didst thou make thine own people for ever ; and thou, LORD, becamest their God.

23 Therefore now, LORD, ^j let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, be established for ever, and do as thou hast said.

24 Let it even be established, ^k that thy name may be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts *is* the God of Israel, *even* ^l a God to Israel : and *let* the house of David thy servant *be* established before thee.

25 For thou, O my God, hast ^m told thy servant, ⁿ that thou wilt build him an house : therefore thy servant hath ^o found in *his heart* to pray before thee.

26 And now, LORD, ^p thou art God, and hast promised this goodness unto thy servant :

27 Now therefore ^q let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever : for thou ^r blessest, O LORD, and *it shall be* blessed for ever.

v. 14, 15. t Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7. Tit. i. 2. Heb. vi. 18. † Or it hath pleased. u Gen. xxvii. 33. Ps. lxxii. 17. Rom. xi. 29. Eph. i. 3.

CHAP. XVIII.

David subdues the Philistines, and makes the Moabites tributary, 1, 2. He smites Hadarezer and the Syrians, 3—8. Thou, king of Hamath, sends his son to David with presents, which he dedicates, with the spoil, unto God, 9—11. He puts garrisons into Edom, 12, 13. He reigns in equity, 14. His principal officers, 15—17.

NOW ^{*} after this it came to pass, ^a 2 Sam. vii. 2. that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took ^b 2 Sam. viii. 1. Gath and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And ^c he smote Moab ; and the

x 7, 8. 2 Sam. vii. 19. xii. 8. 2 Kings iii. 18. Is. xlix. 6. y 11—15. Eph. iii. 20.
z 1 Kings iii. 13. Ps. lxxviii. 70—73. lxxxix. 19. &c. Phil. ii. 8—11.
a 1 Sam. ii. 30. 2 Sam. vii. 20—24.
b 1 Sam. xvi. 7. Ps. cxxxix. 1. John xxi. 17. Rev. ii. 23.
c Is. xxxvii. 35. xlii. 1. xlix. 3. 6.
d Matt. xi. 26. Eph. i. 9—11. iii. 11. • Heb. greatnesses. xxix. 11, 12. Ps. cxi. 3. 6.
e Ex. xv. 11. xviii. 11. Deut. iii. 24. Ps. lxxxix. 6. 8. Is. xl. 18. 25. Jer. x. 6, 7.
f Deut. iv. 35. 39. 1 Sam. ii. 2. Is. xliii. 10. xlv. 6. xlv. 5. 22.
g Ps. xlv. 1. lxxxviii. 3, 4. Is. lxiii. 11. h Deut. iv. 7. 32—34. xxxiii. 26—29. Ps. cxlvii. 20.
i Ex. iii. 7, 8. xix. 4—6. Deut. xv. 15. Ps. lxxvii. 15. cvii. 2. cxi. 9. Is. lxiii. 9. Tit. ii. 14.
k Neh. ix. 10. Is. xlviii. 9. Ez. xx. 9, 10.
l Deut. iv. 34. Ps. lxxv. 5. lxxvi. 3—7. cxiv. 3—8. Is. lxiv. 3.
m Deut. vii. 1, 2. Josh. x. 42. xxi. 43—45. xxiv. 11, 12. Ps. xlv. 2, 3.
n Gen. xvii. 7. Deut. xxvi. 18. 19. 1 Sam. xii. 22. Jer. xxxi. 31—34. Zech. xiii. 9. Rom. ix. 4—6. 25, 26. 1 Pet. ii. 9.
o Gen. xxxii. 12. 2 Sam. vii. 25—29. Ps. cxix. 49. Jer. xi. 5. Luke i. 38.
p 2 Chr. vi. 33. Ps. xxi. 13. lxxii. 19. Matt. vi. 9. 13. John xii. 28. 1 Pet. iv. 11.
q Jer. xxxi. 1. Heb. xi. 16.
† Heb. revealed the ear of. 1 Sam. ix. 15.
r Ps. x. 17. Ez. xxxvi. 37. 1 John v. 14, 15. t Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7. Tit. i. 2. Heb. vi. 18. † Or it hath pleased. u Gen. xxvii. 33. Ps. lxxii. 17. Rom. xi. 29. Eph. i. 3.

d 1 Kings x. 2, 5. Moabites became David's servants, and ^d brought gifts.

e 2 Sam. viii. 3. 3 And David smote ^e Hadarezer king of ^e Zobah unto Hamath, as he went to stablish his dominion ^e by the river Euphrates.

f 1 Sam. xiv. 47. 4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and ^b seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: David also ⁱ houghed all the chariot-horses, but reserved of them ^b an hundred chariots.

g Gen. xv. 18. 5 And when ⁱ the Syrians of ^e Damascus came ^m to help Hadarezer king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

h 2 Sam. viii. 4. 6 Then David put *garrisons* in Syria-damascus; and the Syrians ^a became David's servants, and brought gifts. ^o Thus the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

i Deut. xvii. 16. 7 And David took the ^p shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadarezer, and brought them to Jerusalem.

j Josh. xi. 6, 9. 8 Likewise from ^q Tibhath, and from Chun, cities of Hadarezer, brought David very much brass, ^r wherewith Solomon made the brazen sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brass.

k 1 Kings ix. 19. 9 ¶ Now when ^s Thou king of Hamath heard how David had smitten all the host of Hadarezer king of Zobah,

l 2 Sam. viii. 5, 6. 10 He sent ^t Hadoram his son to king David, to [†] enquire of his welfare, and to [‡] congratulate him, because he had fought against Hadarezer, and smitten him; (for Hadarezer [§] had war with Thou;)

m 1 Kings xi. 23, 24. and *with him* ^t all manner of vessels of gold, and silver, and brass.

n 2 Sam. viii. 9. 11 Them also king David ^u dedicated unto the LORD, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all *these* nations; from Edom, and from Moab, and ^v from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines, and from ^w Amalek.

o 2 Sam. viii. 12. 12 Moreover, ^x Abishai the son of Zeruiah ^x slew of the Edomites in ^a the valley of salt eighteen thousand.

p 2 Sam. viii. 13. 13 And he put ^b garrisons in Edom; and all the Edomites ^c became David's servants. ^d Thus the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

q 2 Sam. viii. 14. 14 ¶ So ^e David reigned over all Israel, and ^f executed judgment and justice among all his people.

r 2 Sam. viii. 15. 15 And ^g Joab the son of Zeruiah *was* over the host; and ^h Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud [†] recorder.

s 2 Sam. viii. 16. 16 And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and ⁱ Abimelech the son of ^j Abiathar, *were* the priests; and ^k Shavsha was scribe;

t 2 Sam. viii. 17. 17 And ^l Benaiah the son of Je-

hoiada *was* over the ⁿ Cherethites and the Pelethites; and the sons of David *were* chief [†] about the king.

CHAP. XIX.

David sends ambassadors to comfort the king of Ammon, who abuses and insults them, 1-5. The Ammonites and Syrians are vanquished by Joab and Abishai, 6-15. The king of Syria sends another army, which David conquers, slaying its commander, 16-18. The Syrians submit to David, 19.

NOW it came to pass after this, that ^a Nahash the king of the children of Ammon died, and his son reigned in his stead.

2 And David said, ^b I will shew kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash, because his father shewed kindness to me. And David sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. So the servants of David came into the land of ^c the children of Ammon, to Hanun, to comfort him.

3 But the princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, ^e Think-est thou that David doth honour thy father, ^d that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee for ^e to search, and to overthrow, and to spy out the land?

4 Wherefore ^f Hanun took David's servants, and ^g shaved them, and ^h cut off their garments in the midst, hard by their buttocks, and ⁱ sent them away.

5 Then there went *certain*, and told David how the men were served. And he sent to meet them: for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, ^k Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and then return.

6 And when the children of Ammon saw that they had made themselves [†] odious to David, Hanun and the children of Ammon sent [†] a thousand talents of silver, to hire them chariots and horsemen out of Mesopotamia, and out of Syria-maachah, and out of ^m Zobah.

7 So they ⁿ hired thirty and two thousand chariots, and ^o the king of Maachah and his people, who came and pitched before ^p Medeba. And the children of Ammon gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battle.

8 And when David heard *of it*, he sent ^q Joab and all the host of the mighty men:

9 And the children of Ammon came out, and ^r put the battle in array before the gate of the city: and ^s the kings that were come *were* by themselves in the field.

10 Now when Joab saw that the ^t battle was ^t set against him before and behind, he chose out of all the [†] choice of Israel, and put *them* in array against the Syrians.

11 And the rest of the people he delivered unto the hand of [†] Abishai his brother, and they set *them-*

n Zeph. ii. 5.
† Heb. at the hand of.

B. C. 1037.
a 1 Sam. xi. 1, 2.
2 Sam. x. 1-3.

b 1 Sam. xxx. 26.
2 Sam. ix. 1, 7.

c Deut. xxiii. 3-6.
Neh. iv. 3, 7.
xiii. 1.

d 1 Cor. xiii. 5-7.

e Gen. xlii. 9.
Josh. ii. 1-3.
Judg. i. 23, 24.
xviii. 2, 8-10.

f Ps. lxxxv. 12.
cix. 4, 5.

g Lev. xix. 27. 1e.
xv. 2. Jer. xli.
5. xlviii. 37.

h Is. xl. 4. xlvii.
2, 3.

i 2 Sam. x. 4, 5.
2 Chr. xxxv. 10.
Mark xii. 4.

k Josh. vi. 24-26.
1 Kings xvi. 34.

† Heb. to stink.
Gen. xxxiv. 30.
Ex. v. 21. 1 Sam.
xiii. 4. xxvii. 12.
Luke x. 16.

l 2 Chr. xvi. 2, 3.
xxv. 6.

m xviii. 5, 9.

n xviii. 4. Ex. xiv.
9. Judg. iv. 3.

o 1 Sam. xiii. 6.
2 Chr. xiv. 9.
Ps. xx. 7-9.

p 2 Sam. x. 6.
King Moab.
Num. xxi. 30.

q Josh. viii. 9. Is.
xv. 2.

r vi. 6, 10. &c.
2 Sam. xxiii. 8.
&c.

s 2 Sam. xviii. 4.
Is. xxxiii. 6.
Matt. xvi. 18.

t 1 Sam. x. 8.
1 Kings xv. 1.
24. Dan. ii. 37.

† Heb. face of the
basin was. 2
Sam. x. 9-14.

† Josh. viii. 22.
Judg. x. 42, 43.

† Or. young men.
† Heb. Abisha.
xv. 30. xviii. 12.

selves in array against the children of Ammon.

12 And he said, "If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will help thee.

13 * Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God: and ^y let the LORD do *that which is good* in his sight.

14 So Joab, and the people that *were* with him, drew nigh before the Syrians unto the battle; and ^z they fled before him.

15 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, ^a they likewise fled before Abishai his brother, and entered into the city. Then Joab came to Jerusalem.

16 ¶ And when the Syrians saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they sent messengers, and ^b drew forth the Syrians that *were* beyond the * river: and ^c Shophach the captain of the host of Hadarezer *went* before them.

17 And it was told David; and he gathered all Israel, and passed over Jordan, and came upon them, ^d and set *the battle* in array against them. So when David had put the battle in array against the Syrians, they fought with him.

18 But the Syrians ^e fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians seven thousand *men, which fought* in chariots, and forty thousand ^f footmen, and killed Shophach the captain of the host.

19 And when ^g the servants ^h of Hadarezer saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they made peace with David, and became his servants: neither ⁱ would the Syrians help the children of Ammon any more.

CHAP. XX.

Rabbath is taken and spoiled, and the inhabitants are treated with severity, 1-3. Three giants are slain by David's servants, in three battles against the Philistines, 4-8.

AND ^a it came to pass, that * after the year was expired, at the time that kings go out *to battle*, Joab led forth the power of the army, and ^b wasted the country of the children of Ammon, and came and besieged Rabbah. But David tarried at Jerusalem. And ^c Joab smote Rabbah, and destroyed it.

2 And David took the crown of their king from off his head, and found * it to weigh a talent of gold, and *there were* precious stones in it; and it was set upon David's head: and he brought also exceeding much spoil out of the city.

3 And he brought out the people that *were* in it; ^d and cut *them* ^e with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. Even so dealt David with all the cities of the

children of Ammon. And David and all the people returned to Jerusalem.

4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that ^f there [†] arose a war at [‡] Gezer with the Philistines: at which time ^h Sibbechai the Hushathite slew ⁱ Sippai, *that was* of the children of the [‡] giant: and they were subdued.

5 And there was war again with the Philistines; and Elhanan the son of ^k Jair slew Lahmi, the brother of Goliath the Gittite, whose spear's staff *was* like a weaver's beam.

6 And yet again there was war at Gath, where was a man [§] of great stature, whose fingers and toes *were* four and twenty, six on *each hand*, and six on *each foot*: and he also was ^{||} the son of the giant.

7 But when ¹ he * defied Israel, Jonathan the son of ^m Shimea, David's brother, slew him.

8 These were born unto the giant in Gath; and ⁿ they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

CHAP. XXI.

David, tempted by Satan, requires Joab to number the people, 1-4. The number is returned to the king, 5, 6. God is displeased; and David owns his fault, 7, 8. The Lord, by Gad the prophet, proposes three judgments to David, who chooses three days' pestilence, 9-13. Seventy thousand are cut off; and David, seeing the destroying angel, intercedes for the people, 14-17. Directed by Gad, he buys Ornan's threshing-floor; he sacrifices, fire consumes the oblation, and the plague is stayed, 18-27. He again sacrifices there, fearing to go unto Gibeon, 28-30.

AND ^a Satan stood up against Israel, and ^b provoked David to number Israel.

2 And David said to ^c Joab and to the rulers of the people, Go, number Israel, from ^d Beer-sheba even to Dan; and ^e bring the number of them to me, ^f that I may know *it*.

3 And Joab answered, ^g The LORD make his people an hundred times so many more as they *be*: but, my lord the king, *are* they not all my lord's servants? why then doth my lord require this thing? ^h why will he be a cause of trespass to Israel.

4 Nevertheless, ⁱ the king's word prevailed against Joab. ^k Wherefore Joab departed, and went throughout all Israel, and came to Jerusalem.

5 And Joab gave the sum of the number of the people unto David. And all *they* of Israel were ^l ^a a thousand thousand and an hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Judah *was* four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword.

6 But ^m Levi and Benjamin counted he not among them: for

B. C. 1018.
f 2 Sam. xxi. 15.
† Or, continued.
Heb. stood.
g 2 Sam. xxi. 18.
Cob.
h xi. 29. Sibbechai.
i 2 Sam. xxi. 18.
Saph.
‡ Or, Rapha.

k 2 Sam. xxi. 19.
Jaare-oregim.

§ Heb. of measure.
2 Sam. xxi. 20.

|| Heb. born to the
giant, or Rapha.
l 1 Sam. xvii. 10.
26.36. Is. xxxvii.
23.

* Or, reproached.
m ii. 13. Shimea.
1 Sam. xvi. 9.
Shammah.

n Josh. xiv. 12.
Ec. ix. 11. Jer.
ix. 23. Rom. viii.
31.

B. C. 1035.

a 2 Sam. xi. 1.
* Heb. at the re-
turn of the year.
1 Kings xx. 22.
26.

b Is. vi. 11. liv.
16.

c 2 Sam. xii. 26-
31.

* Heb. the weight
of it.

d xix. 2-5. Ps.
xxi. 8, 9.

e Ex. i. 14. Josh.
ix. 23. Judg.
viii. 6, 7, 16, 17.
1 Kings ii. 21.

a 2 Sam. xxiv. 1.
1 Kings xxii. 20
-22. Job i. 6-
12. ii. 4-6.
Zech. iii. 1. Matt.
iv. 3. Luke xxii.
31. John xiii. 2.
Acts v. 3. Jam. i.
13. Rev. xii. 10.
b Luke xi. 53.
Heb. x. 24.

c 2 Sam. xxiv. 2-
4.

d Judg. xx. 1. 2
Sam. xvii. 11.

e xxvii. 23, 24.

f Deut. viii. 13-
17. 2 Chr. xxxii.
25, 26. Prov. xix.
23, 2 Cor. xii. 7.

g xix. 13. Ps. cxv.
14. Prov. xiv. 28.
Is. xxvi. 15. lvi.
19.

h Gen. xxi. 9. Ex.
xxxii. 21. Num.
xxxii. 9, 10.

i Ec. viii. 4.

k Ex. i. 17. -Dan.
iii. 18. Acts v.
29.

l xxvii. 23, 24. 2
Sam. xxiv. 9.

m Num. i. 47-49

the king's word was ⁿ abominable to Joab.

7 * And ^o God was displeased with this thing; therefore ^p he smote Israel.

8 And David said unto God, ^q I have sinned greatly, because I have done this thing: but now, I beseech thee, ^r do away the iniquity of thy servant; for ^s I have done very foolishly.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Gad, ^t David's seer, saying,

10 Go and tell David, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I [†] offer thee three things; ^u choose thee one of them, that ^v I may do it unto thee.

11 So Gad came to David, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, [‡] Choose thee,

12 Either ^y three years famine;

or ^z three months to be destroyed before thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh

thee; or else ^a three days ^b the sword of the LORD, even the pestilence, in the land, and ^c the angel

of the LORD destroying throughout all the coasts of Israel. ^d Now there-

fore advise thyself, what word I shall bring again to him that sent me.

13 And David said unto Gad, ^e I am in a great strait: ^f let me fall now into the hand of the LORD;

for very ^g great are his mercies: but ^h let me not fall into the hand of man.

14 ¶ So ^b the LORD sent pestilence upon Israel: and there fell of Israel ⁱ seventy thousand men.

15 And God sent an angel ^k unto Jerusalem to destroy it: and as he was destroying, the LORD beheld, and he ^l repented him of the evil,

and said to the angel that destroyed, ^m It is enough, stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD

stood by the threshing floor of ⁿ Ornan the Jebusite.

16 And David lifted up his eyes, and ^o saw the angel of the LORD stand between the earth and the

heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand, stretched out over Jerusalem. Then David and the elders

of Israel, who were ^p clothed in sackcloth, ^q fell upon their faces.

17 And David said unto God, ^r Is it not I that commanded the people to be numbered? even I it is that

have sinned and done evil indeed: but ^s as for ^t these sheep, ^u what have they done? ^v Let thine hand,

I pray thee, O LORD my God, be on me, and ^w on my father's house; but not on thy people, ^y that they should be plagued.

18 ¶ Then ^z the angel of the LORD

commanded Gad to say to David, that David should go up, and set up an altar unto the LORD in the threshing floor of Ornan the Jebusite.

19 And David went up at the saying of Gad, which he spake in the name of the LORD.

20 * And Ornan turned back, and saw the angel; and his four sons with him hid themselves. Now Ornan was threshing wheat.

21 And as David came to Ornan, Ornan looked and saw David, and went out of the threshing floor, and ^a bowed himself to David with

his face to the ground.

22 Then David said to Ornan, [†] Grant me the place of ^b this threshing floor, that I may build an altar therein unto the LORD: ^c thou shalt grant it me for the full price:

that the plague may be stayed from the people.

23 And Ornan said unto David, ^d Take it to thee, and let my lord the king do ^e that which is good in his eyes: lo, I give ^f thee the oxen also for burnt-offerings, and the threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat for the meat-offering; I give it all.

24 And king David said to Ornan, ^g Nay, but I will verily buy it for the full price; for I will not take ^h that which is thine for the LORD, nor offer burnt offerings without cost.

25 So ⁱ David gave to Ornan for the place six hundred shekels of gold by weight.

26 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt-offerings, and peace-offerings, and called upon the LORD; and he answered him from heaven ^j by fire upon the altar of burnt-offering.

27 And ^k the LORD commanded the angel; and he put up his sword again into the sheath thereof.

28 At that time, when David saw that the LORD had answered him in the threshing floor of Ornan the Jebusite, then he sacrificed there.

29 For ^l the tabernacle of the LORD, which Moses made in the wilderness, and the altar of the burnt-offering, were at that season in the high place at ^m Gibeon.

30 But David could not go before it to enquire of God: for ⁿ he was afraid, because of the sword of the angel of the LORD.

CHAP. XXII.

David makes large preparations for the temple, 1—5. He instructs Solomon, and charges him to build one, 6—7. He commands the elders of Israel to assist him, 17—19.

THEN David said, * This is the house of the LORD God, and this is the altar of the burnt-offering for Israel.

2 And David commanded to ga-

* Or, When Ornan turned back and saw the angel, then he, and his four sons with him, hid themselves.

a 1 Sam. xxv. 23. 2 Sam. xxiv. 18—20.

† Heb. Give. 1 Kings xvi. 2.

b 2 Sam. xxiv. 21.

c Num. xvi. 48. xxv. 8.

d Gen. xxiii. 4—6.

e Gen. xiv. 20. xxi. 13. Mat. i. 12—14. Rom. xii. 17.

f 2 Sam. xxiv. 24. 25.

g Lev. ix. 24. Judg. vi. 21. xiii. 20. 1 Kings xviii. 38. 2 Chr. iii. 1. vii. 1. h 2 Sam. xxiv. 16.

i Ex. xl. 1, &c.

k xvi. 20. 1 Kings iii. 4. 2 Chr. i. 3.

l Ps. cxix. 120. Heb. xii. 28, 29.

a xvi. 18—28. Deut. xii. 5—7. 11. 2 Sam. xxiv. 18. 2 Chr. i. 1. vi. 5, 6. Ps. lxxviii. 60. 67—69. cxxxiii. 13. 14. John iv. 20—22.

b 1 Kings ix. 20, 21. 2 Chr. viii. 7, 8. Is. lxi. 5, 6. Eph. ii. 12. 19—22.
c 1 Kings v. 17, 18. vi. 7. vii. 9—12.

ther together ^b the strangers that *were* in the land of Israel; and he set ^c masons to hew wrought stones to build the house of God.

3 And David prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the joinings: and brass in abundance ^d without weight;

4 Also ^e cedar-trees in abundance: for the Zidonians, and they of Tyre brought much cedar-wood to David.

5 And David said, ^f Solomon my son *is* young and tender, and the house *that is* to be builded for the LORD *must be* ^g exceeding magnificent, of fame and of glory throughout all countries: I will *therefore* now make preparation for it. ^h So David prepared abundantly before his death.

6 Then he called for Solomon his son, and ⁱ charged him to build an house for the LORD God of Israel.

7 And David said to Solomon, My son, as for me, ^k it was in my mind to build an house ^l unto the name of the LORD my God:

8 But the word of the LORD came to me, saying, ^m Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars: ⁿ thou shalt not build an house unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight.

9 Behold, ^o a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and ^p I will give him rest from all his enemies round about: for his name shall be ^q Solomon, and ^r I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days.

10 ^s He shall build an house for my name, and ^t he shall be my son, and I *will be* his father; and ^u I will establish the throne of his kingdom over Israel for ever.

11 Now, my son, ^v the LORD be with thee: and prosper thou, and build the house of the LORD thy God, as he hath said of thee.

12 Only ^w the LORD give thee wisdom and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Israel, that thou mayest keep the law of the LORD thy God.

13 ^x Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments, which the LORD charged Moses with concerning Israel: ^y be strong, and of good courage; dread not, nor be dismayed.

14 Now, behold, in my ^z trouble I have prepared for the house of the LORD ^a an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of silver; and of brass and iron ^b without weight: for it is in abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto.

15 Moreover *there are* workmen with thee in abundance, [†] hewers and workers of stone and timber, and ^c all manner of cunning men for every manner of work.

16 Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, *there is* no number. ^d Arise *therefore*, and be doing, and the LORD be with thee.

17 [¶] David also commanded ^e all the princes of Israel to help Solomon his son, *saying*,

18 ^f *Is* not the LORD your God with you? ^g and hath he *not* given you rest on every side? for he hath given the inhabitants of the land into mine hand; and the land is subdued ^h before the LORD, and before his people.

19 Now ⁱ set your heart and your soul to seek the LORD your God: arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the LORD God, ^k to bring the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built ^l to the name of the LORD.

21. 2 Chr. v. 7. vi. 11. 17. 1 Kings v. 3.

CHAP. XXIII.

David makes Solomon king, 1. The Levites are numbered, and classed for different services, 2—6. The sons of Gershon, 7—11. Of Kohath, 12—20. Of Merari, 21—23. The several offices of the Levites, 24—32.

SO when David was ^a old and full of days, ^b he made Solomon his son king over Israel.

2 And ^c he gathered together all the princes of Israel, with the priests and the Levites.

3 Now ^d the Levites were numbered from the age of thirty years and upward: and their number by their polls, man by man, was ^e thirty and eight thousand.

4 Of which twenty and four thousand *were* to ^{*} set forward the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand *were* ^f officers and judges.

5 Moreover, four thousand *were* ^g porters; and four thousand ^h praised the LORD with ⁱ the instruments which I made, (*said David*,) to praise *therewith*.

6 And David ^k divided them into [†] courses among the sons of Levi, *namely*, ^l Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

7 [¶] Of the ^m Gershonites *were* ⁿ Laadan and Shimei.

8 The sons of Laadan; the chief was ^o Jehiel, and Zetham, and ^p Joel, three.

9 The sons of Shimei; Shelomith, and Haziel, and Haran, three. These *were* the chiefs of the fathers of Laadan.

10 And the sons of Shimei *were* Jahath, ^q Zina, and Jeush, and Beriah. These four *were* the sons of Shimei.

11 And Jahath was the chief, and ^r Zizah the second: but Jeush and Beriah [†] had not many sons;

Or, masons and carpenters. 2—4.

Ex. xxviii. 6. xxxi. 3—5. xxxv. 32—35. 1 Kings vii. 14.

Josh. i. 2. 5. 9. Judg. iv. 14. xviii. 9, 10. 2 Chr. xx. 17. 1 Cor. xv. 58. Eph. v. 14. Phil. ii. 12, 13. iv. 13.

e xviii. 20. xxix. 6. 2 Chr. xxiv. 17, 18. Rom. xvi. 2, 3. Phil. iv. 3. 3 John 8.

f Judg. vi. 12—14. Rom. viii. 31.

g xxiii. 25. Deut. xii. 10, 11. Josh. xxii. 4. xxiii. 1. 2 Sam. vii. i. Acts ix. 31.

h Deut. xx. 4. Josh. x. 42. 1 Sam. xxv. 28. 2 Sam. v. 19, 20. Ps. xlv. 1—5.

i xvi. 11. xxviii. 9. Deut. iv. 29. xxxii. 46, 47. 2 Chr. xx. 3. Dan. ix. 3. Acts xi. 23.

k 1 Kings viii. 6.

a Gen. xxv. 8. 1 Kings i. 1.

b xxviii. 5. xxix. 22—25. 1 Kings i. 33—39.

c xiii. 1. xxviii. 1.

d Num. iv. 3. 47. 48.

e Num. iv. 43.

* Or, oversee. 28—32. vi. 48. ix. 23—32. xxvi. 20—27.

f xxi. 29—32. Deut. xvi. 18. xvii. 8—10. 2 Chr. xix. 8. Mal. ii. 7.

g ix. 17—27. xv. 23, 24. xxvi. 1—12.

h vi. 31—48. ix. 33. xv. 16—22. xvi. 41, 42. xxv. 1—7. 2 Chr. xx. 19—21. Ps. lxxvii. 7.

i 2 Chr. xxix. 25, 26. Amos vi. 5.

k 2 Chr. viii. 14. xxix. 25.

† Heb. divisions. xxiv. 1. xxvi. 1.

l vi. 1. 16. Gershon. Ex. vi. 16. Num. xxvi. 57, 58.

m vi. 17. 20. xv. 7. xxvi. 21.

n E. vi. 17. Lib. ni. Shimi. o xv. 18. 20, 21. p xv. 5. 11. 17. q 11. Zizah.

r 10. Zina.

† Heb. did not multiply sons.

therefore they were in one reckoning, according to *their* father's house.

12 ¶ The ^a sons of Kohath ; Amran, Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel, four

13 The ^a sons of Amram ; Aaron and Moses : and Aaron was ^a separated, that he should ^a sanctify the most holy things, he and his sons for ever, ^a to burn incense before the LORD, to minister unto him, and ^a to bless in his name for ever.

14 Now concerning Moses ^a the man of God, ^b his sons were named of the tribe of Levi.

15 The sons of Moses *were*, ^c Gershom and Eliezer.

16 Of the sons of Gershom, ^d Shebuel *was* the chief.

17 And the sons of Eliezer *were*, Rehabiah § the chief And Eliezer had none other sons ; but the sons of Rehabiah § ^a were very many.

18 Of the sons of Izhar ; ^c Shelomith the chief.

19 Of the sons of ^f Hebron ; Jorihah the first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, and Jekameam the fourth.

20 Of the sons of Uzziel ; Micah the first, and Jesiah the second.

21 ¶ The sons of ^a Merari ; ^b Mahli and Mushi. The sons of Mahli ; Eleazar and Kish.

22 And Eleazar died, and ^a had no sons, but daughters : and their ^a brethren the sons of Kish ^a took them.

23 The sons of Mushi ; Mahli, and Eder, and ^a Jeremoth, three.

24 ¶ These *were* ^a the sons of Levi after the house of their fathers : *even* the chief of the fathers,

^a as they were counted by number of names by their polls, that did the work for the service of the house of the LORD, from the age of ^a twenty years and upward.

25 For David said, ^a The LORD God of Israel hath given rest unto his people, ^a that they may dwell in Jerusalem for ever ;

26 And also unto the Levites : they shall no *more* ^a carry the tabernacle, nor any vessels of it for the service thereof.

27 For ^a by the last words of David, the Levites *were* ^a numbered from twenty years old and above :

28 Because their ^a office *was* to wait on the sons of Aaron, ^a for the service of the house of the LORD, in the courts, and ^a in the chambers, and in the ^a purifying of all holy things, and the work of the service of the house of God ;

29 Both for ^a the shew-bread, and for ^a the fine flour for meat-offering, and for the ^a unleavened cakes, and for *that which is baked in the* § pan, and for *that which is fried*, and for all manner of ^a measure and size ;

30 And to ^a stand ^a every morning to thank and praise the LORD, and likewise at even ;

31 And to offer all burnt-sacrifices unto the LORD ^a in the sabbaths, in the new-moons, and on the ^a set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them continually before the LORD ;

32 And that they should ^a keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the holy *place*, and ^a the charge of the sons of Aaron their brethren, in the service of the house of the LORD.

CHAP XXIV.

The priests are divided by lot into twenty-four orders, 1—19. The rest of the Kohathites and the Merarites divided in like manner, 20—31.

NOW *these are* the divisions of the sons of Aaron, ^a The sons of Aaron ; Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

2 But ^b Nadab and Abihu ^c died before their father, and had no children : therefore ^d Eleazar and Ithamar executed the priests' office.

3 And David distributed them, both ^a Zadok of the sons of Eleazar, and ^a Ahimelech of the sons of Ithamar, according to their offices in their service.

4 And there were more ^a chief men found of ^b the sons of Eleazar, than of the sons of Ithamar : and *thus* were they divided. Among the sons of Eleazar *there were* sixteen chief men of the house of *their* fathers, and eight among the sons of Ithamar, according to the house of their fathers.

5 Thus were they divided by ^a lot, ^a one sort with another ; for ^a the governors of the sanctuary, and governors of the house of God, were of the sons of Eleazar, and of the sons of Ithamar.

6 And Shemaiah the son of Ne-thaneel ^a the scribe, *one* of the Levites, wrote them before the king, and the princes, and Zadok the priest, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, and *before* the chief of the fathers of the priests and Levites : one ^a principal household being taken for Eleazar, and *one* taken for Ithamar.

7 Now the first lot came forth to ^a Jehoiarib, the second ^a to Jedaiiah,

8 The third to ^a Harim, the fourth to Seorim.

9 The fifth to Malchijah, the sixth to ^a Mijamin.

10 The seventh to Hakkoz, the eighth to ^a Abijah,

11 The ninth to ^a Jeshuah, the tenth to Shecaniah,

12 The eleventh to ^a Elishib, the twelfth to Jakim,

13 The thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to Jeshebeab,

b vi. 31—33. ix. 53. xvi. 37—42. xxv. 1—7. 2Chr. xxix. 25—28. xxxi. 2. Ezra iii. 10, 11. Ps. cxxxv. 1—3. 19. 20. cxxxvii. 2—4. Rev. vi. 8—14. xiv. 3. c Ex. xxix. 30—42. Ps. xci. 1—3. cxxxix. 1, 2. d Lev. xliii. 24. 39. Num. x. 10. Ps. lxxxi. 1—4. Is. i. 13, 14. e Lev. xliii. Num. xlviii. xxix. f ix. 27. Num. i. 53. 1 Kings viii. 4. g Num. iii. 6—9. 33.

a vi. 3. Ex. vi. 23. xxviii. 1. Lev. x. 1. 6. Num. iii. 2. xxvi. 60. b Ex. xxiv. 1. 9. c Lev. x. 2. Num. iii. 4. xxvi. 61. d Lev. x. 12. Num. xvi. 40. xviii. 7. e 6. 31. vi. 4—8. 50—53. xii. 27. 28. xv. 11. xvi. 30. 2 Sam. xx. 25. 1 Kings ii. 35. f 2 Sam. viii. 17. g xv. 6—12. 14. h Num. xxx. 11—13. 1 Sam. ii. 30—38.

i Josh. xviii. 16. Prov. xvi. 33. Acts i. 26. k ix. 11. Acts iv. 6. v. 24.

l 1 Kings iv. 3. Neh. viii. 1. Matt. xxiii. 1, 2.

^a Heb. house of the father.

m ix. 16. Neh. xii. 19. Jazaniah.

n Ezra ii. 36. Neh. vii. 39. xi. 10.

o Ezra ii. 39. x. 21. Neh. vii. 35. xii. 17.

p Neh. xii. 17. Mijamin.

q Neh. xii. 4. 17. Luke i. 5. Jthah.

r Ezra ii. 36. Neh. vii. 32. xii. 19.

s Neh. xii. 10.

- 14 The fifteenth to Bilgah, the
 t Ezra ii. 27. x. sixteenth to ^c Immer,
 20. Neh. vii. 40. 15 The seventeenth to Hezir, the
 eighteenth to Aphses,
 16 The nineteenth to Pethahiah,
 the twentieth to Jehezkeel,
 17 The one and twentieth to Ja-
 chin, the two and twentieth to Ga-
 mul,
 18 The three and twentieth to
 Delaiah, the four and twentieth to
 Maaziah.
 u ix. 25. 2 Chr. 19 These *were* ^u the orderings
 xxiii. 4. 8. 1 Cor. of them in their service to come
 xiv. 40. into the house of the LORD, accord-
 x 1. Heb. vii. 11. ing to their manner, ^x under Aaron
 their father, as the LORD God of
 Israel had commanded him.
 20 ¶ And the rest of the sons of
 Levi *were these* : Of the sons of
 y vi. 18. xxiii. 12 y Amram ; ^z Shubael : of the sons
 -14. of Shubael ; Jehdeiah.
 z xxiii. 16. xxvi. 21 Concerning ^a Rehabiah : of
 24. Shebuel. the sons of Rehabiah, the first *was*
 a xxiii. 17. b Isshiah.
 b xxvi. 25. Jeshai- 22 Of the Izharites ; ^c Shelomoth :
 ah. of the sons of Shelomoth ; Jahath.
 c xxiii. 18. xxvi. 23 And the sons of *Hebron* ; ^d Je-
 26. Shelomith. riah *the first*, Amariah the second,
 d xxiii. 19. xxvi. 31. Jeriah. Jahaziel the third, Jekameam the
 fourth.
 e xxiii. 20. Micah. 24 Of the sons of Uzziel : ^e Mi-
 chah : of the sons of Michah ; Sha-
 mir.
 f xxiii. 20. Jesiah. 25 The brother of Michah *was*
 g xv. 18. 20. f Isshiah : of the sons of Isshiah ;
 h vi. 19. xxiii. 21. g Zechariah.
 Ex. vi. 19. Num. 26 ¶ The ^h sons of Merari *were*
 iii. 20. Mahli and Mushi : the sons of
 Jaaziah ; Beno.
 27 The sons of Merari by Jaa-
 ziah ; Beno, and Shoham, and
 Zaccur, and Ibri.
 i xxiii. 22. 28 Of Mahli *came* Eleazar, ⁱ who
 had no sons.
 29 Concerning Kish : the son of
 Kish *was* Jerahmeel.
 k vi. 47. xxiii. 23. 30 The sons also of ^k Mushi ;
 Mahli, and Eder, and Jerimoth.
 These *were* the sons of the Le-
 vites after the house of their fa-
 thers.
 l 5. 6. Num. xxvi. 31 These likewise cast ^l lots over
 56. against their brethren the sons of
 Aaron, in the presence of David
 the king, and Zadok, and Ahime-
 lech, and the chief of the fathers of
 the priests and Levites, even ^m the
 principal fathers over against their
 younger brethren.
 m xxv. 8. xxvi. 18.

CHAP. XXV.

a xii. 28. xxiii. 2. The names and offices of the principal singers
 xxiv. 5, 6. 2 Chr. and musicians, 1-7. They are divided by lot
 xxiii. 1. 9. into twenty-four orders, 8-31.

b vi. 33. 39. 41. **M**OREOVER, David and ^a the
 xv. 16-19. captains of the host separated
 c 3. 1 Sam. x. 5. to the service, of the sons of
 2 Kings iii. 15. b Asaph, and of Heman and of Je-
 1 Cor. xiv. 24-26. duthun, who should ^c prophesy with
 d xv. 16-21. xvi. 4, 5. 42. xxiii. 5 d harps, with psalteries, and with
 -7. 2 Chr. xxiii. 13. cymbals : and the number of the
 xxix. 25, 26. workmen according to their service
 xxxi. 2. xxxiv. 12. Ezra iii. 10, was :
 11. Neh. xii. 24. 2 Of the sons of ^e Asaph ; Zac-
 27. 45-46. Ps. lxxxi. 2. ch. 3-5. Rev. xv. 2-4. xix. 1-6. e vi. 39. xv. 17.
 xvi. 5. Ps. lxxiii. lxxiv. &c. titles.

cur, and Joseph, and Nathaniah,
 and ^f Asarelah, the sons of Asaph, f 14. Jesharelah.
 under the hands of Asaph, which
 prophesied ^{*} according to the or-
 der of the king. ^{*} Heb. by the hands
 of the king. 6.

3 Of ^g Jeduthun : the sons of Je-
 duthun ; ^h Gedaliah, and ⁱ Zeri,
 and ^k Jeshaiiah, Hashabiah, and
^l Mattithiah, six, under the hands
 of their father Jeduthun, who pro-
 phesied with a harp, ^m to give
 thanks and to praise the LORD. g ix. 16. xvi. 41,
 42. 2 Chr. xxix. 14.
 h 9.
 i 11. Izri.
 k 15.
 l 21. xv. 18. 21.
 m with Shimei. 17.
 n Ps. xcii. 1. Jer. xxxiii. 11.

4 Of ⁿ Heman : the sons of He-
 man ; ^o Bukkiah, ^p Mattaniah,
^q Uzziel, ^r Shebuel, and ^s Jerimoth,
^t Hananiah, ^u Hanani, ^x Eliathah,
^y Giddalti, and ^z Romamti-ezer,
^a Joshbekashah, ^b Mallothi, ^c Ho-
 thir, and Mahazioth : n vi. 33. xv. 17, 19.
 o Ps. xcii. 1. Jer. lxxviii. title.
 p 13.
 q 16.
 r 18. Azareel.
 s 24.
 t 20. xxiv. 20.
 u Shubael.
 v 22. xxiv. 30.
 w 23.
 x 25.
 y 27.
 z 31.
 a 24.
 b 26.
 c 28.

5 All these *were* the sons of He-
 man ^d the king's seer in the [†] words
 of God, to lift up the horn. And
^e God gave to Heman fourteen sons
 and three daughters. d xxi. 9. 1 Sam. ix. 9.

6 All these *were* ^f under the
 hands of their father ^g for song in
 the house of the LORD, with cym-
 bals, psalteries, and harps, for the
 service of the house of God, [†] ac-
 cording to the king's order to Asaph,
 Jeduthun, and Heman. f 2, 3. xv. 22.
 g 5. Ps. lxxiii. 5. Ps. lxxviii. 25. Eph. v. 19. Col. iii. 16.

7 So the number of them, with
 their brethren, that were instruct-
 ed in the songs of the LORD, *even*
 all that were cunning, *was* two
 hundred fourscore and eight. g 1-3.
 † Heb. by the hands
 of the king.

8 ¶ And they ^h cast lots, ⁱ ward
 against *ward*, as well the small as
 the great, ^k the teacher as the
 scholar. h xxiv. 5.
 i xxiv. 31. xxvi. 13. 16. Neh. xii. 24.
 k xv. 22. 2 Chr. xxiii. 13.

9 Now the first lot came forth
 for Asaph to ^l Joseph : the second
 to Gedaliah, who with his brethren
 and sons *were* twelve : l 2.

10 The third to ^m Zaccur, *he*, m 2.
 his sons, and his brethren, *were*
 twelve :

11 The fourth to ⁿ Izri, *he*, his n 3. Zeri.
 sons, and his brethren, *were*
 twelve :

12 The fifth to ^o Nathaniah, *he*, o 2.
 his sons, and his brethren, *were*
 twelve :

13 The sixth to Bukkiah, *he*, his
 sons, and his brethren, *were*
 twelve :

14 The seventh to ^p Jesharelah, p 2. Azarelah.
he, his sons, and his brethren, *were*
 twelve :

15 The eighth to Jeshaiiah, *he*,
 his sons, and his brethren, *were*
 twelve :

16 The ninth to Mattaniah, *he*,
 his sons, and his brethren, *were*
 twelve :

17 The tenth to Shimei, *he*,
 his sons, and his brethren, *were*
 twelve :

18 The eleventh to ^q Azareel, q 4. Uzziel.
he, his sons, and his brethren, *were*
 twelve :

19 The twelfth to ^r Hashabiah, r 3.
he, his sons, and his brethren, *were*
 twelve :

20 The thirteenth to ^s Shubael, s 4. Shebuel.

he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve :

21 The fourteenth to Mattithiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve :

22 The fifteenth to Jeremoth, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve :

23 The sixteenth to Hananiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve :

24 The seventeenth to Joshbekashah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve :

25 The eighteenth to Hanani, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve :

26 The nineteenth to Mallothi, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve :

27 The twentieth to Eliathah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve :

28 The one and twentieth, to Hothir, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve :

29 The two and twentieth to Giddalti, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve :

30 The three and twentieth to Mahazioth, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve :

31 The four and twentieth to Romamti-ezer, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve.

CHAPTER XXVI.

The divisions of the porters, 1-12. The gates assigned to them by lot, 13-19. The Levites who had the charge of the treasures, 20-28. Those who were officers and judges, 29-32.

CONCERNING the divisions of the porters : Of the ^b Korhites was ^a Meshelemiah the son of Kore, of the sons of ^d Asaph.

2 And the sons of Meshelemiah were, Zechariah the first-born, Jediael the second, Zebadiah the third, Jathniel the fourth.

3 Elai the fifth, Jehohanan the sixth, Elioenai the seventh.

4 Moreover, the sons of ^c Obededom were, Shemaiah the first-born, Jehozabab the second, Joah the third, and Sacar the fourth, and Nethaneel the fifth.

5 Ammiel the sixth, Issachar the seventh, Peulthai the eighth : for ^e God blessed him.

6 Also unto Shemaiah his son were sons born, that ruled throughout the house of their father : for they were ^f mighty men of valour.

7 The sons of Shemaiah : Othni, and Rephael, and Obed, Elzabad, whose brethren were strong men, Elihu, and Semachiah.

8 All these of the sons of Obededom : they and their sons and their brethren, able men for strength for the service, were threescore and two of Obededom.

9 And ^h Meshelemiah had sons and brethren, strong men, eighteen.

10 Also ⁱ Hosah, of the children of Merari, had sons : Simri, the

chief, (for *though* he was not the first-born, yet ^k his father made him the chief ;)

11 Hilkiah the second, Tebaliah the third, Zechariah the fourth : all the sons and brethren of Hosah were thirteen.

12 Among these were the divisions of the porters, *even* among the chief men, *having* ^l wards one against another, to minister in the house of the LORD.

13 ^m And they cast lots, ⁿ as well the small as the great, according to the house of their fathers, for every gate.

14 And the lot eastward fell to ^o Shelemiah. Then for ^p Zechariah his son (a wise counsellor,) they cast lots ; and his lot came out northward.

15 To Obed-edom southward ; and to his sons, the house of ^q Asuppim.

16 To Shuppim and ^r Hosah the lot came forth westward, with the gate Shallecheth, by the ^s causeway of the going up, ^t ward against ward.

17 ^u Eastward were six Levites, northward four a day, southward four a day, and toward Asuppim two and two.

18 At Parbar westward, four at the causeway, *and* two at Parbar.

19 These are the divisions of the porters among the sons of ^v Kore, and among the sons of Merari.

20 ^w And of the Levites, Ahijah was over the ^x treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the ^y dedicated things.

21 *As concerning* the sons of ^z Laadan ; the sons of the Gershonite Laadan, chief fathers, *even* of Laadan the Gershonite, were ^a Jehieli.

22 The sons of Jehieli ; Zetham, and Joel his brother, *which were* ^b over the treasures of the house of the LORD.

23 Of the ^c Amramites, *and* the Izharites, the Hebronites, *and* the Uzzielites :

24 And ^d Shebuel the son of Gershon, the son of Moses, was ruler of the treasures.

25 And his brethren by ^e Eliezer ; ^f Rehabiah his son, and Jeshaiiah his son, and Joram his son, and Zichri his son, and ^g Shelomith his son :

26 Which Shelomith and his brethren were ^h over all the treasures of the dedicated things, which David the king, and the chief fathers, the captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the host had dedicated.

27 Out of the ⁱ spoils won in battles did they dedicate, ^j to maintain the house of the LORD.

28 And all that ^k Samuel the seer, and Saul the son of Kish, and

k v. 1, 2.

l xxv. 8.

m Or, as well for the small as for the great. xxiv. 31. xxv. 8.

n 1. Meshelemiah. n 2.

q Heb. gathering. 17.

r 10, 11.

s 1 Kings x. 5. 2 Chr. ix. 4.

t 12. xxv. 8. Neh. xii. 24.

u ix. 24. 2 Chr. viii. 14.

v Num. xxvi. 1. Korah.

w 22. ix. 26-30. xii. 3, 4. 14-16. xxviii. 12-19. xxix. 2-8.

x 1 Kings xiv. 26. xv. 18. Mal. iii. 10.

y Heb. holy. 26-28. xxviii. 11. 1 Kings vii. 51. 2 Chr. xxxi. 11, 12.

z vi. 17. Libri. xxvi. 7.

a xxviii. 8. xlii. 6. Jehiel.

b 20. Neh. x. 38.

c xxviii. 12. Num. iii. 19. 27.

d xxiii. 15, 16. xxiv. 20. Shubael.

e xxviii. 15. Ex. xviii. 4.

f xxviii. 17.

g xxiii. 18.

h xxviii. 11. xxix. 14. xxix. 6-9. Num. xxxi. 30-32.

i Heb. battles and spoils.

j 2 Kings xii. 14. Neh. x. 39-44.

k 1 Sam. ix. 9.

a ix. 17-27. xv. 14. 23, 24. 2 Chr. xxviii. 19.

b Num. xxvi. 9. Ps. xlii. xlv. titles.

c 14. Shelemiah.

d vi. 37. ix. 17. Abiasaph.

e xv. 18. 21. 24. xvi. 5. 39.

f xii. 14. Obed-edom.

g 8. xii. 68. 2 Chr. xxvi. 17. Neh. xii. 14. 1 Tim. vi. 12. 2 Tim. iii. 3.

h i. 14.

i vi. 39.

h 1 Sam. xiv. 47—
51. xvii. 55.
i 2 Sam. x. 9—14.

k 23. xxiii. 12. 18.

l 2 Chr. xxxiv. 13.
Neh. xi. 16.

m xxiii. 4. 2 Chr.
xix. 8—11.

n xxiii. 12—19.

* Heb. over the
charge.

o xxiii. 19. Jeshah.

p xxix. 27. 1 Kings
ii. 11.

q Josh. xxi. 39. Is.
xvi. 9.
r 6—9.

s xv. 12. xxiii. 24.
xxiv. 31.

t xii. 37.

u 2 Chr. xix. 11.
† Heb. thing.

a xiii. 1. Ex. xviii.
25. Deut. i. 15.
1 Sam. viii. 12.
Mic. v. 2.

b xxviii. 1. 2 Chr.
xvii. 12—19.
xxvi. 11—13.

c 1 Kings v. 14.

d 1 Kings iv. 7. 27.

e xi. 11. 2 Sam.
xxiii. 8. Adino
the Ezrite.

f Gen. xxxviii. 29.
Num. xxvi. 20.
Pharez.

g Gen. xlix. 8—10.
Num. vii. 12. x.
14.

h xi. 12. 2 Sam.
xxiii. 9. Dodo.

i xviii. 17. 1 Kings

iv. 4.

* Or, principal of-
ficer. 1 Kings
iv. 5.

k xi. 22—25. 2
Sam. xxiii. 20—
23.

l xi. 26. 2 Sam. ii.
18—23. xxiii. 24.

h Abner the son of Ner, and i Joab the son of Zeruiah, had dedicated; and whosoever had dedicated *any thing*, it was under the hand of Shelomith, and of his brethren.

29 ¶ Of the k Izharites, Chenaniah and his sons were for l the outward business over Israel, for m officers and judges.

30 And of the n Hebronites, Hashabiah and his brethren, men of valour, a thousand and seven hundred, were * officers among them of Israel on this side Jordan westward, in all the business of the LORD, and in the service of the king.

31 Among the Hebronites was o Jerijah the chief, even among the Hebronites, according to the generations of his fathers. In the p fortieth year of the reign of David they were sought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valour at q Jazer of Gilead.

32 And his brethren, r men of valour, were two thousand and seven hundred s chief fathers, whom king David made rulers over the t Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh, for every matter u pertaining to God, and † affairs of the king.

CHAP. XXVII.

David's twelve captains, one for each month, 1—15. The princes of the twelve tribes, 16—22. The numbering of the people hindered, 23, 24. David's several officers and counsellors, 25—34.

NOW the children of Israel after their number, to wit, the chief fathers and a captains of thousands and hundreds, and their officers that b served the king in c any matter of the courses, which came in and went out d month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course were twenty and four thousand.

2 Over the first course for the first month was e Jashobeam the son of Zabdiel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

3 Of the children of f Perez, was g the chief of all the captains of the host for the first month.

4 And over the course of the second month was h Dodai an Ahohite, and of his course was Mikloth also the ruler: in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand.

5 The third captain of the host for the third month was i Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, * a chief priest: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

6 This is that Benaiah, who was k mighty among the thirty, and above the thirty: and in his course was Ammizabad his son.

7 The fourth captain for the fourth month was l Asahel the brother of Joab, and Zebadiah his son after him: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

8 The fifth captain for the fifth month was m Shammuth the Izrahite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

9 The sixth captain for the sixth month was n Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

10 The seventh captain for the seventh month was o Helez the p Pelonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

11 The eighth captain for the eighth month was q Sibbecai the Hushathite, of the r Zarhites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

12 The ninth captain for the ninth month was s Abiezer the t Anethothite, of the Benjamites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

13 The tenth captain for the tenth month was u Maharai the Netophathite, of the v Zarhites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

14 The eleventh captain for the eleventh month was x Benaiah the Pirathonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

15 The twelfth captain for the twelfth month was y Heldai the Netophathite, of z Othniel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

16 ¶ Furthermore over the tribes of Israel: the ruler of the Reubenites was Eliezer the son of Zichri: of the Simeonites, Shephatiah the son of Maachah:

17 Of the Levites, a Hashabiah the son of Kemuel: b of the Aaronites, Zadok:

18 Of Judah, c Elihu, one of the brethren of David: of Issachar, Omri the son of Michael;

19 Of Zebulun, Ishmaiah the son of Obadiah: of Naphtali, Jerimoth the son of Azriel:

20 Of the children of Ephraim, Hoshea the son of Azaziah: of the half-tribe of Manasseh, Joel the son of Pedaias:

21 Of the half tribe of Manasseh in Gilead, d Iddo the son of Zechariah: of Benjamin, Jaasiel the son of e Abner:

22 Of Dan, Azareel, the son of Jeroham. These were the princes of the tribes of Israel.

23 ¶ But David took not the number of them f from twenty years old and under: because the LORD had said, g he would increase Israel like to the stars of the heavens.

24 Joab the son of Zeruiah h began to number, but he finished not, because there fell wrath for it against Israel: neither * was the

m xi. 27. Sham-
moth the Hara-
rite. xxvi. 29. 2
Sam. xxiii. 25.
Shammah the
Haradite.
n xi. 28. 2 Sam.
xxiii. 26.

o xi. 27.
p 2 Sam. xxiii. 25.
Paltite.

q xi. 29. 2 Sam.
xxi. 18. Sibbe-
chai.
r Num. xxvi. 20.

s xi. 28. Anethothite.
2 Sam. xxiii. 27.
Anethothite.

t xi. 30. 2 Sam.
xxiii. 28.
u 11.

x xi. 31. 2 Sam.
xxiii. 30.

y xi. 30. Heleb.
2 Sam. xxiii. 20.
Heleb.
z iv. 13. Judg. iii.
9.

a xxvi. 30.
b xii. 27, 28. xxiv.
4. 31.

c 1 Sam. xvi. 6.
xvii. 13. 28.
Eliab.

d 1 Kings iv. 14.

e 1 Sam. xiv. 50.
51. 2 Sam. iii.
27. 37.

f Num. i. 18.

g Gen. xv. 5. Heb.
xi. 12.

h xxi. 1—17. 2
Sam. xxiv. 1—
15.

* Heb. ascended.

number put in the account of the chronicles of king David.

i 2 Kings xviii. 15.
2 Chr. xvi. 2.
k Gen. xli. 49. Ex.
i. 11. 2 Chr. xxvi.
10. Jer. xli. 8.

25 And over the king's treasures *was* Azinaveth the son of Adiel: and over the store-houses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, *was* Jehonathan the son of Uz-ziah:

26 And over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground *was* Ezri the son of Chelub:

* Heb. *that which was of the vine-yard.*

27 And over the vineyards *was* Shimei the Ramathite; over the increase of the vineyards for the wine-cellars *was* Zabdi the Shiph-mite:

l 1 Kings iv. 7.

28 And over the olive-trees and the sycamore-trees, that *were* in the low plains, *was* Baal-hanan the Gederite; and over the cellars of oil *was* Joash:

m v. 16. Is. lxxv. 10.

29 And over the herds that fed in Sharon *was* Shitrai the Sha-ronite: and over the herds that *were* in the valleys *was* Shaphat the son of Adlai:

n Job i. 3.
o Gen. xlvii. 6.

30 Over the camels also *was* Obil the Ishmaelite: and over the asses *was* Jehdeiah the Mero-nothite:

31 And over the flocks *was* Jaziz the Hagarite. All these *were* the rulers of the substance which *was* king David's.

p 2 Sam. xiii. 3.
xli. 21. Nephro.
† Or, Secretary.
‡ Or, Hachmoni.
xi. 11.

32 Also Jonathan David's uncle *was* a counsellor, a wise man, and a scribe: and Jehiel the son of Hachmoni *was* with the king's sons.

q 2 Sam. xv. 12.
xvi. 23. xviii. 23.
r 2 Sam. xv. 32.
37. xvi. 16.
s 2 Sam. xvi. 17.
Ps. lv. 12. Zech.
xiii. 7.

33 And Ahithophel *was* the king's counsellor; and Hushai the Archite *was* the king's companion:

t xi. 6.

34 And after Ahithophel *was* Jehoiada the son of Benaiah, and Abiathar: and the general of the king's army *was* Joab.

CHAP. XXVIII.

David assembles the chiefs of Israel, shews them how his purpose of building a temple had been disallowed, and relates the LORD's special favour to him, and his promises to Solomon, 1-8. He charges Solomon to serve God, and to build the temple, 9, 10. He gives a pattern for the form, (as God had shewed him,) and gold and silver for the materials, 11-19. He encourages Solomon with the assurance of help, both from God, and his people, 20, 21.

a xviii. 2. Josh.
xxii. 2. xxiv. 1.
b xxvii. 16-22.
c xxviii. 1-15.

AND David assembled all the princes of Israel, the princes of the tribes, and the captains of the companies that ministered to the king by course, and the captains over the thousands, and captains over the hundreds, and the stewards over all the substance and possessions of the king, and of his sons, with the officers, and with the mighty men, and with all the valiant men, unto Jerusalem.

d xxvii. 25-31.
* Or, cattle.
† Or, and his sons.
e xxviii. 32-34.
† Or, counsellor.
f vi. 10. &c.
g Gen. xlviii. 2.
1 Kings i. 47.
h xi. 1-3. Deut.
xxvii. 15, 20. Ps.
xxii. 32. Heb. ii.
11, 12.
i xvii. 1, 2. 2 Sam.
viii. 1. 1 Kings
viii. 17, 18.

2 Then David the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my brethren, and my people: *As for me, I had in mine*

heart to build an house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and for the footstool of our God, and had made ready for the building:

3 But God said unto me, Thou shalt not build an house for my name, because thou *hast been* a man of war, and hast shed blood.

4 Howbeit the LORD God of Israel chose me before all the house of my father, to be king over Israel for ever: for he hath chosen Judah to be the ruler; and of the house of Judah the house of my father; and among the sons of my father he liked me, to make me king over all Israel:

5 And of all my sons, (for the LORD hath given me many sons,) he hath chosen Solomon my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the LORD over Israel.

6 And he said unto me, Solomon, thy son, he shall build my house and my courts: for I have chosen him to be my son, and I will be his father.

7 Moreover, I will establish his kingdom for ever, if he be constant to do my commandments and my judgments, as at this day.

8 Now therefore in the sight of all Israel the congregation of the LORD, and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the LORD your God: that ye may possess this good land, and leave it for an inheritance for your children after you for ever.

9 And thou, Solomon, my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart, and with a willing mind: for the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee: but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever.

10 Take heed now; for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary: be strong, and do it.

11 Then David gave to Solomon his son the pattern of the porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasures thereof, and of the upper-chambers thereof, and of the inner parlours thereof, and of the place of the mercy-seat.

12 And the pattern of all that he had by the Spirit, of the courts of the house of the LORD, and of

Jer. xi. 20. xvii. 10. xx. 12. John ii. 25. xvi. 17. Acts i. 24. Rev. ii. 23. in Gen. vi. 5. viii. 21. Deut. xxxii. 24. Ps. cxxxviii. 10. in 2 Chr. xv. 2. Prov. ii. 1-6. Is. lxxv. 19. 19. 6. 7. Jer. xxxv. 13. Matt. vi. 7. 3. Jam. iv. 8-11. o Deut. xxxii. 17. 1 Kings ix. 9-11. Ezra vii. 22. Is. i. 28. Heb. x. 1. 2. p 2 Sam. xvi. 16-19. 1 Tim. iv. 16. q 19. 19. xxv. 40. xxvi. 30. xxviii. 42. 43. 2 Chr. iii. 3. Ez. xlii. 10. 11. Heb. viii. 5. r 1 Kings vi. 3. 2 Chr. iii. 3. Ez. xli. 9. 10. 19. 49. s 1 Kings vi. 10-20. 2 Chr. iii. 5-10. Ez. xli. 13. &c. Heb. ix. 9-11. t ix. 26-28. xxvi. 20-27. Luke xxi. 1. u 1 Kings vi. 5. 6. 10. 2 Chr. iii. 9. Neh. x. 38. 39. xxi. 5. Jer. xxxv. 2. Ez. xli. 6. &c. x Ex. xxxv. 17-22. xl. 20, 21. 1 Kings vi. 17. 2 Chr. vi. 7. Heb. ix. 5. * Heb. (the word of the LORD).

k vi. 31. Ps. cxxxii. 3-5. 8. 14.
l Ps. cxxxv. cxxxvii. 7. Is. lxxvi. 1. Lam. ii. 1. Acts vii. 49.
m xviii. 7-11. xxi. 2-5. 14.
n xxi. 4. xxi. 8. 2 Sam. vii. 5-13. 1 Kings v. 3. 2 Chr. vi. 8, 9.
o 1 Sam. xvi. 6-13. 2 Sam. vii. 8-16. Ps. lxxxviii. 68-72. lxxxix. 19-27.
p v. 2. Gen. xlix. 8-10. Ps. lx. 7. cviii. 8.
q 1 Sam. xvi. 1. r 1 Sam. xvi. 12. 13. Ps. xlviii. 19. cxlviii. 10, 11. s iii. 1-9. xiv. 4-7. t xlii. 9. xliii. 1. u xlii. 14. xliii. 23. 2 Chr. i. 8. 9. Ps. xliii. title. 1. &c. Is. ix. 6. 7. x xlvii. 11-14. xlii. 10. 2 Sam. vii. 1. 14. Zech. vi. 12. 13. Heb. iii. 3. 6. y Heb. i. 5. z Ps. lxxxix. 28-37. cxliii. 12. Dan. ii. 44. a xlii. 13. 1 Kings vi. 12, 13. ix. 4. 5. xi. 9-13. b Heb. streng. 10. Josh. i. 6. 7. 1 Kings ii. 2-4. c Deut. iv. 6. Matt. v. 16. Phil. ii. 15. 16. Heb. xii. 2. d Deut. iv. 26. xlix. 10. 15. Acts x. 33. e Ps. cxix. 4. 10. 11. 27. 33. 34. 44. Prov. iii. 1-3. iii. 1. f Deut. iv. 1. v. 32. 33. vi. 1. 2. g Deut. iv. 35. 1 Kings vii. 43. Ps. ix. 10. Jer. ix. 24. xlii. 16. xlvii. 7. xxi. 34. Hos. iv. 1. 6. John viii. 54. xviii. 2. Acts xvii. 23. 30. Rom. i. 28. 1 Cor. xv. 34. 2 Cor. iv. 6. h Gen. xlviii. 18. Ex. iii. 10. v. 2. 1 Kings vi. 17. xviii. 2. lxxxix. 27. i xlix. 9. 17-19. 1 Kings vii. 61. 2 Kings vi. 3. xvii. 2. Ps. cii. 2. John i. 47. k 2 Cor. viii. 12. ix. 7. 1 Pet. v. 2. l xlix. 17. 1 Sam. xvi. 7. 1 Kings vii. 39. Ps. vii. 9. Prov. xvii. 9. Acts i. 24. Rev. ii. 23. in Gen. vi. 5. viii. 21. Deut. xxxii. 24. Ps. cxxxviii. 10. in 2 Chr. xv. 2. Prov. ii. 1-6. Is. lxxv. 19. 19. 6. 7. Jer. xxxv. 13. Matt. vi. 7. 3. Jam. iv. 8-11. o Deut. xxxii. 17. 1 Kings ix. 9-11. Ezra vii. 22. Is. i. 28. Heb. x. 1. 2. p 2 Sam. xvi. 16-19. 1 Tim. iv. 16. q 19. 19. xxv. 40. xxvi. 30. xxviii. 42. 43. 2 Chr. iii. 3. Ez. xlii. 10. 11. Heb. viii. 5. r 1 Kings vi. 3. 2 Chr. iii. 3. Ez. xli. 9. 10. 19. 49. s 1 Kings vi. 10-20. 2 Chr. iii. 5-10. Ez. xli. 13. &c. Heb. ix. 9-11. t ix. 26-28. xxvi. 20-27. Luke xxi. 1. u 1 Kings vi. 5. 6. 10. 2 Chr. iii. 9. Neh. x. 38. 39. xxi. 5. Jer. xxxv. 2. Ez. xli. 6. &c. x Ex. xxxv. 17-22. xl. 20, 21. 1 Kings vi. 17. 2 Chr. vi. 7. Heb. ix. 5. * Heb. (the word of the LORD).

all the chambers round about, of the treasuries of the house of God, and of ^y the treasuries of the dedicated things :

^y xxvi. 26-28. 1 Kings xiv. 26. xv. 15. 18. 2 Kings xvi. 8. xviii. 15. z xxiv. 1, &c. xiv. 1, &c.

a ix. 29. Ezra viii. 25-30. 33.

13 Also for ^z the courses of the priests and the Levites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the LORD.

14 *He gave* of gold by weight for *things* of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service ; *silver* also for all instruments of silver by weight, for all instruments of every kind of service :

b Ex. xxv. 31-39. 1 Kings vii. 49. 2 Chr. iv. 7. Zech. iv. 2, 3. 11-13. Rev. i. 12. 20. ii. 1.

15 Even the weight for ^b the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight for every candlestick, and for the candlesticks of silver by weight, *both* for the candlestick, and *also* for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every candlestick.

c Ex. xxv. 23-30. 1 Kings vii. 48. 2 Chr. iv. 8. 19.

16 And by weight *he gave* gold for the ^c tables of shew-bread, for every table ; and *likewise* silver for the tables of silver :

d 1 Sam. ii. 13, 14. 2 Chr. iv. 20-22.

e Num. vii. 13, 14. 1 Kings vii. 48-50. x. 21. 2 Chr. iv. 20-22.

17 Also ^d pure gold for the flesh-hooks, and ^e the bowls, and the cups : and for the golden basons *he gave* gold by weight for every bason ; and *likewise* silver by weight for every bason of silver ;

f Ex. xxx. 1-10. 1 Kings vii. 48.

g Ex. xxv. 18-22. 1 Sam. iv. 4. 1 Kings vi. 23-30. Ps. xviii. 10. lxxviii. 17. lxxx. 1. xcix. 1. Ez. i. 15-24. x. 2, &c.

h 11. 12. Ex. xxv. 40. xxvi. 30.

i Ez. i. 3. iii. 14. 22.

18 And for ^f the altar of incense refined gold by weight, and gold for the pattern of ^g the chariot of the cherubims, that spread out *their wings*, and covered the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

j 11. 12. Ex. xxv. 40. xxvi. 30.

k Ez. i. 3. iii. 14. 22.

19 All *this*, said David, ^h the LORD made me understand in writing ⁱ by his hand upon me, *even* all the works of this pattern.

l 10. xxii. 13. Deut. xxxi. 7, 8. Josh. i. 6-9. 1 Cor. xvi. 13.

m Ps. xxviii. 1, 2. Is. xli. 10. 13. Rom. viii. 31.

n Josh. i. 5. Heb. xiii. 5.

o Ex. xxxi. 3.

p Ex. xxxv. 25, 26. 35. xxxvi. 1-4. Ps. cx. 3.

q xxii. 17, 18. Tit. iii. 1.

20 ¶ And David said to Solomon his son, ^k Be strong, and of good courage, and do *it* : ^l fear not, nor be dismayed ; for the LORD God, *even* my God, *will be* with thee ; ^m he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast finished all the work for the service of the house of the LORD.

n xxiv. xxv. xxvi.

21 And, behold, ⁿ the courses of the priests and the Levites, *even they shall be with thee* for all the service of the house of God : and *there shall be* with thee, for ^o all manner of workmanship, every ^p willing skilful man, for any manner of service : ^q also the princes and all the people *will be* wholly at thy commandment.

CHAP. XXIX.

David shews the princes and people what he had prepared for the building and service of the temple. 1-5. After his example they offer liberally, 6-9. He adores and blesses God, and prays for the people and for Solomon, 10-19. The people worship, sacrifice, and feast with joy ; and then make Solomon king the second time, 20-22. He reigns in majesty and prosperity, 23-25. David's long and prosperous reign, and happy death, 26-30.

FURTHERMORE, David the king said ^a unto all the congregation, Solomon my son, ^b whom alone God hath chosen, *is yet* ^c young and tender, and the work *is great* : ^d for the palace *is not* for man, but for the LORD God.

a xxviii. 1, 8.

b xxviii. 5, 6. 1 Kings viii. 19, 20.

c xxii. 5. 1 Kings iii. 7. 2 Chr. xiii. 7. Prov. iv. 3. Jer. i. 6, 7.

d xxviii. 10, 2 Chr. ii. 4, 5.

e xxii. 3, 4. 14-16.

f 2 Chr. xxxi. 20. 21. Ec. ix. 10. 2 Cor. viii. 3. Col. iii. 23. 1 Pet. iv. 10, 11.

g xxviii. 14-18. h Gen. ii. 12. Ex. xxviii. 20. xxxix. 13. Job xxviii. 16. Is. liv. 11, 12. Rev. xxi. 18-21.

i Ps. xxvi. 8. xxvii. 4. lxxiv. 1. 10. cxii. 1-9.

k xxi. 24. Prov. iii. 9, 10.

l xxii. 4, 5. 14-16.

m 1 Kings ix. 28.

n Ex. xxv. 2-9. xxxv. 5, &c. Num. vii. 2, 3. 10-14, &c. Ezra i. 4-6. ii. 68, 69. vii. 15, 16.

o xxvii. 1. Is. lx. 3-10.

p xxvi. 21, 22. Jer. lxi. 1.

q Deut. xvi. 10, 11. Judg. v. 9. Ezra ii. 68-70. Ps. cx. 3. 2 Cor. viii. 3. ix. 7, 8.

r 17. 1 Kings viii. 61.

s Prov. xxiii. 15. 16. Luke xv. 6. John xv. 11. Phil. ii. 15-17. iv. 1. 10. 1 Thes. iii. 6-9.

t 20. 2 Chr. xx. 26, 27. Ps. ciii. 1, 2. cxlviii. 1. cxlvi. 2.

u 1 Kings viii. 15. 2 Chr. vi. 4. Ps. lxxii. 18, 19. Ez. iii. 12. Eph. i. 8. 1 Pet. i. 3.

x Gen. xxxii. 28. xxxiii. 20.

y Is. lxiii. 16. Matt. vi. 9. Luke xi. 2. Rom. i. 7. viii. 15. Phil. iv. 20. 2 Thes. ii. 16.

c Dan. iv. 30. 34. 35. Matt. vi. 13. 1 Tim. i. 17. vi. 15, 16. Jude 25. Rev. iv. 10. 11. v. 12, 13. vii. 9-12. xix. 1.

d 1 Sam. xv. 29. Marg. Ps. xlviii. 1.

e Job xxxvii. 22. Ps. xxix. 4. xlv. 3, 4. civ. 1. cxlv. 12. Is. ii. 10. Heb. i. 3.

f Gen. i. 1. xiv. 20. 22. Ps. cxv. 15, 16. Is. xlii. 5. lxvi. 1. Jer. x. 10-12. xxvii. 5. Dan. iv. 32, 34, 35.

g Ps. xlviii. 1. xciv. 1. cxlv. 1. 12. 13. Dan. iv. 3. Rev. xii. 15.

2 Now ^e I have prepared ^f with all my might for the house of my God : ^g the gold for *things* to be made of gold, and the silver for *things* of silver, and the brass for *things* of brass, the iron for *things* of iron, and wood for *things* of wood ; ^h onyx stones, and *stones* to be set, glistening stones, and of divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance.

3 Moreover, because ⁱ I have set my affection to the house of my God, ^k I have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, *which* I have given to the house of my God, ^l over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house,

4 *Even* three thousand talents of gold, of the ^m gold of Ophir, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses *withal* :

5 The gold for *things* of gold, and the silver for *things* of silver, and for all manner of work to be made by the hands of artificers. And ⁿ who *then* is willing to ^{*} consecrate his service this day unto the LORD ?

6 ¶ Then ^o the chief of the fathers and princes of the tribes of Israel, and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with the rulers over the king's work, offered willingly.

7 And gave for the service of the house of God, of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand drams, and of silver ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and one hundred thousand talents of iron.

8 And they with whom *precious* stones were found gave *them* to the treasure of the house of the LORD, by the hand of ^p Jehiel the Gershonite.

9 Then the people rejoiced, for that ^q they offered willingly ; because with ^r perfect heart they offered willingly to the LORD ; and ^s David the king also rejoiced with great joy.

10 ¶ Wherefore ^t David blessed the LORD before all the congregation : and David said, ^u Blessed be thou, ^v LORD God of Israel, ^y our Father, for ever and ever.

11 Thine, O LORD, ^c is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and ^d the victory, and ^e majesty : for ^f all *that is* in the heaven and in the earth *is thine* ; ^g *thine is* the kingdom. O LORD,

b Neh. ix. 5. **Ps.** and thou art ^h exalted as head above all.
 xxi. 13. xvi. 10.
 xlviii. 9. lvi. 5.
 11. xlvii. 9. **Is.** 12 Both ⁱ riches and honour
 ii. 11. xli. 4. *come* of thee, and thou ^k reignest
 i Deut. viii. 18. over all; and in thine hand *is*
 1 Sam. ii. 7, 8. ⁱ power and might; and in thine
 Job xlii. 10. **Ps.** hand *it is* to make great, and to
 lxxv. 6, 7. cxiii. ^m give strength unto all.
 7, 8. Prov. x. 22.
 Luke i. 51-53.
 Rom. xi. 35, 36. 13 Now therefore, our God,
 k Dan. vi. 26. ^a we thank thee, and praise thy
 i Job ix. 19. **Ps.** glorious name.
 lxxi. 11. **Is.** xlii. 13. xlv. 10. Dan.
 v. 19-21. Matt. xxviii. 18. John
 xix. 11. Eph. iii. 20. Rev. xi. 17.
 m 2 Chr. xvi. 9. 14 But ^o who *am* I, and what
 Ps. xlviii. 31, 32. ⁱ my people, ^p that we should ^{*} be
 xxviii. 8. xxix. able to offer so ^q willingly after this
 1. 11. lxxvii. 34. sort? for ^r all things *come* of thee,
 35. caliv. 1, 2. and of ^t thine own have we given
 Is. xlv. 24. Eph. thee.
 iii. 16. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11.
 13. Col. i. 11. 15 For ^s we *are* strangers before
 n Ps. cv. 1. cvi. 1. thee, and sojourners, as *were* all
 Dan. ii. 23. 2 Cor. ii. 14. viii. 16. ix. 15. 1 Thes. ii. 13.
 o Gen. xxxii. 10. our fathers: ^t our days on the earth
 2 Sam. vii. 18. *are* as a shadow, and *there is* none
 Dan. iv. 30. 1 Cor. xv. 9, 10. 2 Cor. iii. 5. xii. 9-11.
 p Ps. cxv. 1, 2. [†] abiding.
 Rev. iv. 10. 16 O LORD our God, ^a all this
 q Heb. retain, or store, that we have prepared to
 obtain strength. 2 Sam. vii. 18. build thee an house for thine holy
 r 9. Phil. ii. 13. name, *cometh* of thine hand, and
 Jam. i. 17. *is* all thine own.
 s Gen. xviii. 22. 17 I know also, my God, that
 Ps. i. 10-12. thou ^{*} triest the heart, and ^y hast
 Rom. xi. 36. 1 pleasure in uprightness. As for
 Cor. xvi. 2. me, ^z in the uprightness of mine
 t Heb. of thine heart I have willingly offered all
 hand. these things: and now have I seen
 u Gen. xlvii. 9. **Ps.** with ^a joy thy people, which are
 xxxix. 12. cxix. [§] present here, to offer willingly
 19. Heb. xi. 13 unto thee.
 -16. 1 Pet. ii. 11. 18 O ^b LORD God of Abraham,
 r Job xiv. 2. **Ps.** Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers,
 xc. 9. cii. 11. ^c keep this for ever ^d in the ima-
 cxliv. 4. Ec. vi. gination of the thoughts of the heart
 12. Jam. iv. 14. of thy people, and ^{*} prepare their
 s Heb. expectation. heart unto thee.
 u 14. 2 Chr. xxxi. 19 And ^e give unto Solomon my
 10. Ps. xxiv. 1. son a perfect heart, to keep thy
 Mos. ii. 8. Luke commandments, thy testimonies,
 xiv. 16. and thy statutes, and to do all
 z xxviii. 9. Deut. these things, and to build the pa-
 viii. 2. 1 Sam. lace, *for* ^f the which I have made
 xvi. 7. **Ps.** provision.
 xvi. 2. xxi. 2. 20 [†] And David said to all the
 Jer. xvii. 10. congregation, ^g Now bless the
 Heb. iv. 12. LORD your God. And all the con-
 Rev. ii. 23. gregation blessed the LORD God
 y Prov. xi. 20. i. 47. z Acts xxiv. 16. 2 Cor. i. 12. 1 Thes. ii. 10. a 9.
 xv. 8, 9. John Philem. 7. 20. [§] Heb. found. b Ex. iii. 6. 15. iv. 5. Matt.
 i. 47. c Deut. xxx. 6. Ps. li. 10. cxix. 116, 117.
 xxviii. 32. Acts iii. 13. Jer. x. 23. xxxii. 39, 40. Phil. i. 6, 9-11. 1 Thes. iii. 11, 12. Heb.
 xiii. 21. d xxviii. 9. Gen. vi. 5. Ps. cxix. 113. ^{*} Heb. establish.
 Ps. x. 17. 2 Thes. ii. 16, 17. 1 Pet. v. 10. e xxviii. 9. Ps. lxxiii. 1.
 cxix. 40. James i. 17. f 2. xxii. 14. g xvi. 36. 2 Chr. xx. 21.
 Ps. cxxxiv. 2. cxxxv. 19-21. cxlvi. 1, 2. cxlviii. 13, 14, &c.

of their fathers, and ^b bowed down their heads, and ⁱ worshipped the LORD, and the king.

21 And they ^k sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, and offered burnt-offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, *even* a thousand bullocks, a thousand rams, *and* a thousand lambs, with their ⁱ drink-offerings, and sa-
 crifices in abundance for all Is-
 rael;

22 And did ^m eat and drink be-
 fore the LORD on that day with
 great gladness. And they made
 Solomon the son of David king
ⁿ the second time, ^o and anointed
 him unto the LORD *to be* the
 chief governor, and ^p Zadok *to be*
 priest.

23 Then Solomon ^q sat on the
 throne of the LORD as king in-
 stead of David his father, and
^r prospered: and ^s all Israel obeyed
 him.

24 And ^t all the princes, and
 the mighty men, and ^u all the sons
 likewise of king David, ^{*} submit-
 ted themselves unto Solomon the
 king.

25 And the LORD ^v magnified
 Solomon exceedingly in the sight of
 all Israel, and ^w bestowed upon him
 such royal majesty, as had not
 been on any king before him in
 Israel.

26 ^x Thus David the son of Jesse
 reigned ^y over all Israel.

27 And the time that he reigned
 over Israel *was* ^z forty years; seven
 years reigned he in Hebron, and
 thirty and three *years* reigned he in
 Jerusalem.

28 And he died in ^a a good old
 age, ^b full of days, riches, and ho-
 nour: and Solomon his son reigned in
 his stead.

29 Now ^c the acts of David the
 king, first and last, behold, they *are*
 written in the ^d book of ^e Samuel the
 seer, and in the book of ^f Nathan the
 prophet, and in the book of ^g Gad
 the seer.

30 With all his reign and ^h his
 might, and ⁱ the times that went
 over him, and over Israel, and
 over all the kingdoms of the coun-
 tries.

h Gen. xxiv. 26.
 48. Ex. iv. 31.
 Ps. xxix. 1, 2.
 xcv. 6.

i Ex. xiv. 31.
 1 Sam. xii. 18.
 Prov. xxiv. 21.
 1 Pet. ii. 17.
k 1 Kings vii. 62
 -65. 2 Chr. vii.
 4-9. Ezra vi.
 17.

l Lev. xxiii. 13.
 Num. xv. 5, 7, 10.

m Ex. xxiv. 11.
 Deut. xii. 7, 11,
 12. xvi. 14-17.
 2 Chr. vii. 10.
 Neh. vii. 12 Ec.
 ii. 24. iii. 12, 13.
 viii. 15. ix. 7.
 1 Tim. vi. 27, 28.

n xlviii. 1.
o 1 Kings i. 35-
 39.

p 1 Kings ii. 35.
q xvi. 11, 12.
 xxviii. 5. Ps.
 cxxxii. 11. Is.
 ix. 6, 7.

r xlviii. 11.
s Ec. viii. 2-5.
 Rom. xiii. 1.

t xlvii. 17. xlviii.
 21.

u iii. 3-9. 1 Kings
 i. 50-53. ii. 24,
 25.

v Heb. gave the
 hand under.
 Gen. xxiv. 2.
 xlvii. 29. 2 Chr.
 xxx. 8. Marg.
 Ez. xvii. 18.

w Josh. iii. 7. iv.
 14. 2 Chr. i. 1.
 Job vii. 17. Acts
 xix. 17.

y 1 Kings iii. 13.
 2 Chr. i. 12. Ec.
 ii. 9. Dan. v. 18,
 19. Heb. ii. 9.

z xlviii. 14. Ps.
 lxxviii. 71, 72.
a iii. 4. 2 Sam. v.
 4. 5. 1 Kings
 ii. 11.

b Gen. xv. 15. xxy.
 8. Job v. 26.
 Prov. xvi. 31.
 Acts xii. 36.

c xxiii. 1. Gen.
 xxxv. 29.

d 1 Kings xi. 41.
 xiv. 29. Heb. xi.
 32, 33.

e Or history. Heb.
 words.

f 1 Sam. ix. 9.
 2 Sam. vii. 2-4.
 xii. 1-7.

g xxi. 9-11.
 2 Kings x. 34-
 xiv. 28.

h Dan. ii. 21.

THE
SECOND BOOK
OF THE
CHRONICLES.

THIS book is a continuation of the history begun in the former book. It, in some respects, coincides with the books of Kings. But there the histories of Judah and Israel are carried on together; as those of England and Scotland are by some of our historians: here the affairs of Judah are more fully and distinctly recorded, while those of Israel are only mentioned occasionally, when required by the main subject; as an English historian would sometimes digress concerning the affairs of France or Germany, in elucidating his narrative.—The history opens with the accession of Solomon, and contains a narrative of the several kings of his race, who reigned in succession, till the Babylonish captivity; and it concludes with an intimation of Cyrus's decree

for the restoration of the Jews and the rebuilding of the temple, about four hundred and eighty years after.—Besides the additional practical instruction, especially in respect of the different effects of piety, or profaneness, in the affairs of nations, favoured with revelation here afforded, this history throws great light on the prophetic writings, which can by no means be so well understood without constantly adverting to it. The prophecies, contained in it, either were fulfilled soon after they were spoken, or coincide with those before considered: and it is not always easy to determine, concerning scriptural references, whether they relate to this book or to the books of Kings.

B. C. 1015.

B. C. 1015.

CHAPTER I.

Solomon, established as king, calls on his nobles and people to join in sacrificing at Gibeon, 1—7. The Lord appears to him there by night, and allows him to choose what blessing to ask: he asks wisdom, and is promised also riches and honour, 8—12. Solomon's forces, riches, and commerce, 13—17.

AND Solomon the son of David ^a was strengthened in his kingdom, and ^b the LORD his God *was* with him, and ^c magnified him exceedingly.

2 Then Solomon spake unto all Israel, ^d to the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and to the judges, and to every governor in all Israel, ^e the chief of the fathers.

3 So Solomon and all the congregation with him, went to the high place that *was* at Gibeon; for there *was* ^f the tabernacle of the congregation of God, which Moses ^g the servant of the LORD had made in the wilderness.

4 But ^h the ark of God had David brought up from Kirjath-jearim, to the place which David had prepared for it: ⁱ for he had pitched a tent for it at Jerusalem.

5 Moreover, ^j the brazen altar that ^k Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, had made, ^l he put before the tabernacle of the LORD: and Solomon and the congregation sought unto it.

6 And Solomon went up thither to the brazen altar before the LORD, which *was* at the tabernacle of the congregation, and of-

fered ^m a thousand burnt-offerings upon it.

7 ° In that night did God appear unto Solomon, and said unto him, ⁿ Ask what I shall give thee.

8 And Solomon said unto God, ^o Thou hast shewed great mercy unto David my father, and hast made me ^p to reign in his stead.

9 Now, O LORD God, ^q let thy promise unto David my father be established: for thou hast made me king over a people, ^r like the dust of the earth in multitude.

10 ° Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may ^s go out and come in before this people; ^t for who can judge this thy people *that* is so great?

11 And God said to Solomon, Because ^u this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself, ^v that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king;

12 Wisdom and knowledge *is* granted unto thee; and ^w I will give thee riches, and wealth, and honour, ^x such as none of the kings have had, that *have been* before thee, neither shall there any after thee have the like.

13 ¶ Then Solomon came *from* his journey to the high place that *was* ^y at Gibeon to Jerusalem, from before the tabernacle of the con-

a 1 Kings ii. 12.
46.
b Gen. xxi. 22.
xxxix. 2. 24. Ex.
iii. 1 Chr. xvii.
8. Matt. xxviii.
20.
c 1 Chr. xxix. 25.
Phil. ii. 9—11.
d xxix. 20. xxx. 2.
xxxiv. 29. 30.
1 Chr. xiii. 1.
xv. 3. xxviii. 1.
xxix. 1.
e 1 Chr. xv. 12.
xxiv. 4. 31.
f 1 Kings iii. 4.
1 Chr. xvi. 39.
xxi. 29.
g Ex. xxvi. 1, &c.
xl. 2. 34. Lev.
i. 1.
h Deut. xxxiv. 5.
B. C. 1045.
i 2 Sam. vi. 2. 17.
1 Chr. xiii. 5, 6.
xv. 25—28.
k 1 Chr. xvi. 1.
Ps. cxxxv. 5, 6.
l Ex. xxxvii. 1—3.
xxxviii. 1—7.
m Ex. xxxi. 2.
1 Chr. ii. 19, 20.
n Heb. *was there*.

1 Kings iii. 4.
viii. 63. 1 Chr.
xxix. 21. Is. xl.
16.
o 1 Kings iii. 5—
15. Prov. iii. 5, 6.
p Matt. vii. 7, 8.
Mark x. 36. 37.
51. John xvi. 23.
1 John v. 14, 15.
q 2 Sam. vii. 8, 9.
xii. 7, 8. xxii.
51. xxiii. 1. Ps.
lxxxvi. 13.
lxxxix. 20—28.
49. Is. lv. 3.
r 1 Chr. xxviii. 5.
xxix. 23.
s 2 Sam. vii. 12—
16. 25—29. 1
Chr. xvii. 11—
14. 23—27.
xxviii. 6, 7. Ps.
lxxxix. 35—37.
cxxxii. 11, 12.
t Heb. *much as the
dust of the earth*.
Gen. xiii. 16.
xxii. 17. Num.
xxiii. 10.
u Ps. cxix. 34. 73.
Prov. ii. 3—6.
iii. 13—18. Jam.
i. 5.
v Num. xxvii. 17.
Deut. xxxi. 2.
2 Sam. v. 2.
x 2 Cor. ii. 16. iii.
5.
y 1 Sam. xvi. 7.
1 Kings viii. 18.
1 Chr. xxviii. 2.
xxix. 17, 18. Acts
v. 4.
z 1 Kings iii. 28.
Prov. xiv. 8.
Jam. iii. 13. 17.
a Matt. vi. 33.
Eph. iii. 20.
b ix. 22. 1 Chr.
xxix. 25. Ec. ii.
9.
c 3.

d 1 Kings iv. 24, gregation, and ^d reigned over Israel.

e ix. 25. Deut. 14 And ^e Solomon gathered chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he placed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

f 12. ix. 27. 1 Kings x. 27. Job xxii. 24, 25. Is. ix. 17. ^f Heb. gave. g ix. 27. Is. ix. 10. Am. vii. 14. ^g Heb. the going forth of the horses which was Solomon's. ix. 28. 1 Kings x. 29, 29.

15 And ^f the king [†] made silver and gold at Jerusalem as *plenteous* as stones, and cedar-trees made he as the ^g sycamore-trees that *are* in the vale for abundance.

16 And [†] Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

17 And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Egypt a chariot for six hundred *shekels* of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out horses for all ^h the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, by their [§] means.

CHAP. II.

Solomon purposes to build the temple and a palace, 1. His workmen, 2. He sends to Hiram for skilful artificers, and for timber, 3—10. Hiram's friendly answer, 11—16. Solomon employs strangers as labourers, and overseers, 17, 18.

AND Solomon ^a determined to build an house ^b for the name of the LORD, and ^c an house for his kingdom.

2 And Solomon ^d told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew in the mountains, and three thousand and six hundred to oversee them.

3 And Solomon sent to ^e Hiram the king of Tyre, saying, ^f As thou didst deal with David my father, and didst send him cedars to build him an house to dwell therein, *even so deal with me.*

4 Behold, ^g I build an house to the name of the LORD my God, ^h to dedicate *it* to him, and ⁱ to burn before him ^{*} sweet incense, and for ^k the continual shew-bread, and for [†] the burnt-offerings morning and evening, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on ^m the solemn feasts of the LORD our God. *This is an ordinance for ever* to Israel.

5 And the house which I build ⁿ is ^o great: for ^o great *is* our God above all gods.

6 But ^p who is [†] able to build him an house, seeing the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain him? ^q who *am* I then, that I should build him an house, ^r save only to burn sacrifice before him?

7 Send me now therefore a man ^s cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and in crimson, and in blue, and that can skill ^t to grave with the cunning men that *are* with me

in Judah and in Jerusalem, ^u whom ^t 1 Chr. xxii. 15, David my father did provide. 16.

8 ^u Send me also cedar-trees, ^u 1 Kings v. 6. fir-trees, ^{*} and [§] algum trees, ^x 1 Kings x. 11. out of Lebanon: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon: and behold, my servants *shall be* with thy servants. ^y Or, *algunim.* Heb. *great and wonderful.* 21. 1 Kings ix. 8.

9 Even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build *shall be* wonderful great.

10 And, behold, ^y I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand ^z baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil. ^z 1 Kings vii. 28. Ezra vii. 22.

11 ¶ Then Hiram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to Solomon, ^a Because the LORD hath loved his people, he hath made thee king over them. ^a ix. 8. Deut. vii. 7. 1 Kings x. 9.

12 Hiram said moreover, ^b Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, ^c that made heaven and earth, who hath given to David the king a wise son, ^{*} endued with prudence and understanding, that might build ^d an house for the LORD, and an house for his kingdom. ^b 1 Kings v. 7. 1 Chr. xxix. 30. Ps. lxxii. 18, 19. Luke i. 68. 1 Pet. i. 3. ^c Gen. i. ii. Ps. xxxiii. 6. cii. 25. cxxiv. 8. cxxvi. 5, 6. cclvi. 5, 6. Jer. x. 11. Acts iv. 24. xiv. 15. Col. i. 16, 17. Rev. iv. 11. x. 6. ^d Heb. *knowing prudence, &c.* 10—12.

13 And now I have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, ^e of Hiram, my father's,

14 ^f The son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father *was* a man of Tyre, ^g skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to find out every device which shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine, ^h which my lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servants:

16 And ⁱ we will cut wood out of Lebanon, as ^{*} much as thou shalt need; and we will bring it to thee in floats by sea to [†] Joppa, and thou shalt carry it up to Jerusalem. ⁱ 1 Kings v. 8, 9. ^{*} Heb. *according to all thy need.* [†] Heb. *Japho.* Job. xix. 46. Ezra iii. 7. Jon. i. 3. Acts ix. 36. x. 32.

17 And Solomon ^k numbered all [†] the strangers that *were* in the land of Israel, [†] after the numbering wherewith David his father had numbered them; and they were found an hundred and fifty thousand, and three thousand and six hundred. ^k 2. viii. 7, 8. 1 Kings v. 13—16. ix. 20, 21. [†] Heb. *the men the strangers.* 1 Chr. xxi. 2.

18 And he set ^m threescore and ten thousand of them *to be* bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand *to be* hewers in the mountains, and three thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people *to* work.

a 1 Kings v. 5. b Deut. xii. 5. 11. xxviii. 58. 1 Kings viii. 18. 20. 1 Chr. xvii. 10. Matt. vi. 9, 10. c 1 Kings vii. 1. ix. 1. d 12. 1 Kings v. 15, 16. e 1 Kings v. 1. *if from.* f 2 Sam. v. 11. 1 Chr. xiv. 1. g 1. 1 Kings viii. 18. h 1 Kings viii. 63. i Ex. xix. 7. ^{*} Heb. *incense of spices.* k Ex. xxv. 30. Lev. xxiv. 8. l Ex. xxix. 40—42. Num. xxviii. 3, 4. 9—11. m Lev. xxiii. Num. xxviii. xxix. n 9. 1 Kings ix. 8. 1 Chr. xvii. 1. Ez. vii. 20. o Ex. xv. 11. 1 Chr. xvi. 25. Ps. lxxvi. 8, 9. cxxv. 5. cxlv. 3. Jer. x. 6. p vi. 18. 1 Kings viii. 27. Is. lvi. 1. Acts vii. 48, 49. q i. 10. Ex. iii. 11. 2 Sam. vii. 18. 1 Chr. xxix. 14. 2 Cor. ii. 16. Eph. iii. 8. r Deut. xii. 5, 6. 11. 14. 26. s Ex. xxxi. 3—5. 1 Kings vii. 14. Is. xxviii. 26. 29. Is. 10. t Heb. *to grave drawings.*

h 10. 1 Kings v. 11. i 1 Kings v. 8, 9. ^{*} Heb. *according to all thy need.* [†] Heb. *Japho.* Job. xix. 46. Ezra iii. 7. Jon. i. 3. Acts ix. 36. x. 32. k 2. viii. 7, 8. 1 Kings v. 13—16. ix. 20, 21. [†] Heb. *the men the strangers.* 1 Chr. xxi. 2.

CHAP. III.

The place of the temple, and the time when the building of it was begun, 1, 2. Its dimensions and ornaments, 3-7. Those of the most holy place, 8-10. The cherubim placed in it, 11-13. The veil, 14. The two pillars, 15-17.

a 1 Kings vi. 1, &c.

b Gen. xxii. 2, 14.
* Or, which was seen of David.

c 2 Sam. xxiv. 18, &c. Araunah. 1 Chr. xxi. 18. xxii. 1.

d 1 Kings vi. 1.

e 1 Chr. xxviii. 11-19.

† Heb. founded.
f 1 Kings vi. 2, 3.

THEN ^a Solomon began to build the house of the LORD at Jerusalem ^b in mount Moriah, * where the LORD appeared unto David his father, in the place that David had prepared in the threshing-floor of Ornan the Jebusite.

2 And he began to build ^d in the second day of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign.

3 ¶ Now these are the things wherein ^e Solomon was † instructed for the building of the house of God. ^f the length by cubits after the first measure was threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

4 And the porch that was in the front of the house, the length of it was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height was an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold.

5 And ^g the greater house ^h he ceiled with fir-tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and set thereon palm-trees and chains.

6 And he † garnished the house with ⁱ precious stones for beauty: and the gold was gold of Parvaim.

7 He ^j overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and ^k graved cherubims on the walls.

8 And he made ^l the most holy house, the length whereof was, according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, amounting to six hundred talents.

9 And the weight of the nails was fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid the upper chambers with gold.

10 And in the most holy house he made ^m two cherubims of § image-work, and overlaid them with gold.

11 And the wings of the cherubims were twenty cubits long: one wing of the one cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house; and the other wing was likewise five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub.

12 And one wing of the other cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house; and the other wing was five cubits also, joining to the wing of the other cherub.

13 The wings of these cheru-

bims spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they stood on their feet, and their faces were * inward.

14 ¶ And he made ⁿ the veil of blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and † wrought cherubims thereon.

15 Also he made before the house ^p two pillars of thirty and five cubits ‡ high, and the chapter that was on the top of each of them was five cubits.

16 And he made ^q chains, as in the oracle, and put them on the heads of the pillars; and made ^r an hundred pomegranates, and put them on the chains.

17 And he ^s reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand § Jachin, and the name of that on the left || Boaz.

CHAP. IV.

The altar of brass, 1. The molten sea supported by twelve oxen, 2-5. The lavers, candlesticks, and tables, 6-8. The two courts of the temple, 9, 10. The vessels, furniture, and instruments of brass, 11-18. Those of gold, 19-22.

MOREOVER, he made ^a an altar of brass, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof.

2 Also he made ^b a molten sea of ten cubits from * brim to brim, round in compass, and five cubits the height thereof; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

3 And under it was ^c the similitude of oxen, which did compass it round about: ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about. Two rows of oxen were cast, when it was cast.

4 It ^d stood upon twelve oxen, ^e three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east, and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

5 And the thickness of it was an hand-breadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, * with flowers of lilies: and it received and held † three thousand baths.

6 ¶ He made also ^g ten lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to wash in them: ‡ such things as they offered for the burnt-offering they washed in them; ^h but the sea was for the priests to wash in.

7 And he made ⁱ ten candlesticks of gold ^k according to their form, and set them in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the left.

* Or, toward the house. Ex. xxv. 20.

o Ex. xxvi. 31-35. Matt. xxvii. 51.

† Heb. ix. 3. x. 20. ‡ Heb. caused to ascend.

p 1 Kings vii. 15-24. Jer. lii. 21-23.

† Heb. long.

q 1 Kings vi. 21.

r 1 Kings vii. 20, 21.

s 1 Kings vii. 21.

§ He shall establish. || In it is strength.

a i. 5. Ex. xxvii. 1-8. 1 Kings viii. 22. 64. ix. 25. 2 Kings xvi. 14, 15. Ez. xliii. 13-16.

b Ex. xxx. 18-21. 1 Kings vii. 23-26. Zech. xiii. 1. Tit. iii. 5. Rev. vii. 14.

* Heb. his brim to his brim.

c Ez. i. 10. x. 14. 1 Cor. ix. 9, 10. Rev. iv. 7.

d Matt. xvi. 18. Eph. ii. 20. Rev. xxi. 14.

e Matt. xxviii. 19, 20. Mark xvi. 15. Luke xxiv. 46, 47. Acts ix. 15.

* Or, like a lily-flower.

f 1 Kings vii. 26.

g Ex. xxx. 18-21. 1 Kings vii. 38.

40. Ps. li. 2. 1 Cor. vi. 11. 1 John i. 7.

† Heb. the work of burnt-offering.

Ex. xxix. 4. Lev. i. 9. 13. Ez. xl. 38. Rev. vii. 14.

h 2. Heb. ix. 14.

i 1 Kings vii. 49. 1 Chr. xxviii. 15.

Zech. iv. 2, 3, 11-14. Matt. v. 14-16. John viii. 12. Rev. i. 20.

k Ex. xxv. 31-40.

m 1 Kings v. 23-28.

§ Or, moveable work.

1 Ex. xiv. 23—30. 8 He made also ¹ ten tables, and placed *them* in the temple, five on the right side, and five on the left. And he made an hundred [†] basons of gold.

† Or, *basons*. Jer. lii. 18, 19. 9 ¶ Furthermore he made [•] the court of the priests, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass.

n 1 Kings vii. 39. 10 And [•] he set the sea on the right side of the east end, over against the south.

o 1 Kings vii. 40. 11 And Hiram made [•] the pots, and the shovels, and the [§] basons. And Hiram [†] finished the work, that he was to make for king Solomon for the house of God;

p iii. 15—17. 12 *To wit*, [•] the two pillars, and [•] the pommels, and the chapters *which were* on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two pommels of the chapters which *were* on the top of the pillars;

q 1 Kings vii. 41. 13 And [•] four hundred pomegranates on the two wreaths; two rows of pomegranates on each wreath, to cover the two pommels of the chapters which *were* upon the [•] pillars.

r Ex. xxviii. 33, 34. 1 Kings vii. 42. Cant. iv. 13. Jer. lii. 23. 14 He made also [•] bases; and [†] lavers made he upon the bases;

• Heb. *face of the*. 1 Kings vii. 27—43. 15 [•] One sea, and twelve oxen under it:

† Or, *caldrons*. 6. 2—5. 16 The [•] pots also, and the shovels, and the [•] flesh-hooks, and all their instruments, did [•] Hiram [•] his father make to king Solomon, for the house of the LORD, of [†] bright brass.

u 11. Ex. xxvii. 3. xxviii. 3. Zech. xiv. 20, 21. 17 In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the [§] clay-ground between Succoth and [•] Zeredathah.

x 1 Sam. ii. 13, 14. 1 Chr. xxviii. 17. 18 Thus Solomon made all these vessels in great abundance: for [•] the weight of the brass could not be found out.

y 1 Kings vii. 14, 45. Hiram. 19 And Solomon made [•] all the vessels that *were* for the house of God, [•] the golden altar also, and [•] the tables whereon the shewbread *was set*;

z ii. 13. 20 Moreover, [•] the candlesticks with their lamps, that they should [•] burn after the manner, before [•] the oracle of pure gold;

† Heb. *made bright*, or, *covered*. 21 And [•] the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, *made he of* gold, *and that* [•] perfect gold;

§ Heb. *thicknesses of the ground*. 22 And the [•] snuffers, and the [†] basons, and the spoons, and the censers, *of pure gold*: and [•] the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the most holy *place*, and the doors of the house of the temple, *were of* gold.

a 1 Kings vii. 46. Zeredathah. 23 Also [•] the Levites which *were* the singers, all of them of [•] Asaph, of Heman, of Jeduthun, with their sons and their brethren, *being* [•] arrayed in white linen, having [•] cymbals, and psalteries, and harps, stood at the east end of the altar, and with them [•] an hundred and twenty priests sounding with trumpets:)

b 1 Kings vi. 5, 16, 17. viii. 6. Ps. xxviii. 2. 24 It came even to pass, as the

i 5. Ex. xxv. 31. xxvii. 20. 1 Kings vi. 18, 26, 35. 25 It came even to pass, as the

• Heb. *perfections of*. 26 It came even to pass, as the

k Ex. xxvii. 23. 1 Kings vii. 50. 2 Kings xii. 13. xxv. 14. Jer. hi. 18. 27 It came even to pass, as the

† Or, *basons*. 1 Kings vi. 31, 32. 28 It came even to pass, as the

THUS all the work that Solomon made for the house of the LORD was finished: and Solomon [•] brought in *all* the things that David his father had dedicated; and the silver, and the gold, and all the instruments, put he among the treasures of the house of God.

2 [•] Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, [•] the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD [•] out of [•] the city of David, which is Zion.

3 Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto the king, [•] in the feast which *was* in the seventh month.

4 And all the elders of Israel came; and [•] the Levites took up the ark.

5 And they brought up the ark, and [•] the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that *were* in the tabernacle, these did the priests *and* the Levites bring up.

6 Also [•] king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel that were assembled unto him before the ark, sacrificed sheep and oxen, which could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

7 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, [•] to the oracle of the house, into the most holy *place*, *even* under the wings of the cherubims.

8 For the cherubims spread forth *their* wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark, and [•] the staves thereof above.

9 And they drew out the staves *of the ark*, that [•] the ends of the staves were seen from the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen without. And [•] there it is unto this day.

10 *There was* nothing in the ark, [•] save the two tables which Moses put *therein* at Horeb. [†] when [•] the LORD made *a covenant* with the children of Israel, when they came out of Egypt.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy *place*; (for all the priests *that were* [†] present were [•] sanctified, *and did not then* [•] wait by course:

12 Also [•] the Levites *which were* the singers, all of them of [•] Asaph, of Heman, of Jeduthun, with their sons and their brethren, *being* [•] arrayed in white linen, having [•] cymbals, and psalteries, and harps, stood at the east end of the altar, and with them [•] an hundred and twenty priests sounding with trumpets:)

13 It came even to pass, as the

a 1 Kings vii. 51. 1 Chr. xxii. 14. xxvi. 26—28.

b i. 2. 1 Kings viii. 1—11. 1 Chr. xxix. 1.

c 1 Chr. xv. 12. xxiv. 6, 31. xxvi. 26.

d i. 4. 2 Sam. vi. 12. 1 Chr. xvi. 1. 2 Sam. v. 7.

f vii. 8—10. Lev. xxiii. 34—36. 1 Kings viii. 2.

g Num. iv. 15. Josh. iii. 6. vi. 6. 1 Kings viii. 3. 1 Chr. xv. 2. 12—14.

h i. 3. 1 Kings viii. 4, 6.

i 2 Sam. vi. 13. 1 Kings viii. 5. 1 Chr. xvi. 1, 2. xxix. 21.

k iv. 20. Ex. xxxvii. 6—9. 1 Kings vi. 23—28. viii. 6, 7.

l Ex. xxv. 12—15. xxxvii. 3—5. Num. iv. 6.

m 1 Kings viii. 8, 9.

• Or, *they are there*. n Ex. xxxi. 18. xxxii. 15, 16, 19. xxxiv. 1. xl. 20.

Deut. x. 2—5. Heb. ix. 4.

† Or, *where*. o Ex. xiv. 5. xiv. 7, 8. Deut. xix. 1. 10—14. Jer. xxxi. 31—34.

† Heb. *found*. p xxix. 5. 15, 34. xxx. 15. 17—20. Ps. xix. 10, 14, 15. Job i. 5.

q xxv. 4. 1 Chr. xxv. 8.

r xxix. 25. 1 Chr. xv. 16—22. xvi. 4—6. 41, 42. xxv. 9, 30. xxx. 1—7. Ezra iii. 10, 11.

s 1 Chr. vi. 33, 39. xxx. 6. Ps. l. lxxviii. *vers.*

t 1 Chr. xv. 27. Rev. xv. 6. xii. 9.

u Ps. xcii. 3. cxlii. 3. cl. 3—5.

x Num. x. 1—10. Josh. vi. 6—20. 1 Chr. xv. 24. xvi. 5.

CHAP. V.

The temple is finished, and the dedicated treasures deposited in it. 1. The ark is brought into the most holy place. 2—10. What the Levites sing praises to God, a cloud taketh the temple, 11—14.

γ Ps. xc. 1, 2. c. trumpeters and singers *were* γ as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the LORD, and when they lifted up *their* voice with ^z the trumpets and cymbals, and instruments of music, and praised the LORD, *saying*, For ^a *he* is good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever; that ^b *then* the house was filled with a cloud: *even* the house of the LORD;

14 So that ^c the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud; for ^d the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

CHAP. VI.

Solomon blesses the people, and praises God, 1—11. His prayer at the dedication of the temple, 12—39. He concludes by earnestly entreating the Lord's special presence and blessing, 40—42.

THEN said Solomon, ^a the LORD hath said that he would dwell in the thick darkness.

2 But ^b I have built an house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy dwelling for ever.

3 And the king ^c turned his face, and ^d blessed the whole congregation of Israel: and ^e all the congregation of Israel stood.

4 And he said, ^f Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, ^g who hath with his hands fulfilled *that* which he spake with his mouth to my father David, saying,

5 ^h Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Egypt, I chose no city among all the tribes of Israel to build an house in, that ⁱ my name might be there; ^k neither chose I any man to be a ruler over my people Israel:

6 But I have ^l chosen Jerusalem, that my name might be there; and have ^m chosen David to be over my people Israel.

7 Now ⁿ it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

8 But the LORD said to David my father, Forasmuch as it was in thine heart to build an house for my name, ^o thou didst well in that it was in thine heart:

9 Notwithstanding, thou shalt not build the house; but ^p thy son which shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house for my name.

10 The LORD therefore hath ^q performed his word that he hath spoken: for ^r I am risen up in the room of David my father, and am set on the throne of Israel, ^s as the LORD promised, and have built the house for the name of the LORD God of Israel:

11 And in it have I put the ark, wherein ^t is ^u the covenant of the LORD, that he made with the children of Israel.

12 ¶ And ^v he stood before the

altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and ^w spread forth his hands:

13 (For Solomon had made a brazen ^x scaffold, of five cubits ^y long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of ^z the court: and upon it he stood, and ^a kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven,)

14 And said, ^b O LORD God of Israel, *there is* ^c no god like thee in the heaven, nor in the earth; which ^d keepest covenant, and *shewest* ^e mercy unto thy servants, that ^f walk before thee with all their hearts:

15 Thou which hast kept with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him; and ^g spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled *it* with thine hand, as ^h *it is* this day.

16 Now therefore, O LORD God of Israel, ⁱ keep with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him, ^j saying, ¶ There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit upon the throne of Israel; yet so that thy children take heed to their way, ^k to walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me.

17 Now then, ^l O LORD God of Israel, ^m let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken unto thy servant David.

18 But ⁿ will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? Behold, ^o heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; ^p how much less this house which I have built!

19 ¶ Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, ^q to hearken unto the cry and the prayer, which thy servant prayeth before thee:

20 That ^r thine eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest ^s put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant prayeth ^t toward this place.

21 Harken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, which they shall ^u make toward this place: hear thou from ^v thy dwelling place, *even* from heaven; and, when thou hearest, ^w forgive.

22 ¶ If a man ^x sin against his neighbour, ^y and an oath be laid upon him to make him swear, and ^z the oath come before thine altar in this house.

23 Then hear thou ^a from heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, by

x Ex. ix. 33. Job xi. 13. Ps. xxviii. 2. lxxii. 4. cxli. 2. Is. i. 15. 1 Tim. ii. 8.

y Neh. viii. 4. Heb. the length thereof.

z iv. 9. 1 Kings vi. 36. vii. 12.

a 1 Kings viii. 54. Ezra ix. 5. Ps. xc. 6. Dan. vi. 10. Luke xxii. 41. Acts xx. 36. xxi. 5.

b Gen. xxxiii. 20. xxxv. 10. Ex. iii. 15. 1 Kings viii. 23. xlviii. 36. 1 Chr. xxix. 10, 20.

c Ex. xv. 11. 2 Sam. vii. 22. Ps. lxxxvi. 8. lxxxix. 6. Jer. x. 6. 16.

d Deut. vii. 9. Neh. i. 5. Ps. lxxxix. 28. Dan. ix. 4. Mic. vi. 12.

e Ps. ciii. 17, 18. Luke i. 50, 54, 55. Gen. v. 24. xlvii. 1. 1 Kings iii. 6.

f 1 Kings iii. 6. vi. 12. Luke i. 6. 1 Thes. ii. 12.

g 2 Sam. vii. 12. 1 Kings viii. 24. 1 Chr. xxii. 9, 10.

h Ex. xxxvi. 37. John xv. 14, 15. vii. 18. 2 Sam. vii. 12. 16. 1 Kings ii. 4. Ps. cxxxii. 12.

i Heb. There shall not a man be cut off.

k Ps. xvi. 3. cxix. 1.

l Ex. xxiv. 10. Is. xli. 17. xlv. 3.

m 2 Sam. vii. 25—29. Jer. xi. 5.

n 1 Kings viii. 27. Ps. cxlii. 5, 6. Is. lvii. 15. lvi. 1.

o Acts vii. 48, 49. xvii. 24.

p Ps. cxxxix. 7—10. Jer. xlii. 24. 2 Cor. xii. 2.

q 1 Kings viii. 28. Ps. lxxiv. 20. cxxx. 2. Dan. ix. 17—19. Luke xlviii. 1—7.

r Ps. iv. 1. v. 1, 2. xx. 1—3. John xvii. 20.

s xvi. 9. 1 Kings viii. 29, 30. 2 Kings. xix. 16. Neh. i. 6. Ps. xxxiv. 16.

t 6. Deut. xxvi. 2. Col. ii. 9.

u Or, in this place. Dan. vi. 10.

f Heb. pray. 39. Job xxii. 12—14. Ps. xlii. 1.

Ec. v. 2. Is. lvii. 15. Matt. vi. 9.

x Ps. lxxxv. 2, 3. cxxx. 3, 4. Is. xliii. 25. xlv. 22.

Dan. ix. 19. Mic. vii. 18, 19. Matt. vi. 12.

y 1 Kings viii. 31, 32.

¶ Heb. and he require an oath of him. Ex. xxii. 11.

Matt. xxii. 18.

z Num. v. 19—22.

a 21.

b Num. v. 27. Prov. i. 31. Is. iii. 11. Rom. ii. 9.

c Deut. xiv. 1. Prov. xvii. 15. Is. iii. 10. Ez. xviii. 20. Rom. ii. 10.

d Or, *be smitten*. Lev. xxi. 17. 37. Deut. xxviii. 26. 48. Josh. vii. 6. 1 Kings xviii. 33, 34. Ps. xlv. 10.

e Josh. vii. 11, 12. Judg. ii. 11, 14, 15. 2 Kings xvii. 7-18.

f Lev. xxvi. 40-42. Deut. iv. 29-31. xxx. 1-6. Neh. i. 8, 9. Prov. xxviii. 13. Jer. iii. 12, 13. Ezra ix. 5, &c. Neh. ix. 1, &c. Is. lxxii. lxiv. Dan. ix. 3, &c.

g Or, *toward*. 20. Ezrai. 1-6. Ps. cxi. 47. Jer. xxxiii. 6-13.

h Gen. xlii. 15. Ex. vi. 8. Josh. xxi. 43.

i Lev. xvi. 19. Deut. xi. 17. xxviii. 23. 1 Kings xvii. 1. Luke iv. 25.

k Is. i. 1. 2. Ez. xiv. 13. Am. iv. 4-9. Rev. xi. 6.

l Jer. xiv. 7-9. Joel i. 15-20. ii. 15-17.

m Prov. xxviii. 13. Ez. xviii. 27-32.

n xxxiii. 12, 13. Hos. v. 15. vi. 1.

o 1 Kings viii. 35, 36. Ps. xlv. 3, 4, 8, 12. xxv. 12. cxxx. 33. Mic. iv. 2. John vi. 45.

p Is. xxx. 21. Jer. vi. 16. xlii. 3.

q 1 Kings xviii. 40-45. Job xxxvii. 11-14. Ps. lxxviii. 9. Jer. xiv. 22. Joel ii. 23. Zech. x. 1. Jam. v. 17, 18.

r Lev. xvi. 16, 25, 26. Deut. xxxiii. 21-61. Ruth i. 1. 1 Kings viii. 37-40. 2 Kings vi. 25-29. viii. 1.

s Ex. x. 12-15. Joel i. 4-7. ii. 25. Rev. ix. 3-11.

t xii. 2-5. xx. 9-12. xxviii. 1. Lev. xvi. 25. Deut. xxviii. 52-57.

u Heb. *land of their gates*.

v 1 Kings viii. 37, 38.

w Ps. xxxiii. 12, 13. l. 15. cxi. 15.

y Prov. xiv. 10.

z 12, 13. Is. i. 15.

a Ps. viii. 20-26. Jer. xvii. 10. Matt. xvi. 27. b 1 Kings viii. 39. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. xxix. 17. Ps. xi. 4, 5. Job xxviii. 28. Ps. cxxviii. 1. cxxx. 4. Acts ix. 31.

f Heb. *all the days which they live upon the face of the land*. d Ex. xii. 48, 49. Ruth i. 16. ii. 11. 1 Kings viii. 41-43. x. 1, 2. Is. lvi. 3-7. Matt. ii. 1. viii. 10, 11. John xii. 20. Acts viii. 27. x. 1-4. Eph. ii. 12, 13. e Ex. xviii. 8-12. Josh. ii. 9. ix. 9. 2 Kings v. 3, 8, 15. Is. lx. 1-10. Zech. viii. 22. Matt. xii. 42. f Ex. iii. 19, 20. xiii. 14. Ps. lxxxix. 13. g Is. lxxvi. 20. Zech. xiv. 16, 17. Acts ii. 10.

the stranger calleth to thee for; h that all people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as doth thy people Israel, and may know that *this house which I have built is called by thy name*.

34 ¶ If *i* thy people go out to war against their enemies *k* by the way that thou shalt send them, and *l* they pray unto thee *m* toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name;

35 Then *n* hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and *o* maintain their *p* cause.

36 ¶ If *q* they sin against thee, (*r* for *there is* no man which sinneth not,) and *s* thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before their enemies, and *t* they carry them away captives unto a land far off or near;

37 Yet *u* if they *v* bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying, 'We have sinned, we have done amiss, and have dealt *w* wickedly:

38 If they *x* return to thee with all their heart and with all their soul, in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried them captives, and *y* pray towards their land which thou gavest unto their fathers, and *z* towards *a* the city which thou hast chosen, and towards the house which I have built for thy name:

39 Then hear thou from the heavens, *b* even from thy dwelling place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain their *c* cause, and *d* forgive thy people which have sinned against thee.

40 Now, *e* my God, let I beseech thee, *f* thine eyes be open, and *g* let *h* thine ears *i* be attent unto the prayer *j* that is made in this place.

41 Now therefore *k* arise, O LORD God, into *l* thy resting place, thou, and *m* the ark of thy strength: let *n* thy priests, O LORD God, be clothed with salvation, and let *o* thy saints rejoice in goodness.

42 O LORD God, turn not away the face of *p* thine anointed; *q* remember the mercies of David thy servant.

Ps. xxiv. 15. Is. xxvii. 17. Dan. ix. 17-19. xxi. 2. cxxvi. 2. *r* Heb. *of this place*. d Ps. cxxxix. 8-10, 16. e 1 Chr. xxviii. 2. f Josh. iii. 13. vi. 4, 5. 1 Chr. xvi. 24. Ps. cx. 2. Rom. i. Ps. g Is. lx. 16-18. lxx. 3, 6, 10. Rom. xii. 14. Gal. iii. 27. Eph. iv. 12-24. Rev. xix. 3, 14. h Neh. ix. 25. Is. lxxv. 18, 19. Phil. iii. 3. iv. 4. i 1 Kings i. 34. Ps. 2. Is. lxxi. 1. k Ps. cxxxix. 1. Is. lv. 1. Acts xii. 4.

CHAP. VII.

God testifies his acceptance of Solomon's prayer by fire from heaven: the glory fills the temple, and the people worship, 1-3. Solomon's sacrifices at the dedication, 4-7. The congregation keep the feast of tabernacles, and the feast of the dedication, fourteen days, 8, 9. He dismisses the people joyful, and is prospered, 10, 11. God again appears to Solomon, and makes a covenant with him, 12-22.

1 Sam. xvii. 46. 2 Kings xix. 10. Ps. xxii. 27. lxxviii. 2. cxxxviii. 4, 5. Is. xi. 10. xlix. 6. liv. 1-3. Rev. xi. 15.

Heb. *thy name is called upon this house*. Num. vi. 27. 1 Kings viii. 16.

i Deut. xx. 1-4. Josh. i. 2-5. 1 Kings viii. 44, 45.

k Num. xxxi. 1, &c. Josh. viii. 1-8. Judg. i. 1, 2. 1 Sam. xv. 3, 18.

l xiv. 9-12. xxviii. 31. xx. 6-13. xxxii. 20, 21.

m 6. 1 Kings viii. 13. Is. xiv. 32. Dan. vi. 10.

n Dan. ix. 17-19.

o Is. xxxviii. 21-36.

p Or, *right*. Ps. ix. 4. Jer. v. 28.

q Job. xv. 14-16. Ps. cxlix. 2. Prov. xx. 9. Ec. vii. 20. Jam. iii. 2. 1 John i. 8-10.

r Lev. xxvi. 34-44. Deut. iv. 26, 27. xxviii. 36, 64-68. xxxix. 24-38. 2 Kings xvii. 6, 18, 23. xxv. 21. Dan. ix. 7-14. Luke xxi. 24.

s Heb. *they that take them captive, carry them away*.

t Is. xvi. 40-45. Deut. iv. 29, 30. xxx. 1-3. Luke xv. 17.

u Deut. xxi. 2-6. Jer. xxi. 12-14. Hos. xiv. 1-4. Joel ii. 12, 13.

x xxxiii. 11-13. Dan. ix. 3, 4.

y 34.

z Or, *right*. 35. Zech. i. 15, 16.

a Ps. xxi. 12, 19. Mic. vii. 18-20.

b Ps. vii. 5. xiii. 1. xlii. 1, 2. lxxxviii. 1.

c vii. 18. xvi. 5. 1 Kings viii. 52.

d Ps. cxviii. 8-10, 16.

e 1 Chr. xvi. 2. f Josh. iii. 13. vi. 4, 5. 1 Chr. xvi. 24. Ps. cx. 2. Rom. i. Ps. g Is. lx. 16-18. lxx. 3, 6, 10. Rom. xii. 14. Gal. iii. 27. Eph. iv. 12-24. Rev. xix. 3, 14. h Neh. ix. 25. Is. lxxv. 18, 19. Phil. iii. 3. iv. 4. i 1 Kings i. 34. Ps. 2. Is. lxxi. 1. k Ps. cxxxix. 1. Is. lv. 1. Acts xii. 4.

NOW ^a when Solomon had made an end of praying, ^b the fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt-offering and the sacrifices; and ^c the glory of the LORD filled the house.

2 And ^d the priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had filled the LORD's house.

3 And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the LORD upon the house, ^e they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and praised the LORD, saying, ^f For he is good, for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Then the king and all the people offered sacrifices before the LORD.

5 And king Solomon offered ^g a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep: so the king and all the people dedicated the house of God.

6 And ^h the priests waited on their offices: ⁱ the Levites also with instruments of music of the LORD, ^k which David the king had made to praise the LORD, ^l because his mercy endureth for ever, when David praised by their ^m ministry: and ⁿ the priests sounded trumpets before them, and all Israel stood.

7 Moreover, Solomon ^o hallowed the middle of the court that *was* before the house of the LORD: for there he offered burnt-offerings, and the fat of the peace-offerings, because ^p the brazen altar which Solomon had made was not able to receive the burnt-offerings, and the meat-offerings, and the fat.

8 Also at the same time Solomon ^q kept the feast seven days, and all Israel with him, ^r a very great congregation, from ^s the entering in of Hamath unto the river of Egypt.

9 And in the eighth day they made a ^t solemn assembly; for they kept the dedication of the altar ^u seven days, and the feast seven days.

10 And on the three and twentieth day of the seventh month he sent the people away into their tents, ^v glad and merry in heart ^w for the goodness that the LORD had shewed unto David, and to Solomon, and to Israel his people.

11 Thus ^x Solomon finished the house of the LORD, and the king's house: and ^y all that came into Solomon's heart to make in the house of the LORD, and in his own house, he prosperously effected.

12 ¶ And ^z the LORD appeared to Solomon by night, and said unto him, ^a I have heard thy prayer,

and ^b have chosen this place to myself for ^c an house of sacrifice.

13 If ^d I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if ^e I command the locusts to devour the land, or if ^f I send pestilence among my people;

14 If ^g my people, ^h which are called by my name, shall ⁱ humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and ^k turn from their wicked ways: then ^l will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will ^m heal their land.

15 Now ⁿ mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent unto the prayer ^o that is made in this place.

16 For now ^p have I chosen and sanctified this house, that my name may be there for ever: and ^q mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

17 And as for thee, ^r if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt ^s observe my statutes and my judgments;

18 ^t Then will I stablish the throne of thy kingdom according ^u as I have covenanted with David thy father, saying, There shall not ^v fail thee a man *to be ruler* in Israel.

19 But ^w if ye turn away and forsake my statutes and my commandments, which I have set before you, and ^x shall go and serve other gods, and worship them;

20 Then ^y will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them: and this house, which I have sanctified for my name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it *to be* ^z a proverb and a by-word among all nations.

21 And this house, which is high, ^a shall be an astonishment to every one that passeth by it: so that he shall say, ^b Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and unto this house?

22 And it shall be answered, ^c Because they forsook the Lord God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and served them: ^d therefore hath he brought all this evil upon them.

^e Deut. xxix. 24-28. ^f 1 Kings ix. 8, 9. ^g Jer. v. 19. ^h xiii. 22. ⁱ xvi. 10-12. ^j xxii. 8, 9, 28. ^k Judg. ii. 12, 13. ^l Jer. ii. 13. ^m Lam. ii. 16, 17. ⁿ iv. 13-15. ^o Ez. xxxvi. 17-20. ^p xxxvi. 17. ^q Dan. ix. 12.

CHAP. VIII.

The cities built by Solomon, 1-6. The remnant of the devoted nations are subjected to tribute; and the Israelites employed in honourable services, 7-10. Pharaoh's daughter removes to her house, 11. Solomon's daily and festival sacrifices, 12, 13. He appoints the priests and Levites to their services in order, 14, 15. The work finished, 16. Solomon's navy brings gold from Ophir, 17.

AND it came to pass ^a at the end of twenty years, wherein

^b 16. Deut. xii. 5. ^c 11. Ps. lxxviii. 68, 69. ^d cxxxii. 13, 14.

^e vi. 26-28. Deut. xi. 17. ^f Job xi. 10. ^g xii. 14. ^h Luke iv. 25. ⁱ Rev. iii. 7. ^j xi. 6.

^k Ex. x. 4-6. ^l Ps. cv. 34. ^m Joel i. 4-7. ⁿ ii. 25.

^o Num. xiv. 12. ^p xvi. 46, 47. ^q 2 Sam. xiv. 13-15. ^r Ez. xiv. 19-21.

^s Is. lxiii. 19.

^t Heb. upon whom my name is called.

^u vi. 37-39. ^v xxxiii. 12, 13. ^w 18, 19. ^x Lev. xxvi. 40, 41. ^y Deut. iv. 29, 30.

^z xxx. 1-6. ^a Ez. xxxiii. 11. ^b Jam. iv. 9, 10.

^c Prov. xxviii. 13. ^d Is. lv. 6, 7. ^e Ez. xviii. 27-30.

^f vi. 39.

^g Ps. lx. 2. ^h Jer. viii. 22. ⁱ xxxiii. 6. ^j li. 9.

^k vi. 20. ^l 40. ^m Deut. xi. 12. ⁿ Ps. lxx. 2. ^o 1 Pet. iii. 12.

^p Heb. of this place. ^q vi. 40.

^r vi. 6. ^s 38. ^t xxxiii. 4. ^u 7. ^v 1 Kings ix. 3. ^w 2 Kings xxi. 4, 7, 8.

^x Matt. iii. 17. ^y John ii. 19-21. ^z Col. ii. 9.

^a Deut. xxviii. 1, &c. ^b 1 Kings ii. 3. ^c iii. 14. ^d viii. 25. ^e xi. 38. ^f 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. ^g Zech. iii. 7.

^h Deut. iv. 40. ⁱ Ps. cv. 45. ^j Ez. xxxvi. 27. ^k John xiv. 21.

^l 2 Sam. vii. 13-16.

^m Ps. lxxxix. 28-40. ⁿ xxxiii. 11, 12.

^o Heb. be cut off to thee. ^p vi. 16.

^q Lev. xxvi. 14, &c. ^r Deut. xxviii. 15, &c. ^s 1 Sam. xii. 25. ^t 1 Chr. xxviii. 9.

^u Deut. iv. 23-27. ^v Josh. xxxiii. 15, 16. ^w 1 Kings ix. 6, 7. ^x xi. 4-8.

^y 2 Kings xvii. 20. ^z Ps. lii. 5. ^a Jer. xii. 17. ^b xviii. 7. ^c xxxi. 28. ^d Jude 12.

^e Deut. xxviii. 37. ^f 1 Kings ix. 7. ^g Neh. iv. 1-4. ^h Ps. xlv. 14. ⁱ Jer. xxiv. 9. ^j Lam. ii. 15, 16.

^k xxix. 8. ^l Jer. xix. 8. ^m xlix. 17. ⁿ l. 13.

^o xiii. 22. ^p xvi. 10-12. ^q xxii. 8, 9, 28. ^r Judg. ii. 12, 13. ^s Jer. ii. 13. ^t Lam. ii. 16, 17. ^u iv. 13-15. ^v Ez. xxxvi. 17-20. ^w xxxvi. 17. ^x Dan. ix. 12.

^y B. C. 992.

^z a 1 Kings ix. 10.

Solomon had built the house of the LORD, and his own house,

b 1 Kings ix. 11—13.

2 That ^b the cities which Hiram had restored to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.

c Num. xiii. 21. xxxiv. 8. 2 Sam. viii. 3. 1 Kings xi. 23. 1 Chr. xviii. 3.

3 And Solomon went to ^c Hamathzobah, and prevailed against it.

d 1 Kings ix. 17—19.

4 And ^d he built Tadmor in the wilderness, and all the store-cities, which he built in Hamath.

e Josh. xvi. 3. 5. 1 Chr. vii. 24.

5 Also he built ^e Beth-horon the upper, and Beth-horon the nether, fenced cities, with walls, gates, and bars;

f Josh. xviii. 14. 2 Sam. vi. 2. 1 Chr. xiii. 6.

6 And ^f Baalath, and all ^g the store-cities that Solomon had, and all the ^h chariot-cities, and the cities of the horsemen, and ^{*} all that Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and throughout all the land of his dominion.

g 1 Kings ix. 19. h i. 14. 1 Kings x. 26.

7 ¶ *As for* ⁱ all the people that were left of ^k the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perrizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which were not of Israel,

* Heb. all the desire of Solomon which he desired to build. 1 Kings ix. 19. Ec. ii. 10.

8 *But* of their children who were left after them in the land, ⁱ whom the children of Israel consumed not, them did Solomon make ^m to pay tribute until this day.

i 1 Kings ix. 20—22. k Gen. xv. 19—24. Deut. vii. 1.

9 But ⁿ of the children of Israel did Solomon make no servants for his work: but ^a they were men of war, and chief of his captains, and captains of his chariots and horsemen.

i Judg. i. 21—36. Ps. cvi. 34.

10 And these were the chief of king Solomon's officers, *even* ^r two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people.

m ii. 17. 1 Kings v. 13, 14.

11 ¶ And Solomon ^q brought up the daughter of Pharaoh out of the city of David, unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because *the places are* [†] holy whereunto the ark of the LORD hath come.

n Ex. xix. 5, 6. Gal. iv. 26. 31.

12 ¶ Then Solomon offered burnt-offerings unto the LORD, ^r on the altar of the LORD, which he had built before the porch;

q 1 Kings iii. 1. vii. 2. ix. 24.

13 Even after a certain rate ^s every day, offering according to the commandment of Moses, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts, ^t three times in the year, *even* in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles.

† Heb. holiness. Ex. iii. 5. xxix. 43. 2 Pet. i. 19.

14 And he appointed, according to the order of David his father, ^u the courses of the priests to their service, and ^v the Levites to their charges, to praise and minister before the priests, as the duty of every day required: the porters also by their courses at every ^y gate: for

r iv. 1.

15 And she said to the king, *It was a true* [†] report which I heard in mine own land of thine [‡] acts and of thy wisdom:

u 1 Chr. xxiv. 1—19.

16 Howbeit ^v I believed not their words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen *it*: and, behold, ^w the one half of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told me: *for thou* ^x exceedest the fame that I heard.

x 1 Chr. vi. 31, 32. 2 Chr. xx. 16—22. xxv. 4—6. 42. xxviii. xxiv. 20—31. xxv.

17 Happy *are* thy men, and happy *are* these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom.

y xvi.

† so ^z had David ^a the man of God [†] commanded.

15 And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Levites concerning any matter, or concerning ^b the treasures.

16 Now ^c all the work of Solomon was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the house of the LORD, and until it was finished. So the house of the LORD was perfected.

17 ¶ Then went Solomon to ^d Ezion-geber, and to ^e Elath, at the sea-side in the land of Edom.

18 And ^f Hiram sent him, by the hands of his servants, ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of Solomon to Ophir, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought them to king Solomon.

† Heb. so was the commandment of David.

z 2 Sam. xxviii. 2. 1 Chr. xxviii. 19. Acts xiii. 22. 36. a Deut. xxxiii. 1. 1 Kings xiii. 1. b 1 Kings vii. 51. 1 Chr. ix. 29. xxvi. 20—26. c 1 Kings v. 18—vi. 7.

d xx. 16. 1 Kings ix. 26. e Deut. ii. 8. 2 Kings xiv. 22. xvi. 6. Elath. f ix. 10—13. 1 Kings ix. 27, 28. x. 22.

CHAP. IX.

The queen of Sheba's visit to Solomon; her admiration of his wisdom and magnificence; her presents and return. 1—12. Solomon's annual revenue in gold, 13—14. His golden shields and targets, 15, 16. His ivory-throne, and rich vessels of gold, 17—22. The honour paid him by other kings, 23, 24. His stalls, horses, and chariots, 25. The extent and wealth of his dominions, 26—28. He dies, and is succeeded by Rehoboam, 29—31.

AND ^a when the queen of ^b Sheba heard of ^c the fame of Solomon, ^d she came to prove Solomon with hard questions at Jerusalem, with a very great company, and ^e camels that bare ^f spices, and gold in abundance, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, ^g she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

2 And Solomon ^h told her all her questions: and ⁱ there was nothing hid from Solomon which he told her not.

3 And when the queen of Sheba had seen ^k the wisdom of Solomon, and ^l the house that he had built,

4 And ^m the meat of his table, and ⁿ the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his ^o cup-bearers also, and their apparel; and ^p his ascent by which he went up into the house of the LORD; ^q there was no more spirit in her.

5 And she said to the king, *It was a true* [†] report which I heard in mine own land of thine [‡] acts and of thy wisdom:

6 Howbeit ^v I believed not their words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen *it*: and, behold, ^w the one half of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told me: *for thou* ^x exceedest the fame that I heard.

7 Happy *are* thy men, and happy *are* these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom.

a 1 Kings x. 1, &c. Matt. xii. 42. Luke xi. 31.

b Gen. x. 7. 28. xxv. 3.

c i. 1. 12. 1 Kings iv. 31.

d Ps. xlix. 4. lxxviii. 2. Prov. i. 6. Matt. xiii. 35.

e Ps. lxxii. 10. 15. Is. lx. 6.

f 9. Matt. ii. 11. 1 Sam. i. 15. Ps. cxlii. 2. Matt. xii. 34.

g Prov. xiii. 20. Mark iv. 11. 34. John xv. 15.

h 1 Kings iii. 13. iv. 29. Col. ii. 3. Heb. ix. 12, 13.

i 1 Kings x. 2—4. Mark iii. 5. Acts xi. 23.

j iii. iv. 1 Kings vi. vii.

k 1 Kings iv. 22. 23. Prov. ix. 4. John vi. 53—57.

l 1 Kings x. 4. Luke xii. 37. Rev. iii. 20.

m Or, butlers, Neh. i. 11.

n xxviii. 13. 2 Kings xvi. 18. 1 Chr. ix. 18. Ez. xlv. 3. xlvii. 2.

o Ps. cxxxv. 21. cxliii. 7. Cant. v. 8. Dan. x. 17. Rev. i. 17.

q Heb. word. 1 Kings x. 6. Or, sayings.

r 1 Kings x. 7. Ps. xxxv. 19. Zech. ix. 17. 1 Cor. ii. 9. 1 John iii. 2.

s 5. 1 Kings iv. 31. 34. Cant. v. 9—16.

t Deut. xxxiii. 22. 1 Kings v. 8. Ps. xlviii. 4. lxxviii. 10—12. Prov. xiii. 14. viii. 34. x. 21. xvi. 26. Luke x. 39—42. xi. 29.

u 1 Kings x. 9. 1 Chr. xxix. 10, 20. Ps. lxxii. 18, 19. 2 Cor. ix. 12—15. x 2 Sam. xv. 25, 26. Ps. xviii. 19. xxii. 8. Is. xlii. 1. lxii. 4. y ii. 11. Deut. vii. 8. 1 Chr. xvii. 22. z 2 Sam. viii. 15. xxiii. 3. Ps. lxxii. 2. xcix. 4. Is. ix. 7. xi. 1—5. xxxii. 1, 2. Jer. xxxiii. 15, 16. Heb. i. 8, 9. a 24. 1 Kings ix. 14. x. 10. b i. Gen. xliii. 11. Ex. xxx. 34. 8 u Blessed be the LORD thy God, * which delighted in thee to set thee on his throne, *to be* king for the LORD thy God: y because thy God loved Israel, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over them, z to do judgment and justice. 9 And a she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and b of spices great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such spice, as the queen of Sheba gave king Solomon. 10 And the servants also of Hiram, and the servants of Solomon, c which brought gold from Ophir, brought d alnum-trees, and precious stones. 11 And the king made of the alnum-trees * terraces to the house of the LORD, and to the king's palace, and e harps, and psalteries for singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Judah. 12 And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba, f all her desire, whatsoever she asked, besides *that* which she had brought unto the king. So she turned, and went away to her own land, she and her servants. g 1 Kings x. 14, 15. Ps. lxxviii. 29. lxxii. 10, 15. 13 ¶ Now s the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six talents of gold; 14 Beside *that which* chapmen and merchants brought. And all the kings of Arabia, and † governors of the country, brought gold and silver to Solomon. 15 And king Solomon made h two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred *shekels* of beaten gold went to one target. 16 And three hundred shields *made he of* beaten gold: three hundred *shekels* of gold went to one shield. And the king put them i in the house of the forest of Lebanon. 17 Moreover the king made k a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold. 18 And *there were* six steps to the throne, with a foot-stool of gold, *which were* fastened to the throne, and ‡ stays on each side of the sitting place, and l two lions standing by the stays: 19 And m twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps. There was not the like made in any kingdom. n 1 Kings x. 21. Esth. i. 7. Dan. v. 2, 3. o 1 Kings x. 22. xxii. 48. Tharshish. p Job xxxix. 13. q i. 12. 1 Kings iii. 12, 13. iv. 30, 31. x. 28, 24. Ps. lxxxix. 27. Col. ii. 2, 3. r 1 Kings iv. 34. Is. xi. 2, 10. s 1 Kings iii. 28. Prov. ii. 6. Dan. i. 17. ii. 21—23. v. 11. Luke xxi. 15. t 9. 1 Sam. x. 27. Job xlii. 11. u i. 14. Deut. xvii. 16. 1 Kings iv. 26. x. 26. * Or, stays. Heb. highways. e 1 Chr. xxiii. 5. xxv. 1. Ps. xcii. 1—3. cl. 3—5. † Or, captains. h xii. 9, 10. 1 Kings x. 16, 17. ‡ Heb. hands. i Gen. xlix. 9, 10. Num. xxiii. 24. xxiv. 9. Rev. v. 5. m Matt. xix. 28. Rev. xxi. 12. § Heb. shut up. || Or, there was no silver in them.

accounted of in the days of Solomon. 21 For the king's ships went to o Tarshish with the servants of Hiram: every three years once came the ships of Tarshish bringing gold, and silver, * ivory, and apes, and p peacocks. 22 ¶ And king Solomon q passed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom. 23 And all the kings of the earth r sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, that s God had put in his heart. 24 And they brought t every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, harness, and spices, horses and mules, a rate year by year. 25 And Solomon had u four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen; whom he bestowed in the chariot-cities, and with the king at Jerusalem. 26 And he v reigned over all the kings from † the river even unto the land of the Philistines, and to the border of Egypt. 27 And y the king ‡ made silver in Jerusalem as stones, and cedar-trees made he as the sycamore-trees that are in the low plains in abundance. 28 And they z brought unto Solomon horses out of Egypt, and out of all lands. 29 ¶ Now a the rest of the acts of Solomon, first and last, are they not written in the § book of b Nathan the prophet, and in the prophecy of c Ahijah the Shilonite, and in the visions of d Iddo the seer, against Jeroboam the son of Nebat? 30 And e Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel forty years. 31 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead. CHAP. X. The Israelites, at Shechem, make Rehoboam king; and with Jeroboam require him to lighten their yoke, 1—5. Rehoboam, rejecting the advice of his father's counsellors, and consulting with the young men, answers very roughly, 6—15. The ten tribes revolt, kill Hadoram, and drive away Rehoboam, 16—19. AND a Rehoboam went to Shechem, for to b Shechem were c all Israel come to make him king. 2 And it came to pass, when d Jeroboam the son of Nebat, (who was in Egypt, whither he had fled from the presence of Solomon the king,) heard it, that Jeroboam returned out of Egypt. 3 And they sent and called

him. So Jeroboam and all Israel came, and spake to Rehoboam, saying,

e 1 Sam. viii. 11—18. 1 Kings xii. 4. Matt. xi. 29, 30. 4 ^c Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore ease thou somewhat the grievous servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke that he put upon us, and we will serve thee.

f 1 Kings xii. 5. 5 And he said unto them, ^f Come again unto me after three days. And the people departed.

g Job xii. 12, 13. xxxii. 7. Prov. xxvii. 10. Jer. xli. 2—5. 6 And king Rehoboam ^g took counsel with the old men that had stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, saying, ^h What counsel give ye *me* to return answer to this people?

i 1 Kings xii. 7, 8. Prov. xv. 1. k Gen. xlix. 21. 2 Sam. xv. 2—6. 7 And they spoke unto him, saying, ⁱ If thou be kind to this people, and please them, and ^k speak good words to them, they will be thy servants for ever.

l xxxv. 15, 16. Prov. i. 25. ix. 9. xii. 20. xxv. 12. Eccl. x. 2, 3, 10. 8 But ^l he forsook the counsel which the old men gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were brought up with him, that stood before him.

m 2 Sam. xvii. 5, 6. 1 Kings xii. 6—8. 9 And he said unto them, ^m What advice give ye that we may return answer to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, *Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did put upon us?*

n 2 Sam. xvii. 7—11. 10 And the young men that were brought up with him spake unto him, saying, ⁿ Thus shalt thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou *it* somewhat lighter for us; thus shalt thou say unto them, ^o My little *finger* shall be thicker than my father's loins.

p 1 Kings xii. 10, 11. Prov. x. 14. xii. 16. xv. 15. xviii. 6, 7. xxviii. 25. xxxi. 23. 11 For whereas ^p my father ^q put a heavy yoke upon you, ^r I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but ^r I will chastise you with ^s scorpions.

t Gen. xlii. 7, 30. Exod. 25. 1 Sam. xxv. 10, 11. 1 Kings xx. 6—11. Prov. xv. 1. 12 So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam on the third day, as the king bade, saying, ^t Come again to me on the third day.

u Gen. xlii. 7, 30. Exod. 25. 1 Sam. xxv. 10, 11. 1 Kings xx. 6—11. Prov. xv. 1. 13 And the king ^u answered them roughly: and king Rehoboam forsook the counsel of the old men,

v xxxv. 16—20. Deut. ii. 30. Judg. xiv. 4. 1 Sam. ii. 25. 1 Kings xxii. 25. Acts ii. 23, iv. 28. 14 And answered them after ^v the advice of the young men, saying, ^w My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but ^w I will chastise you with scorpions.

y xxxv. 16—20. Deut. ii. 30. Judg. xiv. 4. 1 Sam. ii. 25. 1 Kings xxii. 25. Acts ii. 23, iv. 28. 15 So the king hearkened not unto the people: for ^y the cause was of God, ^z that the Lord might perform his word, which he spake by the hand of ^z Ahijah the Shilonite, to Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

a ix. 20. 16 ^a And when all Israel saw

that the king would not hearken unto them, the people answered the king, saying, ^b What portion have we in David? and we have none inheritance in ^c the son of Jesse: every man to your tents, O Israel: and now, ^d David, see to thine own house. ^e So all Israel went to their tents.

17 But ^f as for the children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them.

18 Then king Rehoboam sent ^f Hadoram, that *was* over the tribute; and ^g the children of Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. But king Rehoboam ^h made speed to get him up to *his* chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.

19 And ⁱ Israel rebelled against the house of David ⁱ unto this day.

CHAP. XI.

Rehoboam, preparing to reduce Israel, is forbidden by the prophet Shemaiah, 1—4. He builds and fortifies several cities, 5—12. The priests and Levites, being cast off by Jeroboam, resort to Jerusalem, attended by other pious Israelites, 13—17. Rehoboam's wives and children, 18—23.

AND ^a when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he gathered of the house of Judah and Benjamin ^b an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen *men*, which were warriors, to fight against Israel, that he might bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam.

2 But the word of the LORD came ^c to Shemaiah ^d the man of God, saying,

3 Speak unto Rehoboam the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and to all Israel in Judah and Benjamin, saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up nor fight ^e against your brethren: ^f return every man to his house; ^g for this thing is done of me. And ^h they obeyed the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jeroboam.

5 ⁱ And Rehoboam dwelt in Jerusalem, and ^j built cities for defence in Judah.

6 He built even ^k Beth-lehem, and ^l Etam, and ^m Tekoa,

7 And ⁿ Beth-zur, and ^o Shoco, and ^p Adullam,

8 And ^q Gath, and ^r Mareshah, and ^s Ziph,

9 And Adoraim, and ^t Lachish, and Azekah,

10 And ^u Zorah, and Aijalon, and ^v Hebron, which *are* in Judah and in Benjamin fenced cities.

11 And he fortified the strongholds, and put ^w captains in them, and store of victual, and of oil and wine.

12 And in every several city he put shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong, having Judah and Benjamin on his side.

13 ^x And the priests and the Levites that were in all Israel ^y re-

b 2 Sam. xx. 1. 1 Kings xii. 16, 17.

c 1 Sam. xxii. 7.

d 2 Sam. vii. 15. 16. 1 Kings vi. 13. 34—39. Ps. ii. 1—6. lxxvi. 10. lxxxiv. 29—37. cxxxvii. 17. Luke xix. 14, 27.

e Judg. vii. 35. 2 Sam. xv. 13, xvi. 11. John vi. 66. vii. 53.

f 1 Kings iv. 6. v. 14. Adoniram. xii. 18. Adoram.

g xxiv. 21. Acts vii. 57, 58. ^h Heb. *strengthened himself*.

i 1 Kings xii. 19. 2 Kings xvii. 21—25.

j v. 9.

a 1 Kings xii. 21—24.

b Ps. xxxiii. 10, 16. Prov. xli. 30, 31.

c xii. 7, 13. **d** viii. 24. 1 Sam. ii. 17. 1 Tim. vi. 11.

e Gen. xlii. 8. 2 Sam. ii. 26.

f Acts vii. 26. 1 Cor. vi. 5—8.

g Heb. xiii. 1. 1 Pet. iii. 8. 1 John iii. 11—13.

h x. 16. 1 Kings xxii. 36.

i x. 15. Gen. i. 20. 1 Kings xi. 29—38. Hos. viii. 4.

j xxv. 7—10, xxviii. 9—18.

k viii. 2—6. xiv. 6, 7. xvi. 6. 1 Sam. xlii. 8—11.

l Gen. xxxv. 19. Matt. ii. 5, 6.

m Judg. xv. 8. 1 Chr. iv. 32.

n xx. 20. Jer. vi. 1.

o Josh. xv. 58. Josh. xv. 35.

p Josh. xv. 35. ^q Josh. xv. 35.

r Mic. i. 13. 1 Chr. xviii. 1.

s Josh. xv. 44. 1 Sam. xxiii. 14, 19.

t Josh. x. 8. 11. xv. 15, 30.

u Josh. xv. 32. Zorah. xii. 41, 42. Aijalon.

v Gen. xxviii. 2. Josh. xiv. 14.

w 23. xvii. 10. ^x Heb. *presented themselves to him*.

sorted to him out of all their coasts.

14 For the Levites left ^z their suburbs and their possession, and came to Judah and Jerusalem: for ^a Jeroboam and his sons had cast them off from executing the priests' office unto the LORD.

15 And he ordained him priests for the high places, and ^b for the devils, and ^c for the calves which he had made.

16 And ^d after them out of all the tribes of Israel, such as ^e set their hearts to seek the LORD God of Israel, came to Jerusalem, ^f to sacrifice unto the LORD God of their fathers.

17 So they ^g strengthened the kingdom of Judah, and made Rehoboam the son of Solomon strong three years; for three years ^h they walked in the way of David and Solomon.

18 ¶ And Rehoboam took him Mahalath the daughter of Jerimoth the son of David to wife, and Abihail the daughter of ⁱ Eliab the son of Jesse,

19 Which bare him children; Jeush, and Shamariah, and Zaham.

20 And after her he took ^k Maachah the daughter of ^l Absalom; which bare him ^m Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and Shelomith.

21 And Rehoboam loved Maachah the daughter of Absalom above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took ⁿ eighteen wives, and threescore concubines; and begat twenty and eight sons, and threescore daughters.)

22 And Rehoboam ^o made Abijah the son of Maachah the chief, to be ruler among his brethren: for he thought to make him king.

23 And ^p he dealt wisely, and ^q dispersed of all his children throughout all the countries of Judah and Benjamin, unto ^r every fenced city: and he gave them victual in abundance. And he desired ^s many wives.

CHAP. XII.

Rehoboam, forsaking God, is punished by Shishak's invasion, 1-4. He, and his princes, being warned by Shemaiah, humble themselves; and though spoiled, are not destroyed, 6-12. Rehoboam's reign and death. Abijah succeeds him, 13-16.

AND it came to pass, ^a when Rehoboam had established the kingdom, and had strengthened himself, ^b he forsook the law of the LORD, and ^c all Israel with him.

2 And it came to pass, *that*, in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, ^d Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, ^e because they had transgressed against the LORD,

3 With ^f twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen: and the people *were* ^g without number that came with him out of Egypt; the ^h Lubims, the Sukkiims, and the ⁱ Ethiopians.

4 And he took ^k the fenced cities

which *pertained* to Judah, and ^l came to Jerusalem.

5 Then came ^m Shemaiah the prophet to Rehoboam, and *to* the princes of Judah that were gathered together to Jerusalem because of Shishak, and said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, ⁿ Ye have forsaken me, and therefore have I also ^o left you in the hand of Shishak.

6 Whereupon the princes of Israel and the king ^p humbled themselves; and they said, ^q The LORD is righteous.

7 And when ^r the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah, saying, They have humbled themselves; *therefore* I will not destroy them, but I will grant them ^s some deliverance; and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jerusalem by the hand of Shishak.

8 Nevertheless ^t they shall be his servants; that ^u they may know my service and the service of the kingdoms of the countries.

9 So ^v Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, and ^w took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he took all: he carried away also ^x the shields of gold which Solomon had made.

10 Instead of which king Rehoboam made ^y shields of brass, and committed *them* to the hands of ^z the chief of the guard, that kept the entrance of the king's house.

11 And when the king entered into the house of the LORD, the guard came and fetched them, and brought them again into the guard-chamber.

12 And ^a when he humbled himself, the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that he would not destroy *him* altogether: and ^b also in Judah things went well.

13 So king Rehoboam strengthened himself in Jerusalem, and reigned: for ^c Rehoboam *was* one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, ^d the city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, ^e to put his name there. And his mother's name *was* Naamah ^f an Ammonitess.

14 And he did evil, because ^g he ^h prepared not his heart, ⁱ to seek the LORD.

15 Now the acts of Rehoboam, ^j first and last, *are* they not written in the ^k book of ^l Shemaiah the prophet, and of ^m Iddo the seer concerning genealogies? And *there were* ⁿ wars between Rehoboam and Jeroboam continually.

16 And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David: and ^o Abijah his son reigned in his stead,

12 Kings xviii. 17. Is. viii. 8. x. 11. m xi. 2. 1 Kings xii. 22.

n xv. 2. Deut. xxviii. 15, &c. Judg. x. 9-14. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. Jer. ii. 19. iv. 18. v. 19. xxiii. 33. o 2 Sam. xxiv. 14. Ps. xxxvii. 33.

p xxxii. 26. xxxiii. 12. 19. 23. Ex. x. 3. Lev. xxvi. 40. 41. 1 Kings viii. 37-39. Ps. lxxxviii. 34, 35. Hos. v. 15. Jam. iv. 10. q Ex. ix. 27. Job xxxiii. 27. Rom. x. 3.

r 1 Kings xxi. 28, 29. Jer. iii. 13. Luke xv. 18-21.

s Or, a little while. 2 Kings xiii. 4-7. 23. Am. vii. 6-8.

t Is. xxvi. 13. Deut. xxviii. 47, 48. Judg. iii. 1, 2. Jer. x. 24. Hos. viii. 10.

u 1 Kings xiv. 25, 26.

x 1 Kings xv. 18. 2 Kings xvi. 8. xviii. 15, 16.

y ix. 15, 16. 1 Kings x. 16, 17.

z 1 Kings xiv. 27, 28. Lam. iv. 1.

a 2 Sam. viii. 18.

b 6, 7. Lam. iii. 22, 33. 42.

c Or, yet in Judah there were good things. xix. 3. Gen. xviii. 24. 1 Kings xiv. 13. Is. vi. 13.

e xiii. 7. 1 Kings xlv. 21.

d vi. 6. Ps. xlviii. 1-3. lxxviii. 68, 69.

e Ex. xx. 24. Deut. xii. 5. Ez. xlvi. 35.

f Deut. xxiii. 3.

g Neh. xiii. 1.

h xi. 16. xxx. 19.

i Heb. fixed. Ps. lvii. 7. lxxviii. 37. 1 Cor. xv. 58. xvi. 13.

j Is. lv. 6, 7. Matt. vii. 7.

k ix. 29.

l Heb. words.

m 5. 1 Kings xii. 22.

l xiii. 22.

m 1 Kings xiv. 30.

n 1 Kings xiv. 31.

Abijah. Matt. i. 7. Abia.

7. Abia.

CHAP. XIII.

Abijah and Jeroboam, with vast preparations, make war against each other, 1—3. Abijah shews the right of his cause, 4—12. Judah, relying on God, gains a signal victory, with immense slaughter of the Israelites, 13—19. Jeroboam dies, 20. Abijah's wives and children, 21, 22.

1 Kings xv. 1, 2. **N**OW ^a in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam began Abijah to reign over Judah.

2 He reigned three years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was ^b Michaiah the daughter of Uriel of ^c Gibeah. ^d And there was war between Abijah and Jeroboam.

3 And Abijah set ^e the battle in array with an army of valiant men of war, *even* ^f four hundred thousand chosen men: Jeroboam also set the battle in array against him, with ^g eight hundred thousand chosen men, *being* mighty men of valour.

4 ^h And Abijah stood up upon mount ⁱ Zemaraim, which *is* in mount Ephraim, and said, ^j Hear me, thou Jeroboam, and all Israel;

5 ^k Ought ye not to know that ^l the LORD God of Israel gave the kingdom over Israel to David for ever, *even* to him and to his sons by ^m a covenant of salt?

6 Yet Jeroboam the son of Nebat, the servant of Solomon the son of David, is risen up, and hath ⁿ rebelled against his lord.

7 And there are gathered unto him ^o vain men, ^p the children of Belial, and have strengthened themselves against Rehoboam the son of Solomon, when Rehoboam was ^q young and tender-hearted, and ^r could not withstand them.

8 And now ye think to withstand ^s the kingdom of the LORD in the hand of the sons of David; and ye *be* ^t a great multitude, and *there are* ^u with you golden calves, which Jeroboam made you for gods.

9 Have ye not ^v cast out the priests of the LORD, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and have ^w made you priests after the manner of the nations of *other* lands? so that whosoever cometh to ^x consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven rams, *the same* may be a priest of *them that are* ^y no gods.

10 But as for us, ^z the LORD *is* our God, and we have not forsaken him; and ^a the priests, which minister unto the LORD, *are* the sons of Aaron, and the Levites *wait* upon *their* business.

11 And ^b they burn unto the LORD, every morning and every evening, burnt-sacrifices, and ^c sweet incense: the ^d shew-bread also *set* *they in order* upon the pure table; and ^e the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, to burn every evening; ^f for ^g we keep the charge of the LORD our God; but ye have forsaken him.

12 And, behold, ^h God himself *is* with us ⁱ for *our* captain, and ^j his priests with sounding trumpets to cry alarm against you. O children of Israel, ^k fight ye not against the LORD God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper.

13 ^l But ^m Jeroboam caused ⁿ an ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Judah, and the ambushment *was* behind them.

14 And when Judah ^o looked back, behold, the battle *was* before and behind: and they ^p cried unto the LORD, and the priests sounded with the trumpets.

15 Then the men of Judah gave a shout: and ^q as the men of Judah shouted, it came to pass, that ^r God smote Jeroboam and all Israel before Abijah and Judah.

16 And the children of Israel fled before Judah: and God delivered them into their hand.

17 And Abijah and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Israel ^s five hundred thousand chosen men.

18 Thus the children of Israel were brought under at that time, and the children of Judah prevailed, ^t because they relied upon the LORD God of their fathers.

19 And Abijah pursued after Jeroboam, and ^u took cities from him, Beth-el with the towns thereof, and Jeshanah with the towns thereof, and ^v Ephraim with the towns thereof.

20 Neither did Jeroboam recover strength again in the days of Abijah: and ^w the LORD struck him, and ^x he died.

21 But Abijah ^y waxed mighty, and married ^z fourteen wives, and ^a begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters.

22 And the rest of the acts of Abijah, and his ways, and his sayings, *are* written in the ^b story of the prophet ^c Iddo.

CHAP. XIV.

Abijah dies, and Asa succeeds him, 1. He abolishes idolatry, 2—5. Enjoying peace, he fortifies his kingdom, and establishes a large army, 6—8. Being attacked by Zerah, with an immense army of Ethiopians, he calls on God, is victorious, and acquires much spoil, 9—15.

SO Abijah ^a slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and ^b Asa his son reigned in his stead. In his days the land was quiet ten years.

2 And Asa did *that which was* ^c good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God:

3 For he took away ^d the altars of the strange gods, and ^e the high places, and ^f brake down the ^g images, and ^h cut down the groves:

4 And ⁱ commanded Judah to ^j seek the LORD God of their fa-

Nam. xxiii. 21.
1 Sam. iv. 5—7.
Rom. viii. 31.
Deut. xx. 4.
Josh. v. 13—15.
Ps. x. 7. Heb. ii. 10.
i Num. x. 9. xxxv. 6. Josh. vi. 20.
b Job ix. 4. xv. 25.
26. xl. 9. Is. xlv. 9. Acts v. 39.
ix. 4, 5.
i Ps. cxx. 7.
m Josh. viii. 4.
Prov. xxi. 30.
Jer. iv. 22.
n Ex. xiv. 10.
Josh. viii. 20.
2 Sam. x. 8—14.
o xiv. 11. xviii. 51.
Ps. l. 15.

p xx. 21. Josh. vi. 16. 20. Judg. vii. 18—22. Ps. xviii. 1. 5.
q xiv. 12. Josh. xi. 8. Judg. iv. 15.
2 Kings v. 1. Ps. cxviii. 4—7.

r 3. 12. xxviii. 6. Is. x. 16—19. xxxviii. 36. Nah. i. 6. 1 Cor. x. 22.

s xvi. 8, 9. xx. 20. 2 Kings xviii. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. xxii. 45. cxlvi. 5. Dan. iii. 28. Eph. i. 12.

t Josh. x. 19. 39. xi. 12. 1 Sam. xxxi. 7.

u xv. 8. Josh. xv. 9. Ephron. Jobn xi. 54.

x 1 Sam. xxv. 38. xxvi. 10. Ez. xiv. 16. Acts xii. 23.

y 1 Kings xiv. 20. xv. 9.

z 2 Sam. v. 12, 13. a xi. 21.

b Judg. viii. 30. 31. ix. 5. x. 4.

c Or, commentary. ix. 29. xii. 15.

a ix. 31. 1 Kings ii. 10.

b 1 Kings xv. 8. 1 Chr. iii. 10. Matt. i. 7, 8.

c xxx. 20. 1 Kings xv. 14. Luke i. 75.

d Deut. vii. 5. 1 Kings xi. 7, 8. xiv. 20—24.

e xv. 17. Lev. xxvi. 30. 1 Kings xv. 14.

f xxxiv. 4. Ez. xxxv. 13. Deut. v. 8. 28.

g Heb. statues. Judg. vi. 25—28. 2 Kings xxi. 14.

h xxii. 21. 27. 30. xxiii. 21. xxxiii. 16. xxxiv. 32, 33.

i Gen. xlii. 19. Josh. xxiv. 15. 1 Sam. iii. 13. Ezra x. 7. 8. Neth

k Neh. x. 29, &c. Ps. cxix. 10. *Heb. sun-images.*

† viii. 2—6. xi. 5—12. m Judg. iii. 11. 30. v. 31. 1 Kings v. 4. n xv. 15. Job xxxiv. 29. Ps. xli. 9. o xxxiii. 5. Acts ix. 31. p John ix. 4. xii. 35, 36. Heb. iii. 13—15. q 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. Ps. cv. 3. 5. Jer. xxix. 12—14. 1 Pet. iii. 12. r Josh. xxiii. 1. Matt. xi. 28, 29. s xi. 1. xiii. 3. xvii. 14—19. xxv. 5. t xii. 2. 3. xvi. 8. 2 Kings xix. 9. Is. viii. 9, 10. Ez. xxx. 5. Rev. xvi. 14. u Josh. xv. 44. Mic. i. 15. x Judg. i. 17. Zephath. y xiii. 14. xviii. 31. xxii. 20. Ex. xiv. 10. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. xxii. 5. xxxiv. 6. 1. 15. xci. 15. Acts ii. 21. z Lev. xxvi. 8. Deut. xxxii. 30. Judg. vii. 7. 1 Sam. xiv. 6. 1 Kings xx. 27—30. Am. v. 9. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. a xx. 12. Deut. xxxii. 36. Is. xl. 29—31. b xxxii. 8. 1 Sam. xvii. 35, 36. Ps. xxxvii. 5. Prov. xviii. 10. Is. xxvi. 3, 4. xli. 10—14. John xiv. 1. 27. Rom. viii. 31. c xiii. 12. 18. 1 Sam. xvii. 45, 46. Ps. xx. 5. 7. Is. xxvi. 13. Acts iii. 16. d Deut. xxxii. 27. Josh. vii. 8, 9. 1 Sam. ii. 9. Ps. ix. 19. lxxix. 9, 10. Jer. i. 19. Zech. ii. 8. Matt. xvi. 18. Acts ix. 4. e Or, mortal man. Is. ii. 22. f xiii. 15. xx. 22. Ex. xiv. 25. Deut. xxviii. 7. xxxii. 39. Ps. lx. 12. cxxxvi. 17. 18. 1 Cor. ix. 26. xv. 57. g Gen. x. 19. xx. 1. xvi. 1. h Heb. broken. Job vi. 9. ix. 4. Josh. v. 14. 1 Sam. xxv. 28. 1 Chr. xii. 22. Ps. cxxiii. 11. i xvii. 10. xx. 29. Gen. xxxv. 5. Deut. ii. 25. Josh. ii. 9—11 v. 1. 1 Sam. xiv. 15. 2 Kings vii. 6. Job xv. 21. k xx. 25. Judg. xiv. 14. 2 Kings vii. 8, 16. Rom. viii. 37. l 1 Chr. iv. 41. m Num. xxxi. 9. 30—47. 1 Sam. xxx. 20. 1 Chr. v. 21.

thers, and ^k to do the law and the commandment.

5 Also he took away out of all the cities of Judah, the high places and the [†] images: and the kingdom was quiet before him.

6 And [†] he built fenced cities in Judah; ^m for the land had rest, and he had no war in those years; because ⁿ the LORD had given him rest.

7 ^o Therefore he said unto Judah, Let us build these cities, and make about *them* walls and towers, gates and bars, ^p while the land is yet before us; because we have sought the LORD our God, ^q we have sought *him*, and ^r he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered.

8 And Asa had an army of *men* that bare targets and spears: ^s out of Judah three hundred thousand; and out of Benjamin, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand: all these *were* mighty men of valour.

9 ¶ And there came out against them ^t Zerah the Ethiopian with an host of a thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots; and came unto ^u Mareshah.

10 Then Asa went out against him, and they set the battle in array in the valley of ^x Zephathah at Mareshah.

11 And Asa ^y cried unto the LORD his God, and said, LORD, *it is* ^z nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with ^a them that have no power: help us, O LORD our God; for we ^b rest on thee, and ^c in thy name we go against this multitude. O LORD, thou *art* our God; ^d let not [†] man prevail against thee.

12 So ^e the LORD smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Judah; and the Ethiopians fled.

13 And Asa and the people that *were* with him pursued them unto ^f Gerar: and the Ethiopians were overthrown, that they could not recover themselves; for they were ^g destroyed ^h before the LORD, and before ⁱ his host; and they carried away very much spoil.

14 And they smote all the cities round about Gerar; for ^j the fear of the LORD came upon them: and they spoiled all the cities; for there was ^k exceeding much spoil in them.

15 They smote also ^l the tents of cattle, and ^m carried away sheep and camels in abundance, and returned to Jerusalem.

2 Kings vii. 6. Job xv. 21. k xx. 25. Judg. xiv. 14. 2 Kings vii. 8, 16. Rom. viii. 37. l 1 Chr. iv. 41. m Num. xxxi. 9. 30—47. 1 Sam. xxx. 20. 1 Chr. v. 21.

CHAP. XV.

The prophecy of Azariah before Asa, 1—7. Asa puts away idolatry, assembles the people, and enters into covenant with God, 8—15.

He removes his mother from being queen, for her idolatry; yet the high places are not taken away, 16, 17. He brings the dedicated things into the temple, and enjoys a long peace, 18, 19.

AND ^a the Spirit of God came upon Azariah the son of Oded:

2 And he went out ^{*} to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; ^b The LORD is with you, while ye be with him; and ^c if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but ^d if ye forsake him, he will forsake you.

3 Now for ^e a long season Israel hath been without the ^f true God, and without ^g a teaching priest, and ^h without law.

4 But when they ⁱ in their trouble did turn unto the LORD God of Israel, and sought him, he was ^k found of them.

5 And in those times *there was* ^l no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but ^m great vexations *were* upon all the inhabitants of the countries.

6 And ⁿ a nation was ^{*} destroyed of nation, and city of city: for ^o God did vex them with all adversity.

7 Be ^p ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak: for ^q your work shall be rewarded.

8 ¶ And when Asa heard these words, and the prophecy of ^r Oded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the [†] abominable idols out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and out of ^s the cities which he had taken from mount Ephraim, and renewed ^t the altar of the LORD, that *was* before the porch of the LORD.

9 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and ^u the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance, when ^v they saw that the LORD his God *was* with him:

10 So they gathered themselves together at Jerusalem in ^w the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Asa.

11 And they ^x offered unto the LORD [†] the same time, of the spoil, *which* they had brought, ^y seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep.

12 And ^z they entered into a covenant to ^{*} seek the LORD God of their fathers with all their heart, and with all their soul;

13 That ^a whosoever would not seek the LORD God of Israel should be put to death, ^b whether small or great, whether man or woman.

10. xxxiv. 31, 32. Deut. xxix. 1. 12. Neh. ix. 38. x. 29. Jer. i. 5. 2 Cor. viii. 5. c 4. Deut. iv. 29. x. 12. 1 Kings viii. 48. Jer. xxix. 12, 13. d Ex. xxii. 20. Deut. xiii. 5. 9. 15. xvii. 2—5. 1 Kings xviii. 40. e Gen. xix. 11. Ex. xii. 29. Job iii. 19. xxxiv. 19. Ps. cxv. 13. Acts xxvi. 22. Rev. vi. 15. xx. 12.

a xx. 14. xxiv. 20. Num. xxiv. 2. Judg. iii. 10. 2 Sam. xxiii. 2. 2 Pet. i. 21.

b Heb. before Asa. xiii. 12. xxxii. 8. Deut. xx. 1. Jam. iv. 8.

c 4. 15. xxxiii. 12. 13. Is. lv. 7, 8. Jer. xxix. 13, 14. Matt. vii. 7, 8.

d xii. 1—3. xxiv. 20. 2 Kings xvi. 14. 1 Chr. xxi. 9. Rom. xi. 1, 2. Heb. xii. 25.

e 1 Kings xii. 28—33. Hos. iii. 4. Jer. x. 10. John xvii. 3. 1 Thes. i. 9. 1 John v. 20.

f Jer. x. 10. John xvii. 3. 1 Thes. i. 9. 1 John v. 20.

g xvii. 8, 9. Lev. x. 11. Deut. xxxiii. 10. Neh. viii. 9. Ez. xlv. 21—23. Mic. iii. 11. Mal. ii. 7. Matt. ii. 4, 5. 1 Tim. iii. 2.

h Rom. ii. 12. vii. 8, 9. 1 Cor. ix. 27. Deut. iv. 29, 30. Judg. iii. 9, 10. x. 10—16. Ps. cvi. 44. Hos. vi. 1. xiv. 1—3.

i Is. lv. 6. lxxv. 1, 2. Rom. x. 20. Judg. v. 6. 1 Sam. xiii. 6. Ps. cxxi. 8.

m Matt. xxiv. 6, 7. Luke xxi. 25. n xii. 15. xiii. 17. Mark xiii. 8. Luke xxi. 9, 10.

o Heb. beaten in pieces. xxxiii. 11. xxxvi. 17. Judg. ii. 14. Ps. cvi. 41. Is. x. 6. Am. iii. 6. Luke xxi. 22—24.

p Josh. i. 7. 9. 1 Chr. xxviii. 20. Ps. xxvii. 14. Dan. x. 19. 1 Cor. xvi. 13. Eph. vi. 10.

q Gen. xv. 1. Ruth ii. 12. Ps. xix. 11. lxxiii. 11. Matt. v. 12. 46. vi. 1. 4. 6. 18. x. 41, 42. Luke vi. 35. Rom. iv. 4, 5. 1 Cor. iii. 8, 14. ix. 17, 18. xv. 58. Col. iii. 24. Heb. vi. 10. x. 35. 2 John 8.

r L. Heb. abominations. 2 Kings xxiii. 13. s xiii. 19. t iv. 1. viii. 12. u xi. 16. xxx. 1—11. 25.

x Zech. viii. 21—23. Acts vii. 9, 10. ix. 31. B. C. 941.

y Esth. viii. 9. z xiv. 13—15. Num. xxxi. 28, 29. 50. 1 Chr. xxvi. 26, 27.

† Heb. in that day. a i. 6. vii. 5. b xxxiii. 16. xxxix.

10. xxxiv. 31, 32. Deut. xxix. 1. 12. Neh. ix. 38. x. 29. Jer. i. 5. 2 Cor. viii. 5. c 4. Deut. iv. 29. x. 12. 1 Kings viii. 48. Jer. xxix. 12, 13. d Ex. xxii. 20. Deut. xiii. 5. 9. 15. xvii. 2—5. 1 Kings xviii. 40. e Gen. xix. 11. Ex. xii. 29. Job iii. 19. xxxiv. 19. Ps. cxv. 13. Acts xxvi. 22. Rev. vi. 15. xx. 12.

f Neh. v. 13. x. 29. 14 And ^f they sware unto the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and ^e with trumpets, and with cornets.

15 And all Judah ^b rejoiced at the oath: for they had ⁱ sworn with all their heart, and ^k sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: and ^l the LORD gave them rest round about.

16 ^m And also concerning ^m Maachah ⁿ the mother of Asa the king, ^o he removed her from *being* queen, because she had made an ^{*} idol in a grove: and Asa ^p cut down her idol, and stamped *it*, and burnt *it* at the brook Kidron.

17 But ^q the high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless ^r the heart of Asa was perfect all his days.

18 And he ^s brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and vessels.

19 And there was no more *war* unto the ^t five and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa.

t xvi. 1. 1 Kings xv. 16.

CHAP. XVI.

Asa makes a league with Benhadad against Baasha, who is hindered from building Ramah; and Asa with the stones of it builds Geba and Mizpah, 1-6. Hanani the prophet, reproves him for trusting in the Syrians, rather than in God, and is imprisoned, 7-10. Asa, when sick, seeks to physicians, and not to God, 11, 12. His death and burial, 13, 14.

IN the six and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa, ^a Baasha king of Israel came up against Judah, and built Ramah, ^b to the intent that he might let none go out or come in to Asa king of Judah.

2 Then Asa ^c brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD and of the king's house, and sent to Benhadad king of Syria, that dwelt at ^{*} Damascus, saying,

3 *There is* ^d a league between me and thee, as *there was* between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold: go, ^e break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may depart from me.

4 And Benhadad ^f hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of [†] his armies against the cities of Israel; and they smote ^g Ijon, and ^h Dan, and Abel-maim, and all the ⁱ store-cities of Naphtali.

5 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard *it*, that he left off building of Ramah, and let his work cease.

6 Then Asa the king took all Judah, and ^k they carried away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha was a building; and he built therewith ^l Geba and Mizpah.

7 [†] And at that time ^m Hanani

the seer came to Asa king of Judah, and said unto him, ⁿ Because thou hast relied on the king of Syria, and not ^o relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is ^p the host of the king of Syria escaped out of thine hand.

8 Were not ^q the Ethiopians and the Lubims [†] a huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet ^r because thou didst rely on the LORD, he delivered them into thine hand.

9 For ^s the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to ^t shew himself strong in the behalf of *them* ^u whose heart *is* perfect toward him. Herein ^v thou hast done foolishly: therefore from ^w henceforth thou shalt have wars.

10 Then Asa was ^y wroth with the seer, and ^z put him in a prison-house; for *he was* in a rage with him because of this *thing*. And Asa [†] oppressed *some* of the people ^a the same time.

11 And, behold, ^b the acts of Asa, first and last, lo, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

12 And Asa in the thirty and ninth year of his reign was ^c diseased in his feet, until his disease *was* exceeding *great*: yet ^d in his disease he sought not to the LORD, but to the ^e physicians.

13 And Asa ^f slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign.

14 And they buried him in his own sepulchre, which he had ^g made for himself in the city of David, and laid him in the bed which was filled with ^h sweet odours, and divers kinds of *spices* prepared by the ⁱ apothecaries' art: and they made ^j a very great burning for him.

CHAP. XVII.

Jehoshaphat succeeds Asa, reigns well, and prospers, 1-6. He sends priests and Levites, accompanied by princes, to teach the law throughout Judah, 7-9. God overthrows the minds of Jehoshaphat's neighbours, so that they submit to him, 10, 11. His greatness; and his army, with the captains, 12-19.

AND ^a Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself against Israel.

2 And he ^b placed forces in all the fenced cities of Judah, and set garrisons in the land of Judah, and ^c in the cities of Ephraim, which Asa his father had taken.

3 And ^d the LORD was with Jehoshaphat, because he walked in ^e the first ways of [†] his father David, and ^f sought not unto Baalim:

4 But sought to the LORD God of his father, and ^g walked in his commandments, and ^h not after the doings of Israel:

5 ⁱ Therefore the LORD established the kingdom in his hand:

n Ps. cxlii. 9-6. Is. xxxi. 1. xxxii. 2. Jer. xvii. 5, 6. Eph. i. 12, 13. o xiii. 18. 2 Kings xviii. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20.

p 3. q xiv. 9-12.

† Heb. in abundance.

r Ps. ix. 9, 10. xxxvii. 39, 40.

s vi. 20. Job xxxiv. 21. Ps. xxxiv. 15. cxlii. 6. Prov. v. 21. xv. 3. Jer. xvi. 17. xxxii. 19. Zech. iv. 10.

t Heb. iv. 13.

† Or, strongly to hold with.

u xv. 17. 2 Kings xx. 3. Ps. xxxvii. 37.

v 1 Sam. xiii. 13.

w 2 Sam. xii. 7-12. 1 Chr. xxi. 8.

x Job xxxiv. 18.

y Matt. v. 23. Luke xii. 20.

z 1 Kings xv. 32. xxvi. 19. Ps. cxli. 5.

a xviii. 26. Jer. xv. 26. xxix. 26.

b Matt. xiv. 3, 4. Luke iii. 20.

c Acts xvi. 23, 24. Heb. crushed. Is. li. 23. Lam. iii. 34.

d 2 Sam. xi. 4. xii. 31.

e 1 Kings xv. 23.

f Matt. vii. 2.

g Luke vi. 37, 38. Rev. iii. 19.

h xxviii. 22. 1 Chr. x. 14. Jer. xvii. 5.

i Gen. i. 2. Job xiii. 4. Jer. viii. 22. Matt. ix. 12.

j Mark ii. 17. v. 26. Col. iv. 14.

B. C. 914.

f 1 Kings xv. 24.

† Heb. digged.

g Gen. i. 2. Mark xvi. 1. John xix. 39, 40.

h Ex. xxx. 25-37. Ec. x. 1.

i xxi. 19. Jer. xxxiv. 5.

a 1 Kings xv. 24.

b 1 Chr. iii. 10.

c Matt. i. 8. Josephat.

d xi. 11, 12.

e xv. 8.

f xv. 2. 9. Gen. xxxix. 2. 3. 21.

g Ex. iii. 12. vi. 12. Matt. xxviii. 20.

h 2 Sam. v. 10. vi. 12-18. viii. 15.

i 1 Kings xv. 4. Ps. cxviii. 1-5.

† Or, his father, and of David.

xiv. 2-5. 11. xv. 8-11.

f Judg. ii. 11. viii. 34. Jer. ii. 24.

g Luke i. 6. 1 Thes. ii. 12. iv. 1.

h 1 Kings vii. 28-31. viii. 33, 34.

i 2 Sam. vii. 25, 26. 1 Kings ix. 4, 5. Ps. cxviii. 1. cxviii. 12. 1 Pet. v. 10.

z Heb. gave.

1 Sam. x. 27. 1
Kings iv. 21. x.
25. Ps. lxxviii.
29. lxxii. 10.
lxxvi. 11. Matt.
ii. 11.

k i. 16. ix. 27.
Kings i. 1. Matt.
vi. 33.

g Or, encouraged.
Job xxii. 26.

l xiv. 3. xv. 17.
xix. 3. xx. 33. 1
Kings xxii. 43.

B. C. 912.

m Deut. iv. 5. Ps.
xxxiv. 11. li. 13.

Ec. i. 12. xii. 9.
10. Is. xlix. 23.

n xv. 3. xxx. 22.
xxxv. 3. Neh.
viii. 7, 8. Matt.

iv. 23. Mark iv.
2. Luke iv. 43,
44. Acts i. 1.

o Ezra vii. 1-6.
Mal. ii. 7.

p Deut. vi. 6-9.
Is. viii. 20. Matt.

xv. 2-9. xxviii.
19, 20. John v.

39. 46. Acts
xxviii. 23. 1 Pet.

iv. 11.

q Matt. x. 23. xi.
1. Acts viii. 40.

r xiv. 14. Gen.
xxxv. 5. Ex. xv.

14-16. Josh. ii.
9-11.

s Heb. was.
Ex. xxxiv. 24.

Prov. xvi. 7.

t ix. 14. xxvi. 8.
2 Sam. viii. 2.

2 Kings iii. 4.

u xviii. 1. 1 Chr.
xxix. 25.

x viii. 2-6. xi. 5
-12. xiv. 6, 7.

† Or, palaces.

y xxvi. 9-15. 1
Chr. xxvii. 25-
31.

z Gen. xii. 2. xiii.
16. xv. 5.

a Num. i. 2. 18.

† Heb. at his hand.

b Judg. v. 2. 9. 1
Chr. xxix. 9. 14.

17. Ps. cx. 3. 2
Cor. viii. 3. 5. 12.

c xiv. 8. 2 Sam. i.
21, 22.

d 2. 12. xi. 12. 23.

and all Judah ^z brought to Jeho-
shaphat presents; and ^k he had
riches and honour in abundance.

6 And his heart was ^g lifted up
in the ways of the LORD: more-
over ^h he took away the high
places and groves out of Judah.

7 ^q Also in the third year of his
reign he sent to his ^m princes, *even*
to Ben-hail, and to Obadiah, and to
Zechariah, and to Nethaneel, and
to Micaiah, ⁿ to teach in the cities
of Judah.

8 And with them *he sent* Le-
vites, *even* Shemaiah, and Netha-
niah, and Zebadiah, and Asahel,
and Shemiramoth, and Jehonathan,
and Adonijah, and Tobijah, and
Tob-adonijah, Levites: and with
them Elishama and Jehoram,

^o priests.

9 And they taught in Judah, and
had ^p the book of the law of the
LORD with them, and went about
^q throughout all the cities of Judah,
and taught the people.

10 ^r And ^s the fear of the LORD
^t fell upon all the kingdoms of the
lands that *were* round about Judah,
so that they made no war against
Jehoshaphat.

11 Also *some* of the Philistines
^u brought Jehoshaphat presents, and
tribute-silver: and the Arabians
brought him flocks, seven thousand
and seven hundred rams, and seven
thousand and seven hundred he-
goats.

12 And Jehoshaphat ^v waxed
great exceedingly; and he ^w built
in Judah ^x castles, and cities of
store.

13 And he had ^y much business
in the cities of Judah: and the men
of war, mighty men of valour, *were*
in Jerusalem.

14 And these *are* ^z the numbers
of them according ^a to the house of
their fathers: Of Judah, the cap-
tains of thousands; Adnah the
chief, and with him mighty men of
valour three hundred thousand.

15 And ^b next to him *was* Jeho-
hanan the captain, and with him
two hundred and fourscore thou-
sand.

16 And next him *was* Amaziah
the son of Zichri, who ^c willingly
offered himself unto the LORD; and
with him two hundred thousand
mighty men of valour.

17 And of Benjamin; Eliada, a
mighty man of valour, and with
him ^d armed men with bow and
shield, two hundred thousand.

18 And next him *was* Jehozabad,
and with him an hundred and four-
score thousand ready prepared for
the war.

19 These waited on the king,
beside *those* whom the king ^e put
in the fenced cities throughout all
Judah.

CHAP. XVIII.

Jehoshaphat joins affinity with Ahab, and agrees
to go with him against Ramoth-gilead, 1-3.
The false prophets assure them of success, 4,
5. At Jehoshaphat's request Micaiah is sent
for, who foretells Ahab's death, and shews that
his prophets were instigated by a lying spirit,
6-23. He is abused and sent back to prison,
24-27. Ahab goes in disguise to the battle,
where Jehoshaphat, in imminent danger, calls
on God, and is preserved, 28-32. Ahab is slain
by an arrow shot at a venture, 33, 34.

NOW Jehoshaphat had ^a riches
and honour in abundance, and
^b joined affinity with Ahab.

2 And ^c after *certain* years ^d he
went down to Ahab to Samaria:
and Ahab killed sheep and oxen
for him in abundance, and for the
people that *he had* with him, and
^e persuaded him to go up *with him*
to ^f Ramoth-gilead.

3 And Ahab king of Israel said
unto Jehoshaphat king of Judah,
Wilt thou go with me to Ramoth-
gilead? And he answered him, ^g I
am as thou *art*, and my people as
thy people: and *we will be* with
thee in the war.

4 And Jehoshaphat said unto the
king of Israel, ^h Enquire, I pray
thee, at the word of the LORD to-
day.

5 Therefore the king of Israel
gathered together ⁱ of prophets four
hundred men, and said unto them,
^j Shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to
battle, or shall I forbear? And they
said, Go up; ^k for God will deliver
it into the king's hand.

6 But Jehoshaphat said, ^l *Is there*
not here a prophet of the LORD
^m † besides, that we might enquire
of him?

7 And the king of Israel said unto
Jehoshaphat, *There is* yet ⁿ one
man by whom we may enquire
of the LORD: but ^o I hate him; for
he never prophesieth ^p good unto
me, but always evil: the same *is*
Micaiah the son of Imla. And Je-
hoshaphat said, ^q Let not the king
say so.

8 And the king of Israel called
for one of *his* ^r † officers, and said,
^s Fetch quickly Micaiah the son of
Imla.

9 And the king of Israel, and
Jehoshaphat king of Judah, ^t sat
either of them on his throne,
^u clothed in *their* robes, and they
sat in ^v a void place at the enter-
ing in of the gate of Samaria; and
^w all the prophets prophesied before
them.

10 And Zedekiah the son of Che-
naanah had made him ^x horns of
iron, and said, ^y Thus saith the
LORD, With these thou shalt push
Syria, until ^z they be consumed.

11 And all the prophets prophe-
sied so, saying, ^a Go up to Ramoth-
gilead, and prosper; for the LORD
shall deliver *it* into the hand of the
king.

12 And the messenger that went

a i. 11-15. xvii.
5. 12. Matt. vi.
33.

b xxi. 6. xxii. 2,
3. 2 Kings viii.
18. 26, 27. xi. 1.

c 2 Cor. vi. 14.

d Heb. at the end
of years.

e xix. 2. 1 Kings
xxii. 2. Prov. ix.
6.

f 1 Kings xxii. 4.
Josh. xx. 8.
1 Kings iv. 13.

g Ps. cxxxix. 21.
Eph. v. 11. 2

h John 11, 12.

i 1 Sam. xxiii. 2.
4. 9-12. 2 Sam.

ii. 1. v. 19. 23.

j 1 Kings xxii. 5,
6. Ps. xxvii. 4.

k 1 Kings xviii.
19. 2 Tim. iv.
3.

l Jer. xxxviii. 14,
39. xlii. 2, 3. 20.

m 14. 20, 21. Jer.
viii. 10, 11. xxiii.

n 17. Ez. xiii. 3-
16. 22. Mic. ii.
11. iii. 11. Rev.

o xix. 20.

p 1 Kings xxii. 7
-9. 2 Kings iii.
11-13.

q Heb. yet, or,
more.

r 1 Kings xviii. 4.
xix. 10.

s 1 Kings xviii.
17. xx. 42, 43.

t xxi. 20. Prov.
ix. 8. Jer. xviii.

u 18. Am. v. 10.
John vii. 7.

v Gal. iv. 16.

w Is. xxx. 10. Jer.
xxxviii. 4.

x 13. 2 Kings ix.
42. Ez. iii. 17-
19. Acts xx. 26,
27.

y Prov. xxv. 12.
Mic. ii. 7.

z Or, eunuchs.

a Heb. Hasten.
25, 26.

b 1 Kings xxii. 10
-12. Is. xiv. 9.

c Ez. xxvi. 16.
Dan. vii. 9.

d Matt. xix. 28.

e 29. Matt. vi. 29.
xi. 8.

f Or, floor.

g Jer. xxvii. 14-
16.

h Jer. xxvii. 2.
xxviii. 10-14.

i Zech. i. 18-21.
2 Tim. iii. 8.

j Jer. xxiii. 17.
21. 25. 31. xxviii.

k 2. 3. xxi. 21.
Ez. xxii. 28.

l thou consume
them.

to call Micaiah spake to him, saying, ^a Beh ^a did the words of the prophets *declare* good to the king with one [†] assent: let thy word, therefore, I pray thee, be like one of their's, and speak thou good.

13 And Micaiah said, ^a As the LORD liveth, ^a even what my God saith, that will I speak.

14 ^a And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And he said, ^b Go ye up and prosper, and they shall be delivered into your hand.

15 And the king said to him, how many times ^c shall I adjure thee, that thou say nothing but the truth to me, in the name of the LORD?

16 ^d Then he said, I did see all Israel scattered upon the mountains, ^e as sheep that have no shepherd; and the LORD said, These have no ^f master; let them return *therefore* every man to his house in peace.

17 And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, ^g Did I not tell thee *that* he would not prophesy good unto me, but ^h evil?

18 Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the LORD; ⁱ I saw the LORD sitting upon his throne, and ^j all the host of heaven standing on his right hand, and on his left.

19 And the LORD said, ^k Who shall entice Ahab king of Israel, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one spake, saying after this manner, and another saying after that manner.

20 Then ^l there came out a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will entice him. And the LORD said unto him, Where-with?

21 And he said, I will go out, and be ^m a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And *the LORD* said, ⁿ thou shalt entice *him*, and thou shalt also prevail; go out, and do *even* so.

22 Now therefore, behold, ^o the LORD ^p hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, ^q and the LORD hath spoken evil against thee.

23 Then ^r Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah came near, and ^s smote Micaiah upon the cheek, and said, ^t Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

24 And Micaiah said, ^u Behold, ^v thou shalt see on that day, when thou shalt go ^w into an inner chamber to hide thyself.

25 Then the king of Israel said, Take ye Micaiah, ^x and carry him back to Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son;

26 And say, Thus saith the king,

^y Put ^z this fellow in the prison, and feed him with ^a bread of affliction, ^b until I return in peace.

27 And Micaiah said, ^c If thou certainly return in peace, *then* hath not the LORD spoken by me. And he said, ^d Hearken, all ye people.

28 ^e So ^f the king of Israel, and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, went up to Ramoth-gilead.

29 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, ^g I will disguise myself, and will go to the battle; but ^h put thou on thy robes. So ⁱ the king of Israel disguised himself, and they went to the battle.

30 Now the king of Syria had commanded the captains of the chariots that *were* with him, saying, ^j Fight ye not with ^k small or great, save only with the king of Israel.

31 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, *It is* the king of Israel; therefore they compassed about him to fight: but ^l Jehoshaphat cried out, and ^m the LORD helped him: and ⁿ God moved them *to depart* from him.

32 For it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, they turned back again ^o from pursuing him.

33 And a *certain* man drew a bow ^p at a venture, and smote the king of Israel ^q between the joints of the harness: therefore he said to his chariot-man, Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry me out of the host; for I am ^r wounded.

34 And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Israel staved *himself* up in *his* chariot against the Syrians until the even; and about the time of the sun going down ^s he died.

CHAP. XIX.

Jehoshaphat, on his return, is reproved by Jehu the prophet, for joining alliance with Ahab: but commended in other respects. 1-3. He visits and reforms his kingdom. 4. He gives a charge to the judges, priests, and Levites, in the cities of Judah, and at Jerusalem. 5-11.

AND Jehoshaphat the king of Judah returned to his house ^a in peace to Jerusalem.

2 And ^b Jehu the son of ^c Hanani ^d the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, ^e Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that ^f hate the LORD? therefore ^g is wrath upon thee from before the LORD.

3 Nevertheless there are ^h good things found in thee, in that thou hast taken away the groves out of the land, and hast ⁱ prepared thine heart to seek God.

4 And Jehoshaphat dwelt at Jerusalem: and he ^j went out again

x 15. xvi. 10. 1 Kings xiii. 26-28. Luke iii. 19. 20.

y 1 Sam. xxi. 21. Matt. xii. 24. Luke xliii. 2. Acts xxi. 22.

z Ps. lxxx. 5. cii. 9. Is. lxxx. 20.

a Prov. xiv. 16. 1 Thes. v. 2. 3.

b Num. xvi. 29. Acts xiii. 10, 11.

c Matt. xiii. 9. xv. 10. Luke xii. 57. xx. 45. 46.

d 1 Kings xiii. 29-33.

e 1 Kings xiv. 2-6. Jer. xliii. 24.

f Ps. xli. 2. Prov. xxvi. 25.

g xxxv. 22.

h 1 Kings xv. 35. 36. 42.

i xv. 13.

k xiii. 14. xiv. 11. Ex. xiv. 10. Ps. cxvii. 1, 2. 2 Cor. i. 9, 10.

l Ps. xlii. 1. 11. Ezra i. 1. vii. 27. Neh. i. 11. Prov. xvi. 7. xli. 1.

† Heb. *from after him*.

† Heb. *in his chariot*.

† Heb. *between the joints of his harness*.

† Heb. *made sick*.

† Heb. *made sick*.

† Heb. *made sick*.

† Heb. *made sick*.

† Heb. *made sick*.

† Heb. *made sick*.

† Heb. *made sick*.

† Heb. *made sick*.

^k Judg. xx. 1. through the people from ^k Beer-sheba to mount Ephraim, and ^l Judg. xix. 1. ^m xv. 8-13. xxix. 10, 11. 1 Sam. vii. 3, 4. Mal. iv. 6. Luke i. 17. ⁿ Deut. xvi. 18-20. Rom. xiii. 1-5. 1 Pet. ii. 13, 14. ^o Josh. xxii. 5. 1 Chr. xxviii. 10. Luke xlii. 15. xxi. 8. ^p Deut. i. 17. Ps. lxxvii. 1-6. Ec. v. 8. ^q Heb. *matter of judgment*. ^r Gen. xlii. 18. Ex. xviii. 21, 22. 25. Neh. v. 15. Is. i. 23-26. ^s 1 Gen. xviii. 25. Deut. xxii. 4. Rom. ix. 14. ^t Deut. x. 17, 18. Job xxxix. 17. Matt. xxii. 16. Acts x. 34. Rom. ii. 11. Gal. ii. 6. Eph. vi. 9. Col. iii. 25. 1 Pet. i. 17. ^u Ex. xxiii. 8. Deut. xvi. 19. Is. i. 23. xxxiii. 15. Mic. vii. 3. ^v xvii. 8. Deut. xvii. 8-13. 1 Chr. xxiii. 4. xxvi. 29. ^w Ex. xviii. 19-26. Deut. xxi. 5. xxv. 1. ^y Deut. i. 16, 17. 2 Sam. xxiii. 3. Is. xi. 3-5. xxxii. 1. ^z Deut. xvii. 8. ^a Ez. iii. 18, 19. xxxiii. 6. Acts xx. 31. ^b Num. xvi. 46. Josh. xxii. 18, 29. ^c 1 Chr. vi. 11. ^d 8. 1 Chr. xxvi. 30. Mal. ii. 7. ^e Heb. *take courage and do*. Josh. i. 6, 9. 1 Chr. xxii. 11. 16. 19. 1 Cor. xvi. 13. 2 Tim. ii. 1. ^f xv. 2. Ps. xviii. 25, 26. Rom. ii. 4-11.

CHAP. XX.

Jehoshaphat, alarmed by an invasion of the Moabites and others, proclaims a fast, 1-4. His prayer, 5-13. Jahaziel, the prophet, assures him of a signal deliverance, 14-17. Jehoshaphat and his people receive the promise with adoring thankfulness, 18, 19. He exhorts them to believe, and appoints singers to praise the LORD, 20, 21. The invaders destroy one another, and the people gather immense spoils, 22-25. They bless God at Berachah, return in triumph, and enjoy peace, 26-30. Jehoshaphat's good reign and acts, 31-34. He joins with Ahaziah in sending ships to Tarshish, which are wrecked, according to the prediction of Eliezer, 35-37.

IT came to pass ^a after this also, ^b that ^b the children of Moab, and the children of Ammon, and with them *other* beside the Ammonites, ^c came against Jehoshaphat to battle.

^d 2 Then there came some that told Jehoshaphat, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond ^e the sea on this side Syria; and, behold, they *be* in ^f Hazazon-tamar, which is ^g En-ge-di.

^h 3 And Jehoshaphat ^h feared, and set ⁱ himself to ⁱ seek the LORD,

and ^j proclaimed a fast throughout ^j all Judah.

^k 4 And Judah gathered themselves together, to ^k ask *help* of the LORD: even out of all the cities of Judah they came to seek the LORD.

^l 5 And ^l Jehoshaphat stood in the congregation of Judah and Jerusalem, in the house of the LORD, before the new court,

^m 6 And said, ^m O LORD God of our fathers, *art* not thou ⁿ God in heaven? and ⁿ rulest *not* thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and ^o in thine hand *is there not* power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee?

^p 7 *Art* not thou ^p our God, ^q who didst ^q drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and ^r gavest it to the seed of Abraham thy ^r friend for ever?

^s 8 And they dwelt therein, and have ^s built thee ^s a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying,

^t 9 ^t If, *when* evil cometh upon us, *as* the sword, judgment, or pestilence, or famine, we stand before this house, and in thy presence, (for ^u thy name *is* in this house,) and cry unto thee in our affliction, then thou wilt hear and help.

^v 10 And now, behold, the children of Ammon, and Moab, and mount Seir, ^v whom thou wouldst not let Israel invade, when they came out of the land of Egypt, but they turned from them, and destroyed them not:

^w 11 Behold, ^w I say, ^w how they reward us, to come ^x to cast us out of thy possession, which thou hast given us to inherit.

^y 12 O our God, wilt thou not ^y judge them? for ^y we have no might against this great company that cometh against us: ^z neither know we what to do: but ^z our eyes *are* upon thee.

^a 13 And ^a all Judah stood before the LORD, with their little ones, their wives, and their children.

^b 14 ^b Then ^b upon Jahaziel, the son of Zechariah, the son of Benaiiah the son of Jeiel, the son of Mattaniah, a Levite, of the sons of Asaph, ^c came the Spirit of the LORD in the midst of the congregation:

^d 15 And he said, Harken ye, all Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king Jehoshaphat, Thus saith the LORD unto you, ^e Be not afraid nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for ^f the battle *is* not your's, but God's.

^g 16 To-morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the ^g cliff of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of the ^h brook, before the wilderness of ^h Jeruel.

^k Judg. xx. 26. 1 Sam. vii. 6. Ezra viii. 21-33. Esth. iv. 16. Jer. xxxvi. 9. Joel i. 14. ii. 12-18. Joh. iii. 5-9. ^l Ps. xxxiv. 5, 6. 1. 15. lx. 10-12. vi. 12, 13. xxxiv. 31. 2 Kings xix. 15-19. ^m Ex. iii. 6. 15, 16. 1 Chr. xxix. 18. ⁿ Deut. iv. 39. Josh. ii. 11. 1 Kings viii. 23. Is. lvii. 15, 16. lxxi. 4. Matt. vi. 9. ^o 1 Chr. xxix. 11, 12. Ps. xlvii. 2, 3. Dan. iv. 17. 25. 32-35. ^p Ps. lxxi. 11. Matt. vi. 13. ^q xiv. 11. Gen. xvii. 7. Ex. vi. 7. xix. 5-7. xx. 2. 1 Chr. xvii. 21-24. ^r Heb. *thou*. ^s Ps. xlv. 2. ^t Gen. xii. 7. xiii. 15. Josh. xxiv. 3. 13. Neh. ix. 8. ^u Is. xli. 8. John xv. 15. Jam. ii. 23. ^v ii. 4. vi. 10. ^w vi. 28-30. 1 Kings viii. 33, 37. ^y vi. 20. Ex. xx. 24. xliii. 21. ^z Num. xx. 17-21. Deut. ii. 4. 5. 9. 19. Judg. xi. 16-18. ^a Ps. vii. 4. Jer. xviii. 20. ^b Ps. lxxxiii. 3-12. ^c Deut. xxxii. 36. Ps. vii. 6. 8. ix. 19. xliii. 1. ^d xiv. 11. 1 Sam. xiv. 6. 2 Cor. i. 8, 9. ^e 2 Kings vi. 15. ^f Ps. xxxv. 15. cxvi. 1, 2. cxviii. 1, 2. cxli. 8. Jon. ii. 4. ^g Deut. xxix. 10, 11. Jon. iii. 5. Acts xxi. 5. ^h Is. lviii. 9. lxx. 24. Dan. ix. 20. 21. Acts x. 4. 31. ⁱ xv. 1. xxiv. 20. Num. xi. 25, 26. xxiv. 2. ^j 1 Sam. xvii. 47. ^k xxii. 7, 8. Deut. i. 29, 38. xx. 1. 4. xxxi. 6. 8. Ps. xxii. 1, 2. Is. xli. 10-16. ^l 1 Sam. xvii. 47. ^m Heb. *ascend*. ⁿ Or, *valley*.

m 22, 23. *Ex. xiv.*
13, 14, 25.
n *Ps. xlv. 10, 11.*
R. xli. 7, 15.

q *xv. 2. xxi. 3.*
Num. xiv. 9, 11.
viii. 9, 10. Matt.
i. 23. xxviii. 20.
Rom. viii. 31.
p *vii. 3. Gen. xiv.*
26. Ex. iv. 31.

q *1 Chr. xv. 16—*
22. xvi. 5, 42.
xxiii. 5, xiv. 1
—7.
r *Ps. xlv. title.*
s *v. 13. Ezra iii.*
12, 13. Neh. xii.
42, 43. Ps. lxxxi.
1. xcv. 1, 2.

r *xi. 6. 2 Sam. xiv.*
2. 1 Chr. iv. 5.
Jer. vi. 1.
n 15.

x *Is. vii. 9. xvi. 3.*
Rom. viii. 31.

y *Ex. xiv. 31. John*
xiii. 20.

z *1 Chr. xli. 1, 2.*
Prov. xi. 14.
a *xxix. 25—30.*
Ezra iii. 10, 11.

b *Heb. prayers of.*
b *1 Chr. xvi. 29.*
Ps. xli. 2, 1, 2.
xc. 17. xvi. 9.

c *v. 11. vii. 3, 6.*
1 Chr. xvi. 34.
41. Ezra iii. 11.
Ps. cxi. 1. cxi. 1.
xxvii. 1, 8.
Jer. xlii. 11.

d *Heb. in the time*
that, &c.
e *Heb. in singing*
and praise.

d *Judg. vii. 22. 1*
Sam. xiv. 16, 20.
2 Kings vi. 17.
Ps. xxv. 5, 6.
Is. xli. 2. Ez.
xxviii. 21.

f *Or, made one*
another.

g *Heb. for the de-*
struction.

c *Ex. xiv. 30. Ps.*
cx. 6. Is. xxvii.
36. Jer. xxiii. 5.
g *Heb. there was*
no escaping.

f *Ex. xli. 35, 36. 1*
Sam. xxi. 10, 20.
2 Kings vii. 8.
16. Ps. lxxviii. 12.
Rom. viii. 37.
g *Prov. iii. 15.*

h *Blessing.*

h *Ex. xv. 1—18.*
2 Sam. xxi. 1.
Ps. ciii. 1, 2.
cvi. 21, 22.
Luke i. 68. Rev.
xix. 1—6.

i *Gen. xxviii. 10.*
xxii. 30. Ex.
xvii. 15. 1 Sam.
vii. 12. Is. lxi.
4. Acts i. 19.
k *v. 9.*

17 = Ye shall not need to fight in this *battle*; set yourselves, ^a stand ye *still*, and see the salvation of the LORD with you, O Judah and Jerusalem: fear not, nor be dismayed; to-morrow go out against them: ^e for the LORD *will* be with you.

18 And Jehoshaphat ^p bowed his head with *his* face to the ground: and all Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, fell before the LORD, worshipping the LORD.

19 And ^q the Levites of the children of the Kohathites, and of the children of the ^r Korhites, stood up to praise the LORD God of Israel, with ^s a loud voice on high.

20 And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of ^t Tekoa: and, as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood, and said, ^u Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; ^v Believe in the LORD your God, so shall ye be established; ^y believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper.

21 And when he had ^z consulted with the people, he ^a appointed singers unto the LORD, and that should ^b praise ^b the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, ^c Praise the LORD, for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

22 And ^d when they began ^e to sing and to praise, ^e the LORD set ambushments against the children of Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir, which were come against Judah; and they ^f were smitten.

23 For the children of Ammon and Moab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Seir, utterly to slay and destroy *them*: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Seir, every one helped ^g to destroy another.

24 And when Judah came toward the watch-tower in the wilderness, they looked unto the multitude, and, behold, they *were* ^h dead bodies fallen to the earth, and ^h none escaped.

25 And when Jehoshaphat and his people came to take away the spoil of them, ⁱ they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, and ^j precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: and they were three days in gathering of the spoil, it was so much.

26 And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of ^k Berachah; for there they ^k blessed the LORD: therefore ^k the name of the same place was called, The valley of Berachah ^k unto this day.

27 Then they returned, every

man of Judah and Jerusalem, and Jehoshaphat in the ^l forefront of them, to go again to Jerusalem with joy; for ^l the LORD had made them to rejoice over their enemies.

28 And they came to Jerusalem with psalteries, and harps, and trumpets unto the house of the LORD.

29 And ^m the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of *those* countries, when ⁿ they had heard that the LORD fought against the enemies of Israel.

30 So the realm of Jehoshaphat was quiet: for ^o his God gave him rest round about.

31 ^q And ^p Jehoshaphat reigned over Judah: *he was* thirty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Azubah, the daughter of Shilhi.

32 And ^r he walked in ^r the way of Asa his father, and ^r departed not from it, doing *that which* ^r was right in the sight of the LORD.

33 Howbeit ^s the high places were not taken away: for as yet the people ^s had not prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the ^t book of ^t Jehu the son of Hanani, who *is* ^t mentioned in the book of the kings of Israel.

35 ^u And after this ^u did Jehoshaphat king of Judah join himself with Ahaziah king of Israel, ^u who did very wickedly:

36 And he joined himself with him to make ships to go to ^v Tarshish: and they made the ships in ^v Ezion-gaber.

37 Then Eliezer the son of Dodavah of Mareshah, prophesied against Jehoshaphat, saying, ^w Because thou hast joined thyself with Ahaziah, ^w the LORD hath broken thy works. And the ships were broken, that they were not able to go to Tarshish.

CHAP. XXI.

Jehoshaphat dies; Jehoram succeeds, slays his brethren, and reigns wickedly, 1—7. Edom and Libnah revolt, 8—10. He establishes idolatry, 11. Elijah's written prophecy against him, 12—15. The Philistines and Ammonians invade and plunder his kingdom, and carry all his family captive except Jehoshaphat, 16, 17. Elijah's prophecy fulfilled in his incurable disease and death; and his dis- graceful funeral, 18—20.

NOW ^a Jehoshaphat slept ^a with ^a his fathers, and ^b was buried ^b with his fathers in the city of David. And ^c Jehoram his son reigned ^c in his stead.

2 And he had brethren, the sons of Jehoshaphat, Azariah, and Jehiel, and Zechariah, and Azariah,

* *Heb. And 2 Sam.*
vi. 15. Mic. ii.
13. Heb. vi. 20.
Neh. xii. 42. Ps.
xx. 3. xxx. 1.
Is. xlv. 10. li.
11. Rev. xvi. 20.

m *xvii. 10. Gen.*
xxv. 5. Josh. v.
1. 2 Kings vii. 6.
n *Ex. xv. 14—16.*
Josh. ii. 9—11.
ix. 9—11.

o *xiv. 6, 7. xv. 15.*
Josh. xxi. 1.
2 Sam. vii. 1.
Job xxiv. 29.
Prov. xvi. 9.
John xiv. 27.
p *1 Kings xxi. 41*
—44.

q *xvii. 3—6.*
r *xiv. 2—5. 11—12.*
1 King xv. 11.*
xvi. 7—12.

s *xiv. 3. xii. 6.*
u *xii. 14. xii. 3.*

* *Heb. words.*
x *xix. 2. 1 Kings*
xvi. 1, 7.
† *Heb. made to*
ascend.
B. C. 896.
y *1 Kings xxi. 48,*
49.
z *2 Kings i. 2—16.*

a *1 Kings x. 22.*
Tarshish.
b *1 Kings ix. 26.*
Ezion-gaber.

c *xix. 2.*

d *xvi. 9. Prov. ix.*
6. viii. 20. Heb.
xii. 6.

a *1 Kings xxi. 38.*
b 20.

c *2 Kings vii. 16.*
17.

and Michael, and Shephatiah : all these *were* the sons of Jehoshaphat king of Israel.

d xi. 23. Gen. 3 And their father ^d gave them great gifts of silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with fenced cities in Judah : but the kingdom gave he to Jehoram ; because he *was* the first born.

e 17. xxii. 8. 10. 4 Now when Jehoram was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himself, and ^e slew all his brethren with the sword, and *divers* also of the princes of Israel.

g 1 Kings xvi. 25 5 Jehoram *was* thirty and two years old when he began to reign, and ^f he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.

h xviii. 1. xxii. 2. 6 And he walked ^g in the way of the kings of Israel, like as did the house of Ahab ; for ^h he had the daughter of Ahab to wife : and he wrought *that which was* evil in the eyes of the LORD.

i xxii. 11. Is. vii. 6, 7. 7 Howbeit ⁱ the LORD would not destroy the house of David, ^k because of the covenant that he had made with David, and ^l as he promised to give a ^{*} light to him and to his sons for ever.

m Gen. xxvii. 40. 8 ¶ In his days ^m the Edomites revolted from under the ⁿ dominion of Judah, ^a and made themselves a king

o Josh. xxi. 13. 2 9 Then Jehoram went forth with his princes, and all his chariots with him : and he rose up by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him in, and the captains of the chariots.

p xiii. 10. xv. 2. 10 So the Edomites revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. The same time *also* did ^o Libnah revolt from under his hand ; ^p because he had forsaken the LORD God of his fathers.

r 1 Kings xiv. 9. 11 Moreover ^q he made high places in the mountains of Judah, and ^r caused the inhabitants of Jerusalem to commit ^s fornication, and ^t compelled Judah *thereto*.

u Jer. xxxvi. 2. 12 And there came ^u a writing to him from ^x Elijah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of David thy father, Because thou hast not walked ^y in the ways of Jehoshaphat thy father, nor ^z in the ways of Asa king of Judah.

a 1 Kings xvi. 25. 13 But hast walked ^a in the way of the kings of Israel, and hast made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to go a ^b whoring, like to the whoredoms of the house of Ahab, and also ^c hast slain thy brethren of thy father's house, *which were* better than thyself :

d Hos. v. 11. Mic. vi. 16. 14 Behold, with a great ^d plague will the LORD smite ^e thy people, and ^f thy children, and thy wives, and all thy goods.

e Ex. xx. 5. 15 And thou shalt have great sickness ^f by disease of thy bowels, until ^g thy bowels fall out, by reason of ^h the sickness day by day.

16 ¶ Moreover ⁱ the LORD stirred up against Jehoram the spirit of the ^k Philistines, and of the Arabians, that *were* near the Ethiopians :

17 And they came up into Judah, and brake into it, and ^j carried away all the substance that was found in the king's house, and ^k his sons also, and his wives ; so that there was never a son left him, save ^m Jehoahaz, the youngest of his sons.

18 And after all this the LORD smote him in his bowels with ⁿ an ⁿ incurable disease.

19 And it came to pass, that in process of time, after the end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness : so he died of sore diseases : and his people ^o made no burning for him, like the burning of his fathers.

20 ¶ Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years, and departed without ^{*} being desired. Howbeit they buried him in the city of David, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

CHAP. XXII.

Ahaziah succeeds Jehoram, reigns wickedly, joins Jehoram king of Israel, and is slain by Jehu, 1—9. Athaliah murders the seed-royal, and usurps the throne, 10. Joash is preserved by Jehoshabeath, 11, 12.

AND ^a the inhabitants of Jerusalem made ^b Ahaziah his youngest son king in his stead : for the band of men that came with the Arabians to the camp had ^c slain all the eldest So Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah reigned.

2 ¶ Forty and two years old *was* Ahaziah when he began to reign, and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. His mother's name also *was* ^e Athaliah the daughter of Omri.

3 He also walked in the ways of the house of Ahab : for ^f his mother was ^g his counsellor to do wickedly.

4 Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the LORD, like the house of Ahab : for ^h they were his counsellors, after the death of his father, to his destruction.

5 He ⁱ walked also after their counsel, and ^k went with Jehoram the son of Ahab king of Israel, to war against Hazael king of Syria at ^l Ramoth-gilead ; and the Syrians smote Joram.

6 And he returned to be healed in Jezreel, because of the wounds ^{*} which were given him at Ramah, when he fought with Hazael king of Syria. And ^m Azariah, the son of Jehoram king of Judah, went down ⁿ to see Jehoram the son of Ahab, at Jezreel, because he was sick.

7 And the [†] destruction of Ahaziah ^o was of God, by coming to Joram : for when he was come, ^p he went out with Jehoram against

B. C. 884.

xxxiii. 11. 1 Sam. xxvi. 19. 2 Sam. xxiv. 1. 1 Kings xi. 14, 23. Ezra i. 1. 5. Is. xlv. 5—7. Am. iii. 6, k xvii. 11.

Heb. carried captive. Job v. 3—5. i xxii. 1. xxiv. 7.

m xxii. 1. Ahaziah. 6. Azariah.

n 15.

o xvi. 14. Jer. xxxiv. 5.

p 5.

* Heb. without desire. xxiii. 21. Prov. x. 7. Jer. xxi. 18, 19, 28.

a xxiii. 3. xxvi. 1. xxviii. 25. xxxv. 1.

b 6. Azariah. xxi. 17. Jehoahaz. 1 Chr. iii. 11.

c xxi. 16, 17.

d 2 Kings viii. 26.

e xxi. 6. 1 Kings xvi. 29.

f Gen. vi. 4, 5. Deut. xiii. 6—8. Judg. xvii. 4, 5.

g Mal. ii. 15. Matt. xiv. 8—11. Gen. xxvii. 12, 13. Matt. x. 37.

h xxiv. 17, 18. Prov. i. 10. xiii. 20. xix. 27.

i Ps. i. 1.

k 2 Kings viii. 29, 29.

l xviii. 3. 31. xix. 2. 1 Kings xxii. 3. 4. Dan. v. 22, 23.

* Heb. with which they wounded him.

m i. 7. Ahaziah. xx. 17. Jehoahaz.

n 2 Kings viii. 29. x. 13, 14.

† Heb. treading down. Mal. iv. 3.

o x. 15. Judg. xiv. 4. 1 Kings xii. 15. xxii. 20. Ps. ix. 16. Is. xlv. 18.

p 2 Kings ix. 24.

q 1 Kings xix. 16. Jehu the son of Nimshi, whom ¹ the
2 Kings ix. 1-7. LORD had anointed to cut off the
house of Ahab.

8 And it came to pass, that
r 2 Kings ix. 11-14. when Jehu was executing judgment upon the house of Ahab, and found the princes of Judah, and the sons of the brethren of Ahaziah, that ministered to Ahaziah, he slew them.

a 2 Kings ix. 27. 9 And ¹ he sought Ahaziah; and they caught him, (for he was hid
t 1 Kings xiii. 32. in Samaria,) and brought him to Jehu: and when they had slain him, they buried him: ² Because, said they, he is ³ the son of Jehoshaphat, who sought the LORD with all his heart. So ⁴ the house of Ahaziah had no power to keep still the kingdom.

z 2-4. 2 Kings xi. 1, &c. 10 But when ¹ Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose, and destroyed all the seed-royal of the house of Judah.

a 2 Kings xi. 2. 11 But ¹ Jehoshabeath the daughter of the king took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the king's sons that were slain, and put him and his nurse in a ² bed-chamber. So Jehoshabeath the daughter of king Jehoram, the wife of ³ Jehoiada the priest, (for she was the sister of Ahaziah,) hid him from Athaliah, so that ⁴ she slew him not.

b Ez. xl. 45, 46. c xlii. 1. d xli. 7. 2 Sam. vii. 13. 1 Kings xv. 4. Ps. xlii. 10. lxxvi. 10. Prov. xxi. 30. 1. lvi. 8. Acts iv. 23. e Ps. xxvii. 5. f Ps. xli. 4. lxxiii. 14, 18, 19. Jer. vi. 1. Heb. l. 12.

CHAP. XXIII.

Jehoiada takes proper measures, and makes Joash king, 1-12. Athaliah is slain, 12-15. Jehoiada subverts idolatry; restores the worship of God, and places Joash on the throne, to the great joy of the people, 16-21.

AND in the ¹ seventh year Jehoiada strengthened himself, and took the captains of hundreds, Azariah the son of Jeroham, and Ishmael the son of Jehohanan, and Azariah the son of Obed, and Maasiah the son of Adaiah, and Elishaphat the son of Zichri, into ² covenant with him.

2 And they ³ went about in Judah, and gathered the Levites out of all the cities of Judah, and ⁴ the chief of the fathers of Israel, and they came to Jerusalem.

3 And all the congregation ⁵ made a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he said unto them, Behold, the king's son shall reign, ⁶ as the LORD hath said of the sons of David.

4 This is the thing that ye shall do: A third part of you, ⁷ entering on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Levites, shall be ⁸ porters of the ⁹ doors;

5 And a third part shall be at the king's house; and a third part at ¹⁰ the gate of the foundation: and all the people shall be in the courts of the house of the LORD.

6 But let none come into the house of the LORD, save the priests, and ¹ they that minister of the Levites; they shall go in, for they are holy: but all the people shall keep the watch of the LORD.

7 And ² the Levites shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand; and ³ whosoever else cometh into the house, he shall be put to death: but be you with the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out.

8 So ⁴ the Levites and all Judah did according to all things that Jehoiada the priest had commanded, and took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that were to go out on the sabbath: for Jehoiada the priest dismissed not ⁵ the courses.

9 Moreover, Jehoiada the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds, ⁶ spears, and bucklers, and shields, that had been king David's, which were in the house of God.

10 And he set all the people, every man having his weapon in his hand, from the right ⁷ side of the temple to the left side of the temple, ⁸ along by the altar and the temple, by the king round about.

11 Then ⁹ they brought out the king's son, and ¹⁰ put upon him the crown, and gave him ¹¹ the testimony, and made him king. And Jehoiada and his sons ¹² anointed him, and said, ¹³ God save the king.

12 ¹⁴ Now ¹⁵ when Athaliah heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, ¹⁶ she came to the people into the house of the LORD:

13 And she looked, and, behold, ¹⁷ the king stood at his pillar at the entering in, ¹⁸ and the princes and the trumpets by the king: and ¹⁹ all the people of the land rejoiced, and ²⁰ sounded with trumpets; also ²¹ the singers with instruments of musick; and such as taught to sing praise. Then Athaliah rent her clothes, and said, ²² Treason, Treason.

14 ²³ Then Jehoiada the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth of the ranges: and ²⁴ whoso followeth her, let him be slain with the sword. For the priest said, ²⁵ Slay her not in the house of the LORD.

15 So they laid hands on her; and when she was come to the entering ²⁶ of the horse-gate, by the king's house, ²⁷ they slew her there.

16 And Jehoiada ²⁸ made a covenant between him, and between all the people, and between the king, ²⁹ that they should be the LORD's ³⁰ people.

17 Then all the people went to

1 2 Kings xi. 6, 7.
1 Chr. xxi. 28
-32.

m 2 Kings xi. 8, 9.

n Ex. xix. 12, 13.
xli. 14.

o 2 Kings xi. 9.

p 1 Chr. xiv. xxv.
xxvi.

q 1 Sam. xxi. 6.

2 Sam. viii. 7.

† Heb. shoulder
of the house.

2 Kings xi. 11.

r vi. 12. Ex. xl. 6.

Matt. xxiii. 35.

s xxii. 11. 1 Kings

ii. 12.

t 2 Sam. i. 10. Ps.

xxi. 3. lxxix.

39. cxlxi. 16.

Heb. ii. 9. Jam.

i. 12. ii. 5. Rev.

iv. 4. 10. v. 10.

xix. 12.

u Ex. xxv. 16.

xxxi. 14. Deut.

xvii. 13. Ps. ii.

10-12. lxxviii.

5. Is. viii. 16.

20. xlix. 23.

x 1 Sam. x. 1. 2

Sam. v. 3. 1

Kings i. 30. Ps.

lxxix. 20. Acts

iv. 26, 27.

† Heb. Let the

king live. 1 Sam.

x. 24. 2 Sam. xvi.

16. 1 Kings i.

34. Matt. xxi. 9.

y 2 Kings xi. 13

-16.

z 2 Kings ix. 32

-37.

a xxxiv. 31. 2

Kings xxi. 3.

b Num. x. 1-10.

1 Chr. xv. 24.

c 1 Kings i. 34, 40.

1 Chr. xii. 40.

Prov. xi. 10.

xix. 2.

d Judg. vii. 8. 18

-22. 2 Kings

ix. 13.

e 1 Chr. xv. 16-

22, 27. xvi. 1-

8.

f Heb. confederacy.

1 Kings

xviii. 17, 18. 2

Kings ix. 23.

Rom. iii. 2.

g 2 Kings x. 25.

xl. 14.

h Ps. ix. 7.

i Neh. iii. 28.

j xxi. 18. Judg.

x. 7. Matt. viii.

Jam. ii. 13. Rev.

xv. 3-7.

k xv. 12, 14. xxii.

10. xxiv. 31, 32.

Deut. v. 2, 3.

xxii. 1. 10-14.

2 Kings xi. 17.

Ezra v. 3. Neh.

v. 12, 13. ix. 38.

x. 29, 30.

Deut. xvi. 17

-19. Josh. xiv.

21-25. ix. xlv.

5.

B. C. 878.

a 2 Kings xi. 4,
&c.

b xv. 12. 1 Sam.

xviii. 3. Neh. ix.

38.

c Ps. cxii. 5. Matt.

x. 16. Eph. v. 15.

d xl. 13-17. 1 Chr.

xv. 12. xiv. 6.

e 16. 2 Sam. v. 3.

2 Kings xi. 17.

1 Chr. xi. 3.

f vi. 14. vii. 18.

xxi. 7. 2 Sam.

vi. 16. 1 Kings

ii. 4. ix. 5. Ps.

lxxix. 20, 36.

g 1 Chr. ix. 26.

xxiii. 3-6. xxiv.

3-6. Luke i. 8.

9.

h 1 Chr. xvi. 13

-16.

i Heb. thresholds.

j 2 Kings xi. 5, 6.

Ex. xlv. 2, 3.

xlvi. 2, 3.

k Acts iii. 2.

in xxxiv. 4. 7. 2^m the house of Baal, and brake it down, and ⁿ brake his altars and his images in pieces, and ^o slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars.

18 Also Jehoiada appointed the officers of the house of the LORD by the hand of the priests the Levites, ^p whom David had distributed in the house of the LORD, to offer the burnt-offerings of the LORD, ^q as it is written in the law of Moses, with rejoicing and with singing, ^r as it was ordained ^s by David.

19 And he set the ^t porters at the gates of the house of the LORD, that none *which was* unclean in any thing should enter in.

20 And he took ^u the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought down the king from the house of the LORD: and they came through the high gate into the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom.

21 And ^v all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after that they had slain Athaliah with the sword.

CHAP. XXIV.

Joash reigns well during Jehoiada's life; and zealously repairs the temple, 1—14. Jehoiada dies, and is honourably buried, 15, 16. Joash seduced by his princes, falls into idolatry; and causes Zechariah, Jehoiada's son, to be stoned, for reproving him in the name of God, 17—21. Zechariah's dying prediction, 22. Joash, is spoiled by the Syrians, left sick, and then slain by his own servants, 23—26. Amaziah succeeds him, 27.

^a **JOASH** was seven years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Zibiah of Beer-sheba.

^b 2 And ^c Joash did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD ^d all the days of Jehoiada the priest.

^e 3 And Jehoiada ^f took for him ^g two wives; and he begat sons and daughters.

^h 4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, *that* Joash was minded to ⁱ repair the house of the LORD.

^j 5 And he gathered together the priests and the Levites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Judah, and ^k gather of all Israel money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten the matter. ^l Howbeit the Levites hastened *it* not.

^m 6 And the king called for Jehoiada the chief, and said unto him, ⁿ Why hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Judah, and out of Jerusalem, ^o the collection, *according to the commandment* of Moses the servant of the LORD, and of the congregation of Israel, for the ^p tabernacle of witness?

^q 7 For the ^r sons of Athaliah, ^s that wicked woman, had broken

up the house of God; and also all the dedicated things of the house of the LORD ^t did they bestow upon Baalim.

^u 8 And ^v at the king's commandment they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the LORD.

^w 9 And they made a ^x proclamation through Judah and Jerusalem, to bring in to the LORD the ^y collection, *that* Moses the servant of God *laid* upon Israel in the wilderness.

^z 10 And all the princes and all the people ^a rejoiced and brought in, and cast into the chest, until they had made an end.

^b 11 Now it came to pass, *that* ^c at what time the chest was brought into the king's office by the hand of the Levites, and when they saw that *there was* much money, the king's scribe and the high-priest's officer came and emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it to his place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.

^d 12 And the king and Jehoiada ^e gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and hired ^f masons and carpenters to repair the house of the LORD, and also such as wrought iron and brass to mend the house of the LORD.

^g 13 So the workmen wrought, and ^h the work was perfected by them, and they set the house of God ⁱ in his state, and strengthened it.

^j 14 And when they had finished *it*, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jehoiada, whereof were made ^k vessels for the house of the LORD, *even* ^l vessels to minister, and ^m to offer *withal*, and spoons, and vessels of gold and silver. And they ⁿ offered burnt-offerings in the house of the LORD continually, ^o all the days of Jehoiada.

^p 15 ¶ But Jehoiada waxed old, and was ^q full of days when he died; ^r an hundred and thirty years ^s old *was he* when he died.

^t 16 And they buried him ^u in the city of David among the kings, ^v because he had done good in Israel, both towards God, and towards his house.

^w 17 ¶ Now, ^x after the death of Jehoiada, came ^y the princes of Judah, and made obeisance to the king. Then the king hearkened unto them.

^z 18 And ^a they left the house of the LORD God of their fathers, and served groves and idols: and ^b wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this their trespass.

^c 19 Yet ^d he sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the

n Deut. xxxii. 15—17. Ez. xvi. 17. 19—21. Dan. v. 2—4. 23. Hos. ii. 8, 9. o 2 Kings xii. 8, 9. Mark xii. 41.

* Heb. voice. p 6. Matt. xviii. 24—27.

q 1 Chr. xxix. 9. Is. lxiv. 5. Act. ii. 45—47. 2 Cor. viii. 2. r 2 Kings xii. 10—12.

s xxxiv. 9—11. t 1 Kings v. 15. † Heb. the healing went up upon the work by their hand. Neh. iv. 7.

u 1 Chr. xxii. 6. Hag. ii. 3. Mark xiii. 1, 2.

x 2 Kings xii. 13, 14.

y 1 Kings vii. 50. ‡ Or, pestils. Prov. xxvii. 22.

z Ex. xxix. 38—42. Num. xxviii. 2, &c.

a 2. B. C. 845.

b Gen. xv. 15. xxv. 8. 1 Chr. xxiii. 1. Job v. 26. Ps. xci. 16.

c Gen. xlvii. 9. Ps. xc. 10.

d 1 Sam. ii. 30. 1 Kings ii. 10. Acts ii. 29.

e xxii. xxxi. 20. 21. Neh. xiii. 14. Heb. vi. 10.

f Deut. xxxi. 27. Acts xx. 29, 30. 2 Pet. i. 15.

g x. 8—10. xxii. 3. 4. Prov. vii. 21—23. xx. 19. xxvi. 28. xxix. 5. Dan. xi. 32.

B. C. 840. h 4. xxi. 13. xxxiii. 3—7. 1 Kings xi. 4, 5. xiv. 9. 23.

i xix. 2. xxviii. 13. xxix. 8. Josh. xxii. 20. Judg. v. 8. 2 Sam. xxiv. 1. Hos. v. 11.

k xxxvi. 15, 16. 2 Kings xvii. 13—15. Neh. ix. 26. Jer. vii. 25, 26. xxv. 4, 5. xlv. 4, 5. Luke xi. 47—51. xvi. 37. xx. 9—15.

1 Is. xviii. 23. LORD; and they testified against them: but they would not give ear.

20 And the Spirit of God came upon Zechariah the son of Jehoiada the priest, which stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, Why transgress ye the commandments of the LORD, that ye cannot prosper? because ye have forsaken the LORD, he hath also forsaken you.

21 And they conspired against him, and stoned him with stones, at the commandment of the king, in the court of the house of the LORD.

22 Thus Joash the king remembered not the kindness which Jehoiada his father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died, he said, The LORD look upon it, and require it.

23 And it came to pass, at the end of the year, that the host of Syria came up against him: and they came to Judah and Jerusalem, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the spoil of them unto the king of Damascus.

24 For the army of the Syrians came with a small company of men, and the LORD delivered a very great host into their hand, because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers. So they executed judgment against Joash.

25 And when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great diseases,) his own servants conspired against him, for the blood of the sons of Jehoiada the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died: and they buried him in the city of David, but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings.

26 And these are they that conspired against him, Zabad the son of Shimeath an Ammonitess, and Jehozabad the son of Shimrith a Moabitess.

27 Now concerning his sons, and the greatness of the burdens laid upon him, and the repairing of the house of God, behold, they are written in the story of the book of the kings. And Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXV.

Amaziah at first reigns well, and justly punishes his father's murderers, 1-4. He gathers a great army, and hires for an hundred talents, an hundred thousand Israelites against Edom: but, losing the money, he dismisses them at the word of a prophet; and they depart in great anger, 5-10. He smites the Edomites, and exercises great cruelty, 11, 12. The Israelites, on their return, spoil the cities of Judah, 13. Amaziah serves the gods of Edom, and rejects the admonitions of a prophet, 14-16. He challenges Joash, who in vain warns him; he is vanquished, and Jerusalem spoiled, 17-24. The rest of his reign, 25, 26. He is slain by a conspiracy, 27, 28.

AMAZIAH was twenty and five years old when he began

to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, but not with a perfect heart.

3 Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was established to him, that he slew his servants that had killed the king his father.

4 But he slew not their children, but did as it is written in the law in the book of Moses, where the LORD commanded, saying, The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the fathers, but every man shall die for his own sin.

5 Moreover Amaziah gathered Judah together, and made them captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the houses of their fathers, throughout all Judah and Benjamin: and he numbered them from twenty years old and above, and found them three hundred thousand choice men, able to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield.

6 He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel, for an hundred talents of silver.

7 But there came a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Israel go with thee; for the LORD is not with Israel, to wit, with all the children of Ephraim.

8 But if thou wilt go, do it, be strong for the battle: God shall make thee fall before the enemy: for God hath power to help, and to cast down.

9 And Amaziah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents, which I have given to the army of Israel? And the man of God answered, The LORD is able to give thee much more than this.

10 Then Amaziah separated them, to wit, the army that was come to him out of Ephraim, to go home again: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Judah, and they returned home in great anger.

11 And Amaziah strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to the valley of salt, and smote of the children of Seir ten thousand.

12 And other ten thousand left alive did the children of Judah carry away captive, and brought them unto the top of the rock, and cast them down from the top of the rock, that they all were broken in pieces.

13 But the soldiers of the army which Amaziah sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Judah,

b 14. xxiv. 2. xxvi. 4. 1 Sam. xvi. 7. Ps. lxxviii. 37. Is. xlix. 13. Hos. x. 2. Acts viii. 21.

* Heb. confirmed upon him.

c xxiv. 25, 26. Gen. ix. 5, 6. Ex. xxi. 14. Num. xxxv. 31-33.

d Deut. xxi. 16. 2 Kings xiv. 5. Jer. xxvi. 29, 30. Ez. xvi. 4, 20.

B. C. 827.

e Ex. xviii. 25. 1 Sam. viii. 12. 1 Chr. xiii. 1. xxvii. 1.

f Num. i. 2.

g xi. 1. xiv. 8. xvii. 14-18.

h 2 Sam. xii. 3. 1 Kings xiii. 1. 1 Tim. vi. 11. 2 Tim. iii. 17. i xiii. 12. xix. 2. 1 Kings xii. 20. Is. xlviii. 1-3. Hos. v. 13-15. ix. 12.

k xviii. 14. Ec. xi. 9. Is. viii. 9, 10. Joel iii. 9-14. Matt. xxvi. 45.

l xiv. 11. Judg. vii. 7. 1 Sam. xiv. 6. Job v. 18. ix. 13. Ps. xx. 7. xxxiii. 15-20.

* Heb. hand. m i. 12. Deut. viii. 13. Prov. x. 22. Hag. ii. 8. Luke xviii. 29, 30.

n 1 Kings xii. 24.

* Heb. to their place.

† Heb. heat of anger. 2 Sam. xiv. 43. Prov. xix. 22.

o 2 Sam. viii. 13. 2 Kings xiv. 7. Ps. lx. title.

p 2 Sam. xii. 31. 1 Chr. ii. 3.

q xx. 10. xxi. 8-10.

† Heb. sons of the band.

r 1 Kings xvi. 24
—29.
s viii. 5. 1 Kings
ix. 17.

xxviii. 23.

u Ex. xx. 3—5.
Deut. vii. 5. 25.
2 Sam. v. 21.

z 7. xvi. 7—9.
xix. 2. xx. 37.
2 Sam. xii. 1—6.
y xxiv. 20. Judg.
ii. 2. Jer. ii. 5.
z Ps. xvi. 5.
a 11. Ps. cxv. 4—
8. Is. xlii. 9, 10.
xvi. 1, 2. Jer.
x. 7. 1 Cor. viii.
4. x. 20.

b xxi. 10. xviii.
25, 26. xxiv. 21.
Am. vii. 10—13.
Matt. xxi. 23.

c Prov. ix. 7, 8.
Is. xxx. 10, 11.
Jer. xxix. 26.
2 Tim. iv. 3.
Rev. xi. 10.

d Ex. ix. 16.
Deut. ii. 30. 1
Sam. ii. 25.
Acts iv. 28.

e Rom. ix. 22.
Heb. counselled.
xviii. 20, 21. Is.
xvi. 10. Eph. i.
11.

f 13. 2 Kings xiv.
8—14.
2 Sam. ii. 14.
Prov. xx. 3.

† Or, *farze-bush*,
or *thorn*. Judg.
ix. 8—15. 1 Kings
iv. 33.

‡ Heb. *a beast of*
the field. Ps.
lxxx. 13.

g xxvi. 16. xxxii.
25. Deut. viii.
14. Prov. xiii. 10.
xvi. 18. xxviii.
25. Dan. v. 20—
23. Hab. ii. 4.
Jam. iv. 6. 1 Pet.
v. 5.

h Jer. ix. 23, 24.
1 Cor. i. 29.

i xxxv. 21. Prov.
xviii. 6. xx. 3.
xxvi. 17. Luke
xiv. 31.

k 16. xxii. 7. 1
Kings xii. 15.
Ps. lxxxi. 11, 12.
Acts xxxiii. 25
—27. 2 Thes. ii.
9—11. 1 Pet. ii.
8.

l 17.
m Josh. xxi. 16.
1 Sam. vi. 9. 19,
20.

§ Heb. *smitten*.
xxviii. 5, 6.

n 1 Sam. iv. 10.
1 Kings xxii. 36.

o xxxiii. 11. xxxv.
6. 10. Prov. xvi.
18. xxix. 23.
Dan. iv. 37.
Obad. 3. Luke
xiv. 11.

p xxi. 17. xxii. 1.
Azariah, xxii. 6.
Azariah.

q Neh. viii. 16.
xii. 39.

|| Heb. *the gate of*
it that looketh.
Jer. xxxi. 38.

r xii. 9. 2 Kings
xiv. 14.

from ^r Samaria even unto ^s Beth-
horon, and smote three thousand of
them, and took much spoil.

14 ¶ Now it came to pass, after
that Amaziah was come from the
slaughter of the Edomites, that ^t he
brought the gods of the children of
Seir, and set them up to be ^u his
gods, and bowed down himself be-
fore them, and burned incense unto
them.

15 Wherefore the anger of the
LORD was kindled against Amazi-
ah, and he sent unto him ^a a pro-
phet, which said unto him, ^y Why
hast thou sought after ^z the gods of
the people, ^a which could not de-
liver their own people out of thine
hand?

16 And it came to pass, as he
talked with him, that *the king* said
unto him, ^b Art thou made of the
king's counsel? ^c forbear; why
shouldest thou be smitten? Then
the prophet forbore, and said, I
know that God ^d hath ^{*} determined
to destroy thee, because thou hast
done this, and hast not hearkened
unto my counsel.

17 ¶ Then ^e Amaziah king of
Judah took advice, and sent to Jo-
ash, the son of Jehoahaz, the son
of Jehu, king of Israel, saying,
Come, ^f let us see one another in
the face.

18 And Joash king of Israel sent
to Amaziah king of Judah, saying,
The [†] thistle that *was* in Lebanon
sent to the cedar that *was* in Le-
banon, saying, Give thy daughter
to my son to wife: and there passed
by [‡] a wild beast that *was* in Le-
banon, and trode down the thistle.

19 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast
smitten the Edomites; and [§] thine
heart lifteth thee up ^b to boast:
abide now at home; ⁱ why should-
est thou meddle to *thine* hurt, that
thou shouldest fall, even thou, and
Judah with thee?

20 But Amaziah would not hear:
for ^k it came of God, that he might
deliver them into the hand of *their*
enemies, because they sought after
the gods of Edom.

21 So Joash the king of Israel
went up, and they ^l saw one another
in the face, *both* he and Amaziah
king of Judah, at ^m Beth-shemesh,
which *belongeth* to Judah.

22 And Judah was [§] put to the
worse before Israel, and they ⁿ fled
every man to his tent.

23 And Joash the king of Israel
^o took Amaziah king of Judah, the
son of Joash, the son of ^p Jehoahaz,
at Beth-shemesh, and brought him
to Jerusalem, and brake down the
wall of Jerusalem, from the ^q gate
of Ephraim to the ^{||} corner-gate,
four hundred cubits.

24 And *he took* ^r all the gold and
the silver, and all the vessels that
were found in the house of God

with Obed-edom, and the treasures
of the king's house, the hostages
also, and returned to Samaria

25 ¶ And Amaziah the son of
Joash king of Judah lived, after the
death of ^s Joash son of Jehoahaz
king of Israel, fifteen years.

26 Now the ^t rest of the acts of
Amaziah, first and last, behold, *are*
they not written in the book of the
kings of Judah and Israel?

27 Now after the time that Ama-
ziah did turn away ^{*} from follow-
ing the LORD, they [†] made a con-
spiracy against him in Jerusalem;
and he fled to ^u Lachish: but they
sent to Lachish after him, and
slew him there.

28 And they brought him upon
horses, and buried him with his fa-
thers in ^x the city of Judah.

CHAP. XXVI.

Uzziah succeeds Amaziah, reigns well for a
time, and is greatly prospered, 1—8. His
buildings, husbandry, army, and engines of
war, 9—15. Growing proud, he attempts to
burn incense in the temple, is opposed by the
priests, and smitten with leprosy by God, 16
—21. He dies, and is succeeded by Jotham,
22, 23.

¶ THEN ^a all the people of Judah
took ^b Uzziah, who *was* six-
teen years old, and made him king
in the room of his father Amaziah.

2 He built ^c Eloth, and ^d restor-
ed it to Judah, after that the king
slept with his fathers.

3 Sixteen years old *was* ^e Uz-
ziah when he began to reign, and
he reigned fifty and two years in
Jerusalem. His mother's name also
was ^f Jecoliah of Jerusalem.

4 And he did *that which was*
right in the sight of the LORD,
^g according to all that his father
Amaziah did.

5 And ^h he sought God in the
days of Zechariah, who ⁱ had un-
derstanding in the ^{*} visions of God:
and, ^k as long as he sought the
LORD, God made him to prosper.

6 And he went forth and ^l warred
against the Philistines, and brake
down ^m the wall of Gath, and the
wall of Jabneh, and the wall of
Ashdod, and built cities [†] about
Ashdod, and among the Philistines.

7 And ⁿ God helped him against
the Philistines, and against ^o the
Arabians that dwelt in Gur-baal,
and the Mehunims.

8 And ^p the Ammonites gave gifts
to Uzziah: and ^q his name [‡] spread
abroad *even* to the entering in of
Egypt; for he strengthened *him-*
self exceedingly.

9 Moreover Uzziah built towers
in Jerusalem at ^r the corner-gate,
and at ^s the valley-gate, and at
^t the turning of the wall, and ^{*} for-
tified them.

10 Also he built towers in the
desert, and [†] digged many wells:
for ^u he had much cattle, both in
the low country and in the plains:
husbandmen *also*, and vine-dressers

s 2 Kings xiv. 12.
Jehoash.

B. C. 810.
t xx. 34. 2 Kings
xiv. 15.

• Heb. *from after*.
† Heb. *conspired*
a conspiracy.
xxiv. 25. 2
Kings xiv. 19.
u Josh. x. 31.

x 2 Kings xiv. 20.
City of David.

a xxii. 1. xxxiii.
25.

b 2 Kings xiv. 21.
xv. 1. 1 Chr. iii.
12. *Azariah*.

c Matt. i. 8, 9.
Ozias.

d viii. 17. 2 Kings
xiv. 22. xvi. 6.
Elath.

e xxv. 13. 28.
Is. i. 1. vi. 1.
Hos. i. 1. Am. i.
1. Zech. xiv. 5.

f 2 Kings xv. 2, 3.
Jecholiah.

g xxv. 2.
h xxiv. 2. Judg.
ii. 7. Hos. vi. 4.
Mark iv. 16, 17.
Acts xx. 30.

i Gen. xli. 15.
Dan. i. 17. ii. 19.
v. 16. x. 1.

• Heb. *seeing of*
God.

k xv. 2. xxv. 8.
1 Chr. xxii. 11.
13. Ps. i. 3.

l xxi. 16. Is. xiv.
29.

m 2 Sam. viii. 1.
1 Chr. xviii. 1.

† Or, *in the coun-*
try of Ashdod.
1 Sam. v. 1. 6.

n xiv. 11. 1 Chr.
v. 20. xii. 18. Pa.
xxiii. 29. 84, 35.
Acts xxvi. 22.

o xvii. 11. xxi. 16.
p xx. 1. Gen. xix.
38. Deut. ii. 19.
Judg. xi. 15—18.

1 Sam. xi. 1.
q Gen. xii. 2.
2 Sam. viii. 13.
1 Kings iv. 31.
Matt. iv. 24.

† Heb. *went*.
r xxv. 23. 2 Kings
xiv. 13. Jer. xxxi.
38. Zech. xiv. 10.

s Neh. ii. 13. iii.
13.

t Neh. iii. 20. 24.
• Or, *repaired*.

† Or, *cut out many*
cisterns. Gen.
xxvi. 18—21.

u 2 Kings iii. 4.
1 Chr. xxvii. 26
—31.

Or, *fruitful* in the mountains, and in *†* Carmel: *fields.* 2 Kings xviii. 32. *Is.* xxix. 17.
† Heb. *ground.* 2 Kings v. 2.
11 ¶ Moreover Uzzi-ah had an host of fighting men, that * went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account, by the hand of Jeiel the scribe, and Maaseiah the ruler, under the hand of Hananiah, *one* of the king's captains.
12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour *were* two thousand and six hundred.
13 And under their hand *was* an army, *†* three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.
† Heb. *the power of an army.* xi. 1. xiii. 3. xiv. 2. xvii. 14. 19.
14 And Uzzi-ah prepared for them, throughout all the host, shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and * slings *to cast stones.*
15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by *†* cunning men, to be on the towers, and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal: and his name *†* spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped till he was strong.
† Heb. *stones of slings.* Judg. xx. 16. 1 Sam. xvii. 49.
2 ii. 7. 14. Ex. xxxi. 4.
† Heb. *went forth.* Matt. iv. 24.
16 ¶ But *†* when he was strong, his heart was lifted up to *his* destruction: for he transgressed against the LORD his God, and *†* went into the temple of the LORD *†* to burn incense upon the altar of incense.
a xxv. 19. xxxii. 25. Deut. viii. 14. 15. xxxii. 13-15. Prov. xvi. 18. Hab. ii. 4. Col. ii. 18.
b 2 Kings xvi. 12, 13.
c Num. xvi. 7. 17. 18. 35. 1 Kings xii. 33. xiii. 1-4.
d 1 Chr. vi. 10.
17 And *†* Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the LORD, *that were* valiant men;
e 1 Chr. xii. 28. xxvi. 6.
f xvi. 7-9. xix. 2. Jer. xlii. 19. Matt. x. 18. 28. xiv. 4. 2 Cor. v. 16. Gal. ii. 11.
g Num. xvi. 40. 46-48. xviii. 7.
h Ex. xxx. 7, 8. Heb. v. 4.
i 1 Sam. ii. 30. Dan. iv. 37. John v. 44. Jam. ii. 1.
18 And they *†* withstood Uzzi-ah the king, and said unto him, *It appertaineth* *†* not unto thee, Uzzi-ah, to burn incense unto the LORD, but *†* to the priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; *†* neither *shall* it be for thine honour from the LORD God.
19 Then Uzzi-ah was wroth, and *had* a censer in his hand to burn incense; and while *†* he was wroth with the priests, *†* the leprosy even rose up in his forehead, before the priests in the house of the LORD, from beside the incense-altar.
k xvi. 10. xlv. 16.
l Num. xii. 10.
1 Kings v. 27.
20 And Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he *was* leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out from thence; yea, himself *†* hasted also to go out, because *†* the LORD had smitten him.
m Esth. vi. 12.
n Lev. xiv. 34. Deut. xxviii. 22. 35.
o 2 Kings xv. 5.
p Lev. xiii. 46. Num. v. 2. 3. xii. 15. 2 Kings vii. 3.
† Heb. *free.*
21 And *†* Uzzi-ah the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and *†* dwelt in a *†* several house, *being* a leper; for he was cut off from the house of the LORD: and Jotham his son *was* over the king's house, judging the people of the land.

22 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Uzzi-ah, *†* first and last, did *†* Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, *†* write.
q ix. 29. xii. 15. *†* Is. i. 1. vi. 1.
23 So Uzzi-ah *†* slept with his fathers, and *†* they buried him with his fathers in the field of the burial which *belonged* to the kings; for they said, *He is* a leper: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.
r 2 Kings xv. 6, 7. *†* 18. xxi. 20. xxviii. 27. xxix. 20.
CHAP. XXVII.
Jotham reigns well and prospers, 1, 2. His build- ings, 3, 4. He subdues the Ammonites, 5, 6. He dies, and is succeeded by Ahaz, 7-9.
JOTHAM *was* *†* twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also *was* Jerushah, the daughter of Zedok.
s 2 Kings xv. 32, 33. 1 Chr. iii. 12. *Is.* i. 1. Hos. i. 1. Mic. i. 1. Matt. i. 9. Jotham.
2 And *†* he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Uzzi-ah did: howbeit *†* he entered not into the temple of the LORD. And *†* the people did yet corruptly.
b xxvi. 4. 2 Kings xv. 34.
c xxvi. 16-21. Ps. cxix. 120. Acts v. 13.
d 2 Kings xv. 35. *e* xxiii. 15, 20. Jer. xx. 2.
3 He built the *†* high gate of the house of the LORD, and on the wall of *†* Ophel he built much.
† Or, *the tower.* xxxiii. 14. Neh. iii. 26.
4 Moreover, *†* he built cities in *†* the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built castles and towers.
f xi. 5-10. xiv. 7. xxvi. 9, 10.
5 He fought also with *†* the king of the Ammonites, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver, and ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. *†* So much did the children of Ammon pay unto him, both the second year, and the third.
g Josh. xiv. 12, 13. Luke i. 39.
h xx. 1. Judg. xi. 4, &c. 2 Sam. x. 1, &c. Jer. xlix. 1-9.
6 So Jotham became mighty, because he *†* prepared his ways before the LORD his God.
† Heb. *This.*
7 ¶ Now *†* the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all his wars, and his ways, lo, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.
† Or, *established.* xix. 3.
8 He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign; and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem.
i xx. 34. xvi. 22, 23. xxxii. 32, 33.
9 And *†* Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.
k 2 Kings xv. 38
CHAP. XXVIII.
Ahaz reigns very wickedly, and is defeated with vast slaughter by the kings of Israel and Syria, 1-7. The Israelites lead to Samaria an immense number of captives, but are induced, by the remonstrance of a prophet and the interference of the princes, to treat them kindly and send them home, 8-15. Ahaz, attacked by the Edomites and Philistines, sends to the king of Assyria, but receives no benefit from his assistance, 16-21. In his distress he adds to his idolatries, 22-25. He dies, and is succeeded by Hezekiah, 26, 27.
l 2 Kings xvi. 1, 2. 1 Chr. iii. 14, 15. *Is.* i. 7. vi. 1-12. Hos. i. 1. Mic. i. 1. Matt. i. 9. Ahaz.
m xvi. 3.
n xvi. 6. xlii. 3, 4. 1 Kings xvi. 31-33. 2 Kings x. 26-28.
AHAZ *was* twenty years old when he began to reign; and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: but he did *not that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, *†* like David his father.
o 2 For *†* he walked in the ways of 3 K

the kings of Israel, and made also

^d molten images for ^e Baalim.

3 Moreover, he * burnt incense in ^f the valley of the son of Hinnom, and ^g burnt his children in the fire, ^h after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.

4 He ⁱ sacrificed also, and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

5 Wherefore the LORD ^k his God ^l delivered him into the hand of the king of Syria; and they smote him, and carried away a great multitude of them captives, and brought *them* to [†] Damascus; and he also was delivered into the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter.

6 For ^m Pekah the son of Ramaliah slew in Judah ⁿ an hundred and twenty thousand in one day, *which were* all [†] valiant men: ^o because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers.

7 And Zichri, a mighty man of Ephraim, slew Maaseiah the king's son, and Azrikam the governor of the house, and Elkanah *that was* [§] next to the king.

8 ¶ And the children of Israel ^p carried away captive of their ^q brethren, two hundred thousand, women, sons and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Samaria.

9 But a prophet of the LORD was there, whose name *was* Oded; and ^r he went out before the host that came to Samaria, and said unto them, Behold, ^s because the LORD God of your fathers was wroth with Judah, he hath delivered them into your hand, and ye have slain them in a rage *that* ^t reacheth up unto heaven.

10 And now ye purpose to ^u keep under the children of Judah and Jerusalem for bond-men and bond-women unto you; *but are there* ^v not with you, even with you, sins against ^w the LORD your God?

11 Now hear me therefore, and ^x deliver the captives again, which ye have taken captive of your brethren: for ^y the fierce wrath of the LORD *is* upon you.

12 Then certain of ^z the heads of the children of Ephraim, Azariah the son of Johanan, Berechiah the son of Meshillemoth, and Jehizkiah the son of Shallum, and Amasa the son of Hadlai, ^a stood up against them that came from the war.

13 And said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for whereas we have offended against the LORD *already*, ye intend to ^b add *more* to our sins and

to our trespass: for our trespass is great, and *there is* fierce wrath against Israel.

14 So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the congregation,

15 And the men which were ^c expressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil ^e clothed all that were naked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and ^f gave them to eat and to drink, and anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to Jericho, ^h the city of palm trees, to their brethren: then they returned to Samaria.

16 ¶ At that time ⁱ did king Ahaz send unto the kings of Assyria to help him.

17 For again ^k the Edomites had come and smitten Judah, and carried away ^l captives.

18 The ^m Philistines also had invaded the cities of the low country, and of the south of Judah, and had taken ⁿ Beth-shemesh, and ^o Ajalon, and ^p Gederoth, and ^q Shoko with the villages thereof, and ^r Timnah with the villages thereof, Gímzo also and the villages thereof, and they dwelt there.

19 For ^s the LORD brought Judah low, ^t because of Ahaz king of ^u Israel; for he ^v made Judah naked, and transgressed sore against the LORD.

20 And ^w Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria came unto him, and ^x distressed him, but strengthened him not.

21 For Ahaz ^y took away a portion *out* of the house of the LORD, and *out* of the house of the king, and of the princes, and gave *it* unto the king of Assyria: but he helped him not.

22 And ^z in the time of his distress did he trespass yet more against the LORD: ^a this *is that* king Ahaz.

23 For ^b he sacrificed unto the gods of ^c Damascus, which smote him; and he said, ^d Because the gods of the kings of Syria help them, *therefore* will I ^e sacrifice to them, that they may help me. But ^f they were the ruin of him, and of all Israel.

24 And Ahaz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and ^g cut in pieces the vessels of the house of God, and ^h shut up the doors of the house of the LORD; and ⁱ he made him altars in every corner of Jerusalem.

25 And in every several city of Judah he made high places to ^j burn incense unto other gods, and provoked to anger the LORD God of his fathers.

26 ¶ Now ^k the rest of his acts,

d Ex. xxxiv. 17.
Lev. xix. 4.
e Judg. ii. 11, 13.
* Or, offered sacrifice.
f 2 Kings xxiii. 10. Jer. vii. 31, 32. xix. 2-6. 13.
g xxxiii. 6. Lev. xviii. 21. 2 Kings xvi. 3. Ps. cvi. 37, 38. Jer. ii. 34. Ez. xvi. 20, 21. Mic. vi. 7.
h xxxiii. 2. Deut. xii. 31.
i Lev. xxvi. 30. Deut. xii. 2, 3. 2 Kings xvi. 4.
k xxxvi. 5. Ex. xx. 2, 3.
l xxiv. 24. xxxiii. 11. xxxvi. 17. Judg. ii. 14. 2 Kings xvi. 5. Is. vii. 1, 6.
† Heb. Darmasek.
m 2 Kings xv. 27. 37. Is. vii. 4, 5. 9. ix. 21.
n xiii. 17.
† Heb. sons of valour.
o xv. 2. Deut. vii. 14, 15. xxviii. 15, 25. xxix. 24-26. xxxii. 16, 17. xxxiii. 30. Josh. xxiii. 16. Is. xxiv. 5, 6. Jer. ii. 19.
§ Heb. the second to.
p Deut. xxviii. 25. 41.
q xi. 4. Acts vii. 26. xiii. 26.
r xix. 1, 2. xxv. 15, 16. 1 Kings xx. 13. 22. 42. 2 Kings xx. 14, 15.
s 5. Judg. iii. 8. Ps. lxxix. 26. Is. x. 5. xlvii. 6. Ez. xxv. 12, 15. xxvi. 2. Obad. 10-16. Zech. i. 15.
t Gen. xi. 4. Ezra ix. 6. Rev. xviii. 5.
u Lev. xxv. 39-46.
x Jer. xxv. 29. Rom. xi. 29, 31. 1 Pet. iv. 17, 18.
y 5.
z Is. lviii. 6. Jer. xxxiv. 14, 15. Heb. xiii. 1-3.
a Ezra x. 14. Matt. v. 7. vii. 2. Jam. ii. 14.
b 1 Chr. xxviii. 1.

e Jer. xxvi. 16.

d Num. xxxii. 14. Josh. xii. 17, 18. Matt. xxiii. 32. 35. Rom. ii. 5.

e 12.

f Job xxxi. 15-23. Is. lviii. 7. Matt. xxv. 35-45. Acts ix. 39. 1 Tim. v. 10. Jam. ii. 15, 16. 1 John iii. 17, 18.

g 2 Kings vi. 22. Prov. xxv. 21, 22. Luke vi. 27. Rom. xii. 20, 21.

h Deut. xxxiv. 3. Judg. i. 16. i 2 Kings xvi. 5-7. Is. vii. 1-9. 17.

k xxv. 11, 12. Lev xxvi. 18.

* Heb. acaptivity. l Ez. xvi. 27. 57.

m Josh. xv. 10. 1 Sam. vi. 9. 13. n xi. 10. Aijalon.

o Josh. xv. 41. p Josh. xv. 48. Socoh.

q Judg. xiv. 1. Timnath.

r Deut. xxviii. 43. 1 Sam. ii. 7. Job xl. 12. Ps. cvi. 41-43.

s Hos. v. 11. Mic. vi. 16.

t xxi. 2. u Gen. iii. 7. 11. Ex. xxxii. 25. Rev. iii. 17, 18.

x 2 Kings xv. 29. xvi. 7-10. Tilgath-pilneser. 1 Chr. v. 26. Hos. v. 13.

y 2 Kings xvi. 5. Is. vii. 20. xxx. 3. 16. Jer. ii. 37.

z xii. 9. 2 Kings xviii. 15, 16. Prov. xx. 25.

a xxxiii. 12. Ps. l. 15. Is. i. 5. Ez. xxi. 13. Hos. v. 15. Rev. xvi. 9-11.

b Esth. vii. 6. Ps. lii. 7.

c xxv. 14. 2 Kings xvi. 12, 13.

† Heb. Darmasek. d Hab. i. 11.

e Jer. xlv. 15-18. f Jer. xlv. 20-28.

g 2 Kings xvi. 17. 18. xxv. 13, &c. h xxix. 3. 7.

i xxxiii. 3-5. Jer. ii. 28. Hos. xii. 11. Acts xviii. 23.

† Or, offer.

k xx. 34. xxvii. 9-9. 2 Kings xvi. 19, 20.

and of all his ways, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

27 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, *even* in Jerusalem: but ¹ they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of Israel: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXIX.

Hezekiah reigns well, opens the doors of the temple, and exhorts the priests and Levites to prepare every thing for the worship of God, 1—11. They sanctify themselves and cleanse the temple, 12—19. Hezekiah offers solemn sacrifices; and the Levites shew more zeal than the priests, 20—36.

HEZEKIAH began to reign *when he was five and twenty years old, and he reigned nine and twenty years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Abijah, the daughter of ^b Zechariah.*

2 And he ^c did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his father had done.

3 He, ^d in the first year of his reign, in the first month, ^e opened the doors of the house of the LORD, and repaired them.

4 And he brought in the priests and the Levites, and gathered them together into the ^f east-street.

5 And said unto them, ^g Hear me, ye Levites; Sanctify now yourselves, and ^h sanctify the house of the LORD God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy *place*.

6 For ⁱ our fathers have trespassed, and done *that which was* evil in the eyes of the LORD our God, and ^k have forsaken him, and have ^l turned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and ^m turned *their backs*.

7 Also ⁿ they have shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned incense, nor offered burnt-offerings in the holy *place* unto the God of Israel.

8 ^o Wherefore the wrath of the LORD was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and he hath delivered them to ^p trouble, ^q to astonishment, and to hissing, as ye see with your eyes.

9 For, lo, ^r our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons, and our daughters, and our wives, *are* in captivity for this.

10 Now ^s it is in mine heart ^t to make a covenant with the LORD God of Israel, ^u that his fierce wrath may turn away from us.

11 My sons, be not now ^v negligent: for ^w the LORD hath chosen you to stand before him, to serve him, and that ye should minister unto him, and ^x burn incense.

12 Then the Levites arose, Mahath the son of Amasai, and Joel the son of Azariah, of the sons of the ^y Kohathites: and ^z of the sons of Merari; Kish the son of Abdi,

and Azariah the son of Jehalelel: and ^a of the Gershonites; Joah the son of Zimmah, and Eden the son of Joah:

13 And of the sons of ^b Elizaphan; Shimri, and Jeiel: and of the sons of ^c Asaph; Zechariah, and Mattaniah:

14 And of the sons of ^d Heman; Jehiel, and Shimei: and of the sons of ^e Jeduthun; Shemaiah, and Uzziel.

15 And they gathered their brethren, and ^f sanctified themselves, and came, according to the commandment of the king, ^g by the words of the LORD, ^h to cleanse the house of the LORD.

16 And the priests went into ⁱ the inner part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse *it*, and brought out ^j all the uncleanness that they found in the temple of the LORD, into the court of the house of the LORD. And the Levites took *it*, to carry *it* out abroad into the brook ^k Kidron.

17 Now they began on the first day of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month came they to ^l the porch of the LORD: so they sanctified the house of the LORD in eight days: and in ^m the sixteenth day of the first month they made an end.

18 Then they went in to Hezekiah the king, and said, We have cleansed all the house of the LORD, and ⁿ the altar of burnt-offering, with all the vessels thereof, and ^o the shew-bread table, with all the vessels thereof.

19 Moreover, ^p all the vessels, which king Ahaz in his reign did cast away in his transgression, have we prepared and sanctified; and, behold, they *are* before the altar of the LORD.

20 ^q Then Hezekiah the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the city, and went up to the house of the LORD.

21 And they brought ^r seven bullocks and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven he-goats, for ^s a sin-offering for the kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and for Judah. And he commanded the priests the sons of Aaron to offer *them* on the altar of the LORD.

22 So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and ^t sprinkled *it* on the altar: likewise, when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar.

23 And they brought ^u forth the he-goats *for* the sin-offering before the king and the congregation; and ^v they laid their hands upon them:

24 And the priests killed them,

y 1 Chr. vi. 17, 18. xv. 7. xxiii. 7—11.

z Lev. x. 4. Elizaphan. 1 Chr. xv. 8. a 1 Chr. vi. 39. xv. 17. xxv. 6.

b 1 Chr. vi. 33. xv. 19.

c 1 Chr. xxvi. 1. 3. 6.

d 5.

† Or, in the business. xxx. 12. e 1 Chr. xxiii. 28.

f iii. 8. v. 7. Ex. xxvi. 33. 34. 1 Kings vi. 19, 20. Heb. ix. 2—8. 23. 24.

g Ez. xxxvi. 29. Matt. xxiii. 27.

h xv. 16. 2 Kings xxiii. 4—6. John xviii. 1. Cedron.

i 7. iii. 4. 1 Kings vi. 3. 1 Chr. xxviii. 11.

k Ex. xii. 2—8.

l iv. 1—8.

m iv. 8. xiii. 12.

n xxviii. 24.

o Gen. xlii. 5. Ex. xxiv. 4. Josh. vi. 12. Jer. xxi. 4.

p Num. xxi. 1. 14. 20. 1 Chr. xv. 26. Ezra viii. 34. Job xlii. 8. Ez. xlv. 23.

q Lev. iv. 3—14. Num. xv. 22—24. 2 Cor. v. 21.

r Lev. i. 5. iv. 18. 14. xiii. 15. 12. 24. Heb. ix. 21.

s Heb. ix. 13.

t Lev. i. 4. iv. 15. 24.

B. C. 726.

1 xxi. 20. xxvi. 23. xxxiii. 20. 1 Sam. ii. 30. Prov. x. 7.

a 2 Kings xviii. 1—3. 1 Chr. iii. 13. Is. i. 1. Hos. i. 1. Mic. i. 1. Matt. i. 9, 10. Ezekias.

b xxvi. 5. Is. viii. 2.

c xxviii. 1. xxxiv. 2. 1 Kings xv. 5. xxxiv. 3. Ec. ix. 10. Matt. vi. 33.

d xxviii. 24. 2 Kings xvi. 14—18.

e xxviii. 6. Neh. iii. 29. Jer. xiv. 2.

f xxiv. 6. Ex. xix. 10. 15. 1 Chr. xv. 12.

g 16. xxiv. 3. 8. Ez. xxxvi. 25. Matt. xxi. 12, 13. 1 Cor. iii. 16, 17. 2 Cor. vi. 16. vii. 1. Eph. v. 26, 27.

h xxviii. 2—4. 23—25. xxiv. 21. Ezra v. 12. ix. 7. Neh. ix. 16. 32. Jer. xvi. 19. xlv. 21, 22. Lam. v. 7. Dan. ix. 8. 16. Matt. x. 37. xxiii. 30—32.

k Jer. ii. 27.

l Ez. viii. 16.

m Heb. given the neck.

n xxviii. 24. Lev. xxiv. 2—9. 2 Kings xvi. 17, 19.

o xxiv. 19. xxiv. 24, 25. xxxv. 1, 4. — 16. Deut. xxviii. 15—20.

p Heb. commotion.

q Lev. xxvi. 32.

r Deut. xxviii. 50.

s 1 Kings ix. 8.

t Jer. xviii. 16.

u xiv. 8. xxv. 9.

v 18. xxi. 18.

w xxviii. 4—8. 17.

x Lev. xvi. 17.

y vi. 7, 8.

z xv. 12, 13. xxiii. 16. xxiv. 30—32.

a Ezra x. 3.

b Neh. ix. 38. x. 1.

c Ec. Jer. xxv. 15. 18. 1.

d 5. 2 Cor. viii. 5.

e 2 Kings xxi. 3.

f 26.

g Or, deceived.

h Gal. vi. 7, 8.

i Num. iii. 6—9.

j viii. 6—14. xvi. 2—6. Deut. x. 8.

k Or, offer sacrifice. Num. xvi. 35—40. xviii. 7.

l Ex. vi. 16—25.

m Num. iv. 2. &c.

n 1 Chr. vi. 16—18. xv. 5. xxiii. 12—20.

o 1 Chr. vi. 19.

p 44. xv. 6. xxiii. 27—23.

t Lev. vi. 30. viii.
15. Ez. xiv. 15.
17. Dan. ix. 24.
Rom. v. 10, 11.
2 Cor. v. 18-20.
Col. i. 20, 21.
Heb. ii. 17.

u Lev. iv. 13, &c.
x 1 Chr. ix. 33.
xv. 16-22. xvi.
4, 5, 42. xxv. 1
-7.

y viii. 14. xxxv.
15. 1 Chr. xxii.
5. xxviii. 12, 19.

z 2 Sam. xxiv. 11.
1 Chr. xxi. 9.
xxix. 29.

a 2 Sam. vii. 2-4.
xii. 1-7.
b xxx. 12.

† Heb. *by the
hand of the
LORD, by the
hand of his pro-
phets.*

c 1 Chr. xxiii. 5.
Am. vi. 5.

d v. 12, 13. Num.
x. 10. Josh. vi.
4-9. 1 Chr. xv.
24. xvi. 6. Ps.
lxxvi. 3. xxviii.
5, 6. cl. 3.

† Heb. *in the time.*
e vii. 3. xx. 21.
xxiii. 18. Ps.
cxxxvii. 1.

§ Heb. *hands of
instrument's.*
f Ps. lxxviii. 24-26.
Rev. v. 8-14.

|| Heb. *song.* Ps.
lxxxix. 15.

¶ Heb. *found.*
g xx. 18. 1 Chr.
xxix. 20. Ps.
lxxii. 11. Rom.
xiv. 11. Phil. ii.
10, 11.

h 2 Sam. xxii. 1,
2. 1 Chr. xvi. 7
-36.

i Ps. xxxii. 11.
xxviii. 1. xcv. 1,
2. c. 1. 2. cxlix.
2. Phil. iv. 4.

† Or, *filled your
hand.* xiii. 9.

k Lev. i. iii.
l Lev. vii. 12.

m Lev. i. 3. xxiii.
38. Ezra i. 4.

n 1 Kings iii. 4.
viii. 63. 1 Chr.
xxix. 21. Ezra
vi. 17.

o 31.

p 5. xxx. 16, 17.

q xxxv. 11. Num.
viii. 15, 19. xxiii.
3, 6, 7.

† Heb. *strength-
ened them.*
r xxx. 3.

s 1 Chr. xxix. 17.
Ps. vii. 10.

t 32.

u Ex. xxix. 13.
Lev. iii. 15, 16.

x Gen. xxxv. 14.
Lev. xxiii. 13.
Num. xv. 5, 7,
20.

y 35 And also the burnt-offerings

were in abundance, with the fat

of the peace-offerings, and the

drink-offerings for every burnt-

offering.

So the service of the

house of the LORD was set in order.

and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the altar, to make an atonement for all Israel: for the king commanded that the burnt-offering and the sin-offering should be made for all Israel.

25 And he set the Levites in the house of the LORD with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, according to the commandment of David, and of Gad the king's seer, and Nathan the prophet: for so was the commandment of the LORD by his prophets.

26 And the Levites stood with the instruments of David, and the priests with the trumpets.

27 And Hezekiah commanded to offer the burnt-offering upon the altar. And when the burnt-offering began, the song of the LORD began also with the trumpets, and with the instruments ordained by David king of Israel.

28 And all the congregation worshipped, and the singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded: and all this continued until the burnt-offering was finished.

29 And when they had made an end of offering, the king, and all that were present with him, bowed themselves and worshipped.

30 Moreover, Hezekiah the king and the princes commanded the Levites to sing praise unto the LORD, with the words of David, and of Asaph the seer. And they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshipped.

31 Then Hezekiah answered, and said, Now ye have consecrated yourselves unto the LORD, come near, and bring sacrifices and thank-offerings into the house of the LORD. And the congregation brought in sacrifices, and thank-offerings; and as many as were of a free heart, burnt-offerings.

32 And the number of the burnt-offerings, which the congregation brought, was threescore and ten bullocks, an hundred rams, and two hundred lambs: all these were for a burnt-offering to the LORD.

33 And the consecrated things were six hundred oxen, and three thousand sheep.

34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not slay all the burnt-offerings: wherefore their brethren the Levites did help them, till the work was ended, and until the other priests had sanctified themselves: for the Levites were more upright in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests.

35 And also the burnt-offerings were in abundance, with the fat of the peace-offerings, and the drink-offerings for every burnt-

offering. So the service of the house of the LORD was set in order.

36 And Hezekiah rejoiced, and all the people, that God had prepared the people: for the thing was done suddenly.

CHAP. XXX.

Hezekiah proclaims a solemn passover to be kept in the second month, and calls both Judah and Israel to unite in celebrating it, 1-5. His message to them, and the reception it met with, 6-12. A great multitude, having destroyed the altars for idolatry in Jerusalem, prepare to keep the feast, 13-16. Hezekiah prays for those who were not ceremonially clean, and prevails, 17-20. They keep the feast fourteen days with great joy, 21-26. The priests bless the people, 27.

AND Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Judah, and wrote letters also to Ephraim and Manasseh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Israel.

2 For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the passover in the second month.

3 For they could not keep it at that time, because the priests had not sanctified themselves sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jerusalem.

4 And the thing pleased the king and all the congregation.

5 So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all Israel; from Beersheba even to Dan, that they should come to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Israel at Jerusalem: for they had not done it of a long time in such sort as it was written.

6 So the posts went with the letters from the king and his princes throughout all Israel and Judah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Israel, turn again unto the LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, and he will return to the remnant of you, that are escaped out of the hand of the king of Assyria.

7 And be not ye like your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the LORD God of their fathers, who therefore gave them up to desolation, as ye see.

8 Now be ye not stiff-necked, as your fathers were, but yield yourselves unto the LORD, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever: and serve the LORD your God, that the fierceness of his wrath may turn away from you.

9 For if ye turn again unto the LORD, your brethren and your children shall find compassion before them that lead them captive, so that they shall come again into this land: for the LORD your

1 Chr. xvi. 37-42. Ezra vi. 18. 1 Cor. xiv. 40. z 1 Chr. xxix. 9. 17. Ezra vi. 22. 1 Thes. iii. 8, 9. a xxx. 12. 1 Chr. xxix. 18. Ps. x. 17. Prov. xvii. 2. b Acts ii. 41.

a xi. 13. 16. b 10, 11. xxv. 7. c xxxv. 6. Hos. v. 4. vii. 8, 9. xi. 8.

d Ex. xii. 3-20. 1 Cor. v. 7, 8. e Chr. xiii. 1-3. Prov. xi. 14. xv. 22. Ec. iv. 13.

f Num. ix. 10, 11. g Ex. xii. 6. 18. h xxix. 34.

i Heb. *was right in the eyes of.* 1 Chr. xiii. 4.

j Ezra vi. 8-12. Esth. iii. 12-15. viii. 8-10. ix. 20, 21. Dan. vi. 6.

k xxiv. 9. xxxvi. 22. Lev. xxiii. 2. 4. Dan. iv. 1, &c.

l Judg. xx. 1. m xxxv. 18.

n Job ix. 25. Esth. viii. 14. Jer. li. 31.

† Heb. *the hand of.* Is. lv. 6, 7. Jer. iv. 1. Ez. xxxiii. 11. Hos. xiv. 1.

Joel ii. 12, 13. Jam. iv. 8.

p xxviii. 20. 1 Kings xv. 19, 29. 1 Chr. v. 26. Is. i. 9.

q Ez. xx. 18. Zech. i. 3, 4.

* Heb. *harden not your necks.* xxxvi. 13. Ex. xxxii. 9. Deut. x. 16. Is. xlviii. 4.

† Heb. *give the hand.* 1 Chr. xxix. 24. Ezra x. 19. Ps. lxxviii. 31. Rom. vi. 13. 16. 19.

r Ps. lxxii. 2. lxxviii. 24. lxxviii. 17.

s Ps. cxxxii. 13, 14. t Deut. vi. 13, 17.

Josh. xxiv. 15. Matt. iv. 10.

John xii. 26. Rom. vi. 22. Col. iii. 22-24. Rev. vii. 15.

u xxviii. 11. 13. xxix. 10. 2 Kings xxiii. 26. Ps. lxxviii. 49.

x vii. 14. Lev. xxvi. 40-42. Deut. xxx. 2-4.

1 Kings viii. 30. Ps. cvi. 46.

y Jer. xxix. 12-14. xxxi. 27, 28.

z Ez. xxxiv. 6, 7. Ps. lxxxvii. 5, 15. cxlv. 7, 8. Mic. vii. 18.

God is gracious and merciful, and will not ^b turn away *his* face from you, if ye return unto him.

10 So ^c the posts passed from city to city, through the country of Ephraim and Manasseh, even unto Zebulun: but ^d they laughed them to scorn, and mocked them.

11 Nevertheless, ^e divers of Asher, and Manasseh, and of Zebulun, ^f humbled themselves, and came to Jerusalem.

12 Also in Judah ^g the hand of God was to give them one heart to do ^h the commandment of the king and of the princes, ⁱ by the word of the LORD.

13 ^j And there assembled at Jerusalem much people, to keep the feast of unleavened bread in ^k the second month, a very great congregation.

14 And they arose, and took away the ^l altars that *were* in Jerusalem, and all the altars for incense took they away, and cast *them* into ^m the brook Kidron.

15 Then they killed the passover on the fourteenth *day* of the second month: and the priests and the Levites ⁿ were ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the burnt-offerings into the house of the LORD.

16 And they stood in their ^o place after their manner, according to the law of Moses the man of God: ^p the priests sprinkled the blood, *which they received* of the hand of the Levites.

17 For *there were* many in the congregation that were not sanctified: therefore ^q the Levites had the charge of the killing of the passovers, ^r for every one *that was* not clean, to sanctify *them* unto the LORD.

18 For a multitude of the people, *even* ^s many of Ephraim and Manasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun, ^t had not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat ^u the passover otherwise than it was written. But Hezekiah ^v prayed for them, saying, ^w The good LORD pardon everyone,

19 *That* ^x prepareth his heart to seek God, the LORD God of his fathers, ^y though *he be* not cleansed according to the purification of the sanctuary.

20 And the LORD hearkened to Hezekiah, and ^z healed the people.

21 And the children of Israel that were ^{aa} present at Jerusalem kept ^{ab} the feast of unleavened bread seven days, with ^{ac} great gladness: and the Levites and ^{ad} the priests praised the LORD day by day, *singing* with ^{ae} loud instruments unto the LORD.

22 And Hezekiah spake ^{af} comfortably unto all the Levites ^{ag} that taught ^{ah} the good knowledge of the LORD: and they did eat through-

out the feast seven days, offering peace-offerings, and ^{ai} making confession to the LORD God of their fathers.

23 And the whole assembly ^{aj} took counsel ^{ak} to keep other seven days: and they kept *other* seven days with gladness.

24 For Hezekiah king of Judah ^{al} did ^{am} give to the congregation a thousand bullocks, and seven thousand sheep: and the princes gave to the congregation a thousand bullocks, and ten thousand sheep: and ^{an} a great number of priests sanctified themselves.

25 And all the congregation of Judah, with the priests and the Levites, and all the congregation that came out of Israel, and ^{ao} the strangers that came out of the land of Israel, and that dwelt in Judah, ^{ap} rejoiced.

26 So there was great joy in Jerusalem: for ^{aq} since the time of Solomon the son of David king of Israel *there was* not the like in Jerusalem.

27 Then ^{ar} the priests the Levites arose, and blessed the people: and their voice was heard, and ^{as} their prayer came *up* to ^{at} his holy dwelling place, *even* unto heaven.

CHAP. XXXI.

The people destroy the idols, and their temples and altars, throughout Judah and Israel, 1. Hezekiah orders the courses of the priests and Levites, and provides for their maintenance as well as for the stated sacrifices, 2-4. The people readily bring their first-fruits and tithes, 5-10. Hezekiah appoints officers to dispose of these oblations, 11-19. A high commendation of his zeal and integrity, 20, 21.

NOW, ^{au} when all this was finished, all Israel *that were* ^{av} present went out to the cities of Judah, and ^{aw} brake the ^{ax} images in pieces, and cut down the groves, and threw down the high places and the altars out of all Judah and Benjamin, ^{ay} in Ephraim also and Manasseh, ^{az} until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities.

2 And Hezekiah appointed ^{ba} the courses of the priests, and the Levites after their courses, every man according to his service, the priests and Levites for burnt-offerings, and for peace-offerings, to minister, and ^{bb} to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the tents of the LORD.

3 *He appointed* also ^{bc} the king's portion of his substance for the burnt offerings, ^{bd} to wit, ^{be} for the morning and evening burnt-offerings, and ^{bf} the burnt-offerings for the sabbaths, and ^{bg} for the new moons, and for ^{bh} the set feasts, as *it is* written in the law of the LORD.

4 Moreover, he commanded the people that dwelt in Jerusalem to give ^{bi} the portion of the priests and

Deut. xvi. 3-11. Ezra i. 11. Neh. ix. 3, &c.

2. i. vii. 9. 2 Kings viii. 65.

Heb. lifted up, or, offered.

2 Kings vii. 8. 1 Chr. xiii. 3-9. Ez. xlv. 17. Eph. iv. 8.

2 Kings vii. 8.

19. Ex. xli. 43-49.

1 Chr. xvi. 10. 11. Ps. xcii. 4. civ. 34. o vii. 9, 10.

p Num. vi. 23-26. Deut. x. 8.

q 1 Kings viii. 30. Acts i. 4.

Heb. the habitation of his holiness. Palatium. 5. Is. lvi. 16. lxxi. 15. lxxi. 1.

2 Kings i. 8.

1 Kings xviii. 30-40. 2 Kings xxi. 2-20.

Heb. found.

2 Kings vii. 3-7. Deut. vii. 5. 2 Kings viii. 4.

Heb. statues.

2 Kings vii. 2. xvi. 1.

Heb. until to make an end.

1 Chr. xvi. 37. 40. xvi. 48.

2 Kings vi. 18. Luke i. 8.

2 Kings vi. 24-26. 1 Chr. xvi. 4-6.

41. 42. xvi. 5. Neh. xi. 17.

Ps. cxviii. 1-3. cxviii. 4-3. 10. 20. Jer. xxi. 11.

2 Kings vi. 24. 1 Chr. xvi. 38. Ez. xlv. 17. xvi. 4-7. 12-18.

Ps. xxi. 30-42. Num. xxi. 3-8.

Num. xxi. 9, 10.

Num. xxi. 11-13.

1 Chr. xvi. 2. 2 Kings xvi. 10-11. xxi. 1. &c. Deut. x. 1. &c. Ps. lxxi. 1-4. Col. ii. 26.

17.

the Levites, ^m that they might be encouraged in ⁿ the law of the LORD.
 5 ¶ And ^o as soon as the commandment ^{*} came abroad, the children of Israel brought in abundance ^p the first-fruits of corn, wine, and oil, and [†] honey, and of all the increase of the field; and the tithe of all *things* brought they in abundantly.

6 And concerning the children of Israel and Judah, that dwelt in the cities of Judah, they also brought in ^q the tithe of oxen and sheep, and the tithe of holy things which were consecrated unto the LORD their God, and laid *them* by [‡] heaps.

7 In ^r the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished *them* in the seventh month.

8 And when Hezekiah and the princes came and saw the heaps, they ^s blessed the LORD, ^c and his people Israel.

9 Then Hezekiah questioned with the priests and the Levites concerning the heaps.

10 And ^u Azariah the chief priest of the house of Zadok answered him, and said, ^{*} Since *the people* began to bring the offerings into the house of the LORD, ^v we have had enough to eat, and have left plenty: for ^z the LORD hath blessed his people; and that which is left *is* this great store.

11 Then Hezekiah commanded to prepare [§] chambers in the house of the LORD; and they prepared *them*,

12 And brought in the offerings and the tithes and the dedicated *things* faithfully; ^a over which Cononiah the Levite *was* ruler, and Shimei his brother *was* the next.

13 And Jehiel, and Azariah, and Nahath, and Asahel, and Jerimoth, and Jozabad, and Eliel, and Ismachiah, and Mahath, and Benaiah, ^{*} *were* overseers ^{*} under the hand of Cononiah and Shimei his brother, at the commandment of Hezekiah the king, and ^b Azariah the ruler of the house of God.

14 And Kore the son of Imnah the Levite, ^c the porter toward the east, *was* over ^d the freewill-offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the LORD, and ^e the most holy things.

15 And [†] next him *were* Eden, and Miniamin, and Jeshua, and Shemaiah, Amariah, and Shecaniah, in ^f the cities of the priests, in *their* [‡] set office, to give to their brethren by courses, [§] as well to the great as to the small:

16 Beside their genealogy of males, from ^h three years old and upward, *even* unto every one that entereth into the house of the LORD, his daily portion for their service

in their charges, according to their courses;

17 Both to the genealogy of the priests by the house of their fathers, and the Levites from ⁱ twenty years old and upward in their charges, ^k by their courses;

18 And to the genealogy of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for their ^{*} set office ⁱ they sanctified themselves in holiness:

19 Also of the sons of Aaron the priests, *which were* in ^m the fields of the suburbs of their cities, in every several city, ⁿ the men that were expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests, and to all that were reckoned by genealogies among the Levites.

20 And thus did Hezekiah throughout all Judah, and ^o wrought *that which was* good, and right, and truth, before the LORD his God.

21 And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments, to seek his God, he did *it* ^p with all his heart, and ^q prospered.

CHAP. XXXII.

Sennacherib invades Judah; and Hezekiah fortifies Jerusalem, and encourages the people, 1—8. Sennacherib's blasphemous messages and letters, 9—19. Hezekiah and Isaiah pray for deliverance: an angel destroys the Assyrian army, and their king returning home is slain by his sons, 20—23. Hezekiah prospers, and is renowned, 23. In his sickness he prays, and is miraculously recovered: his heart is lifted up; but he afterwards humbleth himself, 24—26. His riches and works, 27—30. His misconduct in respect of the ambassadors from the king of Babylon, 31. He dies: his memory is honoured: and Manasseh succeeds him, 32, 33.

AFTER ^a these things, and the establishment *thereof*, Sennacherib ^b king of Assyria came, and entered into Judah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought to ^{*} win them for himself.

2 And when Hezekiah saw that Sennacherib was come, and that [†] he was purposed to fight against Jerusalem,

3 He ^c took counsel with his princes and his mighty men, ^d to stop the waters of the fountains which *were* without the city: and they did help him.

4 So there was gathered much people together, who stopped all the fountains, and ^e the brook that [†] ran through the midst of the land, saying, Why should the ^f kings of Assyria come, and [§] find much water?

5 Also ^h he strengthened himself, and built up all the wall ⁱ that *was* broken, and raised *it* up to the towers, and ^k another wall without, and repaired ^l Millo in the city of David, and made [§] darts and shields in abundance.

6 And ^m he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them

i Num. iv. 3. viii. 24. 1 Chr. xxiii. 24. 27.
k 1 Chr. xxiv. 20—31. xxv. xxvi.

* Or, trust. 15. 1 Chr. ix. 22.
l Is. v. 16. Rom. xv. 16.

m Lev. xxv. 34. Num. xxxv. 2—5. 1 Chr. vi. 54, &c.

n 12—15. xxviii. 15.

o 1 Kings, xv. 5. 2 Kings xx. 3. xxii. 2. John i. 47. Acts xxiv. 16. 1 Thes. ii. 10.

p Deut. vi. 5. x. 12. 1 Kings ii. 4. 1 Chr. xxii. 19. Ec. ix. 10. Jer. xxix. 13.

q xiv. 7. xx. 20. xxvi. 5. Josh. i. 7. 1 Chr. xxii. 13. Ps. i. 3. Matt. vi. 33.

a xx. 1, 2. 2 Kings xviii. 13. Is. xxxvi. 1, &c.
b Is. vii. 17, 18. viii. 6—8. x. 5, 6.

* Heb. break them up. Is. x. 7—11. xxxvii. 24, 25.

† Heb. his face was to war. 2 Kings xii. 17. Luke ix. 51. 53.

c xxx. 2. 2 Kings xviii. 20.

d 2 Kings xx. 20. Is. xxii. 8—11.

e 30. xxx. 14. 1 Kings i. 33.

† Heb. overflowed.

f 2 Kings xviii. 9. 13. xix. 17. Is. x. 8.

g 2 Kings iii. 9. 16, 17. xix. 24.

h xiv. 5—7. xvii. 1, 2. Is. xxii. 9, 10.

i xxv. 23.

k 2 Kings xxv. 4. Jer. xxxix. 4.

l Judg. ix. 6. 2 Sam. v. 9. 1 Kings ix. 24. xi. 27. 2 Kings xii. 20.

§ Or, swords, or weapons. xxvi. 14, 15.

m xvii. 14—19. 1 Chr. xxvii. 3.

4, &c.

n Neb. viii. 1-3. together to him ^a in the street of the gate of the city, and spake ^a comfortably to them, saying, 7 ^a Be strong and courageous, ^a be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of Assyria, nor for all the multitude that *is* with him : ^a for *there be more with us than with him.*

8 With him *is* ^a an arm of flesh ; but ^a with us *is* the LORD our God, to help us, and ^a to fight our battles. And the people [†] rested themselves upon the words of Hezekiah king of Judah.

9 ¶ After this did ^a Sennacherib king of Assyria send his servants to Jerusalem, (but he *himself laid siege* against ^a Lachish, and all his [†] power with him,) unto Hezekiah king of Judah, and unto all Judah that *were* at Jerusalem, saying,

10 ^a Thus saith Sennacherib king of Assyria, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide in the ^{||} siege of Jerusalem ?

11 Doth not Hezekiah persuade you ^a to give over yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, ^a The LORD our God shall deliver us out of the hand of the king of Assyria ?

12 ^b Hath not the same Hezekiah taken away his high places and his altars, and commanded Judah and Jerusalem, saying, ^c Ye shall worship before ^d one altar, and burn incense upon it ?

13 Know ye not what ^a I and my fathers have done unto all the people of *other* lands ? ^a were the gods of the nations of those lands any ways able to deliver their lands out of mine hand ?

14 Who *was there* ^a among all the gods of those nations, that my fathers utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that ^b your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand ?

15 Now therefore let not Hezekiah ^a deceive you, nor ^a persuade you on this manner, neither yet believe him : for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers : how ^a much less shall your God deliver you out of mine hand ?

16 And his servants spake ^a yet more against the LORD God, and ^a against his servant Hezekiah.

17 He ^a wrote also letters ^a to rail on the LORD God of Israel, and to speak against him, saying, ^a As the gods of the nations of *other* lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand, so shall not the God of Hezekiah deliver his people out of mine hand.

18 Then ^a they cried with a loud voice in the Jews' speech unto the people of Jerusalem that *were* on the wall, ^a to affright them, and

to trouble them ; that they might take the city.

19 And they ^a spake against ^a the God of Jerusalem, as against the gods of the people of the earth, *which were* ^a the work of the hands of man.

20 And for this *cause* ^a Hezekiah the king, and ^a the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz, ^a prayed, and cried to heaven.

21 And ^b the LORD sent ^a an angel, which ^d cut off all the mighty men of valour, and ^a the leaders and captains, in the camp of the king of Assyria : so he returned ^a with shame of face to his own land. And when ^a he was come into the house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels ^a slew him there with the sword.

22 Thus ^b the LORD saved Hezekiah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem from the hand of Sennacherib the king of Assyria, and from the hand of all *other*, and ^a guided them on every side :

23 And many brought ^a gifts unto the LORD to Jerusalem, ^a and ^a presents to Hezekiah king of Judah : so that ^a he was magnified in the sight of all nations from thenceforth.

24 ¶ In those days ^a Hezekiah was sick to the death, and prayed unto the LORD : and he spake unto him, and he [†] gave him a sign.

25 But Hezekiah ^a rendered not again, according to the benefit *done* unto him ; for ^a his heart was lifted up : ^a therefore there was wrath upon him, and upon Judah and Jerusalem.

26 Notwithstanding ^a Hezekiah humbled himself for the [†] pride of his heart, *both* he and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, so that the wrath of the LORD came not upon them ^a in the days of Hezekiah.

27 ¶ And Hezekiah had ^a exceeding much riches and honour : and he made himself ^a treasures for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of ^a pleasant jewels :

28 ^a Storehouses also for the increase of corn, and wine, and oil ; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and ^a cotes for flocks.

29 Moreover, he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in abundance : for ^a God had given him substance very much.

30 This same Hezekiah also ^a stopped the upper water-course of Gihon, and brought it straight down to the west side of the city of David. And ^b Hezekiah prospered in all his works.

31 Howbeit in ^a the business of the ^a ambassadors of the princes of

t 13-17.
u vi. 6. Ps. lxxvi.
1. 2. lxxviii. 66.
lxxxvii. 1-3.
cxxxii. 13, 14. Is.
xiv. 32. Heb. xii.
22.
x 2 Kings xix. 18.
Ps. cxxxv. 15-
18. Is. xlv. 16-
20. Hos. viii. 5, 6.
y 2 Kings xix. 14.
-19. Is. xxxvii.
14-20.
z 2 Kings xix. 2-
4. Is. xxxvii. 2-
4.
a xiv. 11. xx. 6-
12. Ps. l. 15. xci.
15.
b 2 Kings xix. 20.
35. Is. xxxvii.
21. 36, 37.
c 2 Sam. xxiv. 16.
Matt. xiii. 49.
50. Acts xii. 23.
d Job ix. 4. Ps.
lxxvi. 5-7. 12.
e Is. i. 8. 16-19.
33, 34. xvii. 12.
-14. xix. 5-
8. xxx. 30-33.
xxxiii. 10-12.
xxxvi. 9. Rev.
vi. 15, 16. xix. 17,
18.
f Ps. cxxxii. 18.
Prov. xi. 2. xvi.
18.
g 2 Kings xix. 36,
37. Is. xxxvii.
37, 38.
h Heb. made him
to fall.
i Ps. xlviii. 48-
50. cxlv. 10. Is.
x. 24, 25. xxi.
4, 5. xxxiii. 22.
j Ps. xlviii. 14.
lxxiii. 24.
k 2 Sam. viii. 10.
11. Ps. lxxviii. 26.
lxxii. 10.
l xvii. 11. 1 Kings
ix. 21.
m Heb. precious
things. ix. 9, 10.
24.
n i. 1. 1 Chr. xxi.
25.
B. C. 713.
n 2 Kings xl. 1-
3. Is. xxxviii. 1-
3.
† Or, wrought a
miracle for him.
2 Kings xx. 4-
11. Is. xxxviii.
4-8. 21, 22.
o Deut. xxxii. 6.
Ps. cxvi. 12, 13.
Luke xvii. 17,
18.
p 31. xxv. 19. xvi.
16. Deut. viii.
12-14. 17. 2
Kings xx. 13.
Dan. v. 20. 23.
Hab. ii. 4. 2 Cor.
xii. 7. 1 Pet. v.
5, 6.
q xxiv. 18. 2 Sam.
xvii. 1. 10-17.
r Lev. xxvi. 40.
41. 2 Kings xx.
19. Jer. xxvi.
13, 19.
s Heb. lifting up.
xxxiv. 27. 28. 1
Kings xxi. 29.
Is. xxxix. 6-8.
B. C. 700.
t i. 12. ix. 27. xvii.
5.
u 1 Chr. xxvii. 25,
26.
v Heb. instruments
of desire.
x xvi. 10.
y 2 Sam. vii. 8. z xxv. 9. Deut. viii. 18. 1 Sam. ii. 7. 1 Chr.
xxix. 12. Prov. x. 22. B. C. 712. a 4. Is. xlii. 9-11.
b Ps. i. 1-3. c 2 Kings xx. 12, 13. Is. xxxix. 1, 2. f Heb
interpreters.

d 2 Kings xx. 8. Babylon, who sent unto him to enquire of ^d the wonder that was *done* in the land, God ^e left him, ^f to try him, ^g that he might know all *that was* in his heart.

32 Now the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and his ^{*} goodness, behold, they *are written* ^h in the vision of Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, and ⁱ in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

33 And Hezekiah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the [†] chiefest of the sepulchres of the sons of David: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem ^k did him honour at his death. And Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.

B. C. 698.
† Or, highest.
k xvi. 11. Gen. i. 1. Num. xx. 29. Deut. xxxiv. 8. 1 Sam. ii. 36. xlv. 1. Prov. x. 7.

CHAP. XXXIII.

Manasseh reigns long, is very wicked, multiplies idolatries, corrupts the people, and rejects the admonitions of God, 1-10. He is carried captive to Babylon; he humbles himself greatly before God, and is restored to his kingdom, 11-13. He fortifies his dominions, and restores the worship of God, 14-17. His acts and prayers, 18. 19. He dies, and Amon succeeds, who reigns wickedly, and is murdered, 20-24. The people slay the murderers, and make Josiah king, 25.

MANASSEH *was* ^b twelve years old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem:

2 But did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, ^c like unto the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.

3 For ^d he ^{*} built again the high places ^e which Hezekiah his father had broken down, and ^f he reared up altars for Baalim, and ^g made groves, and worshipped all ^h the host of heaven, and served them.

4 Also ⁱ he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, ^k In Jerusalem shall my name be for ever.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven ^l in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 And he ^m caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hinnom; also ⁿ he observed times, and used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and ^o dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards: he wrought much evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

7 And he set a carved image, the idol which he had made, ^p in the house of God, of which ^q God had said to David, and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen before all the tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever:

8 ^r Neither will I any more remove the foot of Israel from out of the land, which I have appointed for your fathers; ^s so that they

will take heed to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law, and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Moses.

9 So Manasseh ^t made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to err, and ^u to do worse than ^v the heathen, whom the LORD had destroyed before the children of Israel.

10 And ^w the LORD spake to Manasseh, and to his people: but they would not hearken.

11 Wherefore ^x the LORD brought upon them ^y the captains of the host ^z of ^a the king of Assyria, which took Manasseh ^b among the thorns, and ^c bound him with ^d fetters, and carried him to Babylon.

12 And ^e when he was in affliction, ^f he besought ^g the LORD his God, and ^h humbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers.

13 And prayed unto him; and ⁱ he was intreated of him, and heard his supplication, and ^k brought him again to Jerusalem into his kingdom. Then Manasseh ^l knew that the LORD he *was* God.

14 ¶ Now after this ^m he built a wall without the city of David, on the west side of ⁿ Gihon, in the valley, even to the entering in at ^o the fish-gate, and compassed about ^p Ophel, and raised it up a very great height, and ^q put captains of war in all the fenced cities of Judah.

15 And ^r he took away the strange gods, and the idol out of the house of the LORD, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the LORD, and in Jerusalem, and cast *them* out of the city.

16 And he ^s repaired the altar of the LORD, and sacrificed thereon ^t peace-offerings, and ^u thank-offerings, and ^v commanded Judah to serve the LORD God of Israel.

17 ^w Nevertheless the people did sacrifice still in the high places, yet unto the LORD their God only.

18 ¶ Now ^x the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and ^y his prayer unto his God, and the words of ^z the seers that spake to him in the name of the LORD God of Israel, behold, they *are written* in the book of the kings of Israel:

19 ^a His prayer also, and *how* God was intreated of him, and ^b all his sin, and his trespass, and the places wherein he built high places, and set up groves and graven images, ^c before he was humbled: behold, they *are written* among the sayings of the ^d seers.

20 So ^e Manasseh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in his own house: and ^f Amon his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ Amon *was* two and twenty years old when he began to reign,

t 1 Kings xiv. 16. xv. 26. 2 Kings xxi. 16. xxiii. 26. xxiv. 3, 4. Prov. xxix. 12. Mic. vi. 16.

u 2. 2 Kings xxi. 9-11. Ez. xvi. 45-47.

x Ezra ix. 11. xxxvi. 15, 16. Neh. ix. 29, 30.

y Jer. xxv. 4-7. xlv. 4, 5. Zech. i. 4. Acts vii. 51, 52.

B. C. 660.

z Deut. xxviii. 36.

a Is. x. 8. xxxvi. 9.

* Heb. which were the king's.

b Neh. ix. 32. 37. Is. v. 26-30. vii. 18-20.

c 1 Sam. xiii. 6.

d 2 Kings xxiii. 33. xxv. 6. Job xxxvi. 8-11. Ps. cvii. 10-12.

† Or, chains.

e xxviii. 22. Lev. xvi. 39 - 42.

f Deut. iv. 30, 31. Jer. xxxi. 18-20. Hos. v. 15.

g Mic. vi. 9. Luke xv. 16-18.

h 18, 19. Ps. i. 15. Acts ix. 11.

i xxviii. 5.

j 19, 23. xxxiii. 26.

k Ex. x. 3. Luke xviii. 14, 15. Jam. iv. 10. 1 Pet. v. 5, 6.

l Ezra viii. 23. Job xxii. 23. 27.

m xxxiii. 16 - 30. Ps. xxxiii. 3-5.

n lxxvii. 5. Is. lv. 6-9. Jer. xxix. 12, 13. Matt. vii. 7, 8. Luke xxiii. 42, 43. John iv. 10.

o Ezra vii. 27. Prov. xvi. 7. xxi. 1. Matt. vi. 33.

p Deut. xxix. 6. Ps. xlv. 10. Jer. xxiv. 7. Dan. iv. 34, 35. John xvii. 3. Heb. viii. 11.

q xxxii. 5.

r xxxiii. 30. 1 Kings i. 33. 45.

s Neh. iii. 3. xii. 39. Zeph. i. 10.

t Or, the tower.

u xxviii. 3. Neh. iii. 26, 27.

v xi. 11, 12.

w 3-7. Is. ii. 17-21. Ez. xviii. 20-22. Hos. xiv. 1-3. Matt. iii. 8.

x xxix. 18. 1 Kings xviii. 30.

y Lev. iii. 1, &c.

z Lev. vii. 12-18.

a 9. xiv. 4. xxx. 12.

b Gen. xviii. 19. Luke xxii. 32.

c xxxiii. 12. 1 Kings xxii. 43. 2 Kings xv. 4.

d xxxiii. 32.

e 12, 13.

f 10. 1 Sam. ix. 9.

g Prov. xv. 8. Acts ix. 11.

h 1-10.

i 12. 28. xxx. 11.

j xxxvi. 12. Jer. xlv. 10. Dan. v. 22.

k Or, Hosai.

l B. C. 643.

m 2 Kings xxi. 18.

n 2 Kings xxi. 19-25. 1 Chr. iii. 14. Matt. i. 20.

g 1. Luke xii. 19. and reigned ^s two years in Jerusa-
20. Jam. iv. 13 lem.
—15.

h 2 Kings xxi. 1— evil in the sight of the LORD, ^h as
11. 20. Ez. xx. did Manasseh his father: for Amon
28. sacrificed unto all the carved ima-
ges which Manasseh his father
had made, and served them:

i 12. 19. Jer. viii. 23 And ⁱ humbled not himself
12. before the LORD, as Manasseh his
father had humbled himself; but
Amon [†] trespassed more and more.

† Heb. multiplied 23 And ^k his servants conspired
trespass. xxviii. against him, and slew him in his
22. 2 Tim. iii. 13 own house.

k xxiv. 25, 26. xxv. 25 But the people of the land
27, 28. 2 Sam. iv. 5—12. 2 Kings
xxi. 23—26. Ps. 1v. 23. Rom. xi.
22. slew all them that had conspired
against king Amon; and ^m the
people of the land made Josiah his
son king in his stead.

l Gen. ix. 5, 6. 25 But the people of the land
Num. xxv. 31 slew all them that had conspired
—33. against king Amon; and ^m the
people of the land made Josiah his
son king in his stead.

m xvi. 1. xxvi. 1. son king in his stead.

CHAP. XXXIV.

Josiah reigns well, and destroys idolatry both in Judah and Israel, 1—7. He provides for the repair of the temple, 8—13. Hilkiah finds the book of the law, and reads it before the king; who is alarmed, and enquires of God by the prophetess Huldah, 14—22. Huldah predicts the destruction of Jerusalem, but not till after Josiah's death, 23—28. He causes the law to be read in a solemn assembly, and renews the covenant between God and the people, 29—33.

a 1 Kings xiii. 2. ^a JOSIAH ^{was} ^b eight years old
2 Kings xvii. 1, when he began to reign, and he
2. 1 Chr. iii. 14, reigned in Jerusalem one and thirty
15. Jer. i. 2 years.

b xxiv. 1. xxi. 1. 2 And he did *that which was*
xxviii. 1. 1 Sam. ^c right in the sight of the LORD,
ii. 18. 26. 1 Kings and walked in the ways of David
iii. 7—9. Ec. iv. his father, and ^d declined *neither*
13. to the right hand nor to the left.

c xvii. 3. xxi. 2. 3 For in the eighth year of his
1 Kings xv. 5. reign, ^e while he was yet young,
d Deut. 32. Josh. he began ⁱ to seek after the God
i. 7. xxi. 6. of David his father: and in the
Prov. iv. 27. twelfth year ^s he began to purge
B. C. 634. Judah and Jerusalem from ^h the
e Ps. cxix. 9. Ec. high places, and the groves, and
xii. 1. 2 Tim. iii. the carved images, and the mol-
15. ten images.

f xv. 2. 1 Chr. 4 And they ⁱ brake down the al-
xxviii. 9. Prov. tars of Baalim in his presence; and
viii. 17. the ^k images that were on high
B. C. 630. above them he cut down; and the
g xxiii. 17. 22. groves, and the carved images,
2 Kings xxi. 4. and the molten images he brake
14. in pieces, and ^h made dust of them,
h xxx. 14. 2 Kings and strewed *it* upon [†] the graves
xviii. 4. of them that had sacrificed unto
i Ex. xxiii. 24. them.

† Heb. faces of the 5 And ⁱ he burnt the bones of the
graves. 2 Kings priests upon their altars, and
x. 26, 27. xxi. 4, 6. ^m cleansed Judah and Jerusalem.

j 1 Kings xxi. 2. 6 And *so did he* ⁿ in the cities of
2 Kings xxi. 16. Manasseh, and Ephraim, and Si-
Jer. viii. 2, 3. monen, even unto Naphtali, with
m Jer. iii. 10. iv. their [†] mattocks round about.

n xxx. 1. 10, 11. 7 And when he had broken
xxi. 1. 2 Kings down the altars and the groves,
xxii. 15—20. and had ^o beaten the graven images
o Or, made. ^s into powder, and cut down all the
Deut. ix. 21. idols throughout all the land of Is-
p Heb. to make powder. rael, he returned to Jerusalem.

q 2 Kings xxi. 2. 8 ¶ Now in ^s the eighteenth year
12. 14. of his reign, when he had purged
the land, and the house, he [†] sent

Shaphan the son of Azaliah, and
Maaseiah the governor of the city,
and Joah the son of Joahaz the re-
corder, ^r to repair the house of the
LORD his God.

9 And when they came to Hilkiah
the high priest, ^s they delivered the
money *that was* brought into the
house of God, which the Levites
that kept the doors had gathered
of the hand of ^t Manasseh and
Ephraim, and of all the remnant
of Israel, and of all Judah and Ben-
jamin; and ^u they returned to Je-
rusalem.

10 And they put *it* ^v in the
hand of the workmen that had
the oversight of the house of the
LORD, and they gave it to the
workmen that wrought in the house
of the LORD, to repair and mend
the house:

11 Even to the artificers and
builders gave they *it*, to buy hewn
stone, and timber for couplings,
and to ^w floor the houses which
the kings of Judah had de-
stroyed.

12 And the men did the work
^x faithfully: and the overseers of
them *were* Jahath and Obadiah,
the Levites, of the sons of Merari;
and Zechariah and Meshullam,
of the sons of the Kohathites, to
set it forward; and *other* of the
Levites, ^y all that could skill of in-
struments of music.

13 Also *they were* over ^b the
bearers of burdens, and *were*
overseers of all that wrought
the work in any manner of ser-
vice: and of the Levites *there*
^z *were* ^c scribes, and ^d officers, and
^e porters.

14 ¶ And when *they* brought
out the money, that was brought
into the house of the LORD, ^f Hil-
kiah the priest found a book of
the law of the LORD, *given* by
[†] M ses.

15 And Hilkiah answered and
said to Shaphan the scribe, I have
found the book of the law in
the house of the LORD. And
Hilkiah delivered the book to
Shaphan.

16 And ^g Shaphan carried the
book to the king, and brought the
king word back again, saying, All
that was committed to [†] thy ser-
vants, they do *it*.

17 And they have ^h gathered
together the money that was found
in the house of the LORD, and
have delivered it into the hand of
the overseers, and to the hand of
the workmen.

18 Then Shaphan the scribe
told the king, saying, Hilkiah the
priest hath given me a book.
And Shaphan read ⁱ it ^h before
the king.

19 And it came to pass, when
the king had heard ⁱ the words

r xxiv. 4—12.
2 Kings xii. 12.
xiii. 5.

s 2 Kings xxi. 4.
Phil. iv. 8.

t xxx. 10, 18. xxi.
1.

u 7.

x 2 Kings xii. 11,
12, 13. xxi. 5, 6.

y xxxiii. 4—7, 22.

z 2 Kings vii. 15.
xxii. 7. Neh. vii.
2. Prov. xxviii.
20. 1 Cor. iv. 2.

a 1 Chr. vi. 31, &c.
xv. 16—22. xvi.
4, 5, 41, 42. xxi.
5. xxv. 1, &c.
b ii. 18. viii. 10
Neh. iv. 10.

c Ezra vii. 6. Jer.
viii. 8. Mast.
xxvi. 3.

d xix. 11. 1 Chr.
xxii. 4. xxi.
29, 30.

e 1 Chr. xvi. 1,
&c.

f 2 Kings xxi. 8.
Deut. xxi. 24
—26.

† Heb. hand of Mo-
ses.

g 2 Kings xxi. 9,
10.

† Heb. the hand of
thy.

† Heb. poured out,
or, melted.

† Heb. in it.

h Deut. xvi. 19.
Josh. i. 8. Ps.
cxix. 46, 97—99.
Jer. xxvi. 20—
26.

i Rom. iii. 20. vii.
7—11. Gal. ii.
19. iii. 10—15.

k 2 Kings xix. 1. of the law, ^k that he rent his
xxii. 11. 19. Joel
ii. 13.

20 And the king commanded
Hilkiah, and Ahikam the son of
Shaphan, and ^l Abdon the son of
Micah, and Shaphan the scribe,
and ^m Asaiah a servant of the
king's, saying,

n 21 Go, enquire of the LORD
for me, and for them ⁿ that are
left in Israel and in Judah, con-
cerning the words of the book
that is found: ^o for great *is* the
wrath of the LORD that is poured
out upon us, because our fathers
have not kept the word of the
LORD, to do after all that is writ-
ten in this book.

22 And Hilkiah, and *they* that
the king *had appointed*, went to
Huldah ^p the prophetess, the wife
of Shallum the son of Tikvath,
the son of ^q Hasrah, keeper of
the ^{*} wardrobe; (now she dwelt
in Jerusalem in the [†] college:)
and they spake to her to that
effect.

23 And she answered them,
Thus saith the LORD God of Is-
rael, ^r Tell ye the man that sent
you to me,

s 24 Thus saith the LORD, Be-
hold, ^s I will bring evil upon this
place, and upon the inhabitants
thereof, *even* ^t all the curses that
are written in the book, which
they have read before the king of
Judah:

u 25 Because ^u they have forsaken
me, and have burned incense unto
other gods, that they might pro-
voke me to anger with all the
works of their hands; therefore
^x my wrath shall be poured out
upon this place, and ^y shall not be
quenched.

26 And as for the king of Ju-
dah, who sent you to enquire of
the LORD, so shall ye say unto
him, Thus saith the LORD God
of Israel, *concerning* the words
which thou hast heard;

z 27 Because ^z thine heart was
tender, and thou didst ^a humble
thyself before God, when thou
heardest his words against this
place, and against the inhabitants
thereof, and humbledst thyself be-
fore me, and ^b didst rend thy
clothes, and weep before me; I
have even heard *thee* also, saith
the LORD.

c 28 Behold, ^c I will gather thee
to thy fathers, and thou shalt be
gathered to thy grave ^d in peace,
neither shall thine eye see all the
evil that I will bring upon this
place, and upon the inhabitants of
the same. So they brought the
^e king word again.

f 29 ¶ Then ^e the king sent, and
^f gathered together all the elders
of Judah and Jerusalem.

g 30 And the king went up into

the house of the LORD, and all
the men of Judah, and the inhabi-
tants of Jerusalem, and the priests,
and the Levites, and all the peo-
ple, ^{*} great and small: and ^g he
read in their ears all the words
of the book of the covenant that
was found in the house of the
LORD.

31 And the king stood ^h in his
place, and ⁱ made a covenant before
the LORD, to walk after the LORD,
and to keep his commandments,
and his testimonies, and his sta-
tutes, ^k with all his heart, and
with all his soul, to perform the
words of the covenant *which are*
written in this book.

32 And ^l he caused all *that*
were [†] present in Jerusalem and
Benjamin to stand *to it*. And the
inhabitants of Jerusalem did ac-
cording to the covenant of God,
the God of their fathers.

33 And Josiah ^m took away all
ⁿ the abominations out of all the
countries that *pertained* to the
children of Israel, and made all
that were present in Israel to
serve, *even* to serve the LORD
their God. And ^o all his days
they departed not [†] from follow-
ing the LORD, the God of their
fathers.

C H A P. XXXV.

Josiah causes a solemn passover to be celebrat-
ed, 1-19. He is slain in battle against Pha-
raoh-necho, 20-24. The lamentations made
for him, 25. His acts and goodness, 26, 37.

MOREOVER, ^a Josiah kept a
passover unto the LORD in Je-
rusalem: and they killed the pass-
over on ^b the fourteenth *day* of the
first month.

2 And he set the priests in
their ^c charges, and ^d encouraged
them to the service of the house
of the LORD.

3 And said unto ^e the Levites
that taught all Israel, which were
holy unto the LORD, ^f Put the holy
ark ^g in the house, which Solo-
mon the son of David king of Is-
rael did build; *it shall* ^h not be a
burden upon *your* shoulders: ⁱ serve
now the LORD your God, and his
people Israel.

4 And prepare *yourselves* by
^k the houses of your fathers, ^l after
your courses, according to the writ-
ing of David king of Israel, and
^m according to the writing of Solo-
mon his son.

5 And ⁿ stand in the holy *place*
according to the divisions of the
^{*} families of the fathers of your
brethren the [†] people, and *after*
the division of the families of the
Levites.

6 So ^o kill the passover, and
^p sanctify yourselves, and prepare
your brethren, that *they* may do
according to the word of the LORD
by the hand of Moses.

^{*} Heb. from great
even to small. xv.
12, 13. xviii. 30.
Deut. i. 17. Job
iii. 19.

^g vi. 1, &c. xvii.
7-9. Deut. xvii.
18 -- 20. Neh.
viii. 2-5. Ec. i.
12. xii. 9, 10.

^h vi. 13. 2 Kings
xi. 14. xxiii. 3.
Ez. xvi. 2.

ⁱ xxiii. 16. xxix.
19. Ez. xxiv. 6
-8. Deut. xxix.
1. 10-15. Josh.
xxiv. 25. Neh.
ix. 38. x. 29.
Jer. i. 5. Heb.
viii. 6-13.

^k xv. 12, 15. Deut.
vi. 5. Luke x.
27-29.

^l xiv. 4. xxx. 12.
xxxiii. 16. Gen.
xviii. 19. Ec.
viii. 2.

[†] Heb. found.

^m 2 Kings xxiii.
4-20.

ⁿ 1 Kings xi. 5-
7.

^o Josh. xxiv. 31.
Jer. iii. 10.

[†] Heb. from after.

^a xxx. 2 Kings
xxiii. 21-23.

^b Ex. xii. 6. Num.
ix. 3. Deut. xvi.
1-8. Ezra vi.
19. Ez. xiv. 21.

^c xxxiii. 8. xxxi. 2.
Num. xviii. 5-
7. 1 Chr. xxiv.
Ezra vi. 18.

^d xxix. 5-11. xxxi.
2. 1 Chr. xxii. 19.

^e xvii. 8, 9. xxx. 22.
Deut. xxxiii. 10.
Neh. viii. 7, 8.
Mal. ii. 7.

^f xxxiv. 14.

^g v. 7.

^h 1 Chr. xxiii. 26.

ⁱ Num. viii. 19.

^k 1 Chr. ix. 10-
34. Neh. xi. 10
-20.

^l 1 Chr. xxiii.-
xxvi.

^m viii. 14.

ⁿ Ps. cxxxiv. 1.
^{*} Heb. house of
the fathers.

[†] Heb. sons of the
people.

^o xxx. 15-17. Ex.
xii. 6. 21, 22.
Ezra vi. 20, 21.
xxix. 5. 15. 34.

^p xxx. 3. 15-19.
Gen. xxxv. 2.
Num. xix. 11-
20. Job i. 5. Ps.
ii. 7. Joel ii. 16.
Heb. ix. 13, 14.

q xxx. 24. Ez. xlv.
17.
† Heb. offered.

r 1 Kings viii. 63.
1 Chr. xxix. 3.

s xxix. 31—33. 1
Chr. xxix. 4—9.

17. Ezra i. 6. ii.
68. 69. vii. 16.

viii. 25—35.
Neh. vii. 70—

72. Ps. xlv. 12.
† Heb. offered.

t 2 Cor. viii. 12.
ix. 7.

u xxxiv. 14. 20.
x 1 Chr. vi. 20.

xxiv. 4. 9. Jer.
xxix. 25, 26.

† Heb. offered. Is.
i. 10—15. Jer.

iii. 10. vii. 21—
23. Mic. vi. 6—8.

y 4. 5. xxx. 16.
Ezra vi. 19.

z xxix. 22. xxx. 16.
Levit. 5. 6. Num.

xxiii. 3. 7. Heb.
ix. 21, 22.

a xxix. 34.

b Lev. iii. 3. 9—
11. 14—16.

c Ez. xiv. 2. Deut.
xvi. 7. Ps. xxi.

14. Lam. i. 12, 13.

d Lev. vi. 28. 1
Sam. ii. 13—15.

Ez. xlv. 20—24.
† Heb. made them

run. Rom. xii.
11.

e Acts vi. 2—4.

† Heb. station.

f 1 Chr. xxiii. 5.
xxv. 1, &c.

g 1 Chr. ix. 17—
19. xxvi. 14—19.

† Heb. found.

h xxx. 21—23. Ez.
xii. 15—20. xiii.

6. 7. xiii. 15.
xxiv. 18. Lev.

xxiii. 5—8. Num.
xxviii. 10—25.

Deut. xvi. 3. 4
—6. 1 Cor. v.

7, 8.
i xxx. 5. 2 Kings

xxiii. 21, 22.

17 And ^q Josiah [†] gave to the

people, of the flock, lambs and

kids, all for the passover-offerings,

for all that were present, to the

number of thirty thousand, and

three thousand bullocks; these

were of ^r the king's substance.

3 And ^s his princes [§] gave

[†] willingly unto the people, to the

priests, and to the Levites: ^u Hil-

kiah, and Zechariah, and Jehiel,

^x rulers of the house of God, gave

unto the priests for the passover-

offerings two thousand and six hundred small cattle, and three hundred oxen.

9 Conaniah also, and Shemaiah and Nethaneel, his brethren, and Hashhabiah, and Jeiel, and Jozabad, chief of the Levites, ^{||} gave unto the Levites for passover-offerings five thousand small cattle, and five hundred oxen.

10 So the service was prepared, and ^y the priests stood in their place, and the Levites in their courses, according to the king's commandment.

11 And they killed the passover, and ^z the priests sprinkled the blood from their hands, and the Levites ^a flayed them.

12 And they removed the burnt-offerings, that they might give according to the divisions of the families of the people, to offer unto the LORD, ^b as it is written in the book of Moses. And so did they with the oxen.

13 And they ^c roasted the passover with fire, according to the ordinance: but the other holy offerings ^d sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and ^e divided them speedily among all the people.

14 And afterwards they made ready for themselves, and for the priests: ^e because the priests the sons of Aaron were busied in offering of burnt-offerings and the fat until night; therefore the Levites prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aaron.

15 And the singers the sons of Asaph were in their ^g place, [†] according to the commandment of David, and Asaph, and Heman, and Jeduthun the king's seer; and ^h the porters waited at every gate; they might not depart from their service, for their brethren the Levites prepared for them.

16 So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt-offerings, upon the altar of the LORD, according to the commandment of king Josiah.

17 And the children of Israel that were [†] present kept the passover at that time, and ^h the feast of unleavened bread, seven days.

18 And ⁱ there was no pass-

over like to that kept in Israel, from the days of Samuel the prophet; ^k neither did all the kings of Israel keep such a passover as Josiah kept, and the priests, and the Levites, and all Judah and Israel, that were present, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

19 In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah was this passover kept.

20 ¶ After all this, when Josiah had prepared the [†] temple, ^l Necho king of Egypt came up to fight against ^m Carchemish by Euphrates: and Josiah went out against him.

21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, ⁿ What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? I come not against thee this day, but against the [§] house wherewith I have war: for ^o God commanded me to make haste: ^p forbear thee from meddling with God, who is with me, that he destroy thee not.

22 Nevertheless Josiah would not turn his face from him, ^q but disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from ^r the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of ^s Megiddo.

23 And ^t the archers shot at king Josiah: and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore ^u wounded.

24 His servants therefore took him out of that chariot, and put him in ^v the second chariot that he had; and ^w they brought him to Jerusalem, and ^x he died, and was buried ^y in one of the sepulchres of his fathers. And ^z all Judah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah.

25 And ^a Jeremiah lamented for Josiah: and ^b all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and his ^c goodness, according to that which was written in the law of the LORD,

27 And his deeds, first, and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

CHAP. XXXVI.

Jehoiachaz succeeds Josiah, and is deposed by Necho, and carried into Egypt; and Jehoiachin is made king, 1—4. He reigns wickedly, and is put in chains by Nebuchadnezzar, who carries some of the sacred vessels to Babylon, 5—8. Jehoiachin is made king, who after a year is carried captive to Babylon, with other of the sacred vessels; and Zedekiah succeeds, 9, 10. He reigns very wickedly, despite the warnings of Jeremiah, and rebels against Nebuchadnezzar, 11—13. The sons of the priests and people cause the utter destruction of Jerusalem, and the desolation of the land, for seventy years, 14—21. Cyrus's proclamation for rebuilding the temple, 22, 23.

THEN ^a the people of the land took ^b Jehoiachaz the son of Jo-

k xxx. 26, 27.

B. C. 610.

† Heb. house.

l 2 Kings xxiii. 29.

Pharaoh-necho.

Jer. xvi. 2.

m Is. x. 9.

n 2 Sam. xvi. 10.

Matt. viii. 29.

John ii. 4.

§ Heb. house of my

war.

o 2 Kings xxiii.

25. Is. xxxvi. 10.

p xxv. 19.

q xviii. 29. 1 Kings

xiv. 2. xxii. 30.

r 21. xviii. 4—6.

Josh. ix. 14.

s Judge v. 19. 2

Kings ix. 27.

xxiii. 30. Z. vii.

xii. 11. 22. 24.

den. Rev. xvi.

16. Armaged-

don: the moun-

tain of Megiddo.

t xviii. 33. Gen.

xlv. 28. Lam.

iii. 12, 13.

† Heb. made sick.

1 Kings xxi. 34.

2 Kings vii. 20.

u Gen. xli. 13.

x 2 Kings xxiii. 30.

y xxiv. 28. Ps.

xxvii. 6. Eccl. vi.

14. ix. 1, 2.

† Or, among the

sepulchres.

z Zech. xii. 11.

a Jer. xiii. 10.

b Job iii. 8. Ec.

xii. 5. Jer. ix.

17—21. Matt. ix.

23.

† Heb. kindness.

xxx. 20. xxiii.

32.

a xxvi. i. xxiii. 26.

b 2 Kings xxiii.

31—34. 1 Chr.

iii. 15. Jer. xxi.

11. 22. 23.

siah, and made him king in his father's stead in Jerusalem.

2 Jehoahaz *was* twenty and three years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months in Jerusalem.

3 And the king of Egypt * put him down at Jerusalem, and † condemned the land in an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.

4 And the king of Egypt ^c made Eliakim his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem, and turned his name to Jehoiakim. And ^d Necho took Jehoahaz his brother, and carried him to Egypt.

5 ^e Jehoiakim *was* twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD his God.

6 Against him ^f came up Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and bound him in ‡ fetters, to carry him to Babylon.

7 Nebuchadnezzar also carried of § the vessels of the house of the LORD to Babylon, and put them in his temple at Babylon.

8 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and his abominations which he did, and that which was found in him, behold, ^h they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah: and ⁱ Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ Jehoiachin *was* ^k eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD.

10 And § when the year was expired, ^l king Nebuchadnezzar sent and brought him to Babylon, with the || goodly vessels of the house of the LORD, and made ^m Zedekiah his brother king over Judah, and Jerusalem.

11 ¶ Zedekiah *was* ⁿ one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.

12 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD his God, and ^o humbled not himself before Jeremiah the prophet, *speaking* from ^q the mouth of the LORD.

13 And he also ^r rebelled against king Nebuchadnezzar, ^s who had made him swear by God: but ^t he stiffened his neck, ^u and hardened his heart from turning unto the LORD God of Israel.

14 Moreover, ^v all the chief of the priests and the people transgressed very much, ^w after all the

abominations of the heathen; and ^z polluted the house of the LORD, which he had hallowed in Jerusalem.

15 And ^a the LORD God of their fathers sent to them by * his messengers, rising up † betimes, and sending; ^b because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place:

16 But they ^c mocked the messengers of God, and ^d despised his words, and ^e misused his prophets, until ^f the wrath of the LORD arose against his people, ^g till *there was* no † remedy.

17 Therefore ^h he brought upon them ⁱ the king of the Chaldees, ^k who slew their young men with the sword, ^l in the house of their sanctuary, and had ^m no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age: he gave *them* all into his hand.

18 And ⁿ all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and ^o the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all *these* he brought to Babylon.

19 And ^p they burnt the house of God, and ^q brake down the wall of Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof.

20 And § them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Babylon: where ^r they were servants to him and his sons, ^s until the reign of the kingdom of Persia:

21 To ^t fulfil the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had ^u enjoyed her sabbaths: *for* as long as she lay desolate, she kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years.

22 ¶ Now ^v in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, ^w that the word of the LORD *spoken* by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, ^x the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made ^y a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and *put it* also in writing, saying,

23 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, ^z All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD God of heaven given me: and ^a he hath charged me to build him an house in Jerusalem, which *is* in Judah. ^b Who *is there* among you of all his people? The LORD his God *be* with him, and let him go up.

xxvi. 34, 35. Zech. i. 12. x Ezra i. 1-3. y Dan. x. 1. z 21. Jer. xxv. 12. 14. xxxii. 42-44. xxxiii. 10-14. Heb. x. 23. a xvi. 16. 1 Sam. xxvi. 19. 1 Kings xi. 14. 23. 1 Chr. v. 26. Ezra i. 5. Is. xlii. 2-5. 17. 18. xlv. 1-5. Hag. i. 14. b xxiv. 9. xxx. 5. c Ps. lxxv. 5-7. Dan. ii. 21. 37. iv. 35. v. 18. 28. d Is. xlv. 26-28. e 1 Chr. xxii. 16. xxix. 5. Ezra vii. 13. Zech. ii. 6, 7. Rom. viii. 31.

z xxxiii. 4-7. Ez. viii. 5-16.

a xxiv. 19-21. xxxiii. 10. 2 Kings xvii. 13. Jer. xxv. 3, 4. xxxvi. 5. xxxv. 15. xlv. 4, 5.

* Heb. *hand of his*. † That is, *continually and carefully*.

b Judg. x. 16. 2 Kings xiii. 28. Hos. xi. 8. Luke xix. 41-44.

c xxx. 10. Ps. xxxv. 16. Is. xxxviii. 22. Jer. v. 12, 13. xx. 7. Luke xviii. 32. xxii. 63, 64. xxiii. 11. 36. Acts ii. 13. xvii. 32. Heb. xi. 36.

d Prov. i. 25-30. Luke xvi. 14. Acts xiii. 41. 1 Thes. iv. 8.

e Jer. xxxii. 3. xxxviii. 6. Matt. v. 12. xxi. 33-41. xxiii. 34-37. Acts vii. 52.

f Ps. lxxix. 1. lxxix. 1-5.

g Prov. vi. 15. xxxix. 1.

h Heb. *healing*. B. C. 590.

i xxxiii. 11. Deut. xxxviii. 49. 2 Kings xxiv. 2, 3. Jer. xv. 8. xxxii. 42. xl. 3. Dan. ix. 14.

j 2 Kings xxv. 1, &c. Jer. xxxix. 1, &c. lxx. 1, &c.

k Lev. xxvi. 14, &c. Deut. xxviii. 15, &c. xxxix. 18-28. xxx. 18.

l xxxi. 16-18. xxxii. 15-23. Ps. lxxix. 2, 3. Jer. xv. 9. xviii. 21. Lam. ii. 21, 22.

m xxiv. 21. Lam. ii. 20. Ez. ix. 5-7. Luke xiii. 2.

n Deut. xxviii. 50. Ps. lxxiv. 20.

o 7. 10. 2 Kings xxv. 13-17. Jer. xxxviii. 18-22. lxx. 17-23. Dan. v. 3.

p Is. xxxix. 6. 2 Kings xxv. 9. Ps. lxxiv. 4-8.

q lxxix. 1. 7. Is. lxiv. 10, 11. Jer. vii. 4. 14. lxx. 13. Lam. iv. 1. Mic. iii. 12. Luke xxi. 6.

r 2 Kings xxv. 10, 11. Jer. lii. 14, 15. Heb. *the remainder from the sword*.

s Deut. xxviii. 47, 48. Jer. xxvii. 7. 22. Ezra i. 1, &c.

t Jer. xxv. 9-11. xxvi. 6, 7. xxvii. 12, 13. Dan. ix. 2. Zech. i. 4-6.

u Lev. xxv. 4-6.

y Dan. x. 1. 10-14. Heb. 1 Clr.

z 21. Jer. xxv. 12. 14. xxxii. 42-44. xxxiii. 10-14. Heb. x. 23. a xvi. 16. 1 Sam. xxvi. 19. 1 Kings xi. 14. 23. 1 Chr. v. 26. Ezra i. 5. Is. xlii. 2-5. 17. 18. xlv. 1-5. Hag. i. 14. b xxiv. 9. xxx. 5. c Ps. lxxv. 5-7. Dan. ii. 21. 37. iv. 35. v. 18. 28. d Is. xlv. 26-28. e 1 Chr. xxii. 16. xxix. 5. Ezra vii. 13. Zech. ii. 6, 7. Rom. viii. 31.

* Heb. *removed him*. 2 Kings xxiii. 33.

† Heb. *mulcted*.

c 2 Kings xxiii. 34, 35. 1 Chr. iii. 15.

d Jer. xxii. 10-12. Ez. xix. 3, 4.

e 2 Kings xxiii. 35. 37. Jer. xxii. 13-19. xxvi. 21-23. xxxvi. 1. 27-32.

B. C. 607.

f 2 Kings xxiv. 1, 2. 5, 6. Ez. xix. 5-9. Dan. i. 1, 2. Hab. i. 5-10.

† Or, *chains*.

g Ezra i. 7-11. Jer. xxvii. 16-18. xxviii. 3. Dan. v. 2-4.

h 2 Kings xxiv. 5, 6.

i 1 Chr. iii. 16, 17. Jeconiah. Jer. xxii. 24. 28. Coniah. Matt. i. 11, 12. Jeconias.

k 2 Kings xxiv. 8, 9.

§ Heb. *at the return of the year*. B. C. 599.

l 2 Kings xxiv. 10-16. xxv. 27-30. Jer. xxix. 2. Ez. i. 2.

|| Heb. *vessels of desire*. 7. Jer. xxvii. 18-22. Dan. v. 2. 23.

m 2 Kings xxiv. 17. Mattaniah. 1 Chr. iii. 15. 16. Jer. xxxvii. 1.

n 2 Kings xxiv. 18-20. Jer. lii. 1-3.

o xxxii. 26. xxxiii. 12. 19. 23. Dan. v. 22, 23.

p Jer. xxi. 1, &c. xxvii. 12, &c. xxviii. 1, &c. xxxiv. 2, &c. xxxvii. 1, &c. xxxviii. 14, &c.

q xxxv. 22.

r 2 Kings xxiv. 20. Jer. lii. 3. Ez. xvii. 11-20.

s Josh. ix. 15. 19, 20. 2 Sam. xxi. 2.

t 2 Kings xvii. 14. Neh. ix. 16, 17. Is. xlvi. 4.

u Ex. viii. 15. 32. ix. 17. Neh. ix. 29. Rom. ii. 4, 5. Heb. iii. 8. 13.

x 2 Kings xvi. 10-16. Ezra ix. 7. Jer. v. 5. xxxvii. 13-15. xxxviii. 4. Ez. xxii. 6. 26-28. Dan. ix. 6. 8. Mic. iii. 1-4. 9-11. vii. 3. Zep. iii. 3, 4.

y xxxviii. 3. xxxiii. 9.

THE BOOK

OF

E Z R A.

IT is generally agreed that Ezra wrote this book, and also the preceding books of Chronicles. It is likewise recorded by the Jewish writers, that he revised all the preceding parts of Scripture, and published a correct copy of the whole: and indeed this account appears highly probable. He is not called a prophet in the sacred Scripture; yet there can be no doubt but he performed these services under the guidance of the holy Spirit; as no distinction is made in the New Testament between one part and another of that volume, which was then called "The Oracles of God," and as such sanctioned by our Lord and his apostles. The prophecies of Haggai and Zechariah confirm the history contained in the former part of this book: and as Ezra alone records the re-building of the temple, whatever in the New Testament relates to the temple, as then standing, is in some sense a sanction to the authenticity of the narrative: though I do not recollect any express references to it, except in the genealogies. Neither does the book appear to contain any direct prophecies; but it is written in so pious a strain, and so much in the manner of the other Scriptures, that it has strong internal evidences of divine inspiration. As express mention is made in it of Jeremiah's prophecies, and plain intimations are given of Isaiah's extraordinary predictions concerning Cyrus, (i. 1-3.) it is evident the writings of these prophets were then extant: and the constant reference to the law of Moses and the preceding histories in this book, and that of Nehemiah, proves the same respecting them.—Ezra was peculiarly had in honour by the ancient Jews, and is so by the modern: and to this we must ascribe the forgery of several other books, under his name, (especially the two apocryphal books of Esdras, or Ezra,) for forgeries they undoubtedly are. This history opens with the proclamation of Cyrus, the return of a company of Jews, and their attempts to rebuild the city and

temple, and to re-inhabit the land; it proceeds to record the opposition they met with, the delays this occasioned, and how, after a time, they in part succeeded. At length, about seventy-eight or nine years afterwards, (concerning a large part of which nothing is recorded,) Ezra himself arrived with a commission, and large powers and grants from Artaxerxes, and with many attendants: and the narrative closes with an account of the sin of the Jews in marrying heathen wives; Ezra's grief, humble confession, and prayers on that account; and his pious endeavours to separate his people from idolaters.—In this and the subsequent history, the Jews no longer appear as an independent prosperous nation, governed by kings of their own race: but a small remnant returned, from captivity, by the favour of the Persian kings, and under their protection and dominion; and struggling, often feebly, with many difficulties and enemies: yet, in this condition, they were enabled to re-establish the worship of God at the temple in Jerusalem; to which they outwardly adhered till the coming of Christ; being effectually cured of idolatry, though in other respects exceedingly prone to disobedience.—During the captivity, nothing is recorded of their history, except what may be collected from the prophecies of Ezekiel and Daniel: and exceedingly little is contained in the Scripture of their condition, during 536 years, till the birth of Christ, compared with the regular history given of the nation from the days of Moses to the captivity. The old dispensation was about to expire and make way for Christianity; the Spirit of prophecy was about to be withdrawn for a season; and the people had so often and so flagrantly violated their national covenant, that they were not honoured and noticed as they had been in former ages.

B. C. 536.

B. C. 536.

CHAPTER I.

Cyrus issues a proclamation, allowing the Jews to go up to Jerusalem and build the temple; and exciting those who stayed behind to assist them, 1-4. Many prepare to return, and others contribute to the expence, 5, 6. Cyrus restores the vessels of the temple to Sheshbazzar, 7-11.

NOW ^a in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the LORD ^b by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, ^c that he ^d made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying,

2 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, The LORD ^e God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and ^f he hath charged me to build him an house at Jerusalem, which is in Judah

3 Who is there among you of all his people? ^g his God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which is in Judah, and build the house of the LORD God of Israel (^h he is the God,) which is in Jerusalem.

4 And whosoever remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, ⁱ let the men of his place ^j help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, besides ^k the free-will-offering for the house of God, that is in Jerusalem.

5 Then rose up the chief of the fathers of Judah and Benjamin, and the priests, and the Levites, with all ^l them ^m whose spirit God had raised to go up to build the house of the LORD, which is in Jerusalem.

6 And all they that were about them ⁿ strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious things, besides all that was ^o willingly offered.

7 ^p Also ^q Cyrus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the LORD, which ^r Nebuchadnezzar had brought forth out of Jerusalem, and had put them in the house of his gods;

8 Even those did Cyrus king of Persia bring forth, by the hand of

^h 3 John 6, 7.
ⁱ Heb. lift him up.
Eccl. 9, 10. Gal. vi. 2.
^j 1 Chr. xxi. 3, 9, 17.

^k 1, 2 Chr. xxxvi. 22. Neh. ii. 12. Prov. xvi. 1. Phil. ii. 13.

^l Or, helped them.
vii. 15, 16. viii. 25-26, 33.

^m 1 Po. ex. 3. 2 Cor. ix. 7.
m v. 14. vi. 5.

ⁿ 2 Kings xxiv. 13. xxv. 13-16.
2 Chr. xxxvi. 7. 10, 18. Jer. xxxvii. 21, 22. xxviii. 3-6. Dan. i. 2. v. 3, 20.

^a 2 Chr. xxxvi. 22, 23.

^b Jer. xlv. 12-14. xxix. 10. xxxiii. 7-13.

^c v. 13-15. vi. 22. vii. 27. Ps. cvi. 46. Prov. xxi. 1.

^d Heb. caused a voice to pass.
Matt. iii. 1-3. John i. 23.

^e 1 Kings viii. 27. 2 Chr. ii. 12. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. v. 11. Dan. ii. 28. 37. 44. v. 23.
^f Is. xlv. 26-28. xlv. 1. 12, 13.

^g Josh. i. 9. 1 Chr. xxviii. 20. Matt. xxviii. 20.

^h Deut. xxxii. 31. Dan. ii. 47. vi. 26. Acts x. 36.

Mithredath the treasurer, and numbered them unto ⁹ Sheshbazzar the prince of Judah.

9 And this *is* the number of them : thirty ^p chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver, ⁹ nine and twenty knives,

10 Thirty basons of gold, silver basons of a second sort four hundred and ten, and other vessels a thousand.

11 ^r All the vessels of gold and of silver *were* five thousand and four hundred. All *these* did Sheshbazzar bring up with *them* of the ^{*} captivity, that were brought up from Babylon unto Jerusalem.

CHAP. II.

The principal persons who returned from Babylon, 1, 2. The number of the several families which accompanied them, 3-35. The priests, 36-39. The Levites, 40-42. The Nethinims, 43-54. The children of Solomon's servants, 55-60. The priests who could not shew their pedigree, 62, 63. The sum total, with their retinue, 64-67. Their oblations towards the temple and its service, 68-70.

NOW these *are* ^a the children of the province that went up out of the captivity, of those which had been carried away, ^b whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away unto Babylon, and came again unto Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto his city ;

2 Which came with ^c Zerubbabel : ^d Jeshua, Nehemiah, ^e Seraiah, Reelaiah, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispar, Bigvai, Rehum, Baanah. The number of the men of the people of Israel :

3 The children of ^f Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

4 The children of ^g Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two.

5 The children of ^h Arah, seven hundred seventy and five.

6 The children of ⁱ Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua and ^k Joab, two thousand eight hundred and twelve.

7 The children of ^l Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

8 The children of ^m Zattu, nine hundred forty and five.

9 The children of ⁿ Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore.

10 The children of ^o Bani, six hundred forty and two.

11 The children of ^p Bebai, six hundred twenty and three.

12 The children of ^q Azgad, a thousand two hundred twenty and two.

13 The children of ^r Adonikam, six hundred sixty and six.

14 The children of ^s Bigvai, two thousand fifty and six.

15 The children of ^t Adin, four hundred fifty and four.

16 The children of ^u Ater, of Hezekiah, ninety and eight.

17 The children of ^v Bezai, three hundred twenty and three.

18 The children of ^y Jorah, an hundred and twelve.

19 The children of ^z Hashum, ^x 33. Neh. vii. 22. 328.

20 The children of ^a Gibbar, ninety and five. ^a Neh. vii. 25. Gibeon.

21 The children of ^b Beth-lehem, ^b 1 Chr. ii. 50-52. an hundred twenty and three.

22 The men of ^c Netophah, fifty and six. ^c 2 Sam. xxiii. 28. 1 Chr. ii. 54. Neh. vii. 26. Jer. xl. 8.

23 The men of ^d Anothoth, an hundred twenty and eight. ^d Josh. xxi. 18. Neh. vii. 27. 189.

24 The children of ^e Azmaveth, forty and two. ^e Isa. x. 30. Jer. i. 1. xi. 21.

25 The children of ^f Kirjath-arim, Chephirah and Beeroth, seven hundred and forty and three. ^f Neh. vii. 28. Beth-azmaveth. Josh. ix. 17. Neh. vii. 29.

26 The children of ^g Ramah and Gaba, six hundred twenty and one. ^g Josh. xviii. 24. 25. Neh. vii. 30.

27 The men of ^h Michmas, an hundred twenty and two. ^h 1 Sam. xiii. 5. 23. Is. x. 28. Michmas.

28 The men of Beth-el and ⁱ Ai, ⁱ two hundred twenty and three. Gen. xii. 8. Hai. Josh. vii. 2. viii. 9. 17. Neh. vii. 32. 128.

29 The children of ^k Nebo, fifty and two. ^k Num. xxxii. 3. Deut. xxxii. 49. Neh. vii. 33. Is. xv. 2. xlv. 1. Jer. xlviii. 1. 22.

30 The children of Magbish, an hundred fifty and six. ^l 7. Neh. vii. 34.

31 The children of the other ^l Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. ^l x. 31. Neh. vii. 35.

32 The children of ^m Harim, three hundred and twenty. ^m Neh. vi. 2. vii. 37. xi. 34. 35.

33 The children of ⁿ Lod, ^{*} Harid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and five. ⁿ Or, Harid.

34 The children of ^o Jericho, three hundred forty and five. ^o 1 Kings xvi. 34. Neh. vii. 36.

35 The children of ^p Senaah, three thousand and six hundred and thirty. ^p Neh. vii. 38. 3930.

36 ¶ The priests : the children of ^q Jedaiah, of the house of ^r Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three. ^q 1 Chr. ix. 10. xxiv. 7. r iii. 9.

37 The children of ^s Immer, a thousand fifty and two. ^s x. 20. 1 Chron. xxiv. 14. Neh. vii. 40.

38 The children of ^t Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven. ^t x. 22. 1 Chr. ix. 12. Neh. vii. 41.

39 The children of ^u Harim, a thousand and seventeen. ^u x. 21. 1 Chr. xxiv. 8. Neh. vii. 42.

40 ¶ The Levites : the children of Jeshua and Kadmiel, of the children of ^x Hodaviah, seventy and four. ^x iii. 9. Judah. Neh. vii. 43. Hodaviah.

41 The singers : the children of ^y Asaph, an hundred twenty and eight. ^y 1 Chr. vi. 39. xv. 17. xxv. 1, 2. Neh. vii. 44. 148.

42 The children of ^z the porters : the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, in all an hundred thirty and nine. ^z 1 Chr. xxvi. 1, &c. Neh. vii. 45. 138.

43 ¶ The ^a Nethinims : the children of Ziha, the children of ^b Hasupha, the children of Tabbaoth, ^a 1 Chr. ix. 2. Neh. x. 28. b Neh. vii. 46. Hasupha.

44 The children of Keros, the children of ^c Siaha, the children of Padon, ^c Neh. vii. 47. Sia.

45 The children of ^d Lebanah, the children of Hagabah, the children of Akkub. ^d Neh. vii. 48. Lebanah. Hagaba.

46 The children of Hagab, the children of ^{*} Shalmai, the children of Hanan, ^{*} Or, Shalmai.

o v. 14. 16. Hag. i. 1. 14. ii. 2-4. Zech. iv. 6-10.

p Num. vii. 13. 19. 1 Kings vii. 50. 2 Chr. iv. 3. 19-22. xxiv. 14. Matt. xiv. 8.

q Matt. x. 29-31.

r Rom. ix. 23. 2 Tim. ii. 19-21.

* Heb. transportation. Matt. i. 11, 12.

a v. 8. vi. 2. Neh. vii. 6. Esth. i. 1. iii. 8. 11. viii. 9. Acts xxiii. 34.

b 2 Kings xxiv. 14-16. xxv. 12. 2 Chr. xxxvi. Jer. xxxix. lii. 1. 8.

c i. 11. Neh. vii. Sheshbazzar. Hag. i. 1. 12, 14. ii. 2. 4. 21. Zech. iv. 2-10. Matt. i. 12, 13. Zorobabel.

d iii. 8, 9. iv. 3. v. 2. Hag. i. 12, 14. ii. 4. Zech. iii. 1. 3. 8, 9. Joshua.

e Neh. vii. 7. Azariah. Raamiah. Mispereth. Nehum.

f viii. 3. Pharosh. x. 25. Neh. vii. 8.

g viii. 8. Neh. vii. 9.

h Neh. vi. 18. vii. 10. 652. iviii. 4. x. 30. Neh. vii. 11. 2818. x. 14.

k viii. 9.

l viii. 7. x. 26. Neh. vii. 12.

m x. 27. Neh. vii. 13. 845.

n Neh. vii. 14.

o x. 34. Neh. vii. 15. Binnui. 648.

p viii. 11. x. 28. Neh. vii. 16. 628.

q viii. 12. Neh. vii. 17. 2322.

r viii. 13. Neh. vii. 18. 667.

s viii. 14. Neh. vii. 19. 2067.

t viii. 6. Neh. vii. 20. 655.

u Neh. vii. 21.

x Neh. vii. 22. 324.

y Neh. vii. 24. Hagab.

47 The children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, the children of Reaiah,

48 The children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda, the children of Gazzam,

49 The children of Uzza, the children of ^e Paseah, the children of Besai,

50 The children of Asnah, the children of ^f Mehunim, the children of Nephusim,

51 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur,

52 The children of ^g Bazluth, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha,

53 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of ^h Thamah,

54 The children of Nezhiah, the children of Hatipha.

55 ¶ The children of ⁱ Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of ^k Peruda,

56 The children of ^l Jaalah, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel.

57 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of ^m Pocherith of Zebaim, the children of ⁿ Ami.

58 All the ^o Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.

59 And these were they which went up from Tel-melah, ^p Tel-harsa, Cherub, Addan, and Immer; but they could not shew their father's house, and their ^q seed, whether they were of Israel:

60 The children ^r of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred fifty and two.

61 ¶ And of ^s the children of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai: which took a wife of the daughters of ^t Barzillai the Gileadite, and was called after their name:

62 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found: ^u therefore ^v were they as polluted, put from the priesthood.

63 And the ^w Tirshatha said unto them, that they ^x should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with ^y Crim and with Thummim.

64 The whole congregation together was ^z forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore.

65 Besides their ^{aa} servants and their maids, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and there were among them ^{ab} two hundred singing men and singing women.

66 Their horses were seven hun-

dred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five;

67 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five; their asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.

68 ¶ And some of the chief of the fathers, when they came to the house of the LORD which is at Jerusalem, ^b offered freely for the house of God, to set it up ^c in his place.

69 They gave after their ability, unto ^d the treasure of the work, threescore and one thousand drams of gold, and five thousand pound of silver, and one hundred priests' garments.

70 So ^e the priests, and the Levites, and some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinims, dwelt in their cities, and all Israel in their cities.

CHAP. III.

The Jews re-assemble at Jerusalem, build an altar, sacrifice, keep the feast of tabernacles, and prepare to rebuild the temple, 1-7. Under the direction of Zerubbabel and Joshua, the foundation is laid, amidst the rejoicing of some, and the weeping of others, 8-13.

AND when ^a the seventh month was come, and the children of Israel were in the cities, the people gathered themselves together ^b as one man to Jerusalem.

2 Then stood up ^c Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren the priests, and ^d Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt-offerings thereon, ^e as it is written in the law of Moses the man of God.

3 And they set ^f the altar upon his bases; ^g for fear was upon them because of the people of those countries: and they offered burnt-offerings thereon unto the LORD, even ^h burnt-offerings morning and evening.

4 They kept also ⁱ the feast of tabernacles, as it is written, and offered ^k the daily burnt-offerings by number, according to the custom, ^l as the duty of every day required;

5 And afterward offered ^m the continual burnt-offering, both of the new moons, and of all the set feasts of the LORD that were consecrated, and of every one that ⁿ willingly offered a free-will-offering unto the LORD.

6 From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt-offerings unto the LORD. But ^o the foundation of the temple of the LORD was not yet laid.

7 They ^p gave money also unto the masons, and to the ^q carpenters: and ^r meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of Zidon, and to them of Tyre, to bring cedar-trees from Lebanon to the sea of Joppa, ^s according to the grant that they had of Cyrus king of Persia.

8 ¶ Now in the second year of

^b Ex. xxxv. 5, &c. 29. xxvi. 3. Num. vii. 3, &c. 1 Chr. xxix. 5-17. Neh. vii. 70. Ps. ex. 3. Luke xxi. 1-4. 2 Cor. viii. 3. 12. ix. 7. ^c iii. 3. 1 Chr. xxi. 18. xii. 1. 2 Chr. iii. 1. ^d viii. 25-34. 1 Kings vii. 51. 1 Chr. xxi. 14. xxvi. 20-28. Neh. vii. 71, 73. ^e vi. 16, 17. 1 Chr. ix. 2. Neh. vii. 73. xi. 3, &c.

^a Ex. xxiii. 14-17. Lev. xvi. 29. xliii. 24, &c. Num. xxix. 1, &c.

^b Judg. xx. 1. Neh. viii. 1. Zeph. iii. 9. Acts ii. 46. iv. 32. 1 Cor. i. 10.

^c Hag. i. 1. 12. 14. ii. 2-4. Zech. iii. 1. 8. vi. 11.

^d Joshua the son of Josedech. ^e ii. 2. 1 Chr. iii. 17. 19. Hag. ii. 21, 23. Zech. iv. 6-10. Matt. i. 12, 13. Zerubbabel son of Salathiel.

^f Ex. xx. 25. Deut. xii. 5-7. 2 Chr. vi. 6. Ps. lxxviii. 68.

^g 12 Cor. iv. 1. ^h vii. 21, 22. Ps. xxvii. 1, 2. Ivi. 2-4.

ⁱ Ex. xxix. 38-42. Num. xxviii. 2-8.

^j Ex. xxiii. 16. Lev. xxiii. 34-36. Neh. viii. 14-17. Zech. xiv. 16-19. John vii. 2, 37. Heb. x. 9-13.

^k Num. xix. 12, &c.

^l Heb. the matter of the day in his day.

^m Ex. xix. 38-42. Num. xxviii. 3-10. 11. 19. 27. xxix. 2, 8, 13.

ⁿ Lev. i. 3. Deut. xii. 6. 17. 2 Chr. xix. 31, 32.

^o Heb. the temple of the LORD was not yet founded.

^p 2 Kings vii. 11, 12. xxii. 5, 6. 2 Chr. xxiv. 12, 13.

^q Or, workmen. ^r 1 Kings v. 6, 9-11. 2 Cor. ii. 10, 15. Ps. xxvii. 17. Acts xii. 20.

^s 2 Chr. ii. 16. Jon. i. 2. Acts x. 5, 6. ^t vi. 3-5.

^e Neh. vii. 51. Phaschah.

^f Neh. vii. 52. Meunim. Nephusim.

^g Neh. vii. 54. Bazluth.

^h Neh. vii. 55. Thamah.

ⁱ 1 Kings ix. 21.

^k Neh. vii. 57. Peruda.

^l Neh. vii. 58. Jaala.

^m Neh. vii. 50. Pochereth.

ⁿ Neh. vii. 59. Amos.

^o vii. 7. Josh. ix. 23, 27. 1 Chr. ix. 2. Neh. vii. 60.

^p Neh. vii. 61. Tel-harsa. Addan.

^q Or, pedigree.

^r Neh. vii. 62, 64.

^s 2 Sam. xvii. 27.

^t ix. 31-39. 1 Kings ii. 7.

^u Lev. xxi. 21-23. Num. iii. 10, xvi. 40. xviii. 7.

^v Heb. they were polluted from the priesthood.

^w Or, governor.

^x Neh. vii. 65. viii. 9, x. 1.

^y Lev. ii. 3. 10. vi. 17. 28. vii. 6. x. 15, 18. xxi. 2.

^z 19, 15, 16. Num. xviii. 9-11. 19. 22.

^{aa} Ex. xxviii. 30. Lev. viii. 4. Num. xxvii. 21. Deut. xxviii. 8. 1 Sam. xxviii. 6.

^{ab} ix. 8. Neh. vii. 66-69. 1s. x. 20-22. Jer. xliii. 3.

^{ac} 1s. xiv. 1, 2.

^{ad} Ex. xv. 20, 21. 2 Sam. xix. 35.

^{ae} Neh. vii. 67, 74, 8. Psal. lxxviii. 25.

^{af} exliiii. 12. 13. Eccl. ii. 8. Jer. ix. 17, 18. Matt. ix. 23.

their coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, began ^r Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem; and appointed the Levites, from ^s twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the LORD.

9 Then stood Jeshua *with* his sons and his brethren, Kadmiel and his sons, the sons of ^t Judah, ^{*} together, to set forward the workmen in the house of God: the sons of Henadad, *with* their sons and their brethren the Levites.

10 And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, they ^u set the priests in their apparel with ^x trumpets, and the Levites ^y the sons of Asaph with cymbals, to praise the LORD, ^z after the ordinance of David king of Israel.

11 And ^a they sang together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the LORD; ^b Because *he is* good, for his mercy *endureth* for ever towards Israel. And all the people ^c shouted with a great shout when they praised the LORD, ^d because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid.

12 But ^e many of the priests and Levites, and chief of the fathers, *who were* ancient men, that had seen the first house, ^f when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice: and many shouted aloud for joy:

13 So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people ^g shouted with a loud shout, and ^h the noise was heard afar off.

CHAP. IV.

The adversaries of the Jews offer to join in building the temple; and being rejected, they endeavour to hinder the work, 1-6. They write to Artaxerxes, 7-10. A copy of their letter, 11-16. The answer of Artaxerxes, who decrees that the work shall be stopped, 17-22. The Jews are compelled to cease from building, 23.

NOW when ^a the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the ^b children of the captivity builded the temple unto the LORD God of Israel;

2 Then they came to ^c Zerubbabel, and to the chief of the fathers, and said unto them, ^d Let us build with you; for we seek your God as *ye do*; and ^e we do sacrifice unto him, since the days of ^f Esar-haddon king of ^g Assur, which brought us up hither.

3 But Zerubbabel, and Jeshua, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Israel, said unto them, ^h Ye have nothing to do with us to

build an house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the LORD God of Israel, as ⁱ king Cyrus the king of Persia hath commanded us.

4 Then the people of the land ^j weakened the hands of the people of Judah, and ^k troubled them in building.

5 And ^l hired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cyrus king of Persia, even until the reign of ^m Darius king of Persia.

6 And in the reign of ⁿ Ahasuerus, in the beginning of his reign, ^a wrote they *unto him* an accusation against the inhabitants of Judah and Jerusalem.

7 ¶ And in the days of Artaxerxes wrote [†] Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabeel, and the rest of their [‡] companions, unto Artaxerxes king of Persia; and the writing of the letter *was* written in [°] the Syrian tongue, and interpreted in the Syrian tongue.

8 Rehum the chancellor, and Shimshai the scribe, wrote a letter against Jerusalem to Artaxerxes the king, in this sort.

9 Then *wrote* Rehum the chancellor, and Shimshai the [§] scribe, and the rest of their ^{||} companions; the Dinaites, the [¶] Apharsathchites, the Tarpelites, the Apharsites, the Archevites, the Babylonians, ^q the Susanchites, the Dehavites, and the ^r Elamites,

10 And ^s the rest of the nations whom the great and noble Asnapper brought over, and set in the cities of Samaria, and the rest *that are* on this side the river, ^t and ^{*} at such a time.

11 ¶ This *is* the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, *even* unto Artaxerxes the king; Thy servants, the men on this side the river, and at such a time.

12 Be it known unto the king, that the Jews which came up from thee to us are come unto Jerusalem, building ^u the rebellious and the ^x bad city, and have [†] set up the walls *thereof*, and [‡] joined the foundations.

13 Be it known now unto the king, that ^y if this city be builded, and the walls set up *again*, then will they not [§] pay ^z toll, tribute, and custom, and *so* thou shalt endamage the ^{||} revenue of the kings.

14 Now because we ^{*} have maintenance from *the king's* palace, ^{*} and it was not meet for us to see the king's dishonour, therefore have we sent and certified the king;

15 That search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know, that ^b this city *is* a rebellious city, and hurt-

h i. 1-3. vi. 3-5. Matt. x. 16.

i iii. 3. Neh. vi. 9. Is. xxiv. 3, 4. Jer. xxxviii. 4. B. C. 534.

k Neh. iv. 7, 8, 11. l Ps. ii. 1, 2. Nah. i. 11. Acts xxiv. 1.

B. C. 529. m 24. v. 5, &c. vi. 1, &c.

B. C. 529. n Matt. xxvii. 37. Acts xxiv. 5-9. 12. xxv. 7. Rev. xli. 12.

† Heb. *Ahashverosh.*

† Or, *in peace.*

† Heb. *societies.* 9. 17. v. 6.

o 2 Kings xviii. 26.

† Or, *secretary.* 2 Sam. viii. 17. xx. 25.

¶ Heb. *societies.* 2 Kings xvii. 24. 31, 32.

p v. 6. vi. 6. *Apharsathchites.*

q Esth. i. 2. ii. 3. Dan. viii. 2.

r Gen. x. 22. Is. xxi. 2. Jer. xxv. 25. xlix. 34. Ez. xxxii. 24. Acts ii. 9.

s 1. 2 Kings xvii. 24, &c.

t 12. 17. vii. 12. Chal. *Cheencheth.*

u 15. 19. 2 Kings xviii. 20. xxiv. 1. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 13.

Jer. lii. 3. Ez. xvii. 13-19. Luke xxiii. 2-5. 1 Thes. v. 22.

1 Pet. ii. 13-15. x Ps. xlviii. 1, 2. Is. i. 21-23. Luke xiii. 34.

† Or, *finished.* Neh. i. 3. Dan. ix. 25.

‡ Chal. *sewed together.*

y Neh. v. 4. Ps. lii. 2. cxix. 69.

§ Chal. *give.* z vii. 24. Matt. ix. 9. xvii. 25. Rom. xiii. 6, 7.

|| Or, *strength.* Chal. *are salted with the salt of the palace.* 1 Tim. vi. 10.

a Ez. xxxiii. 31. John xii. 5, 6, xix. 12-15.

b 12. Neh. ii. 19. vi. 6. Esth. iii. 5-8. Dan. vi. 4. 13. Acts xvii. 6, 7.

r 2.

s 1 Chr. xxiii. 24 -27.

t ii. 40. *Hodaviah.* * Heb. *as one.*

u Ex. xxviii. 40-42. 1 Sam. xxii. 18. 1 Chr. xv. 27.

x Num. x. 1-20. 1 Chr. xv. 24. xvi. 5, 6.

y 1 Chr. vi. 39. xvi. 37. xxv. 1-7.

z 1 Chr. vi. 31. xvi. 4. 7. xxiii. 5. 2 Chr. xxix. 25, 26.

a Ex. xv. 21. Neh. xii. 24. 40. Ps. xxiv. 7-10.

b 1 Chr. xvi. 34. 41. 2 Chr. vii. 3. Ps. ciii. 17. cvi. 1. cvii. 1.

cxxxvi. 3. cxxxvi. 1, &c. Jer. xxxiii. 11. Luke i. 50.

e Josh. vi. 5. 10. 16. Ps. xlvii. 1. 5. Is. xii. 6. xlv. 23. Zech. ix. 9.

d Ps. cii. 13, 14. e Hag. ii. 3.

f Job viii. 7. Is. xii. 14. lx. 24. Dan. ii. 34, 35. Zech. iv. 10. Matt. xiii. 31, 32.

g Neh. xii. 43. Ps. v. 11. Jer. xxxiii. 11. Zech. iv. 7. Luke xix. 37-41.

h Ex. xxxii. 18. 1 Kings i. 40. 45. Ps. e. 1, 2.

a 7-9. 1 Kings v. 4, 5. 1 Chr. xxii. 9, 10. Neh. iv. 1-11. 1 Cor. xvi. 9.

* Heb. *sons of the transportation.*

b i. 5. ii. 2. iii. 2. 12.

c Prov. xxvi. 23-26. 2 Cor. xi. 13-15. Gal. ii. 4. 2 Tim. iii. 8. 2 Pet. ii. 1, 2.

d 2 Kings xvii. 24. 27-33. 41.

e 10. *Asnapper.* 2 Kings xix. 37.

f Gen. x. 11. Ps. lxxxiii. 8. Is. xxxvii. 37. *Assyria.* Hos. xiv. 3. *Asshur.*

g Neh. ii. 20. John iv. 22, 23. Acts viii. 21. Rom. ix. 4, 5.

† Chal. made.
† Chal. in the
midst thereof.
c Jer. lii. 3, &c.

ful unto kings and provinces, and that they have † moved sedition ‡ within the same of old time : c for which cause was this city destroyed.

16 We certify the king, that if this city be builded again, and the walls thereof set up, by this means d thou shalt have no portion on this side the river.

17 ¶ Then sent the king an answer unto Rehun the chancellor, and to Shimshai the scribe, and to the rest of their * companions that dwell in Samaria, and unto the rest beyond the river, e Peace, and f at such a time.

18 The letter which ye sent unto us hath been plainly read before me.

19 And † I commanded, and g search hath been made, and it is found that this city of old time hath ‡ made insurrection against kings, and that rebellion and sedition have been made therein.

20 h There have been mighty kings also over Jerusalem, which have ruled over all countries i beyond the river ; k and toll, tribute, and custom, was paid unto them.

21 § Give ye now commandment to cause these men to cease, and that this city be not builded, until another commandment shall be given from me.

22 Take heed now that ye fail not to do this : l why should damage grow to the hurt of the kings ?

23 ¶ Now when the copy of king Artaxerxes's letter was read before m Rehun, and Shimshai the scribe, and their companions, n they went up in haste to Jerusalem unto the Jews, and made them to cease by o force and power.

24 Then ceased the work of the house of God which is at Jerusalem. p So it ceased unto the second year of the reign of q Darius king of Persia.

CHAP. V.

Zerubbabel and Joshua, excited by Haggai and Zechariah, begin again to build the temple, 1, 2. Tatnai and Shethar-boznai are not able to hinder them, 3—5. A copy of their letter to Darius, 6—17.

¶ THEN the prophets, a Haggai the prophet, and b Zechariah the son of Iddo, prophesied unto the Jews that were in Judah and Jerusalem, c in the name of the God of Israel, even unto them.

2 Then d rose up Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and e Joshua the son of Jozadak, and began to build the house of God which is at Jerusalem : and with them were f the prophets of God, helping them.

3 At the same time came to them g Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and Shethar-boznai, and their companions, and said thus unto them, h Who hath com-

manded you to build this house, and to make up this wall ?

4 Then said we unto them after this manner, i What are the names of the men that * make this building ?

5 But k the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to Darius : and l then they returned answer by letter concerning this matter.

6 ¶ The m copy of the letter that Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and Shethar-boznai, and his companions the n Apharsachites, which were on this side the river, sent unto Darius the king :

7 They sent a letter unto him, † wherein was written thus, Unto Darius the king, o all peace.

8 Be it known unto the king, that we went into p the province of Judea, to the house of q the great God, which is builded with ‡ great stones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth fast on, and prospereth in their hands.

9 Then asked we those elders, and said unto them thus, r Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up these walls ?

10 We s asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that were the t chief of them.

11 And thus they returned us answer, saying, u We are the servants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago, v which a great king of Israel builded and set up.

12 But w after that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, x he gave them y into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, the Chaldean, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Babylon.

13 But z in the first year of Cyrus the king of Babylon, the same king Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God.

14 And b the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the temple that was in Jerusalem, and brought them into the temple of Babylon, those did Cyrus c the king take out of the temple of Babylon, and they were delivered unto d one, whose name was e Sheshbazzar, f whom he had made g governor ;

15 And said unto him, Take these vessels, go carry them into the temple that is in Jerusalem, and h let the house of God be builded in his place.

16 Then came the same i Sheshbazzar, and j laid the foundation of the house of God which is in

k vii. 6. 28. viii. 22. 2 Chr. xvi. 9. Ps. cxviii. 18. xxxiv. 15. Phil i. 28.

l vi. 6—12.

m iv. 11. 23.

n iv. 9. Apharsachites.

† Chal. in the midst thereof.

o iv. 17. Dan. iii. 9. iv. 1. 19. vi. 21. John xiv. 27. 2 Thes. iii. 16.

p ii. 1. Neh. vii. 6. xi. 3. Esth. i. 1. 22.

q i. 2. 3. vi. 10. vii. 23. Deut. x. 17. xxxiii. 31. Ps. cxlv. 3. Dan. ii. 47. iii. 26. iv. 2. 34—37. vi. 26.

† Chal. stones of rolling. Mark xiii. 1, 2.

r 3. 4.

s 4.

t Josh. xxiv. 15. Ps. cxix. 46. Matt. x. 32.

u Luke xii. 8. Acts xvii. 23. Rom. i. 16. Gal. vi. 14.

v 1 Kings vi. vii. 2 Chr. iii. iv. v.

x 2 Kings xxi. 12—15. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 21, 25. xxxvi. 16, 17. Neh. ix. 26, 27. Is. lxi. 1, 2. Jer. v. 20. Dan ix. 5.

y Deut. xxxiii. 15, &c. xxi. 24—26. xxxi. 17. xxxii. 30. Judg. i. 14.

z iv. 2. vi. 2. 1 Kings ix. 6—9. 2 Chr. vii. 19—22. Ps. cxi. 30.

a 2 Kings xxi. 10, &c. xxi. 1, &c. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 8, &c. Jer. xxxix. 1, &c. 14. 1, &c. Dan. i. 1, 2.

b i. 1—4. vi. 3—5. Is. xlv. 28. xlv. 1. Dan. v. 3.

c b i. 7—10. vi. 5. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 7. 18. Dan. v. 4.

d vi. 27. Prov. xxi. 1.

e d i. 11.

f d i. 11. Hag. i. 14. ii. 2. 21.

g On d p p. Acts xvi. 7. 4. 12.

h i. 2. iii. 3. vi. 3.

i 14.

j 2. iii. 3. 10. Hag. i. 12—14. ii. 19. Zechar. iv. 10.

† Chal. by me a decree is set.

g 15. v. 17. vi. 1. 2. Deut. xiii. 14. Prov. xxv. 2.

† Chal. lifted up itself. 2 Kings xviii. 7. xxiv. 20. Ez. xvi. 17—19.

h 1 Kings iv. 21. 1 Chr. xviii. 3. Ps. lxxii. 8.

i 16. Gen. xv. 18. Josh. i. 2.

k 1 Chr. xviii. 6. 13. xix. 19. 2 Chr. ix. 14. 23, 24. xvii. 11. xxvi. 7, 9.

§ Chal. Make a decree. 19.

l 13. Esth. iii. 8. 9. vii. 3, 4.

m 8, 9.

n Prov. iv. 16. Mic. ii. 1. Rom. iii. 15.

o Chal. arm and power.

p Neh. vi. 3. 9. Job xx. 5. 1 Thes. ii. 17.

q v. 5. vi. 1. Hag. i. 15.

a Hag. i. 1, &c. ii. &c.

b Zech. i. 1, &c.

c Mic. v. 4. Hag. i. 2—7. Zech. i. 3. 4. iv. 6—10.

d Hag. i. 12—15.

e Zech. vi. 11. Joshua, Josedech.

f vi. 14. Hag. ii. 4—9. 19. 23. Zech. iii. iv. 2 Cor. i. 24.

g 6. vi. 6. 13. Neh. ii. 7—9.

h 9. i. 3. Matt. xxi. 23.

i vi. 15.

k iv. 15. 19. vi. 1,
2. Prov. xxv. 2.

l vi. 3-5.

Jerusalem: and since that time even until now hath it been in building, and yet ⁱ it is not finished.

17 Now therefore, if *it seem* good to the king, ^k let there be search made in the king's treasure-house, which *is* there at Babylon, whether it be *so*, that ^l a decree was made of Cyrus the king to build this house of God at Jerusalem, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter.

CHAP. VI.

Darius finds the decree of Cyrus, confirms it, allows out of his revenues the expences of building the temple, and denounces penalties on all opposers, 1-12. The temple is finished and dedicated, and the passover is celebrated with great joy, 13-22.

THEN Darius the king made a decree, ^a and search was made in the house of the ^{*} rolls, where the treasures were [†] laid up in Babylon.

2 And there was found [‡] at Achmetha, in the palace that *is* in the province of the Medes, a roll, and therein *was* a record thus written:

3 ^b In the first year of Cyrus the king, *the same* Cyrus the king made a decree *concerning* the house of God at Jerusalem, Let the house be builded, ^c the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid, ^d the height thereof threescore cubits, *and* the breadth thereof threescore cubits;

4 *With* ^e three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and let ^f the expences be given out of the king's house:

5 And also let ^g the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, ^h which Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of the temple which *is* at Jerusalem, and brought unto Babylon, be restored, and ^{*} brought again unto the temple which *is* at Jerusalem, *every one* to his place, and place *them* in the house of God.

6 Now *therefore*, ⁱ Tatnai, governor beyond the river, Shethar-boznai, and [†] your companions the Apharsachites, which *are* beyond the river, ^k be ye far from thence:

7 Let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews, and the elders of the Jews, build this house of God in his place.

8 Moreover, [‡] I make a decree what ye shall do to the elders of these Jews, for the building of this house of God: that of the king's goods, *even* ^l of the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expences be given unto these men, that they be not [§] hindered.

9 And that which they have need of, both ^m young bullocks, and rams, and ⁿ lambs, for the burnt-offerings of the God of heaven, ^o wheat, ^p salt, wine and oil, according to

the appointment of the priests which *are* at Jerusalem, let it be given them day by day without fail:

10 That they may offer sacrifices of ^{||} sweet savours unto the God of heaven, and ^q pray for the life of the king, and of his sons.

11 Also I have made a decree, that ^r whosoever shall alter this word, let ^s timber be pulled down from his house, and being set up, let him be ^{*} hanged thereon; and let ^t his house be made a dunghill for this.

12 And the God, that hath ^u caused his name to dwell there, ^x destroy all kings and people that shall put to their hand, to alter *and* to destroy this house of God which *is* at Jerusalem. ^y I Darius have made a decree; let it be done with ^z speed.

13 [¶] Then ^a Tatnai, governor on this side the river, Shethar-boznai, and their companions, according to that which Darius the king had sent, ^b so they did speedily.

14 And ^c the elders of the Jews builded, *and* they prospered ^d through the prophesying of Haggai the prophet, and Zechariah the son of Iddo. And they builded, and ^e finished *it*, ^f according to the commandment of the God of Israel, and according to the [†] commandment of ^g Cyrus, and Darius, and ^h Artaxerxes king of Persia.

15 And this house was finished on the third day of the month ⁱ Adar, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Darius the king.

16 And ^k the children of Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the rest of ^{*} the children of the captivity, kept ^l the dedication of this house of God ^m with joy.

17 And ⁿ offered at the dedication of this house of God an hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs: and for ^o a sin-offering for all Israel, twelve he-goats, ^p according to the number of the tribes of Israel.

18 And they set ^q the priests in their divisions, and the Levites in their courses, for the service of God which *is* at Jerusalem; [‡] as it is written in the book of Moses.

19 And ^r the children of the captivity ^s kept the passover, upon the fourteenth *day* of the first month.

20 For the priests and the Levites were ^t purified together, all of them *were* pure, and ^u killed the passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brethren the priests, and for themselves.

21 And the children of Israel, which were come again out of captivity, and ^{*} all such as had separated themselves unto them from the filthiness of the heathen of the land, to seek the LORD God of Israel, ^v did eat.

Chal. of rest.
Gen. viii. 21.
Eph. v. 2.

q vii. 23. Jer. xxix.
7. 1 Tim. ii. 1,
2.

r vii. 26.
s Esth. iv. 14. vii.
10.

* Chal. destroyed,
t 2 Kings ix. 37.
x. 27. Dan. ii. 5.
iii. 29.

u 1 Kings ix. 3.
2 Chr. vii. 16.
Ps. cxxxii. 13, 14.

x Ps. v. 10. xxi. 8.
—10. Is. lx. 12.
Zech. xii. 2-4.
Acts v. 38, 39.
ix. 5. Rev. xix.
14-21.

y Esth. iii. 14, 15.
viii. 14.

z 13. Ec. ix. 10.
a iv. 9. 23. v. 6.

b Esth. vi. 11. Job
v. 12, 13. Prov.
xxix. 26.

c iii. 8. iv. 3.

d v. 1, 2. Hag. i.
12-14. ii. 2,
&c. Zech. ii. iii.
iv. vi.

e Zech. iv. 9.
f Is. xlv. 28. Hag.
i. 8.

† Chal. decree.

g 3. i. 1. iv. 24. v.
13.

h vii. 1.
B. C. 515.

i Esth. iii. 7. 18.
viii. 12. ix. 1, 15.
17. 19. 21.

k 1 Chr. ix. 2.
Neh. vii. 73.

* Chal. sons of the
transportation.

l 1 Kings viii. 63.
2 Chr. viii. 9.
John x. 22.

m iii. 11, 12. Deut.
xii. 7. 1 Chr. xv.
28. 2 Chr. vii.
10. xxx. 23, 26.
Phil. iv. 4.

n viii. 35. Num.
vii. 1, &c. 1
Kings viii. 63,
64. 1 Chr. xvi.
1.

o Lev. iv. 3. 13,
14. 22, 23. 28.
2 Chr. xxix. 21
—23.

p 1 Kings xviii.
31. Luke xxii.
30. Rev. vii. 4—
8. xxi. 12.

q 1 Chr. xxiii.—
xxvi.

† Chal. according
to the writing.
Num. iii. 6. viii.
9, &c.

r 16.

s Ex. xii. 6, &c.
Josh. v. 10. 2
Chr. xxx. xxxv.
t 2 Chr. xxix. 34.
xxx. 15-17

u 2 Chr. xxxv. 11.
Heb. vii. 27.

x Ex. 11. Is. lii. 11.
Ez. xxxvi. 25.
2 Cor. vi. 17.
xii. 1.

y Ex. xii. 47-49.
Ps. xxi. 5.

a iv. 15. 19. v. 17.
Job xxix. 16.
Prov. xxv. 2.

* Chal. books. Ps.
xl. 7. Jer. xxxvi.
2-4. 20-23. 29.
32. Ez. ii. 9. iii.
1. Rev. v. 1.

† Chal. made to
descend.

‡ Or, Ecbatana, or
in a coffer.

b i. 1-4. v. 13—
15.

c Deut. xii. 5, 6.
2 Chr. ii. 6.

d 1 Kings vi. 2, 3.
2 Chr. iii. 3, 4.
Ez. xli. 13-15.
Rev. xxi. 16.

e 1 Kings vi. 36.
f vii. 20-23. Is.
xlix. 23. lx. 6—
10. Rev. xii. 16.

g i. 7, 8. v. 14.
Jer. xxvi. 18—
22. Dan. i. 2.
v. 2.

h 2 Kings xxiv. 13.
xxv. 14, 15. Jer.
lii. 19.

* Chal. go.

i v. 3.

† Chal. their soci-
ties.

k Gen. xxii. 28.
xliii. 14. Neh. i.
11. Ps. lxxvi. 10.
Prov. xxi. 1. 30.
Is. xxvii. 8. Acts
jv. 26-28. Rom.
viii. 31.

† Chal. by me a
decree is made.

l iv. 16. 20. Ps.
lxviii. 29-31.
Hag. ii. 8.

§ Chal. made to
cease. iv. 21. 23.
m Lev. i. 3-5. 10.
ix. 2. Ps. l. 9. 13.

n Ex. xxix. 38-42.
Num. xxviii.
xxix.

o Lev. ii. 1, &c.
Num. xv. 1, &c.
1 Chr. ix. 29.

p Lev. ii. 13.

2 Ex. xii. 15—20. **22** And kept ^a the feast of unleavened bread seven days with joy: for the LORD had made them joyful, and ^a turned the heart of ^b the king of Assyria unto them, to strengthen their hands, in the work of the house of God, the God of Israel.

C H A P. VII.

a Neh. ii. 1. **Ezra's** genealogy from Aaron, 1—5. He goes up to Jerusalem, 6—10. A copy of Artaxerxes's favourable commission to him, 11—26. He blesses God for putting this into the king's heart, 27, 28.

d 2 Kings xxii. 4. **NOW** after these things, in the reign of ^a Artaxerxes king of Persia, ^b Ezra the son of ^c Serai-ah, the son of Azariah, the son of ^d Hilkiah,

2 The son of Shallum, the son of ^c Zadok, the son of Ahitub,

3 The son of Amariah, the son of Azariah, the son of Meraioth,

4 The son of Zerariah, the son of Uzzi, the son of Bukki,

5 The son of Abishua, the son of ^c Phinehas, the son of ^e Eleazar, the son of Aaron, the ^b chief priest:

6 This Ezra went up from Babylon; and he *was* ^a a ready ^k scribe in ⁱ the law of Moses, which the LORD God of Israel had given: and the king ^m granted him all his request, ^a according to the hand of the LORD his God upon him.

7 And there went up *some* of ^a the children of Israel, and of the priests, and ^p the Levites, and the ^q singers, and ^r the porters, and the ^s Nethinims, unto Jerusalem, in the seventh year of ^t Artaxerxes the king.

8 And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth month, which *was* in the seventh year of the king.

9 For upon the first *day* of the first month ^{*} began he to go up from Babylon, and on the first *day* of the fifth month came he to Jerusalem, ^a according to the good hand of his God upon him.

10 For Ezra had ^{*} prepared his heart to seek ^y the law of the LORD, and ^z to do *it*, ^a and to teach in Israel statutes and judgments.

11 ^{*} Now this *is* ^b the copy of the letter that the king Artaxerxes gave unto Ezra the priest, the scribe, *even* ^c a scribe of the words of the commandments of the LORD, and of his statutes to Israel.

12 Artaxerxes, ^d king of kings, unto Ezra the priest, ^{*} a scribe of the law of the God of heaven, perfect *peace* ^e and at such a time.

13 ^{*} I make a decree, that all they of the people of Israel, and of his priests and Levites, in my realm, which are ^e minded of their own free-will to go up to Jerusalem, go with thee.

14 Forasmuch as thou art sent ^f of the king, and of his ^h seven counsellors, to enquire concerning ^g *it*, 47, 48. 1 Tim. vi. 15. Rev. xvii. 14. xix. 16. ^{*} Or, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c. ^e iv. 10, 11, 17. ^f v. 13, vi. 1. 2 Chr. xxx. 5. Esth. iii. 15. ix. 14. Ps. cxlviii. 6. g i. 3. Ps. cx. 3. Phil. ii. 12. Rev. xxii. 17. ^h Esth. i. 14.

Judah and Jerusalem, ⁱ according to the law of ^k thy God which *is* in thine hand;

15 And to carry ⁱ the silver and gold, which the king and his counsellors have freely offered unto the God of Israel, ^m whose habitation *is* in Jerusalem.

16 And ^a all the silver and gold that thou canst find in all the province of Babylon, with the free-will offering of the people, and of the priests, ^o offering willingly for the house of their God which *is* in Jerusalem:

17 That thou mayest ^p buy speedily with this money, bullocks, rams, lambs, with ^q their meat-offerings, and their drink-offerings, and ^r offer them upon the altar of the house of your God which *is* in Jerusalem.

18 And ^{*} whatsoever shall seem good to thee, and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do ^t after the will of ^t your God.

19 ^a The vessels also that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, *those* deliver thou before the God of Jerusalem.

20 And whatsoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which *they* shalt have occasion to bestow, ^{*} bestow *it* out of the king's treasure-house.

21 And I, *even* ^y I Artaxerxes the king, do make a decree to all the treasurers which *are* ^z beyond the river, that whatsoever ^a Ezra the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it be done speedily;

22 Unto an hundred talents of silver, and to an hundred ^b measures of wheat, and to an hundred ^b baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oil, and ^c salt, without prescribing *how much*.

23 ^{*} Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be diligently done for the house of the God of heaven: for ^d why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons?

24 Also we certify you, that ^e touching any of the priests and Levites, singers, porters, Nethinims, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose toll, tribute, or custom, upon them.

25 And thou Ezra, after ^f the wisdom of thy God that *is* in thine hand, ^g set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that *are* ^h beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and ⁱ teach ye them that know *them* not.

26 And ^k whosoever will not do ^k the law of thy God, and the law of the king, let judgment be executed speedily upon him, ^m whether *it be* unto death, or to ⁿ banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.

i 25, 26. Deut. xvii. 18, 19. Is. viii. 20. **k** i. 3. v. 8. vi. 12. Dan. ii. 47. vi. 20, 26. **l** vi. 4. 8—10. Ps. lxxviii. 29, 30. lxxii. 10. Is. lxvi. 6—9. Rev. xxi. 24—26. **m** vi. 12. 2 Chr. ii. 6. vi. 2. 6. Ps. lxxvi. 2. cxlxxv. 21. **n** viii. 25—28.

o i. 4. 6. 1 Chr. xxix. 6. 9. 17. 2 Cor. viii. 12. ix. 7. **p** vi. 9, 10. Deut. xiv. 24—26. John ii. 14. **q** Num. xv. 4—13. **r** Deut. xii. 5, 11.

s 2 Kings xii. 15. xiii. 7.

t 23. **u** viii. 27—30. 33. 44.

v vi. 4, 8, &c.

y 12, 13. **z** iv. 16. 20. vi. 6. **a** 6, 10, 11.

b Chal. cors. Luke xvi. 7. **c** Ez. xlv. 14. Luke xvi. 6. **d** Lev. ii. 13.

e Chal. *Whatsoever is of the decree*. 13. **f** vi. 10—12. Zech. xii. 3.

g 7. ii. 36—35. **h** 14. 1 Kings iii. 28. 1 Chr. xxi. 12. Ps. xix. 7. cxix. 98—100. Prov. ii. 6. vi. 23. Jam. i. 5. iii. 17, 18. **i** Ex. xviii. 21—24. Deut. xvi. 18. 1 Chr. xxiii. 4. 2 Chr. xix. 8—10.

j 10. 2 Chr. xvi. 7—9. Neh. viii. 1—3. 7, 8. ix. 3. xii. 1—3. Mal. ii. 7. Matt. xii. 52. Mark vi. 34. **k** vi. 11. Dan. iii. 29, 29. **l** 2 Chr. xxx. 12. **m** Ex. xxi. xxii. Lev. xx. Deut. xiii. **n** Chal. *casting out*. P. 11.

n 1 Chr. xxix. 10.
&c. 2 Cor. viii.
16. Phil. iv. 10.
o vi. 22. Neh. ii.
12. vii. 5. Jam.
i. 17. Rev. xvii.
17.
p Neh. ii. 8. Prov.
xxi. 1.
q Is. lx. 13.
r ix. 9. Gen. xlii.
14. Neh. i. 11.
s 14. Jon. iii. 7.
t 6. 9. v. 5. viii.
13. Neh. ii. 8. 2
Tim. iv. 17, 18.

27 ¶ Blessed be the LORD God of our fathers, which hath put such a thing as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the LORD which is in Jerusalem;

28 And hath extended mercy unto me before the king and his counsellors, and before all the king's mighty princes: and I was strengthened as the hand of the LORD my God was upon me; and I gathered together out of Israel chief men to go up with me.

CHAP. VIII.

Ezra's companions, when he was about to go up to Jerusalem, 1-14. Finding no priests, or Levites, he sends to Iddo, at Casiphia, and obtains some, 15-20. They observe a solemn fast, to seek of God a prosperous journey, 21-23. Ezra entrusts the sacred treasures to the priests, 24-30. They arrive in safety at Jerusalem, 31, 32. The treasures, by weight, are delivered up, and sacrifices offered, 33-35. The king's commission is produced, 36.

THESE are now the chief of their fathers, and this is the genealogy of them that went up with me from Babylon, in the reign of Artaxerxes the king.

2 Of the sons of Phinehas, Gershom; of the sons of Ithamar, Daniel; of the sons of David, Hattush;

3 Of the sons of Shechaniah, of the sons of Pharosh, Zechariah; and with him were reckoned by genealogy, of the males an hundred and fifty.

4 Of the sons of Pahath-moab; Elihoenai the son of Zerariah, and with him two hundred males.

5 Of the sons of Shechaniah; the son of Jahaziel, and with him three hundred males.

6 Of the sons also of Adin; Ebed the son of Jonathan, and with him fifty males.

7 And of the sons of Elam; Jeshaiiah the son of Athaliah, and with him seventy males.

8 And of the sons of Shephatiah; Zebadiah the son of Michael, and with him fourscore males.

9 Of the sons of Joab; Obadiah the son of Jehiel, and with him two hundred and eighteen males.

10 And of the sons of Shelomith; the son of Josiphiah, and with him an hundred and threescore males.

11 And of the sons of Bebai; Zechariah the son of Bebai, and with him twenty and eight males.

12 And of the sons of Azgad; Johanan the son of Hakkatan, and with him an hundred and ten males.

13 And of the last sons of Adonikam, whose names are these, Eliphelet, Jeiel, and Shemaiah, and with them threescore males.

14 Of the sons also of Bigvai; Uthai, and Zabbud, and with them seventy males.

15 ¶ And I gathered them together to the river that runneth to Ahava; and there abode we

in tents three days: and I viewed the people and the priests, and found there none of the sons of Levi.

16 Then sent I for Eliezer, for Ariel, for Shemaiah, and for Elnathan, and for Jarib, and for Elnathan, and for Nathan, and for Zechariah, and for Meshullam, chief men; also for Joiarib, and for Elnathan, men of understanding.

17 And I sent them with commandment unto Iddo the chief at the place Casiphia, and I told them what they should say unto Iddo, and to his brethren the Nethinims, at the place Casiphia, that they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God.

18 And by the good hand of our God upon us they brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Mahli, the son of Levi, the son of Israel; and Sherebiah, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen;

19 And Hashabiah, and with him Jeshaiiah of the sons of Merari, his brethren and their sons, twenty;

20 Also of the Nethinims, whom David and the princes had appointed for the service of the Levites, two hundred and twenty Nethinims: all of them were expressed by name.

21 ¶ Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ahava, that we might afflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him a right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance.

22 For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen, to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, The hand of our God is upon all them for good that seek him; but his power and his wrath is against all them that forsake him.

23 So we fasted, and besought our God for this: and he was intreated of us.

24 ¶ Then I separated twelve of the chief of the priests, Sherebiah, Hashabiah, and ten of their brethren with them.

25 And we weighed unto them the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, even the offering of the house of our God, which the king, and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel there present, had offered:

26 I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents.

s 2. vii. 7. 11.

t 13. x. 21.

u x. 39.

x 11.

y 1.

z 18. 1 Chr. xxix. 32. xxvi. 14.

† Heb. I put words in their mouth. 2 Sam. xiv. 3. 19. Jer. i. 9. xv. 19. a ii. 43. 58. vii. 7.

b Num. viii. 22-26. xviii. 6. 1 Chr. xxiii. 3-6. 26-32.

c 22. vii. 28. Neh. ii. 8. Prov. iii. 6.

d 16. Prov. xxiv. 3. Jer. iii. 15. Dan. i. 20. 1 Cor. xiv. 20.

e Num. iii. 20. 1 Chr. vi. 19.

f 24. Neh. viii. 7. ix. 4. 5. x. 12. xii. 24.

g Neh. iii. 17. x. 11.

h 1 Chr. vi. 1. 16. 19.

i 17. ii. 43. vii. 7. 1 Chr. ix. 2.

k Judg. xx. 26.

1 Sam. vii. 6.

2 Chr. xx. 3.

Joel i. 14. ii. 12

-18. Jon. iii. 5

-10.

l Lev. xvi. 29. 31.

xxiii. 29. Is. lviii.

5. Jer. xxxi. 8, 9.

l. 4, 5.

m Ps. v. 8. cvii. 2

-8. cxliii. 8-

10. Prov. iii. 6.

Is. xxx. 21. xxxv.

8. xlii. 16. xlix.

10. Jer. x. 23.

n Num. xix. 3. 31.

Acts ii. 39.

o 1 Cor. ix. 15.

2 Cor. vii. 14.

p vii. 6. 9. 28.

1 Chr. xxix. 9.

2 Chr. xvi. 9.

Ps. xxxiii. 18, 19.

xxxiv. 15. 22. Is.

iii. 10. 11. Rom.

viii. 28.

q Josh. xxiii. 16.

2 Chr. xv. 2. Ps.

xxi. 8, 9. xc. 11.

Zeph. i. 2-6.

1 Pet. iii. 12.

r Neh. ix. 1. Esth.

iv. 16. Dan. ix. 3.

Luke ii. 37. Acts

x. 30.

s Jer. xxix. 12, 13.

xxxiii. 3. l. 4. 5.

t 31. Deut. iv. 29.

1 Chr. v. 20.

2 Chr. xxxiii. 12.

13. Is. xix. 22.

Matt. vii. 7, 8.

u 18, 19.

x 33. 34. i. 8.

2 Cor. viii. 20.

21. Phil. iv. 8.

y vii. 15, 16.

a i. 5. 1 Chr. xxvi. 32. Neh. vii. 70, 71.

b ii. 62. 1 Chr. iv. 32. ix. 1.

c vii. 7. 13.

d 1 Chr. vi. 3, 4. &c.

e 1 Chr. iii. 1. 22.

f ii. 3. Neh. vii. 8. x. 14. Parosh.

g ii. 6. Neh. vii. 11. x. 14.

h ii. 15. Neh. vii. 20. x. 16.

i ii. 7. 31. Neh. vii. 12. 34.

k ii. 4. Neh. vii. 9. xi. 4.

l ii. 6. Neh. vii. 11.

m ii. 11. x. 23. Neh. vii. 16.

n ii. 12. Neh. vii. 17.

* Or, the youngest son.

o ii. 13. Neh. vii. 18.

p ii. 14. Neh. vii. 19.

† Or, Zacchar. as some read. (Neh. x. 12.)

q Ps. cxxxvii. 1. Ez. i. 1. iii. 15. Acts xvi. 13.

r 21. 31.

* Or, pitched.

d Gen. xv. 16. 19
—21. Ex. xliii.
23. Deut. xx. 17,
18.

e Deut. xxiii. 3—
5. 1 Kings xi.
1. 5—7. Neh. iv.
3. 7. xiii. 1—

f Num. XIV. 1-3.
g x. 18-44. Dent.

b Ex. xix. 6. xxii.
31. Deut. vii. 6.

xiv. 2. 1s. vi.
13. Mal. ii. 15.
1 Cor. vii. 14.
i Gen. vi. 2. Neh.

xiii. 3. 25, 24.
k v. 13—44. Neh.
xiii. 4. 17. 18.
1 Josh. vii. 6.
2. Kings. xlii.

37. *AN.* 1. Job i.
20. Jer. xxxvi.
24.
in Lev. xxi. 5.

Neh. xiii. 25. Is.
xv. 2. Jer. vii.
29. xlviii. 37, 38.
Ez. vii. 18. Mic.

n Neh. i. 4. Job ii.
12, 13. Ps. cxliii.
4. Ez. iii. 15.
Dan. x. 10. xiii.

27.
O x. 3. 2Chr. xxxiv.
27. Is. lvi. 2.
P Ex. xix. 39.

Dan. ix. 21.
 Acts iii. 1.
 • Or, *affliction*.
 q 2 Chr. vi. 13.

Ps. xcv. 6. Luke
xiii. 41. Acts
xvi. 5.
E. Ex. ix. 29. 33.
1 Kings xii. 22.

1 Kings viii. 22.
38. 54. Ps. cxli.
2. cxliii. 6. 14.
1. 15.
6. Job xl. 4. xlii.

6. Jer. in. 3, 5,
24, 25. vi. 15,
viii. 12. xxvi.
19. Ez. xvi. 63.

Dan. ix. 7, 8.
Rom. vi. 21.
Gen. xiii. 13. Ps.
xxxviii. 4. Is. i.
18. Jer. 13.

† Or, *gladness*.
u 2 Chr. xxviii. 9.
Rev. xviii. 5.
x Num. xxxii. 14.

2 Chr. viii. 6.
xxx. 7. Neh. ix.
32—34. Ps. cvi.
6, 7. Lam. v. 7.

Dan. ix. 5-8.
Zech. i. 4, 5.
Matt. xxiii. 50
-53.
Isa. xxi. 14.

y 14v. xvi. 14,
 &c. Deut. iv.
 25-28. xxviii.
 15, &c. xxix. 22
 -28. xxx. 17-19.

xxx. 20, 21-29.
xxxii. 14-28. 1
Sam. vi. 23. 1
King. ix. 6-9.

Neh. ix. 30.
 7. 2 Kings, xvii. 5
 —8, xviii. 9—12.
 5. 57. Dan. ix. 11
 2. 12. —

2. d 14. 2
14. F.z. vi. 8, 9.
6. † Or, a
15. Iv. xvi. 23—

f 1 Sam. xiv.
g Ps lxxxv. 6.
vi. 2. h Neh.
24. k v. 1-4.

14. 15. Hag. i. 9.
1. v. 1. Dan. ix.

Gen. xiv. 16. what shall we say after this?
Josh. vii. 8. for we have forsaken thy com-
Lam. iii. 22. mandments,
Dan. ix. 4-16.
Rom. iii. 19.

11 Which thou hast commanded
§ by thy servants the prophets,
saying, ° The land unto which ye
go to possess it is an unclean land,
with p the filthiness of the people
of the lands, with their abomina-
tions, which have filled it from
|| one end to another with their
uncleanness.

12 Now therefore q give not
your daughters unto their sons,
neither take their daughters unto
r your sons, ° nor seek their peace,
or their wealth, for ever: ° that
ye may be strong, ° and eat the
good of the land, ° and leave it
for an inheritance to your children
for ever.

13 And ° after all that is come
upon us for our evil deeds, and for
our great trespass, seeing that thou
our God ° hast punished us y less
than our iniquities deserve, and
z hast given us such deliverance
as this:

14 Should ° we again break thy
commandments, and b join in af-
finity with the people of these
abominations? ° wouldest not thou
be angry with us till thou hadst
consumed us, so that there should
be d no remnant nor escaping?

15 O LORD God of Israel, ° thou
art righteous; for we remain yet
escaped, as it is this day; behold,
we are before thee f in our tres-
passes; for g we cannot stand be-
fore thee because of this.

g Job ix. 2, 3. Ps. cxxx. 3. cxliii. 2. Rom.
iii. 19-22.

CHAP. X.

The people weep with Ezra, 1. Shechaniah pro-
poses to divorce their heathen wives, and en-
courages Ezra to attempt it; who requires
the priests, &c. to engage by oath so to do, 2
-5. By proclamation he assembles the peo-
ple, who promise to comply, 6-14. The mea-
sure is regularly carried into execution, 15-
17. The names of those who put away their
strange wives, 18-44.

NOW ° when Ezra had prayed,
and b when he had confessed,
c weeping and casting himself down
d before the house of God, there
assembled unto him out of Israel
e a very great congregation of men,
and women, and children: for the
people wept ° very sore.

2 And Shechaniah the son of
f Jehiel, one of the sons of g Elam,
answered, and said unto Ezra,
h We have trespassed against our
God, and have taken strange wives
of the people of the land: i yet
now there is hope in Israel con-
cerning this thing.

3 Now therefore k let us make a
covenant with our God to † put
away all the wives, and such as
are born of them, l according to the
counsel of my lord, and m of those
that tremble n at the command-

ment of our God; and ° let it be
done according to the law.

4 p Arise; q for this matter be-
longeth unto thee: ° we also will be
with thee: ° be of good courage,
and do it.

5 Then ° arose Ezra, and ° made
the chief priests, the Levites, and
all Israel, to swear that they should
do according to this word. And
they swore.

6 ¶ Then Ezra rose up from be-
fore the house of God, and went
into ° the chamber of y Johanan the
son of Eliashib: and when he came
thither, ° he did eat no bread, nor
drink water: for ° he mourned be-
cause of the transgression of them
that had been carried away.

7 And b they made proclama-
tion throughout Judah and Jerusa-
lem, unto all the children of the
captivity, that they should gather
themselves together unto Jerusa-
lem;

8 And ° that whosoever would
not come within three days, accord-
ing to the counsel of the princes
and the elders, all his substance
should be † forfeited, and d himself
separated from the congregation
of those that had been carried
away.

9 ¶ Then all the men of Judah
and Benjamin gathered themselves
together unto Jerusalem within
three days. It was ° the ninth
month, and the twentieth day of
the month; and all the people sat
in the street of the house of God,
f trembling because of this matter,
and for the ° great rain.

10 And Ezra the priest stood up,
and said unto them, Ye have trans-
gressed, and have † taken strange
wives, g to increase the trespass of
Israel.

11 Now therefore b make con-
fession unto the LORD God of your
fathers, and i do his pleasure: and
k separate yourselves from the peo-
ple of the land, and from l the
strange wives.

12 Then all the congregation an-
swered and said with a loud voice,
As thou hast said, m so must we do.

13 But ° the people are many,
and it is a time of much rain, and
we are not able to stand without,
neither is this work of one day or
two: for † we are many that have
transgressed in this thing.

14 Let now ° our rulers of all
the congregation stand, and let all
them which have taken strange
wives in our cities come at appoint-
ed times, and with them the elders
of every city, and the judges there-
of, until p the fierce wrath of our
God § for this matter be turned
from us.

15 Only Jonathan the son of Asa-
hel and Jahaziah the son of Tikvah
were employed about this matter: ¶

Neh. viii. 14.
xiii. 1-3. Is.
viii. 20.

Josh. vii. 10, &c.
1 Chr. xxii. 16.
19. Ec. ix. 10.
Mark xiii. 34.
Josh. i. 16-18.
1 Chr. xxviii.
10. 21.

Is. xxxv. 3, 4.
Heb. x. 24. xii.
12, 13.

Prov. ix. 9. xv.
21. xxv. 11, 12.
xxvii. 9.

3. Neh. v. 12. x.
29. xiii. 25.
Matt. xxvi. 63.

Neh. xiii. 5.
Neh. iii. 1. 20.
xii. 10. 22. xiii.
28.

Deut. ix. 18. Job
xiii. 12. John
iv. 31-34.

ix. 4. Is. xxii. 12.
Dan. ix. 3.

b i. 1. 2 Chr. xxx.
5.

vii. 26. Judg.
xxi. 5. 1 Sam.
xi. 7.

Heb. devoted.
Lev. xxvii. 28.
Josh. vi. 19.

Neh. xiii. 3.
Matt. xviii. 17.
John ix. 22. 34.
xvi. 2. 1 Cor. v.
13.

vii. 8, 9. Esth.
ii. 16.

1 Sam. xii. 17,
18. Jer. x. 10-
13.

Heb. showers.

Heb. caused to
duell, or brought
back.

Num. xxxii. 14.
Josh. xxii. 17, 18.
2 Chr. xxviii. 13.
Matt. xiii. 32.

Lev. xxvi. 40-
42. Josh. vii. 19.
Ps. xxxii. 5.
Prov. xxviii. 13.
Jer. iii. 13.

Is. i. 16-18.
Ivi. 4. Rom. xii.
2. Col. i. 10.

Heb. xiii. 21.

Neh. xiii. 3.
Cor. vi. 17.

Deut. vii. 3, 4.
1 Cor. vii. 12, 13.
m 3, 4. Ps. lxxviii.
37. 57.

n 18-44. Matt.
vii. 13.

Or, we have
greatly offend-
ed.

Deut. xvii. 9, 18,
19. 2 Chr. xix.
5-7.

2 Chr. xxix. 10.
Ps. lxxviii. 49.

Or, till this mat-
ter be dispatch-
ed.

Heb. stood.

a Dan. ix. 3, 4. 20.
Acts x. 30.

b Lev. xxvi. 40,
41. Ps. xxxii. 5.
Hos. xiv. 2.

c Zech. xii. 10.
d 1 Kings viii. 30.
ix. 3. 2 Chr. xx. 9.

e Deut. xxxi. 12. 2
Chr. xx. 13. Neh.
x. 28. Joel ii. 16-
18. Acts xxi. 5.

Heb. a great
weeping. Judg. ii.
4, 5. Neh. viii. 9.

f x. 26.
g ii. 7. 31.

h Ex. xxxiv. 12. f
Neh. xiii. 27.

i Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7.
Is. lv. 6, 7. Jer. h
iii. 12, 13. 1 John
i. 7-9.

k 2 Kings xi. 17.
2 Chr. xxix. 10.
xxxiv. 31, 32. Neh.
ix. 38. x. 29, &c.

† Heb. bring forth.
l 2 Chr. xxx. 12.
mix. 4. 2 Chr. xxxv.
21. 27. Ps. cxix.
53. 120. Is. lxvi. 2.
Ez. ix. 4.

n Deut. vii. 2, 3.
Josh. xxiii. 12, 13.

q Neh. iii. 6. x.
20. xii. 33.
r Neh. xi. 16.

and ^q Meshullam and ^r Shabbe-thai the Levite helped them.

16 And the children of the captivity did so. And Ezra the priest, with certain chief of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all of them by *their* names, were separated, and sat down in the first day of the tenth month * to examine the matter.

17 And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first day of the first month.

18 ¶ And among ^r the sons of the priests there were found that had taken strange wives: *namely*, of the sons of ^a Jeshua, the son of Jozadak, and his brethren; ^a Maaseiah, and Eliezer, and Jarib, and Gedaliah.

19 And they ^y gave their hands that they would put away their wives; and *being* guilty, they offered ^a a ram of the flock for their trespass.

20 And of the sons of ^a Immer; Hanani, and Zebadiah.

21 And of the sons of ^b Harim; Maaseiah, and Elijah, and She-maiah, and Jehiel, and Uz-ziah.

22 And of the sons of ^c Pashur; Elioenai, Maaseiah, Ishmael, Nathaneel, Jozabad, and Elasa-h.

23 Also of the Levites; ^d Jozabad, and Shemei, and Kelaiah, (the same *is* ^e Kelita,) Pethahiah, Judah, and Eliezer.

24 Of the singers also; Eliashib: and of the porters; Shallum, and Telem, and Uri.

25 Moreover of Israel: of the sons of ^f Parosh; Ramiah, and Jeziah, and Malchiah, and Miamin, and Eleazar, and Malchijah, and Benaiah.

26 And of the sons of ^g Elam;

Mattaniah, Zechariah, and ^b Jehiel, and Abdi, and Jeremoth, and Eliah.

27 And of the sons of ⁱ Zattu; ⁱ Elioenai, Eliashib, Mattaniah, and Jeremoth, and Zabad, and Aziza.

28 Of the sons also of ^k Bebai; ^k Jehohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, and Athlai.

29 And of the sons of ^l Bani; ^l Meshullam, ^m Malluch, and Adaiah, Jashub, and Sheal, and Ramoth.

30 And of the sons of ⁿ Pahath-moab; Adna, and Chelal, Benaiah, Maaseiah, Mattaniah, Bezaleel, and Binnui, and Manasseh.

31 And of the sons of ^o Harim; Eliezer, Ishijah, ^p Malchiah, She-maiah, Shimeon.

32 Benjamin, Malluch, and She-mariah.

33 Of the sons of ^q Hashum; Mattenai, Mattathah, Zabad, Eliphelet, Jeremai, Manasseh, and Shemei.

34 Of the sons of ^r Bani; Maa-dai, Amram, and Uel,

35 Benaiah, Bedeiah, Chelluh, 36 Vaniah, Meremoth, Eliashib, 37 Mattaniah, Mattenai, and Jaasau,

38 And Bani, and Binnui, Shi-meï,

39 And Shelemiah, and Nathan, and Adaiah,

40 * Machnadebai, Shashai, Sha-rai, ^r Or, Machnadebai, according to some copies.

41 Azareel, and Shelemiah, She-mariah,

42 Shallum, Amariah, and Jo-seph.

43 Of the sons of ^s Nebo; Jeiel, Mattithiah, Zabad, Zebina, Jadau, and Joel, Benaiah.

44 All these had ^t taken strange wives: and *some* of them had wives by whom they had children.

B. C. 456.

t ix. 1. Lev. xxi.
7. 13—15. 1 Sam.
ii. 22—24. Neh.
xiii. 28. Jer.
xxiii. 11. 14. Ez.
xlv. 22. Malii.
8. 9. 1 Tim. ii.
11.

u iii. 2. Hag. i. 1.
Zech. iii. 1. Je-
shua.

x Neh. viii. 4. 7.

y 2 Kings x. 15.

1 Chr. xxxix. 24.

2 Chr. xxx. 8.

Marg. Lam. v.

6. Gal. ii. 9.

z Lev. v. 16. vi.

6.

a E. 37. 1 Chr.

xxiv. 14. Neh.

vii. 40.

b ii. 39. 1 Chr.

xxiv. 8. Neh.

vii. 42.

c ii. 38. 1 Chr. ix.

12. xxiv. 9. Neh.

vii. 41.

d viii. 33. Neh. vi.

16.

e Neh. x. 16.

f ii. 3. Neh. vii.
8.

g ii. 7. 31. viii. 7.
Neh. vii. 12. 34.

i ii. 8. Neh. vii. 13.
k ii. 11. viii. 11.
Neh. vii. 16.

l ii. 10. Neh. vii.
15. Binnui.
m Neh. x. 4.

o ii. 32. Neh. vii.
35.
p Neh. iii. 11.
Malchijah.

q ii. 19. Neh. vii.
22.

r 29.

* Or, Machnadebai,
according to
some copies.

s. 29. Neh. vii.
33.

t Prov. ii. 16. v.
3. 20.

THE BOOK

OF

NEHEMIAH.

THIS book contains the history of the Jews, about twelve years after the close of the book of Ezra; and contains their latest canonical records till the days of Christ, reaching down to about a hundred and ten years after the captivity. It was evidently written by Nehemiah himself, who throughout speaks in the first person: and probably it was received among the canonical Scriptures by Ezra, and his assistants or successors. Nehemiah a Jew, the cup-bearer to Artaxerxes king of Persia, hearing of the distressed state of his countrymen, in great affliction, petitions him for leave to go up to Jerusalem, as governor, with a commission to rebuild the walls, and to provide for the security and the prosperity of his people. Having obtained his request, he executed his commission for twelve years with great success.

After which he returned to Artaxerxes, but at length came back to Jerusalem, and employed various measures to promote the prosperity of the Jews, and the reformation of abuses. The frequent devout ejaculations, with which the narrative is interrupted, are peculiar to this pious writer; and his zeal, activity, and disinterestedness, are well worthy of our imitation, especially by those employed in arduous undertakings, for the good of the church or the community.—It has many internal proofs of divine inspiration, and always has been considered by the Jews as a part of their sacred Scriptures, and indeed a continuation of the book of Ezra; it does not, however, seem to contain any prophecies, nor is it explicitly referred to in the New Testament.

CHAPTER I.

a x. 1. Nehemiah, informed of the afflicted state of the
b Ezra x. 9. Jews, mourns, fasts, and prays, 1-4. His
 Zech. vii. 1. prayer, 5-11.

c Ezra vii. 7. **THE** words of **a** Nehemiah the
d Esth. i. 2. iii. son of Hachaliah. And it came
 15. Dan. viii. 2. to pass **b** in the month Chisleu,
e vii. 2. **c** in the twentieth year, as I was
f Ps. cxxii. 6-9. **d** in Shushan the palace,

g Ezra ix. 8, 9, 14. **2** That **e** Hanani, one of my bre-
 Jer. xlv. 14. thren, came, he and *certain* men of
 Ez. vi. 9. vii. Judah; and **f** I asked them con-
 16. xxiv. 26, 27. cerning the Jews **g** that had escap-
h Ezra ii. 1. v. 8. ed, which were left of the captivity,
i ix. 36, 37. Ps. and concerning Jerusalem.

k 1 Kings ix. 7. **3** And they said unto me, The
 Ps. lxxix. 4. remnant that are left of the capti-
l ii. 17. 2 Kings vity there, in **h** the province, *are*
 xxv. 10. Is. v. 5. Jer. v. 10. in great affliction and **k** reproach:
 xxxix. 8. lli. 14. **i** the wall of Jerusalem also *is* bro-
m 1 Sam. iv. 17-22. Ps. lxi. 9. ken down, and the gates thereof are
 10. cii. 13, 14. cxxvii. 1. Dan. burned with fire.

n iv. 14. Deut. vii. **4** And it came to pass, when I
 21. 1 Chr. xvii. heard these words, that **m** I sat
 21. Ps. xlvii. 2. down and wept, and mourned *certain*
 Dan. ix. 4. days, and fasted, and prayed
o Ex. xx. 6. Deut. before the God of heaven,

p 1 Kings viii. 28, **5** And said, I beseech thee, **n** O
 29. 2 Chr. vi. 40. LORD God of heaven, the great
 Ps. xxxiv. 15. and terrible God, that **o** keepeth
 cxxx. 2. Dan. covenant and mercy for them that
 ix. 17, 18. love him, and observe his com-
q 1 Sam. xv. 11. mandments:

r Ps. lv. 17. **6** Let **p** thine ear now be atten-
 lxxxviii. 1. Luke tive, and thine eyes open, that thou
 ii. 37. xviii. 7. mayest hear the prayer of thy ser-
 Eph. vi. 18. vant, which I pray before thee
 1 Thes. iii. 10. now, **q** day and night, for the chil-
 1 Tim. v. 5. 2 dren of Israel thy servants, and
 Tim. i. 3. **r** confess the sins of the children of
r Ezra ix. 6, 7. x. Israel, which we have sinned against
 11. Is. lxiv. 6, 7. thee: **s** both I, and my father's
 Lam. iii. 39-42. house have sinned.

s 2 Chr. xxviii. 10. **7** We have *dealt* very **n** corrupt-
 xxix. 6. Ps. cvi. ly against thee, and have not kept
 6. Is. vi. 5. Lam. **t** the commandments, nor the sta-
 v. 7. Eph. ii. 3. tutes, nor the judgments, which
t ix. 29-35. Dan. **u** thou commandedst thy servant
 ix. 5, 6. **u** Moses.

x Lev. xxvii. 31. **8** **z** Remember, I beseech thee,
 Deut. iv. 1. v. 1. the word that thou commandedst
 vi. 1. 1 Kings ii. thy servant Moses, saying, **a** *If* ye
 3. Ps. xix. 8, 9. transgress, I will scatter you abroad
y Deut. iv. 5. among the nations:

z 2 Chr. xxv. 4. **9** But **b** *if* ye turn unto me, and
 Ezra vii. 6. Dan. keep my commandments, and do
 ix. 11. 15. Mal. them: though there were of you
 iv. 4. cast out unto the uttermost part of
a Lev. xxvi. 33. the heaven, **y** *yet* **c** will I gather them
 Deut. iv. 25-27. xxviii. 64. from thence, and **d** will bring them
 xxxii. 26-28. unto **e** the place that I have chosen,
 1 Kings ix. 6, 7. to set my name there.

b Lev. xxvi. 40-42. Deut. iv. 29-31. xxx. 2-5. **10** Now **f** these *are* thy servants
 Jer. xxix. 11-14. and thy people, **g** whom thou hast
c 1 Chr. xvi. 35. redeemed by thy great power, and
 Ps. cvi. 47. Jer. by thy **h** strong hand.

d Jer. iii. 14. Ez. **11** O LORD, I beseech thee, **i** let
 xxxvi. 34. now thine ear be attentive to the
e Deut. xii. 5. prayer of thy servant, and to the
 1 Kings ix. 3. prayer of thy servants, **k** who desire
f Ex. xxxii. 11. to fear thy name; and prosper, I
 Deut. ix. 29. Is. pray thee, thy servant this day,
 lxxii. 16-19. **g** Ex. xv. 13. Deut. xv. 15. Ps. lxxiv. 2. **h** Ex. vi.
 lxxiv. 9. 1. xiii. 9. Ps. cxxvi. 12. Dan. ix. 15. **i** 6. Ps. cxxx. 2.

l Prov. i. 29. Is. xxi. 8, 9. Heb. xiii. 18.

and **l** grant him mercy in the sight **ii. 8. Gen. xxxii.**
 of this man. For **m** I was the king's **11. 28. xliii. 14.**
 cup-bearer. **Ezra i. 1. vii. 6.**
27, 28. Prov.
xxi. 1. m ii. 1.

CHAP. II.

Artaxerxes, observing Nehemiah sad before him, asks the cause. Nehemiah, afraid, assigns the reason; prays; petitions the king; and obtains authority to rebuild the wall of Jerusalem, 1-8. He delivers the king's letters to the governors beyond the river; the enemies of the Jews are much grieved; and he arrives at Jerusalem, 9-11. He examines the state of the walls secretly, by night, 12-16. He encourages the Jews to build, 17, 18. The scorn and menaces of their enemies, and his answer, 19, 20.

AND it came to pass, in the month **a** Nisan, and in **b** the twentieth year of Artaxerxes the king, *that* wine *was* before him: and **c** I took up the wine, and gave it unto the king. Now I had not been *beforetime* sad in his presence.

2 Wherefore the king said unto me, **d** Why is thy countenance sad, seeing thou art not sick? this *is* nothing *else* but **e** sorrow of heart. Then I was very sore afraid,

3 And said unto the king, **f** Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sad, when **g** the city, the place of my fathers' sepulchres, *lieth* waste, and the gates thereof are consumed with fire?

4 Then the king said unto me, **h** For what dost thou make request? **i** So I prayed to the God of heaven.

5 And I said unto the king, **k** If it please the king, and **l** if thy servant have found favour in thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto Judah, unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may build it.

6 And the king said unto me, (the ***** queen also sitting by him,) For how long shall thy journey be? and when wilt thou return? **m** So it pleased the king to send me; and **n** I set him a time.

7 Moreover, I said unto the king, If it please the king, **o** let letters be given me to the governors beyond the river, **p** that they may convey me over till I come into Judah:

8 And a letter unto Asaph the keeper of the king's forest, that he may give me timber, to make beams for the gates of the palace which *appertained* to the house, and **q** for the wall of the city, and **r** for the house that I shall enter into. And **s** the king granted me, according to the good hand of my God upon me.

9 ¶ Then I came **t** to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. (Now **u** the king had sent captains of the army and horsemen with me.)

10 When **v** Sanballat the **Horonite**, and Tobiah **z** the servant, **a** the Ammonite, heard *of it*, **b** it grieved them exceedingly, that

a Esth. iii. 7. **b** i. 1. Ezra vii. 1.

c i. 11. Gen. xl. 11. 21.

d Gen. xl. 7.

e Prov. xv. 13.

f 1 Kings i. 31. Dan. ii. 4. v. 10. vi. 21.

g i. 3.

h 1 Kings iii. 5. Esth. v. 3. 6. vii. 2. Mark x. 51. **i** i. 11. 2 Sam. xv. 31. Prov. iii. 6. **k** Ezra v. 17. Esth. i. 19. v. 8. vii. 3. viii. 5. **l** Ruth ii. 13. 2 Sam. xiv. 22.

m Heb. wife.

n 4. i. 11. Is. lxx. 24. v. 14. xii. 6.

o 9. Ezra vi. 6. vii. 21.

p Ezra viii. 23.

q 17. iii. 1. &c. **r** iii. 7. vii. 2. **s** 18. Ezra v. 5. vi. 22. vii. 6. 9. 27. 28. Dan. i. 9. Acts vii. 10. xxvi. 22. xxviii. 15. 2 Cor. viii. 16. **t** 7.

u Ezra viii. 22. **x** 19. iv. 1-3. 7. vi. 1.

y Is. xv. 5. Jer. xlviii. 5. 34. **z** Prov. xxx. 22. Ec. x. 7.

a xiii. 1. **b** Num. xxii. 3, 4. Ps. cxxii. 6-9. Prov. xxvii. 4. Ez. xxv. 6-8. Mic. vii. 9, 10. 16, 17. Acts iv. 7. v. 24. xix. 26. 27.

c Ezra iv. 4, &c. there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Israel.

d Ezra viii. 32. 11 So I came to Jerusalem, and was there three days.

e Gen. xxiii. 22 12 And I arose in the night, —24. Josh. x. 9. I and some few men with me; Judg. vi. 27. ix. 52. Matt. ii. 14. f Ec. iii. 7. Am. v. 18. Mic. vii. 5. Matt. x. 16. g Ezra vii. 27. Jer. xxxi. 33. xxxvi. 40. 2 Cor. viii. 16. Jam. i. 19. 17. h 15. iii. 13. 2 before the dragon-well, and to the dung-port, and viewed the walls of Jerusalem, which were broken down, and the gates thereof were consumed with fire.

i iii. 13. 14. xii. 31. k 17. i. 3. Jer. v. 10. 14 Then I went on to the gate of the fountain, and to the king's pool: but there was no place for the beast that was under me to pass.

l iii. 15. 2 Kings xviii. 17. xx. 20. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 30. 15 Then went I up in the night by the brook, and viewed the wall, and turned back, and entered by the gate of the valley, and so returned.

m 2 Sam. xv. 23. Jer. xxxi. 49. John xviii. 1. n 13. 16 And the rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I as yet told it to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.

o 12. 17 Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we are in, how Jerusalem hath waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: come, and let us build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we be no more a reproach.

p Lam. iii. 52. 18 Then I told them of the hand of my God which was good upon me; as also the king's word that he had spoken unto me. And they said, Let us rise up and build. So they strengthened their hands for this good work.

q Ezra v. 1, 2. 2—4. 1 Esdras. 3, 4. r 1. 1 Sam. xi. 2. Ps. xlv. 13. Isa. xl. 4. Jer. 50, 51. Lam. ii. 45, 46. Ez. v. 14, 15. xiii. 4, 5. s 2. 2 Sam. ii. 7. 1 Chr. xi. 10. xix. 13. Hag. i. 12. 14. Eph. vi. 12. Phil. ii. 13. t 10. vi. 1, 2. u v. 6. Gashmu.

y Job. xxi. 1. Ps. xlv. 13, 14. Jer. xx. 8. Mark v. 40. Heb. xi. 30. v. 6. Ezra iv. 15, 16. Luke xiii. 2. John xix. 12. Acts xiv. 5. p. xv. 4. xxv. 27. xxvii. 6. b Ezra iv. 1. Act. vii. 21. c Zech. vi. 14. Act. x. 4, 31.

19 But when Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah, the servant, the Ammonite, and Geshem the Arabian, heard it, they laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, What is this thing that ye do? will ye rebel against the king? 20 Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: but Ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.

CHAP. III.

The names and order of those who build the walls of Jerusalem, 1—32.

a xii. 14. xiii. 39. THEN Eliashib the high-priest rose up, with his brethren the priests, and they builded the sheep-gate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; even unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Hananeel.

b xii. 39. John v. 2. c xii. 39. Deut. xx. 5. Ps. xxi. 12. Prov. ix. 6, 9. d Jer. xxi. 23. Zech. xiv. 10. e Heb. x. 12. f vii. 36.

2 And next unto him builded the men of Jericho. And next to

them builded Zaccur the son of Iri.

g xii. 39. 2 Chr. xxx. 14. Zeph. i. 17. h 6. ii. 8. i vi. 2. vii. 1. 3 But the fish-gate did the sons of Hassenaiah build, who also laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

k 21. x. 5. l Ezra viii. 30. m x. 7. 4 And next unto them repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah, the son of Koz. And next unto them repaired Meshullam the son of Berechiah, the son of Meshezabbel. And next unto them, repaired Zadok the son of Banaia.

n 27. 2 Sam. xiv. 2. Am. i. 1. o Jer. x. 23. Jer. v. 5. 1 Cor. i. 26. p Jer. xxxiii. 2, 8. 12. xxx. 3, 2. q xii. 39.

5 And next unto them the Tekoites repaired; but their nobles put not their necks to the work of their Lord. 6 Moreover the old gate repaired Jehiada the son of Paseah, and Meshullam the son of Besodeah; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

r Josh. ix. 2, &c. 2 Sam. xvi. 2. s 19. 2 Chr. xvi. 8. t ii. 8. 7 And next unto them repaired Melatiah the Gibeonite, and Jaddan the Meronothite, the men of Gibeon, and of Mizpah, unto the throne of the governor on this side the river.

u 31, 32. Is. xlii. 6. x Es. xxi. 25. Fe. v. 1. + Or. 18. y xii. 39. 8 Next unto him repaired Uzziel the son of Harhaiah, of the goldsmiths. Next unto him also repaired Hananiah, the son of one of the apothecaries, and they fortified Jerusalem unto the broad wall.

z 12. 17. 9 And next unto them repaired Rephaiah the son of Hur, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem.

a 23. 29—30. b x. 4. 10 And next unto them repaired Jedaiiah the son of Haranaph, even over against his house. And next unto him repaired Hattush the son of Hashabiah.

c x. 5. d vii. 11. Ezra viii. 4. e 1 Esdras. 12. f 9. 14, 15, 18, 19. g Ex. xxxv. 25. h 10. 11. i 1 Esdras. 12. j xii. 39. 11 Malchijah the son of Harim, and Hashub the son of Pahath-moab, repaired the other piece, and the tower of the furnaces.

f 9. 14, 15, 18, 19. g Ex. xxxv. 25. h 10. 11. i 1 Esdras. 12. j xii. 39. 12 And next unto him repaired Shallum the son of Hakhesh, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem, he and his daughters.

k ii. 12. xii. 31. l 9. 14, 15, 18, 19. m Jer. vi. 1. n ii. 14. xii. 39. o 2 Chr. xxxiii. 30. p 2. 12. 14. q 7. 12. 14. r 1 Esdras. 12. s 1 Esdras. 12. t 1 Esdras. 12. u 1 Esdras. 12. v 1 Esdras. 12. w 1 Esdras. 12. x 1 Esdras. 12. y 1 Esdras. 12. z 1 Esdras. 12. 13 The valley-gate repaired Hanan, and the inhabitants of Zanoah; they built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand cubits on the wall unto the dung-gate.

14 But the dung-gate repaired Malchijah the son of Rechab, the ruler of part of the half part of Jerusalem; he built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

15 But the gate of the fountain repaired Shallum the son of Col-hai, the ruler of part of Mizpah; he built it, and covered

it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of the pool of ^a Siloah by the king's garden, and unto ^r the stairs that go down from the city of David.

16 After him repaired Nehemiah the son of Azbuk, ^a the ruler of the half part of ^t Beth-zur, unto *the place* over against ^u the sepulchres of David, and to ^x the pool that was made, and unto ^y the house of the mighty.

17 After him repaired the Levites, Rehum the son of Bani. Next unto him repaired Hashabiah, ^z the ruler of the half part of ^a Keilah, in his part.

18 After him repaired their brethren, Bavai the son of Henadad, the ruler of the half part of Keilah.

19 And next to him repaired Ezer the son of ^b Jeshua, the ruler of ^c Mizpah, another piece over against the going up to the armoury, at ^d the turning of *the wall*.

20 After him Baruch the son of ^{*} Zabbai ^e earnestly repaired the other piece, from the turning of *the wall* unto the door of the house of ^f Eliashib the high-priest.

21 After him repaired ^g Meremoth the son of Urijah, the son of ^h Koz, another piece, from the door of the house of Eliashib, even to the end of the house of Eliashib.

22 And after him repaired the priests, ⁱ the men of the plain.

23 After him repaired Benjamin and Hashub ^k over against their house. After him repaired ^l Azariah the son of ^m Maaseiah, the son of Ananiah, by his house.

24 After him repaired ⁿ Binnui the son of Henadad ^o another piece, from the house of Azariah unto ^p the turning of *the wall*, even unto the corner.

25 Palal the son of Uzai, over against the turning of *the wall*, and the tower which lieth out from

^q the king's high house, that was ^r by the court of the prison. After him ^s Pedaiiah the son of ^t Parosh.

26 Moreover, the ^u Nethinims ^v dwelt in ^w Ophel, unto *the place* over against ^x the water-gate toward the east, and the tower that lieth out.

27 After them ^y the Tekoites repaired another piece, over against the great tower that lieth out, even unto ^z the wall of Ophel.

28 From above ^a the horse-gate repaired the priests, ^b every one over against his house.

29 After them repaired Zadok

^c the son of Immer over against ^d his house. After him repaired also Shemaiah the son of ^e Shechaniah the keeper of ^f the east gate.

30 After him repaired Hananiah the son of Shelemiah, and Hanun the sixth son of Zalaph, ^g another ^h piece. After him repaired ⁱ Meshullam the son of Berechiah over against his chamber.

31 After him repaired Malchiah ^j the goldsmith's son unto the ^k place of the Nethinims, and of the merchants, over against the gate Miphkad, and to the ^l going up of the corner.

32 And between the going up of the corner unto ^m the sheep-gate repaired ⁿ the goldsmiths and the merchants.

CHAP. IV.

Sanballat and his company are wroth, and ridicule the Jews: but Nehemiah prays, and builds the wall, 1—6. He discovers that they secretly are plotting against him, and setteth a watch, 7—12. He arms the builders, and gives them suitable orders and directions, 13—23.

BUT it came to pass, that when Sanballat heard that we builded the wall, ^a he was wroth, and took great indignation, and ^b mocked the Jews.

2 And he spake before his brethren, and ^c the army of Samaria, and said, What do these ^d feeble Jews? will they ^e fortify themselves? ^f will they sacrifice? will they make an end in a day? will they ^g revive the stones out of the heaps of the rubbish which are burned?

3 Now ^h Tobiah the Ammonite *was* by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a fox go up, he shall even break down their stone-wall.

4 ⁱ Hear, O our God: for we are ^j despised: and ^k turn their reproach upon their own head, and give them for a prey in the land of captivity:

5 And ^l cover not their iniquity, and let not ^m their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they have provoked *thee* to anger ⁿ before the builders.

6 So built we the wall: and all the wall was joined together unto the half thereof: for the people ^o had a mind to work.

7 ¶ But it came to pass, *that* when ^p Sanballat, and Tobiah, and the Arabians, and ^q the Ammonites, and ^r the Ashdodites, ^s heard that the walls of Jerusalem ^t were made up, and that the breaches began to be stopped, ^u then they were very wroth.

8 And ^v conspired all of them together, to come *and* to fight against Jerusalem, and to ^w hinder

c vii. 40.

d Ezra x. 2.

e Jer. xix. 2.

f 21.

g 4.

h 8. 32.

i Or, corner chamber.

j 1. xii. 39. John v. 2.

k 8. 31.

a ii. 10. 19. Ezra iv. 1—5. Acts v. 17.

b Ps. xxxv. 15, 16. xlii. 13, 14. Matt. xxvii. 29. Heb. xi. 36.

c Ezra iv. 9, 10.

d 1 Sam. xiv. 11, 12. xvii. 43, 44.

e 1 Cor. i. 27.

f Heb. leave to themselves.

g xii. 27. 43.

h Ez. xxxvii. 3—13. Hab. iii. 2.

i ii. 10. 19. vi. 1.

j Ps. cxlii. 2, 3.

k Heb. despite.

l Ps. lxxix. 12.

m Prov. iii. 34.

n Ps. lix. 5—12.

o ix. 14, 15. Jer. xviii. 23. 2 Tim. iv. 14.

p Ps. li. 9. Is. xlii. 25. xlii. 22.

q Is. xxxvi. 11, 12.

r vi. 14. 1 Chr. xxix. 3. 14. 17.

s 2 Chr. xxix. 36. Ps. cx. 3.

t 2 Cor. viii. 16.

u Phil. ii. 13.

v Heb. xiii. 21.

w 1. ii. 16. 19.

x Judg. x. 7. &c. xi. 12. &c. 1 Sam. xi. 2. 2 Sam. x. 1—5. 2 Kings xxiv. 2. 2 Chr. xx. 1. Ez. xvi. 3—7. Am. i. 13.

y xlii. 23, 24. 1 Sam. v. 12. 2 Chr. xxvi. 6—8. Jer. xxv. 20. Am. i. 8. iii. 9. Zech. ix. 5, 6.

z Heb. ascended.

a Ezra iv. 4—16. v. 6.

b Gen. ii. 15. Acts iv. 17, 18. v. 33. Rev. xii. 12. 17.

c Ps. ii. 1—3. lxxiii. 4—11. Is. viii. 9.

d 10. Acts xxiii. 12, 13.

e Heb. make an error to it.

u i. 11. Gen. 9 — 11. 28. 2 Kings xix. 14—19. Ps. 1. 15. xiv. 15—18. Luke vi. 11, 12. Acts iv. 24—30. x Matt. xxv. 41. Luke xxi. 36. 1 Pet. v. 8. y Num. xiii. 31. xxxii. 9. Ps. xl. 1, 2. Hag. i. 2. z 2 Chr. ii. 18. Ezr. xxxii. 18. a Judg. xv. 29. 2 Cor. vi. 14. 1 Thes. v. 2.

9 Nevertheless ^a we made our prayer unto our God, and ^a set a watch against them day and night, because of them.

10 And Judah said, ^a The strength of the ^a bearers of burdens is decayed, and *there is* much rubbish; so that we are not able to build the wall.

11 And our adversaries said, ^a They shall not know, neither see, till we come in the midst among them, and slay them, and cause the work to cease.

12 And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said unto us ^b ten times, [†] from all places whence ye shall return unto us *they will be upon you.*

13 Therefore ^c set I in [§] the lower places behind the wall, and on the higher places, I even set the people after their families, with ^d their swords, their spears, and their bows.

14 And I looked, and rose up, and said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, ^e Be not ye afraid of them: ^e remember the LORD, *which is* ^a great and terrible, and ^b fight for your brethren, your sons, and your daughters, your wives, and your houses.

15 And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, and ^f God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, ^a every one unto his work.

16 And it came to pass from that time forth, *that* the half of [†] my servants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and the habergeons; and the rulers *were* behind all the house of Judah.

17 They which builded on the wall, and they that ^a bare burdens, with those that laded, *every one* ^a with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other *hand* held a weapon.

18 For the builders, every one had his sword girded ^a by his side, and *so* builded: and ^a he that sounded the trumpet *was* by him.

19 And I said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, The work *is* great and large, and we are *separated* upon the wall, one far from another.

20 In what place *therefore* ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us: ^a our God shall fight for us.

21 So ^a we laboured in the work: and half of them held the spears, from the rising of the morning till the stars appeared.

22 Likewise at the same time said I unto the people, Let ^a every

one with his servant lodge within Jerusalem, that in the night they may be a guard to us, and labour on the day.

23 So neither ^a I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of the guard which followed me, none of us put off our clothes, [†] *saving that* every one put them off for washing.

CHAP. V.

The poor Jews complain of their unavoidable debts, which compelled them to mortgage their lands, and sell their children. 1—5. Nehemiah rebukes the rich usurers, who oppressed their brethren; and obliges them to engage on oath to make full restitution. 6—13. He refuses the governor's customary allowances, and maintains great hospitality at his own charge. 14—19.

AND there was ^a a great cry of the people, and of their wives, against ^b their brethren the Jews.

2 For there were that said, ^c We, our sons, and our daughters, are many: therefore ^d we take up corn *for them*, that we may eat and live.

3 Some also there were that said, ^e We have mortgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses, that we might buy corn, ^f because of the dearth.

4 There were also that said, We have borrowed money for [†] the king's tribute, and *that* upon our lands and vineyards.

5 Yet now [†] our flesh *is* as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children: and, lo, [†] we bring into bondage our sons and our daughters to be servants, and *some* of our daughters are brought into bondage *already*: neither *is* it in our power *to redeem them*; for other men have our lands and vineyards.

6 And ^a I was very angry when I heard their cry, and these words.

7 Then ^a I consulted with myself, and [†] I rebuked the nobles and the rulers, and said unto them, ^a Ye exact usury, every one of his brother. And ^a I set a great assembly against them;

8 And I said unto them, We, ^a after our ability, have [†] redeemed our brethren the Jews, which were sold unto the heathen; and will ye even [†] sell your brethren? or [†] shall they be sold unto us? Then ^a held they their peace, and found nothing *to answer.*

9 Also I said, ^a It is not good that ye do: ought ye not ^a to walk in the fear of our God, because of ^a the reproach of the heathen our enemies?

10 ^a I likewise, and my brethren, and my servants, might exact of them money and corn: ^a I pray you let us ^a leave off this usury.

11 ^b Restore, I pray you, to them, even this day, ^a their lands, their

v. 16, 17. vii. 2. Judg. ix. 48.

† Or, Every one went with his weapon for war. Judg. v. 14.

a Ex. iii. 7. xxii. 25—27. Job xxxi. 38, 39. xxxiv. 28. Is. v. 7. Luke xviii. 7. Jam. v. 4.

b Lev. xxv. 35—37. Deut. xv. 7. 11. 1 Cor. vi. 6—8.

c Ps. cxxvii. 3—5. cxxviii. 2—4. Mal. ii. 2.

d Gen. xli. 57. xlii. 2. xliiii. 8.

e Gen. xlvii. 15—25.

f Mal. iii. 5—11. ix. 37. Deut. xxviii. 47, 48.

g Josh. xvi. 10. 1 Kings ix. 21. Ezra ix. 13, 20.

h Gen. xxxvii. 27. Is. lviii. 7. 1 Cor. vi. 9.

i Ex. xxi. 1—11. Lev. xxi. 8—10. 2 Kings iv. 1. Matt. xviii. 35.

k xlii. 3. 25. Ex. xi. 8. Num. xvi. 15. Mark ii. 5. Eph. iv. 26.

† Heb. my heart conceived anger. Ps. iv. 4. xxvii. 8.

l Lev. xix. 15. 2 Chr. xix. 6, 7. Ps. lxxviii. 1—4. Prov. xxviii. 5.

2 Cor. v. 16. Gal. ii. 14. 1 Tim. v. 20.

Tit. ii. 15.

m Ex. xlii. 25. Lev. xxv. 36. Deut. xv. 2, 3.

xxii. 15, 20. xxiv. 10—13. Ezr. xiii. 12. xlv. 9.

n Matt. xxiii. 17. n Matt. xxv. 15.

29. 2 Cor. vii. 12. Gal. vi. 10. Lev. xxv. 47—49.

q Ex. xxi. 16. Deut. xxi. 7.

r Rom. vi. 15. 1 Cor. vii. 11.

s Job xxxv. 15, 16. Matt. xxii. 12. Rom. ix. 16.

t 1 Sam. ii. 24. Prov. xvi. 29.

xvii. 25. xviii. 4. xix. 2. xxiv. 21.

u 15. Gen. vi. 11. xli. 18. Act. x. 31.

x Gen. xli. 7, 8. 2 Sam. xii. 14.

Ez. xxxvi. 26. Rom. ii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12.

y Mic. ii. 1. Luke iii. 14. 1 Cor. ix. 12, 13.

z 2 Cor. v. 11, 20.

vi. 1. Philm. 9, 9.

a 7. Ex. xxi. 25—27. Ps. xv. 5. Ez.

xviii. 8, 17.

b Lev. vi. 4, 5. 1 Sam. xii. 3.

c 3, 4.

Ex. xiv. 14, 25. Deut. i. 30. iii. 22. xv. 4. Josh. xxi. 10. 1 Cor. xv. 10. 53. Gal. vi. 9.

vineyards, their olive-yards, and their houses, also the hundredth *part* of the money, and of the corn, the wine, and the oil, that ye exact of them.

^d 2 Chr. xxviii. 14, 15. Ezra x. 12. Matt. xix. 21, 22. Luke xix. 8. ^e x. 29. xiii. 25. 2 Chr. vi. 22, 23. xv. 13, 14. Ezra x. 3. Jer. xxxiv. 8 — 14. Matt. xxvi. 63. ^f Matt. x. 14. Acts xiii. 51. ^g 1 Sam. xv. 28. 1 Kings xi. 29. 30. Zech. v. 3, 4. ^{*} Heb. *empty*, or *void*. ^h Num. v. 22. Deut. xxvii. 14 — 26. ⁱ 1 Chr. xvi. 36. ^k 2 Kings xxiii. 3. Ps. l. 14. cxix. 106. ^l ii. 1.

12 Then said they, ^a We will restore *them*, and will require nothing of them; so will we do as thou sayest. Then ^e I called the priests, and took an oath of them, that they should do^a according to this promise.

13 Also ^f I shook my lap, and said, ^g So God shake out every man from his house, and from his labour, that performeth not this promise, even thus be he shaken out and ^{*} emptied. And all the congregation said, ^h Amen, and ⁱ praised the LORD. And ^k the people did according to this promise.

14 ^l Moreover, from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Judah, ^m from the twentieth year, even unto the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes the king, *that is*, twelve years, ⁿ I and my brethren have not eaten ^o the bread of the governor.

15 But the former governors, that *had been* before me, were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, besides forty shekels of silver; yea, ^o even their servants bare rule over the people: but ^p so did not ^q I, because of the fear of God.

16 Yea, also ^r I continued in the work of this wall, ^s neither bought we any land: and ^t all my servants *were* gathered thither unto the work.

17 Moreover, *there were* ^u at my table ^v an hundred and fifty of the Jews and rulers, besides those that came unto us from among the heathen that *are* about us.

18 Now *that* ^w which was prepared *for me* daily *was* one ox, and six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this ^x required not I the bread of the governor, because the burden *was* heavy upon this people.

19 ^y Think upon me, my God, for good, ^z according to all that I have done for this people.

CHAP. VI.

Sanballat and his party practise against Nehemiah, by insidious attempts, false rumours, and the hired counsel of pretended prophets, 1—14. The wall is finished, and the enemies are disheartened, 15, 16. The nobles of Judah traitorously correspond with Tobiah, 17—19.

^a ii. 10, 19. iv. 1, 7. ^b 6. *Gashmu*, ^c Jer. vi. 6, 7. Dan. ix. 25. ^d iii. 3, 6.

NOW it came to pass, ^a when Sanballat and Tobiah, and ^b Geshem the Arabian, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had builded the wall, and *that* there was ^c no breach left therein; (though ^d at that time I had not set up the doors upon the gates;)

2 That Sanballat and Geshem sent unto me, saying, ^e Come, let us meet together in *some one of* the villages in the plain of ^f Ono. But ^g they thought to do me mischief.

3 And ^h I sent messengers unto them, saying, I ⁱ am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down; why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?

4 Yet they sent unto me ^k four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.

5 ^l Then sent Sanballat his servant unto me in like manner, the fifth time, with ^m an open letter in his hand;

6 Wherein *was* written, ⁿ It is reported among the heathen, and ^o Gashmu saith *it*, ^p that thou and the Jews think to rebel: for which cause thou buildest the wall, ^q that thou mayest be their king, according to these words.

7 And thou hast also ^r appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jerusalem, saying, *There is* ^s a king in Judah: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words, ^t Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together.

8 Then I sent unto him, saying, ^u There are no such things done as thou sayest, but ^v thou feignest them out of thine own heart.

9 For ^w they all made us afraid, saying, ^x Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. ^y Now therefore, *O God*, strengthen my hands.

10 Afterward I came unto the house of ^z Shemaiah the son of Delaiah, the son of Mehetabeel, who *was* ^a shut up; and he said, ^b Let us meet together in ^c the house of God, within the temple: and ^d let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, ^e in the night will they come to slay thee.

11 And I said, ^f should such a man as I flee? and who *is there*, that *being* as I am, ^g would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in.

12 And lo, ^h I perceived that ⁱ God had not sent him: but that he pronounced this prophecy against me: for Tobiah and Sanballat had ^j hired him.

13 Therefore *was* he hired, ^k that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and ^l that they might have *matter* for an evil report, ^m that they might reproach me.

14 ⁿ My God, ^o think thou upon Tobiah and Sanballat, according to ^p Phil. ii. 17, 30. ^q Ez. xiii. 22. 1 Cor. ii. 15. xii. 10. ^r Jer. xiv. 14. xliii. 16, 25. xlviii. 15. Ez. xiii. 7. 1 John iv. 1. ^s 1. Is. lvi. 11. Ez. xlii. 19. Mic. iii. 11. Acts xx. 33. 1 Tim. iii. 3. Tit. i. 7. 1 Pet. v. 2. 2 Pet. ii. 3. Rev. xviii. 13. ^t m Prov. xxix. 5. Is. li. 7. 12, 13. lvi. 11. Jer. i. 17. Ez. ii. 6. Matt. x. 28. 2 Tim. i. 7. Rev. xxi. 8. ^u n 6. Prov. xxii. 1. Ec. vii. 1. ^v o Jer. xviii. 18. xx. 10. Dan. vi. 4, 5. Matt. xxii. 15. xxvi. 59. Acts vi. 13. 2 Cor. xi. 12. 1 Tim. v. 14. Tit. ii. 8. ^w p v. 19. Ps. xxii. 1. lxxii. 1. qiv. 4, 5. xlii. 29. Ps. cxl. 5-8. Jer. xi. 20-23. xlviii. 20-23. 2 Tim. iv. 14, 15. 1 John v. 16.

^e 2 Sam. iii. 27. xx. 9. Ps. xxxvii. 12. Prov. xxvi. 24-26. Ec. iv. 4. ^f xi. 35. 1 Chr. viii. 12. ^g Ps. xii. 2. xxxvii. 12. 32. Jer. xli. 2. Ez. xxxiii. 32. Mic. vii. 4, 5. ^h Prov. xiv. 15. Matt. x. 16. ⁱ Ec. ix. 10. Luke xiv. 10. John ix. 4. 1 Tim. iv. 15, 16. ^k Judg. xvi. 6. 11. 14. 17-20. Prov. vii. 21. Luke xviii. 5. 1 Cor. xv. 58. Gal. ii. 5. ^l 2 Kings xviii. 26-28. 2 Cor. ii. 11. xi. 13-15. Eph. vi. 11. 2 Thes. ii. 10. ^m Jer. ix. 3-6. xx. 10. Matt. v. 11. Rom. iii. 8. 2 Cor. vi. 8. 1 Pet. ii. 12, 13. iii. 16. ⁿ 1, 2. Geshem. ^o ii. 19. Ezra iv. 12. 15. ^p Luke xxiii. 2. John xix. 13. Acts xxiv. 12. ^q 12, 13. ^r 2 Sam. xv. 10-12. 1 Kings i. 7. 18. 25. 34. ^s Prov. xxvi. 24-26. Acts xxiii. 15. ^t Acts xxiv. 12, 13. xxv. 7. 10. ^u Job xlii. 4. Ps. xxxvi. 4. xxxviii. 12. lii. 2. Is. lix. 4. Dan. xii. 27. Matt. xli. 34. John viii. 44. ^x 14. iv. 10-14. 2 Chr. xxxii. 18. ^y 2 Chr. xv. 7. Ezra iv. Is. xxxv. 3, 4. Jer. xxxviii. 4. Heb. xii. 12. ^z Ps. lvi. 3. lxxviii. 35. cxxxviii. 3. Is. xli. 10. Zech. x. 12. 2 Cor. xii. 9. Eph. iv. 16. vi. 10. Phil. iv. 13. 1 Pet. v. 10. ^a 12. Ezra viii. 16. x. 31. Prov. xi. 9. Matt. vii. 7. ^b 2 Kings ix. 8. Ez. iii. 24. ^c Ps. ii. 2. xxxvii. 12. cxx. 2, 3. ^d 1 Kings vi. 5. ^e 1 Sam. iii. 15. 2 Chr. xxviii. 24. xxix. 3. 7. Mal. i. 10. Acts xxi. 30. ^f Job xiv. 13-17. John iii. 20. ^g 3. 1 Sam. xix. 5. Job iv. 3-6. Ps. xi. 1, 2. Prov. xxviii. 1. Is. x. 18. Luke iii. 31-33. Acts viii. 1. xx. 24. xxi. 13. Heb. xi. 27. ^h 9. Num. xxxii. 7-9. Ec. x. 1. ⁱ Jer. xiv. 3-5. ^j Job iv. 3-6. Ps. xi. 1, 2. Prov. xxviii. 1. Is. x. 18. Luke iii. 31-33. Acts viii. 1. xx. 24. xxi. 13. Heb. xi. 27. ^k Jer. xiv. 3-5. ^l Job iv. 3-6. Ps. xi. 1, 2. Prov. xxviii. 1. Is. x. 18. Luke iii. 31-33. Acts viii. 1. xx. 24. xxi. 13. Heb. xi. 27. ^m Prov. xxix. 5. Is. li. 7. 12, 13. lvi. 11. Jer. i. 17. Ez. ii. 6. Matt. x. 28. 2 Tim. i. 7. Rev. xxi. 8. ⁿ 6. Prov. xxii. 1. Ec. vii. 1. ^o Jer. xviii. 18. xx. 10. Dan. vi. 4, 5. Matt. xxii. 15. xxvi. 59. Acts vi. 13. 2 Cor. xi. 12. 1 Tim. v. 14. Tit. ii. 8. ^p v. 19. Ps. xxii. 1. lxxii. 1. qiv. 4, 5. xlii. 29. Ps. cxl. 5-8. Jer. xi. 20-23. xlviii. 20-23. 2 Tim. iv. 14, 15. 1 John v. 16.

1 Kings xlii. 22
—24. 1s. ix. 14.
15. Jer. xiv. 15.
16. xviii. 1. 10.
15. Ez. xlii. 15.
17. Matt. vii. 15.
xiv. 11. 24. 2
Tim. iii. 8. Rev.
xix. 20.
s Ezra vi. 15. Ps.
i. 3. Dan. ix. 25.
t iv. 1, 2.
u ii. 10. iv. 1. 7.
vi. 1.

x Ex. xiv. 25.
Num. xxiii. 23.
Josh. v. 1. Ps.
cxvii. 2.
y iii. 5. v. 7. xii.
7. xiii. 28. Mic.
vii. 3—6.
• Heb. multiplied
their letters, us-
ing to Tobiah.
z vii. 10. Ezra
ii. 5.
a iii. 4. 30.
b Prov. xxviii. 4.
8. John vii. 7.
xv. 19. 1 John
iv. 5.
• Gr. *uadters*.
c 2. 13. 1s. xxviii.
10—14. Acts
20. 13—21.

g iii. 1. &c. vi. 15.
h iii. 3. vi. 1.
i x. 26. vi. 5. xii.
24. 1 Chr. xxi.
xxv. xvi. 20 &c.
xxx. 2. Ezra
ii. 2.
d i. 2.
e x. 22.
f ii. 2.
g Num. xii. 7. Ps.
ci. 6. Dan. vi. 4.
Matt. xiv. 48.
xv. 21. Luke
xvi. 10—12. 1
Cor. iv. 2. 2
Tim. ii. 2.
h v. 15. Ex. xviii.
21. 1 Kings
xviii. 3. 1s.
xxviii. 5, 6.
i xii. 12. Ps.
cxvii. 1. Matt.
x. 16.

• Heb. bread in
spaces.

k Is. lviii. 12.
Hag. i. 4—6.
Matt. vi. 34.
l v. 19. vi. 14.
m Ezra vii. 27.
1 Cor. xv. 10.
2 Cor. ii. 5.
xiv. 16. Phil. ii.
12, 13. Col. i.
29. Jam. i. 16,
17.
n 64. 1 Chr. ix. 1.
Ezra ii. 62.

B. C. 434.
o Ezra ii. 1. &c.
v. 3. vi. 2.
p 2 Kings xxix.
14—16. xvi. 11.
2 Chr. xxxvi.
Jer. xxxix. 10.
q Ezra i. 11.
Shebazzar. ii.
2. Hag. i. 1.
Matt. i. 12, 13.
Zerubbabel.

these their works, and ' on the pro-
phetess Noadiah, and the rest of
the prophets, that would have put
me in fear.

15 ¶ So * the wall was finished
in the twenty and fifth day of the
month Elul, * in fifty and two days.

16 And it came to pass, that
* when all our enemies heard *there-*
of, and all the heathen that *were*
about us *saw these things*, they
were much cast down in their own
eyes: * for they perceived that
this work was wrought of our God.

17 ¶ Moreover, in those days
* the nobles of Judah * sent many
letters unto Tobiah, and the letters
of Tobiah came unto them.

18 For *there were* many in Judah
sworn unto him, because he *was*
the son-in-law of * Shechaniah the
son of Arah; and his son Johanan
had taken the daughter of * Me-
shullam the son of Berechiah.

19 Also * they reported his good
deeds before me, and uttered my
* words to him. And Tobiah sent
letters * to put me in fear.

CHAP. VII.

Nehemiah, having finished the wall, and regu-
lated the attendance of the Levites, commits
the charge of the city to Hanani and Hana-
niah, 1—4. He finds a register of those who
first came from Babylon, 5—7. The register,
8—39. The oblations made to the temple, 70
—71.

NOW it came to pass, when
* the wall was built, and * I
had set up the doors, and * the
porters, and the singers, and the
Levites were appointed.

2 That I gave * my brother Ha-
nani, and * Hananiah * the ruler of
the palace, charge over Jerusa-
lem: (for he *was* * a faithful man,
and * feared God above many.)

3 And I said unto them, * Let
not the gates of Jerusalem be open-
ed until the sun be hot; and while
they stand by, let them shut the
doors, and bar *them*: and appoint
watches of the inhabitants of Jeru-
salem, every one in his watch, and
every one to be over against his
house.

4 Now the city *was* * large and
great: but the people *were* few
therein, and * the houses *were* not
builded.

5 And I my God * put into mine
heart to gather together the no-
bles, and the rulers, and the people,
* that they might be reckoned by
genealogy. And I found a register
of the genealogy of them which
came up at the first, and found
written therein;

6 * These are the children of
the province, that went up out of
the captivity, of those who had
been carried away, * whom Nebu-
chadnezzar the king of Babylon had
carried away, and came again to
Jerusalem and to Judah, every one
unto his city;

7 Who came with * Zerubbabel;

* Jeshua, Nehemiah, * Azariah,
Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai,
Bilshan, * Mispereth, Bigvai, * Ne-
hum, Baanah; the number, *I say*,
of the men of the people of Israel,
was this;

8 The children of * Parosh, two
thousand an hundred seventy and
two.

9 The children of * Shephatiah,
three hundred seventy and two.

10 The children of * Arah, six
hundred fifty and two.

11 The children of * Pahath
moab, of the children of Jeshua and
Joab, two thousand and eight hun-
dred and eighteen.

12 The children of * Elam, a
thousand two hundred fifty and four.

13 The children of * Zattu, eight
hundred forty and five.

14 The children of * Zaccai,
seven hundred and threescore.

15 The children of * Binnui, six
hundred forty and eight.

16 The children of * Bebai, six
hundred twenty and eight.

17 The children of * Azgad, two
thousand three hundred twenty and
two.

18 The children of * Adonikam,
six hundred threescore and seven.

19 The children of * Bigvai, two
thousand threescore and seven.

20 The children of * Adin, six
hundred fifty and five.

21 The children of * Ater of He-
zekiah, ninety and eight.

22 The children of * Hashum,
three hundred twenty and eight.

23 The children of * Bezai, three
hundred twenty and four.

24 The children of * Hariph, an
hundred and twelve.

25 The children of * Gibeon,
ninety and five.

26 The men of * Beth-lehem
and Netophah, an hundred four-
score and eight.

27 The men of * Anathoth, an
hundred twenty and eight.

28 The men of * Beth-azmaveth,
forty and two.

29 The men of * Kirjath-jearim,
Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven
hundred forty and three.

30 The men of * Ramah and
Gaba, six hundred twenty and one.

31 The men of * Michmas, an
hundred and twenty and two.

32 The men of * Beth-el and
Ai, an hundred twenty and three.

33 The men of the other * Nebo,
fifty and two.

34 The children of * the other
Elam, a thousand two hundred
fifty and four.

35 The children of * Harim,
three hundred and twenty.

36 The children of * Jericho,
three hundred forty and five.

37 The children of * Lod, Ha-
did, and Ono, seven hundred twen-
ty and one.

Ezra iii. 8, 9. v.
2. Zech. iii. 1—
3. Joshua.
s Ezra ii. 2. *Se-*
raiah, Rechiah.
t Ezra ii. 2. *Mis-*
ser.
u Ezra ii. 2. *Re-*
ham.
x Ezra ii. 3. viii.
3. *Pharosh.* x.
25.

y Ezra ii. 4. viii.
15.
z vi. 18. Ezra ii.
5. 775.

a Ezra ii. 6. 2312.

b Ezra ii. 7. viii.
7. x. 26.

c Ezra ii. 8. 945.

d Ezra ii. 9.

e Ezra ii. 10. 642.

f Ezra ii. 11. 623.

g Ezra ii. 12. 1222.

h Ezra ii. 13. 660.

i Ezra ii. 14. 2058.

k Ezra ii. 15. 454.

l Ezra ii. 16.

m Ezra ii. 19. 223.

n Ezra ii. 17. 328.

o Ezra ii. 18. *Jo-*
rah.

p Ezra ii. 20. *Gil-*
bah.

q Ezra ii. 21. 32.

r Ezra ii. 22. 1s.

s x. 30. Jer. i. 1.

t Ezra ii. 24. *Am-*
math.

u Josh. xv. 17. *Ez-*
ra ii. 24. Kir-
jath-jearim.

v Josh. xviii. 24.

w Ezra ii. 26.

x 1 Sam. xiii. 5.

y 2s. Ezra ii. 27.

z 1s. x. 26. *Mis-*
mach.

y Josh. viii. 9. 17.

z Ezra ii. 28. 223.

a 12. Ezra ii. 31.

b Ezra ii. 32. x.

c Ezra ii. 34.

d vi. 2. xi. 34. 2s.

1 Chr. viii. 17.

Ezra ii. 35. 720.

e Ezra ii. 35. 3030.

38 The children of * Senaah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.

f 1 Chr. xxiv. 7. Ezra ii. 36.

39 ¶ The priests: the children of † Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three.

g 1 Chr. xxiv. 14. Ezra ii. 37.

40 The children of † Immer, a thousand fifty and two.

h 1 Chr. ix. 12. xxiv. 9. Ezra ii. 38. x. 22.

41 The children of † Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.

i 1 Chr. xxiv. 8. Ezra ii. 39. x. 31.

42 The children of † Harim, a thousand and seventeen.

k Ezra ii. 40. Hodaiah. Ezra iii. 9. Judah.

43 ¶ The Levites: the children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, and of the children of † Hodevah, seventy and four.

l 1 Chr. xxv. 2. Ezra ii. 41. 128.

44 † The singers: the children of Asaph, an hundred forty and eight.

m 1 Chr. xxvi. Ezra ii. 42.

45 = The porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita; the children of Shobai, an hundred thirty and eight.

n Lev. xxvii. 2--8. Josh. ix. 28--37. 1 Chr. ix. 2. o Ezra ii. 43. Hashupha.

46 ¶ The * Nethinims: the children of Ziha, the children of † Hashupha, the children of Tabbaath.

p Ezra ii. 44. Shaha.

47 The children of Keros, the children of † Sia, the children of Padon.

q Ezra ii. 45, 46. Hagabab, or Hagab.

48 The children of Lebanon, the children of † Hagaba, the children of † Shalmal.

r Ezra ii. 46. Shalmal.

49 The children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar.

50 The children of Reaiah, the children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda.

s Ezra ii. 49. Phaseah.

51 The children of Gazzam, the children of Uzza, the children of † Phaseah.

t Ezra ii. 50. Nephusim.

52 The children of Besai, the children of Meunim, the children of † Nephishesim.

u Ezra ii. 52. Bazbuh.

53 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur.

x Ezra ii. 53. Thamah.

54 The children of † Bazlith, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha.

y xi. 3.

55 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of † Tamah.

z Ezra ii. 55. Peruda.

56 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.

a Ezra ii. 56. Jaalah.

57 ¶ The children of † Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of † Perida.

a Ezra ii. 57. Ami.

58 The children of † Jaala, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel.

b Ezra ii. 58.

59 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of † Amon.

60 † All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.

61 And these were they which

went up also from Tel-melah, † Tel-haresha, Cherub, Addon, and Immer; but they could not shew their father's house, nor their * seed, whether they were of Israel.

e Ezra ii. 59. Tel-haresha. Addon.

* Or, pedigree.

62 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, † six hundred forty and two.

d Ezra ii. 60. 652.

63 ¶ And † of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai, which took one of the daughters of † Barzillai the Gileadite to wife, and was called after their name.

e Ezra ii. 61--63.

f 2 Sam. xvii. 27. xix. 31--39. f Kings ii. 7.

64 These sought their register among † those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.

g 5. 1 Chr. ix. 1.

65 And † the Tirshatha said unto them, † that they should not eat of the most holy things, † till there stood up a priest with Urim and Thummim.

† Or, the governor. viii. 9. x. 1. Ezra ii. 63.

h Lev. ii. 3. 10. vi. 17. x. 17, 18. xxi. 21--23.

i Ex. xxviii. 30. Num. xxvii. 21. Deut. xxxiii. 8.

k Ezra ii. 64.

66 ¶ The † whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore;

l Is. xiv. 1, 2. Jer. xxvii. 7.

67 Besides † their man-servants and their maid-servants, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had = two hundred forty and five singing men and singing women.

m Ezra ii. 65. 260.

68 = Their horses, seven hundred thirty and six: their mules, two hundred forty and five:

n Ezra ii. 66, 67.

69 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five: six thousand seven hundred and twenty asses.

70 ¶ And † some of † the chief of the fathers gave unto the work.

† Heb. part. Ezra ii. 68--70.

† The Tirshatha gave to the treasure a thousand drams of gold, fifty basons, five hundred and thirty priests' garments.

o 1 Chr. xxix. 3--9.

p viii. 9. x. 1.

71 And some of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work † twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand and two hundred pound of silver.

q Job xxxiv. 19. Luke xxi. 1--4. 2 Cor. viii. 12.

72 And that which the rest of the people gave was twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pound of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments.

73 So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and some of the people, and the Nethinims, and all Israel, dwelt in their cities; and † when the seventh month came, the children of Israel were in their cities.

r Ezra ii. 70. iii. 1.

CHAP. VIII.

The people being assembled, Ezra, with solemn worship, reads and expounds the law, 1--3. They are greatly affected: but Nehemiah, Ezra, and the Levites, exhort them to joy in God, cheerful feasting, and liberality to the poor, 9--12. Being instructed from the law concerning the feast of tabernacles, they keep it with great solemnity, 13--15.

AND † all the people gathered themselves together, † as one man, into the street that was † be-

a Ezra iii. 1. b Judg. xx. 1. 8. c 16. iii. 26. xii. 37.

* Or, scaffold. other fourth part they confessed, and worshipped the LORD their God.

k 2 Chr. xx. 19. Ps. lxxvii. 1. 4 Then stood up upon the * stairs, of the Levites, Jeshua, and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, and Chenani, and ^k cried with a loud voice unto the LORD their God.

5 Then the Levites, Jeshua, and Kadmiel, Bani, Hashabniah, She-rebiah, Hodijah, Shebaniah, and Pethahiah, said, ^l Stand up and ^m bless the LORD your God for ever and ever: and blessed be ⁿ thy glorious name, which is ^o exalted above all blessing and praise.

6 ^p Thou, *even* thou, art LORD alone; ^q thou hast made heaven, ^r the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all *things* that *are* therein, the seas, and all that *is* therein, and thou ^s preservest them all, and the ^t host of heaven worshippeth thee.

7 Thou *art* the LORD the God, who didst ^u choose Abram, and broughtest him forth out of ^v Ur of the Chaldees, and ^w gavest him the name of Abraham;

8 And ^x foundest his heart faithful before thee, and ^y madest a covenant with him, to give the land of ^z the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Jebusites, and the Girgashites, to give *it*, *I say*, to his seed, ^a and hast performed thy words; for thou *art* ^b righteous:

9 And ^c didst see the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and ^d heardest their cry by the Red sea;

10 And ^e shewedst signs and wonders upon Pharaoh, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land: for thou knewest that ^f they dealt proudly against them. So ^g didst thou get thee a name, as ^h it is this day.

11 And thou didst ⁱ divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and ^j their persecutors thou threwest into the deeps, ^k as a stone into the mighty waters.

12 Moreover, ^l thou leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar, and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light ^m in the way wherein they should go.

13 Thou ⁿ camest down also upon mount Sinai, and ^o spakest with them from heaven, and ^p gavest them right judgments and ^q true

laws, goods statutes and commandments; 14 And ^r madest known unto them thy holy sabbath, and ^s commandedst them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of ^t Moses thy servant; 15 And ^u gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and ^v broughtest forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and promisedst them that they should ^w go in to possess the land which thou hadst ^x sworn to give them. 16 But they and our fathers ^y dealt proudly, and ^z hardened their necks, and ^a hearkened not to thy commandments, 17 And ^b refused to obey, neither were ^c mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion ^d appointed a captain to return to their bondage: but thou *art* ^e a God ^f ready to pardon, ^g gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and ^h forsookest them not. 18 Yea, ⁱ when they had made them a molten calf, and said, This *is* thy god that brought thee up out of Egypt, and had wrought great provocations; 19 Yet thou, ^j in thy manifold mercies, forsookest them not in the wilderness; ^k the pillar of the cloud departed not from them by day, to lead them in the way; neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein they should go. 20 Thou ^l gavest also thy ^m good Spirit to instruct them, and ⁿ withheldst not thy manna from their mouth, and ^o gavest them water for their thirst. 21 Yea, ^p forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, ^q so that they lacked nothing; ^r their clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not. 22 Moreover, ^s thou gavest them kingdoms and nations, and didst ^t divide them into corners: so they possessed ^u the land of Sihon, and the land of the king of Heshbon, and the land of Og king of Bashan. 23 Their children also ^v multipliedst thou as the stars of heaven, and ^w broughtest them into the land, concerning which ^x thou hadst promised to their fathers, that they should go in to possess *it*. 24 So the children went in and possessed the land, and ^y thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the

Gen. ii. 3. Ex. xvi. 29. xx. 8—11. Ez. xx. 12. 20. Ex. xxi. xxiii. Lev. i. 1. xxvii. 31. Deut. iv. 5. 45. v. 31. u. i. 8. x. Ex. xvi. 4. 14. 15. Deut. viii. 3. 16. Ps. lxxviii. 24, 25. cv. 40. John vi. 31—33. 1 Cor. x. 3. y. 20. Ex. xvii. 6. Num. ix. 9—11. Deut. viii. 15. Ps. lxxviii. 15—20. cv. 41. cxiv. 8. 1 Cor. x. 4. z. Deut. i. 8. Josh. i. 2—4. † Heb. lift up thine hand to. Gen. xiv. 22. Num. xiv. 30. Ez. xx. 15. a. 29. Ex. xxxii. 9. Deut. ix. 6. 13. 23, 24, 27. xxxiii. 15. Ps. lxxviii. 8. cvi. 6. Is. lxiii. 10. Jer. ii. 31. Acts vii. 51. b. Deut. xxxi. 27. 2 Kings xvii. 14. 2 Chr. xxx. 8. xxxvi. 13. Ps. xcv. 8—10. Prov. xlix. 1. Is. xlviii. 4. Jer. xix. 15. Rom. ii. 5. Heb. iii. 13. 15. c. Ex. xv. 26. Deut. v. 29. Ps. lxxxi. 8. 11—14. Is. xlviii. 18. d. Num. xiv. 3, 4. 11. 41. xvi. 14. Ps. cvi. 24, 25. Prov. i. 24. Heb. xii. 25. e. Ps. lxxviii. 11. 42, 43. cvi. 7. 13. Matt. xvi. 9—11. 2 Pet. i. 12—15. f. Num. xiv. 4. g. Num. xiv. 19. 19. Ps. lxxviii. 5. 15. cxix. 4. Mic. vii. 18, 19. † Heb. offenders. h. Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7. Ps. lxxviii. 36. ciii. 8—18. cxlv. 8, 9. Is. lv. 7—9. Joel. ii. 13. Rom. ix. 15. Eph. i. 6, 7. i. 1 Kings vi. 13. viii. 57. Ps. cvi. 43—46. k. Ex. xxxii. 4—8. 31, 32. Deut. x. 12—16. Ps. cvi. 19—23. Ez. xi. 7, 8. l. Ps. cvi. 7. 8, 45. Lam. iii. 22. Ez. xx. 14. 22. Dan. ix. 9. 18. Mal. iii. 6. m. 12. Ex. xi. 30. 2 Cor. x. 1. n. Num. xi. 17. 25. —29. Is. lxiii. 11. o. 30. Ps. cxliii. 10. Rom. xv. 30. 2 Pet. i. 21. p. Ex. xvi. 23. Josh. v. 12. q. Ps. cv. 41. r. Deut. ii. 7. s. Deut. viii. 4. xxix. 5. Ps. xxxiv. 10. t. Josh. x. xi. Ps. lxxviii. 55. cv. 44. u. Deut. xxxii. 26. Josh. xi. 23. x. Num. xxi. 21—35. Deut. ii. 26—33. iii. 1—17. Ps. cxv. 10—12. cxvii. 17—22. y. Gen. xv. 5. xxii. 17. 1 Chr. xxvii. 23. z. Josh. i. ii. &c. a. Gen. xii. 7. xiii. 15—17. xv. 18. xvi. 8. xvi. 3. b. Ps. xlv. 2, 3.

• *They* *connect* *on* *our* *prophets*, *and* *on* *our* *fathers*,
over *them*. a 2a. *Is* *hail*. *Is*. *Acta* *vi*. 51. *xxviii*. 25. 1 *Per*.
 i. 11. 2 *Per*. i. 21. * *Hail* *the* *word* *of* *my* *prophets*. y 1a.
 v. 3. *Abn*. 24. *Jer*. *xlii*. 22. *Zech*. *vi*. 13. a *Jer*. *iv*. 27. v.
 30. 16. *Lam*. *iv*. 22. *Ec*. *xvi*. 22. 21. *Dan*. *ix*. 9. a 17. *Ec*.
xxiv. 5. 7. 3 *Kings*. *vii*. 25. 3 *Chr*. *xix*. 9. *Pa*. *ciii*. 3. 9. *Ec*.
 8. 4. b 1. 5. *Deut*. *vi*. 21. *Pa*. *xlii*. 2. *Is*. 1. 5. c *Dan*.
vii. 2. 1 *Kings*. *viii*. 23. *Dan*. *ix*. 4. *Mic*. *vii*. 18-20. * *Hail*.
xxviii. 25. d *Is*. *xvii*. 14. 21. 24. 28. *Ezra*. *ix*. 18.
Hail *found* *us*. e 2 *Kings*. *viii*. 29. 32. 34. *xvi*. 7. 16-21.
 25. 28. *Jer*. *viii*. 1-3. *Is*. 16. 18. *xxiv*. 16-22. *Dan*. *ix*.
 6. 8.

СНАР X.

17 Ater, Hizkiah, Azor,
18 Holiyah, Hashem, Bezai,

xv. 12, 13. xviii.
 16. xix. 10.
 xxiv. 21. Para
 1. 3.
 Here are all the
 readings, or sec-
 ed. 1. 1.

18.
vii. 22. Ec.
E. 10. 17. E.

19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai,
20 Magpiash, Meshullam, He-
zir,

21 Meshezabeel, Zadok, Jaddua,
22 Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah,
23 Hoshea, Hananiah, Hashub,
24 Hallobesh, Pileha, Shobek,
25 Rehum, Hashabnah, Maa-

seiah,

26 And Ahijah, Hanan, Anan,
27 Malluch, Harim, Baanah.

28 ¶ And ^f the rest of the peo-
ple, the priests, the Levites, the
porters, the singers, the Nethinims,
and ^g all they that had separated
themselves from the people of the
lands unto the law of God, their
wives, their sons, and their daugh-
ters, ^h every one having knowledge,
and having understanding;

29 They ⁱ clave to their bre-
thren, their nobles, and ^k entered
into a curse, and into an oath, ^l to
walk in God's law, which was
^m given by * Moses the servant of
God, and ⁿ to observe and do all
the commandments of ^o the LORD
our LORD, and his judgments and
his statutes;

30 And ^p that we would not give
our daughters unto the people of
the land, nor take their daughters
for our sons:

31 And ^q if ^r the people of the land
bring ware or any victuals on the
sabbath day to sell, ^s that we would
not buy it of them on the sabbath,
or ^t on the holy day; ^u and ^v that we
would leave the seventh year, and
^w the exaction of every * debt.

32 Also we made ordinances for
us, ^x to charge ourselves yearly with
* the third part of a shekel, for the
service of the house of our God;

33 For ^y the shew-bread, and for
the continual meat-offering, and for
^z the continual burnt-offering, of
the sabbaths, of the new moons, for
the set feasts, and for the holy
things, and for the sin-offerings, to
make an atonement for Israel, and
for ^a all the work of the house of
our God.

34 And we ^b cast the lots among
the priests, the Levites, and the
people, for ^c the wood-offering, to
bring ^d it into the house of our God,
after the houses of our fathers, at
times appointed, year by year, to
burn upon the altar of the LORD
our God, ^e as ^f it is written in the
law:

35 And to bring ^g the first fruits
of our ground, and the first fruits
of all fruit of all trees, year by
year, unto the house of the LORD:

36 Also ^h the first-born of our
sons, and of our cattle, as ⁱ it is
written in the law, and the first-
lings of our herds, and of our flocks,
to bring to the house of our God,
^j unto the priests that minister in
the house of our God:

37 And ^k that we should bring

^h the first fruits of our dough, and
our offerings, and the fruit of all
manner of trees, of wine, and of
oil, unto the priests, ⁱ to the cham-
bers of the house of our God; and
^k the tithes of our ground unto the
Levites, that the same Levites
might have the tithes, in all the
cities of our tillage.

38 And the priest the son of
Aaron shall be with the Levites,
^l when the Levites take tithes: ^m and the Levites shall bring up the
tithe of the tithes unto the house
of our God, to the chambers, into
ⁿ the treasure-house.

39 For ^o the children of Israel
and ^p the children of Levi shall
bring the offering of the corn, of the
new wine, and the oil, unto the
chambers, where ^q are the vessels
of the sanctuary, and the priests
that minister, and the porters, and
the singers: and ^r we will not for-
sake the house of our God.

CHAP. XI.

The rulers, with every tenth man taken by lot,
and those who offered voluntarily, dwell at
Jerusalem, 1, 2. Their names, 3-19. The
rest dwell in the other cities, 20-36.

AND ^a the rulers of the people
dwelt at Jerusalem: the rest
of the people also ^b cast lots, to
bring ^c one of ten to dwell in Jeru-
salem ^d the holy city, and nine
parts ^e to dwell in other cities.

2 And the people ^f blessed all
the men, that ^g willingly offered
themselves to dwell at Jerusalem.

3 Now these ^h are ⁱ the chief of
the province that dwelt in Jerusa-
lem: but in the cities of Judah
dwelt every one in his possession
in their cities, ^j to wit, ^k Israel, the
priests, and the Levites, and the
Nethinims, and ^l the children of
Solomon's servants.

4 And at Jerusalem, ^m dwelt
ⁿ certain of the children of Judah,
and of the children of Benjamin.
Of the children of Judah; Athaiah
the son of Uziah, the son of Ze-
chariah, the son of Amariah, the
son of Shephatiah, the son of Ma-
halaleel, of the children of ^o Perez;

5 And Maaseiah the son of Ba-
ruch, the son of ^p Col-hozeh, the
son of Hazariah, the son of Adaiah,
the son of Joiarib, the son of Ze-
chariah, the son of ^q Shiloni.

6 All the sons of Perez that
dwelt at Jerusalem ^r were four hun-
dred threescore and eight valiant
men.

7 And these ^s are the sons of Ben-
jamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam,
the son of Joed, the son of Pedajah,
the son of Kolaiah, the son of Maa-
seiah, the son of Ithiel, the son of
Jesaiah.

8 And after him Gabbai, Sallai,
nine hundred twenty and eight.

9 And Joel the son of Zichri was
their overseer: and ^t Judah the

Lev. xxiii. 17.
Num. xv. 19-
21. xviii. 12, 13.
Deut. xviii. 4.
xxvi. 2.
i xiii. 5, 9. 1 Kings
vi. 5-10. 2 Chr.
xxxi. 11, 12.
k Lev. xxvi. 30-
33. Num. xviii.
21, 24-32. 2 Chr.
xxxii. 6.

l Num. xviii. 26
-28.

m xiii. 12, 13. 1
Chr. ix. 26. 2
Chr. xxxi. 11.
n Deut. xii. 6-11.
17. xiv. 23-27.
2 Chr. xxxi. 12.
o Num. xviii. 30.

p xiii. 10, 11. Ps.
cxvii. 9. Heb. x.
21.

a vii. 4, 5. Ps.
cxvii. 5.

b x. 34. Acts i.
24-26.

c Judg. ix. 9, 10.
d 18. Is. xlviii. 2.
lii. 1. Matt. iv.
5. xxvii. 53.

e Deut. xxiv. 13.
Job xxix. 13.
xxxi. 20. 2 Cor.
ix. 14.

f Judg. v. 9. Ps.
cx. 3. 2 Cor. viii.
17, 18. 1 Pet. v. 2.
g 1 Chr. ix. 2, 3.

h vii. 63. Ezra ii.
70.

i vii. 57. 60. Ezra
ii. 55, 58.

k 1 Chr. ix. 3, 4.

l Gen. xxxviii. 29.
Ruth iv. 18.
Phares. Matt. i.
3. Luke iii. 33.
Phares.
m iii. 15.

n Gen. xxxviii. 5.
Num. xxvi. 20.
1 Chr. ix. 5.

o 1 Chr. ix. 7.
Horaviah-Ha-
senuah.

f vii. 72, 73. Ezra
ii. 70.

g ix. 2. xiii. 3.
Ezra ix. 1, 2. x.
11-17. 2 Cor.
vi. 14-17.

k viii. 2. Ec. v. 2.
Jer. iv. 2.

i Is. xiv. 1. Acts
xi. 23. xvii. 34.
Rom. xii. 9.

k v. 12, 13. xiii.
25. Deut. xxvii.
15, &c. xxix. 12
-14. 2 Chr. xv.
12, 13. Ps. cxix.
106. Acts xxiii.
12-15. 21.

l 2 Kings x. 31.
xxiii. 3. 2 Chr.
vi. 16. xxxiv. 31.
Jer. xxvi. 4.

m Deut. xxxiii. 4.
Mal. iv. 4. John
i. 17. vii. 19.

n Heb. the hand
of.

o Deut. v. 1. 32.
Ps. cv. 45. Ez.
xxxvi. 27. John
xv. 14. Tit. ii.
11-14.

p Ps. viii. 1. 9.
Ex. xxxiv. 16.
Deut. vii. 3.
Ezra ix. 1-3.

q xiii. 15-22. Ex.
xx. 10. Lev.
xxiii. 3. Deut.
v. 12-14. Jer.
xvii. 21, 22.

r Ex. xii. 16. Lev.
xvi. 29. xxiii. 21.
35, 36. Col. ii.
16.

s Ex. xxiii. 10, 11.
Lev. xxv. 4-7.
2 Chr. xxxvi. 21.

t v. 7. 12. Deut.
xv. 1-3. 7-9.
Matt. vi. 12.
xviii. 24-35.
Jam. ii. 13.

u Heb. band. Is.
lviii. 3.

v Gen. xxviii. 22.
Prov. iii. 9, 10.
x Ex. xxx. 11-16.
Matt. xvii. 24-
27. 2 Cor. viii.
12.

y Lev. xxiv. 5-
10. 2 Chr. ii. 4.

z Num. xxviii.
xxix.

a 2 Chr. xxiv. 5-
14.

b 1 Chr. xxiv. 5.
7. xxv. 8, 9.
Prov. xxviii. 18.

c xiii. 31. Lev. vi.
12. Josh. ix. 27.
Is. xl. 16.

d Lev. vi. 12, 13.
Ex. xxvi. 19.
xxiv. 26. Lev.
xix. 23-26.

e Num. xviii. 12.
Deut. xxvi. 2.
2 Chr. xxxi. 3-
10. Mal. iii. 8-
12.

f Ex. xiii. 2. 12-
15. xxxiv. 19.
Lev. xxvii. 26.
27. Num. xviii.
25, 16. Deut.
xii. 6.

g Num. viii. 9-
19. 1 Cor. ix. 6
-14. Gal. vi. 6.

son of Senuah *was* second over the city.

10 Of the priests: ^p Jedaiah the son of ^q Joiarib, Jachia.

11 ^r Seraiah the son of Hilkiyah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, *was* ^s the ruler of the house of God.

12 And their brethren that did the work of the house *were* eight hundred twenty and two: and ^t Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pelaliah, the son of Amzi, the son of Zechariah, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchiah.

13 And his brethren, chief of the fathers, two hundred forty and two: and Amashai the son of Azareel, the son of Ahasai, the son of Meshillemoth, the son of Immer,

14 And their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer *was* Zabdiel, the son ^u of one of the great men.

15 Also of the Levites: ^v She-maiah the son of Hashub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Bunni.

16 And ^w Shabbethai and Joza-bad, of the chief of the Levites, ^x *had* the oversight of the outward business of the house of God.

17 And Mattaniah the son of Micha, the son of ^y Zabdi, the son of Asaph, *was* the principal, ^z to begin the ^a thanksgiving in prayer: and ^b Bakkukiah the second among his brethren, and Abda the son of Shammua, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun.

18 All the Levites in ^c the holy city *were* two hundred fourscore and four.

19 Moreover, the porters, ^d Ak-kub, Talmon, and their brethren that kept ^e the gates, *were* an hundred seventy and two.

20 ^f And the residue of Israel, of the priests, and the Levites, *were* in all the cities of Judah, every one in his inheritance.

21 But ^g the Nethinims dwelt in ^h Ophel: and Ziha and Gispa *were* over the Nethinims.

22 The ⁱ overseer also of the Levites at Jerusalem *was* ^j Uzzi the son of ^k Bani, the son of ^l Hashabiah, the son of ^m Mattaniah, the son of Micha. ⁿ Of the sons of Asaph, the singers *were* ^o over the business of the house of God.

23 For ^p it *was* ^q the king's commandment concerning them, that ^r a certain portion should be for the singers, due for every day.

24 And Pethahiah the son of ^s Meshezabeel, of the children of ^t Zerach the son of Judah, *was* ^u at the king's hand in all matters concerning the people.

25 And for the villages, with their fields, *some* of the children of

Judah dwelt at ^v Kirjath-arba, and *in* the villages thereof, and at ^w Di-bon, and *in* the villages thereof, and at ^x Jekabzeel, and *in* the vil-lages thereof,

26 And at Jeshua, and at ^y Mo-ladah, and at ^z Beth-phelet,

27 And at ^a Hazar-shual, and at ^b Beer-sheba, and *in* the villa-ges thereof,

28 And at ^c Ziklag, and at Me-
konah, and *in* the villages thereof.

29 And at ^d En-rimmon, and at ^e Zareah, and at ^f Jarmuth,

30 ^g Zanoah, ^h Adullam, and *in* their villages, at ⁱ Lachish, and the fields thereof, at ^j Azekah, and *in* the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Beer-sheba unto ^k the valley of Hinnom.

31 The children also of Benja-min ^l from ^m Geba dwelt ⁿ at ^o Mich-mash, and ^p Aiya, and ^q Beth-el, and *in* their villages.

32 And at ^r Anathoth, ^s Nob, Ananiah,

33 Hazor, ^t Ramah, ^u Gittaim,

34 Hadid, ^v Zeboim, Neballat,

35 ^w Lod, and Ono, ^x the valley of craftsmen.

35 And ^y of the Levites *were* ^z divisions *in* Judah, and *in* Benja-min.

^p 1 Sam. xxi. 1. xxi. 19. Is. x. 32. ^q Josh. xviii. 25. 1 Sam. vii. 17. Matt. ii. 18. Rama. ^r 2 Sam. iv. 3. ^t vii. 37. 1 Chr. viii. 12. ^u 1 Chr. iv. 14. ^y Gen. xlix. 7.

CHAP. XII.

The priests and Levites who came up with Zerubbabel, 1-9. The succession of high priests after the captivity, 10, 11. The names of some chief priests, 12-22. And of some eminent Levites, 23-26. The solemnity of dedicating the wall, 27-43. The offices and portions of the priests and Levites, 44-47.

NOW these *are* ^a the priests and the Levites that went up with ^b Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and ^c Jeshua: ^d Seraiah, Jeremiah, Ezra,

2 Amariah, ^e Malluch, Hat-tush, 3 ^f Shechaniah, ^g Rehum, ^h Me-remoth,

4 Iddo, ⁱ Ginnetho, Abijah,

5 ^j Miamin, ^k Miadiah, Bil-gah,

6 Shemaiah, and ^l Joiarib, Je-daiah.

7 ^m Sallu, Amok, Hilkiyah, Je-daiah. These *were* the chief of the priests, and of their brethren, in the days ⁿ of Jeshua.

8 Moreover, the Levites: ^p Jeshua, Binnui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, Ju-dah, and ^q Mattaniah, *which* *was* over ^r the thanksgiving, he and his brethren.

9 Also Bakkukiah and Unni, their brethren, *were* ^s over against them in the watches.

10 ^t And ^u Jeshua begat Joia-kim, Joiakim also begat Eliashub, and ^v Eliashub begat Joiada.

11 And Joiada begat Jonathan, and Jonathan begat Jaddua.

12 And in the days of Joiakim *were* priests, ^w the chief of the fa-

^r Josh. xiv. 15.

^s Josh. xv. 22.

^t Josh. xv. 21.

^u Josh. xv. 26.

^v Josh. xv. 27.

^w Josh. xv. 28.

^x Gen. xvi. 31.

^y Judg. xiii. 25.

^z Josh. xv. 31.

^a Sam. xxviii. 6.

^b Josh. xv. 32.

^c Josh. xv. 33.

^d Josh. xv. 35.

^e iii. 15. Josh. xv. 34.

^f Mic. i. 15.

^g Josh. x. 3. xv. 39. Is. xxvii. 8.

^h Josh. xv. 35.

ⁱ Josh. xviii. 16.

^j Jer. vii. 31, 32.

^k Or, of.

^l vii. 30. Galat.

^m Josh. xviii. 24.

ⁿ Or, te.

^o vii. 31. Michmas.

^p 1 Sam. xiii. 11.

^q 23. Is. x. 28.

^r vii. 32. Gen. xii. 8.

^s Hat. Josh. viii. 9. Ai.

^t n Gen. xxviii. 19.

^u Josh. xviii. 13.

^v o vii. 27. Is. x. 30.

^w Jer. i. 1.

^x 1 Sam. vii. 17.

^y 1 Sam. xiii. 18.

^z Josh. xxi. 1. 1

^a vii. 7. Ezra ii. 1, 2.

^b 1 Chr. iii. 17-19.

^c Matt. i. 12.

^d 13. Zerobabel.

^e Salathiel.

^f Hag. i. 14. Jo-sua.

^g 12-21. x. 2.

^h 14. Melch.

ⁱ 14. Shechaniah.

^j 15. Haron.

^k 15. Meraioth.

^l 16. Conventions.

^m 17. Miamina.

ⁿ 17. Miamin.

^o m xi. 10. 1 Chr. ix. 10. Jehoiarib.

^p n 20. Sallu.

^q o Ezra iii. 2. Zech. iii. 1.

^r p vi. 43. ix. 4. x. 9-13.

^s q xi. 17. 22.

^t That is, the

^u portion of thanksgiving.

^v 24. 1 Chr. ix. 33.

^w r Pa. cxxxv. 1-3.

^x 1 Chr. vi. 3-15.

^y Ezra iii. 2.

^z t in. 1. xiii. 4. 7. 23.

^a B. C. 350.

^b u 22. 1 Chr. ix. 33.

^c 34. xv. 12. xxi. 6-21.

1.thers: of ^x Seraiah, Meraiah; of Jeremiah, Hananiah;
13 Of Ezra, Meshullam; of Amariah, Jehohanan;
2. ^y Malkuch.
3. ^z Shebaniah.
4. ^a Rehun.
5. ^b Meremoth.
6. ^c Iddo, Zechariah; of Ginnethon, Meshullam;
7. ^d Ginnethon, Meshullam;
8. ^e Miamin.
9. ^f Moadiah, Piltai;
10. ^g Shemaiah, Jehonathan;
11. ^h And of Joiarib, Mattenai; of Jedaiah, Uzzi;
12. ⁱ 20 Of ^h Sallai, Kallai; of Amok, Eber;
13. ^j 21 Of Hilkiah, Hashabiah; of Jedaiah, Nethaneel.
14. ^k ¶ The Levites, in the days of ⁱ Eliashib, Joiada, and Johanan, and Jaddua, *were* ^k recorded chief of the fathers: also the priests, to the reign of Darius the Persian.
15. ^l 23 The sons of Levi, the chief of the fathers, *were* written in ^l the book of the chronicles, even until the days of Johanan, the son of Eliashib.
16. ^m 24 And the chief of the Levites: ^m Hashabiah, Sherebiah, and Jeshua the son of Kadmiel, with their brethren over against them, to praise *and* to give thanks, ⁿ according to the commandment of David ⁿ the man of God, ^p ward over against ward.
17. ^q 25 ^q Mattaniah, and Bakbukiah, Obadiah, Meshullam, Talmon, Akkub, *were* porters, ^r keeping the ward at the ^r thresholds of the gates.
18. ^s 26 These *were* in the days of ^s Joiakim the son of Jeshua, the son of Jozadak, and in the days of ^t Nehemiah the governor, and of ^t Ezra the priest, the scribe.
19. ^u 27 ¶ And at ^u the dedication of the wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites ^u out of all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem, to keep the dedication ^v with gladness, both with ^v thanksgivings, and with singing, ^w with cymbals, psalteries, and with harps.
20. ^x 28 And the sons of the singers gathered them ^x selves together, both out of ^x the plain country round about Jerusalem, and from the villages of ^y Netophathi;
21. ^y 29 Also from ^y the house of Gilgal, and out of the fields of ^z Geba, and ^z Azmaveth: for the singers had builded them villages round about Jerusalem.
22. ^z 30 And the priests and the Levites ^z purified themselves, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall.
23. ^a 31 Then I brought up ^a the princes of Judah upon the wall, and appointed ^a two great com-

panies of them that gave thanks, *whereof* one went on the right hand upon the wall toward the dung-gate;
32 And after them went Hoshaiah, and half of the princes of Judah,
33 And ^k Azariah, Ezra, and Meshullam,
34 Judah, and Benjamin, and Shemaiah, and Jeremiah.
35 And *certain* of the priests' sons ^l with trumpets; *namely*, ^l Zechariah the son of Jonathan, the son of Shemaiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Michaiah, the son of Zaccur, the son of Asaph;
36 And his brethren, Shemaiah, and Azarael, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai, Nethaneel, and Judah, Hanani, with the ⁿ musical instruments of David the man of God, and ⁿ Ezra the scribe before them.
37 And at ^p the fountain-gate, which was over against them, they went up by ^p the stairs of the city of David, at the going up of the wall, above the house of David, even unto the ^r water-gate eastward.
38 And ^s the other *company* of ^s them that gave thanks went over against *them*, and I after them, and the half of the people upon the wall, from beyond ^t the tower of the furnaces, even unto ^t the broad wall:
39 And from above ^x the gate of Ephraim, and above ^x the old gate, and above ^y the fish-gate, and ^y the tower of Hananeel, and the tower of Meah, even unto ^z the sheep-gate; and they stood still in ^z the prison-gate.
40 So stood ^d the two *companies* of them that gave thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the rulers with me:
41 And the priests; Eliakim, Maaseiah, Miniamin, Michaiah, Elioenai, Zechariah, and Hananiah, ^e with trumpets;
42 And Maaseiah, and Shemaiah, and Eleazar, and Uzzi, and Jehohanan, and Malchijah, and Elam, and Ezer: and the singers ^f sang loud, with Jezrahiah *their* ^f overseer.
43 Also that day they ^g offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced: for ^g God had made them rejoice with great joy: ^h the wives also and the children rejoiced: so that ^h the joy of Jerusalem was heard even afar off.
44 ¶ And at that time were ⁱ some appointed over ⁱ the chambers for the treasures, for the offerings, for the first-fruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them out of the fields of the cities the portions ^j of the law for the priests

† Heb. *the joy of Judah rejoiced.*
 n Num. iii. 10.
 viii. 24. 25.
 1 Chr. xxiii. 28.
 2 Chr. v. 11, 12.
 Prov. viii. 34. 1s.
 xl. 31. Rom. xii. 7.

§ Heb. *stood.*
 o 1 Chr. xvi. xvi.
 p 1 Chr. xxiii. 28.
 2 Chr. xxiii. 6.

q 1 Chr. xiv. 1,
 &c. 3 Chr. xxix.
 30.
 r 12. 26.

s x. 35-39. xiii.
 10-12. 2 Chr.
 xxix. 5, 6. Mal.
 iii. 8-10. Gal.
 vi. 6.
 t Num. xviii. 20
 -29.
 u Or, *set apart.*

¶ Heb. *there was read.* viii. 3-8.
 ix. 3. Deut.
 xxi. 11, 12.
 2 Kings xiii. 2.
 1s. xxiv. 16.
 Luke x. 26.
 Acts xii. 27.
 † Heb. *corr.*
 a Deut. xiii. 3-
 4.
 b n. 10. 19. iv. 2.
 c Num. xiii. 5, 6.
 Josh. xiv. 9, 10.
 d Num. xiii. 8-
 11. 20-24. xiv.
 9-9. Ps. cix.
 28. Mic. vi. 5.
 e Ps. xli. 7. 11.
 cxli. 9. 11.
 Prov. vi. 23.
 Rom. iii. 20.
 f ix. 2. x. 28.
 Ezra x. 11. Jam.
 i. 25.
 g Ex. xiii. 33.
 Num. xi. 4.
 h 7. xii. 10.
 i Heb. *being set*
over. xi. 44.
 i 28. vi. 17, 18.
 k x. 38, 39. xii. 44.

CHAP. XIII.

On reading the law, Israel separates from the mixed multitude, 1-3. Eliashib having, during Nehemiah's absence, prepared a chamber at the temple for Tobiah, Nehemiah, on his return, grieved and indignant, causes the chambers to be cleansed, 4-9. He reforms abuses concerning tithes and offerings, 10-14. He prevents the profanation of the sabbath, 15-22. He opposes those who had married strange wives, and drives away the grandson of Eliashib, 23-28. His other services and prayers, 29-31.

ON that day * they read in the book of Moses in the † audience of the people; and therein was found written, that * the † Ammonite and the Moabite should not come into the congregation of God for ever;

2 Because they met not the children of Israel with bread and with water, but † hired Balaam against them, that he should curse them: howbeit † our God turned the curse into a blessing.

3 Now it came to pass, * when they had heard the law, † that they separated from Israel all † the mixed multitude.

4 And before this, † Eliashib the priest, † having the oversight of the chamber of the house of our God, † was † allied unto Tobiah;

5 And he had prepared for him † a great chamber, where aforetime they laid the meat-offerings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the tithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oil, † which was commanded to be given to the Levites, and the singers, and the porters; and the offerings of the priests.

6 But † in all this time was not I at Jerusalem: for in † the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes king of Babylon came I unto the king, and † after certain days * obtained I leave of the king.

7 And I came to Jerusalem, and † understood of the evil that Eliashib did for Tobiah, * in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God.

8 And † it grieved me sore; therefore † I cast forth all the house-

hold stuff of Tobiah out of the chamber.

9 Then I commanded, and † they cleansed the chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, with the meat-offering and the frankincense.

10 † And I perceived that * the portions of the Levites had not been given them: for the Levites and the singers, that did the work, were fled every one † to his field.

11 Then † I contended I with the rulers and said, † Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their * place.

12 Then † I brought all Judah the tithe of the corn, and the new wine, and the oil unto the † treasuries.

13 And † I made treasurers over the treasuries, † Shelemiah the priest, and Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites, † Pedaiah: and † next to them was Hanan the son of † Zaccur, the son of † Mattaniah: for they were † counted faithful, and † their office was † to distribute unto their brethren.

14 † Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my † good deeds that I have done † for the house of my God, and for the * offices thereof.

15 † In those days saw I in Judah some † treading wine-presses on the sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all manner of † burdens, which they brought into Jerusalem on the sabbath day: and † I testified against them, in the day wherein they sold victuals.

16 There dwelt † men of Tyre also therein, which brought fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Judah, and in Jerusalem.

17 Then † I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What evil thing is this that ye do, and profane the sabbath day?

18 † Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet † ye bring more wrath upon Israel by profaning the sabbath.

19 And it came to pass, that when the gates of Jerusalem † began to be dark before the sabbath, † I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: and some of my servants set I at the gates, that there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath day.

20 So the merchants, and sellers of all kind of ware, lodged without Jerusalem once or twice.

21 Then † I testified against † them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye † about the wall? if ye do †

hold stuff of Tobiah out of the chamber.

9 Then I commanded, and † they cleansed the chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, with the meat-offering and the frankincense.

10 † And I perceived that * the portions of the Levites had not been given them: for the Levites and the singers, that did the work, were fled every one † to his field.

11 Then † I contended I with the rulers and said, † Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their * place.

12 Then † I brought all Judah the tithe of the corn, and the new wine, and the oil unto the † treasuries.

13 And † I made treasurers over the treasuries, † Shelemiah the priest, and Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites, † Pedaiah: and † next to them was Hanan the son of † Zaccur, the son of † Mattaniah: for they were † counted faithful, and † their office was † to distribute unto their brethren.

14 † Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my † good deeds that I have done † for the house of my God, and for the * offices thereof.

15 † In those days saw I in Judah some † treading wine-presses on the sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all manner of † burdens, which they brought into Jerusalem on the sabbath day: and † I testified against them, in the day wherein they sold victuals.

16 There dwelt † men of Tyre also therein, which brought fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Judah, and in Jerusalem.

17 Then † I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What evil thing is this that ye do, and profane the sabbath day?

18 † Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet † ye bring more wrath upon Israel by profaning the sabbath.

19 And it came to pass, that when the gates of Jerusalem † began to be dark before the sabbath, † I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: and some of my servants set I at the gates, that there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath day.

20 So the merchants, and sellers of all kind of ware, lodged without Jerusalem once or twice.

21 Then † I testified against † them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye † about the wall? if ye do †

xii. 45. 2 Chr. xxix. 5. 15-19.

x. 37. xii. 47. Mal. i. 6-14. 1 Tim. v. 17, 18.

t Num. xxv. ii. u 17. 25. v. 5-13. Job xxi. 34. Prov. xxviii. 4. x. 39. Mal. iii. 8-11.

* Heb. *standing.* y x. 37-39. Lev. xxvii. 30. Num. xviii. 20-26. Deut. xiv. 22.

† Or, *storehouses.* z xii. 44. 2 Chr. xxxi. 12-15.

a iii. 30. b viii. 4.

† Heb. *at their hand.* c x. 12.

d xi. 22. xii. 35. e vii. 2. Luke xii. 42. xvi. 10-12.

f Acts vi. 3. 1 Cor. iv. 2. 1 Tim. i. 12.

§ Heb. *it was upon them.* f Acts iv. 25. vi. 1.

g 22. 31. v. 19. Heb. vi. 10. Rev. iii. 5.

† Heb. *kindnesses.* h 1 Chr. xxix. 3.

2 Chr. xxiv. 16. xxxi. 20, 21.

Ezra vii. 20. 24. 27. Ps. cxlii. 6-9.

* Or, *observations.* i Ex. xx. 8-11.

xxxiv. 21. xxxv. 2. 1s. lviii. 13.

Ex. xx. 13.

k x. 31. Num. xv. 32-36. Jer. xvii. 21, 22. 24. 27.

l 21. ix. 20. Deut. viii. 19. Ps. i. 7.

Jer. xlii. 19. Acts ii. 40. xv. 21. 1 Thes. iv. 6.

m Ex. xxxiii. 12. Deut. v. 14.

n 2. 25. v. 7. Ps. lxxviii. 1, 2. Jer. xlii. 18. xlvii. 2.

o Jer. xlvii. 23. 27. Ez. xix. 8. 26.

Zech. i. 4, 5.

p Lev. xxvi. 18. 28. Num. xxxii. 14. Josh. xiii. 17, 18.

q Lev. xxiii. 32.

r vii. 3. Ex. xxxii. 14-17. Jer. xvii. 19-21.

s Heb. *before.*

t Rom. xiii. 3, 4. so again, ' I will lay hands on you.
u vii. 64, 65. 2 From that time forth came they no
Kings xxiii. 4. more on the sabbath.
1 Chr. xv. 12—14. 2 Chr. xxix. 22 And ^a I commanded the Le-
4, 5. 24. 27. 30. vites that they should ^x cleanse
Is. xlix. 23. themselves, and *that* they should
x xii. 30. come *and* keep the gates, to ^y sanc-
y Deut. v. 12. tify the sabbath day. ^z Remember
z 14. 31. v. 19. Ps. me, O my God, *concerning* this
xxxviii. 1—5. Is. also, and ^a spare me according to
xxxviii. 3. 2 Cor. the † greatness of thy mercy.
i. 12. 2 Tim. iv. 7, 8.
a Ps. xxv. 6, 7. the † greatness of thy mercy.
li. 1. cxxx. 3, 4. 23 ¶ In those days also saw I
7. cxliii. 1, 2. Jews ^b that had † married wives of
† Or, multitude. Ps. v. 7. Is. lv. 7. ^c Ashdod, of ^d Ammon, and of
b x. 30. Ezra ix. Moab:
2. 11, 12. 2 Cor. 22 And their children spake half
vi. 14. in the speech of Ashdod, and
† Heb. made to § could not speak in the Jews' lan-
dwell with them. guage, but according to the lan-
c 1 Sam. v. 1. guage of ¶ each people.
d 1—3. 25 And ^e I contended with them,
§ Heb. they dis- and ^f cursed them, and ^g smote
cerned not to certain of them, and ^h plucked off
speak. their hair, and ⁱ made them swear
¶ Heb. people and by God, saying, ^k Ye shall not give
people. your daughters unto their sons, nor
e 11. 17. Prov. take their daughters unto your
xxviii. 4. sons, or for yourselves.
f v. 13. Deut. your daughters unto their sons, nor
xxvii. 14—26. take their daughters unto your
g Or, reviled. sons, or for yourselves.
Luke xi. 45, 46. sons, or for yourselves.
g Deut. xxv. 2, 3. sons, or for yourselves.
h Is. i. 6. i x. 29, 30. Deut. vi. 13. 2 Chr. xv. 12—15. Ezra x. 5.
k Ex. xxxiv. 16. Deut. vii. 3.

26 ^l Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? ^m yet among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Israel: nevertheless, even him did outlandish women cause to sin.

27 ⁿ Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God, in marrying strange wives?

28 And *one* of the sons of ^o Joiada, the son of ^p Eliashib, the high-priest, *was* ^q son-in-law to ^r Sanballat the Horonite: therefore ^s I chased him from me.

29 ^t Remember them, O my God, [†] because they have defiled the priesthood, and ^u the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Levites.

30 Thus ^x cleansed I them from all strangers, and ^y appointed the wards of the priests and the Levites, every one in his business;

31 And for ^z the wood-offering, at times appointed, and for the first-fruits. ^a Remember me, O my God, for good.

1 Kings xi. 1—8. Ec. vii. 26.
2 Sam. xii. 24.
25. 1 Kings iii. 13. 2 Chr. i. 12.
1 Sam. xxx. 24.
o xii. 10. 22.
p iii. 1.
q 4, 5. vi. 17—19.
r ii. 19.
s 25. Ps. ci. 8.
Prov. xx. 8. 26.
Rom. xiii. 3, 4.
t vi. 14. Ps. lix. 5
—13. 2 Tim. iv. 14.
† Heb. for the defilings of. Lev. xxi. 1—7.
u Num. xvi. 9, 10.
xxv. 12, 13. 1 Sam. ii. 30. Mal. ii. 4—8. 11, 12.
x x. 30.
y xii. 2—26. 1 Chr. xxiv. xxv. xxvi.
z x. 34.
a 14. 22. Ps. xxv. 7. cvi. 4. Luke xxiii. 42.

THE BOOK

OF

ESTHER.

THIS book, which takes its name from the principal character introduced in it, was most probably written by Mordecai, and inserted into the canon of Scripture by Ezra and his assistants, or by their successors: but there are various opinions among learned men on this subject. The Jews have always held the book of Esther in great veneration; and as the feast of Purim, (ix. 26—32.) is observed by them to this day, no reasonable doubt can be entertained on the authenticity of the narrative.—Perhaps it was written after all the other books of the Old Testament; though in this respect, also, learned men differ exceedingly. And as it contains no prophecies, so it is not referred to in the New Testament.—It is also very remarkable, that there is no clear mention in it of any of the names, by which the God of Israel is distinguished in the sacred oracles; yet it is most evidently intended, as well as admirably calculated, to illustrate the doctrine of Providence; and the methods and instruments by which the great Ruler of the world accomplishes his purposes, both of mercy and of judgment. Perhaps this omission of the Lord's name was designed. Facts, well known, concerning the wor-

shippers of JEHOVAH, the plot formed for their extirpation, and the wonderful deliverance vouchsafed them, were thus simply related: in order that every reader might judge for himself, whether these facts did not demonstrate the God of the Jews to be the great Ruler of the universe. Had this conclusion been urged on the Gentiles by a despised Jew, their prejudices might have been excited; let the simple narrative then speak for itself. Several additional chapters are found in the Apocrypha; but they never were in the Hebrew text, and the Jews never received them: they principally contain repetitions or additions, intended to decorate the history; but which in fact destroy its simple unity and beauty: and some things in them cannot be reconciled with the times to which the history must relate.—The preceding books form a specimen of the Lord's care of his church in Judea; this shews his favour to the nation at large. Many of those who continued in remote countries were blameable in that respect: yet he would not leave the nation in the hand of their enemies, or deprive them of his mercy and grace on that account.

CHAPTER I.

Ahasuerus, king of Persia, makes a royal feast, 1—9. He sends for Vashti his queen, who refuses to come, 10—12. By the advice of his counsellors, he divorces her, and asserts, by decree, the authority of men over their wives, 13—22.

NOW it came to pass in the days of ^a Ahasuerus, (this is Ahasuerus which reigned ^b from India even unto Ethiopia, *over* ^c an hun-

dred and seven and twenty provinces:)

2 *That* in those days, when the king Ahasuerus ^d sat on the throne of his kingdom, which *was* in ^e Shushan the palace,

3 In the third year of his reign, ^f he made a feast unto all his princes, and his servants; the pow-

d 2 Sam. vii. 1.
1 Kings i. 46.
Dan. iv. 4.
e Neh. i. 1. Dan. viii. 2.
f ii. 13. Gen. xl. 20. 1 Kings iii. 25. Dan. x. 2. Mark vi. 21.

a Ezra iv. 6. Dan. ix. 1.
b viii. 9.
c Dan. vi. 1.

g Dan. iii. 2, 3. vi. 1, 6, 7.
h Is. xxxix. 2. Ez. xxviii. v. Dan. iv. 30.
i v. 1. Matt. vi. 13. Rom. ix. 23. Eph. i. 18. Col. i. 27. Rev. iv. 11.
k 1 Chr. xix. 11. 12. 25. Job xl. 10. Ps. xxi. 5. xlv. 3. xciii. 1. cxlv. 12. Dan. iv. 36. v. 18. 2 Pet. i. 16, 17.
• Heb. found.
l 2 Chr. vii. 8, 9. xxx. 21—25.
m Ex. xvi. 1, 31. 32. 36, 37.
† Or, violet.
n vii. 8. Ez. xxiii. 41. Am. ii. 8. vi. 4.
o Or, of porphyre, and marble, and tabaster, and stone of blue colour.
p 1 Kings x. 21.
q Heb. wine of the kingdom.
r Heb. land.
s Jer. xxxv. 8. li. 7. Hab. ii. 15, 16.
t John ii. 8.
u v. 4, 8.

er of Persia and Media, & the nobles and princes of the provinces, *being* before him:
4 When ^h he shewed ⁱ the riches of his glorious kingdom, and the honour of his ^k excellent majesty, many days, *even* an hundred and fourscore days.

5 And when these days were expired, the king made a feast unto all the people that were ^{*} present in Shushan the palace, both unto great and small, ^l seven days, in the court of the garden of the king's palace;

6 *Where were* ^m white, green, and [†] blue hangings, fastened with cords of fine linen and purple to silver rings, and pillars of marble; ⁿ the beds *were of* gold and silver, upon a pavement of ^o red, and blue, and white, and black marble.

7 And they gave *them* drink in ^p vessels of gold, (the vessels being diverse one from another,) and ^q royal wine in abundance, according to the ^r state of the king:

8 And the drinking *was* according to the law; ^s none did compel: for so the king had appointed to all ^t the officers of his house, that they should do according to every man's pleasure.

9 Also Vashti ^u the queen made a feast for the women, *in* the royal house which *belonged* to king Ahasuerus.

10 ¶ On the seventh day, when ^v the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mehuman, Biztha, ^w Harbona, Bigtha, and Abagtha, Zethar, and Carcas, the seven ^x chamberlains, that served in the presence of Ahasuerus the king,

11 To bring ^y Vashti the queen before the king with the crown royal, to shew the people and the princes her beauty: for she *was* ^z fair to look on.

12 But the queen Vashti ^a refused to come at the king's commandment ^b by *his* chamberlains: therefore ^c *was* the king very wroth, and his anger ^d burned in him.

13 Then the king said to ^e the wise men, which ^f knew the times, (for so *was* the king's manner towards all that knew law and judgment:

14 And the next unto him *was* Carshena, Shethar, Admatha, Tarshish, Meres, Marsena, and Memucan, ^g the seven princes of Persia and Media, which ^h saw the king's face, and which sat the first in the kingdom;)

15 § What shall we do unto the queen Vashti according to law, because she hath not performed the commandment of the king Ahasuerus, by the chamberlains?

16 And Memucan answered before the king and the princes,

Vashti the queen hath not ^e done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the people, that are in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus.

17 For *this* deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that they shall ^f despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Ahasuerus commanded Vashti the queen to be brought in before him, but she came not.

18 Likewise shall the ladies of Persia and Media say this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus *shall there arise* too much contempt and wrath.

19 It ^{*} it please the king, let there go a royal commandment [†] from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Persians and the Medes, that [‡] it be not altered, that Vashti come no more before king Ahasuerus; and let the king give her royal estate unto [§] another ^{||} that is better than she.

20 And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) ^h all the wives shall give to their husbands honour, both to great and small.

21 And the saying ^{||} pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Memucan:

22 For he sent letters into all the king's provinces, ⁱ into every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language, ^k that every man should bear rule in his own house, and that ^{*} it should be published according to the language of every people.

CHAP. II.

By advice of his servants, Ahasuerus causes fair virgins to be sought out in every province of his kingdom, that he might choose a queen, 1—4. Esther had been brought up by Mordecai, 5—7. She obtains favour with the keeper of the women; pleases the king; and is made queen, having observed Mordecai's directions, 8—20. Mordecai discovers a plot against the king; the criminals are punished; and his service is registered in the chronicles of the kingdom, 21—23.

AFTER these things, when the wrath of king Ahasuerus was appeased, ^a he remembered Vashti, and ^b what she had done, and what was decreed against her.

2 Then said the ^c king's servants, that ministered unto him, ^d Let there be fair young virgins sought for the king:

3 And let the king appoint officers ^e in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto Shushan the palace, to the house of the women, unto ^{*} the custody of [†] Heghe the king's chamberlain, keeper of the women; and

e Acts xviii. 14. xxv. 10. 1 Cor. vi. 7, 8.

f 1 Sam. vi. 16. Eph. v. 33.

• Heb. it be good with the king.

† Heb. from before him.

‡ Heb. pass not away. viii. 8. Dan. vi. 8. 12. 15.

§ Heb. her companion.

g 1 Sam. xv. 28. 1 Kings ii. 32.

h Eph. v. 33. Col. iii. 18. 1 Pet. iii. 1—7.

|| Heb. was good in the eyes of the king. Gen. xli. 37.

i viii. 9. Dan. ii. 29. iv. 1.

k 1 Tim. ii. 12. Tit. ii. 4, 5.

• Heb. one should publish it according to the language of his people. iii. 12. Luke xvi. 8. 1 Cor. xiv. 19.

a Dan. vi. 14—12.

b i. 12—19.

c i. 10. 14. vi. 14.

d Gen. xii. 14, 15. 1 Kings i. 2, 3.

e i. 1.

• Heb. the hand

† 2. Hgag.

g 12-14. Is. iii. let ^s their things for purification be given ^{them} :
18-23.

4 And let the maiden which pleaseth the king be queen instead of Vashti. And the thing pleased the king : and he did so.

5 ¶ Now in ^h Shushan the palace there was ⁱ a certain Jew, whose name was Mordecai, the son of Jair, ^k the son of Shimei, the son of Kish, a Benjamite ;

6 Who had been carried away from Jerusalem, with the captivity which had been carried away with ^l Jeconiah king of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away.

7 And he [†] brought up ⁿ Hadasah, that is Esther, ^o his uncle's daughter : for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid was [†] fair and beautiful : whom Mordecai, when her father and mother were dead, ^p took for his own daughter.

8 ¶ So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were gathered together unto Shushan the palace, to the custody of ^q Hegai, that Esther was brought also unto the king's house, to the custody of Hegai, keeper of the women.

9 And the maiden pleased him, and ^r she obtained kindness of him ; and he speedily gave her ^s her things for purification, with such [†] things as belonged to her, and seven maidens, which were meet to be given her out of the king's house : and he [§] preferred her and her maids unto the best place of the house of the women.

10 Esther ^t had not shewed her people nor her kindred : ^u for Mordecai had charged her that she should not shew it.

11 And Mordecai ^x walked every day before the court of the women's house, to know ^{||} how Esther did, and what should become of her.

12 ¶ Now, when every maid's turn was come ^y to go in to king Ahasuerus, after that she had been twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, ^z to wit, ^z six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odours, and with other things for the purifying of the women ;)

13 Then thus came every maiden unto the king ; whatsoever she desired was given her, to go with her out of the house of the women, unto the king's house.

14 In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women, to the custody of Shaashgaz, the king's chamberlain, which

kept the concubines : she came in unto the king no more, except the king ^a delighted in her, and that ^b she were called by name.

15 ¶ Now when the turn of Esther, the daughter of Abihail, the uncle of Mordecai, ^c who had taken her for his daughter, was come to go in unto the king, she required nothing but what Hegai the king's chamberlain, the keeper of the women, appointed. And ^d Esther obtained favour in the sight of all them that looked upon her.

16 So Esther was taken unto king Ahasuerus into his house royal in ^e the tenth month, which is the month Tebeth, in ^f the seventh year of his reign.

17 And the king loved Esther above all the women, and she obtained grace and ^{*} favour [†] in his sight more than all the virgins ; ^g so that he set the royal crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of Vashti.

18 Then the king ^h made a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, even Esther's feast ; and he made a [†] release to the provinces, and ⁱ gave gifts according to the state of the king.

19 And when ^k the virgins were gathered together the second time, then Mordecai ^l sat in the king's gate.

20 Esther ^m had not yet shewed her kindred nor her people ; as Mordecai had charged her : for Esther did the commandment of Mordecai, like as when she was brought up with him.

21 ¶ In those days, while Mordecai sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, ⁿ Bigthan and Teresh, of those which kept the [§] door, were wroth, ^o and sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus.

22 And ^p the thing was known to Mordecai, who told it unto Esther the queen ; and ^q Esther certified the king ^{thereof} in ^r Mordecai's name.

23 And when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found out ; therefore they were both ^s hanged on a tree : and it was written in ^t the book of the chronicles before the king.

CHAP. III.

Haman is advanced by the king, who commands his servants to bow down to him ; but Mordecai refuses to do it, 1-3. Haman, in revenge, purposes to destroy the whole Jewish nation, 4-6. He chooses a day by casting lots, for executing his purpose, 7. By calumny he obtains a commission from the king to extirpate the Jews, and publishes it through all the provinces, 8-15.

AFTER these things did king Ahasuerus ^a promote Haman, the son of Hammedatha the ^b Agagite, and advanced him, and set

a iv. 11. Gen. xxxiv. 19. Is. lxii. 4, 5. b Is. xlv. 4.

c 7. d Cant. vi. 9. Acts vii. 10.

e i. 3. viii. 9. f Ezra vii. 8.

* Or, kindness. † Heb. before him.

g 1 Sam. ii. 8. Ps. lxxv. 6, 7. cxliii. 7, 8. Ez. xvii. 24. Luke i. 48-52. h i. 3-5. Gen. xxix. 22. Judg. xiv. 10-17. Matt. xxii. 2.

† Heb. rest. i ix. 22. 1 Sam. xxv. 8. Neh. viii. 12. Rev. xi. 10.

k 3, 4. l 21. iii. 2, 3. v. 13.

m 10.

n vi. 2. Bigthana. § Heb. threshold. o Ps. cxliv. 10.

p Ec. x. 20. Acts xxiii. 12-22.

q vi. 2. Rom. xi. 33. r Phil. ii. 4.

s v. 14. vii. 10. Gen. xl. 19. 22. Deut. xxi. 22, 23. Josh. viii. 29. t vi. 1, 2. Mal. iii. 16.

h i. 2. i iii. 4. x. 3.

k 1 Sam. ix. 1. 2 Sam. xvi. 5.

l 2 Kings xxiv. 14, 15. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 9, 10. Jehoiachin. Jer. xxiv. 1.

† Heb. nourished. Eph. vi. 4. n Dan. i. 6, 7. o 15.

† Heb. fair off form and good of countenance. i. 11.

p Gen. xlviii. 5. 1 John iii. 1.

q 3. Hege.

r Gen. xxxix. 21. 1 Kings viii. 50. Ezra vii. 6. Neh. ii. 8. Ps. cvi. 46. Prov. xvi. 7. Dan. i. 9. 3. 12.

† Heb. her portions. § Heb. changed her.

t iii. 8. Matt. x. 16. u 7. 20. Eph. vi. 1. 1 Pet. i. 14.

x v. 2, 3.

|| Heb. the peace of Esther. Gen. xxxvii. 14. 1 Sam. xvii. 18. Acts xv. 36.

y 1 Thes. iv. 4, 5.

z Prov. vii. 17. Cant. iii. 6. Is. lvii. 9. Luke vii. 37, 38.

a Ps. xii. 8. Prov. xxix. 2. b Num. xxiv. 7. 1 Sam. xv. 8.

c i. 14. Ezra vii. 14. his seat ^c above all the princes that *were* with him.

d ii. 19, 21. 2 And all ^d the king's servants, that *were* in the king's gate, ^e bowed, and revered Haman: for the king had so commanded concerning him. But Mordecai ^f bowed not, nor did *him* reverence.

g Ex. i. 17. Matt. xv. 2, 3. 3 Then the king's servants, which *were* in the king's gate, said unto Mordecai, ^g Why transgress-est thou the king's commandment?

h Gen. xxxix. 10. 4 Now it came to pass, ^h when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, ⁱ that they told Haman, to see whether Mordecai's matters would stand: for ^k he had told them that he *was* a Jew.

5 And when Haman saw ^l that Mordecai bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Haman ^m full of wrath.

6 And he thought scorn to lay hands on Mordecai alone; for they had shewed him the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman ⁿ sought to destroy all the Jews, that *were* throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasuerus, *even* the people of Mordecai.

7 ¶ In ^o the first month, that *is* the month Nisan, ^p in the twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, ^q they cast Pur, that *is*, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, *to* the twelfth month, that *is* the month ^r Adar.

8 And Haman said unto king Ahasuerus, There is a certain people ^s scattered abroad, and dispersed among the people, in all the provinces of thy kingdom; and ^t their laws *are* diverse from all people, neither keep they the king's laws: therefore *it* is not ^u for the king's profit to suffer them.

9 If it please the king, let it be written ^v that they may be destroyed; and I will ^w pay ^x ten thousand talents of silver to the hands of those that have the charge of the business, to bring *it* into the king's treasuries.

10 And the king ^y took his ring from his hand, and gave it unto Haman, the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, the Jews' ^z enemy.

11 And the king said unto Haman, The silver *is* given to thee, the people also, ^a to do with them as it seemeth good to thee.

12 Then were the king's ^b scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was written, according to all that Haman had commanded, unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors that *were* over every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province, ^c according to the writing thereof, and *to* every people after their language; ^d in the name of

king Ahasuerus was it written, and ^e sealed with the king's ring.

13 And the letters were sent ^f by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, ^g both young and old, little children and women, ^h in one day, *even* upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which *is* the month Adar, and *to take* ⁱ the spoil of them for a prey.

14 The ^j copy of the writing, for a commandment to be given in every province, was published unto all people, that they should be ready against that day.

15 The posts went out, being ^k hastened by the king's commandment, and the decree was given in Shushan the palace. And the king and Haman ^l sat down to drink; but ^m the city Shushan was perplexed.

CHAP. IV.

Mordecai and the Jews fast, and mourn exceedingly, 1-3. Esther, seeking to enquire of Mordecai the reason, is informed of the decree, and required to petition the king for her people, 4-9. She excuses herself; but being shewn the consequences, she appoints a fast of three days, and consents, at the peril of her life, 10-17.

WHEN Mordecai perceived ^a all that was done, Mordecai ^b rent his clothes, and put on sackcloth, ^c with ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and ^d cried with a loud and a bitter cry;

2 And came even before the king's gate: for none *might* enter into the king's gate clothed with sackcloth.

3 And in every province, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, *there was* ^e great mourning among the Jews, and fasting, and ^f weeping, and wailing; and ^g many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 So Esther's maids and her ^h chamberlains came and told *it* her. Then was the queen exceedingly grieved; and she sent raiment to clothe Mordecai, and to take away his sackcloth from him; ⁱ but he received *it* not.

5 Then called Esther for Hatach, one of the king's chamberlains, whom he had ^j appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a commandment to Mordecai, ^k to know what *it was*, and why *it was*.

6 So Hatach went forth to Mordecai unto the street of the city, which *was* before the king's gate.

7 And Mordecai told him of ^l all that had happened unto him, and of the sum of the money that Haman had promised to pay to the king's treasuries for the Jews, to destroy them:

8 Also he gave him ^m the copy of the writing of the decree, that was given at Shushan, to destroy them, to shew *it* unto Esther, and to declare *it* unto her, and ⁿ to

b viii. 8.
c viii. 10. 14. 2 Chr. xxx. 6. Job ix. 25. Jer. li. 31. Rom. iii. 15.
d 1 Sam. xv. 3.
e viii. 12-14. Ps. xxvii. 3. Jam. ii. 13.
f viii. 11. ix. 10. 1a. x. 6.

g viii. 13, 14.
h Prov. i. 16. iv. 16.
i Am. vi. 6. John xvi. 20. Rev. xi. 10.
k vi. 16. viii. 15. Prov. xxix. 2.

a iii. 8. 13.
b 2 Sam. i. 11. Job i. 20. Jon. iii. 4-9.
c Josh. vii. 6. Job ii. 8. Ez. xxvii. 30.
d Gen. xxvii. 34. 1a. xv. 4. Mic. i. 8. Rev. xviii. 17-19.

e 1 Sam. iv. 13, 14. 1a. xxii. 4, 5. 12.
f Matt. xiii. 42. xxii. 12. xxv. 30.
g Heb. sackcloth and ashes were laid under many. 1a. viii. 5. Dan. ix. 3.
h Heb. eunuchs.

g Gen. xxvii. 34. Ps. lxxvii. 2. Jer. xxi. 15.

i Heb. set before her.
j Rom. xii. 14. 1 Cor. xii. 26. Phil. ii. 4. Heb.

l iii. 2-13.

m iii. 14, 15.

n ii. 20. 1 Tim. v. 13. 17.

charge her that she should go in unto the king, ^m to made supplication unto him, and ⁿ to make request before him for her people.

9 And Hatach came, and told Esther the words of Mordecai.

10 Again Esther spake unto Hatach, and gave him commandment unto Mordecai;

11 All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into ^o the inner court, who is not called, *there is* ^p one law of his to put *him* to death, except such to whom ^q the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: ^r but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days.

12 And they told to Mordecai Esther's words.

13 Then Mordecai commanded to answer Esther, ^s Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews.

14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, ^t then shall there ^u enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but ^v thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed: and who knoweth ^w whether thou art come to the kingdom ^y for *such* a time as this?

15 ¶ Then Esther bade *them* return Mordecai *this answer*,

16 Go, gather together all the Jews that are ^z present in Shushan, and ^a fast ye for me, and neither ^b eat nor drink three days, night or day: ^c I also and my maidens will fast likewise; and so will I go in unto the king, which *is* not according to the law: and ^d if I perish, I perish.

17 So Mordecai ^e went his way, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

CHAPTER V

Esther, venturing uncalled before the king, is graciously received; and being encouraged to make ^f her request, she invites the king and Haman to a banquet, 1-5. Being again asked what was her request, she invites them to another banquet the next day, 6-8. Haman, proud of this distinction, and elated by prosperity, is disquieted by Mordecai's neglect, and complains of it to his friends and his wife, 9-13. By their advice he erects a gallows for his execution the next morning, 14.

NOW it came to pass ^g on the third day, that Esther put on ^h her ^b royal *apparel*, and stood ⁱ in the inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king ^j sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the gate of the house.

2 And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the court, *that* ^k she obtained favour in his sight: and the king held out to Esther ^l the golden

sceptre that *was* in his hand. So Esther drew near, and touched the top of the sceptre.

3 Then said the king unto her, ^m What wilt thou, queen Esther? and what *is* thy request? it shall be even given thee ⁿ to the half of the kingdom.

4 And Esther answered, ^o If *it* seem good unto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto ^p the banquet, that I have prepared for him.

5 Then the king said, ^q Cause Haman to make haste, that he may do as Esther hath said. So the king and Haman came to the banquet that Esther had prepared.

6 And ^r the king said unto Esther at the banquet of wine, What *is* thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: and what *is* thy request? even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed.

7 Then answered Esther, and said, My petition and my request *is*;

8 If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and to ^s perform my request, let the king and Haman come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and ^t I will do to-morrow as the king hath said.

9 Then went Haman forth that day ^u joyful and with a glad heart: but when Haman saw Mordecai in the king's gate, that ^v he stood not up, nor moved for him, ^w he was full of indignation against Mordecai.

10 Nevertheless Haman ^x refrained himself: and when he came home, he sent and ^y called for his friends, and ^z Zeresh his wife.

11 And Haman told them of ^a the glory of his riches, and ^b the multitude of his children, and all ^c the things wherein the king had promoted him, and ^d how he had advanced him above the princes and servants of the king.

12 Haman said, moreover, Yea, Esther the queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared, but myself; and ^e to-morrow am I invited unto her also with the king.

13 Yet ^f all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Mordecai the Jew sitting at the king's gate.

14 Then ^g said Zeresh his wife, and all his friends, unto him, ^h Let a ⁱ gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and to-morrow ^j speak thou unto the king that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then ^k go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And ^l the thing pleased Haman; and ^m he caused the gallows to be made.

m Job ix. 15. Prov. xvi. 14, 15. Eccl. x. 4. Acts xii. 20.
n vii. 3, 4. viii. 6. Neh. ii. 3-5. Prov. xxi. 1.

o v. 1.
p Dan. ii. 9.
q v. 2. viii. 4.
r i. 19. ii. 14. 1 Pet. iii. 7.
s Prov. xxiv. 10-12. Matt. xvi. 24, 25. John xii. 25. Phil. ii. 30. Heb. xii. 3.
t Gen. xxii. 14. Num. xxiii. 22-24. Deut. xxxii. 26, 27. 36. 1 Sam. xii. 22. Is. liv. 17. Jer. xxxiii. 24-26. xlv. 28. Am. ix. 8, 9. Matt. xvi. 18. xxiv. 22.

u Heb. respiration. Ezra ix. 9. Job ix. 18.
v ii. 7. 15. Judg. xiv. 15-18. xv. 6.
x Gen. xlv. 4-8. Is. xlv. 1-5. xlix. 23. Acts vii. 20-25.
y 1 Sam. xvii. 29. 2 Kings xix. 3. Neh. vi. 11.

z 2 Chr. xx. 3. Is. xlii. 12. Joel i. 14, 15. ii. 12-17. Jon. iii. 4-6.
a v. 1. Matt. xii. 40. Acts ix. 9. xxvii. 33.
b Gen. xviii. 19. Josh. xxiv. 15. Acts x. 7.
c Gen. xliii. 14. 1 Sam. xix. 5. 2 Sam. x. 12. Luke ix. 44. Acts xx. 24, xxi. 13. Rom. xvi. 4. Phil. ii. 30.
d Heb. passed.

e Ps. cxvi. 1. Prov. xxi. 1. Acts vii. 10. x. 4.
f v. 11. vii. 15. Matt. x. 16. xi. 8. 1 Pet. iii. 3-5.
g i. 11. vi. 4.
h 1 Kings x. 18-20. Luke xxii. 30. Rev. iii. 21.

i Ps. cxvi. 1. Prov. xxi. 1. Acts vii. 10. x. 4.
j v. 11. vii. 15. Matt. x. 16. xi. 8. 1 Pet. iii. 3-5.
k i. 11. vi. 4.
l 1 Kings x. 18-20. Luke xxii. 30. Rev. iii. 21.

g 6. vii. 2. ix. 12. 1 Kings ii. 20. iii. 5. Matt. xx. 20-22. Luke xviii. 41.
h Mark vi. 23.
i 8. Prov. xxix. 11.

k Gen. xxvii. 25. xxxii. 20. Ps. cxii. 5. 1 Cor. xiv. 20.
l vi. 14.

m vii. 2. ix. 12.

* Heb. do.
n vi. 1, &c. Prov. xvi. 9.
o Am. vi. 12, 13. Luke vi. 25. John xvi. 20. Jam. iv. 9.
p iii. 2. Ps. xv. 4. Matt. x. 28.
q iii. 5. 1 Kings xxi. 4. Job xxxi. 31. Ps. xxvii. 3. Dan. iii. 13. 19. Matt. ii. 16. Acts vii. 54.
r Gen. xliii. 30. 31. xlv. 1. 2 Sam. xiii. 22, 23. Eccl. vii. 8, 9.
t Heb. caused his friends to come. s vi. 13.
u i. 4. Gen. xxxi. 1. Job xxxi. 24, 25. Ps. xlix. 6. 16, 17. Is. x. 3. Jer. ix. 23, 24. Dan. iv. 30. Mark x. 24. Luke xii. 19, 20. 1 Tim. vi. 17.

v ix. 7-10.
x iii. 1.
y Job viii. 12, 13. xx. 5-8. Ps. xxxvii. 35, 36. Prov. vii. 22, 23. xxvii. 1. Luke xxi. 34, 35. 1 Thes. v. 3.
z 1 Kings xxi. 4-6. Job xviii. 4. Eccl. i. 14. Phil. iv. 11, 12.
a 2 Sam. xiii. 3-5. 1 Kings xxi. 7. 25. 2 Chr. xxii. 3, 4. Mark vi. 19-24.
b vii. 9.
c Heb. tree.
d iii. 8, &c. vi. 4.
e iii. 15. 1 Kings xxi. 7. Am. vi. 4-6. Rev. x. 10.
f 2 Sam. xvi. 21-23. xvi. 1-4. Mark xiv. 10, 11. Acts xxiii. 14, 15. xxv. 2, 3. Rom. i. 32.
g vii. 10. Prov. i. 18. iv. 16. Rom. iii. 15.

CHAP. VI.

The king, unable to sleep, orders the records to be read, discovers that Mordecai's service had not been rewarded, and considers how to honour him, 1-3. Haman, coming early to ask that Mordecai might be hanged, is himself required to confer the highest honours upon him, 4-11. He is extremely mortified; his friends and wife predict his ruin; and he is called in this state of mind to attend Esther's banquet, 12-14.

ON ^a that night ^{*} could not the king sleep, and he commanded to bring ^b the book of records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king.

2 And it was found written that Mordecai had told of ^c Bigthana and Teresh, two of the king's chamberlains, the keepers of the [†] door, who sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus.

3 And the king said, ^d What honour and dignity hath been done to Mordecai for this? Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, ^e There is nothing done for him.

4 And the king said, ^f Who is in the court? Now Haman was come into ^g the outward court of the king's house, ^h to speak unto the king to hang Mordecai on the gallows that he had prepared for him.

5 And the king's servants said unto him, Behold, Haman standeth in the court. And the king said, Let him come in.

6 So Haman came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be done unto the man ^{*} whom the king delighteth to honour? Now Haman thought in his heart, ⁱ To whom would the king delight to do honour more than to myself?

7 And Haman answered the king, For the man [†] whom the king delighteth to honour,

8 [‡] Let the royal apparel be brought which the king useth to wear, and ^{*} the horse that the king rideth upon, and the crown-royal which is set upon his head:

9 And let this apparel and horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they may array the man ^{withal} whom the king delighteth to honour, and [§] bring him on horseback through the street of the city, and [¶] proclaim before him. Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

10 Then the king said to Haman, ^{||} Make haste, and take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Mordecai the Jew, that sitteth at the king's gate: ^{||} let nothing fail of all that thou hast spoken.

11 Then ^{*} took Haman the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Mordecai, and brought him on horse-back through the street of the city, and proclaimed before him,

Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

12 [¶] And Mordecai ^{*} came again to the king's gate: but Haman [¶] hasted to his house mourning, and [¶] having his head covered.

13 And Haman told ^{*} Zeresh his wife, and all his friends, every thing that had befallen him. Then ^{*} said his wise men, and Zeresh his wife, unto him, ^{*} If Mordecai be of the seed of the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, ^{*} but shalt surely fall before him.

14 And while they were yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlains, and ^{*} hasted to bring Haman unto the banquet that Esther had prepared.

CHAP. VII.

Esther at the banquet petitions the king for her own life, and the lives of her people; and accuses Haman as their enemy, 1-7. The king, in wrath and jealousy, condemns Haman, who is hanged on the gallows prepared for Mordecai, 7-10.

SO the king and Haman came to ^{*} banquet with Esther the queen.

2 And the king said again unto Esther on the second day ^{*} at the banquet of wine, What ^{is} thy petition, queen Esther? and it shall be granted thee: and what ^{is} thy request? and it shall be performed, even to the half of the kingdom.

3 Then Esther the queen answered and said, If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, ^b let my life be given me at my petition, and ^{*} my people at my request:

4 For ^d we are sold, I and my people, [†] to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. ^{*} But if we had been sold for bond-men and bond-women, I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not countervail the king's damage.

5 Then the king Ahasuerus answered, and said unto Esther the queen, [¶] Who is he? and where is he, [‡] that durst presume in his heart to do so?

6 And Esther said, [§] The adversary and enemy ^{is} this wicked Haman. Then Haman ^b was afraid before the king and the queen.

7 [¶] And the king, arising from the banquet of wine [¶] in his wrath, went into the palace-garden: and ^{*} Haman stood up to make request for his life to Esther the queen; [¶] for he saw that there was evil determined against him by the king.

8 Then the king returned out of the palace-garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Haman was fallen upon ⁼ the bed whereon Esther was. Then said the king, Will he force the queen also ^{*} before me in the house? As the word

a v. 9. Gen. xlii. 14. 1 Sam. xxi. 26, 27. 1s. ch. 17. Rom. xi. 33.

^{*} Heb. the king's sleep fell away. b ii. 23. Mal. iii. 16.

c ii. 21. Bigthana.

[†] Heb. threshold.

d Judg. i. 12, 13. 1 Sam. xvii. 25, 26. 1 Chr. xi. 6.

e Gen. xl. 23. Ec. ix. 15.

f Prov. iii. 27, 28. Ec. ix. 10.

g ii. 11. v. 1. v. 14. vii. 9. Job v. 13. Ps. li. 4. xxxiii. 10.

h i. 11. v. 1.

i Heb. in whose honour the king delighteth.

† Heb. in whose honour the king delighteth.

‡ Heb. Let them bring the royal apparel, whereon the king rideth himself.

§ 1 Kings i. 33.

¶ Heb. cause him to ride.

|| Gen. xli. 43. Zech. ix. 9.

|| Dan. iv. 37. Luke xiv. 12.

|| Heb. suffer not a whit to fail.

2 Kings i. 10.

|| Ezra vi. 13. 1s. ix. 14. Luke i. 52. Rev. iii. 9.

o ii. 19. 1 Sam. iii. 15. Ps. cxxi. 1, 2.

p 2 Sam. xvii. 21. 2 Chr. xvi. 20. Job xx. 5.

q vii. 2. 2 Sam. xv. 30. Job iv. 24. Jer. xiv. 3, 4.

r v. 10-14.

s Gen. xli. 8. Dan. ix. 12.

t Gen. xl. 19. 1 Sam. xxviii. 19, 20. Dan. v. 26.

u Zech. xii. 2. Job xvi. 2.

x v. 14. Deut. xxxii. 25, 26.

y Heb. d. m.

a v. 6. John xv. 24.

b 2 Sam. ix. 13. Job ii. 4. Jer. xxxviii. 26.

c iv. 8. Ps. cxlii. 6-9.

d iii. 9. iv. 7, 8. Deut. xxviii. 62. 1 Sam. xvi. 23.

† Heb. that they should destroy and kill, and cause to perish.

|| i. 13. vii. 11. Ps. xlv. 22, 23.

¶ Josh. ix. 23. Neh. v. 5.

§ Gen. xxxvii. 23.

|| Heb. in whose heart hath filled him?

Acta v. 7.

|| Heb. The man adversary.

¶ Ps. xlviii. 2. cxxxix. 19-21.

24. Prov. xxi. 24, 25. Ps. v. 5.

h Neh. vi. 16. Job xv. 21, 22. viii. 9-12.

|| On the presence of.

i i. 14.

k Prov. xix. 10.

l 1 Sam. xv. 7, 9. xxv. 17. Ps. cii. 10. Prov. xli. 1.

m i. 6. 1s. xlii. 2.

¶ Heb. will he

n vi. 12. Job ix. 24. Is. xxii. 17. o i. 10. Harbonah. p vi. 14. q v. 14. Job xxvii. 22, 23. * Heb. tree. r ii. 21—23. vi. 2. s ix. 25. 1 Sam. xvii. 51. Ps. vii. 15, 16. ix. 15, 16. xxxv. 8. xxxvii. 35, 36. lxxiii. 19. Prov. xi. 5, 6. Dan. vi. 7, 24. t Judg. xv. 7. Ez. v. 13. Zech. vi. 8.

went out of the king's mouth, they covered Haman's face.

9 And ° Harbonah, p one of the chamberlains, said before the king, q Behold, also, the * gallows fifty cubits high; which Haman had made for Mordecai, r who had spoken good for the king, standeth in the house of Haman. Then the king said, hang him thereon.

10 So s they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecai. t Then was the king's wrath pacified.

CHAP. VIII.

Haman's estate is given to Esther; and Mordecai, as her near relation, is preferred in Haman's stead, 1, 2. Esther with tears intreats the king to reverse the decree against the Jews, 3—6. The king authorizes the Jews to defend themselves, and sends letters to that effect throughout the provinces, 7—14. The honours of Mordecai, and the joy of the Jews, 15—17.

a Job xxvii. 15, 17. Ps. xxxix. 6. xlix. 6—13. Prov. xiii. 22. xxviii. 8. Ec. ii. 18, 19. Luke xii. 20. b i. 14. ii. 7, 15. c iii. 10. Geh. xli. 42. Luke xv. 22.

ON that day did the king Ahasuerus a give the house of Haman, the Jews' enemy, unto Esther the queen, And Mordecai b came before the king; for Esther had told what he was unto her.

d 2 Sam. ix. 7—10. e 1 Sam. xxv. 24. 2 Kings iv. 27.

2 And the king took off c his ring which he had taken from Haman, and gave it unto Mordecai. And d Esther set Mordecai over the house of Haman.

* Heb. she wept and besought him. Is. xxxviii. 3. Hos. xii. 4. Heb. v. 7. f iii. 8—15. vii. 4.

3 ¶ And Esther spake yet again before the king, and e fell down at his feet, and f besought him with tears to put away g the mischief of Haman the Agagite, and his device that he had devised against the Jews.

g iv. 11. v. 2.

4 Then the king h held out the golden sceptre towards Esther. So Esther arose, and stood before the king,

h vii. 3. Ex. xxxiii. 13, 15. 1 Sam. xx. 29. i iii. 4, 17.

5 And said, If it please the king, b and if I have found favour in his sight, and the thing seem right before the king, and i I be pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reverse the j letters devised by Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, k which he wrote to destroy the Jews, which are in all the king's provinces.

k Gen. xlv. 34. Jer. iv. 19. ix. 1. Luke xix. 41, 42. Rom. ix. 2, 3. x. 1. l Heb. be able that I may see. vii. 4. Neh. ii. 3.

6 For k how can I § endure to see l the evil that shall come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred?

m 1. Prov. xiii. 22.

7 ¶ Then the king Ahasuerus said unto Esther the queen, and to Mordecai the Jew, n Behold, I have given Esther the house of Haman, and o him they have hanged upon the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jews.

n vii. 10. Gal. iii. 13.

8 Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, ° in the king's name, and seal it with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, p may no man reverse.

o iii. 12.

9 Then were q the king's scribes

called at that time in the third month, (that is the month Sivan,) on the three and twentieth day thereof: and it was written, (according to all that Mordecai commanded,) unto r the Jews, and to the lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces, which are from India unto Ethiopia, an hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language.

10 And he wrote s in the king Ahasuerus' name, and sealed it with the king's ring; and sent letters by posts on horseback, and riders on mules, camels, and t young dromedaries:

11 Wherein the king granted the Jews which were in every city u to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province, that would assault them, both little ones and women, v and to take the spoil of them for a prey:

12 w Upon one day, in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, namely, x upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar.

13 The copy of the writing, for a commandment to be given in every province, was y published unto all people, and that the Jews should be ready against that day, to z avenge themselves on their enemies.

14 So the posts that rode upon mules and camels went out, b being hastened and pressed on by the king's commandment. And the decree was given at c Shushan the palace.

15 ¶ And Mordecai went out from the presence of the king in d royal apparel of f blue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a garment of fine linen and purple: and e the city of Shushan rejoiced and was glad.

16 f The Jews had g light, and gladness, and joy, and honour.

17 And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, h a feast and a good day. And i many of the people of the land became Jews; k for the fear of the Jews fell upon them.

CHAP. IX.

On the day appointed, the Jews, aided by the rulers, slay their enemies; and among the rest five hundred men in Shushan, and Haman's ten sons, 1—10. The king hearing this, at Esther's request, allows the Jews in Shushan to stand against their enemies on the day following, when three hundred more are slain; and causes Haman's sons to be hanged, 11—15. The Jews throughout the provinces slay seventy-five thousand men, 16. They rejoice,

r 1. 1. 22. iii. 12. s 1 Kings xxi. 8. Ec. viii. 4. Dan. v. 19.

t Is. lx. clxvi. 20. Jer. ii. 29. u ix. 2—10.

x iii. 13. ix. 10, 15, 16. Is. x. 6.

y ix. 1. Ex. xv. 9, 10. Judg. i. 6, 7.

z iii. 13—15.

* Heb. sealed.

a Judg. xvi. 28. Ps. xxxvii. 14, 15. lxxviii. 23. xcii. 10, 11. cxlix. 6—9. Luke xviii. 7. Rev. vi. 10. xix. 2.

b 1 Sam. xxi. 8. Ec. ix. 10. c i. 2.

d v. 1. Gen. xli. 42. 1 Kings xxii. 30. Matt. vi. 29. xi. 8. Luke xvi. 19.

e Or, violet. f iii. 15. Prov. xxix. 2.

f Ps. xxx. 5—21. g Ps. xviii. 28. xcvii. 11. Prov. iv. 18, 19.

h ix. 17, 19, 22. i 1 Sam. xxv. 8. Neh. viii. 10. j Ps. xviii. 45. Zech. viii. 23. k Gen. xxiv. 6. Ex. xv. 16. Dent. ii. 25. xi. 25.

with feasting, on the two following days, 17—18. These days are appointed as an annual festival, in commemoration of this deliverance by Esther and Mordecai, and called the feast of Purim, 20—32.

NOW ^a in the twelfth month, that is the month Adar, on the thirteenth day of the same, when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews ^b hoped to have power over them, (^c though it was turned to the contrary, that the Jews had rule over them that hated them;) ^d 2 The Jews ^e gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, to lay hand on such ^f as sought their hurt; and no man could withstand them; for ^g the fear of them fell upon all people.

^h 3 And all ⁱ the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the deputies, and ^j officers of the king, helped the Jews; because ^k the fear of Mordecai fell upon them.

^l 4 For Mordecai was great in the king's house, and ^m his fame went out throughout all the provinces: for this man Mordecai waxed greater and greater.

ⁿ 5 Thus the Jews ^o smote all their enemies with ^p the stroke of the sword, and slaughter, and destruction, and did ^q what they would unto those that hated them.

^r 6 And in ^s Shushan the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men.

^t 7 And Parshandatha, and Dalphon, and Aspatha,

^u 8 And Poratha, and Adalia, and Aridatha,

^v 9 And Parmashta, and Arisai, and Aridai, and Vajezatha,

^w 10 The ten sons of ^x Haman the son of Hammedatha, the ^y enemy of the Jews, slew they; but ^z on the spoil laid they not their hand.

^{aa} 11 ^{ab} On that day the number of those that were slain in Shushan the palace ^{ac} was brought before the king.

^{ad} 12 And the king said unto Esther the queen, The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shushan the palace, and the ten sons of Haman; what have they done in the rest of the king's provinces? now ^{ae} what is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what is thy request further? and it shall be done.

^{af} 13 Then said Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which are in Shushan, to do to-morrow also ^{ag} according unto this day's decree, and ^{ah} let Haman's ten sons be hanged upon the gallows.

^{ai} 14 And the king commanded it so to be done; and the decree was given at Shushan; and they hanged Haman's ten sons.

^{aj} 15 For the Jews that were in Shushan ^{ak} gathered themselves together, on the fourteenth day also of the month Adar, and slew three hundred men at Shushan; ^{al} but on the prey they laid not their hand.

^{am} 16 But the other Jews that were in the king's provinces gathered themselves together, and ^{an} stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew of their foes seventy and five thousand, but they laid not their hands on the prey.

^{ao} 17 On the thirteenth day of the month Adar, and on the fourteenth day ^{ap} of the same, rested they, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

^{aq} 18 But the Jews that were at Shushan assembled together ^{ar} on the thirteenth day thereof, and on the fourteenth thereof; and on the fifteenth day of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

^{as} 19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwelt in the unwalled towns, made the fourteenth day of the month Adar ^{at} a day of gladness and feasting, and a good day, and of sending portions one to another.

^{au} 20 And Mordecai ^{av} wrote these things, and sent letters unto all the Jews that were in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, both nigh and far;

^{aw} 21 To stablish ^{ax} this among them, that they should keep the fourteenth day of the month Adar, and the fifteenth day of the same, yearly;

^{ay} 22 ^{az} As the days wherein the Jews rested from their enemies, and the month which was turned unto them ^{ba} from sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a good day: that they should make them days of feasting and joy, and of ^{bb} sending portions one to another, and gifts to the poor.

^{bc} 23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Mordecai had written unto them.

^{bd} 24 Because Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, ^{be} the enemy of all the Jews, had devised against the Jews to destroy them, and had cast ^{bf} Pur, that is, the lot, to ^{bg} consume them, and to destroy ^{bh} them:

^{bi} 25 But ^{bj} when Esther came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, should ^{bk} return upon his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows.

^{bl} 26 Wherefore ^{bm} they called these days Purim, after the name of ^{bn} Pur. Therefore, for all the words of this ^{bo} letter, and of that

¹ 2. viii. 11. Ps. cxviii. 7—12.

^u 10. 16. 1 Thea. v. 22. Heb. xiii. 5.

^x viii. 11. Lev. xvi. 7, 8.

[†] Heb. in it.

^y i. 11.

^z 22. viii. 17. Deut. xvi. 11. 14. Neh. viii. 10—12. Ps. cxviii. 11—16. Rev. xi. 10.

^a Ex. xvii. 14. Deut. xxi. 19—22. 1 Chr. xvi. 12. Ps. cxxxix. 1—3. cxiv. 4—12. 2 Cor. i. 10, 11.

^b iii. 12, 13. Ex. xiii. 3, 8. Ps. ciii. 2. Is. xli. 1, 2. xiv. 3.

^c Ps. xxi. 11. John xvi. 20—22.

^d 10. Neh. viii. 10. 12. Luke vi. 47. Acts ii. 44—47. Gal. ii. 10.

^e iii. 5—11.

^f iii. 7.

^g Heb. cruci.

[†] Heb. when she came. 13, 14. vii. 5—10. viii. 1—14.

^g Ps. vii. 16. Job. 17, 18. Job. 19. Job. 10. Matt. xxi. 42.

^h Num. xvi. 47. Ez. xxix. 11.

ⁱ That is, let.

^j 70.

which they had seen concerning this matter, and which had come unto them,

27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them, ^k and upon their seed, and upon ^l all such as joined themselves unto them, so as it should not [§] fail, that they would keep these two days according to their writing, and according to their *appointed* time every year ;

28 And *that* these days *should* be ^m remembered and kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, and every city ; and *that* these days of Purim should not ^{||} fail from among the Jews, nor ⁿ the memorial of them ^{*} perish from their seed.

29 Then Esther the queen, ^o the daughter of Abihail, and Mordecai the Jew, wrote with all [†] authority, to confirm this ^p second letter of Purim.

30 And he sent the letters unto all the Jews, to ^q the hundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdom of Ahasuerus, *with* ^r words of peace and truth.

31 To confirm these days of Pu-

rim in their times *appointed*, according as Mordecai the Jew, and Esther the queen had enjoined them, and as they had decreed for ^{*} themselves, ^{*} and for their seed, ^{*} the matters of ^{*} the fastings and their cry.

32 And the decree of Esther confirmed these matters of Purim ; and it was written in the book.

CHAP. X.

The greatness of Ahasuerus, and the advancement and usefulness of Mordecai, 1-3.

AND the king Ahasuerus ^a laid a tribute upon the land, and upon ^b the isles of the sea.

2 And ^c all the acts of his power, and of his might, and the declaration of the greatness of Mordecai, whereunto the king ^{*} advanced him, *are* they not written ^d in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Media and Persia ?

3 For Mordecai the Jew *was* ^e next unto king Ahasuerus, and great among the Jews, and ^f accepted of the multitude of his brethren, ^g seeking the wealth of his people, and speaking peace to all his seed.

^{*} Heb. *their souls*.
^{*} 27.
^t iv. 2. 16. Jon. ii. 2-9.

^a i. 1. viii. 9. Luke ii. 1.

^b Gen. x. 5. Ps. lxxii. 10. Is. xxiv. 15. Dan. xi. 18. ^c 1 Kings xi. 41. xxii. 39.

^{*} Heb. *made him great*. viii. 15. ix. 4. Ps. xviii. 35. ^d ii. 23. vi. 1.

^e Gen. xli. 40. 1 Sam. xxiii. 17. 2 Chr. xxviii. 7. ^f iii. 2. Rom. xiv. 18. ^g Neh. ii. 10. Ps. cxxii. 8, 9. Rom. ix. 2, 3. x. 1.

THE BOOK

OF

JOB.

THAT division of the holy Scriptures upon which we now enter, comprising the Book of Job, the Psalms, and the Writings of Solomon, is called by the Jews *Hagiographa*, or *holy writings*; though they include several other books, without reason or propriety. In these parts of the sacred oracles there is greater depth and apparent difficulty, than in those that precede: but the instruction is in general more immediately prepared for use; and the real benefit of perusing the scriptural history much depends upon the degree of our previous acquaintance with the books before us. In like manner we shall read the records of our Saviour's miracles and discourses to edification, in proportion as we have understood the epistolary part of the New Testament; which, though more difficult in many respects, conveys instruction in more direct and explicit terms.—We begin with the book of Job, which some learned men have employed much pains ingeniously, but very unwarrantably, to interpret as an allegory. The prophet Ezekiel, however, mentions Job, Noah, and Daniel, as three persons of eminent piety: (xiv. 14. 20.) and the apostle James illustrates the advantages of patience, by the example of Job, as he had before done his doctrine of faith and works by the examples of Abraham and of Rahab. (Jam. ii. 21-25. v. 11.) No reasonable doubt therefore can remain, but that the narrative of this book is historical truth: though we may safely allow that, as the discourses of Job and his friends are recorded in poetical language, their sentiments and arguments alone are transmitted to us, and not the exact words which they used in conversation. But there is no sufficient ground for questioning, whether the transactions, relating to the world of spirits, good and evil, actually for substance occurred. It is indeed evident, that this could not be known, except by revelation: but as the book itself records several supernatural visions, and a glorious appearance of God himself speaking from the whirlwind, this creates no difficulty to those who consider it as true, and as a part of the sacred canon. As such, the Jews have always regarded it, though not favourable to Job, because he was a Gentile, and not an Israelite: and St. Paul's manner of quoting it, with "It is written," shews that he considered it as a part of the oracles of God. (Job v. 13. 1 Cor. iii. 19.) A very high antiquity is generally ascribed to this book; nay, some think it

the most ancient work now extant in the world. The long life to which Job attained; the great remains of patriarchal religion in the land of Uz, the worship of the sun and moon being the only idolatry mentioned it; and no express allusion being made to the Mosaic law, or the wonderful works of God towards Israel; with several peculiarities in the style and composition of the work; give sanction to this opinion. Some learned men indeed, perceiving a similarity of sentiment between some parts of this book and passages in the Psalms and Proverbs, would assign it a much later origin: but wise and pious men will often, without copying from each other, give the same instructions, and coincide in opinion: and it is at least as probable, that David and Solomon alluded to the book of Job, as that the writer of that book alluded to their works, if any intended reference be supposed.—Indeed, the date of the events it records cannot be exactly ascertained: but it is very likely, that Job was in his first prosperity, between the time when Joseph died, and the appearance of Moses in Pharaoh's court as Israel's deliverer; and the language used by God himself, that "there was none like him in all the earth," seems to give probability to that opinion; for there is no other eminent character mentioned in Scripture as flourishing during that period.—It is not agreed who wrote this book. Some ascribe all of it to Job himself but the conclusion. Some to Elihu, who in one place seems to address the reader concerning his auditory. (xxxii. 15-17.) But others think that Moses was the author of it. The style has likewise induced an opinion, that it was written in the Arabic language: and perhaps Elihu wrote it in Arabic, and Moses rendered it into Hebrew.—The first two chapters are in prose; the style of them is very plain; and they form an introduction to the poetical part, which is in many places peculiarly figurative and sublime, and consequently more difficult to be interpreted. The latter part of the last chapter is an historical conclusion of the whole.—It cannot be clearly shewn, that this book contains any prophecies, properly so called; because the passages, which might be adduced as prophetic, may also be considered as a profession of faith in the promised Redeemer, and concerning a future resurrection: but few parts of the Old Testament declare more explicitly the grand outlines of revealed truth, nay, even of evangelical doc-

trine; so that they, who speak of it as consisting chiefly of *natural religion*, seem to have entirely mistaken the scope of it.—It opens with an account of Job's piety and prosperity the charge of hypocrisy and selfishness which Satan lodged against him, and the permission which he obtained from God, to reduce him to the deepest distress, as a trial of his integrity. It proceeds to relate how his former friends, witnessing his unprecedented misery, were led to condemn him as a wicked man. This gave rise to a warm controversy, whether heavy afflictions prove one apparently pious to be a hypocrite? In disputing this point, the principles of true religion were argued from by all parties as undoubted truths, and many excellent things were spoken; but the whole had in it a sad mixture of human infirmity. When they could by no means come to an agreement upon the subject, Elihu, who had heard the debate, with great modesty and solemnity interfered: and having first censured the other disputants for groundlessly condemning Job, he proceeded to reprove him for his improper eagerness in justifying himself, by which he had reflected upon the justice of God. Whilst he was discoursing, the Lord himself spake out of a whirlwind, and, by a discovery of his incomprehensible majesty and glory, made Job sensible of his presumption, and brought him to humble himself

before him as a vile and polluted sinner. This being effected, the Lord justified Job from the charge of hypocrisy and condemned the conduct and language of his friends: and having decided the controversy in favour of Job, he appointed him to sacrifice and intercede in their behalf, that they might be forgiven. The whole closes with an account of Job's deliverance, and redoubled prosperity, honour, and comfort.—It is a book full of caution and encouragement to the tempted and afflicted; and of warning to those who hastily judge their brethren. It throws great light upon the doctrine of Providence, and upon the agency and influence of evil spirits, under the controul of God. We see in Job an eminent type of the suffering and glorified Saviour; and a pattern of the believer's passing through much tribulation into the kingdom of God. In short, the whole is replete with most important instruction: and among the rest we are reminded of the ill effects of acrimonious religious dispute. These four pious men argued together, till, becoming angry, they censured and condemned each other, and uttered many things irreverent about the divine character and government: and having lost their temper, would have also lost their labour, and have been more at variance than ever, if another method had not been taken of deciding the controversy.

B. C. 1550.

CHAPTER I.

The uprightness, piety, prosperity, and numerous family of Job, and his religious concern for his children, 1—5. Satan, appearing before God, accuses Job, and obtains leave to try him, 6—12. Job, receiving successive accounts of calamities, which deprived him of all his substance and his children, mourns with humble resignation, and worships God, 13—22.

THERE was a man in the land of ^a Uz, whose name was ^b Job; and that man was ^c perfect and upright, and ^d one that feared God, and eschewed evil.

2 And there were born unto him ^e seven sons and three daughters.

3 His ^f substance also was ^g seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she asses, and a very great ^h household; so that this man was ⁱ the greatest of all the ^j men ^k of the east.

4 And his sons went and feasted in ^l their houses, every one his day; and ^m sent and called for their three sisters, to eat and to drink with them.

5 And it was so, when the days of ⁿ their feasting were gone about, that Job sent and ^o sanctified them, and ^p rose up early in the morning, and ^q offered burnt-offerings ^r according to the number of them all: for Job said, ^s It may be that my sons have sinned, and ^t cursed God ^u in their hearts. ^v Thus did Job ^w continually.

6 ^x Now ^y there was a day when ^z the sons of God ^{aa} came to present themselves before the LORD, and ^{ab} Satan ^{ac} came also ^{ad} among them.

7 And the LORD said unto Satan, ^{ae} Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, ^{af} From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in

8 And the LORD said unto Satan, ^{ag} Hast thou ^{ah} considered ^{ai} my servant Job, that ^{aj} there is ^{ak} none like him in the earth, ^{al} a perfect and an ^{am} upright man, ^{an} one that feareth God, and ^{ao} escheweth evil?

9 Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, ^{ap} Doth Job fear God for nought?

10 Hast not thou made ^{aq} an hedge about him, and about his house, and ^{ar} about all that he hath on every side? ^{as} Thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his ^{at} substance is increased in the land:

11 But ^{au} I put forth thine hand now, and ^{av} touch all that he hath, ^{aw} and he will ^{ax} curse thee to thy face.

12 And the LORD said unto Satan, ^{ay} Behold, all that he hath is in thy ^{az} power; ^{ba} only upon himself put not forth thine hand. ^{bb} So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD.

13 ^{bc} And there was a day, ^{bd} when his sons and his daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

14 And there came ^{be} a messenger unto Job, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them;

15 And the ^{bf} Sabeans fell upon them, and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword; ^{bg} and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

16 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, ^{bh} The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burnt up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

17 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, ^{bi} Behold, the Chaldeans are broken up, and have taken away the camels, and the asses, and the oxen, and the servants, and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

B. C. 1550.

^a Heb. set thy heart on. ii. 3, xxxiv. 14. Ez. xvi. 28.

^b Num. xii. 7, 8. Ps. lxxxix. 20. Is. xlii. 1.

^c Num. xii. 3, 1 Kings iv. 30, 31. 2 Kings xxiii. 25.

^d 1. viii. 20. ix. 22, 23. Ps. xviii. 23. John i. 47.

^e xii. 4. xvii. 8, 9. xlviii. 11, 12. Ps. lxxxiv. 11.

^f Neh. v. 15. Ps. lxxxvi. 1. Prov. viii. 13. Luke xlviii. 30, 40.

^g Ps. xxxiv. 14. xxxvii. 27. Is. i. 16.

^h 21. ii. 10. xxi. 14, 15. Mal. i. 10. Matt. xvi. 26. 1 Tim. iv. 8. vi. 6.

ⁱ Gen. xv. 1. Deut. xxxiii. 27 — 29. 1 Sam. xxv. 16. Ps. v. 12. lxxx. 12. Is. v. 2. 5. Zech. ii. 5.

^j 8. 1 Pet. i. 5. Gen. xxxix. 5. Deut. xxviii. 2 — 6. Ps. lxxi. 21. cxviii. 1 — 4.

^k xlii. 12. Gen. xxvi. 12. xxx. 20. xli. 25. Deut. vii. 13, 14. xxxiii. 11. Ps. xc. 17. cvii. 38. Prov. x. 22.

^l Or, cattle. Gen. xxx. 4.

^m ii. 5. Is. v. 25. miv. 5. xix. 21. Gen. xvi. 14. Ps. cv. 15. Zech. ii. 8.

ⁿ Heb. if he curse thee not. 21.

^o 5. ii. 9. Is. viii. 21. Mal. iii. 13, 14. Rev. vi. 9. 11. 21.

^p 1 Kings xviii. 32. Luke xvi. 22. xvi. 31, 32. John xix. 11. 2 Cor. xii. 7.

^q Heb. hand. Gen. xvi. 6. Jer. xxxviii. 5. John

iii. 35, 36. p ii. 4 — 6. Ps. lxxvi. 16. Is. xlviii. 8. 1 Cor. x. 13.

^r ii. 7. Luke viii. 33. t 4. Prov. xviii. 1. Ps. ix. 12. Luke xxi. 34. s 1 Sam. iv. 17. 2 Sam. xv. 12. t Gen. i. 7. 28. xiv. 3. Ps. lxxvi. 16. Is. xlv. 14. Ez. xlviii. 42. Joel iii. 8. u 16, 17. 19.

^s Or, a great fire. Gen. xix. 24. Lev. ix. 24. 1 Kings xviii. 33. 2 Kings i. 10. 12, 14. Amos vii. 4. Rev. xii. 18.

^t Heb. and the days. Luke i. 75. xviii. 7. Eph. vi. 18. s ii. 1. xxxviii. 7. Dan. iii. 25. Luke iii. 38. u Ps. ciii. 20. Matt. xxvii. 10.

^u Heb. the adversary. 1 Kings xxii. 19 — 23. 1 Cor. xxi. 1. Zech. iii. 1. Rev. xii. 9, 10. x John vi. 70. s Heb. in the midst of them. y ii. 2. 2 Kings v. 25. z Zech. i. 10, 11. 14. 7. Matt. xii. 47. 1 Pet. v. 8. Rev. xii. 9. 12 — 17. x. 8.

x Gen. xi. 28. Is. xlii. 13. Hab. i. 6.

† Heb. *rushed*.

y 15. 2 Sam. i. 3.

z vi. 2. xvi. 14.

xix. 9, 10. xxiii.

2. Is. xxviii. 19.

Jer. li. 31. Amos

iv. 6—11.

a viii. 4. xxvii. 14.

Ps. xxxiv. 19.

Ec. ix. 2.

b 2 Sam. xlii. 28.

c Jer. iv. 11, 12.

Eph. ii. 2.

† Heb. *from aside*,

&c.

d Judg. xvi. 30.

1 Kings xx. 30.

Matt. vii. 27.

Luke xlii. 1—5.

Acts xxviii. 4.

e Gen. xlii. 36.

2 Sam. xxviii. 32.

f Gen. xxxvii. 29.

34. Ezra ix. 3.

g Or, *robe*.

h Deut. ix. 18.

2 Chr. vii. 3.

Matt. xxvi. 39.

1 Pet. v. 6.

i Gen. iii. 19. Ps.

xlix. 17. Ec. v.

15. xlii. 7. 1 Tim.

vi. 7.

j Gen. xxx. 2. Ec.

v. 19. Jam. i. 17.

k Gen. xlv. 5. 2

Sam. xvi. 10.

1 Kings xli. 15.

Is. xlii. 24. xlv. 7.

Acts iv. 28.

1. Is. xxiv. 15.

Eph. v. 20. 1 Thes. v. 18.

5. 4. 12. 1 Pet. i. 7.

18, 19. xl. 4—8. Rom. ix. 20.

* The Chaldeans made out three bands, and † fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and † I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

18 While he *was* yet speaking, ^z there came also another, and said, ^a Thy sons and thy daughters *were* ^b eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

19 And, behold, there came ^c a great wind [†] from the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and ^d it fell upon the young men, and ^e they are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

20 Then Job arose, and ^f rent his [§] mantle, and shaved his head, and ^g fell down upon the ground, and worshipped,

21 And said, ^h Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the LORD ⁱ gave, and the LORD hath ^k taken away; [†] blessed be the name of the LORD.

22 ^m In all this Job sinned not, nor ^{*} charged God foolishly.

Is. xlii. 24. xlv. 7. Amos iii. 6. Matt. xx. 15. 11. 1 Sam. iii. 18. 2 Kings xx. 19. Ps. xxxiv. Eph. v. 20. 1 Thes. v. 18. m ii. 10. Jam. 5. 4. 12. 1 Pet. i. 7. ^v Or, *attributed folly to God*. xxxiv. 10. 18, 19. xl. 4—8. Rom. ix. 20.

CHAP. II.

Satan again appears before God, and obtains permission still further to try Job, 1—6. He smites him with sore boils from head to foot, 7, 8. His wife moves him to curse God and die; but he rebukes her, 9, 10. Three of his friends visit him; and, overwhelmed with surprise and grief, they keep silence seven days, 11—13.

a i. 6. Is. vi. 1, 2. Luke i. 19. Heb. i. 14.

b Gen. xvi. 8.

c i. 7. John xiv. 30. 1 Pet. v. 8. i. 1. 8.

e i. 21, 22. xlii. 15. xxvii. 5, 6. Jam. i. 12. 1 Pet. i. 7.

f i. 11.

* Heb. *swallow*

him up.

g ix. 17. John ix. 2.

h Gen. xxxii. 20.

Esth. vii. 3, 4.

Is. ii. 20, 21. Jer.

xli. 8. Matt. xvi.

26. Acts xxvii.

18, 19. Phil. iii.

8—10.

i i. 11. xix. 20, 21.

1 Chr. xxi. 17.

Ps. xxxii. 3, 4.

xxxviii. 2—7.

xxxix. 10.

k 9. i. 5. 11. Lev.

xxiv. 15. Is. viii.

21.

l i. 12.

† Or, *only*.

m xxxviii. 10, 11.

Ps. lxxv. 7. Luke

viii. 29—33. xxii.

31, 32. 1 Cor. x.

13. Rev. i. 10.

xx. 1, 2. 7.

n 1 Kings xlii. 22.

AGAIN ^a there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also among them, to present himself before the LORD.

2 And the LORD said unto Satan, ^b From whence comest thou? And Satan answered the LORD, and said, ^c from going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

3 And the LORD said unto Satan, ^d Hast thou considered my servant Job, that *there is* none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? and still he ^e holdeth fast his integrity, although ^f thou movedst me against him, to ^{*} destroy him ^g without cause.

4 And Satan answered the LORD, and said, ^h Skin for skin; yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life;

5 But ⁱ put forth thine hand now, and touch his bone and his flesh, and ^k he will curse thee to thy face.

6 And the LORD said unto Satan, [†] Behold, he *is* in thine hand; [†] but ^m save his life.

7 So ⁿ went Satan forth from the presence of the LORD, and smote

Job with ^{*} sore boils, ^p from the sole of his foot unto his crown.

8 And he ^q took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal; and ^r he sat down among the ashes.

9 ¶ Then said ^s his wife unto him, Dost thou still ^t retain thine integrity? ^u curse God, and die.

10 But he said unto her, ^{*} Thou speakest ^v as one of the foolish women speaketh. What? ^z shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? ^a in all this did not Job sin with his lips.

11 ¶ Now when Job's three ^b friends heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place; Eliphaz the ^c Temanite, and Bildad the ^d Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite: for they had made an appointment together to come ^e to mourn with him, and to ^f comfort him.

12 And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and ^g knew him not, ^h they lifted up their voice, and wept; and ⁱ they rent every one his mantle, and ^k sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven.

13 So [†] they sat down with him upon the ground ^m seven days and seven nights, and ⁿ none spake a word unto him: for they saw that *his* grief was very great.

15. 1 Cor. xii. 26. Heb. xlii. 3. f xvi. 2. i. 19—21. Lam. iv. 7, 8. h Gen. xxvii. 34. Judg. ii. 4. 1 Sam. xi. 4. xxx. 4. 2 Sam. xlii. 36. Esth. iv. 1. i i. 20. k Neh. ix. 1. Lam. ii. 10. Ez. xxvii. 30. l Neh. i. 4. Is. xlvii. 1. m Gen. i. 10, 11. 1 Sam. xxxi. 13. Ez. iii. 15. n Ps. lxxvii. 4.

CHAP. III.

Job vehemently curses the day of his birth, 1—10. He complains, because he died not from the womb, and expatiates on the quietness of the grave, 11—19. He longs for present death, and bemoans his misery, 20—26.

AFTER this ^b opened Job his mouth, and ^c cursed his day.

2 And Job ^{*} spake, and said,

3 ^d Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night *in which* it was said, there is a man child conceived.

4 Let that day be ^e darkness, let not ^f God regard it from above, neither let the light shine upon it.

5 Let darkness and ^g the shadow of death [†] stain it; ^h let a cloud dwell upon it; [†] let the blackness of the day terrify it.

6 *As for* that night, let darkness seize upon it: [§] let it not be joined unto the days of the year; let it not come into the number of the months.

7 Lo, let that night be ⁱ solitary; let no joyful voice come therein.

8 Let them curse it that curse the day, ^k who are ready to raise up ^{||} their mourning.

9 Let the stars of the twilight thereof be dark; let it [†] look for light, but *have* none; neither let it see ^{*} the dawning of the day:

Jer. ix. 17, 18. Am. v. 16. Matt. xi. 17. Mark v. 38. || Or, *a leviathan*. xli. 10. l xxx. 26. Jer. viii. 15. xlii. 16. ^{*} Heb. *the eye-lids of the morning*. xli. 18.

xxx. 17—19. Ex. ix. 9—11. Deut. xxviii. 27. 35. Rev. xvi. 11.

p Is. i. 6. iii. 17.

q ix. 14—17. Ps.

xxxviii. 5. 7.

r Luke xvi. 20, 21.

s xlii. 6. 2 Sam.

xlii. 19. Is. lxi.

3. Ez. xxvii. 30.

Jon. i. 6. Matt.

xi. 21.

t Gen. iii. 6. 12.

u 3. xi. 14. 15.

2 Kings vi. 33.

Mal. iii. 14.

v 5. i. 11.

x Gen. iii. 17.

2 Sam. xix. 22.

Matt. xvi. 23.

y 2 Sam. vi. 21.

xlii. 13. xxiv. 10.

2 Chr. xvi. 9.

Prov. ix. 6. 13.

Matt. xxv. 2.

z i. 1—3. 10. 21.

2 Sam. xix. 28.

Lam. iii. 38—41.

John xviii. 11.

Rom. xii. 12.

Heb. xli. 9—11.

Jam. v. 10, 11.

a i. 22. Ps. xxxix.

1. lix. 12. Matt.

xii. 34—37. Jam.

iii. 2.

b vi. 14. Prov.

xvii. 17. xviii.

24. xxvii. 10.

c vi. 19. Gen.

xxxvi. 11. Jer.

xlii. 7.

d Gen. xxv. 2.

1 Chr. i. 32.

e xlii. 11. Gen.

xxxvii. 35. Is.

li. 19. John xi.

19. Rom. xii.

g ix. 14. Ruth

i. 1. 20. k Neh.

i. 4. Is. xlvii. 1.

n Ps. lxxvii. 4.

in x. 18, 19. Gen. xx. 18, xxix. 31, 32. 1 Sam. i. 5. Ec. vi. 3—5. Jer. xx. 17, 18. vii. 2, 3. x. 1. xiii. 2. Ec. xi. 10. Jer. xv. 10. Ps. xxii. 9, 10. lxxi. 6. cxxxix. 13—16. Is. xlv. 3. Gen. xxx. 3. 1. 28. Is. lxxv. 12. Ez. xvi. 4, 5. Ec. vi. 3—5. ix. 10. xxx. 23. 1 Kings ii. 10. xi. 43. Ps. xlix. 6—10. 14. lxxxix. 48. Ec. viii. 8. Is. xiv. 10, 16. Ez. xxvii. 18—32. xv. 23. Is. v. 8. Ez. xxvi. 20. u xxii. 25. Num. xxi. 18. 1 Kings x. 27. Is. ii. 7. Zeph. i. 18. z Ps. lxxii. 8. 1 Cor. xv. 8. y xiv. 13. Ps. lv. 5—8. John xv. 20. xvi. 22. 2 Thes. i. 6, 7. • Heb. *reared in strength*. z Is. lviii. 1, 2. Heb. iv. 9. 11. Rev. xiv. 13. a Ex. v. 6—8. 15—19. Judg. iv. 3. Is. xiv. 13. b xxx. 23. Ps. xlix. 2. 6—10. Ec. viii. 8. xii. 5. 7. Luke xvi. 22, 23. Heb. ix. 28. c Ps. xlix. 14—28. d vi. 2. vii. 15. 16. e Is. xlviii. 29, 30. f vii. 15, 16. 1 Sam. i. 10. 2 Kings iv. 27. Prov. xxxi. 6. g Num. xi. 15. 1 Kings xix. 4. Jon. iv. 3, 8. Rev. ix. 6. † Heb. *wait*. h Prov. ii. 4. i Is. xl. 27. k xii. 14. xix. 8. Lam. vii. 7. 9. Hos. ii. 6. l vii. 19. Ps. lxxx. 8. cii. 9. † Heb. *before my need*. m Ps. xlii. 1, 2. xxxviii. 8. Lam. iii. 8. • Heb. *I feared a fear, and it came upon me*. n i. 8. xxi. 24, 25.

CHAP. IV.

Eliphaz reproves Job for impatience, and want of confidence in God, 1—6. He states, that divine judgments come not on the righteous, but on the wicked, 7—11. He relates his vision, confirming this doctrine, 12—21.

WHEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,

2 If we assay * to commune with thee, wilt thou b be grieved? but who can † withhold himself from speaking?

3 Behold, c thou hast instructed many, and d thou hast strengthened the weak hands.

4 Thy words have e upholden him that was falling, and thou hast strengthened the f feeble knees.

5 But now g it is come upon thee, 16 Because m it shut not up the doors of my mother's womb, nor hid sorrow from mine eyes.

11 Why o died I not from the womb? why did I not give up the ghost p when I came out of the belly?

12 Why did q the knees prevent me? or why the breasts that I should suck?

13 For now should I have lain still, and been quiet. I should have slept; r then had I been at rest,

14 s With kings and counsellors of the earth, which t built desolate places for themselves;

15 Or with princes that had gold, who u filled their houses with silver:

16 Or as v an hidden untimely birth I had not been; as infants which never saw light.

17 There y the wicked cease from troubling; and there * the weary be z at rest.

18 There the prisoners rest together; a they hear not the voice of the oppressor.

19 b The small and great are there; c and the servant is free from his master.

20 d Wherefore is e light given to him that is in misery, and life unto f the bitter in soul?

21 g Which † long for death, but it cometh not; and h dig for it more than for hid treasures;

22 Which rejoice exceedingly, and are glad when they can find the grave?

23 Why is light given to a man whose way is hid, and whom God hath k hedged in?

24 For l my sighing cometh ‡ before I eat, and m my roarings are poured out like the waters.

25 For § the thing which I greatly feared is come upon me, and a that which I was afraid of is come unto me.

26 I was not in safety, o neither had I rest, neither was I quiet; yet trouble came.

• Heb. *I feared a fear, and it came upon me*. n i. 8. xxi. 24, 25.

and s thou faintest; b it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled.

6 Is not this i thy fear, k thy confidence, l thy hope, and m the uprightness of thy ways?

7 Remember, I pray thee, n who ever perished, being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off?

8 Even as I have seen, o they that plow iniquity, and sow wickedness, reap the same.

9 By p the blast of God they perish, and by q the breath of his nostrils are they consumed.

10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, and r the teeth of the young lions, are broken.

11 s The old lion t perisheth for lack of prey, and u the stout lion's whelps are scattered abroad.

12 ¶ Now v a thing was * secretly brought to me, and mine ear received x a little thereof.

13 In y thoughts from the visions of the night, when z deep sleep falleth on men,

14 a Fear † came upon me, and trembling, which made ‡ all my bones to shake.

15 Then b a spirit passed before my face; c the hair of my flesh stood up:

16 It stood still, but I could not discern the form thereof; an image was before my eyes: § there was silence, and I heard a voice, saying,

17 d Shall mortal man be more just than God? e shall a man be more pure than his Maker?

18 Behold, f he put no trust in his servants; g and his angels he charged with folly:

19 How much less in them that dwell in houses of clay, whose foundation is the dust, which are h crushed before the moth?

20 They are * destroyed i from morning to evening: k they perish for ever l without any regarding it.

21 Doth not their m excellency, which is in them, go away? they o die even without wisdom.

• Heb. *I heard a still voice*. 1 Kings xiv. 12. d viii. 3. ix. 2. xxxv. 2. xl. 8. Gen. xlviii. 25. Ps. cxliii. 2. cxlv. 17. Ec. vii. 20. Jer. xli. 1. Rom. ii. 5. iii. 4—7. 19. ix. 20. xi. 13. e ix. 30, 31. xiv. 4. xlv. 14—16. xxxv. 4. Jer. xlv. 9. Mark vii. 20—23. Rev. iv. 8. f xv. 15, 16. xvi. 5, 6. Ps. cxli. 20, 21. civ. 4. Is. vi. 2, 3. g x. 9. xlii. 12. xxxiii. 6. Gen. ii. 7. iii. 19. xvi. 27. Fe. xii. 15, 16. cxlvi. 4. 1 Pet. i. 24. h xii. 28. Ps. xxxix. 11. 2 Chr. xv. 6. i Is. xxxviii. 12, 13. k xiv. 14. xvi. 22. Ps. xxxix. 14. xlv. 7. l xviii. 17. x. 17. 2 Chr. xxi. 20. Ps. xxxvii. 36. Prov. x. 7. m xxxix. 5, 11. xlix. 14. Is. xiv. 10. Luke xvi. 22, 23. James i. 10. n xxxvi. 12. Ps. xlix. 20. Luke xii. 20.

CHAP. V.

Eliphaz proceeds to shew the close connexion between wickedness and misery, and that man is born to trouble, 1—7. He recommends seeking to God in affliction, by declaring his power and wonderful works, 8—16. He speaks of the benefit of correction; and the privileges of those who duly improve it, 17—27.

CALL now, if there be any that will answer thee; a and to which of b the saints wilt thou c turn?

2 For d wrath killeth e the foolish

g Prov. xxiv. 10. 2 Cor. iv. 1. 16. Heb. xii. 3, 5. h i. 11. ii. 5. xix. 21. i i. 1. 9, 10. 2 Kings xx. 3. k xiii. 15. Prov. iii. 26. xiv. 26. l xviii. 15. 1 Pet. i. 13. 17. m i. 8. xvi. 17. xxiii. 11, 12. xxvii. 5, 6. xxxix. 12—17. xxxxi. 1, &c. n ix. 22, 23. Ps. xxxviii. 25. Ec. vii. 15. ix. 1, 2. Acts xxviii. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 9. o Ps. vii. 14—15. Prov. xxii. 8. Jer. iv. 18. Hos. viii. 7. x. 12, 13. 2 Cor. ix. 6. Gal. vi. 7, 8. p Ex. xv. 6, 10. 2 Kings xix. 7. Ps. xlviii. 15. q That is, *by the angels*. xv. 30. Is. xi. 4. xxxv. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 8. r xlix. 17. Ps. iii. 7. lvii. 4. lviii. 6. Prov. xxx. 14. Rev. ix. 8. s xxxviii. 39. Gen. xlix. 9. Num. xxiii. 24. xiv. 9. Ps. vii. 2. Jer. iv. 7. Hos. xi. 10. 2 Tim. iv. 17. t Ps. xxxiv. 10. u i. 19. viii. 3, 4. xxvii. 14, 15. v Ps. lxii. 11. w Heb. *by stealth*. x 1 Cor. xiii. 12. y xxxiii. 15, 16. Gen. xx. 5. xxxviii. 12. xxxix. 24. xlv. 2. Num. xii. 6. xxii. 19, 20. Dan. ii. 19, 28, 29. iv. 5. z Gen. ii. 21. xv. 12. Ps. cxix. 120. Dan. viii. 18. x. 9. a vii. 14. Is. vi. 5. Dan. x. 11. Hab. iii. 16. Luke i. 12, 20. Rev. i. 17. † Heb. *met me*. ‡ Heb. *the multitude of xxxix. 12*. b Ps. cii. 4. Matt. xiv. 26. Heb. i. 7. 14. c Is. xlii. 8. xxi. 3, 4. Dan. v. 6. § Or, *I heard a still voice*. 1 Kings xiv. 12. d viii. 3. ix. 2. xxxv. 2. xl. 8. Gen. xlviii. 25. Ps. cxliii. 2. cxlv. 17. Ec. vii. 20. Jer. xli. 1. Rom. ii. 5. iii. 4—7. 19. ix. 20. xi. 13. e ix. 30, 31. xiv. 4. xlv. 14—16. xxxv. 4. Jer. xlv. 9. Mark vii. 20—23. Rev. iv. 8. f xv. 15, 16. xvi. 5, 6. Ps. cxli. 20, 21. civ. 4. Is. vi. 2, 3. g x. 9. xlii. 12. xxxiii. 6. Gen. ii. 7. iii. 19. xvi. 27. Fe. xii. 15, 16. cxlvi. 4. 1 Pet. i. 24. h xii. 28. Ps. xxxix. 11. 2 Chr. xv. 6. i Is. xxxviii. 12, 13. k xiv. 14. xvi. 22. Ps. xxxix. 14. xlv. 7. l xviii. 17. x. 17. 2 Chr. xxi. 20. Ps. xxxvii. 36. Prov. x. 7. m xxxix. 5, 11. xlix. 14. Is. xiv. 10. Luke xvi. 22, 23. James i. 10. n xxxvi. 12. Ps. xlix. 20. Luke xii. 20.

e Gen. xxxi. 1. 1 man, c and * envy slayeth the f silly
Sam. xviii. 8, 9. one.

* Or, indignation. 3 I have seen the foolish s taking
Rom. ii. 8. f Hos. vii. 11. 2 root: but suddenly I h cursed his
Tim. iii. 6. habitation.

g xxvii. 8. Ps. 4 His children are i far from safe-
xxxvii. 35, 36. ty, and k they are crushed in the
lxxiii. 3-9. 18 gate, l neither is there any to deli-
- 20. xcii. 7. ver them.
Jer. xii. 1-3.

h Deut. xxvii. 15. 5 Whose m harvest the hungry
Geo. Ps. lxxix. 25. eateth up, and taketh it even out of
Acts i. 20.

i v. 10, 11. viii. n the thorns, and o the robber
4. xviii. 16-19. p swalloweth up their substance.
Ex. xx. 5. Ps. cix. 9-15. cxix. 155.

k i. 19. Luke xiii. 6 I would c seek unto God, and
4, 5. 1 x. 7. Ps. vii. 2. u unto God would I commit my
l. 22. cause;

m Deut. xxviii. 33. 7 Yet s man is born unto t trou-
51. Judg. vi. 3. ble, as t the sparks fly upward.

n Judg. vi. 11. 2 8 I would c seek unto God, and
Chr. xxxiii. 11. u unto God would I commit my
o i. 15. 17. xii. 6. cause;

xviii. 9. Hos. 9 Which * doeth great things,
viii. 7. and s unsearchable; v marvellous
p ii. 3. xx. 15. things || without number:
Jer. li. 34. 44. 10 Who z giveth rain upon the
Lam. ii. 5. 16. earth, and sendeth waters upon the

* Or, iniquity. * fields:
q xxxiv. 29. Deut. 11 a To set up on high those that
xxxii. 27. 1 Sam. be low; that b those which mourn
vi. 9. Ps. xc. 7, may be exalted c to safety.

8. Is. xlv. 7. 12 d He disappointeth the devices
Lam. iii. 38, 39. of the crafty, so that e their hands
Am. iii. 6. cannot perform t their enterprize.

r Hos. x. 4. Heb. 13 He f taketh the wise in their
xii. 15. own craftiness; and the counsel of
xiv. 1. Gen. iii. 17-19. Ps. xc. 8, s the froward is carried headlong.

9. 1 Cor. x. 13. 14 They t meet h with darkness
† Or, labour. Ec. i. 8. ii. 22. v. 15 in the day-time, and grope in the
- 17. noon-day as in the night.

† Heb. the sons of 15 But i he saveth the poor from
the burning coal the sword, from their mouth, and
lift up to fly. 1. 15. lxxvii. 1, 2, from the hand of the mighty.

t vii. 5. xxii. 21. 16 So k the poor hath hope, and
27. Gen. xxxii. 7-12. 2 Chr. i iniquity stoppeth her mouth.

xxxiii. 12, 13. Ps. 17 Behold, m happy is the man
l. 15. lxxvii. 1, 2, whom God correcteth; therefore
cxvi. 3, 4. Jon. despise not thou the chastening of
ii. 1-7. the Almighty:

u Ps. xxxvii. 5. 2 18 For u he maketh sore, and
Tim. i. 12. 1 Pet. bindeth up: he woundeth, and his
ii. 23. iv. 19. hands make whole.

x ix. 10. xi. 7-9. 19 He shall o deliver thee in six
xxxvii. 5. Ps. troubles; yea, in seven there shall
lxxii. 18. lxxvi. be no number. p no evil touch thee.

10. cxlv. 3. Rom. 20 In q famine he shall r redeem
xi. 43. thee from death; and s in war
s Heb. and there is no search. Is. from the * power of the sword.

xl. 28. Eph. iii. 8. 21 Thou shalt c be hid t from
y xxvi. 5-14. 22 li. 16. Am. iv. 7. Acts xiv. 17. * Heb. out places. xxxviii.

† Heb. till there 26-28. a 1 Sam. ii. 7, 8. Ps. cvii. 41. cxiii. 7, 8. Luke i.
be no number. Ps. xl. 5. cxxxix. 52, 53. b Luke vi. 21. Jam. i. 9. iv. 6-10. 1 Pet. v. 10.

z xxviii. 26. Ps. 9-11. c Deut. xxxiii. 27-29. 1 Pet. i. 3-5. d xii. 16, 17. Neh. iv. 15.
lxxvii. 8. Jer. Ps. xxxiii. 10, 11. Prov. xxi. 30. Is. viii. 10. xix. 3. 11-14. e Ps.

v. 24. x. 13. xiv. 22. li. 16. Am. iv. 7. Acts xiv. 17. * Heb. out places. xxxviii. 26-28. a 1 Sam. ii. 7, 8. Ps. cvii. 41. cxiii. 7, 8. Luke i. 52, 53. b Luke vi. 21. Jam. i. 9. iv. 6-10. 1 Pet. v. 10.

c Deut. xxxiii. 27-29. 1 Pet. i. 3-5. d xii. 16, 17. Neh. iv. 15. Ps. xxxiii. 10, 11. Prov. xxi. 30. Is. viii. 10. xix. 3. 11-14. e Ps. xxi. 11. lxxvi. 5. Is. xxxvii. 36. Acts xii. 11. xxiii. 12, &c. † Or, any thing. f 2 Sam. xv. 34. xvii. 23. Esth. vi. 4-11. vii. 10.

g Ps. vii. 15, 16. ix. 15, 16. lxxv. 7, 8. cxli. 10. Luke i. 51. 1 Cor. i. 19, 20, 27. iii. 19, 20. g Ps. xviii. 26. Prov. iii. 32. viii. 13. † Or, run into. h xii. 25. Deut. xxviii. 29. Is. lix. 10. Am. viii. 9.

i Ps. x. 17, 18. xxv. 10. lxxii. 4, 12, 13. cvii. 41. cix. 31. k 1 Sam. ii. 8. Ps. ix. 18. x. 14. Is. xiv. 32. Zech. i. 2, 12. Luke iv. 18. 1 Ps. lxxiii. 11. cvii. 42. Rom. iii. 19. m Ps. xciv. 12.

Prov. iii. 11, 12. Jer. xxxi. 18-20. Heb. xii. 5-11. Jam. i. 12. v. 11. Rev. iii. 19. n Deut. xxxii. 39. 1 Sam. ii. 6, 7. Ps. cxlvii. 3. Is. xxx. 26. Hos. vi. 1. o Ps. xxxiv. 19. xci. 3-7.

the scourge of the tongue: u nei-
ther shalt thou be afraid of de-
struction when it cometh.

22 At destruction and famine
thou shalt * laugh: neither shalt
thou be afraid of the beasts of the
earth.

23 For z thou shalt be in league
with the stones of the field; and
a the beasts of the field shall be at
peace with thee.

24 And b thou shalt know that
t thy tabernacle shall be in peace;
and c thou shalt visit thy habita-
tion, and shalt not s sin.

25 Thou shalt know also that
d thy seed shall be || great, and
thine offspring e as the grass of the
earth.

26 Thou shalt come to thy grave
f in a full age, like as a shock of
corn * cometh in his season.

27 Lo this, s we have searched
it, so it is; hear it, and know thou
it t for thy good.

g viii. 8-10. xii. 2, 3. xiii. 2. xv. 9, 10, 17. xxxii. 11, 12. Ps. xxi. 2.
† Heb. for thyself. xxii. 2. Deut. x. 13. Prov. ix. 12.

CHAP. VI.

Job shews that his sufferings were very great,
and his complaint natural, 1-7. He prays
for death, as the only comfort he could hope
for, 8-13. He reproves his friends as unkind
and unfaithful, 14-30.

BUT Job a answered and said,
2 Oh that my grief were b tho-
roughly weighed, and my calami-
ty * laid in the balances together!

3 For now it would be c heavier
than the sand of the sea: there-
fore t my words d are swallowed
up.

4 For e the arrows of the Al-
mighty are within me, the poison
whereof f drinketh up my spirit;
g the terrors of God do set them-
selves in array against me.

5 Doth the wild ass bray * when
he hath grass? or h loweth the ox
over his fodder?

6 Can i that which is unsavoury
be eaten without salt? or is there
any k taste in the white of an egg?

7 The things that my soul re-
fused to touch are as l my sorrowful
meat.

8 O that I might have my re-
quest; and that God would grant
me t the thing that I long for!

9 Even m that it would please
God to destroy me: n that he
would let loose his hand and cut
me off!

10 Then o should I yet have
comfort; yea, p I would harden
myself in sorrow: q let him not
spare; for I r have not concealed
the words of s the Holy One.

11 c What is my strength, that
I should hope? and what is mine
end, that I should prolong my life?

12 Is my strength the strength
n iv. 7. xix. 21. Ps. xxxii. 4. Is. xxxviii. 10-13. o iii. 22. xxi. 33. p ii. 10.
ix. 4. q Deut. xxix. 20. Rom. viii. 32. 2 Pet. ii. 4, 5. r xxiii.
12. Ps. xxxvii. 30. xl. 9, 10. lxxi. 17, 18. cxix. 13. Acts xx.
27. s Lev. xix. 2. 1 Sam. ii. 2. Is. xxx. 11, 12. lvii. 15. Hos.
xi. 9. Hab. i. 12. iii. 3. Rev. iii. 7. iv. 8. t vii. 5, 6. 17. x.
20. xiii. 25. 28. xvii. 1, 14-16. Ps. xxxix. 5. xc. 5-10. cii. 23.
ciii. 14-16.

u Ps. xci. 6, 7.
x 2 Kings xix. 21.
y Is. xxxv. 9. lxx.
25. Ez. xxxiv.
25.
z Ps. xci. 12, 13.
Hos. ii. 18. Rom.
viii. 38, 39.
a Lev. xxvi. 6. Ez.
xiv. 15, 16.
b xviii. 6. 15. 21.
xxi. 7-9. 1 Sam.
xxx. 3. Is. iv. 5,
6.
† Or, peace is in
thy tabernacle.
c Deut. xxviii. 6.
Ps. xci. 10. cxii.
7, 8.
§ Or, err. Ps. cvii.
4. 40.
d xlii. 13. 16. Gen.
xv. 5. Lev. xxvi.
9. Deut. xxviii.
4. Ps. cxii. 2.
cxxxvii. 3-5.
cxxxviii. 3-6.
|| Or, much.
e Ps. lxxii. 16.
f xlii. 16, 17. Gen.
xv. 15. xxv. 8. Ps.
xci. 16. Prov. ix.
11. x. 27.
* Heb. ascendet.
g viii. 8-10. xii. 2, 3. xiii. 2. xv. 9, 10, 17. xxxii. 11, 12. Ps. xxi. 2.
† Heb. for thyself. xxii. 2. Deut. x. 13. Prov. ix. 12.

a iv. 1.
b iv. 5. xxiii. 2.
* Heb. lifted up.
c Prov. xxvii. 3.
Matt. xi. 28.
† That is, I want
words to ex-
press my grief.
Ps. lxxvii. 4.
d xxxvii. 19, 20.
Ps. xl. 5.
e xiii. 12-14.
Deut. xxxii. 23.
42. Ps. vii. 13.
xvii. 14. xxi.
12. xxxviii. 2.
cxliv. 6. Lam.
iii. 12, 13.
f vii. 11. Ps. cxliii.
7. Prov. xviii.
14. Mark xiv.
33, 34. xv. 34.
g ix. 17. xxx. 15.
xxxi. 23. Ps.
lxxxviii. 15, 16.
2 Cor. v. 11.
* Heb. at grass.
Ps. civ. 14.
h Ps. xlii. 1. Jer.
xiv. 6. Joel i.
18-20.
i xv. 2. Lev. ii.
13. Luke xiv.
34. Col. iv. 6.
k 30. xii. 11.
xxxiv. 3. Ps.
cxix. 103. Prov.
xxiv. 13, 14.
Heb. vi. 4, 5.
l 1 Kings xxii. 27.
Ps. cii. 9. Lam.
iv. 4, 5. Dan.
x. 3. Hos. ix. 4.
† Heb. my expect-
ation. 11-13.
xvii. 14-16. Ps.
lxxxiv. 2. cxix.
81.
m iii. 20-22. vii.
15, 16. xiv. 13.
Num. xi. 14.
15. 1 Kings xix.
4. Jon. iv. 3.
Matt. xx. 22.
Rev. ix. 6.
n iv. 7. xix. 21.
p ii. 10.
q Deut. xxix. 20. Rom. viii. 32. 2 Pet. ii. 4, 5. r xxiii.
12. Ps. xxxvii. 30. xl. 9, 10. lxxi. 17, 18. cxix. 13. Acts xx.
27. s Lev. xix. 2. 1 Sam. ii. 2. Is. xxx. 11, 12. lvii. 15. Hos.
xi. 9. Hab. i. 12. iii. 3. Rev. iii. 7. iv. 8. t vii. 5, 6. 17. x.
20. xiii. 25. 28. xvii. 1, 14-16. Ps. xxxix. 5. xc. 5-10. cii. 23.
ciii. 14-16.

of stones? or is my flesh † of brass?
 13 ^a Is not my help in me?
 * and is wisdom driven quite from
 me?
 14 To † him that § is afflicted,
 pity *should be shewed* from his
 friend; but * he forsaketh the fear
 of the Almighty:
 15 ¶ * My brethren have dealt
 deceitfully as a brook, and ^b as
 the stream of brooks they pass
 away;
 16 Which are blackish by rea-
 son of the ice, and wherein the
 snow is hid:
 17 What time they wax warm,
 they * vanish; † when it is hot,
 they are consumed out of their
 place.
 18 The paths of their way are
 turned aside; they go to nothing,
 and perish.
 19 The troops of * Tema looked,
 the companies of ^d Sheba waited
 for them.
 20 They * were confounded, be-
 cause they had hoped: they came
 thither, and were ashamed.
 21 For now † ye † are § nothing;
 & ye see my casting down, and are
 afraid.
 22 Did I say, ^b Bring unto me?
 or, Give a reward for me of your
 substance?
 23 Or, Deliver me from the en-
 emies' hand? or, † Redeem me
 from the hand of the mighty?
 24 ^b Teach me, and † I will hold
 my tongue: and ^m cause me to un-
 derstand wherein I have erred.
 25 * How forcible are right
 words! but * what doth your ar-
 guing reprove?
 26 Do you imagine to † reprove
 words, and the speeches of ^d one
 that is desperate, which *are* * as
 wind?
 27 Yea, ye * overwhelm * the
 fatherless, and * ye dig a pit for
 your friend.
 28 Now, therefore, be content;
 look upon me: for *it is* † evident
 unto you, * if I lie.
 29 * Return, I pray you, let it
 not be iniquity; yea, return again,
 † my righteousness *is* † in it.
 30 * Is there iniquity in my
 tongue? * cannot my § taste dis-
 cern perverse things?
 r Heb. xii. 1. Eph. iv. 14. * Heb. cause to fall
 upon. s xlii. 9. xlv. 3. 9. xlv. 13. xlv. 17. 21. Ex. xvi.
 23—24. Ps. lxxii. 3. Prov. xlii. 10, 11. Ez. xlii. 7. Mal. iii. 4.
 Jam. i. 27. t Ps. vii. 15. lvi. 6. Jer. xlviii. 26. 22. † Heb.
 before your face. u xi. 1. xlii. 4. xlv. 13. Mal. iii. 19.
 y xlvii. 4—6. † That is, in this matter. z xxxiii. 9—12.
 xlii. 3—6. a 6. xli. 11. xxxiv. 3. Heb. v. 14. § Heb.
 paucity.

CHAP. VII.

Job excuses his desire of death, by representing
 the vanity, misery, and uselessness of his life,
 1—6. He expostulates with God, in a mix-
 ture of complaints and petitions; and con-
 cludes with confessing that he had sinned,
 and asking forgiveness before his death, 7—
 21.

IS * there not * an appointed
 time to man upon earth? *are*

not his days also ^b like the days of
 an hireling?
 2 As a servant † earnestly de-
 sireth * the shadow, and as ^d an
 hireling looketh for the reward of
 his work;
 3 So am I made to possess
 * months of vanity, and wearisome
 nights are appointed to me.
 4 When I lie down, I say, † When
 shall I arise, and † the night be
 gone? and I am full of † tossings
 to and fro, unto the dawning of the
 day.
 5 My ^b flesh is clothed with
 worms and clods of dust; my skin
 is broken, and become † loathsome.
 6 My days are * swifter than a
 weaver's shuttle, and are spent
 † without hope.
 7 O * remember that * my life
 is wind: mine eye shall § no more
 see good.
 8 * The eye of him that hath
 seen me shall see me no more:
 † thine eyes *are* upon me, and † I
 am not.
 9 *As* * the cloud is consumed and
 vanisheth away; so † he that goeth
 down to the grave shall come up
 no more.
 10 * He shall return no more to
 his house, neither shall his place
 know him any more.
 11 Therefore † I will not refrain
 my mouth: I will speak in * the
 anguish of my spirit; I will com-
 plain in * the bitterness of my soul.
 12 *Am* † I a sea, or * a whale,
 that thou settest a watch over me?
 13 When I say, * My bed shall
 comfort me, my couch shall ease
 my complaint;
 14 Then ^b thou scarest me with
 dreams, and terrifiest me through
 visions:
 15 So that my soul chooseth
 * strangling, and death rather than
 my * life.
 16 ^d I loathe it; I would not live
 alway: * let me alone; for † my
 days *are* vanity.
 17 * What *is* man, that thou
 shouldest ^b magnify him? and that
 thou shouldest † set thine heart
 upon him?
 18 And *that* thou shouldest * vi-
 sit him every morning, and † try
 him every moment?
 19 * How long wilt thou not
 depart from me, nor let me alone,
 till I swallow down my spittle?
 20 * I have sinned; what shall
 I do unto thee, * O thou Preser-
 ver of men? † why hast thou set
 me as a mark against thee, so that
 * I am a burden to myself?
 21 And † why dost thou not par-

4. e x. 20. xiv. 6. Ps. xxxix. 10, 11. f Ps. lxx. 9. g Ps.
 viii. 4. cxlv. 3. Heb. ii. 6. h vii. 12. i Sam. xiv. 14.
 j xxxiv. 14, 15. k Ex. xx. 9. xxv. 34. l. xxxviii. 12, 13.
 l Gen. xlii. 1. Deut. viii. 16. Jer. ix. 7. Dan. xii. 10. Zech. xiii. 9.
 m ix. 18. Ps. vi. 3. xvi. 1—1. n ix. 29—31. xvi.
 26. xiv. 16, 17. xvi. 5. xxxv. 13. xxxviii. 9, 27. xlii. 6. 2 Sam. xxi.
 10. Jer. iii. 13. o Ps. xxxvi. 5. p 12. vi. 4. xvi. 12—14. Ps.
 xvi. 12. Lam. iii. 12. q 11. iii. 24. r x. 14. xli. 25, 26. Is.
 lvi. 9. Lam. ii. 42—44. v. 20—22. Zech. i. 12.

xiv. 6. Is. xli.
 18.
 † Heb. goeth af-
 ter. 1. Ps. cxli.
 131. cxxii. 6.
 c Jer. vi. 4.
 d Lev. xix. 13.
 Deut. xxiv. 15.
 James v. 4.
 e xxxv. 2. Ps.
 xxxix. 8. Ec.
 i. 14.
 f 13, 14. xvi. 17.
 Deut. xxxiii. 27.
 Ps. vi. 6. lxxviii.
 4. cxix. 6.
 † Heb. the evening
 be measured.
 g Ps. cxi. 23. Is.
 lii. 11.
 h ix. 7, 8. xvi. 14.
 xix. 26. xlv. 30.
 xxi. 18, 19. Ps.
 xxxviii. 5—7. Is.
 i. 9. xiv. 11.
 Acts iii. 23.
 i ix. 31. Is. lxvi.
 24. Ez. xx. 42.
 k ix. 25. xvi. 22.
 xlvii. 11. Ps. xc.
 5. 6. cii. 11. ciii.
 15, 16. cxlv. 4.
 l xxxviii. 12, 13.
 xl. 6, 7. Jam. i.
 11. iv. 14. i Pet.
 i. 24.
 l vi. 11. xvi. 15.
 Prov. xiv. 32.
 Jer. ii. 25. Eph.
 ii. 12. i Pet. i.
 13.
 m x. 9. Neh. i. 6.
 Ps. lxxviii. 24.
 lxxxix. 47. 50.
 Jer. xv. 15. Lam.
 v. 1.
 n Ps. lxxviii. 26.
 Jam. iv. 14.
 † Heb. not return
 to me, that is,
 to comfort. n 21.
 o xx. 9. Ps. xxxviii.
 26.
 p xlii. 27. xiv. 3.
 Ps. xxxix. 11.
 xc. 3, 9.
 † That is, I can
 live no longer.
 21.
 q xxxviii. 11.
 r x. 21. xiv. 10, 14.
 xvi. 22. 3 Sam.
 xvi. 23. xiv. 14.
 Ps. xxxix. 13. Is.
 xxxviii. 11.
 s viii. 18. xix. 9.
 Ps. ciii. 16.
 t vi. 26. x. 1. xvi.
 6. xlv. 3. Ps.
 xxxix. 3. xl. 9.
 u Gen. xli. 21. 2
 Kings iv. 27, 28.
 Matt. xvi. 37.
 39. Luke xvi.
 44. 2 Cor. ii. 4.
 x xvi. 28. i Sam.
 i. 10. Is. xxxviii.
 15, 17.
 y 17. xxxviii. 9—
 11. Lam. iii. 7.
 z xli. 1. &c.
 a 3. iv. 27, 28. Ps.
 vi. 6. lxxviii. 4.
 b Gen. xli. 2—7.
 xlv. 6. Judg. vii.
 13, 14. Dan. ii. 1.
 Matt. xxv. 19.
 c 2 Sam. xvi. 7.
 Matt. xxv. 5.
 † Heb. Answer.
 d iii. 20—22. vi. 9.
 e 1. i Kings xvi.
 4. e x. 20. xiv. 6. Ps. xxxix. 10, 11. f Ps. lxx. 9. g Ps.
 viii. 4. cxlv. 3. Heb. ii. 6. h vii. 12. i Sam. xiv. 14.
 j xxxiv. 14, 15. k Ex. xx. 9. xxv. 34. l. xxxviii. 12, 13.
 l Gen. xlii. 1. Deut. viii. 16. Jer. ix. 7. Dan. xii. 10. Zech. xiii. 9.
 m ix. 18. Ps. vi. 3. xvi. 1—1. n ix. 29—31. xvi.
 26. xiv. 16, 17. xvi. 5. xxxv. 13. xxxviii. 9, 27. xlii. 6. 2 Sam. xxi.
 10. Jer. iii. 13. o Ps. xxxvi. 5. p 12. vi. 4. xvi. 12—14. Ps.
 xvi. 12. Lam. iii. 12. q 11. iii. 24. r x. 14. xli. 25, 26. Is.
 lvi. 9. Lam. ii. 42—44. v. 20—22. Zech. i. 12.

xiv. 5. 13, 14.
 Ps. xxxix. 4. Is.
 xxxviii. 5.
 † Or, a warfare.
 Ec. viii. 8.

s Hos. xiv. 2. don my transgression, and * take
John i. 29. Tit. away mine iniquity? for now shall
ii. 14.
t ii. 13. xvii. 14. I * sleep in the dust; and thou
xxi. 32, 33. Ec. shalt seek me " in the morning.
xii. 7. Is. xxvi. * but I shall not be.
19. Dan. xii. 2.
u 8. 18. x xvii. 14.

CHAP. VIII.

Bildad blames Job for reflecting on the justice of God, 1-3. He intimates that his children had been cast off for their sins; yet encourages Job to seek unto God, 4-7. He appeals to the ancients, to prove the certain doom of hypocrites, 8-19. He applies the argument to the case of Job, 20-22.

THEN answered ^a Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 ^b How long wilt thou speak these things? and how long shall ^c the words of thy mouth be like a strong wind?

3 ^d Doth God pervert judgment? or doth ^e the Almighty pervert justice?

4 If thy children have sinned against him, and ^f he hath cast them away * for their transgression;

5 ^g If thou wouldest seek unto God betimes, and make thy supplication to the Almighty;

6 ^h If thou wert pure and upright; surely now ⁱ he would awake for thee, and ^k make the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous.

7 ^l Though thy beginning was small, yet ^m thy latter end should greatly increase.

8 ⁿ ¶ For ^o enquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thyself to the search of their fathers:

9 (For ^p we are but of yesterday, and know ^q nothing, because our days upon earth are a shadow:)

10 ^r Shall not they teach thee, and tell thee, and ^s utter words out of their heart?

11 Can the rush grow up without mire? ^t can the flag grow without water?

12 Whilst it is ^u yet in his greenness, and not cut down, it withereth before any other herb.

13 So are the paths of all ^v that forget God; and ^w the hypocrite's hope shall perish:

14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and whose trust shall be a spider's web.

15 He shall lean upon his house, but ^x it shall not stand: he shall hold it fast, but it shall not endure.

16 He is ^y green before the sun, and ^z his branch shooteth forth in his garden.

17 ^a His roots are wrapped about the heap, and seeth the place of stones.

18 ^b If he destroy him from his greenness, and not cut down, it withereth before any other herb.

19 He is ^c green before the sun, and ^d his branch shooteth forth in his garden.

place, then it shall deny him, saying, I have not seen thee.

19 Behold, ^e this is the joy of his way, and ^f out of the earth shall others grow.

20 Behold, ^g God will not cast away a perfect man, neither will he ^h help the evil doers:

21 Till ⁱ he fill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with ^j rejoicing.

22 They that hate thee shall be clothed with shame: and the dwelling place of the wicked shall ^k come to nought.

g Ps. xxxv. 26. cix. 29. cxxxii. 18. 1 Pet. v. 5. be. 18. vii. 21.

CHAP. IX.

Job acknowledges and celebrates God's justice, wisdom, power, and wonderful works, 1-13. He disclaims all attempts to justify himself, 14-21. But insists, that a man's innocence should not be judged of by what befalls him in this world, 22-24. And alleges his sufferings; but will not presume to dispute with the author of them, 25-35.

THEN Job answered and said,

2 I know it is so of a truth; but ^a how should man be just * with God?

3 If ^b he will contend with him, ^c he cannot answer him one of a thousand.

4 He is ^d wise in heart, and mighty in strength: ^e who hath hardened himself against him, and hath prospered?

5 Which ^f removeth the mountains, and they know not; ^g which overturneth them in his anger;

6 Which ^h shaketh the earth out of her place, and ⁱ the pillars thereof tremble;

7 Which ^k commandeth the sun, and it riseth not, and ^l sealeth up the stars;

8 Which ^m alone spreadeth out the heavens, and ⁿ treadeth upon the ^o waves of the sea;

9 Which ^p maketh ^q Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades, and ^r the chambers of the south;

10 Which doeth ^s great things past finding out; yea, and ^t wonders without number.

11 Lo, ^u he goeth by me, and I see him not: he passeth on also, but I perceive him not.

12 Behold, ^v he taketh away, who can ^w hinder him? who will say unto him, ^x What doest thou?

13 If God will not withdraw his anger, ^y the ^z proud helpers do stoop under him.

14 ^a How much less ^b shall I

xxvii. 20. m xxxvii. 18. Gen. i. 6, 7. Ps. xxxiii. 6. civ. 2, 3. Is. xl. 22. Jer. x. 11. n xxxviii. 11. Ps. xciii. 3, 4. Hab. iii. 15. Matt. xiv. 23-30. John vi. 19.

o xxxviii. 31, 32. Gen. i. 16. Ps. cxlvii. 4. Am. v. 8. t Heb. heights. Ash, Cecil, and Cimah. p Ps. civ. 3, 13. q v. 9. xxvi. 12-14. xxxvii. 23. Ps. lxxi. 15. lxxii. 18. Ec. iii. 17. Is. xl. 26-28. Rom. x. 33. Eph. iii. 20. r Ex. xv. 11. Ps. cxxxvi. 4. Dan. iv. 2, 3. s xxxii. 8, 9. xxxv. 14. Ps. lxxvii. 9. 1 Tim. vi. 16. t xxvii. 13. xxxiv. 29. Dan. iv. 35. Eph. i. 11.

§ Heb. turn him away? xi. 10. u xxxiii. 13. Is. xlv. 9. Jer. xvii. 6. Matt. xi. 26. xx. 15. Rom. ix. 18-20. xi. 35. x xxvi. 12. 9-11. Is. xxx. 7. xxxi. 2, 3. Jam. iv. 6, 7. ¶ Heb. helpers of pride or strength. y iv. 19. xxv. 6. 1 Kings vii. 27. z xl. 4, 5.

c xx. 5. Matt. xiii. 20, 21.

d 1 Sam. ii. 8. Ps. lxxv. 7. cxliii. 7. Ez. xvii. 24.

e iv. 7. ix. 22. Ps. xxxvii. 24, 37.

* Heb. take the ungodly by the hand.

f Gen. xxi. 6. Ps. cxvii. 2. Luke vi. 21.

† Heb. shouting for joy. Ezra iii. 11-13.

Neh. xii. 43. Ps. xxxii. 11. xcviii. 4. c.

1. Is. lxxv. 13, 14.

† Heb. not

iv. 17. xiv. 3, 4. xxv. 4. xxxii. 2. xxxiii. 9. xxxiv. 5. Ps. cxxx. 4. cxlii. 2. Rom. iii. 20.

* Or, before.

b 32, 33. x. 2. xxxiii. 3-7. xxxi. 35-37. xxxiii. 13. xxxiv. 14, 15. xl. 2. Is. lxxv. 15, 16. Rom. ix. 20.

c Ps. xl. 12. 1 John i. 8. iii. 20.

d 19. xxxvi. 5. Ps. civ. 24. cxxxvi. 5. Dan. ii. 20.

iv. 34-37. Rom. xi. 33. Eph. i. 8. 19. iii. 10, 20. Jude 24, 25.

e vi. 10. xv. 23-27. xl. 9. Ex. ix. 14-17. xiv. 17, 18. Prov. xxix. 1. Dan. v. 20-22. 1 Cor. x. 22.

f xxxviii. 9. Ps. xlv. 2. lxxvii. 8. cxiv. 6. Is. xl. 12. Hab. iii. 6. 10. Zech. iv. 7. Matt. xxi. 21. 1 Cor. xiii. 2. Rev. vi. 14.

g Nah. i. 5, 6. Zech. xiv. 4, 5. Matt. xxvii. 51. Luke xxi. 11. Rev. xvi. 18, 19.

h Is. ii. 19. 21. xiii. 13, 14. xxiv. 1, 19, 20. Hag. ii. 6, 21. Heb. xii. 26.

i xxvi. 11. xxxviii. 4-7. 1 Sam. ii. 8. Ps. lxxv. 3. cxiv. 7. Jer. iv. 24. Joel ii. 10.

k Ex. x. 21, 22. Dan. iv. 35. Am. iv. 13. viii. 9. Matt. xxiv. 29. xxvii. 45.

l xxxvii. 7. xxxviii. 12-15. 19, 20. Is. xiii. 10. Ez. xxxii. 7. Luke xxi. 25, 26. Acts

xxvi. 11. xxxviii. 4-7. 1 Sam. ii. 8. Ps. lxxv. 3. cxiv. 7. Jer. iv. 24. Joel ii. 10.

k Ex. x. 21, 22. Dan. iv. 35. Am. iv. 13. viii. 9. Matt. xxiv. 29. xxvii. 45.

l xxxvii. 7. xxxviii. 12-15. 19, 20. Is. xiii. 10. Ez. xxxii. 7. Luke xxi. 25, 26. Acts

xxvi. 11. xxxviii. 4-7. 1 Sam. ii. 8. Ps. lxxv. 3. cxiv. 7. Jer. iv. 24. Joel ii. 10.

k Ex. x. 21, 22. Dan. iv. 35. Am. iv. 13. viii. 9. Matt. xxiv. 29. xxvii. 45.

l xxxvii. 7. xxxviii. 12-15. 19, 20. Is. xiii. 10. Ez. xxxii. 7. Luke xxi. 25, 26. Acts

xxvi. 11. xxxviii. 4-7. 1 Sam. ii. 8. Ps. lxxv. 3. cxiv. 7. Jer. iv. 24. Joel ii. 10.

k Ex. x. 21, 22. Dan. iv. 35. Am. iv. 13. viii. 9. Matt. xxiv. 29. xxvii. 45.

l xxxvii. 7. xxxviii. 12-15. 19, 20. Is. xiii. 10. Ez. xxxii. 7. Luke xxi. 25, 26. Acts

xxvi. 11. xxxviii. 4-7. 1 Sam. ii. 8. Ps. lxxv. 3. cxiv. 7. Jer. iv. 24. Joel ii. 10.

k Ex. x. 21, 22. Dan. iv. 35. Am. iv. 13. viii. 9. Matt. xxiv. 29. xxvii. 45.

l xxxvii. 7. xxxviii. 12-15. 19, 20. Is. xiii. 10. Ez. xxxii. 7. Luke xxi. 25, 26. Acts

xxvi. 11. xxxviii. 4-7. 1 Sam. ii. 8. Ps. lxxv. 3. cxiv. 7. Jer. iv. 24. Joel ii. 10.

a xxiii. 4. 7. xxxiii. 5.
b x. 15. 1 Cor. iv. 4.

c v. 8. viii. 5. x. 2. xxi. 27. xxxiv. 31. 32. 1 Kings viii. 38. 39. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 13. Jer. xxi. 9. Dan. ix. 3. 18.

d xiii. 7. 1 Pet. ii. 23.
e Ps. xviii. 6. xvi. 18—20. cxvi. 1, 2.

f xxix. 24. Ex. vi. 9. Judg. vi. 13. Ps. cxvii. 1. Luke xiv. 41. Acts xii. 14—16.

g xvi. 14. Ps. xxxix. 5. xlii. 7. lxxviii. 15. Is. xlviii. 17. Jer. xlii. 19. Ez. xlii. 13. Matt. vii. 27. xii. 20.

h i. 14—19. ii. 7. 10. 13.
i ii. 3. xvi. 17. xxiv. 6. Ps. xxv. 3. John ix. 3. xv. 25.

k vii. 19. xvi. 14. Ps. xxxix. 13. lxxviii. 7. 15—18. Lam. iii. 3. 8.

l iii. 20. Lam. iii. 11. 19. Heb. xii. 11.
m 4. xxxvi. 17—19. xl. 9—10. Ps. lxxii. 11. Matt. vi. 13.

n 1 Cor. i. 25. x. 22.
o 32. 33. xxi. 35. xxxiii. 5—7.

p 2. iv. 17. xxvii. 1. 2. Ps. cxv. 3. cxlii. 2. Luke x. 29. xvi. 15.

q xv. 5. 6. xxiv. 35. xxv. 16. Prov. x. 19. Is. vi. 5. Matt. xii. 36. 37. Jam. iii. 2.

r i. 1. Phil. iii. 12—15.
s xxviii. 8—13. Prov. xvi. 20. 1 Tim. vi. 5.

t Ps. cxviii. 23. 24. Prov. xxviii. 26. Jer. xvii. 9. 10. 1 Cor. iv. 4. 1 John iii. 20.

u vii. 15. 16. 21. Ec. iv. 1. 2. Ez. xii. 3. 4. Luke xii. 2. 4.

x i. 13—19. ii. 7. iv. 7. vii. 20.
y 1 Sam. xxi. 15. 17. Ps. xlv. 23. Ez. xiv. 19—21. xxi. 13. Heb. xi. 36. 37.

z xii. 6. xvi. 7—15. Ps. xvii. 14. lxxiii. 3—7. Jer. xii. 1. 2. Dan. iv. 17. v. 18—21. vii. 7. &c. Hab. i. 14—17.

a 2 Sam. xv. 30. xix. 4. Esth. vi. 12. vii. 8. Jer. xiv. 4. b xxiv. 25. xxxii. 3.

c vii. 6. 7. Esth. vii. 14. d Ps. xxxix. 5. 11. lxxv. 47. xc. 9. 10. Jam. i. 14. e Heb. Ship of desire, or ships of desire.

f xxix. 27—30. 2 Sam. i. 23. Prov. xxi. 5. Jer. iv. 13. Lam. iv. 10. Hab. i. 9. g vii. 13. Ps. lxxv. 2. 3. Jer. vii. 13.

h xvi. 6. Ps. lxxviii. 15. 16. cxix. 120. i 2. 20. 21. xiv. 16. 17. Ez. xvi. 7. Ps. cxix. 3.

j 22. x. 7. 14—17. xx. 5. xvi. 15. 17. 27. xxii. 4. &c. Ps. lxxviii. 13. Jer. ii. 22. iv. 14. Rom. x. 3. 1 John i. 8. 120. xv. 6.

k Is. lxx. 6. lxxv. 6. Phil. iii. 9. l Or, make me to be abhorred. l xxviii. 12. xxv. 5—7. Num. xxi. 19. 1 Sam. xvi. 7. Ec. vi. 10. Is. xlv. 9. Jer. xlix. 19. Rom. ix. 20. 1 John iii. 20.

m o xiii. 18—23. xxi. 3—7. Ps. cxlii. 2. p 19. 1 Sam. ii. 25. 1 John ii. 2. q 1 Kings iii. 16. &c.

r xiii. 11. 20—22. xxi. 15. xxi. 26. 23. xxxiii. 7. xxxvii. 1. Ps. xxxix. 10. xc. 11. Heb. but I am not so with myself. xxi. 2. &c.

answer him, and ^a choose out my words *to reason* with him?

15 Whom, ^b though I were righteous, yet would I not answer, but ^c I would make supplication to ^d my Judge.

16 ¶ If ^e I had called, and he had answered me; yet ^f would I not believe that he had hearkened unto my voice.

17 For ^g he breaketh me with a tempest, and ^h multiplieth my wounds without cause.

18 ^k He will not suffer me to take my breath, but ^l filleth me with bitterness.

19 If I *speak* of strength, lo, ^m he is strong: and if of judgment, ⁿ who shall set me a time *to plead*?

20 If I ^o justify myself, ^p mine own mouth shall condemn me: if I say, ^q I am perfect, ^r it shall also prove me perverse.

21 Though I were perfect, yet ^s would I not know my soul: ^t I would despise my life.

22 This *is* one thing, therefore I said it, ^u He destroyeth the perfect and the wicked.

23 If ^v the scourge slay suddenly, ^w he will laugh at the trial of the innocent.

24 ^x The earth is given into the hand of the wicked: ^y he covereth the faces of the judges thereof; ^z if not, where, and who is he?

25 ¶ Now my days are ^a swift-er than a post: ^b they flee away, they see no good.

26 They are passed away as the ^c swift ships: ^d as the eagle that hasteth to the prey,

27 If I say, ^e I will forget my complaint, I will leave off my heaviness, and comfort myself;

28 ^f I am afraid of all my sorrows, ^g I know that thou wilt not hold me innocent.

29 ^h If I be wicked, why then labour I in vain?

30 ⁱ If I wash myself with snow-water, and make my hands never so clean;

31 ^j Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and ^k mine own clothes shall ^l abhor me.

32 ^m For *He is* not a man, as I am, that I should answer him, and ⁿ we should come together in judgment.

33 ^o Neither is there any ^p day's-man betwixt us, that ^q might lay his hand upon us both.

34 Let him take his rod away from me, and ^r let not his fear terrify me:

35 Then would I speak, and not fear him; ^s but *it is* not so with me.

CHAP. X.

Job intreats God to shew wherefore he contended with him; and pleads for compassion as from his Creator, 1—13. He states, that his sins were strictly marked and rigorously punished, 14—17. He repines that he had been born, or had not died immediately after; and craves respite from pain to prepare for death, 18—22.

MY ^a soul is ^b weary of my life; ^c I will leave my complaint upon myself; ^d I will speak in the bitterness of my soul.

2 I will say unto God, ^e Do not condemn me; ^f shew me wherefore thou contendest with me.

3 *Is it* ^g good unto thee that thou shouldest oppress, that thou shouldest ^h despise ⁱ the ^j work of thine hands, and ^k shine upon the counsel of the wicked?

4 Hast thou eyes of flesh? or ^l seest thou as man seeth?

5 *Are* ^m thy days as the days of man? *are* thy years as man's days,

6 That ⁿ thou enquirest after mine iniquity, and searchest after my sin?

7 ^o Thou ^p knowest that I am not wicked; and *there is* none that can deliver out of thine hand.

8 ^q Thine hands ^r have made me and fashioned me together round about; ^s yet thou dost destroy me.

9 ^t Remember, I beseech thee, that ^u thou hast made me as the clay; and wilt thou bring me ^v into dust again?

10 Hast thou not ^w poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese?

11 Thou hast ^x clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast ^y fenced me with bones and sinews.

12 Thou hast granted me ^z life and favour, and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit.

13 And these *things* hast thou ^a hid in thine heart: ^b I know that this *is* with thee.

14 If I sin, ^c then thou markest me, and ^d thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity.

15 ^e If I be wicked, woe unto me; and ^f if I be righteous, yet will I not lift up my head. ^g I am full of confusion; therefore ^h see thou mine affliction;

16 For it increaseth: ⁱ thou huntest me as a fierce lion; and again thou shewest thyself ^j marvellous upon me.

17, 18. Ez. xxxvii. 4—3. Eph. iv. 16. y Gen. vii. 19. Matt. vi. 25. Acts xvii. 25. 28. z xxi. 9. Ec. viii. 6. 7. Is. xlv. 15. Rom. xi. 33. a xxi. 13. Deut. xxxii. 39. Is. xlv. 7. xlv. 10. Lam. iii. 37. Eph. iii. 11. b vii. 25. 27. xiv. 16. 17. Ps. cxix. 1. cxviii. 1. c vii. 21. Ez. xxxv. 7. Nah. i. 3. d 7. ix. 20. xxxv. 7. Ps. ix. 17. Is. iii. 15. Mich. iii. 18. Rom. ii. 8. 9. e ix. 12. 15. 20. 21. Is. xlv. 5. & Luke xvi. 10. f xxi. 6. xxi. 15. g Ex. iii. 7. Ps. xvi. 19. cxix. 153. Lam. i. 20. v. 1. &c. h Is. xxxviii. 13. Lam. ii. 19. Am. iii. 8. Num. xvi. 20. 30. Deut. xxi. 67.

• That is, *plagues*.
xvi. 8. Ruth i. 21.
k Ps. lv. 19. Jer. xlviii. 11. Zeph. i. 12.
l xvi. 11—16. xix. 6—11.
m iii. 10, 11. Jer. xv. 10. xx. 14—18. Matt. xxvi. 24.
n xi. 20. xiv. 10.
o Ps. lviii. 8.

17 Thou renewest thy *witnesses against me, and increaseth thine indignation upon me; ^k changes and ^l war *are* against me.

18 ^m Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb? O that I had ⁿ given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me!

19 ^o I should have been as though I had not been; I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.

20 *Are* not my days few? ^q cease *then*, and let me alone, that I may take comfort a little,

21 Before ^r I go *whence* I shall not return, *even* to ^s the land of darkness, and ^t the shadow of death;

22 A land of darkness, as darkness *itself*; and of the shadow of death, without any order, and *where* the light *is* as darkness.

CHAP. XI.

Zophar sharply rebukes Job for justifying himself; and earnestly desires that God would answer him, 1—6. He shews that God is unsearchable, and man ignorant and presumptuous, 7—12. He reminds Job that repentance is the only way of recovering comfort and prosperity, 13—20.

THEN answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,

2 Should not ^a the multitude of words be answered? and should a man ^{*} full of talk be justified?

3 Should thy [†] lies make men hold their peace? and, when thou ^b mockest, shall no man ^c make thee ashamed?

4 For thou hast said, ^d My doctrine *is* pure, and ^e I am clean in thine eyes.

5 But, ^f Oh, that God would speak, and open his lips against thee;

6 And that he would shew thee ^g the secrets of wisdom, that *they are* double to that which is! Know therefore that ^h God exacteth of thee *less* than thine iniquity *deserveth*.

7 ⁱ Canst thou by searching find out God? canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfection?

8 *It is* [†] as high as heaven; what canst thou do? ^k deeper than hell; what canst thou know?

9 The measure thereof *is* ^l longer than the earth, and broader than the sea.

10 ^m If he [§] cut off, and ⁿ shut up, or gather together, then who can ^{||} hinder him?

11 For ^o he knoweth vain men: ^p he seeth wickedness also; will he not then consider *it*?

12 ^q For ^{*} vain man ^r would be wise, though ^s man be born *like* ^t a wild ass's colt.

xxxii. 30. Ps. xxxi. 8. Rev. iii. 7. || Heb. *turn him away*?
o Ps. xciv. 11. Jer. xvii. 9, 10. Jam. ii. 20.
p Ps. xxii. 13, 14. Ps. x. 11. 14. xxxv. 22. Ec. v. 8. Hos. vii. 2. Hab. i. 13. Heb. iv. 13. q Ps. lxii. 9, 10. lxxiii. 22. xcii. 6. Ec. iii. 18. Rom. i. 22. r v. 13. xii. 2, 3. xxviii. 28. Prov. xxx. 2—4. Rom. xii. 16. 1 Cor. iii. 18—20. Jam. iii. 13—17. s xv. 14. Ps. li. 5. Eph. ii. 3. t vi. 5. xxxix. 5—8. Jer. li. 24.

13 ^u If thou prepare thine heart, ^v and ^{*} stretch out thine hands towards him;

14 If ^y iniquity *be* in thine hand, ^z put it far away, and ^a let not wickedness dwell in thy tabernacles.

15 For then shalt thou ^b lift up thy face without spot; yea, ^c thou shalt be steadfast, and shalt not fear:

16 Because ^d thou shalt forget thy misery, and remember *it* ^e as waters *that* pass away:

17 And *thine* ^f age shall [†] be clearer than the noon-day; ^g thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.

18 And thou shalt be secure, ^h because there is hope; yea, thou shalt dig *about* thee, and ⁱ thou shalt take thy rest in safety.

19 Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make *thee* afraid; yea, ^k many shall [†] make suit unto thee.

20 But ^l the eyes of the wicked shall fail, and [§] they shall not escape, and ^m their hope *shall be* as ^{||} the giving up of the ghost.

† Heb. *arise above the noon-day.* g 1 Chr. xxix. 10, &c. h vi. 11. vii. 6. xvii. 15. xix. 27, 28. xxii. 27—29. xxiii. 10. Ps. xlii. 11. Prov. xiv. 32. i Lev. xxvi. 5. Ps. iii. 5. iv. 8. Prov. iii. 24—26. Ez. xxxiv. 25. k xlii. 8, 9. Gen. xxvi. 26—31. Ps. xlv. 12. Prov. xix. 6. Rev. iii. 9. † Heb. *intreat thy face.* l xxxi. 16. Lev. xxvi. 16. Deut. xxviii. 65. Ps. lxix. 3. Lam. iv. 17. § Heb. *flight shall perish from them.* Am. ii. 14. v. 19, 20. ix. 1—3. m viii. 13, 14. xxvii. 8. || Or, *a puff of breath.*

CHAP. XII.

Job retorts on his friends, censures their pretensions to superior knowledge, and complains of their unkindness, 1—5. He shews that God often permits the wicked to prosper in this world, 6—11. He discourses on the perfections and works of God, 12—25.

AND Job answered and said,
2 No doubt but ^a ye *are* the people, and wisdom shall die with you.

3 But ^b I have ^{*} understanding as well as you: [†] I *am* not inferior to you: yea, [‡] who knoweth not such things as these?

4 I *am* ^c as ^e one mocked of his neighbour, ^d who calleth upon God, and he answereth him; ^e the just upright *man* is laughed to scorn.

5 He that is ^f ready to slip with his feet, *is* ^g as ^h a lamp despised in the thought ^h of him that is at ease.

6 [¶] The tabernacles of robbers prosper, and they that provoke God are secure; into whose hand God bringeth *abundantly*.

7 But ^k ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee: and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.

9 ^l Who knoweth not in all these, that ^m the hand of the LORD hath wrought this?

Mal. iii. 15. Jam. v. 1—6. k xxi. 29, 30. Prov. vi. 6. Is. i. 3. Jer. viii. 7. Rom. viii. 20—22. l 3. m xxii. 8. Deut. viii. 17, 18. 1 Sam. ii. 7. Jer. xxvii. 5, 6. Dan. iv. 17. Rom. xi. 36. Jam. ii. 5—7.

v. 8. viii. 5, 6. xxii. 21, 22. 1 Sam. vii. 3. 2 Chr. xii. 14. xix. 3. Ps. lxxviii. 31. lxxviii. 9. cxliii. 6. y iv. 7, 8. xxii. 5. Is. i. 15. z xxii. 23. xxxiv. 32. Ez. xviii. 30, 31. Jam. iv. 8. a Ps. ci. 2, 3. Zech. v. 3, 4. b x. 15. xxii. 26. Gen. iv. 5, 6. Ps. xxvi. 6, 7. 2 Cor. i. 12. 1 Tim. ii. 8. 1 John ii. 28. c Ps. xxvii. 1, 2. xvi. 1, 2. cxii. 6, 8. Prov. xiv. 26. xxviii. 1. d Gen. xli. 51. Prov. xxxi. 7. Ec. v. 20. Is. liv. 4. lxx. 16. John xvi. 22. Rev. vii. 14—17. e vi. 15. Gen. ix. 11. Is. xii. 1, 2. liv. 9. f xlii. 11—17. Ps. xxxvii. 6. xcii. 14. cxii. 4. Prov. iv. 18. Is. lviii. 8—10. Mic. vii. 8, 9. Zech. iv. 6, 7. Mal. iv. 2. g 1 Chr. xxix. 10, &c. h vi. 11. vii. 6. xvii. 15. xix. 27, 28. xxii. 27—29. xxiii. 10. Ps. xlii. 11. Prov. xiv. 32. i Lev. xxvi. 5. Ps. iii. 5. iv. 8. Prov. iii. 24—26. Ez. xxxiv. 25. k xlii. 8, 9. Gen. xxvi. 26—31. Ps. xlv. 12. Prov. xix. 6. Rev. iii. 9. † Heb. *intreat thy face.* l xxxi. 16. Lev. xxvi. 16. Deut. xxviii. 65. Ps. lxix. 3. Lam. iv. 17. § Heb. *flight shall perish from them.* Am. ii. 14. v. 19, 20. ix. 1—3. m viii. 13, 14. xxvii. 8. a vi. 24, 25. viii. 8—10. xi. 2, 3. 6. 12. xv. 2, 10. xvi. 4. xx. 3. xxxi. 7—13. Prov. xxviii. 11. Is. v. 21. 1 Cor. iv. 10. vi. 5. b xlii. 2—5. Prov. xxvi. 4. 2 Cor. xi. 5. 21—23. c Heb. *an heart.* d Heb. *I fall not lower than you.* e Heb. *with whom are not such as these.* vi. 6, 7. f xi. 3. xvi. 10. xvii. 2. 6. xxi. 3. xxx. 1, Ps. xxxi. 7, 8. xxxv. 16. Matt. xxvii. 29, 30. 41, 42. Heb. xi. 36. g xv. 20. Ps. xci. 15. Jer. xxxiii. 3. h Prov. xiv. 2. Mark v. 40. Acts xvii. 32. i Deut. xxxii. 35. Ps. xvii. 5. xxxviii. 16, 17. xciv. 18. Jer. xlii. 16. g xliii. 5. Prov. xlii. 9. xx. 20. Matt. xxv. 8. h vi. 5. xvi. 4. Ps. cxliii. 3, 4. Luke xii. 19. xvi. 19, 20. i ix. 24. xxi. 7—15. Ps. xvii. 14. xxxvii. 1. 35. lxxiii. 11, 12. xcii. 7. Jer. v. 27, 28. xli. 1, 2. Mal. iii. 15. Jam. v. 1—6. k xxi. 29, 30. Prov. vi. 6. Is. i. 3. Jer. viii. 7. Rom. viii. 20—22. l 3. m xxii. 8. Deut. viii. 17, 18. 1 Sam. ii. 7. Jer. xxvii. 5, 6. Dan. iv. 17. Rom. xi. 36. Jam. ii. 5—7.

n Num. xvi. 22. Dan. v. 23. Acts xviii. 25, 28.
 § Or, life.
 c xxviii. 3. xxxiv. 14, 15. Gen. ii. 7. vi. 17. Ps. cxlvi. 3, 4.
 ¶ Heb. flesh of man. John iii. 6.
 p xxxiv. 3. 1 Cor. x. 15. Phil. i. 9. Marg. Heb. v. 14.
 * Heb. palace. vi. 30.
 q xviii. 3. xv. 10. xxii. 6—9.
 r 16. ix. 4. xxxvi. 5. xxviii. 23. Ps. cxlvii. 5. Prov. ii. 6, 7. Jer. x. 12. Dan. ii. 20. 1 Cor. i. 24. Eph. i. 17—20.
 † That is, God.
 ‡ Prov. viii. 14. Is. xl. 13, 14. xlvii. 10. Rom. xi. 34. Eph. i. 8, 11.
 § ix. 12, 13. xi. 10. Is. xiv. 23. Jer. li. 56. 64. Mal. i. 4. Luke xxi. 6, 24. Rev. xviii. 21.
 ¶ xvii. 11. 1 Sam. xvii. 46. xxiv. 18. xxvi. 8. Marg. Ps. xxxi. 8. Is. xxii. 22. Rom. xi. 32. Marg. Rev. iii. 7. xx. 3.
 † Heb. upon.
 x 10. Gen. viii. 1, 2. 1 Kings viii. 35, 36. xvii. 1. Nah. i. 4.
 y Gen. vi. 13, 17. vii. 23. Ps. civ. 7—9. Am. v. 8.
 z 13.
 a 1 Kings xvii. 22, 23. Ez. xiv. 9. 2 Thes. ii. 11. Rev. ix. 7, 8.
 b 2 Sam. xv. 31. xvii. 14, 23. Is. xix. 12—14. 1 Cor. i. 19, 20.
 c 2 Chr. xxxiii. 11—14. Jer. lli. 31—34. Dan. ii. 21. Rev. xix. 16.
 d Josh. x. 24, 42. 1 Sam. xvii. 45, 46. Is. xxxvii. 36—38.
 § Heb. the lip of the faithful.
 Prov. x. 21. xii. 19, 22.
 c xvii. 4. xxxli. 9.
 f Hx. viii. 2. 16. 24. Ps. cvii. 40. Is. xliii. 9. xxiv. 21, 22. Dan. iv. 32, 33. Matt. ii. 12, 13. Acts xii. 23.
 * Or, looseth the girdle of the strong. Is. v. 27. xi. 5. xliii. 21. Eph. vi. 10, 14.
 g xi. 6. xxviii. 20—23. 2 Kings vi. 12. Ps. xlii. 21. cxxxix. 12. Dan. ii. 22. Matt. x. 26. 1 Cor. ii. 10. iv. 5. h iii. 5. xxiv. 17. xxxiv. 22. Am. v. 8. Luke i. 79. i Ex. i. 7, 20. 2 Sam. xxiv. 3. Ps. cvii. 38, 39. Is. ix. 3. xxvi. 15.
 † Heb. leadeth in. k xvii. 4. Is. vi. 9, 10. xix. 1. Hos. vii. 11. Rom. i. 21—24. l Ps. cvii. 4, 40. Is. lxiii. 17. m v. 14. Gen. xix. 11. Deut. xxxvii. 29. 2 Kings vi. 18. Is. lix. 10. Acts xiii. 11.
 ‡ Heb. wander. Ps. cvii. 27. Is. xix. 14. xxi. 20.

10 * In whose hand is the § soul of every living thing, and ° the breath of all ¶ mankind.
 11 ¶ Doth not the ear try words? and the * mouth taste his meat?
 12 * With the ancient is wisdom; and in length of days understanding.
 13 * With † him is wisdom and strength, he hath * counsel and understanding.
 14 Behold, ° he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again: ° he shutteth ‡ up a man, and there can be no opening.
 15 Behold, * he withholdeth the waters, and they dry up: also ¶ he sendeth them out, and they overturn the earth.
 16 * With him is strength and wisdom: ° the deceived and the deceiver are his.
 17 He ° leadeth counsellors away spoiled, and maketh the judges fools.
 18 ° He looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle.
 19 ° He leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the mighty.
 20 He removeth away § the speech of the trusty, and ° taketh away the understanding of the aged.
 21 He ° poureth contempt upon princes, and * weakeneth the strength of the mighty.
 22 He ° discovereth deep things out of darkness, and ° bringeth out to light the shadow of death.
 23 He ° increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and † straiteneth them again.
 24 He ° taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, ° and causeth them to wander in a wilderness where there is no way.
 25 They ° grope in the dark without light, and he maketh them to ‡ stagger like a drunken man.

CHAP. XIII.

Job, as confident of his knowledge, appeals to God; disdainfully and peevishly reproves his friends for pleading against him with false reasonings and partiality; and warns them to fear the judgment of God, 1—13. In extreme suffering, and expecting death, he professes confidence that God would justify him, 14—19. He craves respite, and desires to know his sins, and why God dealt so rigorously with him, 20—28.

LO, ° mine eye hath seen all this,
 L ° mine ear hath heard and understood it.

2 ° What ye know, the same do I know also: I am not inferior unto you.
 3 Surely ° I would speak to the Almighty, and ° I desire to reason with God.
 4 But ° ye are forgers of lies, ye are all ° physicians of no value.
 5 O ° that ye would altogether hold your peace; ° and it should be your wisdom.
 6 ° Hear now my reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.
 7 ° Will ye speak wickedly for God? and talk deceitfully for him?
 8 Will ye ° accept his person? will ye contend for God?
 9 Is it good that he should ° search you out? ° or as one man mocketh another, do ye so mock him?
 10 He will surely ¶ reprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons.
 11 Shall not ° his excellency make you afraid? and ° his dread fall upon you?
 12 Your ° remembrances are like unto ° ashes, your bodies ° to bodies of clay.
 13 * Hold your peace, * let me alone, that I may speak, ¶ and let come on me what will.
 14 Wherefore do ° I take my flesh in my teeth, ° and put my life in mine hand?
 15 ° Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: ° but I will * maintain mine own ways before him.
 16 He also shall be ° my salvation: ° for an hypocrite shall not come before him.
 17 ° Hear diligently my speech and my declaration with your ears.
 18 Behold, now, ° I have ordered my cause; ° I know that I shall be justified.
 19 ° Who is he that will plead with me; for now, * if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost.
 20 ° Only do not two things unto me: then will I not ° hide myself from thee.
 21 ° Withdraw thine hand far from me: and ° let not thy dread make me afraid.
 22 Then ° call thou, and I will answer: or let me speak, and answer thou me.
 23 ° How many are mine iniquities and sins? ° make me to know my transgression and my sin.
 24 Wherefore ° hidest thou thy

xii. 3. xv. 8, 9. xxxiv. 25. xxxv. 16. xxxviii. 2. xliii. 7. 1 Cor. viii. 1, 2. 2 Cor. xi. 4, 5. 16—18. xii. 11.
 d 22. ix. 34, 35. xi. 5. xxiii. 3—7. xxxi. 35.
 e ix. 3, 14, 15. Is. i. 18—20.
 f xxi. 27—34. xxii. 6, 8c. Ez. xx. 16.
 g xvi. 2. Mark ii. 17. v. 26.
 h 13. xi. 3. xvi. 3. xviii. 2. xix. 2. xxi. 2, 3. xxii. 1.
 i Prov. xvii. 28. Ec. v. 3. Am. v. 13. Jam. i. 19.
 k xxxiii. 1—3. xxxiv. 2. Judg. ix. 7. Prov. viii. 6, 7.
 l iv. 7. xi. 2—4. xvii. 5. xxvi. 4. John xvi. 2. Rom. iii. 8.
 m xxxii. 21. xxxiv. 19. Ez. xxxiii. 2. Prov. xxiv. 23. Mal. ii. 9. Marg. Luke xx. 21. Gal. ii. 6. Jam. iii. 17.
 n xxxiv. 36. Ps. xlii. 21. cxxxix. 28. Jer. xvii. 10.
 o Is. xxxviii. 22. Gal. vi. 6, 7.
 p xlii. 7, 8. Ps. li. 21, 22. Jam. ii. 9.
 q xvi. 14. xxii. 23. xxxvii. 23. 24. xl. 9. Jer. x. 10. Matt. x. 28.
 r 21. Ez. xv. 16. Is. viii. 13.
 s xviii. 17. Ez. xvii. 14. Ps. xxxiv. 16. cii. 12. cix. 15. Prov. x. 7. Is. xxvi. 14.
 t Gen. xviii. 27. u iv. 19. 2 Cor. v. 1.
 ° Heb. Be silent from me. Ps. xxxviii. 1.
 x vii. 11. x. 1. xxi. 3.
 y vi. 9, 10. vii. 15, 16.
 z xvii. 4. Ec. iv. 5. Is. ix. 20. xlix. 26.
 a Judg. xli. 3. 1 Sam. xix. 5. xxxviii. 21. Ps. cxiv. 100.
 b 18. xix. 29—32. xxxiii. 12. Ps. xxi. 4. Prov. xiv. 32. Rom. viii. 38, 39.
 c x. 7. xvi. 17, 21. xxiii. 4—7. xxvii. 2—6. xxxi. 35—37. xl. 8. 1 John iii. 20.
 ° Heb. prone, or arrogant.
 d Eze. xv. 2. Ps. cxxxviii. 8—10. Is. cxxxviii. 1.
 e xvi. 21. Rom. vii. 5. xl. 7, 8. k 13.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i. 8.
 o 13. Is. i. 8.
 p 13. Is. i. 8.
 q 13. Is. i. 8.
 r 13. Is. i. 8.
 s 13. Is. i. 8.
 t 13. Is. i. 8.
 u 13. Is. i. 8.
 v 13. Is. i. 8.
 w 13. Is. i. 8.
 x 13. Is. i. 8.
 y 13. Is. i. 8.
 z 13. Is. i. 8.
 a 13. Is. i. 8.
 b 13. Is. i. 8.
 c 13. Is. i. 8.
 d 13. Is. i. 8.
 e 13. Is. i. 8.
 f 13. Is. i. 8.
 g 13. Is. i. 8.
 h 13. Is. i. 8.
 i 13. Is. i. 8.
 j 13. Is. i. 8.
 k 13. Is. i. 8.
 l 13. Is. i. 8.
 m 13. Is. i. 8.
 n 13. Is. i.

face, and ^c holdest me for thine enemy? ²⁵ Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble? ²⁶ For thou ^x writest bitter things against me, and ^y makest me to possess the iniquities of my youth. ²⁷ Thou ^z putttest my feet also in the stocks, and [†] lookest narrowly unto all my paths: thou settest a print upon the [‡] heels of my feet. ²⁸ And ^a he, as a rotten thing, consumeth, ^b as a garment that is moth-eaten.

[†] Heb. *observe*. [‡] Heb. *roots*. ^a xxx. 17—19. 29, 30. Num. xii. 12. ^b iv. 19. Ps. xxxix. 11. Hos. v. 12. Jam. v. 2.

CHAP. XIV.

Job pleads with God for relief, because of the shortness and misery of life, and the sinfulness of human nature, 1—6. Viewing death as destructive to all earthly hopes, he desires to be hid in the grave, and determines to wait his appointed change, 7—15. He complains that God dealt severely with him; and shews that all things on earth, and men especially, are subject to corruption, 16—22.

MAN that is ^a born of a woman is ^{*} of few days, and ^b full of trouble.

² He cometh forth ^c like a flower, and is cut down: he ^d fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.

³ And ^e dost thou open thine eyes upon such an one, and ^f bringest me into judgment with thee?

⁴ ^{*} Who ^g can bring ^h a clean thing out of an unclean? not one.

⁵ Seeing ⁱ his days are determined, ^k the number of his months are with thee, ^l thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass;

⁶ ^m Turn from him, that he may [†] rest, till he shall accomplish, ⁿ as an hireling, his day.

⁷ For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, ^o that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease.

⁸ Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the stock thereof ^p die in the ground;

⁹ Yet through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.

¹⁰ But man dieth, and [‡] wasteth away: yea, man ^q giveth up the ghost, and ^r where is he?

¹¹ As the waters fail from the sea, and ^s the flood decayeth and drieth up:

¹² So man lieth down, and riseth not: ^t till the heavens be no more, they shall not ^u awake, nor be raised out of their sleep.

¹³ O that thou wouldst ^v hide me in the grave, that thou wouldst

est keep me secret, ^w until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldst ^x appoint me a set time, and ^y remember me!

¹⁴ If a man die, ^z shall he live again? ^a all the days of my appointed time will I wait, till ^b my change come

¹⁵ ^c Thou shalt call, and I will answer thee: ^d thou wilt have a desire to the work of thine hands.

¹⁶ For now ^e thou numberest my steps; dost thou not watch over my sin?

¹⁷ My transgression is ^f sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine iniquity.

¹⁸ And surely ^g the mountain falling ^h cometh to nought, and the rock is removed out of his place.

¹⁹ The waters wear the stones: thou ⁱ wastest away the things which grow out of the dust of the earth; and thou ^j destroyest the hope of man.

²⁰ Thou ^k prevailest for ever against him, and he passeth: thou ^l changest his countenance, and sendest him away.

²¹ His sons come to honour, and ^m he knoweth it not: and they are brought low, but he perceiveth it not of them.

²² But ⁿ his flesh upon him shall have pain, and ^o his soul within him shall mourn.

^m Ec. viii. 8. ⁿ ii. 12. xxx. 18, 19, 23, 30. Lam. iv. 8. ^o 1 Sam. iv. 20. Ps. xxxix. 6. Ec. ii. 18, 19. ix. 5. Is. lxiii. 16. p xix. 20, 22, 26. xxxiii. 19—31. q Prov. xiv. 32. Luke xvi. 23, 24.

CHAP. XV.

Eliphaz sharply reproves Job, as arrogant and impious, 1—13. He declares God's holiness and man's sinfulness, 14—16. He appeals to observation and tradition, in proof that the wicked are miserable in this world, 17—35.

THEN answered Eliphaz the Temanite, and said,

² ^a Should a wise man utter ^{*} vain knowledge, and ^b fill his belly with the east wind?

³ Should he reason with ^c unprofitable talk? or with speeches wherewith he can do no good?

⁴ Yea, ^d thou [†] castest off fear, and ^e restrainest [‡] prayer before God.

⁵ For thy mouth [§] uttereth thine iniquity, and ^f thou choosest the tongue of the crafty.

⁶ ^g Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I: yea, ^h thine own lips testify against thee.

⁷ Art thou ⁱ the first man that was born? ^j or wast thou made before the hills?

⁸ Hast thou heard ^k the secret of God? and ^l dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself?

⁹ ^a What knowest thou, that we xxxv. 2, 3. xl. 8. xlii. 3. i 10. xii. 12. ^b Ec. Ps. xc. 2. Prov. viii. 25. l xi. 6. Deut. xxix. 29. Ps. xxv. 14. Jer. xxxiii. 18. Matt. xi. 25. xlii. 11, 35. Rom. xi. 34. 1 Cor. ii. 9—11. 16. m xii. 2. xlii. 5, 6. 3, 4. 2 Cor. x. 7. xi. 5, 21—30.

z Is. xxvi. 20, 21. a Mark xiii. 32. Acts i. 7. xvi. 31. b xlii. 15. Ps. cvi. 4. Luke xxiii. 42. c xix. 25, 26. Ez. xxxvii. 1—14. Matt. xxii. 29—32. John v. 28, 29. Acts xxvi. 8. 1 Cor. xv. 42—44. Rev. xx. 13. d 5. vii. 1. xlii. 16. Ps. xxvii. 14. xl. 1, 2. Lam. iii. 25, 26. e 1 Cor. xv. 51, 52. Phil. iii. 21. f xlii. 22. Ps. l. 4, 5. 1 Thea. iv. 17. 1 John ii. 28. g vii. 21. x. 3. 8. Ps. cxxxviii. 8. 1 Pet. iv. 19. h x. 6. 14. xlii. 27. xxxi. 4. xxxiii. 11. xxxiv. 21. Ps. lvi. 6. cxxxix. 1—4. Prov. v. 21. Jer. xxxii. 19. i xi. 19. Deut. xxxii. 34. Hos. xiii. 12. k Is. xl. 12. xli. 15, 16. liv. 10. lxiv. 1. Rev. vi. 14. viii. 8. [†] Heb. *fadeth*. [‡] Heb. *overfloweth*. Gen. vi. 17. vii. 21—23. xxxix. 18. xxx. 1. Ps. xxx. 6, 7. Luke xii. 19, 20. m Ec. viii. 8. n ii. 12. xxx. 18, 19, 23, 30. Lam. iv. 8. o 1 Sam. iv. 20. Ps. xxxix. 6. Ec. ii. 18, 19. ix. 5. Is. lxiii. 16. p xix. 20, 22, 26. xxxiii. 19—31. q Prov. xiv. 32. Luke xvi. 23, 24. xlii. 3. xlii. 2. Jam. iii. 13. ^{*} Heb. *knowledge of wind*. b vi. 26. viii. 2. xi. 2, 3. Hos. xii. 1. c Mal. iii. 14—16. Matt. xii. 36, 37. Col. iv. 6. 1 Tim. vi. 4, 5. d iv. 5, 6. vi. 14. Ps. xxxvi. 1—3. Zeph. i. 6. [†] Heb. *makes void*. Ps. cxix. 126. Rom. iii. 31. e v. 8. xxvii. 10. Hos. vii. 14. Luke xvi. 1. [‡] Or, *speech*. [§] Heb. *teacheth*. ix. 22—24. xii. 6. Jam. i. 26. f Ps. i. 19, 20. lii. 2, 4. lxiv. 3. exx. 2, 3. Jer. ix. 3, 5, 8. Jam. iii. 5—8. g ix. 20. Ps. lxiv. 8. Matt. xxvi. 60. Luke xii. 22. h xxxiii. 8—12. xxxiv. 5—9. k xxxviii. 4. Ps. c. Deut. xxix. 29. Rom. xi. 34. 1 n xlii. 2. xlii.

o viii. 10. xvi. 11. know not? *what* understandest thou, which *is* not in us?

10 With us *are* both ° the grey-headed and very aged men, much elder than thy father.

11 ° *Are* the consolations of God small with thee? ° is there any secret thing with thee?

12 Why doth ° thine heart carry thee away? and what do ° thy eyes wink at,

13 That thou ° turnest thy spirit against God, ° and lettest *such* words go out of thy mouth?

14 ° What *is* man, that he should be clean? and *he which* is born of a woman, that he should be righteous?

15 ° Behold he putteth no trust in his saints; yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight.

16 How much more ° abominable and filthy *is* man, which ° drinketh iniquity like water!

17 I will shew thee, ° hear me; and that *which* I have seen I will declare?

18 Which wise men have told ° from their fathers, and have not hid *it*:

19 Unto whom alone the earth was given, and ° no stranger passed among them.

20 The wicked man ° travaileth with pain all *his* days, and ° the number of years is hidden to the oppressor.

21 A ° dreadful sound *is* in his ears: ° in prosperity ° the destroyer shall come upon him.

22 He ° believeth not that he shall return out of darkness, ° and he is waited for of the sword.

23 He ° wandereth abroad for bread, *saying*, Where *is* *it*? he knoweth that ° the day of darkness is ready at his hand.

24 ° Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, ° as a king ready to the battle.

25 For ° he stretcheth out his hand against God, and ° strengthened himself against the Almighty.

26 He ° runneth upon him, ° *even* on *his* neck, upon the thick bosses of his bucklers:

27 Because ° he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on *his* flanks.

28 And he dwelleth in ° desolate cities, and in houses which no man inhabiteth, ° which are ready to become heaps.

29 ° He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue,

neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth.

30 He shall not ° depart out of darkness; ° the flame shall dry up his branches, and ° by the breath of his mouth shall he go away.

31 ° Let not him that is deceived trust in vanity: for ° vanity shall be his recompence.

32 It shall be ° accomplished before his time, ° and his branch shall not be green.

33 He shall ° shake off his unripe grape as the vine, ° and shall cast off his flower as the olive.

34 For ° the congregation of hypocrites shall be desolate, and fire shall consume ° the tabernacles of bribery.

35 They ° conceive mischief, and bring forth ° vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit.

36 They ° shall be as the chaff, which the wind shall carry away, and shall be as the stubble, which the whirlwind shall scatter.

37 They shall be as the chaff, which the wind shall carry away, and shall be as the stubble, which the whirlwind shall scatter.

38 They shall be as the chaff, which the wind shall carry away, and shall be as the stubble, which the whirlwind shall scatter.

39 They shall be as the chaff, which the wind shall carry away, and shall be as the stubble, which the whirlwind shall scatter.

40 They shall be as the chaff, which the wind shall carry away, and shall be as the stubble, which the whirlwind shall scatter.

41 They shall be as the chaff, which the wind shall carry away, and shall be as the stubble, which the whirlwind shall scatter.

42 They shall be as the chaff, which the wind shall carry away, and shall be as the stubble, which the whirlwind shall scatter.

43 They shall be as the chaff, which the wind shall carry away, and shall be as the stubble, which the whirlwind shall scatter.

44 They shall be as the chaff, which the wind shall carry away, and shall be as the stubble, which the whirlwind shall scatter.

45 They shall be as the chaff, which the wind shall carry away, and shall be as the stubble, which the whirlwind shall scatter.

46 They shall be as the chaff, which the wind shall carry away, and shall be as the stubble, which the whirlwind shall scatter.

47 They shall be as the chaff, which the wind shall carry away, and shall be as the stubble, which the whirlwind shall scatter.

48 They shall be as the chaff, which the wind shall carry away, and shall be as the stubble, which the whirlwind shall scatter.

49 They shall be as the chaff, which the wind shall carry away, and shall be as the stubble, which the whirlwind shall scatter.

50 They shall be as the chaff, which the wind shall carry away, and shall be as the stubble, which the whirlwind shall scatter.

51 They shall be as the chaff, which the wind shall carry away, and shall be as the stubble, which the whirlwind shall scatter.

52 They shall be as the chaff, which the wind shall carry away, and shall be as the stubble, which the whirlwind shall scatter.

53 They shall be as the chaff, which the wind shall carry away, and shall be as the stubble, which the whirlwind shall scatter.

54 They shall be as the chaff, which the wind shall carry away, and shall be as the stubble, which the whirlwind shall scatter.

CHAP. XVI.

Job reproves his friends for their conduct towards him; and shews how he would have acted, if they had been so afflicted, 1—6. He pathetically describes his heavy and varied sorrows, 7—16. As a dying man, he appeals to God to attest his integrity, 17—22.

THEN Job answered and said, 2 ° I have heard many such things: ° miserable comforters *are* ye all.

3 Shall ° vain words have an end? or ° what emboldeneth thee, that thou answerest?

4 I also could speak as ye *do*; ° if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could ° heap up words against you, and ° shake mine head at you.

5 But ° I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should assuage *your grief*.

6 Though I speak, ° my grief is not assuaged: and *though* I forbear, ° what am I eased?

7 ¶ But now he hath made me ° weary: thou ° hast made desolate all my company.

8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, *which* ° is a witness against me: and ° my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my face.

9 He ° teareth me in his wrath, who hateth me: ° he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; ° mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

10 ° They have gaped upon me with their mouth; ° they have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully: ° they have gathered themselves together against me.

11 God hath ° delivered me ° to the ungodly, and ° turned me over into the hands of the wicked.

12 I was ° at ease, but he hath troubled me: ° he hath made me weary, and ° he hath made me to stand before him, and ° he hath made me to be a witness against me.

13 I have heard many such things: ° miserable comforters *are* ye all.

14 Shall ° vain words have an end? or ° what emboldeneth thee, that thou answerest?

15 I also could speak as ye *do*; ° if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could ° heap up words against you, and ° shake mine head at you.

16 But ° I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should assuage *your grief*.

21. x. 21, 22. Matt. viii. 12. xxi. 13. 2 Pet. ii. 17. Jude 13. x. 26. Is. xxi. 30. 33. Ez. xx. 47, 48. Matt. xxv. 41. Mark ix. 45—49. 2 Thes. i. 9, 10.

b iv. 9. Is. xi. 4. Rev. xix. 15. c xii. 16. Is. xlv. 20. Gal. vi. 3. 7. Eph. v. 6.

d Ps. lxxi. 10. Is. lv. 4. Jon. iii. 8. iv. 8. Prov. xxii. 6. Is. xlvii. 10. 11. Hos. vii. 7. Gal. vi. 8.

† Or, cut off. xlv. 16. Ps. lv. 25. Ec. vii. 17. f vii. 16—19. xiv. 7—9. xlvii. 16. 17. Ps. lxx. 5—8. Is. xlviii. 11. Ez. xlviii. 8—10. Hos. ix. 16. xiv. 5—7. John xv. 6. g Is. xxxiii. 9. Rev. vi. 13.

h Deut. xxviii. 39, 40. i viii. 13. xx. 5. xxviii. 8. xxviii. 13. 14. xxviii. 14, 15. Matt. xxiv. 51. k xi. 14. xii. 6. xiii. 5—9. xlix. 12—17. 1 Sam. viii. 3. xii. 3. Mic. vii. 3. l Ps. vii. 14. Is. lix. 4, 5. Jam. i. 15. † Or, iniquity.

a vi. 6. 25. xi. 2. 3. xiii. 5. xiv. 2. 3. Jam. i. 19. ° Or, trouble/cause. xiii. 4. xv. 21. Phil. i. 16.

† Heb. words of wind. vi. 26. viii. 2. xv. 2. b xx. 3. xxxii. 6. c vi. 2—5. 14. Matt. vii. 14. Rom. xii. 16. 1 Cor. xii. 26. d ii. 2. xxv. 15. Prov. x. 19. Ec. x. 14.

e 2 Kings xiv. 21. Ps. xlvii. 7. xlviii. 14. cxx. 25. Jer. xlviii. 16. Lam. ii. 13. Matt. xxvii. 30, 40. f iv. 3, 4. xxix. 26. Ps. xxvii. 14. Prov. xxviii. 9. 17. Is. xxxv. 3. 4. Gal. vi. 1. g Ps. lxxvii. 1—9. lxxviii. 15—18. † Heb. If thy goods from me?

h iii. 17. viii. 3, 16. x. 1. Ps. vi. 6, 7. Is. l. 9. Mic. vi. 14. i i. 15—19. xxi. 5. Rev. k x. 17. l Ps. cxi. 15. 16. x. 16. xxiv. 15. m x. 16. 17. xlviii. 4. xlviii. 10. Ps. vii. 14. 14. 17. Lam. iii. 19. Hos. vi. 24. n Ps. xlv. 15. xlviii. 12. Lam. ii. 16. o xii. 24—27. xiv. 11. p Ps. xlv. 13, 16. 17. xxxv. 91. Is. lxx. 35. q 1 Kings x. 14. Is. l. 6. Lam. iii. 20. Mic. v. 1. Matt. xxv. 47. John xvii. 22. Acts xviii. 2. R. 4. Heb. what me? s i. 13—19. ii. 7. Ps. lxxvii. 32.

x iv. 10. Ps. xlv. * broken me asunder: he hath also
19. Lam. iii. 4. taken *me* y by my neck, and
y xv. 26. Rom. z shaken me to pieces, and * set me
xvi. 4. up for his mark.

z Lam. iii. 11. Ez. 13 b His archers compass me
xxix. 7. round about; c he cleaveth my
a vii. 12. 20. Lam. reins asunder, and d doth not spare;
iii. 12. 13. he e poureth out my gall upon the
b vi. 4. Gen. xlix. ground.
23. Deut. xxii. 23. Ps. vii. 12,
13. Lam. iii. 12,
13.

c xix. 22. 14 He f breaketh me with breach
d vi. 10. Deut. upon breach, he runneth upon me
xxix. 20. Ez. v. like a giant.

11. Rom. viii. 15 I have g sewed sackcloth up-
32. 2 Pet. ii. 5. on my skin, and h defiled my horn
e Lam. ii. 11. Acts in the dust.

f i. 12. 14—19. ii. 16 i My face is foul with weep-
7—13. x. 16, 17. ing, and k on mine eye-lids is the
Ps. xlii. 7. shadow of death.

lxxxviii. 6, 7. 17 i Not for any injustice in mine
Lam. iii. 3—5. hands: also m my prayer is pure.

g 1 Kings xxi. 27. 18 n O earth, o cover not thou
Is. xlii. 12. my blood, and p let my cry have
h xxx. 19. 1 Sam. ii. 10. Ps. vii. 5. no place.

lxxxv. 7. 10. 19 Also now, behold, q my wit-
i Ps. vi. 6, 7. xxvi. ness is in heaven, and my record
9. xxxii. 3. lxix. is * on high.

Is. ciii. 3—5. 9. 20 My friends † scorn me; but
Is. lii. 14. Lam. i. 16. mine eye poureth out tears unto
k xvii. 7. Ps. cxvi. God.

3. Jon. ii. 2. 21 O that one might * plead for
Mark xiv. 34. a man with God, as a man *pleadeth*
l xi. 14. xv. 20. for his ‡ neighbour!

34. xxi. 27, 28. 22 When a § few years are come,
xxii. 5—9. xxvii. then I shall go the way *whence* I
6, 7. xxix. 12—17. xxxi. 1, &c. came, I shall not return.

Ps. vii. 3—5. 23 When a § few years are come,
xlv. 17—21. then I shall go the way *whence* I
m viii. 5, 6. Prov. xv. 8. 1 Tim. shall not return.

ii. 8. n Jer. xxii. 29. o Gen. iv. 11. Neh. iv. 5. Is. xxvi. 21.
Ez. xxiv. 7. p xxvii. 9. Ps. lvi. 18, 19. Is. i. 15. lviii. 9, 10.
Jam. iv. 3, 4. q 1 Sam. xii. 5. Rom. i. 9. ix. 1. 2 Cor. i. 23.
1 Thes. ii. 10. r Heb. in the high places. Ps. cxiii. 5. † Heb.
are my scorers. 4. xii. 4, 5. xvii. 2. r Ps. cix. 4. Luke vi. 11,
12. s ix. 34. 35. xiii. 3. 22. xxiii. 3—7. xxxi. 35. xl. 1—4. Ec.
vi. 10. Is. xlv. 9. Rom. ix. 20. ‡ Or, friend. § Heb. years
of number. xiv. 5. 14. t vii. 9, 10. xiv. 10. 2 Sam. xii. 23. Ec.
xii. 5.

CHAP. XVII.

* Or, spirit is Job continues his complaints; and shews that
spent. xix. 17. his sufferings would astonish, but not dis-
a vi. 11. xlii. 16. courage, the righteous, 1—10. His hope is
b 13, 14. Ps. not in life, but in death, 11—16.

lxxxviii. 3, 4. Is. MY * breath is corrupt, a my
lxxxviii. 10—14. days are extinct, b the graves
c xii. 4. xiii. 9. xvi. are ready for me.

20, xxi. 3. Ps. 2 Are there not c mockers with
xxxv. 14—16. me? and doth not mine eye † con-
Matt. xxvii. 39. tinue in their d provocation?

† Heb. lodge. 3 Lay down now, e put me in
d 1 Sam. i. 6, 7. surety with thee: who is he that
e ix. 33. Gen. xliiii. will ‡ strike hands with me?

9. Prov. xi. 15. 4 For § thou hast hid their heart
xx. 16. Heb. vii. 22. from understanding; therefore
f Prov. vi. 1. xvii. shalt thou not exalt them.

18. xxii. 26. 5 He h that speaketh flattery to
g 2 Sam. xv. 31. his friends, i even the eyes of his
xvii. 14. Is. xix. children shall fail.

14. Matt. xi. 25. 6 He hath made me also k a by-
xii. 11. Rom. word of the people, and ‡ afore-
xi. 8. 1 Cor. i. 20. time I was l as a tabret.

h xxxii. 21, 22. Ps. xii. 2, 3. Prov. xxix. 5. 1 Thes. ii. 5.
i Ex. xx. 5. 1 7 Mine m eye also is dim by rea-
Kings xi. 12. son of sorrow, and all my § mem-
k xxx. 9. Deut. bers are n as a shadow.

xxviii. 37. Ps. xlv. 14. 8 Upright men shall be o aston-
l Or, before them. ished at this, and the innocent shall
l xxxix. 11. 22—24. Gen. xxi. 27. p stir up himself against the hypo-
Is. v. 12. Ez. crites.

xxxiii. 32. 9 The righteous also shall q hold
m xvi. 16. Ps. vi. 7. xxxi. 9, 10. § Or, thoughts. 11. n Ps. cix. 23, 24. Ec.
vi. 12. o Ps. lxxiii. 12—15. Ec. v. 8. Hab. i. 13. Rom. xi.
33. p Acts xiii. 46. q Prov. iv. 13. 1 Pet. i. 9.

on his way, and he that hath r clean r hands shall be || stronger and stronger.

10 But as for you all, * do ye re- turn, and come now: * for I cannot find one wise man among you.

11 u My days are past, * my pur- poses are broken off, even the * thoughts of my heart.

12 They v change the night into day: the light is † short because of darkness.

13 z If I wait, a the grave is mine house: b I have made my bed in the darkness.

14 I have ‡ said to c corruption, Thou art my father: d to the worm, Thou art my mother, and my sister.

15 And where is now e my hope? † as for my hope, who shall see it?

16 They shall go down to f the bars of the pit, when our g rest to- gether is in the dust.

Is. lvii. 2. † Heb. cried, or, called. c xxi. 32, 33. Ps. xvi. 10. xlix. 9. Acts ii. 27—31. xiii. 34—37. 1 Cor. xv. 42. 53, 54. d xix. 26. xxiv. 20. Is. xiv. 11. e iv. 6. vi. 11. xiii. 15. xix. 10. f xviii. 13, 14. Jon. ii. 6. g iii. 17—19. Ez. xxxvii. 11. 2 Cor. i. 9.

CHAP. XVIII.

Bildad sharply reproves Job of presumption and impatience, 1—4. He enlargeth on the miseries of the wicked, 5—21.

THEN answered Bildad the Shu- hite, and said,

2 a How long will it be ere you make an end of words? b mark, and afterwards we will speak.

3 Wherefore are c we counted as beasts, and reputed vile in your sight?

4 He d teareth * himself in his anger: e shall the earth be for- saken for thee? and shall f the rock be removed out of his place?

5 Yea, g the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the h spark of his fire shall not shine.

6 The light shall be dark in his i tabernacle, and his * candle shall be put out with him.

7 j The steps of his strength shall be straitened, and k his own counsel shall cast him down.

8 For l he is cast into a net by his own feet, and he walketh upon a snare.

9 The m gin shall take him by the heel, and n the robber shall prevail against him.

10 o The snare is † laid for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the way.

11 p Terrors shall make him afraid on every side, and shall ‡ drive him q to his feet.

12 His strength shall be r hun- ger-bitten, and s destruction shall be ready at his side.

13 It shall devour the § strength of his skin: even t the first-born of death shall devour his strength.

14 His u confidence shall be root- Ps. xxxiv. 10. cix. 10. s Ps. vii. 12—14. 1 Thes. v. 3. 2 Pet. ii. 3. ‡ Heb. bars. xvii. 16. Jon. ii. 6. Is. xiv. 30. Rev. vi. 8. u viii. 14. xi. 20. x. 28. Matt. vii. 26, 27.

Gen. xx. 5. Ps. xxiv. 4. xxvi. 6. lxxiii. 13. Is. i. 15, 16. Mark vii. 2. Jam. iv. 8. Heb. add strength. Ps. lxxiii. 7. Is. xl. 29—31. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. vi. 29. Mal. iii. 18.

4. xv. 9. xxxii. 9. xlii. 7. 1 Cor. vi. 5. u vii. 6. ix. 25, 26. Is. xxxviii. 10. x Ec. ix. 10. Is. viii. 10. Lam. iii. 37. Rom. i. 13. 2 Cor. i. 15—17. Jam. iv. 13—15. Heb. possessions. y vii. 3, 4. 13, 14. xxiv. 14—16. Deut. xxxiii. 67. Heb. near. z xiv. 14. Ps. xxvii. 14. Lam. iii. 25, 26.

a 1. x. 21, 22. xxx. 23. b Ps. cxxxix. 8. c xxi. 32, 33. Ps. xvi. 10. xlix. 9. Acts ii. 27—31. xiii. 34—37. 1 Cor. xv. 42. 53, 54. d xix. 26. xxiv. 20. Is. xiv. 11. e iv. 6. vi. 11. xiii. 15. xix. 10. f xviii. 13, 14. Jon. ii. 6. g iii. 17—19. Ez. xxxvii. 11. 2 Cor. i. 9.

a viii. 3. xi. 2. xvi. 2, 3. b xiii. 5, 6. 17. xxi. 2. xxxiii. 1. Prov. xviii. 13. Jam. i. 19. c xii. 7, 8. xvii. 4. 10. Ps. lxxiii. 22. Ec. iii. 18. d v. 2. xiii. 14. xvi. 9. Jon. iv. 9. e Heb. his soul. f xl. 8. Ez. ix. 9. xiv. 18. Is. liv. 10. Matt. xxiv. 25. g xx. 5. Prov. iv. 19. xiii. 9. xx. 20. xxiv. 20. Is. i. 11.

* Or, lamp. xxi. 17. Ps. xviii. 28. Rev. xviii. 23. xx. 22. xxxvi. 16. Ps. xviii. 36. Prov. iv. 12. k v. 12, 13. 2 Sam. xv. 31. xvii. 14. Ps. xxxiii. 10. Hos. x. 6. 1 Cor. iii. 19. l xxi. 10. Esth. iii. 9. vi. 13. vii. 5. 10. Ps. ix. 15. xxiv. 8. Prov. v. 22. xxix. 6. Ez. xxxii. 3. 1 Tim. ii. 7. vi. 9. 2 Tim. ii. 26. m Is. viii. 14, 15. n i. 15. 17. v. 5. o Ps. xi. 6. Ez. xii. 13. † Heb. hidden. p vi. 4. xv. 21. Ps. lxxiii. 19. Jer. vi. 25. xx. 3, 4. xlv. 5. xlix. 29. 2 Cor. v. 11. Rev. vi. 15, 16. ‡ Heb. scatter. q Lev. xxvi. 36. 2 Kings vii. 6, 7. Ps. liii. 5. Prov. xviii. 1. r xv. 23, 24. 1 Sam. ii. 5. 36. 1 Thes. v. 3. 2 Pet. i. 3. t Gen. xlix. 3. Ps. cxii. 10. Prov.

x xxiv. 17. xli. 34. Ps. lv. 4. Prov. xiv. 32. 1 Cor. xv. 55. 56. Heb. ii. 15.
y 12, 13. Zech. v. 4.
z xx. 13—21. xxxi. 39, 39. Jer. xlii. 13. Hag. ii. 6—11.
a Gen. xix. 24. Deut. xlii. 23. Ps. xi. 6. Is. xlii. 9, 10. Rev. xii. 20. xli. 8.
b Ps. 19. Is. v. 24. Hos. ix. 15. Am. ii. 9. Mal. iv. 1.
c v. 3, 4. xv. 30.
d xlii. 12. Ps. xlii. 16. Is. xlii. 4. Prov. ii. 22. x. 7.
e Heb. They shall drive him. 14.
f iv. 20. x. 22. Is. viii. 21, 22. Jude 13.
g x. 8. Prov. xiv. 32. Is. xlii. 13, 14. Dan. ix. v. 21.
h Ps. cix. 13. Is. xiv. 21, 22. Jer. xxii. 30.
i x. 26—28. Is. v. 8, 9.

ed out of his tabernacle, and it shall bring him to * the king of terrors. 15 * It shall dwell in his tabernacle, * because *it is* none of his: * brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.

16 His ^b roots shall be dried up beneath, and above ^c shall his branch be cut off.

17 His ^d remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no name in the street.

18 * He shall be ^e driven from light into darkness, and ^f chased out of the world.

19 He shall ^g neither have son nor nepaew among his people, ^h nor any remaining in his dwellings.

20 They that come after him shall be ⁱ astonished at ^k his day, as they that * went before ^j were affrighted.

21 Surely ^l such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that ^m knoweth not God.

22 Surely ⁿ such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that ^o knoweth not God.

CHAP. XIX.

Job complains of the persevering cruelty with which his friends distressed him: and shews the greatness and variety of his sufferings, 1—24. He intreats their pity, 21, 22. He professes his faith in a divine Redeemer and a future resurrection, 23—27. He warns his friends not persecute him, 28, 29.

THEN Job answered and said, 2 * How long will ye ^b vex my soul, and ^c break me in pieces with words?

3 These ^d ten times have ^e ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed *that ye* * make yourselves ^f strange to me.

4 And be it indeed *that* * I have erred, ^g mine error remaineth with myself.

5 If indeed ye will ^h magnify yourselves against me, and ⁱ plead against me my reprimand:

6 Know now that ^j God hath overthrown me, and hath ^k compassed me with his net.

7 Behold, ^l I cry out of ^m wrong, but I am not heard: I cry aloud, but *there is* * no judgment.

8 He hath ⁿ fenced up my way that I cannot pass, and ^o he hath set darkness in my paths.

9 He hath ^p stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown from my head.

10 He hath destroyed me ^q on every side, and ^r I am gone: and ^s mine hope hath he removed like a tree.

11 He hath also ^t kindled his

wrath against me, and ^u he counteth me unto him as *one of his enemies*.

12 * His troops come together, and ^v raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabernacle.

13 He hath ^w put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily ^x estranged from me.

14 My ^y kinsfolk have failed, and my ^z familiar friends have forgotten me.

15 They that ^a dwell in mine house, and my maids, ^b count me for a stranger: I am an alien in their sight.

16 I called ^c my servant, and he gave me no answer; I intreated him with my mouth.

17 My breath is ^d strange to my wife, though I intreated for the children's ^e sake of mine own ^f body.

18 * Yea, ^g young children despised me; I arose, and they spake against me.

19 All ^h my inward friends abhorred me: and they whom I loved are turned against me.

20 * My bone cleaveth to my skin * and to my flesh, ⁱ and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.

21 Have pity upon me, ^j have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for ^k the hand of God hath touched me!

22 Why do ye ^l persecute me as God, ^m and are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 * Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were ⁿ printed in a book!

24 That they were ^o graven with an iron pen and lead, in the rock for ever!

25 For ^p I know *that* my Redeemer liveth, and *that* ^q he shall stand at the latter ^r day upon the earth:

26 * And *though* after my skin ^s worms destroy this ^t body, yet ^u in my flesh shall I see God:

27 Whom ^v I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not ^w another; ^x *though* my reins be consumed ^y within me.

28 But ye should say, ^z Why persecute we him, ^a seeing ^b the root of the matter is found in me?

29 * Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath ^c bringeth the punishments of the sword, ^d that ye may know *there is* a judgment.

Or, ^e *ye shall see me as one that is hated for that day.* Ps. cxviii. 9. 1. 23. ^f *Heb. in my hope.* ^g *Ps. lxxviii. 22.* ^h *Or, and what root of matter is found in me?* ⁱ *1 Kings xiv. 12.* ^j *Is. vii. 7—11.* ^k *Rom. xiv. 1—4.* ^l *Ps. lxxviii. 22.* ^m *Ec. xi. 9.* ⁿ *Matt. vii. 1, 2.* ^o *Is. vii. 12, 13.*

CHAP. XX.

Zophar, with eagerness and warmth, enlarges on the certainty of a manifold calamities to the wicked, 1—15.

THEN answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,

7 xlii. 24. xvi. 9. xxxiii. 10. Lam. ii. 5.
z xvi. 11. Is. x. 5. 6. li. 23.
a xxx. 12.
b Ps. xxxi. 11. xxxviii. 11. lxxix. 8. 20. lxxxviii. 8. 18. Matt. xvi. 56. 2 Tim. iv. 16.
c vii. 21—23.
d Prov. xviii. 24. Mic. vii. 5, 6. Matt. x. 21.
e 2 Sam. xvi. 23. Ps. lvi. 13—14. Jer. xx. 10. John xlii. 18.
f xxxi. 32.
g Is. cxliii. 3, 4. h i. 15. 16. 18. 19. i ii. 9, 10. xviii. 1. j Heb. belly.
k xvi. 1. 12. 2 Kings ii. 23. Is. iii. 5.
l Or, *the wicked.* ^m *Heb. the man of my secret.* Ps. xli. 9. iv. 12—14. 20.
n xxx. 30. xxxii. 19—22. Ps. xlii. 14—17. xxxiii. 3, 4. xxxviii. 3. 5. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

a iv. 2. xlii. 19. 2 Therefore do ^a my thoughts
xxii. 18 — 20. cause me to answer, and for *this*
Ps. xxxix. 2, 3. * I make haste.
Jer. xx. 9. Rom. x. 2.

* Heb. *my haste is in me.* Ps. xxi. 22. xvi. 11. Prov. xiv. 29. xain. 20. Ec. vii. 9. Mark vi. 25. Jam. i. 19.

b xix. 29. 3 I have heard ^b the check of
c xvii. 11. xxxii. 5. 18. xxxiii. 3. my reproach, and ^c the spirit of my
Ps. xlix. 3. understanding causeth me to an-
d viii. 8, 9. xv. 10. swer.
xxvii. 7. Ps. xlii. 1.

e Gen. i. 28. ix. 1. 4 ^d Knowest thou *not* this of old,
— 3. Ps. cxv. 16. since ^e man was placed upon earth,
f v. 3. xv. 29 — 34. 5 That ^f the triumphing of the
xviii. 5, 6. xxvii. 13 — 23. Ps. wicked ^{is} [†] short, and ^g the joy of the
xxxvii. 35, 36. hypocrite *but* for a moment?
ixxiii. 18 — 20. 6 Though ^h his excellency mount
Dan. iv. 30 — 32. up to the heavens, and his head
Acts xii. 22, 23. reach unto the [†] clouds;

† Heb. *from near.* 7 Yet he shall ⁱ perish for ever
g viii. 19. xxvii. 8. like his own dung: they which
Matt. xiii. 20, have seen him ^k shall say, Where
21. Gal. vi. 4. is he?
Jam. iv. 16. 8 He shall ^j fly away as a dream,
h Gen. xi. 4. Is. and shall not be found: yea, he
xiv. 13, 14. Dan. shall be chased away, as a vision of
iv. 11, 22. Am. the night.
ix. 2. Ob. 3, 4. 9 ^m The eye also *which* saw him
Matt. xi. 23. shall ^{see} him no more; neither
† Heb. *cloud.* shall his place any more behold him.
i 1 Kings xiv. 10. 10 * His children shall ⁿ seek to
2 Kings ix. 37. please the poor, and ^o his hands
Ps. lxxiii. 16. shall restore their goods.
k xiv. 10. xxi. 28. 11 ^p His bones are full of the sin
Ps. xxxvii. 36. of his youth, ^q which shall lie down
Is. xiv. 16. with him in the dust.
l Ps. lxxiii. 20. xc. 12 Though wickedness be ^r sweet
5. Is. xxix. 7, 8. in his mouth, *though* ^s he hide it
m vii. 8. 10. viii. under his tongue;

13 *Though* he ^t spare it, and for-
18. xxvii. 23. sake it not, but keep it still [†] with-
Ps. xxxvii. 10. in his mouth:
ciii. 15, 16. 14 Yet ^u his meat in his bowels
* Or, *The poor shall oppress his children.* is turned, *it is* ^v the gall of asps
n Ps. cix. 10. Prov. within him.
xiv. 19. xxviii. 3. 15 He hath ^y swallowed down
o 13. Ex. xii. 36. riches, and he shall vomit them up
xxii. 1, 3, 9. Lev. again: God shall cast them out of
vi. 4, 5. 2 Sam. his belly.
xii. 6. Prov. vi. 31. Luke xix. 8.

p xiii. 26. xix. 20. 16 He shall suck the poison of
Ps. xxi. 7. Prov. asps: ^z the viper's tongue shall slay
v. 11 — 13. 22, 23. him.
Ez. xxii. 27. 17 ^a He shall not see ^b the rivers,
q xxi. 26. Prov. the [†] floods, the brooks ^c of honey
xiv. 32. Ez. and butter.
xxiv. 13. John 18. xx. 17. Ec. i. 25.

r xv. 16. Gen. iii. 6. Prov. ix. 17, 18. xx. 17. Ec. xi. 9. 18 That which he laboured for
s Ps. x. 7. cix. 17, shall he restore, and shall not
18. swallow *it* down: according to
t Matt. v. 29, 30. § his substance shall the restitution
Mark ix. 43 — 49. be, ^f and he shall not rejoice there-
Rom. viii. 13. in.

† Heb. *in the midst of his palace.* 19 Because ^g he hath ^{||} oppressed
u 2 Sam. xi. 2 — 5. and hath forsaken the poor;
xii. 10, 11. Ps. because ^h he hath violently taken
xxvii. 3, 4. away an house which he builded
xxxviii. 1 — 8. li. not.
6. 9. Prov. i. 31. 20 Surely ⁱ he shall not ^{*} feel

quietness in his belly, he shall not
save of that which he desired.

21 There shall [†] none of his meat
be ^k left; therefore shall no man
look for his goods.

22 ^l In the fulness of his suffi-
ciency he shall be in straits:
^m every hand of the [†] wicked shall
come upon him.

23 When ⁿ he is about to fill his
belly, God shall cast the fury of his
wrath upon him, and shall ^o rain
it upon him while he is eating.

24 ^p He shall flee from the iron
weapon, and the bow of steel shall
^q strike him through.

25 It is ^r drawn, and cometh out
of the body; yea, the glittering
sword cometh out of his gall; ^s ter-
rors *are* upon him.

26 All ^t darkness shall be hid in
his secret places: ^u a fire not blown
shall consume him; ^v it shall go ill
with him that is left in his taber-
nacle.

27 ^y The heaven shall reveal his
iniquity; and ^z the earth shall rise
up against him.

28 ^a The increase of his house
shall depart, ^b and his goods shall
flow away in the day of his wrath.

29 ^c This *is* the portion of a
wicked man from God, and the
heritage § appointed unto him by
God.

xii. 2, 3. Rom. ii. 16. 1 Cor. iv. 5. z xvi. 16. xviii. 18. Is. xxvi. 21. a 10, 18 — 22. v. 5. xxvii. 14 — 19. 2 Kings xx. 17. Rev. xviii. 17. b Deut. xxix. 20. Prov. xi. 4. Zeph. i. 18. Matt. xvi. 26. Jam. v. 1 — 3. c xviii. 21. xxvii. 13. xxxi. 3. Ps. xi. 5, 6. Matt. xxiv. 51. § Heb. *of his decree from God.* Lam. iii. 38.

CHAP. XXI.

Job intreats a patient hearing, because of his
singular calamities, 1 — 6. He shews that
wicked men sometimes so prosper, as to grow
bold in presumption, 7 — 15. Yet, that they
at length fall into destruction, 16 — 22. And
that the dealings of God with them in life
and death are greatly varied, as their judg-
ment is deferred to the day of wrath, 23 — 34.

BUT Job answered and said,

2 ^a Hear diligently my speech,
and ^b let this be your consolations.

3 ^c Suffer me that I may speak;
and after that I have spoken,
^d mock on.

4 As for me, ^e is my complaint
to man? and ^f if *it were so*, why
should not my spirit be ^{*} trou-
bled?

5 [†] Mark me, and ^g be astonish-
ed, and ^h lay your hand upon your
mouth.

6 Even ⁱ when I remember, I am
afraid, and trembling taketh hold
on my flesh.

7 [†] ^k Wherefore do the wicked
live, become old, yea, are ^l mighty
in power?

8 Their ^m seed is established in
their sight with them, and their
offspring before their eyes.

9 Their houses ⁿ are ^{*} safe from
fear, neither ^o is the rod of God
upon them.

10 Their bull gendereth, and
xx. 10, 28. Prov. xvii. 6. * Heb. */ace from fear.* xv. 21. xviii. 11. Ps. lxxiii. 19. Is. lvi. 19 — 21. n ix. 34. Ps. lxxiii. 5.

† Or, *be none left for his meat.* xviii. 19.
k Jer. xvii. 11. Luke xvi. 24.
l xv. 29. xviii. 7. Ps. xxxix. 6. Ec. ii. 18 — 20. Rev. xviii. 7.
m i. 15. 17. xvi. 11. 2 Kings xxiv. 2. Is. x. 6.
† Or, *troublesome.* iii. 17.
n Num. xi. 32. Ps. lxxviii. 30, 31. Mal. ii. 2. Luke xii. 17 — 20.
o Gen. xix. 24. Ex. ix. 23. Ps. xi. 6.
p 1 Kings xx. 30. Is. xiv. 18. Jer. xlviii. 43, 44. Am. v. 19. ix. 1 — 3.
q Prov. vii. 23. r xvi. 13. Deut. xxxiii. 41. Ps. vii. 12, 13.
s vi. 4. xv. 21. xviii. 11. xxvii. 20. Ps. lxxiii. 19. lxxviii. 15. Jer. xx. 3, 4. 2 Cor. v. 11.
t xviii. 5, 6. Is. viii. 22. Matt. viii. 12. Jude 13. u Ps. xxi. 9. Is. xxx. 33. Matt. iii. 12.
x xviii. 19. Ps. cix. 9 — 15. Is. xiv. 20 — 22.
y Ps. xlv. 20, 21. Jer. xxix. 23. Mal. iii. 5. Luke xii. 2, 3. Rom. ii. 16. 1 Cor. iv. 5. z xvi. 16. xviii. 18. Is. xxvi. 21. a 10, 18 — 22. v. 5. xxvii. 14 — 19. 2 Kings xx. 17. Rev. xviii. 17. b Deut. xxix. 20. Prov. xi. 4. Zeph. i. 18. Matt. xvi. 26. Jam. v. 1 — 3. c xviii. 21. xxvii. 13. xxxi. 3. Ps. xi. 5, 6. Matt. xxiv. 51. § Heb. *of his decree from God.* Lam. iii. 38.
a xii. 3, 4. xviii. 2. xxxiii. 1. 31 — 33. xxxiv. 2. Is. lv. 2. Heb. ii. 1.
b xv. 11. xvi. 2. c xiii. 13. xxxiii. 31 — 33.
d xii. 4, 5. xiii. 9. xvi. 10, 20. xvii. 2.
e vii. 11 — 21. z. 1, 2. 1 Sam. i. 16. Ps. xxii. 1 — 3. lxxvii. 3 — 9. cii. title. cxlii. 2, 3. Matt. xxvi. 38, 39.
f 2 Kings vi. 26. 27. Ps. xlii. 11. * Heb. *shortened.* Ex. vi. 9. Marg. † Heb. *Look unto me.*
g ii. 12. xvii. 6. xix. 20, 21.
h xix. 9. xl. 4. Judg. xviii. 19. Ps. xxxix. 9. Am. v. 13. Rom. xi. 33.
i Ps. lxxviii. 3. lxxviii. 15. exix. 120. Lam. iii. 19, 20. Hab. iii. 16.
k xii. 6. Ps. xvii. 10. lxxiii. 3 — 12. Jer. xii. 1 — 3. Hab. i. 15, 16.
l Ps. xxxvii. 36. Dan. iv. 17. Rev. xii. 2 — 7. xvii. 2 — 4.
m v. 3, 4. xviii. 19. xx. 10, 28. Prov. xvii. 6. * Heb. */ace from fear.* xv. 21. xviii. 11. Ps. lxxiii. 19. Is. lvi. 19 — 21. n ix. 34. Ps. lxxiii. 5.

Ex. xxiii. 26. faileth not: ° their cow calveth, and
Deut. vii. 13, 14. casteth not her calf.

xxviii. 11. Ps. cxliv. 13, 14. Ec. ix. 1, 2. Luke xii. 16—21. xvi. 19.
Ps. cvii. 41. cxxvii. 3—5.

Gen. iv. 21. xxxi. 27. Is. v. 12. xxii. 13. Am. vi. 4—6.

xxvi. 11. Ps. lxxvii. 4. Matt. xxiv. 38, 39. Luke xii. 19, 26. xviii. 29, 30.

Or. *metaph.*
xxii. 17. Ps. x. 4. 11. Luke viii. 29, 37. John xv. 29, 24. Rom. viii. 7.

Prov. i. 7. 22, 29. Is. xxx. 11. John iii. 20. viii. 45—47. Rom. i. 28. 2 Thes. ii. 10—12. 2 Tim. iv. 3, 4.

Ex. v. 2. Ps. xii. 4. Prov. xxi. 9. Hos. xiii. 6.

xxiv. 9. xxxv. 3. Is. xxx. 11. Mal. i. 13. iii. 13, 14.

Is. xli. 19. Matt. vii. 7. John xvi. 24.

2. 21. xii. 9, 10. Ps. xlii. 6, 7. Job. 5—7. Ec. viii. 9. Luke xvi. 2, 25.

xxii. 18. Gen. xlii. 6. Ps. i. 1. Prov. i. 10. v. 3.

xxvi. 5, 6. 18. Prov. xiii. 9. xx. 20. xxv. 8. Matt. xvi. 8.

Or. *lamp.*
Ps. xlii. 10, 16. 7—9. Luke xii. 40. Rom. ii. 8, 9.

xxv. 25. Ex. xv. 7. Ps. i. 4. xxxv. 5. xxxviii. 13. Is. v. 24. xvi. 12.

xxiv. 5. xl. 24. xli. 15, 16. Job. xli. 24. Hos. xii. 3. Nah. i. 10. Matt. iii. 12.

Heb. *rebirth.*
xxii. 21. Deut. xxxii. 21. Matt. vi. 19, 20. Rom. ii. 5.

That is, the punishment of his iniquity. Gen. iv. 7. 2 Cor. v. 20.

Ps. xi. 5. Ps. cii. 9. Ec. i. xli. 21. Ez. vi. 19, 20. Matt. xiii. 31—33.

Deut. xxxii. 41. 1 Sam. iii. 19. Ps. lvi. 5. Matt. xvi. 27. 2 Tim. i. 16. Rev. viii. 6.

xxv. 5. Ps. cii. 9. Ec. i. xli. 21. Ez. vi. 19, 20. Matt. xiii. 31—33.

Deut. xxxii. 41. 1 Sam. iii. 19. Ps. lvi. 5. Matt. xvi. 27. 2 Tim. i. 16. Rev. viii. 6.

xxv. 5. Ps. cii. 9. Ec. i. xli. 21. Ez. vi. 19, 20. Matt. xiii. 31—33.

xxv. 5. Ps. cii. 9. Ec. i. xli. 21. Ez. vi. 19, 20. Matt. xiii. 31—33.

xxv. 5. Ps. cii. 9. Ec. i. xli. 21. Ez. vi. 19, 20. Matt. xiii. 31—33.

xxv. 5. Ps. cii. 9. Ec. i. xli. 21. Ez. vi. 19, 20. Matt. xiii. 31—33.

xxv. 5. Ps. cii. 9. Ec. i. xli. 21. Ez. vi. 19, 20. Matt. xiii. 31—33.

go by the way? and do ye not
knew their tokens,

30 That ° the wicked is reserved
to the day of destruction? they shall
be brought forth to ° the day of
† wrath.

31 Who shall ° declare his way
to his face? and who shall ° repay
him *what* he hath done.

32 Yet shall ° he be brought to
the † grave, and shall § remain in
the tomb.

33 The clods of the valley shall
be § sweet unto him, and ° every
man shall draw after him, as *there*
are innumerable before him.

34 How then ° comfort ye me in
vain, ° seeing in your answers there
remaineth † falsehood.

§ Heb. *watch in the heap.* g iii. 17, 18. h xxx. 23. Gen. iii. 19. Ec. i. 3. viii. 8. xii. 7. Heb. ix. 27. i xvi. 2. k xiii. 4.
j Heb. *transgression.*

CHAP. XXII.

Eliphaz shews that man's goodness cannot pro-
fit God, 1—4. He accuses Job of various
crimes, which had brought on him his calamities, 5—13. He contrasts the doom of sinners,
visited by divine judgments, with the security
of the righteous, 15—20. He exhorts Job to
repentance, and encourages him to hope for
mercy, 21—30.

THEN Eliphaz the Temanite
answered and said,

2 ° Can a man be profitable unto
God, ° as ° he that is wise may be
profitable unto himself?

3 *Is it* ° any pleasure to the Al-
mighty, that thou art righteous? or
is it gain to him, that ° thou mak-
est thy ways perfect?

4 Will he ° reprove thee ° for
fear of thee? § will he enter with
thee into judgment?

5 ¶ *Is* not thy wickedness
great? and ° thine iniquities infi-
nite?

6 For ° thou hast taken a pledge
from thy brother for nought, ° and
° stripped the naked of their cloth-
ing.

7 ° Thou hast not given water
to the weary to drink, and thou
hast withholden bread from the
hungry.

8 But ° *as for* the † mighty man,
he had the earth; and the † ho-
nourable man dwelt in it.

9 Thou hast sent ° widows away
empty, and the arms of the father-
less ° have been broken.

10 Therefore ° snares *are* round
about thee, and ° sudden fear trou-
bleth thee;

11 Or ° darkness, *that* thou canst
not see; and ° abundance of waters
cover thee.

12 ° *Is* not God in the height of
heaven? and, behold, the § height
of ° the stars, how high they are!

1 Kings xxi. 11—15. Ps. xii. 3. Mic. vi. 3.

§ Heb. *eminent, or, elevated for contemplation.* xii. 8.

g xxx. 21. xlii. 12, 13. xlii. 16—19. 21. Ps. xlii. 21—24. Deut. xlii. 19. Ps. xlii. 6. Is. i. 17—23. x. 2. Ez. xlii. 7. Mal. iii. 5. Luke xviii. 3—6. p Ps. x. 15. xxxviii. 17. Job xxi. 22. q xvi. 10—13. xix. 6. r vi. 4. xlii. 21. Prov. i. 27. iii. 25, 26. 1 Thes. v. 3. s xlii. 8. 12. xlii. 8. Prov. ix. 19. Is. viii. 22. Lam. iii. 2. Joel ii. 2. 3. Matt. xiii. 12. t Ps. xlii. 7. lxxx. 1, 2. cxviii. 4. Lam. iii. 54. Job ii. 5. u Ps. cxv. 3. 16. Ec. v. 2. Is. lxxv. 15. lxxvi. 1. § Heb. *height.* x Ps. viii. 3, 4.

Ps. cxix. 8.

b Prov. xvi. 4. Nah. i. 2, 3. Ps. ii. 9, 17. Jude 13.

c xx. 28. Ps. cxi. 5. Prov. xi. 4. Zeph. i. 15. Rom. ii. 5. Rev. vi. 17.

† Heb. *wrath.*

d 3 Sam. xii. 7—12. 1 Kings xxi. 19—24. Ps. l. 21. Jer. ii. 33—55. Mark vi. 18. Acts xxiv. 25. Gal. ii. 11.

e 19. xlii. 11. Deut. vii. 10. Is. lxx. 18. Rom. xii. 19. Jam. ii. 13.

f Ps. xlii. 14. Ez. xxxii. 21—32. Luke xvi. 22.

§ Heb. *graves.*

h xxx. 23. Gen. iii. 19. Ec. i. 3. viii. 8. xii. 7. Heb. ix. 27. i xvi. 2. k xiii. 4.

j Heb. *transgression.*

xxxv. 6—8. Ps. xvi. 2. Luke xvii. 10.

Or, if he may be profitable, does his good success depend thereon?

b xli. 15. Deut. x. 13. Prov. iii. 13—15. iv. 7—9. ix. 12. Ps. vii. 11, 12. Matt. v. 29. Gal. vi. 7, 8.

c 1 Chr. xix. 17. Ps. cxviii. 10, 11. Prov. xi. 1. 30. xii. 22. xv. 8. Mal. ii. 17. Phil. iv. 18.

d xlii. 10—12. Ps. xlii. 1. cxi. 3—5. 59. Acts xiv. 15. 2 Cor. vi. 1.

e Ps. xlii. 17. lxxvi. 6. lxxx. 10.

f vi. 12.

g ix. 19. 32. xiv. 3. xvi. 21. xlii. 6, 7. xxxiv. 23. Ps. cxlii. 2. Ec. xii. 14. Is. iii. 14, 15.

h v. 7—11. xi. 14. xv. 5. 6. 31—34. xli. 27. xxxiii. 3. Ps. xli. 12. xl. 12.

k xlii. 3. 9, 10. Ez. xlii. 26, 29. Deut. xlii. 10—13. Ps. xlii. 7. 16. Am. ii. 8. xlii. 10. xlii. 19, 20.

l Heb. *stripped the clothes of the naked.*

m xlii. 17. Deut. xv. 7—11. Ps. cxi. 9. Prov. xi. 24, 25. xlii. 12. Is. lxxv. 7, 10. Ez. xlii. 7. 16. Matt. xxi. 42. Rom. ii. 20.

n xv. 14. xlii. 7—17. xlii. 34.

o Heb. *man of arm.*

p Ps. x. 15. xxxviii. 17. Job xxi. 22. q xvi. 10—13. xix. 6. r vi. 4. xlii. 21. Prov. i. 27. iii. 25, 26. 1 Thes. v. 3. s xlii. 8. 12. xlii. 8. Prov. ix. 19. Is. viii. 22. Lam. iii. 2. Joel ii. 2. 3. Matt. xiii. 12. t Ps. xlii. 7. lxxx. 1, 2. cxviii. 4. Lam. iii. 54. Job ii. 5. u Ps. cxv. 3. 16. Ec. v. 2. Is. lxxv. 15. lxxvi. 1. § Heb. *height.* x Ps. viii. 3, 4.

§ Heb. *eminent, or, elevated for contemplation.* xii. 8.

g xxx. 21. xlii. 12, 13. xlii. 16—19. 21. Ps. xlii. 21—24. Deut. xlii. 19. Ps. xlii. 6. Is. i. 17—23. x. 2. Ez. xlii. 7. Mal. iii. 5. Luke xviii. 3—6. p Ps. x. 15. xxxviii. 17. Job xxi. 22. q xvi. 10—13. xix. 6. r vi. 4. xlii. 21. Prov. i. 27. iii. 25, 26. 1 Thes. v. 3. s xlii. 8. 12. xlii. 8. Prov. ix. 19. Is. viii. 22. Lam. iii. 2. Joel ii. 2. 3. Matt. xiii. 12. t Ps. xlii. 7. lxxx. 1, 2. cxviii. 4. Lam. iii. 54. Job ii. 5. u Ps. cxv. 3. 16. Ec. v. 2. Is. lxxv. 15. lxxvi. 1. § Heb. *height.* x Ps. viii. 3, 4.

h xxx. 21. xlii. 12, 13. xlii. 16—19. 21. Ps. xlii. 21—24. Deut. xlii. 19. Ps. xlii. 6. Is. i. 17—23. x. 2. Ez. xlii. 7. Mal. iii. 5. Luke xviii. 3—6. p Ps. x. 15. xxxviii. 17. Job xxi. 22. q xvi. 10—13. xix. 6. r vi. 4. xlii. 21. Prov. i. 27. iii. 25, 26. 1 Thes. v. 3. s xlii. 8. 12. xlii. 8. Prov. ix. 19. Is. viii. 22. Lam. iii. 2. Joel ii. 2. 3. Matt. xiii. 12. t Ps. xlii. 7. lxxx. 1, 2. cxviii. 4. Lam. iii. 54. Job ii. 5. u Ps. cxv. 3. 16. Ec. v. 2. Is. lxxv. 15. lxxvi. 1. § Heb. *height.* x Ps. viii. 3, 4.

i xvi. 2. k xiii. 4.

j Heb. *transgression.*

xxxv. 6—8. Ps. xvi. 2. Luke xvii. 10.

Or, if he may be profitable, does his good success depend thereon?

b xli. 15. Deut. x. 13. Prov. iii. 13—15. iv. 7—9. ix. 12. Ps. vii. 11, 12. Matt. v. 29. Gal. vi. 7, 8.

c 1 Chr. xix. 17. Ps. cxviii. 10, 11. Prov. xi. 1. 30. xii. 22. xv. 8. Mal. ii. 17. Phil. iv. 18.

d xlii. 10—12. Ps. xlii. 1. cxi. 3—5. 59. Acts xiv. 15. 2 Cor. vi. 1.

e Ps. xlii. 17. lxxvi. 6. lxxx. 10.

f vi. 12.

Heb. *What*.

Ps. x. 11. lxxiii.

11. xciv. 7-9.

Ez. viii. 12. ix.

9. Zeph. i. 12.

2 xxiv. 22. Ps.

xxxiii. 14. xcvii.

2 cxxxix. 1, 2.

Jer. xviii. 24.

Luke xii. 3, 4.

a Gen. vi. 5. 11-

13. Luke xvii.

26, 27.

b xv. 32. Ps. iv.

23. cii. 24. Ec.

vii. 17.

c Heb. *a flood was*

poured upon

their founda-

tion. Gen. vii.

17-24. Matt.

xxiv. 37-39. 1

Pet. iii. 19, 20.

2 Pet. ii. 5.

c xxi. 14, 15. Is.

xxx. 11. Matt.

viii. 29. 34.

Rom. i. 28.

d Ps. iv. 6. Mal.

iii. 14.

† Or, *to them*.

e xii. 6. 1 Sam. ii.

7. Ps. xvii. 14.

Jer. xii. 2. Acts

xiv. 17.

f xxi. 16. Ps. i. 1.

Ps. xlviii. 11.

lviii. 10. xcviii.

2. cvii. 42. Prov.

xi. 10. Rev.

xviii. 20. xix. 1

-3.

h ix. 23. Ps. iii. 6.

i iv. 7. viii. 3, 4.

xv. 5, 6. xx. 18,

19. xxi. 27, 28.

Luke xiii. 1-5.

† Or, *estate*.

§ Or, *their excel-*

lency.

k i. 16. xx. 26.

Gen. xix. 24.

Luke xvii. 29,

30. 2 Pet. ii. 6, 7.

l 1 Chr. xviii. 9.

John xvii. 3.

2 Cor. iv. 6.

m That is, *God*.

n Is. xvii. 5.

lvii. 19-21.

Matt. v. 25.

Acts x. 36. 2

Cor. v. 20. Eph.

ii. 14-17.

o Dent. iv. 1, 2.

Prov. ii. 1-9.

1 Thes. iv. 1, 2.

p xxiii. 12. Deut.

vi. 6-9. Ps.

cxix. 11. Prov.

iv. 4. 21. Jer.

xv. 16. Matt. xii.

35. xiii. 52.

Luke ii. 19, 51.

q viii. 5, 6. xi. 13.

Is. lv. 6, 7. Hos.

xiv. 1, 2. Zech.

i. 3. Acts xvii.

20.

r xii. 14. Jer. xxxi. 4.

Col. ii. 7. Jude 20.

13 And thou sayest, ¶ How doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud?

14 * Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven.

15 Hast thou marked * the old way, which wicked men have trodden?

16 * Which were cut down out of time, * whose foundation was overthrown with a flood;

17 Which said unto God, * Depart from us: * and what can the Almighty do † for them?

18 Yet * he filled their houses with good things: but † the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

19 * The righteous see it, and are glad: and † the innocent laugh them to scorn.

20 † Whereas our † substance is not cut down, but § the remnant of them † the fire consumeth.

21 ¶ Acquaint now thyself with * him, and † be at peace; thereby good shall come unto thee.

22 * Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and * lay up his words in thine heart.

23 † If thou return to the Almighty, thou shalt be † built up, † thou shalt put away iniquity far from thy tabernacles.

24 Then shalt thou * lay up gold † as dust, and the gold of * Ophir as the stones of the brooks.

25 Yea, * the Almighty shall be thy † defence, and thou shalt have § plenty of silver.

26 For then * shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt † lift up thy face unto God.

27 * Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt * pay thy vows.

28 Thou shalt also † decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee: and * the light shall shine upon thy ways.

29 When † men are cast down, then thou shalt say, *There is* lifting up; and * he shall save † the humble person.

30 * He shall deliver the island of the innocent: and it is delivered by the † pureness of thine hands.

† Or, *on the dust*.

† Or, *gold*.

† Heb. *silver of strength*.

† Heb. *him that hath low eyes*.

† Or, *the innocent shall deliver the island*.

† Heb. *him that hath low eyes*.

† Heb. *him that hath low eyes*.

† Heb. *him that hath low eyes*.

† Heb. *him that hath low eyes*.

† Heb. *him that hath low eyes*.

† Heb. *him that hath low eyes*.

† Heb. *him that hath low eyes*.

† Heb. *him that hath low eyes*.

† Heb. *him that hath low eyes*.

† Heb. *him that hath low eyes*.

† Heb. *him that hath low eyes*.

† Heb. *him that hath low eyes*.

† Heb. *him that hath low eyes*.

of God: but is confident that he knows his way, and will bring him forth as gold, 8-10. He attests his own integrity, 11, 12. But is troubled by the immutable counsel of God, 13-17.

¶ HEN Job answered and said, 2 Even to day is * my complaint bitter: my * stroke is † heavier than my groaning

3 * Oh that I knew † where I might find him! that * I might come even to his seat!

4 I would † order my cause before him, and * fill my mouth with arguments.

5 I would † know the words which he would answer me, and understand what he would say unto me.

6 † Will he plead against me with his great power? No; † but he would put strength in me.

7 There † the righteous might dispute with him; † so should I be delivered for ever from my Judge.

8 Behold, * I go forward, but he is not there; and backward, but I cannot perceive him:

9 On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold him: * he hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see him;

10 But † he knoweth the way * that I take: when † he hath tried me, † I shall come forth as gold.

11 * My foot hath held his steps, † his way have I kept, and not declined.

12 Neither have I * gone back from the commandment of his lips; * I have † esteemed the words of his mouth more than my † necessary food.

13 But he is in one mind, and † who can turn him? * and what his soul desireth, even that he doeth.

14 For he performeth the thing that is * appointed for me: and † many such things are with him.

15 Therefore * am I troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.

16 For God † maketh my heart soft, and * the Almighty troubleth me:

17 Because I was not † cut off before the darkness, neither hath he covered † the darkness from my face.

† Heb. *hid, or laid up*.

† Or, *appointed*.

† Heb. *hid, or laid up*.

† Heb. *hid, or laid up*.

† Heb. *hid, or laid up*.

† Heb. *hid, or laid up*.

† Heb. *hid, or laid up*.

† Heb. *hid, or laid up*.

† Heb. *hid, or laid up*.

† Heb. *hid, or laid up*.

† Heb. *hid, or laid up*.

a vi. 2. x. 1. Lam.

iii. 19, 20.

* Heb. *hand*.

b xi. 6.

c xiii. 3. xl. 1-5.

d Heb. iv. 16.

e xxxi. 35-37. Ps.

cxxx. 3, 4.

f xiii. 18. xxxvii.

19. Ps. xxxv.

23. xliii. 1.

g Gen. xviii. 25.

xxxii. 12. Ex.

xxxii. 12, 13.

Num. xiv. 13-

19. Josh. vii.

8, 9. Ps. xlv. 11.

Dan. ix. 18, 19.

h x. 2. xiii. 22, 23.

xlii. 2-6. 1 Cor.

iv. 3.

i ix. 19. 33, 34.

xiii. 21. Is. xlvii.

4. 8. lvii. 16.

Mic. ii. 1.

k Ps. cxxxviii. 3.

2 Cor. xii. 9.

l Is. i. 18. Jer. ii.

5. xii. 1.

m ix. 15. Rom.

ix. 19-22. viii.

1. 33, 34.

n ix. 11. Ps. x. 1.

xiii. 1-3. Is.

xlvi. 15. 1 Tim.

vi. 16.

o Ps. lxxxix. 46.

Is. viii. 17.

p Gen. xviii. 19.

2 Kings xx. 3.

Ps. i. 6. cxxxix.

1-3. John xxi.

17.

* Heb. *that is,*

with me.

q i. 11, 12. ii. 5, 6.

Deut. viii. 2. Ps.

xviii. 3. lxxvi. 10.

Prov. xvii. 3.

Zech. xiii. 9.

Mal. iii. 2, 3.

Heb. xi. 17.

Jam. i. 2-4. 12.

1 Pet. i. 7.

r xlii. 5-8.

s 1 Sam. xii. 2-5.

Ps. xviii. 30-

24. xlv. 18.

Acts xx. 18, 19.

33, 34. 2 Cor. i.

12. 1 Thes. ii.

10.

xvii. 9. Ps.

xxxvi. 3. cxxxv.

5. Zeph. i. 6.

Luke viii. 13-

15. Rom. ii. 7.

2 Pet. ii. 20-22.

u John vi. 66-69.

vi. 31. Acts

xiv. 22. Heb. x.

38, 39.

x xxii. 22. Ps. xix.

10. cxix. 103.

127. Jer. xv. 16.

John iv. 34. 1

Pet. ii. 2.

† Heb. *hid, or laid*

up.

xxii. 22. Ps.

cxxx. 11.

CHAP. XXIII.

Job longs to plead his cause before God, being assured of a favourable event, 1-7. He laments that he cannot perceive the presence

WHY, * seeing times are not hidden from the Almighty,

do ^b they that know him ^c not see his days?

2 Some remove the ^d landmarks; they ^e violently take away flocks, and ^f feed *thereof*.

3 They ^f drive away the ass of the fatherless, they take the widow's ox for a pledge.

4 They ^f turn the needy out of the way: the poor of the earth ^h hide themselves together.

5 Behold, as ⁱ wild asses in the desert, go they forth to their work; ^k rising betimes for a prey: ^l the wilderness *yieldeth* food for them and for their children.

6 They ^m reap *every one* his ⁿ corn in the field; and ^o they gather the vintage of the wicked.

7 They cause ^p the naked to lodge without clothing, that *they* have ^q no covering in the cold.

8 They are ^r wet with the showers of the mountains, and ^s embrace the rock for want of a shelter.

9 They ^t pluck the fatherless from the breast, and take a pledge of the poor.

10 They cause *him* to go naked without clothing, and ^u they take away the sheaf *from* the hungry;

11 *Which* ^v make oil within their walls, and tread *their* wine-presses, and suffer thirst.

12 Men ^w groan from out of the city, and the soul of the ^x wounded crieth out: ^y yet God layeth not folly *to them*.

13 ^z They are of those that ^{aa} rebel against the light; ^{ab} they know not the ways thereof, ^{ac} nor abide in the paths thereof.

14 The ^{ad} murderer rising with the light killeth the poor and needy, and ^{ae} in the night is as a thief.

15 The ^{af} eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, saying, 'No eye shall see me: and ^{ag} *he* disguiseth *his* face.

16 ^{ah} In the dark they dig through houses, *which* they had marked for themselves in the day-time; ^{ai} they know not the light.

17 For the morning *is* to them even as the shadow of death: if ^{aj} *one* know *them*, *they are* ^{ak} *in* the terrors of the shadow of death.

18 He *is* ^{al} as swift as the waters; ^{am} their portion is cursed in the earth: he beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.

19 ^{an} Drought and heat ^{ao} consume the snow waters: ^{ap} *so doth* the grave *those which* have sinned.

20 The womb shall forget him;

the worm shall feed sweetly on him; ^{aq} he shall be no more remembered; and ^{ar} wickedness shall be broken as a tree.

21 ^{as} He evil entreateth the barren *that* beareth not: and ^{at} doeth not good to the widow.

22 He ^{au} draweth also the mighty with his power: he riseth up, and ^{av} *no man* is sure of life.

23 *Though* ^{aw} *it* be given him *to* be in safety, ^{ax} whereon he resteth; ^{ay} yet his eyes *are* upon their ways.

24 They ^{az} are exalted for a little while, but are ^{ba} gone and brought low; they are ^{bb} taken out of the way as all *other*, and ^{bc} cut off as the tops of the ears of corn.

25 And if *it be* not *so* now, ^{bd} who will make me a liar, and make my speech nothing worth?

xvii. 14. xix. 26. Prov. x. 7. Ec. viii. 10. xiv. 7. 8. xviii. 16, 17. Matt. iii. 10. 1 Sam. i. 6, 7. 3. xix. 13. xxii. 16-18. Esth. iii. 8-10. Dan. vi. 4-9. John xix. 12-16. Rev. xvi. 13, 14. xvii. 2, 3. Or, *he trusteth not his own life.* Ps. lxxiii. 3-12. Jer. xii. 1-3. Ec. viii. 11. Is. x. 8-11. lvi. 12. Luke xii. 16-20. 45. 1 Thea. v. 2. Ps. x. 13, 14. xi. 4, 5. Prov. v. 21. xv. 3. Ec. v. 8. Am. viii. 7. ix. 8. Hab. i. 13. Rev. ii. 23. Jam. i. 11. v. 1-3. n Is. xvii. 5, 6. Rev. xiv. 14-20. b ix. 24. xi. 2, 3. xv. 2.

CHAP. XXV. Bildad asserts the dominion and power of God, before whom man cannot be justified, 1-6. THEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said, 2 Dominion and fear *are* with him, ^b he maketh peace in his high places. 3 ^c Is there any number of his armies? and ^d upon whom doth not his light arise? 4 ^e How then can man be justified with God? or ^f how can he be clean *that is* born of a woman? 5 Behold even to the moon, and ^g it shineth not; yea, the stars are not pure in his sight. 6 How ^h much less man, *that is* a worm; and the son of man, *which is* a worm? cxxx. 3. cxliii. 2. Rom. iii. 19, 20. f xiv. 3, 4. Ps. li. 5. g iv. 19. Gen. xviii. 27. Ps. xlii. 6. Is. xli. 14.

CHAP. XXVI. Job derides Bildad's speech, as little to the purpose, 1-4. He shews the works and perfections of God to be unsearchable, 5-14. BUT Job answered and said, 2 ^a How hast thou ^b helped him *that is* without power? ^c how savest thou the arm *that hath* no strength? 3 How hast thou ^d counselled him *that hath* no wisdom? and ^e how hast thou ^f plentifully declared the thing as it is? 4 To whom hast thou uttered words? and ^g whose spirit came from thee? 5 ^h Dead *things* are formed from under the waters, ⁱ and the inhabitants thereof. 6 ^j Hell *is* naked before him, and ^k destruction hath no covering. 7 He ^l stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing. 8 He ^m bindeth up the waters in his ⁿ thick clouds; ^o and the cloud is not rent under them. Ps. cxxxv. 7. Prov. xxx. 4. Jer. x. 13. Is. xl. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

n Ex. xx. 21. 9 He ^a holdeth back the face of
xxxiii. 20—23. his throne, and spreadeth his cloud
xxxiv. 3. 1 Kings vii. 12. Ps. upon it.
xvii. 2. Hab. iii. 3—5. 1 Tim. vi. 16. 10 He hath ^a compassed the wa-
ters with bounds, ^p until the [†] day
o xxxviii. 8—11. and night come to an end.
Ps. xxxiii. 7. 11 The ^a pillars of heaven trem-
civ. 6—9. Prov. viii. 29. Jer. v. 22. ble, and ^r are astonished at his re-
proof.
p Gen. viii. 22. 12 He ^a divideth the sea with
Is. liv. 9, 10. his power, and by his understand-
† Heb. end of light with dark- ing ^c he smiteth through [†] the
ness. q 1 Sam. ii. 8. Ps. xviii. 7. Hag. ii. 21. Heb. xii. 26. 27. 2 Pet. iii. 10. Rev. xx. 11. 14
r xv. 15. 14 Lo, these are parts of his
s Ex. xiv. 21, &c. Ps. xxix. 10. lxiv. 13. xciii. 3. 4. cxiv. 2—7. Is. li. 15. Jer. xxxi. 35. 13 By ^u his Spirit he hath gar-
nished the heavens; his hand hath
† Heb. pride, or Raheb. Ps. lxxxix. 9, 10. Is. li. 9. u Gen. i. 2. Ps. xxxiii. 6. civ. 30. x Ps. lxiv. 13, 14. Is. xxvii. 1. Rev. xii. 9. y xi. 7—9. Ps. cxxxix. 6. cxlv. 3. Is. xl. 26—29. Rom. xi. 33. 1 Cor. xiii. 9—12. z xl. 9. 1 Sam. ii. 10. Ps. xxxix. 3.

C H A P. XXVII.

a Num. xxiii. 7. Job solemnly attests his integrity, and resolves
xxiv. 3. 15. Ps. to vindicate it as long as he lives, 1—6. He de-
xliv. 4. lxxviii. 2. Prov. xxvi. 7. clares the character and doom of the hypo-
crite, 7—10. He shews that the prosperity of
the wicked is soon changed into hopeless
misery, 11—23.

b 1 Sam. xxv. 26. **M**OREOVER ^a Job ^{*} continued
34. 2 Sam. ii. 27. his parable, and said,
Jer. v. 2. Ez. 2. As ^b God liveth, who hath
xxxiii. 11. ^c taken away my judgment; and
c x. 3. xxxiv. 5. the Almighty, who hath [†] vexed
Is. xl. 27. my soul:

† Heb. made my soul bitter. Ruth i. 20, 21. 2 Kings iv. 27. 3 All the while my breath ^{is} in
me, and [†] the spirit of God ^{is} in
my nostrils;

d That is, the breath which God gave him. Gen. ii. 7. Is. ii. 22. Acts xvii. 25. 4 ^d My lips shall not speak
wickedness, nor my tongue utter
deceit.

e xxxiv. 6. John viii. 55. 2 Cor. xi. 10. xii. 11. 5 God forbid that I should ^a jus-
tify you: till I die, ^f I will not re-
move my integrity from me.

f ii. 9. xiii. 15. 6 My righteousness ^a I hold fast,
and will not let it go: ^b my heart
shall not reproach ^{me} [§] so long as
I live.

g ii. 3. Ps. xviii. 20—23. Prov. iv. 13. 7 [†] Let ⁱ mine enemy be as the
wicked, and he that riseth up
against me as the unrighteous.

h Acts xxiv. 16. 1 John iii. 20, 21. 8 For ^k what ^{is} the hope of the
hypocrite, though he hath gained,
when God taketh away his soul?

i 1 Sam. xxv. 26. 2 Sam. xviii. 32. 9 ⁱ Will God hear ^m his cry
when trouble cometh upon him?

k xi. 20. xiii. 16. xv. 34. xx. 5. xxxi. 3. Is. xxxiii. 14, 15. Matt. xvi. 26. 10 Will he ⁿ delight himself in
the Almighty? ^o will he always call
upon God?

l xxxiii. 14. Mark viii. 36, 37. Luke ix. 25. xii. 20. 21. 1 Tim. vi. 9. 10. Jam. v. 1—3. 11 [†] I will ^p teach you ^{*} by the
hand of God: ^q that which ^{is} with
the Almighty will I not conceal.

m xxxv. 12, 13. Ps. xviii. 41. lxi. 13. cix. 7. Prov. i. 28. xxviii. 9. Is. i. 15. Jer. xi. 11. 12 Behold, all ^r ye yourselves
have seen ^{it}; why then are ye
thus ^a altogether vain?

n xxxv. 12, 13. Ps. xviii. 41. lxi. 13. cix. 7. Prov. i. 28. xxviii. 9. Is. i. 15. Jer. xi. 11. 13 This ^{is} ^r the portion of a wick-
ed man with God, and ^u the heri-

o Hos. vii. 14. Luke xiii. 25. u xvi. 26, 27. xxvii. 9. Ps. xxxvii. 4. xliii. 4. Hab. iii. 18. o Ps. lxxviii. 34—36. Luke xviii. 1. Acts x. 2. Eph. vi. 18. 1 Thes. v. 17. p iv. 3. 4. vi. 10. Is. viii. 11. ^{*} Or, being in the hand. q xxvii. 8—10. Deut. iv. 5. Ps. lxxi. 17, 18. Acts xx. 27. r xxi. 28—30. Ec. viii. 14. ix. 1—3. s vi. 25—29. xiii. 4—9. xvi. 3. xvii. 2. xiv. 2. 3. xxi. 3. xxvi. 2—4. t xx. 29. xxxi. 3. Ps. xi. 6. Ec. viii. 13. Is. iii. 11. 2 Pet. ii. 9. u xv. 20, &c. xx. 19, &c. Ps. xii. 5. Prov. xxii. 22, 23. Mal. iii. 5. Jam. v. 4—6.

tage of oppressors, *which* they shall
receive of the Almighty.

14 ^{*} If his children be multi-
plied, *it is* for the sword; and his
offspring shall not be ^y satisfied
with bread.

15 ^{*} Those that remain of him
shall be buried in death: and ^a his
widows shall not weep.

16 Though he ^b heap up silver
as the dust, and prepare ^c raiment
as the clay;

17 He may prepare *it*, ^d but the
just shall put *it* on, and the innocent
shall divide the silver.

18 He buildeth his house ^e as a
moth, and ^f as a booth *that* the
keeper maketh.

19 The rich man ^g shall lie
down, but he shall not be ^h gather-
ed: ⁱ he openeth his eyes, and ^k he
is not.

20 ⁱ Terrors take hold on him
as waters, ^m a tempest stealeth him
away in the night.

21 ⁿ The east wind carrieth him
away, and he departeth: and as
^o a storm hurleth him out of his
place.

22 For ^p God shall cast upon
him, and ^q not spare: [†] he would
fain ^r flee out of his hand.

23 Men shall ^s clap their hands
at him, and shall ^t hiss him out of
his place.

Dan. v. 30. n Jer. xviii. 17. Hos. xiii. 15. 25. Ps. xi. 6. lviii. 9. lxxxiii. 15. Nah. i. 3—8. Matt. vii. 27. p Ex. ix. 14. Deut. xxxii. 23. Josh. x. 11. q Deut. xix. 20. Ez. ix. 5, 6. Rom. viii. 32. 2 Pet. ii. 4, 5. † Heb. in fleeing he would flee. r xx. 24. Ex. xiv. 25—28. Judg. iv. 17—21. Is. x. 3. Am. ii. 14. ix. 1—3. s Esth. ix. 22—25. Prov. xi. 10. Lam. ii. 15. Rev. xviii. 20. t 1 Kings ix. 8. Mic. vi. 16. Zeph. ii. 15.

C H A P. XXVIII.

Job shews that man is industrious and ingenious
in searching out the treasures hid in the
earth, 1—11. But the more valuable treasure
of the knowledge of God lies beyond his reach,
12—19. God alone comprehends it, 20—22.
Man's wisdom is to fear God, and depart from
evil, 23—28.

SURELY there is a ^{*} vein for the
silver, and a place for gold, *where*
they ^a fine *it*.

2 ^b Iron is taken out of the
[†] earth, and brass ^{is} molten out of
the stone.

3 He setteth an end to darkness,
and ^c searcheth out all perfection:
^d the stones of darkness, and the
shadow of death.

4 The flood breaketh out from
the inhabitant; *even the waters*
forgotten of the foot: they are dried
up, they are gone away from men.

5 As for the earth, ^e out of it
cometh bread: and under it is turn-
ed up as it were ^f fire.

6 The stones of it ^{are} the place
of ^g sapphires: and it hath [†] dust
of gold.

7 There ^{is} ^h a path which no
fowl knoweth, and which the vul-
ture's eye hath not seen:

8 The lion's whelps have not
trodden it, nor the fierce lion pass-
ed by it.

9 He putteth forth his hand upon

xxi. 11, 12. Deut. xxviii. 32. 41. 2 Kings x. 6—10. Esth. v. 11. ix. 5—10. Ps. cix. 13. Hos. ix. 13, 14. Luke xiii. 20. Ps. xxxvii. 66. cix. 13. z 1 Kings xiv. 10, 11. xvi. 3, 4. xxi. 21—24. a Ps. lxxviii. 64. Jer. xxii. 18. b xxii. 24, 25. 1 Kings x. 27. Hab. ii. 6. Zech. ix. 3. c Matt. vi. 19. Jam. v. 2. d Prov. xiii. 22. xxviii. 8. Ec. ii. 25. e viii. 14, 15. Is. li. 8. f Is. i. 8. xxxviii. 12. Lam. ii. 6. g xiv. 13—15. xxi. 23—26. 30. xxx. 23. h Gen. xlix. 10. Jer. vii. 2. Matt. iii. 12. xxi. 37. i xx. 7—9. Ps. lviii. 9. lxxiii. 19, 20. k viii. 32. xiv. 10. 12. xxiv. 34. Marg. xv. 21. xviii. 11. xxii. 16. Ps. xviii. 4. xlii. 7. lxx. 14, 15. Jon. ii. 3. m xi. 23. xxi. 12. Ex. xii. 29. 2 Kings ix. 35. o Ex. ix. 23—25. p Ex. ix. 23. q Deut. xix. 20. Ez. ix. 5, 6. Rom. viii. 32. 2 Pet. ii. 4, 5. † Heb. in fleeing he would flee. r xx. 24. Ex. xiv. 25—28. Judg. iv. 17—21. Is. x. 3. Am. ii. 14. ix. 1—3. s Esth. ix. 22—25. Prov. xi. 10. Lam. ii. 15. Rev. xviii. 20. t 1 Kings ix. 8. Mic. vi. 16. Zeph. ii. 15. • Or, ming. a Ps. xli. 6. Prov. xvii. 8. xxviii. 21. Zech. xiii. 9. Mal. iii. 2, 3. 1 Pet. i. 7. b Gen. iv. 22. Deut. viii. 9. † Or, dust. c 1 Kings iv. 33. Prov. ii. 4. Ec. i. 13. Hab. ii. 13. Matt. vi. 33. Luke xvi. 8. d x. 21, 22. xii. 22. xxxviii. 16, 17. e Gen. i. 11, 12. 29. Ps. civ. 14. 15. Is. xxviii. 25—27. f Ez. xxviii. 14. g 16. Ex. xxiv. 10. Cant. v. 14. Is. liv. 11. Rev. xxi. 19. † Or, gold ore. h 21—23. xxxviii. 19. 24. Rom. xi. 33.

§ Or, *flint*. the § rock; he overturneth the
 i Nuh. i. 4—6. mountains by the roots.
 k Prov. xiv. 23. 10 He cutteth out rivers among
 xiv. 4. the rocks; and his eye seeth * every
 l Is. xxxviii. 25. precious thing.
 xlv. 27.
 m Heb. *weeping*. 11 He bindeth the floods from
 Is. xlv. 2, 3. 1 overflowing, ¹⁰ and the thing that
 Cor. iv. 5. is hid bringeth he forth to light.
 n 20. 28. 1 Kings 12 * But ⁿ where shall wisdom
 iii. 9. Ps. i. 6. be found? and where is the place
 Prov. xviii. 1. of understanding?
 Ec. vii. 23—25. 12 * Man ^o knoweth not the price
 1 Cor. i. 19, 20. thereof; neither is it found ^p in the
 Col. ii. 3. Jam. land of the living.
 i. 5, 17. 13 The ^q depth saith, *It is not*
 o 15—19. Ps. xix. in me: and the sea saith, *It is*
 10. cxix. 72. not with me.
 Prov. iii. 14, 15. 14 * It cannot be gotten for gold,
 viii. 11, 18, 19. neither shall silver be weighed *for*
 xvi. 16. xlviii. 23. the price thereof.
 Ec. viii. 12. 15 * It cannot be valued with ^r the
 p 21, 22. Ps. lii. 5. gold of Ophir, with the precious
 Is. xxxviii. 11. * onyx, or the sapphire.
 liii. 8. 16 The gold and the ^s crystal
 Rom. vi. 23, 24. cannot equal it: and the exchange
 Heb. *Fine gold* of it *shall not be for* ^t jewels of
shall not be given fine gold.
 for it. 13. 17 No mention shall be made of
 r 1 Chr. xxix. 4. § coral, or of ^u pearls: for the
 Ps. xlv. 9. price of wisdom is above ^v rubies.
 s Ez. xxviii. 20. 18 The ^w topaz of Ethiopia shall
 Ez. xxviii. 13. not equal it, neither shall it be valu-
 t Ez. i. 24. Rev. ed with pure gold.
 iv. 6. xlii. 11. 19 * Whence then cometh wis-
 xlii. 1. dom? and where is the place of
 † Or, *precious*. understanding?
 † Or, *Ramoth*. Ez. 20 Seeing it is ^y hid from the
 xxviii. 16. eyes of all living, and kept close
 u Matt. vii. 6. xiii. 45, 46. 1 Tim. from the fowls of the § air.
 ii. 9. Rev. xvii. 19 The ^z destruction and death say,
 iv. xviii. 12. xxi. 21. We have heard the fame thereof
 x Prov. iii. 15. with our ears.
 xxi. 10. Lam. 20 * God understandeth the way
 iv. 7. thereof, and he knoweth the place
 y Ez. xxxix. 10. thereof.
 Rev. xxi. 20. 21 For ^a he looketh to the ends
 z 12. Prov. ii. 6. of the earth, and seeth under the
 Ez. vii. 23, 24. whole heaven;
 1 Cor. ii. 6—15. 22 To make ^b the weight for
 a Ps. xlix. 3, 4. the winds; and he weigheth the
 Matt. xii. 17. waters by measure.
 25. 1 Cor. ii. 7. 23 When ^c he made a decree
 Col. ii. 3. for the rain, and ^b a way for the
 b 7. lightning of the thunder:
 † Or, *heaven*. 24 Then did he see it, and ^d I de-
 c 14. Ps. lxxviii. 10—12. clare it; ^e he prepared it, yea, and
 d Ps. xix. 7. cxlviii. searched it out.
 5. Prov. viii. 14. 25 And ^f unto the man he said,
 Matt. xi. 27. Behold, ^f the fear of the Lord,
 Acts xv. 18. that is wisdom; and ^g to depart
 Rom. ix. 33. from evil is understanding.
 Jude 25. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 22—26. 1 Cor. iv. 6. Ps. cxli. 16. Prov. i. 7. ix.
 e 2 Chr. xvi. 9. 10. Ps. vii. 12. Jam. iii. 13—17. m Ps. xxxix. 14. xlviii. 27.
 Prov. xv. 3. Prov. v. 7. xiii. 14. xvi. 5, 17. Is. i. 16. 2 Tim. ii. 19. 1 Pet. iii. 11.
 f Ps. cxlv. 7. Is. 10. 12. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

CHAP. XXIX.

Job regrets the loss of his comforts, and of the respect which had been shown him, 1—11. He declares the good use that he had made of his authority, 12—17. And the grounds on which he had hoped for abiding prosperity, 18—24.

MOREOVER, Job ^o continued his parable, and said,

2 Oh that I were ^a as in months past, as in the days when ^b God preserved me:

3 When ^c his [†] candle shined upon my head, and when ^d by his light I walked *through* darkness;

4 As I was in the days of my youth, when ^e the secret of God was upon my tabernacle;

5 When ^f the Almighty was yet with me, when ^g my children were about me;

6 When ^h I washed my steps with butter, and the rock poured ⁱ me out rivers of oil;

7 When I went out ^j to the gate through the city, when I prepared my seat in the street;

8 The ^k young men saw me, and hid themselves: and ^l the aged arose, and stood up:

9 The princes ^m refrained talking, and ⁿ laid their hand on their mouth:

10 The [†] nobles held their peace, and ^o their tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.

11 When ^p the ear heard me, then it blessed me; and when the eye saw me, it gave witness to me;

12 Because ^q I delivered the poor that cried, and ^r the fatherless, and him that had none to help him.

13 ^s The blessing of him that was ^t ready to perish came upon me: and ^u I caused the widow's heart to ^v sing for joy.

14 ^w I put on righteousness, and it clothed me: my judgment was as a robe and ^x a diadem

15 I was ^y eyes to the blind, and feet was I to the lame.

16 I was ^z a father to the poor: and ^a the cause which I knew not I searched out.

17 And ^b I brake the [†] jaws of the wicked, ^c and [§] plucked the spoil out of his teeth

18 Then I said, ^d I shall die in my nest, and I shall ^e multiply my days ^f as the sand.

19 My ^g root was ^h spread out by the waters, and the dew lay all night upon my branch.

20 My ⁱ glory was ^j fresh in me, and ^k my bow ^l was [†] renewed in my hand.

21 Unto me ^m men ⁿ gave ear, and waited, and kept silence at my counsel.

22 ^o After my words they spake not again; and ^p my speech dropped upon them.

23 And they waited for me ^q as for the rain: and they opened

2 Cor. vi. 7. Eph. vi. 14. 1 Thes. v. 8. Rev. xix. 2. 2 Is. xlviii. 5. Jam. 3. 1. 1 Cor. x. 12. 2 Cor. x. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

2 Cor. vi. 7. Eph. vi. 14. 1 Thes. v. 8. Rev. xix. 2. 2 Is. xlviii. 5. Jam. 3. 1. 1 Cor. x. 12. 2 Cor. x. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

2 Cor. vi. 7. Eph. vi. 14. 1 Thes. v. 8. Rev. xix. 2. 2 Is. xlviii. 5. Jam. 3. 1. 1 Cor. x. 12. 2 Cor. x. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

2 Cor. vi. 7. Eph. vi. 14. 1 Thes. v. 8. Rev. xix. 2. 2 Is. xlviii. 5. Jam. 3. 1. 1 Cor. x. 12. 2 Cor. x. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

2 Cor. vi. 7. Eph. vi. 14. 1 Thes. v. 8. Rev. xix. 2. 2 Is. xlviii. 5. Jam. 3. 1. 1 Cor. x. 12. 2 Cor. x. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

2 Cor. vi. 7. Eph. vi. 14. 1 Thes. v. 8. Rev. xix. 2. 2 Is. xlviii. 5. Jam. 3. 1. 1 Cor. x. 12. 2 Cor. x. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

a Gen. xlv. 26. their mouth wide *as* for * the latter
Ps. cxxvi. 1. rain.
t Luke xxiv. 41. 24 If I laughed on them, * they
Ps. iv. 6. lxxxix. 15. believed *it* not; and * the light of
u Gen. xli. 40. my countenance they cast not
Judg. xi. 8. down.
2 Sam. v. 2. 25 I * chose out their way, and
1 Chr. xlii. 3, 4. sat chief, and * dwelt as a king in
z Gen. xiv. 14-17. Deut. xxxiii. 5. the army, as * one *that* comforteth
y iv. 3, 4. Is. xxxv. 3, 4. lxi. the mourners.
1-3, 2 Cor. i. 3, 4. vii. 5-7. 1 Thes. iii. 2, 3.

CHAP. XXX.

Job complains that he is sunk into extreme contempt, 1-14. That he suffers great anguish of soul and body, 15-19. That God deals rigorously with him, 20-24. That he, who had comforted others, now suffers without a comforter, 25-31.

BUT now *a* they that are * younger than I have me in derision, *b* whose fathers I would have disdained to have set with the dogs of my flock.

2 Yea, whereto *might* the strength of their hands *profit* me, in whom old age was perished?

3 For want and famine *they* were † solitary; * fleeing into the wilderness ‡ in former time desolate and waste.

4 Who cut up mallows by the bushes, and juniper roots *d* for their meat.

5 They were * driven forth from among *men*, (they cried after them as *after* a thief,)

6 To † dwell in the clefts of the valleys, in § caves of the earth, and in the rocks.

7 Among the bushes they § brayed; under the nettles they were gathered together.

8 *They were* *b* children of † fools, yea, children of || base men: they were *k* viler than the earth.

9 And now *l* am I their song, yea, I am their by-word.

10 They *m* abhor me, they *n* flee far from me, and * spare not to *o* spit in my face.

11 Because he hath *p* loosed my cord, and afflicted me, they have also *q* let loose the bridle before me.

12 Upon *my* right hand * rise the youth; they push away my feet, and * they raise up against me the ways of their destruction.

13 They mar my path, † they set forward my calamity, they *have* no helper.

14 They came *upon* me, *u* as a wide breaking in of *waters*: in the desolation they rolled themselves *upon* me.

15 ¶ * Terrors are turned upon me: they pursue my * soul as the wind: and my welfare passeth away *v* as a cloud.

16 And now * my soul is poured out upon me; the days of affliction * have taken hold upon me.

17 *b* My bones are pierced in me *y* Is. xlv. 22. Hos. vi. 4. xlii. 8. *z* Ps. xxii. 14. xlii. 4. Is. liii. 12. *a* Ps. xl. 12. *b* xxxiii. 19-21. Ps. vi. 2-6. xxxviii. 2-8.

c in the night-season: and my *si-* news take no rest.

18 *d* By the great force of *my* disease is my garment changed; it bindeth me about as the collar of my coat.

19 He hath * cast me into the mire, and I am become like † dust and ashes.

20 *e* I cry unto thee, and thou dost not hear me: I stand up, and thou regardest me *not*.

21 Thou art † become *h* cruel to me; with ‡ thy *i* strong hand thou opposest thyself against me.

22 Thou *k* liftest me up to the wind; thou causest me *l* to ride upon it, and dissolvest my § substance.

23 For I know *that* thou wilt bring me *to* death, and *to* *m* the house appointed for all living.

24 Howbeit, he will not stretch out *his* hand to the || grave, though *n* they cry in his destruction.

25 *o* Did not I weep for him that was * in trouble? † was *not* my soul grieved for the poor?

26 *q* When I looked for good, then evil came *unto* me: and when I waited for * light, there came darkness.

27 * My bowels boiled, and rested not: the days of affliction prevented me.

28 † I went mourning without the sun: I stood up, *and* I cried in the congregation.

29 I am *u* a brother to dragons, and a companion to † owls.

30 * My skin is black upon me, and *v* my bones are burned with heat.

31 *z* My harp also is *turned* to mourning, and my organ into the voice of them that weep.

Mic. i. 12. *r* xviii. 6, 18. xxiii. 17. Ps. xcvi. 11. Is. i. 10. s Ps. xxii. 14. Jer. ix. 19. xxxi. 20. Lam. i. 20. ii. 11. t Ps. xxxviii. 6. xlii. 9. xliii. 2. Is. liii. 3, 4. Lam. iii. 1-3. u xviii. 14. Ps. cii. 6. Is. xlii. 21, 22. xxxviii. 14. Mic. i. 8. Mal. i. 3. † Or, *ostriches*. x Ps. cxix. 83. Lam. iii. 4. iv. 8. v. 10. y Ps. cii. 3. z Ps. cxxxvii. 1-4. Ec. iii. 4. Is. xxi. 4. xxii. 12. xxiv. 7-9. Lam. v. 15. Dan. vi. 18.

CHAP. XXXI.

Job solemnly, before God, protests, that he was not guilty of unchastity or dishonesty, 1-12. Of unkindness to his servants, or to the poor, 13-22. Of trusting in riches; of idolatry, revenge, neglect of hospitality, hypocrisy, or fear of man, 23-34. He challenges his accusers to prove their allegations, 35-40.

I MADE * a covenant with mine eyes; why then should I *b* think upon a maid?

2 For *c* what portion of God is *there* from above? and *what* inheritance of the Almighty from on high?

3 Is not *d* destruction to the wicked? and *e* a strange *punishment* to the workers of iniquity?

4 *f* Doth not he see my ways, and count all my steps?

5 *g* If I have *b* walked with vanity cxxxix. 1-3. Prov. v. 21. xv. 3. Jer. xvi. 17. Heb. iv. 13. *g* Ps. vii. 3-5. *h* Ps. iv. 2. xii. 2. Prov. xii. 1-4. Jer. ii. 5. Ez. xiii. 8.

vii. 4. Ps. xxii. 2. Is. xxxviii. 13. d ii. 7. vii. 3. xix. 20. Ps. xxxviii. 5. Is. i. 5, 6. e ix. 31. Ps. lxi. 1, 2. Jer. xxxviii. 6. f ii. 8. xlii. 6. Gen. xviii. 27. g xix. 7. xxvii. 9. Ps. xxii. 2. lxxx. 4, 5. Lam. iii. 8. 44. Matt. xv. 23. † Heb. *turned to be*. h vii. 20, 21. x. 14-17. xlii. 25-28. xvi. 9-14. xix. 6-9. Ps. lxxvii. 7-9. Jer. xxx. 14. † Heb. *the strength of thy hand*. i vi. 9. xxiii. 6. Ps. lxxxix. 13. 1 Pet. v. 6. k xxi. 18. Ps. i. 4. Is. xvii. 13. Jer. iv. 11, 12. Ez. v. 2. Hos. iv. 19. xiii. 3. l Ps. xviii. 10. civ. 3. § Or, *wisdom*. m xiv. 5. xxi. 33. Gen. iii. 19. 2 Sam. xiv. 14. Ec. viii. 8. ix. 5. xii. 5-7. Heb. ix. 27. † Heb. *heap*. n Judg. vi. 31. Ps. xxxv. 25. Matt. xxvii. 39-44. o Ps. xxxv. 13. Jer. xiii. 17. xviii. 20. Luke xix. 41. John xi. 35. Rom. xii. 15. * Heb. *hard of day*. p xxxi. 16-21. Ps. xli. 1. Prov. xiv. 21. 31. xviii. 5. xix. 17. xxviii. 8. Is. lviii. 7, 8. Dan. iv. 27. 2 Cor. ix. 9. q iii. 25, 26. xxix. 18. Jer. viii. 15. xiv. 19. xv. 18. Mic. i. 12. r xviii. 6, 18. xxiii. 17. Ps. xcvi. 11. Is. i. 10. s Ps. xxii. 14. Jer. ix. 19. xxxi. 20. Lam. i. 20. ii. 11. t Ps. xxxviii. 6. xlii. 9. xliii. 2. Is. liii. 3, 4. Lam. iii. 1-3. u xviii. 14. Ps. cii. 6. Is. xlii. 21, 22. xxxviii. 14. Mic. i. 8. Mal. i. 3. † Or, *ostriches*. x Ps. cxix. 83. Lam. iii. 4. iv. 8. v. 10. y Ps. cii. 3. z Ps. cxxxvii. 1-4. Ec. iii. 4. Is. xxi. 4. xxii. 12. xxiv. 7-9. Lam. v. 15. Dan. vi. 18.

* Heb. from an-
 swering.
 a vi. 29. x. 2. 7.
 xlii. 15. xliii. 7.
 xlvii. 4-6. xlix.
 11-17. xxxi. 1,
 &c. xxxiii. 9.
 b Ps. lxi. 9. Mark
 ii. 5. Eph. iv. 26.
 c Gen. xxii. 21.
 d x. 3. xxvii. 2.
 xxxiv. 5, 6. 17.
 18. xxxv. 2. xl.
 8. Luke x. 29.
 * Heb. his soul.
 e 1. xxiv. 25. xxv.
 2-5. xxvi. 2-4.
 f viii. 6. xv. 34.
 xlii. 5, &c. Acts
 xxiv. 5. 13.
 † Heb. expected
 Job in words. 11,
 12. Prov. xviii.
 13.
 ‡ Heb. elder for
 days.
 g 2. Ex. xxxii. 19.
 h Lev. xix. 32.
 Rom. xiii. 7. 1
 Tim. v. 1. Tit.
 ii. 6. 1 Pet. v. 5.
 § Heb. few of
 days.
 i xv. 10.
 || Heb. feared xv.
 7. 1 Sam. xvii.
 28-30.
 k viii. 8-10. xii.
 12. 1 Kings xii.
 6-8. Ps. xxxiv.
 11, 12. Prov. i.
 1-4. xvi. 31.
 Heb. v. 12.
 l iv. 12-20. xxxiii.
 16. xxxv. 11.
 xxxviii. 36. Gen.
 xli. 39. 1 Kings
 iii. 12. 28. iv. 29.
 Prov. ii. 6. Ec.
 ii. 26. Dan. i.
 17. ii. 21. 1 Cor.
 ii. 10-12. xii. 8.
 2 Tim. iii. 16.
 Jam. i. 5.
 m Jer. v. 5. Matt.
 xi. 25. John vii.
 48. 1 Cor. i. 26.
 ii. 7, 8. Jam. 6,
 7.
 n xlii. 20. Ec. iv.
 13.
 o 3. 1 Cor. vii.
 25. 40.
 p 4. xxix. 21. 23.
 * Heb. under-
 standings.
 q v. 27. Prov.
 xviii. 17. xxviii.
 11. Ec. xii. 9,
 10.
 † Heb. words.
 r 3. 1 Tim. i. 7.
 s Gen. xiv. 23.
 Judg. vii. 2. Is.
 xlviii. 5, 7. Zech.
 xii. 7.
 t xii. 2. xv. 8-10.
 Is. v. 21. Jer.
 ix. 23. Ez. xxviii.
 3. 1 Cor. i. 19-
 21. 27-29. iii.
 19.
 u i. 21. ii. 10. iv.
 9. vi. 4. xix. 6.
 21. John xix. 11.
 ‡ Heb. ordered.
 x vi. 24. 21. xxiv.
 22. Matt. vii. 28.
 xliii. 22. 33. 34.
 46.
 § Heb. removed
 speeches from
 themselves.
 y xlii. 5. Prov.
 xvii. 28. Am. v.
 13. Jam. i. 19.
 z 10. xxxiii. 12. xxxv. 3, 4.
 Jer. xx. 9. Ez. iii. 14, &c. Acts iv. 20. 2 Cor. v. 13. 14.
 * Heb. of my belly.
 † Heb. is not opened.
 b Matt. ix. 17.
 xlii. 13. 19. xx. 3. xxi. 2. * Heb. breathe. d Prov. viii. 6, 7.

nestly desirous of speaking; and declares that
 he will be impartial, 16-22.

SO these three men ceased * to
 answer Job, because he *was*
 righteous in his own eyes.

2 Then was *b* kindled the wrath
 of Elihu the son of Barachel the
 Buzite, of the kindred of Ram:
 against Job was his wrath kindled,
d because he justified * himself rather
 than God.

3 Also against his three friends
 was his wrath kindled, *e* because
 they had found no answer, *f* and
 yet had condemned Job.

4 Now Elihu had *†* waited till
 Job had spoken, because they *were*
† elder than he.

5 When Elihu saw that *there was*
 no answer in the mouth of *these*
 three men, then *§* his wrath was
 kindled.

6 And Elihu the son of Barachel
 the Buzite answered and said, *h* I
 am *§* young, and *i* ye *are* very old;
 wherefore I was afraid, and || durst
 not shew you mine opinion.

7 I said, *k* Days should speak,
 and multitude of years should teach
 wisdom.

8 But *there is* a spirit in man:
 and *l* the inspiration of the Almighty
 giveth them understanding.

9 *m* Great men are not *always*
 wise: *n* neither do the aged under-
 stand judgment.

10 Therefore I said, *o* Harken
 to me; I also will shew mine opi-
 nion.

11 Behold, *p* I waited for your
 words; I gave ear to your * reasons,
q while ye searched out *†* what to
 say.

12 Yea, I attended unto you, and,
r behold, *there was* none of you that
 convinced Job, or that answered
 his words;

13 *s* Lest ye should say, *t* We
 have found out wisdom. *u* God
 thrusteth him down, not man.

14 Now he hath not *‡* directed
 his words against me: neither will
 he answer him with your speeches.

15 They were *x* amazed, they
 answered no more: they *§* left off
 speaking.

16 When I had waited, (*y* for
 they spake not, but stood still, and
 answered no more,)

17 I said, *z* I will answer also
 my part, I also will shew mine
 opinion.

18 For I am full of || matter,
a the spirit * within me constrain-
 eth me.

19 Behold, my belly is as wine
 which *†* hath no vent; it is ready
 to burst like *b* new bottles.

20 *c* I will speak, that I may
 be refreshed: *d* I will open my
 lips, and answer.

|| Heb. words. a Ps. xxxix. 3.
 Jer. xx. 9. Ez. iii. 14, &c. Acts iv. 20. 2 Cor. v. 13. 14.
 † Heb. is not opened. b Matt. ix. 17.
 * Heb. breathe. d Prov. viii. 6, 7.

21 Let me not, I pray you, *e* ac-
 cept any man's person, neither let
 me give *f* flattering titles unto man.

22 For *g* I know not to give flat-
 tering titles; *in so doing* my Maker
 would soon take me away.

23. xxiv. 2, 3. g xvii. 5. Ps. xii. 2, 3. Prov. xxix. 5. 1 Thes.
 ii. 5.

CHAP. XXXIII.

Elihu requires Job's attention, while he pleads
 with him, in God's stead, and without ter-
 rifying him, 1-7. He blames him for being
 too earnest in vindicating himself, and for ir-
 reverently complaining of God, 8-13. He
 shews how God instructs men by dreams, af-
 flictions, and messengers; that, repenting,
 they may find mercy, 14-30. He calls on
 Job to answer further, or to attend to his dis-
 course, 31-33.

WHEREFORE, Job, I pray thee,
a hear my speeches, and
 hearken to all my words.

2 Behold, now *b* I have opened
 my mouth, my tongue hath spoken
 in my * mouth.

3 My words *shall be of* *c* the up-
 rightness of my heart: and *d* my
 lips shall utter knowledge *†* clearly.

4 *e* The Spirit of God hath made
 me, and the breath of the Almighty
 hath given me life.

5 *f* If thou canst answer me,
g set thy words in order before me,
h stand up.

6 Behold, *i* I am according to
 thy * wish *k* in God's stead: *l* I am
 also *†* formed out of the clay.

7 Behold, *m* my terror shall not
 make thee afraid, neither shall
n my hand be heavy upon thee.

8 Surely thou *hast* spoken in
 mine *‡* hearing, and I have heard *†*
 the voice of *thy* words, *saying*,

9 I am *o* clean without transgres-
 sion, I am *p* innocent; neither is
there iniquity in me.

10 Behold, *q* he findeth occasions
 against me, *r* he counteth me for
 his enemy.

11 He *s* putteth my feet in the
 stocks. *t* he marketh all my paths.

12 Behold, *in this* *u* thou art not
 just: *x* I will answer thee, that
y God is greater than man.

13 Why dost thou *z* strive against
 him? for *a* he *§* giveth not account
 of any of his matters.

14 ¶ For *b* God speaketh once,
 yea, twice, *yet man* *c* perceiveth
 it not.

15 In *d* a dream, in a vision of
 the night, when *e* deep sleep falleth
 upon men, in slumberings upon the
 bed;

16 Then *f* he || openeth the ears
 of men, and *g* sealeth their instruc-
 tion,

17 That he may *h* withdraw man
 from his sin, and *i* cleanse him from
 all unrighteousness.

18 He *j* telleth him that he is
 wrong, and *k* he rebuketh him
 from his pain, and *l* he saveth
 his soul from destruction, and
m he is merciful unto him.

xlii. 8. xxxiv. 19. Lev. xix. 15. Deut. i. 17. xvi. 19. Prov. xxiv. 23. Matt. xxii. 16. 2 Sam. xiv. 17. 20. Acts xii. 22, 23. Rom. ix. 19 -21. x xxxii. 17. xxxv. 2. ix. 4. xxvi. 14. xxxv. 5. xxxvii. 23. xl. 2. 8, 9. Jer. xviii. 6. ix. 14. xv. 25. 26. Is. xlv. 9. Jer. i. 24. Ez. xxii. 14. Acts v. 39. ix. 4. 5. 1 Cor. x. 22. a xl. 2. Deut. xxix. 29. Ps. cxv. 3. Is. xlv. 10. Dan. iv. 35. Matt. xx. 15. Acts i. 7. Rom. xi. 34. Heb. answereth not. b xl. 5. Ps. lxxii. 11. c 2 Chr. xxxiii. 10. Prov. i. 24. 29. Is. vi. 9. Matt. xlii. 14. Mark viii. 17, 18. Luke xxiv. 25. John iii. 19. d iv. 13. Gen. xx. 3. xxxi. 24. Num. vii. 6. Jer. xxxiii. 38. Dan. iv. 5. Heb. i. 1. e Gen. xv. 12. Dan. viii. 18. x. 9. f xxxvi. 10. 15. Ps. xl. 6. Is. vi. 10. xlviii. 8. l. 5. Luke xxiv. 45. Acts xvi. 14. || Heb. revealeth, or uncovereth. 2 Sam. vii. 27. g Neh. ix. 38. Rom. xv. 28. h Gen. xx. 6. Hos. ii. 6. Matt. xxvii. 19. Acts ix. 2-6. xxvii. 10-13. xlii. 6. xxxiv. 2. Ps. xlix. 1-3. Mark iv. 9. iii. 1. Ps. lxxviii. 2. Matt. v. 2. * Heb. palate. xxxi. 30. c xxvii. 4. Prov. viii. 7, 8. 1 Thes. ii. 3, 4. xv. 2. xxxvi. 3. 4. xxxviii. 2. Ps. xxxvii. 30. 31. Prov. xv. 2. 7. xx. 15. xxii. 17, 18. † Heb. purely. e x. 12. xxxii. 8. Gen. ii. 7. Ps. xxxiii. 6. Rom. viii. 4. 1 Cor. xv. 45. f 32, 33. xxxii. 1. 12. g xxxii. 4. 5. xxxiii. 14. Ps. l. 21. h Acts x. 26. i ix. 32. 35. xlii. 3. 21, 22. xxxiii. 3. 4. xxxi. 35. * Heb. mouth. k Gen. xxx. 2. Ex. iv. 16. 2 Cor. v. 20. l iv. 19. x. 9. xlii. 12. Gen. ii. 7. iii. 19. 2 Cor. v. 1. † Heb. cut out of. m ix. 34. xlii. 21. Ps. lxxxviii. 16. n Ps. xxxii. 4. † Heb. ears. Deut. xlii. 14. Jer. xxxix. 23. o ix. 17. x. 7. xi. 4. xvi. 17. xlii. 11, 12. xxvii. 5, 6. xxxix. 14. xxxi. 1, &c. p ix. 23. 28. xlii. 8. Jer. ii. 35. q ix. 30. 31. x. 15 -17. xlii. 25, 26. xiv. 16, 17. xxxiv. 5, 6. xlii. 24. xvi. 9. xix. 11. xxx. 21, 22. xxxi. 35. s xlii. 27. Ps. cv. 18. Jer. xx. 2. Acts xvi. 24. t xxxi. 4. u i. 22. xxxiv. 10 -12. 17-19. 23. xxxv. 2. xxxvi. 22, 23. Ez. xlii. 25. Rom. ix. 19 -21. x xxxii. 17. xxxv. 2. ix. 4. xxvi. 14. xxxv. 5. xxxvii. 23. xl. 2. 8, 9. Jer. xviii. 6. ix. 14. xv. 25. 26. Is. xlv. 9. Jer. i. 24. Ez. xxii. 14. Acts v. 39. ix. 4. 5. 1 Cor. x. 22. a xl. 2. Deut. xxix. 29. Ps. cxv. 3. Is. xlv. 10. Dan. iv. 35. Matt. xx. 15. Acts i. 7. Rom. xi. 34. Heb. answereth not. b xl. 5. Ps. lxxii. 11. c 2 Chr. xxxiii. 10. Prov. i. 24. 29. Is. vi. 9. Matt. xlii. 14. Mark viii. 17, 18. Luke xxiv. 25. John iii. 19. d iv. 13. Gen. xx. 3. xxxi. 24. Num. vii. 6. Jer. xxxiii. 38. Dan. iv. 5. Heb. i. 1. e Gen. xv. 12. Dan. viii. 18. x. 9. f xxxvi. 10. 15. Ps. xl. 6. Is. vi. 10. xlviii. 8. l. 5. Luke xxiv. 45. Acts xvi. 14. || Heb. revealeth, or uncovereth. 2 Sam. vii. 27. g Neh. ix. 38. Rom. xv. 28. h Gen. xx. 6. Hos. ii. 6. Matt. xxvii. 19. Acts ix. 2-6. xxvii. 10-13.

from his * purpose, and ⁱ hide pride from man.

18 He ^k keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life from [†] perishing by the sword.

19 He is ^l chastened also with ^m pain upon his bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong *pain*:

20 So that ⁿ his life abhorreth bread, and his soul [‡] dainty meat.

21 ^o His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen; and ^p his bones *that* were not seen stick out.

22 Yea ^q his soul draweth near unto the grave, and ^r his life to the destroyers.

23 If there be ^s a messenger with him, ^t an interpreter, ^u one among a thousand, ^x to shew unto man his uprightness:

24 ^y Then he is gracious unto him, and saith, ^z Deliver him from going down to the pit: ^a I have found ^{*} a ransom.

25 ^b His flesh shall be fresher than [†] a child's: he shall ^c return to the days of his youth:

26 He shall ^d pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: ^e and he shall see his face with joy: for ^f he will render unto man his righteousness.

27 ^g He [‡] looketh upon men, and *if any* say, ^h I have sinned, and ⁱ perverted *that which was* ^k right, and ^l it profited me not;

28 He [§] will ^m deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall ⁿ see the light.

29 Lo, ^o all these *things* worketh God [†] oftentimes with man,

30 ^p To bring back his soul from the pit, to be ^q enlightened with the light of the living.

31 ^r Mark well, O Job, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I will speak.

32 If thou hast any thing to say, answer me: speak, ^s for I desire to justify thee.

33 If not ^t hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and ^u I shall teach thee wisdom.

34 ^v Now ^w thou hast understanding, hear this: hearken to the voice of my words.

35 ^x Shall ^y even he that hateth right ^z govern? and ^a wilt thou condemn him that is most just?

36 ^b Is it fit ^c to say to a king, *Thou art wicked?* and to princes, *Ye are ungodly?*

37 ^d How much less to him that ^e accepteth not the person of ^f princes, nor ^g regardeth the rich more than the poor? for ^h they all

38 ⁱ are the work of his hands.

39 ^j In ^k a moment shall they die.

40 ^l Rom. iii. 16. Ps. lv. 23. lxxv. 15. Is. xxxviii. 17. 13. Rev. ix. 11-14. 20. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

41 ^m Heb. *from the pit* and *thence*. 14. xl. 5. 2 Kings vi. 10. 2 Cor. vi. 8. 2 Cor. x. 5. Eph. i. 11. Phil. ii. 13. Col. i. 20. Heb. xii. 21. 1 Heb. *from the pit* and *thence*. 14. xl. 5. 2 Kings vi. 10. 2 Cor. vi. 8. 2 Cor. x. 5. Eph. i. 11. Phil. ii. 13. Col. i. 20. Heb. xii. 21.

42 ⁿ Heb. *from the pit* and *thence*. 14. xl. 5. 2 Kings vi. 10. 2 Cor. vi. 8. 2 Cor. x. 5. Eph. i. 11. Phil. ii. 13. Col. i. 20. Heb. xii. 21.

CHAP. XXXIV.

Elihu calls on the wise to judge in the cause: and charges Job with arraignment the divine justice. 1-9. He affirms, that the all powerful and all-perfect God cannot do iniquity; and vindicates his dealings with men, 10-30. He shews Job, that he ought to humble himself before God, and sharply reproves his words, 31-37.

FURTHERMORE, Elihu answered, and said,

2 Hear my words, ^a Oh ye wise men; and give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge.

3 For ^b the ear trieth words, as the ^{*} mouth tasteth meat.

4 Let us ^c choose to us judgment: let us ^d know among ourselves what is good,

5 For Job hath said, ^e I am righteous: and ^f God hath taken away my judgment.

6 Should ^g I lie against my right? my ^{*} wound is incurable without transgression.

7 What man is like Job, *who* ^h drinketh up scorning like water?

8 Which ⁱ goeth in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked men.

9 For he hath said, ^k It profiteth a man nothing that he should ^l delight himself with God.

10 Therefore hearken unto me, ye men of [†] understanding: ^m far be it from God, *that he should do* wickedness; and *from the Almighty, that he should commit* iniquity.

11 For ⁿ the work of a man shall he render unto him, and ^o cause every man to find according to *his* ways.

12 Yea, ^p surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty ^q pervert judgment.

13 ^r Who hath given him a charge over the earth? or who hath disposed [‡] the whole world?

14 If he ^s set his heart [§] upon man, *if* ^t he gather unto himself his spirit and his breath;

15 ^u All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turn again unto dust.

16 If now ^x *thou* hast understanding, hear this: hearken to the voice of my words.

17 Shall ^y even he that hateth right ^z govern? and ^a wilt thou condemn him that is most just?

18 ^b Is it fit ^c to say to a king, *Thou art wicked?* and to princes, *Ye are ungodly?*

19 ^d How much less to him that ^e accepteth not the person of ^f princes, nor ^g regardeth the rich more than the poor? for ^h they all ⁱ are the work of his hands.

20 In ^j a moment shall they die.

21 ^k Rom. iii. 16. Ps. lv. 23. lxxv. 15. Is. xxxviii. 17. 13. Rev. ix. 11-14. 20. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

22 ^l Heb. *from the pit* and *thence*. 14. xl. 5. 2 Kings vi. 10. 2 Cor. vi. 8. 2 Cor. x. 5. Eph. i. 11. Phil. ii. 13. Col. i. 20. Heb. xii. 21.

23 ^m Heb. *from the pit* and *thence*. 14. xl. 5. 2 Kings vi. 10. 2 Cor. vi. 8. 2 Cor. x. 5. Eph. i. 11. Phil. ii. 13. Col. i. 20. Heb. xii. 21.

a Prov. i. 5. 1. Cor. x. 15. xiv. 20.

b vi. 30. xii. 11. 1 Cor. ii. 15. Heb. v. 14.

c Heb. *palate*. xxxi. 30. xxxiii. 2.

d 36. Judg. xix. 30. xx. 7. 1 Cor. vi. 2-5. Gal. ii. 11-14. 1 Thes. v. 21.

e Is. xi. 2-5. John vii. 24. Rom. xii. 2.

f x. 7. xi. 4. xvi. 17. xix. 14. xxxii. lxxviii. 9.

g ix. 17. xxvii. 2. xxviii. 4-6.

h Heb. *arrow*. vi. 4. xvi. 13. 17.

i xv. 16. Deut. xxix. 19. Prov. i. 22. iv. 17.

j ii. 10. xi. 3. xvi. 5. Ps. i. 1. xvi. 4. i. 18. lxxviii. 12-15. Prov. i. 15. ii. 12. iv. 14. xii. 20. 1 Cor. xv. 33.

k ix. 22. 23. 30. 31. xxi. 14-16. 30. xxii. 17. xxxv. 3. Mal. iii. 14.

l xxvii. 10. Ps. xxxvii. 4.

m Heb. *heart*. 2. 3. 34. Prov. vi. 32. xv. 32. Marg.

n xxvi. 23. xxxvii. 23. Gen. xviii. 25. Deut. xxxiii. 4. 2 Chr. xix. 7.

o Ps. xcix. 15. Jer. xii. 1. Rom. iii. 4. 5. ix. 14. Jam. i. 13.

p xxviii. 26. Ps. lxxii. 12. Prov. xxiv. 12. Jer. xxxii. 19. Ez. xxxiii. 17-20.

q Matt. xvi. 27. Rom. ii. 6. 2 Cor. v. 10. 1 Pet. i. 17. Rev. xxi. 12.

r Prov. i. 31. Gal. vi. 7. 8.

s Ps. vi. 7. cxlv. 17. Hab. i. 12. 13.

t viii. 3.

u xxxviii. 23. xxxviii. 4. Eccl. xi. 8-11. 1 Chr. xxix. 11.

v Prov. viii. 23-30. Is. xl. 13, 14. Dan. iv. 35. Rom. xi. 34-36.

w Heb. *all of it*. vii. 17. ix. 4.

x Heb. *upon him*. Ps. cix. 29. Is. xlvii. 22.

y Gen. xxi. 23. Gen. xxi. 19. Ps. xc. 3-10. Eccl. xii. 7. Is. xxxvii. 4. lxxv. 16.

z Gen. xxi. 23. 2 Sam. xxi. 3. 2 Sam. xix. 21.

a Rom. ix. 14. 1 Ex. xxi. 23. Prov. xxi. 26. Acts xxi. 3. 5.

b Rom. ix. 7. 1 Pet. ii. 17. 2 Pet. ii. 10. Jude 4.

c x. 17. 2 Chr. xix. 7. Act. xxi. 24. Rom. i. 13. Gal. ii. 6. Eph. vi. 9.

d Col. iii. 25. 1 Thes. i. 17. 2 Thes. i. 21. Ps. ii. 4. Eccl. v. 8. Is. li. 14.

e d lxxv. 17. Job. vi. 5. xxxv. 15. Ps. xlv. 6. 7. Prov. xix. 11. xxii. 2.

f Ps. lxxv. 19. Is. xxx. 13. xxxvii. 38. Dan. v. 30. Luke xix. 20. Act. xii. 25. 1 Thes. v. 2. 2 Pet. ii. 3.

g Ex. xii. 29. Is. xxxvii. 36. Matt. xxv. 6. Luke xvii. 20—29. * Heb. *they shall take away the mighty.*

h 1 Sam. xxv. 37—39. xxvi. 10. Is. x. 16—19. xxx. 30—33. Dan. ii. 34, 44, 45. Zech. iv. 6. i xxxi. 4. Gen. xvi. 13. 2 Chr. xvi. 9. Ps. xxxiv. 15. Prov. v. 21. xv. 3. Jer. xvi. 17. xvii. 10. xxxii. 19. Am. ix. 8.

k Ps. cxxxix. 11. 12. Is. xxix. 15. Jer. xxiii. 24. Am. ix. 2, 3. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Heb. iv. 13. Rev. vi. 16.

l iii. 5. xxiv. 17. Is. ix. 2. m xxxi. 3. Ps. v. 5. Prov. x. 29. Matt. vii. 23. Luke xiii. 27. n 10—12. xi. 6. Ezra ix. 13. Ps. cxix. 137. Dan. ix. 7—9.

o ix. 32, 33. xvi. 21. xxiii. 7. Jer. ii. 5. Rom. ix. 20. † Heb. *go.*

p xix. 2. Ps. ii. 9. lxxii. 4. xciv. 5. Jer. li. 20—22. Dan. ii. 34, 35. 44, 45. † Heb. *searching out.*

q 1 Sam. ii. 30—35. xv. 28. 1 Kings xiv. 7, 8. 14. Ps. cxlii. 7. 8. Dan. v. 28—31. r Ps. xxxiii. 15. Is. lxvi. 18. Hos. vii. 2. Am. viii. 7. Rev. xx. 12. 20. Cant. iii. 8. Is. xv. 1. 1 Thes. v. 2.

s Heb. *crushed.* t Ex. xiv. 30. Deut. xliii. 9—11. xxi. 21. 2. Sam. xii. 11, 12. Ps. lvi. 10, 11. Is. lxvi. 24. 1 Tim. v. 20. Rev. xviii. 9, 10, 20.

u Heb. *place of beholders.* 1 Sam. xv. 11. Ps. cxxv. 5. Zeph. i. 6. Luke xvi. 31, 32. Acts xv. 38. 2 Tim. iv. 10. Heb. x. 39.

* Heb. *from after him.* x Ps. xxxviii. 5. cvii. 43. Is. i. 3. v. 12. Hag. ii. 15—19. y xxii. 9, 10. xxiv. 12. xxix. 12, 13. xxxi. 19, 20. xxxv. 9. Ex. ii. 23, 24. iii. 7, 9. Ps. xii. 5. Is. v. 7. Jam. v. 4. z Ex. xxii. 23—27. a xxix. 1—3. 2 Sam. vii. 1. Is. xiv. 3—8. xxvi. 3. xxxii. 17. John xiv. 27. Rom. viii. 31—34. Phil. iv. 7. b xxiii. 8, 9. Ps. xiii. 1. xxvii. 9. xxx. 7. cxlii. 7. cxli. 14. cxliii. 13. d 2 Kings xviii. 9—12. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 14—17. Jer. xxvii. 8. e 24. 1 Kings xii. 28—30. 2 Kings xxi. 9. Ps. xii. 8. Ex. ix. 18. Hos. v. 11. xiii. 11. Mic. vi. 16. 2 Thes. ii. 4—11. Rev. xiii. 3, 4. 11—14. f xxxiii. 27. xl. 3—5. xlii. 6. Lev. xxvi. 41. Ezra ix. 13, 14. Neh. ix. 33—38. Jer. xxxi. 18, 19. Dan. ix. 7—14. Mic. vii. 9. g x. 2. Ps. xix. 12. xxv. 4, 5. cxxxix. 23, 24. cxliii. 8—10. h Prov. xxviii. 13. Luke iii. 8—15. Eph. iv. 25—28. i ix. 12. xviii. 4. Is. xlv. 9. Rom. ix. 20. xi. 35. † Heb. *from with thee?* k 11. xv. 31. Ps. lxxxix. 30—32. Prov. xi. 31. 2 Thes. i. 6, 7. Heb. ii. 2. xi. 26. l Ps. cxxxv. 6. Matt. xx. 12—15. m xxxiii. 5. 32. † Heb. *heart.* 2. 4. 10. 16. 1 Cor. x. 15. n xiii. 2. xv. 2. xxxv. 16. xxxviii. 2. xlii. 3. o Or, *My father.* Let Job, &c. o xxxiii. 10. Ps. xvii. 3. xxvi. 2. Jam. v. 11. p 8, 9. xii. 6. xxi. 7. xxiv. 1. q 1 Sam. xv. 23. Is. i. 19, 20. r xxxvii. 23.

and the people shall be troubled at midnight, and pass away: and * the mighty shall be taken away without hand.

21 For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings.

22 There is no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.

23 For he will not lay upon man more than right; so that he should enter into judgment with God.

24 He shall break in pieces mighty men without number, and set others in their stead.

25 Therefore he knoweth their works, and he overturneth them in the night, so that they are destroyed.

26 He striketh them as wicked men in the open sight of others;

27 Because they turned back from him, and would not consider any of his ways.

28 So that they cause the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he heareth the cry of the afflicted.

29 When he giveth quietness, who then can make trouble? and when he hideth his face, who then can behold him? whether it be done against a nation, or against a man only:

30 That the hypocrite reign not, lest the people be ensnared.

31 Surely it is meet to be said unto God, I have born chastisement, I will not offend any more.

32 That which I see not, teach thou me: if I have done iniquity, I will do no more.

33 Should it be according to thy mind? he will recompense it, whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose; and not I: therefore speak what thou knowest.

34 Let men of understanding tell me, and let a wise man hearken unto me.

35 Job hath spoken without knowledge, and his words were without wisdom.

36 My desire is that Job may be tried unto the end, because of his answers for wicked men.

37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, he clappeth his hands

among us, and multiplieth his words against God.

CHAP. XXXV.

Elihu further reproves Job's words in justifying himself; and shews, that the effects of man's conduct extend to man alone, and not to God, 1—8. He observes, that if God hear not the cry of the oppressed, it is because they do not address him aright, 9—13. He exhorts Job to patience and trust in God, 14—16.

ELIHU spake moreover, and said,

2 Thinkest thou this to be right, that thou saidst, My righteousness is more than God's?

3 For thou saidst, What advantage will it be unto thee? and What profit shall I have, if I be cleansed from my sin?

4 I will answer thee, and thy companions with thee.

5 Look unto the heavens, and see; and behold the clouds which are higher than thou.

6 If thou sinnest, what dost thou against him? or if thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto him?

7 If thou be righteous, what givest thou him? or what receiveth he of thine hand?

8 Thy wickedness may hurt a man as thou art: and thy righteousness may profit the son of man.

9 By reason of the multitude of oppressions, they make the oppressed to cry: they cry out by reason of the arm of the mighty.

10 But none saith, Where is God my Maker, who giveth songs in the night?

11 Who teacheth us more than the beasts of the earth, and maketh us wiser than the fowls of heaven.

12 There they cry, but no one giveth answer, because of the pride of evil men.

13 Surely God will not hear vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it.

14 Although thou sayest thou shalt not see him, yet judgment is before him, therefore trust thou in him.

15 But now, because it is not so, he hath visited in his anger; yet he knoweth it not in great extremity:

16 Therefore doth Job open his mouth in vain; he multiplieth words without knowledge.

17 Am I God, that I should be hid from thee? thou tellest things which I know not.

18 I hear thee, but thou dost not hear me: I will ask thee, and thou wilt not answer me.

19 I have heard thee, but thou dost not hear me: I will ask thee, and thou wilt not answer me.

20 I have heard thee, but thou dost not hear me: I will ask thee, and thou wilt not answer me.

21 I have heard thee, but thou dost not hear me: I will ask thee, and thou wilt not answer me.

22 I have heard thee, but thou dost not hear me: I will ask thee, and thou wilt not answer me.

23 I have heard thee, but thou dost not hear me: I will ask thee, and thou wilt not answer me.

24 I have heard thee, but thou dost not hear me: I will ask thee, and thou wilt not answer me.

25 I have heard thee, but thou dost not hear me: I will ask thee, and thou wilt not answer me.

26 I have heard thee, but thou dost not hear me: I will ask thee, and thou wilt not answer me.

27 I have heard thee, but thou dost not hear me: I will ask thee, and thou wilt not answer me.

28 I have heard thee, but thou dost not hear me: I will ask thee, and thou wilt not answer me.

CHAP. XXXVI.

Elihu requires attention, while, with truth and knowledge, he shews the justice of God in all his judgments, the designs of his chastisements, and the profit of making a right use of them, 1—15. He reproves, warns, and counsels Job, 16—21. He reminds him that the power of God is uncontrollable, and that his works and dispensations should be magnified, but cannot be comprehended, 22—33.

xxi. 3. xxxiii. 31
 -33. Heb. xiii.
 22.
 Heb. there are
 yet words for
 God.
 xiii. 8, 9. xxxiii.
 6. Ex. iv. 16.
 Jer. xv. 19. Ez.
 ii. 7. 2 Cor. v.
 20.
 xxviii. 12, 13.
 20-24. xxxii. 8.
 Prov. ii. 4, 5.
 Matt. ii. 1, 2.
 xli. 42. Acts viii.
 27, &c. Rom. x.
 6-8. Jam. i. 5.
 17. iii. 17.
 xxviii. 2. xxxiv.
 5. 10-12. Deut.
 xxxii. 4. Ps. xi.
 7. cxlv. 17. Jer.
 xii. 1. Dan. ix.
 7. 14. Rom. iii.
 25, 26. ix. 14.
 Rev. xv. 3.
 xiii. 4. 7. xxi.
 27. 34. xxi. 6.
 &c. Prov. viii.
 7, 8. 2 Cor. 17.
 xxxvii. 16. Luke
 i. 3. Acts xxiv.
 22. 1 Cor. xiv.
 20. Marg. Col.
 iv. 12. 2 Tim.
 iii. 16, 17.
 Ps. xlix. 3. Prov.
 xxii. 20, 21.
 x. 3. xxi. 13.
 Ps. xxii. 24.
 cxxxviii. 6.
 ix. 14. 19. xii.
 13-16. xxi.
 12-14. xxxvii.
 23. Ps. xcix. 4.
 cxlviii. 5. Jer. x.
 12. 1 Cor. i. 24
 -28.
 Heb. heart.
 xxi. 7-9. 30.
 Ps. iv. 23. Jer.
 xii. 1, 2. 2 Pet.
 ii. 9.
 xxi. 12. xxix.
 12-17. Ps. ix.
 12. x. 14. 15.
 lxxii. 4. 12-14.
 lxxxi. 1-4.
 Prov. xvii. 22,
 23. Is. vi. 4.
 Or. afflicted. Ex.
 xxi. 22-24. Ps.
 cxl. 12.
 2 Chr. xvi. 9.
 Ps. xxxvii. 18.
 xxxiv. 15. Zeph.
 iii. 19. 1 Pet.
 iii. 12.
 i. 3. xlii. 12.
 Gen. xliii. 6.
 xli. 40. 1 Sam.
 ii. 8. Esth. x. 3.
 Ps. lxxviii. 70-
 72. cxviii. 7, 8.
 2 Sam. vii. 13-
 16. Ps. cxli. 7-
 10. 2 Thea. iii.
 3.
 xii. 27. xix. 6.
 xxxiii. 18, 19. Ps. xviii. 5. cxvii. 3. Jam. iii. 9. q Prov.
 v. 22. r x. 2. Deut. iv. 21, 22. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 11-13. Ps. xii. 12.
 cxix. 67-71. Lam. iii. 39. 40. Luke xv. 17-19. 1 Cor. vi. 32. s Ps.
 v. 10. Is. lvi. 12. Ez. xviii. 28-31. Rom. v. 20. 1 Tim. i. 15. t 15.
 xxxiii. 19-23. Ps. xl. 6. Is. xlviii. 8. 17. l. 5. Acts xvi. 14. u Prov.
 i. 22, 23. viii. 4, 5. ix. 4-6. Is. i. 16-20. lv. 6, 7. Jer. iv. 3, 4. vii.
 9-7. Ps. xviii. 30, 31. Hos. xiv. 1. Matt. iii. 8. Acts iii. 19. xxi.
 30. Jam. iv. 8. xxi. 21. Heb. Deut. iv. 30, 31. l. i. 19. Jer. vii.
 23. xxxv. 13. Rom. vi. 17. Eccl. x. 7. y xi. 13-19. xli. 11-13.
 xxii. 23-25. xli. 12. Eccl. ix. 2, 3. Jam. v. 5. Rev. xviii. 7. z Deut.
 xviii. 15. Eccl. xxxix. 15-20. Is. i. 20. iii. 11. Rom. ix. 8, 9. { Heb.
 pass. atqui. s iv. 21. John viii. 21-24. b Num. xxxix. 14. 2.
 Chr. xxxviii. 13. 22. Rom. ix. 5. c xv. 4. xvi. 8-10. xxv. 9, 10.
 Matt. xxv. 12, 13. d 8. Ps. cxvii. 10. { Heb. their soul dash.
 c xv. 32. xxi. 23-25. Gen. xxviii. 7-10. Lev. x. 1, 2. Ps. lv. 23.
 Or. softness. Gen. xix. 5, 24, 25. Deut. xxi. 17. f 6. { Or.
 afflicted. g 10. 2 Chr. xii. 8. h xix. 8. xlii. 10-17. Ps.
 xviii. 19. xxx. 8. xl. 1. 3. cxviii. 5. { Heb. the rest of thy table.
 i Ps. xxi. 5. xxxvi. 8. lxxii. 7. Is. xlv. 6. lv. 2. k xv. 5. xxxiv.
 8-36. Rom. i. 32. Rev. xviii. 4. { Or. should uphold thee.
 l Ps. ii. 5. 12. ex. 5. Matt. iii. 7. Rom. i. 18. ii. 5. Eph. v. 6. m Ps.
 xix. 10. Is. xiv. 6. Ez. xxiv. 16. n xxxiii. 24. Ps. xlii. 7, 8.
 2 Tim. ii. 6. Heb. ii. 3. x. 26. { Heb. for thee arise.

ELIHU also proceeded, and said,
 2 ^a Suffer me a little, and I
 will shew thee that ^a *I have yet to*
 speak ^b on God's behalf.

3 I will ^c fetch my knowledge
 from afar, and will ^d ascribe right-
 teousness to my Maker.

4 For truly, ^e my words *shall not*
be false: he that is ^f perfect ^g in
 knowledge *is* with thee.

5 Behold, God *is* mighty, and
 he despiseth not *any*: he *is* ^h mighty
 in strength and ⁱ wisdom.

6 He ^k preserveth not the life of
 the wicked: but ^l giveth right to
 the ^m poor.

7 He ⁿ withdraweth not his eyes
 from the righteous: but ^o with
 kings *are they* on the throne; yea,
^p he doth establish them for ever,
 and they are exalted.

8 And ^q if *they be* bound in fet-
 ters, and be holden in ^r cords of af-
 fliction:

9 Then ^s he sheweth them their
 work, and ^t their transgressions that
 they have exceeded.

10 He ^u openeth also their ear to
 discipline, and ^v commandeth that
 they return from iniquity.

11 ^w If they obey and serve *him*,
 they shall ^x spend their days in
 prosperity, and their years in plea-
 sures:

12 But ^y if they obey not, they
 shall ^z perish by the sword, and
 they shall ^a die without knowledge.

13 But the hypocrites in heart
^b heap up wrath: ^c they cry not
 when he ^d bindeth them.

14 ^e They ^f die in youth, and
 their life *is* among the ^g unclean.

15 He ^h delivereth the ⁱ poor in
 his affliction, and ^j openeth their
 ears in oppression.

16 Even so would he have re-
 moved thee out of the strait *into*
^k a broad place, where *there is* no
 straitness: and ^l that which should
 be set on thy table *should be* ^m full
 of fatness.

17 But thou hast ⁿ fulfilled the
 judgment of the wicked; judgment
 and justice ^o take hold *on thee*.

18 ^p Because *there is* wrath, be-
 ware lest he take thee away with
^q his stroke, ^r then a great ransom
 cannot ^s deliver thee.

19 ^t Will he esteem thy riches? ^u
 no, not gold, ^v nor all the forces of
 strength.

20 ^w Desire not the night, when
 people are ^x cut off in their place.

21 Take heed, ^y regard not ini-
 quity: for ^z this hast thou chosen
 rather than affliction.

22 Behold, ^a God exalteth by his
 power; ^b who reacheth like him?

23 ^c Who hath enjoined him his
 way? or who can say, ^d Thou hast
 wrought iniquity?

24 Remember that thou ^e mag-
 nify his work, ^f which men behold.

25 Every man may see it; man ^g
 may behold *it* afar off.

26 Behold, ^h God *is* great, and
ⁱ we know *him* not; ^j neither can
 the number of his years be search-
 ed out.

27 For ^k he maketh small the
 drops of water: they pour down
 rain according to ^l the vapour
 thereof:

28 Which ^m the clouds do drop
 and distil upon man abundantly.

29 Also can ⁿ any understand ^o the
 spreadings of the clouds, or ^p the
 noise of his tabernacle?

30 Behold, ^q he spreadeth his light
 upon it, ^r and covereth the ^s bottom
 of the sea.

31 For ^t by them judgeth he the
 people; ^u he giveth meat in abun-
 dance.

32 ^v With clouds he covereth
 the light, and commandeth it *not*
 to shine, by the cloud that cometh
 betwixt.

33 The ^w noise thereof sheweth
 concerning it, ^x the cattle also con-
 cerning ^y the vapour.

37. Luke i. 46-55. Rev. xv. 3-5. b Deut. iv. 10. Ps. xix.
 1-4. Acts xiv. 17. Rom. i. 19-21. c xxxvii. 5. Ps. cxlv.
 3. cxlvii. 5. d xi. 7-9. xxvi. 14. xxxvii. 23. 1 Kings viii.
 27. Matt. xi. 27. John xvii. 25, 26. 1 Cor. xiii. 12. e Ps.
 xc. 2. cii. 24-27. Heb. i. 18. 2 Pet. iii. 8. f v. 9, 10.
 xxxviii. 25-28. 34. Gen. ii. 5, 6. Ps. lxxv. 9-13. cxlvii. 8. Is.
 v. 6. Jer. xiv. 22. g 33. Ps. cxlvii. 8. h xxxvii. 11-
 13. Gen. vii. 11, 12. Prov. iii. 20. i xxxvii. 16. xxxviii. 9.
 37. 1 Kings xviii. 44, 45. Ps. civ. 3. k xxxvii. 2. 5. Ps.
 xviii. 13. xxix. 3-10. lxxvii. 16-19. civ. 7. Nah. i. 3. Hab.
 ii. 10. m xxxvii. 25, 34, 35. n xxxvii. 8-11. Gen.
 i. 9. Ex. xiv. 22. 28. xv. 4, 5. Ps. cxlvii. 11-16. civ. 5-9.
 Heb. roots. o xxxvii. 13. xxxviii. 22, 23. Gen. vi. 17. vii.
 17-24. xix. 24. Ex. ix. 23-25. Josh. x. 11. 1 Sam. ii. 10. vii.
 10. xii. 18. p xxxvii. 26, 27. Ps. lxxv. 9-13. civ. 13-15.
 27, 28. xxxvii. 25. Acts xiv. 17. q xxxvii. 9. Ex. x. 21-
 23. Ps. xviii. 11. cxxxv. 7. cxlvii. 8, 9. cxlviii. 8. Acts xxvii.
 20. r Jer. xiv. 4-6. Joel i. 18. ii. 22. { Heb. that which go-
 eth up. 27.

CHAP. XXXVII.

Elihu extols the power of God, shewn in thun-
 der and lightning, snow, rain, whirlwinds, and
 frost. 1-13. His works in these things are
 inexplicable, 14-22. His perfections should
 impress men with lowly fear, 23, 24.

AT this also ^a my heart trem-
 bleth, and is moved out of his
 place.

2 ^b Hear attentively ^c the noise
 of his voice, and the sound *that*
 goeth out of his mouth.

3 ^d He directeth it under the
 whole heaven, and his ^e lightning
 unto the ^f ends of the earth.

4 After it ^g a voice roareth: he
 { Heb. upgr. xxxviii. 13. Is. xl. 12. Marg.
 9. Jer. 33.

Prov. x. 2. xi. 4.
 Is. ii. 20. Zeph.
 i. 18. Jam. v. 3.
 p ix. 13. xxxiv. 20.
 Ps. xxxiii. 16, 17.
 Prov. xi. 21. Is.
 xxxvii. 36.
 q iii. 20, 21. vi. 9.
 vii. 15. xiv. 13.
 xvii. 13, 14.
 John ix. 4.
 r Ex. xii. 29. 2
 Kings xix. 35.
 Prov. xiv. 32.
 Eccl. xi. 3. Dan.
 v. 30. Luke xii.
 20. Acts i. 26.
 1 Thea. v. 2, 3.
 s Ps. lxxi. 16.
 Ez. xiv. 4. Matt.
 v. 29, 30.
 t xxxiv. 7-9.
 xxxv. 3. Dan. iii.
 16-18. vi. 10.
 Matt. xiii. 21.
 xvi. 24. Acts v.
 40, 41. Heb. xi.
 25. 1 Pet. iii. 17.
 iv. 15, 16.
 u 1 Sam. ii. 7, 8.
 Ps. lxxv. 7. Is.
 xiv. 5. Jer.
 xxxvii. 5-8. Dan.
 iv. 25, 32. v. 18.
 Luke i. 52. Rom.
 xiii. 1.
 x Ps. xciv. 10. Is.
 xlviii. 17. liv.
 13. Jer. xxxi. 33.
 John vi. 45.
 y xxxiv. 13-35.
 Is. xl. 13, 14.
 Rom. xi. 34.
 1 Cor. ii. 16.
 Eph. i. 11.
 z viii. 3. xxxix.
 10. xl. 8. Rom.
 ii. 5. iii. 5. ix.
 14.
 a xii. 13. &c.
 xxxvi. 5-14. Ps.
 xxxviii. 5. xxxiv.
 3. lxxii. 18.
 lxxvii. 8-10.
 xcii. 4, 5. civ.
 24. cxviii. 8-15.
 cxi. 2-4. cxxxix.
 5, 6. 14. cxlv.
 10-12. Jer. x.
 12, 13. Dan. iv.
 b Deut. iv. 10. Ps. xix.
 1-4. Acts xiv. 17. Rom. i. 19-21. c xxxvii. 5. Ps. cxlv.
 3. cxlvii. 5. d xi. 7-9. xxvi. 14. xxxvii. 23. 1 Kings viii.
 27. Matt. xi. 27. John xvii. 25, 26. 1 Cor. xiii. 12. e Ps.
 xc. 2. cii. 24-27. Heb. i. 18. 2 Pet. iii. 8. f v. 9, 10.
 xxxviii. 25-28. 34. Gen. ii. 5, 6. Ps. lxxv. 9-13. cxlvii. 8. Is.
 v. 6. Jer. xiv. 22. g 33. Ps. cxlvii. 8. h xxxvii. 11-
 13. Gen. vii. 11, 12. Prov. iii. 20. i xxxvii. 16. xxxviii. 9.
 37. 1 Kings xviii. 44, 45. Ps. civ. 3. k xxxvii. 2. 5. Ps.
 xviii. 13. xxix. 3-10. lxxvii. 16-19. civ. 7. Nah. i. 3. Hab.
 ii. 10. m xxxvii. 25, 34, 35. n xxxvii. 8-11. Gen.
 i. 9. Ex. xiv. 22. 28. xv. 4, 5. Ps. cxlvii. 11-16. civ. 5-9.
 Heb. roots. o xxxvii. 13. xxxviii. 22, 23. Gen. vi. 17. vii.
 17-24. xix. 24. Ex. ix. 23-25. Josh. x. 11. 1 Sam. ii. 10. vii.
 10. xii. 18. p xxxvii. 26, 27. Ps. lxxv. 9-13. civ. 13-15.
 27, 28. xxxvii. 25. Acts xiv. 17. q xxxvii. 9. Ex. x. 21-
 23. Ps. xviii. 11. cxxxv. 7. cxlvii. 8, 9. cxlviii. 8. Acts xxvii.
 20. r Jer. xiv. 4-6. Joel i. 18. ii. 22. { Heb. that which go-
 eth up. 27.
 iv. 14. xxi. 6.
 xxxviii. 1. Ex.
 xix. 16. Ps.
 lxxix. 7. cxix.
 120. Jer. v. 22.
 Dan. x. 7, 8.
 Hab. iii. 16.
 Heb. xii. 21.
 s Heb. Hear in
 hearing.
 b 5. xxxvii. 29, 33.
 xxxviii. 1. Ex.
 xix. 16-19. Ps.
 civ. 7.
 c Ps. lxxvii. 18.
 xcvi. 4. Matt.
 xxiv. 27. Rev.
 xi. 19.
 d Heb. light.
 e Ps. xix. 3-
 9. Jer. 33.

e Ex. xv. 7, 8. thundereth with the voice of his
f Deut. xxxiii. 26. excellency; and he will not stay
g 2 Sam. xii. 14, them when his voice is heard.

h v. 9. ix. 10. xi. 5 God thundereth marvellously
7. xxvi. 14. with his voice; h great things doeth
xxxvi. 26. Is. he, which we cannot comprehend.
xl. 21, 22. 28.

Rev. xv. 3. 6 For he saith to the snow, Be
i xxxviii. 22. Ps. thou on the earth; § likewise to
cxlvii. 16—18. the small rain, and to the k great
cxlviii. 8. rain of his strength.

§ Heb. and to the shower of rain, and to the show-
ers of rain of his strength. xxxvi. 27.
7 He sealet up the hand of every man; m that all men may know his work.

8 Then n the beasts go into dens, and remain in their places.

9 Out of the || south cometh o the whirlwind, and cold out of the * north.

10 By the breath of God p frost is given: and the breadth of the waters is straitened.

11 Also by watering q he wear-
eth the thick cloud: r he scattereth
† his bright cloud:

12 And s it is turned round about by his counsels: t that they may do whatsoever he commandeth them upon the face of the world in the earth.

13 He causeth it to come, u whe-
ther for ‡ correction; or * for his
land, or v for mercy.

14 ¶ Hearken unto this, O Job: z stand still, and a consider the wondrous works of God.

15 b Dost thou know when God disposed them, and caused c the light of his cloud to shine?

16 Dost thou know d the bal-
ancings of the clouds, the won-
drous works of him which is e per-
fect in knowledge?

17 How thy garments are warm, when f he quieteth the earth by the south wind?

18 Hast thou with him g spread
out the sky, which is strong, and
h as a molten looking glass?

19 i Teach us what we shall say unto him; for k we cannot order our speech by reason of dark-
ness.

20 l Shall it be told him that I speak? if a man speak, m surely he shall be swallowed up.

21 And now men n see not the bright light which is in the clouds: but the wind passeth, and cleanseth them.

22 * Fair o weather cometh out of the north: p with God is terri-
ble majesty.

23 Touching the Almighty, q we cannot find him out: he is r excel-

lent in power, and s in judgment, t and in plenty of justice: he will not afflict.
24 Men do therefore u fear him: v he respecteth not any that are wise of heart.
Luke xii. 4, 5. Rom. ii. 4. xi. 20—22. x v. 13. Ec. ix. 11. Is. v. 21. Matt. xi. 25, 26. Luke ix. 21. 1 Cor. i. 26. iii. 19.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

The Lord, out of the whirlwind, challenges Job to answer him, 1—3. By enumerating his mighty works in creation and providence, he convinces Job of ignorance, 4—30. And of weakness, 31—41.

THEN the LORD answered Job a out of the whirlwind, and said,

2 Who is this that b darkeneth council by words without know-
ledge?

3 c Gird up now thy loins like a man; d for I will demand of thee, and * answer thou me.

4 e Where wast thou when f I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou † hast understand-
ing.

5 Who hath g laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or h who hath stretched the line upon it?

6 i Whereupon are the ‡ founda-
tions thereof § fastened? or who laid k the corner-stone thereof?

7 When l the morning-stars sang together, and all m the sons of God n shouted for joy.

8 Or o who shut up the sea with doors, when it brake forth, as if it had issued p out of the womb?

9 When i I made the cloud the garment thereof, and q thick dark-
ness a swaddling-band for it,

10 And || brake up for it my de-
creed place, and set bars and
doors,

11 And said, r Hitherto shalt thou come, s but no further: and here shall * thy proud waves be stayed.

12 ¶ Hast thou t commanded the morning u since thy days; and caused v the day-spring to know his place;

13 That it might y take hold of the * ends of the earth, that z the wicked might be shaken out of it?

14 It is turned as clay to the seal; and they stand a as a garment.

15 And b from the wicked their light is withholden, and c the high arm shall be broken.

16 ¶ Hast thou entered into d the springs of the sea? or hast thou e walked in the search of the depth?

17 Have f the gates of death been opened unto thee? or hast thou seen the doors of g the shadow of death?

18 Hast thou perceived h the
3. 7, 8. * Heb. the bride of thy waves. t Gen. i. 5. Ps. lxxiv. 16. cxxxvii. 7, 8. cxlviii. 3—5. u 4. 21. viii. 9. xv. 7. x Luke i. 78. 2 Pet. i. 19. y Ps. xix. 4—6. cxxxix. 9—12. * Heb. wings. xxxvii. 3. z xxiv. 13—17. Ex. xiv. 27. Ps. civ. 21, 22, 35. a Ps. civ. 2, 6. b v. 14. xviii. 5. 18. Ex. x. 21—23, 2 Kings vi. 18. Prov. ix. 19. Is. viii. 21, 22. Jer. xiii. 16. Acts xiii. 10, 11. c Ps. x. 15. xxxvii. 17. Ez. xxx. 22. d Ps. lxxvii. 19. Prov. viii. 24. Jer. li. 26. e xxvi. 5, 6. f Ps. ix. 13. cvii. 18. cxvi. 3. g iii. 5. xii. 22. Ps. xxxiii. 4. cvii. 10. 14. Am. v. 8. Matt. iv. 16. h Ps. lxxiv. 17. lxxxix. 11, 12. Is. xl. 28. Jer. xxxi. 37. Rev. xx. 9.

12, 13. Gen. i. 3, 4. 14 — 13. Deut. iv. 15. Is. xlv. 7. John iii. 8. viii. 12.

k Ps. xlviii. 11. civ. 20. cv. 23. Jer. xiii. 12. Ez. xxxii. 8. Am. iv. 13. Matt. xxviii. 45.

† Or, *at*.
i 4. 12. xv. 7.

in v. 16. xxxvii. 6. Ps. xxxviii. 7. cxlvi. 7.

D xxxviii. 31. xxxvii. 13. Ex. ix. 18. 24. Josh. x. 11. 14. xxx. 30. Ez. xiii. 11 — 13. Matt. vii. 27. Rev. xiv. 21.

o 12, 13. Jon. iv. 8. Matt. xxiv. 27.

p xxviii. 26. xxxvii. 27, 28. xxxvii. 3—6. Ps. xxix. 3, 10.

q Ps. civ. 10—14. civ. 35. cvi. 8, 9. Is. xxxv. 1, 2. xl. 18, 19. xliii. 19, 20. Heb. vi. 7, 8.

r 9. v. 9, 10. 1 Sam. xii. 17, 18. Ps. lxx. 9, 10. Jer. v. 24. x. 13. xiv. 22. Joel ii. 27. Am. iv. 7. Matt. v. 45.

s xxix. 19. Gen. xxviii. 28, 29. Deut. xxxiii. 13 — 28. 2 Sam. i. 21. 1 Kings xvii. 1. Prov. iii. 20. Hos. xiv. 5.

t 8. vi. 16. Ps. cxlviii. 10, 17. o xxxvii. 10.

u Heb. taken.

v Or, *the seven stars*. Heb. *Kimale'in*. 2. Am. v. 8.

† Or, *ceat*.

† Or, *the twelve signs*.

§ Heb. *gualethem*. ix. 9.

z Gen. i. 16. viii. 22. Ps. cxxxix. 90. 91. Jer. xxi. 35. 36. xxxiii. 25.

y 12, 13.

z 1 Sam. xii. 18. Am. v. 8. Zech. x. 1. Jam. v. 18.

a Ex. ix. 23—25. 29. Lev. x. 2. Num. xi. 1. xvi. 35. 2 Kings i. 10. Rev. xi. 5, 6.

b Heb. *Behold us*. 1 Sam. xvii. 12. Is. vi. 8. Marg. lxx. 1.

c xxxii. 8. Ps. li. 6. Prov. ii. 6. Eccl. ii. 26. Jam. v. 5, 17.

d Ex. xxxi. 3. xxxvi. 1, 2. Is. xxxv. 26.

e Gen. xv. 5. Ps. cxlviii. 4.

f Gen. viii. 1. ix. 18.

g Heb. *cause to be*. *down*.

h Or, *it turned into mire*. Or, *it poured*.

i Ex. 10, 11. Ps. xxiv. 10. cv. 21. cxi. 15, 16.

j Heb. *life*.

k Gen. xix. 9. Rom. xxi. 24. xxi. 9.

l Ps. cv. 27, 28. cxli. 3. Matt. vi. 26. Luke xii. 24.

m 12, 13. Gen. i. 3, 4. 14 — 13. Deut. iv. 15. Is. xlv. 7. John iii. 8. viii. 12.

n Ps. xlviii. 11. civ. 20. cv. 23. Jer. xiii. 12. Ez. xxxii. 8. Am. iv. 13. Matt. xxviii. 45.

o 12, 13. Jon. iv. 8. Matt. xxiv. 27.

p xxviii. 26. xxxvii. 27, 28. xxxvii. 3—6. Ps. xxix. 3, 10.

breadth of the earth? declare if thou knowest it all.

19 Where is ⁱ the way ^{where} light dwelleth? and ^{as for} ^k darkness, where is the place thereof?

20 That thou shouldst take it [†] to the bound thereof, and that thou shouldst know the paths ^{to} the house thereof?

21 Knowest thou ^{it}, ⁱ because thou wast then born? or ^{because} the number of thy days is great?

22 [†] Hast thou entered into ^m the treasures of the snow? or hast thou seen the treasures of the hail,

23 ^a Which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of battle and war?

24 By what way is ^o the light parted, ^{which} scattereth the east wind up on the earth?

25 Who hath ^p divided a water-course for the overflowing of waters, or a way for the lightning of thunder;

26 To cause it to rain on the earth, ^{where} no man is; ^q on the wilderness, wherein ^{there} is no man;

27 To satisfy the desolate and waste ^{ground}; and to cause the bud of the tender herb to spring forth?

28 ^r Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of ^{dew}?

29 ^s Out of whose womb came the ice? and the hoary frost of heaven, who hath gendered it?

30 The waters are hid as ^t with a stone, and ^u the face of the deep is [†] frozen.

31 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of ^v Pleiades, or loose the bands of [†] Orion?

32 Canst thou bring forth [†] Mazzaroth in his season? or canst thou [§] guide Arcturus with his sons?

33 Knowest thou ^x the ordinances of heaven? ^y canst thou set the dominion thereof in the earth?

34 ^z Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover thee?

35 ^a Canst thou send lightnings, that they may go, and say unto thee, [†] Here we are?

36 ^b Who hath put wisdom in the inward parts? or ^c who hath given understanding to the heart?

37 Who can ^d number the clouds in wisdom? or ^e who can ^a stay the bottles of heaven,

38 When the dust [†] groweth into hardness, and the clods cleave fast together?

39 ⁱ Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lion? or fill the [†] appetite of the young lions,

40 When ^z they couch in ^{their} dens, and abide in the covert, to lie in wait?

41 [†] Who provideth for the raven as a grasshopper? ^b the glory of his nostrils [§] is terrible.

his food? when his young ones cry unto God, they wander for lack of meat.

CHAP. XXXIX.

God shews his power and man's weakness and ignorance, by instantiating from among animals, the wild goats and hinds, 1—4. The wild ass, 5—8. The unicorn, 9—12. The peacock and ostrich, 13—16. The war-horse, 19—25. The hawk and eagle, 26—30.

KNOWEST thou the time when ^a the wild goats of the rock bring forth? or canst thou mark ^b when the hinds do calve?

2 Canst thou number ^c the months that they fulfil? or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?

3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they cast out their sorrows.

4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn; they go forth, and return not unto them.

5 [†] Who hath sent out ^d the wild ass free? or ^e who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass?

6 Whose house I have made the wilderness, and the ^{*} barren land his dwellings.

7 He [†] scorneth the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying of the [†] driver.

8 ^z The range of the mountains is his pasture, and he searcheth after every green thing.

9 [†] Will ^b the unicorn be willing to serve thee, ⁱ or abide by thy crib?

10 Canst thou ^k bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow? or will he harrow the valleys after thee?

11 Wilt thou [†] trust him, because his strength is great? or wilt thou leave thy labour to him?

12 Wilt thou believe him that ^a he will bring home thy seed, and ^o gather ^{it} into thy barn?

13 [†] Gavest thou the goodly wings unto the ^p peacocks? or [†] wings and feathers unto the ^q ostrich?

14 Which leaveth her eggs in the earth, and warmeth them in dust,

15 And forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast may break them.

16 She is ^c hardened against her young ones, ^e as though ^{they were} not her's; ^c her labour is in vain without fear;

17 Because God hath ^{*} deprived her of wisdom, neither hath he imparted to her understanding.

18 What time she lifteth up herself on high, ^e she scorneth the horse and his rider.

19 [†] Hast thou given [†] the horse strength? hast thou [†] clothed his neck with ^a thunder?

20 Canst thou make him afraid as a grasshopper? ^b the glory of his nostrils [§] is terrible.

21

a 1 Sam. xxiv. 2. Ps. civ. 18.

b Ps. xix. 9. Jer. xiv. 5.

c Jer. ii. 24.

d vi. 5. xl. 12. xxiv. 5. Gen. xlv. 12. Ps. civ. 11. Is. xxxix. 14. Jer. ii. 24. xiv. 5. Dan. v. 21. Hos. viii. 9.

e Gen. xlix. 14.

f Heb. *and places*. Deut. xxxix. 25. Ps. cvii. 34. Marg. Jer. xvii. 6. Ez. xlviii. 11.

g 18. iii. 18. Is. xxxi. 4.

h Heb. *character*. Ex. v. 15—16. Is. lviii. 3.

i xl. 15. 26—27. Gen. i. 29, 30. Ps. civ. 27, 28. cxlv. 15, 16.

j Num. xxiii. 22. Deut. xxxiii. 17. Ps. xlii. 24. xlii. 10.

k Is. i. 3. 5, 7. i. 14. xli. 5. Ps. cxxxix. 3. Hos. x. 10, 11. Nave. i. 13.

l Ps. xx. 7. xxxix. 15, 17. cxlviii. 10. Is. xli. 10. xxxi. 1—3.

m Gen. i. 26, 27. Ex. ix. 14. 26. Ps. cxlv. 14. Prov. xiv. 4. Is. xxx. 6. xli. 1.

n Nave. xli. 15. Am. ii. 13.

o Prov. iii. 10. Hag. ii. 19. Matt. iii. 12. xvi. 26.

p 1 Kings x. 24. 2 Chr. ix. 21.

q Or, *the feathers of the stork and ostrich*. Lev. xi. 19. Ps. cix. 17. Jer. viii. 7. Zech. v. 9.

r xxx. 29. Marg. lxx. 1.

s 1 Sam. xvii. 12. Is. vi. 8. Marg. lxx. 1.

t 1 Sam. xvii. 12. Is. vi. 8. Marg. lxx. 1.

u 1 Sam. xvii. 12. Is. vi. 8. Marg. lxx. 1.

v 1 Sam. xvii. 12. Is. vi. 8. Marg. lxx. 1.

w 1 Sam. xvii. 12. Is. vi. 8. Marg. lxx. 1.

x 1 Sam. xvii. 12. Is. vi. 8. Marg. lxx. 1.

y 1 Sam. xvii. 12. Is. vi. 8. Marg. lxx. 1.

z 1 Sam. xvii. 12. Is. vi. 8. Marg. lxx. 1.

a 1 Sam. xvii. 12. Is. vi. 8. Marg. lxx. 1.

b 1 Sam. xvii. 12. Is. vi. 8. Marg. lxx. 1.

c 1 Sam. xvii. 12. Is. vi. 8. Marg. lxx. 1.

d 1 Sam. xvii. 12. Is. vi. 8. Marg. lxx. 1.

e 1 Sam. xvii. 12. Is. vi. 8. Marg. lxx. 1.

f 1 Sam. xvii. 12. Is. vi. 8. Marg. lxx. 1.

Or, his feet dig. 21 || He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in his strength : he goeth on to meet the * armed men.

22 He * mocketh at fear, and is not affrighted ; neither turneth he back from the sword.

23 † The quiver rattleth against him, the glittering spear and the shield.

24 ‡ He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and rage : † neither believeth he that *it is* the sound of the trumpet.

25 He saith among the trumpets, † Ha, ha ; and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.

26 ¶ Doth ^k the hawk fly by thy wisdom, and † stretch her wings toward the south ?

27 Doth ^m the eagle mount up * at thy command, and † make her nest on high ?

28 She dwelleth and abideth on the rock, upon ° the crag of the rock, and the strong place.

29 From thence † she seeketh the prey, and her eyes behold afar off.

30 Her young ones also suck up blood ; and † where the slain are, there *is* she.

CHAP. XL.

God calls on Job to answer, 1, 2. Job humbles himself, and will proceed no further, 3—5. God requires him to shew, by acts of power, that he is able to save himself, 6—14. The power of the Lord is shewn in Behemoth, 15—24.

MOREOVER, † the LORD answered Job, and said,

2 † Shall he that contendeth with the Almighty ° instruct him ? † he that reproveth God, let him answer it.

3 ¶ Then Job answered the LORD, and said,

4 † Behold, I am vile ; † what shall I answer thee ? † I will lay mine hand upon my mouth.

5 Once have I spoken ; † but I will not answer : yea, † twice ; † but I will proceed no further.

6 ¶ Then answered the LORD unto Job † out of the whirlwind, and said,

7 † Gird up thy loins now like a man : I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

8 † Wilt thou also ° disannul my judgment ? † wilt thou condemn me, that thou mayest be righteous ?

9 † Hast thou an arm like God ? or † canst thou thunder with a voice like him ?

10 † Deck thyself now with † majesty and excellency ; and array thyself with † glory and beauty.

11 † Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath : and † behold every one that is proud, and abase him.

12 Look on every one that is proud, and bring him low ; and † tread down the wicked † in their place.

13 † Hide them in the dust together ; and † bind their faces in secret.

14 Then will I also confess unto thee, † that thine own right hand can save thee.

15 ¶ Behold now * behemoth, † which I made with thee ; † he eateth grass as an ox.

16 Lo, now, his strength *is* in his loins, and his force *is* in the navel of his belly.

17 He † moveth his tail like a cedar : † the sinews of his stones are wrapped together.

18 His † bones are as strong pieces of brass ; his bones are like bars of iron.

19 He *is* † the chief of the ways of God : † he that made him can make his sword to approach unto him.

20 Surely † the mountains bring him forth food, † where all the beasts of the field play.

21 He lieth under the shady trees, in the covert of † the reed, and fens.

22 The shady trees cover him with their shadow ; † the willows of the brook compass him about.

23 Behold, † he drinketh up a river, and † hasteth not : he trusteth that he can draw up † Jordan into his mouth,

24 † He taketh it with his eyes ; his nose pierceth through snares. † Or, *Will any take him in his sight, or bore his nose with a gin.*

CHAP. XLI.

The power of God shewn in the huge and terrible Leviathan, 1—34.

CANST thou draw out * Leviathan with an hook ? or his tongue with a cord *which* thou † lettest down ?

2 Canst thou † put an hook into his nose ? or bore his jaw through with a thorn ?

3 Will he make many supplications unto thee ? † will he speak soft words unto thee ?

4 † Will he make a covenant with thee ? † wilt thou take him for † a servant for ever ?

5 Wilt thou † play with him as with a bird ? or wilt thou † bind him for thy maidens ?

6 Shall † thy companions make a banquet of him ? shall they part him among the merchants ?

7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons ? or his head with † fish-spears ?

8 † Lay thine hand upon him, remember the battle, do no more.

9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain : † shall not *one* be cast down even at the sight of him ?

11 * Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath : and † behold every one that is proud, and abase him.

12 Look on every one that is proud, and bring him low ; and † tread down the wicked † in their place.

13 † Hide them in the dust together ; and † bind their faces in secret.

14 Then will I also confess unto thee, † that thine own right hand can save thee.

15 ¶ Behold now * behemoth, † which I made with thee ; † he eateth grass as an ox.

16 Lo, now, his strength *is* in his loins, and his force *is* in the navel of his belly.

17 He † moveth his tail like a cedar : † the sinews of his stones are wrapped together.

18 His † bones are as strong pieces of brass ; his bones are like bars of iron.

19 He *is* † the chief of the ways of God : † he that made him can make his sword to approach unto him.

20 Surely † the mountains bring him forth food, † where all the beasts of the field play.

21 He lieth under the shady trees, in the covert of † the reed, and fens.

22 The shady trees cover him with their shadow ; † the willows of the brook compass him about.

23 Behold, † he drinketh up a river, and † hasteth not : he trusteth that he can draw up † Jordan into his mouth,

24 † He taketh it with his eyes ; his nose pierceth through snares. † Or, *Will any take him in his sight, or bore his nose with a gin.*

xx. 23. xxvii. 22. Deut. xxxii. 22. Ps. lxxviii. 49, 50. cxlv. 6. Rom. ii. 8, 9. Ex. ix. 17. xv. 6—12. xviii. 11. Is. ii. 11, 12, 17. x. 12—19. Ez. xxxiii. 2—9. Dan. iv. 37. v. 22—24. Ob. 3, 4. Mal. iv. 1. Luke xviii. 14. Acts xii. 22, 23. Jam. iv. 6. z Ps. lx. 12. Is. x. 6. Zech. x. 5. Mal. iv. 3. Rom. xvi. 20. Marg. a xxxvi. 20. Ec. xi. 3. Acts i. 25. b xiv. 13. Ps. xlix. 14. Is. ii. 10. c xxxvi. 13. Esth. vii. 8. John xi. 44. d Ps. xlv. 3. 6. Is. xl. 29. Rom. v. 6. Eph. ii. 4—9. * Or, *the elephant, as some think.* e Gen. i. 24—26. f 20. xxxix. 8. Ps. civ. 14. † Or, *setteth up.* g xli. 23. h vi. 12. Is. xlviii. 4. Mic. iv. 13. i xxvi. 13, 14. Ps. civ. 24. k Ps. vii. 12. Is. xxxvii. 1. xxxiv. 6. Luke ii. 35. l 15. Ps. cxlvii. 8, 9. m Ps. civ. 26. n Is. xix. 6, 7. xxxv. 7. o Lev. xxiii. 40. Is. xv. 7. Ez. xvii. 5. † Heb. *oppresseth.* Is. xxxvii. 25. p Ps. lv. 8. Is. xxxviii. 16. q Gen. xiii. 10. Jos. iii. 15. † Or, *Will any take him in his sight, or bore his nose with a gin.* xli. 1, 2.

* That is, *a whale, or, a whirlpool.* iii. 8. Marg. Ps. lxxiv. 14. civ. 26. Is. xxvii. 1. † Heb. *drawnest.* a Is. xxx. 28. xxxvii. 29. Ez. xxix. 4, 5.

b Ps. lv. 21. Prov. xv. 1. xviii. 23. xxv. 15. Is. xxx. 10. c 1 Kings xx. 31—34. d Gen. i. 23. ii. 19. Ps. viii. 5, 6. e Ex. xxi. 6. Deut. xv. 17. f Judg. xvi. 25—30. g xxxix. 10. h Judg. xiv. 11. i 26—29. k 1 Kings xx. 11. 2 Kings x. 4. Luke xiv. 31, 32. l Deut. xxviii. 34. 1 Sam. iii. 11. Is. xxxviii. 19. Luke xxi. 1.

10 None is so fierce that ^m dare stir him up : ^a who then is able to stand before me ?

11 ° Who hath prevented me, that I should repay him ? ^p *whatsoever is under the whole heaven* is mine.

12 ¶ I will not conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his ^q comely proportion.

13 Who can discover the face of his garment ? ^r or who can come to him * with his ^r double bridle ?

14 Who can open the ^r doors of his face ? ^r his teeth *are* terrible round about.

15 His ^r scales *are* his ^u pride, shut up together *as with* * a close seal.

16 One is so near to another, that no air can come between them.

17 They are joined one to another, they stick together, that they cannot be sundered.

18 By his neesings a light doth shine, and his eyes *are* like ^y the eyelids of the morning.

19 * Out of his mouth go burning lamps, and sparks of fire leap out.

20 Out of his nostrils goeth smoke, as out of a seething pot or cauldron.

21 His breath ^b kindleth coals and a flame goeth out of his mouth.

22 ° In his neck remaineth strength, and sorrow ^z is turned into joy before him.

23 The ^z flakes of his flesh ^d are joined together : they are firm in themselves ; they cannot be moved.

24 His heart is as firm as a stone ; yea, ° as hard as a piece of the nether mill-stone.

25 When he raiseth up himself, the mighty are afraid ; ^f by reason of breakings they purify themselves.

26 * The sword of him that layeth at him cannot hold : the spear, the dart, nor the ^g harbergeon.

27 He esteemeth iron as straw, and brass as rotten wood.

28 The arrow cannot make him flee : ^h sling-stones are turned with him into stubble.

29 Darts are counted as stubble : ⁱ he laughed at the shaking of a spear.

30 * Sharp stones *are* under him : he spreadeth sharp pointed things upon the mire.

31 He maketh * the deep to boil like a pot : he maketh the sea like a pot of ointment.

32 He maketh a path to shine after him ; *one* would think the deep *to be* hoary.

33 ⁱ Upon earth there is not his like, who * is made without fear.

34 He beholdeth all high *things* :

^m he is a king over all the children of pride.

xxvii. 1. Ez. xxix. 3. Rev. xii. 1-2. xiii. 2. xx. 2, 3.

CHAP. XLII.

Job, in deep humility, submits to God, 1-6. God decides in Job's favour, requires his three friends to present burnt-offerings for their sin, and submissively to engage Job to pray for them, 7, 8. They obey, and God accepts Job, 9. His prosperity is restored and doubled, 10-12. His children, 13-15. His age and death, 16, 17.

1 THEN Job answered the LORD, and said,

2 I know that ^a thou canst *do* every *thing*, and *that* ^b no thought * can be with-holden from thee.

3 ° Who *is* he that hideth counsel without knowledge ? therefore have I uttered that I understood not ; ^d things too wonderful for me, which I knew not.

4 ° Hear, I beseech thee, and I will speak : ^f I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

5 I have ^g heard of thee by the hearing of the ear : but now ^b mine eye seeth thee.

6 Wherefore ⁱ I abhor *myself*, and ^k repent in dust and ashes.

7 ¶ And it was *so*, that after the LORD had spoken these words unto Job, the LORD said to ^l Eliphaz the Temanite, ^m My wrath is kindled against thee, and against thy two friends : for ^a ye have not spoken of me *the thing that is* right, as my servant Job *hath*.

8 Therefore take unto you now ^o seven bullocks and seven rams, and ^p go to my servant Job, and ^q offer up for yourselves a burnt-offering ; and ^r my servant Job shall pray for you ; for ^t him I will accept : ^u lest I deal with you *after your* folly, in that ye have not spoken of me *the thing which is* right, like my servant Job.

9 So Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite, went, and ^v did according as the LORD commanded them : the LORD also accepted ^z Job.

10 And the LORD ^a turned the captivity of Job, * when he prayed for his friends : also ^y the LORD * gave Job twice as much as he had before.

11 Then came there unto him ^b all his brethren, and all his sisters ; and all they that had been of his acquaintance before, and did eat bread with him in his house : and ^c they bemoaned him and comforted him over all the evil that the LORD had brought upon him :

u v. 18-20. Deut. xxx. 3. Ps. xiv. 7. Eze. vi. cxxvi. 1, 4. x. Ex. xvii. 3, 4. Num. xiv. 2. 13. xiv. 1-4. 10. 13-20. xvi. 21, 22, 40-48. Deut. ix. 20. Luke xxi. 34. Acts vii. 50, 60. y vii. 6, 7. xvi. 24, 25. Deut. viii. 17. 1 Sam. ii. 7. 2 Chr. xiv. 9. Prov. xii. 4. Hag. ii. 8. * Heb. *added all that had been to Job into the double*. Is. xl. 2. Job. 7. 2 xix. 17, 14. Pro. xvi. 7. a ii. 11. iv. 4. vii. 5. Gen. xxviii. 35. Is. xlv. 1, 4. John xii. 29. Rom. xii. 13. 1 Cor. xii. 26. Heb. xii. 19.

m xxvi. 12. Ex. v. 2. xv. 6. Ps. lxxiv. 13, 14. 1. xiii. 2. xx. 2, 3.

a Gen. xviii. 14. Jer. xxviii. 17. Matt. xix. 28. Mark ix. 27. xiv. 35. Luke xvii. 27.

b Ps. xlv. 21. cxxix. 2. Jer. xvii. 10. Eze. xxxviii. 10. John ii. 24, 25. xvi. 17. Heb. iv. 12, 13.

* Or, *of thine can be hindered*. xxiii. 13. Prov. xix. 21. Ec. iii. 14. Is. xlvii. 10. Dan. iv. 35. Eph. i. 11.

c xxxviii. 2. d Ps. xl. 5. cxxxi. 1. cxxix. 6. Prov. xxx. 2-4.

e Gen. xviii. 27. 30-32. f xxxvii. 3. xl. 7. g iv. 12. xxviii. 22. xxxiii. 16. Rom. x. 17.

h xxiii. 8, 9. Num. xii. 6-8. Is. vi. 1. John i. 18. xii. 41, 45. Acts vii. 55, 56.

i ix. 31. xl. 4. Ezra ix. 6. Is. vi. 5. Jer. xxvi. 19. Eze. xvi. 63. xx. 43. xxxvi. 35. Luke xv. 18. 19. 1 Cor. xv. 8, 9. 1 Tim. i. 13-16. Jam. iv. 7-10.

k ii. 8. xxx. 19. l Kings xxi. 27. Esth. v. 1-3. 10. Job. 5. Job. iii. 6-10. Dan. ix. 6. Matt. xi. 21. Luke x. 11.

l ii. 11. iv. 1. viii. 1. xi. 1. m xxvii. 2, 3, 5. n xi. 5, 6.

o Num. xxiii. 1, 14, 29. 1 Chr. xv. 26. 2 Chr. xxix. 21. Eze. xlv. 23. Heb. x. 4, 10-14.

p Matt. v. 23, 24. q i. 5. Eze. xviii. 12.

r Gen. xx. 17. Is. lx. 14. Jer. xiv. 11. xv. 1. Eze. xiv. 14. Heb. vii. 25. Jam. v. 14. -18. Rev. iii. 9.

† Heb. *his face, or, person*. 9. 1 Sam. xiv. 25. Mat. i. 9. Matt. iii. 17. Eph. i. 6. Ps. ciii. 10.

2 Tim. iv. 14. t xxxiv. 31, 32. Is. lx. 14. Matt. vii. 24. John ij. 8. Acts i. 6. ii. 23. Heb. xi. 8.

u Heb. *the face of Job*. 8. xiii. 27. Ec. iv. 7. v Ex. xvii. 3, 4. Num. xiv. 2. 13. xiv. 1-4. 10. 13-20. xvi. 21, 22, 40-48. Deut. ix. 20. Luke xxi. 34. Acts vii. 50, 60. y vii. 6, 7. xvi. 24, 25. Deut. viii. 17. 1 Sam. ii. 7. 2 Chr. xiv. 9. Prov. xii. 4. Hag. ii. 8. * Heb. *added all that had been to Job into the double*. Is. xl. 2. Job. 7. 2 xix. 17, 14. Pro. xvi. 7. a ii. 11. iv. 4. vii. 5. Gen. xxviii. 35. Is. xlv. 1, 4. John xii. 29. Rom. xii. 13. 1 Cor. xii. 26. Heb. xii. 19.

b vi. 22, 23. Gen. 1 every man also gave him a piece
 xiv. 22, 53. 1 of money, and every one an ear-
 Sam. x. 27. ring of gold.
 c vii. 7. Prov. 12 * So the LORD blessed the
 x. 22. Ec. vii. latter end of Job more than his
 8. 1 Tim. vi. beginning: for ^d he had fourteen
 17. Jam. v. 11. thousand sheep, and six thousand
 d i. 3. Gen. xxiv. camels, and a thousand yoke of
 35. xxvi. 12— oxen, and a thousand she asses.
 14. Ps. cvii. 38. e i. 2. Ps. cvii. 41. 13 He had also * seven sons and
 cxvii. 3. Is. three daughters.
 xlix. 20. 14 And he called the name of
 the first Jemima; and the name of

the second, Kezia; and the name f Ps. cxliv. 12.
 of the third, Kerenhappuch. Acts vii. 20.

15 And in all the land were ^f no g Num. xxvii. 7.
 women found so fair as the daugh- Josh. xv. 18, 19.
 ters of Job: and their father ^g gave xvii. 4.
 them inheritance among their bre- h Gen. xi. 39.
 thren. xxv. 7. xxxv.
 28. xlvii. 28. 1.
 26. Deut. xxxiv.
 7. Josh. xxiv.
 29. Ps. xc. 10.

16 After this lived Job ^h an i Gen. i. 23. Ps.
 hundred and forty years, ⁱ and saw cxxviii. 6. Prov.
 his sons, and his sons' sons, even xvii. 6.
 four generations. k v. 26. Gen. xv.
 15. xxv. 8.

17 So Job died, *being* old and Deut. vi. 2. Ps.
^k full of days. xci. 16. Prov. iii. 16.

THE BOOK OF PSALMS.

THE Hebrew name of this book is *Tehillim*, or *Praises*; because the praises of God form its grand scope and object, to which all other subjects contained in it are, in one way or other, rendered subservient.—The word *Psalms* is taken from the Greek, and denotes that these sacred hymns were, when sung, accompanied with the psaltery, harp, or lute: and indeed, from the time of David, psalmody, with various kinds of instrumental music, formed a considerable part of the daily worship at the sanctuary. The whole collection is often called, 'The Psalms of David.' He indeed was, undoubtedly, the writer of the greatest part of them: his name is prefixed to above seventy Psalms: and, he certainly wrote some, and probably many, of those which are not expressly ascribed to him: concerning others, it remains doubtful who composed them; but one is entitled 'The Prayer of "Moses, the Man of God;"' (xc.) and there is internal proof that some were written long after the time of David, and even during or subsequent to the Babylonish captivity. David, however, as the first who especially employed his poetical talents, by the guidance of the Holy Spirit, in composing sacred poems, and who established or regulated the psalmody at the Sanctuary, was warranted to call himself 'the sweet Psalmist of Israel:' and to add, 'The Spirit of the LORD spake by me, and his word "was on my tongue."—Josephus informs us, that the Levites were enjoined to preserve at the temple, all such hymns as might be composed in honour of God: and it is thought by some learned men, that the book of Psalms which we now have, was selected from a much larger number, as divinely inspired, and so admissible into the canon of Scripture; while many others were rejected, as not entitled to this honourable distinction. The entire book, however this may be, has certainly been considered as a part of "the oracles of God" in every age, by an invariable testimony. St. Paul quotes the *second Psalm* expressly as a prophecy of Christ: (*Acts* xiii. 33;) which implies that the Psalms were arranged after the same order, in general, as they now are. Nearly fifty of the Psalms are quoted or referred to, in the New Testament. Our Lord, proposing a question to the Scribes concerning the Messiah, introduces a passage from the hundred and tenth Psalm, in this manner, "David himself said by the *holy Ghost*:" or "David in *Spirit* calls him Lord:" and when instructing his disciples, after his resurrection, he says, "All things "must be fulfilled, which are written in the law of Moses, and in "the Prophets, and in the Psalms, concerning me." In like manner, the apostle Paul, quoting a passage from the ninety-fifth Psalm, which he ascribes to David, uses this language, "Where-*fore as the Holy Ghost saith*, To-day, if ye will hear my voice," and the assembled christian church applies the second Psalm to Christ, in these words—"Lord thou art God, who by the mouth "of thy servant David hast said." In so decided a manner is the divine inspiration of the old Testament attested by Christ and his apostles.—The Jewish writers indeed are unwilling to bestow on David the title of prophet, and ascribe to him only a subordinate kind of inspiration, according to the several distinctions which they have devised in this respect: but St. Peter expressly calls him a prophet; and the number and clearness of the predictions he delivered, and which were evidently fulfilled after many ages, most fully prove him entitled to that character. And, the several particulars respecting the descent, kingdom, and priesthood of Christ, the contempt and persecutions he endured, and the intensity and variety of his sufferings, the manner of his death, his resurrection, ascension, and glory, with the success of his Gospel, and the calling of the Gentiles, are so circumstantially foretold in one or other of the Psalms, that a history of these events might in great measure be compiled from them; and in

some cases, with a minuteness to which historians seldom descend.—The words, which our Lord used on the cross in two instances, were taken from the Psalms; and the insulting language of his persecutors was the very same that David above a thousand years before had put into their mouths. (*Ps.* xxii. 1. 8. xxxi. 5. *Matt.* xxvii. 43. 46. *Luke* xxiii. 46.)—Many Psalms, indeed, are directly and throughout prophecies of Christ: various passages in others must be interpreted of him: and David was so eminent a type of the Saviour, that his very name, in some instances in the prophecies, is given to this his most illustrious descendant. (*Is.* lv. 3. *Ez.* xxxiv. 23. *Ios.* iii. 5.) But, besides this, that union, which subsists betwixt the Redeemer and his people, and the conformity thence resulting, are of such a nature, that it is impossible but the same things should apply in many respects to both, though a discrimination must needs be observed in others. This may lead us to an obvious decision of the controversy which has often been agitated; whether all the Psalms should be applied to Christ or not. No doubt every pious mind will allow, that each of them either immediately points to him in his person, character, and offices; or may be so applied as to lead the believer's thoughts to Him, who is the centre of all acceptable religion: and probably there are few persons, who suppose that all the Psalms speak of Christ in exactly the same manner; but rather according to the nature of the subject. It cannot indeed be doubted, but that the Psalms in general are devotional and experimental, the language of the gracious heart under its various exercises; whether mourning for sin, thirsting after God, or rejoicing in him; whether burdened with affliction, struggling with temptation, or triumphing in the hope or enjoyment of deliverance; whether admiring the divine perfections, thanking God for his mercies, meditating on his truths, or delighting in his service. They are in great measure a divinely appointed standard of genuine experience; by which we may judge whether, or how far, our own desires, aims, fears, hopes, joys, and sorrows, are spiritual; and how far they are carnal, or verge to enthusiasm or delusion. The value of the Psalms in this particular is inestimable; and the more cordially we can enter into the views, and appropriate the language of the Psalmist, the higher is our progress in genuine religion. 'The Psalms are an epitome of the Bible, adapted to the purposes of devotion. They treat occasionally of the creation and formation of the world; the dispensations of Providence and the economy of Grace; the transactions of the patriarchs; the Exodus of the children of Israel, their journey through the wilderness, and settlement in Canaan; their law, priesthood, and ritual; the exploits of their great men, wrought by faith; their sins and captivities; their repentance and restoration; the sufferings and victories of David; the peaceful and happy reign of Solomon; the advent of Messiah, with its effects and consequences; his incarnation, birth, life, passion, death, resurrection, ascension, kingdom and priesthood; the effusion of the Spirit; the conversion of the nations; the rejection of the Jews; the establishment, increase, and perpetuity of the Christian church; the end of the world; the general judgment, the condemnation of the wicked, and the final triumph of the righteous with their Lord and King. These are the subjects here presented to our meditation.—They are adorned with the figures and set off with the graces of poetry: and poetry itself is designed yet further to be recommended by the charms of music, thus consecrated to the service of God: that so, delight may prepare the way for improvement, and pleasure become the handmaid of wisdom; while every turbulent passion is calmed by sacred melody, and the evil spirit is still dispossessed by the harp of the son of Jesse.—They present

religion to us in its most engaging dress, communicating truths, which philosophy could never investigate, in a style which poetry can never equal: while history is made the vehicle of prophecy, and creation lends all its charms to paint the glories of Redemption.—Besides their incomparable fitness to express our sentiments, they are at the same time memorials of and appeals to, former mercies and deliverances—they are acknowledgments of prophecies accomplished.' (*Bp. Horne's preface to Psalms*.) In commenting therefore upon this book, we should continually keep the Saviour in our mind: and whilst we consider who he was, and what he did, how and why he suffered, and how he rose and reigns, we should also endeavour to learn what his true disciples are, what they ought to be, and what they actually do aspire after. The literal meaning, as far as the Psalmist is concerned, should be adverted to, where it can be ascertained; the particulars, in which Christ is predicted or typified, noted; and the use that is to be made of every part of each Psalm, to encourage the faith and hope, to direct the temper and conduct, to enliven the devotions, and to assist the self-examination of the reader, should be plainly shewn.—We are also here continually reminded of what we must have to struggle against both within and from without, and how we may succeed in this conflict: and solemn warnings, and denunciations of vengeance against oppressors and persecutors, and the despisers and opposers of Christ and his Gospel, are every where interspersed. This indeed has been considered as an objection to the use of the Psalms in public or private devotion, and a prejudice has arisen in some pious minds against several parts of them, as if contrary to the christian spirit: but, doubtless, the *right spirit* has always been the same; and these parts must be considered, either as direct prophecies, or as divinely inspired declarations of the certain doom awaiting all the opposers of Christ, and his cause or people; and not as expressions of private resentment, or malevolence against injurious individuals. In short, there is nothing in true religion, doctrinal, experimental, and practical, but will present itself to our attention, whilst we meditate upon the Psalms. Scarcely any part of the book, but, when properly un-

derstood and accommodated, suits the case of private christians, and may be usefully employed in public worship: and hardly an occasion of praise and thanksgiving can be conceived, to which some portion of them, faithfully rendered in poetical versions, may not be applied with peculiar energy and propriety: and indeed the christian's use of them in the closet, and the minister's in the pulpit, will generally increase, with their growing experience of the power of true religion in their own hearts. From this eulogium on this part of Scripture, let the reader be excited to meditate on it carefully for himself: but let him not expect too much from the expositor. Brevity must be consulted; a writer's inclination may exceed his ability; and at the last, the teaching Spirit of God, sought in fervent prayer, leading the pious soul into the genuine exercise of faith, hope, love, and gratitude, will do more to enable a man to enter into the Psalmist's views, than any human explication. If the author is enabled to suggest a few profitable hints upon each Psalm, he shall have occasion to be very thankful.

Various divisions of this book have been made, apparently without much reason. The present order seems to have been very ancient, though by no means coincident with the date of the several Psalms, which, indeed, have seldom much connexion with each other.—The Septuagint throw the ninth and the tenth Psalms into one, as also the hundred and fourteenth, and the hundred and fifteenth; and they divide the hundred and sixteenth, and the hundred and forty-seventh each into two.—Various other particulars respecting the titles, the dates, and the occasions of the several Psalms, will be noted as we proceed.—The version of the Psalms, in our Bible, which was made by the translators employed by James the first, is posterior to that printed in our prayer books, which was executed in 1539. This last, as very excellent, and familiarized by custom, was retained in the Liturgy; though, as translated chiefly from the Septuagint, it does not so exactly correspond with the original, as does that in our Bibles. (*Guy's Key*.) It may be added, that the former is in no respect comparable to the latter.

B. C. 1010.

PSALM I.

The character and happiness of the righteous,
1-2. The misery and ruin of ungodly men,
4-6.

B^bLESSED is the man that walketh not in ^cthe counsel of the ^aungodly, nor ^dstandeth in ^ethe way of sinners, nor ^fsitteth in the seat of the ^gscornful.

2 But ^h his delight is in the law
of the LORD; and in his law doth
he ⁱ meditate ^k day and night.

3 And he shall be like [†] a tree
planted by the rivers of water, that
^u bringeth forth his fruit in his sea-
son; his leaf also ^e shall not [†] with-
er; and ^e whatsoever he doeth
shall prosper.

4 The ungodly *are* not so: but *are* & like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

5 Therefore the ungodly ⁹ shall not stand in the judgment, nor ¹ sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

6 For the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish.

PSALM II.

The Throne of Christ established, in contempt of all opposers, 1-6. Christ declares the Father's decree concerning his kingdom, 7-2. Kings and Rulers are warned to submit to him, 3-12.

B. C. 1040.

WHY ^a do the heathen ^{*} rage,
and ^b the people [†] imagine a
vain thing?

2 ^c The kings of the earth set themselves, and ^d the riders take counsel together, ^e against the LORD, and ^f against his appointed, *saying,*

3 * Let us break their bands
asunder, and cast away their cords
from us.

4 ^b He that sitteth in the heavens
shall laugh: the LORD shall have
them in derision.

5 Then ^h shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and ^z vex them in his ^l sore displeasure.

6^m Yet have I set \S my king
upon \S my holy hill of Zion.

7 ¶ I will declare * the decree :
The LORD hath said unto me,
" Thou art my Son ; * this day
have I begotten thee.

8 Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel.

10 * Be wise now therefore, O ye kings : * be instructed, ye judges of the earth.

k 1. 16-23. In xi. 4. lxxij. 6. Matt. xviii. 7. xxiii.
27. 42. 44. Rev. i. 13. xix. 11. 1 Or, *troubled*
Zech. i. 14. In xlv. 6. lxxviii. 27. 36. 37. c
Linn. vii. 13. 14. Matt. xxviii. 18. Acts ii. 34-

i. 92. Phil. ix. 9-11. * Heb. *enimvero*.
my holiness, xlviii. 1, 2. 1. Rev. viii. 10, cxxv.
 22. Rev. xiv. 1. * Or *you are not*, cxxv.
 1s. xlv. 19. n Matt. x. 1, xvi. 16. A
 1s. xlv. 19. Heb. *enimvero*.

Rom. 1:4. Heb. 1:5. 10:6. 1:5. 2:3. 1:10. 1:11. 1:12. 1:13. 1:14. 1:15. 1:16. 1:17. 1:18. 1:19. 1:20. 1:21. 1:22. 1:23. 1:24. 1:25. 1:26. 1:27. 1:28. 1:29. 1:30. 1:31. 1:32. 1:33. 1:34. 1:35. 1:36. 1:37. 1:38. 1:39. 1:40. 1:41. 1:42. 1:43. 1:44. 1:45. 1:46. 1:47. 1:48. 1:49. 1:50. 1:51. 1:52. 1:53. 1:54. 1:55. 1:56. 1:57. 1:58. 1:59. 1:60. 1:61. 1:62. 1:63. 1:64. 1:65. 1:66. 1:67. 1:68. 1:69. 1:70. 1:71. 1:72. 1:73. 1:74. 1:75. 1:76. 1:77. 1:78. 1:79. 1:80. 1:81. 1:82. 1:83. 1:84. 1:85. 1:86. 1:87. 1:88. 1:89. 1:90. 1:91. 1:92. 1:93. 1:94. 1:95. 1:96. 1:97. 1:98. 1:99. 1:100. 1:101. 1:102. 1:103. 1:104. 1:105. 1:106. 1:107. 1:108. 1:109. 1:110. 1:111. 1:112. 1:113. 1:114. 1:115. 1:116. 1:117. 1:118. 1:119. 1:120. 1:121. 1:122. 1:123. 1:124. 1:125. 1:126. 1:127. 1:128. 1:129. 1:130. 1:131. 1:132. 1:133. 1:134. 1:135. 1:136. 1:137. 1:138. 1:139. 1:140. 1:141. 1:142. 1:143. 1:144. 1:145. 1:146. 1:147. 1:148. 1:149. 1:150. 1:151. 1:152. 1:153. 1:154. 1:155. 1:156. 1:157. 1:158. 1:159. 1:160. 1:161. 1:162. 1:163. 1:164. 1:165. 1:166. 1:167. 1:168. 1:169. 1:170. 1:171. 1:172. 1:173. 1:174. 1:175. 1:176. 1:177. 1:178. 1:179. 1:180. 1:181. 1:182. 1:183. 1:184. 1:185. 1:186. 1:187. 1:188. 1:189. 1:190. 1:191. 1:192. 1:193. 1:194. 1:195. 1:196. 1:197. 1:198. 1:199. 1:200. 1:201. 1:202. 1:203. 1:204. 1:205. 1:206. 1:207. 1:208. 1:209. 1:210. 1:211. 1:212. 1:213. 1:214. 1:215. 1:216. 1:217. 1:218. 1:219. 1:220. 1:221. 1:222. 1:223. 1:224. 1:225. 1:226. 1:227. 1:228. 1:229. 1:230. 1:231. 1:232. 1:233. 1:234. 1:235. 1:236. 1:237. 1:238. 1:239. 1:240. 1:241. 1:242. 1:243. 1:244. 1:245. 1:246. 1:247. 1:248. 1:249. 1:250. 1:251. 1:252. 1:253. 1:254. 1:255. 1:256. 1:257. 1:258. 1:259. 1:260. 1:261. 1:262. 1:263. 1:264. 1:265. 1:266. 1:267. 1:268. 1:269. 1:270. 1:271. 1:272. 1:273. 1:274. 1:275. 1:276. 1:277. 1:278. 1:279. 1:280. 1:281. 1:282. 1:283. 1:284. 1:285. 1:286. 1:287. 1:288. 1:289. 1:290. 1:291. 1:292. 1:293. 1:294. 1:295. 1:296. 1:297. 1:298. 1:299. 1:300. 1:301. 1:302. 1:303. 1:304. 1:305. 1:306. 1:307. 1:308. 1:309. 1:310. 1:311. 1:312. 1:313. 1:314. 1:315. 1:316. 1:317. 1:318. 1:319. 1:320. 1:321. 1:322. 1:323. 1:324. 1:325. 1:326. 1:327. 1:328. 1:329. 1:330. 1:331. 1:332. 1:333. 1:334. 1:335. 1:336. 1:337. 1:338. 1:339. 1:340. 1:341. 1:342. 1:343. 1:344. 1:345. 1:346. 1:347. 1:348. 1:349. 1:350. 1:351. 1:352. 1:353. 1:354. 1:355. 1:356. 1:357. 1:358. 1:359. 1:360. 1:361. 1:362. 1:363. 1:364. 1:365. 1:366. 1:367. 1:368. 1:369. 1:370. 1:371. 1:372. 1:373. 1:374. 1:375. 1:376. 1:377. 1:378. 1:379. 1:380. 1:381. 1:382. 1:383. 1:384. 1:385. 1:386. 1:387. 1:388. 1:389. 1:390. 1:391. 1:392. 1:393. 1:394. 1:395. 1:396. 1:397. 1:398. 1:399. 1:400. 1:401. 1:402. 1:403. 1:404. 1:405. 1:406. 1:407. 1:408. 1:409. 1:410. 1:411. 1:412. 1:413. 1:414. 1:415. 1:416. 1:417. 1:418. 1:419. 1:420. 1:421. 1:422. 1:423. 1:424. 1:425. 1:426. 1:427. 1:428. 1:429. 1:430. 1:431. 1:432. 1:433. 1:434. 1:435. 1:436. 1:437. 1:438. 1:439. 1:440. 1:441. 1:442. 1:443. 1:444. 1:445. 1:446. 1:447. 1:448. 1:449. 1:450. 1:451. 1:452. 1:453. 1:454. 1:455. 1:456. 1:457. 1:458. 1:459. 1:460. 1:461. 1:462. 1:463. 1:464. 1:465. 1:466. 1:467. 1:468. 1:469. 1:470. 1:471. 1:472. 1:473. 1:474. 1:475. 1:476. 1:477. 1:478. 1:479. 1:480. 1:481. 1:482. 1:483. 1:484. 1:485. 1:486. 1:487. 1:488. 1:489. 1:490. 1:491. 1:492. 1:493. 1:494. 1:495. 1:496. 1:497. 1:498. 1:499. 1:500. 1:501. 1:502. 1:503. 1:504. 1:505. 1:506. 1:507. 1:508. 1:509. 1:510. 1:511. 1:512. 1:513. 1:514. 1:515. 1:516. 1:517. 1:518. 1:519. 1:520. 1:521. 1:522. 1:523. 1:524. 1:525. 1:526. 1:527. 1:528. 1:529. 1:530. 1:531. 1:532. 1:533. 1:534. 1:535. 1:536. 1:537. 1:538. 1:539. 1:540. 1:541. 1:542. 1:543. 1:544. 1:545. 1:546. 1:547. 1:548. 1:549. 1:550. 1:551. 1:552. 1:553. 1:554. 1:555. 1:556. 1:557. 1:558. 1:559. 1:560. 1:561. 1:562. 1:563. 1:564. 1:565. 1:566. 1:567. 1:568. 1:569. 1:570. 1:571. 1:572. 1:573. 1:574. 1:575. 1:576. 1:577. 1:578. 1:579. 1:580. 1:581. 1:582. 1:583. 1:584. 1:585. 1:586. 1:587. 1:588. 1:589. 1:590. 1:591. 1:592. 1:593. 1:594. 1:595. 1:596. 1:597. 1:598. 1:599. 1:600. 1:601. 1:602. 1:

11 ^a Serve the LORD with fear, and ^y rejoice with trembling.
 12 ^a Kiss ^a the Son, lest he be angry, and ^b ye perish from the way; ^c when his wrath is kindled but a little. ^d Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

PSALM III.

David, amidst numerous insulting foes, firmly relies on the divine protection, 1-6. He prays for deliverance, and ascribes salvation to the Lord, 7, 8.

A psalm of David, ^a when he fled from Absalom his son.

LORD, ^b how are they increased that trouble me? ^c many are they that rise up against me.

2 Many *there be* which say of my soul, *There is* ^d no help for him in God. ^e Selah,

3 But thou, O LORD, *art* ^f a shield ^g for me; ^h my glory, and ⁱ the lifter up of mine head.

4 ⁱ I cried unto the LORD with my voice, and he heard me out of ^k his holy hill. Selah.

5 ⁱ I laid me down and slept; I awaked; for ^m the LORD sustained me.

6 ^a I will not be afraid of ^o ten thousands of people, that have ^p set *themselves* against me round about.

7 ^q Arise, O Lord; save me, O my God: for ^r thou hast smitten all mine enemies *upon* the cheek bone; thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 ^e Salvation *belongeth* unto the LORD; ^t thy blessing *is* upon thy people. Selah.

13, 14. 1 iv. 8. Lev. xxvi. 6. Job xi. 18, 19. Prov. iii. 24. Acts xii. 6. m iv. 8. lvi. 9. Prov. xiv. 26. xviii. 10. Is. xxvi. 3.

2 Kings vi. 15-17. Rom. viii. 31. o 2 Sam. xviii. 7. p ii. 2. q x. 12. xii. 5. xxxv. 23. xlv. 23. lxx. 5. lxxiv. 11. lxxv. 9. Is. li. 9. Hab. ii. 19.

lvi. 10. Job xvi. 10. lxx. 17. Lam. iii. 30. s xxxvii. 39, 40. Prov. xxi. 31. Is. xliii. 11. xlv. 21, 22. Hos. xiii. 4. Jon. ii. 9. Acts iv. 12. Rev. vii. 10. xix. 1. t xxix. 11. lxxii. 17. Acts iii. 26. Eph. i. 3. Heb. vi. 14. 1 Pet. iii. 9.

PSALM IV.

David calls on God to hear him, 1. He reproves, warns, and counsels his enemies, 2-5. He shews his comfort and confidence in God, 6-8.

To the ^a chief Musician on ^a Negithoth, A Psalm of David.

HEAR me when I call, ^b O God of my righteousness: ^c thou hast enlarged me *when I was* in distress; ^d have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.

2 O ^d ye sons of men, ^e how long *will ye turn* ^f my glory into shame? ^g how long *will ye* ^h love vanity, and seek after ⁱ leasing? Selah.

3 But know that ^j the LORD hath set apart him that is godly ^k for himself: ^l the LORD will hear when I call unto him.

4 ^m Stand in awe, and ⁿ sin not: ^o ye sons of men, ^p how long *will ye turn* ^q my glory into shame? ^r how long *will ye* ^s love vanity, and seek after ^t leasing? Selah.

5 But know that ^j the LORD hath set apart him that is godly ^k for himself: ^l the LORD will hear when I call unto him.

6 ^m Stand in awe, and ⁿ sin not: ^o ye sons of men, ^p how long *will ye turn* ^q my glory into shame? ^r how long *will ye* ^s love vanity, and seek after ^t leasing? Selah.

7 But know that ^j the LORD hath set apart him that is godly ^k for himself: ^l the LORD will hear when I call unto him.

^o commune with your own heart upon your bed, and ^p be still. ^q Selah.

5 Offer ^r the sacrifices of righteousness, and ^s put your trust in the LORD.

6 *There be* ^t many that say, Who will shew us *any* good? LORD, ^u lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.

7 Thou hast ^v put gladness in my heart, more than in ^w the time *that* their corn and their wine increased.

8 ^x I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep; for ^y thou, LORD, only makest me dwell in safety.

9 ^z I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep; for ^y thou, LORD, only makest me dwell in safety.

10 ^z I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep; for ^y thou, LORD, only makest me dwell in safety.

PSALM V.

David prays, and purposes to persist in prayer, 1-3. He shews that God abhors the wicked, 4-6. He professes hope in God's mercy; and intreats his guidance, because of the malice of his enemies, 7-9. He prays that the wicked may be destroyed, and the righteous made prosperous and joyful, 10-12.

To the chief Musician upon Nehiloth, A Psalm of David.

^a GIVE ear to my words, O LORD, consider ^b my meditation.

2 Harken unto ^c the voice of my cry, ^d my King, and my God: for ^e unto thee will I pray.

3 ^f My voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O LORD; in the morning will I direct *my prayer* unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou *art* not a God ^g that hath pleasure in wickedness; neither shall ^h evil dwell with thee.

5 ⁱ The foolish shall not ^k stand ^l in thy sight: thou ^m hatest all workers of iniquity.

6 Thou shalt ⁿ destroy them that speak leasing: the LORD will abhor ^o the ^p bloody and deceitful man.

7 ^q But ^r as for me, I will come *into* thy house ^s in the multitude of thy mercy; and ^t in thy fear will I worship ^u toward ^v thy holy temple.

8 ^e Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness, because of ^g mine enemies; ^h make thy way straight before my face.

9 For ⁱ there is no ^j faithfulness in ^k their mouth; their inward part is very ^l wickedness; ^m their throat is an open sepulchre; ⁿ they flatter with their tongue.

10 ^o Destroy thou them, O God; ^p destroy them, O God; ^q destroy them, O God; ^r destroy them, O God; ^s destroy them, O God; ^t destroy them, O God; ^u destroy them, O God; ^v destroy them, O God; ^w destroy them, O God; ^x destroy them, O God; ^y destroy them, O God; ^z destroy them, O God; ^{aa} destroy them, O God; ^{ab} destroy them, O God; ^{ac} destroy them, O God; ^{ad} destroy them, O God; ^{ae} destroy them, O God; ^{af} destroy them, O God; ^{ag} destroy them, O God; ^{ah} destroy them, O God; ^{ai} destroy them, O God; ^{aj} destroy them, O God; ^{ak} destroy them, O God; ^{al} destroy them, O God; ^{am} destroy them, O God; ^{an} destroy them, O God; ^{ao} destroy them, O God; ^{ap} destroy them, O God; ^{aq} destroy them, O God; ^{ar} destroy them, O God; ^{as} destroy them, O God; ^{at} destroy them, O God; ^{au} destroy them, O God; ^{av} destroy them, O God; ^{aw} destroy them, O God; ^{ax} destroy them, O God; ^{ay} destroy them, O God; ^{az} destroy them, O God; ^{ba} destroy them, O God; ^{bb} destroy them, O God; ^{bc} destroy them, O God; ^{bd} destroy them, O God; ^{be} destroy them, O God; ^{bf} destroy them, O God; ^{bg} destroy them, O God; ^{bh} destroy them, O God; ^{bi} destroy them, O God; ^{bj} destroy them, O God; ^{bk} destroy them, O God; ^{bl} destroy them, O God; ^{bm} destroy them, O God; ^{bn} destroy them, O God; ^{bo} destroy them, O God; ^{bp} destroy them, O God; ^{bq} destroy them, O God; ^{br} destroy them, O God; ^{bs} destroy them, O God; ^{bt} destroy them, O God; ^{bu} destroy them, O God; ^{bv} destroy them, O God; ^{bw} destroy them, O God; ^{bx} destroy them, O God; ^{by} destroy them, O God; ^{bz} destroy them, O God; ^{ca} destroy them, O God; ^{cb} destroy them, O God; ^{cc} destroy them, O God; ^{cd} destroy them, O God; ^{ce} destroy them, O God; ^{cf} destroy them, O God; ^{cg} destroy them, O God; ^{ch} destroy them, O God; ^{ci} destroy them, O God; ^{cj} destroy them, O God; ^{ck} destroy them, O God; ^{cl} destroy them, O God; ^{cm} destroy them, O God; ^{cn} destroy them, O God; ^{co} destroy them, O God; ^{cp} destroy them, O God; ^{cq} destroy them, O God; ^{cr} destroy them, O God; ^{cs} destroy them, O God; ^{ct} destroy them, O God; ^{cu} destroy them, O God; ^{cv} destroy them, O God; ^{cw} destroy them, O God; ^{cx} destroy them, O God; ^{cy} destroy them, O God; ^{cz} destroy them, O God; ^{da} destroy them, O God; ^{db} destroy them, O God; ^{dc} destroy them, O God; ^{dd} destroy them, O God; ^{de} destroy them, O God; ^{df} destroy them, O God; ^{dg} destroy them, O God; ^{dh} destroy them, O God; ^{di} destroy them, O God; ^{dj} destroy them, O God; ^{dk} destroy them, O God; ^{dl} destroy them, O God; ^{dm} destroy them, O God; ^{dn} destroy them, O God; ^{do} destroy them, O God; ^{dp} destroy them, O God; ^{dq} destroy them, O God; ^{dr} destroy them, O God; ^{ds} destroy them, O God; ^{dt} destroy them, O God; ^{du} destroy them, O God; ^{dv} destroy them, O God; ^{dw} destroy them, O God; ^{dx} destroy them, O God; ^{dy} destroy them, O God; ^{dz} destroy them, O God; ^{ea} destroy them, O God; ^{eb} destroy them, O God; ^{ec} destroy them, O God; ^{ed} destroy them, O God; ^{ee} destroy them, O God; ^{ef} destroy them, O God; ^{eg} destroy them, O God; ^{eh} destroy them, O God; ^{ei} destroy them, O God; ^{ej} destroy them, O God; ^{ek} destroy them, O God; ^{el} destroy them, O God; ^{em} destroy them, O God; ^{en} destroy them, O God; ^{eo} destroy them, O God; ^{ep} destroy them, O God; ^{eq} destroy them, O God; ^{er} destroy them, O God; ^{es} destroy them, O God; ^{et} destroy them, O God; ^{eu} destroy them, O God; ^{ev} destroy them, O God; ^{ew} destroy them, O God; ^{ex} destroy them, O God; ^{ey} destroy them, O God; ^{ez} destroy them, O God; ^{fa} destroy them, O God; ^{fb} destroy them, O God; ^{fc} destroy them, O God; ^{fd} destroy them, O God; ^{fe} destroy them, O God; ^{ff} destroy them, O God; ^{fg} destroy them, O God; ^{fh} destroy them, O God; ^{fi} destroy them, O God; ^{fj} destroy them, O God; ^{fk} destroy them, O God; ^{fl} destroy them, O God; ^{fm} destroy them, O God; ^{fn} destroy them, O God; ^{fo} destroy them, O God; ^{fp} destroy them, O God; ^{fq} destroy them, O God; ^{fr} destroy them, O God; ^{fs} destroy them, O God; ^{ft} destroy them, O God; ^{fu} destroy them, O God; ^{fv} destroy them, O God; ^{fw} destroy them, O God; ^{fx} destroy them, O God; ^{fy} destroy them, O God; ^{fz} destroy them, O God; ^{ga} destroy them, O God; ^{gb} destroy them, O God; ^{gc} destroy them, O God; ^{gd} destroy them, O God; ^{ge} destroy them, O God; ^{gf} destroy them, O God; ^{gg} destroy them, O God; ^{gh} destroy them, O God; ^{gi} destroy them, O God; ^{gj} destroy them, O God; ^{gk} destroy them, O God; ^{gl} destroy them, O God; ^{gm} destroy them, O God; ^{gn} destroy them, O God; ^{go} destroy them, O God; ^{gp} destroy them, O God; ^{gq} destroy them, O God; ^{gr} destroy them, O God; ^{gs} destroy them, O God; ^{gt} destroy them, O God; ^{gu} destroy them, O God; ^{gv} destroy them, O God; ^{gw} destroy them, O God; ^{gx} destroy them, O God; ^{gy} destroy them, O God; ^{gz} destroy them, O God; ^{ha} destroy them, O God; ^{hb} destroy them, O God; ^{hc} destroy them, O God; ^{hd} destroy them, O God; ^{he} destroy them, O God; ^{hf} destroy them, O God; ^{hg} destroy them, O God; ^{hh} destroy them, O God; ^{hi} destroy them, O God; ^{hj} destroy them, O God; ^{hk} destroy them, O God; ^{hl} destroy them, O God; ^{hm} destroy them, O God; ^{hn} destroy them, O God; ^{ho} destroy them, O God; ^{hp} destroy them, O God; ^{hq} destroy them, O God; ^{hr} destroy them, O God; ^{hs} destroy them, O God; ^{ht} destroy them, O God; ^{hu} destroy them, O God; ^{hv} destroy them, O God; ^{hw} destroy them, O God; ^{hx} destroy them, O God; ^{hy} destroy them, O God; ^{hz} destroy them, O God; ^{ia} destroy them, O God; ^{ib} destroy them, O God; ^{ic} destroy them, O God; ^{id} destroy them, O God; ^{ie} destroy them, O God; ^{if} destroy them, O God; ^{ig} destroy them, O God; ^{ih} destroy them, O God; ⁱⁱ destroy them, O God; ^{ij} destroy them, O God; ^{ik} destroy them, O God; ^{il} destroy them, O God; ^{im} destroy them, O God; ⁱⁿ destroy them, O God; ^{io} destroy them, O God; ^{ip} destroy them, O God; ^{iq} destroy them, O God; ^{ir} destroy them, O God; ^{is} destroy them, O God; ^{it} destroy them, O God; ^{iu} destroy them, O God; ^{iv} destroy them, O God; ^{iw} destroy them, O God; ^{ix} destroy them, O God; ^{iy} destroy them, O God; ^{iz} destroy them, O God; ^{ja} destroy them, O God; ^{jb} destroy them, O God; ^{jc} destroy them, O God; ^{jd} destroy them, O God; ^{je} destroy them, O God; ^{jf} destroy them, O God; ^{jj} destroy them, O God; ^{jk} destroy them, O God; ^{jl} destroy them, O God; ^{jm} destroy them, O God; ^{jn} destroy them, O God; ^{jo} destroy them, O God; ^{jp} destroy them, O God; ^{jq} destroy them, O God; ^{jr} destroy them, O God; ^{js} destroy them, O God; ^{jt} destroy them, O God; ^{ju} destroy them, O God; ^{jv} destroy them, O God; ^{jw} destroy them, O God; ^{jx} destroy them, O God; ^{ky} destroy them, O God; ^{kz} destroy them, O God; ^{la} destroy them, O God; ^{lb} destroy them, O God; ^{lc} destroy them, O God; ^{ld} destroy them, O God; ^{le} destroy them, O God; ^{lf} destroy them, O God; ^{lg} destroy them, O God; ^{lh} destroy them, O God; ^{li} destroy them, O God; ^{lj} destroy them, O God; ^{lk} destroy them, O God; ^{ll} destroy them, O God; ^{lm} destroy them, O God; ^{ln} destroy them, O God; ^{lo} destroy them, O God; ^{lp} destroy them, O God; ^{lq} destroy them, O God; ^{lr} destroy them, O God; ^{ls} destroy them, O God; ^{lt} destroy them, O God; ^{lu} destroy them, O God; ^{lv} destroy them, O God; ^{lw} destroy them, O God; ^{lx} destroy them, O God; ^{ly} destroy them, O God; ^{lz} destroy them, O God; ^{ma} destroy them, O God; ^{mb} destroy them, O God; ^{mc} destroy them, O God; ^{md} destroy them, O God; ^{me} destroy them, O God; ^{mf} destroy them, O God; ^{mg} destroy them, O God; ^{mh} destroy them, O God; ^{mi} destroy them, O God; ^{mj} destroy them, O God; ^{mk} destroy them, O God; ^{ml} destroy them, O God; ^{mn} destroy them, O God; ^{mo} destroy them, O God; ^{mp} destroy them, O God; ^{mq} destroy them, O God; ^{mr} destroy them, O God; ^{ms} destroy them, O God; ^{mt} destroy them, O God; ^{mu} destroy them, O God; ^{mv} destroy them, O God; ^{mw} destroy them, O God; ^{mx} destroy them, O God; ^{my} destroy them, O God; ^{mz} destroy them, O God; ^{na} destroy them, O God; ^{nb} destroy them, O God; ^{nc} destroy them, O God; nd destroy them, O God; ^{ne} destroy them, O God; ^{nf} destroy them, O God; ^{ng} destroy them, O God; ^{nh} destroy them, O God; ⁿⁱ destroy them, O God; ^{nj} destroy them, O God; ^{nk} destroy them, O God; ^{nl} destroy them, O God; ^{nm} destroy them, O God; ⁿⁿ destroy them, O God; ^{no} destroy them, O God; ^{np} destroy them, O God; ^{nq} destroy them, O God; ^{nr} destroy them, O God; ^{ns} destroy them, O God; ^{nt} destroy them, O God; ^{nu} destroy them, O God; ^{nv} destroy them, O God; ^{nw} destroy them, O God; ^{nx} destroy them, O God; ^{ny} destroy them, O God; ^{nz} destroy them, O God; ^{oa} destroy them, O God; ^{ob} destroy them, O God; ^{oc} destroy them, O God; ^{od} destroy them, O God; ^{oe} destroy them, O God; ^{of} destroy them, O God; ^{og} destroy them, O God; ^{oh} destroy them, O God; ^{oi} destroy them, O God; ^{oj} destroy them, O God; ^{ok} destroy them, O God; ^{ol} destroy them, O God; ^{om} destroy them, O God; ^{on} destroy them, O God; ^{oo} destroy them, O God; ^{op} destroy them, O God; ^{oq} destroy them, O God; ^{or} destroy them, O God; ^{os} destroy them, O God; ^{ot} destroy them, O God; ^{ou} destroy them, O God; ^{ov} destroy them, O God; ^{ow} destroy them, O God; ^{ox} destroy them, O God; ^{oy} destroy them, O God; ^{oz} destroy them, O God; ^{pa} destroy them, O God; ^{pb} destroy them, O God; ^{pc} destroy them, O God; ^{pd} destroy them, O God; ^{pe} destroy them, O God; ^{pf} destroy them, O God; ^{pg} destroy them, O God; ^{ph} destroy them, O God; ^{pi} destroy them, O God; ^{pj} destroy them, O God; ^{pk} destroy them, O God; ^{pl} destroy them, O God; ^{pm} destroy them, O God; ^{pn} destroy them, O God; ^{po} destroy them, O God; ^{pp} destroy them, O God; ^{pq} destroy them, O God; ^{pr} destroy them, O God; ^{ps} destroy them, O God; ^{pt} destroy them, O God; ^{pu} destroy them, O God; ^{pv} destroy them, O God; ^{pw} destroy them, O God; ^{px} destroy them, O God; ^{py} destroy them, O God; ^{pz} destroy them, O God; ^{qa} destroy them, O God; ^{qb} destroy them, O God; ^{qc} destroy them, O God; ^{qd} destroy them, O God; ^{qe} destroy them, O God; ^{qf} destroy them, O God; ^{qg} destroy them, O God; ^{qh} destroy them, O God; ^{qi} destroy them, O God; ^{qj} destroy them, O God; ^{qk} destroy them, O God; ^{ql} destroy them, O God; ^{qm} destroy them, O God; ^{qn} destroy them, O God; ^{qo} destroy them, O God; ^{qp} destroy them, O God; ^{qq} destroy them, O God; ^{qr} destroy them, O God; ^{qs} destroy them, O God; ^{qt} destroy them, O God; ^{qu} destroy them, O God; ^{qv} destroy them, O God; ^{qw} destroy them, O God; ^{qx} destroy them, O God; ^{qy} destroy them, O God; ^{qz} destroy them, O God; ^{ra} destroy them, O God; ^{rb} destroy them, O God; ^{rc} destroy them, O God; rd destroy them, O God; ^{re} destroy them, O God; ^{rf} destroy them, O God; ^{rg} destroy them, O God; ^{rh} destroy them, O God; ^{ri} destroy them, O God; ^{rj} destroy them, O God; ^{rk} destroy them, O God; ^{rl} destroy them, O God; ^{rm} destroy them, O God; ^{rn} destroy them, O God; ^{ro} destroy them, O God; ^{rp} destroy them, O God; ^{rq} destroy them, O God; ^{rr} destroy them, O God; ^{rs} destroy them, O God; ^{rt} destroy them, O God; ^{ru} destroy them, O God; ^{rv} destroy them, O God; ^{rw} destroy them, O God; ^{rx} destroy them, O God; ^{ry} destroy them, O God; ^{rz} destroy them, O God; ^{sa} destroy them, O God; ^{sb} destroy them, O God; ^{sc} destroy them, O God; ^{sd} destroy them, O God; ^{se} destroy them, O God; ^{sf} destroy them, O God; ^{sg} destroy them, O God; ^{sh} destroy them, O God; ^{si} destroy them, O God; ^{sj} destroy them, O God; ^{sk} destroy them, O God; ^{sl} destroy them, O God; sm destroy them, O God; ^{sn} destroy them, O God; ^{so} destroy them, O God; ^{sp} destroy them, O God; ^{sq} destroy them, O God; ^{sr} destroy them, O God; ^{ss} destroy them, O God; st destroy them, O God; ^{su} destroy them, O God; ^{sv} destroy them, O God; ^{sw} destroy them, O God; ^{sx} destroy them, O God; ^{sy} destroy them, O God; ^{sz} destroy them, O God; ^{ta} destroy them, O God; ^{tb} destroy them, O God; ^{tc} destroy them, O God; ^{td} destroy them, O God; ^{te} destroy them, O God; ^{tf} destroy them, O God; ^{tg} destroy them, O God; th destroy them, O God; ^{ti} destroy them, O God; ^{tj} destroy them, O God; ^{tk} destroy them, O God; ^{tl} destroy them, O God; tm destroy them, O God; ^{tn} destroy them, O God; ^{to} destroy them, O God; ^{tp} destroy them, O God; ^{tq} destroy them, O God; ^{tr} destroy them, O God; ^{ts} destroy them, O God; ^{tt} destroy them, O God; ^{tu} destroy them, O God; ^{tv} destroy them, O God; ^{tw} destroy them, O God; ^{tx} destroy them, O God; ^{ty} destroy them, O God; ^{tz} destroy them, O God; ^{ua} destroy them, O God; ^{ub} destroy them, O God; ^{uc} destroy them, O God; ^{ud} destroy them, O God; ^{ue} destroy them, O God; ^{uf} destroy them, O God; ^{ug} destroy them, O God; ^{uh} destroy them, O God; ^{ui} destroy them, O God; ^{uj} destroy them, O God; ^{uk} destroy them, O God; ^{ul} destroy them, O God; ^{um} destroy them, O God; ^{un} destroy them, O God; ^{uo} destroy them, O God; ^{up} destroy them, O God; ^{uq} destroy them, O God; ^{ur} destroy them, O God; ^{us} destroy them, O God; ^{ut} destroy them, O God; ^{uu} destroy them, O God; ^{uv} destroy them, O God; ^{uw} destroy them, O God; ^{ux} destroy them, O God; ^{uy} destroy them, O God; ^{uz} destroy them, O God; ^{va} destroy them, O God; ^{vb} destroy them, O God; ^{vc} destroy them, O God; ^{vd} destroy them, O God; ^{ve} destroy them, O God; ^{vf} destroy them, O God; ^{vg} destroy them, O God; ^{vh} destroy them, O God; ^{vi} destroy them, O God; ^{vj} destroy them, O God; ^{vk} destroy them, O God; ^{vl} destroy them, O God; ^{vm} destroy them, O God; ^{vn} destroy them, O God; ^{vo} destroy them, O God; ^{vp} destroy them, O God; ^{vq} destroy them, O God; ^{vr} destroy them, O God; ^{vs} destroy them, O God; ^{vt} destroy them, O God; ^{vu} destroy them, O God; ^{vv} destroy them, O God; ^{vw} destroy them, O God; ^{vx} destroy them, O God; ^{vy} destroy them, O God; ^{vz} destroy them, O God; ^{wa} destroy them, O God; ^{wb} destroy them, O God; ^{wc} destroy them, O God; ^{wd} destroy them, O God; ^{we} destroy them, O God; ^{wf} destroy them, O God; ^{wg} destroy them, O God; ^{wh} destroy them, O God; ^{wi} destroy them, O God; ^{wj} destroy them, O God; ^{wk} destroy them, O God; ^{wl} destroy them, O God; ^{wm} destroy them, O God; ^{wn} destroy them, O God; ^{wo} destroy them, O God; ^{wp} destroy them, O God; ^{wq} destroy them, O God; ^{wr} destroy them, O God; ^{ws} destroy them, O God; ^{wt} destroy them, O God; ^{wu} destroy them, O God; ^{wv} destroy them, O God; ^{wx} destroy them, O God; ^{wy} destroy them, O God; ^{wz} destroy them, O God; ^{xa} destroy them, O God; ^{xb} destroy them, O God; ^{xc} destroy them, O God; ^{xd} destroy them, O God; ^{xe} destroy them, O God; ^{xf} destroy them, O God; ^{xg} destroy them, O God; ^{xh} destroy them, O God; ^{xi} destroy them, O God; ^{xj} destroy them, O God; ^{xk} destroy them, O God; ^{xl} destroy them, O God; ^{xm} destroy them, O God; ^{xn} destroy them, O God; ^{xo} destroy them, O God; ^{xp} destroy them, O God; ^{xq} destroy them, O God; ^{xr} destroy them, O God; ^{xs} destroy them, O God; ^{xt} destroy them, O God; ^{xu} destroy them, O God; ^{xv} destroy them, O God; ^{xw} destroy them, O God; ^{xy} destroy them, O God; ^{xz} destroy them, O God; ^{ya} destroy them, O God; ^{yb} destroy them, O God; ^{yc} destroy them, O God; ^{yd} destroy them, O God; ^{ye} destroy them, O God; ^{yf} destroy them, O God; ^{yg} destroy them, O God; ^{yh} destroy them, O God; ^{yi} destroy them, O God; ^{yj} destroy them, O God; ^{yk} destroy them, O God; ^{yl} destroy them, O God; ^{ym} destroy them, O God; ^{yn} destroy them, O God; ^{yo} destroy them, O God; ^{yp} destroy them, O God; ^{yq} destroy them, O God; ^{yr} destroy them, O God; ^{ys} destroy them, O God; ^{yt} destroy them, O God; ^{yu} destroy them, O God; ^{yv} destroy them, O God; ^{yw} destroy them, O God; ^{yx} destroy them, O God; ^{yy} destroy them, O God; ^{yz} destroy them, O God; ^{za} destroy them, O God; ^{zb} destroy them, O God; ^{zc} destroy them, O God; ^{zd} destroy them, O God; ^{ze} destroy them, O God; ^{zf} destroy them, O God; ^{zg} destroy them, O God; ^{zh} destroy them, O God; ^{zi} destroy them, O God; ^{zj} destroy them, O God; ^{zk} destroy them, O God; ^{zl} destroy them, O God; ^{zm} destroy them, O God; ^{zn} destroy them, O God; ^{zo} destroy them, O God; ^{zp} destroy them, O God; ^{zq} destroy them, O God; ^{zr} destroy them, O God; ^{zs} destroy them, O God; ^{zt} destroy them, O God; ^{zu} destroy them, O God; ^{zv} destroy them, O God; ^{zw} destroy

a vii. 9—15. ix. 15, 16. x. 15. xvii. 13. xxi. 8—10. xxviii. 3. 4. xxxi. 18. xxxv. 1—8. 26. iv. 15. jux. 12, 13. lxi. 6—8. lxxi. 7. lxxviii. 1, 2. lxxv. 22—25. lxxi. 13. lxxv. 12. lxxviii. 9—18. cix. 6—20. cxlvi. 7—9. cxl. 9. 10. cxlv. 6, 7. Deut. ii. 30. 1 Sam. xxv. 29. 39. 2 Sam. xv. 31. xvi. 14, 23. 2 Chr. xxv. 18. Esch. vii. 10. Job v. 12—14. 1 Cor. iii. 19. 2 Tim. iv. 14. **†** Or. from. **b** Lam. i. 5. Hos. ix. 7. **c** Is. i. 2. 20. lxxii. 10. Dan. ix. 5. 9. **d** xxxv. 27. xl. 16. lxxii. 10. lxxviii. 3. lxx. 1—4. Judg. v. 31. Is. lxx. 13. Rev. xviii. 20. xix. 1—7. **e** lxxv. 1—5. lxx. 13. Job xxxviii. 7. Zech. ix. 9. **†** Heb. coverest over, or, protectest. **f** lxxix. 36. Rom. viii. 28. 1 Cor. ii. 9. Jam. i. 12. ii. 5. **g** i. 1—3. iii. 8. xxxix. 12. cxii. 1. cxv. 13. **h** xxxii. 26. **•** Heb. crown. **i** iii. 3. lxxiv. 11.

PSALM VI.

David, being sick, deprecates wrath and intreats mercy, with mournful complaints and earnest pleadings, 1—7. Confiding in God, he triumphs over his enemies, 8—10.

To the chief Musician on ^a Neginoth upon ^a Sheminith, A Psalm of David.

O LORD, ^b rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, **O** LORD; ^c for I am weak; ^d **O** LORD, heal me; for ^e my bones are vexed.

3 My soul is also sore vexed: but thou, **O** LORD, ^f how long?

4 ^h Return, **O** LORD, ⁱ deliver my soul: oh save me ^k for thy mercies sake.

5 For ^l in death *there is* no remembrance of thee: ^m in the grave who shall give thee thanks?

6 I am weary with my groaning; ⁿ all the night make I my bed to swim; ^o I water my couch with my tears.

7 Mine eye is consumed because of grief; ^p it waxeth old because of all mine enemies.

8 Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity; for ^q the LORD hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The LORD hath heard my supplications; ^r the LORD will receive my prayer.

10 Let all mine enemies be ashamed and ^s sore vexed; let them ^t return and ^u be ashamed suddenly.

a iv. title. **b** Or. the eighth. **c** xii. title. 1 Chr. xv. 21. Marg. **d** xxxviii. 1. Is. lxx. 9. lxxii. 16. Jer. x. 24. xli. 20. 1 Cor. vi. 21, 22. **e** xxxviii. 7. 3. xli. 4. ciii. 13—17. **d** xxx. 2. Gen. ix. 17. Ex. xv. 26. Num. xiv. 13. Deut. xxxii. 39. Job v. 18. Jer. xvii. 14. Hos. vi. 1. Matt. iv. 24. **e** xxxviii. 3. xxxviii. 3. h. 8. Job xix. 26. xxxix. 19—21. **f** xlii. 14. xxxix. 9. 10. xxxviii. 8. xlii. 5. 11. lxxviii. 2. 3. Prov. xviii. 14. Matt. xvi. 32. **g** xlii. 1, 2. lxxviii. 7. Luke xvi. 7. **h** lxxv. 14. x. 13. Mal. iii. 7. **i** xlii. 13. xlii. 20. lxxviii. 13. cxvi. 4. 9. cxl. 2. cxli. 7. Is. xxxviii. 17. **k** xxx. 7. lxx. 13. lxxix. 5. 9. Dan. ix. 18. Eph. i. 6. **l** xli. 9. lxxviii. 10—12. cxv. 17. cxviii. 18, 19. **m** Eccl. 10. John ix. 4. **n** xxxviii. 9. 9. lxxii. 3. lxxviii. 2—9. lxxviii. 9. cii. 3—5. cxlii. 4—7. Job x. 1. xlii. 2. **o** Or. every night. **p** xxxix. 12. xlii. 3. Job xvi. 20. Jer. xiv. 17. Lam. i. 2. 16. ii. 11. 18. 19. iii. 43—50. Luke vii. 39. **q** xxxv. 9, 10. xxxviii. 10. lxxviii. 9. Job vii. 7. Lam. v. 17. **r** xxxix. 115. xxxviii. 13. Matt. vii. 23. xxx. 41. Luke xvi. 27. **s** lxx. 8. cxvi. 3. Is. xxx. 19. xxxviii. 3. 5. Heb. v. 7. **t** iii. 4. xlii. 22. xl. 1. 2. lxxi. 19. 20. cxviii. 5. cxl. 1. xxxviii. 3. Jon. ii. 2. 7. 2 Cor. vii. 9—10. **u** cxvi. 1. 2. 2 Cor. i. 10, 11. **v** x. 10. vii. 6. xxi. 3. xxxv. 25. xl. 14, 15. lxxi. 13. lxxviii. 16, 17. lxxviii. 17. cix. 28, 29. cxli. 10. xxxviii. 12. Is. xvi. 11. Jer. xx. 11. **y** ii. 5. xli. 2. 9. **z** Job vi. 20. Mal. iii. 19. **a** Prov. xxix. 1. 1 Thes. v. 2.

PSALM VII.

David, protesting his innocence of the crimes charged on him, intreats God to protect him from his enemies, and to plead his cause for the sake of the people, 1—9. He expresses his confidence in God, predicts the destruction of persecutors, and determines to praise the Lord, 10—17.

a Shiggaion of David, which he sang unto the LORD, concerning the ^b words of Cush the Benjamite. **O** LORD my God; ^c in thee do I put my trust: ^d save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me:

2 Lest ^e he tear my soul like a lion, ^f rending it in pieces, ^g while *there is* ^h none to deliver.

3 **O** LORD my God, ⁱ if I have done this; ^k if there be iniquity in my hands;

4 ^l If I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me: (yea, ^m I have delivered him that ⁿ without cause is mine enemy:)

5 Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take it; yea, let him tread down my life upon the earth, and ^p lay mine honour in the dust. **Selah.**

6 Arise, **O** LORD, in thine anger, ^q lift up thyself because of the rage of mine enemies; and ^r awake for me ^s the judgment *that* thou hast commanded.

7 So shall the congregation of the people compass thee about: for their sakes therefore ^t return thou on high.

8 The LORD shall judge the people: ^u judge me, **O** LORD, according to my righteousness, and according ^v to mine integrity *that is* in me.

9 Oh ^w let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but ^x establish the just: ^y for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins.

10 [†] My defence *is* of God, ^h which saveth the upright in heart.

11 [†] God judgeth the righteous, and God *is* angry *with the wicked* every day.

12 If ⁱ he turn not, ^k he will whet his sword: he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; ^l he ordaineth his arrows against the ^m persecutors.

14 Behold, ⁿ he travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood.

15 He ^o made a pit, and dig-

a Shiggaion of David, which he sang unto the LORD, concerning the words of Cush the Benjamite. **O** LORD my God; in thee do I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me: Lest he tear my soul like a lion, rending it in pieces, while there is none to deliver. O LORD my God, if I have done this; if there be iniquity in my hands; If I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me: (yea, I have delivered him that without cause is mine enemy:) Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take it; yea, let him tread down my life upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust. Selah. Arise, O LORD, in thine anger, lift up thyself because of the rage of mine enemies; and awake for me the judgment that thou hast commanded. So shall the congregation of the people compass thee about: for their sakes therefore return thou on high. The LORD shall judge the people: judge me, O LORD, according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity that is in me. Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just: for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins. My defence is of God, which saveth the upright in heart. God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day. If he turn not, he will whet his sword: he hath bent his bow, and made it ready. He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors. Behold, he travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood. He made a pit, and dig-

a Hab. iii. 1. **†** Or, business. **b** C. 1458. **c** xlii. 5. 5. xviii. 28. xxx. 2. 12. xlii. 4. lxxviii. 26. Josh. xiv. 8. Jer. xxxi. 18. Dan. ix. 4. 19. 20. Zech. xiv. 5. **d** xli. 1. xlii. 2. xxx. 2. xxxi. 1. xxxi. 1. xxxii. 10. cxlvi. 3—6. Is. l. 10. 1 Pet. i. 21. **e** iii. 7. xlvii. 7—9. xxxi. 15. xxxv. 1—3. Jer. xv. 15. xx. 11. 1 Pet. iv. 19. **f** xxxv. 15. Is. xxxviii. 13. **g** x. 9. xlii. 12. xlii. 13. Deut. xxxiii. 20. Prov. xix. 12. 2 Tim. iv. 17. 1 Pet. v. 8. **h** 22. Hos. xii. 7. 8. **i** Jude. xviii. 28. 2 Sam. xiv. 6. Marg. Job x. 7. **•** Heb. not a deliverer. **j** lxx. 3. Josh. xlii. 22. 1 Sam. xx. 8. xlii. 3. 12. xlii. 9. xlii. 19. 19. 2 Sam. xvi. 7, 8. Job xvi. 17—19. **k** lxxi. 18. 1 Sam. xxiv. 11. Job xi. 14. **l** lv. 20. cix. 5. Gen. xlv. 4. Prov. xvii. 10. Jer. xviii. 20, 21. **m** 1 Sam. xxiv. 7. 10, 11. xvi. 10—17. 24. **n** 1 Sam. xix. 4, 5. xx. 1. xlii. 14. xlii. 11—15. 17—19. xiv. 28, 29. xvi. 21. **o** Job xxi. 5—10. 35—40. **p** xlii. 5. Is. 12. Job xl. 12. Is. x. 6. lxxii. 3. Zech. x. 5. Mal. iv. 3. **q** xlii. 12. Job xvi. 15. xl. 13. Jer. xvii. 13. **r** iii. 2. Hab. iii. 13. **s** iii. 7. xli. 5. xxxv. 1. 23. xlii. 26. lxxviii. 1, 2. Is. iii. 13. **t** lxxix. 3. cxiv. 2. Is. xxxiii. 10. xxxviii. 20. **u** xlii. 23. Is. 5. lxxviii. 66. Is. li. 9. **x** lxxvi. 6, 9. cxli. 6. 1 Sam. xxvi. 15. 2 Sam. xvii. 14. Marg. y. xlii. 11. lxxv. 10, 11. Rev. xi. 17, 18. xvi. 5. 7. xlii. 20. xix. 2. **y** xlii. 4. cxli. 5, 6. xxxviii. 6. Is. lxxii. 15. **a** Is. 8. xl. 4. lxxviii. 1. cxvi. 14. xlii. 9. Gen. xviii. 25. Acts xvi. 31. Rom. xiv. 10—12. 1 Cor. iv. 4, 5. **b** xlii. 1. xxxv. 24. xlii. 1. Gen. xxi. 33. 2 Chr. xx. 12. **c** xlii. 2, 3. xlii. 20—24. xxxv. 24—27. 2 Cor. i. 19. **d** xxx. 21. xxxv. 11. xl. 12. lxxviii. 72. Prov. xiv. 1. 1 Thes. h. 10. **e** Is. 5, 6. x. 15, 16. lxxv. 6. lxxv. 10, 11. 12, 23. Is. xxxviii. 30—32. Dan. xi. 45. Acts xii. 23. **f** xxxv. 23. Marg. xl. 2. 1 Sam. ii. 9. Rom. xvi. 25. 1 Thes. iii. 14. 1 Pet. v. 10. Jude 15. **g** xlii. 3. xlii. 21. xxxv. 2. 1 Sam. xvi. 7. 1 Chr. xxxv. 9. Jer. xi. 20. xlii. 10. xx. 12. Rev. ii. 25. **†** Heb. say back to me upon Goli. iii. 3. xlii. 1, 2. lxxviii. 11. Gen. xv. 1. **h** cxli. 2. xxxv. 4. Job viii. 4. Prov. ii. 21. xl. 39. xxxviii. 18. **i** Or, God is a righteous Judge. **j** xlii. 15. cxl. 12, 13. **k** lxxv. 4. Is. iv. 6, 7. Jer. xxi. 12, 19. Ez. xvi. 10. xxxviii. 11. Acts 10. 15. **l** Deut. xxxii. 41. Is. xlviii. 1. xxxv. 5. Ez. xiv. 9—11. 28. **m** 2 Thes. i. 4. 5. **n** Job x. 20. 35. Is. xxxviii. 11. Is. 4. 5. Jer. i. 16. **•** Heb. hath digged xxxv. 2. xxxv. 25. Job vi. 27. Jer. xviii. 20.

ix. 15, 16. x. 2. ged it, ° and is fallen into the ditch
xxxv. 8. xciv. which he made.
13. exl. 9, 10. 16 P His mischief shall return
exli. 10. Esth. upon his own head, and his violent
vii. 10. Job iv. dealing shall come down upon his
3. Prov. v. 22. own pate.
xxvi. 27. Ec. x. 8, 9.
P xxxvi. 4. 12. 17 I will praise the LORD ° ac-
xxxvii. 12, 13. cording to his righteousness: and
1 Sam. xliii. 9. will sing praise to the name of the
xxiv. 12, 13. LORD ° most high.
xxvi. 10. xxviii. 19. xxxi. 3, 4.
1 Kings ii. 32. Esth. ix. 25. Matt. xxvii. 3—5. q xxxv. 28.
li. 14. lxxi. 15, 16. xxviii. 2. cxi. 3. cxlv. 7. r ix. 2. xcii.
1. 8. Dan. iv. 17. 25. 34. Acts vii. 48.

PSALM VIII.

a lxxxi. lxxxiv. The glory of God displayed in the works of Cre-
title. ation, 1—3. And in his condescending love to
b ix. 1. cxlv. man, 4—9.
1. Is. xvi. 13. To the chief Musician upon a Gittith,
Matt. xxii. 45. A Psalm of David.
John xx. 28. O LORD ° our Lord, ° how ex-
Phil. ii. 11. iii. cellent is thy name in all the
8. Rev. xix. 16. earth! who hast set ° thy glory
c lxxii. 17 — 19. above the heavens.
xxii. 2 — 4. 2 ° Out of the mouth of babes
cxlviii. 13. Ex. and sucklings hast thou ° ordained
xv. 11. xxxiv. ° strength, because of thine ene-
5, 6. Deut. mies, that thou mightest ° still ° the
xxviii. 58. Cant. enemy and the avenger.
v. 16. 3 When ° I consider thy hea-
d xxvi. 5. lviii. 10, 11. lxxviii. 4. cxviii. 4, 5. ven, ° the work of thy fingers,
1 Kings viii. 27. Hab. iii. 3. Eph. ° the moon and the stars, which
iv. 10. Phil. ii. thou hast ordained;
9, 10. Heb. vii. 26. 4 ° What is man that thou art
e Matt. xl. 25. mindful of him? and ° the son of
xxi. 16. Luke man, that thou ° visitest him?
x. 21. 1 Cor. i. 27. 5 For ° thou hast made him a
° Heb. founded. little lower than the angels, and
f lxxxiv. 5 — 7. ° hast crowned him with glory and
Is. xl. 31. Am. honour.
v. 9. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. 6 Thou ° madest him to have
g iv. 4. xlv. 10. dominion over the works of thy
Ex. xi. 7. xv. hands; thou hast ° put all things
16. Josh. ii. 9 under his feet:
— 11. 1 Sam. ii. 7. 7 † All sheep and oxen, yea, and
9. Is. xxxvii. 20 the beasts of the field;
— 29. 36 — 38. 8 ° The fowl of the air, and the
Hab. ii. 20. fish of the sea, and whatsoever
h xlv. 16. passeth through the paths of the
i xix. 1. cxi. 2. seas.
Job xxii. 12. 9 O LORD our Lord, ° how ex-
xxxvi. 24. Rom. cellent is thy name in all the
i. 20. earth!
k xxxiii. 6. Gen. m cxliv. 3. 2 Chr. vi. 18. Job vii. 17. xxv. 6.
i. 1. Ex. viii. 19. n iv. 2. lxxx. 17. cxlvi. 5. Is. li. 12.
xxxi. 18. Luke Ez. vii. 15. Matt. vii. 20. o cvi. 4. Gen. xxi. 1. Ex. iv. 31.
xi. 20. Luke i. 68. xix. 44. 1 Pet. ii. 12. p ciii. 20. Gen. i. 26, 27. ii.
I civ. 19. cxxxvi. 7. 2 Sam. xiv. 20. Job iv. 18—20. Phil. ii. 7, 8. Heb. ii. 7, 9, 16.
7—9. cxlviii. 3. 7. 2 Sam. xiv. 20. Job iv. 18—20. Phil. ii. 7, 8. Heb. ii. 7, 9, 16.
Gen. i. 16—18. q xxi. 3—5. xlv. 1—3. 6. John xiii. 31, 32. Eph. i. 21. Phil. ii.
Deut. iv. 19. earth! r Gen. i. 26, 28. ix. 2. 9—11. Heb. ii. 8. 1 Pet. i. 20, 21. s ex. 1. 1 Cor. xv. 24—27. Eph.
Job xxv. 3, 5. m cxliv. 3. 2 Chr. vi. 18. Job vii. 17. xxv. 6. i. 22. Heb. ii. 8. 1 Pet. iii. 22. † Heb. Flocks and oxen all
Is. xl. 17. Heb. ii. 6, 7. n iv. 2. lxxx. 17. cxlvi. 5. Is. li. 12. of them. Gen. ii. 20. t cxlviii. 10. Gen. i. 20—25. Job xxxviii.
Ez. vii. 15. Matt. vii. 20. o cvi. 4. Gen. xxi. 1. Ex. iv. 31. 39—41. xxxix. 1, &c. xl. 15—24. xli. 1, &c. u 1. civ. 24. Deut.
Luke i. 68. xix. 44. 1 Pet. ii. 12. p ciii. 20. Gen. i. 26, 27. ii. xxxiii. 26. Job xi. 7.

PSALM IX.

B. C. 1021. David praises God for punishing his enemies,
a vii. 17. xxxiv. and maintaining his cause, 1—6. He shows
1—4. ciii. 1, 2. that God will preserve his servants, and calls
cxlv. 1—3. cxlvi. on them to praise his name, 7—12. He prays
1, 2. 1 Chr. xxix. for deliverance from present trials, that he
10—13. Is. xli. may still praise the Lord; and predicts the ruin
1. Heb. viii. 15. of the wicked, 13—30.
Rev. v. 9—14. To the chief Musician upon Muth-
b lxxvi. 12. cxi. labben, A Psalm of David.
1. cxxxviii. 1 I WILL praise thee, O LORD,
Luke x. 27. ° with my whole heart; ° I
c 14. li. 15. lxx. will shew forth all thy marvellous
13. cv. 2. 1 Chr. works.
xvi. 12. 16. 24. Is. xlii. 21. lxx.
e. Rev. xv. 3.

2 d I will be glad and rejoice in d v. 11. xxvii. 6.
thee: I will sing praise to thy xxviii. 7. xliii. 4.
name, ° O thou most High. xcii. 4. xcvi. 12.
3 When mine enemies are turn- Hab. iii. 17, 18.
ed back, ° they shall fall and pe- Phil. iv. 4.
rish at thy presence. e vii. 17. lvi. 2.
4 For ° thou hast ° maintained 3. lxxxiii. 18.
my right and my cause; thou sat- xxviii. 9. Dap.
test in the throne judging ° right. v. 18.
5 Thou hast ° rebuked the hea- f lxxviii. 1, 2.
then, ° thou hast destroyed the wick- lxxvi. 7. lxxx.
ed, ° thou hast put out their name 16. Is. lxxiv. 3.
for ever and ever. 2 Thes. i. 9.
6 † On ° thou enemy, ° destruc- Rev. vi. 12—17.
tions are come to a perpetual end: xx. 11.
and ° thou hast destroyed cities; g xvi. 5. exl. 12.
° their memorial is perished with ° Heb. made my
them. judgment.
7 But ° the LORD shall endure h Heb. in righte-
for ever: ° he hath prepared his ousness. xlv. 6, 7.
throne for judgment: xlvi. 8. lxxxix.
8 And ° he shall judge the world 14. cxli. 13.
in righteousness, he shall minister xxviii. 9. Is. xi.
judgment to the people in upright- 4. 1 Pet. ii. 23.
ness. h ii. 1, 3, 9. lxxxviii.
9 ° The LORD also will be ° a 55. lxxxix. 10.
refuge for the oppressed, a refuge cxlix. 7. 1 Sam.
° in times of trouble. xvi. 45—51. 2
10 And they that ° know thy Sam. v. 6, &c.
name will ° put their trust in thee: viii. 1—15. x. 6—
for ° thou LORD, hast not forsaken 9. xxi. 15—22.
them that seek thee. xxii. 44—46. Rev.
11 ° Sing praises to the LORD, xix. 15.
° which dwelleth in Zion: ° de- i v. 6. 1 Sam.
clare among the people his doings. xxv. 39. xxxi.
12 ° When he maketh inquisi- 4. 2 Sam. xvii.
tion for blood, he remembereth 23. Mal. iv. 3.
them: ° he forgetteth not the cry k Deut. ix. 14.
of the ° humble. Prov. x. 7. xlii.
13 ° Have mercy upon me, O 9.
LORD; ° consider my trouble † Or, The destruc-
which I suffer of them that hate tions of the ene-
me, ° thou that liftest me up from my arc come to
the gates of death. a perpetual end,
14 That ° I may shew forth all and their cities
thy praise ° in the gates of ° the have ° thou de-
daughter of Zion: ° I will rejoice stroyed, &c.
in thy salvation. i vii. 5. viii. 2.
15 ° the heathen are sunk down Ex. xv. 6. Mic.
in the pit that they made: in the vii. 8, 10.
net which they hid is their own m xlvj. 9. Ex. xiv.
foot taken. 13. Is. x. 24, 25.
16 The LORD is ° known by the xiv. 6—8. Nah.
judgment which he executeth: ° the i. 9—13. 1 Cor.
31. Rom. ii. 5, 6, 16. s xviii. 2. xxxii. 7. xlv. 1. xlviii. 3. xv. 26. 54—57.
lxii. 8. xci. 1, 2. cxlii. 4, 5. Deut. xxxiii. 27. Prov. xviii. 10. Is. Rev. xx. 2.
v. 5, 6. viii. 14. xxxii. 2. Nah. i. 7. Luke xiii. 34. Heb. vi. 18. n 1 Sam. xxx. 1.
° Heb. an high place. xx. 1. xlv. 7. Marg. t 1. 15. lxxvii. 1. xxxi. 7. Is. x. 6,
2. cxviii. 12. u xci. 14. Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. 7. 13, 14. xiv.
John xvii. 3. 2 Cor. iv. 6. 2 Tim. i. 12. 1 John ii. 3, 4. v. 20. 17. xxxvii. 26.
x v. 11. lvii. 1. cxlvi. 5, 6. Is. xxvi. 3, 4. y cv. 3, 4. Is. xlv. Jer. li. 25.
19. xlv. 3, 4. lv. 6, 7. Jer. xxix. 13. 2 Cor. i. 9, 10. z xxxiii. o Is. xiv. 22, 23.
1—3. xlvii. 6, 7. xevi. 1, 2. cxlviii. 1—5. 13, 14. a lxxviii. 68. Jer. li. 62—64.
cxxxii. 14. Is. xii. 6. xiv. 32. Heb. xii. 22. Rev. xiv. 1. b lxxvi. p xc. 2. cii. 12.
2. 5. xevi. 10. cv. 1, 2. cvii. 22. cxviii. 17. Is. xii. 4—6. John 24—27. Heb. i.
xvii. 26. c Gen. ix. 5. 2 Kings xxiv. 4. Is. xxvi. 21. Matt. 11. 12. xlii. 8.
xxiii. 25. Luke xi. 50, 51. Rev. vi. 9, 10. xvi. 6. d x. 14, 17. q l. 6. xciv. 15.
xxii. 24. xxxiv. 6. cii. 17. Ex. iii. 7, 9. Luke xviii. 7, 8. † Or, r 1. 6. xciv. 15.
afflicted. Judg. x. 16. e li. 1. cxix. 132. f xiii. 3. xlv. 9. xcix. 4. Gen.
19. cxix. 153. cxlii. 6. Neh. ix. 32. Lam. i. 9, 11. g xxx. xxviii. 25. Is. xi.
3. lvi. 13. lxxvi. 13. cvii. 18. cxvi. 3, 4. Is. xxxviii. 10. Jon. 4. 5. Acts xviii.
ii. 6. h li. 15. lxxix. 13. cvi. 2. cxxxviii. 1. i xlii. 22. 31. Rom. ii. 5, 6, 16. s xviii. 2. xxxii. 7. xlv. 1. xlviii. 3.
25. xxxv. 18. xlii. 4. cix. 30, 31. cxvi. 18, 19. cxviii. 19, 20. cxlix. lxii. 8. xci. 1, 2. cxlii. 4, 5. Deut. xxxiii. 27. Prov. xviii. 10. Is.
1, 2. k Is. xxxvii. 22. lxi. 11. Mic. iv. 13. Matt. xxi. 5. 1 xli. 5, 6. viii. 14. xxxii. 2. Nah. i. 7. Luke xiii. 34. Heb. vi. 18.
5. xx. 5. xxi. 1. xxxv. 9. li. 12. 1 Sam. ii. 1. Is. xii. 3. Hab. t 1. 15. lxxvii. 1.
ii. 18. Luke i. 47. m vii. 15, 16. xxxv. 8. xxxvii. 15. lvi. 2. cxviii. 12. u xci. 14. Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9.
6. aciv. 23. Prov. v. 22. xxii. 8. xxvi. 27. n xlvii. 11. lviii. John xvii. 3. 2 Cor. iv. 6. 2 Tim. i. 12. 1 John ii. 3, 4. v. 20.
10, 11. lxxviii. 17, 19. Ex. vii. 5. xiv. 4, 31. Deut. xxix. 22—28. x v. 11. lvii. 1. cxlvi. 5, 6. Is. xxvi. 3, 4. Is. xxxviii. 10. Jon.
Josh. ii. 19, 11. Judg. i. 7. 1 Sam. vi. 19, 20. xvii. 46. 2 Kings ii. 6. h li. 15. lxxix. 13. cvi. 2. cxxxviii. 1. i xlii. 22.
xiv. 1, 3, 4, 25. o xi. 6. cal. 9. Prov. vi. 2. xii. 13. Is. viii. 15. 25. xxxv. 18. xlii. 4. cix. 30, 31. cxvi. 18, 19. cxviii. 19, 20. cxlix.
xxxviii. 13. 6 xi. 6. cal. 9. Prov. vi. 2. xii. 13. Is. viii. 15. 1 xli. 5, 6. viii. 14. xxxii. 2. Nah. i. 7. Luke xiii. 34. Heb. vi. 18.
xxxviii. 13.

† Meditation. v. 1. wicked is snared in the work of
xiv. 14. xcii. 3. his own hands. † Higgaion. Selah.
Marg. 17 * The wicked shall be turned
p Prov. xiv. 32. into hell, and all the nations that
Is. ii. 11. v. forget God.
14. Matt. xxv. 9 18 For * the needy shall not al-
41-46. Rom. ii. ways be forgotten : * the expecta-
8, 9. 2 Thes. tion of the poor shall not perish
i. 7-9. Rev. for ever.
xv. xxi. 8. 22 cvi. 13. 21.
q xlv. 17. 20. 1. Job vii. 13. 13.
22 cvi. 13. 21. Jer. ii. 32. iii.
21. xiii. 25. xviii. 15. xxiii.
27. Hos. ii. 13. 17. Hos. ii. 13.
r 12. xii. 5. lxxv. 4. 12-14. cii. 17.
20. cix. 31. Luke 4. 12-14. cii. 17.
i. 53. vi. 20. Jam. ii. 5. s Prov. xiii. 18. xxiv. 14. Phil. i.
20. t iii. 7. vii. 6. x. 12. xlv. 23. 26. lxxviii. 1, 2. lxxiv. 22.
23. lxxvi. 8. 9. lxxx. 2. Is. xlii. 13. 14. li. 9. Zeph. iii. 8.
u Gen. xxviii. 26. 1 Sam. ii. 9. 2 Chr. xiv. 11. Is. xlii. 13. x ii.
1-3. lxxix. 6. clix. 7. Jer. x. 25. Joel iii. 12. Mic. v. 15. Zech.
xiv. 18. Rev. xix. 15. y lxxvi. 12. lxxviii. 15. Ex. xv. 16.
xxiii. 27. Deut. ii. 25. Jer. xxv. 40. Ez. xxx. 13. z lxxxii.
6, 7. Is. xxxi. 3. Ez. xxviii. 2. 9. Acta. xii. 22, 23.

PSALM X.

The Psalmist complains that the Lord hid his face, amidst the outrages of wicked persecutors, 1-11. He prays for redress, and professes his confidence in God, 12-18.

WHY * standest thou afar off,
O LORD ? why * hidest thou
thyself in times of trouble ?

2 * The wicked * in his pride
doth persecute the poor : * let
them be taken in the devices that
they have imagined.

3 For the wicked * boasteth of
his † heart's desire, † and † bless-
eth the covetous * whom the LORD
* abhorreth.

4 The wicked, through † the
pride of his countenance, * will not
seek after God : † God is not in
all his † thoughts.

5 * His ways are always grie-
vous ; * thy judgments are far
above out of his sight : as for all his
enemies, * he puffeth at them.

6 He hath * said in his heart,
* I shall not be moved : for I shall
|| never be in adversity.

7 His mouth is † full of cursing,
* and * deceit, and fraud : * under
his tongue is * mischief * and † vani-
ty.

8 He sitteth in * the lurking
places of the villages : in the se-
cret places doth he murder the
innocent : * his eyes † are privily
set against the poor.

9 * He lieth in wait § secretly as
a lion in his den : he lieth in
wait * to catch the poor : he doth
catch * the poor, when he draweth
him into his net.

10 He † croucheth, and * hum-
bleth himself, that the poor may
fall * by his strong ones.

11 He hath * said in his heart,
* God hath forgotten : he hideth
his face, he will never see it.

12 * Arise, O LORD : O God,
* lift up thine hand : † forget not
the † humble.

13 Wherefore doth the wicked
* contemn God ? he hath said in his
heart, † Thou wilt not require it.

14 * Thou hast seen it ; for
* thou beholdest mischief and spite,
* to requite it with thy hand : * the
poor † committeth himself unto
thee : thou art * the helper of the
fatherless.

15 * Break thou the arm of the
wicked and the evil man : * seek
out his wickedness till thou find
none.

16 * The LORD is King for ever
and ever : * the heathen are pe-
rished out of his land.

17 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

18 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

9 * He lieth in wait § secretly as
a lion in his den : he lieth in
wait * to catch the poor : he doth
catch * the poor, when he draweth
him into his net.

10 He † croucheth, and * hum-
bleth himself, that the poor may
fall * by his strong ones.

11 He hath * said in his heart,
* God hath forgotten : he hideth
his face, he will never see it.

12 * Arise, O LORD : O God,
* lift up thine hand : † forget not
the † humble.

13 Wherefore doth the wicked
* contemn God ? he hath said in his
heart, † Thou wilt not require it.

14 * Thou hast seen it ; for
* thou beholdest mischief and spite,
* to requite it with thy hand : * the
poor † committeth himself unto
thee : thou art * the helper of the
fatherless.

15 * Break thou the arm of the
wicked and the evil man : * seek
out his wickedness till thou find
none.

16 * The LORD is King for ever
and ever : * the heathen are pe-
rished out of his land.

17 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

18 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

19 * Break thou the arm of the
wicked and the evil man : * seek
out his wickedness till thou find
none.

20 * The LORD is King for ever
and ever : * the heathen are pe-
rished out of his land.

21 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

22 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

23 * Break thou the arm of the
wicked and the evil man : * seek
out his wickedness till thou find
none.

24 * The LORD is King for ever
and ever : * the heathen are pe-
rished out of his land.

25 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

26 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

27 * Break thou the arm of the
wicked and the evil man : * seek
out his wickedness till thou find
none.

28 * The LORD is King for ever
and ever : * the heathen are pe-
rished out of his land.

29 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

30 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

31 * Break thou the arm of the
wicked and the evil man : * seek
out his wickedness till thou find
none.

32 * The LORD is King for ever
and ever : * the heathen are pe-
rished out of his land.

33 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

34 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

PSALM XI.

David professes confidence in God, when ad-
vised to flee from his enemies, 1-3. He shows
the Lord's abhorrence of the wicked, and his
care of the righteous, 4-7.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm
of David.

* I N the LORD put I my trust ;
* how say ye to my soul, * Flee,
as a bird to your mountain ?

2 For, lo, * the wicked bend
their bow, they * make ready their
arrow upon the string, * that they
may * privily shoot at * the upright
in heart.

3 If * the foundations be destroy-
ed, * what can the righteous do ?

4 * The LORD is in his holy
temple, * the LORD's throne is in
Acts xiii. 12-15. * Heb. in darkness.

11. lxxv. 10. xlv. 15. xlvii. 11. cxxv. 4.
5. Is. lxxv. 12. 2 Tim. ii. 19. 1 Kings xix. 13-15. xlvii. 12-14. 2 Chr. xxxii. 13-15. Neh. vi. 10-12. Jer. xlvii. 11-15. Dan. iii. 15-18. vi. 10. &c. John vi. 8-10. Acta. v. 5-12. 24. &c. k ix. 11. xviii. 6. Ex. xl. 34, 35. 1 Chr. xvii. 5. Hab. ii. 20. Zech. iii. 13. 2 Thes. ii. 4. 1 ii. 4. cii. 19. 4s. lxxv. 1. Matt. v. 34. xxiii. 21. 22. Acta. vii. 49. Rev. iv. 2.

35 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

36 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

37 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

38 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

39 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

40 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

41 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

42 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

43 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

44 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

45 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

46 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

47 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

48 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

49 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

50 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

51 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

52 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

53 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

54 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

55 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

56 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

57 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

58 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

59 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

60 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

61 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

62 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

63 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

64 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

65 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

66 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

67 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

68 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

69 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

70 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

71 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

72 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

73 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

74 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

75 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

76 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

77 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

78 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

79 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

80 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

81 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

82 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

83 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

84 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

85 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

86 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

87 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

88 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

89 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

90 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

91 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

92 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

93 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

94 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

95 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

96 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

97 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

98 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

99 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

100 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

101 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

102 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

103 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

104 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

105 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

106 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

107 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

108 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

109 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

110 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

111 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

112 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

113 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

114 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

115 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

116 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

117 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

118 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

119 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

120 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

121 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

122 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

123 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

124 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

125 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

126 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

127 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

128 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

129 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

130 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

131 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

132 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

133 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

134 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

135 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble : * thou wilt
* prepare their heart, * thou wilt
cause thine ear to hear :

136 * To judge the fatherless and
the oppressed, that * the man of
the earth may no more † oppress.

137 LORD, * thou hast heard the
desire of * the humble :

m xxxiii. 13. heaven : ^m his eyes behold, his
xxxiv. 15, 16. eye-lids try the children of men.
xliv. 21. lxiv. 7. 5 The LORD ⁿ trieth the righ-
2 Chr. xvi. 9. teous : but ^o the wicked, and him
Prov. xv. 3. Jer. that loveth violence, his soul hat-
xvii. 10. xxiii. eth.
24. Heb. iv. 13. n vii. 9. xvii. 3.
xxvi. 2. lxxvi. 10. 6 ^p Upon the wicked he shall
xxxix. 1. 23. rain [†] snares, fire and brimstone,
24. Gen. xxii. and [†] an horrible tempest : *this*
1. Zech. xiii. 9. shall be ^q the portion of ^r their cup.
Mal. iii. 3. Jam. i. 12. 1 Pet. i.
7. iv. 12. 7 For ^s the righteous LORD lov-
o v. 4. 5. x. 3. eth righteousness ; ^t his counte-
xxi. 8. Prov. nance doth behold the upright.
vi. 16-19. Jer. xii. 8. Zech. xi. 8. p cv. 32. Gen. xix. 24. Ex. ix. 23, 24.
Job xviii. 15. xx. 23. Is. xxiv. 17, 18. Ex. xiii. 14. xxxviii. 22.
Luke xvii. 29. [†] Or, quick burning coals. xviii. 12, 13.
[†] Or, a burning tempest. q xvi. 5. Gen. xliii. 34. 1 Sam.
ix. 23. Job xx. 29. xxvii. 13, &c. r lxxv. 8. Is. li. 17, 22.
Jer. xx. 15-17. Hab. ii. 16. John xviii. 11. s xlv. 7. xcix.
4. cxlvi. 8. Is. lxi. 8. t v. 12. xxi. 6. xxxiii. 18. xlii. 5.
Job xxxvi. 7.

PSALM XII.

David, lamenting the decay of godliness, and the prevalency of deceit, craves help from God, 1, 2. He predicts the destruction of flatterers, proud boasters, and oppressors. 3-5. He comforts himself in assurance of divine protection, grounded on the faithful promises of God, notwithstanding the triumph of the wicked, 6-8.

To the chief Musician upon * She-
minith, A Psalm of David.

[†] **HELP**, LORD ; for ^a the godly
man ceaseth ; for ^b the faith-
ful fail from among the children of
men.

2 ^c They speak vanity every one
with his neighbour : *with* ^d flatter-
ing lips, and with [†] a double heart,
do they speak.

3 The LORD shall ^e cut off all
flattering lips, and ^f the tongue
that speaketh ^g proud things :

4 Who have said, ^h With our
tongue will we prevail ; our lips
are ^{||} our own : ^b who is lord over
us ?

5 ⁱ For the oppression of the
poor, for the sighing of the needy,
^k now will I arise saith the LORD ;
I will set *him* in safety *from him*
that ^{*} puffeth at him.

6 ^l The words of the LORD are
pure words ; ^m as silver tried in
a furnace of earth, purified seven
times.

7 Thou shalt keep them, O
LORD, ⁿ thou shalt preserve [†] them
from ^o this generation for ever.

8 ^p The wicked walk on every
side, ^q when the [†] vilest men are
exalted.

^{||} Heb. are with us. h Gen. iii. 5. Ex. v. 2.
Job xxi. 14, 15. Jer. ii. 31. xlv. 16, 17. Dan. iii. 11. xi. 36. 2
i x. 12. lxxiv. 21, 22. lxxix. 10, 11. cxlvi. 7, 8.
Ex. ii. 23, 24. iii. 7-9. Judg. x. 16. Prov. xiv. 31. xxii. 22, 23.
Ec. iv. 1. v. 8. Is. xix. 20. Ez. xviii. 12, 13. 18. Jam. v. 4.
Is. xxxiii. 10. Mic. vii. 8, 9. ^{*} Or, would ensnare him. x.
5. Job v. 15, 21. l xviii. 30. xix. 8. cxix. 140. Prov. xxx.
5. m lxxvi. 10. n vii. 1. xxxvii. 28, 40. cxli. 8. cxlv.
10. Deut. xxxiii. 3. 1 Sam. ii. 9. Is. xxvii. 3. 1 Pet. i. 5. Jude
1. [†] Heb. him, that is, every one of them. o x. 18.
Matt. iii. 7. p Prov. xxix. 12. Hos. v. 11. Mic. vi. 16.
q Judg. ix. 18, &c. 1 Sam. xviii. 17, 18. Esth. iii. 6, &c. Is.
xxii. 4-6. Mark xiv. 63-65. [†] Heb. vilest of the sons
of men. Job xxx. 8. Dan. xi. 21.

PSALM XIII.

David mournfully complains that God delays to comfort and deliver him ; and prays for help, that his enemy might not insult over him, 1-4. Trusting in the mercy of God, he expects to rejoice in singing his praises, 5, 6.

To the * chief Musician, A Psalm
of David.

^a **HOW** long wilt thou ^b forget
me, O LORD ? for ever ?
^c how long wilt thou hide thy face
from me ?

2 How long shall I ^d take coun-
sel in my soul, *having* ^e sorrow in
my heart daily ? how long shall
^f mine enemy ^g be exalted over
me ?

3 ^h Consider and hear me, O
LORD my God : ⁱ lighten mine
eyes, ^k lest I sleep the *sleep* of
death ;

4 ^l Lest mine enemy say, ^m I
have prevailed against him ; and
those that trouble me rejoice ⁿ when
I am moved.

5 But ^o I have trusted in thy
mercy ; ^p my heart shall rejoice in
thy salvation.

6 ^q I will sing unto the LORD, be-
cause ^r he hath dealt bountifully
with me.

Esth. vii. 6. Lam. i. 9. Mic. vii. 8-10.

18. xlii. 10. xlv. 14-16. cxliii. 3, 4. cxliii. 3, 4. Lam. i. 5.
Luke xxi. 53. h ix. 13. xxv. 19. xxxi. 7. cxix. 153. Lam.
v. 1. i xviii. 28. 1 Sam. xiv. 27, 29. Ezra ix. 8. Luke ii.
32. Rev. xxi. 23. k Jer. ii. 39, 57. Eph. v. 14. l x.
11. xxv. 2. xxxv. 19, 25. xxxviii. 16. Ex. xxxii. 12. Deut. xxxii.
27. Josh. vii. 9. Ez. xxxv. 12-15. m ix. 19. Jer. i. 19.
Lam. i. 16. n lv. 22. lxii. 2. 6. cxii. 6. cxli. 1-3.
Prov. xii. 3. o xxxii. 10. xxxiii. 18, 21, 22. xxxvi. 7. lii.
8. cxlvii. 11. Is. xii. 2. Jude 21. p ix. 14. xx. 5. xxxv.
19. xliii. 4, 5. li. 12. cxix. 81. 1 Sam. ii. 1. Hab. iii. 18.
Luke i. 47. ii. 20. q xxi. 13. lvii. 9-11. lix. 16. r cxvi.
7. cxix. 17.

PSALM XIV.

David describes the general depravity of man-
kind, and the enmity of the wicked against
the people of God, 1-6. He longs and prays
for his salvation, 7.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of
David.

^a **THE** fool hath said in his heart,
There is ^b no God. ^c They are
corrupt, they have done ^d abomina-
ble works, ^e there is none that
doeth good.

2 ^f The LORD looked down
from heaven upon the children of
men, to see if there were ^g any
that did understand, and ^h seek
God.

3 They are ⁱ all gone aside ;
they are *all* together become ^{*} fil-
thy : ^k there is none that doeth good,
no, not one.

4 ^l Have all the workers of in-
iquity no knowledge ? who ^m eat up
my people *as* they eat bread, ⁿ and
call not upon the LORD.

5 There [†] were they in great
fear : for ^o God is in ^p the genera-
tion of the righteous.

6 ^q Ye have shamed the coun-

Rom. iii. 11. h lxix. 32. lxxxiii. 16. 2 Chr. xix. 3. xxx. 19.
Is. viii. 19. lv. 6. Heb. xi. 6. i cxix. 176. Ec. vii. 29. Is. liii.
6. lix. 7, 8. 13-15. Jer. ii. 18. Rom. iii. 12, 23. Eph. ii. 3. j
Pet. ii. 13-15. ^{*} Heb. stinking. lxxxviii. 5. Job xv. 16. Is.
lxiv. 6. Ez. xxxvi. 25. 2 Cor. vii. 1. k 1. Ex. viii. 31. xii.
30. Deut. i. 35. Job xiv. 4. Rom. iiii. 10. 1 Cor. vi. 5. l xcix.
8, 9. Is. v. 13. xxvii. 11. xxix. 14. xlv. 19, 20. xlv. 20. Rom. i.
21, 22, 28. 2 Cor. iv. 3, 4. Eph. iv. 17, 18. m Jer. x. 25. Am.
viii. 4. Mic. iii. 2, 3. Gal. v. 15. n lxxxix. 6. Job xli. 15.
xxvii. 10. Is. lxix. 7. [†] Heb. they feared a fear. liii. 5. Ex.
xv. 16. Esth. viii. 17. Prov. i. 26, 27. xxviii. 1. Is. vii. 2. viii. 12.
o xxiv. 5, 6. xlv. 5. 7, 11. Is. viii. 10. xii. 6. xli. 10. xliii. 1, 2.
Matt. i. 23. p xxii. 30. lxxiii. 15. cxii. 2. 1 Pet. ii. 9. q iii.
2. iv. 2. xxii. 7, 8. xlii. 10. Neh. iv. 2-4. Is. xxxvii. 10, 11. Ez.
xxxv. 10. Dan. iii. 15. Matt. xxvii. 40-43.

ix. 9. exlii. 4, 5. *sel of the poor, because the LORD*
 Heb. vi. 18.
 † Heb. *who will* is his refuge.
 † *give, &c.* llii. 6.
 cxi. 47. 1 Chr. xvi. 35.
 xxi. 22. E. 13. When the LORD bringeth back
 the captivity of his people, *Isaac* shall rejoice, and Israel shall
 be glad.
 Luke ii. 10, 11. Rom. xi. 26. cxxxvi. 1, 2, 4. Job xlii. 10.
 Jer. xx. 18. xxi. 23. Ez. xxix. 25. Joel iii. 1. Am. iv. 14.
 xlviii. 11. lxxv. 6. calix. 2. Neh. xii. 43. Jer. xxxiii. 10, 11. Rev. xviii. 20. xix. 7.

PSALM XV.

a i. 1-4. xliii. 6. The character of the heirs of Heaven, 1-4.
 xlii. 3-5. xlvii. A Psalm of David.
 4. lxi. 4. lxxiv. **L**ORD, who shall abide in
 thy tabernacle? Who shall
 dwell in thy holy hill?

2 He that walketh uprightly,
 and worketh righteousness, and
 speaketh the truth in his heart.

3 He that backbiteth not with
 his tongue, nor doeth evil to his
 neighbour, nor taketh up a re-
 proach against his neighbour.

4 In whose eyes a vile person
 is contemned; but he honoureth
 them that fear the LORD. He that
 sweareth to his own hurt, and
 changeth not.

5 He that putteth not out his
 money to usury, nor taketh re-
 ward against the innocent. He
 that doeth these things shall never
 be moved.

c i. 5-8. Ez. xliii. 1. Lev. xix. 16. Jer. ix. 4-9. Rom. i. 30.
 Tit. iii. 2. Jam. iv. 11. 1 Pet. ii. 1, 2. g 1 Sam. xxiv. 11. Is.
 lvi. 2. Matt. vii. 12. Rom. xii. 17. xiii. 10. 3 John 11. Or,
 revere, or, endure. Prov. xvii. 10. xxi. 23. h ci. 4. 2 Kings
 iii. 13, 14. Esth. iii. 2. Job xxvii. 21, 22. Is. xxxii. 5, 6. Dan. v.
 17. Eccl. Acts xiv. 2, 3, 25. Jam. ii. 1-9. i xvi. 3. ci. 6. cxix.
 63. Matt. xii. 49, 50. 1 John iii. 14. k Josh. ix. 19-20. Judg.
 xi. 36. 2 Sam. xxi. 1, 2. Matt. v. 33. 1 Ex. xlii. 25. Lev. xxv.
 34-37. Deut. xxiii. 19, 20. Neh. v. 2-5. 7-13. Ez. xlviii. 8, 17.
 xlii. 12. m Ex. xlii. 7, 8. Deut. xvi. 19. Is. xliii. 15. Mic.
 vi. 3. Matt. xvi. 15. xlvii. 3-5. n iv. 22. cxi. 3. cxli. 6.
 Prov. xii. 3. Ez. xviii. 27. Matt. vii. 21-25. John xiii. 17. Jam.
 i. 22-25. 2 Pet. i. 10, 11.

PSALM XVI.

David seeks protection from God, disclaims all
 merit, and avows his love to the saints, and
 his hatred of idolatry. 1-4. He rejoices in
 God as his portion, and thanks him for giving
 him counsel. 5-7. He speaks prophetically
 of the resurrection and glory of Christ, and of
 his people. 8-11.

• Michtam of David.
 • **PRESERVE** me, O God; b for
 in thee do I put my trust.

2 O my soul, c thou hast said
 unto the LORD, Thou art my Lord:
 d my goodness extendeth not to
 thee;

3 e But to f the saints that are
 in the earth, and to g the excellent,
 h in whom is all my delight.

4 i Their sorrows shall be mul-
 tiplied j that hasten after another
 god: k their drink offerings of
 blood will I not offer, nor l take up
 their names into my lips.

5 m The LORD is the portion of
 mine n inheritance and o of my cup:
 p thou maintainest my lot.

q Cant. iv. 1, &c. vi. 1, &c. vii. 1, &c. h cxix. 63. Prov. viii.
 30. xlii. 20. Cant. vii. 10. Is. lxi. 4. Eph. v. 25-27. 1 John iii.
 14, 17. i xxxv. 10. xlvii. 7. Jon. ii. 8. Rev. xiv. 2-11. xvin.
 4, 5. † Or, give gift to another. k Gen. xxv. 14. Lev.
 xliii. 13. Is. lvii. 6. lxx. 11. lxxi. 3. Jer. vii. 18. m Ex. xliii. 13.
 Josh. xlii. 7. Hos. ii. 16, 17. n lxxiii. 26. cxix. 57. cxlii. 5.
 Jer. x. 16. Lam. iii. 24. j Heb. part. n xi. 6. xliii. 5. cxvi.
 13. Eph. v. 18. o ii. 6. Is. 4. xli. 7-12. lxi. 6, 7. lxxix. 4.
 20-37. ex. 1, 2. cxlii. 11, 17, 18. Is. xli. 1. lxx. 12. Actum. 32.
 v. 31. 1 Cor. xv. 25.

6 The lines are fallen unto me
 in pleasant places; yea, I have
 a goodly heritage.

7 I will bless the LORD, who
 hath given me counsel; my reins
 also, instruct me in the night-
 seasons.

8 I have set the LORD always
 before me; because he is at my
 right hand, I shall not be moved.

9 Therefore my heart is glad,
 and my glory rejoiceth: my
 flesh also shall rest in hope.

10 For thou wilt not leave my
 soul in hell; neither wilt thou suf-
 fer thine Holy One to see corrup-
 tion.

11 Thou wilt shew me the path
 of life: in thy presence is fulness
 of joy; at thy right hand there are
 pleasures for evermore.

51. ex. 5. cxli. 5. z xv. 5. lxxii. 6.
 b xxx. 12. lvii. 8. Acts ii. 26. Jam. iii. 5-9.
 xix. 26, 27. Prov. xiv. 32. Is. xvi. 19. 1 Thes. iv. 13, 14. † Heb.
 dwell confidently. d ix. 17. xlix. 15. Marg. cxlix. 8. Deut.
 xxxii. 23. Job xi. 8. Prov. xv. 11. xlvii. 20. Is. v. 14. xiv. 9. Am.
 ix. 2. Luke xvi. 23. 1 Cor. xv. 55. Marg. Rev. i. 18. xx. 13, 14.
 e Acts ii. 27-31. xlii. 35-38. 1 Cor. xv. 42, 50-54. f Dan. ix.
 24. Luke i. 35. iv. 34. Acts iii. 14. g xxi. 4. Prov. iii. 19. iv.
 18. v. 6. xii. 25. Is. ii. 3. Matt. vii. 14. Rom. viii. 11. 1 Pet. i. 21.
 h xvii. 15. xvi. 5, 6. Matt. v. 8. Acts ii. 28. 1 Cor. xiii. 12. 2 Cor.
 iv. 17. Eph. iii. 19. 1 John iii. 2. Rev. vii. 15-17. xlii. 5.
 i Mark xvi. 19. Acts vii. 56. 1 Pet. iii. 22. k xxxvi. 8. Matt.
 xv. 46.

PSALM XVII.

David appeals to God for his integrity. 1-4. He
 prays to be upheld and saved from his proud,
 malicious, and prosperous enemies. 5-14. He
 chooses the path of righteousness, and expects
 satisfaction when he shall awake in the like-
 ness of God, 15.

• A Prayer of David.

• **HEAR** the right, O LORD,
 c attend unto my cry, give
 ear unto my prayer, that goeth
 † not out of feigned lips.

2 d Let my sentence come forth
 from thy presence; let thine eyes
 behold e the things that are equal.

3 f Thou hast proved mine heart;
 g thou hast visited me in the night;
 thou hast tried me, and h shalt find
 nothing: i I am purposed that my
 mouth shall not transgress.

4 Concerning k the works of men,
 l by the word of thy lips, I have
 kept me from the paths of m the
 destroyer.

5 n Hold up my goings in thy
 paths, o that my footsteps p slip
 not.

6 q I have called upon thee; for
 thou wilt hear me, O God: r in-
 cline thine ear unto me, and hear
 my speech.

7 Shew s thy marvellous loving
 kindness, O thou that savest, t by
 thy right hand, them which put
 their trust in thee, from those that
 rise up against them.

8 Keep me as u the apple of the
 eye. v Eph. vi. 17. Jam. i. 13. Rev. xii. 11. w 1 Pet. v. 3. Rev.
 ix. 11. Marg. n cxix. 116, 117, 118. cxvi. 3, 7. 1 Sam. ii. 2.
 Jer. x. 23. o xlii. 26. xxxviii. 15. cxix. 18. j Heb. be not
 moved. p ly. 16. lxxi. 19, 20. cxvi. 2. q xli. 3, 4. Is. xxxvii.
 17, 20. Dan. ix. 17-19. r xxi. 21. lxxviii. 12. Rom. v. 20, 21.
 Rev. xv. 7. s Or, meet them which trust in thee, from those
 that rise up against the right hand. v. 11, 12. x. 12-19. 1 Sam.
 xviii. 45-47. xxi. 28, 29. 2 Kings xix. 22, 34. 2 Chr. xvi. 9.
 v. 6. xlv. 3. Is. 6. Ez. xv. 6. t Deut. xxxii. 10. Prov. i. 3.
 2. Zech. ii. 8.

tr xxxvi. 7. lvii. 1.
lxi. 4. lxiii. 7.
xci. 1. 4. Ruth
ii. 12. Matt.
xxiii. 37. Luke
xli. 34.
* Heb. *waste*.
1 Chr. xvii. 9.
† Heb. *enemies*
against the soul.
vii. 5. xxxv. 4.
7. 12. 1 Sam.
xxiv. 11.
x lxxiii. 7 — 9.
exix. 79. Deut.
xxxii. 15. Job
xv. 27. Is. vi.
10. Matt. xiii.
15. Acts xxviii.
27.
y xii. 3, 4. xxxi.
18. cxix. 4.
Ex. v. 2. xv. 9.
1 Sam. ii. 3. 2
Pet. ii. 18. Rev.
xiii. 5, 6.
z 1 Sam. xliii. 26.
xxiv. 2, 3. xvi.
2, 3.
a x. 8—10. Prov.
vi. 13, 14.
† Heb. *the likeness*
of him, (that is
of every one of
them) is as a
lion that desireth
to ravin. vii.
2. xxi. 13. 2
Tim. iv. 17. 1
Pet. v. 8.
c Heb. *sitting*.
d iii. 7. vii. 6
xliv. 23. 26.
cxix. 126. Is. I
sword. vii. 11—
12. Acts iv. 28
viii. 23. xv. 19.
72. Luke xii.
7—15. xxii. 18.
are are full.
27, 28. 1 v.
26, 27. 2 Cor.
Rev. vi. 16, 17.
19. Matt. xxix.

eye, "hide me under the shadow of thy wings,

9 From the wicked that * oppress me, from my † deadly enemies who compass me about.

10 * They are inclosed in their own fat: y with their mouth they speak proudly.

11 They have now z compassed us in our steps: they have a set their eyes bowing down to the earth;

12 ‡ Like as a lion *that* is greedy of his prey, and as it were a young lion § lurking in secret places.

13 b Arise, O LORD, || disappoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul from the wicked, * *which* is c thy sword;

14 From men † *which* are thy hand, O LORD, from d men of the world, e *which* have their portion in *this* life; f and whose belly thou fillest with thy g hid treasure: ‡ they are full of children, h and leave the rest of their *substance* to their babes.

15 i As for me, k I will behold thy face in righteousness; l I shall be satisfied, when m I awake n with thy likeness.

i. 9. || Heb. *prevent his face.* * Or, *by thy*
-13. c Is. x. 5. 15. xiii. 5. xxxvii. 26. Hab. i.
† Or, *by thine hand.* d Luke xvi. 8. John
xvii. 14. 1 John iv. 4. 5. e Ixix. 17-19. lxxiii.
19-21. xvi. 25. Jam. v. 5. f Job xii. 6. 9. xxi.
g Prov. ii. 4. Matt. xiii. 44. ‡ Or, *their chil-*
h xxxix. 6. Job xxi. 21. xxvii. 14-17. Luke xvi.
7. Josh. xxiv. 15. k iv. 6. cxix. 111. Job xix.
iii. 18. l xvi. 11. xxxvi. 8, 9. lxx. 4. Matt. v. 6.
xxi. 3. 4. 23. m xlix. 14. Job xiv. 12. Is. xxvi.
ii. 52, 53. n Gen. i. 26, 27. 1 John iii. 2, 3.

PSALM XVIII.

a xxxvi. *title*.
 cxvi. 16. Act.
 xlii. 36. Heb.
 iii. 5.
 b xxxiv. 19. Eccl.
 xv. 2. &c. Jud.
 v. 1, &c. 1 Sam.
 iii. 1—10. 1
 xii. 1—6.
 c cxvi. 1—6. exlii.
 1, 2. 1 John i
 19.
 d 32. xxviii. 7, 8.
 cxviii. 14. 1
 xii. 2. Phil. i
 13. Col. i. 11.
 e xxviii. 1. 1x.
 2: 7. Is. xxxi
 2.
 f xxi. 2. cxliv.
 Jer. xvi. 19.
 g Heb. *rock*.
 x xxi. 4. Prov. ii.
 h cxxxii. 17.
 Sam. xxii. 3.
 i Prov. xviii. 1.
 k v. 2, 3. xxvi.
 1, 2. lv. 16. lx.
 8. 2 Sam. xx
 4. Phil. iv. 6.
 l lxx. 1, 2. Ne.
 ix. 5. Rev. i
 11. v. 12—14.
 m xxi. 15. Luke
 71. Acts ii. 2
 Rom. viii. 31
 39.
 n cxvi. 3. 2 Sam.
 xxi. 5, 6. 1
 xiii. 8. liii. 3.
 Matt. xxvi. 3
 39. Mark xiv
 —7. Matt. xx
Relial. p
ard. q
 xv. 36. Acts

David's psalm of thanksgiving, for his manifold deliverances, and singular prosperity, 1—50.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, ^a the servant of the LORD, who spake unto the LORD the words of this song, ^b in the day that the LORD delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, and from the hand of Saul: And he said,

I WILL love thee, O LORD, ^d my strength.

2 ^c The LORD is my Rock, and ^e my Fortress, and my Deliverer; my God, my ^{*} strength, in whom I will trust; ^g my Buckler, and ^h the Horn of my salvation, and ⁱ my high Tower. -

3 ^k I will call upon the LORD, ^l who is worthy to be praised: ^m so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

4 ⁿ The sorrows of death compassed me, and ^o the floods of [†] ungodly men made me afraid.

5 ^p The [‡] sorrows of hell compassed me about: ^q the snares of death prevented me.

6 ^r In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried unto my God: ^s

ps. 33, 34. 2 Cor. i. 9. o xxii. 12, 13, 16. Jon. ii. 2. vi. 47. 55. xxvii. 24, 25. 39—44. Acts xxi. 30. † Heb. lxxxvi. 13. lxxxviii. 3—8. 15—17. Acts ii. 24. ‡ Or, Ec. ix. 12. r xviii. 3, 4. l. 15. cxxx. 1, 2. Mark xii. 5.

he heard my voice out of his temple, and my cry came before him, even into his ears.

7 Then ^a the earth shook and trembled : ^x the foundations also of the hills moved and were shaken, because he was wroth.

8 There ^y went up a smoke ^{*} out of his nostrils, and ^z fire out of his mouth devoured : coals were kindled by it.

9 ^a He bowed the heavens also, and came : and ^b darkness was under his feet.

10 And ^c he rode upon a cherub, and did fly : yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness ^d his secret place ; his pavilion round about him *were* dark waters, ^e and thick clouds of the skies.

12 ^f At the brightness *that was* before him his thick clouds passed, ^g hail-stones and coals of fire.

13 The LORD also ^b thundered in the heavens, and ⁱ the Highest gave his voice ; hail-stones and ^k coals of fire.

14 Yea, ^l he sent out his arrows and scattered them ; and ^m he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them.

15 Then ⁿ the channels of waters were seen, ^o and the foundations of the world were discovered at thy rebuke, O LORD, ^p at the blast of the breath of thy nostrils.

16 ^q He sent from above, he took me, ^r he drew me out of [†] many waters :

17 He delivered me from ^s my strong enemy, and from ^t them which hated me : for ^u they were too strong for me.

18 They prevented me ^x in the day of my calamity, ^y but the LORD was my stay.

19 He brought me forth also ^z into a large place : he delivered me, ^a because he delighted in me.

20 The LORD ^b rewarded me according to my righteousness ^c according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

21 For ^d I have kept the way of the LORD, ^e and have not wickedly departed from my God.

22 For ^f all his judgments *were* before me, ^g and I did not put away his statutes from me.

23 I was also ^h upright [†] before him, and ⁱ I kept myself from mine iniquity.

24 Therefore hath ^k the LORD

xxii. 17. [†] Or, great waters. Jon. ii. s xxxviii. 19. 2 Sam. xxii. 1. Heb. ii. 14, 15. xxi. 19. lxi. 4—14. cxviii. 7. Job xvi. 9. Luke 10. Eph. vi. 10—12. x Deut. xxxii. 35. xviii. 17. Ob. 10—14. Zech. i. 15. y xlvii. 2. Job xxxvii. 16. a xxxvii. 23. 2 Sam. x. 9. b lviii. 11. Prov. xviii. 10. Is. xlix. 4. x 1 Cor. iii. 8. c 24. vii. 3. xxiv. 4. xxvi. 13. Heb. vii. 26. d xvii. 4. xvi. 1. exix. 16. 1 Thes. ii. 10. e cxix. 102. 1 Sam. x f cxix. 13. 128. John xv. 14. g cxix. 112. 1 xvii. 3. 1 Sam. xxvi. 23. 1 Chr xxix. 17. [†] y. 29, 30. xviii. 8, 9. k Ruth ii. 12. Matt. 6. 7. Heb. vi. 10.

v. 7. xi. 4. xxvii.
4, 5. 2 Sam. xxii.
7. Hab. ii. 20.
Rev. xi. 19.
t 1 Kings viii. 27
—30. Ex. ii. 23.
u 2 Chr. xxx. 27.
xxiv. 4-7. Matt.
xxviii. 2. Acts
xvi. 25, 26.
x xvi. 2. Deut.
xxxii. 22. Jer.
iv. 24. Ez.
xxxviii. 19, 20.
Hab. iii. 6. 10.
Zech. xiv. 4. 1
Cor. xiii. 2.
y xi. 6. xxi. 9.
lxiv. 1. civ. 32.
cxliv. 5, 6. Gen.
xix. 28. Lev. x.
2. Num. xi. 1.
xvi. 35. Deut.
xxix. 20, 23, 24.
2 Thes. i. 8.
* Heb. *by his*.
z Dan. vii. 10.
Am. iv. 11. Nah.
i. 5, 6. Rev. xi. 5.
a lxviii. 4. Deut.
xxxiii. 26. 2
Sam. xxii. 10.
Is. li. 6. Joel iii.
16. Matt. xxiv.
29. Heb. xii. 26.
2 Pet. iii. 10.
Rev. xxi. 11.
b Deut. v. 23, 23.
Mark xv. 33.
John xiii. 7.
c 2 Sam. xxii. 11,
12. Ez. i. 5-14.
x. 20-22.
d xxvii. 5. lxxxi.
7. xci. 1.
e Deut. iv. 11.
Joel ii. 2.
f xcvii. 3, 4. Hab.
iii. 4, 5. Matt.
xvii. 2, 5.
g Ex. ix. 23, 24.
Josh. x. 11. 2
Sam. xxii. 13-
15. Rev. xvi. 21.
h lxxviii. 48. civ.
7. Ex. xx. 18.
Job xl. 9. John
xii. 29. Rev. iv.
8. viii. 5. xix. 6.
i xxix. 4. Ez. x. 5.
k cxx. 3, 4. xli.
10. Deut. xxxii.
24. Marg. Hab.
iii. 5.
l xxi. 12. lxxviii.
17. Num. xxiv.
8. Deut. xxii.
23, 42. Job vi.
4. Hab. iii. 11.
m cxliv. 6. Job
xxxviii. 35. xl.
9-12. Zech. ix.
14, 15.
n lxxiv. 15. Josha.
iii. 13-16. 2
Sam. xxii. 16.
o civ. 5. Job
xxxviii. 4-6.
Jer. xxxi. 37.
Jon. ii. 6. Mic.
vi. 2.
p 2 Kings xix. 7.
Job iv. 9. Is. xi.
4. xxx. 27, 28.
33.
q lvii. 3. cxliv. 7.
r 43. xl. 1-3. Ex.
ii. 10. 2 Sam.
5, 6. Rev. xvii. 15.
t 40, 41. ix. 13.
e xix. 14. u xxxv.
2 Sam. xxii. 19. Jer.
1, 2, 11. z 36. xl.
xii. 18-27. 1 Kings
ii. xlii. 11. Matt. vi.
6. 1 Sam. xxiv. 11-
10, 11. Acts xxiv.
v. 11. 1 John ii. 19.
7. h vii. 8. xi. 7.
Heb. *with*. i Matt.
x. 41, 42. 2 Thes. ii.

§ *Heb. before his eyes.*
 1 xli. 1-4. cxiii. 4-6. 1 Kings viii. 32. Is. lvi. 1, 2. lviii. 7, 8. Matt. xviii. 33-35. Luke vi. 35-38.
 2a Is. xvi. 7. Ez. xviii. 25-30. Rom. ix. 14.
 n cix. 17-19. Prov. iii. 34. Rom. ii. 4-6, 9. Jam. ii. 13.
 § *Heb. arrears.*
 o ix. 18. xxiv. 6. 19. xl. 17. 2 Sam. xiii. 25. Is. lvi. 15. lvi. 2. Luke i. 52, 53. 2 Cor. viii. 2. Jam. ii. 5.
 p x. 4. xvii. 10, 13. x. 5. Prov. vi. 16, 17. xxi. 12. Is. iii. 9. x. 12. Luke xviii. 14.
 q cxii. 4. Job xviii. 6. xxix. 3.
 § *Or, lamp, &c.*
 17. 2 Sam. xii. 29. 1 Kings xi. 36. Is. lvi. 1.
 r Is. xlii. 16. Matt. iv. 10. Luke i. 79. 1 Pet. ii. 9. xlii. 6, 7. cxlii. 1, 10. 1 Sam. xvii. 49. xxiii. 2. xxi. 8. 2 Sam. v. 19, 20. 25. Eph. vi. 16-13. Col. ii. 15. Rev. iii. 21.
 † *Heb. broken.*
 t 2 Sam. xlii. 30. 1 Cor. xv. 10. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. u xix. 7. xxi. 10. 2 Sam. xvii. 31. Rom. vi. 2.
 † *Or, refused.* xix. 9-10.
 z 2. xlii. 7. lxxiv. 11, 12. y lxxvi. 2. 2 Sam. xvii. 34. Is. xlv. 21, 22.
 z xlviii. 7. xciii. 1. Is. xlv. 5.
 a 2 Sam. xvii. 34. b Deut. xxxiii. 29. 2 Sam. xxi. 34. Hab. iii. 19.
 c 2 Sam. xvii. 35. Is. xlviii. 6. xlv. 1.
 d xli. 9. Jer. xlii. 35. Hos. i. 5.
 e v. 12. xxviii. 7. Deut. xxxiii. 29. 2 Sam. xxi. 34.
 f xlii. 7. xlv. 3.
 § *Or, with thy meekness thou hast multiplied me.* xiv. 4. Is. xl. 11. xlii. 3. 2 Cor. x. 1. Gal. v. 22. Jam. ii. 17, 18.
 g ix. 1. Job xviii. 7. xxvi. 12. Luke xii. 50. xxi. 45-48.
 † *Heb. quailed.*
 h vii. 2. ix. 3. xxi. 2-5. cxviii. 11, 12. Num. xxix. 17-19. Is. lvi. 10-12. lxi. 1-6. Rev. vi. 2. xix. 19, 20. i 1 Sam. xxi. 4-5. xlii. 5. xxi. 17. 2 Sam. v. viii. x. xviii. 7, 8. xxi. 15-22. xxi. 30. k 32. Ez. xxi. 24, 25. l 1 Chr. xxi. 18. 1 Cor. xv. 25-28. Eph. i. 22. Phil. iii. 21. m *Heb. caused to bow.* lxxvi. 3. 2 Sam. xxi. 40. Is. xlv. 14. n xxviii. 21. 2 Sam. xxi. 41. Prov. viii. 26. John vi. 23. o 2 Sam. xxi. 42, 43. Job xxxv. 12, 13. Is. lix. 1. 2. Jer. vi. 11. xiv. 12. Ez. viii. 15. Hos. vii. 14. Zech. viii. 13. Luke xlii. 24. p 1, 7. 2 Kings xiv. 7. Is. xli. 2, 15, 16. q Is. x. 6. xxi. 10. Zech. x. 5. Mal. iv. 2.

recompensed me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my hands § in his eyesight.

25 With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright;

26 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the forward thou wilt shew thyself forward.

27 For thou wilt save the afflicted people: but wilt bring down high looks.

28 For thou wilt light my candle: the LORD my God will enlighten my darkness.

29 For by thee I have run through a troop; and by my God have I leaped over a wall.

30 As for God, his way is perfect: the word of the LORD is tried: he is a Buckler to all those that trust in him.

31 For who is God save the LORD? or who is a rock save our God?

32 It is God that girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like hinds' feet, and setteth me upon my high places.

34 He teacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy right hand hath holden me up, and thy gentleness hath made me great.

36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, that my feet did not slip.

37 I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I turn again till they were consumed.

38 I have wounded them that they were not able to rise: they are fallen under my feet.

39 For thou hast girded me with strength unto battle: thou hast subdued under me those that rose up against me.

40 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies; so that I might destroy them that hate me.

41 They cried, but there was none to save them; even unto the LORD, but he answered them not.

42 Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind: I did cast them out as the dirt in the streets.

43 Thou hast delivered me

from the strivings of the people; and thou hast made me the head of the heathen: a people whom I have not known shall serve me.

44 As soon as they hear of me they shall obey me: the strangers shall submit themselves unto me.

45 The strangers shall fade away, and be afraid out of their close places.

46 The LORD liveth: and blessed be my rock; and let the God of my salvation be exalted.

47 It is God that avengeth me, and I subdueth the people under me.

48 He delivereth me from mine enemies: yea, thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me: thou hast delivered me from the violent man.

49 Therefore will I give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen, and sing praises unto thy name.

50 Great deliverance giveth he to his king; and sheweth mercy to his anointed, to David, and to his Seed for evermore.

The heavens, and especially the sun, proclaim the Creator's glory to all lands, 1-6. The manifold excellence and usefulness of God's word, 7-11. David prays to be delivered from his sins, and accepted in his services, 12-14. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

THE heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handy-work.

2 Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge.

3 There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard.

4 Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun;

5 Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.

6 His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul; the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.

8 Or, *deceives* lxxviii. 1-7. cxli. 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976, 977, 978, 979, 980, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000.

8 Or, *deceives* lxxviii. 1-7. cxli. 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 8

q cv. 45. cxix. 12.
16. 80. 171. Gen.
xxvi. 5. Ex.
xviii. 16. Deut.
iv. 5. 6. Ez.
xxxvi. 27.
r cxix. 128. Neh.
ix. 13.
s xl. 8. cxix. 14.
24. 54. 92. 111.
143. Deut. xii.
11. 12. xvi. 11.
14. Neh. viii. 12.
Is. lxiv. 5. Jer.
xv. 16. Rom.
vii. 22.
t xii. 6. cxix. 140.
Prov. xxx. 5.
Rom. vii. 12—
14.
u Ps. cxix. 98—
100. 105. 130.
Prov. ii. 6. vi.
23. Rom. ii. 17
—20. iii. 20. vii.
7. Gal. ii. 9. iii.
10—13. 21.
x xxxiv. 11—14.
xxvi. 1. cxv. 13.
Gen. xxii. 12.
xlii. 18. 1 Sam.
xii. 24. 1 Kings
xviii. 3. 4. 12.
Neh. v. 15. Prov.
viii. 13. Acts x.
22. Rom. iii.
10—18.
y xxi. 10. cxii. 1—
6.
z x. 5. xxxvi. 6. Ep.

8 The statutes of the LORD
are right, rejoicing the heart:
the commandment of the LORD
is pure, enlightening the eyes.

9 The fear of the LORD is
clean, enduring for ever: the
judgments of the LORD are true
and righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired are they
than gold, yea, than much fine
gold: sweeter also than honey,
and the honey-comb.

11 Moreover by them is thy
servant warned: and in keeping
of them there is great reward.

12 Who can understand his
errors? cleanse thou me from secret
faults.

13 Keep back thy servant also
from presumptuous sins; let
them not have dominion over me:
then shall I be upright, and I
shall be innocent from the great
transgression.

14 Let the words of my mouth,
and the meditation of my heart, be
acceptable in thy sight, O LORD,
my strength, and my Redeem-

him from his holy heaven, with
the saving strength of his right
hand.

7 Some trust in chariots, and
some in horses: but we will re-
member the name of the LORD our
God.

8 They are brought down and
fallen: but we are risen and stand
upright.

9 Save, LORD: let the king
hear us when we call.

10 n xlv. 17. 2 Chr. xiii. 10—12. 16. xiv. 11. xx. 12. 20.
xxxii. 8. o xxxiv. 21, 22. Judg. v. 31. p cxlv. 1. cxlvi.
5. 9. Jer. xvii. 7, 8. q cxviii. 25, 26. Matt. xxi. 9. 16. r ii.
6—10. v. 2. xxiv. 7. xlv. 4. lxxiv. 12.

PSALM XXI.

The king and people rejoicing in God, and
blessing him for fully answering their largest
prayers, 1—6. Expressing the strongest as-
surance of future success, with the ruin of all
their enemies, 7—12. And calling upon God
to exalt himself, that they might more and
more sing his praises, 13.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of
David.

THE king shall joy in thy
strength, O LORD; and in
thy salvation how greatly shall he
rejoice!

2 Thou hast given him his
heart's desire, and hast not with-
holden the request of his lips. Se-
lah.

3 For thou preventest him
with the blessings of goodness:
thou settest a crown of pure gold
on his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and
thou gavest it him, even length
of days for ever and ever.

5 His glory is great in thy sal-
vation: honour and majesty hast
thou laid upon him.

6 For thou hast made him
most blessed for ever: thou hast
made him exceeding glad with
thy countenance.

7 For the king trusteth in the
LORD, and, through the mercy of
the most High, he shall not be
moved.

8 Thine hand shall find out all
thine enemies: thy right hand shall
find out those that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them as a
fiery oven in the time of thine an-
ger: the LORD shall swallow
them up in his wrath, and the
fire shall devour them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou de-
stroy from the earth, and their seed
from among the children of men.

11 For they intended evil against
thee: they imagined a mischie-
vous device, which they are not
able to perform.

14. q ii. 9. xviii. title. lxxii. 9. lxxxix. 22, 23. cx. 1, 2. 1 Sam.
xxv. 20. 2 Sam. vii. 1. Luke xix. 14. 27. 1 Cor. xv. 25. Heb. x.
28. 29. Rev. xix. 15. r Gen. xix. 28. Dan. iii. 20—22. Mal.
iv. 1. Matt. xiii. 42. 50. xxv. 41. 46. 2 Thes. ii. 8. Rev. xx. 14.
s lvi. 1. evi. 17. Job vi. 3. Lam. ii. 2. t ii. 5. 12. Matt. xxii. 7.
1 Thes. ii. 16. Rev. vi. 16. 17. xix. 15. u xviii. 8. Deut. xxxii.
22. Is. xxvi. 11. Nah. i. 6. Matt. iii. 10. 12. x xxxvii. 28.
cix. 13. 1 Kings xiii. 34. Job xvii. 16—19. xx. 28. Is. xiv. 20.
Mal. iv. 1. y ii. 1. x. 2. xxxi. 13. xxxv. 20. Jer. xi. 18. 19.
Ez. xi. 2. Matt. xxi. 46. xxvi. 4. 5. Acts v. 27, 28. z lxxxiii.
4. Is. vii. 6. 7. viii. 9, 10. Matt. ii. 8. 16. xxvii. 63, 64. xxviii.
2—6. Acts iv. 17, 18.

PSALM XX.

Israel prays that her king may be defended, ac-
cepted, and prospered, 1—4. Rejoices in con-
fidence of being answered and succeeded, 5—
9.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm
of David.

THE LORD hear thee in the
day of trouble: the name of
the God of Jacob defend thee.

2 Send thee help from the
sanctuary, and strengthen thee
out of Zion.

3 Remember all thy offerings,
and accept thy burnt-sacrifice.
Selah.

4 Grant thee according to
thine own heart, and fulfil all thy
counsel.

5 We will rejoice in thy sal-
vation, and in the name of our
God we will set up our banners:
the LORD fulfil all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the LORD
saveth his anointed; he will hear

a xli. 1. xlv. 1. 1.
15. lx. 11. xci.
15. cxxxviii. 7.
Jer. xxx. 7. Matt.
xxvi. 38, 39.
Heb. v. 7.
b ix. 10. lxxxiii.
18. Ex. xxxiv. 5
—7. Prov. xviii.
10. Is. i. 10.
c xlv. 7. 11. Gen.
xxii. 27—29.
xlviii. 15. 16.
Ex. iii. 13—15.
d Heb. set thee on
an high place.
xviii. 2. xci. 14.
cxliv. 2.
e Heb. thy help.
f lxxiii. 17. 1 Kings
viii. 44, 45.
Chr. xx. 8, 9.
g Heb. support.
h 2 Sam. v. 7. vi.
17. Is. xli. 6.
xix. 32. xxxvii.
34, 35.
i Heb. iv. 4. Is.
ix. 7. Eph. v. 2.
1 Pet. ii. 5.
j Heb. turn to
ashes, or make fat. Lev. ix. 24. 1 Chr. xvi. 26. 2 Chr. vii. 1.
g xxi. 2. xxxvii. 4. cxlv. 19. Prov. xi. 28. Matt. xxi. 22. John xi.
42. xvi. 23. Rom. viii. 27, 28. 1 John v. 14, 15. h xlii. 5. xvi. 1.
xxxv. 9. cxviii. 15. Is. xli. 1—3. xxv. 9. lxi. 10. Hab. iii. 18.
Luke i. 47. i lx. 4. Ex. xvii. 15. Marg. Num. x. 35, 36. 1 Sam.
xvii. 45. Is. xi. 10. Mic. iv. 5. k ii. 2. xviii. 50. xxxviii. 8.
lxxxix. 20—23. Acts ii. 36. iv. 10. l 1 Kings viii. 30, 43. Matt.
v. 9.

Heb. the heaven
of his holiness.
Is. lvii. 15. lxxiii.
15.
Heb. by the
strength of the
salvation of his
right hand. xvii.
7. xviii. 35. Acts
ii. 33. v. 31.
m xxxiii. 16, 17. 1
Sam. xiii. 5. 2
Sam. viii. 4. x.
18. Prov. xxi.
31. Is. xxx. 16.
xxxi. 1. Jer.
xvii. 5. n xlv. 17. 2 Chr. xiii. 10—12. 16. xiv. 11. xx. 12. 20.
xxxii. 8. o xxxiv. 21, 22. Judg. v. 31. p cxlv. 1. cxlvi.
5. 9. Jer. xvii. 7, 8. q cxviii. 25, 26. Matt. xxi. 9. 16. r ii.
6—10. v. 2. xxiv. 7. xlv. 4. lxxiv. 12.
a ii. 6. xx. 6. 9.
lxii. 11. lxxii. 1.
2. Is. ix. 6, 7.
Matt. ii. 2.
b xxviii. 7. lxii. 7.
xov. 1. xcix. 4.
c xx. 5. lxxi. 17—
24. cxviii. 14, 15.
Heb. xii. 2.
d ii. 8, 9. xx. 4, 6.
xcii. 11. Is. xlix.
6—12. Heb. vii.
25.
e xviii. 18. 1 Sam.
xvi. 13. 2 Sam.
ii. 4. v. 3. Job
xli. 11. Rom. xi.
35.
f xxxi. 19. 2 Chr.
vi. 41. Rom. ii.
4. Eph. i. 3.
g 2 Sam. xii. 30.
1 Chr. xx. 2.
Heb. ii. 9. Rev.
xix. 12.
h xlii. 3. xvi. 10,
11. lxi. 5, 6.
cxix. 77. 175.
i lxxii. 17. lxxxix.
29. 36, 37. aci.
16. Rev. i. 18.
k iii. 3. lxxi. 7. 2
Sam. vii. 3, 9.
Is. xlix. 5—7.
lxiii. 1. John
xiii. 31, 32. xvii.
1. 5. 22. Phil.
ii. 9—11. Heb.
viii. 1. Rev. v.
8—13.
l ex. 1. 1 Chr.
xvii. 11—15. 27.
Matt. xxviii. 18.
Eph. i. 21, 22.
1 Pet. iii. 22.
m Heb. set him
to be blessings.
lxxii. 17—19.
Gen. xii. 2.
Luke ii. 10, 11.
30—32. Acts ii.
26. Gal. iii. 9.
14. Eph. i. 3.
n iv. 6, 7. xvi. 11.
xlv. 3. 7. lxxii.
2—5. Acts ii. 28.
o Heb. gladdened
him with joy.
p xlii. 5. xviii. 2.
xx. 7. 8. lxi. 4.
6, 7. xci. 2, 9.
10. Matt. xxvii.
43. Heb. ii. 13.
q ix. 2. Deut.
xxxii. 8, 9.
r xvi. 8. Dan vii.
14. q ii. 9. xviii. title. lxxii. 9. lxxxix. 22, 23. cx. 1, 2. 1 Sam.
xxv. 20. 2 Sam. vii. 1. Luke xix. 14. 27. 1 Cor. xv. 25. Heb. x.
28. 29. Rev. xix. 15. r Gen. xix. 28. Dan. iii. 20—22. Mal.
iv. 1. Matt. xiii. 42. 50. xxv. 41. 46. 2 Thes. ii. 8. Rev. xx. 14.
s lvi. 1. evi. 17. Job vi. 3. Lam. ii. 2. t ii. 5. 12. Matt. xxii. 7.
1 Thes. ii. 16. Rev. vi. 16. 17. xix. 15. u xviii. 8. Deut. xxxii.
22. Is. xxvi. 11. Nah. i. 6. Matt. iii. 10. 12. x xxxvii. 28.
cix. 13. 1 Kings xiii. 34. Job xvii. 16—19. xx. 28. Is. xiv. 20.
Mal. iv. 1. y ii. 1. x. 2. xxxi. 13. xxxv. 20. Jer. xi. 18. 19.
Ez. xi. 2. Matt. xxi. 46. xxvi. 4. 5. Acts v. 27, 28. z lxxxiii.
4. Is. vii. 6. 7. viii. 9, 10. Matt. ii. 8. 16. xxvii. 63, 64. xxviii.
2—6. Acts iv. 17, 18.

a ix. 3. xlv. 10. 12 * Therefore shalt thou † make
 i. 9. them turn their † back, *when*
 † Heb. set them as a butt. Job viii. b thou shalt make ready *thine* ar-
 20. xvi. 12, 13. rous upon thy strings, against the
 Lam. iii. 12. face of them.
 † Heb. shoulder. 13 * Be thou exalted, LORD, in
 b vii. 13. xviii. 14. thine own strength: d so will we
 lxi. 7. sing and praise thy power.
 c xviii. 46. xlv. 10. lvi. 5. 11. Marg. 1 Chr. xix. 11. Matt. vi. 10. 13. Rev.
 lxxii. 18. 19. cxiii. 5. xi. 17. d lvi. 10, 11. Rev. xv. 3, 4. xvi. 5—7. xviii. 20. xix. 1—6.

PSALM XXII.

David, prophetically speaking of Christ, com-
 plains, grievously, that he was forsaken by his
 God, and left to the insulting cruelty of his
 enemies, 1—21. He proclaims the name and
 praise of the Lord, calling on the people to
 trust and glorify him; and foretells the per-
 manent success of the gospel, 22—31.

To the chief Musician upon * Aije-
 leth Shahar, A Psalm of David.
 MY God, * my God, b why hast
 thou forsaken me? *why art thou*
 so c far from † helping me, and
 from d the words of my roaring?

2 O my God, * I cry in the day-
 time, † but thou hearest not; and
 † in the night-season, and † am not
 silent.

3 But b thou art holy, O thou
 that inhabitest the praises of Israel.

4 * Our fathers trusted in thee:
 they trusted, and thou didst deli-
 ver them.

5 They † cried unto thee, and
 were delivered: they trusted in
 thee, m and were not confounded.

6 But * I am a worm, and no
 man; * a reproach of men, and
 despised of the people.

7 All they that see me † laugh
 me to scorn: they * shoot out the
 lip, † they shake the head, saying,

8 * He † trusted on the LORD,
 that he would deliver him: * let
 him deliver him, † seeing he de-
 lighted in him.

9 But thou art he * that took me
 out of the womb: * thou didst
 † make me hope *when I was* upon
 my mother's breasts.

10 I was * cast upon thee from
 the womb: y thou art my God
 † from my mother's belly.

11 * Be not far from me; for trou-
 ble is near; for *there is* none to help.

12 * Many bulls have compassed
 me: * strong bulls of Bashan have
 beset me round.

13 They * gaped upon me *with*
 their mouths, d as a ravening and
 a roaring lion.

14 * I am poured out like water,
 and * all my bones are † out of
 † Heb. open. xxi. 18. Job xvi. 4. 10. xxx.
 9—11. Is. lvii. 4. Matt. xxvi. 66—68. q xlv. 14. cx. 25. Is.
 xxxvii. 22, 23. Matt. xxvii. 39, 40. Mark xv. 29—32. r Matt.
 xxvii. 42, 43. † Heb. rolled himself on. xxxvii. 5. lv. 24. Prov.
 xvi. 3. Marg. a iii. 1, 2. xlv. 10. lxxi. 11. Mark xv. 30—32.

Or, y he delight. xlviii. 19. Is. xlii. 1. Matt. iii. 17. vii. 1. xlv. 5.
 Luke xvii. 35. † lxxi. 6. cxix. 15, 16. Is. xlv. 1, 2.
 u lxxi. 17. Is. vii. 14. ix. 6. † Or, keep me in silence. Matt. ii.
 13—15. Rev. xii. 4, 5. x Is. xlv. 3, 4. Luke ii. 40. 52.
 y John xx. 17. z Jer. i. 5. Gal. i. 15. a x. 1. xlii. 1—3.
 xxxv. 22. xxxviii. 21. lxxi. 1, 2. 18. lxxi. 12. John xvi. 32. Heb.
 v. 7. † Heb. not a helper. lxxii. 12. cxlii. 4—6. Deut. xxxii.
 36. Matt. xxvi. 56. 72—74. b lxxvii. 30. Jer. l. 11. c Deut.
 xxxii. 14, 15. Is. xxxiv. 7. Ez. xxxix. 18. Am. iv. 1—3. Matt.
 xxvii. 1. Acts iv. 27. * Heb. opened their mouths against me.
 7. xxxv. 21. Job xvi. 10. Lam. ii. 16. iii. 46. Matt. xxvi. 3, 4. 52—
 65. d 21. vii. 2. xlv. 12. xxxv. 17. Ez. xxxii. 27, 28. 1 Pet. v.
 8. e Josh. vii. 5. Matt. xxvi. 58. Luke xlv. 44. John xii. 27.
 f 17. Dan. v. 6. † Or, rendered.

joint: * my heart is like wax; it
 is melted in the midst of my bow-
 els.

15 * My strength is dried up like
 a potsherd; and * my tongue cleav-
 eth to my jaws; and thou hast
 brought me * into the dust of death.

16 For † dogs have m compassed
 me: * the assembly of the wicked
 have inclosed me: * they pierced
 my hands and my feet.

17 * I may tell all my bones:
 † they look and stare upon me.

18 They * part my garments
 among them, and cast lots upon my
 vesture.

19 But * be not thou far from me,
 O LORD: * O my Strength, haste
 thee to help me.

20 Deliver * my soul from the
 sword: * my darling from the
 power of * the dog.

21 Save me y from * the lion's
 mouth: for thou hast heard me
 from the horns of the unicorns.

22 * I will declare thy name
 unto b my brethren: * in the midst
 of the congregation will I praise
 thee.

23 * Ye that fear the LORD,
 praise him; * all ye the seed of
 Jacob, † glorify him; and fear him,
 † all ye the seed of Israel.

24 For b he hath not despised
 nor abhorred the affliction of the
 afflicted; † neither hath he hid his
 face from him; but * when he
 cried unto him, he heard.

25 * My praise shall be of thee
 in the great congregation: * I
 will pay my vows before them that
 fear him.

26 * The meek shall eat and be
 satisfied: * they shall praise the
 LORD that seek him: y your heart
 shall live for ever.

27 * All the ends of the world
 shall remember and † turn unto the
 LORD: and * all the kindreds of
 the nations shall worship before
 thee.

28 For * the kingdom is the
 LORD's: and he is the Governor
 among the nations.

29 All they * that be fat upon
 earth shall * eat and worship: y all
 they that go down to the dust shall
 † bow before him: and * none can
 keep alive his own soul.

30 * A seed shall serve him; * it
 shall be accounted to the LORD for
 a generation.

31 * They shall come, and shall
 † I. Luke xxi. 46. k 2. xxv. 6. cxvi. 3—6. cxviii.
 5. Heb. v. 7. l 22. xxv. 13. cal. 1. m lxx. 12. lxxi. 1. lxxv.
 13. 16. cxvi. 14—19. cxviii. 19, 20. Eccl. v. 4. n lxx. 12. Lev.
 vii. 11—17. Is. xlv. 6. lxx. 13. John vi. 48—52. o cx. 3, 4.
 p lxx. 32. John ix. 14. vi. 51. q ii. 8. lxxvii. 3. 11. lxxviii. 4.
 xxviii. 3. Is. xlv. 22. xlv. 2, 9. xlv. 6. 12. r Acts xiv. 15. xx.
 21. xlv. 18—20. Rom. xvi. 26. 1 Thes. i. 9. s xxv. 7. cii. 22.
 cxviii. 1. Rev. vii. 9—12. xv. 4. t lxxvii. 7. 8. Dan. vii. 14. 28.
 21. Zech. xiv. 9. Matt. vi. 13. Rev. xi. 15. u lxxvii. 7. lxxviii.
 31. Is. x. 16. x lxx. 12. lxxv. 10, 11. Is. lv. 3—5. 16. Rev.
 xxi. 24. y cxlii. 7. Is. xlv. 12. xlv. 4. Phil. ii. 10. Rev. xi.
 12—15. z Is. xlv. 23. Rom. xiv. 10—12. a lxx. 6. 7. Hos.
 xiii. 9. John iii. 20. xl. 25, 26. b Is. lii. 10. Heb. ii. 13.
 c xiv. 5. xxv. 6. lxxviii. 15. lxxviii. 6. Matt. iii. 26—
 29. 1 Pet. ii. 9. d lxxviii. 6. lxxviii. 9. en. 12. cxlv. 4—7.
 Is. xlv. 2—5. xlix. 23—23. liv. 1. Is. 4. lxxi. 1—9.

lxxviii. 2. Job
 xxiii. 16. Mark
 xiv. 33, 34.
 h xxxii. 3, 4. Prov.
 xvii. 22.
 i lxx. 3. 21. Job
 xix. 20. Lam.
 iv. 4. John xix.
 28.
 k xxx. 9. civ. 29.
 Gen. iii. 19.
 xviii. 27. Job
 vii. 21. x. 9.
 xxxiv. 15. Is.
 liii. 12. Dan. xi.
 2. Matt. xxvii.
 50. 1 Cor. xv. 3.
 l Title. 20. lxx. 6.
 14. Matt. vii. 6.
 Phil. ii. 2. Rev.
 xxi. 15.
 m Luke xi. 53, 54.
 n lxxvii. 14. Jer.
 xli. 6. Matt.
 xvi. 57. Mark
 xv. 16—20. Luke
 xxi. 63—71.
 xxiii. 4, 5, 10, 11.
 23.
 o Zech. xii. 10.
 Matt. xxvii. 36.
 Mark xv. 24.
 Luke xxiii. 33.
 John xix. 23, 37.
 xx. 25.
 p cii. 3—5. Job
 xxxiii. 21.
 q Matt. xxvii. 26.
 39—41. Mark
 xv. 29—32. Luke
 xxiii. 27—35.
 r Matt. xxvii. 36.
 Mark xv. 24.
 Luke xxiii. 34.
 John xix. 24.
 s 11. x. 1.
 t lxxvii. 1. xxi. 1.
 xl. 13, 17. lxx.
 13—18.
 u lxxv. 15. Zech.
 xiii. 7.
 * Heb. my only
 one from the
 hand. xxiv. 17.
 x 16.
 y Luke xxi. 53.
 John xiv. 30.
 2 Tim. iv. 17. 1
 Pet. v. 8.
 z Num. xxvi. 23.
 Deut. xxxiii. 17.
 Job xxxix. 9, 10.
 John viii. 59.
 Acts v. 30—32.
 lxxi. 18, 19.
 John xvii. 25.
 26. Heb. ii. 11.
 ix.
 b Matt. xii. 48, 49.
 xxv. 40. xxviii.
 10. John xv. 17.
 Rom. viii. 29.
 c 25. xl. 9, 10.
 d cxv. 11. 13. 1
 Chr. xvi. 8—13.
 Luke i. 50.
 e cx. 3—7. cxi. 5.
 cxvii. 1, 2. cxviii.
 19, 20.
 f l. 23. Is. xlv.
 3. Luke ii. 20.
 1 Cor. vi. 19, 20.
 x. 31. Rev. xv.
 4. Is. l. 6—9.
 g 10. 1 Chr. xvi.
 13.
 h 9. lxxv. 10. lxx.
 20—34. cxvi. 3—6. cxviii.
 12. lxx. 1. lxxv.
 13. 16. cxvi. 14—19. cxviii. 19, 20. Eccl. v. 4. n lxx. 12. Lev.
 vii. 11—17. Is. xlv. 6. lxx. 13. John vi. 48—52. o cx. 3, 4.
 p lxx. 32. John ix. 14. vi. 51. q ii. 8. lxxvii. 3. 11. lxxviii. 4.
 xxviii. 3. Is. xlv. 22. xlv. 2, 9. xlv. 6. 12. r Acts xiv. 15. xx.
 21. xlv. 18—20. Rom. xvi. 26. 1 Thes. i. 9. s xxv. 7. cii. 22.
 cxviii. 1. Rev. vii. 9—12. xv. 4. t lxxvii. 7. 8. Dan. vii. 14. 28.
 21. Zech. xiv. 9. Matt. vi. 13. Rev. xi. 15. u lxxvii. 7. lxxviii.
 31. Is. x. 16. x lxx. 12. lxxv. 10, 11. Is. lv. 3—5. 16. Rev.
 xxi. 24. y cxlii. 7. Is. xlv. 12. xlv. 4. Phil. ii. 10. Rev. xi.
 12—15. z Is. xlv. 23. Rom. xiv. 10—12. a lxx. 6. 7. Hos.
 xiii. 9. John iii. 20. xl. 25, 26. b Is. lii. 10. Heb. ii. 13.
 c xiv. 5. xxv. 6. lxxviii. 15. lxxviii. 6. Matt. iii. 26—
 29. 1 Pet. ii. 9. d lxxviii. 6. lxxviii. 9. en. 12. cxlv. 4—7.
 Is. xlv. 2—5. xlix. 23—23. liv. 1. Is. 4. lxxi. 1—9.

c Rom. i. 17. iii. declare * his righteousness unto a
21-25. v. 19- people that shall be born, that he
21. 2 Cor. v. 21. hath done *this*.

P S A L M XXIII.

David rejoices in the compassionate care of the Lord his Shepherd, 1-3. He exults in the assurance of being supported by him through life and death; and of spending eternity in his presence, 4-6.

A Psalm of David.

THE LORD is * my Shepherd:
I shall not want.

2 He * maketh me to lie down
in * green pastures: he * leadeth
me beside the † still waters.

3 He * restoreth my soul: † he
leadeth me in the paths of righ-
teousness * for his name's sake.

4 Yea, though I walk ^h through
the valley of the shadow of death,
I will fear no evil: * for thou art
with me: † thy rod and thy staff,
they comfort me.

5 Thou ^m preparest a table be-
fore me in the presence of mine
enemies: thou † anointest my head
with oil; * my cup runneth over.

6 Surely * goodness and mercy
shall follow me all the days of my
life: † and I will dwell in the house
of the LORD § for ever.

P S A L M XXIV.

The Creator's dominion over the whole earth,
1-2. The subjects of the Redeemer's King-
dom, 3-6. Entrance demanded for the King
of glory into his temple, 7-10.

A Psalm of David.

THE ^a earth is the LORD's, and
the fulness thereof: ^b the world,
and they that dwell therein.

2 For ^c he hath founded it upon
the seas, and ^d established it upon
the floods.

3 ^e Who shall ascend into † the
hill of the LORD? † and who shall
stand in his holy place?

4 * He that hath ^b clean hands,
and ^a a pure heart: who hath not
lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor
sworn deceitfully.

5 He shall ^m receive the blessing
from the LORD, and ⁿ righteous-
ness from ^o the God of his salva-
tion.

2 Sam. vi. 12-17. 1 Chr. xv. 1. 25-28. Heb. xii. 22-24. g Lev.
x. 3. Mal. iii. 1, 2. Heb. xii. 28, 29. * Heb. The clean of
hands. xviii. 20. h xxvi. 6. Job ix. 30. xvii. 9. Is. i. 15, 16.
xxviii. 15. 1 Tim. ii. 8. Jam. iv. 8. i li. 10. lxxiii. 1. Gen.
vi. 5. Prov. xx. 9. Jer. iv. 14. Matt. v. 8. Acts xv. 9. 2 Cor. vii.
1. Rev. xxi. 1-4. 27. xxii. 14, 15. k xav. 1. cxliii. 8. Deut.
iv. 19. Ez. xlviii. 6. 15. Acts xv. 15. l xv. 4. Jer. v. 2. vii. 9.
10. Zech. v. 3, 4. Mal. iii. 5. 1 Tim. i. 10. m l. 23. lxxvii. 6.
7. lxxii. 17. cxv. 12, 13. cxviii. 1. 5. Num. vi. 24-27. Matt.
v. 3-12. John vii. 17. Rom. iv. 6-9. Gal. iii. 9. 14. Eph. i. 3.
1 Pet. iii. 9. n Is. xlvii. 13. li. 5, 6. 8. liv. 17. lxi. 10. Rom.
iii. 22. v. 17, 18. 1 Cor. i. 30. 2 Cor. v. 21. Gal. v. 5. Phil. iii.
9. o lxxviii. 19, 20. lxxviii. 1. Is. xii. 2. xlv. 17. Tit. ii. 10-
14. iii. 4, 6.

6 This is ^p the generation of ^q them that seek him, ^r that seek
thy face, † O Jacob. Selah.

7 ^r Lift up your heads, O ye
gates; and be ye lifted up, ye ever-
lasting doors: and ^s the King of
glory † shall come in.

8 Who is this King of glory?
* The LORD strong and mighty,
the LORD mighty in battle.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye
gates: even lift *them* up, ye ever-
lasting doors; and the King of
glory shall come in.

10 Who is this King of glory?
* The LORD of hosts, ^y he is the
King of glory. Selah.

u xlv. 3-6. l. 1. xciii. 1. Is. ix. 6. xlix. 24-26. lxxiii. 1-6. Col. ii.
15. Rev. vi. 2. xix. 11-21. x Is. vi. 3-5. liv. 5. Hos. xii. 3
-5. Zech. ii. 8-11. John xii. 40, 41, xiv. 9. y ii. 5-12. Matt.
xxv. 31. 34. Luke ix. 26. Tit. ii. 13.

P S A L M XXV.

David, trusting in God, and waiting on him,
prays for protection and guidance, 1-5.
Pleading the mercy of God and the honour
of his name, he intreats forgiveness; and
shews the Lord's readiness to teach the meek
and upright, 6-11. He shews the privileges
of the godly, and blends his complaints with
earnest prayers for himself and Israel, 12-22.

A Psalm of David.

UNTO thee, O LORD, ^a do I
lift up my soul.

2 ^b O my God, I trust in thee:
let me not be ashamed, ^c let not
mine enemies triumph over me.

3 Yea, let none that ^d wait on
thee ^e be ashamed: † let them be
ashamed which transgress ^g with-
out cause.

4 ^h Shew me thy ways, O LORD;
teach me thy paths.

5 ⁱ Lead me in thy truth, and
† teach me: for thou art ^j the God
of my salvation; ^m on thee do I
wait all the day.

6 ⁿ Remember, O LORD, ^o thy
* tender mercies and thy loving
kindnesses; ^p for they have been
ever of old.

7 ^q Remember not ^r the sins of
my youth, nor my transgressions;
* according to thy mercy remember
thou me, ^s for thy goodness' sake,
O LORD.

8 ¶ ^t Good and * upright is the
LORD; therefore will he ^y teach
sinners in the way.

9 ^z The meek will he ^a guide in i. 8. 10. xliii. 3, 4.
cxvii. 7. Is. xxxv. 8. xlii. 16. xlix. 10. Jer. xxxi. 9. John viii. 31.
32. xiv. 26. xvi. 13. Rom. viii. 14. Eph. iv. 21. 1 John ii. 27.
Rev. vii. 17. k cxix. 26. 33. 66. Neh. ix. 20. Job xxxvi. 22.
Is. liv. 13. Jer. xxxi. 33, 34. John vi. 45. Eph. iv. 20, 21. l xxiv.
5. lxxvii. 20. lxxix. 9. lxxviii. 1. m xxii. 2. lxxvii. 3.
lxxviii. 2. cxix. 97. Prov. viii. 34. xliii. 17. Is. xxx. 18. Luke
xviii. 7. n xxviii. 3. cvi. 45. cxix. 23. 2 Chr. vi. 42. Luke
i. 54. 71, 72. o xl. 11. lxxix. 13. 16. cxii. 4. cxix. 77. 156. Is.
lv. 7. lxxii. 7. 2 Cor. i. 3. * Heb. bowels. Is. lxxii. 15. Jer.
xxxi. 20. Luke i. 78. Marg. Phil. i. 8. ii. 1. Col. iii. 12. 1 John
iii. 17. p lxxvii. 7-12. cxii. 17. cvi. 1. cxix. 11. &c. G-n.
xxiv. 27. xxvii. 9, 10. Ex. xv. 13. xxxiv. 6, 7. Neh. ix. 19, 27, 28.
Jer. xxxiii. 11. Mic. vi. 18-20. Luke i. 50. q lxxix. 8. cix.
14. 16. Is. xxxviii. 17. xliii. 25. lxiv. 9. Heb. viii. 12. x. 16-18.
r Joh. xiii. 26. xx. 11. Prov. v. 7-14. Jer. iii. 25. John v. 5. 14.
s li. 1. cx. 26. cxix. 124. t vii. 4. xxxxi. 16. Eph. i. 6, 7. ii. 4-8.
u cxix. 68. x xcii. 15. Is. xxvi. 7. y Prov. i. 20-23. ii. 1-6.

ix. 4-6. Mic. iv. 2. Matt. ix. 13. xi. 29. 30. Luke xi. 13.
John vi. 44, 45. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Eph. i. 17, 18. Jam. i. 5. z xxii.
26. lxxvi. 9. cxlvii. 6. cxlix. 4. Is. xi. 4. lxi. 1. Zeph. ii. 3.
Matt. v. 5. Gal. v. 23. Jam. i. 21. 1 Pet. iii. 4. 15. a xxiii.
3. xxxii. 8, 9. lxxiii. 24. cxix. 66. cxliii. 10. Prov. iii. 5, 6. viii. 20.
Is. xlii. 1-3. Ez. xi. 12. xxxvi. 27.

xxii. 30. lxxiii.
15. Is. liii. 10.
Rom. iv. 16. 1
Pet. ii. 9.
q xxvii. 8. cv. 4.
John i. 47-49.
† Or, O God of
Jacob.
r cxviii. 19, 20.
Is. xxvi. 2.
s xxi. 1. 4. xcvi.
6. Hag. ii. 7. 9.
Mal. iii. 1. 1 Cor.
ii. 8. Jam. ii. 1.
2 Pet. iii. 18.
Rev. iv. 11.
t lxxviii. 16 - 18.
cxviii. 8. Num.
x. 35. 36. 2 Sam.
vi. 17. 1 Kings
viii. 6. 11. Mark
xvi. 19. Eph.
iv. 8-10. 1 Pet.
iii. 22.

u xlv. 3-6. l. 1. xciii. 1. Is. ix. 6. xlix. 24-26. lxxiii. 1-6. Col. ii.
15. Rev. vi. 2. xix. 11-21. x Is. vi. 3-5. liv. 5. Hos. xii. 3
-5. Zech. ii. 8-11. John xii. 40, 41, xiv. 9. y ii. 5-12. Matt.
xxv. 31. 34. Luke ix. 26. Tit. ii. 13.

a xxiv. 4. lxxvii.
4. cxliii. 8. 1
Sam. i. 15. Lam.
vii. 41.
b vii. 1. xlviii. 2.
xxii. 1. 5. 8.
xxxii. 1. xxxiv.
8. xxxvii. 40.
lxxi. 1. Is. xxvi.
3, 4. xxviii. 16.
xli. 16, 17. Rom.
v. 5. x. 11. 1 Pet.
ii. 6.

c xxi. 2-4. xxxv.
19-25. xli. 11.
lvi. 1. 2. xciv.
3, 4. cxlii. 6. Is.
xxxvi. 14-20.
xxxvii. 10. 20. 35.
d xxvii. 14. xxxiii.
20. xxxviii. 34.
xl. 1-3. lxii. 1
-5. cxliii. 2.
cxix. 5. Gen.
xlix. 18. Is. xxv.
9. xl. 31. Lam.
iii. 25, 26. Mic.
vii. 7. Rom. viii.
25.

e lxxix. 6.
f vi. 10. xxxi. 17.
xxxv. 26. xl. 14.
15. lxx. 2. 3.
lxxi. 13. cxviii.
18. Jer. xx. 11.
g vii. 4, 5. lix. 2-
5. lxxix. 4. cix. 3.
5. cxix. 78. John
xv. 25.

h v. 8-10. xxvii.
11. lxxvii. 11.
cxix. 27. 135.
cxliii. 8. 10. Ex.
xxxiii. 13. Prov.
viii. 20. Is. ii.
3. Jer. vi. 16.
i. 5.

i. 8. 10. xliii. 3, 4.
cxvii. 7. Is. xxxv. 8. xlii. 16. xlix. 10. Jer. xxxi. 9. John viii. 31.
32. xiv. 26. xvi. 13. Rom. viii. 14. Eph. iv. 21. 1 John ii. 27.
Rev. vii. 17. k cxix. 26. 33. 66. Neh. ix. 20. Job xxxvi. 22.
Is. liv. 13. Jer. xxxi. 33, 34. John vi. 45. Eph. iv. 20, 21. l xxiv.
5. lxxvii. 20. lxxix. 9. lxxviii. 1. m xxii. 2. lxxvii. 3.
lxxviii. 2. cxix. 97. Prov. viii. 34. xliii. 17. Is. xxx. 18. Luke
xviii. 7. n xxviii. 3. cvi. 45. cxix. 23. 2 Chr. vi. 42. Luke
i. 54. 71, 72. o xl. 11. lxxix. 13. 16. cxii. 4. cxix. 77. 156. Is.
lv. 7. lxxii. 7. 2 Cor. i. 3. * Heb. bowels. Is. lxxii. 15. Jer.
xxxi. 20. Luke i. 78. Marg. Phil. i. 8. ii. 1. Col. iii. 12. 1 John
iii. 17. p lxxvii. 7-12. cxii. 17. cvi. 1. cxix. 11. &c. G-n.
xxiv. 27. xxvii. 9, 10. Ex. xv. 13. xxxiv. 6, 7. Neh. ix. 19, 27, 28.
Jer. xxxiii. 11. Mic. vi. 18-20. Luke i. 50. q lxxix. 8. cix.
14. 16. Is. xxxviii. 17. xliii. 25. lxiv. 9. Heb. viii. 12. x. 16-18.
r Joh. xiii. 26. xx. 11. Prov. v. 7-14. Jer. iii. 25. John v. 5. 14.
s li. 1. cx. 26. cxix. 124. t vii. 4. xxxxi. 16. Eph. i. 6, 7. ii. 4-8.
u cxix. 68. x xcii. 15. Is. xxvi. 7. y Prov. i. 20-23. ii. 1-6.

ix. 4-6. Mic. iv. 2. Matt. ix. 13. xi. 29. 30. Luke xi. 13.
John vi. 44, 45. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Eph. i. 17, 18. Jam. i. 5. z xxii.
26. lxxvi. 9. cxlvii. 6. cxlix. 4. Is. xi. 4. lxi. 1. Zeph. ii. 3.
Matt. v. 5. Gal. v. 23. Jam. i. 21. 1 Pet. iii. 4. 15. a xxiii.
3. xxxii. 8, 9. lxxiii. 24. cxix. 66. cxliii. 10. Prov. iii. 5, 6. viii. 20.
Is. xlii. 1-3. Ez. xi. 12. xxxvi. 27.

judgment: and the meek will he teach ^b his way.

10 All ^c the paths of the LORD are ^d mercy and truth, unto such as ^e keep his covenant and his testimonies.

11 For ^f thy name's sake, O LORD, pardon mine iniquity; ^g for it is great.

12 ^h What man is he that feareth the LORD? ⁱ him shall he teach in the way *that* he shall choose.

13 ^k His soul shall ^{*} dwell at ease; and ^l his seed shall ^m inherit the earth.

14 The ⁿ secret of the LORD is with them that fear him; and ^o he will shew them his covenant.

15 ^p Mine eyes are ever toward the LORD; for he shall ^q pluck my feet ^r out of the net.

16 ^s Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me; ^t for I am desolate and afflicted.

17 ^u The troubles of my heart are enlarged; O bring thou me out of my distresses.

18 ^v Look upon mine affliction and my pain; and ^w forgive all my sins.

19 ^x Consider mine enemies; for they are many: and they hate me with ^y cruel hatred.

20 ^z O keep my soul, and deliver me: ^a let me not be ashamed; for I put my trust in thee.

21 ^b Let integrity and uprightness preserve me; for I wait on thee.

22 ^c Redeem Israel, O God, out of all his troubles.

13-15. xcv. 2. e. 4, 5. cxvi. 12-14. 18, 19. cxviii. 19. 27. cxix. 2. Deut. xxvi. 1-10. 1 Sam. i. 24-27. 2 Chr. xx. 26-29. lxxi. 17-19. lxxii. 18. cv. 2. cxix. 27. cxlvi. 4. 5. cxlv. 5. Luke xix. 37-40. p xxvii. 4-6. xlii. 4. lxxiv. 1, 2. 10. cxlii. 1-4. 9. 1 Sam. xv. 25. 1 Chr. xxix. 3. Is. xxviii. 20. 22. Luke ii. 46. 49. xix. 45-47. John ii. 14-17. ^{*} Heb. of the tabernacle of thine honour. lxxii. 2, 3. Ex. xxv. 21, 22. xl. 34, 35. 2 Chr. v. 13. vi. 1, 2. [†] Or. Take not away. xxviii. 1-3. 1 Sam. xxi. 26. Mal. iii. 18. Matt. xxiv. 51. xxi. 32. 41. 46. Rev. xii. 14, 15. [‡] Heb. men of blood. li. 14. lv. 23. cxix. 19. 1 Sam. xxii. 18, 19. 2 Sam. xvi. 7. xxi. 1. q x. 14. xi. 2. xxvi. 4. lii. 2. lv. 9-11. Prov. i. 16. iv. 16. Mic. ii. 1-3. Matt. xxvi. 3, 4. Acts xxiii. 12. [§] Heb. filled with. r Ex. xxiii. 8. Deut. xvi. 19. 1 Sam. viii. 3. Is. xxxiii. 15. Ez. xlii. 12, 13. Am. v. 12. Mic. vii. 3. s 1 Sam. xii. 2-5. 2 Chr. xxxi. 20, 21. Neh. v. 15. Job i. 1. Is. xxxviii. 3. Luke i. 6. 1 Thes. ii. 10. t xlix. 7. 15. lxxix. 18. Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. u cxix. 3, 4. 7, 8. Neh. xiii. 14. 22. 31. x xxvii. 11. xl. 2. 1 Sam. ii. 9. Prov. x. 9. y 7. xlii. 22-24. cvii. 32. cxi. 1. cxlii. 4. Heb. ii. 12.

PSALM XXVI.

David professes his integrity, and delight in the people and ordinances of God, with a solemn appeal to him, 1-8. He deprecates the doom of the wicked, and unites earnest prayers with pious purposes and believing confidence in God, 9-12.

A Psalm of David.

^a JUDGE me, O LORD; ^b for I have walked in mine integrity: ^c I have trusted also in the LORD; ^d therefore ^e I shall not slide.

2 ^f Examine me, O LORD, and ^g prove me; try my reins and my heart.

3 For ^h thy loving kindness is before mine eyes; and ⁱ I have walked in thy truth.

4 I have not ^j sat with vain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers.

5 I have ^k hated the congregation of evil doers; and ^l will not sit with the wicked.

6 I will ^m wash mine hands in innocency: ⁿ so will I compass thine altar, O LORD:

7 ^o That I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and ^p tell of all thy wondrous works.

8 LORD, ^q I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place ^r where thine honour dwelleth.

9 ^s Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with ^t bloody men:

10 ^u In whose hands is mischief, and their right hand is ^v full of ^w bribes.

11 But as for me, ^x I will walk in mine integrity: ^y redeem me ^z and be merciful unto me.

12 ^a My foot standeth in an even place: ^b in the congregations will I bless the LORD.

prove me; try my reins and my heart.

3 For ^h thy loving kindness is before mine eyes; and ⁱ I have walked in thy truth.

4 I have not ^j sat with vain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers.

5 I have ^k hated the congregation of evil doers; and ^l will not sit with the wicked.

6 I will ^m wash mine hands in innocency: ⁿ so will I compass thine altar, O LORD:

7 ^o That I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and ^p tell of all thy wondrous works.

8 LORD, ^q I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place ^r where thine honour dwelleth.

9 ^s Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with ^t bloody men:

10 ^u In whose hands is mischief, and their right hand is ^v full of ^w bribes.

11 But as for me, ^x I will walk in mine integrity: ^y redeem me ^z and be merciful unto me.

12 ^a My foot standeth in an even place: ^b in the congregations will I bless the LORD.

13-15. xcv. 2. e. 4, 5. cxvi. 12-14. 18, 19. cxviii. 19. 27. cxix. 2. Deut. xxvi. 1-10. 1 Sam. i. 24-27. 2 Chr. xx. 26-29. lxxi. 17-19. lxxii. 18. cv. 2. cxix. 27. cxlvi. 4. 5. cxlv. 5. Luke xix. 37-40. p xxvii. 4-6. xlii. 4. lxxiv. 1, 2. 10. cxlii. 1-4. 9. 1 Sam. xv. 25. 1 Chr. xxix. 3. Is. xxviii. 20. 22. Luke ii. 46. 49. xix. 45-47. John ii. 14-17. ^{*} Heb. of the tabernacle of thine honour. lxxii. 2, 3. Ex. xxv. 21, 22. xl. 34, 35. 2 Chr. v. 13. vi. 1, 2. [†] Or. Take not away. xxviii. 1-3. 1 Sam. xxi. 26. Mal. iii. 18. Matt. xxiv. 51. xxi. 32. 41. 46. Rev. xii. 14, 15. [‡] Heb. men of blood. li. 14. lv. 23. cxix. 19. 1 Sam. xxii. 18, 19. 2 Sam. xvi. 7. xxi. 1. q x. 14. xi. 2. xxvi. 4. lii. 2. lv. 9-11. Prov. i. 16. iv. 16. Mic. ii. 1-3. Matt. xxvi. 3, 4. Acts xxiii. 12. [§] Heb. filled with. r Ex. xxiii. 8. Deut. xvi. 19. 1 Sam. viii. 3. Is. xxxiii. 15. Ez. xlii. 12, 13. Am. v. 12. Mic. vii. 3. s 1 Sam. xii. 2-5. 2 Chr. xxxi. 20, 21. Neh. v. 15. Job i. 1. Is. xxxviii. 3. Luke i. 6. 1 Thes. ii. 10. t xlix. 7. 15. lxxix. 18. Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. u cxix. 3, 4. 7, 8. Neh. xiii. 14. 22. 31. x xxvii. 11. xl. 2. 1 Sam. ii. 9. Prov. x. 9. y 7. xlii. 22-24. cvii. 32. cxi. 1. cxlii. 4. Heb. ii. 12.

PSALM XXVII.

David by strong faith rises above the fear of his enemies, 1-3. He chooses the courts and service of God as his felicity, 4-6. He prays for guidance and assistance, and encourages his brethren, 7-14.

A Psalm of David.

THE LORD is ^a my Light and ^b my Salvation; whom shall I fear? the LORD is ^c the Strength of my life; ^d of whom shall I be afraid?

2 When ^e the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, ^f came upon me ^g to eat up my flesh, ^h they stumbled and fell.

3 Though ⁱ an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear: though ^j war should rise against me, ^k in this will I be confident.

4 ^l One thing have I desired of

Rom. viii. 31. Heb. xii. 6. e lii. 7. xlvii. 4. xlv. 16. lxxi. 7. 4. ^{*} Heb. approached against me. f xiv. 4. liii. 4. Job xix. 22. xxi. 11. g xlvii. 30-42. cxviii. 12. Is. viii. 9. 15. John xviii. 3-6. h lii. 6. 2 Kings vi. 15-17. 2 Chr. xx. 15. Phil. i. 26. 1 Pet. iii. 14. i 1 Sam. xxviii. 15, 16. Is. xli. 11. 12. li. 16, 17. Rom. viii. 35-37. Rev. ii. 10. xli. 7-13. k 2 Cor. v. 6-8. l Luke x. 42. Phil. iii. 13.

the LORD, ^m that will I seek after ;
ⁿ that I may dwell in the house of
 the LORD all the days of my life,
^o to behold the † beauty of the
 LORD, and to ^p enquire in his temple.

5 For ^a in the time of trouble
 he shall hide me in his pavilion :
 in the secret of his tabernacle
 shall he hide me ; he shall ^c set
 me upon a rock.

6 And ^u now shall mine head
 be lifted up ^x above mine enemies
 round about me : ^y therefore will
 I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices
 of † joy ; ^z I will sing, yea, I will
 sing praises unto the LORD.

7 ¶ ^a Hear, O LORD, *when* I
 cry with my voice : have mercy
 also upon me, and answer me.

8 § *When thou saidst*, ^b Seek ye
 my face ; my heart said unto thee,
 Thy face, LORD, will I seek.

9 ^d Hide not thy face *far* from
 me ; ^e put not thy servant away in
 anger : ^f thou hast been my help ;
 leave me not, neither forsake me,
 O God of my salvation.

10 When ⁱ my father and my
 mother forsake me, then ^k the
 LORD will ^{*} take me up.

11 ^l Teach me thy way, O LORD,
 and lead me in † a plain path, be-
 cause of † mine enemies.

12 Deliver me not over unto
 the will of mine enemies : for
 false witnesses are risen up
 against me, and such as ^o breathe
 out cruelty.

13 *I had fainted*, ^p unless I had
 believed to see the goodness of the
 LORD ^q in the land of the living.

14 ^r Wait on the LORD : ^s be
 of good courage, and ^t he shall
 strengthen thine heart : wait, I say,
 on the LORD.

z xxi. 1. 13. lxxxi. 1. xcv.
 1. c. 1. 2. cxxxviii. 5. Eph. v. 9. xv. 3. a iv.
 1. v. 2. cxxx. 2-4. cxliii. 1, 2. § Or, *My heart said unto*
 thee. Let my face seek thy face, &c. b xxiv. 6. cv. 4. Is.
 xlv. 19. lv. 6. 7. Hos. v. 15. c lxiii. 1, 2. cxix. 58. Marg.

d xlii. 1. xlv. 24. lxix. 17. cii. 2. cxliii.
 7. Is. lxx. 2. e li. 1. Is. l. 1. f lxxi. 5. 6. 17. 18. 1
 Sam. vii. 12. Is. xlv. 3. 4. 2 Cor. 1. 9. 10. 2 Tim. iv. 17. 18.

g xxxviii. 21. cxix. 121. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. Jer. xxxii. 40. Heb. xiii. 5.
 h xxiv. 5. xxviii. 21, 22. lxxxviii. 1. i lxix. 8. 2 Sam. xvi.
 11. Is. xlix. 15. Matt. x. 21. 22. 36. k John ix. 35. xvi. 32.

l xxv. 16. 17. m Heb. gather. l xxv. 4. 5. 9. 12.
 lxxxvi. 11. cxix. 10. cxliii. 8-10. Prov. ii. 6-9. Is. xxx. 20, 21.
 † Heb. *a way of plainness*. xxvi. 12. Prov. viii. 9. xv. 19. Is. xxxv.

l. Luke iii. 4-6. † Heb. *observers of me*. v. 8. liv. 5. Marg.
 lvi. 5. 6. lxiv. 6. Jer. xx. 10. Dan. vi. 4. 5. Luke xx. 20.
 m xxxi. 8. xxxv. 25. xxxviii. 16. xli. 11. cxl. 8. n xxxv. 11.

Ex. xx. 16. 1 Sam. xxii. 9. 10. xxvi. 19. 2 Sam. xvi. 7. 8. Matt.
 xxv. 59, 60. Acts vi. 11-13. o xxv. 19. Acts ix. 1. xxvi. 11.
 p xlii. 5. lvi. 3. cxvi. 9-11. 2 Cor. iv. 1. 8-14. 16. q lii. 5.
 lvi. 10. cxlii. 5. Job xxxiii. 30. Is. xxxviii. 11. 19. Jer. xi. 19.

Ez. xxvi. 20. r xxv. 3. 21. xxxiii. 20. lxii. 1. 5. cxxx. 5.
 Gen. xlix. 18. Is. viii. 17. xxv. 9. xxvi. 8. xxx. 18. Lam. iii. 26.
 Hab. ii. 3. Luke ii. 25. 28. Rom. viii. 25. s xxxi. 24. Acts
 xxviii. 15. 1 Cor. xvi. 13. 2 Tim. iv. 5-7. t cxxxviii. 3. Is.
 xl. 31. 2 Cor. xii. 9. 10. Eph. iii. 16. vi. 10. Phil. iv. 13. Col.
 i. 11.

PSALM XXVIII.

David earnestly prays for deliverance, and de-
 nounces the righteous doom of the wicked,
 1-5. He exults in God, and prays for his
 people, 6-9.

A Psalm of David.

UNTO thee, ^a will I cry, ^b O
 LORD my Rock, ^c be not silent

* to me : lest, if thou be silent to
 me, ^d I become like them that go
 down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my suppli-
 cations, when I cry unto thee :
 when I lift up my hands toward
 † thy holy oracle.

3 ^f Draw me not away with the
 wicked, and with the workers of
 iniquity, which ^g speak peace to
 their neighbours, but ^h mischief is
 in their hearts.

4 ⁱ Give them according to their
 deeds, and ^k according to the wick-
 edness of their endeavours : ^l give
 them after the work of their hands ;
^m render to them their desert.

5 Because ⁿ they regard not the
 works of the LORD, nor ^o the ope-
 ration of his hands, he shall de-
 stroy them, and ^p not build them up.

6 ^q Blessed be the LORD, because
 he hath heard the voice of my sup-
 plications.

7 The LORD is ^r my Strength
 and ^s my Shield ; ^t my heart trust-
 ed in him, and I am helped ;
 therefore my heart greatly re-
 joiceth ; and ^u with my song will
 I praise him.

8 The LORD is ^{*} their Strength,
 and he is the † saving Strength of
 his anointed.

9 ^z Save thy people, and ^a bless
 thine inheritance : † feed them also,
 and ^b lift them up for ever.

Is. v. 12. xxii. 11. xxvi. 9-11. Hos. xiv. 9. John xii. 47. Rom. i.
 20. 28. o viii. 3. xix. 1, 2. Num. xxiii. 23. Is. xl. 26. xlv. 8.
 12. 18. Jer. x. 12, 13. Eph. i. 19-21. p 2 Sam. vii. 15. 27. 1
 Kings xi. 38. Jer. xxxi. 4. xxxiii. 20, 21. q xxxi. 21. 22. lxxvi.
 19, 20. lxix. 33, 34. cvii. 19-22. cxvi. 1, 2. cxviii. 2. r 8.
 lxxviii. 1, 2. xix. 14. xlv. 1. Is. xli. 2. xlv. 24. Eph. vi. 10.
 s lxxxiv. 11. xci. 4. Gen. xv. 1. t xlii. 5. xxii. 4. lvi. 3, 4. cxviii.
 6-9. 13-15. u xvi. 9-11. xxi. 1. xxx. 11, 12. xxxiii. 21.
 lxviii. 3. 4. Is. lxi. 10. x cvi. 1-3. Ex. xv. 1, &c. Judg. v. 1,
 &c. 1 Sam. ii. 1, &c. 2 Sam. xxii. 1, &c. Rev. v. 9. xv. 3.
 Or, his. † Heb. *strength of salvations*. y ii. 2. xx. 6. 1
 Sam. xvi. 13. Is. lxi. 1. z xiv. 7. xxv. 22. lxxx. 14. 19. Jer.
 xxxi. 7. a Deut. ix. 29. 2 Sam. xxi. 3. 1 Kings viii. 51. 53.
 Jer. x. 16. Eph. i. 18. † Or, *rule*. lxxviii. 71. Is. xl. 11. Ez.
 xxxiv. 23, 24. Mic. 2. v. 4. Matt. ii. 6. Marg. b Ezra i. 4.
 Marg.

PSALM XXIX.

David calls on the mighty to give glory to God,
 1, 2. And shews the majesty and power of
 his voice, 3-9. And that, as the eternal
 King, he will strengthen and bless his people,
 10, 11.

A Psalm of David.

^a GIVE unto the LORD, O ye
^{*} mighty, give unto the LORD
 glory and strength.

2 ^b Give unto the LORD the
 † glory due unto his name ; ^c wor-
 ship the LORD in † the beauty of
 holiness.

3 ^d The voice of the LORD is
 upon the waters : ^e the God of
 glory ^f thundereth : the LORD is
 upon § many waters.

4 The voice of the LORD is
 † powerful ; the voice of the LORD
 is ^{*} full of majesty.

5 The voice of the LORD ^g break-
 eth the cedars ; yea, the LORD
 breaketh the cedars of Lebanon.

6 He maketh them also to ^h skip
 18. xiv. 6. § Or, *great*. xciii. 3, 4. civ. 3.
 xxxiii. 8. Job xxvi. 11-14. Jer. li. 15, 16. Luke iv. 36. viii. 25.
 Heb. *in majesty*. Job xl. 9-12. Is. lxvi. 6. Ez. x. 5. g Is. ii. 13.
 h cxiv. 4-7.

Heb. from me.
 xxx. 9. lxix. 15.
 lxxxviii. 4-6.
 cxlii. 7. Job
 xxxiii. 28. Prov.
 i. 12. Is. xxxviii.
 18. Rev. xx.
 3.

e lxiii. 4. cxxxiv.
 2. cxli. 2. cxliii.
 6. 2 Chr. vi. 13.
 1 Tim. ii. 8.

† Or, *the oracle of*
 thy sanctuary.
 v. 7. cxxxviii. 2. 1
 Kings vi. 19.
 viii. 6-8. 30. 38.
 Dan. vi. 10.

f xvi. 9. Num.
 xvi. 26. Matt.
 vii. 23. xxv. 41.
 46. 2 Cor. vi. 17.

g xii. 2. lv. 21.
 lxii. 4. Jer. ix.
 8. 9. Mic. iii. 6.
 Matt. xxii. 15-
 18.

h vii. 14. x. 7. 14.
 lxxvi. 4. lii. 1.
 Prov. xxvi. 23-
 26.

i v. 10. lix. 12, 13.
 lxix. 22-24. Jer.
 xviii. 21-23. 2
 Tim. iv. 14.
 Rev. xviii. 6.

k ii. 1-5. xxi. 10,
 11. Ez. xxxviii,
 10.

l lxii. 12. ciii. 10.
 cxl. 17-21. cxxx.
 3. 4. Rom. ii. 6
 -8. xi. 22. Jam.
 ii. 13.

m Ezra ix. 13. Job
 xi. 6.

n x. 5. xcii. 4-6.
 civ. 24. cxl. 2-4.
 Job xxxiv. 26, 27.

o x. 5. xcii. 4-6.
 civ. 24. cxl. 2-4.
 Job xxxiv. 26, 27.

p 2 Sam. vii. 15. 27. 1
 Kings xi. 38. Jer. xxxi. 4. xxxiii. 20, 21. q xxxi. 21. 22. lxxvi.
 19, 20. lxix. 33, 34. cvii. 19-22. cxvi. 1, 2. cxviii. 2. r 8.
 lxxviii. 1, 2. xix. 14. xlv. 1. Is. xli. 2. xlv. 24. Eph. vi. 10.

s lxxxiv. 11. xci. 4. Gen. xv. 1. t xlii. 5. xxii. 4. lvi. 3, 4. cxviii.
 6-9. 13-15. u xvi. 9-11. xxi. 1. xxx. 11, 12. xxxiii. 21.
 lxviii. 3. 4. Is. lxi. 10. x cvi. 1-3. Ex. xv. 1, &c. Judg. v. 1,
 &c. 1 Sam. ii. 1, &c. 2 Sam. xxii. 1, &c. Rev. v. 9. xv. 3.

Or, his. † Heb. *strength of salvations*. y ii. 2. xx. 6. 1
 Sam. xvi. 13. Is. lxi. 1. z xiv. 7. xxv. 22. lxxx. 14. 19. Jer.
 xxxi. 7. a Deut. ix. 29. 2 Sam. xxi. 3. 1 Kings viii. 51. 53.
 Jer. x. 16. Eph. i. 18. † Or, *rule*. lxxviii. 71. Is. xl. 11. Ez.
 xxxiv. 23, 24. Mic. 2. v. 4. Matt. ii. 6. Marg. b Ezra i. 4.
 Marg.

a ii. 11-10. lxxviii.
 31-34. xcvi. 7-
 9. Is. lx. 12. Jer.
 xlii. 16-18.

b Heb. *sons of the*
 mighty.
 1 Chr. xvi. 28,
 29.

† Heb. *honour of*
 his name. xcvi.
 6. 8. xcvi. 9.
 cxiii. 3-6. cxlv.
 3-7.

c xxvii. 4. xvi. 9.
 2 Chr. xx. 21.

† Or, *his glorious*
 sanctuary.
 d xlviii. 13-15.
 lxxvii. 16-19.
 Matt. viii. 26, 27.
 Rev. xvii. 14, 15.

e xxiv. 10. Acts
 vii. 2.

f Ex. ix. 28. 33.
 xix. 16. 1 Sam.
 vii. 10. Job
 xxxvii. 2-5.
 John xii. 20.
 Rev. iv. 5. viii.
 5. xi. 19. xvi.
 18.

§ Or, *great*. xciii. 3, 4. civ. 3.
 xxxiii. 8. Job xxvi. 11-14. Jer. li. 15, 16. Luke iv. 36. viii. 25.
 Heb. *in majesty*. Job xl. 9-12. Is. lxvi. 6. Ez. x. 5. g Is. ii. 13.
 h cxiv. 4-7.

like a calf; ¹ Lebanon and ² Sirion like a young ¹ unicorn.
 7 The voice of the LORD [†] divideth ^m the flames of fire.
 8 The voice of the LORD ^o shaketh the wilderness: the LORD shaketh the wilderness of ^o Kadesh.
 9 The voice of the LORD ^p maketh the hinds to [‡] calve, and ^q discovereth the forests: and ^r in his temple doth [§] every one speak of his glory.
 10 The LORD ^s sitteth upon the flood; yea, the LORD sitteth ^s King for ever.
 11 The LORD will ^a give strength unto his people; the LORD will ^a bless his people with peace.

PSALM XXX.

David praises God for deliverance, and calls on the saints to join him, 1—5. He shows that undue confidence had preceded his troubles, and fervent prayers his deliverance, 6—10. He renews his animated praises, 11, 12.

A Psalm and Song, at ^a the dedication of the house of David.

I WILL ^b extol thee, O LORD; for thou hast lifted me up, and ^d hast not made my foes to rejoice over me.

2 O LORD my God, I cried unto thee, ^e and thou hast healed me.

3 O LORD, thou hast ^f brought up my soul from the grave: thou hast kept me alive, that I should not go ^g down to the pit.

4 ^h Sing unto the LORD, O ye saints of his, and give thanks ^a at the remembrance of ⁱ his holiness.

5 ^k For [†] his anger endureth but a moment; ⁱ in his favour is life: ^m weeping may endure [‡] for a night, but [§] joy cometh ^a in the morning.

6 And ^o in my prosperity I said, ^p I shall never be moved.

7 LORD, ^q by thy favour thou hast ^r made my mountain to stand strong: ^r thou didst hide thy face, and I was troubled.

8 I cried to thee, O LORD; and ^s unto the LORD I made supplication.

9 ^t What profit is there in my blood, when I go down to the pit? Shall the dust praise thee? shall it declare thy truth?

10 ^u Hear, O LORD, and have mercy upon me: LORD, ^a be thou my helper.

11 Thou ^v hast turned for me ^y my mourning into ^z dancing: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and ^a girded me with gladness;

12 To the end that ^a my glory may sing praise to thee, ^b and not be silent. O LORD my God, ^c I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

a Neh. viii. 10. Is. lxi. 3. 10. Luke xv. 22. tongue, or, my soul. xvi. 9. lviii. 8. Gen. xlix. 6. b Luke xix. 40. Acts iv. 20. c xlii. 6. lxxi. 14. 23, 24. cxlv. 2. cxlvi. 1, 2. Rev. iv. 8, 9. vii. 12.

PSALM XXXI.

David avows his confidence in God, craves his help, and rejoices in his mercy, 1—8. He states his various trials, and blends his complaints with prayers, 9—18. He admires the goodness of God to those who fear him, and excites the saints to love and trust him, 19—24.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

IN ^a thee, O LORD do I put my trust; let me never be ashamed: ^b deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 ^c Bow down thine ear to me; ^d deliver me speedily: be thou ^e my strong Rock, for ^a an House of defence to save me.

3 For thou art my Rock and my Fortress; therefore ^f for thy name's sake ^g lead me, and guide me.

4 ^h Pull me out of the net, that they have laid privily for me: for thou art ⁱ my strength.

5 ^k Into thine hand I commit my spirit: ⁱ thou hast redeemed me, O LORD ^m God of truth.

6 I have ^a hated them that regard ^o lying vanities: but I trust in the LORD.

7 ^p I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for ^q thou hast considered my trouble; for thou hast ^r known my soul in adversities;

8 And hast not ^s shut me up into the hand of the enemy: thou hast ^t set my foot in a large room.

9 ^u Have mercy upon me, O LORD, for I am in trouble: ^a mine eye is consumed with grief, yea, ^a my soul and my belly.

10 For ^v my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing: ^z my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and ^a my bones are consumed.

11 ^b I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but ^c especially among my neighbours, and ^d a

5. Gen. xxviii. 35. xlv. 28. 2 Chr. xx. 3. 9. 12, 27, 28. Esth. ix. 22. Is. xlv. 8. lxxvi. 10, 11. John xvi. 20. Rev. vii. 14—17. xxi. 4. z cix. 13. cl. 4. 2 Sam. vi. 14. Ec. iii. 4. Jer. xxxi. 4, 13, 14.

* That is, my b Luke xix. 40. Acts iv. 20. c xlii. 6. lxxi. 14. 23, 24. cxlv. 2. cxlvi. 1, 2. Rev. iv. 8, 9. vii. 12.

a xlii. 4, 5. xlv. 2. lxxi. 1, 2. Is. xlix. 23. Rom. v. 5. x. 11.

b vii. 8, 9. xliii. 1. cxliii. 1, 11, 12. Dan. ix. 16.

c lxxxvi. 1. cxxx. 2. Prov. xxii. 17.

d xl. 17. lxxx. 17. lxx. 1. cii. 2. cxliii. 7. Job vii. 21. Luke xviii. 8.

e Heb. to me for a rock of strength. xlviii. 1, 2. lxxi. 7. xciv. 22. Deut. xxxii. 31. 2 Sam. xxii. 3. xlviii. 3.

f lxxi. 3. xc. 1. xci. 9. Is. xlviii. 16. John vi. 56. 1 John iv. 12. 15, 16.

g xlviii. 2, 3. xlv. 11. lxxix. 9. Josh. vii. 9. Jer. xiv. 7. Ez. xxxvi. 21, 22. Eph. i. 12.

h xlv. 5, 9. xliii. 3. cxxxix. 24. cxliii. 10, 11. Neh. ix. 12, 19. Is. xlix. 10. Luke i. 79. John xvi. 13.

i xlv. 15. xlv. 7. lxxi. 6. cxliv. 7. cxl. 5. Prov. xxix. 5. 2 Tim. ii. 26.

j xix. 14. 2 Cor. i. 9.

k Luke xlviii. 46. Acts vii. 59. 2 Tim. i. 12.

l lxxi. 23. cxxx. 8. Gen. xlviii. 16. Lev. xlv. 48. Is. i. 2. Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet. i. 19. Rev. v. 9.

m Deut. xxxii. 4. 2 Tim. ii. 13. Tit. i. 2. Heb. vi. 19.

n xlv. 5. cxxxix. 21.

o xlv. 4. Jer. x. 8. 15. Jon. ii. 8. Rom. i. 21. 1 Cor. viii. 4. x. 20. p xlv. 5. Is. xlix. 13. Jer. xxxix. 11. q ix. 17. xlv. 18. lxxi. 20. cxlv. 153. Neh. ix. 12. Job x. 2. Lam. iii. 50. v. 1. r i. 6. Job xlviii. 10. Is. xlii. 2. Lam. ix. 16. John x. 27—30. 1 Cor. viii. 3. Gal. iv. 9. 2 Tim. ii. 12.

s lxxxviii. 8. Deut. xxxii. 30. 1 Sam. xviii. 26. xlv. 16. xlv. 8. Job xvi. 11. Is. xlv. 4. Marg. t vi. 1. xlviii. 12. Job xlviii. 16. u vi. 7. lxxxviii. 9. Job xlv. 7. Lam. iv. 17. v. 17. x vi. 1, 2. xlv. 14, 15. xlviii. 1—10. xlv. 24. lxxii. 14. 26. lxxxviii. 3—5. ch. 3—5. cxv. 18. Job xlviii. 19—22. y lxxxviii. 33. lxxxviii. 15. Job iii. 24. Rom. ix. 2. z lxxi. 2. a xxxii. 3, 4. ch. 3—5. b xlv. 6. lxx. 19, 20. lxxxix. 40, 51. Is. xlix. 7. Im. 4, 5. Matt. xxviii. 39—44. Rom. xv. 3. Heb. xi. 26. xlv. 15. 1 Pet. iv. 14. c lxxxviii. 11. xlv. 8, 9. lxxxviii. 8. 13. Job xiv. 13, 14. Jer. v. 6. Mic. vii. 6. Matt. x. 21, 22. d lxx. 8. Job vi. 21—23. Matt. xxvi. 55, 74. 2 Tim. iv. 16.

a Deut. xx. 5. 2 Sam. v. 11. vi. 20. vii. 2. xx. 3. b xxiv. 3, 4. lxxi. 17. cxlv. 1. Dan. iv. 37. c xxvii. 6. xxviii. 9. d xlii. 4. xlv. 2. xxv. 19, 25. xli. 11. lxxix. 4. 10. lxxxix. 41—46. cxl. 8. Lam. ii. 15. e vi. 2, 3. li. 8. cxlii. 3, 4. cxvii. 17—22. cxviii. 18. cxlvii. 3. Gen. xxi. 17. Ex. xv. 26. 2 Kings xx. 5. Jam. v. 14, 15. f xvi. 10. xl. 1, 2. lvi. 13. lxxi. 20. lxxxvi. 13. Marg. cxvi. 8. Job xxxiii. 19—22. 28. Is. xxxviii. 17, 18. John ii. 4, 6. g xxviii. 1. xxvii. 11. xxxiii. 1—3. cxlii. 20—22. cxxxii. 9. cxv. 10—21. cxlviii. 14. cxlv. 1. Rev. xix. 5, 6. h Or, to the memorial. xxvii. 12. Marg. i Ex. xv. 11. Is. vi. 3. Rev. iv. 8. cxlii. 9. 17. Is. xxvi. 20. liv. 7. 8. lxxi. 15, 16. 2 Cor. iv. 17. j Heb. there is but a moment in his anger. k xvi. 11. xxxvi. 7—9. lxxii. 8. Rev. xxi. 1. 17. m vi. 6—9. lvi. 8—10. cxxxvi. 5, 6. Is. xxxviii. 3—5. Matt. v. 4. John xvi. 20, 21. 2 Cor. vii. 9, 10. n Heb. in the evening. 24. Marg. Hos. vi. 3. o Job xxix. 18—20. Is. xlvii. 7. Is. 12. Dan. iv. 30. Luke xii. 19. 2 Cor. xii. 7. p xv. 5. xvi. 8. cxix. 117. q 5. v. 12. xlv. 3. lxxxix. 17. Job x. 12. r Heb. settled strength for my mountain. d. 2. 1 Chr. xvii. 24, 27. s xi. 1. xlii. 1, 2. ch. 10. civ. 29. cxlii. 7. Job xxx. 26—31. Is. xxxviii. 17. t lxxvii. 1, 2. cx. x. 1, 2. 2 Cor. xii. 8, 9. Phil. iv. 6, 7. u vi. 5. lxxxviii. 10—12. cxv. 17, 18. cxviii. 17. Ec. ix. 10. Is. xxxviii. 18. v li. 1, 2. cxlii. 1, 7—9. z xxvii. 7. liv. 4.

e lxxxviii. 4, 5. fear to mine acquaintance : they
Is. xxxviii. 11, that did see me without, fled from
12.

* *Heb. a vessel that
perisheth.* ii. 9. 12 I am * forgotten as a dead
man out of mind : I am like * a
broken vessel.

13 For ^f I have heard the slan-
der of many : ^g fear *was* on every
side : ^h while they took counsel to-
gether against me, they devised to
take away my life.

14 But I trusted in thee, O LORD :
I said, ⁱ Thou art my God.

15 ^k My times *are* in thy hand :
I deliver me from the hand of
mine enemies, and from them that
persecute me.

16 ^m Make thy face to shine
upon thy servant : ⁿ save me for
thy mercies' sake.

17 ^o Let me not be ashamed, O
LORD : for I have called upon
thee : ^p let the wicked be ashamed,
and ^q let them be [†] silent in the
grave.

18 Let ^r the lying lips be put to
silence ; which ^s speak [†] grievous
things proudly and contemptuously
against the righteous.

19 *Oh* : how great is thy good-
ness, ^u which thou hast laid up
for them that fear thee ; ^v which
thou hast wrought for them that
trust in thee, before the sons of
men !

20 ^y Thou shalt hide them in the
secret of thy presence ^z from the
pride of man : thou shalt keep them
secretly in a pavilion from ^a the
strife of tongues.

21 Blessed *be* the LORD : for he
hath shewed me his ^b marvellous
kindness in a ^c strong city.

22 For ^c I said in my haste, ^d I
am cut off from before thine eyes :
^e nevertheless thou heardest the
voice of my supplications when I
cried unto thee.

23 ^f O love the LORD, all ye
^g his saints : for ^h the LORD pre-
serveth the faithful, and ⁱ plenti-
fully rewardeth the proud doer.

24 Be ^k of good courage, and
he shall strengthen your heart,
^m all ye that hope in the LORD.

[†] Or, cut off for the grave. ^r xii.
3. lix. 12. lxxii. 11. exl. 9—11. Prov. xii. 19. Is. liv. 17. John
viii. 44. Rev. xxi. 8. xxi. 15. ^s lxxv. 3. 4. exliii. 3. 4. 1
Sam. ii. 3. 2 Chr. xxxii. 16. Is. xxxvii. 22—24. Matt. x. 25. xii.
24. John viii. 48. Acts xxv. 7. ^t Heb. a hard thing. xci.
4. Jude. 15. ^u xxxvi. 7. 10. lxxiii. 1. 24—26. exlv. 7—9. Is.
xlv. 4. Lam. iii. 22—25. 1 Cor. ii. 9. 1 John iii. 1. 2. ^v u xci.
21. Is. xxxv. 10. Col. iii. 2—4. Heb. x. 34. Jam. ii. 5. 1 Pet. i.
4. 5. ^x lxxiii. 23. exxvi. 2. 3. Num. xxiii. 23. Is. xxv. 12.
John iii. 21. Acts xv. 12. 2 Cor. v. 5. ^y xxvii. 5. xxxii. 7.
Jude. 2. xci. 1—3. ^z x. 2. xxxvi. 11. xl. 4. lxxxvi. 14.
exxv. 5. exl. 5. Ex. xlviii. 11. Jam. iv. 6. ^a lxxxviii. 36.
exl. 3. Job v. 21. Rom. xiii. 13. 2 Cor. xii. 20. Gal. v. 20. 1
Tim. vi. 4. Jam. iii. 14—16. ^b xvii. 7. xcviii. 1. exviii. 23.
1 Pet. ii. 9. ^c Or, fenced city. 1 Sam. xliii. 7—13. Jer. i.
19. ^d exvi. 11. 1 Sam. xxii. 26. xxvii. 1. ^e d 17. Marg.
lxxxviii. 16. Is. vi. 5. Marg. xxxviii. 10—12. xlix. 14. Lam. iii.
54, 55. Ezr. xxxvii. 11. Jon. ii. 4. ^f vi. 9. 2 Chr. xxxiii.
11—13. Jon. ii. 7—9. Heb. v. 7. ^g xxxiv. 9. xcvii. 10.
Deut. x. 12. xxx. 16. Is. lvi. 6. Mark xii. 33. 1 Thes. iv.
1. ^h xxx. 4. lxxxv. 7. xcvii. 10. exlv. 10. Rev. xix. 5.
6. ⁱ Deut. xxxiii. 3. 1 Sam. ii. 9. John x. 27—29. Jude
1. ^j lvi. 5. xci. 2. Rev. xviii. 6. ^k xxvii. 14. Is.
xxxv. 3. 4. Luke xlii. 31, 32. Heb. xii. 12, 13. Jam. v. 10,
11. ^l xxx. 11. exxviii. 3. Col. i. 11. ^m exlvi. 5.
Rom. xv. 12, 13. 1 Pet. i. 21.

PSALM XXXII.

David shews the happiness of a pardoned sin-
ner. 1, 2. And that penitent confession alone
can relieve the misery of the guilty conscience,
and make way for comfort, 3—7. He instructs
and warns sinners to repent, and believers to
rejoice in God.

* *A Psalm of David, Maschil.*

^a **B**LESSED *is* he ^b whose trans-
gression *is* forgiven, whose sin
is covered.

2 Blessed *is* the man unto whom
^d the LORD imputeth not iniquity,
and ^e in whose spirit *there is* no
guile.

3 ^f When I kept silence, ^g my
bones waxed old through ^h my roar-
ing all the day long.

4 For day and night ⁱ thy hand
was heavy upon me : ^k my mois-
ture is turned into the drought of
summer. Selah.

5 ^l I acknowledged my sin unto
thee, and mine iniquity ^m have I
not hid. ⁿ I said, I will confess my
transgressions unto the LORD ; and
^o thou forgavest ^p the iniquity of
my sin. Selah.

6 ^q For this shall every one that
^r is ^s godly ^t pray unto thee in ^u a
time when thou mayest be found :
surely ^v in the floods of great waters
they shall not come nigh unto him.

7 Thou art ^w my hiding place ;
thou shalt preserve me from trou-
ble ; thou shalt ^x compass me about
with ^y songs of deliverance. Selah.

8 [†] I will ^z instruct thee, and
teach thee in the way which thou
shalt go : [†] I will guide thee with
mine eye.

9 ^a Be ye not as the horse, or as
the mule, which have ^b no under-
standing : whose mouth must be held
in with bit and bridle, lest they come
near unto thee.

10 ^c Many sorrows shall be to
the wicked : ^d but he that trusteth
in the LORD, mercy shall compass
him about.

11 ^e Be glad in the LORD, and
rejoice, ye righteous : and ^f shout
for joy, all ye that are ^g upright in
heart.

lxxv. 24. Jer. xxxi. 20. Luke vii. 47. xv. 20—23. Eph. iv. 32.
p li. 4. 2 Sam. xii. 9, 14. Mal. iii. 8. ^q xxxiv. 2. 6. xl. 3. li. 12,
13. 2 Cor. i. 4. 1 Tim. i. 16. ^r iv. 3. 2 Cor. vii. 9, 10. Tit. ii.
12. ^s Prov. i. 28. Is. xlix. 8. Iv. 6. Luke xix. 42—44. John
viii. 34. 2 Cor. vi. 2. ^t Heb. a time of finding. ^u xlii. 7. lxxix.
1, 2. 13—15. exxiv. 4. 5. Gen. viii. 17—22. Is. xliii. 2. Matt. vii.
24—27. Rev. xii. 15, 16. ^v ix. 9. xxvii. 5. xxxi. 20. exix. 114.
exliii. 9. Jer. xxxvi. 26. Col. iii. 3. ^x x. v. 12. xviii. 5. xl. 3.
y xl. 3. xcviii. 1. Ex. xv. 1—3. Judg. v. 1. 2 Sam. xxii. 1. Rev. vii.
10. xv. 3. ^z xxxiv. 11. Prov. iii. 1. iv. 1—13. viii. 10, 11.
Matt. xi. 29. [†] Heb. I will counsel thee, mine eyes shall be
upon thee. xxv. 9, 10. xxxiii. 18. Prov. iii. 5, 6. Is. xlix. 10.
a Prov. xxvi. 3. Jer. xxxi. 18. Jam. iii. 3. iv. 7—10. ^b Job xxxv.
11. Jer. iv. 22. viii. 6, 7. ^c xvi. 4. xxxiv. 19—21. exl. 11. Prov.
xiii. 21. Ec. viii. 12, 13. Is. iii. 11. lvi. 21. Rom. ii. 8, 9. ^d ii.
12. v. 12. xxiv. 8. xl. 4. lxxxiv. 12. exlvi. 5. exlvii. 11. Prov.
xvi. 20. Is. xii. 2, 3. Jer. xvii. 7. ^e xxxviii. 1. lxxv. 3.
xvii. 12. Deut. xii. 12. 1 Sam. ii. 1. Rom. v. 11. Phil. iii. 1, 3.
iv. 4. ^f v. 11. xcvii. 1. xcviii. 4. Ezra iii. 11—13. Zech. iv. 7.
g 2. exxv. 4.

PSALM XXXIII.

The righteous called on to rejoice in God, and
to praise his perfections, as displayed in his
word and works ; and all men, to fear the
great Creator and Governor of the world, 1—
11. His providential kindness to his chosen
people, in ordering all things for their good,
12—19. Their confidence and prayer, 20—22.

* Or, A psalm of
David, giving
instruction. xlii.
xiv. lii. liii. lv.
titles.

a i. 1, 2. xl. 4.
lxxxiv. 12.
lxxxix. 15. cvi.
3. exix. 1, 2.
cxxxviii. 1. Jer.
xvii. 7, 8. Matt.
v. 3—12. xvi. 17.
Luke xi. 28.
Rev. xxii. 14.
b Is. i. 18. xliii.
25. xlv. 22. Mic.
vii. 18, 19. Acts
xiii. 38, 39. Rom.
iv. 6—8.
c lxxxv. 2. Neh.
iv. 5.
d Lev. xvii. 4.
Rom. v. 13. 2
Cor. v. 19—21.
e John i. 47. 2
Cor. i. 12. 1 Pet.
ii. 1, 2. Rev.
xiv. 5.
f Gen. iii. 8—19.
2 Sam. xi. 27.
xii. 1—12. Prov.
xxviii. 13. Is.
lvii. 17. Jer.
xxxi. 18, 19.
Luke xv. 15, 16.
g vi. 2. xxxi. 9,
10. xxxviii. 3.
li. 8. cii. 3—5.
Job xxx. 17, 30.
Lam. i. 13. iii. 4.
h xxii. 1. xxxviii.
8. Job iii. 24.
Is. li. 20. lix. 11.
Lam. iii. 6. Hos.
vii. 14.
i xxxviii. 2—8.
xxxix. 10, 11.
1 Sam. v. 6, 7.
9. vi. 9. Job xix.
21. xxxiii. 7.
k xxii. 15. xc. 6,
7. cii. 3, 4. Job
xxx. 30. Lam. iv.
8. v. 10.
l xxxviii. 18. li.
3—5. Lev. xxvi.
39, 40. Josh. vii.
19. 2 Sam. xii.
13. xxiv. 17.
Job xxxiii. 20.
Prov. xxviii. 13.
Jer. iii. 13. 1
John i. 8—10.
m Job xxxi. 33.
Prov. xxx. 20.
Jer. ii. 23. 35.
Luke xvi. 15.
n Hos. vi. 1. Luke
xv. 17—19.
o xxx. 5. lxxxvi.
5, 15. cii. 3. 2
Sam. xii. 13. Is.

a xxxii. 11. xevii. 12. 1 Cor. i. 30, 31. **REJOICE** in the LORD, O ye righteous: for ^c praise is comely for the upright.

b cxviii. 15. Rom. iii. 10. v. 19. 2 ^d Praise the LORD with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery, and an instrument of ten strings.

a l. 14-16. lxxviii. 36, 37. cxxxv. 3. calvin. 1. Prov. xv. 8.

d lxxxi. 2, 3. xcii. 3. xcvi. 4, 5. cxlix. 9. cxlix. 3. cl. 3-6. Ex. xv. 20. 1 Chr. xv. 16, 20. xxv. 3-6. Rev. v. 8. xiv. 2.

e xcvi. 1. xcvi. 1. cxlix. 1. Is. xlii. 10. Eph. v. 19. Col. iii. 16. Rev. v. 9. xiv. 3. 1 Chr. viii. 8. xv. 22. xxi. 7. 2 Chr. xxiv. 12.

g xli. 6. xli. 8. cxix. 75. 128. Prov. xxx. 5. Mic. ii. 7. Rom. vii. 12. 11. 10. xxxvi. 5, 6. lxxiv. 10, 11. xevi. 13. Gen. xxiv. 27. Deut. xxxii. 4. Dan. iv. 37. John xiv. 6. Rom. xv. 8, 9. Tit. i. 2.

h xxi. 10. xxxvi. 5, 6. lxxiv. 10, 11. xevi. 13. Gen. xxiv. 27. Deut. xxxii. 4. Dan. iv. 37. John xiv. 6. Rom. xv. 8, 9. Tit. i. 2.

1 ⁱ He ^o gathereth the waters of the sea together ^p as an heap: he layeth up the depth in store-houses.

2 ^q Let all the earth fear the LORD; let all the inhabitants of the world ^r stand in awe of him:

3 ^s For ^t he spake, and it was ^u done; he commanded, ^v and it stood fast.

4 ^w The LORD ^x bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: ^y he maketh the devices of the people of none effect.

5 ^z The counsel of the LORD standeth for ever, ^a the thoughts of his heart to ^b all generations.

6 ^c Blessed ^d is the nation whose God ^e is the LORD; and ^f the people ^g whom he hath chosen for ^h his own inheritance.

7 ⁱ The LORD ^j looketh from heaven; ^k he beholdeth all the sons of men.

8 ^l From ^m the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

9 ⁿ He ^o fashioneth their hearts alike; ^p he considereth all their works.

10 ^q There is ^r no king saved by the multitude of an host: ^s a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.

11 ^t An horse ^u is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver ^v any by ^w his great strength.

12 ^x Behold, ^y the eye of the LORD ^z is upon them that fear him, upon them that ^a hope in his mercy:

13 ^b He ^c fashioneth their hearts alike; ^d he considereth all their works.

14 ^e There is ^f no king saved by the multitude of an host: ^g a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.

15 ^h An horse ⁱ is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver ^j any by ^k his great strength.

16 ^l Behold, ^m the eye of the LORD ⁿ is upon them that fear him, upon them that ^o hope in his mercy:

17 ^p He ^q fashioneth their hearts alike; ^r he considereth all their works.

18 ^s To deliver their soul from death, and ^t to keep them alive in famine.

19 ^u Our soul waiteth for the LORD; ^v he ^w is our Help and our Shield.

20 ^x For our heart shall rejoice in him, because we have trusted in ^y his holy name.

21 ^z Let thy mercy, O LORD, be upon us, according as we hope in thee.

22 ^a John xvi. 22. u 1 Chr. xvi. 10. 35. Luke i. 47-50. Rev. iv. 8. x v. 11, 12. xiii. 15. xxxii. 10. cxix. 49. 76. Matt. ix. 29.

PSALM XXXIV.

David praises God, and exhorts others, from his own experience, to bless and trust in him. 1-10. He teaches the fear of God; and contrasts the privileges of the righteous with the misery of the wicked, 11-22.

A Psalm of David, when he changed his behaviour before ^a Abimelech; who drove him away, and he departed.

I WILL ^b bless the LORD at all times: his praise ^c shall continually ^d be in my mouth.

2 My soul shall ^e make her boast in the LORD: ^f the humble shall hear ^g thereof, and be glad.

3 ^h O magnify the LORD with me, and ⁱ let us exalt his name together.

4 ^j I sought the LORD, and he heard me, and delivered me ^k from all my fears.

5 ^l They looked unto him, ^m and were ⁿ lightened; and ^o their faces were not ashamed.

6 ^p This poor man cried, and the LORD heard ^q him, and ^r saved him out of all his troubles.

7 ^s The angel of the LORD ^t encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.

8 ^u O taste and see that ^v the LORD ^w is good: ^x blessed ^y is the man ^z that trusteth in him.

9 ^a O ^b fear the LORD, ye his saints: ^c for ^d there ^e is no want to them that fear him.

10 ^f The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: ^g but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good ^h thing.

11 ⁱ Come, ^j ye children, hearken unto me: ^k I will teach you the fear of the LORD.

12 ^l What man ^m is ⁿ he that desireth life, and loveth ^o many days, ^p that he may see good?

13 ^q Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from ^r speaking guile.

14 ^s Dan. vi. 22. Matt. xviii. 10. Luke xvi. 22. Heb. ii. 14. o Gen. xxiii. 1, 2. Zech. ix. 8. p Psal. 5. cxix. 101. Cant. ii. 1. v. 1. Heb. vi. 4, 5. 1 Pet. ii. 2. 1 John i. 1-3. q xxxvi. 7. 10. lii. 1. Jer. xxxi. 14. Zech. ix. 17. 1 John iv. 7-10. r ii. 12. lxxiv. 12. s xlii. 23. xxi. 23. lxxxi. 7. Gen. xxi. 12. lxxv. 13, 14. Hos. iii. 5. Rev. xv. 3, 4. t xxi. 1. Luke xii. 30-32. Rom. vii. 32. 1 Cor. iii. 22, 23. Phil. iv. 19. u cor. 21. Job iv. 10, 11. Luke i. 51-53. x lxxiv. 11. Matt. vi. 32. y Prov. iv. 1. vii. 24. viii. 17. 32. xxi. 9. Ec. xi. 9, 10. xii. 1. Is. xxxviii. 9. Matt. xxviii. 2-4. Mark x. 14-16. John xiii. 33. 2 Tim. iii. 15. z xxxii. 8. xxi. 10. Prov. i. 7. ii. 1-9. a xxi. 4. rev. 16. Deut. vi. 2. xxi. 20. 1 Pet. iii. 10, 11. b iv. 6. Job vii. 7. Ec. iii. 3. xii. 13. c xxxix. 1. Prov. xviii. 21. Matt. xii. 35-37. Jam. i. 19, 26. iii. 2. 5-10. d iv. 31. Prov. xii. 17. 19. 21. xix. 9. Is. lxiii. 3. Col. iii. 9. 1 Pet. iii. 1. 22. Rev. xiv. 4, 5.

p xci. 3-7. 10. John x. 28-30. q xxxviii. 3. 19. Job v. 19-22. Prov. x. 3. Is. xxxiii. 16. Matt. vi. 31-33. r xxvii. 14. lxxii. 1, 2, 3, 6. cxxx. 5, 6. Is. xl. 31. s cxv. 9-12. cxlv. 1, 2. 1 Chr. v. 20. t xxviii. 7. xxx. 10-12. xxviii. 10, 11. Zech. x. 10. 11. 12. Rev. iv. 8. x v. 11, 12. xiii. 15. xxxii. 10. cxix. 49. 76. Matt. ix. 29.

Or, Achish. Gen. xx. 2. xxvi. 1. 1 Sam. xxi. 13-15. Prov. xxix. 25.

lxxi. 8. 14, 15. cxlv. 1, 2. Is. xxiv. 15, 16. Acts v. 41. xvi. 25. Eph. v. 20. Col. iii. 17. 1 Thea. v. 18. 2 Thea. i. 3. ii. 13.

xliv. 6. cv. 3. Is. xlv. 25. Jer. iv. 24. 1 Cor. i. 31. 2 Cor. x. 17. e xxii. 22-24. xxxii. 5, 6. cxix. 74. cxlii. 7. 1 Tim. i. 15, 16. d xxxv. 27. xl. 16. lxxix. 30. Luke i. 46. Acts xiii. 17. Phil. i. 20.

e xxxiii. 1, 2. lxxvi. 8. cxii. 20-22. cxlviii. 1, &c. 1 Chr. xxix. 20. 2 Chr. xxix. 30. Rev. xiv. 7. xix. 5, 6.

f xlviii. 4. xlii. 24. xxi. 23. lxxvii. 1, 2. cxvi. 1-6. Jon. ii. 2. Matt. vii. 7. Luke x. 9. 2 Cor. xii. 8, 9. Heb. v. 7.

g xxvii. 1, 2. xli. 2. lvi. 3. 1 Sam. xxvii. 1. Is. xii. 2. 2 Cor. vii. 5, 6. 2 Tim. i. 7. h cxlii. 1, 2. Is. xlv. 22. Heb. xii. 2.

i xlii. 3. xlviii. 28. xxvii. 11. Esth. viii. 16. Job xxxiii. 30. Mic. vii. 8, 9. John viii.

† Or, flowed unto him. k lxxviii. 16. 2 Sam. xiv. 5.

l iii. 4. x. 17. xl. 17. lxxvi. 16-20. m 17-19. Gen. xlviii. 16. Rev. vii. 14-17.

n xci. 11. 2 Kings vi. 17. xix. 35. o Gen. xxi. 1. Cant. ii. 1. v. 1. Heb. vi. 4, 5. 1 Pet. ii. 2. 1 John i. 1-3. q xxxvi. 7. 10. lii. 1. Jer. xxxi. 14. Zech. ix. 17. 1 John iv. 7-10. r ii. 12. lxxiv. 12. s xlii. 23. xxi. 23. lxxxi. 7. Gen. xxi. 12. lxxv. 13, 14. Hos. iii. 5. Rev. xv. 3, 4. t xxi. 1. Luke xii. 30-32. Rom. vii. 32. 1 Cor. iii. 22, 23. Phil. iv. 19. u cor. 21. Job iv. 10, 11. Luke i. 51-53. x lxxiv. 11. Matt. vi. 32. y Prov. iv. 1. vii. 24. viii. 17. 32. xxi. 9. Ec. xi. 9, 10. xii. 1. Is. xxxviii. 9. Matt. xxviii. 2-4. Mark x. 14-16. John xiii. 33. 2 Tim. iii. 15. z xxxii. 8. xxi. 10. Prov. i. 7. ii. 1-9. a xxi. 4. rev. 16. Deut. vi. 2. xxi. 20. 1 Pet. iii. 10, 11. b iv. 6. Job vii. 7. Ec. iii. 3. xii. 13. c xxxix. 1. Prov. xviii. 21. Matt. xii. 35-37. Jam. i. 19, 26. iii. 2. 5-10. d iv. 31. Prov. xii. 17. 19. 21. xix. 9. Is. lxiii. 3. Col. iii. 9. 1 Pet. iii. 1. 22. Rev. xiv. 4, 5.

a xxviii. 1. xxxix.
12. lxxviii. 1.
b x. 1. xlii. 11. 19.
xxxviii. 21. lxxi.
12.
c vii. 6. xlii. 23.
lxxx. 2. Is. li. 9.
d lxxxix. 26. cxlii.
5. John xv. 28.
e vii. 8. xviii. 20
—24. xvi. 1.
xlii. 1. 2 Thea.
i. 6.
f 19. Job xx. 5.
g xxviii. 3. lxxxix. 2.
Job i. 5. Mark
ii. 6. 8.
† Heb. *Ah, ah,
our soul.*
h cal. 8. Ec. xv.
9. Matt. xxvii.
43.
i lvi. 1, 2. lviii. 3.
cxlii. 3. 2 Sam.
xx. 19. Lam. ii.
16. 1 Cor. xv.
54.
k 4. xl. 14. 15.
lxxi. 13. cxix.
5. Is. xli. 11.
lxx. 13—15.
l cix. 28. 29.
cxlii. 18. Job
viii. 22. 1 Pet.
v. 5.
m xxviii. 16. 17.
12. Job xix. 5.
Jer. xlviii. 26. Dan. xi. 56.
n xl. 16. lxxiii. 3. cxlii. 9. 16.
o lxx. 7. Is. lxxi. 10, 11. John xvi. 22. 1 Cor. xii. 26.
p Heb. *righteousness.*
q lxx. 4. p cxlix. 4. Jer. xxvii. 40, 41.
Zeph. iii. 14. 17.
cxlv. 1, 2. 5. 21

LORD; * keep not silence: O LORD,
b be not far from me.

23 c Stir up thyself, and awake
to my judgment, *even* unto my
cause, d my God and my LORD.

24 e Judge me, O LORD my God,
according to thy righteousness;
and let them not rejoice over me.

25 Let them not f say in their
hearts, † Ah, h so would we have
it; let them not say, i We have
swallowed him up.

26 j Let them be ashamed and
brought to confusion together, that
rejoice at mine hurt: k let them
be clothed with shame and disho-
nour, m that magnify themselves
against me.

27 n Let them shout for joy, and
be glad, that favour my o righteous
cause: yea, o let them say continu-
ally, Let the LORD be magnified,
p which hath pleasure in the pros-
perity of his servant.

28 And q my tongue shall speak
of thy righteousness and of thy
praise all the day long.

Jer. xlviii. 26. Dan. xi. 56.
n xl. 16. lxxiii. 3. cxlii. 9. 16.
o lxx. 7. Is. lxxi. 10, 11. John xvi. 22. 1 Cor. xii. 26.
p Heb. *righteousness.*
q lxx. 4. p cxlix. 4. Jer. xxvii. 40, 41.
Zeph. iii. 14. 17.
cxlv. 1, 2. 5. 21

PSALM XXXVI.

The corrupt principles and practices of wicked
men, 1—4. An admiring view of the mercy
and justice of God, and of the felicity of his
people, 5—9. David prays for his brethren
and himself; and triumphs in faith over the
workers of iniquity, 10—12.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm
of David, a the servant of the
LORD.

b THE transgression of the wick-
ed saith within my heart,
that there is c no fear of God be-
fore his eyes.

2 For d he flattereth himself in
his own eyes, e until his iniquity
be found to be hateful.

3 f The words of his mouth are
iniquity and deceit: g he hath left
off to be wise, and to do good.

4 h He deviseth i mischief upon
his bed; j he setteth himself in a
way that is not good: he k abhor-
reth not evil.

5 l Thy mercy, O LORD, is in
the heavens, and m thy faithfulness
reacheth unto the clouds.

6 n Thy righteousness is like
the † great mountains; o thy judg-
ments are a great deep: O LORD,
o thou preservest man and beast.

7 p How q excellent is thy lov-
ing-kindness, O God! therefore
the children of men r put their

trust under the shadow of thy
wings.

8 They shall be s abundantly
satisfied with the fatness of thy
house; t and thou shalt make
them drink of the river of thy
pleasures.

9 For u with thee is the foun-
tain of life: v in thy light shall we
see light.

10 O w continue thy loving kind-
ness unto them x that know thee;
y and thy righteousness to the up-
right in heart.

11 z Let not the foot of pride
come against me, and a let not the
hand of the wicked remove me.

12 b There are the workers of
iniquity fallen: they are cast down,
c and shall not be able to rise.

Heb. draw out at length. ciii. 17. Jer. xxxi. 3. John xv. 9, 10.
1 Pet. i. 5. x ix. 10. Jer. xxii. 16. xxiv. 7. John xvii. 3.
Heb. viii. 11. y vii. 8—10. xviii. 24, 25. xciv. 14, 15. xlviii.
10, 11. cxlii. 1, 2. Is. li. 6—8. 2 Tim. iv. 7, 8. z x. 2. xii.
3—5. cxix. 51, 69, 85, 122. cxlii. 3, 4. Jon. xl. 11, 12. Is. li.
23. Dan. iv. 37. a xvi. 8. xvii. 8—14. xxi. 7, 8. lxxi. 6.
cxv. 1—3. Rom. viii. 35—39. b ix. 16. lv. 23. lviii. 10, 11.
lxiv. 7—9. Judg. v. 31. 2 Thea. i. 8, 9. Rev. xv. 4. xix. 1—6.
c i. 5. xviii. 38. Jer. li. 64.

PSALM XXXVII.

Miscellaneous cautions against envy, anger,
and discontent; descriptions of the charac-
ters, situations, and end of the righteous and
the wicked; exhortations to faith, hope, pa-
tience, and obedience; and promises to the
believers under the trials of this evil world,
1—40.

A Psalm of David.

a FRET not thyself because of
evil doers, b neither be thou
envious against the workers of in-
iquity.

2 For c they shall soon be cut
down like the grass, and wither
as the green herb.

3 d Trust in the LORD, and do
good; so e shalt thou dwell in the
land, and f verily g thou shalt be
fed.

4 h Delight thyself also in the
LORD; and i he shall give thee
the desires of thine heart.

5 j Commit thy way unto the
LORD; trust also in him, k and he
shall bring it to pass.

6 And l he shall bring forth thy
righteousness m as the light, and thy
judgment as the noon-day.

7 n Rest in the LORD, and o wait
patiently for him: p fret not thy-
self because of him who prosper-
eth in his way, q because of the man
who bringeth wicked devices to
pass.

8 r Cease from anger, and for-
sake wrath: s fret not thyself in
any wise to do evil.

9 For t evil-doers shall be cut
off: but those that wait upon the
LORD, they shall u inherit the earth

iii. 19. Matt. xiii. 43. † Heb. be silent to. lxxi. 1. Josh. x.
12. Jon. i. 11. Marg. m xxviii. 14. xl. 1. Is. viii. 17. xxx.
15. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Hab. ii. 3. Gal. vi. 9. Heb. x. 36, 37. Jam.
v. 7—11. n 1. 8. lxxii. 3—14. Jer. xii. 1. o Job xxi.
7, 8. Ec. v. 8. Is. x. 13, 14. Dan. xi. 29. Rev. xii. 3—10.
p Job x. 2. xviii. 4. Prov. xiv. 29. xvi. 22. Eph. iv. 26, 31. Jam. i.
19, 20. iii. 14—18. q xxix. 22. lxxviii. 15. cxvi. 11. 1 Sam.
xxv. 21, 22, 33. Jer. vi. 14, 15. Jon. iv. 1. 9. Luke ix. 34,
35. r 10. [v. 23. Job xv. 23—29. xxvii. 13, 14. s 11.
29. 29. xxv. 13. Is. lxviii. 13. lx. 21. Heb. x. 16. Rev. v.
10.

xvi. 11. xviii.
15. lxxii. 5.
Cant. v. 1. Is.
xxv. 6. lv. 1, 2.
Jer. xxxi. 12—
14. Zech. ix.
17. Matt. v. 6.
John vi. 35.
† Heb. watered.
Is. lviii. 11.
x lvi. 4. Is. xlii.
20. lxxviii. 21.
Rev. xxii. 1.
c Is. xii. 3. Jer.
ix. 13. John
iv. 10. 14. vii.
37—39. Rev.
xxi. 6. xxi. 17.
u xxviii. 1. Prov.
xxix. 3. Prov.
iv. 18. Is. ii. 5.
lx. 1, 2, 10. Mal.
iv. 2. John i. 8,
9. viii. 12. Jam.
i. 17. 1 Pet. ii.
9. 1 John i. 7.
Rev. xxi. 23.

7. 1 Sam. i. 6—
8. Prov. xix. 3.
xxiv. 1. 19.
b lxxiii. 3. Prov.
iii. 31. xlviii. 17.
Gal. v. 21. Jam.
iv. 5, 6.
c 35, 36. lxxiii. 17
—20. xc. 5, 6.
xxii. 7. cxix. 5
—7. Job xi. 5—
9. Jam. i. 10, 11.
1 Pet. i. 24.

d iv. 5. xvi. 1
Is. i. 16—19. 1.
10. Jer. xvii. 7, 8.
1 Cor. xv. 57, 58.
Heb. vi. 10—12.
e Gen. xxvi. 2.
1 Sam. xxvi. 19.
Heb. xi. 13—16.
f Heb. in truth, or,
stability.

f lxxviii. 19. lxxiv.
9, 10. Matt. vi.
31—33. Luke
xxii. 35.

g lxxiii. 4. civ. 34.
Job xxviii. 10.
xxix. 9. Cant.
ii. 3. Is. lxxiii.
14. 1 Pet. i. 8.

h xxi. 1, 2. cxlv.
19. John xv. 7.
16. 1 John v. 14,
15.

† Heb. Roll thy
way upon. lv.
22. Prov. xvi. 3.
Marg. Matt. vi.
26. Luke xii.
29, 30. Phil. iv.
6, 7. 1 Pet. v.
7.

i Job xlii. 28.
Ec. ix. 1. Lam.
iii. 37. Jam. iv.
15.

k xxvi. 20. Is.
lv. 17. Mic. vii.
8, 9. 1 Cor. iv.
5.

l Job xi. 17. Mal.
i. 1. Josh. x.
12. Jon. i. 11. Marg.

m xxviii. 14. xl. 1. Is. viii. 17. xxx.
15. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Hab. ii. 3. Gal. vi. 9. Heb. x. 36, 37. Jam.
v. 7—11. n 1. 8. lxxii. 3—14. Jer. xii. 1. o Job xxi.
7, 8. Ec. v. 8. Is. x. 13, 14. Dan. xi. 29. Rev. xii. 3—10.

p Job x. 2. xviii. 4. Prov. xiv. 29. xvi. 22. Eph. iv. 26, 31. Jam. i.
19, 20. iii. 14—18. q xxix. 22. lxxviii. 15. cxvi. 11. 1 Sam.
xxv. 21, 22, 33. Jer. vi. 14, 15. Jon. iv. 1. 9. Luke ix. 34,
35. r 10. [v. 23. Job xv. 23—29. xxvii. 13, 14. s 11.
29. 29. xxv. 13. Is. lxviii. 13. lx. 21. Heb. x. 16. Rev. v.
10.

† Heb. be silent to. lxxi. 1. Josh. x.
12. Jon. i. 11. Marg. m xxviii. 14. xl. 1. Is. viii. 17. xxx.
15. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Hab. ii. 3. Gal. vi. 9. Heb. x. 36, 37. Jam.
v. 7—11. n 1. 8. lxxii. 3—14. Jer. xii. 1. o Job xxi.
7, 8. Ec. v. 8. Is. x. 13, 14. Dan. xi. 29. Rev. xii. 3—10.

10 For yet a little while, and the wicked ^u shall not be: yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it shall not be.

11 But ^v the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall ^z delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

12 ^a The wicked ^{*} piotteth against the just, and ^b gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 The LORD ^c shall laugh at him: for he seeth that ^d his day is coming.

14 The wicked ^e have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, and ^f to slay [†] such as be of upright conversation.

15 ^g Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and ^h their bows shall be broken.

16 ⁱ A little that a righteous man hath ^{is} better than the riches of many wicked.

17 For ^k the arms of the wicked shall be broken: but ^l the LORD upholdeth the righteous.

18 The LORD ^m knoweth ⁿ the days of the upright: and ^o their inheritance shall be for ever.

19 They shall not be ashamed ^p in the evil time: and ^q in the days of famine they shall be satisfied.

20 But ^r the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD shall be as the [†] fat of lambs: they shall consume; ^{*} into smoke shall they consume away.

21 The wicked ^t borroweth, and payeth not again: ^u but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.

22 For ^v such as be ^{*} blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and ^w they that be ^v cursed of him shall be ^{*} cut off.

23 ^a The steps of a good man are [§] ordered by the LORD: and ^b he delighteth in his way.

24 ^c Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: ^d for the LORD upholdeth him with his hand.

25 ^e I have been young, and now am old: ^f yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, ^g nor his seed begging bread.

26 He ^{is} ever ^h merciful, and lendeth; and ⁱ his seed ^{is} blessed.

27 ^k Depart from evil, and do good, and dwell for evermore.

28 For the LORD ^m loveth judgment, and ⁿ forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: ^o but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

29 ^p The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.

30 ^q The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of judgment.

31 ^r The law of his God ^{is} in his heart; ^{*} none of his [†] steps shall slide.

32 The wicked ^t watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.

33 The LORD ^u will not leave him in his hand, ^{*} nor condemn him when he is judged.

34 ^v Wait on the LORD, and ^z keep his way, and he shall ^a exalt thee to inherit the land: ^b when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see ^{it}.

35 ^c I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like [†] a green bay-tree.

36 Yet ^d he passed away, and lo, he was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.

37 ^e Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the end of that man ^{is} peace.

38 But ^f the transgressors shall be destroyed together; the end of the wicked shall be cut off.

39 But ^g the salvation of the righteous ^{is} of the LORD; he ^{is} their strength in the time of trouble.

40 And ⁱ the LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

41 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

42 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

43 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

44 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

45 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

46 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

47 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

48 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

49 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

50 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

51 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

52 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

53 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

54 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

55 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

56 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

57 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

58 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

59 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

60 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

61 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

62 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

63 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

64 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

65 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

66 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

67 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

68 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

69 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

70 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

71 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

72 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

73 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

74 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

75 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

76 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

77 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

78 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

79 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

80 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

81 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

82 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

83 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

84 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

85 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

86 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

87 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

88 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

89 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

90 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

91 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

92 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

93 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

94 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

95 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

96 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

97 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

98 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

99 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

26 He ^{is} ever ^h merciful, and lendeth; and ⁱ his seed ^{is} blessed.

27 ^k Depart from evil, and do good, and dwell for evermore.

28 For the LORD ^m loveth judgment, and ⁿ forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: ^o but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

29 ^p The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.

30 ^q The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of judgment.

31 ^r The law of his God ^{is} in his heart; ^{*} none of his [†] steps shall slide.

32 The wicked ^t watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.

33 The LORD ^u will not leave him in his hand, ^{*} nor condemn him when he is judged.

34 ^v Wait on the LORD, and ^z keep his way, and he shall ^a exalt thee to inherit the land: ^b when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see ^{it}.

35 ^c I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like [†] a green bay-tree.

36 Yet ^d he passed away, and lo, he was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.

37 ^e Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the end of that man ^{is} peace.

38 But ^f the transgressors shall be destroyed together; the end of the wicked shall be cut off.

39 But ^g the salvation of the righteous ^{is} of the LORD; he ^{is} their strength in the time of trouble.

40 And ⁱ the LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

41 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

42 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

43 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

44 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

45 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

46 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

47 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

48 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

49 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

50 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

51 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

52 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

53 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

54 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

55 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

56 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

57 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

58 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

59 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

60 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

61 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

62 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

63 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

64 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

65 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

66 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

67 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

68 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

69 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

70 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

71 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

72 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

73 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

74 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

75 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

76 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

77 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

78 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

79 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

80 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

81 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

82 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

83 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

84 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

85 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

86 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

87 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

88 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

89 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

90 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

91 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

92 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

93 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

94 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

95 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

96 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

97 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

98 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

99 The LORD shall help them, and deliver them; he shall deliver them ^k from the wicked, and save them, ^l because they trust in him.

PSALM XXXVIII.

The Psalmist deprecates the wrath of God, and describes the sufferings to which his sins had exposed him, 1-10. He complains that his friends deserted him, while persecuted by his foes, 11, 12. He resigns to God, and hopes in him; while he confesses his sins, shews the character of his enemies, and pleads for deliverance, 13-22.

A Psalm of David, ^a to bring to remembrance.

O LORD, ^b rebuke me not in thy wrath; neither chasten me in thy ^c hot displeasure.

2 For ^d thine arrows stick fast in me, and ^e thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There ^{is} ^f no soundness in my flesh, because of thine anger; ^g nei-

* Heb. all the day.
h 21. ex. 9. Deut. xv. 9. Matt. v. 7. Luke vi. 35-38.
i Prov. xx. 7. Jer. xxxii. 39.
k xxiv. 14. Job xxviii. 28. Prov. xvi. 17. Is. i. 16. 17. 2 Tim. ii. 19. Tit. ii. 11-13.
l 3. 1 Thes. v. 15. Tit. iii. 8. 14. Heb. xiii. 16. 21. 1 John ii. 16. 17.
m xi. 7. xlv. 6. 7. xcix. 4. Is. lxi. 8. Jer. ix. 24.
n 25. 40. xcii. 13. -15. Is. lxi. 21. Jer. xxxii. 40. 41. John v. 24. vi. 39. 40. xv. 9. 1 John ii. 19. Jude 1.
o xxi. 10. Ex. xx. 5. Job xviii. 19. xxvii. 14. Prov. ii. 22. Is. xiv. 20. p 9. 11. 18. 27. Deut. xxx. 20. Prov. ii. 21. 2 Prov. iii. 13. Rev. xxi. 3, 4.
q lxxi. 15. 24. Deut. vi. 7-9. Prov. x. 21. 31. xv. 7. xxv. 11-13. xxviii. 9. Matt. xii. 35. Eph. iv. 29. Col. iv. 6.
r i. 2. xl. 8. cxix. 11. Deut. xi. 18 -20. Prov. iv. 4. Is. li. 7. Jer. xxxi. 33.
s 23. cxii. 3.
† Or, goings. xl. 2.
t 12. x. 8-10. Jer. xx. 10. Luke vi. 7. xi. 54. xiv. 1. xix. 47. 48. xx. 20. Acts ix. 24.
u xxxi. 8, 9. cxxiv. 6, 7. 1 Sam. xxiii. 26. 28. 2 Tim. iv. 17. 2 Pet. ii. 9.
x cix. 31. Rom. viii. 1. 33, 34. y 3. 9. xxvii. 14. Prov. xx. 22.
z Job xvii. 9. a xcii. 10. cxii. 9. Luke xiv. 11. 1 Pet. i. 7. b lii. 5. 6. xci. 8. xcii. 11. c lxxiii. 3-11. Esth. iii. 11, &c. Job v. 3. xxi. 7-17. d Or, a green tree, that groweth in his own soil. Job viii. 16-19. Ez. xxxi. 3-10. 13. Dan. iv. 20, &c. d 10. Ex. xv. 9. 10. 19. Is. x. 16-19. 33, 34. Acts xi. 22. 23. e Job i. 1. xlii. 12-17. Is. xxxii. 17. lvii. 2. Luke ii. 25. 29. Acts vii. 59, 60. 2 Tim. iv. 6-8. 2 Pet. j. 14. f i. 4-6. ix. 17. iii. 5. Prov. xiv. 32. Matt. xiii. 49, 50. xxv. 46. 2 Thes. i. 8, 9. g iii. 8. Is. xii. 2. Jon. ii. 9. Eph. ii. 8. h ix. 9. xlvii. 1. xci. 15. Is. xxxiii. 2. Col. i. 11. 2 Tim. iv. 17. i Is. xxxi. 5. xlvii. 4. k xvii. 13. xxvii. 2. 1 John ii. 13, 14. v. 18. l 1 xxii. 4, 5. 1 Chr. v. 20.

a lxx. title.
b vi. 1. lxxxviii. 7. 15. 16. Is. xxxvii. 8. liv. 8. Jer. x. 24. xxx. 11. Hab. iii. 2. Heb. xii. 5-11.
c Deut. ix. 19. d xxi. 12. lxiv. 7. Job vi. 4. Lam. iii. 12.
e xxxii. 4. xxxix. 10, 11. Deut. ii. 15. Ruth i. 13. 1 Sam. v. 6. 11. vi. 9.
f xxxi. 9. 2 Chr. xxii. 19. Job ii. 7, 8. xxxiii. 1-22. Is. i. 5, 6. g vi. 2. li. 8. cii. 3, 5.

* Heb. *peace*, or *health*.
 b xc. 7, 8. Lam. iii. 40—42.
 i Pe. xl. 12. Ezra ix. 6.
 k Lev. vii. 18. Is. liii. 11. Lam. i. 14. Matt. xi. 28. 1 Pet. ii. 24.
 l 7. xxviii. 3. Is. i. 5, 6. Jer. viii. 22.
 † Heb. *wried*.
 m xxxv. 14. xlii. 5. Marg. lvi. 6. cxlv. 14.
 n vi. 6. xxxi. 10. xlii. 9. xliii. 2. lxxxviii. 9. Job xxx. 28. Is. xxxviii. 14.
 o xli. 8. 2 Chr. xxi. 13, 19. Job vii. 5. xxx. 18. Acts xii. 23.
 p xxii. 1, 2. xxvii. 3. Job iji. 24. xxx. 28. Is. lix. 11.
 q cii. 5. 20. Rom. viii. 22, 23. 26, 27. 2 Cor. v. 2.
 r xlii. 1. cxix. 81. —83. cxliii. 4—7. lx. xvi. 4.
 s vi. 7. lxix. 3. cxix. 123. 1 Sam. xiv. 27 —29. Lam. ii. 11.
 * Heb. *not with me*.
 t xxxi. 11. Job vi. 21—23. xix. 13 —17. John xvi. 32.
 u Luke x. 31, 32.
 † Heb. *stroke*.
 ‡ Or, *neighbour*.
 x Luke xlii. 54. xliii. 49.
 y v. 9. lxiv. 2—5. cxix. 110. cxl. 5. cxli. 2. 2 Sam. xvii. 1—3. Luke xx. 17, 20.
 z xxxv. 20. lvi. 3. 4. 2 Sam. xvi. 7. 8. Luke xx. 20, 21.
 a xxxix. 2, 9. 2 Sam. xvi. 10—12. Is. liii. 7. 1 Pet. ii. 23.
 b Am. v. 13. Mic. vii. 5. Mark xv. 3—5. John viii. 6.
 ‡ Or, *thou do I wait for*.
 c xxxix. 7. cxliii. 1—3.
 † Or, *answer*.
 d xlii. 3, 4. xxxv. 24—26.
 e xciv. 18. Deut. xxxii. 35.
 * Heb. *for halting*.
 f Marg. Mic. iv. 6, 7. f 6. vi. 6. lxxvii. 2, 3. Is. liii. 4, 5. g xxxix. 5. li. 3. Job xxxi. 33. xxxiii. 27. Prov. xxviii. 13. h 2 Cor. vii. 9—11. i iii. 1. xxx. 19. lvi. 1, 2. lxx. 1—3. † Heb. *being strong are strong*.
 k xxxix. 19. lxix. 4. Matt. x. 22. John xv. 18—25. Acts iv. 25—28.
 l vii. 4. xxxv. 12. cix. 3—5. 1 Sam. xix. 4—6. xxiii. 5. 12. xxx. 16, 21. Jer. xviii. 20. m Matt. v. 10. John x. 32. 1 Pet. iii. 17, 18. iv. 14—16. 1 John iii. 12. n xxii. 1. 11. 19. 24. xxxv. 21, 22. o xl. 13. 17. lxx. 1. 5. lxxi. 12. cxli. 1. † Heb. *for my help*.
 p xxxix. 1. lxi. 2. 6. Is. xii. 2.

ther *is there any* * rest in my bones, because of my sin.

4 For ⁱ mine iniquities are gone over mine head; ^k as an heavy burden they are too heavy for me.

5 ^l My wounds stink, and are corrupt, because of my foolishness.

6 I am [†] troubled; ^m I am bowed down greatly; ⁿ I go mourning all the day long.

7 For ^o my loins are filled with a loathsome disease: and *there is* no soundness in my flesh.

8 I am feeble and sore broken: ^p I have roared by reason of the disquietness of my heart.

9 LORD, all my desire *is* before thee; and ^q my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 ^r My heart panteth, my strength faileth me: as for ^s the light of mine eyes, it also is * gone from me.

11. ^t My lovers and my friends ^u stand aloof from my [†] sore; and my [‡] kinsmen stand ^x afar off.

12 They also that seek after my life ^y lay snares for me; and they that seek my hurt ^z speak mischievous things, and imagine deceits all the day long.

13 But ^a I, as a deaf man, heard not; and *I was* as a dumb man *that* openeth not his mouth.

14 Thus I was as a man ^b that heareth not, and in whose mouth *are* no reproofs.

15 For ^c in thee, O LORD, ^d do I hope: thou wilt ^e hear, O LORD my God.

16 ^f For I said, *Hear me*, lest *otherwise* they should rejoice over me; when ^g my foot slippeth, they magnify *themselves* against me.

17 For I *am* ready to ^h halt, and ⁱ my sorrow *is* continually before me.

18 For ^j I will declare mine iniquity; I will be ^k sorry for my sin.

19 But ^l mine enemies are [†] lively, and they are strong: and ^k they that hate me wrongfully are multiplied.

20 They also ^l that render evil for good are mine adversaries; ^m because I follow *the thing that good is*.

21 Forsake me not, O LORD: ⁿ O my God, be not far from me.

22 ^o Make haste [†] to help me, O LORD my Salvation.

David's care not to offend with his tongue, and his inward commotion, 1—3. His prayers and meditations on the shortness of life, and the vanity of human pursuits, 4—6. His hope in God, with prayer for pardon and comfort before his death, 7—13.

PSALM XXXIX.

To the chief Musician, *even* to Jeduthun, A Psalm of David.

David's care not to offend with his tongue, and his inward commotion, 1—3. His prayers and meditations on the shortness of life, and the vanity of human pursuits, 4—6. His hope in God, with prayer for pardon and comfort before his death, 7—13.

I SAID, ^b I will take heed to my ways, ^c that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep ^{*} my mouth with a bridle, ^d while the wicked ^e is before me.

2 ^f I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, [†] even from good: and [‡] my sorrow was [†] stirred.

3 ^h My heart was hot within me, while I was musing the fire burned: *then* spake I with my tongue.

4 LORD, ⁱ make me to know my end, and the measure of my days, what it *is*; *that* I may know [†] how frail I *am*.

5 Behold, ^k thou hast made my days as an hand-breadth; and mine age *is* ^l as nothing before thee: ^m verily every man ^{*} at his best state *is* altogether vanity. Selah.

6 Surely, every man walketh in [†] a vain shew: ⁿ surely they are disquieted in vain: ^o he heapeth up *riches*, and knoweth not who shall gather them.

7 And now, LORD, ^p what wait I for? ^q my hope *is* in thee.

8 ^r Deliver me from all my transgressions: ^{*} make me not the reproach of the foolish.

9 ^s I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because thou didst *it*.

10 ^t Remove thy stroke away from me: ^{*} I am consumed by the [†] blow of thine hand.

11 When ^y thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest [§] his beauty ^{*} to consume away like a moth: ^{*} surely every man *is* vanity. Selah.

12 Hear my prayer, O LORD, and give ear unto my cry; ^b hold not thy peace at my tears: ^c for I *am* a stranger with thee, and a sojourner, ^d as all my fathers *were*.

13 O ^e spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and ^f be no more.

vii. 19. Matt. i. 21. Tit. ii. 14. s xxxv. 21. lxxix. 4. cxix. 30. 2 Sam. xvi. 7, 8. Joel ii. 17. 19. Rom. ii. 23, 24. t xxxviii. 13. Lev. x. 3. 1 Sam. iii. 18. 2 Sam. xvi. 10. Job i. 21. ii. 10. xl. 4. 5. Dan. iv. 35. u xxv. 16, 17. 1 Sam. vi. 5. Job ix. 34. xlii. 21. x xxxii. 3, 4. † Heb. *conflict*. Job vi. 8. y xxxviii. 1—8. xc. 7—10. 1 Cor. v. 5. xi. 30—32. Heb. xli. 6. Rev. ii. 19. ‡ Heb. *that which is to be desired in him to melt away*. cii. 10, 11. z Job iv. 19. xlii. 28. xxx. 30. Is. i. 9. Hos. v. 12. a 5. b lvi. 8. cxvi. 8. 2 Sam. xvi. 12. Marg. 2 Kings xx. 5. Job xvi. 20. Heb. v. 7. c cxix. 10. 54. Lev. xxx. 23. 1 Chr. xxix. 15. 2 Cor. v. 6. Heb. xi. 13. 1 Pet. i. 17. ii. 11. d Gen. xlviii. 9. e Job x. 20, 21. xiv. 5, 6. f Gen. v. 24. xlii. 30. Job xiv. 10—12.

PSALM XL.

David praises God for deliverance out of deep distress, and shews the benefit which would thence be derived to numbers, and the happiness of such as trust in God, 1—5. As a type of Christ, he states the inefficiency of legal sacrifices, and the efficacy of the Redeemer's obedience, 6—8. He declares that he had published God's righteousness and salvation, and pleads for deliverance from urgent troubles, and for the confusion of his enemies, with the triumphing of the righteous, 9—17.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

^{*} I ^{*} WAITED patiently for the LORD; and ^b he inclined unto me, and heard my cry.

2 ^c He brought me up also out of an [†] horrible pit, [‡] out of ^d the

cxix. 9. 1 Kings ii. 4. 2 Kings x. 31. Prov. iv. 26, 27. Heb. ii. 1. xii. 4. lxxiii. 9. 9. cxli. 3. Prov. xviii. 21.

* Heb. *abridge*, or *a muzzle for my mouth*. Jam. i. 26. iii. 2—8.

d Am. v. 13. Mic. vii. 5, 6. Col. iv. 5.

e xxxviii. 13. 14. Is. liii. 7. Matt. xxvii. 12—14.

f Matt. vii. 6. g Job xxxii. 19, 20. Acts iv. 20.

† Heb. *troubled*. h Jer. xx. 9. Ez. iii. 14. Luke xxiv. 32.

i xc. 12. cxix. 84. Job xiv. 13.

† Or, *what time I have here*.

k xc. 4, 5, 9, 10. Gen. xlviii. 9. Job vii. 6. ix. 25, 26. xiv. 1, 2. Jam. iv. 14.

l lxxxix. 47. 2 Pet. iii. 8.

m 11. lxxi. 9. cxliv. 4. Ec. i. 2. ii. 11. Is. xl. 17.

* Heb. *settled*.

† Heb. *an image*. 1 Cor. vii. 31.

n Ec. i. 14. ii. 17. 20, 21. iv. 7, 8. vi. 11, 12. vii. 8 —13. Is. lv. 2. Luke x. 40, 41. xii. 29, 1 Pet. v. 7.

o lxx. 10, 11. Job xxxvii. 16, 17. Prov. xiii. 22. xliii. 5. xxviii. 24. Ec. ii. 18, 19. 21. v. 14. Luke xii. 20, 21. Jam. v. 3.

p cxix. 5, 6. Gen. xlix. 18. Luke ii. 25.

q xxxviii. 15. cxix. 81. 106. Job xlii. 15. Rom. xv. 13.

r xvi. 11. 18. li. 7—10. 14. lxx. 3. cxix. 8. Mic. xlv. 13. lvi. 3.

s xxxv. 21. lxxix. 4. cxix. 30. 2 Sam. xvi. 7, 8. Joel ii. 17. 19. Rom. ii. 23, 24.

t xxxviii. 13. Lev. x. 3. 1 Sam. iii. 18. 2 Sam. xvi. 10. Job i. 21. ii. 10. xl. 4. 5. Dan. iv. 35. u xxv. 16, 17. 1 Sam. vi. 5. Job ix. 34. xlii. 21. x xxxii. 3, 4. † Heb. *conflict*. Job vi. 8.

y xxxviii. 1—8. xc. 7—10. 1 Cor. v. 5. xi. 30—32. Heb. xli. 6. Rev. ii. 19. ‡ Heb. *that which is to be desired in him to melt away*. cii. 10, 11. z Job iv. 19. xlii. 28. xxx. 30. Is. i. 9. Hos. v. 12. a 5. b lvi. 8. cxvi. 8. 2 Sam. xvi. 12. Marg. 2 Kings xx. 5. Job xvi. 20. Heb. v. 7. c cxix. 10. 54. Lev. xxx. 23. 1 Chr. xxix. 15. 2 Cor. v. 6. Heb. xi. 13. 1 Pet. i. 17. ii. 11. d Gen. xlviii. 9. e Job x. 20, 21. xiv. 5, 6. f Gen. v. 24. xlii. 30. Job xiv. 10—12.

vii. 19. Matt. i. 21. Tit. ii. 14. s xxxv. 21. lxxix. 4. cxix. 30. 2 Sam. xvi. 7, 8. Joel ii. 17. 19. Rom. ii. 23, 24.

t xxxviii. 13. Lev. x. 3. 1 Sam. iii. 18. 2 Sam. xvi. 10. Job i. 21. ii. 10. xl. 4. 5. Dan. iv. 35. u xxv. 16, 17. 1 Sam. vi. 5. Job ix. 34. xlii. 21. x xxxii. 3, 4. † Heb. *conflict*. Job vi. 8.

y xxxviii. 1—8. xc. 7—10. 1 Cor. v. 5. xi. 30—32. Heb. xli. 6. Rev. ii. 19. ‡ Heb. *that which is to be desired in him to melt away*. cii. 10, 11. z Job iv. 19. xlii. 28. xxx. 30. Is. i. 9. Hos. v. 12. a 5. b lvi. 8. cxvi. 8. 2 Sam. xvi. 12. Marg. 2 Kings xx. 5. Job xvi. 20. Heb. v. 7. c cxix. 10. 54. Lev. xxx. 23. 1 Chr. xxix. 15. 2 Cor. v. 6. Heb. xi. 13. 1 Pet. i. 17. ii. 11. d Gen. xlviii. 9. e Job x. 20, 21. xiv. 5, 6. f Gen. v. 24. xlii. 30. Job xiv. 10—12.

vii. 19. Matt. i. 21. Tit. ii. 14. s xxxv. 21. lxxix. 4. cxix. 30. 2 Sam. xvi. 7, 8. Joel ii. 17. 19. Rom. ii. 23, 24.

t xxxviii. 13. Lev. x. 3. 1 Sam. iii. 18. 2 Sam. xvi. 10. Job i. 21. ii. 10. xl. 4. 5. Dan. iv. 35. u xxv. 16, 17. 1 Sam. vi. 5. Job ix. 34. xlii. 21. x xxxii. 3, 4. † Heb. *conflict*. Job vi. 8.

y xxxviii. 1—8. xc. 7—10. 1 Cor. v. 5. xi. 30—32. Heb. xli. 6. Rev. ii. 19. ‡ Heb. *that which is to be desired in him to melt away*. cii. 10, 11. z Job iv. 19. xlii. 28. xxx. 30. Is. i. 9. Hos. v. 12. a 5. b lvi. 8. cxvi. 8. 2 Sam. xvi. 12. Marg. 2 Kings xx. 5. Job xvi. 20. Heb. v. 7. c cxix. 10. 54. Lev. xxx. 23. 1 Chr. xxix. 15. 2 Cor. v. 6. Heb. xi. 13. 1 Pet. i. 17. ii. 11. d Gen. xlviii. 9. e Job x. 20, 21. xiv. 5, 6. f Gen. v. 24. xlii. 30. Job xiv. 10—12.

vii. 19. Matt. i. 21. Tit. ii. 14. s xxxv. 21. lxxix. 4. cxix. 30. 2 Sam. xvi. 7, 8. Joel ii. 17. 19. Rom. ii. 23, 24.

t xxxviii. 13. Lev. x. 3. 1 Sam. iii. 18. 2 Sam. xvi. 10. Job i. 21. ii. 10. xl. 4. 5. Dan. iv. 35. u xxv. 16, 17. 1 Sam. vi. 5. Job ix. 34. xlii. 21. x xxxii. 3, 4. † Heb. *conflict*. Job vi. 8.

y xxxviii. 1—8. xc. 7—10. 1 Cor. v. 5. xi. 30—32. Heb. xli. 6. Rev. ii. 19. ‡ Heb. *that which is to be desired in him to melt away*. cii. 10, 11. z Job iv. 19. xlii. 28. xxx. 30. Is. i. 9. Hos. v. 12. a 5. b lvi. 8. cxvi. 8. 2 Sam. xvi. 12. Marg. 2 Kings xx. 5. Job xvi. 20. Heb. v. 7. c cxix. 10. 54. Lev. xxx. 23. 1 Chr. xxix. 15. 2 Cor. v. 6. Heb. xi. 13. 1 Pet. i. 17. ii. 11. d Gen. xlviii. 9. e Job x. 20, 21. xiv. 5, 6. f Gen. v. 24. xlii. 30. Job xiv. 10—12.

vii. 19. Matt. i. 21. Tit. ii. 14. s xxxv. 21. lxxix. 4. cxix. 30. 2 Sam. xvi. 7, 8. Joel ii. 17. 19. Rom. ii. 23, 24.

t xxxviii. 13. Lev. x. 3. 1 Sam. iii. 18. 2 Sam. xvi. 10. Job i. 21. ii. 10. xl. 4. 5. Dan. iv. 35. u xxv. 16, 17. 1 Sam. vi. 5. Job ix. 34. xlii. 21. x xxxii. 3, 4. † Heb. *conflict*. Job vi. 8.

e xxvii. 5. lxi. 2. Matt. vii. 24, 25.
f xvii. 5. xviii. 36. xxxvii. 23. cxix. 133.
g xxviii. 3. cxliv. 9. Rev. v. 9, 10. xiv. 3.
h ciii. 1-5. Is. xii. 1-4.
i xxiv. 1-6. xxxv. 27. lii. 6. lxiv. 9, 10. cxlii. 7. Hos. iii. 5. Acts ii. 31-40. iii. 4.
k ii. 12. xxxiv. 8. lxxiv. 11, 12. cxviii. 8, 9. Jer. xvii. 7, 8. Rom. xv. 12, 13.
l xv. 4. ci. 3-7. cxix. 21.
m Is. xlv. 18, 19. Jer. x. 14, 15. Jon. ii. 8. 2 Thes. ii. 9-12.
n cxxxv. 4. Ex. xv. 11. Job v. 9. ix. 10. xxvi. 14.
o lxxi. 16. xcii. 5. cxxxix. 6. 17. 18. Is. lv. 8, 9. Jer. xxi. 11.
* Or, none can order them unto thee. Job xxxvii. 19, 20.

miry clay, and ^e set my feet upon a rock, and ^f established my goings.
3 And ^g he hath put a new song in my mouth, *even* ^h praise unto our God: ⁱ many shall see it, and fear, and shall trust in the LORD.
4 ^k Blessed is the man that maketh the LORD his trust: and ^l respecteth not the proud, nor such ^m as turn aside to lies.

5 ⁿ Many, O LORD my God, are thy wonderful works *which* thou hast done, and ^o thy thoughts *which* are to us-ward: * they cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee: *if* I would declare and speak *of them*, they are more than can be numbered.

6 ^p Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; ^q mine ears hast thou ^r opened: burnt-offering and sin-offering hast thou not required.

7 Then said I, ^s Lo, I come: ^t in the volume of the book *it is written* of me.

8 ^u I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, ^v thy law *is* ^w within my heart.

9 ^x I have preached righteousness in the great congregation: lo, ^y I have not refrained my lips, O LORD, ^z thou knowest.

10 ^a I have not hid ^b thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared ^c thy faithfulness and ^d thy salvation: I have not concealed ^e thy loving-kindness and thy truth from the great congregation.

11 ^f Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O LORD: ^g let thy loving kindness and thy truth continually preserve me.

12 For ^h innumerable evils have compassed me about: ⁱ mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up: ^k they are more than the hairs of mine head: therefore ^l my heart ^m faileth me.

13 ⁿ Be pleased, O LORD, to deliver me: O LORD, ^o make haste to help me.

14 ^p Let them be ashamed and confounded together, ^q that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be ^r driven backward, and put to shame, that wish me evil.

15 Let them be ^s desolate for a reward of their shame, that ^t say unto me, Aha, aha!

16 ^u Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such ^v as ^w love thy salvation ^x say continually, The LORD be magnified.

17 But ^y I am poor and needy; ^z yet ^a the LORD thinketh upon me: thou art ^b my help and my deliverer; ^c make no tarrying, O my God.

18 Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, from everlasting and to everlasting. ^d Amen and Amen.

19 David shews the blessedness of those who consider the poor, 1-3. He prays for mercy, and complains of the treachery of his enemies, and the ingratitude of one who had been his friend, 4-10. He expresses confidence in God, and praises him, 11-13.

To the chief Musician, a Psalm of David.

BLESSED, ^a is he that considereth ^b the poor: ^c the LORD will deliver him in ^d time of trouble.

2 The LORD will ^e preserve him, and keep him alive; *and* he shall be ^f blessed upon the earth: ^g and ^h thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The LORD will ⁱ strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt ^j make all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, ^k LORD, be merciful unto me: ^l heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee.

5 ^m Mine enemies speak evil of me: When shall he die, and ⁿ his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, ^o he speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself: ^p when he goeth abroad, he telleth it.

7 All that hate me ^q whisper together against me: ^r against me do they devise ^s my hurt.

8 ^t An ^u evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: ^v and ^w now that he lieth, he shall rise up no more.

9 ^x Yea, ^y mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, ^z which did eat of my bread, hath ^a lifted up his heel against me.

10 But thou, O LORD, ^b be merciful unto me, and raise me up, ^c that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that thou favourest me, ^d because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, ^e thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and ^f settest me before thy face for ever.

13 ^g Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, from everlasting and to everlasting. ^h Amen and Amen.

14 David shews the blessedness of those who consider the poor, 1-3. He prays for mercy, and complains of the treachery of his enemies, and the ingratitude of one who had been his friend, 4-10. He expresses confidence in God, and praises him, 11-13.

To the chief Musician, a Psalm of David.

BLESSED, ^a is he that considereth ^b the poor: ^c the LORD will deliver him in ^d time of trouble.

2 The LORD will ^e preserve him, and keep him alive; *and* he shall be ^f blessed upon the earth: ^g and ^h thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The LORD will ⁱ strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt ^j make all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, ^k LORD, be merciful unto me: ^l heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee.

5 ^m Mine enemies speak evil of me: When shall he die, and ⁿ his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, ^o he speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself: ^p when he goeth abroad, he telleth it.

7 All that hate me ^q whisper together against me: ^r against me do they devise ^s my hurt.

8 ^t An ^u evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: ^v and ^w now that he lieth, he shall rise up no more.

9 ^x Yea, ^y mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, ^z which did eat of my bread, hath ^a lifted up his heel against me.

10 But thou, O LORD, ^b be merciful unto me, and raise me up, ^c that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that thou favourest me, ^d because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, ^e thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and ^f settest me before thy face for ever.

13 ^g Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, from everlasting and to everlasting. ^h Amen and Amen.

14 David shews the blessedness of those who consider the poor, 1-3. He prays for mercy, and complains of the treachery of his enemies, and the ingratitude of one who had been his friend, 4-10. He expresses confidence in God, and praises him, 11-13.

To the chief Musician, a Psalm of David.

BLESSED, ^a is he that considereth ^b the poor: ^c the LORD will deliver him in ^d time of trouble.

2 The LORD will ^e preserve him, and keep him alive; *and* he shall be ^f blessed upon the earth: ^g and ^h thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The LORD will ⁱ strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt ^j make all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, ^k LORD, be merciful unto me: ^l heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee.

5 ^m Mine enemies speak evil of me: When shall he die, and ⁿ his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, ^o he speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself: ^p when he goeth abroad, he telleth it.

7 All that hate me ^q whisper together against me: ^r against me do they devise ^s my hurt.

8 ^t An ^u evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: ^v and ^w now that he lieth, he shall rise up no more.

9 ^x Yea, ^y mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, ^z which did eat of my bread, hath ^a lifted up his heel against me.

10 But thou, O LORD, ^b be merciful unto me, and raise me up, ^c that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that thou favourest me, ^d because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, ^e thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and ^f settest me before thy face for ever.

13 ^g Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, from everlasting and to everlasting. ^h Amen and Amen.

14 David shews the blessedness of those who consider the poor, 1-3. He prays for mercy, and complains of the treachery of his enemies, and the ingratitude of one who had been his friend, 4-10. He expresses confidence in God, and praises him, 11-13.

To the chief Musician, a Psalm of David.

BLESSED, ^a is he that considereth ^b the poor: ^c the LORD will deliver him in ^d time of trouble.

2 The LORD will ^e preserve him, and keep him alive; *and* he shall be ^f blessed upon the earth: ^g and ^h thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The LORD will ⁱ strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt ^j make all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, ^k LORD, be merciful unto me: ^l heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee.

5 ^m Mine enemies speak evil of me: When shall he die, and ⁿ his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, ^o he speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself: ^p when he goeth abroad, he telleth it.

7 All that hate me ^q whisper together against me: ^r against me do they devise ^s my hurt.

8 ^t An ^u evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: ^v and ^w now that he lieth, he shall rise up no more.

9 ^x Yea, ^y mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, ^z which did eat of my bread, hath ^a lifted up his heel against me.

10 But thou, O LORD, ^b be merciful unto me, and raise me up, ^c that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that thou favourest me, ^d because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, ^e thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and ^f settest me before thy face for ever.

13 ^g Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, from everlasting and to everlasting. ^h Amen and Amen.

14 David shews the blessedness of those who consider the poor, 1-3. He prays for mercy, and complains of the treachery of his enemies, and the ingratitude of one who had been his friend, 4-10. He expresses confidence in God, and praises him, 11-13.

To the chief Musician, a Psalm of David.

BLESSED, ^a is he that considereth ^b the poor: ^c the LORD will deliver him in ^d time of trouble.

2 The LORD will ^e preserve him, and keep him alive; *and* he shall be ^f blessed upon the earth: ^g and ^h thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The LORD will ⁱ strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt ^j make all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, ^k LORD, be merciful unto me: ^l heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee.

5 ^m Mine enemies speak evil of me: When shall he die, and ⁿ his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, ^o he speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself: ^p when he goeth abroad, he telleth it.

7 All that hate me ^q whisper together against me: ^r against me do they devise ^s my hurt.

8 ^t An ^u evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: ^v and ^w now that he lieth, he shall rise up no more.

9 ^x Yea, ^y mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, ^z which did eat of my bread, hath ^a lifted up his heel against me.

10 But thou, O LORD, ^b be merciful unto me, and raise me up, ^c that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that thou favourest me, ^d because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, ^e thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and ^f settest me before thy face for ever.

13 ^g Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, from everlasting and to everlasting. ^h Amen and Amen.

14 David shews the blessedness of those who consider the poor, 1-3. He prays for mercy, and complains of the treachery of his enemies, and the ingratitude of one who had been his friend, 4-10. He expresses confidence in God, and praises him, 11-13.

To the chief Musician, a Psalm of David.

BLESSED, ^a is he that considereth ^b the poor: ^c the LORD will deliver him in ^d time of trouble.

2 The LORD will ^e preserve him, and keep him alive; *and* he shall be ^f blessed upon the earth: ^g and ^h thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The LORD will ⁱ strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt ^j make all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, ^k LORD, be merciful unto me: ^l heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee.

5 ^m Mine enemies speak evil of me: When shall he die, and ⁿ his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, ^o he speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself: ^p when he goeth abroad, he telleth it.

7 All that hate me ^q whisper together against me: ^r against me do they devise ^s my hurt.

8 ^t An ^u evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: ^v and ^w now that he lieth, he shall rise up no more.

9 ^x Yea, ^y mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, ^z which did eat of my bread, hath ^a lifted up his heel against me.

10 But thou, O LORD, ^b be merciful unto me, and raise me up, ^c that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that thou favourest me, ^d because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, ^e thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and ^f settest me before thy face for ever.

13 ^g Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, from everlasting and to everlasting. ^h Amen and Amen.

14 David shews the blessedness of those who consider the poor, 1-3. He prays for mercy, and complains of the treachery of his enemies, and the ingratitude of one who had been his friend, 4-10. He expresses confidence in God, and praises him, 11-13.

To the chief Musician, a Psalm of David.

BLESSED, ^a is he that considereth ^b the poor: ^c the LORD will deliver him in ^d time of trouble.

2 The LORD will ^e preserve him, and keep him alive; *and* he shall be ^f blessed upon the earth: ^g and ^h thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The LORD will ⁱ strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt ^j make all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, ^k LORD, be merciful unto me: ^l heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee.

5 ^m Mine enemies speak evil of me: When shall he die, and ⁿ his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, ^o he speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself: ^p when he goeth abroad, he telleth it.

7 All that hate me ^q whisper together against me: ^r against me do they devise ^s my hurt.

8 ^t An ^u evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: ^v and ^w now that he lieth, he shall rise up no more.

9 ^x Yea, ^y mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, ^z which did eat of my bread, hath ^a lifted up his heel against me.

10 But thou, O LORD, ^b be merciful unto me, and raise me up, ^c that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that thou favourest me, ^d because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, ^e thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and ^f settest me before thy face for ever.

13 ^g Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, from everlasting and to everlasting. ^h Amen and Amen.

14 David shews the blessedness of those who consider the poor, 1-3. He prays for mercy, and complains of the treachery of his enemies, and the ingratitude of one who had been his friend, 4-10. He expresses confidence in God, and praises him, 11-13.

To the chief Musician, a Psalm of David.

BLESSED, ^a is he that considereth ^b the poor: ^c the LORD will deliver him in ^d time of trouble.

2 The LORD will ^e preserve him, and keep him alive; *and* he shall be ^f blessed upon the earth: ^g and ^h thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The LORD will ⁱ strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt ^j make all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, ^k LORD, be merciful unto me: ^l heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee.

5 ^m Mine enemies speak evil of me: When shall he die, and ⁿ his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, ^o he speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself: ^p when he goeth abroad, he telleth it.

7 All that hate me ^q whisper together against me: ^r against me do they devise ^s my hurt.

8 ^t An ^u evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: ^v and ^w now that he lieth, he shall rise up no more.

9 ^x Yea, ^y mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, ^z which did eat of my bread, hath ^a lifted up his heel against me.

10 But thou, O LORD, ^b be merciful unto me, and raise me up, ^c that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that thou favourest me, ^d because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, ^e thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and ^f settest me before thy face for ever.

13 ^g Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, from everlasting and to everlasting. ^h Amen and Amen.

14 David shews the blessedness of those who consider the poor, 1-3. He prays for mercy, and complains of the treachery of his enemies, and the ingratitude of one who had been his friend, 4-10. He expresses confidence in God, and praises him, 11-13.

To the chief Musician, a Psalm of David.

BLESSED, ^a is he that considereth ^b the poor: ^c the LORD will deliver him in ^d time of trouble.

2 The LORD will ^e preserve him, and keep him alive; *and* he shall be ^f blessed upon the earth: ^g and ^h thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The LORD will ⁱ strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt ^j make all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, ^k LORD, be merciful unto me: ^l heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee.

5 ^m Mine enemies speak evil of me: When shall he die, and ⁿ his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, ^o he speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself: ^p when he goeth abroad, he telleth it.

7 All that hate me ^q whisper together against me: ^r against me do they devise ^s my hurt.

8 ^t An ^u evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: ^v and ^w now that he lieth, he shall rise up no more.

9 ^x Yea, ^y mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, ^z which did eat of my bread, hath ^a lifted up his heel against me.

10 But thou, O LORD, ^b be merciful unto me, and raise me up, ^c that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that thou favourest me, ^d because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, ^e thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and ^f settest me before thy face for ever.

e cxliii. 3, 4. Jer. to our neighbours, ^e a scorn and a
xlvi. 27.
f Deut. xxviii. 37. derision to them that are round
1 Kings ix. 7. 2 about us.
Chr. vii. 20. Jer. 14 Thou makest us ^f a by-word
xxiv. 9. among the heathen, ^g a shaking
g xxii. 7. Job xvi. of the head among the people.
4. Is. xxxvii. 15 ^h My confusion *is* continually
22. Lam. ii. 15— before me, and the shame of my
17. face hath ⁱ covered me;
h Josh. vii. 7—9. 16 For ^k the voice of him that
Ezra ix. 6. Jer. reproacheth and blasphemeth; by
iii. 25. reason of ^l the enemy and avenger.
i Is. x. 1. Jer. 17 ^m All this is come upon us;
lxxxix. 45. Jer. ⁿ yet have we not forgotten thee,
li. 51. neither have we ^o dealt falsely in
k lxxxiv. 18, 22, 23. thy covenant.
lxxxix. 12. Is. 18 ^p Our heart is not turned
xxxvii. 3, 4, 17. back, neither ^q have our ^r steps
23, 24. declined from thy way;
l viii. 2. 19 Though ^r thou hast sore broken
m Dan. ix. 13. us ^s in the place of dragons,
n 20. ix. 17. Deut. and covered us ^t with the shadow
vi. 12. viii. 14. of death.
Is. xvii. 10. Jer. 20 ^u If we have forgotten the
ii. 32. name of our God, or ^v stretched
o Jer. xxxi. 32. out our hands to a strange god;
Ez. xvi. 59. xx. 21. 21 ^y Shall not God search this
37. out? for ^z he knoweth the secrets
p lxxxviii. 57. cxlv. of the heart.
5. 1 Kings xv. 5. 22 Yea, ^a for thy sake are we
Job xxxiv. 27. ^b killed all the day long; we are
Jer. xi. 10. Zeph. counted as sheep for the slaughter.
i. 6. Luke xvii. 23. 23 ^c Awake, why sleepest thou,
32. O LORD? arise, ^d cast us not off
q cxix. 51. 157. Job for ever.
xxiii. 11, 12. 1 24 ^e Wherefore hidest thou thy
Cor. xv. 58. 1 face, and ^f forgettest our affliction
Thes. ii. 10. and our oppression?
r Or, goings. 25 For ^g our soul is bowed down
s xxxviii. 8. lx. 1— to the dust: our belly cleaveth
3. Jer. xiv. 17. unto the earth.
t lxxxiv. 13, 14. Is. 26 Arise ^{*} for our help, and ^h re-
xxvii. 1. xxxiv. deem us for thy mercies' sake.
13, 14. xxxv. 7. z Josh. xxii. 22, 23. Ec. xii. 14. Rom. ii.
Ez. xxix. 3. Rev. 16. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Heb. iv. 12, 13. Rev. ii. 23. a Rom. viii. 36.
xii. 9. xiii. 2, 11. 1 Sam. xxii. 17—19. 1 Kings xix. 10. Matt. v. 10
—13. xvi. 10. —12. John xv. 21. xvi. 2, 3. 1 Cor. iv. 9. xv. 30, 31. Rev. xi.
t xxxiii. 4. Job iii. 3—9. xvii. 6. c vii. 6. xii. 5. xxxv. 23. lix. 4, 5. lxxxviii. 65.
5. x. 21, 22. Matt. Is. li. 9. Mark iv. 38. d 9. lxxxiv. 1. lxxxviii. 14. e x. 1.
iv. 16. 11. xiii. 1—4. Deut. xxxii. 20. Job xiii. 24. f lxxxiv. 1. 23.
u lxxvii. 3—5. Job Ex. ii. 23, 24. Is. xl. 27, 28. Rev. vi. 9, 10. g lxvi. 11, 12.
xxxi. 5, &c. cxix. 25. Is. li. 23. Lam. iv. 5. * Heb. a help for us. h xxvi.
x lxxviii. 31. Ex. ix. 11. 11. cxix. 7, 8.

PSALM XLV.

a lxxx. lxxx. titles. The excellency and dignity of the Messiah, with
b Or, of instruc- his victories and dominion, 1—8. The Church,
tion. as espoused to him; her attendants and orna-
c Cant. i. 1, 2, ments; with coincident exhortations and pro-
&c. Is. v. 1. mises, 9—17.
d Eph. v. 32. To the chief Musician upon ^a Sho-
e Heb. *bulleh*, or shannim, for the sons of Korah,
f *bubblh up*. Job * Maschil, ^b A Song of loves.
g xxxii. 18—20. MY heart [†] is inditing ^c a good
h Prov. xvi. 23. matter: I speak of the things
i Matt. ix. 35. which I have made ^d touching the
j xlix. 3. Job King; ^e my tongue *is* the pen of a
k lxxxiii. 3. xxxiv. ready writer.
l 4. Prov. viii. 6. 2 Thou art ^f fairer than the chil-
m —9. dren of men: ^g grace is poured in-
n ii. 6. xxiv. 7— to thy lips: therefore ^h God hath
o 10. cx. 1, 2. blessed thee for ever.
p Cant. i. 12. Is. 3 ⁱ Gird thy sword upon *thy*
q xxxii. 1, 2. thigh, ^k O most mighty, with ^l thy
r Matt. xxv. 34. glory and thy majesty.
s xxvii. 37. 2 John i. 14. Col. i. 15—18. Heb. i. 3, 4. vii. 26. Rev. i. 13—18.
t 2 Sam. xxiii. 2. Prov. xxii. 11. Is. l. 4. Luke iv. 22. John vii. 46. h xxi. 6.
u 2 Pet. i. 21. lxxxii. 17—19. Phil. ii. 9—11. i Is. xlix. 2. lxiii. 1—6. Heb. iv.
v Cant. ii. 3. v. 10. 2. Rev. i. 16. xix. 15, 21. k Is. ix. 6, 7. Acts x. 36. Rom.
w —16. Zech. ix. vi. 9. l xxi. 5. xvi. 6. civ. 1. cxlv. 5, 13. Heb. i. 3. viii. 1.
x 17. Matt. xvii. Jude 23.

4 And in thy majesty [†] ride [†] Heb. prosper
^m prosperously, ⁿ because of truth, thou, ride thou.
^o and meekness *and* righteousness; Rev. vi. 2. xix.
and ^p thy right hand shall teach 11.
thee terrible things. m cx. 2, 3. 1 Thes.
i. 5. ii. 13.
2 Thes. iii. 1.

5 ^q Thine arrows *are* ^r sharp in n lx. 4. John i.
the heart of the King's enemies; 17. xiv. 6.
whereby ^s the people fall under thee. o Zech. ix. 9.
Matt. xi. 29.

6 ^t Thy throne, ^u O God, *is* for xii. 19, 20. 2
ever and ever: ^v the sceptre of Cor. x. 1.
thy kingdom *is* a right sceptre. p ii. 9. xxi. 8, 9.
ex. 5, 6. Is. lix.

7 ^y Thou lovest righteousness, 17, 18. lxiii. 1—
and ^z hatest wickedness: therefore 9. Luke xxiv.
^{*} God, ^a thy God, ^b hath anointed 27. 2 Thes. i.
thee with ^c the oil of gladness 8, 9. Rev. vi.
16, 17. xi. 18.
xix. 17—21. xx.
15.

8 ^e All thy garments *smell* of q xxi. 12. Num.
myrrh, and aloes, and ^f cassia, out xxiv. 8. Zech.
of ^g the ivory palaces, ^h whereby ix. 13, 14.
they have made thee glad. r ii. 1—9. Luke
ix. 42—44. xx.

9 ⁱ Kings' daughters *were* among 18, 19. Acts ii.
thy honourable women: ^k upon thy 37. 41. v. 33.
right hand did stand ^l the queen vii. 54.
in ^m gold of Ophir. s xxii. 27. lxxvi.
3, 4. Acts iv.

10 ⁿ Hearken, O daughter, and 4. v. 14. vi. 7.
consider, and incline thine ear; Rom. xv. 18, 19.
^o forget also thine own people, and t lxxxix. 29, 36,
thy father's house; 37. xcxiii. 2.

11 ^p So shall the King greatly u cxlv. 13. Dan.
desire thy beauty: for he *is* ^q thy ii. 44. Luke i.
Lord; and ^r worship thou him. 32, 33. Heb. i. 8.

12 And ^s the daughter of Tyre x cxlii. 1, &c.
shall be there ^t with a gift; *even* 2 Sam. xxiii. 3,
^u the rich among the people shall 4. Jer. xxxiii.
intreat thy ^v favour. 15, 16. Rev.
xix. 11.

13 ^x The King's daughter *is* ^y all y xxxiii. 5. xcix.
glorious within: ^z her clothing *is* of 4. Matt. iii. 15.
wrought gold. Heb. i. 9. vii. 26.

14 ^a She shall be brought unto x ci. 3, 4. 8. Matt.
the king in ^b raiment of needle- vii. 23. Luke
work: ^c the virgins her companions xiii. 27. Rev.
that follow her shall be brought xxi. 27.
unto thee. Or, O God.

15 ^d With gladness and rejoicing a lxxxix. 26. John
shall they be brought: ^e they shall xx. 17. Eph. i. 3.
enter into the King's palace. b lxxxix. 20. Lev.
viii. 12. 1 Sam.

16 ^f Instead of thy fathers shall xvi. 13. 1 Kings
be ^g thy children, whom thou x. 39, 40. xix.
mayest make ^h princes in all the 16. Is. lxi. 1—3.
earth. Luke iii. 22.
iv. 18—21. John
iii. 34.
c xxi. 6. Acts ii.
28.

17 ⁱ I will make thy name to be d John i. 16.
remembered in all generations: Rom. viii. 29.
^k therefore shall the people praise Col. i. 18, 19.
thee for ever and ever. Heb. iii. 14.

e Cant. i. 3. 13.
iii. 6. iv. 1, 13.
14. v. 1. 5. 13.
f Ex. xxx. 23.
g Is. xxi. 23.
h xvi.
i 13. lxxxii. 10. Cant. vi. 8, 9. vii. 1. Is.
xliv. 23. lx. 10, 11. Rev. xxi. 24. k 1 Kings ii. 19. 1 Cant.
iv. 8—11. John iii. 29. Eph. v. 26, 27. Rev. xix. 7. xxi. 2. 9.
m 1 Kings x. 11. Job xxii. 24. n Cant. ii. 10—13. Is. lv. 1—3.
2 Cor. vi. 17, 18. vii. 1. o Gen. ii. 24. xii. 1. Deut. xxi. 13.
Matt. x. 37. xix. 29. Luke xiv. 26. 2 Cor. v. 16. p Cant. i.
8, 12—16. ii. 2. 14. iv. 1—5. 7, 9, 10. vi. 4. vii. 1—9, 10. Is. lxii.
4, 5. Zeph. iii. 17. Eph. v. 26, 27. q 6. Is. liv. 5. Jer. xxi.
5, 6. John xx. 28. Acts x. 36. Rom. ix. 6. Phil. ii. 10, 11. iii.
8. r ii. 12. xcv. 6. Luke xxiv. 52. John iv. 21, 22. Rev. v.
8—14. s Is. xxxiii. 17, 18. Acts xxi. 3—6. t lxxxii. 10.
Is. lx. 6, 7. Matt. ii. 11. u xxii. 29. Is. xlix. 23. lx. 3, 10.
11. † Heb. *face*. x 9, 10. Cant. vii. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 9.
Rev. xiv. 7, 8. y 1 Sam. xvi. 7. Luke xi. 40. Rom. ii. 29.
2 Cor. v. 17. 1 Pet. iii. 3, 4. Rev. iii. 18. z 9. Matt. v. 16.
xxii. 11, 12. Rom. iii. 22. xiii. 14. Rev. iii. 18. a Cant. i. 4.
John xvii. 24. 2 Cor. xi. 2. b Ex. xxviii. 39. Judg. v. 30.
c Cant. i. 3, 5. ii. 7. v. 8, 9. vi. 1. 8, 13. viii. 13. Rev. xiv. 1—4.
d Is. xxxv. 10. li. 11. lv. 11, 12. lx. 19, 20. lxi. 10. Rev. vii. 15—17.
e Is. lvi. 5. John xiv. 3. Rev. iii. 12. 21. f Matt. xix. 29.
Mark x. 29, 30. Phil. iii. 7, 8. g Is. xlix. 21, 22. liv.
1—5. lx. 1—5. Gal. iv. 26, 27. h 1 Pet. ii. 9. Rev. i.
6. v. 10. xx. 6. i xxii. 30, 31. lxxxii. 17—19. cxlv. 4—
7. Is. lix. 21. Mal. i. 11. Matt. xxvi. 13. 1 Cor. xi. 26.
k lxxxii. 17. Cant. vi. 9. Is. lxi. 9. lxxxii. 3.

PSALM XLVI.

The church exults in the assurance of protection and consolation from God, 1—5. Re-counts his wondrous works in her behalf, 6—9. And while God demands submission from all the earth, she declares her confidence in him, 10, 11.

To the chief Musician * for a the sons of Korah, b A Song upon c Alamoth.

GOD is d our refuge and strength, e a very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore f will we not fear, g though the earth be removed, and though h the mountains be carried into the i midst of the sea;

3 Though i the waters thereof roar and be troubled, though k the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. Selah.

4 There is l a river, the streams whereof shall make glad m the city of God, n the holy place of the tabernacles of o the Most High.

5 p God is in the midst of her; q she shall not be moved: God shall help her, * and that right early.

6 r The heathen raged, s the kingdoms were moved: he uttered his voice, t the earth melted.

7 u The LORD of hosts is with us; the God of Jacob is v our Refuge. Selah.

8 w Come, behold the works of the LORD, x what desolations he hath made in the earth.

9 y He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; z he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; b he burneth the chariot in the fire.

10 c Be still, and d know that I am God; e I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The LORD of hosts is with us; f the God of Jacob is our Refuge. Selah.

Heb. when the morning appeareth. xxx. 5. cxliii. 8. Ex. xiv. 24. 27. Luke xviii. 8. r ii. 1—4. lxxxiii. 2—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 9—13. xx. 1. 20—24. Is. viii. 9, 10. xxxvii. 28—36. s Is. xiv. 12—16. t lxxviii. 8. xxvii. 5. Josh. ii. 11. Is. lxv. 1, 2. Am. ix. 5. 13. Nah. i. 5. Hab. iii. 5, 6, 10, 11. 2 Pet. iii. 10—12. Rev. vi. 13, 14. xx. 11. u 11. Num. xiv. 9. 2 Chr. xiii. 12. Is. viii. 10. Matt. xxviii. 20. Rom. viii. 31. 2 Tim. iv. 20. v Heb. an high place for us. ix. 9. x lxxvi. 5. cxli. 4—6. cxl. 2, 3. Num. xliii. 23. y Ex. x. 7. xii. 30. xiv. 30, 31. Josh. xi. 20. 2 Chr. xx. 23, 24. Is. xlv. 1. xxxiv. 2. No. z Is. ii. 4. xi. 9. lx. 18. Mic. iv. 3, 4. n lxxvi. 3—6. Ez. xxxix. 3, 9, 10. d Josh. vi. 6, 9. Mic. v. 10. c Hab. ii. 20. Zech. ii. 13. f lxxxii. 18. c. 3. Ex. xviii. 11. 1 Sam. xvii. 46. 1 Kings xviii. 36. 2 Kings xix. 19. e xxi. 13. lvi. 3. 1 Chr. xvix. 11. Is. ii. 11, 17. v. 16. Ez. xxxviii. 23. Rev. xv. 3, 4. f 1. 7. xlviii. 3. Deut. xxxiii. 27. Jer. xvi. 19.

PSALM XLVII.

The people are excited to rejoice in God, the universal Sovereign, who had given Israel victory and inheritance, 1—4. The ascension and kingdom of Christ are celebrated with fervent praises; and the conversion of the nations and their princes is predicted, 5—9.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm * for the sons of Korah.

O CLAP your hands, all ye people; b shout unto God with the voice of triumph.

2 For the LORD most high c is

terrible; he is d a great King over all the earth.

3 He shall e subdue the people under us, and the nations f under our feet.

4 He shall g choose our inheritance for us, h the excellency of Jacob, i whom he loved. Selah.

5 k God is gone up l with a shout, the LORD with m the sound of a trumpet.

6 n Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises unto o our King, sing praises.

7 For God is p the King of all the earth: q sing ye praises * with understanding.

8 r God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon s the throne of his holiness.

9 t The princes of the people are gathered together, even the people of u the God of Abraham: for v the shields of the earth belong unto God: * he is greatly exalted.

vi. 15. 1 Chr. xv. 28. m lxxxi. 3. cl. 3. Num. x. 1—10. Josh. vi. 5. 1 Chr. xv. 24. xvi. 42. 1 Cor. xv. 52. 1 Thes. iv. 16. Rev. viii. 6, &c. xi. 15. n xevi. 1, 2. cxvii. cxlix. 1—3. Ex. xv. 21. 1 Chr. xvi. 9. xxix. 20. Is. xii. 4—6. Eph. v. 18—20. o cxlv. 1. Is. xxxiii. 22. Zech. ix. 9. Matt. xxv. 34. xxvii. 37. p 2. 8. Zech. xiv. 9. Rev. xi. 15. q 1 Cor. xiv. 14, 15. r xlii. 27—29. xlii. 1. xcvii. 10. xcvii. 1. xcix. 1. ex. 6. 1 Chr. xvi. 31. Rev. xix. 6. s ix. 4. xlv. 6, 7. xlviii. 1. lxxxix. 14. xciv. 20. Heb. iv. 16. Rev. xx. 11. t Or, The voluntary of the people are gathered unto the people of, &c. lxxii. 7—9. ex. 2, 8. Gen. xlix. 10. Is. xi. 10. lx. 4, 5. lxxvi. 19, 20. Rom. xi. 25. u Gen. xvii. 7, 8. Ex. iii. 6. 15. Is. xlii. 8—10. Matt. xxii. 32. Rom. iv. 11, 12. Gal. iii. 29. v lxxxi. 18. Marg. x xlv. 10.

PSALM XLVIII.

The praises of God, with the beauty and security of Zion, and the deliverances wrought for her, are celebrated, 1—8. The church praises God, and rejoices in him, and in her privileges, 9—14.

A * Song and Psalm * for the sons of Korah.

GREAT is the LORD, and c greatly to be praised d in the city of our God, in e the mountain of his holiness.

2 f Beautiful for situation, g the joy of the whole earth, h is mount Zion, i on the sides of the north, j the city of the great King.

3 k God is known in her palaces for a Refuge.

4 For, lo, l the kings were assembled, they passed by together.

5 They saw it, and so they marvelled; m they were troubled, and hasted away.

6 n Fear took hold upon them there, and o pain, as of a woman in travail.

7 Thou p breakest the q ships of Tarshish r with an east wind.

8 s As we have heard, so have we seen in t the city of the LORD of hosts, in the city of our God: u God will establish it for ever. Selah.

8, 28—34. xxix. 5—8. Rev. xvii. 12—14. xix. 19, 20. m Ex. xiv. 25. 2 Kings vii. 6, 7. xix. 35—37. n Ex. xv. 15, 16. Is. xlii. 6—8. Dan. v. 6. o Is. xvi. 3. Jer. xxx. 6, 7. Hos. xiii. 13. p Ez. xxvii. 26. q 1 Kings xvi. 48. Is. ii. 16. r Jer. xlviii. 17. s xlv. 1, 2. lxxviii. 3—6. Is. xxxviii. 19. t 1, 2. u xlv. 5. lxxxvii. 5. Is. ii. 2. Mic. iv. 7. Matt. xvi. 18.

• Or, of. lxxxiv. lxxxv. lxxxvii. titles. b lxxviii. lxxviii. titles. c 1 Chr. xv. 20. d 7. 11. lxxi. 7, 8. xci. 1—9. cxlii. 5. Prov. xiv. 26. xlviii. 10. Luke xlii. 34. Heb. vi. 18. e cxlv. 18. Gen. xxii. 14. Deut. iv. 7. 2 Sam. xxi. 17—20. f xxxii. 4. xxvii. 3. Matt. ix. 24—26. Heb. xlii. 6. g Gen. vii. 11, 12. Luke xxi. 9—11. 25—28. 33. 2 Pet. iii. 10—14. h Matt. xli. 21. i Heb. heart of the sea. j xxxii. 4. xci. 3. 4. Job xxxviii. 11. Is. v. 30. xlvii. 12, 13. Jer. v. 22. Matt. vii. 25. Rev. xvii. 15. k cxiv. 4—7. Judg. v. 4, 5. 1 Kings xix. 11. Job ix. 5, 6. Jer. iv. 24. Mic. i. 4. Nah. i. 5. Rev. xvi. 20. l xxxii. 2. xxxvi. 8, 9. Is. viii. 6, 7. xlviii. 18. Rev. xli. 1. m lxxviii. 1. 8. lxxxvii. 3. 2 Chr. vi. 6. Is. xxxvii. 35, 36. lx. 14. Heb. xii. 22. Rev. xxi. 2, 3. 10. n Deut. xii. 11, 12. o xci. 1. xci. 1. 8. Ec. v. 8. Mic. vi. 6. p lxxviii. 18. Deut. xliii. 14. Is. xli. 6. Ez. xliii. 7, 9. Hos. xi. 9. Joel ii. 27. Zeph. iii. 15. Zech. ii. 5, 10, 11. viii. 3. Matt. xviii. 20. Rev. ii. 1. q lxxii. 2. 6. cxii. 6. cxv. 1. r cxliii. 8. Ex. xiv. 24, 27. Luke xviii. 8. s ii. 1—4. lxxxiii. 2—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 9—13. xx. 1. 20—24. Is. viii. 9, 10. xxxvii. 28—36. t Is. xiv. 12—16. u 11. Num. xiv. 9. 2 Chr. xiii. 12. Is. viii. 10. Matt. xxviii. 20. Rom. viii. 31. 2 Tim. iv. 20. v Heb. an high place for us. ix. 9. x lxxvi. 5. cxli. 4—6. cxl. 2, 3. Num. xliii. 23. y Ex. x. 7. xii. 30. xiv. 30, 31. Josh. xi. 20. 2 Chr. xx. 23, 24. Is. xlv. 1. xxxiv. 2. No. z Is. ii. 4. xi. 9. lx. 18. Mic. iv. 3, 4. n lxxvi. 3—6. Ez. xxxix. 3, 9, 10. d Josh. vi. 6, 9. Mic. v. 10. c Hab. ii. 20. Zech. ii. 13. f lxxxii. 18. c. 3. Ex. xviii. 11. 1 Sam. xvii. 46. 1 Kings xviii. 36. 2 Kings xix. 19. e xxi. 13. lvi. 3. 1 Chr. xvix. 11. Is. ii. 11, 17. v. 16. Ez. xxxviii. 23. Rev. xv. 3, 4. f 1. 7. xlviii. 3. Deut. xxxiii. 27. Jer. xvi. 19.

7. xlii. 27—29. xcv. 3. Dan. vii. 13, 14. Mal. i. 14. Matt. xxviii. 18. Phil. ii. 9—11. e xlviii. 47. lxxxii. 14. Deut. xxxiii. 20. Marg. Josh. xxi. 44. Phil. iii. 21. f ex. 1. Josh. x. 24, 25. 1 Cor. xv. 25. g Deut. xi. 12. Jer. iii. 19. Ez. xx. 6. Matt. xxv. 34. 1 Cor. iii. 22, 23. Eph. i. 18. 1 Pet. i. 4. h xvi. 3. Is. lx. 15. Am. vi. 8. viii. 7. Nah. ii. 2. i Deut. vii. 6—8. xxxiii. 3. Hos. xiv. 4. Mal. i. 2. Eph. ii. 4, 5. 1 John iv. 9, 10. k xxiv. 7—10. lxxviii. 17—19. 24, 25. Luke xxiv. 51—53. Acts i. 9. Eph. iv. 8—10. 1 Tim. iii. 16. l lxxviii. 65. Num. xlii. 21. 2 Sam. xxi. 15. 1 Chr. xv. 28. m lxxxi. 3. cl. 3. Num. x. 1—10. Josh. vi. 5. 1 Chr. xv. 24. xvi. 42. 1 Cor. xv. 52. 1 Thes. iv. 16. Rev. viii. 6, &c. xi. 15. n xevi. 1, 2. cxvii. cxlix. 1—3. Ex. xv. 21. 1 Chr. xvi. 9. xxix. 20. Is. xii. 4—6. Eph. v. 18—20. o cxlv. 1. Is. xxxiii. 22. Zech. ix. 9. Matt. xxv. 34. xxvii. 37. p 2. 8. Zech. xiv. 9. Rev. xi. 15. q 1 Cor. xiv. 14, 15. r xlii. 27—29. xlii. 1. xcvii. 10. xcvii. 1. xcix. 1. ex. 6. 1 Chr. xvi. 31. Rev. xix. 6. s ix. 4. xlv. 6, 7. xlviii. 1. lxxxix. 14. xciv. 20. Heb. iv. 16. Rev. xx. 11. t Or, The voluntary of the people are gathered unto the people of, &c. lxxii. 7—9. ex. 2, 8. Gen. xlix. 10. Is. xi. 10. lx. 4, 5. lxxvi. 19, 20. Rom. xi. 25. u Gen. xvii. 7, 8. Ex. iii. 6. 15. Is. xlii. 8—10. Matt. xxii. 32. Rom. iv. 11, 12. Gal. iii. 29. v lxxxi. 18. Marg. x xlv. 10.

z xxvi. 3. lxxvii. 10, 11. civ. 34. cv. 5, 6.
 y xl. 10. lxxiii. 3. Cant. i. 4. Luke xxii. 19, 20.
 z lxxiii. 2. lxxvii. 12-14. 2 Chr. xx. 3-13. Is. xxvi. 3.
 a cxlii. 3. cxxxviii. 2. Ex. iii. 13-15. xxxiv. 5-7. Deut. xxviii. 58. Josh. vii. 9. Mal. i. 11, 14.
 b xi. 7. xlv. 7. xcix. 4. cxlv. 17. Rev. xix. 2. 11.
 c xcvii. 8. Cant. i. 5. ii. 7. iii. 5. v. 16. Is. xxxvii. 22. Zech. ix. 9. Luke xxiii. 28.
 d lviii. 10. cxxxvii. 8. Judg. v. 31. 20. xix. 1-3. e Neh. xii. 31, &c. Matt. xxiv. 1, 2. f Is. xxxiii. 20. * Heb. Set your heart to her. † Or, raise up. Is. lviii. 12. Am. ix. 11. Acts xv. 14-16. g lxxviii. 4. Deut. xi. 19. Joel. i. 3. h xvi. 2. xxxi. 14. lxxiii. 26. Lam. iii. 24. i lxxiii. 3. xxv. 9. lxxiii. 24. Prov. viii. 20. Is. lviii. 11. John xvi. 13.

P S A L M XLIX.

The Psalmist calls on all mankind to attend to his instructive strains, 1-4. He shews, that the righteous need not fear in evil times, 5. He exposes the vanity of trusting in riches, 6-13. He contrasts the condition of the prosperous ungodly man with that of the believer, especially in respect of death, and the resurrection, 14-20.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm
 * for the sons of Korah.

HEAR this, all ye people; give ear, b all ye inhabitants of the world:

2 Both c low and high, rich and poor together.

3 d My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and e the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding.

4 f I will incline my ear to g a parable: I will open my h dark saying upon the harp.

5 i Wherefore should I fear in k the days of evil, when l the iniquity of m my heels shall compass me about?

6 They that n trust in their wealth, and o boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;

7 None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor p give to God a ransom for him;

8 (For q the redemption of their soul is precious, and it ceaseth for ever;)

9 r That he should still live for ever, and not s see corruption.

10 For he seeth that t wise men die, likewise u the fool and the brutish person perish, and x leave their wealth to others.

11 y Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling-places to 1 Tim. vi. 17. o Esth. v. 11. Jer. ix. 23. Ez. xxviii. 4, 5. Hos. xii. 8. Luke xii. 19. p Matt. xvi. 26. xx. 28. 1 Tim. ii. 6. 1 Pet. i. 18. q Job xxxvi. 18, 19. r lxxxix. 48. Prov. x. 2. xi. 4. Ec. viii. 8. Zech. i. 5. Luke xvi. 22, 23. s xvi. 10. John viii. 51, 52. Acts ii. 27, 31. xiii. 35-37. t Ec. ii. 16. ix. 1, 2. Rom. v. 12-14. Heb. ix. 27. u lxxiii. 22. xcii. 6, 7. xciv. 8. Prov. xii. 1. xxx. 2. Jer. x. 8. x17. xcvi. 14. xxxix. 6. Ec. ii. 18, 19, 26. v. 13-16. Jer. xvii. 11. Luke xii. 20. 1 Tim. vi. 6-10. y v. 9. lxiv. 6. Ez. xxxviii. 10. Luke xi. 39. Acts viii. 22.

all * generations; z they call their lands after their own names.

12 Nevertheless, man being a in honour abideth not; he is b like the beasts that perish.

13 This their way is c their folly; yet their posterity † approve their sayings. Selah.

14 d Like sheep e they are laid in the grave; f death shall feed on them; and g the upright shall have dominion over them in h the morning; and i their * beauty shall consume † in the grave, from their dwelling.

15 But k God will redeem my soul from the ‡ power of the § grave: for he l shall receive me. Selah.

16 m Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when n the glory of his house is increased;

17 For when he dieth, o he shall carry nothing away: p his glory shall not descend after him.

18 Though || while he lived he q blessed his soul: and men r will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself.

19 * He shall go s to the generation of his fathers; they shall t never see light.

20 u Man that is in honour, and v understandeth not, y is like the beasts that perish.

Marg. 1 Luke xxiii. 46. John xiv. 3. Acts vii. 59. m 5. cxxxvii. 1, 7. Esth. iii. 1-6. Prov. xxviii. 12. n Gen. xxxi. 1. Esth. v. 11. Rev. xxi. 24, 26. o Job i. 21. Ec. v. 15. Luke xvi. 24. 1 Tim. vi. 7. p Is. v. 14. x. 3. 1 Cor. xv. 43. || Heb. in his life. q Deut. xxix. 19. Hos. xii. 8. Luke xii. 19. r 1 Sam. xxv. 6. Est. iii. 2. Acts xii. 20-22. Rev. xiii. 3, 4. * Heb. The soul shall go. Ec. iii. 21. xii. 7. Luke xii. 20. xvi. 22, 23. s Gen. xv. 15. 1 Kings xvi. 6. t lvi. 13. Job xxxiii. 30. Matt. viii. 12. xxii. 18. Jude 13. u 12. Esth. v. 11-14. vii. 10. x Job iv. 21. y lxxiii. 18, 19.

P S A L M L.

The mighty God comes in awful majesty from Zion, to judge his people, in the sight of the assembled world, 1-4. He commands that the saints be gathered to him; and declares that the heavens shall declare his righteousness, 5, 6. He delighteth not in legal sacrifices, but in spiritual worship, 7-15. Hypocrites are rebuked and silenced, 16-21. The ungodly are warned, and salvation is promised to the upright, 22, 23.

A Psalm of * Asaph.

THE a mighty God, b even the LORD, c hath spoken, and d called the earth, from the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof.

2 e Out of Zion, f the perfection of beauty, g God hath shined.

3 h Our God shall come, and shall not i keep silence: k a fire shall devour before him, and l it shall be very tempestuous round about him.

4 He shall m call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he may n judge his people.

5 o Gather p my saints together

i 21. lxxxiii. 1. Is. xlii. 13, 14. lxxv. 6, 7. k xcvii. 3. Ex. xix. 18. Lev. x. 2. Num. xvi. 35. Deut. ix. 3. 1 Kings xix. 11, 12. Dan. vii. 10. Nah. i. 5-7. Hab. iii. 5. Mal. iii. 2, 3. iv. 1. Matt. iii. 12. 2 Thes. i. 8, 9. Heb. ii. 3. x. 28, 29. xii. 18-21, 29. l xlviii. 7-15. xlviii. 4, 5. m 6. Deut. iv. 36. xxx. 19. xxxi. 28. xxxii. 1. Is. i. 2. Mic. vi. 1, 2. n xvi. 13. xcvii. 9. Is. xl. 3, 4. John v. 22, 23. o Matt. xxiv. 31. 1 Thes. iv. 16, 17. 2 Thes. ii. 1. p xcvii. 10. Deut. xxxiii. 2, 3. Prov. ii. 8. Zech. xiv. 5. 1 Cor. vi. 2, 3. 1 Thes. iii. 13. Jude 14.

z Heb. generation and generation.
 z Gen. iv. 17. 1 Sam. xv. 12. 2 Sam. xviii. 18. a 20. xxxix. 5. lxxxii. 7. Jam. i. 10, 11. 1 Pet. i. 24. b Ec. iii. 18-21. ix. 12. c Luke xii. 20. 1 Cor. iii. 19. † Heb. delight in their mouth. Jer. xlv. 17. Luke xi. 47, 48. xvi. 27, 28. d xlviii. 11. Jer. xii. 3. Rom. viii. 36. e Job xvii. 13, 14. xxi. 13, 26. xxx. 23. Ec. xii. 7. Is. xxxviii. 10, 11. f Job xxiv. 19, 20. g xlvii. 3. Dan. vii. 22. Mal. iv. 3. Luke xxii. 30. 1 Cor. vi. 2. Rev. ii. 26, 27. xx. 4. h xxx. 5. Hos. vi. 3. i xxxix. 11. Job iv. 21. * Or, strength. † Or, the grave being an habitation to every one of them. Job xxx. 23. k xxxi. 5. lvi. 13. lxxxii. 24. Hos. xiii. 14. Rev. v. 9. xiv. 13. † Heb. hand. § Or, hell. xvi. 10. lxxxvi. 13. lxxxix. 48. m 5. n Gen. xxxi. 1. Luke xvi. 24. 1 Tim. vi. 7. || Heb. in his life. q Deut. xxix. 19. Hos. xii. 8. Luke xii. 19. r 1 Sam. xxv. 6. Est. iii. 2. Acts xii. 20-22. Rev. xiii. 3, 4. * Heb. The soul shall go. Ec. iii. 21. xii. 7. Luke xii. 20. xvi. 22, 23. s Gen. xv. 15. 1 Kings xvi. 6. t lvi. 13. Job xxxiii. 30. Matt. viii. 12. xxii. 18. Jude 13. u 12. Esth. v. 11-14. vii. 10. x Job iv. 21. y lxxiii. 18, 19.

q Ex. xxiv. 3-8. unto me; those that have ^a made a covenant with me by sacrifice.
Matt. xxvi. 28. Heb. ix. 10-23. xiii. 20.
r xxvii. 6. Rom. ii. 5. Rev. xvi. 5-7. xix. 2.
s lxxv. 7. Gen. xlviii. 25. John v. 22, 23. Rom. xiv. 9-12. 2 Cor. v. 10. Rev. xx. 11, 12.
t vii. 3-5. ix. 16. u lxxxi. 8. Is. i. 18. Jer. ii. 4, 5. 9.
x lxxxi. 10-12. Ex. xix. 4, 6. Deut. xxvi. 17. 18. 1 Sam. xii. 22-25.
y Deut. xxvi. 19-21. 2 Kings xviii. 13. Neh. ix. 29, 30. Mal. iii. 5.
z Ex. xx. 2, 2 Chr. xxviii. 5. Ez. xx. 5, 7, 19, 20. 31. Zech. xiii. 9.
a i. 6-8. li. 16. Is. i. 11, &c. Jer. vii. 11-23. Hos. vi. 6. Heb. x. 4-10.
b Ex. xlii. 23, 24. Mic. vi. 6-8. Acts xvii. 25.
c viii. 6-8. civ. 24, 25. Gen. i. 24, 25. ii. 19. viii. 17. ix. 2, 3. 1 Chr. xix. 14-16. Job xl. 15, &c. Jer. xxvii. 5, 6. Dan. ii. 26.
d civ. 14. Gen. xxxi. 9. Jon. iv. 11.
e civ. 12. cxlvii. 9. Gen. i. 20-22. Job xxxviii. 41. xxxix. 13-18. 26-30. Matt. vi. 26. x. 29-31. Luke vii. 24.
f i. 16. 9. Ez. xiv. 15, 16. Heb. xiv. 1.
g xxiv. 1, 2. cxv. 15, 16. Ex. xix. 5. Deut. x. 14. Job xli. 11. 1 Cor. x. 26-29.
h civ. 24. cxlv. 15, 16. Gen. i. 11, 12. 28-30. viii. 17.
i 23. lxx. 30, 31. cxvii. 21, 22. cxlvii. 1. Hos. xiv. 2. 1 The. v. 18. Heb. xiii. 15. 1 Pet. ii. 5, 9.
k lvi. 12. lxxvi. 11. cxvi. 12-14. 17, 18. Lev. xxvii. 2, &c. Num. xxx. 2. &c. Deut. xxiii. 21. Ec. v. 4, 5. Nah. i. 15. 1 lxxvii. 2. xci. 15. cxvii. 6, 13, 19, 28. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 12, 13. Job xlii. 27. Luke xxii. 44. Acts xvi. 25. Jam. v. 13.
l xxv. 13. m xxxiv. 3, 4. lxxvi. 13-20. Luke xvii. 15-18. n 23. xxii. 23. Matt. v. 16. John xv. 8. 1 Pet. iv. 11, 14. o Is. xlviii. 22. Iv. 6, 7. Ez. xlviii. 27. p Prov. xxvii. 7. Is. i. 15. xlviii. 1, 2. lxxvi. 1-7. Jer. vii. 4-7. Matt. vii. 3-5. 22, 23. Act. xix. 13-16. Rom. ii. 17-24. 1 Cor. ix. 27. 3 Pet. ii. 15. q xxv. 14. lxxviii. 36-38. Ez. xx. 37, 38. Heb. viii. 9. r Prov. i. 7, 28, 29. v. 12, 13. viii. 36. xii. 1. John iii. 20. Rom. i. 28. 2 The. ii. 10-12. 2 Tim. iv. 3, 4. s Neh. ix. 28. Is. vi. 24. Jer. viii. 9. xlviii. 12. xlviii. 28, &c. t Prov. i. 10-19. Is. v. 23. Mic. vii. 3. Rom. i. 32. Eph. v. 11-13. u Heb. thy portion was with adulterers. Lev. xv. 10. Job xxxi. 9-11. Prov. ix. 16-19. viii. 19-23. Jer. v. 8, 9. Heb. xlii. 4. u Matt. xxiii. 30. 1 Tim. v. 22. t Heb. sendest. lii. 2-4. Jer. ix. 5. x v. 9. x. 7. xii. 2, 3. xxxvi. 3, 4. Iv. 12, 21. lxx. 3-5. Is. lix. 3, 4. Hos. iv. 2. Rom. iii. 13, 14. Jam. iii. 5-9. Rev. xxi. 9. y xxxi. 18. Matt. v. 11. Luke xxii. 65. z Lev. xix. 16. Prov. x. 18. 1 Tim. iii. 11. Tit. iii. 3. Rev. xii. 10. a Matt. x. 21. b 3. cix. 1-3. Ec. viii. 11. Is. xxvi. 10. lxx. 12. Rom. ii. 4, 5. c lxxxi. 11. xci. 7-11. Num. xxiii. 19. Is. xl. 16-19. d s. Prov. xxix. 1. Rev. iii. 20. e xc. 8. Ec. xii. 14. Am. viii. 7. 1 Cor. iv. 5.

22 Now ^f consider this, ye that ^g forget God, lest ^h I tear you in pieces, and ⁱ there be ^j none to deliver.

23 ^k Whoso offereth praise, glorifieth me: ^l and to him that ^m ordereth his conversation *aright*, will I shew ⁿ the salvation of God.

i vii. 2. 2 Sam. xxii. 42. Is. xlii. 22. Am. ii. 14. Mic. v. 8. k 14, 15. xxii. 23. lxxxvi. 9, 12. Rom. xii. 1. xv. 6. 9. Gal. i. 24. l xxiv. 4, 5. xxv. 14. lxxxv. 9. John vii. 17. viii. 31, 32. Acts x. 2-4. xi. 14. xiii. 26. t Heb. *disposeth his way*. Phil. i. 27. Jam. iii. 13. 1 Pet. i. 15. m xci. 16. Is. xii. 2. xlv. 17. xlix. 7. li. 5, 6. Luke ii. 30.

PSALM LI.

David earnestly prays for mercy, humbly confesses his sins, and laments his original depravity, 1-6. He intreats forgiveness, sanctification, and renewed comfort, that he may glorify God and promote the conversion of sinners, 7-15. He shews, that God delights more in a contrite heart than in legal sacrifices, 16, 17. He prays for the prosperity of the church, 18, 19.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, ^a when Nathan the prophet came unto him, ^b after he had gone in to Bathsheba.

HAVE mercy upon me, O God, ^c according to thy loving-kindness: according unto ^d the multitude of thy ^e tender mercies, blot out my transgressions.

2 ^f Wash me thoroughly from mine iniquity, and ^g cleanse me from my sin.

3 For ^h I acknowledge my transgressions: and ⁱ my sin is ever before me.

4 ^j Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done ^k this ^l evil in thy sight: ^m that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear ⁿ when thou judgest.

5 Behold, ^o I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother ^p conceive me.

6 Behold, ^q thou desirest truth in the inward parts; and ^r in the hidden ^s part thou shalt make me to know wisdom.

7 ^t Purge me with hyssop, ^u and I shall be clean: wash ^v me, and I shall be ^w whiter than snow.

8 ^x Make me to hear joy and gladness; ^y that ^z the bones ^a which thou hast broken may rejoice.

9 ^b Hide thy face from my sins, and ^c blot out all mine iniquities.

10 ^d Create in me ^e a clean heart, O God; and ^f renew ^g a ^h right spirit within me.

11 ⁱ Cast me not away from thy

p lxxvi. 3. Gen. v. 3. viii. 21. Job xiv. 4. xv. 14-16. John iii. 9. Rom. v. 12. Eph. ii. 3. q Heb. *margin*. r xxi. 3. cxvii. 4. Gen. xx. 5, 7. 2 Kings xx. 3. 1 Chr. xxi. 17. 2 Chr. xxxi. 20, 21. Prov. ix. 21. Jer. v. 3. John ix. 23, 24. 2 Cor. i. 12. Jam. iv. 3. v. 9. 1 Sam. xvi. 7. Job xxxviii. 26. Luke xi. 29. Rom. vii. 27. s Job xxxi. 8. Jer. xxxi. 13. xxxii. 42. 1 Pet. iii. 4. t Lev. xxi. 4-7. 49-52. Num. xix. 18-20. Heb. ix. 19. u Heb. ix. 14. v 1 John i. 7. Rev. i. 5. x Is. i. 19. Eph. v. 26, 27. Rom. vii. 13, 14. y xxi. 5. xxx. 11. cxix. 61. &c. cxviii. 5. Mark. v. 4. z vi. 2, 3. xxxviii. 2. Job v. 17, 18. Is. lviii. 18-20. Hos. vi. 1, 2. Lev. ix. 15. Acts ii. 37-41. xlv. 29-34. a Is. xxxviii. 17. Jer. xvi. 17. Mic. vii. 19, 20. b 1. Cor. ii. 14. c 2 Cor. v. 17. Eph. ii. 10. d lxxvi. 1. Prov. xx. 9. Jer. xvi. 27. xxxii. 39. Ez. xl. 10. xlviii. 31. xxxvi. 25-27, 37. Matt. v. 8. Acts xv. 9. 1 Pet. 22. e Rom. vii. 2. Eph. iv. 22-24. Col. iii. 10. Tit. iii. 5. f Or. *conscience*. lxxviii. 5, 37. Josh. xiv. 14. 1 Kings xv. 3-5. Acts xi. 25. 1 Cor. xv. 57. Jam. i. 5. g xlii. 2. lxxi. 2, 18. Gen. ix. 14. 2 Kings xiii. 23. xvii. 18-27. xxxii. 27. 2 The. i. 9.

g Gen. vi. 3. presence; and s take not thy
Judg. xiii. 25. h Holy Spirit from me.
xv. 14. xvi. 29. 12 i Restore unto me k the joy of
1 Sam. x. 10. thy salvation: and l uphold me with
xvi. 14. 2 Sam. thy salvation: and l uphold me with
vii. 14. Is. lxiii. thy m free Spirit.
10, 11. 13 n Then will I teach transgres-
h Luke xi. 13. sors o thy ways; and sinners shall
John xiv. 26. be p converted unto thee.
Rom. i. 4. viii. 9. Eph. iv. 30.
i lxxxv. 6-8. 14 q Deliver me from * blood-
Job xxix. 2, 3. guiltiness, O God, thou r God of my
Is. lvii. 17, 18. salvation: and s my tongue shall
Jer. xxxi. 9-14. sing aloud of t thy righteousness.
k xlii. 5. xxi. 1. 15 u O LORD, x open thou my
xxxv. 9. Is. xlix. lips; and y my mouth shall shew
13. lxi. 10. Luke forth thy praise.
i. 47. Rom. v. 2-11. 16 For thou z desirest not sacri-
k xvii. 5. xix. 13. fice; * else would I give it: a thou
cxix. 116, 117. delightest not in burnt-offerings.
133. Is. xli. 10. 17 b The sacrifices of God are
Jer. xii. 23. c a broken spirit: a broken and a
Rom. xiv. 4. 1 contrite heart, O God, d thou wilt
Pet. i. 5. Jude 24. not despise.
m Rom. viii. 15. 18 e Do good in f thy good plea-
2 Cor. iii. 17. sure unto Zion: g build thou the
Gal. iv. 6, 7. walls of Jerusalem.
n xxxii. 5. 8-10. 19 Then shalt thou be h pleased
Luke xxii. 32. with i the sacrifices of righteous-
John xxi. 15-17. ness, with burnt-offering, and whole
Acts ii. 38-41. burnt-offering: then shall they offer
ix. 19-22. 2 bullocks upon thine altar.
Cor. v. 8-20. 3. xxvi. 18-20. Jam. v. 19, 20. q xxvi. 9. iv. 23. Gen. ix. 6.
o xxv. 4. 8. Is. ii. xlii. 22. 2 Sam. iii. 28. xi. 15-17. xii. 9. xxi. 1. * Heb.
p xix. 7. Is. vi. 10. 22. lxxviii. 1. Is. xii. 2. xiv. 17. Hab. iii. 18.
Jer. xxxi. 18. 23. Dan. ix. 7. 16. Rom. x. 3. u Gen. xlv. 16. 1 Sam. ii. 9.
Matt. xviii. 3. Ez. xvi. 63. Matt. xxii. 12. Rom. iii. 19. x Ex. iv. 1. Ez. iii.
Acts iii. 19. xv. 27. xxix. 21. Mark vii. 34. y lxii. 3-5. cxix. 13. Heb. xiii.
3. xxvi. 18-20. Jam. v. 19, 20. q xxvi. 9. iv. 23. Gen. ix. 6.
xlii. 22. 2 Sam. iii. 28. xi. 15-17. xii. 9. xxi. 1. * Heb.
Bloods. Ez. xxxiii. 8. Hos. iv. 2. Acts xviii. 6. xx. 26. r xxxix.
22. lxxviii. 1. Is. xii. 2. xiv. 17. Hab. iii. 18.
s xxxv. 23. lxxi. 15-24. lxxxvi. 12, 13. t Ezra ix. 13. Neh. ix.
33. Dan. ix. 7. 16. Rom. x. 3. u Gen. xlv. 16. 1 Sam. ii. 9.
Ez. xvi. 63. Matt. xxii. 12. Rom. iii. 19. x Ex. iv. 1. Ez. iii.
27. xxix. 21. Mark vii. 34. y lxii. 3-5. cxix. 13. Heb. xiii.
15. z Or. Ez. xxi. 14. Num. xv. 30. 31. xxxv. 31. Deut. xxii.
22. * Or, that I should give it. a xl. 6. 1. 8. Prov. xv. 8.
b xvii. 22. Mark xii. 33. Rom. xii. 1. Phil. iv. 18. Heb. xiii. 16.
1 Pet. ii. 5. c xxxiv. 18. cxlvii. 3. 2 Kings xxii. 19. Is. lvii.
15. lxi. 1-3. lxxvi. 2. Ez. ix. 3, 4, 6. Matt. v. 3. Luke xviii. 11-
14. d xxii. 24. cii. 17. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 12, 13. Am. v. 21.
Luke vii. 39-50. xv. 2-7. 10. 21-32. e xxv. 22. cii. 14.
cxix. 6-9. cxxxvii. 5, 6. Is. lxii. 1, 6, 7. Jer. li. 50. 2 Cor. xi.
28, 29. f Luke xii. 32. Eph. i. 5, 9. Phil. ii. 18. 2 Thes. i. 11.
g Neh. ii. 17. Is. lviii. 12. Dan. ix. 25. Mic. vii. 11. Zech. ii. 5.
h lxxvi. 13-15. cxviii. 27. Eph. v. 2. i iv. 5. Mal. iii. 3.

P S A L M LII.

a liv. 3. 1 Sam. David contrasts the deceit and malice of Doeg
xxi. 7. xxii. 9- with the goodness of God, 1-4. He predicts
19. Doeg's ruin, and the joy of the righteous, 5-
b lix. 7. Jer. ix. 7. He professes confidence in God, and that
8. Ez. xxii. 9. he shall praise him for ever, 8, 9.
c x. 2, 3. xciv. 4. To the chief Musician, Maschil, A
Rom. i. 30. 2 Psalm of David, when a Doeg
Tim. iii. 2. the Edomite came and b told
d vii. 14. x. 7. Saul, and said unto him, David
xxxvi. 3-6. is come to the house of Ahime-
Prov. vi. 14, 18. lech.
Is. lix. 4. Mic. vii. 3. WHY c boastest thou thyself in
e Gen. vi. 4, 5. x. 3, 9. 1 Sam. d mischief, e O mighty man?
xxi. 7. f the goodness of God endureth
f ciii. 17. cvii. 1. continually.
1 John iv. 6, 7. 2 g Thy tongue deviseth mis-
g l. 19. lxiv. 2-6. chief; h like a sharp razor, i work-
cxl. 2, 3. Prov. ing deceitfully.
vi. 16-19. xxx. 14. Jer. ix. 3, 4.
xviii. 18. Matt. 3 Thou k lovest evil more than
xxvi. 59. Acts good; and l lying rather than to
vi. 11-13. xxiv. speak righteousness. Selah.
1. 5. Rev. xii. 10. 4 Thou lovest all m devouring
h lvii. 4. lix. 7. words, * O thou deceitful tongue.
Prov. xii. 18. xviii. 21. 5 n God shall likewise t destroy
i cix. 2. cxx. 2. 2 Cor. iv. 2. xi. thee for ever: he shall take thee
13. k Jer. iv. 22. Mic. iii. 2. Rom. i. 25. 2 Tim. iii. 4.
l lxii. 4. Jer. x. 3-5. 8. John viii. 44. Rev. xxii. 15. m 1 Sam.
xxii. 18, 19. Jam. iii. 6-9. * Or, and the deceitful tongue.
n vii. 14-16. lv. 23. lxiv. 7-10. cxx. 2-4. cxl. 9-11. Prov. xii.
29. Rev. xxi. 8. t Heb. beat thee down.

away, and o pluck thee out of thy dwelling-place, and p root thee out of q the land of the living. Selah.

6 The r righteous also shall see, and s fear, t and shall laugh at him:

7 u Lo, this is the man that x made not God his strength; but y trusted in the abundance of his riches, and z strengthened himself in his t wickedness.

8 But I am a like a green olive-tree in the house of God: b I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.

9 c I will praise thee for ever, because thou hast done tt: and I will d wait on thy name: e for it is good before thy saints.

Hos. xii. 7, 8. i Or, substance. a xcii. 12-14. Jer. xi. 16.
Hos. xiv. 6-8. Rom. xi. 24. b xiii. 5. xxxiii. 18. cxlviii.
11. c cxlv. 1, 2. cxlvi. 2. Eph. iii. 20, 21. d xxvii. 14. xl. 1.
xlvi. 9, 10. lxii. 1. 5. cxliii. 2, 3. cxxx. 5, 6. Prov. xviii. 10.
e liv. 6. lxxiii. 25, 26.

P S A L M LIII.

The general corruption of mankind; the madness of persecutors; and the terrors that seize on them, 1-5. A prayer for the salvation of Israel, 6.

To the chief Musician upon a Mahalath, Maschil, A Psalm of David.

THE b fool hath c said in his heart, There is no God. d Corrupt are they, and e have done abominable iniquity: f there is none that doeth good.

2 g God looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any h that did understand, that did i seek God.

3 k Every one of them is gone back: they are all together become l filthy; there is m none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 Have n the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who o eat up my people as they eat bread: they have not called upon God.

5 p There * were they in great fear, where no fear was: for God hath q scattered the bones of him that encampeth against thee: r thou hast put them to shame; s because God hath despised them.

6 t O that the salvation of Israel were come u out of Zion! When God v bringeth back the captivity of his people, x Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

36. Deut. xxviii. 65-67. 1 Sam. xiv. 15. 2 Kings vii. 6, 7. Job xv. 21. Prov. xxviii. 1. * Heb. they feared a fear. xiv. 5.
q cxli. 7. Ez. vi. 5. xxxvii. 1-11. r xxxv. 4. 26. xl. 14.
lxxxiii. 16, 17. s ii. 4. lxxiii. 20. Is. xxxvii. 22, &c. Lam. ii. 6.
t Heb. Who will give salvations, &c.? xiv. 7. t l. 2.
Is. xii. 6. xiv. 32. u lxxxv. 1. cxlvi. 4. Job xlii. 10. Jer. xxx. 18. xxxi. 23. Joel iii. 1. Am. ix. 14. x cvi. 46-48. Ezra iii. 11. Neh. xii. 43. Is. xii. 1-3.

P S A L M LIV.

David complains of his enemies, and prays for deliverance, 1-3. He glories in the help of God, predicts ruin to his foes, and vows sacrifices and praises, 4-7.

To the chief Musician on Neginoth, Maschil, A Psalm of David, a when the Ziphims came and said to Saul, Doth not David hide himself with us?

xxxvii. 35, 36. Job xviii. 14. xx. 6, 7. Luke xvi. 27, 28. p Prov. ii. 22. q xxxvii. 13. cxvi. 9. Is. xxxviii. 11. r xxxvii. 34. cxvii. 8. Mal. i. 5. Rev. xv. 4. xvi. 5-7. xviii. 20. xix. 1, 2. s xl. 3. cxix. 120. t lviii. 10, 11. Is. xxxvii. 22. u Is. xiv. 16, 17. John xix. 5. x cxlvi. 3-5. Jer. xvii. 5. y xlix. 6, &c. lxiii. 9, 10. Job xxxi. 24, 25. 1 Tim. vi. 17. z lxxiii. 7-11. 18-20. Ec. viii. 8. 12-14. Jer. xi. 16. xxxiii. 18. cxlviii. d xxvii. 14. xl. 1. Prov. xviii. 10.

a lxxxviii. title. b xiv. 1, &c. xcii. 6. Matt. v. 22. Luke xii. 20. c x. 6. 11. 13. 1 Kings xii. 26. Rom. i. 22, 28. d Gen. vi. 5, 6. 11-13. Job xiv. 4. xv. 16. e Lev. xviii. 24-30. Deut. xii. 31. 1 Kings xiv. 24. Ez. xvi. 47, 51. 1 Pet. iv. 3. f Rom. iii. 10, &c. g xxxiii. 13, 14. cii. 19. Jer. xvi. 17. xxiii. 24. h cxi. 10. Deut. iv. 6. Job xxviii. 28. i x. 4. xxvii. 8. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. 2 Chr. xv. 2. xix. 3. Is. lv. 6. k xiv. 3. 2 Sam. xx. 2. Is. liii. 6. lxiv. 6. Jer. viii. 5. 6. Zeph. i. 6. l Job xv. 16. Ez. xxxvi. 25, 2 Cor. vii. 1. Rev. xxii. 11. m Rom. iii. 12. 1 John ii. 29. 3 John 11. n xciv. 8. Is. xxviii. 11. Jer. iv. 22. Matt. xxiii. 17, &c. o xxvii. 2. Jer. x. 25. Rev. xvii. 16. p Lev. xxvi. 17. 2 Kings vii. 6, 7. Job xv. 21. Prov. xxviii. 1. * Heb. they feared a fear. xiv. 5. q cxli. 7. Ez. vi. 5. xxxvii. 1-11. r xxxv. 4. 26. xl. 14. lxxxiii. 16, 17. s ii. 4. lxxiii. 20. Is. xxxvii. 22, &c. Lam. ii. 6. t Heb. Who will give salvations, &c.? xiv. 7. t l. 2. Is. xii. 6. xiv. 32. u lxxxv. 1. cxlvi. 4. Job xlii. 10. Jer. xxx. 18. xxxi. 23. Joel iii. 1. Am. ix. 14. x cvi. 46-48. Ezra iii. 11. Neh. xii. 43. Is. xii. 1-3.

SAVE me, O God, ^b by thy name, and ^c judge me by thy strength.

2 ^a Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of my mouth.

3 For ^a strangers are risen up against me, and ^f oppressors seek after my soul: ^g they have not set God before them. Selah.

4 Behold, ^b God is mine helper: the LORD is with them that ⁱ uphold my soul.

5 He shall ^k reward evil unto ^{*} mine enemies; ⁱ cut them off in thy truth.

6 I will ^m freely sacrifice unto thee: ^a I will praise thy name, O LORD, ^o for it is good.

7 For ^p he hath delivered me out of all trouble; and ^q mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemies.

^a *Heb. those that observe me.* v. 8. xxvii. 11. Marg. l xxxix. 49. cxlii. 1. 12. m lxxvi. 13—16. cvii. 22. cxvi. 17. Deut. xii. 6, 7. n vii. 17. xxi. 11. cxl. 13. o lii. 9. xcii. 1. cxlviii. 1. p xxxiv. 19. Gen. xlviii. 16. 2 Sam. iv. 9. 2 Tim. iv. 18. q xxxvii. 34. lviii. 10, 11. lix. 10. xci. 8. xcii. 11. cxii. 8.

PSALM LV.

David prays in great distress and terror, 1—8. He describes the wickedness and predicts the ruin of his enemies, 9—15. He determines to continue in prayer; and, confiding in God to deliver him and confound his foes, he exhorts others to trust in God, 16—23.

To the chief Musician on ^a Neginoth, Maschil, *A Psalm* of David.

GIVE ear to my prayer, O God; and ^c hide not thyself from my supplication.

2 Attend unto me, and hear me: ^d I mourn in my complaint, and make a noise;

3 Because of the voice of the enemy, because of ^e the oppression of the wicked: ^f for they cast iniquity upon me, and in wrath they hate me.

4 ^g My heart is sore pained within me: and ^h the terrors of death are fallen upon me.

5 ⁱ Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and ^k horror hath ^{*} overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, ^l O that I had wings like a dove! ^m for then would I fly away, and be at rest.

7 Lo then ⁿ would I wander far off, and remain in the wilderness. Selah.

8 I would hasten my escape from ^a the windy storm and tempest.

9 Destroy, O LORD, and ^c divide their tongues: for ^d I have seen violence and strife in the city.

10 ^e Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof; ^f mischief also and sorrow are in the midst of it.

11 ^g Wickedness is in the midst thereof: ^h deceit and guile depart not from her streets.

^a *Heb. vii. 6. Mis. ii. 1, 2. John xviii. 3. 28. Acts ix. 21. v. 2 Sam. xvi. 21, 22. Is. lix. 6—15. Ez. ix. 4. Zeph. iii. 1—3. e Ez. xxii. 1—13. Acts vii. 51, 52. f eix. 2, 3. Is. lxx. 7. Jer. v. 20, 27. ix. 3—5.*

12 For ^a it was not an enemy that reproached me; then I could have borne it: neither was it he that hated me that did ^b magnify himself against me; ^c then I would have hid myself from him:

13 But it was thou, ^d a man, mine equal, ^e my guide, and ^f mine acquaintance.

14 ^g We took sweet counsel together, and ^h walked unto the house of God in company.

15 ⁱ Let death seize upon them, and ^j let them go down quick into ^k hell: for wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them.

16 ^l As for me, ^m I will call upon God; and the LORD shall save me.

17 ⁿ Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and ^o cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice.

18 ^p He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle that was against me: for ^q there were many with me.

19 God shall ^r hear and afflict them, even ^s he that abideth of old. Selah. ^t Because they have ^u no changes, therefore they fear not God.

20 He hath ^v put forth his hands against such as be ^w at peace with him: he hath ^x broken his covenant.

21 ^y The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but ^z war was in his heart; his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords.

22 ^a Cast thy ^b burden upon the LORD, and he shall sustain thee: ^c he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved.

23 But thou, O God, ^d shalt bring them down into ^e the pit of destruction: ^f bloody and deceitful men ^g shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee.

^a *Heb. xxi. 5. 6. Prov. i. 32. Ec. viii. 11. Is. xxxvi. 20. Jer. xlvi. 11. Zeph. i. 12. n 1 Sam. xxii. 17. xxiv. 10. 2 Sam. xviii. 12. Acts xii. 1. o vii. 4. eix. 5. cxx. 6, 7. t Heb. profaned. lxxxix. 28. 34. 38. 2 Sam. ii. 4. v. 3. xiv. 32, 33. xv. 10—12. Ec. viii. 2. Ez. xvi. 19—19. Matt. x. 1—4. p xxviii. 3. lvi. 4. lxi. 4. lxi. 3. Prov. v. 3, 4. xii. 18. xxvi. 24—26. 29. Matt. xxvi. 25. Luke xx. 20, 21. q John xii. 2. r xxviii. 14. xxxviii. 5. Marg. xli. 10, 11. lxi. 8. lxi. 8. Is. i. 10. Matt. vi. 31—34. xi. 28. Phil. iv. 6, 7. 1 Pet. v. 7. Or, gift. s lxi. 2. 6. 1 Sam. ii. 9. John x. 24—30. 1 Pet. i. 5. t vii. 15, 16. lxi. 9. lxi. 12, 13. u Prov. xv. 11. xxxviii. 20. 16. xxxviii. 17. f Heb. men of blood and deceit shall not live half their days. v. 6. 2 Sam. iii. 27. xx. 9, 10. 1 Kings ii. 5, 6. x Job xv. 32. Prov. x. 27. Ec. vii. 17. Matt. xxviii. 4, 5.*

PSALM LVI.

David prays for mercy, depending on the word of God, amidst the rage and malice of his enemies, 1—7. He comforts himself by thoughts of the Lord's providential care and gracious promises, and by praising him for past deliverances, 8—13.

To the chief Musician upon Jonathothem-rechokim, ^a Michtam of David, ^b when the Philistines took him in Gath.

BE merciful unto me, O God: ^c for man would ^d swallow me up; he fighting daily oppresseth me.

^a Matt. xxvi. 4. xii. 9.

^x xxxv. 26. xxxviii. 16. Is. x. 15.

^y Matt. xxvi. 21—23. John xiii. 18. xviii. 2, 3.

[†] Heb. a man according to my rank.

^z 2 Sam. xv. 12. xvi. 23. Jer. ix. 4. Mic. vii. 5.

^a Job xix. 13. Matt. xxvi. 47—50. Mark xiv. 44, 45. Luke xxii. 21, 47, 48.

[†] Heb. Who sweetened channel.

^b xlii. 4. cxxii. 1. Is. ii. 3. Ez. xxxiii. 31.

^c lxx. 15. lxxix. 22—28. cix. 6—20.

² Sam. xvii. 23. xviii. 9. 14.

^d Matt. xxviii. 5. Acts i. 18—20.

^e Num. xvi. 30—34. Matt. xxvi. 24. Acts i. 25.

[†] Or, the grave. ix. 17.

^e l. 15. xci. 15. cix. 4. Luke vi. 11, 12. xxii. 27—44.

^f v. 2, 3. cix. 62. 147, 148. 164.

^g Dan. vi. 10, 13. Mark i. 35. vi. 46—48. Luke xviii. 1—7. Acts x. 3. 9. 30. Eph. vi. 18. 1 Thes. v. 17.

^h Job xix. 7. Lam. iii. 8. Heb. v. 7.

ⁱ l. 6—7. lvi. 3. cxviii. 10—12.

² Sam. xviii. 28. xxi. 1. Acts ii. 33—36.

ⁱ 2 Kings vi. 16. 2 Chr. xxviii. 7, 8. Matt. xxvi. 53.

^k lxx. 5. cxlii. 12. 1 Thes. ii. 14. 16. Rom. vi. 10, 11.

^l xci. 1, 2. Deut. xxxiii. 27. Mic. v. 2. Col. i. 17.

^o Or, With whom also there be no changes, yet, &c.

^m lxxiii. 5, 6. Prov. i. 32. Ec. viii. 11. Is. xxxvi. 20. Jer. xlvi. 11. Zeph. i. 12. n 1 Sam. xxii. 17. xxiv. 10. 2 Sam. xviii. 12. Acts xii. 1. o vii. 4. eix. 5. cxx. 6, 7. t Heb. profaned. lxxxix. 28. 34. 38. 2 Sam. ii. 4. v. 3. xiv. 32, 33. xv. 10—12. Ec. viii. 2. Ez. xvi. 19—19. Matt. x. 1—4. p xxviii. 3. lvi. 4. lxi. 4. lxi. 3. Prov. v. 3, 4. xii. 18. xxvi. 24—26. 29. Matt. xxvi. 25. Luke xx. 20, 21. q John xii. 2. r xxviii. 14. xxxviii. 5. Marg. xli. 10, 11. lxi. 8. lxi. 8. Is. i. 10. Matt. vi. 31—34. xi. 28. Phil. iv. 6, 7. 1 Pet. v. 7. Or, gift. s lxi. 2. 6. 1 Sam. ii. 9. John x. 24—30. 1 Pet. i. 5. t vii. 15, 16. lxi. 9. lxi. 12, 13. u Prov. xv. 11. xxxviii. 20. 16. xxxviii. 17. f Heb. men of blood and deceit shall not live half their days. v. 6. 2 Sam. iii. 27. xx. 9, 10. 1 Kings ii. 5, 6. x Job xv. 32. Prov. x. 27. Ec. vii. 17. Matt. xxviii. 4, 5.

² Kings vi. 16. 2 Chr. xxviii. 7, 8. Matt. xxvi. 53.

^k lxx. 5. cxlii. 12. 1 Thes. ii. 14. 16. Rom. vi. 10, 11.

^l xci. 1, 2. Deut. xxxiii. 27. Mic. v. 2. Col. i. 17.

^o Or, With whom also there be no changes, yet, &c.

^m lxxiii. 5, 6. Prov. i. 32. Ec. viii. 11. Is. xxxvi. 20. Jer. xlvi. 11. Zeph. i. 12. n 1 Sam. xxii. 17. xxiv. 10. 2 Sam. xviii. 12. Acts xii. 1. o vii. 4. eix. 5. cxx. 6, 7. t Heb. profaned. lxxxix. 28. 34. 38. 2 Sam. ii. 4. v. 3. xiv. 32, 33. xv. 10—12. Ec. viii. 2. Ez. xvi. 19—19. Matt. x. 1—4. p xxviii. 3. lvi. 4. lxi. 4. lxi. 3. Prov. v. 3, 4. xii. 18. xxvi. 24—26. 29. Matt. xxvi. 25. Luke xx. 20, 21. q John xii. 2. r xxviii. 14. xxxviii. 5. Marg. xli. 10, 11. lxi. 8. lxi. 8. Is. i. 10. Matt. vi. 31—34. xi. 28. Phil. iv. 6, 7. 1 Pet. v. 7. Or, gift. s lxi. 2. 6. 1 Sam. ii. 9. John x. 24—30. 1 Pet. i. 5. t vii. 15, 16. lxi. 9. lxi. 12, 13. u Prov. xv. 11. xxxviii. 20. 16. xxxviii. 17. f Heb. men of blood and deceit shall not live half their days. v. 6. 2 Sam. iii. 27. xx. 9, 10. 1 Kings ii. 5, 6. x Job xv. 32. Prov. x. 27. Ec. vii. 17. Matt. xxviii. 4, 5.

² Kings vi. 16. 2 Chr. xxviii. 7, 8. Matt. xxvi. 53.

^k lxx. 5. cxlii. 12. 1 Thes. ii. 14. 16. Rom. vi. 10, 11.

^l xci. 1, 2. Deut. xxxiii. 27. Mic. v. 2. Col. i. 17.

^o Or, With whom also there be no changes, yet, &c.

^m lxxiii. 5, 6. Prov. i. 32. Ec. viii. 11. Is. xxxvi. 20. Jer. xlvi. 11. Zeph. i. 12. n 1 Sam. xxii. 17. xxiv. 10. 2 Sam. xviii. 12. Acts xii. 1. o vii. 4. eix. 5. cxx. 6, 7. t Heb. profaned. lxxxix. 28. 34. 38. 2 Sam. ii. 4. v. 3. xiv. 32, 33. xv. 10—12. Ec. viii. 2. Ez. xvi. 19—19. Matt. x. 1—4. p xxviii. 3. lvi. 4. lxi. 4. lxi. 3. Prov. v. 3, 4. xii. 18. xxvi. 24—26. 29. Matt. xxvi. 25. Luke xx. 20, 21. q John xii. 2. r xxviii. 14. xxxviii. 5. Marg. xli. 10, 11. lxi. 8. lxi. 8. Is. i. 10. Matt. vi. 31—34. xi. 28. Phil. iv. 6, 7. 1 Pet. v. 7. Or, gift. s lxi. 2. 6. 1 Sam. ii. 9. John x. 24—30. 1 Pet. i. 5. t vii. 15, 16. lxi. 9. lxi. 12, 13. u Prov. xv. 11. xxxviii. 20. 16. xxxviii. 17. f Heb. men of blood and deceit shall not live half their days. v. 6. 2 Sam. iii. 27. xx. 9, 10. 1 Kings ii. 5, 6. x Job xv. 32. Prov. x. 27. Ec. vii. 17. Matt. xxviii. 4, 5.

² Kings vi. 16. 2 Chr. xxviii. 7, 8. Matt. xxvi. 53.

^k lxx. 5. cxlii. 12. 1 Thes. ii. 14. 16. Rom. vi. 10, 11.

^l xci. 1, 2. Deut. xxxiii. 27. Mic. v. 2. Col. i. 17.

^o Or, With whom also there be no changes, yet, &c.

^m lxxiii. 5, 6. Prov. i. 32. Ec. viii. 11. Is. xxxvi. 20. Jer. xlvi. 11. Zeph. i. 12. n 1 Sam. xxii. 17. xxiv. 10. 2 Sam. xviii. 12. Acts xii. 1. o vii. 4. eix. 5. cxx. 6, 7. t Heb. profaned. lxxxix. 28. 34. 38. 2 Sam. ii. 4. v. 3. xiv. 32, 33. xv. 10—12. Ec. viii. 2. Ez. xvi. 19—19. Matt. x. 1—4. p xxviii. 3. lvi. 4. lxi. 4. lxi. 3. Prov. v. 3, 4. xii. 18. xxvi. 24—26. 29. Matt. xxvi. 25. Luke xx. 20, 21. q John xii. 2. r xxviii. 14. xxxviii. 5. Marg. xli. 10, 11. lxi. 8. lxi. 8. Is. i. 10. Matt. vi. 31—34. xi. 28. Phil. iv. 6, 7. 1 Pet. v. 7. Or, gift. s lxi. 2. 6. 1 Sam. ii. 9. John x. 24—30. 1 Pet. i. 5. t vii. 15, 16. lxi. 9. lxi. 12, 13. u Prov. xv. 11. xxxviii. 20. 16. xxxviii. 17. f Heb. men of blood and deceit shall not live half their days. v. 6. 2 Sam. iii. 27. xx. 9, 10. 1 Kings ii. 5, 6. x Job xv. 32. Prov. x. 27. Ec. vii. 17. Matt. xxviii. 4, 5.

² Kings vi. 16. 2 Chr. xxviii. 7, 8. Matt. xxvi. 53.

^k lxx. 5. cxlii. 12. 1 Thes. ii. 14. 16. Rom. vi. 10, 11.

^l xci. 1, 2. Deut. xxxiii. 27. Mic. v. 2. Col. i. 17.

^o Or, With whom also there be no changes, yet, &c.

† Heb. *observers*. 2 Mine † enemies would daily swallow me up; for they be^d many that fight against me, O thou^c most High.

3^f What time I am afraid, I will trust in thee.

4^g In God I will praise his word; ^h in God I have put my trust; I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 Every dayⁱ they wrest my words: ^k all their thoughts are against me for evil.

6 They^l gather themselves together, they^m hide themselves, theyⁿ mark my steps, when they wait for my soul.

7 Shall they^o escape by iniquity? ^p in *thine* anger cast down the people, O God.

8 Thou^q tellest my wanderings: ^r put thou my tears into thy bottle: ^s are they not in thy book?

9 When^t I cry unto thee, ^u then shall mine enemies turn back: this I know; for ^v God is for me.

10^y In God will I praise his word: in the LORD will I praise his word.

11 In God have I put my trust: ^z I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12^a Thy vows are upon me, O God: ^b I will render praises unto thee.

13 For^c thou hast delivered my soul from death: ^d wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may^e walk before God in^f the light of the living?

14^g For^h thou hast delivered my soul from death: ⁱ wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may^j walk before God in^k the light of the living?

15^l For^m thou hast delivered my soul from death: ⁿ wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may^o walk before God in^p the light of the living?

16^q For^r thou hast delivered my soul from death: ^s wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may^t walk before God in^u the light of the living?

17^v For^w thou hast delivered my soul from death: ^x wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may^y walk before God in^z the light of the living?

18^a For^b thou hast delivered my soul from death: ^c wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may^d walk before God in^e the light of the living?

up. Selah. God shall^k send forth his mercy and his truth.

4 My soul is^l among lions: and I lie even among them that are^m set on fire, even the sons of men, ⁿ whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their^o tongue a sharp sword.

5^p Be thou exalted, O God, ^q above the heavens: let^r thy glory be above all the earth.

6 They have prepared^s a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they are fallen themselves. Selah.

7^t My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is^u fixed: ^v I will sing and give praise.

8^y Awake up, ^z my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.

9^a I will praise thee, O LORD, among the people: I will sing unto thee among the nations.

10 For^b thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and^c thy truth unto the clouds.

11^d Be thou exalted, O God, ^e above the heavens: let thy glory be above all the earth.

12^f For^g thou hast delivered my soul from death: ^h wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I mayⁱ walk before God in^j the light of the living?

PSALM LVIII.

David reproves unjust elders and judges, 1, 2. He describes the odious character of the wicked, 3-5. He predicts their ruin; and the joy of the righteous, on beholding the just judgments of God upon them, 6-11.

To the chief Musician, * Al-taschith, Michtam of David.

1^a DO ye indeed speak righteousness, ^b O congregation? do ye judge uprightly, ^c O ye sons of men?

2 Yea, ^d in heart ye work wickedness; ye^e weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

3 The wicked are^f estranged from the womb: they go astray ^g as soon as they be born, speaking lies.

4 Their^h poison is ⁱ like the poison of a serpent; they are like^j the deaf ^k adder that stoppeth her ear;

5 Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, ^l charming never so wisely.

6^m Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth; break out the great teeth ofⁿ the young lions, O LORD.

7 Let them^o melt away as waters which run continually: when^p he bendeth his bow to shoot his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.

8^q Or, be the charmer never so cunning. Deut. xviii. 11. Is. xix. 3. k iii. 7. x. 15. Job iv. 10, 11. xxix. 17. Ez. xxx. 21, &c. l xvii. 12. xci. 13. Num. xxiii. 24. Is. xxxi. 4. Hos. v. 14. Mic. v. 8. m xxii. 14. lxiv. 7, 8. cxii. 10. Ex. xv. 15. Josh. ii. 9, 11. 2 Sam. xvii. 10. Is. xlii. 7.

k xl. 11. xliii. 3. li. 6. John i. 17. l x. 9. xvii. 12, 13. xxii. 13-16. xxxv. 17. lviii. 6. Prov. xxviii. 15. Dan. vi. 22-24.

m Judg. ix. 20. Jam. iii. 6.

n lviii. 6. Job iv. 10, 11. Prov. xxx. 14.

o lv. 21. lxiv. 3. Prov. xii. 18. xxv. 18. Rev. xix. 15.

p xxi. 13. cviii. 4. 5. 1 Chr. xxix. 11. Is. ii. 11. 17. xli. 4. xxxvii. 20. Matt. vi. 9, 10.

q vii. 1. cxiv. 4-6.

r lxxii. 19. cxlviii. 13. Num. xiv. 21. Is. vi. 3. Hab. ii. 14. iii. 3.

s vii. 16. ix. 15, 16. xxxv. 7, 8. cxi. 5. 1 Sam. xxiii. 22-26. Prov. xxix. 5.

t xlii. 6. cxlii. 3. cxliii. 4. Matt. xxvi. 37, 38.

u cviii. 1, 2. cxii. 7.

† Or, prepared. x xxiv. 4. Is. xxiv. 15. Rom. v. 5. Eph. v. 20.

y Judg. v. 12. Is. lii. 1, 2. z xvi. 9. xxx. 12. cviii. 1-3. Acts ii. 26.

a ii. 1. xviii. 49. xxii. 22, 23. xvi. 3. cxviii. 1, 4. 5. cxlv. 10-12. Rom. xv. 9. b xxxvi. 5. lxxi. 19. lxxxv. 10, 11. lxxxix. 1, 2. cxii. 11. cviii. 4. c Gen. ix. 9-17. Is. liv. 7-11. Heb. vi. 17, 18. d 5. viii. 1-9. Rev. xv. 3, 4.

Or, destroy not, a golden Psalm. lvi. lix. titles.

a lxxii. 1-4. Deut. xvi. 18. 19. 2 Sam. xxiii. 3. 2 Chr. xix. 7, 8. Is. xi. 3-5. xxxii. 1. Jer. xlii. 5, 6.

b lxxii. 1, 2. Num. xi. 16. Deut. i. 15, 16. 2 Sam. v. 3. Matt. xxvi. 3. xxvii. 1. Luke xxiii. 50, 51. Acts v. 21.

c lxxii. 5, 6. d Ee. iii. 16. Is. lix. 4-6. Jer. xxii. 16, 17. Ez. xxii. 12, 27. Mic. iii. 1-3. 9-12. John xi. 47-55.

e xciv. 20. Is. x. 1. xxvi. 7.

f li. 5. Job xv. 14. Prov. xxii. 15. Is. xlviii. 8. Eph. ii. 3. iv. 18.

† Heb. from the belly. xxii. 10. Is. xli. 3.

g xl. 3. Ec. x. 11. Rom. iii. 13. Jam. iii. 8.

† Heb. according to the likeness of.

h Matt. iii. 7. cxlii. 33.

i Jer. viii. 17.

§ Or, asp. Job xx. 14, 16. Is. xi. 3.

8 As a snail *which* melteth, let every one of them ^a pass away: like ^a the untimely birth of a woman, that they may not see the sun.

9 Before your pots can feel ^a the thorns, he shall take them away: as with a whirlwind, ^a both living, and in his wrath.

10 The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: he shall ^a wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.

11 So that a man shall say, Verily there is ^a a reward for the righteous: ^a verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth.

12 Job xxix. 6. Rev. xiv. 20. t lxxiii. 13-15. Mal. iii. 14. Rom. ii. 5. t Heb. fruit of the tree. Rom. vi. 21, 22. u ix. 16. lxxiv. 9. lxxvii. 4. lxxviii. 18. xvi. 13. Mal. ii. 17. 2 Pet. iii. 3, 4-10.

PSALM LIX.

David, in great danger, prays to be saved from his enemies, complains of their cruelty, but still trusts in God, 1-10. He prays for and predicts their confusion and ruin, and resolves to praise God continually, 11-17.

To the chief musician, * Al-taschith, Michtam of David; ^a when Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him.

DELIVER me from mine enemies, O my God: ^a defend me from them that rise up against me.

2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and ^a save me from bloody men.

3 For, lo, ^a they lie in wait for my soul: ^a the mighty are gathered against me; ^a not for my transgression, nor for my sin, O LORD.

4 They ^a run and prepare themselves without *my* fault: ^a awake to ^a help me, and behold.

5 Thou therefore, O LORD God of hosts, ^a the God of Israel, awake to ^a visit all ^a the heathen: ^a be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Selah.

6 They ^a return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

7 Behold, ^a they belch out with their mouth; ^a swords are in their lips: for ^a who, say they, doth hear?

8 But ^a thou, O LORD, shalt laugh at them; thou shalt have all ^a the heathen in derision.

9 Because of ^a his strength will I wait upon thee: for God is my ^a defence.

10 The God of my mercy shall ^a prevent me: God shall ^a let me see my desire upon mine ^a enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget: ^a scatter them by thy power. Selah.

12 Job xxix. 24. r ii. 4. xxxviii. 13. 1 Sam. xix. 15. 16. Prov. i. 24. s 5. Matt. xxviii. 17. t xviii. 1, 2. xvi. 14. xlvii. 1. lxxi. 5, 6. 11. lxxii. 2. xlvii. 3, 4. xl. 31. Matt. vi. 13. t Heb. high place. ix. 9. xi. 1. xlvii. 7. Marg. lxx. lxxii. 14. Hab. iii. 19. u 17. 2 Cor. i. 3. Eph. ii. 4, 5. 1 Pet. v. 10. x xxi. 3. lxxix. 8. lxx. 24. 1 Thes. iv. 15. y lxx. 7. xci. 8. xlii. 11. xlii. 8. cxix. 53. 1 Sam. xxvi. 10. 2 Sam. i. 11, 12, 17. Jer. vii. 16. Luke xix. 41-44. Rom. x. 2, 3. t Heb. observe. Jer. v. 9. lxx. 5. Marg. lxx. 6. z Gen. iv. 12, 13. Judg. i. 6, 7. Ec. ix. 5. Ez. xii. 15, 16. xiv. 22, 23. a xlvii. 11. lxx. 6. Lev. xxvi. 34. Deut. iv. 27. xlviii. 64. xxx. 3, 4. Ez. xii. 15. Luke i. 51, 52. xli. 24.

power; and ^a bring them down, O LORD, ^a our Shield.

12 For the sin of their mouth and the words of their lips, let them even be ^a taken in their pride: and for ^a cursing and lying *which* they speak.

13 Consume them in wrath, consume them, that they may not be: and ^a let them know that God ruleth in Jacob unto the ends of the earth. Selah.

14 And ^a at evening let them return; and let them make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

15 Let them ^a wander up and down ^a for meat, and ^a grudge ^a if they be not satisfied.

16 But ^a I will sing of thy power; yea, I will ^a sing aloud of thy mercy ^a in the morning: ^a for thou hast been my Defence and Refuge ^a in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, ^a O my Strength, will I sing: ^a for God is my Defence, and the God of my mercy.

9, 10. Matt. xxiv. 7, 8. t Heb. if they be not satisfied, they will stay all night. Title. 1 Is. lvi. 11. Mic. iii. 5. m 9, 10. xxi. 13. cvi. 8. cxlv. 11. Ex. xv. 6. Job xxxvii. 23. n xxi. 7. xxxvi. 5. lxxvi. 13. lxxviii. 1. ci. 1. Rom. xv. 9. Eph. i. 6, 7. o v. 3. xxx. 5. cxliii. 8. 1 Sam. xix. 11, 12. 1 Sam. xvii. 37. 2 Cor. i. 10. Eph. iii. 20. q lxxvii. 2. cxvii. 1-5. cxlviii. 7. Jer. xxx. 7. Heb. v. 7. r xviii. 1. xlvii. 1. s 9, 10.

PSALM LX.

David complains of the heavy judgments which God had inflicted on Israel, 1-3. He takes courage from present successes to pray for more complete deliverance, and to exult in the prospect of subjugating all his enemies, according to the promises of God to him, 4-12.

To the chief Musician upon ^a Shushaneduth, * Michtam of David, to teach; ^a when he strove with Aram-naharaim, and with Aram-zobah, when Job returned, and smote of Edom in ^a the valley of salt twelve thousand.

O GOD, ^a thou hast cast us off, ^a thou hast ^a scattered us, thou hast been displeased; ^a O turn thyself to us again.

2 Thou hast ^a made the earth to tremble; ^a thou hast broken it: ^a heal the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast ^a shewed thy people hard things: thou hast made us ^a to drink the wine of astonishment.

4 Thou hast given ^a a banner to them that fear thee, that it may be displayed ^a because of the truth. Selah.

5 That thy beloved may be delivered; ^a save *with* thy right hand, and hear me.

6 God has spoken in his holiness; ^a I will rejoice, ^a I will divide ^a Shechem, and mete out ^a the valley of Succoth.

Ez. xlvii. 31. 32. Hab. ii. 16. Rev. xvi. 10. xviii. 6. m xx. 5. Ez. xvii. 15. Marg. lxx. xi. 12. xlvii. 20. lxx. 19. n xvi. 1, 2. s 1. lxx. 14. 15. Jer. v. 1-3. o 12. xxi. 9. cxvii. 6. Ps. vii. 7, 8. xxxiii. 3. Matt. iii. 17. xlvii. 5. p xvii. 7. xlvii. 35. xx. 6. lxxvii. 11. Ez. xv. 6. lxx. 10. q lxxvii. 19. 35. cxvii. 7-13. cxlviii. 11. 2 Sam. iii. 18. v. 2. Jer. xlvii. 9. Am. iv. 2. r lvi. 4. cxix. 162. 2 Sam. xvi. 13-20. Luke i. 45-47. s Josh. i. 6. 2 Sam. ii. 4, 9. v. 1-3. t Gen. xii. 6. Jer. xlvii. 9. Josh. xx. 7. xlvii. 1. 32. u Josh. xii. 27.

b Job xl. 12. c iii. 3. lxxvii. 11. d lxxiv. 7, 8. lxxix. 12. cxx. 3, 4. cxl. 9, 10. Prov. xii. 13. xlvii. 7. Matt. xii. 36, 37. xlvii. 25, 63. e x. 2. Prov. vi. 2. xi. 6. f cix. 17, 18. Hos. iv. 2. Luke xlviii. 5. g 11. vii. 9. Num. xiv. 34, 35. xxxii. 13. Deut. ii. 14-16. vii. 22, 23. h lxxviii. 18. cxxxv. 5, 6. 1 Sam. xvi. 46, 47. 1 Kings xviii. 36, 37. 2 Kings xix. 19. Is. li. 5. Ez. xxxviii. 23. xxxix. 7. Dan. iv. 25, 32-35. 6. xlvii. 16. k cxi. 10. Job xv. 23. xxx. 1-7. lxx. viii. 21. l Heb. to eat. Deut. xlviii. 48. 53-58. 2 Kings vi. 25-29. Lam. iv. 4, 5. 9, 10. v. 9, 10. Matt. xxiv. 7, 8. 1 Is. lvi. 11. Mic. iii. 5. m 9, 10. xxi. 13. cvi. 8. cxlv. 11. Ex. xv. 6. Job xxxvii. 23. n xxi. 7. xxxvi. 5. lxxvi. 13. lxxviii. 1. ci. 1. Rom. xv. 9. Eph. i. 6, 7. o v. 3. xxx. 5. cxliii. 8. 1 Sam. xix. 11, 12. 1 Sam. xvii. 37. 2 Cor. i. 10. Eph. iii. 20. q lxxvii. 2. cxvii. 1-5. cxlviii. 7. Jer. xxx. 7. Heb. v. 7. r xviii. 1. xlvii. 1.

a lxx. title. b Or, a golden Psalm. lxx. title. b 2 Sam. viii. 3. 12, 13. x. 16. 1 Chr. xviii. 3. 12, 13. xix. 16-19. c 2 Kings xiv. 7. 2 Chr. xxi. 11. d 16. xlvii. 9. lxxvii. 1. lxxviii. 33. cxvii. 11. 1 Chr. xlviii. 9. Rom. xi. 1, 2. e lxx. 11. 1 Sam. xiv. 10, 11. 17. xlv. 6, 7. 11. 19-22. xxx. 1-7. f Heb. broken. g lxxix. 9. lxxx. 3, 7, 19. lxxxv. 4. xc. 13. h cix. 32. cxlv. 7. 2 Sam. xvi. 8. Job ix. 6. lxx. v. 25. Jer. iv. 24. x. 10. Am. viii. 10. Hab. iii. 10. Matt. xxviii. 51. lxxvii. 40. 2 Sam. ii. 8. 1 Chr. li. 1. Sec. lxx. vii. 8. Jer. xiv. 17. xlvii. 33. Hag. i. 6, 7. i 2 Chr. vii. 14. Job v. 18. lxx. xvi. 20. Lam. ii. 12. Ez. xlvii. 16. Hos. vi. 1. k lxxv. 20. N-h. ix. 32. Dan. ix. 12. l lxxv. 8. Is. li. 17. 22. Jer. xlv. 15. Lam. iv. 21. m xx. 5. Ez. xvii. 15. Marg. lxx. xi. 12. xlvii. 20. lxx. 19. n xvi. 1, 2. s 1. lxx. 14. 15. Jer. v. 1-3. o 12. xxi. 9. cxvii. 6. Ps. vii. 7, 8. xxxiii. 3. Matt. iii. 17. xlvii. 5. p xvii. 7. xlvii. 35. xx. 6. lxxvii. 11. Ez. xv. 6. lxx. 10. q lxxvii. 19. 35. cxvii. 7-13. cxlviii. 11. 2 Sam. iii. 18. v. 2. Jer. xlvii. 9. Am. iv. 2. r lvi. 4. cxix. 162. 2 Sam. xvi. 13-20. Luke i. 45-47. s Josh. i. 6. 2 Sam. ii. 4, 9. v. 1-3. t Gen. xii. 6. Jer. xlvii. 9. Josh. xx. 7. xlvii. 1. 32. u Josh. xii. 27.

x Josh. xvii. 1, 5. **7** * Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is mine; Ephraim also is the strength of mine head; **z** Judah is my lawgiver;
y Deut. xxxiii. 17. **8** * Moab is my wash-pot; **b** over Edom will I cast out my shoe: Philistia, * triumph thou because of me.
z Gen. xlix. 10. **9** * Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Edom?
a 2 Sam. viii. 2. **10** **d** Wilt not thou, O God, which **e** hadst cast us off? and thou, O God, which **f** didst not go out with our armies?
b Gen. xxv. 23. **11** **s** Give us help from trouble: for **h** vain is the **†** help of man.
† Heb. city of strength. 2 Sam. xi. 1. xii. 26. **12** Through God **i** we shall do valiantly: for he **it is that** shall tread down our enemies.
d xx. 7. xlii. 5—9. cxviii. 9. 10. Is. viii. 17. xii. 1, 2. **e** 1. cxviii. 11. Jer. xxxiii. 24—26. **f** Deut. i. 42. **g** Josh. vii. 12. **h** x. 42. **i** 1 Sam. iv. 6, 7, 10, 11. 1 Chr. x. 1, &c. **g** xxv. 22. cxxx. 8. **h** cxxiv. 1—3. cxlvi. 3. Is. xxx. 7. xxxi. 3. **†** Heb. salvation. lxii. 1. **i** xviii. 32—42. cxliv. 1. Num. xxiv. 18, 19. Josh. i. 9. xiv. 12. 2 Sam. x. 12. 1 Chr. xix. 13. **k** xlii. 5. Is. x. 6. lxiii. 3. Zech. x. 5. Mal. iv. 3. Rev. xix. 15.

PSALM LXI.

a iv. vi. liv. iv. David encourages himself, by past experience, to persevere in prayer, 1—3. Because of former, and in the prospect of future, mercies, he purposes to praise and serve God for ever, 4—8.
b v. 1—3. xvii. 1. cxviii. 2. lv. 1, 2. cxxx. 2. Phil. iv. 6.
c xlii. 6. cxxxix. 9, 10. Deut. iv. 20. Jon. ii. 2—4.
d xlii. 5. Iv. 5. lxxvii. 8. cxlii. 3. cxliii. 4. Mark xiv. 33, 34. Luke xxii. 44, 45.
e xviii. 46. xxvii. 5. xl. 2. lxii. 2. 6. Is. xxxii. 2.
f iv. 6, 7. cxvi. 2. cxl. 7. Is. xlii. 3, 4. 2 Cor. i. 10.
g xviii. 2. Prov. xviii. 10.
h 7. xv. 1. xxiii. 6. xxvii. 4. xc. 1. xci. 1. xcii. 13. Rev. iii. 12.
i xvii. 8. lxiii. 7. xci. 4. Ruth ii. 12. Matt. xxiii. 37.
† Or, make my refuge. lvi. 1. lxi. 7. cxlii. 4. 5. Heb. vi. 18.
k lvi. 12. lxxv. 1. lxxvi. 19.
l xvi. 5, 6. cxv. 13. Mal. iii. 16—18. Acts x. 35.
† Heb. shall add to the days of the king. xxi. 4, 6. lxxii. 15—17. Is. lvi. 10. **†** Heb. generation and generation. lxxxix. 36, 37. m. li. 12. Is. ix. 6, 7. Luke i. 33. Heb. vii. 21—25. ix. 24. **n** xl. 11. lvi. 3. Gen. xxiv. 27. xxxii. 10. Prov. xx. 28. Mic. vii. 20. Luke i. 54, 55. **o** xxx. 12. lxxix. 13. cxlv. 1, 2. cxlvi. 2.
p lxxv. 1. lxxvi. 13—16.

PSALM LXII.

a xxxix. lxxvii. David avows his confidence in God, and warns his enemies of their danger, 1—7. He exhorts the people to trust in the Lord; and not in men, in iniquity, or in riches, 8—10. For power and mercy belong to God, 11, 12.
b xxv. 5. xxvii. 14. xxxiii. 20. xl. 1. cxliii. 2. cxxx. 5, 6. Is. xxx. 18. xl. 31. Luke ii. 25, 28. Jam. v. 7.
† Heb. is silent. my salvation. xxxvii. 7. lxxv. 1. Marg. **c** xxxvii. 39. lxxviii. 19, 20. cxxi. 2. Is. xii. 2. Jer. iii. 23. Luke ii. 30—32.

2 **d** He only is my Rock and my Salvation; **he is** my **†** Defence; **e** I shall not be greatly moved.

3 **f** How long will ye **s** imagine mischief against a man? **h** ye shall be slain all of you: **i** as a bowing wall **shall ye be, and as** a tottering fence.

4 They only **k** consult to cast **him** down from his excellency; **l** they delight in lies: **m** they bless with their mouth, but they curse **§** inwardly. Selah.

5 **n** My soul, **o** wait thou only upon God: for **p** my expectation is from him.

6 He only is **q** my Rock and my Salvation; **he is** my Defence; **r** I shall not be moved.

7 **s** In God is my salvation and **t** my glory; **u** the rock of my strength, **and** my refuge, is in God.

8 **v** Trust in him at all times; ye people, **y** pour out your heart before him: **z** God is a refuge for us. Selah.

9 Surely **a** men of low degree are vanity, **and** **b** men of high degree are a lie: to be **c** laid in the balance, they are ***** altogether **d** lighter than vanity.

10 **e** Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery; **f** if riches increase, **g** set not your heart upon them.

11 God hath **h** spoken once; twice have I heard this; **i** that ***** power **belongeth** unto God.

12 Also unto thee, O Lord, **be- longeth** **k** mercy: for **l** thou renderest to every man according to his work.

Is. xlv. 17. Hos. i. 7. **r** xvi. 8. cxii. 6. Prov. x. 30. xii. 7. **s** Is. xlv. 25. Jer. ix. 23, 24. 1 Cor. i. 30, 31. Gal. vi. 14. **t** iii. 3. iv. 2. u xxxi. 22. xciv. 22. xcv. 1. Is. xxvi. 4. **x** xxii. 4, 5. xxxiv. 1, 2. xlv. 1—3. Job xlii. 15. Is. xxvi. 4. **l** 1 John ii. 28. **y** xlii. 4. **†** title. cxlii. 2. 1 Sam. i. 15. Is. xxvi. 16. Lam. ii. 19. Phil. iv. 6. **z** xlv. 11. Prov. xiv. 26. Heb. vi. 18. **a** xxxix. 5, 11. 1 Sam. xviii. 5—7. xxiii. 12, 19, 20. 2 Sam. xv. 6. Matt. xxi. 9. John xix. 15. **b** lv. 13, 14. cxviii. 6. 1 Sam. xviii. 21—26. xxvi. 22—25. 2 Sam. xv. 31. Rom. iii. 4. Dan. v. 27. **†** Or, alike. **d** Is. xl. 15, 17. **e** Job xx. 19—20. Is. xxxviii. 15. xxx. 12. xlvii. 10. lix. 4. Jer. xlii. 25. xviii. 11. **f** xxxix. 6. lii. 7. Deut. vi. 10—12. viii. 12—14. Job xxvii. 16, &c. xxxi. 24, 25. Mark viii. 36, 37. x. 23, 24. Luke xii. 15—21. 1 Tim. vi. 17. **g** xci. 14. Prov. xxiii. 5. **h** Job xxxiii. 14. xl. 5. **i** lxxviii. 34, 35. Is. xxvi. 4. Matt. vi. 13. xxviii. 18. John xix. 11. Rev. xix. 1. **†** Or, strength. **k** lxxxvi. 15. cxii. 8, 17. Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7. Dan. ix. 9, 18. Mic. vii. 18. **l** Job xxiv. 11. Prov. xxiv. 12. Jer. xxxii. 19. Ez. xviii. 30. xxxiii. 20. Matt. xvi. 27. Rom. ii. 6. 2 Cor. v. 10. Eph. vi. 8. Col. iii. 25. 1 Pet. i. 17. Rev. xii. 12.

PSALM LXIII.

David earnestly thirsts for God, and to behold his glory at the sanctuary, 1, 2. Regarding the love of God more than life, he determines to rejoice in praising him, 3—5. By meditation and prayer he rises to full assurance of protection, success, and exulting joy in God; and predicts the ruin of his enemies, 6—11.
A Psalm of David, when he was in the wilderness of Judah.

O God, **b** thou art my God; **c** early will I seek thee: **d** my soul thirstest for thee, **e** my flesh longeth for thee, **f** in a ***** dry and thirsty land where no water is;

2 **g** To see thy power and thy Rev. vii. 16, 17. **e** cxii. 3—5. Cant. v. 8. xxxv. 7. xli. 18. Matt. xii. 43. **†** Heb. weary land without water. Is. xxxii. 2. **g** xxvii. 4. cv. 4. cxlv. 11. Ex. xxxiv. 16, 19. 1 Sam. iv. 21, 22. 2 Cor. iv. 4—6.

d 6. xviii. 2. xxi. 1. xxvii. 1. lxxiii. 25, 26. Deut. xxxii. 30, 31. Is. xxvi. 4. xxxii. 2. **†** Heb. high place. lix. 9. lxxxix. 18. Marg. **e** xxxvii. 24. Mic. vii. 8, 9. 1 Cor. x. 13. 2 Cor. iv. 8, 9. **f** iv. 2. lxxviii. 2. Ex. x. 3. xvi. 28. Prov. i. 22. vi. 9. Jer. iv. 14. Matt. xvii. 17. **g** xxi. 11. xxxviii. 12. cxl. 2. Hos. vii. 15. **h** lxxiii. 18—20. 1 Sam. xxvi. 10. Is. xxx. 13, 14. **i** ii. 1—3. Matt. ii. 3, 4. 16. xxii. 15. 23. 34, 35. xxvi. 3, 4. xxvii. 1. John xi. 47—50. Acts iv. 16, 17. 25—28. **l** lii. 3. cxix. 108. Prov. vi. 17. xlii. 5. Hos. vii. 3. John viii. 45. Rom. i. 32. Rev. xxi. 15. **m** xxviii. 3. lv. 21. Luke xx. 20, 21. **†** Heb. in their inward parts. v. 9. li. 6. Luke xi. 39. Rom. vii. 22. **n** xlii. 5. 11. xliii. 5. cxii. 1, 2. cxv. 1. 35. cxlvi. 1. **o** 1. xxvii. 13, 14. xxxvii. 34. Lam. iii. 24—26. Mic. vii. 7. Hab. ii. 3. Zeph. iii. 8. John vi. 67—69. **p** xxxix. 7. lxxi. 5. Jer. xvii. 17. Phil. i. 20. **q** 2. xviii. 31, 32. Prov. x. 30. xii. 7. **r** iii. 3. iv. 2. u xxxi. 22. xciv. 22. xcv. 1. Is. xxvi. 4. **x** xxii. 4, 5. xxxiv. 1, 2. xlv. 1—3. Job xlii. 15. Is. xxvi. 4. **l** 1 John ii. 28. **y** xlii. 4. **†** title. cxlii. 2. 1 Sam. i. 15. Is. xxvi. 16. Lam. ii. 19. Phil. iv. 6. **z** xlv. 11. Prov. xiv. 26. Heb. vi. 18. **a** xxxix. 5, 11. 1 Sam. xviii. 5—7. xxiii. 12, 19, 20. 2 Sam. xv. 6. Matt. xxi. 9. John xix. 15. **b** lv. 13, 14. cxviii. 6. 1 Sam. xviii. 21—26. xxvi. 22—25. 2 Sam. xv. 31. Rom. iii. 4. Dan. v. 27. **†** Or, alike. **d** Is. xl. 15, 17. **e** Job xx. 19—20. Is. xxxviii. 15. xxx. 12. xlvii. 10. lix. 4. Jer. xlii. 25. xviii. 11. **f** xxxix. 6. lii. 7. Deut. vi. 10—12. viii. 12—14. Job xxvii. 16, &c. xxxi. 24, 25. Mark viii. 36, 37. x. 23, 24. Luke xii. 15—21. 1 Tim. vi. 17. **g** xci. 14. Prov. xxiii. 5. **h** Job xxxiii. 14. xl. 5. **i** lxxviii. 34, 35. Is. xxvi. 4. Matt. vi. 13. xxviii. 18. John xix. 11. Rev. xix. 1. **†** Or, strength. **k** lxxxvi. 15. cxii. 8, 17. Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7. Dan. ix. 9, 18. Mic. vii. 18. **l** Job xxiv. 11. Prov. xxiv. 12. Jer. xxxii. 19. Ez. xviii. 30. xxxiii. 20. Matt. xvi. 27. Rom. ii. 6. 2 Cor. v. 10. Eph. vi. 8. Col. iii. 25. 1 Pet. i. 17. Rev. xii. 12.

a 1 Sam. xxii. 5. xxiii. 14—16. 23—25. xxvi. 1—3. 2 Sam. xv. 28. **b** xxxi. 14. xlii. 11. xci. 2. cxviii. 28. cxliii. 10. Ex. x. 3. Jer. xxxi. 1. 33. Zech. xiii. 9. John xx. 17. **c** v. 3. lxxviii. 34. Job viii. 5. Prov. i. 27, 28. xlii. 17. Hos. v. 15. Matt. vi. 33. **d** xlii. 1, 2. lxxxiv. 2. cxix. 81. cxliii. 6. John vii. 37. **e** Ex. xviii. 3. Is. xxxv. 7. xli. 18. Matt. xii. 43. **†** Heb. weary land without water. Is. xxxii. 2. **g** xxvii. 4. cv. 4. cxlv. 11. Ex. xxxiv. 16, 19. 1 Sam. iv. 21, 22. 2 Cor. iv. 4—6.

h lxviii. 24. lxxiii. 17, 18. lxxvii. 13, 14. xcvi. 6. cxxxiv. 2.

i iv. 6. xxi. 6. xxx. 5. Phil. i. 23.

k xxx. 12. li. 15. lxxi. 17. Hos. xiv. 2. Rom. vi. 19. xii. 1. 1 Cor. vi. 20. Heb. viii. 15. Jam. iii. 5--10.

l civ. 33. cxlv. 1--2. cxlv. 1, 2. m cxlvi. 2. 1 Kings viii. 22. &c. Hab. iii. 10.

n xxvii. 15. xxxvi. 7--9. lxx. 1. civ. 34. Cant. i. 4. Is. xxv. 6. Jer. xxxi. 14.

o Heb. *firmness*.

p xliii. 4. lxxi. 23. cxlviii. 14, 15. cxxxv. 3. cxlix. 1--3. Ezra iii. 11--13. Rev. xix. 5--7.

q xlii. 8. lxxvii. 4--6. cxix. 55. 147, 148. cxxxix. 17, 18. cxlix. 5. Cant. iii. 1, 2. Lam. ii. 19.

r v. 11. xxi. 1. lxxi. 1. 1 Sam. xvii. 37. 2 Cor. i. 10.

s lxxviii. 25. cxliii. 6, 7. Gen. xxxii. 26--24. 2 Chr. xxxi. 21. Cant. iii. 2. Is. xxvi. 9. Matt. xi. 12. Luke xiii. 24. xviii. 5--7. t xxxvii. 24. lxxiii. 23. xciv. 18. Cant. ii. 6. Is. xli. 10. xlii. 1. Phil. ii. 12, 13. Gal. i. 29.

u xxxv. 4, 26. cxxxviii. 12. xl. 14. lxx. 2. 1 Sam. xxv. 29. x ix. 17. lv. 15. 22. lxxvi. 13. Num. xvi. 30--33. 1 Sam. xxviii. 19. Job xl. 13. Is. xiv. 9, 15. 19. Ez. xxxii. 18--32. Acts i. 25.

v Heb. *make him run out, like water, by the hands of the sword*. 1 Sam. xxvi. 10. xxi. 1--6. Jer. xlviii. 21. Ez. xxxv. 5. y Ez. xxxix. 4. 17--20. Rev. xix. 17, 19. z ii. 6. xxi. 1. 1 Sam. xvii. 17. xxi. 20. a Deut. vi. 13. Is. xiv. 18. xlv. 23. lxx. 16. Zeph. i. 5. Heb. vi. 13.

b xxxi. 13. Rom. iii. 19. Tit. i. 10, 11.

PSALM LXIV.

a xxvii. 7. lv. 1, 2. cxxx. 1, 2. cxli. 1. cxliii. 1--3. Lam. iii. 55, 56.

b xxvii. 8, 9. xxxi. 13--15. xxxiv. 4. lvi. 2--4. Acts xviii. 9, 10. xxvii. 24.

c xxvii. 5. xxvi. 20. cxliii. 9. Is. xxvii. 2.

d lvi. 6. cx. 2, 3. 1 Sam. xxvii. 2, 3. 2 Sam. xviii. 2--4. Jer. xi. 19. xxviii. 23. Matt. xxvi. 3, 4. Acts xxvii. 14, 15. xxv. 3.

e ii. 2. iii. 1. Luke xxvii. 18--23.

f lvi. 4. Prov. xii. 18. xxx. 14. Is. liv. 17. Jer. ix. 3. Jam. iii. 6--8.

g vi. 2.

h x. 3, 9. Neh. iv. 11. Hab. iii. 14. lx. 4. 4. John xix. 6. 1 Pet. ii. 22, 23.

i 7. 1 Sam. xviii. 11. xix. 10. 2 Sam. xv. 14. 1. 6. Rev. xi. 10. Matt. xxviii. 15. xxvi. 3, 4.

j 1 Ex. xix. 9. Num. xxi. 6. Prov. i. 11--14. Is. Matt. xxviii. 15. xxvi. 3, 4. 1 Heb. *to hide snares*. cxlix. 7. cxl. 5. n x. 11. lxx. 7. xciv. 7. Ez. viii. 12. o xxxv. 11. 1 Sam. xxix. 8--13. xxiv. 9. xxv. 10. Dan. vi. 4, 5. Matt. xxvi. 50--66. John xviii. 29, 30. xix. 7.

k 7. 1 Sam. xviii. 11. xix. 10. 2 Sam. xv. 14. 1. 6. Rev. xi. 10. Matt. xxviii. 15. xxvi. 3, 4. 1 Heb. *to hide snares*. cxlix. 7. cxl. 5. n x. 11. lxx. 7. xciv. 7. Ez. viii. 12. o xxxv. 11. 1 Sam. xxix. 8--13. xxiv. 9. xxv. 10. Dan. vi. 4, 5. Matt. xxvi. 50--66. John xviii. 29, 30. xix. 7. 1 Or, *we are consumed by that which they have thoroughly searched*. 2 Heb. *a search searched*. p v. 6. Prov. xi. 6. Is. xlv. 15. Jer. xvi. 9, 10. 1 Cor. iv. 5

of every one of *them*, and the heart, q vii. 12, 13. xviii. 14. Deut. xxxii. 23, 42. Job vi. 4. Lam. iii. 12, 13. 4. lxxii. 19. Prov. vi. 15. xxix. 1. Is. xxx. 13. Matt. xxiv. 40, 50, 51. 1 Thes. v. 2, 3. || Heb. *circumound shall be*. 1 Kings xiii. 34. 1 Chr. x. 3--7. lix. 12. cxl. 9: Job xv. 6. Prov. xii. 13. xviii. 7. Matt. xxi. 41. Luke xix. 22. t Num. xvi. 34. 1 Sam. xxxi. 3--7. Nah. iii. 7. Rev. xviii. 4, 10. u lii. 6. cxix. 120. Jer. i. 28. Rev. xi. 13. x lxxii. 11. cxvii. 44, 45. Is. v. 12. Ez. xiv. 23. Mos. xiv. 9. y xxxii. 11. xxxiii. 1. xl. 3. lviii. 10. lxxviii. 2, 3. Phil. iv. 4. z xxvii. 11. cxli. 2. 1 Cor. i. 30, 31. Gal. vi. 14.

7 But ^a God shall shoot at them with an arrow; ^r suddenly ^{||} shall they be wounded.

8 So shall they make ^s their own tongue to fall upon themselves: ^t all that see them shall flee away.

9 And all men ^u shall fear, and shall declare the work of God; for ^v they shall wisely consider of his doing.

10 The righteous shall be glad in the Lord, and shall trust in him; and all ^w the upright in heart shall glory.

11 The righteous shall be glad in the Lord, and shall trust in him; and all ^x the upright in heart shall glory.

PSALM LXV.

David praises God, for answering prayer, taking away sin, blessing his chosen, and performing wonders in their behalf, 1--5. For his providential goodness and bounty, 6--13.

To the chief Musician, a Psalm and Song of David.

^a PRAISE ^{*} waiteth for thee, O God, ^b in Zion: and ^c unto thee shall the vow be performed.

2 O ^d thou that hearest prayer, ^e unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 ^f Iniquities [†] prevail against me: *as for* ^g our transgressions, thou shalt purge them away.

4 ^h Blessed is the man whom thou ⁱ choosest, and ^k causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: ^l we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, *even* of thy holy temple.

5 By ^m terrible things ⁿ in righteousness wilt thou answer us, ^o O God of our salvation; *who art* ^p the confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of them that are ^q afar off upon the sea:

6 Which ^r by his strength setteth fast the mountains; *being* ^s girded with power:

7 Which ^t stilleth the noise of the seas, ^u the noise of their waves, and ^v the tumult of the people,

8 They also that dwell ^w in the uttermost parts are ^x afraid at thy tokens: thou makest ^y the outgoings of the morning and evening to ^z rejoice.

9 Thou ^b visitest the earth, and [†] waterest it: ^c thou greatly enrichest it with ^d the river of God, which is full of water: ^e thou pre-

xxvii. 12--14. 25. Rev. vii. 16, 17. xli. 3, 4. m xlv. 4. xlvii. 2, 3. lxxv. 3. lxxvii. 3--9. Deut. iv. 34. v. 21. Is. xxxviii. 46. n cxlv. 17. Rom. ii. 5. Rev. xxi. 4. xvi. 5. xix. 1--3. o lxxvii. 10, 20. p Is. xlv. 22. Matt. xxviii. 12, 20. Rom. xv. 10--12. q Is. li. 5. lxxv. 11. Zeph. iii. 11. Zech. ix. 10. Eph. ii. 17, 19. r xxiv. 2. cxix. 90. Mic. vi. 2. Hab. iii. 6. s xxvii. 1. 1 Sam. ii. 4. Is. lxx. 1. t lxxviii. 9. cxvi. 20. Job i. 4, 15. Matt. vii. 26, 27. u xxvii. 3, 4. cxv. 6--9. Job xxviii. 8--11. x ii. 1--4. lxxvi. 19. Is. xlv. 12, 13. John xviii. 5. y ii. 2. z xlv. 5, 6. lxxv. 3. cxvii. 2. cxxxv. 9. Ex. xv. 14--16. Josh. ii. 9--11. Hab. iii. 3. Rev. Acts v. 32, 39. Rev. xi. 13. a xiv. 5. lxxv. 16. cxv. 20--23. cxxxvi. 3. Gen. viii. 22. Deut. iv. 12. Job xxxviii. 12. b Or, *ang.* 13. cxlviii. 3. b cxv. 13, 14. Deut. xi. 11, 12. Ruth i. 6. Job xxxviii. 6, 13. Jer. xiv. 22. Acts xiv. 17. 1 Or, *after thou hadst said to thyself*. lxxvii. 1. c 11. lxxviii. 9, 10. cxv. 13--15. cxlviii. 9, 9. Job v. 10, 11. Jer. v. 24. Joel ii. 23--26. d xlv. 4. Rev. xxi. 1. e cxv. 15. cxvii. 37. Gen. xvi. 13. 1 Tim. vi. 17, 19.

Or, *causest* rain to descend into the furrows thereof: *parest* them corn, when thou hast so provided for it.

10 Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly; thou *†* settlest the furrows thereof: thou *§* makest it soft with showers: *†* thou blessest the springing thereof.

11 Thou *§* crownest the year with thy goodness; and *h* thy paths drop *i* fatness.

12 They *k* drop upon the pastures of the wilderness; and the little hills *** rejoice on every side.

13 *†* The pastures are clothed with flocks: the valleys also are covered over with corn; *m* they shout for joy, they also sing.

1 civ. 24-28. Zech. ix. 17. Acts xiv. 17. m xcvi. 11-13. xcvi. 7-9. Is. xxxv. 1, 2. 10. lii. 9. lv. 12. Jer. xlviii. 33.

PSALM LXVI.

The Psalmist exhorts all men to observe the works of God, and to praise him with solemn awe and lively gratitude, 1-9. He shews how God had tried and delivered his people, 10-12. He determines to perform his vows; and declares how God had answered his prayers, 13-20.

To the chief Musician, A Song or Psalm.

a MAKE a joyful noise unto God, *** all ye lands:

2 *b* Sing forth the honour of his name; make his praise glorious.

3 Say unto God, *c* How terrible art thou in thy works! *d* through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies *†* submit themselves unto thee.

4 *e* All the earth shall worship thee, and shall sing unto thee; they shall sing to thy name. Selah.

5 *f* Come and see the works of God: *he is* *§* terrible in his doing toward the children of men.

6 *h* He turned the sea into dry land: they went through the flood on foot: *i* there did we rejoice in him.

7 *k* He ruleth by his power for ever; *†* his eyes behold the nations: *m* let not the rebellious exalt themselves. Selah.

8 *n* O bless our God, ye people, and *o* make the voice of his praise to be heard:

9 *p* Which *** holdeth our soul in life, and *q* suffereth not our feet to be moved.

10 For thou, O God, *†* hast proved us: thou *†* hast tried us, as silver is tried:

11 Thou *†* broughtest us into the net; thou laidest affliction *u* upon our loins.

12 Thou hast *x* caused men to ride over our heads: we went *y* through fire and through water: *z* but thou

Ex. xviii. 11. Job ix. 4. Is. x. 7-16. xxxvii. 28, 29. Dan. v. 20-28. n Deut. xxxii. 43. Rom. xv. 10, 11. o 2. xlvii. 1. Jer. xxxiii. 11. Rev. v. 11-14. xix. 1, 5, 6. p xxii. 29. 1 Sam. xxv. 29. Acts xvii. 28. Col. iii. 3, 4. q xxxvii. 23, 24. lxii. 2. 6. xciv. 18. cxii. 6. cxi. 3. cxxv. 3. 1 Sam. ii. 9. r xlvii. 3. Deut. viii. 2. 16. xlii. 3. s Prov. xvii. 3. Is. xlviii. 10. Zech. xiii. 9. 1 Pet. i. 6, 7. t Job xix. 6. Lam. i. 13. iii. 2, &c. Matt. vi. 13. u Deut. xxxiii. 11. x cxxix. 1-3. Is. li. 23. y Is. xliii. 1, 2. Acts xiv. 22. 1 Thes. iii. 3, 4. z xxxiii. 19. xl. 2. 3. Job xxxvi. 16. Luke xvi. 25. Jam. v. 11. Rev. vii. 14, &c.

broughtest us out into a *†* wealthy place.

13 *a* I will go into thy house with a burnt-offerings; *b* I will pay thee my vows,

14 Which my lips have *†* uttered, and *c* my mouth hath spoken, *d* when I was in trouble.

15 I will offer unto thee burnt-sacrifices of *§* fatlings, *e* with the incense of rams; *f* I will offer bullocks with goats. Selah.

16 *g* Come and hear, all ye that fear God, *h* and I will declare what he hath done for my soul.

17 I *i* cried unto him with my mouth, and *k* he was extolled with my tongue,

18 *†* If I regard iniquity in my heart, the LORD will not hear me:

19 But *m* verily God hath heard *h* me; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.

20 *n* Blessed be God, which hath *i* not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy from me.

Prov. xv. 9, 29. xxi. 13. xxviii. 9. Is. i. 15. John ix. 31. Jam. iv. 3. m vi. 9. xxxiv. 6. cxvi. 1, 2. Lam. iii. 55, 56. Heb. v. 7. 1 John iii. 20-22. n li. 11. lxxxvi. 12, 13. 2 Sam. vii. 14, 15.

PSALM LXVII.

A prayer for an increase of blessings to the church; that all nations may know and rejoice in God's salvation, and submit to his righteous government, 1-7.

To the chief Musician on *a* Neginoth, A Psalm, or Song.

b GOD be merciful unto us, and *c* bless us, and *d* cause his face to shine *** upon us. Selah.

2 *e* That *†* thy way may be known upon earth, *§* thy saving health among all nations.

3 *h* Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

4 *i* O let the nations be glad, and sing for joy: *k* for thou shalt judge the people righteously, *†* and *†* govern the nations upon earth. Selah.

5 *m* Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

6 Then *n* shall the earth yield her increase; and God, *even* *o* our own God, shall bless us.

7 *p* God shall bless us; and *q* all the ends of the earth shall *r* fear him.

Acts xvii. 31. Rom. ii. 5. 1 ii. 8. lxxxii. 8. † Heb. lead. Is. lv. 4. m 3. Matt. vi. 9, 10. n lxxxv. 9-12. Lev. xxvi. 4. Is. i. 19. xxx. 23, 24. Ez. xxxiv. 26, 27. 1 Cor. iii. 6-9. o xlviii. 14. Gen. xvii. 7. Ex. iii. 15. Jer. xxxi. 1. 33. p xxix. 11. lxxii. 17. Gen. xii. 2, 3. Acts ii. 28. Gal. iii. 9. 14. q xxii. 27. lxxv. 5. xcvi. 3. Is. xliii. 6. xlv. 22. lii. 10. Mic. v. 4. Zech. ix. 10. Mal. i. 11. Acts xiii. 47. Rev. xv. 4. r Mal. iv. 2. Acts xiii. 26.

PSALM LXVIII.

David prays for, or predicts, the confusion and destruction of the wicked, and the joy of the righteous, 1-3. He praises the mercy and majesty of God, especially as shewn in bringing Israel out of Egypt into Canaan, 4-14. Under the type of the ark of God taking possession of Zion, and the prosperity of Israel, he predicts the ascension of Christ, the rapid success of the Gospel, and the punishment of obstinate opposers, 15-31. He exhorts all nations to praise the God of Israel, 31-35.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm or Song of David.

LET God arise, let his enemies
be scattered: let them also
that hate him flee * before him.
2 ^d As smoke is driven away, so
drive *them* away: * as wax melteth
before the fire, so let the wicked
perish ^f at the presence of God.
3 But ^e let the righteous be glad;
let them ^h rejoice before God: yea,
let them ^f exceedingly rejoice.
4 ⁱ Sing unto God, sing praises to
his name: extol him that ^k rideth
upon the heavens by ^l his name
IAH, and rejoice before him
5 ^m A Father of the fatherless,
and ⁿ a Judge of the widows, is God
in his holy habitation.
6 ^p God setteth the solitary in
families: ^q he bringeth out those
which are bound with chains: but
the rebellious dwell in a dry land.
7 O God, ^r when thou wentest
forth before thy people, when thou
didst ^s march through the wilder-
ness: Selah.
8 The ^t earth shook, * the hea-
vens also dropped at the presence
of God: *even* ^v Sinai itself *was*
moved at the presence of God,
the God of Israel.
9 Thou, O God, ^a didst * send a
plentiful rain, whereby thou didst
confirm thine inheritance, when
it was weary.
10 ^b Thy congregation hath dwelt
therein: * thou, O God, hast pre-
pared of thy goodness for the poor.
11 ^d The LORD gave the word:
great *was* the ^f company of those
that published it.
12 ^e Kings of armies § did flee
apace: and ^f she that tarried at
home divided the spoil.
13 Though ^g ye had lien among
the pots, yet shall ye be as ^h the
wings of a dove covered with silver,
and her feathers with yellow gold.
14 ⁱ When the Almighty scatter-
ed kings ¶ in it, ^k it was *white* ^l as
snow in Salmon.
15 ^m The hill of God *is* as the
hill of Bashan; an high hill, as
the hill of Bashan.
16 ⁿ Why leap ye, ye high hills?
this is ^p the hill which God desireth
to dwell in; yea, the LORD will
dwell *in it* for ever.
17 ^q The chariots of God *are*
twenty thousand, *even* * thousands
of angels: the LORD *is* among
them.
18 ^r Ex. xix. 18. Deut. v. 23-25.
19 ^s Judg. v. 4, 5. y Ex. xix. 18. Deut. v. 23-25.
20 ^t 35. xl. 13. Is. xlv. 3. a lxxv. 9. &c. lxxvii. 16. 17. lxxviii. 24-
27. Deut. xi. 10, 11. Ez. xxxiv. 26. * Heb. shake out. † Heb.
confirm it. h lxxiv. 1, 2. 19. Ex. xix. 5, 6. Num. xvi. 3. 1 Pet.
v. 3. c Deut. xvi. 5, 9, 10. xxviii. 8-14. 1 Sam. ii. 8. Job
v. 10, 11. Luke i. 53. d xl. 3. Ex. xiv. 15. xlvii. 6. &c. Judg.
iv. 6. &c. Eph. iv. 11. † Heb. army. 25. Ex. xv. 20-22.
Judg. v. 1. &c. Rev. xix. 13, 14. e Ex. xiv. 25. Num. xxxi.
8, 9. Judg. x. 16, 42. xii. 7. &c. Judg. v. 19. Rev. vi. 15. xix. 17-
20. § Heb. did flee, did flee. f Num. xxxi. 27. 1 Sam.
xvi. 24. g lxxvi. 6. Ex. i. 14. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. xii. 2. Kings iv.
ii. 1-3. Tit. iii. 3. h lxxiv. 10. cv. 37. cxlix. 4. 1 Kings xv.
20, 21. Ez. xvi. 6-14. Luke xv. 16, 22. Eph. v. 26, 27. Rev. i. 5,
6. i Num. xxi. 3, 21. &c. Josh. x. 10. &c. xii. Rev. xix. 14-
21. j Or, for her, she was. k Judg. ii. 7. Jer. ii. 31. l li.
7. Is. i. 18. m ii. 6. lxxviii. 68, 69. lxxvii. 1, 2. Is. ii. 2, 3.
n Deut. iii. 10. Mic. vii. 14. o cxiv. 4, 6. Is. ii. 2. p xxxiii.
13, 14. Deut. vii. 5, 11. Heb. xii. 22, 23. Rev. xxi. 2, 3. q xlviii.
10. Deut. xxxiii. 2. 2 Kings ii. 11. v. 17. Ez. i. 15. &c. Dan. vii.
20. Matt. xvi. 53. Rev. v. 11. * Or, many thousands.

them ^r as in Sinai, in the holy
place.

18 ^s Thou hast ascended on high,
thou hast led captivity captive:
thou hast received gifts ^t for
men: yea, for ^v the rebellious also,
that the LORD God might dwell
among them.

19 ^z Blessed be the LORD, who
daily loadeth us with benefits,
even the God of our salvation.
Selah.

20 *He that is* ^b our God *is* the
God of salvation; and ^c unto God
the LORD *belong* ^d the issues from
death.

21 But ^e God shall wound the
head of his enemies, and the hairy
scalp ^f of such an one as goeth on
still in his trespasses.

22 The LORD said, ^g I will bring
again from Bashan, ^h I will bring
my people again from the depths of
the sea:

23 That ⁱ thy foot may be ^j dip-
ped in the blood of *thine* enemies,
and ^k the tongue of thy dogs in the
same.

24 ¶ They have seen thy goings,
O God; ^l even the goings of my
God, my King, in the sanctuary.

25 The singers went before,
the players on instruments fol-
lowed after; ^m among them were
the damsels playing with timbrels.

26 ⁿ Bless ye God in the congrega-
tions, *even* the LORD, * from
the fountain of Israel.

27 There *is* ^o a little Benjamin
with their ruler, the princes of
Judah, ^p and their council, the
princes of Zebulun, and the princes
of Naphtali.

28 Thy God hath ^q commanded
thy strength: ^r strengthen, O God,
that which thou hast wrought for
us.

29 ^s Because of thy temple at
Jerusalem, * shall kings bring pre-
sents unto thee.

30 ^t Rebuke the ^u company of
spearmen, ^v the multitude of the
bulls, with the calves of the peo-
ple, till ^w every one submit himself
with pieces of silver: § scatter
thou the people that ^x delight in
war.

31 ^y Princes shall come out of
Egypt; ^z Ethiopia shall soon
stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, ^a ye kingdoms

lxxvii. 7. cl. 3-5. Rev. xiv. 2, 3. n lxxviii. 12, 13. Ex. xv.
20. Judg. xi. 34. 1 Sam. xiv. 6. Jer. xxi. 4-13. o cxvii. 32.
exi. 1. cxxxv. 19-21. 1 Chr. xvi. 7, 8. &c. * Or, Ye that are
of the fountain of Israel. p Deut. xxxiii. 28. Prov. v. 16. Is.
xlvi. 1. q Gen. xli. 32. Judg. xv. 25. xvi. 6. &c. 1 Sam. ix.
21. 1 Chr. xii. 16, 29. xv. 3. xxxvii. 21. r xlvii. 9. Is. vi. 1.
13. Ez. xxxvii. 21-27. † Or, with their company. s xlvii. 8.
xlvii. 4. lxxi. 3. John v. 9. Acts iii. 6-8. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10.
t cxxxviii. 8. Eph. iii. 17-20. Phil. i. 6. 2 Thes. i. 11. u 1 Chr.
xvii. 4-12. xlvii. 7-11. xxxviii. 10. &c. xxxix. 3. 2 Chr. ii. 5, 6, vi.
8, 9. x lxxii. 10, 11. lxxvi. 11. 1 Kings v. 10, 24. 2 Chr. xxxii. 23.
Ezra viii. 13-22. Neh. ii. 8. Is. lx. 6-11. 16. y 2 Sam. viii. x. 2
Chr. xiv. xx. Is. xxxviii. † Or, heads of the vessels. Jer. li. 32, 33.
z xlvii. 12, 13. Is. xxxvii. 7. Jer. i. 11. a ii. 12. xlviii. 44. 2 Sam.
vii. 2, 8-11. b Or, he scattered. 14. b cxv. 7. Rom. vii. 22.
Jam. iv. 1. c lxxii. 8-11. Is. xvi. 18-24. xlv. 14. Is. 6, 7. lxxvi.
19. d Zeph. iii. 40. Acts viii. 27. &c. e xlv. 20. lxxviii.
9. cxliii. 6. 1 Kings viii. 22. f lxxii. 2-5. g 1. cxvii. 1, 2
Deut. xxxii. 43. Rom. xv. 10, 11. Rev. xv. 4.

r Ex. iii. 5. xix
22, 23.

s xxiv. 3. 7-10.
xlvii. 5. cx. 1.
Mark xvi. 19.
Luke xxiv. 51.
Acts i. 9. Eph.
iv. 8-10. Heb.
iv. 14. vi. 20.
viii. 1. 1 Pet.
iii. 22.

t Judg. v. 12.

u Luke xxiv. 49.
John xiv. 16,
17. xvi. 7, 13-
15. Acts i. 4. ii.
4, 33, 38. Eph.
iii. 8.

† Heb. in the man.
1 Cor. xv. 45-
47. Col. i. 18,
19. ii. 3, 9. Heb.
i. 3.

x Prov. i. 23, 23.
Is. lv. 7. Matt.
ix. 13. Luke
xxiv. 47. Acts
ii. 23, 36, 38-
41. 1 Tim. i. 13
-15. Tit. iii. 3
-7.

y cxxxii. 13, 14. 2
Chr. vi. 13. Is.
lvii. 15. Ez.
xlvi. 65. John
xiv. 17. 23. 2
Cor. vi. 16. Rev.
i. 20. ii. 1. xxi.
3.

z lxxii. 17-19.
ciii. 1, &c. Eph.
i. 3.

a xxxii. 7. cxxxix.
17, 18. Lam. iii.
23.

b Is. xii. 2. xlv.
17-22. Hos. i.
7. John iv. 22.

c cxviii. 17. 18.
Deut. xxxii. 39.
1 Sam. ii. 6.
John v. 21. 25.
28, 29. xi. 28.
26. Heb. ii. 14,
15. Rev. i. 18.

d Prov. iv. 23.

e cx. 6. Hab. iii.
13. Mark xii. 4.

f 19. vii. 12.
Prov. i. 24. &c.
Ez. xlviii. 27-
30. Luke xlii.
5. Heb. ii. 1-3.
xii. 25. Rev. ii.
14-16.

g Num. xxi. 37.
Is. xli. 11-16.
xlix. 22.

h Ex. xiv. 22, 29.
Is. li. 10, 11.
Jer. xxxiii. 5-8.
Ez. xxxvi. 24.
Hos. i. 10, 11.

i lxxii. 10.
† Heb. red.

k 1 Kings xvi. 19.
xii. 38. 2 Kings
ix. 33-37. Rev.
xix. 17-21.

l xxiv. 7-10.
xlvii. 5-7. 2
Sam. vi. 12-17.
1 Chr. xiii. 8.
xv. 16, 24.

m lxxvii. 7. cl. 3-5. Rev. xiv. 2, 3. n lxxviii. 12, 13. Ex. xv.
20. Judg. xi. 34. 1 Sam. xiv. 6. Jer. xxi. 4-13. o cxvii. 32.
exi. 1. cxxxv. 19-21. 1 Chr. xvi. 7, 8. &c. * Or, Ye that are
of the fountain of Israel. p Deut. xxxiii. 28. Prov. v. 16. Is.
xlvi. 1. q Gen. xli. 32. Judg. xv. 25. xvi. 6. &c. 1 Sam. ix.
21. 1 Chr. xii. 16, 29. xv. 3. xxxvii. 21. r xlvii. 9. Is. vi. 1.
13. Ez. xxxvii. 21-27. † Or, with their company. s xlvii. 8.
xlvii. 4. lxxi. 3. John v. 9. Acts iii. 6-8. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10.
t cxxxviii. 8. Eph. iii. 17-20. Phil. i. 6. 2 Thes. i. 11. u 1 Chr.
xvii. 4-12. xlvii. 7-11. xxxviii. 10. &c. xxxix. 3. 2 Chr. ii. 5, 6, vi.
8, 9. x lxxii. 10, 11. lxxvi. 11. 1 Kings v. 10, 24. 2 Chr. xxxii. 23.
Ezra viii. 13-22. Neh. ii. 8. Is. lx. 6-11. 16. y 2 Sam. viii. x. 2
Chr. xiv. xx. Is. xxxviii. † Or, heads of the vessels. Jer. li. 32, 33.
z xlvii. 12, 13. Is. xxxvii. 7. Jer. i. 11. a ii. 12. xlviii. 44. 2 Sam.
vii. 2, 8-11. b Or, he scattered. 14. b cxv. 7. Rom. vii. 22.
Jam. iv. 1. c lxxii. 8-11. Is. xvi. 18-24. xlv. 14. Is. 6, 7. lxxvi.
19. d Zeph. iii. 40. Acts viii. 27. &c. e xlv. 20. lxxviii.
9. cxliii. 6. 1 Kings viii. 22. f lxxii. 2-5. g 1. cxvii. 1, 2
Deut. xxxii. 43. Rom. xv. 10, 11. Rev. xv. 4.

g 4. xviii. 10. civ. of the earth; O sing praises unto the LORD. Selah.

h xciii. 2. cii. 25. 33 To him that ^grideth upon the heavens of heavens *which were* of old; lo, he doth ^hsend out his voice, *and that* a mighty voice.

k xxix. 1, 2. xvi. 6—8. 1 Chr. xvi. 28, 29. Rev. xix. 6. 34 ^kAscribe ye strength unto God: ^lhis excellency is over Israel, and his strength is in the ^mclouds.

l Deut. xxxiii. 26. 2 Pet. i. 17. Or, heavens. 35 O God, *thou art* ^mterrible out of thy holy places: the God of Israel is ⁿhe that giveth strength and power unto *his* people. ^oBlessed be God.

n xxix. 11. Deut. xxxiii. 25. Is. xl. 31. Zech. x. 12. Eph. iii. 16. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. o lxxii. 18, 19.

PSALM LXIX.

David, as the type of Christ, mingles doleful complaints with fervent prayers for himself and his people, 1—21. He devotes his enemies to destruction, 22—29. He engages to praise and bless God, calls on the whole creation to join him, and predicts the enlargement and prosperity of the church, 30—36.

To the chief Musician upon ^aSho-shannim, *A Psalm* of David.

a xlv. lx. lxxx. titles. ^bSAVE me, O God: for ^bthe waters are come in unto my soul.

b 14, 15. xviii. 4. xlii. 7. Is. xxviii. 17. xliii. 2. Lam. iii. 54. Jon. ii. 3—5. Rev. xii. 15, 16. xvii. 15. c xl. 2. Jer. xxxviii. 6, 22. ^dHeb. the mire of depth. ^eHeb. depth of waters. lxxviii. 6, 7. Ez. xxvii. 26—34.

d xxxii. 6. Gen. vii. 17—23. Matt. vii. 25. xxvi. 37, 38. ^evi. 6. xiii. 1—3. xxii. 2. Gal. iii. 13. Heb. v. 7.

f 21. xxii. 15. John xix. 28—30. g cxix. 82. 123. Deut. xxviii. 32. Job xi. 20. xvii. 5. Is. xxxviii. 14. Lam. ii. 11. h xxv. 21. xxxix. 7. i John xv. 25. 1 Pet. ii. 22. k xl. 12. l vii. 3—5. xxxv. 12. 19. xxxviii. 19, 20. cix. 3—5. m Is. liii. 4—7. 2 Cor. v. 21. 1 Pet. ii. 24. iii. 18. n xvii. 3. xix. 12. xlv. 20, 21. ^oHeb. guiltiness. o xxxviii. 9. Jer. xvi. 17. p vii. 7. xxv. 3. xxxv. 26, 27. Is. xlix. 23. Luke xxiv. 19—21. Acts iv. 7—16. q lxxii. 18. 2 Sam. xxiii. 3. Acts xlii. 17, 23. r xxii. 6—8. xlv. 22. Jer. xv. 15. John xv. 21—24. s Is. i. 6. liii. 3. Matt. cxviii. 67, 68. xxvii. 29, 30. 38—44. Luke xxviii. 11. 35—37. Heb. xii. 2. t xxxi. 11. Job xix. 13—19. Matt. xxvi. 48—50, 56. 70—74. John i. 11. vii. 5. u 1 Sam. xvii. 28. Mic. vii. 5. 6. Matt. x. 21, 22. 35, 36. x cxix. 139. 1 Kings xix. 10. 1 Chr. xv. 27—29. xxix. 3. Mark xi. 15—17. John ii. 14—17. y lxxxix. 50, 51. Rom. xv. 3. z cii. 8, 9. cix. 24, 25. Luke vii. 33, 34. a xxxv. 13, 14. Is. xx. 2. xxii. 12. Joel i. 8. 13. b xlv. 13, 14. Deut. xxviii. 37. 1 Kings ix. 7. Jer. xxiv. 9. c Deut. xvi. 18. Matt. xxviii. 12, 13, 26, 27, 42. 62. 63. Luke xlii. 2. Acts i. 26. 27.

2 ^cI sink in ^{*}deep mire, where there is no standing: I am come into [†]deep waters, where ^dthe floods overflow me.

3 ^eI am weary of my crying: ^fmy throat is dried: ^gmine eyes fail while ^hI wait for my God. 4 They that ⁱhate me without a cause are ^kmore than the hairs of mine head: they that would destroy me, ^lbeing mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty: ^mthen I restored *that* which I took not away.

5 O God, thou knowest my foolishness; ⁿand my [†]sins are not ^ohid from thee.

6 ^pLet not them that wait on thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my sake: let not those that seek thee be confounded for my sake, ^qO God of Israel.

7 Because ^rfor thy sake I have borne reproach; ^sshame hath covered my face. 8 I am ^tbecome a stranger unto my brethren, ^uand an alien unto my mother's children.

9 For ^vthe zeal of thine house hath eaten me up; ^wand the reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen upon me.

10 When ^xI wept, *and chastened* my soul with fasting, that was to my reproach.

11 ^yI made sackcloth also my garment; and ^zI became a proverb to them.

12 ^aThey that sit in the gate ^b1 Sam. xvii. 28. Mic. vii. 5. 6. Matt. x. 21, 22. 35, 36. x cxix. 139. 1 Kings xix. 10. 1 Chr. xv. 27—29. xxix. 3. Mark xi. 15—17. John ii. 14—17. y lxxxix. 50, 51. Rom. xv. 3. z cii. 8, 9. cix. 24, 25. Luke vii. 33, 34. a xxxv. 13, 14. Is. xx. 2. xxii. 12. Joel i. 8. 13. b xlv. 13, 14. Deut. xxviii. 37. 1 Kings ix. 7. Jer. xxiv. 9. c Deut. xvi. 18. Matt. xxviii. 12, 13, 26, 27, 42. 62. 63. Luke xlii. 2. Acts i. 26. 27.

13 But as for me, ^cmy prayer ^dis unto thee, O LORD, ^ein an acceptable time: O God, ^fin the multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the truth of thy salvation.

14 ^gDeliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: ^hlet me be delivered from them that hate me, and ⁱout of the deep waters.

15 ^jLet not the water-flood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up; and ^klet not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

16 Hear me, O LORD; ^lfor thy loving-kindness is good: ^mturn unto me ⁿaccording to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

17 And ^ohide not thy face from thy servant; ^pfor I am in trouble: ^qhear me speedily.

18 ^rDraw nigh unto my soul, and ^sredeem it: deliver me, ^tbecause of mine enemies.

19 Thou hast known ^umy reproach, and my shame, and ^vmy dishonour: ^wmine adversaries are all before thee.

20 ^xReproach hath broken my heart, and ^yI am full of heaviness: and ^zI looked for some to ^atake pity, ^bbut there was none; and for ^ccomforters, but I found none.

21 They gave me also ^dgall for my meat; and in my thirst they gave me ^evinegar to drink.

22 ^fLet ^gtheir table become a snare before them: and *that which should have been for their welfare, let it become* ^ha trap.

23 Let ⁱtheir eyes be darkened, that they see not; and ^jmake their loins continually to shake.

24 ^kPour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger ^ltake hold of them.

25 ^mLet their ^{*}habitation be desolate; and ⁿlet none dwell in their tents.

26 For ^othey persecute *him* ^pwhom thou hast smitten; and ^qthey talk to the grief of those ^rwhom thou hast wounded.

27 ^sAdd [†]iniquity unto their iniquity: and ^tlet them not come into thy righteousness.

28 Let them be ^ublotted out of the book of the living, and not ^vbe written with the righteous.

f Jer. viii. 14. ix. 15. xliii. 15. Matt. xxvii. 34. Luke xliii. 36. John xix. 29. h Prov. i. 32. xi. 8—10. i Is. viii. 14, 15. 1 Pet. ii. 8. k Is. vi. 9, 10. xxix. 9, 10. Matt. xlii. 14, 15. John xii. 39, 40. Acts xxviii. 26, 27. Rom. xi. 25. 2 Cor. iii. 14. l Deut. xxviii. 65—67. Is. xxi. 3, 4. Jer. xxx. 6. Dan. v. 6. Rom. xi. 10. m lxxxix. 6. Lev. xxvi. 14, &c. Deut. xxviii. 15, &c. xxix. 18—28. xxxi. 17. xxxii. 20—26. Hos. v. 10. Matt. xliii. 35—37. Luke xxi. 22. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. Rev. xvi. 1. n Ex. xv. 15. Is. xlii. 8. Zech. i. 6. o 1 Kings ix. 8. Jer. vii. 12—14. Matt. xliii. 38. xxiv. 1, 2. Acts i. 20. ^pHeb. palace. Is. v. 9. vi. 11. ^qHeb. let there not be a dweller. p cix. 16. 2 Chr. xxviii. 9. Job xix. 21, 22. Zech. i. 15. 1 Thes. ii. 15. q Is. liii. 4. 10. Zech. xlii. 10. r Mark xv. 28—32. ^sHeb. thy wounded. s lxxxix. 12. Is. viii. 15, 32. ix. 12. Lev. xxvi. 39. Is. v. 6. Matt. xxi. 19. xxiii. 31, 32. xxvii. 4. 5. Rom. i. 28. ix. 18. 2 Thes. ii. 11, 12. Rev. xlii. 10, 11. t xxiv. 5. Rom. ix. 31. x. 2, 3. u Ex. xxxii. 32, 33. Is. lxxv. 15. Hos. i. 9. Rev. iii. 5. xlii. 19. x Is. iv. 3. Ez. xiii. 9. Luke x. 20. Phil. iv. 3. Heb. xii. 23. Rev. xlii. 8. xx. 12—15.

g Mark xv. 36. Gal. ii. 2. Rom. ix. vi. 9, 10. xxix. 9, 10. Matt. xlii. 14, 15. John xii. 39, 40. Acts xxviii. 26, 27. Rom. xi. 25. 2 Cor. iii. 14. l Deut. xxviii. 65—67. Is. xxi. 3, 4. Jer. xxx. 6. Dan. v. 6. Rom. xi. 10. m lxxxix. 6. Lev. xxvi. 14, &c. Deut. xxviii. 15, &c. xxix. 18—28. xxxi. 17. xxxii. 20—26. Hos. v. 10. Matt. xliii. 35—37. Luke xxi. 22. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. Rev. xvi. 1. n Ex. xv. 15. Is. xlii. 8. Zech. i. 6. o 1 Kings ix. 8. Jer. vii. 12—14. Matt. xliii. 38. xxiv. 1, 2. Acts i. 20. ^pHeb. palace. Is. v. 9. vi. 11. ^qHeb. let there not be a dweller. p cix. 16. 2 Chr. xxviii. 9. Job xix. 21, 22. Zech. i. 15. 1 Thes. ii. 15. q Is. liii. 4. 10. Zech. xlii. 10. r Mark xv. 28—32. ^sHeb. thy wounded. s lxxxix. 12. Is. viii. 15, 32. ix. 12. Lev. xxvi. 39. Is. v. 6. Matt. xxi. 19. xxiii. 31, 32. xxvii. 4. 5. Rom. i. 28. ix. 18. 2 Thes. ii. 11, 12. Rev. xlii. 10, 11. t xxiv. 5. Rom. ix. 31. x. 2, 3. u Ex. xxxii. 32, 33. Is. lxxv. 15. Hos. i. 9. Rev. iii. 5. xlii. 19. x Is. iv. 3. Ez. xiii. 9. Luke x. 20. Phil. iv. 3. Heb. xii. 23. Rev. xlii. 8. xx. 12—15.

h Prov. i. 32. xi. 8—10. i Is. viii. 14, 15. 1 Pet. ii. 8. k Is. vi. 9, 10. xxix. 9, 10. Matt. xlii. 14, 15. John xii. 39, 40. Acts xxviii. 26, 27. Rom. xi. 25. 2 Cor. iii. 14. l Deut. xxviii. 65—67. Is. xxi. 3, 4. Jer. xxx. 6. Dan. v. 6. Rom. xi. 10. m lxxxix. 6. Lev. xxvi. 14, &c. Deut. xxviii. 15, &c. xxix. 18—28. xxxi. 17. xxxii. 20—26. Hos. v. 10. Matt. xliii. 35—37. Luke xxi. 22. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. Rev. xvi. 1. n Ex. xv. 15. Is. xlii. 8. Zech. i. 6. o 1 Kings ix. 8. Jer. vii. 12—14. Matt. xliii. 38. xxiv. 1, 2. Acts i. 20. ^pHeb. palace. Is. v. 9. vi. 11. ^qHeb. let there not be a dweller. p cix. 16. 2 Chr. xxviii. 9. Job xix. 21, 22. Zech. i. 15. 1 Thes. ii. 15. q Is. liii. 4. 10. Zech. xlii. 10. r Mark xv. 28—32. ^sHeb. thy wounded. s lxxxix. 12. Is. viii. 15, 32. ix. 12. Lev. xxvi. 39. Is. v. 6. Matt. xxi. 19. xxiii. 31, 32. xxvii. 4. 5. Rom. i. 28. ix. 18. 2 Thes. ii. 11, 12. Rev. xlii. 10, 11. t xxiv. 5. Rom. ix. 31. x. 2, 3. u Ex. xxxii. 32, 33. Is. lxxv. 15. Hos. i. 9. Rev. iii. 5. xlii. 19. x Is. iv. 3. Ez. xiii. 9. Luke x. 20. Phil. iv. 3. Heb. xii. 23. Rev. xlii. 8. xx. 12—15.

g Mark xv. 36. Gal. ii. 2. Rom. ix. vi. 9, 10. xxix. 9, 10. Matt. xlii. 14, 15. John xii. 39, 40. Acts xxviii. 26, 27. Rom. xi. 25. 2 Cor. iii. 14. l Deut. xxviii. 65—67. Is. xxi. 3, 4. Jer. xxx. 6. Dan. v. 6. Rom. xi. 10. m lxxxix. 6. Lev. xxvi. 14, &c. Deut. xxviii. 15, &c. xxix. 18—28. xxxi. 17. xxxii. 20—26. Hos. v. 10. Matt. xliii. 35—37. Luke xxi. 22. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. Rev. xvi. 1. n Ex. xv. 15. Is. xlii. 8. Zech. i. 6. o 1 Kings ix. 8. Jer. vii. 12—14. Matt. xliii. 38. xxiv. 1, 2. Acts i. 20. ^pHeb. palace. Is. v. 9. vi. 11. ^qHeb. let there not be a dweller. p cix. 16. 2 Chr. xxviii. 9. Job xix. 21, 22. Zech. i. 15. 1 Thes. ii. 15. q Is. liii. 4. 10. Zech. xlii. 10. r Mark xv. 28—32. ^sHeb. thy wounded. s lxxxix. 12. Is. viii. 15, 32. ix. 12. Lev. xxvi. 39. Is. v. 6. Matt. xxi. 19. xxiii. 31, 32. xxvii. 4. 5. Rom. i. 28. ix. 18. 2 Thes. ii. 11, 12. Rev. xlii. 10, 11. t xxiv. 5. Rom. ix. 31. x. 2, 3. u Ex. xxxii. 32, 33. Is. lxxv. 15. Hos. i. 9. Rev. iii. 5. xlii. 19. x Is. iv. 3. Ez. xiii. 9. Luke x. 20. Phil. iv. 3. Heb. xii. 23. Rev. xlii. 8. xx. 12—15.

h Prov. i. 32. xi. 8—10. i Is. viii. 14, 15. 1 Pet. ii. 8. k Is. vi. 9, 10. xxix. 9, 10. Matt. xlii. 14, 15. John xii. 39, 40. Acts xxviii. 26, 27. Rom. xi. 25. 2 Cor. iii. 14. l Deut. xxviii. 65—67. Is. xxi. 3, 4. Jer. xxx. 6. Dan. v. 6. Rom. xi. 10. m lxxxix. 6. Lev. xxvi. 14, &c. Deut. xxviii. 15, &c. xxix. 18—28. xxxi. 17. xxxii. 20—26. Hos. v. 10. Matt. xliii. 35—37. Luke xxi. 22. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. Rev. xvi. 1. n Ex. xv. 15. Is. xlii. 8. Zech. i. 6. o 1 Kings ix. 8. Jer. vii. 12—14. Matt. xliii. 38. xxiv. 1, 2. Acts i. 20. ^pHeb. palace. Is. v. 9. vi. 11. ^qHeb. let there not be a dweller. p cix. 16. 2 Chr. xxviii. 9. Job xix. 21, 22. Zech. i. 15. 1 Thes. ii. 15. q Is. liii. 4. 10. Zech. xlii. 10. r Mark xv. 28—32. ^sHeb. thy wounded. s lxxxix. 12. Is. viii. 15, 32. ix. 12. Lev. xxvi. 39. Is. v. 6. Matt. xxi. 19. xxiii. 31, 32. xxvii. 4. 5. Rom. i. 28. ix. 18. 2 Thes. ii. 11, 12. Rev. xlii. 10, 11. t xxiv. 5. Rom. ix. 31. x. 2, 3. u Ex. xxxii. 32, 33. Is. lxxv. 15. Hos. i. 9. Rev. iii. 5. xlii. 19. x Is. iv. 3. Ez. xiii. 9. Luke x. 20. Phil. iv. 3. Heb. xii. 23. Rev. xlii. 8. xx. 12—15.

g Mark xv. 36. Gal. ii. 2. Rom. ix. vi. 9, 10. xxix. 9, 10. Matt. xlii. 14, 15. John xii. 39, 40. Acts xxviii. 26, 27. Rom. xi. 25. 2 Cor. iii. 14. l Deut. xxviii. 65—67. Is. xxi. 3, 4. Jer. xxx. 6. Dan. v. 6. Rom. xi. 10. m lxxxix. 6. Lev. xxvi. 14, &c. Deut. xxviii. 15, &c. xxix. 18—28. xxxi. 17. xxxii. 20—26. Hos. v. 10. Matt. xliii. 35—37. Luke xxi. 22. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. Rev. xvi. 1. n Ex. xv. 15. Is. xlii. 8. Zech. i. 6. o 1 Kings ix. 8. Jer. vii. 12—14. Matt. xliii. 38. xxiv. 1, 2. Acts i. 20. ^pHeb. palace. Is. v. 9. vi. 11. ^qHeb. let there not be a dweller. p cix. 16. 2 Chr. xxviii. 9. Job xix. 21, 22. Zech. i. 15. 1 Thes. ii. 15. q Is. liii. 4. 10. Zech. xlii. 10. r Mark xv. 28—32. ^sHeb. thy wounded. s lxxxix. 12. Is. viii. 15, 32. ix. 12. Lev. xxvi. 39. Is. v. 6. Matt. xxi. 19. xxiii. 31, 32. xxvii. 4. 5. Rom. i. 28. ix. 18. 2 Thes. ii. 11, 12. Rev. xlii. 10, 11. t xxiv. 5. Rom. ix. 31. x. 2, 3. u Ex. xxxii. 32, 33. Is. lxxv. 15. Hos. i. 9. Rev. iii. 5. xlii. 19. x Is. iv. 3. Ez. xiii. 9. Luke x. 20. Phil. iv. 3. Heb. xii. 23. Rev. xlii. 8. xx. 12—15.

xl. 17. cix. 22.
31. Is. liii. 2, 3.
Matt. viii. 20.
2 Cor. viii. 9.

2 xlviii. 48. xlii.
27-31. lxxix.
26, 27. xxi. 14
-16. Eph. i.
21, 22. Phil. ii.
9-11.

3 xxviii. 7. xl. 1-
3. cxviii. 21, 28,
29.

b xxiv. 3.
c 1. 13, 14. 23.
Hos. xiv. 2.
Eph. v. 19, 20.
Heb. xliii. 15.
1 Pet. ii. 5.

d xxxiv. 2. John
xvi. 22. xx. 20.
Or, meek. xxv.
9. Is. lxi. 1-3.
e xliii. 26, 29. Is.
lv. 6, 7.

f 1. 17. xxxiv. 6.
lxxii. 12-14.
cii. 17. 20. Is.
lxxi. 2. Luke iv.
18.

g cvii. 10. cxlvi.
7. Zech. ix. 11,
12. Acts v. 18,
19. xii. 4-11.
Eph. iii. 1.
Rev. ii. 10.

h xvi. 11. xlviii. 7, 8. cxlviii. 1, &c. cl. 6. Is. xlv. 22, 23. xlix.
13. lv. 12. Rev. vii. 14. † Heb. creepeth. Gen. i. 20. Marg.
i h. 18. cii. 13, 16. cxlviii. 12, 13. Is. xiv. 32. xlv. 26. xlvii. 13.
Rev. xiv. 1. k xlviii. 11-13. Jer. xxxiii. 10, 11. l xc.
16, 17. cii. 28. Is. xlv. 3, 4. lxi. 9. Acts ii. 39. m xci. 14.
Rom. viii. 28. Jam. i. 12. ii. 5.

29 But *⁠I am* poor and sorrow-
ful : ⁊ let thy salvation, O God, set
me up on high.

30 *⁠I* will praise the name of
God with a song, and will *⁠b* mag-
nify him with thanksgiving.

31 *This* *⁠c* also shall please the
LORD better than an ox *or* bullock,
that hath horns and hoofs

32 *⁠d* The *⁠** humble shall see
this, and be glad : and *⁠e* your heart
shall live that seek God.

33 For *⁠f* the LORD heareth the
poor, and despiseth not *⁠g* his pris-
oners.

34 *⁠h* Let the heaven and earth
praise him, the seas, and every
thing that *⁠i* moveth therein.

35 For *⁠j* God will save Zion, and
will *⁠k* build the cities of Judah :
that they may dwell there, and
have it in possession.

36 The seed also of his ser-
vants shall inherit it : and *⁠m* they
that love his name shall dwell
therein.

37 Let them be *⁠n* turned back for
a reward of their shame, that say,
⁠o Aha, aha.

38 Let all those that seek thee,
rejoice and be glad in thee : and
let such as love thy salvation say
continually, Let God be magnified.

39 But *⁠p* *⁠I am* poor and needy :
make haste unto me, O God, thou
art my Help and my Deliverer ;
⁠q O LORD, make no tarrying.

PSALM LXXI.
The Psalmist professes his trust in God, and
prays for help to the end, and for the confu-
sion of his enemies, 1-13. He resolves to con-
fide in God, and praise him, 14-16. He re-
news his petitions, that he may not be cast off
in the decree of life, 17, 18. He exults in the
prospect of complete deliverance, joy, and tri-
umph, 19-24.

IN thee, O LORD, *⁠r* do I put my
trust : *⁠s* let me never be put to
confusion.

2 Deliver me *⁠t* in thy righteous-
ness, and *⁠u* cause me to escape :
⁠v incline thine ear unto me, and
save me.

3 Be thou *⁠** my strong Habita-
tion, whereunto I may continually
resort : *⁠w* thou hast given command-

ment to save me : for thou *art* *⁠x* my
Rock and my Fortress.

4 Deliver me, O my God, *⁠y* out
of the hand of the wicked, out of
the hand of the unrighteous and
cruel man.

5 For *⁠z* thou *art* my hope, O
LORD God : thou *art* *⁠a* my trust
from my youth.

6 *⁠b* By thee have I been holden
up from the womb : *⁠c* thou art he
that took me out of my mother's
bowels : *⁠d* my praise shall be con-
tinually of thee.

7 I am *⁠e* as a wonder unto
many ; but *⁠f* thou *art* my strong
refuge.

8 *⁠g* Let my mouth be filled with
thy praise, and with thy honour, all
the day.

9 *⁠h* Cast me not off in the time
of old age ; forsake me not *⁠i* when
my strength faileth.

10 For mine enemies speak
against me ; *⁠j* and they that *⁠k* lay
wait for my soul *⁠l* take counsel to-
gether.

11 Saying, *⁠m* God hath forsaken
him : persecute and take him ;
⁠n for there is none to deliver him.

12 *⁠o* O God, be not far from me ;
O my God, *⁠p* make haste for my
help.

13 *⁠q* Let them be confounded
and consumed, that are ad versa-
ries to my soul ; let them be *⁠r* cov-
ered with reproach and dishonour,
that seek my hurt.

14 But *⁠s* *⁠I* will hope continually,
and will yet *⁠t* praise thee more and
more.

15 *⁠u* My mouth shall shew forth
thy righteousness and thy salvation
⁠v all the day ; for *⁠w* I know not the
numbers thereof.

16 I will go *⁠x* in the strength of
the LORD God : *⁠y* *⁠I* will make
mention of *⁠z* thy righteousness, even
of thine only.

17 O God, *⁠a* thou hast taught
me from my youth : and *⁠b* hitherto
have I declared thy wonderful
works.

18 *⁠c* Now also, *⁠d* when I am old
and grey-headed, O God, forsake
me not, *⁠e* until I have shewed thy
⁠f strength unto this generation, and
thy power to every one that is to
come.

19 *⁠g* Thy righteousness also, O
God, is very high, *⁠h* who hast done
great things : O God, *⁠i* who is like
unto thee ?

20 Thou, *⁠j* which hast shewed

xviii. 2. cxliv. 2.
h xvii. 8, 9. 13.
lix. 1, 2. cxl. 1
-4. 2 Sam. xvi.
21, 22. xvii. 1, 2.
12-14. 21.

i xlii. 5. xxxix. 7.
xlii. 11. cxix.
81. 106. Jer.
xvii. 7. 13. 17.
Rom. xv. 13.

k 17. xlii. 9, 10.
1 Sam. xvi. 6.
xvii. 33-37. 45
-47. Ec. xii. 1.
Luke ii. 40.
1 Tim. iii. 15.

l Prov. xli. 17.
Is. xlv. 3, 4.
Jer. iii. 4.

m cxviii. 15, 16.
Is. xlix. 1. 5.
Jer. i. 5. Luke
i. 31, 32. Gal. 1. 15.
n 14. xxxiv. 1.
Eph. v. 20.

o 1. viii. 18.
Zech. iii. 8.
Luke ii. 34.
Acts iv. 13.
1 Cor. iv. 9.
2 Cor. iv. 8-12.
vi. 8-10.

p xlii. 7. cxlii. 4.
5. Jer. xvi. 19.

q 15, 24. xxxv.
28. li. 14, 15.
cxlv. 1, 2. cxlv. 2.

r 16. xxi. 13-15.
Is. xlv. 4. 2
Tim. 1. 12. iv. 18.
Is. xlv. 16. xc. 10.
2 Sam. xiv. 35.
xvi. 15-17. Ec.
xii. 1-7.

t x. 9. lvi. 6.
Prov. i. 11.

u ii. 2. lxxiii. 3.
2 Sam. xvii. 1.
&c. Matt. xxvi.
3, 4. xlvii. 1.

x iii. 2. xlvii.
25, 28. xli. 7, 8.
xlii. 10. Matt.
xxvii. 42, 43.
46, 49.

y vii. 2. l. 22.
2 Chr. xxxii. 13,
14. Dan. iii. 15.
z xxi. 19. xxxv.
22. xxxviii. 21,
22. lxx. 18.

a lxx. 1, 2. cxlii. 7.
b 24. vi. 10. xxxv.
4. 26. xl. 14, 15.
Is. xli. 11. Jer.
xx. 11.

c cxix. 20. cxviii.
18. 1 Pet. v. 5.
d xlii. 5. Job
xli. 15. lxxiii.
11. 26. Heb.
x. 35. 1 Pet. v.
13. 1 John iii. 9.

e 6. Phil. i. 9.
1 Thes. iv. 1.
10. 2 Pet. iii. 18.
f 2. 24. xxi. 22-25.
xxx. 12. xl. 10.
cxlv. 2. 5-11.

g xxxv. 26. lxxiii.
16.

h xl. 5. 12. cxviii.
17, 18. 1. lxx. 11. Deut. xxxiii. 29. Is. xl. 31. xlv. 24. Zech.
x. 12. Eph. iii. 16. vi. 10. Phil. iv. 13. 2 Tim. ii. 1. k Is. xxxv.
13. lxx. 7. 1. 2. 14. 19. 24. h. 14. Matt. vi. 13. Rom. i. 17. j
21. x. 3. Phil. iii. 9. 2 Thes. i. 5. m 5. cxix. 9. 102. n lxxi. 16.
1 Sam. xvii. 36, 37. 2 Sam. iv. 9. xlii. 1. &c. 1 Chr. xvi. 4. &c.
o 9. Gen. xlviii. 1. 1 Sam. iv. 15. 18. Is. xlv. 4. † Heb. unto old
age and grey hairs. p lxxviii. 4-6. cxlv. 4, 5. Ex. xiii. 8. 14-
17. 1 Chr. xxi. 10. &c. Acts xiii. 26. † Heb. arm. Is. li. 9.
lii. 1. q xxxv. 5, 6. lxx. 10. cxviii. 6. Prov. xv. 24. xlvii. 7. Is.
v. 16. r lxxv. 18. cxviii. 2, 3. Job v. 9. s xxxv. 16. lxxviii. 3.
lxxv. 6-8. Ex. xv. 11. Is. xl. 18. 25. Jer. x. 7. t xl. 1-3. Is. 5.
lxxi. 10-12. lxxviii. 6. &c. cxviii. 7. 2 Sam. xii. 11. Mark xiv.
33, 34. xv. 34. 2 Cor. xii. 23. &c. Rev. vii. 14.

17 O God, *⁠m* thou hast taught
me from my youth : and *⁠n* hitherto
have I declared thy wonderful
works.

18 *⁠o* Now also, *⁠p* when I am old
and grey-headed, O God, forsake
me not, *⁠q* until I have shewed thy
⁠r strength unto this generation, and
thy power to every one that is to
come.

19 *⁠s* Thy righteousness also, O
God, is very high, *⁠t* who hast done
great things : O God, *⁠u* who is like
unto thee ?

20 Thou, *⁠v* which hast shewed

17, 18. 1. lxx. 11. Deut. xxxiii. 29. Is. xl. 31. xlv. 24. Zech.
x. 12. Eph. iii. 16. vi. 10. Phil. iv. 13. 2 Tim. ii. 1. k Is. xxxv.
13. lxx. 7. 1. 2. 14. 19. 24. h. 14. Matt. vi. 13. Rom. i. 17. j
21. x. 3. Phil. iii. 9. 2 Thes. i. 5. m 5. cxix. 9. 102. n lxxi. 16.
1 Sam. xvii. 36, 37. 2 Sam. iv. 9. xlii. 1. &c. 1 Chr. xvi. 4. &c.
o 9. Gen. xlviii. 1. 1 Sam. iv. 15. 18. Is. xlv. 4. † Heb. unto old
age and grey hairs. p lxxviii. 4-6. cxlv. 4, 5. Ex. xiii. 8. 14-
17. 1 Chr. xxi. 10. &c. Acts xiii. 26. † Heb. arm. Is. li. 9.
lii. 1. q xxxv. 5, 6. lxx. 10. cxviii. 6. Prov. xv. 24. xlvii. 7. Is.
v. 16. r lxxv. 18. cxviii. 2, 3. Job v. 9. s xxxv. 16. lxxviii. 3.
lxxv. 6-8. Ex. xv. 11. Is. xl. 18. 25. Jer. x. 7. t xl. 1-3. Is. 5.
lxxi. 10-12. lxxviii. 6. &c. cxviii. 7. 2 Sam. xii. 11. Mark xiv.
33, 34. xv. 34. 2 Cor. xii. 23. &c. Rev. vii. 14.

17 O God, *⁠m* thou hast taught
me from my youth : and *⁠n* hitherto
have I declared thy wonderful
works.

18 *⁠o* Now also, *⁠p* when I am old
and grey-headed, O God, forsake
me not, *⁠q* until I have shewed thy
⁠r strength unto this generation, and
thy power to every one that is to
come.

19 *⁠s* Thy righteousness also, O
God, is very high, *⁠t* who hast done
great things : O God, *⁠u* who is like
unto thee ?

20 Thou, *⁠v* which hast shewed

xxxviii. 18. Is. me great and sore troubles, shalt
 xvi. 19. Hos. quicken me again, and * shalt
 vi. 1, 2. Acts bring me up again from the depths
 ii. 24. 32-34. of the earth.
 xvi. 10. xl. 2. 21 Thou shalt y increase my
 lxxxvi. 13. Is. greatness, and z comfort me on
 xxxviii. 17. Ez. every side.
 xxxviii. 12, 13. Jon. ii. 6. Eph.
 iv. 9.
 y lxxii. 11. 2 Sam. 22 I will also praise thee with
 iii. 1. Is. ix. 7. the * psaltery, a even thy truth, O
 xlix. 6. Rev. xi. my God: unto thee will I sing with
 15. the harp, b O thou Holy One of
 z xxxii. 10. 2 Cor. Israel.
 i. 4, 5. ii. 14. 23 c My lips shall greatly re-
 vii. 6. 13. 1 Thes. joice when I sing unto thee; and
 iii. 9. d my soul, which thou hast re-
 • Heb. instrument deemed.
 of psaltery. xcii. 24 e My tongue also shall talk
 1-3. cl. 3-5. of thy righteousness all the day
 Hab. iii. 18, 19. long: f for they are confounded, for
 a xxv. 10. lvi. 4. they are brought unto shame, that
 lxxxix. 1, 2. xcvi. 2 they seek my hurt.
 3. cxxxviii. 2. Mic. vii. 20. Is. v. 16. 19. 24. xii. 6. xxx. 11, 12. xliii. 3. lvii. 15. lx. 9.
 Rom. xv. 9. b lxxxix. 18. 2 c My tongue also shall talk
 Kings xix. 22. seek my hurt. of thy righteousness all the day
 Is. v. 16. 19. 24. xii. 6. xxx. 11, 12. xliii. 3. lvii. 15. lx. 9.
 c lxxiii. 5. civ. 33. Luke i. 46, 47. d ciii. 4. Gen. xlviii. 16.
 2 Sam. iv. 9. Rev. v. 9. e 15. xxxvii. 30. Deut. xi. 19.
 Prov. x. 20, 21. Matt. xii. 35. Eph. iv. 29. f 13. xviii. 37-
 43. xcii. 11. 1 Cor. xv. 25.

PSALM LXXII.

* Or, of. cxxvii. David prays for Solomon; and predicts the
 title. peace, righteousness, honour, extent and du-
 a 1 Kings i. 39, ration of his kingdom, as typifying that of
 &c. 1 Chr. xxii. the Messiah, 1-17. He blesses God on these
 12, 13. xxix. 19. accounts, and prays that the earth may be
 2 Chr. i. 10. Is. filled with his glory, 18-20.
 xi. 2. John iii. A Psalm * for Solomon.
 34. Heb. i. 8, 9. a

b 1 Kings i. 47, GIVE the king thy judgments,
 48. ii. 1-4. Jer. O God, and thy righteous-
 xliii. 5-7. ness unto b the king's son.

c 12-14. xlv. 6, 7. 2 c He shall judge thy people
 1 Kings iii. 5- with righteousness, and d thy poor
 10. Is. xi. 3-5. with judgment.
 xxxii. 1. Jer. 3 e The mountains shall bring
 xxxiii. 15. Rev. peace to the people, and f the lit-
 xii. 11. tle hills, g by righteousness.

d xii. 5. lxxxii. 3. 4 h He shall judge the poor of
 4. Job xxxiv. 19. the people, he shall save the chil-
 e 16. Is. xxxi. 16, dren of the needy, and shall i break
 17. lii. 7. Ez. in pieces k the oppressor.
 xxxiv. 13, 14. Joel iii. 18. 5 l They shall fear thee m as
 f lxxv. 12. long as the sun and moon endure,
 g lxxxv. 10, 11. throughout all generations.

xviii. 9, 10. 6 He shall come down n like
 Dan. ix. 24. rain upon the mown grass; as
 2 Cor. v. 19- showers that water the earth.
 21. 7 o In his days shall the righte-
 h 12-14. cix. 31. ous flourish; and p abundance of
 Is. xi. 4. Ez. peace * so long as the moon en-
 xxxiv. 15, 16. dureth.

8 q He shall have dominion also
 Zech. xi. 7. 11. from sea to sea, and from the river
 Matt. xi. 5. unto r the ends of the earth.

9 s They that dwell in the wil-
 Job ix. 2. derness shall bow before him; and
 xxxiv. 24. Prov. his enemies shall u lick the dust.
 xx. 26. Jer. li. 20-22. 10 * The kings of Tarshish and
 k Is. ix. 4. Dan. of the isles shall bring presents:
 ii. 34, 35. Zech. the kings of Sheba and Seba shall
 ix. 8-10. Rev. offer gifts.

xviii. 6-8. 20. 11 Yea, v all kings shall fall
 24. xix. 2. before him.
 l 1 Sam. xii. 18. 1 Kings iii. 28. c his enemies shall u lick the dust.

m 17. lxxxix. 29. 10 * The kings of Tarshish and
 Dan. ii. 44. vii. of the isles shall bring presents:
 14. 27. Luke i. the kings of Sheba and Seba shall
 32, 33. 1 Cor. xv. offer gifts.

24, 25. Eph. iii. 11. lxxxix. 29. Ex. xliii. 31. 1 Kings iv. 21-24. Zech. ix. 10.
 21. Rev. xi. 15. Rev. xi. 15. r xlii. 27, 28. s 1 Kings ix. 18, 20, 21. Is. xxxv.
 n Deut. xxxii. 2. 2 Sam. xxiii. 4. Prov. xvi. 15. xix. 12. Is. v. 6.
 xlv. 3-5. Ez. xxxiv. 23-26. Hos. vi. 3. xiv. 5, &c. o cxxxii.
 15-18. Is. xi. 6-9. xxxii. 3-8. 15-20. xxxv. 1, &c. liv. 11, &c.
 iv. 10-13. lx. 1. 22. lxi. 3-6. 10, 11. Mal. iv. 2. Acts iv. 32.

p 1 Kings iv. 25. 1 Chr. xxii. 8, 9. Is. ii. 4. ix. 6, 7. Luke ii. 14.
 Eph. ii. 14-17. q Heb. till there be no moon. q ii. 8. lxxx.
 11. lxxxix. 29. Ex. xliii. 31. 1 Kings iv. 21-24. Zech. ix. 10.
 Rev. xi. 15. r xlii. 27, 28. s 1 Kings ix. 18, 20, 21. Is. xxxv.
 7. t ii. 9. xxi. 8, 9. ex. 1. 6. Luke xix. 27. u Is. xlix. 23.
 Mic. vii. 17. x xlv. 12. lxxvii. 29. 1 Kings x. 1. 10. 25. Is.
 xliii. 6. xlix. 7. lx. 3, 6. 9. y ii. 10-12. cxxxviii. 4, 5. Is.
 xlix. 23. Rev. xi. 15. xvii. 14. xxi. 24. 26.

11 Yea, v all kings shall fall
 Deut. xxxii. 2. 2 Sam. xxiii. 4. Prov. xvi. 15. xix. 12. Is. v. 6.
 xlv. 3-5. Ez. xxxiv. 23-26. Hos. vi. 3. xiv. 5, &c. o cxxxii.
 15-18. Is. xi. 6-9. xxxii. 3-8. 15-20. xxxv. 1, &c. liv. 11, &c.
 iv. 10-13. lx. 1. 22. lxi. 3-6. 10, 11. Mal. iv. 2. Acts iv. 32.

p 1 Kings iv. 25. 1 Chr. xxii. 8, 9. Is. ii. 4. ix. 6, 7. Luke ii. 14.
 Eph. ii. 14-17. q Heb. till there be no moon. q ii. 8. lxxx.
 11. lxxxix. 29. Ex. xliii. 31. 1 Kings iv. 21-24. Zech. ix. 10.
 Rev. xi. 15. r xlii. 27, 28. s 1 Kings ix. 18, 20, 21. Is. xxxv.
 7. t ii. 9. xxi. 8, 9. ex. 1. 6. Luke xix. 27. u Is. xlix. 23.
 Mic. vii. 17. x xlv. 12. lxxvii. 29. 1 Kings x. 1. 10. 25. Is.
 xliii. 6. xlix. 7. lx. 3, 6. 9. y ii. 10-12. cxxxviii. 4, 5. Is.
 xlix. 23. Rev. xi. 15. xvii. 14. xxi. 24. 26.

11 Yea, v all kings shall fall
 Deut. xxxii. 2. 2 Sam. xxiii. 4. Prov. xvi. 15. xix. 12. Is. v. 6.
 xlv. 3-5. Ez. xxxiv. 23-26. Hos. vi. 3. xiv. 5, &c. o cxxxii.
 15-18. Is. xi. 6-9. xxxii. 3-8. 15-20. xxxv. 1, &c. liv. 11, &c.
 iv. 10-13. lx. 1. 22. lxi. 3-6. 10, 11. Mal. iv. 2. Acts iv. 32.

down before him: z all nations shall serve him.

12 For a he shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and b him that hath no helper.

13 He shall spare the poor and needy, and c shall save the souls of the needy.

14 He d shall redeem their souls from deceit and violence; and e precious shall their blood be in his sight.

15 And f he shall live, and g to him h shall be given of the gold of Sheba: i prayer also shall be made for him continually; and j daily shall he be praised.

16 k There shall be an handful of corn in the earth l upon the top of the mountains; m the fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon: and they n of the city shall flourish like grass of the earth.

17 o His name * shall endure for ever: his name shall p be continued as long as the sun: and q men shall be blessed in him: r all nations shall call him blessed.

18 s Blessed be the LORD God, the God of Israel, a who only doeth wondrous things.

19 And b blessed be his glorious name for ever: c and let the whole earth be filled with his glory. d Amen, and amen.

20 y The prayers of David the son of Jesse are ended.

k Job viii. 7. Is. xxx. 23. xxxii. 15. 20. Matt. xiii. 31-33. Mark xvi. 15, 16. Acts i. 15. ii. 41. iv. 4. 1 Cor. iii. 6-9. Rev. vii. 9.
 l Is. ii. 2, 3. m xcii. 12-14. Is. xxix. 17. xxxv. 2. Hos. xiv. 5-7.
 n 6. 1 Kings iv. 20. Is. xlv. 3-5. Jer. xxxiii. 22. Rev. vii. 4.
 o xlv. 17. lxxxix. 36. Is. vii. 14. Matt. i. 21. 23. Luke i. 31-33. Phil. ii. 10. p Heb. shall be. q Heb. shall be as a son to continue his father's name for ever. Eph. iii. 14. Col. i. 3.
 1 Pet. i. 3. r Gen. xii. 3. xxii. 18. Acts iii. 26. Gal. iii. 14. Eph. i. 3.
 q Jer. iv. 2. Luke i. 48. Rev. xv. 4. r xli. 13. lxxviii. 25. cvi. 48. 1 Chr. xxix. 10, 20-22. s lxxvii. 14. lxxxvi. 10. cxxxvi. 4. Ex. xv. 11. Job ix. 10. Dan. iv. 2, 3. t Neh. ix. 5.
 u Num. xiv. 21. Is. vi. 3. xi. 9. Hab. ii. 14. Zech. xiv. 9. Mal. i. 11. Matt. vi. 10. 13. x xli. 13. lxxxix. 52. Num. v. 22. 1 Kings i. 36. Jer. xxviii. 6. Rev. i. 18. xxii. 20. y 2 Sam. xxii. 1. Job xxxi. 40. Jer. li. 64. Luke xxiv. 51.

PSALM LXXIII.

The Psalmist, assured that God is good to his people, shews that his faith had almost failed, on seeing the prosperity of the wicked, 1-14. He overcomes the temptation by learning their dreadful end, 15-20. He, with deep humility, avows his unreserved dependence on God, and determines to cleave to him, expecting present support and future glory, 21-28.

A Psalm * of Asaph.

TRULY a God is good to Israel, even b to such as are c of a clean heart.

2 But c as for me, d my feet were almost gone; e my steps had well nigh slipped.

3 For f I was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the wicked.

4 For there are g no bands in their death; but their strength is h firm.

5 i They are not in trouble j as k lxxxiv. 11. Is. lxxii. 7-9. Luke xxii. 32. John i. 47. Rom. ii. 28, 29. iv. 16. ix. 6, 7. Heb. clean of heart. li. 10. Jer. iv. 14. Matt. v. 8. Tit. iii. 5. Jam. iv. 8. v. 7. xvii. 15. xxxv. 13. Josh. xxiv. 15. 1 Sam. xii. 24. 1 Chr. xxii. 7. Job xxi. 4. d cxi. 8. 1 Sam. ii. 9. Rom. vii. 23, 24. e xvii. 5. xxxviii. 16. xciv. 18. Job xii. 5. f xxxvii. 1. 7. Prov. i. 31. xii. 2. Jer. xii. 1. Jam. iv. 5. g xlvii. 14. Job xxi. 23, 24. xxiv. 20. Ec. ii. 16. vii. 15. Luke xvi. 22. h Heb. sat. xvii. 10. i 12. Prov. iii. 11, 12. Jer. xii. 1, 2. 1 Cor. xi. 3. Heb. xii. 8. Rev. iii. 19. j Heb. in the trouble of other men.

^a Heb. *with*. *other* men: neither are they plagued ^{*} like *other* men.

6 ⁱ Therefore pride compasseth them about ^{*} as a chain; ⁱ violence ^a covereth them *as* a garment.

7 Their ^a eyes stand out with fatness: they [†] have ^a more than heart could wish.

8 ^p They are corrupt, and ^a speak wickedly *concerning* oppression: ⁱ they speak loftily.

9 They ^{*} set their mouth against the heavens, and ⁱ their tongue walketh through the earth.

10 Therefore his people return hither: and ^a waters of a full *cup* are wrung out to them.

11 And they say, ^{*} How doth God know? and ⁱ is there knowledge in the Most High.

12 Behold, ^a these *are* the ungodly, who prosper in the world; ^a they increase *in* riches.

13 Verily ^b I have cleansed my heart in vain, and ⁱ washed my hands in innocency.

14 For ^d all the day long have I been plagued, and ^{*} chastened every morning.

15 If I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should ^{*} offend *against* the generation of thy children.

16 ^a When I thought to know this, it *was* [†] too painful for me;

17 ^b Until I went into the sanctuary of God: ⁱ then understood I their end.

18 ^{*} Surely thou didst set them in slippery places: ⁱ thou castedst them down into destruction.

19 ^a How are they brought into desolation, as in a moment! ^a they are utterly consumed with terrors,

20 ^a As a dream when *one* awaketh; so, O LORD, ^p when thou awakest, thou shalt despise ⁱ their image.

21 Thus ⁱ my heart was grieved, and I was pricked ^{*} in my reins.

22 ^{*} So foolish *was* I, and ^{*} ignorant: I was ^a as a beast [†] before thee.

23 Nevertheless, ^{*} I *am* continually with thee: ⁱ thou hast holden *me* by my right hand.

24 ^{*} Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward ^{*} receive me *to* glory.

1 Pet. 1. 9. ^a g xxvii. 6. lxxvii. 12. xcvii. 2. Prov. xxx. 2. Ec. viii. 17. Rom. x. 33. [†] Heb. *labour in mine eyes*. xxvii. 6. Luke xviii. 32—34. John xv. 18, 19. ⁱ h xxvii. 4. lxxii. 2. lxxvii. 13. cxix. 24. 110. ⁱ i xxvii. 37, 38. Job xxvii. 8. Ec. viii. 12, 13. Jer. v. 31. Luke xii. 20. xvi. 21, 23. ⁱ k xxvii. 6. Deut. xxxii. 35. Jer. xxiii. 12. ⁱ l xxvii. 20, 24. 35—38. Is. xxi. 7. xxv. 25. 2 Thes. i. 9. ⁱ m lxxvii. 9. Job xx. 5. Is. xxi. 13. Acts xii. 23. 1 Thes. v. 3. Rev. xviii. 10. ⁱ n Num. xvii. 12, 13. 1 Sam. xxviii. 20. Job xv. 21. xx. 24—25. Prov. xxviii. 1. Is. xxi. 3. 4. Dan. v. 6. ⁱ o Is. 5. Job xx. 8. Is. xxi. 7, 8. ⁱ p vii. 6. lxxvii. 65. ⁱ q xxvii. 6. ⁱ r 3. xxvii. 1. 7. ⁱ s Job xvi. 13. Lam. iii. 13. ⁱ t Is. 5. xxi. 6. Prov. xxx. 2. Ec. viii. 13. ⁱ u xxvii. 13. Is. i. 3. [†] Heb. *with thee*.

25 ^b Whom have I in heaven but thee? and there is ^{*} none upon earth *that* I desire besides thee.

26 ^d My flesh and my heart fail-eth: ^{*} but God is the [†] Strength of my heart, and ⁱ my Portion for ever.

27 For lo, ^a they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them ^b that go a whoring from thee.

28 But ⁱ it is good for me to draw near to God: I have put my trust in the LORD God, ^k that I may declare all thy works.

29 ^e xviii. 2. xxvii. 14. cxxviii. 3. Is. xl. 29—31. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. [†] Heb. *Rock*. ⁱ f xvi. 5, 6. cxix. 57. cxliii. 5. Lam. iii. 24. Rev. xxi. 3, 4, 7. xxii. 5. ⁱ g Job xxi. 14, 15. Is. xxxix. 13. Jer. xii. 2. Matt. xv. 7, 8. Eph. ii. 13, 17. ⁱ h Ex. xxxiv. 15. Num. xv. 39. Jam. iv. 4. Rev. xvii. 1—5. ⁱ i lxx. 4. lxxiv. 10. cxvi. 7. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Luke xv. 17—20. Heb. x. 19—22. Jam. iv. 8. 1 Pet. iii. 18. ⁱ k lxxvi. 16. lxxi. 17. 24. cxvii. 22. cxviii. 17.

PSALM LXXIV.

Heavy complaints to God, that in anger he had left his congregation, without any encouraging token, while insulting conquerors desolated the sanctuary, 1—9. Earnest pleas, that he would help his people according to his former powerful works for Israel, and in remembrance of his covenant; and thus silence the blasphemies and reproaches of his enemies, 10—23.

^{*} Maschil of Asaph.

O GOD, ^{*} why hast thou cast us off for ever? *why* doth thine anger ^b smoke against ⁱ the sheep of thy pasture?

2 Remember thy congregation, ^d which thou hast purchased of old; [†] the rod of ⁱ thine inheritance, ⁱ which thou hast redeemed, ^a this mount Zion, wherein thou hast dwelt.

3 ^b Lift up thy feet unto ⁱ the perpetual desolation: *even* ^{*} all *that* the enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary.

4 ⁱ Thine enemies roar in the midst of thy congregations; ^a they ^a set up their ensigns *for* signs.

5 ^a A man ^a was famous according as he had lifted up axes upon the thick trees.

6 But now they break down ^a the carved work thereof at once, with axes and hammers.

7 ^p They have ^{*} cast fire into thy sanctuary, ^a they have defiled *by casting down* ⁱ the dwelling place of thy name to the ground.

8 ^{*} They said in their hearts, Let us [†] destroy them together: they have burned up ⁱ all the synagogues of God in the land.

9 ^a We see not our sign: *there is* ^{*} no more any prophet; neither is *there* among us any that know-eth how long.

10 O God, ^a how long shall the adversary reproach? shall the enemy blaspheme thy name for ever?

11 ^p 2 Kings xxv. 9. Is. lxxv. 11. Matt. xxiii. 7. ⁱ q lxxvii. 12. Ec. xxi. 24. Deut. xii. 5. 1 Kings viii. 20. ⁱ r lxxviii. 4. cxxviii. 7. Ec. viii. 13, 14. [†] Heb. *labour*. ⁱ s 2 Kings ii. 3—5. Is. xxi. 2. Chr. xvi. 10. Matt. iv. 23. ⁱ t Ex. xxv. 13. xlii. 9, 10. Job vi. 17. Ps. xx. 22. Heb. ii. 4. ⁱ u 1 Sam. iii. 1. Am. viii. 11, 12. Mic. i. 6. ⁱ v Job. 2. Is. i. 3. Jer. 40. 50. 21. Dan. 9. 6. Rev. 10.

^{*} Or, A Psalm for *Asaph* to give instruction. lxxviii. 1. ⁱ a x. 1. xlii. 9. xliii. 9. Is. 1. 16. lxxvii. 7. Jer. lxxxi. 37. xxxiii. 24—26. Rom. xi. 1, 2. b lxxix. 5. Deut. xxxix. 20. c lxxix. 13. xcv. 7. c. 3. Jer. xlviii. 1. Ez. xxxiv. 8. 31. Luke xii. 32. John x. 28—30. d Ex. xvi. 16. Deut. ix. 29. Acts xxi. 29. [†] Or, *trile*. e xxxiii. 22. cvi. 40. cxxv. 4. Deut. iv. 20. xxxii. 9. Jer. x. 16. f Is. li. 11. Jer. 12. Tit. ii. 14. Rev. v. 5. g xlviii. 1. 2. lxxviii. 68, 69. cxxviii. 13, 14. h xlv. 23. 26. Josh. x. 24. 2 Sam. xxii. 37. 44. Is. x. 6. xvi. 10. Is. 1. 3—5. Mic. i. 3. i. 13, 14. Nah. i. 3. Is. 3. 15. Is. lxxv. 10, 11. Dan. ix. 17. Mic. iii. 12. Luke xii. 24. Rev. xii. 2. k lxxix. 1. Jer. li. 13. Lam. i. 10. Dan. viii. 11—14. Is. 27. vi. 31. Mark xi. 17. l 2 Chr. xxxvi. 17. 1 Sam. ii. 7. Luke xli. 1. Rev. xii. 6. m Jer. vi. 1—5. Matt. xxv. 14. Luke xvi. 20. n 1 Kings vi. 6. 7. Chr. iii. 14. Jer. xvi. 22, 23. o 1 Kings vi. 14. 20. 32. 35. ^{*} Heb. *sent thy sanctuary into the fire*. ⁱ q lxxvii. 12. Ec. xxi. 24. Deut. xii. 5. 1 Kings viii. 20. ⁱ r lxxviii. 4. cxxviii. 7. Ec. viii. 13, 14. [†] Heb. *labour*. ⁱ s 2 Kings ii. 3—5. Is. xxi. 2. Chr. xvi. 10. Matt. iv. 23. ⁱ t Ex. xxv. 13. xlii. 9, 10. Job vi. 17. Ps. xx. 22. Heb. ii. 4. ⁱ u 1 Sam. iii. 1. Am. viii. 11, 12. Mic. i. 6. ⁱ v Job. 2. Is. i. 3. Jer. 40. 50. 21. Dan. 9. 6. Rev. 10.

2 Is. lxiv. 12. 11 Why ² withdrawest thou thy hand, even thy right hand? ^a pluck it out of thy bosom.

b xlv. 4. Ex. xix. 5, 6. Num. xxiii. 21, 22. Is. xxiii. 22. 12 For ^b God is my King of old, ^c working salvation in the midst of the earth.

c Ex. xv. 2-15. Judg. iv. 14. 1 Sam. xix. 5. Is. lxiii. 9. Hab. iii. 12-14. 13 ^d Thou didst ^{*} divide the sea by thy strength: thou ^e brakest the heads of the [†] dragons in the waters.

d lxvi. 6. lxxviii. 15. cvi. 8, 9. cxxvi. 13-15. Ex. xiv. 21. Neh. ix. 11. Is. xi. 15, 16. 14 Thou brakest the heads of ^f leviathan in pieces, and gavest him to be ^g meat to the people inhabiting the wilderness.

* Heb. break. e Ex. xiv. 28. Is. li. 9, 10. Ez. xxix. 3. 15 Thou didst ^h cleave the fountain ⁱ and the flood: thou driedst up [†] mighty rivers.

† Or, whales. Ez. xxii. 2. f civ. 25, 26. Job iii. 8. Marg. xli. 1, &c. Is. xxvii. 1. Rev. xx. 2. 16 ^k The day is thine, the night also is thine: thou hast ^l prepared the light and the sun.

g Ex. xii. 35, 36. xiv. 30. Num. xiv. 9. 17 Thou hast ^m set all the borders of the earth: thou hast [§] made summer and winter.

b cv. 41. Ex. xvii. 5, 6. Num. xx. 11. Is. xlvi. 21. Josh. iii. 13, &c. 2 Kings ii. 8. 14. Is. xi. 16. xlv. 27. Hab. iii. 9. Marg. Rev. xvi. 12. 18 ⁿ Remember this, *that* the enemy hath reproached, O LORD, and *that* ^o the foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

† Heb. rivers of strength. k cxxv. 7-9. Gen. i. 3-5. l viii. 3. xix. 1-6. cxxvi. 7-9. Gen. i. 14-18. Matt. v. 45. 19 O deliver not the soul of ^p thy turtle-dove unto the multitude of *the wicked*: ^q forget not the congregation of thy poor for ever.

k cxxv. 7-9. Gen. i. 3-5. l viii. 3. xix. 1-6. cxxvi. 7-9. Gen. i. 14-18. Matt. v. 45. 20 ^r Have respect unto the covenant: for ^s the dark places of the earth are full of the ^t habitations of cruelty.

m xxiv. 1, 2. Deut. xxxii. 8. Acts xvii. 26. 21 ^u O let not the oppressed return ashamed: let the poor and needy praise thy name.

† Heb. made them summer, &c. Gen. viii. 22. Acts xiv. 17. n 22. lxxxix. 50, 51. cxxvii. 7. Is. lxii. 6, 7. enemies: ^a the tumult of those that rise up against thee ^{*} increaseth continually.

o xiv. 1. xxxix. 8. xciv. 2-8. Deut. xxxii. 27. Is. xxxvii. 23, 24. Ez. xx. 14. p lxviii. 13. Cant. ii. 14. iv. 1. vi. 9. Is. lx. 8. Matt. x. 16. q lxviii. 10. lxxii. 2. Zeph. iii. 12. Jam. ii. 5, 6. r lxxxix. 28. 34-36, 39. cv. 8. cvi. 45. Gen. xvii. 7. Ex. xxiv. 6-8. Lev. xxvi. 40-42. Deut. ix. 27. Jer. xxxiii. 20-26. Luke i. 72-75. Deut. xii. 31. Rom. i. 29-31. Eph. iv. 17, 18. v. 8. t Gen. xlix. 5-7. u ix. 18. xii. 5. cii. 19-21. cix. 22. Is. xlv. 17. Jer. xxxiii. 11. x ix. 19, 20. lxxix. 9, 10. y 18. lxxv. 4, 5. lxxxix. 50, 51. Is. lii. 15. z x. 11, 12. xiii. 1. a 4. ii. 1, 2. Is. xxxvii. 29. Lam. ii. 16. Rev. xvii. 14. * Heb. ascendeth.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

eth continually.

c Is. xiii. 6—8. of princes : *he is* terrible to the
xxiv. 21. Rev. kings of the earth.
vi. 15. xix. 17—21.

PSALM LXXVII.

The Psalmist relates what a sharp conflict he had sustained, under his affliction, against despondency, 1—9. And how he baffled the temptation, by meditating on the wonderful works of God for Israel, 10—20.

To the chief Musician, to Jethuthun, A Psalm * of Asaph

I CRIED unto God with my voice, *even* unto God with my voice ; and he gave ear unto me.

2 ^d In the day of my trouble I sought the LORD : * my * sore ran in the night, and ceased not : ^f my soul refused to be comforted.

3 ^g I remembered God, and was troubled : ^h I complained, and ⁱ my spirit was overwhelmed. Selah.

4 Thou ^k holdest mine eyes waking : ^l I am so troubled that I cannot speak.

5 ^m I have considered the days of old, the years of ancient times.

6 I call to remembrance ⁿ my song in the night : ^o I commune with mine own heart ; ^p and my spirit made diligent search.

7 ^q Will the LORD cast off for ever ? and ^r will he be favourable no more ?

8 ^s Is his mercy clean gone for ever ? ^t doth *his* promise fail ^u for evermore ?

9 Hath ^v God forgotten to be gracious ? hath he in anger ^w shut up his tender mercies ? Selah.

10 And I said, ^x This *is* my infirmity : *but I will remember* ^y the years of the right hand of the Most High.

11 I will ^z remember the works of the LORD ; surely I will remember thy wonders of old.

12 I ^a will meditate also of all thy work, ^b and talk of thy doings.

13 ^c Thy way, O God, *is* in the sanctuary : ^d who *is* so great a God as *our* God !

14 Thou *art* ^e the God that doest wonders : ^f thou hast declared thy strength among the people.

15 Thou hast ^g with *thine* arm redeemed thy people, ^h the sons of Jacob and Joseph. Selah.

16 ⁱ The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee ; they were afraid : the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds ^j poured out water : the skies sent out a sound : ^k thine arrows also went abroad.

18 ^l The voice of thy thunder *was* in the heaven : ^m the lightnings

2 ⁿ 5. Ex. xv. 6. Num. xxi. 21, 22. Deut. iv. 34. Hab. iii. 2—13. ^o a 10. xxviii. 5. xxviii. 11. 1 Chr. xvi. 12. Is. v. 12. ^p b cix. 34. cxlii. 5. ^q c lxxi. 24. cv. 2. cxlv. 4. 11. Deut. vi. 7. Luke xxiv. 14—32. ^r d xxviii. 4. lxviii. 2. lxxviii. 17. ^s e lxxxix. 6—9. Ex. xv. 11. Deut. xxxii. 31. Is. xl. 18, 26. xlvj. 5. ^t f lxxii. 18. lxxxvi. 10. cv. 5. cxxxvi. 4. Ex. xv. 11. Rev. xv. 8. ^u g Ex. xiii. 14. xv. 6. Josh. ix. 9, 10. Is. li. 9. lin. 10. Dan. iii. 29. vi. 27. ^v h cxxxvi. 11, 12. Ex. vi. 6. Deut. ix. 26. Is. lxiii. 9. ^w i Gen. xlviii. 3. 22. ^x k cxiv. 3—6. Ex. xiv. 21. Josh. iii. 15, 16. Hab. iii. 8—10, 15. ^y * Heb. were poured forth with water. lxxviii. 8, 9. ^z l xlviii. 14. cxlv. 6. Hab. iii. 11. ^a m cix. 3—9. Ex. xiv. 16. Job xxxviii. 1—5. Rev. xi. 12. ^b n cxviii. 4. Hab. iii. 4. Rev. xviii. 1.

lightened the world : ^a the earth trembled and shook.

19 ^b Thy way *is* in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, and ^c thy footsteps are not known.

20 ^d Thou leddest thy people like a flock by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

^e lxxviii. 52. lxxx. 1. Ex. xiii. 21. xiv. 19. Is. lxiii. 11, 12. Hos. xii. 13. Acts vii. 35, 36.

PSALM LXXVIII.

An exhortation to the people to consider the works and word of God ; that what they had learned from their fathers they might teach their children, for the benefit of their remote posterity, 1—8. An abstract of the history of Israel's deliverance from Egypt, passage through the wilderness, settlement in Canaan, and the subsequent events ; in which the mercies of God to them are contrasted with an account of their unbelief, apostacies, and idolatries, 9—66. God at length chooses Judah, Zion, and David, 67—72.

* Maschil of Asaph.

GIVE ear, O my people, *to* my law : incline your ears to the words of my mouth.

2 ^b I will open my mouth in a parable : I will utter ^c dark sayings of old ;

3 ^d Which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us.

4 ^e We will not hide *them* from their children, ^f shewing to the generation to come ^g the praises of the LORD, and his strength, and his wonderful works that he hath done.

5 For ^h he established ⁱ a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel, which he commanded our fathers, ^j that they should make them known to their children ;

6 ^k That the generation to come might know *them*, *even* the children *which* should be born, ^l *who* should arise and declare *them* to their children :

7 That they might ^m set their hope in God, and ⁿ not forget the works of God, but ^o keep his commandments :

8 And might not be ^p as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generation ; a generation *that* ^q set not their heart aright, and ^r whose spirit was not stedfast with God.

9 ^s The children of Ephraim, *being* armed, and ^t carrying bows, ^u turned back in the day of battle.

10 ^v They kept not the covenant of God, and refused to walk in his law ;

11 And ^w forgot his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them.

12 ^x ^y Marvellous things did he in the sight of their fathers, in the land of Egypt, *in* the field of ^z Zoan.

13 ^a He divided the sea, and

18, 1 Sam. iv. 10. xxi. 1. ^b ^c Heb. throwing forth. ^d e Judg. ix. 28, 38—40. Luke xxii. 3. 56—60. ^f f Deut. xxxi. 16, 20. Judg. ii. 10—12. 2 Kings xvii. 14, 15. Neh. ix. 26—29. Jer. xxxi. 32. ^g g 7. cvi. 13, 21, 22. Deut. xxxii. 13. Jer. ii. 32. ^h y 42—50. cv. 27—38. cxxxv. 9. Ex. vii.—xii. Deut. iv. 34. vi. 22. Neh. ix. 10. ⁱ z 43. Num. xiii. 22. Is. xix. 11, 13. Ez. xxi. 14. ^j a lxxv. 6. cvi. 9, 10. cxxxvi. 13—15. Ex. xiv. xv. Is. lxviii. 13. 2 Cor. x. 2, 3.

Ex. xix. 18. 2 Sam. xxii. 8. Matt. xxvii. 52. xxviii. 2. Rev. xx. 11. ^p xxix. 10. xcviii. 2. Neh. ix. 11. Nah. i. 3, 4. Hab. iii. 15. ^q Ex. xiv. 28. Rom. xi. 33. ^r lxxviii. 52. lxxx. 1. Ex. xiii. 21. xiv. 19. Is. lxiii. 11, 12. Hos. xii. 13. Acts vii. 35, 36.

* Or, A Psalm for Asaph, to give instruction. lxxiv. title.

a xlix. 1—3. Judg. v. 3. Prov. viii. 4—6. Is. li. 4. lv. 5. Matt. xii. 9.

b xlix. 4. Matt. xlii. 34, 35.

c Prov. i. 6. Matt. xiii. 11—13. Mark iv. 34.

d xlix. 1. xlviii. 8. Ex. xii. 26, 27. xiii. 8, 14, 15.

e cxlv. 4—6. Deut. iv. 9. vi. 7. Joel i. 3.

f lxxi. 18. Deut. xi. 19. Josh. iv. 6, 7, 21—24.

g ix. 14. cv. 1—5. cxlv. 5, 6. Is. lxviii. 7, &c.

h lxxxi. 5. cxix. 152. cxlvii. 19. Deut. iv. 45.

i Is. viii. 20. Rom. iii. 2. 1 John v. 9—12.

j Ex. xxv. 16, 21. xl. 3, 20.

k 3. 4. Gen. xviii. 19. Is. xxxviii. 19. Eph. vi. 4.

l lxxviii. 13. lxxi. 18. cii. 18. cxlv. 4. Esth. ix. 28.

m xc. 16. Deut. iv. 10. Josh. xxii. 24, 25. Joel i. 3.

n xl. 4. lxii. 5. xci. 14. cxxx. 6, 7. cxlvi. 5. Jer. xvii. 7, 8. 1 Pet. i. 21.

o lxxviii. 10—12. ciii. 2. cv. 5. Ex. xii. 11—13. Deut. iv. 9. vii. 18, 19. viii. 2.

p Deut. v. 29. John xiv. 21—24. 1 John iii. 22—24. v. 3. Rev. xix. 12.

q cvi. 7. Ex. xxviii. 9. xxxiii. 5. xxxiv. 9. Deut. ix. 6. 13. xxi. 27. 2 Kings xvii. 14. Ex. xx. 8. 18. Matt. xxviii. 31—33. Acts vii. 51.

r Heb. prepared not their heart. 37. 2 Chr. xii. 14. xiv. 3. xx. 33. xxx. 12.

s 37. Deut. iv. 4. Josh. xiv. 6, 9. Act. xvi. 23.

t Deut. i. 11—44. Josh. xvii. 10—16.

u Judg. xxi. 16, 20. Judg. ii. 10—12. 2 Kings xvii. 14, 15. Neh. ix. 26—29. Jer. xxxi. 32.

v 42—50. cv. 27—38. cxxxv. 9. Ex. vii.—xii. Deut. iv. 34. vi. 22. Neh. ix. 10.

w z 43. Num. xiii. 22. Is. xix. 11, 13. Ez. xxi. 14.

x lxxv. 6. cvi. 9, 10. cxxxvi. 13—15. Ex. xiv. xv. Is. lxviii. 13.

y 2 Cor. x. 2, 3.

b xxxiii. 7. Josh. iii. 16. Hab. iii. 15.
c cv. 39. Ex. xiii. 21, 22. xiv. 24. xl. 35-38. Neh. ix. 12, 19.
d cv. 41. cxiv. 8. Ex. xvii. 6. Num. xx. 11. Is. xli. 18. xliii. 20. John vii. 37, 38. 1 Cor. x. 4. Rev. xxii. 1. 17.
e Deut. viii. 15. ix. 21.
f 32. xcv. 8-10. cvi. 13-32. Deut. ix. 8. 12-22. Heb. iii. 16.
g cvi. 14, 15. Ex. xvi. 2, 3. Num. xi. 4. 1 Cor. x. 6. Jam. iv. 2, 3.
h Ex. xvi. 8-10. Num. xxi. 5. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 19. Job xxxiv. 37. Rom. ix. 20. Rev. xiii. 6. Num. xi. 4. 13. Heb. order.
i Ex. xvii. 6, 7. Num. xx. 11.
j 41. Gen. xviii. 12-14. Num. xi. 21-23.
k 31. Num. xi. 10. 1 Cor. x. 9. 11. Jude 5.
l Num. xi. 1-3. Deut. xxxii. 22. Heb. xii. 29.
m cvi. 24. Is. vii. 9. Heb. iii. 12. 18, 19. xi. 6. 1 John v. 10.
n xxxiii. 9. Is. v. 6.
o Gen. vii. 11. 2 Kings vii. 2. 19. Mal. iii. 10. lxxviii. 9. cv. 40. Ex. xvi. 4. Deut. viii. 3. Neh. ix. 15, 20. John vi. 31, &c. 1 Cor. x. 3.
p Or, Every one did eat the bread of the mighty. cii. 20.
q Ex. xvi. 8. Matt. xiv. 20. xv. 37. cxxxv. 7. Num. xi. 31.
r Heb. go.
s u Ex. xvi. 12, 13. Num. xi. 18, 19. 32.
t Heb. fowl of wing.
x cvi. 15. Num. xi. 20.
y Num. xi. 33, 34. xxii. 20-22. Prov. i. 32. Luke xvi. 19-23.
z Heb. made to bow.
a Or, young men.
z Num. xiv. xvi. xvii. xxi. 1-6. xxv. Ez. xx. 13.
a 22. Luke xvi. 31. John xii. 37.
b xc. 7-9. Num. xiv. 29. 35. xxvi. 64, 65. Deut. ii. 14-16.
c Gen. iii. 16-19. Job v. 6, 7. xiv. 1. Ec. i. 2. 13. 14. xii. 6. 13, 14.
d Num. xxi. 7. Judg. iii. 8, 9. 12-15. iv. 3. x. 7-10. Jer. xxii. 23. Hos. v. 15. vii. 14. e 7. 11. 42. cvi. 13. 21.

caused them to pass through; and he made the waters to stand as an heap.

14 ^c In the day time also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire.

15 He ^d clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave *them* drink as out of the great depths.

16 He ^e brought streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers.

17 ¶ And ^f they sinned yet more against him, by provoking the Most High in the wilderness.

18 And they tempted God in their heart, ^g by asking meat for their lust.

19 Yea, ^h they spake against God: they said, ⁱ Can God ^{*} furnish a table in the wilderness?

20 Behold, ^k he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed; ^l can he give bread also? can he provide flesh for his people?

21 Therefore, ^m the LORD heard *this*, and was wroth: so ⁿ a fire was kindled against Jacob, and anger also came up against Israel;

22 ^o Because they believed not in God, and trusted not in his salvation:

23 Though ^p he had commanded the clouds from above, and ^q opened the doors of heaven,

24 And ^r had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven.

25 ¶ Man did eat angels' food: ^s he sent them meat to the full.

26 ^t He caused an east wind to blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in the south wind.

27 ^u He rained flesh also upon them as dust, and ^v feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea.

28 And he ^w fell in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations.

29 So they did eat, and were well filled: ^x for he gave them their own desire;

30 They were not estranged from their lust. ^y But while their meat *was* yet in their mouths,

31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and ^z smote down the ^{*} chosen men of Israel.

32 ¶ For all this ^a they sinned still, and ^b believed not for his wondrous works.

33 Therefore ^b their days did he consume in vanity, and ^c their years in trouble.

34 ^d When he slew them, then they sought him: and they returned, and enquired early after God.

35 And ^e they remembered that

^f God *was* their Rock, and the high God ^g their Redeemer.

36 Nevertheless, ^h they did flatter him with their mouth, and ⁱ they lied unto him with their tongues.

37 For ^k their heart was not right with him, neither were they ^l steadfast in his covenant.

38 But ^m he, *being* full of compassion, forgave *their* iniquity, and destroyed *them* not: yea, ⁿ many a time turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath.

39 For ^o he remembered that they *were* but flesh; ^p a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.

40 ^q How oft did they ^{*} provoke him in the wilderness, and ^r grieve him in the desert!

41 Yea, ^s they turned back and tempted God, and ^t limited the Holy One of Israel.

42 They ^u remembered not his hand, *nor* ^v the day when he delivered them from [†] the enemy.

43 How ^w he had [‡] wrought his signs in Egypt, and his ^{*} wonders in the field of Zoan;

44 And had ^x turned their rivers into blood; and their floods, that they could not drink.

45 He ^y sent divers sorts of flies among them, which devoured them; and ^z frogs, which destroyed them.

46 He ^a gave also their increase unto the caterpillar, and their labour unto the locust.

47 He ^{*} destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycamore-trees with [†] frost.

48 He [‡] gave up their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to [§] hot thunderbolts.

49 He ^f cast upon them the fierceness of his anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, ^g by sending evil angels *among them*.

50 He ^{||} made a way to his anger; ^h he spared not their soul from death, but gave their ^{*} life over to the pestilence;

51 And ⁱ smote all the first-born in Egypt; ^k the chief of *their* strength in ^l the tabernacles of Ham;

52 But ^m made his own people to go forth like sheep, and guided them in the wilderness ⁿ like a flock.

53 And he led them on safely, ^o so that they feared not: ^p but the sea [†] overwhelmed their enemies.

54 And he brought them ^q to the border of his sanctuary, *even to*

f Deut. xxxii. 4. 15. 30, 31.

g Ex. vi. 6. xv. 13. Deut. vii. 8. xv. 15. Is. xli. 14. xlii. 6. xlviii. 17. lxxiii. 8, 9. Tit. ii. 14.

h cvi. 12, 13. Is. xxxix. 13. Ez. xxxiii. 31. Hos. xi. 12.

i lxxiii. 44. Marg. k cxix. 80. Hos. vii. 14. 16. x. 2. Acts viii. 21.

l 3. xlv. 17, 18. Deut. xxxi. 20. Hos. viii. 1.

m cvi. 43-45. Ex. xxxiv. 6-9. Num. xiv. 18-20. xvi. 44-48. Is. xlv. 21, 22.

n Is. xlviii. 9. Ez. xx. 8, 9. 13, 14. 17, 21, 22.

o ciii. 14-16. Gen. vi. 3. Job vii. 7. 16. Jam. iv. 14.

q 17. xcv. 8-10. cvi. 14-33. Num. xvi. 11. Deut. ix. 21, 22.

r Or, rebel against. Is. vii. 13. lxxiii. 10. Eph. iv. 30. Heb. iii. 15-17.

s Num. xiv. 4, 23. Deut. vi. 16. Acts vii. 39. Heb. iii. 8-11.

t 2 Pet. ii. 20, 21. 19, 20. Mark v. 35, 36.

u 11, 21, 22. cxxxvi. 10-15. Ex. xiii. 9. Is. xi. 11. Jer. xxxii. 21.

x cvi. 7-13. Ex. xiv. 12, 30, 31.

† Or, affliction. y cv. 27-38. cxxxv. 9. Ex. iii. 19, 20. Deut. iv. 34. vi. 22. Neh. ix. 10.

‡ Heb. set. z 12.

a cv. 29. Ex. vii. 17-21. Rev. xvi. 3-6.

b cv. 31. Ex. viii. 21-24.

c ex. 30. Ex. viii. 2-15. Rev. xvi. 13.

d cv. 34, 35. Ex. x. 12-15. Joel i. 4-7. ii. 25. Am. vii. 1, 2. Rev. ix. 2-11.

e cv. 32, 33. Ex. ix. 18-34.

† Or, great hail-stones.

‡ Heb. shut up. § Or, lightnings. Ex. ix. 28.

f xi. 6. Job xx. 23. Is. xlii. 25. Lam. iv. 11. Zeph. iii. 8. Rom. ii. 6, 9. 1 Kings xxii. 21, 22. Job i. 12. ii. 6, 7.

|| Heb. weighed a path.

h Job xxvii. 22. Ez. v. 11. vii. 4. 9. viii. 18. ix.

i 10. Rom. viii. 32. 2 Pet. ii. 4, 5.

† Or, beasts to the murrain.

‡ Or, beasts to the murrain.

§ Or, beasts to the murrain.

|| Or, beasts to the murrain.

xliv. 3. Eph. i. 14.
s xlv. 2. cv. 44.
45. cxxxv. 10—
12. cxxxvi. 18—
22. Josh. vi. xxi.
Neh. ix. 22—25.
t Num. xliii. 54.
Josh. xlii. 7. xix.
51.
u Deut. vi. 10—12.
x 40, 41. Deut.
xxii. 16—20.
xxiii. 15—21.
Judg. ii. 11, 12.
3 Kings xvii. 7.
&c. Neh. ix. 25.
26. Ez. xvi. 15
—26.
y 41. Judg. iii. 8—
7. 12.
z 8—10. 37. Hos.
vii. 16.
a Lev. xxvi. 30.
Num. xxxiii. 52.
Ez. xx. 29, 29.
b lxxix. 14. Ez.
xxiv. 14. Deut.
xxii. 16, 17, 21.
Ez. viii. 3—5.
1 Cor. x. 22.
c lxxvii. 7. Ez. xx.
4, 5. Deut. iv.
16—25. xxvii. 15.
Judg. ii. 11, 17.
x. 6. 1 Kings xi.
10. Jer. viii. 19.
Hos. xii. 2.
d xl. 4. xiv. 3—5.
Gen. xlviii. 20, 21.
e cvi. 40. Lev. xx.
23. xxvi. 44.
Lam. ii. 7. Zech.
xi. 8.
f Josh. xviii. 1. 1
Sam. i. 3. iv. 4.
11. Jer. vii. 12—
24. xvi. 6—9.
g cxxxii. 8. Judg.
xviii. 30. 1 Sam.
v. 1, 2. 2 Chr.
vi. 41.
h xxiv. 7. Ez. xl.
34. 1 Sam. vi.
21, 22.
i 1 Sam. iv. 2. 10.
k lxxix. 38. Is.
lxiv. 9.
l 21. Deut. xxix.
20. xliii. 22.
m Is. iv. 1. Jer.
vii. 34. xvi. 9.
xxv. 10.
n Heb. praised.
o 1 Sam. ii. 33. iv.
11. 17. xlii. 18.
19.
p 1 Sam. iv. 19.
20. Job xxvii.
15. Ez. xxiv. 23.
q Is. xlii. 13, 14.
r 1 Sam. v. 6—12.
vi. 4. Job xl. 12.
s Jer. xliii. 40.
t 1 Sam. vi. 21.
vii. 1, 2. 2 Sam.
vi. 2. 17.
u Gen. xlix. 3—10.
Ruth iv. 17—22.
1 Sam. xvi. 1.
2 Chr. vi. 6.
x lxxvii. 2. cxxxii.
12—14.
y 1 Kings vi. 2.
ix. 3. 2 Chr. iii. 4.
z 1 Chr. xix. 1. 19. 1 Chr. ii. 9. a cii. 25. civ. 5. cxix. 90, 91.
1 Sam. ii. 8. Job xvi. 7. Is. xlviii. 13. h. 6. Col. i. 16, 17. Rev.
xx. 11. * Heb. *founded*. b lxxix. 19, 20. 1 Sam. xvi. 11.
2 Sam. iii. 15. vi. 21. Acts xlii. 22. c Ez. iii. 1. 10. 1 Sam.
xvii. 15. &c. 2 Sam. vii. 8. 1 Kings xix. 19, 20. Am. vii. 14, 15.
Matt. iv. 18—22. † Heb. *from after*. d Gen. xxxiii. 13. Is.
xl. 11. e lxxv. 6, 7. cxlii. 7, 8. 1 Sam. ii. 7, 8. Jer. xxvii. 5, 6.
f 1 Sam. v. 2. 1 Chr. xi. 2. Ez. xxiv. 23, 24. Mic. v. 2—4. Zech.
xi. 4, &c. Matt. ii. 6. Marg. John xxi. 15—17. 1 Pet. v. 2.
g lxxv. 2. ci. 1—8. 2 Sam. viii. 15. 1 Kings ix. 4. xv. 5. Is. vi. 2—
4. Acts xlii. 22, 36. h 1 Kings iii. 6—9. 23. Zech. xi. 15—17.
2 Cor. iii. 5, 6. 2 Tim. ii. 15. Jam. i. 5.
PSALM LXXIX.
The Psalmist complains to God of the desola-
tions of Jerusalem, and the cruel insults of

the heathen, 1—5. He prays for deliverance
and forgiveness; and that the Lord would
glorify himself, by avenging his people on
their oppressors, 6—13.

A Psalm * of Asaph.

O God, * the heathen are come
b into thine inheritance; c thy
holy temple have they defiled;
d they have laid Jerusalem on heaps.
2 * The dead bodies of thy ser-
vants have they given to be meat
unto the fowls of the heaven, the
flesh of thy saints unto the beasts
of the earth.
3 f Their blood have they shed
like water round about Jerusalem;
g and there was none to bury them.
4 We are h become a reproach
to our neighbours, i a scorn and
derision to them that are round
about us.
5 k How long, LORD? l wilt
thou be angry for ever? shall m thy
jealousy burn like fire?
6 n Pour out thy wrath o upon
the heathen that p have not known
thee, and upon the kingdoms q that
have not called upon thy name.
7 For r they have devoured Ja-
cob, and s laid waste his dwelling-
place.
8 t O remember not against us
* former iniquities; u let thy ten-
der mercies speedily prevent us:
for v we are brought very low.
9 Help us, O God of our salva-
tion, y for the glory of thy name;
and deliver us, z and purge away
our sins, a for thy name's sake.
10 b Wherefore should the hea-
then say, Where is their God?
c let him be known among the
heathen in our sight, d by the † re-
venging of the blood of thy servants
which is shed.
11 Let e the sighing of the pri-
soner come before thee; f accord-
ing to the greatness of ‡ thy pow-
er, preserve thou those that are
§ appointed to die;
12 And f render unto our neigh-
bours sevenfold into their bosom
their reproach, h wherewith they
have reproached thee, O LORD.
13 So we i thy people and sheep
of thy pasture will give thee thanks
for ever: k we will shew forth thy
praise to l all generations.

lxxiv. 10. t xxv. 7. Ez. xxxiv. 2. 1 Kings xvii. 18. Is. lxiv. 9.
Hos. viii. 14. ix. 9. Rev. xviii. 5. * Or, the iniquities of them
that were before us. Gen. xv. 16. Ez. ii. 3. Dan. ix. 16. Matt.
xxiii. 32, 33. u xxi. 3. lxxix. 16, 17. x cvi. 43. cxvi. 6. cxlii.
6. Deut. xxxiii. 43. y cxv. 1. 2 Chr. xiv. 11. Mal. ii. 2. Eph.
i. 6. z xxv. 11. lxx. 3. Dan. ix. 9, 10. a Josh. vii. 9. 16.
xlii. 25. xlviii. 9. Jer. xiv. 7. Ez. xx. 9, 14. b xlii. 3. 10.
cxv. 2. Joel ii. 17. Mic. vii. 10. c ix. 16. lxxii. 11. lxxviii. 17.
19. Ez. vi. 7. vii. 5. Ez. xxxvi. 23. xxxix. 22. d Jer. li. 36.
Rev. xviii. 20. † Heb. *vengeance*. Rom. xii. 19. e xlii. 5.
lxxix. 31. cii. 20. Is. xlii. 7. f cxlii. 6, 7. Num. xiv. 17—19.
Matt. vi. 13. Eph. iii. 20. ‡ Heb. *their own*. Is. xxxvii. 2.
§ Heb. the children of death. ch. 20. g Gen. iv. 15. Lev. xxv.
21, 28. Is. lxv. 6, 7. Jer. xxxii. 18. Luke vi. 38. h xlii. 16.
lxxiv. 18, 22. i lxxiv. 1. xcv. 7. c. 3. k xlv. 17. cxlv. 4.
Is. xlii. 21. † Heb. *generation and generation*.

PSALM LXXX.

The Psalmist prays for the tokens of God's spe-
cial presence with his people, and deprecates
his displeasure, 1—7. The former and pre-
sent state of Israel is represented by a vine
planted, and flourishing heretofore, but now

* Or, for. lxxiv.
title.
a lxxiv. 3, 4. lxxix.
12, 13. 2 Kings
xxi. 12—16. xxv.
1, &c. 2 Chr.
xxxvi. 3, &c.
Luke xxi. 24.
Rev. xi. 2.
b lxxiv. 2. lxxviii.
71. Ez. vii. 21.
ix. 11.
c lxxiv. 7, 8.
2 Kings xxiv. 13.
Lam. i. 10. Ez.
ix. 7.
d 2 Kings xxv. 9,
10. 2 Chr.
xxxvi. 19. Jer.
xvii. 18. xxxix.
8. lli. 13. Mic.
ii. 12.
e Jer. vii. 33. xv.
3. xvi. 4. xxxiv.
20.
f 10. Matt. xxiii.
35. Rom. viii.
36. Rev. xvi. 6.
xvii. 6. xviii.
24.
g cxli. 7. Jer. viii.
1, 2. xiv. 16.
xv. 3. xvi. 33.
Rev. xi. 9.
h xlv. 13, 14.
lxxix. 6. lxxix.
41. Jer. xxiv.
9. xxv. 18. xlii.
18. Lam. ii. 16,
16. v. 1. Ez.
xxxv. 12. xxxvi.
3, 15.
i 1 Kings ix. 7.
Neh. ii. 19. iv.
1—4.
k xlii. 1, 2. lxxiv.
10. lxxv. 4.
lxxix. 46. Rev.
vi. 10.
l lxxv. 5. ciii. 9.
Is. lxiv. 9. Mic.
vii. 18.
m Deut. xxix. 20.
xxxii. 15. 22.
Ez. xxxvi. 25.
Zeph. i. 18. iii.
8.
n lxxiv. 24. Is. xlii.
25. Rev. xvi. 1,
&c.
o Is. xlii. xliii.
xlv. Jer. x. 25.
xxv. 29. xlvii. 11.
p ix. 16, 17. Is.
xlv. 4, 5. John
xvi. 3. xvii. 26.
Acts xvii. 27.
Rom. i. 28.
2 Thes. i. 8.
q xiv. 4. cxlv. 13.
Rom. x. 12—14.
1 Cor. i. 2.
r lxxv. 1. Is. ix.
12. Jer. i. 7. ii.
34, 35. Zech. i.
15.
s 2 Chr. xxxvi. 21.
Is. xlii. 1—12.
Is. lxiv. 9.
* Or, the iniquities of them
that were before us. Gen. xv. 16. Ez. ii. 3. Dan. ix. 16. Matt.
xxiii. 32, 33. u xxi. 3. lxxix. 16, 17. x cvi. 43. cxvi. 6. cxlii.
6. Deut. xxxiii. 43. y cxv. 1. 2 Chr. xiv. 11. Mal. ii. 2. Eph.
i. 6. z xxv. 11. lxx. 3. Dan. ix. 9, 10. a Josh. vii. 9. 16.
xlii. 25. xlviii. 9. Jer. xiv. 7. Ez. xx. 9, 14. b xlii. 3. 10.
cxv. 2. Joel ii. 17. Mic. vii. 10. c ix. 16. lxxii. 11. lxxviii. 17.
19. Ez. vi. 7. vii. 5. Ez. xxxvi. 23. xxxix. 22. d Jer. li. 36.
Rev. xviii. 20. † Heb. *vengeance*. Rom. xii. 19. e xlii. 5.
lxxix. 31. cii. 20. Is. xlii. 7. f cxlii. 6, 7. Num. xiv. 17—19.
Matt. vi. 13. Eph. iii. 20. ‡ Heb. *their own*. Is. xxxvii. 2.
§ Heb. the children of death. ch. 20. g Gen. iv. 15. Lev. xxv.
21, 28. Is. lxv. 6, 7. Jer. xxxii. 18. Luke vi. 38. h xlii. 16.
lxxiv. 18, 22. i lxxiv. 1. xcv. 7. c. 3. k xlv. 17. cxlv. 4.
Is. xlii. 21. † Heb. *generation and generation*.

xl. lx. *titles.*
 • Or, for *Asaph.*
 v. 1. lv. 1.
 e xxiii. 1. Is. xl.
 11. Ez. xxxiv.
 23. John x. 14.
 Heb. xiii. 20. 1
 Pet. ii. 25.
 d lxxvii. 20. lxxviii.
 52. Is. xlix. 9.
 10. lxiii. 11.
 John x. 3, 4.
 e xcix. 1. Ex.
 xxv. 20—22.
 1 Sam. iv. 4.
 2 Sam. vi. 2.
 2 Kings xix. 15.
 Ez. ix. 3. x. 4.
 f 3. 7. 19. 1. 2.
 Deut. xxxiii. 2. us.
 Job x. 3. Is. lx.
 1. Ez. xliii. 2.
 Dan. ix. 17.
 Rev. xxi. 23.
 g Num. ii. 18—23.
 x. 21—24.
 h xxv. 23. xlv.
 23—26. lxxviii.
 28. Is. xlii. 13,
 14.
 † Heb. *come for*
salvation to us.
 Is. xxv. 9. xxxiii.
 22.
 i 7. 19. lxxxv. 4.
 1 Kings xviii.
 37. Jer. xxxi.
 18, 19. Lam. v.
 21.
 k 1. iv. 6. lvii. 1.
 cxix. 135. Num.
 vi. 25, 26.
 l lxxxv. 5. Is.
 lviii. 2, 3. 6—9.
 Lam. iii. 44.
 Matt. xv. 22—
 28. Luke xviii.
 1—8.
 † Heb. *smoke.*
 lxxiv. 1. Deut.
 xxix. 20.
 m xlii. 3. cii. 9.
 Job vi. 7. Is.
 xxx. 20. Ez. iv.
 16, 17.
 n Jer. xv. 10.
 o xlv. 13, 14.
 lxxix. 4. Judg.
 xvi. 25. Is. xxxvi.
 8, 12—20. xxxvii.
 23. Jer. xlviii. 27.
 Ez. xxxvi. 4.
 Rev. xi. 10.
 p 3. 19. li. 10.
 Luke i. 16, 17.
 q Is. xxx. 15. lxiv.
 5. Jer. iv. 14.
 Mark iv. 12.
 r Is. v. 1—7. xxviii.
 2, 3. Jer. ii. 21.
 Ez. xv. 6. xvii.
 6. Matt. xxi. 33,
 &c. John xv. 1.
 s xlv. 2. lxxviii.
 55. Jer. xviii. 9,
 10.
 t ev. 44. Ex. xxiii.
 28—30. Josh.
 xxiv. 13—15.
 Neh. ix. 22—25.
 u Is. xxvii. 6.
 xxxvii. 31. Jer.
 xii. 2.
 x 1 Kings iv. 20.
 25. 1 Chr. xxi. 5.
 xxvii. 23, 24.
 • Heb. *cedars of*
God. civ. 16.
 y lxxii. 8. Gen. xv.
 18. Ex. xxiii. 31.
 1 Kings iv. 21.
 24. 1 Chr. xxvii.
 34. z lxxxix. 40, 41. Is. v. 5. xviii. 5, 6. Nah. ii. 2. Luke xx.
 16. a 2 Kings xviii. xix. xxiv. xxv. 2 Chr. xxxii. xxxvi. Jer.
 iv. 7. xxxix. 1—3. li. 34. lii. 7. 12—14. b vii. 7. xc. 13. Is.
 lxiii. 17. Joel ii. 14. Mal. iii. 7. Acts xv. 16. c xxxiii. 13. Is.
 lxiii. 15. Lam. iii. 50. Dan. ix. 16—19. d 8. Is. v. 1, 2. Jer.
 ii. 21. Mark xii. 1. John xv. 1. e lxxxix. 21. Is. xi. 1. xlix.
 5. Jer. xliii. 5, 6. Ez. xvii. 22—24. Zech. vi. 12. f lxxix. 5.
 Is. xxvii. 11. Ez. xx. 47, 48. John xv. 6. g lxxxix. 11. lxxvi.
 3, 7. xc. 7. 2 Thes. i. 9. h 15. ex. 1. Dan. vii. 13, 14. John
 21—29. i lxxix. 13. John vi. 65—69. Heb. x. 38, 39.

wasted and trodden down, 8—13. A prayer
 that the Lord would cause this vine again to
 prosper, 14—19.

To the chief Musician upon ^a Sho-
 shannim Eduth, A Psalm * of
 Asaph.

^b **G**IVE ear, ^c O Shepherd of Is-
 rael, thou that ^d leadest Jo-
 seph like a flock; thou that ^e dwell-
 est *between* the cherubims, ^f shine
 forth.

2 ^g Before Ephraim, and Ben-
 jamin, and Manasseh, ^h stir up
 thy strength, and ⁱ come *and* save

3 ^j Turn us again, O God, and
^k cause thy face to shine; and we
 shall be saved.

4 O LORD God of hosts, ^l how
 long wilt thou ^m be angry against
 the prayer of thy people?

5 Thou ⁿ feedest them with the
 bread of tears; and givest them
 tears to drink in great measure.

6 ^o Thou makest us a strife unto
 our neighbours: and ^p our enemies
 laugh among themselves.

7 ^q Turn us again, O God of
 hosts, and cause thy face to shine;
 and ^r we shall be saved.

8 ^s ¶ Thou hast brought ^t a vine
 out of Egypt: ^u thou hast cast out
 the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou ^v preparedst *room* be-
 fore it, and didst cause it ^w to
 take deep root, ^x and it filled the
 land.

10 The hills were covered with
 the shadow of it, and the boughs
 thereof *were like* the * goodly
 cedars.

11 ^y She sent out her boughs
 unto the sea, and her branches unto
 the river.

12 Why hast thou *then* ^z broken
 down her hedges, so that all they
 which pass by the way do pluck
 her?

13 ^a The boar out of the wood
 doth waste it, and the wild beast of
 the field doth devour it.

14 ^b Return, we beseech thee,
 O God of hosts: ^c look down from
 heaven, and behold, and visit this
 vine;

15 And ^d the vineyard which
 thy right hand hath planted, and
^e the Branch *that* thou madest
 strong for thyself.

16 *It* ^f is burned with fire, *it is*
 cut down: ^g they perish at the re-
 buke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon ^h the
 man of thy right hand, upon the
 son of man *whom* thou madest
 strong for thyself.

18 ⁱ So will not we go back from
 thee. z lxxxix. 40, 41. Is. v. 5. xviii. 5, 6. Nah. ii. 2. Luke xx.
 16. a 2 Kings xviii. xix. xxiv. xxv. 2 Chr. xxxii. xxxvi. Jer.
 iv. 7. xxxix. 1—3. li. 34. lii. 7. 12—14. b vii. 7. xc. 13. Is.
 lxiii. 17. Joel ii. 14. Mal. iii. 7. Acts xv. 16. c xxxiii. 13. Is.
 lxiii. 15. Lam. iii. 50. Dan. ix. 16—19. d 8. Is. v. 1, 2. Jer.
 ii. 21. Mark xii. 1. John xv. 1. e lxxxix. 21. Is. xi. 1. xlix.
 5. Jer. xliii. 5, 6. Ez. xvii. 22—24. Zech. vi. 12. f lxxix. 5.
 Is. xxvii. 11. Ez. xx. 47, 48. John xv. 6. g lxxxix. 11. lxxvi.
 3, 7. xc. 7. 2 Thes. i. 9. h 15. ex. 1. Dan. vii. 13, 14. John
 21—29. i lxxix. 13. John vi. 65—69. Heb. x. 38, 39.

thee: ^k quicken us, and we will
 call upon thy name.

19 ^l Turn us again, O LORD
 God of hosts; ^m cause thy face to
 shine, and we shall be saved.

PSALM LXXXI.

An exhortation to praise God with Psalms and
 musical instruments, especially on the so-
 lemn feasts, 1—3. God demanded this, be-
 cause of his kindness to Israel, 4—7. He
 commands the people to renounce idolatry,
 and trust in him alone; and complains of
 their disobedience, which had turned to their
 own loss, 8—16.

To the chief Musician upon ^a Git-
 tith, A Psalm * of Asaph.

^b **S**ING aloud unto God ^c our
 Strength: ^d make a joyful
 noise unto ^e the God of Jacob.

2 Take ^f a Psalm, and bring
 hither the timbrel, the pleasant
 harp with the psaltery.

3 ^g Blow up the trumpet ^h in
 the new moon, in the time appoint-
 ed, on ⁱ our solemn feast day.

4 For this *was* a statute for Is-
 rael, *and* a law of the God of
 Jacob.

5 This he ordained ^k in Joseph
^l for a testimony, when he went
 out ^m through the land of Egypt:
ⁿ *where* I heard a language *that*
 I understood not.

6 ^o I removed his shoulder from
 the burden: his hands ^p were de-
 livered ^q from the ^r pots.

7 ^s Thou calledst in trouble, and
 I delivered thee; I answered thee
 in ^t the secret place of thunder:
^u I proved thee at the waters of
^v Meribah. Selah.

8 ^w Hear, O my people, and I
 will testify unto thee: O Israel,
^x if thou wilt hearken unto me;

9 ^y There shall no ^z strange god
 be in thee; neither shalt thou wor-
 ship any strange god.

10 ^a I *am* the LORD thy God,
 which brought thee out of the land
 of Egypt: ^b open thy mouth wide,
 and I will fill it.

11 But ^c my people would not
 hearken to my voice; and Israel
^d would none of me.

12 So ^e I gave them up unto
^f their own hearts' lust: *and* ^g they
 walked in their own counsels.

13 ^h Oh that my people had
 hearkened unto me, *and* Israel
 had walked in my ways!

14 ⁱ I should soon have subdued
 their enemies, and ^j turned my
 hand against their adversaries.

15 ^k The haters of the LORD
 should have ^l submitted themselves
 unto him: but ^m their time should
 have endured for ever.

a cvi. 12, 13. Jer. ii. 11—13. vii. 23, 24. Zech. vii. 11. b Ex.
 xxxii. 1. Deut. xxxii. 15. Prov. i. 30. Heb. x. 29. c Gen. vi.
 3. Acts vii. 42. xiv. 16. Rom. i. 26, 27. 2 Thes. ii. 9—11. d Ex. xi. 9. Is.
 xxx. 1. Jer. vii. 24. xlv. 16, 17. e Deut. v. 29. x. 12, 13. xxxii.
 29. Is. xlviii. 18. Matt. xxiii. 37. Luke xix. 41, 42. f Num. xiv.
 9, 45. Josh. xxiii. 13. Judg. ii. 20—23. g Am. i. 8. Zech. xiii. 7.
 h lxxxiii. 2. &c. Ex. xx. 5. Deut. vii. 10. John xv. 22, 23. Rom. i.
 30. viii. 7. i Or, *yielded feigned obedience.* Heb. *lied.* xviii. 44.
 lvi. 3. Marg. i. cii. 28. Is. lxxv. 22. Joel iii. 20.

k lxxxv. 6. cxix.
 25. 37. 40. 107.
 154. 156. Cant.
 i. 4. Phil. ii. 12,
 13.
 l 3. 7. Jer. iii. 22,
 23.
 m 1. xxvii. 4, 9. xxxi. 16. xlv. 8—

a viii. *title.*
 b Or, for *Asaph.*
 c lxxvii. 4. Jer.
 xxxi. 7.
 d xlviii. 1, 2. xxviii.
 7. lii. 7. Phil. iv.
 13.
 e xlv. 11. Gen.
 i. 17. Matt. xxii.
 32.
 f xcii. 3. xcv. 1, 2.
 cxlix. 1—3. Mark
 xiv. 26. Eph. v.
 19. Col. iii. 16.
 Jam. v. 13.
 g xcviii. 6. Num.
 x. 1—9. 1 Chr.
 xv. 24. xvi. 6.
 42. 2 Chr. v. 12.
 xiii. 13, 13.
 h Lev. xxiii. 24.
 Num. x. 10.
 xxviii. 11. 2.
 Kings iv. 23.
 Col. ii. 16.
 i Num. xv. 3.
 Deut. xvi. 15.
 2 Chr. ii. 4. viii.
 13. Lam. ii. 6.
 Nah. i. 15.
 k lxxvii. 15. lxxx.
 1, 2. Am. vi. 6.
 l lxxviii. 5. Ex.
 xiii. 8, 9. 14—
 17. Deut. iv.
 45. Ez. xx. 20.
 † Or, *against.* Ex.
 xii. 12, 27, 29.
 m cxiv. 1. Deut.
 xxxii. 29. Is.
 xxviii. 11. Jer.
 v. 15. 1 Cor.
 xiv. 21, 21.
 n Ex. i. 14. vi. 6.
 Is. ix. 4. x. 27.
 Matt. xi. 29.
 • Heb. *passed*
away.
 o lxxviii. 13.
 † Or, *baskets.*
 p l. 15. xci. 14, 15.
 Ex. ii. 23. m.
 10. 30, 31.
 q Ex. xiv. 24. xix.
 19. xx. 18—21.
 r Ex. xvii. 6, 7.
 Num. xx. 13, 24.
 Deut. xxxiii. 9.
 † Or, *strife.*
 s l. 7. Deut. xxxii.
 46. Is. lv. 3, 4.
 John iii. 11. 32.
 33. Acts xx. 21.
 1 John v. 9.
 t 13. xiv. 7. Ex.
 xv. 26. Deut. v.
 27. Is. i. 19.
 u Ex. xi. 3—5. 1
 Cor. viii. 5, 6.
 x Deut. vi. 14.
 xxxii. 12. Is.
 xliii. 12. Mal. ii.
 11.
 y Ex. xx. 2. Jer.
 xi. 4. xxxi. 31—
 33.
 z xxxvii. 4. John
 vii. 37. xv. 7. xvi. 22. Eph. iii. 19, 20. Rev. xxi. 6. xxii. 17.
 a cvi. 12, 13. Jer. ii. 11—13. vii. 23, 24. Zech. vii. 11. b Ex.
 xxxii. 1. Deut. xxxii. 15. Prov. i. 30. Heb. x. 29. c Gen. vi.
 3. Acts vii. 42. xiv. 16. Rom. i. 26, 27. 2 Thes. ii. 9—11. d Ex. xi. 9. Is.
 xxx. 1. Jer. vii. 24. xlv. 16, 17. e Deut. v. 29. x. 12, 13. xxxii.
 29. Is. xlviii. 18. Matt. xxiii. 37. Luke xix. 41, 42. f Num. xiv.
 9, 45. Josh. xxiii. 13. Judg. ii. 20—23. g Am. i. 8. Zech. xiii. 7.
 h lxxxiii. 2. &c. Ex. xx. 5. Deut. vii. 10. John xv. 22, 23. Rom. i.
 30. viii. 7. i Or, *yielded feigned obedience.* Heb. *lied.* xviii. 44.
 lvi. 3. Marg. i. cii. 28. Is. lxxv. 22. Joel iii. 20.

16 He should have * fed them also with the * finest of the wheat: and with ¹ honey out of the rock should I have satisfied thee.

PSALM LXXXII.

The Psalmist reminds magistrates of God's authority over them, and urges them to do their duty. 1-4. He reproves their ignorance and wickedness, and warns them of their approaching doom. 5-7. He prays for the establishment of God's kingdom, 8.

A Psalm * of Asaph.

GOD standeth in the congregation of the mighty; he judgeth among ^b the gods.

2 ^c How long will ye ^d judge unjustly, and ^e accept the persons of the wicked? Selah.

3 † Defend the poor and fatherless: ^f do justice to the afflicted and needy.

4 ^g Deliver the poor and needy; ^h rid them out of the hand of the wicked.

5 They ⁱ know not, neither will they understand; ^k they walk on in darkness: ^l all the foundations of the earth are ‡ out of course.

6 ^m I have said, Ye are gods: and all of you are children of the Most High.

7 But ⁿ ye shall die like men, and fall ^o like one of the princes.

8 ^p Arise, O God, judge the earth: for ^q thou shalt inherit all nations.

1. Ex. xxii. 9. 28. John x. 34-36. n xlix. 12. Job xxi. 32. Ez. xxxi. 14. o lxxxii. 11. p vii. 6. xvi. 23. Am. vii. 2-7. 17. Zeph. iii. 8. q ii. 8. xii. 28. Rev. xi. 15. xv. 4.

PSALM LXXXIII.

The Psalmist appeals to God concerning a formidable conspiracy of the enemies of Israel, 1-8. He prays that they may be confounded, for a warning to others, and for the honour of God, 9-18.

A Song or Psalm * of Asaph.

KEEP not thou silence, O God: hold not thy peace, and ^b be not still, O God.

2 For, lo, ^c thine enemies make a tumult: and they ^d that hate thee have ^e lifted up the head.

3 They ^f have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted against ^g thy hidden ones.

4 They have said, ^h Come, and let us cut them off from being a nation; that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For ⁱ they have consulted together with one ^j consent; ^k they are confederate against thee;

6 The tabernacles of ^l Edom, and the Ishmaelites; of Moab, and ^m the Hagarenes;

7 ⁿ Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek; the Philistines with the inhabitants of Tyre;

8 ^o Assur also is joined with them: they have ^p holpen ^q the children of Lot. Selah.

k Josh. x. 6-8. 2 Sam. x. 6-8. Is. vii. 2. 1 2 Chr. xx. 1. 10. 11. 19. Gen. xiv. 12-16. 1 Chr. v. 10. 19. 20. Josh. xiii. 5. Ez. xxvii. 2. o Gen. x. 11. xiv. 3. q Heb. been

9 Do unto them ^a as thou hast done unto the Midianites; ^b as thou hast done to Sisera, as to Jabin, at the brook ^c of Kison:

10 Which perished at ^d En-dor: ^e they became ^f as dung for the earth.

11 Make their nobles like ^g Oreb, and like Zeeb: yea, all their princes as ^h Zebah, and as Zalmunna:

12 Who said, ⁱ Let us take to ourselves the houses of God in possession.

13 ^j O my God, make them like a wheel: ^k as the stubble before the wind.

14 ^l As the fire burneth the wood, and as ^m the flame setteth the mountains on fire;

15 So ⁿ persecute them with thy tempest, and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 ^o Fill their faces with shame; that they may seek thy name, O LORD.

17 ^p Let them be confounded and troubled for ever; yea, let them be put to shame, and perish:

18 ^q That men may know that thou, ^r whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art ^s the Most High over all the earth.

h xxxv. 4. 26. xl. 14, 15. cix. 29. i ix. 16. lix. 13. 1 Kings xviii. 37. 2 Kings xix. 19. Is. v. 16. Jer. xvi. 21. Ez. xxx. 19. xxxviii. 23. k Gen. xvi. 14. Ex. vi. 9. l xcii. 5. Is. liv. 5. Dan. iv. 25. 32. Mic. iv. 13. Zech. iv. 14.

PSALM LXXXIV.

The Psalmist expresses his strong affection for the courts of God, 1-3. He shows the blessedness of those who attend there, or cordially resort thither, 4-7. He prays to be restored to them; and celebrates the great goodness of God to his people, 8-12.

To the chief Musician upon ^a Gittith, A Psalm * for the sons of Korah.

HOW amiable are thy tabernacles, ^b O LORD of hosts!

2 ^c My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth, for the courts of the LORD: ^d my heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God.

3 Yea, ^e the sparrow hath found an house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young, ^f even thine altars, O LORD of hosts, my King and my God.

4 ^g Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: ^h they will be still praising thee. Selah.

5 Blessed is the man, ⁱ whose strength is in thee: ^j in whose heart are the ways of them.

6 ^k Who passing through the valley of ^l Baca, make it a well; ^m the rain also † filleth the pools.

7 ⁿ They go from ^o strength to strength, ^p every one of them ^q in Zion appeareth before God.

8 O LORD God of hosts, hear my prayer: give ear, O God of Jacob, Selah.

* Or, muddy rivers, make him a well, &c. 2 Sam. v. 22. 23. m lxxvii. 9. 2 Kings iii. 2-20. † Heb. covered. n Job xvii. 9. Prov. iv. 18. Is. xl. 31. John xv. 2. 2 Cor. iii. 18. Pet. iii. 18. ‡ Heb. company to company. o lxxiii. 3. Deut. xvi. 16. Is. xlvii. 13. Jer. xxxi. 6. Zech. xiv. 16. John vi. 36, 40. xiv. 3. 1 Thess. iv. 17. p 11. xcvii. 1. Gen. xv. 1. Deut. xxxii. 20.

q ii. 2. 6. Marg. 1
xxxix. 20. 1
Sam. ii. 10. 2
Sam. xxiii. 1. 2
Chr. vi. 42. Acts
iv. 27.
r 1, 2. xxvii. 4.
xlvi. 3. 4. lxiii.
2. Luke ii. 46.
Rom. viii. 5, 6.
Phil. iii. 20.
s Heb. i. *I would
choose rather to
sit at the thresh-
hold.* Jam. ii. 3.
xvii. 14, 15.
xxvi. 8-10.
xli. 4, 5.
t xxvii. 1. Is. lx.
19, 20. Mal. iv.
2. John i. 9, 10.
viii. 12. Rev. xxi. 23.
exix. 114. Gen. xv. 1. Prov. ii. 7. x John i. 16. Rom. viii.
16-18. 2 Cor. iii. 18. iv. 17. Phil. i. 6. y xxxiv. 9, 10.
lxxxv. 12. Matt. vi. 33. Phil. iv. 19. z xv. 2. Prov. ii. 7. x.
9. xxviii. 6. 18. Mic. ii. 7. Gal. ii. 14. a ii. 12. xxxiv. 8.
lxiii. 8. cxlvi. 5, 6. Is. xxx. 18. 1. 10. Jer. xvii. 7, 8.

PSALM LXXXV.

Thankful recollections of former mercies from God to Israel, 1-3. Earnest prayers for grace, mercy, and peace, 4-7. Prophetic assurances of a gracious answer, especially by the coming of the Messiah, and in his glorious salvation, 8-13.

* Or, of. xlii. title.

a Lev. xvi. 42.
Joel ii. 18. Zech.
i. 16.

† Or, well pleased
with. lxxvii. 7.

b xiv. 7. cxvii. 1. 2.
Ezra i. 11. ii.
1. Jer. xxx. 18.

xxx. 23. Ex.
xxxix. 25. Joel
iii. 1.

c xxxii. 1. lxxix.
8, 9. Jer. i. 20.
Mic. vii. 18.

Acts xiii. 39.
d Is. vi. 7. xii. 1.
liv. 7-10. John
i. 29.

† Or, turned thine
anger from
waxing hot. Ex.
xxxii. 11. 22.
Deut. xiii. 17.

e lxxx. 3. 7. 19.
Jer. xxxi. 18.
Lam. v. 21. Mal.
iv. 6.

f xxv. 2. xxvii. 1.
Mic. vii. 7. 13-
20. John iv. 22.

g lxxviii. 38. Is.
x. 25. Dan. ix.
16.

h lxxiv. 1. lxxvii.
9. lxxix. 5.
lxxxix. 46. Is.
lxiv. 9-12. Mic.
vii. 18.

i Luke xxi. 24.
Rev. xv. 21-
23.

k lxxx. 18. cxxxviii.
7. Ezra ix. 3, 9.
Is. lvii. 15. Hos.
vi. 2. Hab. iii. 2.

l liii. 6. Ezra
iii. 11. 13. Jer.
xxxiii. 11.

m l. 23. xci. 16.
Jer. xlii. 12.

n Hab. ii. 1. Heb.
xii. 25.

o xxi. 11. Is.
lvii. 19. Zech. ix. 10. John xiv. 27. xx. 19. 26. Acts x. 36. 2
Cor. v. 18-20. Eph. ii. 17. 2 Thes. iii. 16. p l. 5. Eph.
i. 1, 2. q John v. 14. viii. 11. Acts iii. 26. Gal. iv. 9. 2
Tim. ii. 19. Heb. x. 26-29. 2 Pet. ii. 20-22. Rev. ii. 4, 5. iii. 19.
Gen. xxv. 7. 1 Sam. xxiv. 23. Prov. xvi. 11. xxvii. 22. s xxiv.
4, 5. l. 23. exix. 155. Is. xlv. 13. Mark xii. 32-34. John vii. 17.
Acts x. 2-4. xi. 13, 14. xii. 26. t Is. iv. 5. Hag. ii. 7-9.
Zech. ii. 5. 8. Luke ii. 32. John i. 14. u lxxxix. 14. c. 5.
Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7. Mic. vii. 20. Luke i. 54-56. John i. 17. x lxxii.
3. Is. xxxii. 16-18. xlv. 22. Jer. xlii. 5, 6. Rom. iii. 25. v. 1-21.
y Is. iv. 2. xlv. 8. liii. 2. John xiv. 6. 1 John v. 20,
21. z Is. xlii. 21. Matt. iii. 17. xvii. 5. Luke ii. 14. 2 Cor.
v. 21. Eph. i. 6. a xxxiv. 13, 17. Mic. vi. 8. 1 Cor. i. 30.

1. 2. Is. xxvi. 16. Lam. iii. 55-57. Jon. ii. 2. Luke xlii. 44.
Heb. v. 7. q lxxxix. 6. 8. Ex. xv. 11. Is. xl. 18. 25. Jer. x.
6, 7. 16. Dan. iii. 29. r cxxxvi. 4. Deut. iii. 24. iv. 34.
s xxii. 27-31. lxxv. 14. lxxvii. 7. lxxviii. 8. 19. cli. 15. Is. ii. 2-4. xi.
9. lix. 19. lxxv. 23. Zech. xiv. 9. Rom. xi. 15. 25. Rev. xi. 15.
xv. 4. xx. 3. t Rom. xv. 9. Eph. i. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 9. u 8.
lxxii. 18. lxxvii. 14. cxlv. 3-5. Job xi. 7. Dan. vi. 26, 27. Acts
ii. 19-22. iv. 30. Rom. xv. 18. 19. Heb. ii. 4. x Deut. vi.
4. xxxii. 39. Is. xxxvii. 16. 20. xlv. 6, 8. Mark xii. 29. 1 Cor.
viii. 4. Eph. iv. 6. y v. 8. xxv. 4. 12. xlvii. 11. cxix. 33.
73. cxliii. 8-10. Job xxxiv. 32. John vi. 45, 46. Eph. iv. 24.
z xxvi. 8. cxix. 30. Mal. ii. 6. 2 John 4. 3 John 3, 4. a Jer.
xxxii. 38. 39. Hos. x. 2. xiv. 8. Zeph. i. 5. Matt. vi. 22-24.
Acts ii. 46. 1 Cor. x. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 3. Col. iii. 17. 22, 23.
b xxxiv. 1. cxli. 1-3. cxlv. 33. cxlv. 1-3. cxlvi. 1, 2. 1 Chr. xxix.
13. 20. Is. xlii. 1. Rev. v. 9-13. Eph. 5. 6. c ix. 1. Deut.
vi. 5. Prov. iii. 5, 6. Acts viii. 37. Eph. v. 19. d Rom. xv.
6. 1 Cor. vi. 20. x. 31. e lxxii. 10. cxli. 8-12. cxlii. 4. Luke
i. 58. f xvi. 10. lvi. 13. lxxxviii. 6. cxvi. 8. Job xxxiii. 18. 22.
24. 28. Is. xxxviii. 17. Jon. ii. 3-6. g Or, grave. g xxxvi.
11. liv. 3. cxix. 51. 69. 85. cxl. 5. 2 Sam. xv. 1, &c.

1. 2. Is. xxvi. 16. Lam. iii. 55-57. Jon. ii. 2. Luke xlii. 44.
Heb. v. 7. q lxxxix. 6. 8. Ex. xv. 11. Is. xl. 18. 25. Jer. x.
6, 7. 16. Dan. iii. 29. r cxxxvi. 4. Deut. iii. 24. iv. 34.
s xxii. 27-31. lxxv. 14. lxxvii. 7. lxxviii. 8. 19. cli. 15. Is. ii. 2-4. xi.
9. lix. 19. lxxv. 23. Zech. xiv. 9. Rom. xi. 15. 25. Rev. xi. 15.
xv. 4. xx. 3. t Rom. xv. 9. Eph. i. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 9. u 8.
lxxii. 18. lxxvii. 14. cxlv. 3-5. Job xi. 7. Dan. vi. 26, 27. Acts
ii. 19-22. iv. 30. Rom. xv. 18. 19. Heb. ii. 4. x Deut. vi.
4. xxxii. 39. Is. xxxvii. 16. 20. xlv. 6, 8. Mark xii. 29. 1 Cor.
viii. 4. Eph. iv. 6. y v. 8. xxv. 4. 12. xlvii. 11. cxix. 33.
73. cxliii. 8-10. Job xxxiv. 32. John vi. 45, 46. Eph. iv. 24.
z xxvi. 8. cxix. 30. Mal. ii. 6. 2 John 4. 3 John 3, 4. a Jer.
xxxii. 38. 39. Hos. x. 2. xiv. 8. Zeph. i. 5. Matt. vi. 22-24.
Acts ii. 46. 1 Cor. x. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 3. Col. iii. 17. 22, 23.
b xxxiv. 1. cxli. 1-3. cxlv. 33. cxlv. 1-3. cxlvi. 1, 2. 1 Chr. xxix.
13. 20. Is. xlii. 1. Rev. v. 9-13. Eph. 5. 6. c ix. 1. Deut.
vi. 5. Prov. iii. 5, 6. Acts viii. 37. Eph. v. 19. d Rom. xv.
6. 1 Cor. vi. 20. x. 31. e lxxii. 10. cxli. 8-12. cxlii. 4. Luke
i. 58. f xvi. 10. lvi. 13. lxxxviii. 6. cxvi. 8. Job xxxiii. 18. 22.
24. 28. Is. xxxviii. 17. Jon. ii. 3-6. g Or, grave. g xxxvi.
11. liv. 3. cxix. 51. 69. 85. cxl. 5. 2 Sam. xv. 1, &c.

1. 2. Is. xxvi. 16. Lam. iii. 55-57. Jon. ii. 2. Luke xlii. 44.
Heb. v. 7. q lxxxix. 6. 8. Ex. xv. 11. Is. xl. 18. 25. Jer. x.
6, 7. 16. Dan. iii. 29. r cxxxvi. 4. Deut. iii. 24. iv. 34.
s xxii. 27-31. lxxv. 14. lxxvii. 7. lxxviii. 8. 19. cli. 15. Is. ii. 2-4. xi.
9. lix. 19. lxxv. 23. Zech. xiv. 9. Rom. xi. 15. 25. Rev. xi. 15.
xv. 4. xx. 3. t Rom. xv. 9. Eph. i. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 9. u 8.
lxxii. 18. lxxvii. 14. cxlv. 3-5. Job xi. 7. Dan. vi. 26, 27. Acts
ii. 19-22. iv. 30. Rom. xv. 18. 19. Heb. ii. 4. x Deut. vi.
4. xxxii. 39. Is. xxxvii. 16. 20. xlv. 6, 8. Mark xii. 29. 1 Cor.
viii. 4. Eph. iv. 6. y v. 8. xxv. 4. 12. xlvii. 11. cxix. 33.
73. cxliii. 8-10. Job xxxiv. 32. John vi. 45, 46. Eph. iv. 24.
z xxvi. 8. cxix. 30. Mal. ii. 6. 2 John 4. 3 John 3, 4. a Jer.
xxxii. 38. 39. Hos. x. 2. xiv. 8. Zeph. i. 5. Matt. vi. 22-24.
Acts ii. 46. 1 Cor. x. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 3. Col. iii. 17. 22, 23.
b xxxiv. 1. cxli. 1-3. cxlv. 33. cxlv. 1-3. cxlvi. 1, 2. 1 Chr. xxix.
13. 20. Is. xlii. 1. Rev. v. 9-13. Eph. 5. 6. c ix. 1. Deut.
vi. 5. Prov. iii. 5, 6. Acts viii. 37. Eph. v. 19. d Rom. xv.
6. 1 Cor. vi. 20. x. 31. e lxxii. 10. cxli. 8-12. cxlii. 4. Luke
i. 58. f xvi. 10. lvi. 13. lxxxviii. 6. cxvi. 8. Job xxxiii. 18. 22.
24. 28. Is. xxxviii. 17. Jon. ii. 3-6. g Or, grave. g xxxvi.
11. liv. 3. cxix. 51. 69. 85. cxl. 5. 2 Sam. xv. 1, &c.

1. 2. Is. xxvi. 16. Lam. iii. 55-57. Jon. ii. 2. Luke xlii. 44.
Heb. v. 7. q lxxxix. 6. 8. Ex. xv. 11. Is. xl. 18. 25. Jer. x.
6, 7. 16. Dan. iii. 29. r cxxxvi. 4. Deut. iii. 24. iv. 34.
s xxii. 27-31. lxxv. 14. lxxvii. 7. lxxviii. 8. 19. cli. 15. Is. ii. 2-4. xi.
9. lix. 19. lxxv. 23. Zech. xiv. 9. Rom. xi. 15. 25. Rev. xi. 15.
xv. 4. xx. 3. t Rom. xv. 9. Eph. i. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 9. u 8.
lxxii. 18. lxxvii. 14. cxlv. 3-5. Job xi. 7. Dan. vi. 26, 27. Acts
ii. 19-22. iv. 30. Rom. xv. 18. 19. Heb. ii. 4. x Deut. vi.
4. xxxii. 39. Is. xxxvii. 16. 20. xlv. 6, 8. Mark xii. 29. 1 Cor.
viii. 4. Eph. iv. 6. y v. 8. xxv. 4. 12. xlvii. 11. cxix. 33.
73. cxliii. 8-10. Job xxxiv. 32. John vi. 45, 46. Eph. iv. 24.
z xxvi. 8. cxix. 30. Mal. ii. 6. 2 John 4. 3 John 3, 4. a Jer.
xxxii. 38. 39. Hos. x. 2. xiv. 8. Zeph. i. 5. Matt. vi. 22-24.
Acts ii. 46. 1 Cor. x. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 3. Col. iii. 17. 22, 23.
b xxxiv. 1. cxli. 1-3. cxlv. 33. cxlv. 1-3. cxlvi. 1, 2. 1 Chr. xxix.
13. 20. Is. xlii. 1. Rev. v. 9-13. Eph. 5. 6. c ix. 1. Deut.
vi. 5. Prov. iii. 5, 6. Acts viii. 37. Eph. v. 19. d Rom. xv.
6. 1 Cor. vi. 20. x. 31. e lxxii. 10. cxli. 8-12. cxlii. 4. Luke
i. 58. f xvi. 10. lvi. 13. lxxxviii. 6. cxvi. 8. Job xxxiii. 18. 22.
24. 28. Is. xxxviii. 17. Jon. ii. 3-6. g Or, grave. g xxxvi.
11. liv. 3. cxix. 51. 69. 85. cxl. 5. 2 Sam. xv. 1, &c.

1. 2. Is. xxvi. 16. Lam. iii. 55-57. Jon. ii. 2. Luke xlii. 44.
Heb. v. 7. q lxxxix. 6. 8. Ex. xv. 11. Is. xl. 18. 25. Jer. x.
6, 7. 16. Dan. iii. 29. r cxxxvi. 4. Deut. iii. 24. iv. 34.
s xxii. 27-31. lxxv. 14. lxxvii. 7. lxxviii. 8. 19. cli. 15. Is. ii. 2-4. xi.
9. lix. 19. lxxv. 23. Zech. xiv. 9. Rom. xi. 15. 25. Rev. xi. 15.
xv. 4. xx. 3. t Rom. xv. 9. Eph. i. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 9. u 8.
lxxii. 18. lxxvii. 14. cxlv. 3-5. Job xi. 7. Dan. vi. 26, 27. Acts
ii. 19-22. iv. 30. Rom. xv. 18. 19. Heb. ii. 4. x Deut. vi.
4. xxxii. 39. Is. xxxvii. 16. 20. xlv. 6, 8. Mark xii. 29. 1 Cor.
viii. 4. Eph. iv. 6. y v. 8. xxv. 4. 12. xlvii. 11. cxix. 33.
73. cxliii. 8-10. Job xxxiv. 32. John vi. 45, 46. Eph. iv. 24.
z xxvi. 8. cxix. 30. Mal. ii. 6. 2 John 4. 3 John 3, 4. a Jer.
xxxii. 38. 39. Hos. x. 2. xiv. 8. Zeph. i. 5. Matt. vi. 22-24.
Acts ii. 46. 1 Cor. x. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 3. Col. iii. 17. 22, 23.
b xxxiv. 1. cxli. 1-3. cxlv. 33. cxlv. 1-3. cxlvi. 1, 2. 1 Chr. xxix.
13. 20. Is. xlii. 1. Rev. v. 9-13. Eph. 5. 6. c ix. 1. Deut.
vi. 5. Prov. iii. 5, 6. Acts viii. 37. Eph. v. 19. d Rom. xv.
6. 1 Cor. vi. 20. x. 31. e lxxii. 10. cxli. 8-12. cxlii. 4. Luke
i. 58. f xvi. 10. lvi. 13. lxxxviii. 6. cxvi. 8. Job xxxiii. 18. 22.
24. 28. Is. xxxviii. 17. Jon. ii. 3-6. g Or, grave. g xxxvi.
11. liv. 3. cxix. 51. 69. 85. cxl. 5. 2 Sam. xv. 1, &c.

1. 2. Is. xxvi. 16. Lam. iii. 55-57. Jon. ii. 2. Luke xlii. 44.
Heb. v. 7. q lxxxix. 6. 8. Ex. xv. 11. Is. xl. 18. 25. Jer. x.
6, 7. 16. Dan. iii. 29. r cxxxvi. 4. Deut. iii. 24. iv. 34.
s xxii. 27-31. lxxv. 14. lxxvii. 7. lxxviii. 8. 19. cli. 15. Is. ii. 2-4. xi.
9. lix. 19. lxxv. 23. Zech. xiv. 9. Rom. xi. 15. 25. Rev. xi. 15.
xv. 4. xx. 3. t Rom. xv. 9. Eph. i. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 9. u 8.
lxxii. 18. lxxvii. 14. cxlv. 3-5. Job xi. 7. Dan. vi. 26, 27. Acts
ii. 19-22. iv. 30. Rom. xv. 18. 19. Heb. ii. 4. x Deut. vi.
4. xxxii. 39. Is. xxxvii. 16. 20. xlv. 6, 8. Mark xii. 29. 1 Cor.
viii. 4. Eph. iv. 6. y v. 8. xxv. 4. 12. xlvii. 11. cxix. 33.
73. cxliii. 8-10. Job xxxiv. 32. John vi. 45, 46. Eph. iv. 24.
z xxvi. 8. cxix. 30. Mal. ii. 6. 2 John 4. 3 John 3, 4. a Jer.
xxxii. 38. 39. Hos. x. 2. xiv. 8. Zeph. i. 5. Matt. vi. 22-24.
Acts ii. 46. 1 Cor. x. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 3. Col. iii. 17. 22, 23.
b xxxiv. 1. cxli. 1-3. cxlv. 33. cxlv. 1-3. cxlvi. 1, 2. 1 Chr. xxix.
13. 20. Is. xlii. 1. Rev. v. 9-13. Eph. 5. 6. c ix. 1. Deut.
vi. 5. Prov. iii. 5, 6. Acts viii. 37. Eph. v. 19. d Rom. xv.
6. 1 Cor. vi. 20. x. 31. e lxxii. 10. cxli. 8-12. cxlii. 4. Luke
i. 58. f xvi. 10. lvi. 13. lxxxviii. 6. cxvi. 8. Job xxxiii. 18. 22.
24. 28. Is. xxxviii. 17. Jon. ii. 3-6. g Or, grave. g xxxvi.
11. liv. 3. cxix. 51. 69. 85. cxl. 5. 2 Sam. xv. 1, &c.

1. 2. Is. xxvi. 16. Lam. iii. 55-57. Jon. ii. 2. Luke xlii. 44.
Heb. v. 7. q lxxxix. 6. 8. Ex. xv. 11. Is. xl. 18. 25. Jer. x.
6, 7. 16. Dan. iii. 29. r cxxxvi. 4. Deut. iii. 24. iv. 34.
s xxii. 27-31. lxxv. 14. lxxvii. 7. lxxviii. 8. 19. cli. 15. Is. ii. 2-4. xi.
9. lix. 19. lxxv. 23. Zech. xiv. 9. Rom. xi. 15. 25. Rev. xi. 15.
xv. 4. xx. 3. t Rom. xv. 9. Eph. i. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 9. u 8.
lxxii. 18. lxxvii. 14. cxlv. 3-5. Job xi. 7. Dan. vi. 26, 27. Acts
ii. 19-22. iv. 30. Rom. xv. 18. 19. Heb. ii. 4. x Deut. vi.
4. xxxii. 39. Is. xxxvii. 16. 20. xlv. 6, 8. Mark xii. 29. 1 Cor.
viii. 4. Eph. iv. 6. y v. 8. xxv. 4. 12. xlvii. 11. cxix. 33.
73. cxliii. 8-10. Job xxxiv. 32. John vi. 45, 46. Eph. iv. 24.
z xxvi. 8. cxix. 30. Mal. ii. 6. 2 John 4. 3 John 3, 4. a Jer.
xxxii. 38. 39. Hos. x. 2. xiv. 8. Zeph. i. 5. Matt. vi. 22-24.
Acts ii. 46. 1 Cor. x. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 3. Col. iii. 17. 22, 23.
b xxxiv. 1. cxli. 1-3. cxlv. 33. cxlv. 1-3. cxlvi. 1, 2. 1 Chr. xxix.
13. 20. Is. xlii. 1. Rev. v. 9-13. Eph. 5. 6. c ix. 1. Deut.
vi. 5. Prov. iii. 5, 6. Acts viii. 37. Eph. v. 19. d Rom. xv.
6. 1 Cor. vi. 20. x. 31. e lxxii. 10. cxli. 8-12. cxlii. 4. Luke
i. 58. f xvi. 10. lvi. 13. lxxxviii. 6. cxvi. 8. Job xxxiii. 18. 22.
24. 28. Is. xxxviii. 17. Jon. ii. 3-6. g Or, grave. g xxxvi.
11. liv. 3. cxix. 51. 69. 85. cxl. 5. 2 Sam. xv. 1, &c.

1. 2. Is. xxvi. 16. Lam. iii. 55-57. Jon. ii. 2. Luke xlii. 44.
Heb. v. 7. q lxxxix. 6. 8. Ex. xv. 11. Is. xl. 18. 25. Jer. x.
6, 7. 16. Dan. iii. 29. r cxxxvi. 4. Deut. iii. 24. iv. 34.
s xxii. 27-31. lxxv. 14. lxxvii. 7. lxxviii. 8. 19. cli. 15. Is. ii. 2-4. xi.
9. lix. 19. lxxv. 23. Zech. xiv. 9. Rom. xi. 15. 25. Rev. xi. 15.
xv. 4. xx. 3. t Rom. xv. 9. Eph. i. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 9. u 8.
lxxii. 18. lxxvii. 14. cxlv. 3-5. Job xi. 7. Dan. vi. 26, 27. Acts
ii. 19-22. iv. 30. Rom. xv. 18. 19. Heb. ii. 4. x Deut. vi.
4. xxxii. 39. Is. xxxvii. 16. 20. xlv. 6, 8. Mark xii. 29. 1 Cor.
viii. 4. Eph. iv. 6. y v. 8. xxv. 4. 12. xlvii. 11. cxix. 33.
73. cxliii. 8-10. Job xxxiv. 32. John vi. 45, 46. Eph. iv. 24.
z xxvi. 8. cxix. 30. Mal. ii. 6. 2 John 4. 3 John 3, 4. a Jer.
xxxii. 38. 39. Hos. x. 2. xiv. 8. Zeph. i. 5. Matt. vi. 22-24.
Acts ii. 46. 1 Cor. x. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 3. Col. iii. 17. 22, 23.
b xxxiv. 1. cxli. 1-3. cxlv. 33. cxlv. 1-3. cxlvi. 1, 2. 1 Chr. xxix.
13. 20. Is. xlii. 1. Rev. v. 9-13. Eph. 5. 6. c ix. 1. Deut.
vi. 5. Prov. iii. 5, 6. Acts viii. 37. Eph. v. 19. d Rom. xv.
6. 1 Cor. vi. 20. x. 31. e lxxii. 10. cxli. 8-12. cxlii. 4. Luke
i. 58. f xvi. 10. lvi. 13. lxxxviii. 6. cxvi. 8. Job xxxiii. 18. 22.
24. 28. Is. xxxviii. 17. Jon. ii. 3-6. g Or, grave. g xxxvi.
11. liv. 3. cxix. 51. 69. 85. cxl. 5. 2 Sam. xv. 1, &c.

1. 2. Is. xxvi. 16. Lam. iii. 55-57. Jon. ii. 2. Luke xlii. 44.
Heb. v. 7. q lxxxix. 6. 8. Ex. xv. 11. Is. xl. 18. 25. Jer. x.
6, 7. 16. Dan. iii. 29. r cxxxvi. 4. Deut. iii. 24. iv. 34.
s xxii. 27-31. lxxv. 14. lxxvii. 7. lxxviii. 8. 19. cli. 15. Is. ii. 2-4. xi.
9. lix. 19. lxxv. 23. Zech. xiv. 9. Rom. xi. 15. 25. Rev. xi. 15.
xv. 4. xx. 3. t Rom. xv. 9. Eph. i. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 9. u 8.
lxxii. 18. lxxvii. 14. cxlv. 3-5. Job xi. 7. Dan. vi. 26, 27. Acts
ii. 19-22. iv. 30. Rom. xv. 18. 19. Heb. ii. 4. x Deut. vi.
4. xxxii. 39. Is. xxxvii. 16. 20. xlv. 6, 8. Mark xii. 29. 1 Cor.
viii. 4. Eph. iv. 6. y v. 8. xxv. 4. 12. xlvii. 11. cxix. 33.
73. cxliii. 8-10. Job xxxiv. 32. John vi. 45, 46. Eph. iv. 24.
z xxvi. 8. cxix. 30. Mal. ii. 6. 2 John 4. 3 John 3, 4. a Jer.
xxxii. 38. 39. Hos. x. 2. xiv. 8. Zeph. i. 5. Matt. vi. 22-24.
Acts ii. 46. 1 Cor. x. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 3. Col. iii. 17. 22, 23.
b xxxiv. 1. cxli. 1-3. cxlv. 33. cxlv. 1-3. cxlvi. 1, 2. 1 Chr. xxix.
13. 20. Is. xlii. 1. Rev. v. 9-13. Eph. 5. 6. c ix. 1. Deut.
vi. 5. Prov. iii. 5, 6. Acts viii. 37. Eph. v. 19. d Rom. xv.
6. 1 Cor. vi. 20. x. 31. e lxxii. 10. cxli. 8-12. cxlii. 4. Luke
i. 58. f xvi. 10. lvi. 13. lxxxviii. 6. cxvi. 8. Job xxxiii. 18. 22.
24. 28. Is. xxxviii. 17. Jon. ii. 3-6. g Or, grave. g xxxvi.
11. liv. 3. cxix. 51. 69. 85. cxl. 5. 2 Sam. xv. 1, &c.

1. 2. Is. xxvi. 16. Lam. iii. 55-57. Jon. ii. 2. Luke xlii. 44.
Heb. v. 7. q lxxxix. 6. 8. Ex. xv. 11. Is. xl. 18. 25. Jer. x.
6, 7. 16. Dan. iii. 29. r cxxxvi. 4. Deut. iii. 24. iv. 34.
s xxii. 27-31. lxxv. 14. lxxvii. 7. lxxviii. 8. 19. cli. 15. Is. ii. 2-4. xi.
9. lix. 19. lxxv. 23. Zech. xiv. 9. Rom. xi. 15. 25. Rev. xi. 15.
xv. 4. xx. 3. t Rom. xv. 9. Eph. i. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 9. u 8.
lxxii. 18. lxxvii. 14. cxlv. 3-5. Job xi. 7. Dan. vi. 26, 27. Acts
ii. 19-22. iv. 30. Rom. xv. 18. 19. Heb. ii. 4. x Deut. vi.
4. xxxii. 39. Is. xxxvii. 16. 20. xlv. 6, 8. Mark xii. 29. 1 Cor.
viii. 4. Eph. iv. 6. y v. 8. xxv. 4. 12. xlvii. 11. cxix. 33.
73. cxliii. 8-10. Job xxxiv. 32. John vi. 45, 46. Eph. iv. 24.
z xxvi. 8. cxix. 30. Mal. ii. 6. 2 John 4. 3 John 3, 4. a Jer.
xxxii. 38. 39. Hos. x. 2. xiv. 8. Zeph. i. 5. Matt. vi. 22-24.
Acts ii. 46. 1 Cor. x. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 3. Col. iii. 17. 22, 23.
b xxxiv. 1. cxli. 1-3. cxlv. 33. cxlv. 1-3. cxlvi. 1, 2. 1 Chr. xxix.
13. 20. Is. xlii. 1. Rev. v. 9-13. Eph. 5. 6. c ix. 1. Deut.
vi. 5. Prov. iii. 5, 6. Acts viii. 37. Eph. v. 19. d Rom. xv.
6. 1 Cor. vi. 20. x. 31. e lxxii. 10. cxli. 8-12. cxlii. 4. Luke
i. 58. f xvi. 10. lvi. 13. lxxxviii. 6. cxvi. 8. Job xxxiii. 18. 22.
24. 28. Is. xxxviii. 17. Jon. ii. 3-6. g Or, grave. g xxxvi.
11. liv. 3. cxix. 51. 69. 85. cxl. 5. 2 Sam. xv. 1, &c.

that which is good; and ^b our land shall yield her increase.

13 ^c Righteousness shall go before him; and ^d shall set us in the way of his steps.

PSALM

h 2 Sam. xvi. 20 against me, and ^h the assemblies of
-23. xvii. 1-7. * violent men have sought after my
14. Matt. xxvi. soul; ⁱ and have not set thee before
3, 4. xxvii. 1, 2. them.

• Heb. terrible. 15 * But thou, O LORD, art a
x. 4. 11. 13. xiv. God full of compassion, and gra-
4. xxvii. 1. Ez. cious, long-suffering, and plenteous
viii. 12. lx. 9. in ⁱ mercy and truth.

• 5. ciii. 8. cxxx. 16 O ^a turn unto me, and have
4. cxlv. 8. Ex. mercy upon me; ^a give thy strength
xxiv. 6, 7. unto thy servant, and save ^o the
Num. xiv. 18. son of thine handmaid.

17 * Shew me a token for good;
i xviii. 3. John * that they which hate me may see
1. 17. Rom. xv. it, and be ashamed: because ^r thou,
8, 9. LORD, hast holpen me, and com-
m xxv. 16. lxix. forted me.

18. xc. 13. cxix. 132. n xxviii. 7, 8. lxxxiv. 5. cxxxviii. 3. Is. xl. 29-31. Zech.
x. 12. Eph. iii. 16. vi. 10. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. o cxvii. 16.
cxix. 94. Luke i. 38. p xli. 10, 11. lxxiv. 9. Is. xxxviii. 22.
q lxxi. 9-13. cix. 29. Mic. vii. 8-10. r xl. 1. lxxi. 20, 21.

PSALM LXXXVII.

Zion honourable above the rest of the land,
1-3; and the church above the nations of the
earth, 4-7.

A Psalm or Song * for the sons of
Korah.

^a HIS foundation is in ^b the holy
mountains.

2 * The LORD loveth the gates
of Zion more than all the dwellings
of Jacob.

3 ^d Glorious things are spoken of
thee, O city of God. Selah.

4 I will make mention of * Ra-
hab and * Babylon to them that
know me: behold Philistia, and
* Tyre, with ^b Ethiopia; ⁱ this man
was born there.

5 And * of Zion it shall be said,
This and that man was born in
her: and ⁱ the Highest himself shall
establish her.

6 The LORD shall count, ^m when
he writeth up the people, *that* ^a this
man was born there. Selah.

7 * As well the singers as the
players on instruments *shall be*
there: ^p all my springs are in thee.

1 Kings x. 1, &c. Acts viii. 27. i 1 Sam. xvii. 5. 2 Sam. xxi.
22, &c. Is. xix. 11. Ez. xxxviii. 2, &c. k Is. xliiv. 4, 5. John
i. 12-14. iii. 3-5. Gal. iii. 26-28. Heb. xi. 32-40. xii. 1, 2. 22-
24. 1 Pet. i. 23, 24. l Ez. xlvi. 35. Matt. xvi. 18. Rom.
viii. 31. m xxii. 30. Is. iv. 3. Ez. ix. 4. xiii. 9. Luke x. 20.
Phil. iv. 3. Rev. xiii. 8. n Jer. iii. 19. Gal. iv. 26-31. Rev.
xx. 15. o lxxviii. 24, 25. 1 Chr. xv. 16. &c. xxv. 1. &c. Rev.
xiv. 1-3. p xlv. 4. Is. xii. 3. John i. 16. iv. 10. 14. vii.
37. Rev. xxi. 6. xxi. 17.

PSALM LXXXVIII.

The Psalmist bewails before God his compli-
cated sufferings, with great energy of expres-
sion; and pleads earnestly for deliverance,
1-18.

A Song or Psalm * for the sons of
Korah, to the chief Musician up-
on * Mahalath Leannoth, † Ma-
schil of ^b Heman the Ezrahite.

O ^d LORD God of my salvation,
^d I have cried day and night
before thee:

2 * Let my prayer come before
thee: incline thine ear unto my
cry;

3 For ^r my soul is full of troubles:
1. Neh. i. 6. Is. lxvii. 6. Luke ii. 37. xviii. 7. 1 The. iii. 10. 2
Tim. i. 3. e lxxix. 11. cxl. 1, 2. 1 Kings viii. 31. Lam.
iii. 8. f 14, 15. xxi. 11-21. lxxv. 17-21. lxxvi. 2. cxlii. 3.
4. Job vi. 2-4. Is. liii. 3, 10, 11. Lam. iii. 15-19. Matt. xxvi. 37
-39. Mark xiv. 33, 34.

and ^r my life draweth nigh unto the
grave.

4 ^b I am counted with them that
go down into the pit: I am ⁱ as a
man *that hath* no strength:

5 * Free among the dead, like the
slain that lie in the grave, ⁱ whom
thou rememberest no more: and
they are ^m cut off * from thy hand.

6 Thou hast laid me ^a in the
lowest pit, ^o in darkness, ^p in the
deeps.

7 ^a Thy wrath lieth hard upon
me, and thou hast afflicted *me* ^r with
all thy waves. Selah.

8 * Thou hast put away mine
acquaintance far from me, ^r thou
hast made me an abomination unto
them: ^a I am shut up, and I cannot
come forth.

9 * Mine eye mourneth by reason
of affliction: LORD, ^r I have called
daily upon thee, * I have stretched
out my hands unto thee.

10 ^a Wilt thou shew wonders to
the dead? ^b shall the dead arise
and praise thee? Selah.

11 Shall thy loving-kindness be
declared in the grave? *or* thy faith-
fulness ^c in destruction?

12 Shall thy wonders be known
^d in the dark? and thy righteous-
ness ^c in the land of forgetfulness?

13 But unto thee have I cried, O
LORD; ^r and in the morning shall
my prayer prevent thee.

14 LORD, ^r why castest thou off
my soul? ^b why hidest thou thy face
from me.

15 ⁱ I am afflicted, and ready to
die from *my* youth up: ^a while I
suffer thy terrors I am distracted.

16 ⁱ Thy fierce wrath goeth over
me; thy terrors have ^m cut me off.

17 ⁿ They came round about me
* daily like water; they compassed
me about together.

18 * Lover and friend hast thou
put far from me, *and* mine ac-
quaintance into darkness.

xxvi. 6. Prov. xv. 11. Matt. vii. 13. Rom. ix. 22. 2 Pet. ii. 1.
d cxliii. 3. Job x. 21, 22. Is. viii. 22. Matt. viii. 12. Jude 13. e 5.
xxvi. 12. Ec. viii. 10. iv. 5. f v. 3. cxix. 147, 148. Mark i. 35.
g xliii. 2. lxxvii. 7-9. Matt. xxvii. 46. h xii. 1. xlv. 24. lxx.
17. Job xii. 24. i lxxviii. 14. Job xvii. 1. 11-16. Is. liii. 3.
k xlii. 14, 15. Job vi. 3. vii. 11-16. Is. liii. 10. Zech. xiii. 7.
Luke xii. 44. l lxxviii. 1, 2. lxxix. 46. m Is. vii. 7. 11. cxl. 10. Is.
lii. 4-6. Rom. viii. 32. Gal. iii. 13. n Is. liii. 8. Dan. ix.
26. o xxii. 16. xlv. 7. lxx. 1, 2. cxvi. 3. Job xvi. 12, 13. xix.
14, 15. Lam. iii. 5-7. Matt. xxvii. 39-44. Or, all the day.
o 9. xxi. 11. Job ix. 12-15.

PSALM LXXXIX.

The Psalmist praises God for his covenanted
mercies to David; celebrating his greatness,
excellency, and wonderful works; and shew-
ing the fidelity of his people, 1-18. He en-
laces on the promises of the covenant made
with David and his Seed, 19-37. He com-
plains of the afflicted state of David's king-
dom, with earnest prayers and expostulations,
38-51. He concludes with blessing the Lord,
52.

* Maschil of * Ethan the Ezrahite.

^b I WILL sing of the mercies of ^d
the LORD for ever: ^c with my
mouth will I make known ^a thy
faithfulness to [†] all generations.

† Heb. generation and generation. d cxix. 90. Marg.

• Or, of.
a liii. title.
† Or, A Psalm of
Heman the Ez-
rahite, giving
instruction.
b 1 Kings iv. 31.
1 Chr. ii. 6.
c xxiii. 1. li. 14.
lxx. 7. lxx. 5.
lxxiii. 19. 20.
lxxiv. 9. cxl. 7.
Gen. xlix. 18.
Is. xii. 2. Luke
i. 47. ii. 30. Tit.
ii. 10. 13. iii. 4
-7.
d xxii. 2. lxxvii.
3. Neh. i. 6. Is. lxvii. 6. Luke ii. 37. xviii. 7. 1 The. iii. 10. 2
Tim. i. 3. e lxxix. 11. cxl. 1, 2. 1 Kings viii. 31. Lam.
iii. 8. f 14, 15. xxi. 11-21. lxxv. 17-21. lxxvi. 2. cxlii. 3.
4. Job vi. 2-4. Is. liii. 3, 10, 11. Lam. iii. 15-19. Matt. xxvi. 37
-39. Mark xiv. 33, 34.

g cviii. 18. Job
xxxiii. 22.
h xxxviii. 1. xxx.
9. cxliii. 7. Job
xviii. 1. Is.
xxxviii. 17, 18.
Ez. xxvi. 20.
Jon. ii. 6. 2 Cor.
i. 9.
i xxxi. 12. cix. 22
-24. Rom. v. 6.
k Is. xiv. 9-12.
xxxviii. 10-12.
Ez. xxxii. 18-
32.
l cxxxvi. 23. Gen.
vii. 1. xix. 29.
m 16. xxxi. 22. Job
vi. 9. xi. 10.
• Or, by thy hand.
n xl. 2. lxxvii. 13.
Deut. xxxiii. 22.
o cxliii. 3. Prov.
iv. 19. Lam. iii.
2. John xii. 46.
Jude 6. 13.
p lxxix. 15.
q xxxviii. 1-6.
xc. 7-11. cii.
10. Job vi. 4. x.
16. John iii. 36.
Rom. ii. 5-9.
Rev. vi. 16, 17.
xlii. 7. Jon. ii. 3.
18. xxxi. 11.
cxlii. 4. 1 Sam.
xxiii. 18-20.
Job. xix. 13-
19. John xi. 87.
Is. xlix. 7. lxxi.
2. Zech. xi. 8.
Matt. xxvii. 21
-25. John xv.
23. 24.
u Job xix. 8. Lam.
iii. 7-9.
x xxxviii. 10. xlii.
3. cii. 9. Job.
xvi. 20. xvi. 7.
Lam. iii. 48, 49.
John xi. 32.
y 1. 17. lxxvii.
3.
z lxxviii. 31. cxlii.
6. Ex. xvii. 11.
Job xi. 13.
a vi. 5. xxx. 9.
cxv. 17. cxviii.
17. Is. xxviii.
18, 19. Mark v.
35, 36.
b Job xiv. 7-12.
Is. xvi. 19. Ez.
xxxvii. 11-14.
Luke vii. 12-
16. 1 Cor. xv.
52-56.
c iv. 23. lxxix. 18.
Job xxi. 30.
xxvi. 6. Prov. xv. 11. Matt. vii. 13. Rom. ix. 22. 2 Pet. ii. 1.
d cxliii. 3. Job x. 21, 22. Is. viii. 22. Matt. viii. 12. Jude 13. e 5.
xxvi. 12. Ec. viii. 10. iv. 5. f v. 3. cxix. 147, 148. Mark i. 35.
g xliii. 2. lxxvii. 7-9. Matt. xxvii. 46. h xii. 1. xlv. 24. lxx.
17. Job xii. 24. i lxxviii. 14. Job xvii. 1. 11-16. Is. liii. 3.
k xlii. 14, 15. Job vi. 3. vii. 11-16. Is. liii. 10. Zech. xiii. 7.
Luke xii. 44. l lxxviii. 1, 2. lxxix. 46. m Is. vii. 7. 11. cxl. 10. Is.
lii. 4-6. Rom. viii. 32. Gal. iii. 13. n Is. liii. 8. Dan. ix.
26. o xxii. 16. xlv. 7. lxx. 1, 2. cxvi. 3. Job xvi. 12, 13. xix.
14, 15. Lam. iii. 5-7. Matt. xxvii. 39-44. Or, all the day.
o 9. xxi. 11. Job ix. 12-15.

e xxxvi. 5. ciii. 2 For I have said, * Mercy shall
17. Neh. i. 5. ix. be built up for ever: thy faithful-
f 5. 37. cxix. 89. ness ^f shalt thou establish in the
cxlvi. 6. Num. very heavens.
xxiii. 19. Matt. 3 ^g I have made a covenant
xxiv. 35. Heb. with ^h my chosen, ⁱ I have sworn
vi. 18. unto David my servant,
g 28. 34. 39. 4 ^k Thy seed will I establish for
2 Sam. vii. 10— ever, and build up thy throne [†] to
16. xxiii. 5. Is. all generations. Selah.
lv. 3. Jer. xxx. 5 And ^l the heavens shall praise
9. xxxiii. 20, 21. thy wonders, O LORD: thy faith-
Ez. xxxiv. 23, fulness also ^m in the congregation
24. Hos. iii. 5. of the saints.
Luke i. 32, 33. 6 For ⁿ who in the heaven can
h 19. lxxviii. 70. be compared unto the LORD? *who*
Is. xlii. 1. Matt. among ^o the sons of the mighty can
iii. 17. xli. 18—21. be likened unto the LORD?
i 35. cxxxi. 11. 7 ^p God is greatly to be feared
2 Sam. iii. 9. in the assembly of the saints, and
Acts ii. 30. Heb. to be had in reverence of all *them*
vii. 21. that *are* about him.
k 29. 36. lxxii. 17. 8 O ^q LORD God of hosts, who
cxxxii. 12, 2 Sam. is ^r a strong LORD ^s like unto
vii. 12—16. 29. thee? or to thy faithfulness round
2 Kings ix. 5. about thee?
1 Chr. xvii. 11— 9 Thou ^t rulest the raging of
14. xxii. 10. Is. of the sea: when the waves there-
ix. 6, 7. Zech. xii. of arise, thou stillest them.
8. Luke i. 32, 10 ^u Thou hast broken * Rahab
33. xx. 41—44. in pieces, as one that is slain;
Acts xiii. 32—37. ^x thou hast scattered thine ene-
Rom. i. 3. 4. mies with [†] thy strong arm.
xv. 12. Phil. 11 ^y The heavens *are* thine, the
ii. 9—11. Rev. earth also *is* thine: *as for* the
xxii. 16. world, and the fulness thereof, thou
† Heb. generation hast founded them.
and generation. 12 ^z The north and the south,
1. thou hast created them: ^a Tabor
l xix. 1. 1. 6. xcvi. and ^b Hermon shall ^c rejoice in
6. Is. xlii. 23. thy name.
Luke ii. 10—15. 13 Thou hast [†] a mighty arm:
Eph. iii. 10. 1 strong is thy hand, and high is thy
Pet. i. 12. Rev. right hand.
v. 11—14. vii. 14 ^d Justice and judgment *are* the
10—12. ^e habitation of thy throne: ^e mercy
m 7. Deut. xxxii. and truth shall go before thy face.
2. Dan. vii. 10. 15 Blessed *is* the people that
2 Thes. i. 7. know the joyful sound: they shall
Heb. xii. 22, 23. walk, O LORD, ^g in the light of thy
Jude i. 15. Rev. countenance.
xix. 1—6. 16 ^h In thy name shall they re-
n 8. xl. 5. lxxi. joice all the day: and ⁱ in thy
19. lxxiii. 25. righteousness shall they be exalted.
lxxxvi. 8. cxiii. 5. 17 For ^k thou *art* the glory of
Ex. xv. 11. Jer. their strength: and in thy favour
x. 6. our horn shall be exalted.
o xxix. 1. Marg. 18 ^m For the || LORD is our de-
lii. 1. ⁿ justice, 7—11. ^t xxix. 10. lvi. 5, 6. xciii. 3, 4.
p Lev. x. 3. Is. vi. 2—7. lxxvi. 2. ^u Job xxxviii. 8—11. Nah. i. 4. Matt. vii. 24—27.
Jer. x. 7. 10. ^v Job xxxviii. 4, &c. cv. 27, &c. Ex. vii. xv. ^x Or,
Matt. x. 28. *Egypt*. lxxxvii. 4. Is. li. 9. ^y lxxiii. 30. cxliv. 6. Is.
Luke xii. 4, 5. [†] Heb. *arm of thy strength*. Ex. iii. 19, 20. Deut. iv.
Acts v. 11. Heb. 34. ^y xiv. 1, 2. l. 12. cxv. 16. Gen. i. 1, ii. 1. 1 Chr. xxix.
xii. 28, 29. Rev. 11. Job xvi. 7. ^a Josh. xix.
xv. 3, 4. 22. Judg. iv. 6. ^b cxxxiii. 3. Deut. iii. 8, 9. Josh. xii. 1.
q lxxxiv. 12. Josh. 22. Is. 22. Judg. iv. 6. ^c Heb. *an arm*
xxviii. 22. ^d lxxv. 12. Is. xxxv. 1. Dan. xli. 12. 13. Matt. vi. 13. ^d xlv.
r 13. xxiv. 8. cxlvii. 5. 1 Sam. xv. 29. Job ix. 19. Is. xl. 25, 26. Jer. xxxii. 17. ^e Or, *establishment*. Prov. xvi. 12. ^e 2. lxxxv. 13. John i. 17.
Matt. vi. 13. ^f xlviii. 4—6. e. 1. Lev. xxv. 9. Num. x. 10. xxiii. 21. Is. lii. 7.
s lxxi. 19. Deut. 8. Nah. i. 15. Luke ii. 10—14. Rom. x. 15. ^g iv. 6. xlv. 3.
xxxii. 31. 2 Sam. ii. 2. ^t xxix. 10. lvi. 5, 6. xciii. 3, 4. ^h Num. vi. 26. Job xxix. 3. Prov. xvi. 15. Is. ii. 5. John xiv. 21—23.
xlv. 37. ^u lxxxviii. 4, &c. cv. 27, &c. Ex. vii. xv. ^x Or, *Egypt*. lxxxvii. 4. Is. li. 9. ^y lxxiii. 30. cxliv. 6. Is.
Ez. xxxvii. 4. Is. li. 9. [†] Heb. *arm of thy strength*. Ex. iii. 19, 20. Deut. iv.
xxiv. 1. [†] Heb. *arm of thy strength*. Ex. iii. 19, 20. Deut. iv.
34. ^y xiv. 1, 2. l. 12. cxv. 16. Gen. i. 1, ii. 1. 1 Chr. xxix.
11. Job xvi. 7. ^a Josh. xix.
22. Judg. iv. 6. ^b cxxxiii. 3. Deut. iii. 8, 9. Josh. xii. 1.
c lxxv. 12. Is. xxxv. 1. Dan. xli. 12. 13. Matt. vi. 13. ^d xlv.
with might. 10. lxxv. 11. 2. Dan. iv. 34, 35. Matt. vi. 13. ^d xlv.
6, 7. xlvii. 2. xcix. 4. cxlv. 17. Deut. xxii. 4. Rev. xv. 3.
e Or, *establishment*. Prov. xvi. 12. ^e 2. lxxxv. 13. John i. 17.
f xlviii. 4—6. e. 1. Lev. xxv. 9. Num. x. 10. xxiii. 21. Is. lii. 7.
8. Nah. i. 15. Luke ii. 10—14. Rom. x. 15. ^g iv. 6. xlv. 3.
Num. vi. 26. Job xxix. 3. Prov. xvi. 15. Is. ii. 5. John xiv. 21—23.
Acts ii. 28. Rev. xxi. 23. ^h lxxviii. 4. Is. li. 9. ^y lxxiii. 30. cxliv. 6. Is.
Luke i. 47. Phil. iv. 4. ⁱ xl. 10. lxxi. 15, 16. Is. xlv. 24, 25.
xlv. 13. Jer. xxxiii. 6. Rom. i. 17. jii. 21—26. 2 Cor. v. 21. Phil.
iii. 9. ^k xxviii. 7. 1 Cor. i. 30, 31. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Phil. iv.
13. ^l 24. lxxv. 10. xcii. 10. cxii. 9. cxxxii. 17. cxlviii. 14. 1 Sam.
ii. 1. 10. ^m lxxi. 1, 2. 6. xc. 1, 2. Deut. xxxiii. 27—29. || Or,
Our shield is of the LORD, and our king is of the Holy One of Is-
rael. xlviii. 9. lxxxiv. 11. Gen. xv. 1.

fence; and ⁿ the Holy One of Israel
is ^o our King.

19 ¶ Then ^p thou spakest in vi-
sion to ^q thy Holy One, and saidst,
^r I have laid help upon *one that is*
mighty, ^s I have exalted *one cho-*
sen out of the people.

20 ^t I have found David my ser-
vant; with my holy oil have I
anointed him;

21 ^u With whom my hand shall
be established: ^x mine arm also
shall strengthen him.

22 ^y The enemy shall not exact
upon him; nor ^z the son of wick-
edness afflict him.

23 And ^a I will beat down his
foes before his face, and ^b plague
them that hate him.

24 But ^c my faithfulness and my
mercy *shall be* with him: and ^d in
my name shall his horn be exalted.

25 ^e I will set his hand also in
the sea, and his right hand in the
rivers.

26 He shall cry unto me, ^f Thou
art my Father, ^g my God, and
^h the Rock of my salvation.

27 Also ⁱ I will make him *my*
first-born, ^k higher than the kings
of the earth.

28 ^l My mercy will I keep for
him for evermore, and ^m my cove-
nant shall stand fast with him.

29 ⁿ His seed also will I make *to*
endure for ever, and ^o his throne
as ^p the days of heaven.

30 ^q If his children ^r forsake my
law, and ^s walk not in my judg-
ments;

31 If they ^t break my statutes,
and keep not my commandments;

32 Then will I visit their trans-
gression with the rod, and their
iniquity with stripes.

33 ^u Nevertheless, my loving-
kindness will I [†] not utterly take
from him, nor suffer my faithful-
ness to [†] fail.

34 ^x My covenant will I not
break, ^y nor alter the thing *that is*
gone out of my lips.

35 ^z Once have I sworn by my
holiness, ^a that I will not lie unto
David.

36 ^b His seed shall endure for
ever, ^c and his throne as the sun
before me.

37 It shall be established for
^c ever as the moon, and *as* ^d a faith-
ful witness in heaven. Selah.

38 ¶ ^e But thou hast cast off

o xlv. 6. 1 Chr. xxii. 10. Is. ix. 7. Ez. xxxvii. 24, 25. Dan. ii.

44. Luke i. 32, 33. p xxi. 4. Deut. xi. 21. q cxxxii. 12. 2

Sam. vii. 14. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. 2 Chr. vii. 17, &c. r cxix. 53.

Prov. iv. 2. xxviii. 4. Jer. ix. 13. s Ez. xviii. 9. 17. xx. 19.

Luke i. 6. t Heb. *profane*. lv. 20. Marg. t Ex. xxxii. 34.

1 Kings xi. 6. 14. 31. 39. Prov. iii. 11, 12. Am. iii. 2. 1 Cor. xi.

31, 32. Heb. xii. 6—11. u 2 Sam. vii. 15. 1 Kings xi. 13. 32.

36. Is. liv. 8—10. Jer. xxxiii. 20—26. 1 Cor. xv. 25. † Heb.

not make void from him. 19. 1 Sam. xv. 29. † Heb. *lie*. Heb.

vi. 13. x Lev. xxvi. 44. Jer. xiv. 21. y Num. xxiii. 19.

Mal. iii. 6. Matt. xxiv. 35. Rom. xi. 29. Jam. i. 17. z Ps. cx.

4. cxxxii. 11. Am. iv. 2. viii. 7. Heb. vi. 13. 17. † Heb. *If I*

lie. 2 Tim. ii. 13. Tit. i. 2. a 4. 29. 2 Sam. vii. 16. Is. liii.

10. lix. 21. John xii. 34. b lxxii. 5. 17. Is. ix. 7. Jer. xxxiii.

20. Luke i. 33. c lxxii. 7. civ. 19. Gen. i. 14—18. Jer. xxvi.

35, 36. d Gen. ix. 13—16. Is. liv. 9, 10. e xlv. 9, &c. Is.

i. 10. lxxvii. 7. Jer. xii. 1.

n lxxi. 22. Is. i. 4.

xii. 6. xxix. 19.

xxx. 11. xliii. 3.

14.

o xlv. 4. Is. xxxiii.

22.

p 1 Sam. xvi. 1. 2

Sam. vii. 8—17.

Luke i. 70. 2

Pet. i. 21. iii.

2.

q Mark i. 24. Rev.

iii. 7.

r 2 Sam. xvi. 18.

Is. ix. 6. Jer. xxx.

21.

s 3. Phil. ii. 6—

11. Heb. ii. 9—

17.

t 1 Sam. xvi. 1. 12,

13. Is. lxi. 1—3.

John iii. 34.

u xviii. 32—39.

lxxx. 15—17. Is.

xlii. 1. xlix. 8.

x 13. Is. xli. 10.

Ez. xxx. 24, 25.

Zech. x. 12.

y 1 Chr. xvii. 9.

Matt. iv. 1—10.

z John xvii. 12. 2

Thes. ii. 3.

a 2 Sam. iii. i. vii.

1. 9. xlii. 40—

44.

b ii. 1—6. xxi. 8,

9. cix. 3, &c.

ex. 1. cxxxii. 18.

Luke xix. 14, 27.

John xv. 23.

c 2—5. 28. 33. lxi.

7. John i. 17.

2 Cor. i. 20.

d 16. 17. xx. 1. 5.

xc. 14. 1 Sam.

ii. 1. John xvii.

6. 11. 26.

e ii. 8. lxxii. 8—

11. lxxx. 11. 1

Kings iv. 21.

Rev. xi. 15.

f 2 Sam. vii. 14.

1 Chr. xxii. 10.

Matt. xxvi. 39.

42. Luke xxiii.

46. John xi. 41.

xx. 17. Heb. i.

5.

g xlii. 4. Mark

xv. 34.

h xviii. 46. lxii. 2.

5, 6. xcv. 1. Is.

i. 7—9.

ii. 7. Rom. viii.

29. Col. i. 15.

18.

k ii. 10—12. lxxii.

11. Num. xxiv.

7. 2 Chr. i. 12.

ix. 23, 24. Is.

xlx. 7. Rev.

xxi. 24.

l 2 Sam. vii. 15,

16. Is. liv. 10.

lv. 3. Acts xii.

32—34.

m 34. cxi. 5. 9. 2

Sam. xxiii. 5.

Jer. xxxiii. 20,

21.

n 4. 36. cxxxii. 11.

1 Chr. xvii. 11,

12. Is. lix. 21.

Jer. xxxiii. 17,

26.

f lxxviii. 59. cvi. f and abhorred, thou hast been
 40. Deut. xxxii. g wroth with thine anointed.
 19. Lam. ii. 7. 39 Thou hast ^b made void the
 Zech. vi. 8. covenant of thy servant: ⁱ thou hast
 g 51. lxxiv. 9. 2 profaned his crown *by casting it*
 Sam. i. 21. xv. to the ground.
 26. 2 Chr. xii. 1-12. Lam. iv. 40 Thou hast ^k broken down all
 20. Zech. xiii. 7. his hedges; thou hast ⁱ brought his
 h 34-36. lxxvii. strong holds to ruin.
 10. exvi. 11. 41 ^m All that pass by the way
 John xiii. 7. spoil him, ^a he is a reproach to his
 i 43. lxxiv. 7. cxlii. neighbours.
 3. Is. xlv. 12. 42 Thou hast ^o set up the right
 xliii. 28. Lam. hand of his adversaries; thou hast
 v. 16. made all his enemies to rejoice.
 k lxxx. 12. Job i. 43 Thou hast also ^p turned the
 10. Is. v. 8. edge of his sword, and ^q hast not
 l 2 Chr. xii. 2-5. made him to stand in the battle.
 xv. 5. Lam. ii. 44 Thou ^r hast made his ^k glory
 2. 5. Rev. xiii. to cease, and ^a cast his throne down
 1-7. to the ground.
 m xlv. 10-14. 45 ^t The days of his youth hast
 lxx. 13. Is. x. 6. thou shortened: ^u thou hast covered
 Jer. L. 17. him with shame. Selah.
 n lxxiv. 10. lxxix. 46 ^x How long, LORD? ^v wilt
 4. Deut. xxviii. thou hide thyself for ever? shall
 37. Neh. v. 9. ^z thy wrath burn like fire?
 Jer. xxiv. 9. 47 ^a Remember how short my
 xxix. 18. xlii. 19. time is: ^b wherefore hast thou
 xlv. 8. 12. Lam. made all men in vain?
 v. 1. Ez. v. 14. 48 ^c What man *is he that* liveth,
 15. Dan. ix. 16. and shall not ^d see death; ^e shall
 o Lev. xvi. 17. 25. he deliver his soul from the hand
 Deut. xxviii. 25. of the grave? Selah.
 43. Lam. ii. 17. 49 LORD, ^f where *are* thy former
 John vi. 20. loving kindnesses, *which* ^g thou
 Rev. xi. 10. swarest unto David in thy truth?
 p Ex. xxx. 21-25. 50 ^h Remember, LORD, the reproach
 Lev. xxiv. 39, 37. of thy servants; *how* I do
 Num. xiv. 42. 45. bear in my bosom *the reproach of*
 Josh. vi. 4. 5. 8. all the mighty people;
 12. 2 Chr. xxv. 8. 51 Wherewith thine enemies
 1 Sam. iv. 21. 22. have reproached, O LORD; where-
 1 Kings xii. 10. with ⁱ they have reproached ^k the
 -20. xiv. 25- foot-steps of thine anointed.
 28. Lam. iv. 1. 52 ^l Blessed *be* the LORD for
 2. 2 Thes. ii. 3 evermore. Amen, and Amen.
 -10. Heb. brightness. 53 ^m Blessed *be* the LORD for
 s 39. Dan. vii. 20 evermore. Amen, and Amen.
 -25. 54 ⁿ Blessed *be* the LORD for
 23. 29. 2 Chr. x. evermore. Amen, and Amen.
 19. Is. lxiii. 18. 55 ^o Blessed *be* the LORD for
 u xlv. 15. cx. 29. evermore. Amen, and Amen.
 Mic. vii. 10. 56 ^p Blessed *be* the LORD for
 x xli. 1, 2. lxxix. evermore. Amen, and Amen.
 5. lxxv. 5. xc. 57 ^q Blessed *be* the LORD for
 13. evermore. Amen, and Amen.
 y x. 1. lxxviii. 58 ^r Blessed *be* the LORD for
 14. Job xlii. 9. evermore. Amen, and Amen.
 Is. viii. 17. xlv. 15. 59 ^s Blessed *be* the LORD for
 c Jer. iv. 4. xxi. evermore. Amen, and Amen.
 12. 2 Thes. i. 8. 60 ^t Blessed *be* the LORD for
 Heb. xii. 29. evermore. Amen, and Amen.
 a lxxix. 5. 6. cxix. 64. Job vii. 7. ix. 25. 26. x. 9. b cxliv. 4.
 Job xiv. 1. Jam. iv. 14. c xlix. 7-9. Job xxx. 23. Ec. iii. 19.
 20. viii. 8. ix. 5. xii. 7. Heb. ix. 27. d John viii. 51. Heb. vi.
 5. e xlix. 15. Acts ii. 27. 2 Cor. iv. 14. f lxxvii. 9, 10. Is.
 lxlii. 7-15. g 3. 4. 35. cxvii. 11, 12. 2 Sam. iii. 9. vii. 15.
 Is. iv. 3. Heb. vii. 21. h xlv. 13-16. lxxix. 9. 19. 20. lxxiv.
 18. 22. lxxix. 10-12. Rom. xv. 3. i Matt. v. 10-12. Acts v.
 41. 1 Cor. iv. 12, 13. Heb. x. 33. xi. 36. k lvi. 5, 6. lvii. 3.
 2 Sam. xvi. 7, 8. Matt. xii. 24. xxvi. 61. John viii. 48. 1 Pet. ii.
 20, 21. iii. 16. iv. 14-16. l xli. 13. lxxii. 18, 19. cvi. 48.
 Neh. ix. 5. Matt. vi. 13. 1 Tim. i. 17.

PSALM XC.

Or, A prayer, being a Psalm of Moses.
 The Psalmist comforts himself, by considering
 the favour of the eternal God to his people,
 1, 2. He laments the frailty, sufferings, and
 shortness of human life, as the effects of the
 wrath of God against the sins of men, 3-11.
 He prays that these considerations may be
 wisely improved by him and his people; for
 the comforts of God's mercy; and for a sen-
 sible experience of his power, glory, and fa-
 vour, with them and their children, 12-17.

A Prayer of Moses the man of God.

LORD, ^b thou hast been our dwelling-place in ^f all generations.

2 ^c Before the mountains were brought forth, ^d or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even ^e from everlasting to everlasting, ^f thou art God.

3 ^g Thou art God, and thou hast been our dwelling-place in ^f all generations.

3 ^g Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, Return, ye children of men.

4 For ^h a thousand years in thy sight *are but* as yesterday, when it ⁱ is past, and ^j as a watch in the night.

5 ^k Thou carriest them away as with a flood: ^l they are *as* a sleep: ^m in the morning *they* are like grass *which* ⁿ groweth up.

6 ^o In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.

7 For ^p we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath ^q we are troubled.

8 ^r Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, ^s our secret *sins* ^t in the light of thy countenance.

9 For ^u all our days ^v are ^w passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years as ^x a tale *that is told*.

10 ^y The days of our years *are* threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength *they be* four score years, ^z yet *is* their strength labour and sorrow; for ^a it is soon cut off, and we fly away.

11 ^b Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear, *so is* thy wrath.

12 ^c So teach *us* to number our days, ^d that we may ^e apply our hearts unto wisdom.

13 ^f Return, O LORD, ^g how long? and ^h let it repent thee concerning thy servants.

14 O ⁱ satisfy us early with thy mercy; ^j that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.

15 ^k Make us glad according to the days *wherein* thou hast afflicted us, and ^l the years *wherein* we have seen evil.

16 ^m Let thy work appear unto thy servants, and ⁿ thy glory unto their children.

17 And ^o let the beauty of the LORD our God be upon us: and ^p establish thou the work of our hands upon us: yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

5. 2 Cor. v. 11. Rev. vi. 17. z lxxix. 4. Deut. xxxii. 29. Ec. ix. 10. Luke xii. 35-40. John ix. 4. Eph. v. 16, 17. a Job xxxvii. 28. Prov. ii. 2-6. iii. 13-18. iv. 5. vii. 1-4. vii. 32-36. xvi. 16. xviii. 1, 2. xix. 17. xxiii. 12, 23. b vi. 4. lxxx. 14. Jer. xii. 15. Joel ii. 13, 14. Zech. i. 16. c lxxxix. 46. d cvi. 45. cxviii. 14. Ex. xxxii. 14. Deut. xxxii. 36. Hos. xi. 8. Am. vii. 3, 6. Jon. iii. 9. e xxxvi. 7, 8. lxiii. 3-5. lxx. 4. ciii. 2-5. Jer. xxxi. 14. Zech. ix. 17. f xlii. 6. lxxxv. 6. lxxxvi. 4. cxlix. 2. Phil. iv. 4. g xxx. 5. cxlvi. 5, 6. Is. xli. 1. xl. 1, 2. lxx. 3. lxx. 13, 19. Jer. xxxi. 12, 13. Matt. v. 4. John xvi. 20. Rev. vii. 14-17. h Deut. ii. 14. 16. i xlv. 1. Num. xiv. 15-24. Hab. ii. 2. k Num. xiv. 22. 31. Deut. i. 29. Josh. iv. 22-24. xlii. 11. l lxxvii. 4. 1. 2. lxxx. 3. 7. 2 Cor. iii. 18. 1 John iii. 2. m lxxviii. 28. cxviii. 24. Is. xvi. 12. 1 Cor. iii. 7. 2 Thes. ii. 15, 17. iii. 1.

PSALM XCI.

The believer's security under the divine protection, amidst enemies and dangers, 1-15. Angels charged to take care of him, 11, 12. Promises to him who loves, knows, and trusts in God, 13-16.

HE that ^a dwelleth in the secret place of the Most High, shall ^b abide ^c under the shadow of the Almighty.

3 ^d Is. iv. 5, 6. Lam. iv. 20.

civ. 29. cxlvi. 4. Gen. iii. 19. vi. 6, 7. Num. xiv. 35. Job xii. 10. xxiv. 14, 15. h 2 Pet. iii. 2. i Heb. hath passed them. j Matt. xiv. 25. xlv. 43. Luke xii. 38. k Job ix. 26. xxii. 16. xxvii. 20, 21. Is. viii. 7, 8. Jer. xlv. 7, 8. l lxxii. 20. Is. lxiii. 7. 8. m ciii. 15, 16. Is. xl. 6. Jam. i. 10, 11. 1 Pet. i. 24. n Or, is changed. o xlv. 7. Job xiv. 2. Matt. vi. 30. p 9. 11. lxxix. 11. lix. 18. Num. xxvii. 12, 13. Deut. ii. 14-16. Heb. iii. 10, 11. 17-19. iv. 1, 2. Ex. xiv. 24. Rom. ii. 8, 9. q x. 11. l. 21. cxxxix. 1-4. Job xxxiv. 21. Jer. xvi. 17. xliii. 24. Ez. viii. 12. Rev. xx. 12. r xix. 12. Prov. v. 21. Ec. xii. 14. Luke xii. 1, 2. Rom. ii. 16. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Heb. iv. 12. 13. 1 John iii. 20. s lxxx. 16. t lxxviii. 33. u Heb. turned away. v Heb. a meditation. 4. lxxix. 5. w Heb. As for the days of our years, in them are seventy years. Gen. xlvii. 9. Deut. xxxiv. 7. x 2 Sam. xix. 35. 1 Kings i. 1. Ec. xii. 2-7. y lxxviii. 39. Job xiv. 10. Marg. xxiv. 24. Is. xxxviii. 12. Luke xii. 20. Jam. iv. 14. z Lev. xxvi. 16. 21. 24. 28. Deut. xxxviii. 59. xxxix. 20. Ec. Is. xxxviii. 14. Nah. i. 6. Luke xii. 5. 2 Cor. v. 11. Rev. vi. 17. z lxxix. 4. Deut. xxxii. 29. Ec. ix. 10. Luke xii. 35-40. John ix. 4. Eph. v. 16, 17. a Job xxxvii. 28. Prov. ii. 2-6. iii. 13-18. iv. 5. vii. 1-4. vii. 32-36. xvi. 16. xviii. 1, 2. xix. 17. xxiii. 12, 23. b vi. 4. lxxx. 14. Jer. xii. 15. Joel ii. 13, 14. Zech. i. 16. c lxxxix. 46. d cvi. 45. cxviii. 14. Ex. xxxii. 14. Deut. xxxii. 36. Hos. xi. 8. Am. vii. 3, 6. Jon. iii. 9. e xxxvi. 7, 8. lxiii. 3-5. lxx. 4. ciii. 2-5. Jer. xxxi. 14. Zech. ix. 17. f xlii. 6. lxxxv. 6. lxxxvi. 4. cxlix. 2. Phil. iv. 4. g xxx. 5. cxlvi. 5, 6. Is. xli. 1. xl. 1, 2. lxx. 3. lxx. 13, 19. Jer. xxxi. 12, 13. Matt. v. 4. John xvi. 20. Rev. vii. 14-17. h Deut. ii. 14. 16. i xlv. 1. Num. xiv. 15-24. Hab. ii. 2. k Num. xiv. 22. 31. Deut. i. 29. Josh. iv. 22-24. xlii. 11. l lxxvii. 4. 1. 2. lxxx. 3. 7. 2 Cor. iii. 18. 1 John iii. 2. m lxxviii. 28. cxviii. 24. Is. xvi. 12. 1 Cor. iii. 7. 2 Thes. ii. 15, 17. iii. 1.

e 9. xviii. 2. xlv. 1. lxxi. 3. cxlii. 5. Deut. xxiii. 30, 31. xxxiii. 27—29. Prov. xviii. 10. d xliii. 4. xlviii. 14. lxxvii. 6, 7. Gen. xvii. 7. Deut. xvi. 17—19. Jer. xxxi. 1. Luke xi. 38. Heb. xi. 16. e lxlii. 5—8. Is. xii. 2. xxvi. 3, 4. f exxv. 7. cxli. 9. Prov. vii. 23. Ec. ix. 12. Hos. ix. 8. Am. iii. 5. 1 Tim. vi. 9. 2 Tim. ii. 26. g 6. Num. xiv. 37, 38. xvi. 46—48. 2 Sam. xxiv. 15. Job v. 19—22. h lxi. 4. Deut. xxxii. 11. Ruth ii. 12. Matt. xxiii. 37. i lxxxix. 32, 33. cxxxviii. 2. Gen. xv. 1. Is. xliii. 1, 2. Mark xiii. 31. Tit. i. 2. Heb. vi. 17, 18. k iii. 6. xxvii. 1—3. xlv. 2. cxlii. 7. Prov. xxviii. 1. Matt. viii. 26. Heb. xiii. 6. l iii. 5. 2 Kings vii. 6. Job iv. 13—15. xxiv. 14—16. Prov. ii. 23—25. Is. xxi. 4. Luke xii. 20, 39. m Job vi. 4. Lam. iii. 12, 13. n cxi. 6. Ex. xii. 29, 30. 2 Kings xix. 35. o Num. xvi. 48. 2 Sam. xxiv. 15. Matt. xxiv. 6, 7. 1 Cor. x. 6—10. p xxxii. 6. Gen. vii. 23. Ex. xii. 12, 13. Num. xiv. 37, 38. Josh. xiv. 10. q xxxvii. 34. lxxiii. 10, 11. xcii. 11. Mal. i. 5. r Is. iii. 11. Heb. ii. 2. s cxlii. 4, 5. cxlvi. 5, 6. t 1. lxxi. 3. xc. 1. u cxxi. 7. Prov. viii. 21. Rom. viii. 28. x Deut. vii. 15. Job v. 24. y xxxiv. 7. 2 Kings vi. 16, 17. Matt. iv. 6. Luke iv. 10. Heb. i. 14. z Prov. iii. 6. Is. xxx. 21. Jer. ii. 18. a Is. xlv. 3. lxxii. 9. b xxxvii. 24. Job v. 23. Prov. iii. 23. c Judg. xiv. 5, 6. 1 Sam. xviii. 37. Dan. vi. 22. 2 Tim. iv. 17. d Matt. xvi. 18. Acts xviii. 3—6. Rom. xvi. 20. e Or, *Asp.* f 9. 1 Chr. xxix. 3. John xiv. 23. xvi. 27. Rom. viii. 28. Jam. i. 12. ii. 5. g lix. 1. *Marg.* lxxxix. 16, 17. Is. xxxiii. 16. Phil. ii. 9—11. h ix. 10. John xvii. 3. Gal. iv. 9. i x. 17. xviii. 3. l. 15. Is. lviii. 9. Jer. xxix. 12, 13. xxxii. 3. Rom. x. 12, 13. Heb. v. 7. k xxiii. 4. cxxxviii. 7. Is. xli. 10. xliii. 1, 2. Matt. xxviii. 20. John xvi. 32. Acts xviii. 9, 10. 2 Tim. iv. 17. l xxxvii. 40. 2 Cor. i. 9, 10. m 1 Sam. ii. 30. John v. 44. xii. 26. 43. 1 Pet. i. 21. iii. 22. v. 4. Rev. iii. 21. n xxi. 4. Gen. xxv. 8. Job v. 26. Prov. iii. 16. Is. lxx. 20—22. o xlv. 11. l. 23. Is. xlv. 17. Luke ii. 30. iii. 6.

PSALM XCII.

The Psalmist shews that it is good to be thankful, to praise God, and to celebrate his perfections and works, 1—5. He contrasts the judgments of God on the wicked with the abiding felicity of the righteous, 6—15.

A Psalm or Song ^a for the Sabbath-Day.

It is a ^b good thing to give thanks unto the LORD, and to sing praises unto thy name, ^c O most high:

2 ^c I will say of the LORD, *He is* my Refuge and my Fortress: ^d my God, ^e in him will I trust.

3 Surely he shall deliver thee from ^f the snare of the fowler, ^g and from the noisome pestilence.

4 He shall ^h cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: ⁱ his truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

5 ^k Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor ^m for the arrow that flieth by day;

6 Nor for ⁿ the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noon-day.

7 ^p A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 ^q Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold, and see ^r the reward of the wicked.

9 Because ^s thou hast made the LORD which is my Refuge, even ^t the Most High, thy Habitation;

10 ^u There shall no evil befall thee, ^v neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For ^w he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee ^x in all thy ways.

12 ^y They shall bear thee up in their hands, ^z lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt ^a tread upon the lion ^d and ^e adder: the young lion and ^e the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 ^f Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: ^g I will set him on high, ^h because he hath known my name.

15 ⁱ He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: ^k I will be with him in trouble; ^l I will deliver him, ^m and honour him.

16 ⁿ With ^o long life will I satisfy him, and ^p shew him my salvation.

y xxxiv. 7. 2 Kings vi. 16, 17. Matt. iv. 6. Luke iv. 10. Heb. i. 14. z Prov. iii. 6. Is. xxx. 21. Jer. ii. 18. a Is. xlv. 3. lxxii. 9. b xxxvii. 24. Job v. 23. Prov. iii. 23. c Judg. xiv. 5, 6. 1 Sam. xviii. 37. Dan. vi. 22. 2 Tim. iv. 17. d Matt. xvi. 18. Acts xviii. 3—6. Rom. xvi. 20. e Or, *Asp.* f 9. 1 Chr. xxix. 3. John xiv. 23. xvi. 27. Rom. viii. 28. Jam. i. 12. ii. 5. g lix. 1. *Marg.* lxxxix. 16, 17. Is. xxxiii. 16. Phil. ii. 9—11. h ix. 10. John xvii. 3. Gal. iv. 9. i x. 17. xviii. 3. l. 15. Is. lviii. 9. Jer. xxix. 12, 13. xxxii. 3. Rom. x. 12, 13. Heb. v. 7. k xxiii. 4. cxxxviii. 7. Is. xli. 10. xliii. 1, 2. Matt. xxviii. 20. John xvi. 32. Acts xviii. 9, 10. 2 Tim. iv. 17. l xxxvii. 40. 2 Cor. i. 9, 10. m 1 Sam. ii. 30. John v. 44. xii. 26. 43. 1 Pet. i. 21. iii. 22. v. 4. Rev. iii. 21. n xxi. 4. Gen. xxv. 8. Job v. 26. Prov. iii. 16. Is. lxx. 20—22. o xlv. 11. l. 23. Is. xlv. 17. Luke ii. 30. iii. 6.

2 To ^d shew forth thy loving-kindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness ^e every night,

3 ^e Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; upon ^f the harp with a ^g solemn sound.

4 For thou, LORD, ^f hast made me glad through thy work; I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

5 O LORD, ^g how great are thy works! and ^h thy thoughts are very ⁱ deep.

6 ^k A brutish man knoweth not; neither doth ^l a fool understand this.

7 When ^m the wicked spring as the grass, and when ⁿ all the workers of iniquity do flourish; ^o it is that they shall be destroyed for ever.

8 But thou, LORD, ^p part most high for evermore.

9 ^q For, lo, thine enemies, O LORD, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall be ^r scattered.

10 But ^s my horn shalt thou exalt like the horn of ^t an unicorn: ^u I shall be anointed with fresh oil.

11 ^v Mine eye also shall see my desire on mine enemies, and mine ears shall hear my desire of the wicked that rise up against me.

12 ^w The righteous shall flourish like the palm-tree; he shall grow like ^x a cedar in Lebanon.

13 ^y Those that be planted in the house of the LORD, ^z shall flourish ^a in the courts of our God.

14 ^b They shall still bring forth fruit ^c in old age; they shall be fat and ^d flourishing;

15 ^e To shew that the LORD is upright: ^f he is ^g my Rock, ^h and there is no unrighteousness in him.

32. Luke xvi. 19—25. p lxxxiii. 18. cii. 26, 27. Ex. xviii. 11. Ps. v. 8. Dan. iv. 34, 35. Acts xii. 1. 22—24. q xxi. 8, 9. xxxvii. 20. lxxviii. 1, 2. lxxiii. 27. Judg. v. 31. Luke xxi. 27. 2 Thes. i. 7—9. r i. 4. lix. 11. lxxviii. 30. Lev. xxvi. 33. Num. x. 35. Deut. xxviii. 64. Is. xvii. 13. Ez. v. 12. Luke xxi. 24. s lxxxix. 17. 24. cxii. 9. cxxxii. 17. cxlviii. 14. 1 Sam. ii. 1. 10. Luke i. 69. t Num. xxiii. 22. xlv. 8. u xxxvii. 34. liv. 7. lix. 10. xci. 8. cxii. 8. y 7. lii. 8. Is. lv. 13. lxx. 22. Hos. xiv. 5, 6. z civ. 16. cxlviii. 9. Am. ii. 9. a Is. lx. 21. Rom. vi. 5. xi. 17. Eph. iii. 17. b Is. lxi. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 18. c e. 4. cxxxv. 2. 2 Chr. iv. 9. d 1. 3. Matt. iii. 10. John xv. 2—5. Gal. v. 22, 23. Phil. i. 11. Jude 12. e lxxi. 18. 1 Chr. xxix. 1, &c. Job xvii. 9. Prov. iv. 19. Is. xlv. 4. Jer. xvii. 8. ^f Heb. green. Ez. xlvii. 12. f John x. 27—29. xv. 1—8. 1 Cor. i. 8, 9. 1 Thes. v. 23, 24. Tit. i. 2. 1 Pet. i. 4, 5. g xviii. 2. lxii. 6. Deut. xxxii. 4. h cxlv. 17. Rom. ix. 14. 2 Thes. i. 6, 7.

PSALM XCIII.

The Majesty, stability, power, and holiness of JEHOVAH'S kingdom, and his superiority over all opposition, 1—5.

THE ^a LORD reigneth, ^b he is clothed with majesty: the LORD is clothed with strength, ^c wherewith ^c he hath girded himself: ^d the world also is established, that it cannot be moved.

2 ^e Thy throne is established ^f of old: ^g thou art from everlasting.

3 ^h The floods have lifted up, O

Is. xlv. 12. 18. xlix. 8. li. 16. Heb. i. 2, 3. Prov. viii. 22, 23. Dan. iv. 34. Mic. v. 2. f xc. 2. cii. 24—27. Heb. i. 10—12. xiii. 8. Rev. i. 8. 11. 17, 18. ii. 8. g xviii. 4. lxi. 1, 2, 14—16. Is. xvii. 12, 13. Jer. xlv. 7, 8. Jon. ii. 3. Rev. xii. 15. xvii. 15.

lxxi. 15. lxxxix. 1, 2. cxlv. 2. Is. lxxiii. 7. Lam. iii. 32, 33. John i. 17. Heb. in the nights. xlii. 8. lxxvii. 2. Job xxxv. 10. Acts xvi. 25. e xxxiii. 2. lvii. 8. lxxviii. 25. lxxxii. 2, 3. cxlix. 3. cl. 3—5. 1 Chr. xv. 16. xxv. 6. 2 Chr. xxix. 25. f Or, the solemn sound with the harp. g Heb. Higgaiton. ix. 16. f lxiv. 10. civ. 31. 34. cvi. 47, &c. cxxxii. 3. cxlv. 6, 7. Is. lxi. 2—11. lxx. 13, 14. lxxvi. 10, 11. Jer. xxxi. 7, 11, 13. Zeph. iii. 14—16. Luke i. 47. John xvi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14. Rev. xviii. 20. x. 5. lxxi. 3. civ. 24. cxl. 2. cxlv. 3, 4. Rev. xv. 3. h cxxxix. 17. Is. xxviii. 29. lv. 8. 9. Jer. xxxiii. 20. Rom. xi. 33, 34. i lxxiv. 6. Ec. vii. 24. 1 Cor. ii. 10. k xxxii. 9. lxxiii. 22. xciv. 8. Prov. xxx. 2. Is. i. 3. Jer. x. 14. 1 Cor. ii. 14. l xiv. 1. xlix. 10. lxxv. 4. Prov. i. 22. xxiv. 7. Luke xii. 20. m xxxvii. 2. xc. 5, 6. ciii. 15, 16. Is. xxxvii. 27. xl. 6, 7. Jam. i. 10, 11. 1 Pet. i. 24. n lxxiii. 12. Job xii. 6. xxi. 7—12. Jer. xii. 1. Mal. iii. 15. o xxxvii. 35, 36. lxxiii. 18—20. 1 Sam. xxv. 36—38. Prov. i. 32. Luke xvi. 19—25. p lxxxiii. 18. cii. 26, 27. Ex. xviii. 11. Ps. v. 8. Dan. iv. 34, 35. Acts xii. 1. 22—24. q xxi. 8, 9. xxxvii. 20. lxxviii. 1, 2. lxxiii. 27. Judg. v. 31. Luke xxi. 27. 2 Thes. i. 7—9. r i. 4. lix. 11. lxxviii. 30. Lev. xxvi. 33. Num. x. 35. Deut. xxviii. 64. Is. xvii. 13. Ez. v. 12. Luke xxi. 24. s lxxxix. 17. 24. cxii. 9. cxxxii. 17. cxlviii. 14. 1 Sam. ii. 1. 10. Luke i. 69. t Num. xxiii. 22. xlv. 8. u xxxvii. 34. liv. 7. lix. 10. xci. 8. cxii. 8. y 7. lii. 8. Is. lv. 13. lxx. 22. Hos. xiv. 5, 6. z civ. 16. cxlviii. 9. Am. ii. 9. a Is. lx. 21. Rom. vi. 5. xi. 17. Eph. iii. 17. b Is. lxi. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 18. c e. 4. cxxxv. 2. 2 Chr. iv. 9. d 1. 3. Matt. iii. 10. John xv. 2—5. Gal. v. 22, 23. Phil. i. 11. Jude 12. e lxxi. 18. 1 Chr. xxix. 1, &c. Job xvii. 9. Prov. iv. 19. Is. xlv. 4. Jer. xvii. 8. ^f Heb. green. Ez. xlvii. 12. f John x. 27—29. xv. 1—8. 1 Cor. i. 8, 9. 1 Thes. v. 23, 24. Tit. i. 2. 1 Pet. i. 4, 5. g xviii. 2. lxii. 6. Deut. xxxii. 4. h cxlv. 17. Rom. ix. 14. 2 Thes. i. 6, 7.

a lix. 13. xvi. 10. xlvii. 1. xcix. 1. ciii. 19. cxlv. 13. 1 Chr. xxix. 12. Is. lii. 7. Dan. iv. 32—34. Matt. vi. 13. Heb. i. 8. Rev. xi. 15—17. xix. 6. b civ. 1, 2. Job xl. 10. Is. lix. 17. lxxii. 1. c xviii. 32. lxx. 6. Is. xi. 5. d lxxv. 3. xvi. 10. e xlv. 6. cxlv. 13. ^f Heb. from them.

LORD, the floods have ^b lifted up their voice; ⁱ the floods lift up their waves.
 4 **THE LORD** on high ^{is} ^k mightier than the noise of many waters, *yea, than the mighty waves of the sea.*
 5 ⁱ Thy testimonies are very sure: ^m holiness becometh thine house, O **LORD**, ^{*} for ever.

PSALM XCIV.

The Psalmist calls on God to take vengeance on the persecutors of his church, 1-4. He complains of their cruelty and impiety, and sharply reproves their atheistical folly, 5-11. He shows the benefits of affliction, attended by divine teaching; and the security of God's people, 12-15. He calls for helpers against evil-doers, declares his experience of God's goodness, and foretells the destruction of persecutors, 16-23.

O LORD ^{*} God, to whom vengeance belongeth: ^{*} O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, [†] shew thyself.

2 ^b Lift up thyself, ^c thou Judge of the earth: ^d render a reward to the proud.

3 **LORD**, ^c how long shall the wicked, how long shall [†] the wicked triumph?

4 *How long* ^e shall they utter and speak hard things? *and* all the workers of iniquity ^b boast themselves?

5 They ⁱ break in pieces thy people, O **LORD**, and ^k afflict thine heritage.

6 They ⁱ slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.

7 Yet ^m they say, The **LORD** shall not see, neither shall the God of Jacob regard *it*.

8 Understand, ^u ye brutish among the people; and ^{*} ye fools, when will ye be wise?

9 ^p He that planted the ear, ^q shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see?

10 He that ^r chastiseth the heathen, ^{*} shall not he correct? ^c he that teacheth man knowledge, *shall not he know?*

11 ^a The **LORD** knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are vanity.

12 [†] Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O **LORD**, and ^y teachest him out of thy law;

13 That thou ^z mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, ^a until the pit be digged for the wicked.

13. Is. xlix. 15. Ez. viii. 12. ix. 9. Zeph. i. 12. Luke xviii. 2. 4. m. xlix. 10. lxxiii. 23. xlii. 6. Prov. xii. 1. Is. xxvii. 11. Jer. viii. 6-8. x. 8. o. l. 22. Deut. xxxii. 20. Prov. i. 22. viii. 5. Tit. iii. 3. p. Ex. vi. 11. Prov. xx. 12. q. xi. 4. xvi. 3. xlii. 21. cxxxix. 1-12. Jer. xlii. 23, 24. r. ix. 5. x. 16. xlv. 2. cxxxv. 8-12. cxlix. 7. Is. x. 12. xxxvii. 36. Jer. x. 26. s. Is. x. 5, 6. Am. iii. 2. Hab. i. 12. t. xxv. 9, 9. cxix. 66. Job xxxv. 11. Prov. ii. 6. Is. ii. 3. xxxviii. 20. liv. 13. John vi. 45. u. xlix. 10-13. Job xi. 11, 12. Rom. i. 21, 22. 1 Cor. i. 19, 21. 25. iii. 18-20. x. cxix. 67, 71. Job v. 17. Prov. iii. 11. 1 Cor. xli. 32. Heb. xii. 6-11. y. Job xxxv. 16-25. Mic. vi. 9. Rev. xli. 19. z. Is. xxvi. a. 20, 21. Hab. iii. 16. 2 Cor. iv. 17, 19. 2 Thes. i. 7. 8. Heb. iv. 9. Rev. xiv. 13. ix. 15. lv. 23. Jer. xviii. 20, 22. 2 Pet. ii. 9. iii. 3-7. Rev. vi. 10, 11. xj. 23.

14 For ^b the **LORD** will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake ^c his inheritance:

15 But ^d judgment shall return unto righteousness: and ^e all the upright in heart ^{*} shall follow it.

16 ^f Who will rise up for me against the evil-doers? or ^g who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?

17 ^h Unless the **LORD** *had been* my help, my soul had [†] almost dwelt in silence.

18 When I said, ^k My foot slip-peth; thy mercy, O **LORD**, held me up.

19 ⁱ In the multitude of my thoughts within me, thy comforts delight my soul.

20 Shall ^m the throne of iniquity have ⁿ fellowship with thee, which ^{*} frameth mischief by a law?

21 They ^p gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and ^q condemn the innocent blood.

22 ^r But the **LORD** is my Defence; and my God ^{is} ^{*} the Rock of my refuge.

23 And ^s he shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall ^t cut them off in their own wickedness; *yea*, the **LORD** our God shall cut them off.

2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. † Or, quickly. i. xlii. 3. xlii. 17. cxv. 17. k. xvii. 9. xxxvii. 23, 24. xxxviii. 16. cxix. 116, 117. cxxi. 3. 1 Sam. ii. 9. Job xii. 5. Is. xli. 10. Luke xlii. 32. 1 Pet. i. 5. l. xlii. 2-5. lxi. 2. lxxiii. 12-16. lxxviii. 2-10. Jer. xx. 7-11. Hab. iii. 16-18. Rom. v. 2-5. 2 Cor. i. 4, 5. 1 Pet. i. 7, 8. m. lii. 1, 2. lxxxi. 1, 2. 1 Sam. xxii. 17-19. Ec. iii. 16. v. 8. n. Is. i. 11-20. Jer. vii. 4-11. John xviii. 28. 2 Cor. vi. 14-16. 1 John i. 5, 6. o. 1 Kings xii. 32. Esth. iii. 6-12. Is. x. 1. Dan. iii. 4-7. vi. 7-9. Mic. vi. 16. John ix. 22. xi. 57. Rev. xlii. 15-17. p. ii. 1-3. xlii. 16. lix. 3. Matt. xxvii. 1. Acts iv. 5-7. 27, 28. q. Ex. xxiii. 7. 1 Kings xxi. 19. Prov. xvii. 15. Jer. xxvi. 15. Ez. xlii. 6. 12, 27. Matt. xxiii. 32-36. Acts vii. 52. 58-60. Jam. v. 6. Rev. xvii. 6. r. vii. 10. xxvii. 1-3. lix. 9. 16, 17. lxi. 2, 6. s. xviii. 1. Is. xxxviii. 16. t. vii. 16. ix. 16. 17. lv. 23. lxi. 8. Esth. vii. 10. Prov. i. 21. v. 22. Dan. vi. 24. u. xii. 3. 1 Sam. xxvii. 10, 11. Prov. xiv. 32. Ex. xviii. 24. Dan. ix. 26.

PSALM XCV.

An exhortation to praise God, for his greatness, as the Creator of the world, 1-5; to worship him, as his creatures, and his peculiar people, 6, 7; and not to tempt him, as Israel did in the wilderness, 8-11.

O COME, let us ^b sing unto the **LORD**: ^c let us make a joyful noise to ^d the Rock of our salvation.

2 ^e Let us ^{*} come before his presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto him with [†] Psalms.

3 For ^f the **LORD** *is* a great God, and a great ⁱ King above all gods.

4 ^k In his hand *are* [†] the deep places of the earth: ^m the [†] strength of the hills *is* his also.

5 [§] The sea *is* his, and he made it; and ⁿ his hands formed the dry land.

6 ^o O come, ^p let us worship and ^q praise him, ^r let us sing and ^s make a joyful noise unto him, ^t let us come before him with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto him with [†] Psalms. Jer. xxxi. 12, 13. † Heb. prevent his face. xvii. 13. Marg. f. ev. 2. Jam. v. 13. g. lxxvi. 8-10. xvi. 4. xvii. 9. cxlv. 3. Jer. x. 6, 7. h. xlvii. 2. xlviii. 2. Jer. x. 10. xlii. 18. xlviii. 14. Dan. ix. 37. Hab. i. 11, 14. Matt. v. 35. i. cxxxv. 5. Ex. xlviii. 11. Is. xlv. 8. Jer. x. 10-16. k. xlv. 1. Job xi. 10. † Heb. whose. l. cxxxv. 6. m. lxx. 4. xlvii. 5. Job ix. 5. Mic. i. 4. Nah. i. 5. Hab. iii. 6, 10. † Or, heights of. § Where the sea is. xxxviii. 7. Gen. i. 9, 10. Job xxxviii. 10, 11. Prov. viii. 29. Jer. v. 22. n. Prov. viii. 26. o. 1. Hos. vi. 1. Mic. iv. 2. Rev. xlii. 17. p. lxxii. 9. Ex. xx. 5. Matt. iv. 9. Mark xiv. 35. Acts x. 25, 26. Rev. xlii. 8.

q 1 Kings viii. 54. bow down: ^a let us kneel before the LORD: our Maker.
 2 Chr. vi. 13. ^a For ^a he is our God; and we are ^a the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand. ^u To-day, ^a if ye will hear his voice,
 r c. 3. Job xxxv. ^a Harden not your heart, as ^z in the ^{*} provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness:
 s 10. Ec. xii. 1. ^a When ^a your fathers tempted me, proved me, and ^b saw my work.

t xxiii. 1. lxxix. ^a Forty years long was I ^d grieved with *this* generation, and said, It is a people that do ^e err in their heart, and ^f they have not known my ways:
 u Heb. iii. 3. 7. ^a Unto whom ^s I swear in my wrath, that [†] they should not enter ^x into ^h my rest.

Is. lv. 3. Matt. iii. 2, 3. xvii. 5. Rev. iii. 20. ^y Ex. viii. 15. 1 Sam. vi. 6. Dan. v. 20. Acts xix. 9. Rom. ii. 5. Heb. iii. 13. xii. 25. ^z Ex. xvii. 2. 7. Num. xiv. 11. 22. 27. xx. 13. Deut. i. 34. 35. vi. 16. Heb. iii. 8, 9. 15—19. Jude 5. ^{*} Heb. contention. lxxviii. 17, 18. 40, 41. 1 Cor. x. 9. ^b Num. xiv. 22. Matt. xi. 20—22. John xv. 24. ^c Num. xiv. 33, 34. xxxii. 13. Deut. i. 3. ii. 14—16. Heb. iii. 9. ^d Gen. vi. 6. Eph. iv. 30. ^e Is. lxxiii. 17. Heb. iii. 10, 17. ^f Prov. i. 7. 22—29. Jer. ix. 6. John iii. 19—21. Rom. i. 28. ^g Num. xiv. 23. 28. 30. Deut. i. 34. 35. Heb. iii. 11. 18. [†] Heb. if they enter. ^h Gen. ii. 2, 3. Jer. vi. 10. Matt. xi. 28, 29. Heb. iv. 4—11. Rev. xiv. 13.

PSALM XCVI.

a xxxiii. 3. xeviii. 1. cxlix. 1. 1 Chr. xvi. 23—33. Rev. v. 9. xiv. 3. Israel and all nations called on to celebrate the praises of God, to shew forth his salvation, and to join in his worship, 1—10. The whole creation excited to rejoice in the prospect of his coming, and of his righteous judgment, 11—13.

b lxxviii. 3—5. lxxviii. 32. Rom. xv. 11. ^O ^a SING unto the LORD a new song: ^b sing unto the LORD, all the earth.

c lxxii. 17, 18. cxiii. 1, 2. 20—22. civ. 1. cxlv. 1. 10. 1 Chr. xxix. 20. Eph. i. 3. Rev. v. 13. 2 Sing unto the LORD, ^c bless his name; ^d shew forth his salvation from day to day.

d xl. 10. lxxi. 16. Is. xl. 9. lii. 7. 8. Mark xvi. 15. Acts xiii. 26. Rom. x. 14—18. 3 ^e Declare his glory among the heathen, his wonders among all people.

e xxii. 27. lxxii. 18, 19. cxvii. Is. xix. 23—25. xlix. 6. Dan. iv. 1—3. vi. 26, 27. Mic. iv. 2. Zech. ix. 10. Matt. xxviii. 19. Luke xxiv. 47. Rev. xiv. 6, 7. 4 For ^f the LORD is great, and greatly to be praised; he is ^g to be feared above all gods.

5 For ^h all the gods of the nations are idols: but ⁱ the LORD made the heavens.

6 ^k Honour and majesty are before him: ^l strength and beauty are in ^m his sanctuary.

7 ⁿ Give unto the LORD, ^o O ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD ^p glory and strength.

g lxvi. 3. 5. lxxvi. 7. lxxxix. 7. xev. 3. Jer. v. 22. x. 6, 7. Luke xii. 5. Rev. xv. 4. 8 Give unto the LORD ^q the glory ^{*} due unto his name: ^r bring an offering, and ^s come into his courts.

h cxv. 3—8. cxxxv. 15—18. Is. xlv. 8, &c. xlv. 1, 2. Jer. x. 3—5. 14. 15. Acts xix. 26. 1 Cor. viii. 4. 9 O Worship the LORD ^t in the [†] beauty of holiness: ^u fear before him, all the earth.

i Gen. i. 1. Is. xlii. 5. Jer. x. 11. 10 ^x Say among the heathen that ^y the LORD reigneth, ^z the world

k viii. 1. xix. 1. lxxii. 2, 3. xciii. 1. civ. 1. Heb. i. 3. 2 Pet. i. 16, 17. lxxvii. 4. xlix. 9. 1. 2. m 1 Chr. xvi. 27. n xxix. 1. 2. lxxviii. 32—34. Luke ii. 14. o xxii. 27. lxvi. 1, 2. lxxvii. 3, 4. Rom. xv. 9, 10. Rev. v. 9. xix. 6. p 1 Chr. xxix. 11—13. Matt. vi. 13. 1 Pet. v. 11. Jude 24, 25. Rev. v. 13. vii. 12. xiv. 7. xix. 1.

q cxvi. 3—5. xxi. 9. cxlviii. 13, 14. Ex. xxxiv. 5—9. Rev. xv. 4. Heb. of his name. r Is. lx. 6, 7. Mal. i. 11. Rom. xii. 1. xv. 16. Phil. i. 16. iv. 18. Heb. xiii. 15, 16. 1 Pet. ii. 5. Rev. viii. 3, 4. s c. 4. t xxix. 2. cx. 3. Ezra vii. 27. † Or, glorious sanctuary. Ez. vii. 20. Dan. xi. 45. Luke xxi. 5, 6. u xxxiii. 8. lxxvi. 7. 11. x xlviii. 49. cxvii. 2. Mal. i. 11. 14. Gal. i. 16. y ii. 8—12. lix. 13. xciii. 1. xevii. 1. xcix. 1. Dan. ii. 44. Matt. iii. 2. Rev. xi. 15. xix. 6. z Is. xlii. 9. Col. ii. 7. Heb. i. 3.

also shall be established that it shall not be moved: ^a he shall judge the people righteously.

11 ^b Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad; ^c let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof.

12 ^d Let the field be joyful, and all that is therein: then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice

13 Before the LORD: ^e for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: ^f he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth.

iii. 1, 2. 1 Thes. iv. 16—18. 2 Thes. i. 10. 2 Tim. iv. 8. Tit. ii. 13. 2 Pet. iii. 12—14. Rev. xi. 18. xxii. 20. f 10. Rev. xix. 11.

14 Before the LORD: ^e for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: ^f he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth.

iii. 1, 2. 1 Thes. iv. 16—18. 2 Thes. i. 10. 2 Tim. iv. 8. Tit. ii. 13. 2 Pet. iii. 12—14. Rev. xi. 18. xxii. 20. f 10. Rev. xix. 11.

PSALM XCVII.

The nations called on to rejoice in the coming of the righteous kingdom of God, and in the subversion of idolatry, 1—7. The church rejoices because of his judgments, and in his universal sovereignty, 8, 9. An exhortation to holiness, and joy in God, 10—12.

a xciii. 1. xevii. 10, 11. xcix. 1. Ob. 21. Matt. iii. 3. vi. 10. 13. Mark xi. 10. Col. i. 13. Rev. xi. 17. THE ^a LORD reigneth; ^b let the earth rejoice; ^c let the ^{*} multitude of isles be glad *thereof*.

2 ^d Clouds and darkness are round about him: ^e righteousness and judgment are the ^{*} habitation of his throne.

3 ^f A fire goeth before him, and burneth up his enemies round about.

4 ^g His lightnings enlightened the world: ^h the earth saw and trembled.

5 ⁱ The hills melted like wax at the presence of the LORD, at the presence of ^k the LORD of the whole earth.

6 ^l The heavens declare his righteousness, and ^m all the people see his glory.

7 ⁿ Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols: ^o worship him, all ye gods.

8 ^p Zion heard, and was glad; and the daughters of Judah rejoiced, ^q because of thy judgments, O LORD.

9 For thou, LORD, art ^r high above all the earth: thou art exalted ^s far above all gods.

10 ^t Ye that love the LORD, ^u hate evil: ^{*} he preserveth the souls of his saints; ^v he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.

11 ^z Light is ^a sown for the i Is. xxiv. 19, 20. lxiv. 1, 2. Mic. i. 3, 4. Nah. i. 5. Hab. iii. 6. k lxxvii. 2. lxxxiii. 18. Is. liv. 5. Mic. iv. 13. Zech. iv. 14. Mark xi. 3. 1 Cor. i. 2. l xix. 1. xxxvi. 5, 6. l. 6. lxxxix. 2. 5. Is. i. 2. Rev. xix. 2. m lxvii. 4. xeviii. 3. Num. xiv. 21. Is. vi. 3. xlv. 6. lx. 2, 3. Hab. ii. 14. Matt. vi. 9, 10. n Ex. xx. 4. Lev. xxvi. 1. Is. xxxvii. 18, 19. xli. 29. xlii. 17. xlv. 9—11. Jer. x. 14. Rev. xiv. 8—10. o Ex. xxv. 20. 2 Chr. ii. 13. Heb. i. 6. 1 Pet. i. 12. Rev. v. 11—14. p xlviii. 11. Is. xli. 5. 8. li. 3. lii. 7—10. liii. 11. Zeph. iii. 14—17. Zech. ix. 9. Matt. xxi. 4—9. q lii. 6. lviii. 10. Rev. xviii. 20. xix. 1—7. r lxxxiii. 18. Eph. i. 21. Phil. ii. 9—11. s xcv. 3. xevi. 4. cxv. 3—8. cxlxxv. 5. Ex. xviii. 11. Jer. x. 8—10. t xci. 14. Rom. viii. 23. 1 Cor. viii. 3. Jam. i. 12. ii. 5. 1 Pet. i. 8. 1 John iv. 19. v. 2, 3. u xxxvi. 4. c. 5. cxix. 104. 153. Prov. vi. 13. Am. v. 15. Rom. vii. 15. 24. xii. 9. x xxxi. 23. xxxvii. 23, 39. 40. xlv. 20. Prov. ii. 8. Is. xlv. 17. John x. 28—30. Rom. viii. 28—30. 1 Pet. i. 5. y cxv. 3. Jer. xv. 21. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 22. 27. 2 Thes. ii. 8—12. iii. 2. 1 John v. 18. Rev. xiii. 4. z xlviii. 28. cxii. 4. Fsth. viii. 16. Job xvii. 28. Prov. iv. 18. Is. lx. 1. 2. lxii. 1. Mic. vii. 9. John xii. 46. Rev. xxi. 23. xxi. 5. a cxlvi. 5, 6. Gal. vi. 8. Jam. v. 7—11.

b xxxii. 11. xxxiii. 1. Hab. iii. 17. 18. Zeph. iii. 14-17. Phil. iv. 4. c xxx. 4. lx. 5. Hab. i. 12, 13. Heb. xii. 10. righteous, and gladness for the upright in heart. 12 ^b Rejoice in the LORD, ye righteous; and ^c give thanks * at the remembrance of his holiness. * Or, to the memorial.

PSALM XCVIII.

The Psalmist calls on the whole world to praise the Lord, for overcoming all opposition, in making known his salvation to Israel, and to the ends of the earth, and in the prospect of his coming to judgment, 1-9.

A Psalm.

O ^a SING unto the LORD a new song; for ^b he hath done marvellous things: ^c his right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory.

2 The LORD hath ^d made known his salvation; ^e his righteousness hath he * openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

3 He hath ^f remembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of Israel: ^g all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.

4 ^h Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, all the earth; make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.

5 Sing unto the LORD ⁱ with a harp; with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.

6 ^k With trumpets, and sound of cornet, make a joyful noise before the LORD, ^l the King.

7 ^m Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; ⁿ the world, and they that dwell therein.

8 Let ^o the floods clap *their* hands: ^p let the hills be joyful together.

9 Before the LORD; ^q for he cometh to judge the earth: ^r with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

10 ^s Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; ^t the world, and they that dwell therein. ^u Let the floods clap *their* hands: ^v let the hills be joyful together. ^w Before the LORD; ^x for he cometh to judge the earth: ^y with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

PSALM XCIX.

Exhortations to adore the power, equity, and holiness of the Lord's kingdom in Zion, 1-5. Encouragements to worship him, from the examples of Moses, Aaron, and Samuel, 6-9.

THE ^a LORD reigneth; ^b let the people tremble: ^c he sitteth between the cherubims; ^d let the earth * be moved.

2 The LORD ^e is ^f great in Zion; and he ^g is ^h high above all people.

3 Let them praise ⁱ thy great and terrible name; ^j for it ^k is holy.

4 The King's ^l strength also loveth judgment; ^m thou dost establish equity, thou ⁿ executest judgment and righteousness in Jacob.

5 ^o Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; ^p the world, and they that dwell therein. ^q Let the floods clap *their* hands: ^r let the hills be joyful together. ^s Before the LORD; ^t for he cometh to judge the earth: ^u with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

5 ^m Exalt ye the LORD our God, and worship at ⁿ his footstool; for ^o he ^p is holy.

6 ^q Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among them that call upon his name; ^r they called upon the LORD, and he answered them.

7 He spake unto them ^s in the cloudy pillar: ^t they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance *that* he gave them.

8 Thou answeredst them, O LORD our God: ^u thou wast a God that forgavest them, ^v though thou tookest vengeance of ^w their inventions.

9 ^x Exalt the LORD our God, and worship at ^y his holy hill; for ^z the LORD our God *is* holy.

10 ^a Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; ^b the world, and they that dwell therein. ^c Let the floods clap *their* hands: ^d let the hills be joyful together. ^e Before the LORD; ^f for he cometh to judge the earth: ^g with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

PSALM C.

A solemn call to the joyful worship of God as our Creator and Shepherd, and to adore his everlasting goodness, mercy, and truth, 1-5.

A Psalm of * Praise.

MAKE a joyful noise unto the LORD, ^a all ^b ye lands.

2 ^c Serve the LORD with gladness: ^d come before his presence with singing.

3 ^e Know ye that the LORD he *is* God: ^f it *is* he *that* hath made us, and ^g not we ourselves: ^h we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

4 ⁱ Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, *and* into his courts with praise: ^j be thankful unto him, *and* bless his name.

5 For ^k the LORD *is* good; ^l his mercy *is* everlasting: ^m and his truth *endureth* to ⁿ all generations.

6 ^o Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; ^p the world, and they that dwell therein. ^q Let the floods clap *their* hands: ^r let the hills be joyful together. ^s Before the LORD; ^t for he cometh to judge the earth: ^u with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

7 ^v Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; ^w the world, and they that dwell therein. ^x Let the floods clap *their* hands: ^y let the hills be joyful together. ^z Before the LORD; ^a for he cometh to judge the earth: ^b with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

8 ^c Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; ^d the world, and they that dwell therein. ^e Let the floods clap *their* hands: ^f let the hills be joyful together. ^g Before the LORD; ^h for he cometh to judge the earth: ⁱ with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

9 ^j Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; ^k the world, and they that dwell therein. ^l Let the floods clap *their* hands: ^m let the hills be joyful together. ⁿ Before the LORD; ^o for he cometh to judge the earth: ^p with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

10 ^q Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; ^r the world, and they that dwell therein. ^s Let the floods clap *their* hands: ^t let the hills be joyful together. ^u Before the LORD; ^v for he cometh to judge the earth: ^w with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

11 ^x Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; ^y the world, and they that dwell therein. ^z Let the floods clap *their* hands: ^a let the hills be joyful together. ^b Before the LORD; ^c for he cometh to judge the earth: ^d with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

12 ^e Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; ^f the world, and they that dwell therein. ^g Let the floods clap *their* hands: ^h let the hills be joyful together. ⁱ Before the LORD; ^j for he cometh to judge the earth: ^k with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

13 ^l Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; ^m the world, and they that dwell therein. ⁿ Let the floods clap *their* hands: ^o let the hills be joyful together. ^p Before the LORD; ^q for he cometh to judge the earth: ^r with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

14 ^s Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; ^t the world, and they that dwell therein. ^u Let the floods clap *their* hands: ^v let the hills be joyful together. ^w Before the LORD; ^x for he cometh to judge the earth: ^y with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

15 ^z Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; ^a the world, and they that dwell therein. ^b Let the floods clap *their* hands: ^c let the hills be joyful together. ^d Before the LORD; ^e for he cometh to judge the earth: ^f with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

16 ^g Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; ^h the world, and they that dwell therein. ⁱ Let the floods clap *their* hands: ^j let the hills be joyful together. ^k Before the LORD; ^l for he cometh to judge the earth: ^m with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

17 ⁿ Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; ^o the world, and they that dwell therein. ^p Let the floods clap *their* hands: ^q let the hills be joyful together. ^r Before the LORD; ^s for he cometh to judge the earth: ^t with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

18 ^u Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; ^v the world, and they that dwell therein. ^w Let the floods clap *their* hands: ^x let the hills be joyful together. ^y Before the LORD; ^z for he cometh to judge the earth: ^a with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

xviii. 20—23. 3 I will ^s set no ^{*} wicked thing before mine eyes: ^h I hate the work of ⁱ them that turn aside; ^k it shall not cleave to me.

xvii. 4, 5. xxxix. 1. cxix. 37. 113. Ex. xxi. 17. 2 Sam. xi. 2, 3. 1 Kings xxi. 2, &c. Job xxxi. 1. Prov. vi. 25. xxxiii. 31—35. Ec. vi. 9. Jer. xxi. 17. Hos. vii. 6, 7. Mic. ii. 2. Matt. v. 28. Jam. i. 13—15.

* Heb. thing of Belial. 1 Kings xxi. 13.

h xvii. 10. Rom. xii. 9.

i xiv. 3. xxxvi. 3. xl. 4. lxxviii. 41. 57. cxxy. 5. Ex. xxxii. 8. 1 Sam. xv. 11. Is. xxx. 11. Zeph. i. 5, 6. Gal. iv. 9. Heb. x. 29. 2 Pet. ii. 21. 1 John ii. 21.

k Deut. xiii. 17. l Prov. ii. 12—15. iii. 32. viii. 13. xi. 20.

m vi. 8. cxix. 115. Prov. ix. 6. xxi. 24. Matt. vii. 23. 2 Cor. vi. 14—16. 2 Tim. ii. 19. n xv. 3. l. 20. Ex. xx. 16. xxxii. 1. Lev. xix. 16. Prov. x. 18. xx. 19. xxv. 23. Ez. xxii. 9. 1 Cor. v. 11. 1 Tim. iii. 11. Tit. ii. 3. o x. 2—4. xviii. 27. cxxxviii. 6. 1 Sam. ii. 3. Job xl. 11, 12. Prov. vi. 16—19. xxx. 13. Is. ii. 11. Dan. iv. 37. Ob. 3, 4. Luke xviii. 14. 1 Pet. v. 5, 6. p xv. 4. xxxiv. 15. cxix. 63. Prov. xxviii. 28. xxix. 2. Matt. xxiv. 45. Luke xii. 42—44. Rom. xiii. 1—4. q John xii. 26. xiv. 3. xvii. 24. Rev. iii. 20, 21. xxi. 3. * Or, perfect in the way. cxix. 1—3. Marg. Phil. iii. 12—15. r 2 Sam. iv. 10—12. 2 Kings v. 26, 27. Prov. xxix. 12. Acts i. 16—20, 25. v. 1—10. t Heb. be established. s lxxv. 10. Prov. xvi. 12. xx. 8. 26. Jer. xxi. 12. Mic. iii. 1—4. 9. t xlviii. 2, 3. Hos. ix. 3. Mic. ii. 8—10. Rev. xxi. 27. xxii. 14, 15.

P S A L M CII.

The Psalmist pours out doleful complaints, 1—11. He takes comfort from the eternity of God, 12. He predicts the triumph of the church, though then desolated, according to the promises of God, at the appointed time, and in answer to the prayers of his people, 13—17. He records the mercies of the Lord for the benefit of posterity, 18—22. Conscious of his own weakness, he rests his hope on the unchangeableness of God, 23—28.

A prayer * of the afflicted, when he is ^a overwhelmed, and ^b poureth out his complaint before the LORD.

HEAR my prayer, O LORD, and ^d let my cry come unto thee.

2 ^e Hide not thy face from me in the day *when* I am in trouble; ^f incline thine ear unto me: ^g in the day *when* I call, answer me speedily.

3 For ^h my days are consumed ^{*} like smoke, and ⁱ my bones are burned as an hearth.

4 ^{*} My heart is smitten, and withered like grass; ^m so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 By reason of ⁿ the voice of my groaning my bones cleave to my [†] skin.

6 I am ^o like ^p a pelican of the wilderness: I am like an owl of the desert.

7 I ^q watch, and am as a sparrow ^r alone upon the house-top.

8 I ^s cry aloud, and have said, ^t O LORD, hear my voice. ^u My prayer shall come to thee, O LORD, and my cry shall reach thee. ^v Hearken, O LORD, to my voice, and my cry shall come to thee. ^w My prayer shall come to thee, O LORD, and my cry shall reach thee. ^x Hearken, O LORD, to my voice, and my cry shall come to thee. ^y My prayer shall come to thee, O LORD, and my cry shall reach thee. ^z Hearken, O LORD, to my voice, and my cry shall come to thee.

8 ^{*} Mine enemies reproach me all the day; *and* they that are ^c mad against me are ^u sworn against me.

9 For ^{*} I have eaten ashes like bread, and ^v mingled my drink with weeping,

10 ^z Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for ^a thou hast lifted me up, and cast me down.

11 ^b My days *are* like a shadow that declineth; and ^c I am withered like grass.

12 But ^d thou, O LORD, shalt endure for ever; and ^e thy remembrance unto all generations.

13 ^f Thou shalt arise, *and* have mercy upon Zion: for the time to favour her, yea, ^g the set time is come.

14 For ^h thy servants take pleasure in her stones, and favour the dust thereof.

15 So ⁱ the heathen shall fear the name of the LORD, and all the kings of the earth thy glory.

16 ^k When the LORD shall build up Zion, ^l he shall appear in his glory.

17 ^m He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and ⁿ not despise their prayer.

18 ^o This shall be written for the generation to come; and ^p the people which shall be created shall praise the LORD.

19 For ^q he hath looked down ^r from ^s the height of the sanctuary; from heaven did the LORD behold the earth;

20 ^t To hear the groaning of the prisoner; ^u to loose [†] those that are appointed to death;

21 ^v To declare the name of the LORD in Zion, and his praise in Jerusalem;

22 ^w When the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the LORD.

23 ^x He ^{*} weakened my strength in the way; ^z he shortened my days.

24 ^a I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: ^b thy years *are* throughout all generations.

25 ^c Of old hast thou laid the

1 xevii. 6. Is. lx. 7. lxi. 3. Mic. ii. 9. Zech. ii. 6—13. m ix. 18. lxxii. 12. Deut. iv. 29. xxxii. 36. Neh. i. 6. 11. ii. 8. Jer. xxxix. 11—14. Dan. ix. 3—20. n xxii. 24. li. 17. o lxxii. 18. lxxviii. 4—6. Ex. xvii. 14. Deut. xxxi. 19, &c. Job xix. 23, 24. Dan. ix. 2. John xx. 31. Rom. xv. 4. 1 Cor. x. 11. 2 Tim. iii. 16, 17. 2 Pet. i. 15. q xxii. 30, 31. xlv. 16, 17. Is. xliii. 7. 21. lxxv. 17—19. 2 Cor. v. 17, 18. Eph. ii. 10. 1 Pet. ii. 9. 10. r Job xxii. 12. Heb. viii. 1. 2. ix. 23, 24. s lxxix. 11. Ex. ii. 23—25. iii. 7. 2 Kings xliii. 4. 22, 23. Job xxiv. 12. Is. xiv. 17. lxi. 1—3. Jer. li. 34, 35. Zech. ix. 9—13. t 2 Chr. xxxiii. 11—13. Jer. lii. 32—34. Acts xii. 6—11. u ix. 13, 14. xxii. 22. li. 14, 15. lxxix. 13. Is. li. 11. Eph. ii. 4—7. iii. 21. 1 Pet. ii. 9. x lxxii. 8—11. Gen. xlix. 10. Is. xlix. 22, 23. lx. 3, &c. Hos. i. 9—11. Zech. viii. 20—23. Matt. xxiv. 14. Rom. xv. 19. y lxxix. 38—47. 2 Thes. ii. 3—12. 1 Tim. iv. 1—3. 2 Tim. iii. 1, &c. Rev. xi. 2, &c. xii. 13, &c. * Heb. afflicted. z Job xxi. 21. a xxxix. 13. Is. xxxviii. 10, &c. b 12. ix. 7. xc. 1, 2. Hab. i. 2. Rev. i. 4, 8. c Gen. i. 1. ii. 1. Ex. xx. 11. Job xxxviii. 4—7. Prov. viii. 23, &c. Jer. xxxii. 17. Heb. i. 10—12. iii. 3, 4.

xxxi. 11—13. lv. 3. lxxix. 9, 10. 20. lxxxix. 51. Rom. xv. 3. t ii. 1. Luke vi. 11. Acts vii. 54. xxvi. 11. u Acts xliii. 12, &c. x xlix. 21. Is. xlix. 20. Lam. iii. 15, 16. Mic. i. 10. vii. 17. y xliii. 3. lxxx. 5. Job iii. 24. Lam. iii. 48, 49. z xxxviii. 3. 18. xxxix. 11. xc. 7—9. Lam. i. 18. iii. 39—42. v. 16. Dan. ix. 8—14. Rom. iii. 19. a xxx. 6, 7. lxxiii. 18—20. cxlvii. 6. 1 Sam. ii. 7. 8. 2 Chr. xxv. 8. 2 Cor. iv. 9. b 8. xxxix. 5, 6. cix. 23. cxliv. 4. Job xiv. 2. Ec. vi. 12. Jam. i. 14. c 4. Is. xl. 6—8. Jam. i. 10. 1 Pet. i. 24. d 24—27. ix. 7. xc. 1, 2. Deut. xxxiii. 27. Is. xlv. 6. lx. 15. Lam. v. 19. Heb. xiii. 8. Rev. i. 17, 18. cxxxv. 13. Ez. iii. 15. f vii. 6. xlv. 26. li. 18. lxxix. 35, 36. Is. xiv. 32. lx. 10—14. Jer. xxxi. 10—12, 25. Zech. ii. 10—12. Ezra i. 1. Is. xl. 2. Dan. ix. 2, &c. xli. 9. 12, 13. Acts i. 7. Gal. iv. 4. 2 Pet. iii. 8, 12. Rev. xi. 15—18. lxxix. 7—10. cxxxvii. 5, 6. Ezra i. 5. iii. 1—3. vii. 27. Neh. i. 3. ii. 3, 17. iv. 2. 6. 10. Dan. ix. 16. lxxvii. 2—4. lxxviii. 31, 32. lxxii. 11. lxxxvi. 9. cxxxviii. 4. 1 Kings viii. 43. Is. lv. 5. lx. 3, &c. Zech. viii. 20—23. Rev. xi. 15. xxi. 24. k li. 18. lxxix. 35. cxlvii. 2. Is. ii. 2. xlv. 25. lxxvi. 18. Jer. xxxi. 4. xxxii. 7. m ix. 18. lxxii. 12. Deut. iv. 29. xxxii. 36. Neh. i. 6. 11. ii. 8. Jer. xxxix. 11—14. Dan. ix. 3—20. n xxii. 24. li. 17. o lxxii. 18. lxxviii. 4—6. Ex. xvii. 14. Deut. xxxi. 19, &c. Job xix. 23, 24. Dan. ix. 2. John xx. 31. Rom. xv. 4. 1 Cor. x. 11. 2 Tim. iii. 16, 17. 2 Pet. i. 15. q xxii. 30, 31. xlv. 16, 17. Is. xliii. 7. 21. lxxv. 17—19. 2 Cor. v. 17, 18. Eph. ii. 10. 1 Pet. ii. 9. 10. r Job xxii. 12. Heb. viii. 1. 2. ix. 23, 24. s lxxix. 11. Ex. ii. 23—25. iii. 7. 2 Kings xliii. 4. 22, 23. Job xxiv. 12. Is. xiv. 17. lxi. 1—3. Jer. li. 34, 35. Zech. ix. 9—13. t 2 Chr. xxxiii. 11—13. Jer. lii. 32—34. Acts xii. 6—11. u ix. 13, 14. xxii. 22. li. 14, 15. lxxix. 13. Is. li. 11. Eph. ii. 4—7. iii. 21. 1 Pet. ii. 9. x lxxii. 8—11. Gen. xlix. 10. Is. xlix. 22, 23. lx. 3, &c. Hos. i. 9—11. Zech. viii. 20—23. Matt. xxiv. 14. Rom. xv. 19. y lxxix. 38—47. 2 Thes. ii. 3—12. 1 Tim. iv. 1—3. 2 Tim. iii. 1, &c. Rev. xi. 2, &c. xii. 13, &c. * Heb. afflicted. z Job xxi. 21. a xxxix. 13. Is. xxxviii. 10, &c. b 12. ix. 7. xc. 1, 2. Hab. i. 2. Rev. i. 4, 8. c Gen. i. 1. ii. 1. Ex. xx. 11. Job xxxviii. 4—7. Prov. viii. 23, &c. Jer. xxxii. 17. Heb. i. 10—12. iii. 3, 4.

d Is. xxxiv. 4. li. 6. foundation of the earth; and the
lxv. 17. lxvi. 22. heavens are the work of thy hands.
Luke xxi. 33. 26 ^d They shall perish, but thou
Rom. viii. 20. 2 shalt [†] endure: yea, all of them
Pet. iii. 7-12. shall wax old like a garment; as
Rev. xxi. 11. xxi. a vesture shalt thou change them,
1. and they shall be changed:
[†] Heb. stand. 12. 27 But ^e thou ~~art~~ the same, and
Ex. iii. 14. thy ^f years shall have no end.
e Mal. iii. 6. John 28 ^s The children of thy ser-
viii. 58. Heb. vants shall continue, and ^h their
xiii. 8. Jam. i. 8. seed shall be established before
17. Rev. i. 8. thee.
f xc. 4. Job xxxvi. 26.
g xxi. 30, 31. xlv. 16, 17. lxix. 35.
35. Is. liii. 10. lix. 20, 21. lxxv. 22. lxxvi. 22. h xc. 16, 17.

PSALM CIII.

David earnestly praises God for his plenteous mercy and goodness to him and to Israel; his fatherly compassion to the frailty of those that fear and obey him; and his constant regard to their posterity, 1-19. He calls on men and angels and all creatures to join him in blessing the Lord the universal Sovereign, 19-22.

A Psalm of David.

^a BLESS the LORD, O my soul: and ^b all that is within me, bless his ^c holy name.

2 Bless the LORD, O my soul, and ^d forget not all his benefits;

3 Who ^e forgiveth all thine iniquities: who ^f healeth all thy diseases:

4 Who ^g redeemeth thy life from destruction; who ^h crowneth thee with loving-kindness and tender mercies:

5 Who ⁱ satisfieth thy mouth with good things; so that ^k thy youth is renewed like the eagle's.

6 The LORD ^l executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are oppressed.

7 He ^m made known his ways unto Moses, ⁿ his acts unto the children of Israel.

8 The LORD ^o is ^p merciful and gracious, ^q slow to anger, and ^r plenteous in mercy.

9 He will ^s not always chide: neither will he keep ^t his anger for ever.

10 He hath not ^u dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.

11 ^v For ^w as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is ^x his mercy toward them that fear him.

12 As far ^y as the east is from the west, ^z so far hath he removed our transgressions from us.

13 Like ^a a father pitieth ^b his children, so the LORD pitieth ^c them that fear him.

a 22. civ. 1. cxlvi. 1, 2. Luke i. 46, 47.
b xlvii. 7. lvii. 7-11. lxiii. 5. lxxxvi. 12, 13. cxi. 1. cxxxviii. 1. Mark xii. 30-33. John iv. 24. 1 Cor. xiv. 15. Phil. i. 9. Col. iii. 16.
c xcix. 3. Is. vi. 3. Rev. iv. 8.
d cv. 5. cvi. 7. 21. cxvi. 12. Deut. viii. 2-4. 10-14. xxi. 6. 18. 2 Chr. xxxii. 25. Is. lxiii. 1. 7. Jer. ii. 31, 32. Luke xvii. 15-18. Eph. ii. 11-13.
e xxxii. 1-5. li. 1-3. cxxxviii. 2 Sam. xii. 13. Is. xliii. 25. Matt. ix. 2-6. Luke vii. 47, 48.
f xxx. 2. xxxviii. 1-7. xli. 3, 4. 8. cvii. 17-22. cxlvii. 3. Ex. xv. 26. Num. xli. 13. xxi. 7-9. Is. xxxiii. 24. liii. 5. Jer. xvii. 14. Jam. v. 15.
g xxxiv. 22. lvi. 13. lxxi. 23. Gen. xlviii. 16. Job xxxiii. 19-30. Rev. vii. 10.
h v. 12. Marg. viii. 5. xxi. 5. lxxv. 11. Jam. i. 12. 1 Pet. v. 4.
i xliii. 5. lxiii. 5. lxxv. 4. civ. 28. cvii. 9. cxlv. 16. 1 Tim. vi. 17.
j Is. xl. 31. Hos. ii. 15. 2 Cor. iv. 16.
k ix. 9. x. 14-18. xii. 5. lxvii. 4. 12. cix. 31. cxlvi. 7. Deut. xxiv. 14, 15. Job xxvii. 13. Sec. Prov. xiv. 31. xxi. 22, 23. xliii. 10, 11. Is. xiv. 4. &c. 17-19. Is. liii. 6, 7. Jer. vii. 6. &c. Ez. xlii. 7. 12-14. Mic. ii. 1-3. iii. 2-4. Jam. ii. 6. v. 1-6. m lxxvii. 20. cv. 26. &c. Ex. xix. 3. 20. xx. 21. xxiv. 2-4. Num. xii. 7. Deut. xxiv. 10. Neh. ix. 14. Is. lxiii. 11, 12. John v. 45-47. Acts vii. 35. &c. lxxviii. 5. cxlvii. 19. o lxxxvi. 5. 15. cxxxv. 7. cxlv. 8. Ex. xxxiv. 6. 7. Num. xiv. 18. Deut. v. 10. Neh. ix. 17. Is. lv. 7. Jer. xxxii. 18. Rom. v. 20, 21. Eph. i. 7, 8. p Joel ii. 13. Jon. iv. 2. Nah. i. 3. q Heb. great of mercy. r xxx. 5. Is. lvii. 16. Jer. iii. 5. Mic. vii. 18. Dan. ix. 3. Ezra iii. 13. Neh. ix. 31. Job xi. 6. Lam. iii. 22. Jer. i. 18. Hab. iii. 2. s xxxvi. 5. lvii. 10. lxxxix. 2. Is. 9. Eph. ii. 4-7. iii. 18, 19. t Heb. according to the height of heaven. Job xlii. 12. Prov. xxv. 3. u 17. Luke i. 50. v l. 1. cxvii. 3. Is. xlv. 6. x Is. xliii. 25. Jer. xxxi. 34. 1. 20. Mic. vii. 18. Heb. x. 2-4. 1 John i. 7. y Num. xii. 12. Deut. viii. 5. Prov. iii. 12. Is. lviii. 14, 16. Jer. xxxi. 9. 20. Matt. vi. 9. 32. Luke xi. 11, 12. xv. 21, 22. John xv. 17. Heb. xii. 5-11. z 11. 17. cxlviii. 11. Mal. iii. 17, 18. iv. 2. Acts xlii. 26.

14 For ^a he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that ^b we are dust.

15 As for man, ^c his days are as grass: as ^d a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

16 For ^e the wind passeth over it, and ^f it is gone; ^g and the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But ^h the mercy of the LORD is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and ⁱ his righteousness ^j unto children's children;

18 To ^k such as keep his covenant, and to those that ^l remember his commandments, to do them;

19 The LORD hath ^m prepared his throne in the heavens; and ⁿ his kingdom ruleth over all.

20 ^o Bless the LORD, ye his angels, ^p that excel in strength, that ^q do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.

21 Bless ye the LORD, ^r all ye his hosts; ye ^s ministers of his, that do his pleasure.

22 Bless the LORD, ^t all his works, in all places of his dominion: ^u bless the LORD, O my soul.

9, 10. Ex. xix. 5. xxiv. 8. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 31. 1 cix. 9. 11. Deut. iv. 23. vi. 6-9. Prov. iii. 1. Luke i. 6. Acts xxiii. 16. 1 Thes. iv. 1. 2. 4. cxv. 3. Is. lxvi. 1. Heb. viii. 1. n xlvii. 2. Dan. iv. 34. 35. Eph. i. 21, 22. Phil. ii. 9, 10. 1 Pet. iii. 22. o cxlviii. 2. Luke ii. 13, 14. Rev. xix. 5, 6. p Heb. mighty in strength. 2 Kings xix. 35. Is. vi. 2. Matt. xxvi. 53. q xxxiii. 6. Gen. xxxii. 2. 1 Kings xxii. 19. 2 Chr. xviii. 18. Luke ii. 13. r lxxviii. 17. civ. 4. Neh. ix. 6. Dan. vii. 10. Matt. xiii. 41. xxiv. 30, 31. 2 Thes. i. 7, 8. Heb. i. 6, 7, 14. Rev. xvii. 8, 9. s cxlv. 10. cxlviii. 3-12. cl. 6. Is. xlii. 10-12. xliii. 20. xlv. 23. xlix. 13. Rev. v. 12-14. t 1. civ. 1. 35. cxlvii. 1.

PSALM CIV.

The Psalmist celebrates the glory of the divine perfections, as displayed in creation and providence, 1-32. He determines perpetually to meditate with delight on God and his works, and predicts the destruction of the wicked, 33-35.

^a BLESS the LORD, O my soul; ^b O LORD my God, ^c thou art very great; ^d thou art clothed with ^e honour and majesty.

2 Who coverest ^f thyself ^g with light as ^h with a garment: who ⁱ stretchest out the heavens like a curtain:

3 Who ^j layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: who ^k maketh the clouds his chariot; ^l who walketh upon the wings of the wind;

4 Who ^m maketh his angels spirits; ⁿ his ministers a flaming fire:

5 ^o Who laid ^p the foundations of the earth, ^q that it should not be removed for ever.

6 Thou ^r coveredst it with the deep as ^s with a garment: the waters stood above the mountains.

7 ^t At thy rebuke ^u they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hastened away.

8 ^v They ^w go up by the mountain ^x Pet. iii. 5, 6. q Gen. viii. 1. Prov. viii. 28, 29. r cxiv. 3-7. Mark iv. 39. s Or, The mountains ascend, the valleys descend. Gen. viii. 5.

a lxxviii. 33, 39. lxxxix. 47.
b Gen. iii. 19. Job vii. 5-7. 21. x. 9. xiii. 25. xiv. 2, 3. Ec. xii. 7. xc. 5, 6. Is. xl. 6, 7. li. 12. Jam. i. 10, 11. 1 Pet. i. 24.
c Is. xlviii. 1. 4. Nah. i. 4.
d Job xxvii. 20, 21. Is. xl. 7.
e Gen. v. 24. xlii. 36. Job xiv. 10.
f Job vii. 6-10. viii. 18, 19. xx. 9.
g lxxxix. 1, 2. c. 5. cxviii. 1. cxxxvi. 1. &c. Jer. xxxi. 3. Rom. viii. 28-30. Eph. i. 4-8. ii. 4-7. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. 2 Tim. i. 9.
h xlii. 31. xc. 16. Is. xlvii. 13. li. 6. Dan. ix. 24. Mic. vi. 5. Rom. i. 18. iii. 21-26. 2 Pet. i. 1. Deut. x. 15. Is. xlii. 8. Jer. xxxiii. 4-26. Acts xiii. 32-34. Rom. xv. 8.
k xxv. 10. cxxxii. 12. Gen. xvii. 8. Heb. viii. 6-9. l xxxviii. 20. Matt. xxviii. 20. m ii. 4. ix. 7. xi. 4. cxv. 3. Is. lxvi. 1. Heb. viii. 1. n xlvii. 2. Dan. iv. 34. 35. o cxlviii. 2. Luke ii. 13, 14. Rev. xix. 5, 6. p Heb. mighty in strength. 2 Kings xix. 35. Is. vi. 2. Matt. xxvi. 53. q xxxiii. 6. Gen. xxxii. 2. 1 Kings xxii. 19. 2 Chr. xviii. 18. Luke ii. 13. r lxxviii. 17. civ. 4. Neh. ix. 6. Dan. vii. 10. Matt. xiii. 41. xxiv. 30, 31. 2 Thes. i. 7, 8. Heb. i. 6, 7, 14. Rev. xvii. 8, 9. s cxlv. 10. cxlviii. 3-12. cl. 6. Is. xlii. 10-12. xliii. 20. xlv. 23. xlix. 13. Rev. v. 12-14. t 1. civ. 1. 35. cxlvii. 1.
a 35. ciii. 1, 2, 22. b vii. 1-3. Dan. ix. 4. Hab. i. 12. c cxlv. 3. Jer. xxxiii. 24. xxvii. 17-19. d xlii. 1. Is. xli. 17. Dan. vii. 9. e xxix. cxvi. 6. f Matt. xvii. 2. 1 Tim. vi. 16. 1 John i. 5. g Is. xl. 22. xlv. 12. Zech. xii. 1. Heb. i. 11, 14. h xviii. 11. Am. ix. 6. i Is. xli. 1. Matt. xxvi. 64. Rev. i. 7. k xlvii. 10. cxxxix. 9. 2 Sam. xxvi. 11. Nah. i. 3. l Acts xliii. 8. Heb. i. 7, 14. m 2 Kings ii. 11. vi. 17. Ez. i. 13, 14. n Heb. He hath founded the earth on her basis. o xlv. 2. xxxiii. 2. cxxxvi. 6. Job xxvi. 7. cxxxviii. 4-7. p xlvii. xvi. 10. Gen. i. 4. 2 Pet. iii. 10, 11. Rev. vi. 14. xx. 11. q Gen. i. 2-10. viii. 19, 20. r cxiv. 3-7. s Or, The mountains ascend, the valleys descend. Gen. viii. 5.

xxxiii. 7. Gen. ix. 11—15. Job xvi. 10. xxxviii. 10, 11. Is. liv. 9. Jer. v. 22.

† Heb. *Whose sendeth*. cvii. 35.

Deut. viii. 7. Is. xxxv. 7. xli. 18.

† Heb. *walk*. xlv. 16.

Job xxxix. 5—8.

† Heb. *break*. 16, 17. 1. 11. lxxxiv. 3. cxlviii. 19. Matt. vi. 26.

† Heb. *give a voice*. cxlviii. 9.

a cxlviii. 8. Deut. xi. 11. Job xxxviii. 25—28. 37. Jer. x. 13. xiv. 22. Matt. v. 45. Acts xiv. 17.

b 3. Am. ix. 6.

c lrv. 9—13.

d cxlv. 15, 16. cxlviii. 8, 9. Gen. i. 11, 12, 29, 30. ii. 5. 1 Kings xlviii. 5. Jer. xiv. 5, 6. Joel ii. 22.

e Gen. ii. 9, 16. iii. 18. ix. 3. f xxxvi. 25. Gen. iv. 12. Job xxxviii. 5. 1 Cor. iii. 7.

g xxxiii. 5. Judg. ix. 13. Prov. xxvi. 6, 7. Ec. x. 12. Jer. xxxi. 12. Zech. ix. 15—17. Mark xiv. 23. Eph. v. 18.

h Heb. *to make his face shine with oil, or more than oil*. xcii. 10. Deut. xxxviii. 40. Judg. ix. 9. Ec. ix. 7, 8. Cant. i. 2—4. Heb. i. 9. 1 John ii. 20, 27.

i Ec. viii. 1. cv. 16. Lev. xxvi. 26. Deut. viii. 3. Is. iii. 1. Ez. iv. 16. v. 16. xiv. 13.

k xxix. 5. xcii. 12. Num. xxiv. 6. Ez. xvii. 23.

l 12. Jer. xvii. 23. Ez. xxxi. 6. Dan. iv. 21. Ob. 4. Matt. xiii. 32.

m Lev. xi. 19. Jer. viii. 7.

n 1 Sam. xxiv. 2. Job xxxix. 1.

o Deut. xiv. 7. Prov. xxx. 26.

p viii. 3. cxxxvi. 7—9. Gen. i. 14—18. Deut. iv. 19. Job xxxi. 26—28. xxxviii. 12. Jer. xxxi. 35.

q lxxiv. 16. cxxxix. 10—12. Gen. i. 4, 5. viii. 22. Is. xlv. 7. Am. iv. 13.

† Heb. *thereof do trample on the forest*.

r xxxiv. 10. Job xxxviii. 39. Is. xxxi. 4. Ez. xix. 2, &c. Am. iii. 4.

s cxlvii. 9. Job xxxviii. 41. Joel i. 18. 20. ii. 22. t Job xxiv. 13—17. Nah. iii. 17. John iii. 20. u Gen. iii. 19. Judg. xix. 16. Ec. v. 12. Eph. iv. 28. 2 Thes. iii. 8—12. x viii. 3. xl. 5. cvii. 31. Neh. ix. 6. Job v. 9. xxvi. 14. y cxxxvi. 5. Gen. i. 31. Prov. iii. 19, 20. viii. 22. e Jer. x. 12. Rom. xi. 33. Eph. i. 8. iii. 10. z xxiv. 1. l. 10—12. lxx. 11. Gen. i. 12, 24, 25. 1 Tim. vi. 17. a xcv. 4, 5. Gen. i. 20—22. 28. Deut. xxxiii. 14—16. 19. b Gen. iii. 1. Acts xxviii. 5. c viii. 23. Gen. xlix. 13. d lxxiv. 14. Job iii. 8. Marg. xli. 1, &c. e lxxvii. 1. f Heb. *formed*. e Job xli. 5, 29. f xxxvi. 6. xxxvi. 25. cxlv. 15, 16. cxlvii. 9. Job xxxviii. 41. Luke xii. 24—28.

gather: thou openest thine hand, they are filled with good.

29 Thou ^g hidest thy face, they are troubled; ^h thou takest away their breath, they die, and ⁱ return to their dust.

30 Thou ^k sendest forth thy Spirit, they are created: and thou ^l renewest the face of the earth.

31 ^m The glory of the LORD shall ⁿ endure for ever: ^o the LORD shall rejoice in his works.

32 He ^p looketh on the earth, and it trembleth: ^q he toucheth the hills, and they smoke.

33 ^r I will sing unto the LORD as long as I live: I will sing praise to my God, while I have my being.

34 My ^s meditation of him shall be sweet: ^t I will be glad in the LORD.

35 Let ^u the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. ^v Bless thou the LORD, O my soul. Praise ye the LORD.

o lxxvii. 16. xcvii. 4, 5. cxiv. 7. Is. lxiv. 2. Jer. iv. 23—26. v. 22. Am. viii. 8. Nah. i. 5, 6. Heb. iii. 5, 6. Rev. xx. 11. p l. 3. cxliv. 5. Is. lxiv. 1, 2. Rev. xix. 3. q lxxii. 4. cxlv. 1, 2. cxlvii. 2. r i. 2. lxxii. 5, 6. lxxvii. 12. cxix. 15, 16, 111, 127, 128, 167. cxxxix. 17, 18. Prov. xxiv. 14. s xxxii. 11. Hab. iii. 18. Luke i. 47. Phil. iv. 4. t xxxvii. 38. lix. 13. lxxviii. 1, 2. lxxviii. 27, ci. 8. Judg. v. 31. Prov. ii. 22. Rev. xix. 1, 2. u l. ciii. 1, 2, 22.

PSALM CV.

An exhortation to praise God, to make known his works, to glory in him, and to seek his favour, 1—7. A brief history of God's goodness to his people, from the call of Abraham to the settlement of Israel in Canaan, 8—45.

O ^a GIVE thanks unto the LORD; ^b call upon his name: ^c make known his deeds among the people.

2 ^d Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him: ^e talk ye of all his wondrous works.

3 ^f Glory ye in his holy name: ^g let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

4 ^h Seek the LORD, and ⁱ his strength: ^k seek his face evermore.

5 ^l Remember his marvellous works that he hath done; his wonders, and ^m the judgments of his mouth;

6 O ⁿ ye seed of Abraham his servant, ye children of Jacob ^o his chosen.

7 He ^p is the LORD our God: ^q his judgments ^r are in all the earth.

8 ^s He hath remembered his covenant for ever, the word ^t which he commanded to ^u a thousand generations.

9 Which ^v covenant he made with Abraham, and his oath unto Isaac;

10 And confirmed the same unto Jacob for a law, and to Israel for ^w an everlasting covenant:

11 Saying, ^x Unto thee will I give 19. 1 Cor. xi. 24—26. m cxix. 13. Rev. xvi. 7. xix. 2. n Ex. iii. 6. Is. xli. 8. 14. xlv. 1, 2. Rom. ix. 4, &c. o Deut. vii. 6—8. John xv. 16. 1 Pet. ii. 9. p xcv. 7. c. 3. Gen. xvii. 7. Ec. xx. 2. Deut. xxvi. 17, 18. xxix. 10—15. Josh. xxiv. 15—24. q lxxvii. 10, 11. Is. xlv. 9. Rev. xv. 4. r 42. cxi. 5. 9. 1 Chr. xvi. 15. Neh. i. 5. Dan. ix. 4. Luke i. 72—74. s Deut. vii. 9. t Gen. xvii. 2. xxii. 16. xxvi. 3. xxxviii. 13. xxxv. 11. Neh. ix. 8. Acts vii. 8. Heb. vi. 17. u Gen. xvii. 7, 8. 2 Sam. xlviii. 5. Heb. xiii. 20. x Gen. xii. 7. xiii. 15. xv. 18. xxvi. 4. xxviii. 13.

xxx. 7. Job xlii. 24. xxxiv. 29. Rom. viii. 20—22.

h cxlvi. 4. Job xxxiv. 14, 15. Ec. xii. 7. Acts xvii. 25.

i xc. 3. Gen. iii. 19.

k xxxiii. 6. Marg. Job xxi. 13. xxxiii. 4. Is. xxxii. 15. Ez. xxxvii. 9. Eph. ii. 1, 4, 5. Tit. iii. 5.

l Is. lxv. 17. lxxvi. 22. Rev. xxi. 5. m cii. 16. Rom. xi. 36. Gal. i. 5. Eph. iii. 21. 2 Tim. iv. 18. Heb. xlii. 21. 1 Pet. v. 11. 2 Pet. iii. 18. Rev. v. 12, 13. Heb. be for ever.

n Gen. i. 31. Ex. xxxi. 17. Is. lxvii. 5. lxx. 18, 19. Jer. xxxii. 41. Zeph. iii. 17. Luke xv. 5, 6. 22—24.

o lxxvii. 16. xcvii. 4, 5. cxiv. 7. Is. lxiv. 2. Jer. iv. 23—26. v. 22. Am. viii. 8. Nah. i. 5, 6. Heb. iii. 5, 6. Rev. xx. 11. p l. 3. cxliv. 5. Is. lxiv. 1, 2. Rev. xix. 3. q lxxii. 4. cxlv. 1, 2. cxlvii. 2. r i. 2. lxxii. 5, 6. lxxvii. 12. cxix. 15, 16, 111, 127, 128, 167. cxxxix. 17, 18. Prov. xxiv. 14. s xxxii. 11. Hab. iii. 18. Luke i. 47. Phil. iv. 4. t xxxvii. 38. lix. 13. lxxviii. 1, 2. lxxviii. 27, ci. 8. Judg. v. 31. Prov. ii. 22. Rev. xix. 1, 2. u l. ciii. 1, 2, 22.

a cxxxvi. 1—3. 1 Chr. xvi. 7—22. xxv. 3. xxxix. 13, 20.

b Is. xli. 4. Joel ii. 32. Acts ix. 14. Rom. x. 13. 1 Cor. i. 2.

c lxxix. 1. xcvii. 3. cxlv. 4—6. 11, 12. Num. xxxiii. 23. Is. li. 10. Dan. iii. 26. iv. 1—3. vi. 29, 27.

d xlvii. 5, 6. xcvii. 1, 2. xcviii. 1, 5. Judg. v. 3. Is. xlii. 5, 6. xlii. 10—12. Eph. v. 19. Rev. xv. 3, 4.

e lxxvii. 12. lxxviii. 4—6. cxix. 27. Ex. xlii. 8, 9, 14. Deut. vi. 6—9. Luke xxiv. 14, &c.

f xxxiv. 2. Is. xlv. 25. Jer. ix. 23, 24. 1 Cor. i. 29, 31. Gal. vi. 14.

g ix. 10. Prov. viii. 17. Is. xlv. 19. Iv. 6, 7. Lam. iii. 25. Luke xi. 9, 10. h Am. v. 4—6. Zeph. ii. 2, 3.

i lxxviii. 61. cxxxii. 8. 2 Chr. vi. 41.

k xxvii. 8.

l lxxvii. 11. cii. 12. Deut. vii. 18, 19. viii. 2. xxxii. 7. Is. xlii. 18, 19. Luke xxi. 19.

m cxix. 13. Rev. xvi. 7. xix. 2. n Ex. iii. 6. Is. xli. 8. 14. xlv. 1, 2. Rom. ix. 4, &c. o Deut. vii. 6—8. John xv. 16. 1 Pet. ii. 9. p xcv. 7. c. 3. Gen. xvii. 7. Ec. xx. 2. Deut. xxvi. 17, 18. xxix. 10—15. Josh. xxiv. 15—24. q lxxvii. 10, 11. Is. xlv. 9. Rev. xv. 4. r 42. cxi. 5. 9. 1 Chr. xvi. 15. Neh. i. 5. Dan. ix. 4. Luke i. 72—74. s Deut. vii. 9. t Gen. xvii. 2. xxii. 16. xxvi. 3. xxxviii. 13. xxxv. 11. Neh. ix. 8. Acts vii. 8. Heb. vi. 17. u Gen. xvii. 7, 8. 2 Sam. xlviii. 5. Heb. xiii. 20. x Gen. xii. 7. xiii. 15. xv. 18. xxvi. 4. xxviii. 13.

• Heb. cord. the land of Canaan, the * lot of your inheritance :
 y Gen. xxiv. 30. 12 When they were *but* a few men in number ; yea, very few, and strangers in it.
 Deut. vii. 7. xxvi. 5. Is. li. 2. Ez. xxxiii. 24, &c.
 z Gen. xvii. 8. 13 When they went from one nation to another, from one kingdom to another people :
 xxiii. 4. Acts vii. 5. Heb. xi. 9. 13.
 a Gen. xii. 14—17. xx. 1—7. xxvi. 14, &c. xxvi. 24—29. xxxv. 5. Ex. vii. 16, 17.
 b Gen. xxvi. 11. Zech. ii. 8.
 c 1 Kings xix. 16. 1 John ii. 27.
 d Gen. xx. 7. xxvii. 39, 40. xlviii. 19, 20. xlix. 8, &c.
 e Gen. xli. 25—32. 54. xlii. 5, 6, 2 Kings viii. 1. Am. iii. 6. vii. 1—4. Hag. i. 10. 11. ii. 17. Matt. vii. 8, 9. Rev. vi. 8.
 f civ. 15. Gen. xlvii. 13. 19. Lev. xxvi. 26. Is. iii. 1. Ez. iv. 16. Acts vii. 11.
 g Gen. xlv. 5, 7, 8. 1, 20.
 h Gen. xxxvii. 27, 28, 36. xxxix. 1. xlv. 4. Acts vii. 9.
 i Gen. xxxix. 20. xl. 15. Acts xvi. 24.
 • Heb. his soul came into iron. cvii. 10.
 k xlv. 4. Gen. xli. 11—13. 16. 25. Prov. xxi. 1. Dan. ii. 30. Acts vii. 10.
 l Gen. xli. 14.
 m Gen. xli. 40—44. 55. xlv. 8, 26.
 n Heb. possession. Gen. xli. 33, 38. 39. Is. xix. 11, 12.
 o Gen. xlv. 9—11. xlv. 2—7. Josh. xxiv. 4. Acts vii. 11—15.
 p Gen. xlvii. 6—9. 28.
 q 27. lxxviii. 51. cvi. 22. Gen. x. 6. Gen. xiii. 16. xlv. 3. Ex. i. 7. Deut. xxvi. 5. Acts vii. 17, 18. Heb. xi. 12.
 r Ex. i. 9. xii. 37. Gen. xv. 13. Ex. ix. 16. x. 1. Deut. ii. 30. Rom. ix. 17—19.
 u Ex. i. 10—14. 16. ii. 23. Acts vii. 19.
 x lxxvii. 20. Ex. iii. 10. iv. 12—14. vi. 11. 26, 27. Josh. xxiv. 5. Mic. vi. 4. Acts vii. 34, 35.
 y Ex. vii. 1. 12. and their fig-trees ; and brake the trees of their coasts.
 20—38. xxx. 5. &c. Lev. viii. 7, &c. Num. xvi. 5—11. 40. 47, 49. xvii. 5. 1 Sam. xii. 6.
 z lxxviii. 43—51. cxxxv. 8, 9. Ez. vii.—xi. Deut. iv. 34. Neh. ix. 10, 11. Is. lxiii. 11, 12. Jer. xxxii. 20, 21. *†* Heb. words of his signs. a cvi. 22. b Ex. x. 21—23. Joel ii. 2, 31. Luke xxiii. 44, 45. 2 Pet. ii. 4, 17. c xcix. 7. Ez. ii. 4—8. d lxxviii. 44. Ex. vii. 20, 21. Ez. xxix. 4, 5. Is. i. 2. Rev. xvi. 3. e lxxviii. 45. Ex. viii. 3—14. Rev. vii. 13, 14. f lxxviii. 45. Ex. viii. 21—24. Is. vii. 18. g Ex. viii. 16—18. *†* Heb. their rain hath. h lxxviii. 47, 48. Ex. ix. 18, &c. Rev. viii. 7. xi. 19. xvi. 21. i Rev. ix. 4. k lxxviii. 46. Ex. x. 12, 15. Joel i. 4—7. ii. 25. Rev. ix. 3, &c.

came, and caterpillars, and that without number.

35 And did eat up all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.

36 *†* He smote also all the first-born in their land, *†* the chief of all their strength.

37 He *†* brought them forth also with silver and gold ; and *there* was not one feeble *person* among their tribes.

38 Egypt was *†* glad when they departed : *†* for the fear of them fell upon them.

39 He *†* spread a cloud for a covering ; and fire to give light in the night.

40 *The people* *†* asked, and he brought quails, *†* and satisfied them with *†* the bread of heaven.

41 He *†* opened the rock, and the waters gushed out ; they ran in the dry places *like* a river.

42 For *†* he remembered his holy promise, *†* and Abraham his servant.

43 And *†* he brought forth his people *†* with joy, *and* his chosen with *†* gladness :

44 And *†* gave them the lands of the heathen : and *†* they inherited the labour of the people ;

45 *†* That they might observe his statutes, and keep his laws. *†* Praise ye the LORD.

36. xlii. 17. a Is. xxxv. 10. li. 10, 11. lv. 12. Jer. xxxi. 11—14. • Heb. singing. cvi. 12. Ex. xv. 1, &c. b xlv. 2, 3. lxxviii. 55. lxxx. 8. cxxxv. 10—12. cxxxvi. 21, 22. Josh. xi. 23. xliii. 4. xxiv. 8, 13. Neh. ix. 22, 25. c Deut. vi. 10, 11. Josh. v. 11. d Deut. iv. 40. v. 33. vi. 1, 2. 21—25. Ez. xxxvi. 24—28. Eph. ii. 8—10. Tit. ii. 14. *†* Heb. Hallelujah. cvi. 1. cl. 1. Marg. Rev. xix. 3.

PSALM CVI.

The Psalmist praises God, admires the happiness of his people, and prays to partake of it, 1—5. He recapitulates Israel's provocations, from their bondage in Egypt to the time when they were settled in Canaan, and imitated the idolatries of the Canaanites, 6—46. He concludes with prayer and praise, 47, 48.

PRAISE ye the LORD, *†* O give thanks unto the LORD ; *†* for *he is* good : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

2 *†* Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD ? *who* can shew forth *†* all his praise ?

3 *†* Blessed are they that *†* keep judgment, *and* he that *†* doeth righteousness *†* at all times.

4 *†* Remember me, O LORD, with the favour *that thou bearest unto* thy people : O *†* visit me with thy salvation ;

5 That *†* I may see the good of thy chosen, that I may *†* rejoice in the gladness of thy nation, that *†* I may glory with thine inheritance.

6 *†* We have *†* sinned with our Luke i. 74, 75. Acts xxiv. 15. Rom. ii. 7. Gal. vi. 9. Rev. xxi. 14. h cxix. 20, 112. Deut. v. 29. xi. 1. i xxv. 7. cxix. 132. Neh. v. 19. xiii. 14, 22, 31. Luke xxiii. 42. k Luke i. 68, 69. Acts xv. 14. l cv. 6, 43. Deut. vii. 6. John xv. 16. Acts ix. 15. Eph. i. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 13. Jam. ii. 5. 1 Pet. ii. 9. Rev. xvii. 14. m xiv. 7. xlviii. 11. Is. xli. 6. xxxv. 10. lxxvi. 10. Joel ii. 23. Zeph. iii. 14. Zech. iii. 9. Phil. iii. 3. n Is. xlv. 25. Eph. i. 18. o lxxviii. 8. Lev. xxvi. 40. Num. xxxii. 14. Ezra ii. 6, 7. Neh. ix. 16, 33, 34. Dan. ix. 5, &c. Matt. xviii. 32. Acts vii. 51, 52.

lxxviii. 51. cxxxv. 8. cxxxvi. 10. Ex. iv. 23. xi. 4, 5. xii. 12, 29, 30. Heb. xi. 28. m Gen. xlix. 3. n Gen. xv. 14. Ex. iii. 22. xii. 35, 36. Acts xiii. 17. o Ex. x. 7. xii. 33. p Gen. xxxv. 5. Josh. ii. 9. q lxxviii. 14. Ex. xiii. 21, 22. xiv. 24. Num. ix. 15—22. Neh. ix. 12, 19. Is. iv. 5. 1 Cor. x. 1, 2. r lxxviii. 13. 26—28. Ex. xvi. 12, 13. Num. xi. 4—6. 31—33. s Ex. xvi. 14—35. Num. xi. 7—9. Deut. viii. 3. Josh. v. 12. Neh. ix. 20. t lxxviii. 23—25. John vi. 31—33. 48—51. u lxxviii. 15, 16, 20. cxiv. 8. Ex. xvii. 6. Num. xx. 11. Neh. ix. 15. Is. xlviii. 21. 1 Cor. x. 4. x 8—11. Gen. xii. 7. xiii. 14—17. xv. 14. Ex. ii. 24. Luke i. 54, 55, 72. y Ex. xxxii. 13. Deut. ix. 5, 27. Mic. vii. 20. z lxxviii. 52, 53. Ex. vi. 8—12. Ex. xvi. 13. Deut. iv. 37, 38. Is. lxiii. 11—14. Acts vii. 36. xlii. 17. a Is. xxxv. 10. li. 10, 11. lv. 12. Jer. xxxi. 11—14. • Heb. singing. cvi. 12. Ex. xv. 1, &c. b xlv. 2, 3. lxxviii. 55. lxxx. 8. cxxxv. 10—12. cxxxvi. 21, 22. Josh. xi. 23. xliii. 4. xxiv. 8, 13. Neh. ix. 22, 25. c Deut. vi. 10, 11. Josh. v. 11. d Deut. iv. 40. v. 33. vi. 1, 2. 21—25. Ez. xxxvi. 24—28. Eph. ii. 8—10. Tit. ii. 14. *†* Heb. Hallelujah. cvi. 1. cl. 1. Marg. Rev. xix. 3. • Heb. Hallelujah. cv. 45. a c. 4, 5. cvii. 1. cxviii. 1. cxxxvi. 1. 1 Chr. xvi. 34. Ezra iii. 11. Jer. xxxiii. 11. 1 Thes. v. 18. b ciii. 17. cxix. 68. Matt. xix. 17. Rom. v. 20, 21. c xl. 5. cxxxix. 17. cxlv. 3—12. Job v. 9. xxvi. 14. Rom. xi. 33. Eph. i. 19. iii. 18—21. d Neh. ix. 5. e i. 1—3. ciii. 20, 21. cxix. 1—3. Mark iii. 35. Luke vii. 47—49. xi. 28. John xiii. 17. xv. 14. Jam. i. 25. Rev. vii. 15. f cxix. 106. Is. lvi. 1, 2. Jer. xlvii. 15, 16. Luke xi. 42. John xiv. 21—23. g xv. 2. cxix. 44. Is. lxiv. 5. Ez. xlviii. 21, 22. h cxix. 20, 112. Deut. v. 29. xi. 1. i xxv. 7. cxix. 132. Neh. v. 19. xiii. 14, 22, 31. Luke xxiii. 42. k Luke i. 68, 69. Acts xv. 14. l cv. 6, 43. Deut. vii. 6. John xv. 16. Acts ix. 15. Eph. i. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 13. Jam. ii. 5. 1 Pet. ii. 9. Rev. xvii. 14. m xiv. 7. xlviii. 11. Is. xli. 6. xxxv. 10. lxxvi. 10. Joel ii. 23. Zeph. iii. 14. Zech. iii. 9. Phil. iii. 3. n Is. xlv. 25. Eph. i. 18. o lxxviii. 8. Lev. xxvi. 40. Num. xxxii. 14. Ezra ii. 6, 7. Neh. ix. 16, 33, 34. Dan. ix. 5, &c. Matt. xviii. 32. Acts vii. 51, 52.

p Deut. xix. 4. fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.
 xxxii. 28, 29. Prov. i. 22. Is. xlv. 18. Mark iv. 42. vii. 17—21. 2 Thes. ii. 10—12.
 q lxxviii. 42. cv. 5. Deut. xv. 15. Eph. ii. 11.
 r 45. v. 7. li. 1. Is. lxiii. 7. Lam. iii. 32.
 s Ex. xiv. 11, 12. t cxliii. 11. Num. xiv. 13—16. Deut. xxxii. 26, 27. Josh. vii. 9. Jer. xiv. 7. 21. Ez. xx. 9. 14. 22. 44. Dan. ix. 17—19.
 u xvi. 6. Ex. ix. 16. xvi. 6. Rom. ix. 17.
 z lxxvi. 6. lxxviii. 13. 52, 53. cxiv. 3—7. cxxxvi. 13—16. Ex. xiv. 21, 22. 27—29. Neh. ix. 11. Is. xi. 14—16. Nah. i. 4. Matt. viii. 26.
 y lxxviii. 19, 20. Is. lxiii. 11—14.
 z Ex. xiv. 30. xv. 9, 10. Deut. xi. 4. Neh. ix. 11.
 a cxvii. 2. cxxxvi. 24. Ex. xv. 13. Job vi. 23, 23. Mic. vi. 4.
 b lxxviii. 53. Ex. xiv. 13. 27, 28. xv. 5, 10. 19.
 c Ex. xiv. 31. xv. 1. &c. Luke viii. 13. John viii. 30, 31.
 d lxxviii. 11. Ex. xv. 24. xvi. 2. xvii. 2.
 e Heb. *made haste, they forgot.*
 f Prov. iv. 25. 30. Is. xlviii. 17, 18.
 g lxxviii. 18. 30. Num. xi. 4. 33. 34. Deut. ix. 22. 1 Cor. x. 6.
 h Heb. *lusted a lust.*
 i lxxviii. 18—20. 40, 41. xcv. 3, 9. Ex. xvii. 2. Num. xiv. 22. 1 Cor. x. 9. Heb. iii. 8—10.
 b lxxviii. 29—31. Num. xi. 31—34. Is. x. 16. xxi. 16.
 i Num. xvi. 3. &c.
 k Ex. xxviii. 36. Lev. xxi. 6—8. 10—12. Num. xvi. 7.
 l Num. xvi. 29—33. xxvi. 10. Deut. xi. 6.
 m Num. xvi. 35—40. Heb. xii. 29.
 n Ex. xxxii. 4—8. 35. Deut. ix. 12—16. 21. Neh. ix. 18. 1 Cor. x. 7.
 o lxxix. 17. Jer. ii. 11. Rom. i. 22, 23.
 p Ex. xx. 4, 5. Is. xl. 12—25.
 q lxxviii. 11, 12. 42—51. Deut. xxxii. 17, 18. Jer. ii. 32. r Is. xii. 2. xlv. 21. lxviii. 8. Hos. i. 7. Luke i. 47. Tit. i. 3. ii. 10. iii. 4—6. s lxxix. 13, 14. cxxxv. 9. Deut. iv. 34. vi. 22. vii. 19. Neh. ix. 10, 11. t lxxviii. 51. cv. 23, 27—36. u Ex. xiv. 25—28. xv. 10. x Ex. xxxii. 10, 11. 32. Deut. ix. 13, 14. 19. 25. x. 10. Ez. xx. 13, 14. y cv. 26. Num. xvi. 5. Matt. xii. 13. John Ev. 16. 19. z Ex. xxxii. 14. Jer. v. 1. Ez. xiii. 5. xii. 30. Jam. v. 16. a Gen. xxv. 34. Num. xiii. 32. xiv. 31. Matt. xxii. 5. Heb. xii. 16. b Heb. *a land of desire.* b Deut. viii. 7—9. xi. 11. 12. Jer. iii. 19. Ez. xx. 6. c Num. xiv. 11. Deut. i. 32. Heb. iii. 12. 18, 19. iv. 2. 6. 11. Jude 5. d Num. xiv. 1—4. 27—29. Deut. i. 26, 27. e xcv. 7—9. Num. xiv. 22. Heb. iii. 7, 8. 15.

26 Therefore he lifted up his hand against them, to overthrow them in the wilderness;

27 To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to scatter them in the lands.

28 They joined themselves also unto Baal-peor, and ate the sacrifices of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their inventions: and the plague brake in upon them.

30 Then stood up Phinehas, and executed judgment: and so the plague was stayed.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness unto all generations for evermore.

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife, so that it went ill with Moses for their sakes:

33 Because they provoked his spirit, so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 They did not destroy the nations, concerning whom the LORD commanded them:

35 But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their works.

36 And they served their idols: which were a snare unto them.

37 Yea, they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto devils,

38 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan: and the land was polluted with blood.

39 Thus were they defiled with their own works, and went a whoring with their own inventions.

40 Therefore was the wrath of the LORD kindled against his people, insomuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

41 And he gave them into the hand of the heathen; and they that hated them ruled over them.

42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand.

43 Many times did he deliver them; but they provoked him with their counsel: and were brought low for their iniquity.

Josh. xxiii. 13. Judg. ii. 3. b Deut. xii. 30, 31. xlviii. 10. 2 Kings xvi. 3. xvii. 17. xxi. 6. Is. lvii. 5. Jer. vii. 31. xxxii. 35. Ez. xvi. 20, 21. xx. 26. xxiii. 37. 47. c Lev. xvii. 7. Deut. xxii. 17. 2 Chr. xi. 15. 1 Cor. x. 20. Rev. ix. 20. d Deut. xxi. 9. 2 Kings xxi. 16. xxiv. 4. Jer. ii. 34. e Num. xxxv. 33. Is. i. 15. xxvi. 21. Ez. vii. 23. xiii. 3. f Is. xxiv. 5, 6. lix. 3. Ez. xx. 18. 30, 31. 43. g Ex. xxxiv. 16. Lev. xvii. 7. xx. 5, 6. Num. xv. 39. Jer. iii. 1, 2. Ez. xvi. 15. &c. xlviii. 3. &c. Hos. ix. 1. Rev. xvii. 1—6. h 29. i lxxviii. 59—62. Judg. ii. 14. 20. iii. 8. k Lev. xx. 23. Deut. xxxii. 19. Zech. xi. 8. l lxxiv. 1. 2. Deut. ix. 29. m Deut. xxvii. 30. Judg. ii. 14. iii. 8. 12. iv. 1, 2. vi. 1—6. x. 7. &c. Neh. ix. 27. &c. n Deut. xxviii. 25. 29. 33. 48. o Judg. ii. 15—18. 1 Sam. xii. 9—11. Neh. ix. 27, 28. p 29. i. 1. lxxxi. 12. q Or, *impoised, or, weakened.* Judg. v. 8. vi. 5, 6. 1 Sam. xii. 19—22.

xv. 11. Num. xiv. 28—35. Deut. i. 34, 35. Heb. iii. 11. g Gen. xiv. 22, 23. Deut. xxxii. 40—42. Ez. xx. 15. Rev. x. 5, 6. h Heb. *make them fall.* h xlv. 11. Lev. xxvi. 33. Deut. iv. 26, 27. xlviii. 37. 64, 65. xlviii. 26, 27. Ez. xx. 23. i Num. xxv. 1—3. 5. xxxi. 16. Deut. iv. 3. xxxii. 17. Josh. xxii. 17. Hos. ix. 10. Rev. ii. 14. k xcv. 4—8. Jer. x. 8—10. 1 Cor. x. 19, 20. l 39. cxix. 8. Deut. xxxii. 16—21. Eccl. vii. 29. Rom. i. 21—24. m Num. xxv. 9. 1 Cor. x. 8. n Num. xxv. 6—8. 14, 15. Deut. xiii. 9—11. 15—17. Josh. vii. 12. 1 Kings xviii. 40, 41. Jon. i. 12—15. o Num. xxv. 11—13. Deut. xxiv. 13. Mark xiv. 3—9. p lxxviii. 40. lxxxi. 7. Num. xx. 2—6. 13. q Num. xx. 12, 23. 24. xxvii. 13, 14. Deut. i. 37. iii. 26. iv. 21. r Num. xx. 10, 11. xxxix. 1. cxli. 3. Gen. xxx. 1. xxxv. 16—18. Job ii. 10. xxxviii. 2. xl. 4, 5. xlii. 7, 8. Jam. iii. 2. t Josh. xv. 63. xvi. 10. xvii. 12—16. xlviii. 12, 13. Judg. i. 19. 27—35. Matt. xvii. 19—21. u Num. xxxiii. 52. 55, 56. Deut. vii. 2. 16. 23, 24. x. 16, 17. 1 Sam. xv. 3. 22, 23. x Josh. xv. 63. Judg. i. 27—36. ii. 2, 3. y Is. ii. 6. 1 Cor. v. 6. xv. 33. z lxxviii. 58. Ex. xxxiv. 15. 16. Judg. ii. 12. iii. 5—7. x. 6. 2. Kings xvii. 8—11. 16, 17. 2 Chr. xxxii. 2. 9. Ez. xvi. 15. &c. xx. 28—32. a Ex. xxxiii. 33. Deut. vii. 16.

q Judg. ii. 18.
vi. 6—10. 1.
10—16. 1 Sam.
vii. 8—12. 2
Kings xiv. 26,
27.
r cv. 8. Lev. xxvi.
40—42. 2 Kings
xiii. 23. Luke
i. 71, 72.
s xc. 13. cxix. 14.
Ex. xxxiii. 14.
Deut. xxxiii. 36.
Judg. ii. 18. 2
Sam. xxiv. 16.
Hos. xi. 8. Am.
vii. 3. 6.
t li. 1. lix. 16.
Is. lxiii. 7. Lam.
iii. 32.
u 1 Kings viii.
50. Ezra iv. 9.
Jer. xv. 11. xlii.
12.
v xiv. 7. cxix.
1—4. 1 Chr. xvi.
28, 30. y Jer. xxxiii. 37—41. Ez. xxxvi. 24—28. xxxvii. 21—
25. xxxix. 25—29. z cvii. 1—3. 2 Cor. ii. 14. Rev. vii. 10—12.
a xli. 13. lxxiii. 18, 19. lxxviii. 52. 1 Chr. xlii. 11. 1 Cor. xiv. 16.
7 Heb. *Hallelujah*. 1. cv. 45. *Marg.*

PSALM CVII.

Exhortations to praise God for redemption from captivity, and guidance in perilous journeys to a safe habitation, 1—9. For deliverance from prison, 10—16. For recovery from sickness, 17—22. For preservation when in imminent danger of shipwreck, 23—31. And for the care of his providence over the affairs of men, 32—43.

O ^a GIVE thanks unto the LORD, for he is ^b good : ^c for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let ^d the redeemed of the LORD say so, whom he hath redeemed ^e from the hand of the enemy ;

3 And ^f gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west, from the north, and ^g from the south.

4 They ^h wandered in the wilderness in a solitary way : they found no city to dwell in.

5 ⁱ Hungry and thirsty, their soul fainted in them.

6 Then ^j they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and ^k he delivered them out of their distresses.

7 And ^l he led them forth by the right way, ^m that they might go to a city of habitation.

8 ⁿ O that men ^o would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for ^p his wonderful works to the children of men !

9 For ^q he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.

10 ¶ Such ^r as sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, *being* ^s bound in affliction and iron :

11 Because ^t they rebelled against

the words of God, and ^u contemned the counsel of the Most High :

12 Therefore ^v he brought down their heart with labour ; they fell down, ^w and *there was none* to help.

13 Then ^x they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saved them out of their distresses.

14 He ^y brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death, and ^z brake their bands in sunder.

15 Oh ^a that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men !

16 For ^b he hath broken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in sunder.

17 ¶ ^c Fools, ^d because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.

18 Their soul ^e abhorreth all manner of meat ; and ^f they draw near unto the gates of death.

19 Then ^g they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses.

20 He ^h sent his word and ⁱ healed them, and ^j delivered them from their destructions.

21 Oh ^k that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men !

22 And let them ^l sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and ^m declare his works with ⁿ rejoicing.

23 ¶ They that ^o go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters ;

24 These see the works of the LORD, and ^p his wonders in the deep.

25 For ^q he commandeth, and ^r raiseth the stormy wind, which ^s lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths ; ^t their soul is melted because of trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and ^u stagger like a drunken man, ^v and ^w are at their wits' end.

28 Then ^x they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses.

29 He ^y maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad because they be quiet ; so ^z he bringeth them unto their desired haven.

31 ^a O that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for

lxxiii. 24. 2 Chr. xxv. 15. 16. lxxiii. 10. Prov. i. 25. 30. 31. Is. v. 13. Jer. xlv. 16. Luke vii. 30. xvi. 14. Rom. i. 28.
Ex. ii. 23. v. 18, 19. Judg. x. 16—18. xvi. 21. 30. Neh. ix. 37. Is. li. 19, 20. 23. lii. 5. Lam. v. 5. 6. Luke xv. 14—17.
y lxxiii. 40, 41. cxlii. 4. 2 Kings vi. 26, 27. 33. Is. lxiii. 5.
z 6. 19. 28. xlviii. 6. cxvi. 3—6. Eze. iii. 7. 8. Judg. iv. 3. &c. vi. 6—10. x. 10. &c. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 12, 13. 18, 19. Jer. xlii. 18—20.
a 10. Job iii. 5. x. 21. 22. xv. 22. 30. xix. 8. xxxiii. 30. xlii. 10—12. Is. xlii. 16. xlix. 9. ix. 1—3. Eph. v. 8. 1 Pet. ii. 9.
b cii. 20. cv. 19, 20. cxvi. 1—cxvii. 7. Job xxxvi. 8. Is. lxi. 1. Jer. li. 31—34. Zech. ix. 11, 12. Acts v. 19. 25. xii. 7—10. xvi. 26.
c 8. 21. 31. cxvi. 17—19.
d Judg. xvi. 3. Jer. xlv. 1. 2. Mic. ii. 13.
e xiv. 1. xcii. 6. Prov. i. 22. viii. 7. 22.
f lxxviii. 1—3. Num. xi. 33, 34. xii. 10—13. xxx. 5—9. Is. lvi. 17, 18. Jer. i. 19.
g Job xxxiii. 10—22.
h ix. 13. lxxviii. 8. Is. xlviii. 10.
i 6. 13. 28. xxx. 8—12. xxxiv. 4—6. lxxviii. 34, 35. cxvi. 4—8. Jer. xxxiii. 3.
k cxlvii. 15. 19. 2 Kings xx. 4, 5. Matt. viii. 8.
l xxx. 2, 3. cxii. 3. 4. cxlvii. 7. Num. xii. 8. 9. Job xxxiii. 23—26.
m xlix. 15. lvi. 17. Job xxxiii. 23—30.
n 8. 15. 31. 2 Chr. xxxv. 25. Luke xvii. 18.
o i. 14. cxvi. 17. 17. Lev. vii. 17. Heb. xiii. 16. 1 Pet. ii. 4. 9.
p x. 11. lxxiii. 2. cv. 1. 2. cxviii. 17. Is. xlii. 6.
q lxxiii. 7. Ps. xlviii. 26. Acts xxviii. 9. &c. Rev. xviii. 17.
r xcv. 6. cxii. 24—27. Job xxxviii. 8—11. s cxvii. 7. cxlviii. 4. Job i. 4. &c. ¶ Heb. *maketh to stand*. t cxviii. 3. 4. Matt. viii. 24. John vi. 18. u xxi. 14. cxix. 22. 2 Sam. xvi. 18. Is. xlii. 7. Nah. ii. 10. x Job xii. 25. Is. xli. 14. xxx. 9, 10. y Acts xxviii. 15—20. ¶ Heb. *all their wisdom is as folly*. Job xxxiii. 20. Is. xix. 3. *Marg.* z 6. 13. 17. Jon. i. 5, 6. 14. Matt. viii. 25. Acts xxviii. 21—25. a lxx. 7. lxxviii. 9. Jon. i. 15. Matt. viii. 25. Mark iv. 39—41. Luke vii. 23—25. b John xi. 21. c 8. 15. 21. cxii. 3. cx. Hea. ii. 2. Jon. i. 15. ii. 9. Mic. vi. 4. 5. Rom. i. 20, 21. 2 Tim. ii. 2. Heb. xlii. 15.

d lxxi. 17. lxxii. 18, 19. lxxvii. 11. 14. cv. 2. Rev. xv. 3.

e xviii. 46. xlv. 10. xcix. 5. 9. Ex. xv. 2. Is. xii. 4. xxv. 1.

f xxii. 22. 25. xl. 9, 10. cxi. 1. cxix. 46. Acts iv. 8-12.

g 1 Kings xvii. 1. Is. xlii. 19-21. xix. 5-10. xxxiv. 9, 10. xlii. 15. xli. 27. l. 2. Ez. xxx. 12. Joel i. 20. Nah. i. 4. Zeph. ii. 9. 13.

h 1 Kings xviii. 5. Jer. xiv. 3. Am. iv. 7, 8.

i Gen. xlii. 10. 13. xix. 25. Deut. xxix. 25-28. Is. xxxii. 13-15. Heb. saltiness. Gen. xiv. 3. Ez. xlvii. 11.

k cxiv. 8. Num. xxi. 16-18. 2 Kings iii. 16-20. Is. xxxv. 6, 7. xli. 17-19. xlv. 3-5. Ez. xlvii. 6-12. lxxvi. 7. Luke i. 53.

m 7. Acts xvii. 26.

n Is. xxxvii. 30. Jer. xxxix. 5. Ez. xxviii. 26. Am. ix. 13-16.

o lxx. 9-13. Gen. xxvi. 12. Joel i. 10-12. Hag. i. 5, 6, 10, 11. ii. 16-19. Zech. viii. 12. Acts xiv. 17. 1 Cor. iii. 7. 2 Cor. ix. 10.

p Gen. i. 28. ix. 1. xii. 2. xvii. 16. 20. Ex. i. 7. Deut. xxviii. 4. 11. xxx. 9. Jer. xxx. 19. Ez. xxvii. 26. xxx. 43. xxxi. 9. Ex. ix. 3-7. xii. 38. Deut. vii. 14. Prov. x. 22.

r xxx. 6, 7. Gen. xlv. 11. Ruth i. 20, 21. 1 Sam. ii. 5-7. 2 Kings iv. 8. viii. 3. Job i. 10, &c. Ex. i. 13, 14. ii. 23, 24. Judg. vi. 3-6. 2 Kings x. 32. xiii. 7. 22. xiv. 26. 2 Chr. xv. 5, 6. Jer. li. 33, 34. t Job xii. 21. Is. xxiii. 8, 9. u lxxviii. 66. Ex. viii. 3, 17. 24. Josh. x. 24-26. Judg. i. 6, 7. iv. 21. 1 Sam. v. 9. vi. 4. 1 Kings xxi. 19. 2 Kings ix. 35-37. Dan. iv. 33. v. 5, 6, 18, &c. Acts xii. 23. x 4. Job xii. 24. Jer. xiii. 15-18. t Or, void place. y cxliii. 7, 8. Ruth iv. 14-17. 1 Sam. ii. 8. Esth. viii. 15-17. Job v. 11. viii. 7. xi. 15-19. xlii. 10-12. Jer. lii. 31-34. Jam. v. 11. t Or, after. z cxlviii. 6. Gen. xxxiii. 5-7. xlviii. 11. 1 Sam. ii. 21. Job xxi. 11. xlii. 16. Prov. xvii. 6. Is. xlix. 20-22. a lii. 6. lxxii. 11. Job xxii. 19. Is. lxxvi. 10, 11. 14. b lxxii. 11. cxli. 10. Ex. xi. 7. Job v. 16. Prov. x. 11. Rom. iii. 19. c xxviii. 5. lxxiv. 9. Is. v. 12. Jer. ix. 12. Dan. x. 12. Hos. xiv. 9. d l. 23. Jer. ix. 24. Eph. iii. 18, 19.

PSALM CVIII.

David earnestly praises God, 1-5. He fervently prays for help, and expects great success, according to the promises of God to him, 6-13.

A Song or Psalm of David.

O GOD, ^b my heart is fixed; ^c I will sing and give praise, even with ^d my glory.

2 ^e Awake, psaltery and harp; ^f I myself will awake early.

3 I will ^g praise thee, O LORD, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For ^h thy mercy *is* great above the heavens: and thy truth *reacheth* unto the * clouds

5 ⁱ Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and ^k thy glory above all the earth;

6 That ^l thy beloved may be delivered: ^m save *with* thy right hand, ⁿ and answer me.

7 God hath ^o spoken in his holiness; ^p I will rejoice, I will divide ^q Shechem, and mete out ^r the valley of Succoth.

8 ^s Gilead *is* mine; Manasseh *is* mine; ^t Ephraim also *is* the strength of mine head; ^u Judah *is* my lawgiver;

9 ^v Moab *is* my wash-pot; over Edom will ^w I cast out my shoe; ^x over Philistia will I triumph.

10 Who will bring me into the strong city? ^y who will lead me into Edom?

11 *Wilt* not thou, O God, ^z who hast cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God, ^a go forth with our hosts?

12 ^b Give us help from trouble: ^c for vain *is* the help of man.

13 ^d Through God we shall do valiantly: for he *it is that* shall ^e tread down our enemies.

x lxx. 8-10. 2 Sam. viii. 1, 2. John xiii. 8, 14. y Ruth iv. 7, 8. z 2 Sam. xxi. 15-22. Is. xiv. 29-32. a xx. 6-8. lx. title. Is. lxiii. 1-6. Jer. xlix. 7-16. Ob. 3, 4. b lxxiv. 9. 1 Sam. xxxi. &c. c Num. x. 9. Deut. xx. 3, 4. 1 Sam. xvii. 26, 36. 2 Chr. xiii. 12. xiv. 11. xx. 15. d xx. 1, &c. e cxlvi. 3-5. Job ix. 13. Is. xxx. 3-5. xxxi. 3. Jer. xvii. 5-8. Lam. iv. 17. f xviii. 29-34. cxviii. 6-13. cxliv. 1. 1 Cor. xv. 10. Eph. vi. 10-18. g xviii. 42. lx. 12. Judg. xv. 8. Is. xxv. 10. lxxii. 3. Rom. xvi. 20.

PSALM CIX.

David, as the type of Christ, complains of the slanders, deceit, and malice of his enemies, 1-5. He predicts the doom of Judas, by devoting one of them, in particular, to destruction, 6-20. He complains of his sufferings, prays for relief, and determines to praise the Lord, 21-31.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

HOLD ^a not thy peace, ^b O God of my praise;

2 For ^c the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of ^d the deceitful ^e are opened against me: they have spoken against me ^f with a lying tongue.

3 They ^g compassed me about also with words of hatred; and ^h fought against me without a cause.

4 ⁱ For my love they are my adversaries: ^j but I *give myself* unto prayer.

5 And ^k they have rewarded me evil for good, ^l and hatred for my love.

6 ¶ ^m Set thou a wicked man over him: ⁿ and let ^o Satan stand at his right hand.

7 When he shall be judged, let him ^p be condemned: ^q and let his prayer become sin.

8 ^r Let his days be few; and ^s let another take his ^t office.

9 Let ^u his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.

10 Let ^v his children be continually vagabonds, and beg: let

§ Heb. go out guilty, or wicked. Rom. iii. 19. Gal. iii. 10. n 2 Sam. xv. 7, 8. Prov. xv. 8. xxi. 27. xxviii. 9. Is. i. 15. lxxvi. 3. Matt. xxviii. 14. o lv. 23. Matt. xxvii. 5. p Acts i. 16-20. q Or, charge. r Ex. xxii. 24. Jer. xviii. 21. Lam. v. 3. r xxxvii. 25. Gen. iv. 12-14. 2 Sam. iii. 29. 2 Kings v. 27. Job xxiv. 8-12. xxx. 3-9. Is. xvi. 2.

k lxxii. 9. Is. vi. 3. Matt. vi. 9, 10, 13.

l lx. 5-12. Deut. xxxiii. 12. 2 Sam. xii. 25. Matt. iii. 17. xvii. 5. Rom. i. 7. Eph. i. 6. Col. iii. 12.

m xxxv. 1-3. liv. 1. xeviii. 1, 2. cxliv. 5-7. Ex. xv. 6. Is. li. 9-11.

n 1 Kings xviii. 24. 26. 29. 36. 37. 2 Chr. xxxii. 20-22. Is. lxxv. 24. Jer. xxxiii. 3.

o lxxxix. 35, 36. Am. iv. 2.

p xvi. 9-11. 2 Sam. vii. 20, &c. 1 Pet. i. 3-8. 2 Pet. i. 3, 4. 1 John ii. 25.

q Josh. xvii. 7. xx. 7. xxiv. 1.

r Gen. xxxiii. 17. Judg. viii. 5, 6.

s Josh. xiii. 8-11. 2 Sam. ii. 8, 9. v. 5.

t Deut. xxxiii. 17. 1 Sam. xxviii. 2.

u cxvii. 5. Gen. xlix. 10.

y Ruth iv. 7, 8. z 2 Sam. xxi. 15-22. Is. xiv. 29-32. a xx. 6-8. lx. title. Is. lxiii. 1-6. Jer. xlix. 7-16. Ob. 3, 4. b lxxiv. 9. 1 Sam. xxxi. &c. c Num. x. 9. Deut. xx. 3, 4. 1 Sam. xvii. 26, 36. 2 Chr. xiii. 12. xiv. 11. xx. 15. d xx. 1, &c. e cxlvi. 3-5. Job ix. 13. Is. xxx. 3-5. xxxi. 3. Jer. xvii. 5-8. Lam. iv. 17. f xviii. 29-34. cxviii. 6-13. cxliv. 1. 1 Cor. xv. 10. Eph. vi. 10-18. g xviii. 42. lx. 12. Judg. xv. 8. Is. xxv. 10. lxxii. 3. Rom. xvi. 20.

a xxviii. 1. xxxiv. 22, 23. lxxxiii. 1. Is. xlii. 14.

b cxviii. 23. Ex. xv. 2. Deut. x. 21. Jer. xvii. 14. c xxxi. 13. 18. lxiv. 3, 4. cxl. 3. 2 Sam. xv. 3-8. xvii. 1, &c. Prov. xv. 28. Matt. xxvi. 59-62.

d Heb. of deceit.

e Heb. have opened themselves.

f cxv. 3. Prov. vi. 17. xii. 19. Jer. ix. 3, 5.

g xvii. 11. xxii. 12. lxxxviii. 17. 2 Sam. xvi. 7, 8. Hos. xi. 12.

h xxxv. 7. 20. lxx. 3, 4. lxxix. 4. 1 Sam. xiv. 4, 5. xxvi. 18. 2 Sam. xv. 12. John xv. 24, 25.

i lxxv. 7. 12. lxxxviii. 20. 2 Sam. xiii. 39. John x. 32. 2 Cor. xii. 15.

j lv. 16, 17. lxx. 12, 13. 2 Sam. xv. 31, 32. Dan. vi. 10. Luke vi. 11, 12. xliii. 34.

k lxxv. 12. Gen. xlv. 4. Prov. xvii. 13.

l lv. 12-15. 2 Sam. xv. 12. 31. Mark xiv. 44, 45. Luke vi. 16. xxii. 47, 48. John xiii. 18.

m Matt. xxvii. 4.

n Zech. iii. 1. John xiii. 2, 27.

o Or, an adversary.

p Matt. v. 25.

q Or, charge. r Ex. xxii. 24. Jer. xviii. 21. Lam. v. 3. r xxxvii. 25. Gen. iv. 12-14. 2 Sam. iii. 29. 2 Kings v. 27. Job xxiv. 8-12. xxx. 3-9. Is. xvi. 2.

Job v. 5. xviii. 9. xx. 16—20.
Deut. xxviii. 29. 33, 34. 50, 51. Judg. vi. 3—6.
Is. xlvii. 11. Luke vi. 38. Jam. ii. 13.
xxxvii. 3, 9. Is. xlii. 18. Matt. xxvii. 25. Luke xi. 50.
xxxvii. 23. 1 Sam. ii. 31—33. iii. 13. 2 Kings i. 10, 11. Job xviii. 19. Is. xiv. 20—22. Jer. xvii. 30.
Deut. ix. 14. xxv. 19. xxix. 20. Prov. x. 7. Ez. xx. 5. Lev. xxvi. 39. 2 Sam. iii. 29. xxi. 1, 3, 9. Matt. xxiii. 31—35.
2 Kings viii. 27. ix. 27. x. 13, 14. xi. 1.
Neh. iv. 5. Jer. xviii. 23.
li. 9. xc. 8. Deut. xxi. 34. Jer. ii. 22. Hos. vii. 2. Am. viii. 7.
li. xxiv. 16. Job xviii. 17. Is. lvi. 15.
2 Sam. xvii. 1, 2. Matt. v. 7. xviii. 33—35. Jam. ii. 13.
x. 2, 14. Gen. xli. 21. Job xix. 2, 3, 21, 22. Matt. xxvii. 35—40.
xxiv. 18. lvi. 20—22. 2 Sam. xvi. 11, 12. Mark xiv. 33—36.
li. 4, 5. lii. 12, 13. Ez. xxiv. 6. Matt. vi. 2. 2 Thes. ii. 10, 11. Rev. xvi. 6.
lvi. 6. Job xix. 14. Col. iii. 8, 12. 1 Pet. v. 5.
Num. v. 22. 27. Job xi. 12—16. 20—23. Matt. xxvi. 24. xxviii. 3—5. Acts i. 18, 25.
Heb. *nothing him*.
li. 29. xxxv. 25. cxxxix. 16.
li. 5, 6, 12. xvi. 8—12. xl. 14, 15. cx. 1, 5, 6. 2 Sam. xvii. 23. xxviii. 12. 1 Kings ii. 44. Luke xix. 27. xxi. 13, 16. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16.
Matt. xi. 10. xii. 24. xvi. 66, 67. Mark ix. 39. 1 Cor. xii. 13.
xxx. 3. lix. 22. lxxix. 10. cxliii. 11, 12. John xvii. 1. Phil. ii. 8—11.
xxxvi. 7—9. lxxvi. 3. lxxvi. 5, 15. f xxi. 6. xl. 17. lxxvi. 1. cii. 17—20. Matt. viii. 20. 2 Cor. viii. 9. a 16. lxxviii. 15, 16. cii. 4. 2 Kings ix. 27. Job vi. 4. Is. liii. 3. Luke xxi. 44. John xii. 27. c ii. 11. cxliv. 4. 1 Chr. xix. 15. Job xiv. 2. Job vi. 12. vii. 13. Jam. iv. 14. u cii. 10. Psa. x. 13, 19. x xxi. 15. xxxv. 13, 14. lxxv. 10. Matt. iv. 4. 2 Cor. xi. 27. y xxxii. 4, 4. xxxviii. 5—8. cii. 4, 5. Job xix. 20. x xxi. 11—13. xxxv. 15, 16. lxx. 9—12, 19, 20. Rom. xv. 3. Heb. xii. 2. xii. 13. a xxi. 6, 7. Job xvi. 4. Is. xxxvii. 22. Matt. xxvii. 30, 40. b xl. 12, 13. cxix. 86. Heb. v. 7. c lvi. 1. lix. 13, 16. d lxxv. 8, 9. cxvii. 2. Ex. viii. 10. Num. xvi. 23—30. 1 Sam. xvii. 46, 47. 1 Kings xxi. 26, 27. Acts ii. 27—35. ix. 13.

them seek *their bread* also out of their desolate places.
11 Let ^a the extortioner catch all that he hath; and ^a let the stranger spoil his labour.
12 Let there be ^a none to extend mercy unto him: neither let there be any ^a to favour his fatherless children.
13 Let ^a his posterity be cut off; and in the generation following let ^a their name be blotted out.
14 Let ^a the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the LORD; and ^b let not the sin of his mother be ^c blotted out.
15 Let them be ^d before the LORD continually, that he may ^e cut off the memory of them from the earth.
16 Because that ^f he remembered not to shew mercy, but ^g persecuted the poor and needy man, that he might even ^h slay the broken in heart.
17 As ⁱ he loved cursing, so let it come unto him: as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be far from him.
18 As ^k he clothed himself with cursing like as with his garment; ^l so let it come ^m into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones.
19 Let it be unto him ⁿ as the garment *which* covereth him, and for a girdle wherewith he is girded continually.
20 Let ^a this be the reward of mine adversaries from the LORD, and of ^b them that speak evil against my soul.
21 But ^c do thou for me, O God the Lord, for thy name's sake: because ^d thy mercy is good, deliver thou me.
22 For ^e I am poor and needy, and ^f my heart is wounded within me.
23 I am ^g gone like the shadow when it declineth: ^h I am tossed up and down as the locust.
24 My ⁱ knees are weak through fasting: and ^j my flesh faileth of fatness.
25 I became also ^k a reproach unto them: ^l when they looked upon me, they shook their heads.
26 ^m Help me, O LORD my God: ⁿ O ^o save me according to thy mercy:
27 That ^p they may know that this is thy hand; *that* thou, LORD, hast done it.

28 ^a Let them curse, but bless ^b thou: when they arise, let them be ashamed; but ^c let thy servant rejoice.
29 Let mine adversaries ^d be clothed with shame; and let them cover themselves with their own confusion as with a mantle.
30 I will ^e greatly praise the LORD with my mouth; yea, ^f I will praise him among the multitude.
31 For ^g he shall stand at the right hand of ^h the poor, ⁱ to save him from ^j those that condemn his soul.
cx. 5. cxv. 5. 1 16. lxxviii. 5. lxxii. 4, 12, 13. cii. 12. m x. 14. Ex. xxii. 22—24. Prov. xxii. 22, 23. Ec. v. 8. Is. liv. 17. Acts iv. 10—12. v. 30, 31. ^k Heb. *the judges of his soul*.

PSALM CX.

A prophecy of the Messiah's kingdom, subjects, priesthood, triumphs, and sufferings, 1—7.

A Psalm of David.

THE ^a LORD said unto my Lord, ^b Sit thou at my right hand, ^c until I make thine enemies thy footstool.
2 The LORD shall send ^d the rod of thy strength ^e out of Zion; ^f rule thou in the midst of thine enemies.
3 ^g Thy people *shall be* willing in ^h the day of thy power, ⁱ in the beauties of holiness, ^j from the womb of the morning: ^k thou hast the dew of thy youth.
4 The LORD ^l hath sworn, and ^m will not repent, ⁿ Thou art a Priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek.
5 The LORD ^o at thy right hand shall ^p strike through kings ^q in the day of his wrath.
6 He shall ^r judge among the heathen, ^s he shall fill *the places* with the dead bodies; ^t he shall wound the heads over ^u many countries.
7 He ^v shall drink of the brook in the way: ^w therefore shall he ^x lift up the head.

the words of the morning thou shalt have, &c.
xxi. 20. Rev. vii. 9. 1 lxxviii. 34—36. Heb. vi. 13—18. vii. 28. m Num. xxi. 10. n Gen. xiv. 18—20. Job vi. 11. Heb. vi. 30. vii. 1—3, 11, 17, 21. Rev. i. 6. o 1. xvi. 8. Mark xvi. 19. Acts ii. 34—35. vii. 35, 36. p ii. 2—6, 9—12. xlv. 4, 5. lxxvii. 14, 30. cxlix. 7—9. Zech. ix. 9, 10, 13—15. Rev. xvi. 12—14. xix. 11—21. xx. 3, 9. q xxi. 8, 9. Ez. xlviii. 18, 19. Rom. ii. 5. Rev. vi. 15—17. xl. 18. r 1 Sam. ii. 10. Is. ii. 4. xl. 2. xli. 1, 4. h. 2. Joel iii. 12—16. Mic. iv. 1. John v. 22, 27. Rev. xxi. 11. s 1. xxxv. 2—4. lxxii. 2—4. lxxv. 15, 17. Ez. xxxviii. 21, 22. xxxix. 4, 11—20. Rev. xiv. 20. t lxxvii. 21. Gen. iii. 15. Heb. ii. 13. u Or, *press*. v cii. 3. Job xvi. 20. Is. lvi. 3. Jer. xlvii. 14. Matt. xx. 22. xxvi. 42. John xviii. 11. x Is. liii. 11, 12. Luke xxiv. 26. Phil. ii. 7—11. Heb. ii. 9, 10. 1 Pet. i. 11. y Is. 3. xxxvii. 6. Jer. lvi. 4.

PSALM CXI.

The Psalmist praises God for his glorious and gracious works, 1—9. And shows that the fear of God is the beginning of wisdom, 10.

^a PRAISE ye the LORD. ^b I will praise the LORD with my whole heart, ^c in the assembly of the upright, and in the congregation.

2 The ^d works of the LORD are

Num. xlii. 12. xvi. 20, 23. 2 Sam. xvi. 10, 11—13.
Is. lvi. 13—16. John xvi. 22. Heb. xii. 2.
17—19. vi. 10. xxxv. 26. cxxxii. 18. cxl. 9. Jer. xx. 11. Dan. xii. 2. Mic. vii. 10.
vii. 17. ix. i. xxi. 22—25. lxxi. 22, 23. cviii. 1—3.
i xxi. 24—26. cvii. 32. cxi. 1. cviii. 12—18. cxxxviii. 1. 4. Heb. ii. 12.
k xvi. 8. lxxiii. 23. cx. 5. cxv. 5. 1 16. lxxviii. 5. lxxii. 4, 12, 13. cii. 12. m x. 14. Ex. xxii. 22—24. Prov. xxii. 22, 23. Ec. v. 8. Is. liv. 17. Acts iv. 10—12. v. 30, 31. ^k Heb. *the judges of his soul*.
a viii. 1. Matt. xvi. 42—46. Mark xii. 35—37. Luke xx. 41—44.
b Mark xvi. 19. Acts ii. 34—36. Eph. i. 20—22. Heb. xii. 2. 1 Pet. iii. 22.
c ii. 6—9. 1 Cor. xv. 25. Heb. i. 3, 13. x. 12, 13. d Ex. vii. 19. viii. 5. Mic. vii. 14. Matt. xxviii. 18—20. Acts. ii. 24—37. Rom. i. 16. 1 Cor. i. 27. 24. 2 Cor. x. 4, 5. 1 Thes. ii. 15. 1 Pet. i. 12. e Is. ii. 3. Ez. xlvii. 1, &c. Mic. iv. 2.
f ii. 9. xlv. 28, 29. xlv. 5, 6. g xxi. 27. Jude. v. 2. Acts ii. 41. Rom. xi. 2—6. 2 Cor. viii. 1—3. 12, 16. Phil. ii. 13. Heb. xii. 21. h Act. i. 8. ii. 22. iv. 12—14. xix. 20. 2 Cor. xiii. 4. i xvi. 9. Ez. xlii. 12. Eph. i. 4. 1 Thes. iv. 7. Tit. ii. 14.
Or, *more than* k Acts iv. 3. xxi. 20. Rev. vii. 9. 1 lxxviii. 34—36. Heb. vi. 13—18. vii. 28. m Num. xxi. 10. n Gen. xiv. 18—20. Job vi. 11. Heb. vi. 30. vii. 1—3, 11, 17, 21. Rev. i. 6. o 1. xvi. 8. Mark xvi. 19. Acts ii. 34—35. vii. 35, 36. p ii. 2—6, 9—12. xlv. 4, 5. lxxvii. 14, 30. cxlix. 7—9. Zech. ix. 9, 10, 13—15. Rev. xvi. 12—14. xix. 11—21. xx. 3, 9. q xxi. 8, 9. Ez. xlviii. 18, 19. Rom. ii. 5. Rev. vi. 15—17. xl. 18. r 1 Sam. ii. 10. Is. ii. 4. xl. 2. xli. 1, 4. h. 2. Joel iii. 12—16. Mic. iv. 1. John v. 22, 27. Rev. xxi. 11. s 1. xxxv. 2—4. lxxii. 2—4. lxxv. 15, 17. Ez. xxxviii. 21, 22. xxxix. 4, 11—20. Rev. xiv. 20. t lxxvii. 21. Gen. iii. 15. Heb. ii. 13. u Or, *press*. v cii. 3. Job xvi. 20. Is. lvi. 3. Jer. xlvii. 14. Matt. xx. 22. xxvi. 42. John xviii. 11. x Is. liii. 11, 12. Luke xxiv. 26. Phil. ii. 7—11. Heb. ii. 9, 10. 1 Pet. i. 11. y Is. 3. xxxvii. 6. Jer. lvi. 4.
a Heb. *Hallelujah*. cxl. 1, &c.
b Is. i. cii. 1. cxxxviii. 1.
c xxi. 25. xxxv. 12. xl. 9, 10. lxxv. 7. cvii. 32. cviii. 3. cx. 40. cxlix. 1 Chr. xix. 10—20. 2 Chr. vi. 34. xx. 23—24. e xxi. 5. cv. 24. cxxxviii. 14. Job v. 9. ix. 19. xxi. 12—14. xxxviii. 18. Is. xli. 12. Jer. xxxii. 17—19. Dan. ix. 2. Eph. i. 12. 20. s 1—10. Rev. vii. 9.
4 1

great, ^d sought out of all them
 that have pleasure therein.
 3 His work is ^f honourable and
 glorious: and ^g his righteousness
 endureth for ever.
 4 He ^h hath made his wonderful
 works to be remembered: the
 LORD is ⁱ gracious, and ^k full of
 compassion.
 5 He ^l hath given [†] meat unto
 them that fear him: ^m he will
 ever be mindful of his covenant.
 6 He hath ⁿ shewed his people
 the power of his works, ^o that he
 may give them the heritage of the
 heathen.
 7 The ^p works of his hands *are*
 verity and judgment: ^q all his
 commandments *are* sure.
 8 ^r They [†] stand fast for ever
 and ever, *and* ^s *are* done in truth
 and uprightness.
 9 He ^t sent redemption unto his
 people: ^u he hath commanded his
 covenant for ever: ^x holy and re-
 verend is his name.
 10 The ^y fear of the LORD is
 the beginning of wisdom: ^z a ^{*} good
 understanding have all they that
[†] do *his* commandments: ^a his
 praise endureth for ever.
 m lxxxix. 34. cv. 8. cvi. 45. Neh. i. 5. Dan. ix.
 n lxxviii. 12. &c. cv. 27. &c. Deut. iv. 32—
 38. Josh. iii. 14—17. vi. 20. x. 13, 14. o ii. 8. xlv. 2. lxxviii.
 55. lxxx. 8. cv. 44. p lxxv. 10. lxxxix. 14. xcvi. 3. Deut.
 xxxii. 4. 2 Tim. ii. 13. Rev. xv. 3, 4. q xix. 7. cv. 8. cxix.
 86. 151. 160. r Matt. v. 18. Rom. iii. 31. † Heb. *are esta-*
 blished. s xix. 9. cxix. 127, 128. Rom. vii. 12. t cxxx. 7, 8.
 Ex. xv. 13. Deut. xv. 15. Is. xlv. 6. lxiii. 9. Luke i. 68. Eph.
 i. 7. 14. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 12. 1 Pet. i. 18—20. Rev. v. 9. u 5.
 2 Sam. xxiii. 5. 1 Chr. xvi. 15. Is. lv. 3. Jer. xxxiii. 20, 21. Gal.
 iii. 15—17. Heb. xiii. 20. x lxxxix. 7. xcix. 3. 5. 9. Ex. xv.
 11. Deut. xxviii. 58. Is. vi. 3. Mal. i. 11. ii. 2. Luke i. 49. Rev.
 iv. 8. y Job xxviii. 28. Prov. i. 7. ix. 10. Ec. xii. 13.
 z Deut. iv. 6. 2 Tim. iii. 15—17. ^{*} Or, *good success*. i. 3. Josh.
 i. 3. Josh. i. 7, 8. Prov. iii. 4. † Heb. *do them*. John xiii. 17.
 Rev. xxi. 14. a Matt. xxv. 21. John v. 44. xii. 43. Rom. ii. 7.
 29. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 2 Cor. iv. 17. 1 Pet. i. 7.

PSALM CXII.

The believer's character, privileges, and final
 felicity, 1—9. The anguish and despair of
 the wicked, 10.
 * PRAISE ye the LORD. ^a Bless-
 ed is the man that feareth
 the LORD, that ^b delighteth great-
 ly in his commandments.
 2 ^c His seed shall be mighty upon
 earth: the generation of the up-
 right shall be blessed.
 3 ^d Wealth and riches *shall be*
 in his house: ^e and his righteous-
 ness endureth for ever.
 4 Unto the upright ^f there aris-
 eth light in the darkness; ^g *he is*
 gracious, and full of compassion,
^h and righteous.
 5 A ⁱ good man ^k sheweth favour,
 and lendeth: ^l he will guide his
 affairs with ^{*} discretion.
 6 ^m Surely he shall not be moved
 for ever: ⁿ the righteous shall be
 in everlasting remembrance.
 7 He ^o shall not be afraid of evil
 Is. i. 10. Mic. vii. 8. 9. Mal. iv. 2. John xii. 46. g cvi. 1.
 Luke vi. 36. 2 Cor. viii. 8, 9. Eph. iv. 32. v. 1, 2. 9. Col. iii. 12, 13.
 h Tit. ii. 11, 12. 1 John ii. 29. iii. 7, 10. i Prov. ii. 20. xii. 2.
 Luke xlii. 50. Acts xi. 24. Rom. v. 7. k xxxvii. 25, 26. Deut.
 xv. 7—10. Job xxxi. 16—20. Luke vi. 35. l Prov. xvii. 18.
 xviii. 9. xlii. 26, 27. xxiv. 97. 30—34. xxvii. 23, 27. John vi. 12.
 Rom. xii. 11. Col. iv. 5. ^{*} Heb. *Judgment*. Phil. i. 9. m xv.
 5. lxii. 6. cxxx. 1. 2 Pet. i. 5—11. n Neh. xiii. 22, 31.
 Prov. x. 7. Matt. xxv. 34—40. Heb. vi. 10. o xxxvii. 1—3. xxxiv.
 4. lvi. 3. 4. Prov. i. 33. Luke xxi. 9, 19.

tidings: ^p his heart is fixed, ^q trust-
 ing in the LORD.

8 ^r His heart is established, he
 shall not be afraid, ^s until he see
 his desire upon his enemies.

9 ^t He hath ^u dispersed; he hath
 given to the poor; ^v his righteous-
 ness endureth for ever; ^w his horn
 shall be exalted with honour.

10 The ^x wicked shall see it, and
 be grieved; ^y he shall gnash with
 his teeth, ^z and melt away: ^a the
 desire of the wicked shall perish.

1, 2, 6. Is. xxxii. 8. lviii. 7, 10. Mark xiv. 7. Luke xi. 41. xii.
 33. xviii. 22. John xiii. 29. Acts iv. 35. xx. 35. Rom. xii. 13.
 2 Cor. viii. 9. ix. 10—15. 1 Tim. vi. 18. Heb. xiii. 16. Jam. ii.
 15, 16. 1 John iii. 16—18. x 3. Deut. xxiv. 13. Matt. vi. 4.
 Luke xiv. 12—14. xvi. 9. Heb. vi. 10. y lxxv. 10. xcii. 10.
 1 Sam. ii. 1. 30. z Esth. vi. 11, 12. Is. lxx. 13. Luke xiii. 28.
 xvi. 23. a xxxvii. 12. Matt. xxii. 13. Rev. xvi. 10, 11. b lviii.
 7, 8. c Prov. x. 28. xi. 7. Luke xvi. 24—26.

PSALM CXIII.

The servants of the Lord exhorted to praise
 his glorious majesty, condescension, and kind-
 ness, 1—9.

* PRAISE ye the LORD. ^a Praise,
 O ye servants of the LORD,
 praise the name of the LORD.

2 ^b Blessed be the name of the
 LORD, from this time forth and
 for evermore.

3 From ^c the rising of the sun
 unto the going down of the same,
 the LORD's name is to be praised.

4 The LORD is ^d high above all
 nations, *and* ^e his glory above the
 heavens.

5 Who is ^f like unto the LORD
 our God, who [†] dwelleth on high;

6 Who ^g humbleth himself to
 behold the things that are in hea-
 ven, and ^h in the earth!

7 He ⁱ raiseth up the poor ^k out
 of the dust, *and* lifteth ^l the needy
 out of the dunghill;

8 That ^m he may set him with
 princes, *even* with the princes of
 his people.

9 He ⁿ maketh the barren woman
 to [†] keep house, *and to be* a joyful
 mother of children. Praise ye the
 LORD.

i lxxv. 6, 7. cvii. 41. Job v. 11, 15, 16. Ez. xvii. 24. xxi. 26, 27.
 Luke i. 52, 53. Jam. ii. 5. l xxii. 15. Is. xxvi. 19. Dan. xii.
 2, 3. Acts ii. 31—33. Eph. i. 20, 21. 1 Pet. iii. 21, 22. l 1 Sam.
 ii. 7, 8. xxiv. 14. 2 Sam. vii. 9, 10. Job. ii. 8. xxxvi. 6, 7.
 m lxxviii. 13. Gen. xli. 41. Phil. ii. 8—11. Rev. v. 9, 10. n lxxviii.
 6. Gen. xxi. 5—7. xxv. 21. xxx. 22, 23. 1 Sam. ii. 5. Is. liv. 1.
 Luke i. 13—15. Gal. iv. 27. † Heb. *dwell in an house*.

PSALM CXIV.

The powerful presence of God with Israel
 (when he brought them out of Egypt, and led
 them through the wilderness into Canaan,)
 admired and adored, 1—8.

WHEN ^a Israel went out of
 Egypt, the house of Jacob
 from ^b a people of strange lan-
 guage;

2 ^c Judah was his sanctuary, *and*
 Israel his dominion.

3 The ^d sea saw it, and fled:
^e Jordan was driven back.

4 The ^f mountains skipped like
 rams, *and* the little hills like
 lambs.

5 ^g What ailed thee, O thou sea,
 e lxxiv. 15. Josh. iii. 13—16. Hab. iii. 9. f xxix. 6. lxxviii. 16.
 Ex. xix. 18. xx. 18. Judg. v. 4, 5. Jer. iv. 23, 24. Mic. i. 3, 4.
 Nah. i. 5. Hab. iii. 6. 2 Pet. iii. 7—11. Rev. xxi. 11. g Jer.
 xlvii. 6, 7. Hab. iii. 8.

lvii. 7. cxviii. 6.
 Is. xlvii. 3, 4.
 Dan. iii. 16—18.
 Acts xx. 24, xxi.
 13.
 q lxxiv. 10. cxviii.
 8, 9. John xiv.
 1. Acts xxvii.
 25.
 r xxviii. 14. xxxi.
 24. Heb. xiii. 9.
 s lxx. 10. xci. 10.
 xcii. 11. cxviii.
 7.
 t 2 Cor. ix. 9.
 u Deut. xv. 11.
 Prov. xi. 24, 25.
 xix. 17. Ec. xi.
 1.
 x 3. Deut. xxiv. 13. Matt. vi. 4.
 Luke xiv. 12—14. xvi. 9. Heb. vi. 10. y lxxv. 10. xcii. 10.
 1 Sam. ii. 1. 30. z Esth. vi. 11, 12. Is. lxx. 13. Luke xiii. 28.
 xvi. 23. a xxxvii. 12. Matt. xxii. 13. Rev. xvi. 10, 11. b lviii.
 7, 8. c Prov. x. 28. xi. 7. Luke xvi. 24—26.
 * Heb. *Hallelujah*.
 cxii. 1.
 a xxxiii. 1, 2. cxii.
 20, 21. cxxxiv. 1.
 cxxxv. 1—3. 20.
 cxlv. 10. Eph.
 v. 19, 20. Rev.
 xix. 5.
 b xli. 13. cvi. 48.
 1 Chr. xvi. 36.
 xxix. 10—13.
 Dan. ii. 20.
 Eph. iii. 21.
 Rev. v. 13.
 c lxxii. 11, 17—19.
 lxxvii. 9. Is.
 cxlv. 16. xlii. 10
 —12. xlix. 12.
 lix. 19. Hab. ii.
 14. Mal. i. 11.
 Rom. xv. 9, 10.
 Rev. xi. 15.
 d xcvi. 9. xcix. 2.
 Is. xl. 15. 17. 22.
 e viii. 1. lvii. 10.
 1 Kings vii. 27.
 Is. lxvi. 1.
 f lxxxix. 6, 8. Ex.
 xv. 11. Deut.
 xxxiii. 26. Is. xl.
 18. 25. xlvii. 8.
 Jer. x. 6.
 † Heb. *exalteth*
 himself to dwell.
 g xi. 4. Job iv. 18.
 xv. 15. 1s. vi. 2.
 h cxxxviii. 6. 1s.
 lvii. 15. lxxv. 2.
 i lxxv. 6, 7. cvii. 41. Job v. 11, 15, 16. Ez. xvii. 24. xxi. 26, 27.
 Luke i. 52, 53. Jam. ii. 5. l xxii. 15. Is. xxvi. 19. Dan. xii.
 2, 3. Acts ii. 31—33. Eph. i. 20, 21. 1 Pet. iii. 21, 22. l 1 Sam.
 ii. 7, 8. xxiv. 14. 2 Sam. vii. 9, 10. Job. ii. 8. xxxvi. 6, 7.
 m lxxviii. 13. Gen. xli. 41. Phil. ii. 8—11. Rev. v. 9, 10. n lxxviii.
 6. Gen. xxi. 5—7. xxv. 21. xxx. 22, 23. 1 Sam. ii. 5. Is. liv. 1.
 Luke i. 13—15. Gal. iv. 27. † Heb. *dwell in an house*.

that thou fleddest? thou Jordan,
that thou wast driven back?

6 Ye mountains, *that ye skipped*
like rams; and ye little hills, like
lambs?

7 Tremble, thou earth, at the
presence of the LORD, at the pre-
sence of the God of Jacob;

8 Which turneth the rock into
a standing water, the flint into a
fountain of waters.

PSALM CXV.

The Psalmist calls on God to vindicate his own
honour against the reproaches of idolaters.
1-3. He exposes the vanity of idols and the
folly of idolaters. 4-8. He exhorts Israel to
trust the Lord, who will not fail to bless his
church. 9-18.

NOT unto us, O LORD, not
unto us, but unto thy name,
give glory, for thy mercy, and
for thy truth's sake.

2 Wherefore should the hea-
then say, Where is now their God?

3 But our God is in the hea-
vens: he hath done whatsoever
he hath pleased.

4 Their idols are silver and
gold, the work of men's hands.

5 They have mouths, but they
speak not: eyes have they, but they
see not:

6 They have ears, but they hear
not: noses have they, but they smell
not:

7 They have hands, but they
handle not: feet have they, but
they walk not: neither speak they
through their throat.

8 They that make them are like
unto them; so is every one that
trusteth in them.

9 O Israel, trust thou in the
LORD; he is their Help and their
Shield.

10 O house of Aaron, trust in
the LORD: he is their Help and
their Shield.

11 Ye that fear the LORD,
trust in the LORD; he is their
Help and their Shield.

12 The LORD hath been mind-
ful of us: he will bless us: he
will bless the house of Israel; he
will bless the house of Aaron.

13 He will bless them that fear
the LORD, both small and great.

14 The LORD shall increase you
more and more, you and your
children.

15 Ye are blessed of the LORD,
which made heaven and earth.

16 The heaven, even the hea-
vens, are the LORD's: but the
earth hath he given to the children
of men.

17 The dead praise not the
LORD, neither any that go down
into silence.

18 But we will bless the LORD
from this time forth and for ever-
more. Praise the LORD.

PSALM CXVI.

The Psalmist avows his gratitude to God, who
had answered his prayers, and brought him
out of deep distress, and resolves to worship
and serve him all his days. 1-3. He records
his temptation to unbelief, and his victory
over it. 10, 11. He determines to perform his
vows, and render thanks to God after the
most public manner at the sanctuary. 12-19.

I LOVE the LORD, because
he hath heard my voice and my
supplication.

2 Because he hath inclined his
ear unto me, therefore will I call
upon him as long as I live.

3 The sorrows of death com-
passed me, and the pains of hell
† gat hold upon me: I found trou-
ble and sorrow.

4 Then I called I upon the name
of the LORD: O LORD, I be-
seech thee, deliver my soul.

5 Gracious is the LORD, and
righteous; yea, our God is mer-
ciful.

6 The LORD preserveth the
simple: I was brought low, and
he helped me.

7 Return unto thy rest, O my
soul; for the LORD hath dealt
bountifully with thee.

8 For thou hast delivered my
soul from death, mine eyes from
tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the LORD
in the land of the living.

10 I believed, therefore have
I spoken: I was greatly afflicted:

11 I said in my haste, All men
are liars.

12 What shall I render unto
the LORD for all his benefits to-
ward me?

13 I will take the cup of salva-
tion, and call upon the name of
the LORD.

14 I will pay my vows unto the
LORD now in the presence of all his
people.

15 Precious in the sight of the
LORD is the death of his saints.

16 O LORD, truly I am thy
servant; I am thy servant, and
the son of thine handmaid: thou
hast loosed my bonds.

17 I will offer to thee the sacri-
fice of thanksgiving, and will call
upon the name of the LORD.

18 I will pay my vows unto the
LORD now, in the presence of all
his people.

19 In the courts of the LORD's
house, in the midst of thee, O Je-
rusalem. Praise ye the LORD.

1. xxvii. 18. xxvii.
4, 5. civ. 32.
Job ix. 6. xxvi.
11. Is. lxiv. 1-
2. Jer. x. 10.
1. xxviii. 15, 16.
cv. 41. Ex. xvii.
6. Num. x. 11.
Deut. viii. 15.
Neh. ix. 15.
1 Cor. x. 4.

1. xxiv. 23. lxxix.
9, 10. Josh. vii.
9. Is. xlviii. 11.
Ez. xl. 14.
xxvi. 32. Dan.
ix. 19. Eph. i. 6.
Rev. iv. 10, 11.
1. lxxix. 1.
2. Mic. vii. 20.
John i. 17.
Rom. xv. 8, 9.
c. lxxix. 3, 10. lxxix.
10. Ex. xxxiii. 12.
Num. xiv. 15, 16.
Deut. xxxii. 26.
2. 2 Kings xix.
10-19. Joel ii.
17.

d. ii. 4. lxxviii. 4.
c. lxxix. 1. Matt.
vi. 2.

c. lxxix. 6. Is.
xlv. 10. Dan.
ix. 35. Rom. ix.
19. Eph. i. 11.
xxvii. 7. c. lxxix.
15-17. Deut. iv.
28. Is. xl. 19, 20.
xlii. 17. xlv. 1.
2, 6, 7. Jer. x.
3, 8. Hos. viii.
6. Hab. ii. 19.
20. Acts xix. 26.
35. 1 Cor. x. 19,
20.

g. lxxix. 18. Is.
xlv. 20. Jer.
iii. 8. Jon. ii. 3.
Hab. ii. 18, 19.
h. lxxix. 2-4.
c. lxxix. 19, 20.
Ex. xix. 5.

i. lxxix. 8. c. lxxix. 1.
c. lxxix. 3. c. lxxix.
5, 6. Jer. xvii. 7.
13. Eph. i. 12.
k. lxxix. 20, 21.
Deut. xxxiii. 29.

l. Ex. xxviii. 1.
Num. xvi. 5, 40.
xxviii. 7.

m. lxxix. 18. c. lxxix.
4. c. lxxix. 11.
Prov. xiv. 26.
xxx. 5. Acts x.
35. Rev. xix. 5.
n. c. lxxix. 7. c. lxxix.
25. Gen. viii. 1.
Ex. ii. 24, 25.
Is. xlix. 14-16.
Acts x. 4.

o. lxxix. 7. Gen.
xii. 2, 3. xlii.
17, 18. Acts ii.
26. Gal. iii. 14.
29. Eph. i. 3.

p. c. lxxix. 1. c. lxxix.
1, 4, 5. Mal. iii.
16, 17. iv. 2.
Luke i. 50. Acts
xlii. 26. Col. iii.
21.

q. Acts xxvi. 22.
Rev. xi. 18. xix.
5, xx. 12.

r. Heb. xix. 1. Gen. xlii. 16. 2 Sam. xxix. 3. Is. ii. 2, 3. xxvii.
6. xlix. 20. &c. lvi. 8. Is. 4. &c. Jer. xxx. 19. xxxiii. 22. Hos. i.
10. Zech. viii. 20-23. x. 8. Rev. vii. 4, 9. s. Gen. xvii. 7. Jer.
xxxi. 13, 30. Acts ii. 39. iii. 25. t. Gen. xiv. 19. xxvii.
26-29. 1 Pet. iii. 9. u. xvi. 5. c. lxxix. 5, 6. Gen. i. 1.
z. lxxix. 11. c. lxxix. 4. Is. lxxi. 1. Lam. iii. 60. John
xiv. 21. y. Gen. i. 28-30. ix. 1-3. Deut. xxvii. 8. Jer. xxvii.
8, 6. z. vi. 5. xxx. 9. lxxix. 10-14. Is. lxxix. 10, 19.

b. c. lxxix. 2. c. lxxix.
17-19. c. lxxix. 2.
21. Dan. ii. 20.
Rev. v. 13.

a. xviii. 1. c. lxxix.
132. Mark xii.
33. John xxi. 17.
1 John iv. 19.
v. 2, 3.

b. xviii. 6. xxvii.
22, 23. xxxiv. 3.
4. xl. 1, 2. lxxvi.
19, 20. lxxix. 33.
54. Gen. xxxv.
8. 1 Sam. i. 26.
27. John xvi. 24.

c. lxxix. 16, 17. lxxix.
6, 7. lxxix. 18.
1, 2. c. lxxix. 18.
19. Job xvii.
10. Luke xviii.
1. Phil. iv. 6.
Col. iv. 2.

d. Heb. in my days.
c. lxxix. 4-6.
lxxix. 6, 7.
Jon. ii. 2, 3.
Mark xiv. 38-
36. Luke xlii.
44. Heb. v. 7.

† Heb. found me.
c. lxxix. 3, 4.
xxxviii. 6. Is.
liii. 3, 4.

f. xviii. 1-3. xxx.
7, 8. l. 15. c. lxxix.
5. c. lxxix. 1, 2.
2 Chr. xxxiii.
12, 13. Is.
xxxviii. 15-20.
xxxviii. 1-3.
Jon. ii. 2.

g. vi. 4. xlii. 20.
xlv. 17. xl. 12.
13. c. lxxix. 4-6.
c. lxxix. 6-9.
Luke xviii. 13.
xxiii. 42, 43.

h. lxxix. 5, 15.
c. lxxix. 8. c. lxxix. 4.
c. lxxix. 1. c. lxxix. 8.
Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7.
Neh. ix. 17, 31.
Dan. ix. 9. Rom.
v. 20, 21. Eph.
i. 6-8. ii. 4.
1 Tim. i. 14.
Tit. iii. 7.

i. c. lxxix. 137. c. lxxix.
4-7. Ezra iv.
15. Neh. ix. 12.
Is. xlv. 21. Dan.
ix. 7, 14. Rom.
iii. 25, 26. 1
John i. 9.

k. Is. xlv. 21. xlv. 21.
Is. xxxv. 8.
Matt. xi. 25.
Rom. xvi. 19.
2 Cor. i. 12. xi.
3. Cor. iii. 22.
l. lxxix. 9. c. lxxix. 13.
c. lxxix. 6.

m. xv. 11. Jon.
vi. 16. xlv. 10.
Matt. ix. 28, 29.
Heb. iv. 8-10.

n. xlii. 5. c. lxxix. 17.
Hos. ii. 7.

o. lxxix. 13. lxxix. 13.
p. Is. xxxv. 2.
xxxviii. 5. Rev.
vii. 17. xxx. 4.
q. lxxix. 24. c. lxxix.
18.

r. lxxix. 7. Gen.
xviii. 1. 1 Kings
ii. 4. xlii. 26. Is.
4. Luke i. 6, 57.

s. lxxix. 13. Is. lxxix. 13. 1 Cor. ix. 12. Heb. xi. 1. u. xxx.
xiv. 6-9. Prov. xli. 29. 2 Pet. i. 16-21. x. 3. y. xxx. 22.
1 Sam. xxviii. 1. z. 2 Kings ix. 16, 24. Jer. ix. 4, 5. Rom. iii.
4. a. Is. 12-14. c. lxxix. 2. Is. vi. 5-8. Rom. xiv. 18. 1 Cor. vi.
20. 2 Cor. v. 14, 15. b. 17. Luke xxi. 17. 18. 20. 1 Cor. x.
16, 20. xi. 25-27. c. 2. c. lxxix. 1. Is. xli. 4. d. lxxix. 18.
25. lxxix. 12. lxxix. 13-15. Jon. i. 15. ii. 9. Nah. i. 15. Matt. v. 11.
e. lxxix. 12, 13. lxxix. 14. 1 Tim. xxi. 22. Job v. 26. Luke xvi.
22. Rev. i. 13. xiv. 13. f. lxxix. 14. c. lxxix. 12. John xii. 26.
Acts xxvii. 23. Jam. i. 1. g. lxxix. 16. h. c. lxxix. 14-16. 2 Chr.
xxxiii. 11-13. Is. lxxi. 1. Rom. vi. 22. i. l. 14. c. lxxix. 22. Lev. xii.
12. Heb. xlii. 15. k. 3. Acts ii. 42. l. 14. xlii. 25. lxxix. 11.

m. xxi. 8. c. 4. c. lxxix. 12, 20. c. lxxix. 3, 4. c. lxxix. 2. 2 Chr. vi. 6.

PSALM CXVII.

A prophetic call to all nations to praise God for his mercy and truth, 1, 2.

O ^a PRAISE the LORD, all ye nations: ^b praise him, all ye people.

2 For ^c his merciful kindness is great toward us: and the truth of the LORD *endureth* for ever. Praise ye the LORD.

1. c. 4, 5. Mic. vii. 20. Luke i. 54, 55. Rom. xv. 8, 9.

PSALM CXVIII.

The Psalmist exhorts all orders of men in Israel to praise God, 1—4. He shews by his own experience how good it is to trust in the Lord, 5—18. In blessing him for deliverance and advancement, and calling on the people to join in his triumphant praises, he predicts the coming and the kingdom of the Messiah, 19—29.

O ^a GIVE thanks unto the LORD; for *he is good*: because his mercy *endureth* for ever.

2 Let ^b Israel now say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

3 Let ^c the house of Aaron now say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

4 Let ^d them now that fear the LORD say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

5 I ^e called upon the LORD * in distress: the LORD answered me, and ^f set me in a large place.

6 ^g The LORD is [†] on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?

7 The LORD ^b taketh my part with them that help me: ⁱ therefore shall I see *my desire* upon them that hate me.

8 *It is* ^k better to trust in the LORD, than to put confidence in man.

9 *It is* better to trust in the LORD, ^l than to put confidence in princes.

10 ^m All nations compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD will I [‡] destroy them.

11 They ⁿ compassed me about; yea, they compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.

12 They compassed me about ^o like bees; they are ^p quenched as the fire of thorns: for ^q in the name of the LORD I will [§] destroy them.

13 ^r Thou hast thrust sore at me, that I might fall: but the LORD helped me.

14 The LORD ^u is my Strength and song, and is become my Salvation.

15 The ^v voice of rejoicing and salvation *is* in the tabernacles of the righteous: ^w the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

16 The ^x right hand of the LORD is exalted: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

17 I shall not ^y die, but live, and

^z declare the works of the LORD. 18 The LORD hath ^a chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 ^b Open to me the gates of righteousness: ^c I will go into them, and I will praise the LORD:

20 This ^d gate of the LORD, into which the righteous shall enter.

21 I ^e will praise thee: for thou hast heard me, ^f and art become my Salvation.

22 ^g The Stone *which* the builders refused is become ^h the Head-stone of the corner.

23 This is * the LORD's doing; ⁱ it is marvellous in our eyes.

24 This is ^k the day *which* the LORD hath made; ^l we will rejoice and be glad in it.

25 ^m Save now, I beseech thee, O LORD: O LORD, I beseech thee, ⁿ send now prosperity.

26 ^o Blessed *be* he that cometh in the name of the LORD: ^p we have blessed you out of the house of the LORD.

27 ^q God *is* the LORD, which hath ^r shewed us light: ^s bind the sacrifice with cords, *even* unto ^t the horns of the altar.

28 Thou art ^u my God, and I will praise thee: *thou art* my God, I will exalt thee.

29 O ^x give thanks unto the LORD; for *he is good*: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

2 Chr. xx. 26—28. Neh. viii. 10. Is. lviii. 13. 21. lxix. 1. 13. n xc. 17. o Matt. xxi. 9. xxxiii. 39. Mark xi. 9, 10. Luke xix. 38. John xii. 13. p cxix. 3. Num. vi. 23—25. q 1 Kings xviii. 21. 39. r xviii. 28. xxxvii. 6. Esth. viii. 16. Is. ix. 2. lx. 1. Mic. vii. 9. Mal. iv. 2. John viii. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 9. s li. 18, 19. 1 Kings viii. 63, 64. 1 Chr. xxix. 21. Heb. xiii. 15. t Ex. xxvii. 2. xxxviii. 2. u cxlv. 1. cxlvi. 2. Ex. xv. 2. Is. xii. 2. xxv. 1. 9. x 1. ciii. 17. Ezra iii. 11. Is. lxiii. 7.

PSALM CXIX.

Contains a miscellaneous collection of wise a i. 1—3. xxxii. 1, 2. cxii. 1. cxviii. 1. Matt. v. 3—12. Luke xi. 28. John xiii. 17. Jam. i. 25. Rev. xii. 14. Or, perfect, or sincere. 2 Kings xx. 3. 2 Chr. xxxi. 20, 21. Job i. 1. 8. John i. 47. Acts xxiv. 16. 2 Cor. i. 12. Tit. ii. 11, 12. b Ez. xi. 20. Hos. xiv. 9. Luke i. 6. 1 Thes. iv. 1, 2. c 22. 146. xxv. 10. cv. 45. Deut. vi. 17. 1 Kings ii. 3. Ez. xxxvi. 27. John xiv. 23. d 10. Deut. iv. 29. 2 Chr. xxxi. 21. Jer. xxxix. 13. e 1 John iii. 9. v. 18. f Deut. iv. 1. 9. v. 29—33. vi. 17. xii. 32. xxxviii. 1. &c. xxx. 16. Josh. i. 7. Jer. vii. 23. Matt. xxviii. 20. John xiv. 15. 21. Phil. iv. 8, 9. 1 John v. 3. g 32. 36. 44, 45. 131. 159. 173. li. 10. Jer. xxxi. 33. Rom. vii. 22—24. 2 Thes. iii. 5. Heb. xiii. 21. h 31. 80. Job xxii. 26. Dan. xii. 2, 3. 1 John ii. 28. iii. 20, 21. i 123. John xv. 14. Jam. ii. 10, 11. k 171. ix. 1. lxxvi. 12, 13. 1 Chr. xxix. 13—17. 1 12. 18, 19. 27. 33. 34. 64. 73. 124. xxv. 4, 5. 8. 10. cxliii. 10. Is. xlviii. 17. John vi. 45.

ALEPH.

BLESSED are the * undefiled in the way, who ^b walk in the law of the LORD.

2 Blessed are they that ^c keep his testimonies, and *that* ^d seek him with the whole heart.

3 They also ^e do no iniquity: they walk in his ways.

4 Thou hast ^f commanded us to keep thy precepts diligently.

5 O that ^g my ways were directed to keep thy statutes!

6 Then ^h shall I not be ashamed, when ⁱ I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will ^k praise thee with uprightness of heart, ^l when I shall

xl. 5. 10. lxxi. 17, 18. cxvii. 22. cxix. 13. cxlv. 4. Jer. li. 10. a lxxi. 10—12. xlv. 12, 13. 2 Sam. xii. 10. xiii. xvii. Job v. 17, 18. xxxiii. 16—30. Prov. iii. 11, 12. Jon. ii. 6. 1 Cor. xi. 32. 2 Cor. i. 9—11. Heb. xii. 10, 11. b Is. xxvi. 2. c ix. 13, 14. lxxi. 13—15. xcv. 2. d 4. cxvi. 17, 18. Is. xxxviii. 20. 22. e xxiv. 3, 4. 7. 9. Is. xxvi. 2. xxxv. 8—10. Rev. xxi. 24—27. xxii. 14, 15. f xxii. 22, 24. lxxi. 33, 34. cxvi. 1. g 14. Ex. xv. 2. Is. xii. 2. xlix. 8. Matt. xxi. 42. Mark xii. 10, 11. Luke xx. 17. Acts iv. 11. Eph. ii. 20—22. 1 Pet. ii. 4—8. h Zech. iv. 7. i Heb. from the LORD. Acts ii. 32—36. iii. 14, 15. v. 31. 39. Eph. i. 19—22. j Job v. 9. Acts iv. 13. xiii. 41. k Zech. iii. 9. Matt. xxviii. 1. 8. John xx. 19, 20. Acts xx. 7. Rev. i. 10. l lxxiv. 10. 1 Kings viii. 66. m xx. 9. xxii. 21. lxix. 1. 13. n xc. 17. o Matt. xxi. 9. xxxiii. 39. Mark xi. 9, 10. Luke xix. 38. John xii. 13. p cxix. 3. Num. vi. 23—25. q 1 Kings xviii. 21. 39. r xviii. 28. xxxvii. 6. Esth. viii. 16. Is. ix. 2. lx. 1. Mic. vii. 9. Mal. iv. 2. John viii. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 9. s li. 18, 19. 1 Kings viii. 63, 64. 1 Chr. xxix. 21. Heb. xiii. 15. t Ex. xxvii. 2. xxxviii. 2. u cxlv. 1. cxlvi. 2. Ex. xv. 2. Is. xii. 2. xxv. 1. 9. x 1. ciii. 17. Ezra iii. 11. Is. lxiii. 7.

† Heb. judgments
of thy righteous-
ness. 138.

m 10. 106. 115.
Josh. xiv. 15.

n 116. 117. 176.
xxxviii. 21. 22.
li. 11. Phil. iv. 13.

o xxv. 7. xxxiv. 11.
John. 5. xlii. 26.
Prov. i. 4. 10. iv.

1. 10-17. v. 7.
Eccl. vi. 20. &c.
vii. 7. &c. Eccl.

xi. 9. 10. xli. 1.
Luke xv. 13.
&c. 2 Tim. ii.

22. Tit. ii. 4-6.
11. 97-105. i.
1-3. xii. 7-11.

xxviii. 4-8.
Deut. vi. 6-9.
xvii. 18-20.

Josh. i. 7. John
xv. 3. 2 Tim.
iii. 15-17. Jam.

i. 21-25.
2. 34. 58. 69.
lxxviii. 37. 1

Sam. vii. 3. 2
Chr. xv. 15. Jer.
iii. 10. Hos. x. 2.

Zeph. i. 5. 6.
Matt. vi. 24.
Col. iii. 22. 1

John ii. 15.
21. 118. 133. 176.
xxiii. 3. cxxv.

6. cxliii. 8-10.
Prov. ii. 13. xxi.
16. Is. xxxv. 8.

Ez. xxiv. 6. 2
Pet. ii. 15. 24.
97. xxxvii. 31.

xl. 8. Job xxii.
52. Prov. ii. 1.
10. 11. Is. li. 7.

Jer. xv. 16.
Luke ii. 19. 51.
Col. iii. 16.

2. xix. 13.
1 Tim. i. 11.
vi. 15.

26. 27. 33. 64.
66. 68. 71. 72.
104. 124. 125.

135. xxx. 4. 5.
lxxvii. 11. cxliii.
10. Luke xxiv.

45. John xiv. 26.
1 John ii. 27.
46. 172. xxxiv.

11. xxxvii. 30.
xl. 9. 10. lxxv.
15-18. cxviii.

17. Matt. x. 27.
xii. 34. 35. Acts
iv. 20.

2. 47. 72. 77. 111.
127. 142. xiv. 9.
10. cxli. 1. Job

xxii. 12. Jer.
xx. 16. Matt. xiii.
44. Acts ii. 41

-47. a 23. 48. 78. 97. 131. 143. i. 2. Jam. i. 25. b 6. 117.
14. 24. 35. 47. 70. 77. 92. xl. 8. Rom. vii. 22. Heb. x. 16. 17.

d 11. 83. 93. 109. 141. 176. Prov. iii. 1. Jam. i. 23. 24. e 65.
124. 132. xvi. 6. cxvi. 7. John i. 16. 2 Cor. ix. 7-11. Phil. iv.

10. f Rom. vi. 2-4. Eph. ii. 4. 5. 10. Tit. ii. 11. 12. 1
John ii. 20. v. 3. 4. † Heb. Revocal. Is. xxix. 10-12. 19.

xxvii. 3. xxxv. 5. Matt. xiii. 15. xvi. 17. John x. 9. Acts xxv.
18. 2 Cor. iii. 14-18. iv. 4-6. Eph. i. 17. 18. Rev. iii. 18.

g 66. Hos. viii. 12. 2 Cor. iii. 13. Heb. viii. 5. x. 1. h xxxix.
12. Gen. xliii. 9. 1 Chr. xxix. 15. 2 Cor. v. 6. Heb. xi. 13-16.

1 Pet. ii. 17. i 10. Job xxxix. 17. Is. lxiii. 17. Luke ix. 21.
45. xxi. 48. k 40. 131. 174. xlii. 1. lxiii. 4. lxxix. 2.

Prov. xiii. 12. Cant. v. 9. Rev. iii. 15. 16. I cxi. 3. Job
xxvii. 11. 19. xxviii. 10. Prov. xvii. 17. m 78. cxxxviii. 6. Ez. x.

9. cxviii. 11. Job xl. 11. 12. Is. li. 11. 12. Ez. xxviii. 2-10. Dan.
ix. 37. v. 22-24. Mal. iv. 1. Luke xiv. 11. xviii. 14. Jam. iv. 6.

1 Pet. v. 5. n 10. 119. Deut. xxvii. 15-26. xxxviii. 15. xxx.
19. Neh. ix. 16-29. Is. xlii. 24. xliii. 28. Jer. xlv. 9-11. 16. 29.

have learned † thy righteous judg-
ments.

8 I will keep thy statutes: O
forsake me not utterly,

BETH.

9 Wherewithal ° shall a young
man cleanse his way? P by taking
heed *thereto* according to thy word.

10 With ° my whole heart have
I sought thee: † O let me not wan-
der from thy commandments.

11 Thy word have I hid in
mine heart, † that I might not sin
against thee.

12 Blessed art thou, O LORD:
teach me thy statutes.

13 With my lips have I de-
clared all the judgments of thy
mouth.

14 I have † rejoiced in the way
of thy testimonies, as *much as* in
all riches.

15 I will † meditate in thy pre-
cepts, and † have respect unto thy
ways.

16 I will † delight myself in thy
statutes: † I will not forget thy
word.

GIMEL.

17 Deal bountifully with thy
servant, *that* † I may live, and keep
thy word.

18 † Open thou mine eyes, that
I may behold † wondrous things out
of thy law.

19 I am † a stranger in the
earth: † hide not thy command-
ments from me.

20 My † soul breaketh for the
longing *that it hath* unto thy judg-
ments † at all times.

21 Thou hast † rebuked the
proud *that are* † cursed, which do
err from thy commandments.

22 Remove from me reproach
and contempt; † for I have kept
thy testimonies.

23 † Princes also did sit *and*
speak against me: *but* † thy ser-
vant did meditate in thy statutes.

24 Thy † testimonies also *are*
my delight, † and † my counsellors.
DALETH.

25 My † soul cleaveth unto the

26 My † soul breaketh for the
longing *that it hath* unto thy judg-
ments † at all times.

21 Thou hast † rebuked the
proud *that are* † cursed, which do
err from thy commandments.

22 Remove from me reproach
and contempt; † for I have kept
thy testimonies.

23 † Princes also did sit *and*
speak against me: *but* † thy ser-
vant did meditate in thy statutes.

24 Thy † testimonies also *are*
my delight, † and † my counsellors.
DALETH.

25 My † soul cleaveth unto the

dust: † quicken thou me † accord-
ing to thy word.

26 I have † declared my ways,
and thou heardest me: † teach me
thy statutes.

27 Make me to understand the
way of thy precepts: † so shall I
talk of thy wondrous works.

28 My † soul † melteth for heavi-
ness: † strengthen thou me accord-
ing unto thy word.

29 Remove from me the way
of lying: and † grant me thy law
graciously.

30 I have † chosen the way of
truth; † thy judgments have I laid
before me.

31 I have † stuck unto thy testi-
monies: O LORD, † put me not to
shame.

32 I will † run the way of thy
commandments, when thou shalt
enlarge my heart.

HE.

33 Teach me, O LORD, the
way of thy statutes; and † I shall
keep it *unto* the end.

34 Give me understanding,
and † I shall keep thy law; yea, I
shall † observe it with *my whole*
heart.

35 Make me to go in † the path
of thy commandments; † for there-
in do I delight.

36 Incline my heart unto thy
testimonies, † and not to covetous-
ness.

37 Turn † away mine eyes from
beholding vanity; *and* † quicken
thou me in thy way.

38 Stablish thy word unto thy
servant, † who *is devoted* to thy
fear.

39 Turn away my reproach
which I fear: † for thy judgments
are good.

40 Behold, † I have longed after
thy precepts: † quicken me in thy
righteousness.

VAU.

41 Let thy mercies come also
unto me, O LORD, *even* thy salva-
tion, according to thy word.

42 So shall I † have wherewith
to answer him that reproacheth
me: † for I trust in thy word.

43 And † take not the word of

Phil. i. 1. John ii. 19. 20. 27. Rev. ii. 26. p 72. cxvi. 10. Job

xxvii. 24. Prov. ix. 5. 6. John vii. 17. Jam. i. 5. cxv. 11-13.

q Matt. v. 12. vii. 24. Jam. i. 25. ii. 8-12. ix. 11. r 10. 48. 69.

s 27. 36. 176. Ez. xxxvi. 26. 37. Phil. ii. 13. Heb. xlii. 21. t xxxix.

3. Prov. vi. 17. ix. 11. 19. viii. 20. Is. li. 3. xlviii. 17. u 16.

Is. lxvi. 12. 14. Rom. vii. 22. 1 John v. 3. x. 10. cxli. 4. 1

Kings viii. 23. Jer. xxxii. 19. Ez. xl. 19. 20. y x. 3. Ez. xlii.

21. Ez. xxxix. 31. Hab. ii. 9. Mark vi. 22. Luke vi. 15. xvi. 14.

Eph. v. 3. Col. iii. 4. 1 Tim. vi. 9. 10. 17. Heb. xiii. 5. 2 Pet. ii.

x 37. 40. 88. 93.
107. 149. 156.

159. lxxi. 20.
lxxx. 18. Rom.
viii. 2. 3.

y Deut. xxx. 6. 2
Sam. vii. 27-
29.

z 106. xxxii. 5.
xxxviii. 18. li. 1.
&c. Prov. xxxiii.

13. a 12. xxv. 4. 8. 9.
xxvii. 11. cxliii.
8-10. 1 Kings

viii. 36. b lxxi. 17. lxxviii.

4. cv. 2. cxl. 4.
cxlv. 5. Ez. xiii.

14. 15. Josh. iv.
6. 7. Acts ii. 11.
Rev. xv. 3.

c xlii. 14. cvii. 26.
Josh. ii. 11. 24.

d Heb. droppeth.
xxvii. 14. xxix.
11. Deut. xxxiii.

25. Is. xl. 29. 31.
Zech. x. 12. Eph.
iii. 16. Phil. iv.

13. e 37. 104. 128. 163.

cxli. 3. 4. Prov.
xxx. 8. Is. xlv.

20. Jer. xvi. 19.
Jon. ii. 8. Eph.
iv. 22-25. 1

John i. 8. ii. 4.
Rev. xxii. 15.

f 5. Jer. xxxi. 33.
24. Heb. viii. 10.
11.

g 29. 111. 173.
Josh. xxiv. 15.
Prov. i. 29.

Luke x. 42. John
xi. 19-21. viii.
45. 1 Pet. ii. 2.

2 John 4. h 24. 52. Deut. vi.

18-20. i 48. 115. Deut.

iv. 4. x. 20.
Prov. xxxiii. 23.
John viii. 31.

Acts xi. 23. k 6. 90. xxv. 2. 20.

Is. xlv. 17. Jer.
xxvii. 18. Rom.
v. 5. 1 John ii.

28. l Cant. i. 4. 16.

xl. 31. 1 Cor. ix.
24-26. Heb.
xii. 1.

m 45. xviii. 36.
Job xxxvi. 15.
16. Is. lx. 5. lxi.

1. Luke i. 74.
78. John viii.
32. 36. 2 Cor.

iii. 17. vi. 11.
1 Pet. ii. 16.

n 12. 20. 27. Is.
liv. 14. John vi.
45.

o 8. 112. Matt. x.

23. xxiv. 13.
1 Cor. i. 7. 9.

p 72. cxvi. 10. Job

xxvii. 24. Prov. ix. 5. 6. John vii. 17. Jam. i. 5. cxv. 11-13.

q Matt. v. 12. vii. 24. Jam. i. 25. ii. 8-12. ix. 11. r 10. 48. 69.

s 27. 36. 176. Ez. xxxvi. 26. 37. Phil. ii. 13. Heb. xlii. 21. t xxxix.

52. 120. 175. vii.
6-9. ix. 4. 16.
xliii. 1. 1 Pet.
ii. 23.

n 33. 34. Rev. vii.
15. xvii. 11.

o 133. Luke iv.
13. John iv. 34
—36. Jam. i. 25.
ii. 12. 2 Pet. ii.
19.

* Heb. *at large*.
32.

p 19. 71. 94. 148.
162. Prov. ii. 4.
5. xviii. 1. Ec.
i. 13. John v. 39.
Eph. v. 17.

q cxxxviii. 1.
Dan. iii. 16-18.
iv. 1-3. 25-27.
Matt. x. 18, 19.
Acts xxvi. 1, 2.
24-29.

r Mark viii. 38.
Rom. i. 16. Phil.
i. 20. 2 Tim. i.
8. 16. 1 Pet. iv.
14-16. 1 John
ii. 28.

s 16. 24. cxii. 1.
John iv. 34.
Phil. ii. 5. 1 Pet.
ii. 21.

t 48. 97. 127. 140.
167. 174. xix. 7
—10. Job xxiii.
71. 12. Rom.
vii. 12. 16. 22.

u x. 12. Ez. xlv.
12. Mic. v. 9.

x Matt. vii. 21.
John xiii. 17.

xv. 14. Jam. i.
22-25.

y 15. i. 2.

z cv. 8. 42. cvi. 4.
45. Gen. viii. 1.
xxxii. 9. Job
vii. 7. Is. lxii. 6.

Marg.
2 43. 91. 147. lxxi.
14. 2 Sam. v. 2.
vii. 25. Rom.
xv. 13.

b 173. xxvii. 13.
xxviii. 7. xlii. 8.
11. xciv. 19. Jer.
xx. 16. Rom. v.
3-5. xv. 4. Heb.
vi. 17-19. xii.
11. 12.

c 25. Ez. xxxvii.
10. John vi. 63.
Jam. i. 18. 1 Pet.
i. 3. ii. 2.

d 21. 69. cxxiii. 3.
4. Jer. xx. 7.
Luke xvi. 14.
15. xxiii. 35.

e 1. 157. xlv. 18.
Job xxiii. 11. Is.
xlii. 4. Acts xx.
23. 24. Heb. xii.
1-3.

f lxxvii. 5. 11. 12.
cv. 5. cxliii. 5.
Ex. xiv. 29. 30.
Num. xvi. 3. &c.
Deut. i. 35. 36.
iv. 3. 4. 2 Pet.
ii. 4-9.

g 136. 158. Ezra
ix. 3. 14. x. 6. Jer.
xiii. 17. Dan. iv. 19.
Hab. iii. 16. Luke xix.
41. 42. Rom. ix. 2. 3. 2 Cor. xii. 21.
Phil. iii. 18. h lxxxix. 1.
ci. 1. Gen. xlvii. 9. Heb. xi. 13-16. i xliii. 8. lxiii. 6. cxxxix. 18.
Gen. xxvii. 24-28. Job xxxv. 9. 10. Is. xxvi. 9. Luke vi. 12.
Acts xvi. 25. k 17. 34. John xiv. 21. xv. 10. l 165. xviii. 18-22. 1 John iii. 19-24. m xvi. 5. lxiii. 26. cxlii. 5. Jer. x. 26. Lam. iii. 24. n 106. 115. lxvi. 14. Deut. xxvi. 17. 18. Josh. xxiv. 15. 18. 21. 24-27. Neh. x. 29. &c. o 10. iv. 6. li. 1-3. lxxxvi. 1-3. Hos. vii. 14. x. Heb. face. xxvii. 8. Job xi. 19. *Marg.* p 41. 65. 76. 170. lvi. 4. 10. cxxxviii. 2. Matt. xxiv. 35.

q Lam. iii. 40. Ez. xlviii. 28. 30. Hag. i. 5. 7. Luke xv. 17-20. 2 Cor. xiii. 5. r Deut. iv. 30. 31. Jer. viii. 4-6. xxxi. 18. 19. Ez. xxxiii. 14-16. 19. Joel ii. 13. 2 Cor. xii. 21. s xcv. 7. 8. Ezra x. 6-8. Prov. xxvii. 1. Ec. ix. 10. Gal. i. 16. t 95. iii. 1. 1 Sam. xxx. 3-5. Job i. 17. Hos. vi. 9. † Or, *companies*. u 176. 1 Sam. xxiv. 9-11. xxvi. 9-11. Prov. xxiv. 29. Rom. xii. 17-21.

x 147. 164. xlii. 8. Mark i. 35. Acts xvi. 25. y 75. 106. 137. xix. 9. Deut. iv. 8. Rom. vii. 12. z 79. 115. xvi. 3. ci. 6. cxlii. 7. Prov. xii. 20. Mal. iii. 16-18. 2 Cor. vi. 14-17. 1 John i. 3. iii. 14.

truth utterly out of my mouth;
m for I have hoped in thy judgments.

44 So shall Iⁿ keep thy law continually, for ever and ever.

45 And^o I will walk^{*} at liberty: ^p for I seek thy precepts.

46 I will^q speak of thy testimonies also before kings, and^r will not be ashamed.

47 And^s I will delight myself in thy commandments, ^t which I have loved.

48 My^u hands also will I lift up^{*} unto thy commandments, which I have loved; and^v I will meditate in thy statutes.

ZAIN.

49^z Remember the word unto thy servant, ^a upon which thou hast caused me to hope.

50^b This^{is} my comfort in my affliction: ^c for thy word hath quickened me.

51 The^d proud have had me greatly in derision: ^e yet have I not declined from thy law.

52 I^f remember thy judgments of old, O LORD; and have comforted myself.

53^g Horror hath taken hold upon me, because of the wicked that forsake thy law.

54^h Thy statutes have been my songs in the house of my pilgrimage.

55 I have remembered thy name, O LORD, ⁱ in the night, and have kept thy law.

56 This I had, ^j because I kept thy precepts.

CHETH.

57^k Thou^{art} ^m my portion, O LORD: ⁿ I have said that I would keep thy words.

58^o I intreated thy^{*} favour with my whole heart: ^p be merciful unto me according to thy word.

59 I^q thought on my ways, and^r turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

60 I^s made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments.

61^t The[†] bands of the wicked have robbed me: ^u but I have not forgotten thy law.

62 At^{*} midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee, because of thy righteous judgments.

63 I am^z a companion of all

truth utterly out of my mouth;
m for I have hoped in thy judgments.

44 So shall Iⁿ keep thy law continually, for ever and ever.

45 And^o I will walk^{*} at liberty: ^p for I seek thy precepts.

46 I will^q speak of thy testimonies also before kings, and^r will not be ashamed.

47 And^s I will delight myself in thy commandments, ^t which I have loved.

48 My^u hands also will I lift up^{*} unto thy commandments, which I have loved; and^v I will meditate in thy statutes.

ZAIN.

49^z Remember the word unto thy servant, ^a upon which thou hast caused me to hope.

50^b This^{is} my comfort in my affliction: ^c for thy word hath quickened me.

51 The^d proud have had me greatly in derision: ^e yet have I not declined from thy law.

52 I^f remember thy judgments of old, O LORD; and have comforted myself.

53^g Horror hath taken hold upon me, because of the wicked that forsake thy law.

54^h Thy statutes have been my songs in the house of my pilgrimage.

55 I have remembered thy name, O LORD, ⁱ in the night, and have kept thy law.

56 This I had, ^j because I kept thy precepts.

CHETH.

57^k Thou^{art} ^m my portion, O LORD: ⁿ I have said that I would keep thy words.

58^o I intreated thy^{*} favour with my whole heart: ^p be merciful unto me according to thy word.

59 I^q thought on my ways, and^r turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

60 I^s made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments.

61^t The[†] bands of the wicked have robbed me: ^u but I have not forgotten thy law.

62 At^{*} midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee, because of thy righteous judgments.

63 I am^z a companion of all

them that fear thee, and of them that keep thy precepts.

64 The^a earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy: ^b teach me thy statutes.

TETH.

65 Thou hast^c dealt well with thy servant, O LORD, according unto thy word.

66^d Teach me good judgment and knowledge: for^e I have believed thy commandments.

67^f Before I was afflicted I went astray; ^g but now have I kept thy word.

68 Thou^{art} ^h good, and doest good; ⁱ teach me thy statutes.

69 The^k proud have forged a lie against me: ^l but[†] I will keep thy precepts^m with my whole heart.

70 Theirⁿ heart is as fat as grease; ^o but I delight in thy law.

71 It is^p good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes.

72 The law of thy mouth is^q better unto me than thousands of gold and silver.

JOD.

73^r Thy hands have made me and fashioned me: ^s give me understanding, ^t that I may learn thy commandments.

74 They that^u fear thee will be glad when they see me; because^v I have hoped in thy word.

75^w I know, O LORD, that thy judgments are^x right, and that^y thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.

76 Let, I pray thee, ^b thy merciful kindness be[†] for my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant.

77 Let^c thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live: ^d for thy law is my delight.

78 Let^e the proud be ashamed; for they dealt perversely with me^f without a cause: ^g but^h I will meditate in thy precepts.

79 Letⁱ those that fear thee turn unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies.

80 Let my heart be^j sound in thy statutes; ^k that I be not ashamed.

CAPH.

81 My soul^l fainteth for thy salvation: ^m but I hope in thy word.

82 Mineⁿ eyes fail for thy word, saying, ^o When wilt thou comfort me?

83 For I am become^p like a

a xxv. 10. lxxxix. 30-33. Heb. xii. 10, 11. 4. 5. 2 Cor. i. 3-5. † Heb. *to comfort me*. c 41. li. 1-3. Lam. iii. 22, 23. Dan. ix. 13. d 24. 47. 174. i. 2. Heb. viii. 10-12. e 21. 51. 85. xxxv. 26. f 86. vii. 3-5. xlv. 3. xxxv. 7. lxix. 4. cix. 3. 1 Sam. xxiv. 10-12. 17. xxvi. 18. John xv. 25. g 23. i. 2. h 63. 74. vii. 7. cxlii. 7. i xxv. 21. xxxii. 2. 2 Chr. xii. 14. xv. 17. xxv. 2. xxxi. 20. 21. Prov. iv. 23. John i. 47. 2 Cor. i. 12. k 6. xxv. 2. 3. 1 John ii. 28. l 20. 40. xlii. 1, 2. lxxiii. 26. lxxxiv. 2. Cant. v. 8. Rev. iii. 15, 16. m 74. 114. n 123. lxxx. 3. Deut. xxxiii. 32. Prov. xlii. 12. Is. xxxviii. 14. o lxxxvi. 17. xc. 13-15. p xlii. 15. cii. 3, 4. Job xxx. 30.

a xxxiii. 5. civ. 13. cxlv. 9.

b 12. 26. xxvii. 11. Is. ii. 3. xlviii. 17. 18. Matt. xi. 29.

c 17. xlii. 6. xvi. 5, 6. xviii. 35, &c. xxiii. 5, 6. xxx. 11. cxvi. 7. 1 Chr. xxix. 14.

d 34. lxxii. 1, 2. 1 Kings iii. 9. 28. Prov. ii. 1-9. viii. 20. Is. xi. 2-4. Matt. xlii. 11. Phil. i. 9. Jam. iii. 18-18.

e 128. 160. 172. Neh. ix. 13, 14. 176. lxxiii. 5, &c. Deut. xxxii. 15. 2 Sam. x. 19. xi. 2. &c. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 9-13. Prov. i. 32. Jer. xxii. 21.

g 71. 75. Jer. xxxi. 18. 19. Hos. ii. 6, 7. v. 15. vi. 1. Heb. xii. 10, 11. Rev. iii. 19.

h lxxxvi. 5. cvi. 1. cvii. 1. cxlv. 7-9. Ex. xxxiii. 18, 19. xxxiv. 6, 7. Is. lxiii. 7. Matt. v. 45. xix. 17. Mark x. 18. Luke xviii. 19.

i 12. xxv. 8, 9. k xxxv. 11. cix. 2. 3. Job xiii. 4. Jer. xlii. 2, 3. Matt. v. 11, 12. xxvi. 59. &c. Acta xiv. 5. 13. l 51. 157.

m 34. 58. Matt. vi. 24. Jam. i. 8. n xvii. 10. lxxiii. 7. Is. vi. 10. Acts xxviii. 27.

o 16. 35. xl. 8. Rom. vii. 22. p 67. xciv. 11, 12. Is. xxvii. 9. 1 Cor. xi. 32.

q 14. 111. 127. 162. xix. 10. Prov. iii. 14, 15. viii. 10, 11. 19. xvi. 16. Matt. xlii. 44-46.

r c. 3. cxxxviii. 8. cxxxix. 14-16. Job x. 8-11.

t 34. 125. 144. 169. 1 Chr. xxii. 12. 2 Chr. ii. 12. Job xxxii. 8. 2 Tim. ii. 7. 1 John v. 20.

u cxi. 10. Jam. iii. 13.

x 79. xxxiv. 2-6. lxxvi. 16. Mal. iii. 16.

y 49. 147. cviii. 7. Gen. xxxi. 11. 12. Luke xxi. 33.

z 7. 62. 128. 160. Deut. xxxii. 4. Job xxxiv. 23. Jer. xii. 1.

* Heb. *righteousness*. Gen. xviii. 25. Rom. iii. 4, 5.

b lxxxvi. 4. cvi. 41. li. 1

c 41. li. 1

d 24. 47. 174. i. 2. Heb. viii. 10-12.

e 21. 51. 85. xxxv. 26.

f 86. vii. 3-5. xlv. 3. xxxv. 7.

g 23. i. 2. h 63. 74. vii. 7. cxlii. 7.

i xxv. 21. xxxii. 2. 2 Chr. xii. 14. xv. 17. xxv. 2. xxxi. 20. 21. Prov. iv. 23. John i. 47. 2 Cor. i. 12.

k 6. xxv. 2. 3. 1 John ii. 28.

l 20. 40. xlii. 1, 2. lxxiii. 26. lxxxiv. 2. Cant. v. 8. Rev. iii. 15, 16.

m 74. 114. n 123. lxxx. 3. Deut. xxxiii. 32. Prov. xlii. 12. Is. xxxviii. 14.

o lxxxvi. 17. xc. 13-15.

p xlii. 15. cii. 3, 4.

Philemon 13, 19. Heb. vii. 43. p. 21. XXX

b 128. xxxvi. 4.
 xxvii. 10. ci. 3.
 Prov. viii. 13.
 Am. v. 15. Ram.
 xi. 9.
i 29, 30. Prov. xiv.
 12. Matt. vii. 13.
k xiv. 8. xliii. 3.
 Prov. vi. 23.
 Eph. v. 18.
 2 Pet. i. 19.
† Or. *candle*. xviii.
 28. Job xix. 3.
l lvi. 12. lxxi. 13.
 14. 2 Chr. xiv.
 13. 14. Neh. xi.
 20. Ec. v. 4. 1.
 Matt. v. 33.
 Cor. vii. 35.
m 115. 2 Kings
 xxiii. 3.
n vi. 1—3. xvii. 14
 —18. xxxv. 14.
o 25. 55. Calai.
 11.
p Num. xix. 39.
 Hos. iv. 2. Heb.
 xiii. 15.
q 13. 26. 130. 189.
r Judg. xiii. 3.
 1 Sam. xix. 9.
 xx. 3. Job xlii.
 14. Rom. viii.
 36. 1 Cor. xv. 31.
 2 Cor. xi. 23.
s 83. 117. 153.
t 85. x. 8—10.
 cxxxiv. 6, 7. xli.
 5. cxi. 9. Jer.
 xviii. 22.
u 51. 87. 95. Dan.
 vi. 10. Luke xx.
 19—26.
x 14. 127. 162.
 xvi. 6. Deut.
 xxiii. 4. Is. liv.
 17. Acts xvi.
 18. Col. i. 12.
 Heb. ix. 15.
 1 Pet. i. 4.
y 77. 92. 174. xix.
 8. Jer. xv. 16.
 1 Pet. i. 8.
z 36. cxi. 4. Josh.
 xix. 9. 1 Kings
 viii. 56. Psal. li.
 13.
• Heb. *de*.
a 33, 34. 1 Pet. i.
 13.
b xciv. 11. Is. lv.
 7. Jer. iv. 21.
 Mark vii. 14.
 8 Col. x. 5.
 97. 105.
c xxviii. 7. xci. 1.
 2. Is. xxxv. 2.
e iii. 3. lxxxi. 11.
 vi. cxxx. 5, 6.
g 61. 9. xxi. 5. 9.
 cxxxix. 19. Matt.
 viii. 23. xxi. 41.
h 196. Josh. xxi.
 14.
i xxxvii. 17. 24.
 xli. 12. lxxii. 9.
 xciv. 14. Is. xli.
 10. xlii. 1.
k xxi. 2. Is. xlv.
 17. Rom. v. 9.
 13. 31. x. 11.
 1 Pet. ii. 6.
l xvii. 5. lxxi.
 6. lxxiii. 23.
 cxxxix. 19. Ec.
 xli. 11. Job x.
 29. 2. Rom.
 xiv. 4. 1 Pet. i.
 xxv. 19. lxxii. 3.
 6. 14. 28. xcv.
 5. Eph. iv. 22. v.
 1. 1.
 • Heb.
 v. 26. 17. xxi.
 xiii. 49—42. 43.
 1—4. 1 Sam. vi.
 2 Chr. xxxv. 21.
 1 Th. ii. 12. Heb.
 —5. xxi. 20—24.
 viii. 15. Acts xxi.
 2. 1 Pet. 3. 4. 2 Pet.
 7. 14. 22. v. 14.
 vi. 11.

z 81, 82. lxi. 3. cxxx. 6. cxliii. 7. Lam. iv. 17.

a 41. 76. 132. li. 1. lxi. 13. 16. lxxix. 8. cxxx. 3, 4. 7. Dan. ix. 18. Luke xviii. 13. 2 Tim. i. 16—18.

b 12. 26. cxliii. 10—12. Neh. ix. 20. c 94. lxxvi. 16. cxvi. 16. Rom. vi. 22.

d 34. 66. 2 Chr. i. 7—10. 2 Cor. iii. 5, 6. 2 Tim. ii. 24. Jam. i. 5. iii. 13—17.

e 11. 18. 19. 29. Prov. ix. 10. xiv. 8.

f ix. 19. cii. 13. Gen. xlii. 10, 11. 14. Deut. xxxii. 36. Is. xlii. 14.

g Jer. viii. 8. Hab. i. 4. Mal. ii. 8. Matt. xv. 6. Rom. iii. 31. iv. 14.

h 72. xix. 10. Prov. iii. 13—18. viii. 11. xvi. 16. Matt. xiii. 45, 46. Eph. iii. 8.

i 6. xix. 7, 8. Deut. iv. 8. Job xxxiii. 27. Prov. xxx. 5. Rom. vii. 12. 14. 16. 22.

k 104. 118. l 18. cxxxix. 6. Is. ix. 6. Rev. xix. 10.

m 231. 146. xxv. 10. n 105. Prov. vi. 23. Is. viii. 20. Luke i. 77—79.

o Acts xxvi. 18. Eph. v. 13, 14. 2 Pet. i. 19.

p xix. 7. xliii. 3. Prov. i. 4. 22. 23. Rom. xvi. 19. 19. 2 Tim. iii. 15—17.

q 20. xlii. 1. Is. xxvi. 8, 9. 1 Pet. ii. 2.

r 40. 162. 174. Heb. xii. 14.

s 124. xxv. 18. Ek. iv. 31. 1 Sam. i. 11. 2 Sam. xvi. 12. Is. lxiii. 7—9.

t Heb. according to the custom towards those, &c. cvi. 4.

u 116. xvii. 5. xxxii. 8. cxxi. 1. 1 Sam. ii. 9.

v xix. 13. Rom. vi. 12—14. vii. 23, 24.

w 122. lvi. 1, 2. 13. ev. 43—45. Ez. xi. 17—20. xxxvi. 24—27. Luke i. 74, 75. Acts ix. 31.

x iv. 6. lxxxi. 1, 3, 7. 19. Num. vi. 25. 26. Job xxxiii. 26. Rev. xxi. 4, 5.

y 12. Job xxxiv. 32. xxxv. 11. xxxvi. 22. Luke xxiv. 45.

z 53. 158. 1 Sam. xv. 11. Jer. ix. 1. 18. xiii. 17. xiv. 17. Ez. ix. 4. Luke xix. 41. Rom. ix. 2, 3. a xcix. 4.

ciii. 6. cxlv. 17. Deut. xxviii. 4. Neh. ix. 33. Jer. xii. 1. Dan. ix. 7. 14. Rom. ii. 5. iii. 5, 6. ix. 14. Rev. xv. 4, 5. xvi. 7. xix. 2.

b 86. 144. xix. 7—9. Deut. iv. 8. 45. † Heb. righteousness. ‡ Heb. faithfulness. 75. c lxi. 9. 1 Kings xix. 10. 14. John ii. 17. § Or, cut off. d llii. 4. Matt. ix. 13. xii. 3—5. xv. 4—6. xxi. 13. 16. 42. xxii. 29. Acts xii. 27. xxviii. 23—27. e 128. xii. 6. xviii. 30. xix. 8. Prov. xxx. 5. Rom. vii. 12. 16. 22. 1 Pet. ii. 2. 2 Pet. i. 21. ¶ Heb. tried, or refined. f xxi. 6. xl. 17. Prov. xv. 16. xvi. 8. xix. 1. Is. liii. 3. Luke vi. 20. ix. 58. 2 Cor. vii. 9. Jam. ii. 5. g 109. 176. Prov. iii. 1. h 144. xxxvi. 6. Is. li. 6. 8. Dan. ix. 24. 2 Thes. i. 6—10. i 151. John xvii. 17. Eph. iv. 21. k 107. xviii. 4, 5. lxxxviii. 3. &c. cxvi. 3. cxxx. 1. Mark xiv. 33, 34. ¶ Heb. found me. l 16. 57. Job xlii. 12. John iv. 34.

vation, and for the word of thy righteousness.

124 ^a Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy, and ^b teach me thy statutes.

125 I am ^c thy servant; ^d give me understanding, ^e that I may know thy testimonies.

126 It is ^f time for thee, LORD, to work: ^g for they have made void thy law.

127 Therefore ^h I love thy commandments above gold; yea, above fine gold.

128 Therefore ⁱ I esteem all thy precepts concerning all things to be right; ^k and I hate every false way.

PE.

129 Thy testimonies are ^l wonderful: therefore ^m doth my soul keep them.

130 The ⁿ entrance of the words giveth light; ^o it giveth understanding unto the simple.

131 I ^p opened my mouth, and panted: for ^q I longed for thy commandments.

132 ^r Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, ^s as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.

133 ^t Order my steps in thy word; and ^u let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

134 ^v Deliver me from the oppression of man: so will I keep thy precepts.

135 ^w Make thy face to shine upon thy servant; ^x and teach me thy statutes.

136 ^y Rivers of waters run down mine eyes: because they keep not thy law.

TZADDI.

137 ^a Righteous art thou, O LORD, and upright are thy judgments.

138 Thy ^b testimonies, that thou hast commanded, are ^c † righteous, and very ^d ‡ faithful.

139 My ^e zeal hath § consumed me; because ^f mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

140 Thy word is ^g very ¶ pure; therefore thy servant loveth it.

141 I am ^h small and despised: ⁱ yet do not I forget thy precepts.

142 Thy righteousness is ^j an everlasting righteousness, ^k and thy law is the truth.

143 ^l Trouble and anguish have ^m taken hold on me, ⁿ yet thy commandments are my delights.

144 The ^o righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting: ^p give me ^q understanding, and I shall live.

KOPH.

145 I ^r cried with my whole heart: hear me, O LORD: ^s I will keep thy statutes.

146 I cried unto thee: save me, ^t and I shall keep thy testimonies.

147 I ^u prevented the dawning of the morning, and cried; I ^v hoped in thy word.

148 Mine ^w eyes prevent the night-watches, that I might meditate in thy word.

149 ^x Hear my voice ^y according unto thy loving kindness: O LORD, ^z quicken me according to thy judgment.

150 They ^a draw nigh that follow after mischief: they are ^b far from thy law.

151 Thou art ^c near, O LORD; ^d and ^e all thy commandments are truth.

152 Concerning ^f thy testimonies, I have known of old that thou hast founded them for ever.

RESCH.

153 ^g Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: ^h for I do not forget thy law.

154 ⁱ Plead my cause, and deliver me: ^j quicken me according to thy word.

155 ^k Salvation is far from the wicked: ^l for they seek not thy statutes.

156 ^m Great ⁿ are thy tender mercies, O LORD: ^o quicken me according to thy judgments.

157 ^p Many are my persecutors and mine enemies; ^q yet do I not decline from thy testimonies.

158 I ^r beheld the transgressors, and was grieved; because they kept not thy word.

159 ^s Consider how I love thy precepts: ^t quicken me, O LORD, according to thy loving kindness.

160 Thy word is ^u ‡ true from the beginning: ^v and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever.

SCHIN.

161 ^w Princes have persecuted me without a cause: but ^x my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

162 I ^y rejoice at thy word, ^z as one that findeth great spoil.

163 I hate and ^a abhor lying; but thy law do I love.

164 ^b Seven times a day do I praise thee, ^c because of thy righteous judgments.

165 I have sworn, O LORD, that I will not forget thy law.

166 I have sworn, O LORD, that I will not forget thy law.

167 I have sworn, O LORD, that I will not forget thy law.

m 138. 152. Matt. v. 18. 1 Pet. i. 23—25.

n 34. 66. 73. 169. 2 Cor. iv. 6. 1 John v. 20, 21.

o Is. vi. 9, 10. xxvii. 11. Jer. iv. 22. Dan. xii. 10. Hos. iv. 6. Matt. xiii. 19. John xvii. 3.

p 10. lxi. 1, 2. lxxii. 8. lxxxvi. 4. cii. title. cxlii. 1, 2. 1 Sam. i. 10. 15. Jer. xxix. 13.

q 44. 106. 115. Or, that I may keep. 134. Judg. x. 15, 16. Matt. i. 21. Tit. ii. 14. iii. 4—8.

r v. 3. xlii. 8. lxxxviii. 13. cxxx. 6. Is. xxvi. 9. Mark i. 35.

s 74. 81. lvi. 4. cxxx. 5. Heb. vi. 17—19.

t 62. lxxii. 1. 6. cxxxix. 17, 18. Lam. ii. 19. Luke vi. 12.

u v. 2. 3. lv. 2. lxiv. 1.

x li. 1. lxi. 16. cix. 21. Is. lxiii. 7.

y 25. 40. 156. z xxii. 11—13. 16. xxvii. 2. 1 Sam. xxiii. 26. 2 Sam. xvii. 16. Matt. xxvi. 46, 47.

a L. 17. Job xxi. 14. Prov. i. 7. 22. xxviii. 9. Eph. ii. 13, 14.

b xlv. 1. lxxv. 1. cxlv. 18. Deut. iv. 7. Matt. i. 23.

c 138. 142. d 144. 160. lxxxix. 34—37. cxi. 7, 8. Ec. iii. 14. Luke xxi. 33.

e 159. ix. 13. xiii. 3, 4. xxv. 19. Neh. iii. 7, 8. Exh. ix. 32. Lam. ii. 20. v. 1.

f 16. 98. 109. 141. 176.

g xxxv. 1. xliii. 1. 1 Sam. xxiv. 15. Job v. 8. Prov. xxii. 23. Jer. xi. 20. 1. 34. li. 36. Mic. vii. 9. 1 Pet. ii. 23.

h 25. 40.

i lxxxi. 27. Job v. 4. Is. xlv. 12. lvii. 19. Eph. ii. 17, 18.

k x. 4. Job xxi. 14. 15. Prov. i. 7. Rom. iii. 11.

† Heb. many.

l li. 1. lxxxvi. 5. 13. 15. 1 Chr. xxi. 13. Is. lv. 7. lxxii. 7.

m 149.

n iii. 1, 2. xxi. 12. 16. xxv. 19. lvi. 2. cxviii. 10—12.

o 51. 110. xlv. 17. Job xvii. 9. xxi. 11. Is. xlii. 4. Acts xx. 23, 24. 1 Cor. xv. 58. p 53. 136. Mark iii. 5. q 97. 153. 2 Kings xx. 3. Neh. v. 19. xxi. 22. r 88. ‡ Heb. The beginning of thy word is true. 86. 139. Prov. xxx. 5. 2 Tim. iii. 16. s 75. 142. 144. 152. Ec. iii. 14. Matt. v. 18. t 23. 157. 1 Sam. xxiv. 9—15. xxvi. 18. John xv. 25. u iv. 4. Gen. xxxix. 9. xlii. 18. 2 Kings xxii. 19. Neh. v. 15. Job xxxi. 23. Is. lxvi. 2. Jer. xxxvi. 23—25. x 72. 111. Jer. xv. 16. y 1 Sam. xxx. 16. Prov. xvi. 19. Is. ix. 3. z 29. 113. 128. ci. 7. Prov. vi. 16—19. xxx. 8. Am. v. 15. Rom. xii. 9. Eph. iv. 25. Rev. xxi. 15. a 62. lv. 17. b xlviii. 11. xlvii. 8. Rev. xix. 2.

PSALM CXXI.
The Psalmist expects help from God; and shews the security of the church under the constant protection of the Almighty, 1-8.

1 A Song of degrees.

I WILL lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help.

2 My help cometh from the LORD, which made heaven and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: he that keepeth thee will not slumber.

4 Behold, He that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The LORD is thy keeper; the LORD is thy Shade upon thy right hand.

6 The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.

7 The LORD shall preserve thee from all evil: he shall preserve thy soul.

8 The LORD shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in, from this time forth, and even for evermore.

13. Rom. viii. 28. 35-39. 2 Tim. iv. 18. 10. civ. 20. n Dent. xxviii. 6. 19. 2 Sam. vii. 21. 31. Prov. ii. 8. iii. 9. Jam. iv. 13-15. cxv. 13.

PSALM CXXII.
David expresses his joy at going up to the sanctuary, and extols the holy city, 1-6. He exhorts the people to pray for the peace of Jerusalem, and resolves to seek her good, 6-9.

1 A Song of degrees of David.

I WAS glad when they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the LORD.

2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is builded as a city that is compact together:

4 Whither the tribes go up, the tribes of the LORD, unto the testimony of Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the LORD.

5 For there are set thrones of judgment, the thrones of the house of David.

6 Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, Peace be within thee.

9 Because of the house of the LORD our God, I will seek thy good.

in Gen. xii. 3. Num. xxiv. 10. 1 John iii. 14. Is. ix. 7. Is. lii. 13. John xiv. 27. Jam. ii. 18. p xvi. 4. xlii. 4. cxix. 63. Eph. iv. 4-6. Phil. ii. 2-4. Jam. ii. 13-14. q xxvi. 4. lxxv. 9. lxxvii. 1, 2, 10. 1 Chr. xlix. 4. John ii. 17. 1 ch. 13, 14. cxlvi. 5, 6. Neh. ii. 10. Zech. 14

PSALM CXXIII.
The church expressing her confidence in God, and complaining of the contempt of the proud, 1-4.

1 A Song of degrees.

UNTO thee I lift up mine eyes, O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, as the eyes of ser-

a cxx. title.
b Or, Shall I lift up mine eyes to the hills whence should my help come? Jer. iii. 23.
c li. 6. lxxviii. 15, 19. lxxviij. 68. lxxxviii. lxxxi. 1. Is. ii. 3.
d xlv. 1. cxliv. 8. cxlvi. 5, 6. Is. xl. 28. 29. xli. 13. Jer. xx. 11. Heb. xlii. 6.
e xci. 12. 1 Sam. ii. 9. Prov. ix. 8. iii. 23. 26. 1 Pet. i. 5.
f xxvii. 1. xxxii. 7, 8. cxviii. 1. Is. xlvii. 3.
g l Kings xviii. 27. Ec. viii. 16. Rev. vii. 15.
h Ex. xiii. 21. Is. iv. 5, 6. xvi. 4. xxvii. 2. Matt. xxiii. 27.
i xvi. 3. cix. 31. k xci. 5, 10. Is. xlix. 10. Rev. vii. 15.
l xci. 9, 10. Job v. 19, &c. Prov. xii. 21. Matt. vi. xxix. 22. xxviii. v. 2. Matt. o cxlii. 2.

a cxx.—cxliv. title.
b Is. 4. iv. 14. lxxii. 1-3. lxxiv. 1, 2. 12. Is. 111.
c Is. ii. 3. Jer. xxxi. 9. 1, 4, 5. Mic. iv. 2. Zeph. vii. 21-23.
d lxxv. 7. lxxviii. 1-3. c. 4. Ec. xv. 24. 2 Chr. vi. 3.
e 2 Sam. v. 9. 2 Ps. vi. 20. 21. iv. 4-7. Rev. xxi. 1, &c.
f lxxviii. 63. cxlvi. 15. Ec. xlii. 17. xxviii. 23, 24. Deut. xii. 5. 11. 16.
g Ex. xvi. 34. xxvi. 13, 34. xxxii. 15.
h lxxv. 15-17. cxli. 22. cxlii. 17-19. cxliii. 19.
i Deut. xvii. 18. 2 Chr. xix. 8.
• Heb. do it.
k 2 Sam. viii. 19. 2 Chr. xii. 22.
l li. 18. cxlvi. 6, 7. Jer. li. 50. John xvi. 21. Eph. iv. 3. 7. Thos. iii. 16.
n 1 Chr. xii. 18. o xliii. 2.

a cxx.—cxliv. title.
b xxv. 15. cxli. 1. cxx. 3. Luke xxi. 27.
c 1, 2, 3, 4. cxli. 4, 5. 7. 1. lxxv. 15. lxxviii. 1. Matt. vi. 9.

xl. 1-3. cxix. 82. 123-125. cxxx. 5, 6. Gen. xxxii. 26. xlix. 18. Lam. iii. 25. 26. Luke xviii. 1. f vi. 1, 2. lvii. 1. lxix. 13-16. Luke xviii. 11-13. g xlv. 13-16. lxxxix. 50, 51. Neh. iv. 2-4. h Is. liii. 3. Luke xvi. 14. xxiii. 35. b lxxiii. 5-9. cxix. 51. Job xii. 5. xvi. 4. Jer. xlviii. 11. 27. 29. Acts xvii. 21. 32. xvi. 24. 1 Cor. iv. 13.

PSALM CXXIV.

The church blesseth God for a marvellous deliverance, and exults in his protection, 1-8.

^a A Song of degrees of David.

IF it had not been ^b the LORD who was on our side, ^c now may Israel say;

2 If it had not been the LORD who was on our side, ^d when men rose up against us;

3 Then ^e they had ^f swallowed us up quick, when ^g their wrath was kindled against us:

4 Then ^h the waters had overwhelmed us, the stream had gone over our soul:

5 Then ⁱ the proud waters had gone over our soul.

6 Blessed be the LORD, ^k who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.

7 Our ^l soul is escaped ^m as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers; the snare is broken, and we are escaped.

8 Our ⁿ help is in the name of the LORD, who made heaven and earth.

PSALM CXXV.

The security of the faithful, 1-3. A prayer for them, and a prediction of the ruin of apostates and of the ungodly, 4, 5.

^a A Song of degrees.

THEY ^b that trust in the LORD shall ^c be as mount Zion, which cannot be removed, ^d but abideth for ever.

2 As ^e the mountains are round about Jerusalem, so ^f the LORD is round about his people from henceforth, even for ever.

3 For ^g the rod of ^h the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous; lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity.

4 ⁱ Do good, O LORD, unto those that be good, and to them that are upright in their hearts.

5 As for ^k such as turn aside unto their ^l crooked ways, the LORD shall lead them forth ^m with

ⁿ Heb. wickedness. h xli. 1-3. li. 18. lxxiii. 1. Is. lviii. 10, 11. Heb. vi. 10. 1 John iii. 17-24. i xxxii. 2. lxxxiv. 11. cxix. 8. Lam. iii. 25. John i. 47. Rev. xiv. 5. k xl. 4. ci. 3. 1 Chr. x. 13, 14. Prov. xiv. 14. Jer. ii. 19. Zeph. i. 6. Heb. x. 38. l Prov. ii. 15. Is. lix. 8. Phil. ii. 15. m Matt. vii. 23. xlv. 48-51.

the workers of iniquity: but ⁿ peace shall be upon Israel.

ii. 13. John xiv. 27. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Pet. i. 2.

PSALM CXXVI.

The joyful surprise of the church when delivered from captivity, 1-3. A prayer for a more complete deliverance: with assurances of a happy event to all the sorrows of God's people, 4-6.

^a A Song of degrees.

WHEN the LORD ^{*} turned again the captivity of Zion, we were ^b like them that dream.

2 Then ^c was our mouth filled with laughter, and our tongue with singing: ^d then said they among the heathen, The LORD hath [†] done great things for them.

3 The ^e LORD hath done great things for us, whereof we are glad.

4 ^f Turn again our captivity, O LORD, ^g as the streams in the south.

5 They ^h that sow in tears shall reap in [†] joy.

6 He ⁱ that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing [§] precious seed, ^k shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

Is. xi. 11, &c. xii. 4-6. li. 9-11. lii. 9, 10. lxxvi. 14. Luke i. 46-49. Eph. i. 18-22. Rev. xii. 10. xix. 1-7. f lxxxv. 4. Hos. i. 11. g Josh. iii. 16. Is. xli. 18. h cxxxvii. 1. Is. xli. 1-3. Jer. xxxi. 9-13. Joel ii. 17, 23. Matt. v. 4. John xvi. 20-22. 2 Cor. vii. 8-11. i Or, singing. i xxx. 5. Job xi. 13-17. Is. lxi. 3. Jer. i. 4, 5. Gal. vi. 7, 8. § Or, seed basket. k Is. ix. 2, 3. Luke xv. 19-24. Acts xvi. 29-34. Rev. vii. 15-17.

PSALM CXXVII.

Every labour is vain, without dependence on God's blessing, 1, 2. Children are gifts of God, and highly to be valued, 3-5.

^a A Song of degrees ^{*} for Solomon.

EXCEPT ^b the LORD ^c build the house, ^d they labour in vain that [†] build it: ^e except the LORD keep the city, ^f the watchman waketh but in vain.

2 It is ^g vain for you to ^h rise up early, to sit up late, to eat ⁱ the bread of sorrows: ^k for so he giveth his beloved sleep.

3 Lo, ^l children are an heritage of the LORD: and the fruit of the womb is his reward.

4 As ^m arrows are in the hand of a mighty man; ⁿ so are children of the youth.

5 ^o Happy is the man that hath [†] his quiver full of them: ^p they shall not be ashamed, but they shall [§] speak with the enemies in the gate.

Ec. vi. 7. k iii. 5. iv. 8. Ec. v. 12. Jer. xxxi. 26. Ez. xxxiv. 25. Acts xii. 5, 6. l cxxxviii. 3, 4. Gen. i. 28. xv. 4, 5. xxiv. 60. xxx. 1, 2. xxxiii. 5. xli. 51, 52. xlviii. 4. Deut. xxviii. 4. 1 Sam. i. 19, 20. 27. ii. 20, 21. 1 Chr. xxviii. 5. Is. viii. 18. m Jer. i. 9. n Prov. xvii. 6. xxxi. 28. o Gen. i. 23. Job i. 2. xlii. 12-16. † Heb. filled his quiver with them. p Job v. 4. Prov. xvii. 11. § Or, subdue. xviii. 47. Or, destroy.

PSALM CXXVIII.

The blessedness of the righteous, personal and domestic, temporal and spiritual, 1-6.

^a A Song of degrees.

BLESSED is ^b every one that feareth the LORD; that ^c walketh in his ways.

2 For ^d thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: happy shalt thou be, ^e and it shall be well with thee.

d Gen. iii. 19. Deut. xxviii. 4, 5, 39, 51. Judg. vi. 3-6. Ec. v. 18, 19. Is. lxii. 8. lxx. 13, 21-23. e Ec. vii. 12. Is. iii. 19. Jer. xlii. 15. 1 Cor. xv. 58.

a cxx, &c. titles. b Heb. returned the returning of Zion. liii. 6. lxxxv. 1. Ezra i. Job xlii. 10. Jer. xxxi. 3-10. Hos. vi. 11. Joel iii. 1. b Job ix. 16. Mark xvi. 11. Luke xxiv. 11. 41. Acts xii. 9. c xiv. 7. liii. 6. cvi. 47, 48. Ezra iii. 11. Job viii. 21. Is. xxxv. 10. xlix. 9-13. Jer. xxxi. 12, 13. xxxiii. 11. Rev. xi. 15-17. d Num. xxiii. 23. Josh. ii. 9-11. ix. 9, 10. Neh. vi. 16. Zech. viii. 22, 23. Rom. xi. 15. † Heb. magnified to do with them. e xviii. 50. xxxi. 19. lxxv. 5, 6. lxxvi. 7, 8. 22. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Is. xi. 11, &c. xii. 4-6. li. 9-11. lii. 9, 10. lxxvi. 14. Luke i. 46-49. Eph. i. 18-22. Rev. xii. 10. xix. 1-7. f lxxxv. 4. Hos. i. 11. g Josh. iii. 16. Is. xli. 18. h cxxxvii. 1. Is. xli. 1-3. Jer. xxxi. 9-13. Joel ii. 17, 23. Matt. v. 4. John xvi. 20-22. 2 Cor. vii. 8-11. i Or, singing. i xxx. 5. Job xi. 13-17. Is. lxi. 3. Jer. i. 4, 5. Gal. vi. 7, 8. § Or, seed basket. k Is. ix. 2, 3. Luke xv. 19-24. Acts xvi. 29-34. Rev. vii. 15-17. a cxx, &c. titles. b Or, of Solomon. lxxii. title. b xxxiii. 16-18. Prov. xvi. 9. xxi. 30, 31. Ec. ix. 11. 1 Cor. iii. 7. c 1 Chr. xxii. 10, 11. xxviii. 10, 20. xxxix. 19. 1 Cor. iii. 9-15. d 1 Cor. xv. 14. Gal. iv. 11. † Heb. are builders of it in it. e cxxi. 3-5. Is. xxvii. 3. Zech. ii. 4, 5. f Cant. iii. 3. v. 7. Is. xxi. 5-12. lvi. 10. lxii. 6. Jer. li. 12. 31. Ez. xxxiii. 2-9. g xxxix. 5, 6. Ec. i. 14. ii. 1-11. 20. 23. iv. 8. h Prov. xxxi. 15-18. i Gen. iii. 17-19. Ec. vi. 7. k iii. 5. iv. 8. Ec. v. 12. Jer. xxxi. 26. Ez. xxxiv. 25. Acts xii. 5, 6. l cxxxviii. 3, 4. Gen. i. 28. xv. 4, 5. xxiv. 60. xxx. 1, 2. xxxiii. 5. xli. 51, 52. xlviii. 4. Deut. xxviii. 4. 1 Sam. i. 19, 20. 27. ii. 20, 21. 1 Chr. xxviii. 5. Is. viii. 18. m Jer. i. 9. n Prov. xvii. 6. xxxi. 28. o Gen. i. 23. Job i. 2. xlii. 12-16. † Heb. filled his quiver with them. p Job v. 4. Prov. xvii. 11. § Or, subdue. xviii. 47. Or, destroy.

3 Thy wife shall be as ^a a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house : thy children like ^b olive plants ^c round about thy table.
4 Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the LORD.
5 The LORD shall ^d bless thee out of Zion : and ^e thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem ^f all the days of thy life.
6 Yea, ^g thou shalt see thy children's children, and ^h peace upon Israel.

PSALM CXXIX.

Israel remembers his manifold trials and merciful deliverances, 1-4. And predicts the utter ruin of his implacable enemies, 5-8.

A Song of degrees.

*** MANY** a time ^a have they afflicted me ^b from my youth, ^c may Israel now say :
2 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth ; ^d yet they have not prevailed against me.
3 The ^e plowers plowed upon my back ; they made long their furrows.

4 The ^f LORD is righteous : he hath ^g cut asunder the cords of the wicked.

5 Let them all ^h be confounded and turned back that hate Zion :
6 Let them be ⁱ as the grass upon the house-tops, which withereth before it groweth up ;

7 Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand, nor ^j he that bindeth sheaves his bosom.

8 Neither do they which go by say, ^k The blessing of the LORD be upon you : we bless you in the name of the LORD.

PSALM CXXX.

The Psalmist, in deep distress, cries unto God, confessing his sin, and determined patiently to wait for his gracious forgiveness, 1-6. He exhorts Israel to hope in God's mercy and plenteous redemption, 7, 8.

A Song of degrees.

OUT of the depths have I cried unto thee, O LORD.

2 LORD, hear my voice ; ^a let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.

3 If thou, LORD, ^b shouldst mark iniquities, O LORD, who shall stand ?

4 But ^c there is forgiveness with thee, ^d that thou mayest be feared.

5 I ^e wait for the LORD, my soul doth wait, ^f and in his word do I hope.

6 My soul ^g waiteth for the LORD more than they that watch for the morning ; ^h I say, more than they ⁱ that watch for the morning.

7 ^j Let Israel hope in the LORD : ^k for with the LORD there is mercy, and with him is plenteous redemption.

8 My soul ^l waiteth for the LORD more than they that watch for the morning ; ^m I say, more than they ⁿ that watch for the morning.

8 And ^a he shall redeem Israel from all his iniquities.

PSALM CXXXI.

David professes humility and resignation, and exhorts Israel to hope in God, 1-3.

A Song of degrees of David.

LORD, ^a my heart is not haughty, nor mine eyes lofty : ^b neither do I ^c exercise myself in great matters, or in things too ^d high for me.

2 Surely I have behaved and ^e quieted ^f myself ^g as a child that is weaned of his mother : my soul is even as a weaned child.

3 ^h Let Israel hope in the LORD ⁱ from henceforth and for ever.

4 ^j Let Israel hope in the LORD ^k from henceforth and for ever.

PSALM CXXXII.

The Psalmist pleads David's pious care about a stated residence for the ark ; and intreats the Lord to take possession of his temple, and to bless his priests and people, 1-10. He shews the promises of God to David, and to his family, 11-18.

A Song of degrees.

LORD, ^a remember David, and ^b all his afflictions ;

2 How ^c he sware unto the LORD, and vowed unto ^d the mighty God of Jacob ;

3 Surely, ^e I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed,

4 I will not ^f give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eyelids,

5 Until ^g I find out a place for the LORD, ^h an ⁱ habitation ^j for the mighty God of Jacob.

6 Lo, we heard of it ^k at Ephraim ; ^l we found it in the fields of the wood.

7 We ^m will go into his tabernacles ; we will ⁿ worship at his footstool.

8 ^o Arise, O LORD, into thy rest : thou and ^p the ark of thy strength.

9 Let ^q thy priests be clothed with righteousness ; and ^r let thy saints ^s shout for joy.

10 For ^t thy servant David's sake, ^u turn not away the face of thine anointed.

11 The LORD hath ^v sworn in truth unto David, he will not turn from it, ^w Of the fruit of thy ^x body will I set upon thy throne.

12 ^y If thy children will keep my covenant, and my testimony that I shall teach them, ^z their children shall also sit upon thy throne for evermore

13 For ^a the LORD hath chosen Zion : ^b he hath desired it for his habitation.

14 This is ^c my rest for ever :

15 ^d This is ^e my rest for ever :

16 ^f This is ^g my rest for ever :

17 ^h This is ⁱ my rest for ever :

18 ^j This is ^k my rest for ever :

19 ^l This is ^m my rest for ever :

20 ⁿ This is ^o my rest for ever :

21 ^p This is ^q my rest for ever :

22 ^r This is ^s my rest for ever :

23 ^t This is ^u my rest for ever :

24 ^v This is ^w my rest for ever :

25 ^x This is ^y my rest for ever :

26 ^z This is ^a my rest for ever :

27 ^b This is ^c my rest for ever :

28 ^d This is ^e my rest for ever :

29 ^f This is ^g my rest for ever :

30 ^h This is ⁱ my rest for ever :

31 ^j This is ^k my rest for ever :

32 ^l This is ^m my rest for ever :

33 ⁿ This is ^o my rest for ever :

34 ^p This is ^q my rest for ever :

35 ^r This is ^s my rest for ever :

36 ^t This is ^u my rest for ever :

37 ^v This is ^w my rest for ever :

38 ^x This is ^y my rest for ever :

39 ^z This is ^a my rest for ever :

40 ^b This is ^c my rest for ever :

41 ^d This is ^e my rest for ever :

42 ^f This is ^g my rest for ever :

43 ^h This is ⁱ my rest for ever :

44 ^j This is ^k my rest for ever :

45 ^l This is ^m my rest for ever :

46 ⁿ This is ^o my rest for ever :

47 ^p This is ^q my rest for ever :

48 ^r This is ^s my rest for ever :

49 ^t This is ^u my rest for ever :

50 ^v This is ^w my rest for ever :

51 ^x This is ^y my rest for ever :

52 ^z This is ^a my rest for ever :

53 ^b This is ^c my rest for ever :

54 ^d This is ^e my rest for ever :

55 ^f This is ^g my rest for ever :

56 ^h This is ⁱ my rest for ever :

57 ^j This is ^k my rest for ever :

58 ^l This is ^m my rest for ever :

59 ⁿ This is ^o my rest for ever :

60 ^p This is ^q my rest for ever :

61 ^r This is ^s my rest for ever :

62 ^t This is ^u my rest for ever :

63 ^v This is ^w my rest for ever :

64 ^x This is ^y my rest for ever :

65 ^z This is ^a my rest for ever :

66 ^b This is ^c my rest for ever :

67 ^d This is ^e my rest for ever :

68 ^f This is ^g my rest for ever :

69 ^h This is ⁱ my rest for ever :

70 ^j This is ^k my rest for ever :

71 ^l This is ^m my rest for ever :

72 ⁿ This is ^o my rest for ever :

73 ^p This is ^q my rest for ever :

74 ^r This is ^s my rest for ever :

75 ^t This is ^u my rest for ever :

76 ^v This is ^w my rest for ever :

77 ^x This is ^y my rest for ever :

78 ^z This is ^a my rest for ever :

79 ^b This is ^c my rest for ever :

80 ^d This is ^e my rest for ever :

81 ^f This is ^g my rest for ever :

82 ^h This is ⁱ my rest for ever :

83 ^j This is ^k my rest for ever :

84 ^l This is ^m my rest for ever :

85 ⁿ This is ^o my rest for ever :

86 ^p This is ^q my rest for ever :

f lxxviii. 18. lxxvi. 2. cxxxv. 21. 1 Kings viii. 13. 27. Is. viii. 18. xli. 6. lvii. 15. Joel iii. 21. Eph. ii. 22. Heb. xii. 22. Rev. xxi. 23. **g** lxxxvii. 2. **h** Or, surely. **h** cxlvii. 14. Ex. xxiii. 25. Lev. xxvii. 4. 5. Deut. xxviii. 2—5. Prov. iii. 9, 10. Hag. i. 6. 9. ii. 16—19. Mal. ii. 2. Matt. xiv. 19—21. 2 Cor. ix. 10, 11. **i** xxii. 26. xxxiii. 18, 19. xxxvi. 8. xxxvii. 3. 19. Deut. xiv. 29. Is. xxxiii. 16. Jer. xxxi. 14. Matt. v. 6. vi. 32, 33. Mark viii. 6—9. **k** 9. cxlix. 4. 2 Chr. vi. 41. Is. lxi. 10. Gal. iii. 17. **l** Zech. ix. 9. 15—17. John xvi. 24. m xcii. 10. cxlviii. 14. Ez. xxix. 21. Luke i. 69. n 1 Kings xi. 36. xv. 4. 2 Chr. xxi. 7. Luke ii. 30—32. **o** Or, candle. **o** xxi. 8. 9. xxxv. 26. cix. 29. Job viii. 22. Dan. xii. 2. p lxxii. 8—11. Is. ix. 6, 7. lviii. 10—12. Matt. xxviii. 18. Luke i. 32, 33. Rev. xi. 15. xvi. 14.

PSALM CXXXIII.

a cxxii. cxxiv. **A** commendation, and a twofold illustration, of the excellency of harmony among brethren, 1—3. **b** cxxii. 6—8. Gen. xlii. 8. xlv. 24. 2 Sam. ii. 26, 27. Is. xi. 6—9. 13. Jer. xxxii. 39. John xiii. 35. xvi. 21. 1 Cor. i. 10. Eph. iv. 3—6. Phil. ii. 5. Heb. xiii. 1. 1 Pet. iii. 8. 1 John iii. 14—19. **c** Heb. even together. **c** xli. 5. Prov. xxvii. 9. Cant. i. 3. John xii. 3. **d** Ex. xxx. 25—30. Lev. viii. 12. **e** Heb. mouth. **e** xxviii. 32. xxxix. 23. Job xxx. 18. e Deut. iii. 8, 9. iv. 48. Josh. xiii. 11. f xlii. 8. Lev. xxv. 21. Deut. xxviii. 8. **g** xvi. 11. xxi. 4. John iv. 14. v. 24. vi. 50, 51. 68. xi. 25, 26. Rom. v. 21. vi. 23. 1 John ii. 25. Rev. i. 18.

PSALM CXXXIV.

a cxx. &c. titles. **b** ciii. 21. cxxxv. 1. 2. 19—21. 1 Chr. xxiii. 30—32. Rev. xix. 5. **c** cxxx. 6. Lev. viii. 35. 1 Chr. ix. 33. Luke ii. 37. Rev. vii. 15. **d** xxviii. 2. lxxii. 4. cxi. 2. Lam. ii. 10. **e** Or, in holiness. xxvi. 6. 1 Tim. ii. 8. **e** cxxiv. 8. cxlvi. 5. 6. f xiv. 7. xx. 2. ex. 2. cxxviii. 5. cxxxv. 21. Rom. xi. 26.

PSALM CXXXV.

a xxxiii. 1, 2. xevi. 1—4. cvii. 1. cvii. 8. 15. cxi. 1. cxii. 1. cxiii. 1. cxvii. cl. 6. **b** vii. 17. cii. 27. cxiii. 2, 3. cxlviii. 19. Ex. xxxiv. 5—7. **c** cxiii. 1. cxxxix. 1. cxlix. 1—2. **d** 1 Chr. xvi. 37—42. cxiii. 30. Neh. ix. 5. Luke ii. 37. **e** xlii. 13. xevi. 8. cxvi. 19. **f** cvii. 1. cvii. 1. cxviii. 1. cxix. 68. cxxxvi. 1. the LORD is good: sing praises cxiv. 7, 8. Matt. xix. 17,

unto his name; **g** for it is pleasant. **g** xxxiii. 1. lxxii. 5. xcii. 1, 2. cxlvii. 1. **h** xxxiii. 2. Deut. vii. 6, 7. x. 15. 1 Sam. xii. 23. Is. xli. 8. xliii. 20, 21. Zech. ii. 10—12. 1 Pet. ii. 9. **i** Ex. xix. 5, 6. Deut. xxxii. 9. Mal. iii. 17. Tit. ii. 14. **k** cxlviii. 1. lxxxvi. 8—10. lxxxix. 6. xev. 3. xevi. 4, 5. cxvii. 9. Deut. x. 17. Is. xl. 22, 25. Jer. x. 10, 11. Dan. iii. 29. vi. 26, 27. **l** cxv. 3. Is. xlvii. 10. Dan. iv. 35. Am. iv. 13. ix. 6. Matt. xxviii. 18. **m** cxxxvi. 13—15. Matt. xiii. 26, 27. xiv. 25. **n** cxlvii. 8. Gen. ii. 5, 6. 1 Kings xviii. 1. 41—45. Job v. 10. Jer. x. 13. li. 16. Zech. x. 1. **o** Job xxviii. 25, 26. cxxxviii. 25—28. **p** cvii. 25. cxlviii. 8. Job xxxviii. 22, 23. Jon. i. 4. John iii. 8. **q** lxxviii. 51. cv. 36. cxxxvi. 10. Ex. xii. 12. 29. 30. xiii. 15. **r** Heb. from man to beast. **r** lxxviii. 43—50. cv. 27—29. Ex. vii. xv. Deut. iv. 34. Neh. ix. 10. Is. li. 9, 10. Jer. xxxii. 20, 21. Acts vii. 36. **s** cxxxvi. 15. **t** xlv. 2, 3. cxxxvi. 17—22. **u** Num. xxi. 21. 35. Deut. ii. 30—37. iii. 1, &c. Neh. ix. 22. **x** Josh. x. xii. **y** lxxviii. 55. cxxxvi. 21, 22. Num. xxxiii. 54. Josh. xi. 23. **z** viii. 1. 9. lxxii. 17. cii. 12. 21. Ex. iii. 15. cxxxiv. 5—7. Hos. xii. 5. Matt. vi. 9, 13. **†** Heb. to generation and generation. lxxxix. 1. Marg. vii. 8. 1. 4. xevi. 13. **b** Deut. xxxii. 36. Judg. x. 16. **c** xlv. 4—8. Deut. iv. 28. Is. xxxvii. 19. xl. 19, 20. xlv. 9—20. xlvii. 6, 7. Jer. x. 3, &c. Hab. ii. 18, 19. Acts xvii. 29. **d** Is. vi. 10. Matt. xiii. 14—16. **e** cxvii. 7. cxv. 8. Is. xlv. 18—20. Jer. x. 8. 2 Cor. iv. 4. **f** cxv. 9—11. cxviii. 1—4. cxlv. 10. cxlvii. 19, 20. cxlviii. 14. Rev. xix. 5. **g** lxxvi. 2. cxxxiv. 3. 2 Chr. vi. 6. **h** xlviii. 1. 9. cxxxii. 13, 14. Is. xii. 6.

PSALM CXXXVI.

Exhortations to praise the Lord for his everlasting mercy; for all the blessings of creation, providence, and redemption; and for his glory displayed in them, 1—26. **O** **a** GIVE thanks unto the LORD: for he is good: **b** for his mercy endureth for ever. **2** O give thanks unto **c** the God of gods: for his mercy endureth for ever.

11. Deut. x. 17. Josh. xxii. 22. 2 Chr. ii. 5. Dan. ii. 47.

d 1 Tim. vi. 16. Rev. xvii. 14. xix. 16.
 e lxxix. 13. lxxxvi. 10. Ex. xv. 11. Job v. 9. Rev. xix. 3.
 f xxxiii. 6. civ. 24. Gen. i. 1. Prov. iii. 19, 20. viii. 22-29. Jer. li. 15.
 g xxiv. 2. civ. 2. 3. Gen. i. 9. Job xxvi. 7. xxxvii. 18. Is. xl. 22. xlv. 24. Jer. x. 12. Zech. xii. 1. 2 Pet. iii. 5-7.
 h lxxiv. 16. 17. civ. 12. Gen. i. 14-19. Deut. iv. 19.
 i cxlviii. 3. Jer. xxxi. 35. Matt. v. 45.
 * Heb. for the *revelings by day*.
 k viii. 3. lxxxix. 26, 37. Job xxxi. 26.
 l lxxviii. 51. cv. 36. cxxxv. 9. Ex. ix. 6. xii. 12, 29. Heb. xi. 28.
 m lxxviii. 52. cv. 37. Ex. xii. 51. xiii. 3, 17. 1 Sam. xii. 8-9.
 n Ex. vi. 6. xiii. 14. xv. 6. Deut. xi. 2-4. Is. li. 9, 10. Jer. xxxi. 21. Acts vii. 7.
 o lxxiv. 5. 6. lxxv. 13. lxxviii. 13. cv. 9-11. Ex. xiv. 21, 22, 29. Is. lxxii. 12, 13. Heb. xi. 29.
 p lxxviii. 53. Ex. xiv. 27, 28. xv. 4, 5, 10, 11. Neh. ix. 10, 11.
 * Heb. *choked off*.
 q lxx. 5. lxxix. 5-9. cxlii. 12. Ex. xiv. 12, 13. Luke i. 71-74.
 r lxxvii. 20. Ex. xlii. 13. xv. 22. Num. ix. 17-22. Deut. viii. 2. Neh. ix. 12. 19. Is. xlii. 10. lxxii. 11-14.
 s cxxxv. 10, 11. Job xii.
 t Num. xxi. 22. Deut. ii. 30-39. xix. 7.
 u Num. xxi. 33. Deut. iii. 1, &c. xlii. 2, 3. lxxviii. 55. cv. 44. cxxxv. 12. Num. xxi. 33. &c. Deut. iii. 12-17. Josh. xiii. -xvi. Neh. ix. 21, 24.
 v xlvii. 4.
 z cii. 17. cv. 43-45. Gen. vii. 1. Deut. xxxii. 34. Is. lxiii. 9. Ex. xvi. 3. &c. Luke i. 48, 52.
 a lxxii. 12-14. cxiii. 7. cxvi. 6. cxli. 6. 1 Sam. ii. 7, 8.
 b Ex. xv. 13. Deut. xv. 15. Prov. xxiii. 10, 11. Is. lxiii. 9. Luke i. 68-74. Tit. ii. 14.
 c civ. 27. cxlv. 15, 16. cxlvii. 9. d 1-3. cxv. 3. cxliii. 1. Jon. i. 9. Rev. xi. 13.

3 O give thanks to ^d the LORD of lords: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
 4 To him ^e who alone doeth great wonders: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
 5 To ^f him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
 6 To ^g him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
 7 To ^h him that made great lights: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
 8 ⁱ The sun ^{*} to rule by day: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
 9 ^j The ^{*} moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
 10 To ^k him that smote Egypt in their first-born: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
 11 And ^l he brought out Israel from among them: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
 12 ^m With a strong hand, and with a stretched-out arm: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
 13 To ⁿ him which divided the Red Sea into parts: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
 14 And made Israel to pass through the midst of it: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
 15 ^o But [†] he overthrew Pharaoh and his host in the Red Sea: ^q for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
 16 To ^p him which led his people through the wilderness: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
 17 To ^r him which smote great kings: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
 18 And slew famous kings: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
 19 ^s Sihon king of the Amorites: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
 20 And ^t Og the king of Bashan: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
 21 And ^u he gave their land for an heritage: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
 22 ^v Even ^{*} an heritage unto Israel his servant; for his mercy *endureth* for ever:
 23 Who ^w remembered us ^{*} in our low estate: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
 24 And ^x he hath redeemed us from our enemies: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
 25 Who ^y giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
 26 O give thanks unto ^d the God of heaven: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

PSALM CXXXVII.

The pious captives at Babylon bewail Zion's desolations, complain of the insults of their oppressors, and declare their inviolable at-

tachment to Jerusalem, 1-6. They pray that God would remember the conduct of Edom: and they predict the doom of Babylon, 7-9.

BY ^a the rivers of Babylon, ^b there we sat down, yea, ^c we wept, when we remembered Zion.

2 We ^d hanged our harps upon the willows, in the midst thereof.

3 For ^e there they that carried us away captive required of us ^{*} a song; and they that [†] wasted us required of us mirth, saying, Sing us one of ⁱ the songs of Zion.

4 ^{*} How shall we sing the LORD's song in a [‡] strange land?

5 If ^a I forget thee, O Jerusalem, ⁱ let my right hand forget *her* cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, ^k let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth; ^l if I prefer not Jerusalem above [§] my chief joy.

7 ^m Remember, O LORD, ⁿ the children of Edom in the day of Jerusalem; who said, ^{*} Rase it, rase it, *even* to the foundation thereof.

8 O ^o daughter of Babylon, ^p who art to be [†] destroyed; ^q happy *shall* he be, that [‡] rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Happy *shall* he be, that taketh, ^r and dasheth thy little ones against [§] the stones.

h lxxiv. 1, 2, 10. cii. 13, 14. cxii. 5-9. Neh. i. 2-4. ii. 2, 3. Is. lxii. 1, 6, 7. Jer. li. 50. i Zech. xi. 17. k xxii. 15. Is. xli. 17. Lam. iv. 4. Ez. iii. 26. l Matt. vi. 33. Acts xxi. 24. Phil. i. 20-25. 1 Thes. iii. 7-9. § Heb. *the head of my joy*. m lxxiv. 18. lxxix. 8-12. Ex. xvii. 14. 1 Sam. xv. 2. Hos. vi. 2. n Is. lxiii. 1-6. Jer. xlii. 7. &c. Lam. iv. 21, 22. Ez. xvi. 12-14. Oh. 10-14. 18. 21. * Heb. *Make have*. o Is. xlvii. 1-5. Jer. l. 22. li. 53. Zech. ii. 7. p Is. lxiii. xiv. 4-24. xvi. 1-10. Jer. xxv. 12-14. l. li. Rev. xiv. 8-11. xvii. xviii. * Heb. *wanted*. q cxlix. 6-8. Is. xlii. 3-5. xlv. 28. Rev. xvii. 5, 6, 14. xviii. 6, 20. § Heb. *recompence unto thee thy deed which thou didst unto us*. Jer. l. 15-29. Rev. xviii. 6. r Is. xlii. 16. Hos. x. 14. xlii. 16. § Heb. *the rock*.

PSALM CXXXVIII.

David praises the mercy and truth of God, who had answered his prayers, 1-3. He prophesies that all kings shall praise God and rejoice in his ways, 4, 5. He shews the Lord's dealings with the humble and the proud, and professes full confidence in him, 6-8.

A Psalm of David.

^a I WILL praise thee with my whole heart: ^b before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2 I will worship ^c toward thy holy temple, ^d and praise thy name for thy loving kindness and for thy truth: ^e for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.

3 ^f In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, and ^g strengthenedst me *with* strength in my soul.

4 ^h All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O LORD, ⁱ when they hear the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, ^k they shall sing in the ways of the LORD; ^l for great *is* the glory of the LORD.

6 ^m Though the LORD *be* high, g xxxvii. 14. xlix. 11. lxiii. 2. Is. vii. 2. xl. 29-31. xli. 10. Zech. x. 12. 2 Cor. xii. 8-10. Eph. iii. 16. vi. 16. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. 1 Pet. v. 10. h lxix. 11. cii. 15, 22. Is. xlii. 23. lx. 3-5. 16. Rev. xi. 15. xvi. 24. i xxii. 22, 26, 27. li. 11. lxix. 30-32. lxxi. 18. k Is. lx. 7-10. lvi. 14. lxxi. 10-14. Jer. xxxi. 17, 18. Zeph. iii. 14, 16. Matt. xxi. 5-9. Luke xix. 37, 38. l xxx. 5. Ex. xv. 11. xxxiii. 19, 20. Is. vi. 1-3. Mal. i. 11. John viii. 31, 32. xviii. 1. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Eph. i. 6. 12. Rev. iv. 11. v. 12-14. vii. 12. xix. 1. m li. 17. cxvii. 5, 6. 1 Sam. ii. 7, 8. Prov. iii. 24. Is. lxvi. 14. lxxi. 2. Luke i. 51-57. xix. 11. xxii. 14. Jam. iv. 6. 1 Pet. v. 5, 6.

Gen. ii. 10-14. Ezra viii. 21, 31. Ez. i. 1.
 b Neh. i. 3, 4. ii. 3. Job ii. 12, 13. Jer. xlii. 17, 18. xv. 17. Lam. ii. 10. Ez. iii. 15.
 c xlii. 4. cii. 9-14. Is. lxvi. 10. Jer. li. 50, 51. Lam. i. 16. ii. 17. iii. 49-51. Dan. ix. 3. x. 2, 3. Luke xix. 41. Rev. xi. 3.
 d xxxvii. 2. lxxvi. 2. Is. xlvii. 8. Ez. xxi. 17. Am. viii. 10. Rev. xviii. 22.
 e cxlix. 7, 8. Lam. ii. 15, 16.
 * Heb. *the words of a song*.
 † Heb. *land us on heaps*. lxxix. 1. Neh. iv. 2. Jer. ix. 11. xxvi. 8. Mic. iii. 12. Luke xvi. 6.
 f ix. 14. lxx. 1. 1 Chr. xv. 27, 28. xvi. 7. Is. xxxv. 10. li. 11. Jer. xxxi. 12, 13. Rev. xiv. 1-3.
 g Ec. iii. 4. Is. xlii. 12. Lam. v. 14, 15. Hos. ix. 5. Am. viii. 3.
 † Heb. *land of a stranger*. Is. xlii. 13, 14. 21.

ix. 1. lxxvi. 12, 13. cii. 1, 2. cxix. 1. 1 Cor. xiv. 15. Eph. v. 19.
 b lxxii. 1. 6. cxix. 46. Ex. xvi. 28. John x. 34-36. Acts xxi. 5. Heb. i. 14.
 c v. 7. xxxviii. 2. cxix. 5-9. 1 Kings viii. 29, 30. Dan. vi. 10.
 d xxxv. 5. 6. lxxv. 10. lxxvi. 15. lxxix. 1. Is. c. 4. 5. cv. 1. Is. lxiii. 7. Mic. vii. 18-20. Luke i. 68-72. John i. 17. Rom. xv. 8, 9.
 e lvi. 4. 10. Is. xlii. 21. Matt. v. 18. xxxv. 28. John x. 35.
 f xxxv. 6. xxxiv. 4-6. lxxvii. 1, 2. Is. lxx. 24.
 g xxxvii. 14. xlix. 11. lxiii. 2. Is. vii. 2. xl. 29-31. xli. 10. Zech. x. 12. 2 Cor. xii. 8-10. Eph. iii. 16. vi. 16. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. 1 Pet. v. 10. h lxix. 11. cii. 15, 22. Is. xlii. 23. lx. 3-5. 16. Rev. xi. 15. xvi. 24. i xxii. 22, 26, 27. li. 11. lxix. 30-32. lxxi. 18. k Is. lx. 7-10. lvi. 14. lxxi. 10-14. Jer. xxxi. 17, 18. Zeph. iii. 14, 16. Matt. xxi. 5-9. Luke xix. 37, 38. l xxx. 5. Ex. xv. 11. xxxiii. 19, 20. Is. vi. 1-3. Mal. i. 11. John viii. 31, 32. xviii. 1. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Eph. i. 6. 12. Rev. iv. 11. v. 12-14. vii. 12. xix. 1. m li. 17. cxvii. 5, 6. 1 Sam. ii. 7, 8. Prov. iii. 24. Is. lxvi. 14. lxxi. 2. Luke i. 51-57. xix. 11. xxii. 14. Jam. iv. 6. 1 Pet. v. 5, 6.

Ex. xviii. 11. yet hath he respect unto the low-ly: ^a but the proud he knoweth afar off.
Job xl. 11, 12. Is. ii. 11. 17. Ez. xxviii. 2-9. ^o afar off.
Dan. iv. 37. v. 20-24. Acts xii. 22, 23.
Ex. 2. Matt. xxv. 41. 2 Thes. i. 9.
xxiii. 3, 4. xlii. 7, 8. lxxvi. 10-12. Job xlii. 15. xix. 25, 26.
lxxi. 20, 21. ^c **O LORD, endureth for ever:**
lxxv. 6. cxix. 49, 50.
xxxv. 1-3. lvi. own hands.
1, 2, 9. lxiv. 7, 8. lxxvii. 10. cxlvii. 1, 2. Is. v. 25. ix. 12. 17. 21. x. 4. Mic. vii. 8-10. s xvii. 7. xviii. 35. xlv. 3. 5-7. lx. 5. Is. xlii. 10. Acts ii. 33. t lvi. 2. Is. xxvi. 12. Jer. xxxii. 39, 40. John xv. 2. Rom. v. 10. viii. 28-30. Phil. i. 6. u c. 5. ciii. 17. x lxxi. 6-9. 17, 18. Job x. 3. 8. xiv. 15. Is. xlii. 16. xliii. 21. 1 Pet. i. 3-5. iv. 19. Jude 1.

PSALM CXXXIX.

David contemplates, with adoring surprise, the omniscience and omnipresence of God, 1-13. He praises him as his all-wise and bountiful Creator, and for his numberless mercies, 14-18. He avows his abhorrence of the wicked, and prays to be proved and directed in the right way, 19-24.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

O LORD, ^a thou hast searched me, and known me.

2 Thou ^b knowest my down-sitting and mine up-rising; thou ^c understandest my thought ^d afar off.

3 Thou ^{*} compassest ^e my path and my lying down, ^f and art acquainted ^g with all my ways.

4 For ^g there is not a word in my tongue, ^h but, lo, **O LORD,** ^h thou knowest it altogether.

5 Thou hast ⁱ beset me behind and before, ^k and laid thine hand upon me.

6 Such ⁱ knowledge is too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it.

7 ^m Whither shall I go from thy Spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence?

8 If ^u I ascend up into heaven, thou art there; if I make my bed ^o in hell, behold, thou art there.

9 If I take ^p the wings of the morning, and ^q dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;

10 Even ^r there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.

11 If I say, ^s Surely the darkness shall cover me; ^t even the night shall be light about me.

12 Yea, ^u the darkness ^{*} hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: [†] the darkness and the light are both alike to thee.

13 [¶] For ^{*} thou hast possessed my reins: thou hast ^v covered me in my mother's womb.

14 I will praise thee; ^z for I am fearfully and wonderfully made; ^a marvellous are thy works; and ^b that my soul knoweth [†] right well.

15 My [§] substance was not hid
Job xxii. 12-14. Is. xxix. 15. t Job xii. 22. u Ex. xiv. 20. xx. 21. Job xxvi. 6. xxiv. 22. Dan. ii. 22. Heb. iv. 13. * Heb. darkness not. † Heb. as is the darkness so is the light. x Job x. 9-12. y xxii. 9, 10. lxxi. 6. Job xxxi. 15. Is. xlv. 2. xlv. 3. Jer. i. 5. z Gen. i. 26. a xcii. 4, 5. civ. 24. cxi. 2. Job v. 9. Rev. xv. 3. ‡ Heb. greatly. § Or, strength, or, body.

from thee, ^b when I was made in secret; and curiously wrought ^c in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and ^d in thy book [¶] all my members were written, ^{*} which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them.

17 How ^e precious also are thy thoughts unto me, **O God!** ^f how great is the sum of them!

18 If I should count them, ^g they are more in number than the sand: ^h when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 ⁱ Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, **O God:** ^k depart from me therefore ye bloody men.

20 For ⁱ they speak against thee wickedly, and ^m thine enemies take thy name in vain.

21 ⁿ Do not I hate them, **O LORD,** that hate thee? ^o and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 I ^p hate them with perfect hatred; I count them mine enemies.

23 ^q Search me, **O God,** and ^r know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:

24 And ^s see if there be any ^{*} wicked way in me, ^t and lead me in ^u the way everlasting.

16. Job xxxi. 6. Prov. xvii. 3. Zech. xiii. 9. Mal. iii. 2, 3. 1 Pet. i. 7. s vii. 3, 4. xvii. 3. Prov. xxviii. 26. Jer. xlvii. 9, 10. * Heb. way of pain, or, grief. Heb. xii. 15, 16. t xxv. 8, 9. cxix. 1. 32. cxliii. 10. u Matt. vii. 14. John xiv. 6. Gal. ii. 6.

PSALM CXL.

David prays for deliverance from his malicious persecutors, and predicts their ruin, 1-11. He professes his confidence that God would rescue and bless all his afflicted people, 12, 13.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

DELIVER me, **O LORD,** from the evil man: preserve me from the ^{*} violent man;

2 Which ^b imagine mischiefs in their heart; ^c continually are they gathered together for war.

3 They have ^d sharpened their tongues ^e like a serpent; ^f adders' poison is under their lips. Selah.

4 ^g Keep me, **O LORD,** from the hands of the wicked: ^h preserve me from the violent man; who have purposed to ⁱ overthrow my goings.

5 The ^k proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the way-side; they have set gins for me. Selah.

6 ⁱ I said unto the **LORD,** Thou art my God: ^m hear the voice of my supplications, **O LORD.**

7 O God the Lord, ⁿ the Strength of my salvation, ^o thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

8 ^p Grant not, **O LORD,** the de-
cxix. 69. 85. 110. cxliii. 3, 4. cxli. 9, 10. cxlii. 3. Prov. xxix. 5. Jer. xviii. 18. 20. 22. Luke xi. 53, 54. xx. 20-23. l xvi. 2, 5, 6. xxi. 14. xci. 2. cxix. 57. cxlii. 5. Lam. iii. 24. Zech. xiii. 9. m xxvii. 7, 8. xxviii. 2, 3. lv. 1, 2. lxiv. 1. n xviii. 1, 2. 35. xxvii. 1. xxviii. 7, 8. lix. 17. lxii. 2, 7. lxxxix. 26. xc. 1. Deut. xxxiii. 27-29. Is. xlii. 2. o cxliv. 10. 1 Sam. xvii. 36, 37. 45. 2 Sam. viii. 6, 14. p xxvii. 12. xciv. 20, 21. 2 Sam. xv. 21. Job v. 12, 13.

Job x. 9-11. Ec. xi. 5. c lxiii. 9. Eph. iv. 9. d lvi. 8. Mal. iii. 16. Rev. x. 12. * Heb. all of them. † Or, what days they should be fashioned. e xi. 5. Prov. xviii. 31. Is. lv. 8, 9. Jer. xxix. 11. Eph. iii. 9, 10. f xxxi. 19. xxxvi. 7. g xl. 12. h 3. iii. 5. xvi. 8-11. xvii. 15. lxiii. 6, 7. Is. xxvi. 19. Dan. xii. 2. 1 Thes. v. 10. i v. 6. ix. 17. lv. 23. lxiv. 7. xciv. 23. Is. xi. 4. k vi. 8. cxix. 115. Matt. vii. 23. xxv. 41. 2 Cor. vi. 17. l lxiii. 8, 9. lxiv. 18. 22, 23. Job xxi. 14, 15. Is. xxxvii. 23, 28, 29. Jude 15. Rev. xiii. 6. m ii. 1-3. Ex. xx. 7. n xv. 4. xxxi. 6. 2 Chr. xix. 2. Rev. ii. 2, 6. o cxix. 136. 158. Jer. xiii. 17. Mark iii. 5. Luke xix. 41. Rom. ix. 1-3. p ci. 3-8. Luke xiv. 26. q i. xxvi. 2. r Deut. viii. 2. 16. Job xxxi. 6. Prov. xvii. 3. Zech. xiii. 9. Mal. iii. 2, 3. 1 Pet. i. 7. s vii. 3, 4. xvii. 3. Prov. xxviii. 26. Jer. xlvii. 9, 10. * Heb. way of pain, or, grief. Heb. xii. 15, 16. t xxv. 8, 9. cxix. 1. 32. cxliii. 10. u Matt. vii. 14. John xiv. 6. Gal. ii. 6. a xliii. 1. lix. 1-3. lxxi. 4. * Heb. man of violence. 4. 11. xviii. 48. Marg. Hab. i. 2, 3. b ii. 1, 2. xxi. 11. xxxvi. 4. xxxviii. 12. lxii. 3. lxiv. 5, 6. Prov. xii. 20. Hos. vii. 6. Mic. iii. 3. Nah. i. 11. c lvi. 6. cxix. 7. 1 Sam. xxiii. 19-24. xxiv. 11, 12. xxvi. 1, &c. d lii. 2, 3. lvii. 4. lix. 7. lxiv. 3, 4. Prov. xii. 18. Is. lix. 3-8. 13. Jer. ix. 3. 5. Jam. iii. 6-8. e Gen. iii. 13. Prov. xxiii. 32. Matt. xii. 34. f Cor. xi. 3. f lviii. 4. Rom. iii. 13, 14. g xvii. 3, 9. xxxvi. 11. xxxvii. 32. 33-40. lv. 1-3. lxxi. 4. h 1. i xvii. 5. Prov. xviii. 5. k x. 4-12. xvii. 8-13. xxxv. 7. xxxvi. 11. lvii. 6. Prov. xxix. 5. Jer. lvi. 2, 5, 6. xxi. 14. xci. 2. cxix. 57. cxlii. 5. Lam. iii. 24. Zech. xiii. 9. m xxvii. 7, 8. xxviii. 2, 3. lv. 1, 2. lxiv. 1. n xviii. 1, 2. 35. xxvii. 1. xxviii. 7, 8. lix. 17. lxii. 2, 7. lxxxix. 26. xc. 1. Deut. xxxiii. 27-29. Is. xlii. 2. o cxliv. 10. 1 Sam. xvii. 36, 37. 45. 2 Sam. viii. 6, 14. p xxvii. 12. xciv. 20, 21. 2 Sam. xv. 21. Job v. 12, 13.

† Or, let them not be exalted. Deut. xxxii. 27.
q vii. 16. lxiv. 8. xciv. 23. Esth. v. 14. vii. 10. Prov. x. 6. 11. xviii. 7. Matt. xxvii. 25.
r xi. 6. xviii. 13. 14. xxi. 9. cxx. 4. Gen. xix. 24. Ex. ix. 23, 24. Rev. xvi. 8, 9.
s Dan. iii. 20—25. Matt. xiii. 42. 50.
t iv. 23. Prov. xxviii. 10. 17. Rev. xxi. 15. xxi. 2.
• Or, Let not an evil speaker, a wicked man of violence, be established in the earth; let him be hunted to his overthrow. † Heb. a man of tongue. u xii. 3, 4. Prov. vi. 17. xii. 13. xvii. 20. xviii. 21. x vii. 14—16. ix. 16. xxiv. 21. Prov. xiii. 21. Is. iii. 11. y ix. 4. 17. 18. x. 17. 12. xii. 24. lxvii. 4. 12—14. cii. 17. 1 Kings viii. 45. 49. Prov. xii. 22, 23. xxiii. 10, 11. Is. xi. 4. Jer. xxii. 16. Matt. xi. 5. z xxvii. 11. xxxiii. 1. Is. iii. 10. a xvi. 11. xxiii. 6. lxviii. 24. John xiv. 3. xvii. 24. 1 Thes. iv. 17. Rev. vii. 14—17. xxi. 24—27.

sires of the wicked : further not his wicked device ; † lest they exalt themselves. Selah.

9 As for the head of those that compass me about, 9 let the mischief of their own lips cover them.

10 Let 9 burning coals fall upon them : 9 let them be cast into the fire ; 9 into deep pits, that they rise not up again.

11 9 Let not † an 9 evil speaker be established in the earth : 9 evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.

12 I know that 9 the LORD will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the poor.

13 9 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name, : 9 the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

PSALM CXLI.

David earnestly requests the acceptance of his prayers, to be preserved from sinful words, works, and indulgences, 1—4. He desires the reproofs of the righteous, whom he will recompense by his prayers ; and hopes to win on his people when afflicted, 5, 6. He complains, that his friends were cruelly slain, professes confidence in God, and predicts the fall of the wicked, 7—10.

a xl. 13. lxix. 17. 18. lxx. 5. lxxi. 12. cxlii. 7. Job vii. 21.
b Prov. xv. 8.
c Heb. directed. v. 3.
d Ex. xxx. 7—9. 34—38. Lev. x. 1, 2. xvi. 11—13. Num. xvi. 35. 46—48. Mal. i. 11. Luke i. 9. 10. Rev. v. 8. viii. 3, 4.
e xxviii. 2. lxxi. 4. cxxviii. 2. 1 Tim. ii. 9.
f Ex. xxix. 39—42. 1 Kings xviii. 26. Ezra ix. 4. Dan. ix. 21. Acts iii. 1.
g xxviii. 3—5. cxxix. 1. lxxi. 8. Jam. i. 26. iii. 2.
h Mic. vii. 5.
i cxix. 36. Deut. ii. 30. xxix. 4. 1 Kings viii. 54. xii. 22. Is. lxviii. 17. Matt. vi. 13. Jam. i. 13.
j 1 Cor. xv. 33. 2 Cor. vi. 17. Rev. xviii. 4.
k Num. xxv. 2. Prov. xxiii. 1—3. 6—8. Dan. i. 6—8. Acts x. 13. 14. 1 Cor. x. 27. 28. 31.
l 1 Sam. xxv. 31—34. 2 Sam. xii. 7—13. 2 Chr. xvi. 7—10. xxv. 16. Prov. vi. 23. ix. 8, 9. xv. 9. 32. xix. 25. xxv. 12. xxviii. 5, 6. Gal. ii. 11—14. vi. 1. Rev. iii. 19.
m Or, smite me kindly and reprove me ; let not their precious oil break my head, &c. m li. 18. cxxx. 4. Matt. v. 44. 2 Tim. i. 16—18. Jam. v. 14—16.
n 1 Sam. xxv. 1—3. 2 Sam. i. 17. &c. 1 Chr. x. 1—7. o 2 Sam. ii. 4. v. 1—3. 1 Chr. x. 1—3. xii. 38. p xlv. 2. 2 Sam. ii. 5. 6. 1 Chr. xii. 2. Luke iv. 22. q xlv. 22. 1 Sam. xii. 18, 19. Rom. viii. 36. Heb. xi. 37. Rev. vi. 8, 9. r xxv. 15. cxxlii. 1, 2. 2 Chr. xx. 12. † Heb. make not my soul bare. s xiv. 16, 17. cii. 17. cxlii. 3, 4. Is. xli. 17. John xiv. 18.

A Psalm of David.

LORD, I cry unto thee : 9 make haste unto me ; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let 9 my prayer be 9 set forth before thee 9 as incense ; and 9 the lifting up of my hands 9 as 9 the evening sacrifice.

3 9 Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth ; 9 keep the door of my lips.

4 9 Incline not my heart to any evil thing, 9 to practice wicked works with men that work iniquity : 9 and let me not eat of their dainties.

5 Let 9 the righteous 9 smite me ; it shall be a kindness ; and let him reprove me ; it shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break my head : 9 for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities.

6 When 9 their judges are overthrown in stony places, 9 they shall hear my words ; 9 for they are sweet.

7 Our 9 bones are scattered at the grave's mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth.

8 But 9 mine eyes are unto thee, O God the Lord : in thee is my trust ; † leave not 9 my soul destitute.

9 Or, smite me kindly and reprove me ; let not their precious oil break my head, &c. m li. 18. cxxx. 4. Matt. v. 44. 2 Tim. i. 16—18. Jam. v. 14—16.
n 1 Sam. xxv. 1—3. 2 Sam. i. 17. &c. 1 Chr. x. 1—7. o 2 Sam. ii. 4. v. 1—3. 1 Chr. x. 1—3. xii. 38. p xlv. 2. 2 Sam. ii. 5. 6. 1 Chr. xii. 2. Luke iv. 22. q xlv. 22. 1 Sam. xii. 18, 19. Rom. viii. 36. Heb. xi. 37. Rev. vi. 8, 9. r xxv. 15. cxxlii. 1, 2. 2 Chr. xx. 12. † Heb. make not my soul bare. s xiv. 16, 17. cii. 17. cxlii. 3, 4. Is. xli. 17. John xiv. 18.

9 Keep me 9 from the snares 9 which they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity.

10 Let 9 the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal 9 escape.

PSALM CXLII.

David complains of his persecutors, and expresses his confidence and joy in God, 1—7.

9 Maschil of David ; A Prayer 9 when he was in the cave.

I CRIED unto the LORD with my voice ; 9 with my voice unto the LORD did I make my supplication.

2 I 9 poured out my complaint before him ; 9 I shewed before him my trouble.

3 When 9 my spirit was overwhelmed within me, 9 then thou knewest my path. 9 In the way wherein I walked have they privately laid a snare for me.

4 † I looked on my right hand, and beheld, 9 but there was no man that would know me ; 9 refuge 9 failed me ; no man cared for my soul.

5 I cried unto thee, O LORD ; I said, 9 Thou art my Refuge and 9 my Portion 9 in the land of the living.

6 Attend unto my cry ; 9 for I am brought very low : deliver me from my persecutors ; 9 for they are stronger than I.

7 Bring 9 my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name ; 9 the righteous shall compass me about ; for 9 thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

† Or, Look on the right hand and see.
h xxxi. 11. lxix. 20. lxxviii. 8. 18. Job xix. 13—19. Matt. xxvi. 56. 2 Tim. iv. 16.
i 1 Sam. xxi. 17—19. 20. xxvii. 1.
j Heb. perished from me ; no man sought after my soul.
k xvi. 1. 7—11. lxix. 6, 7. xci. 2, 9, 10. John xvi. 32. 2 Tim. iv. 17. l xvi. 5. lxxiii. 26. cxix. 57. Lam. iii. 24. m xxvii. 13. lxxi. 13. n xlv. 24—26. lxix. 8. cxvi. 6. cxxvi. 23. cxlii. 3. 7. o iii. 1. xxxviii. 19. lvii. 3, 4. lx. 3. 1 Sam. xxiv. 14. p title. ix. 13, 14. xxi. 8. lxxviii. 4—8. cxlii. 11. Acts ii. 24. q vii. 0, 7. xxii. 21—27. xxxiv. 2. cvii. 41, 42. cxix. 74. r xii. 6. cxvi. 7. cxix. 17. Jam. v. 11.

PSALM CXLIII.

David earnestly deprecates the severity of God's judgment, complains of his enemies and distresses, and strengthens his faith by meditating on the works of God, 1—5. He fervently prays for comfort, guidance, quickening, and deliverance ; and foretells the destruction of his enemies, 6—12.

A Psalm of David.

HEAR my prayer, O LORD, give ear to my supplications : 9 in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy righteousness.

2 And 9 enter not into judgment with thy servant : for 9 in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For 9 the enemy hath persecuted my soul ; 9 he hath smitten my life down to the ground ; 9 he hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead.

4 Therefore 9 is my spirit overwhelmed within me ; 9 my heart within me is desolate.

5 I 9 remember the days of old ; I meditate on all thy works ; I muse on the work of thy hands.

6 I 9 stretch forth my hands

a xxxi. 1. lxix. 1. 2 Sam. vii. 25. Dan. ix. 16. 1 John i. 9.
b cxxx. 3. Job xiv. 3.
c Job iv. 17. ix. 2. xv. 14. xlv. 4. Ec. vii. 20. Rom. iii. 20. Gal. ii. 16. 1 John i. 10.
d vii. 1, 2. xvii. 0—13. xxxv. 4. liv. 3. cxli. 6.
e vii. 5. 2 Sam. ii. 22. xviii. 11. Is. xlv. 5. h. 23.
f cxli. 12. 13. lxxviii. 4—6. Ez. xxxvii. 11—14. g lv. 5. lxi. 2. lxxviii. 3. cii. title. cxix. 4. cxli. 3. Job vi. 27.
h xxv. 16. cii. 3, 4. cxix. 81—83. Luke xlii. 44. i xlii. 6. lxxvii. 6. 10—12. cxi. 4. Deut. viii. 2. 3. 1 Sam. xviii. 34—37. 43—50. Is. lviii. 7. &c. Mic. vi. 5. k xlv. 20. lxxviii. 9. Job x. 13.

unto thee: ¹ my soul *thirsteth* after thee, as a thirsty land. Selah.
⁷ Hear me speedily, O LORD: ⁸ my spirit faileth: ⁹ hide not thy face from me; ¹⁰ lest I be ¹¹ like unto them that go down into the pit.
¹² Cause me ¹³ to hear thy loving kindness in the morning; for in thee do I trust: ¹⁴ cause me to know the way wherein I should walk: ¹⁵ for I lift up my soul unto thee.
¹⁶ Deliver me, O LORD, from mine enemies: ¹⁷ I ¹⁸ flee unto thee to hide me.
¹⁹ Teach me to do thy will; ²⁰ for thou *art* my God: ²¹ thy Spirit is good: lead me into ²² the land of uprightness.
²³ Quicken me, O LORD, for thy name's sake: ²⁴ for thy righteousness' sake ²⁵ bring my soul out of trouble.
²⁶ And ²⁷ of thy mercy cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul: ²⁸ for I ²⁹ am thy servant.
³⁰ David praises God for his goodness to him, and his condescension to the human race, 1-4. He prays for God's powerful interposition to deliver him from his enemies, 5-8. He promises to praise God, 9, 10. He renews his prayers for personal and public prosperity, and shews the happiness of God's people, 11-15.

PSALM CXLIV.

David praises God for his goodness to him, and his condescension to the human race, 1-4. He prays for God's powerful interposition to deliver him from his enemies, 5-8. He promises to praise God, 9, 10. He renews his prayers for personal and public prosperity, and shews the happiness of God's people, 11-15.

A Psalm of David.

BLESSED be the LORD ¹ my Strength, which ² teacheth my hands ³ to war, and my fingers to fight;

² My ³ Goodness, ⁴ and my Fortress: my high Tower, and my Deliverer; my Shield, and *he* in whom I trust; ⁵ who subdueth my people under me.

³ LORD, ⁴ what *is* man, that thou takest knowledge of him! ⁵ or the son of man, that thou makest account of him!

⁴ Man is like to vanity: ⁵ his days *are* as a shadow that passeth away.

⁵ Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down: ⁶ touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

⁶ Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: ⁷ shoot out thine arrows, and destroy them.

⁷ Send thine ⁸ hand from above; rid me, and ⁹ deliver me out of great waters, from ¹⁰ the hand of strange children;

⁸ Whose ⁹ mouth speaketh vanity, and ¹⁰ their right hand *is* a right hand of falsehood.

¹¹ David praises God for his goodness to him, and his condescension to the human race, 1-4. He prays for God's powerful interposition to deliver him from his enemies, 5-8. He promises to praise God, 9, 10. He renews his prayers for personal and public prosperity, and shews the happiness of God's people, 11-15.

⁹ I will ¹⁰ sing a new song unto thee, O God: ¹¹ upon a psaltery and an instrument of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee.

¹⁰ It *is* ¹¹ he ¹² that giveth ¹³ salvation unto kings: ¹⁴ who delivereth David his servant from the hurtful sword.

¹¹ Rid me, ¹² and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand *is* a right hand of falsehood:

¹² That our sons *may be* ¹³ as plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters *may be* ¹⁴ as corner stones, ¹⁵ polished *after* ¹⁶ the similitude of a palace:

¹³ That ¹⁴ our garners *may be* full, affording ¹⁵ all manner of store; that ¹⁶ our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets:

¹⁴ That our oxen *may be* ¹⁵ strong to labour; that *there be* ¹⁶ no breaking in, nor going out; that *there be* no complaining in our streets.

¹⁵ Happy *is* that people, that is in such a case; *yea*, ¹⁶ happy *is* that people, whose God *is* the LORD.

¹⁶ David praises God for his goodness to him, and his condescension to the human race, 1-4. He prays for God's powerful interposition to deliver him from his enemies, 5-8. He promises to praise God, 9, 10. He renews his prayers for personal and public prosperity, and shews the happiness of God's people, 11-15.

PSALM CXLV.

David zealously praises the greatness, power, goodness, and mercy of God, 1-10. He celebrates the glory of his kingdom, and the bounty of his providence, 11-16: his justice, holiness, regard to the prayers of the upright, and care of those that love him; and his vengeance upon the wicked, 17-21.

David's Psalm of Praise.

I WILL ¹ extol thee, ² my God, O King; and ³ I will bless thy name for ever and ever.

² Every day will I bless thee: and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.

³ Great *is* the LORD, and greatly to be praised; ⁴ and his greatness ⁵ *is* unsearchable.

⁴ One ⁵ generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts.

⁵ I ⁶ will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of thy wondrous ⁷ works.

⁶ And ⁷ men shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts: and ⁸ I will declare thy greatness.

⁷ They shall ⁸ abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall ⁹ sing of thy righteousness.

⁸ The ⁹ LORD *is* gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and ¹⁰ of great mercy.

⁹ The LORD *is* ¹⁰ good to all: and ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

⁹ The LORD *is* ¹⁰ good to all: and ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³

his tender mercies *are* over all his works.

10 *P* All thy works shall praise thee, O LORD; and thy saints shall bless thee.

11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power.

12 To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.

13 Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion endureth throughout all generations.

14 The LORD upholderth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that be bowed down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing.

17 The LORD is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works.

18 The LORD is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth.

19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them.

20 The LORD preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will he destroy.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD: and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever

and ever.

1. civ. 21. 27. cxxxvi. 25. cxxxvii. 9. 2. Gen. i. 30. Job xxxviii. 39-41. Joel ii. 22. Matt. vi. 25. Luke xii. 24. Acts xiii. 25. Or, look unto thee. civ. 28. cxxxvii. 9. cxxxviii. 15. Job xxxviii. 27. 1. l. l. lxxxix. 14. cxxxvii. 2. cxxxviii. 3. 4. ciii. 6. Gen. xxi. 25. Deut. xxxiii. 4. 1 Sam. ii. 2. Is. xlv. 21. 2. ph. iii. 5. Zech. ix. 9. Rom. iii. 5. 6. 25. 26. Rev. iv. 8. xv. 3. 4. xvi. 5. 7. xiv. 2. 11. 1 Or, merciful, or, benignant. b xxxix. 15. xlii. 1. 5. Deut. iv. 7. 1 Kings xviii. 27. 28. Is. lviii. 9. John xiv. 23. Jam. iv. 8. Prov. x. 1. cxxxvii. 2. Is. i. 15. 15. 16. Jer. xix. 12. 13. Hos. vii. 14. Matt. vi. 5-8. xlii. 14. John iv. 24. 1 John iii. 20-22. d xv. 4. cxxxvii. 9. cxxxvi. 7. 8. cxxxvii. 4. 19. Matt. v. 6. Luke i. 53. John xv. 7. 15. xlv. 24. Eph. iii. 16-20. 1 John v. 15. e xxxix. 17. cxxxviii. 39. 40. f xxxi. 23. cxxxvii. 28. cxxxvii. 10. John x. 27-28. Rom. viii. 28-30. Jam. ii. 5. 1 Pet. i. 5-8. g i. 6. ix. 17. Matt. xxi. 41. h ii. 2. 8. xxi. 12. ii. 15. lxxi. 8. 15. 23. 24. lxxxix. 1. i lxxvii. 3. 4. lxxxvi. 9. ciii. 22. cxxxvii. cl. 6. Rev. v. 11-14.

PSALM CXLVI.

The Psalmist resolves to praise God, while he had any being, 1, 2. He discourages from trusting in man, 3, 4. He encourages confidence in God, from a view of his power and goodness, as displayed in all his works, 5-10.

PRAISE ye the LORD. *P*raise the LORD, O my soul.

2 While I live will I praise the LORD: I will sing praises unto my God, while I have any being.

3 Put not your trust in princes, nor in the son of man, in whom there is no help.

4 His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth; in that very day his thoughts perish.

5 Happy is he that hath the LORD for his help, and is not troubled when he is afflicted. He shall say, I was afflicted, but I was not troubled, because the LORD was my help.

God of Jacob for his help, whose hope is in the LORD his God;

6 Which made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that therein is; which keepeth truth for ever;

7 Which executeth judgment for the oppressed; which giveth food to the hungry. The LORD looseth the prisoners:

8 The LORD openeth the eyes of the blind: the LORD raiseth them that are bowed down: the LORD loveth the righteous.

9 The LORD preserveth the strangers: he relieveth the fatherless and widow: but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down.

10 The LORD shall reign for ever, even thy God, O Zion, unto all generations. Praise ye the LORD.

Jer. xxxi. 14. Luke i. 53. ix. 17. p lxxviii. 6. cv. 17-20. cxxi. 10. 14-16. cxxii. 7. Is. lxi. 1. Zech. ix. 11. 12. Luke iv. 19. Acts v. 19. xvi. 26. q xxxv. 5. lii. 16. Is. xiii. 18. Matt. ix. 30. xi. 5. Luke xviii. 41. 42. John ix. 7. 32. 33. Acts xxvi. 18. Eph. i. 18. r cxxv. 14. cxxvii. 5. Luke xlii. 11-13. 2 Cor. vii. 6. s xi. 7. Deut. xxxiii. 3. John xiv. 21-23. xvi. 27. t lxxviii. 5. Deut. x. 19. 19. xvi. 11. Jer. xlix. 11. Hos. xiv. 3. Mal. iii. 5. Jam. i. 27. u xxxiii. 26. lxxxiii. 13-17. cxxxv. 20. cxxxvi. 6. 2 Sam. xv. 31. xvii. 23. Esth. v. 14. vii. 10. ix. 25. Job v. 12-14. 1 Cor. iii. 19. x x. 10. cxxxv. 13. Ex. xv. 18. Is. ix. 7. Dan. li. 44. vi. 26. vii. 14. Rev. xi. 15. y cxxvii. 12. Is. xlii. 6. xl. 9. lii. 7. Job iii. 17.

PSALM CXLVII.

Exhortations to praise God for the wisdom, power, and goodness, displayed in providence, and in the care of his Church; in the changes of the weather, and the revolving seasons; and for giving Israel his word and ordinances, 1-29.

PRAISE ye the LORD: for it is good to sing praises unto our God; for it is pleasant; and praise is comely.

2 The LORD doth build up Jerusalem: he gathereth together the outcasts of Israel.

3 He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds.

4 He telleth the numbers of the stars: he calleth them all by their names.

5 Great is our LORD, and of great power: his understanding is infinite.

6 The LORD lifteth up the meek: he casteth the wicked down to the ground.

7 Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the harp unto our God;

8 Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.

9 He giveth to the beast his food, and to the young ravens which cry.

10 He delighteth not in the strength of the horse: he taketh

calvi. 8. calix. 4. 1 Sam. iii. 2. Zeph. iii. 3. Matt. v. 5. Jam. iv. 10. 1 Pet. v. 6. i lv. 23. lxxix. 19. cxxi. 9. 2 Pet. ii. 4-9. k xlviii. 6. 7. lxxviii. 32. xlii. 1-3. xlv. 1. 2. cxxv. 21. 22. Ex. xv. 20. 21. Rev. v. 8-19. l cxxxvii. 7. Gen. ii. 14. 1 Kings xxi. 44. 45. Job xvi. 8. 9. xxxix. 27-35. xxxviii. 25-27. Is. v. 6. m lxxv. 9-11. cxxv. 13-14. Job v. 10. Jer. xiv. 22. Joel ii. 23. Am. v. 7. 8. Matt. v. 48. Acts xiv. 17. Jam. v. 17. 18. n civ. 27. 28. cxxxvi. 25. cxxxv. 16. Job xxxviii. 41. Matt. vi. 26. Luke xii. 24. o xv. 7. xxxvii. 16-18. Job xxxv. 19. 20. Prov. xxi. 31. Is. xlii. 1. Hos. i. 7. p 1 Sam. xvi. 7. 2 Sam. i. 23. ii. 16-23. Ec. ix. 11.

q xxxv. 27. cxlix. not pleasure in the legs of a man.
 4. Prov. xi. 20. 11 The LORD ^a taketh pleasure
 xxxi. 30. Zeph. in them ^r that fear him, in those
 iii. 17. 1 Pet. iii. 4. that hope in his mercy.
 r xxxiii. 18. 22. 12 Praise the LORD, O Jerusa-
 1 Pet. i. 13. 17. lem; ^s praise thy God, O Zion.
 s cxxxv. 19-21. 13 For ^t he hath strengthened
 cxlv. 10. cxlix. the bars of thy gates; he hath
 2. Is. xii. 6. lli. ^u blessed thy children within thee.
 7. Joel ii. 23. 14 [†] He ^x maketh peace in thy
 t xlviii. 11-14. li. borders, and ^y filleth thee with the
 18. cxv. 2. Neh. [§] finest of the wheat.
 iii. 1. 3. &c. vi. 15 He ^z sendeth forth his com-
 1. vii. 1. xii. 30. mandment upon earth: ^a his word
 Lam. ii. 8, 9. [†] runneth very swiftly.
 iv. 12. Dan. ix. 25. 16 He ^b giveth snow like wool:
 u cxv. 14, 15. he ^c scattereth the hoar-frost like
 cxlviii. 3-6. ashes.
 cxliv. 12. Is. 17 He ^d casteth forth his ice like
 xlv. 3-5. Jer. morsels: ^e who can stand before his
 xxx. 19, 20. cold?
 Zech. viii. 3-5. 18 He ^f sendeth out his word,
 Luke xix. 42-44. and melteth them: he causeth his
 Heb. Who maketh thy border wind to blow, and the waters flow.
 peace. 19 He ^g sheweth his ^{*} word unto
 r xxix. 11. cxlii. Jacob, ^b his statutes and his judg-
 6. Lev. xxvi. 6. ments unto Israel.
 1 Chr. xii. 9. 20 He hath ⁱ not dealt so with
 Is. ix. 6, 7. lx. any nation: and ^{as for his judg-}
 17, 18. lvi. 12. ments, they have not known them.
 Zech. ix. 8. Praise ye the LORD.
 y cxxxii. 15. Deut. 21 He hath ^j not dealt so with
 viii. 7, 8. Ez. any nation: and ^{as for his judg-}
 xxvii. 17. ments, they have not known them.
 g Heb. fat of wheat. lxxxii. 16. Praise ye the LORD.
 Marg. Deut. 25. Job xxxiv.
 xxxii. 14. 29. xxxvii. 12. Jon. i. 4. Matt. viii. 8, 9. 13. a lxxviii. 11. 2
 z xxxiii. 9. cvii. 20. b cxlviii. 8. Job xxxvii. 6. c Job xxxvii.
 25. Job xxxiv. 9, 10. xxxviii. 29. Is. lv. 10. d lxxviii. 47, 48. Ex. ix. 23-25.
 29. xxxvii. 12. Jon. i. 4. Matt. viii. 8, 9. 13. a lxxviii. 11. 2
 Thes. iii. 1. marg. b cxlviii. 8. Job xxxvii. 6. c Job xxxvii.
 9, 10. xxxviii. 29. Is. lv. 10. d lxxviii. 47, 48. Ex. ix. 23-25.
 Josh. x. 11. Job xxxviii. 22, 23. e Job xxxviii. 29, 30. f 15.
 Job vi. 16, 17. xxxvii. 17. g lxxv. 1. lxxviii. 5. ciii. 7. Deut. xxxiii.
 2-4. Mal. iv. 4. Rom. iii. 2. ix. 4. 2 Tim. iii. 15-17. h Heb.
 words. Ex. xx. 1, &c. Deut. iv. 12, 13. v. 22. i Ex. xxi. -xxiii.
 Deut. iv. 1-8. 45. v. 31. vi. 1, &c. j Deut. iv. 32-34. Prov. xxix.
 18. Is. v. 1-7. Matt. xxi. 33-41. Acts xiv. 16. xxvi. 17, 18. Rom.
 iii. 1, 2. Eph. ii. 12. v. 8. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10.

PSALM CXLVIII.

The Psalmist calls on all celestial beings to praise God their Creator, 1-6: and on all terrestrial, 7-10: especially on all the race of men, however distinguished, 11, 12: and this on account of his glory, and his love to his people, 13, 14.
 * PRAISE ye the LORD. ^a Praise ye the LORD from the heavens: praise him in the heights.
 2 Praise ye him, ^b all his angels: praise ye him. ^c all his hosts.
 3 Praise ye him, ^d sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light.
 4 Praise him, ^e ye heavens of heavens, and ^f ye waters that be above the heavens.
 5 Let them praise the name of the LORD: ^g for he commanded, and they were created.
 6 He ^h hath also stablished them for ever and ever: he hath made a decree which shall not pass.
 7 Praise the LORD ⁱ from the earth, ^j ye dragons, and all deeps:
 8 ^k Fire, and hail; snow, and vapours; ^m stormy winds fulfilling his word:
 9 ⁿ Mountains, and all hills; fruitful trees, and all cedars:
 10 ^o Beasts, and all cattle; creep-
 ing things, and ^p flying fowl:
 11 ^q Kings of the earth, and all people; princes, and all judges of the earth:
 12 Both ^r young men, and maidens; old men, and children:
 13 Let them praise the name of the LORD: ^s for his name alone is ^t excellent; ^u his glory is above the earth and heaven.
 14 He also ^v exalteth the horn of his people, ^w the praise of all his saints; ^x even of the children of Israel, ^y a people near unto him. Praise ye the LORD.
 Zech. ix. 17. Phil. iii. 8. [†] Heb. exalted. 1 Chr. xxix. 11. Is. xii. 4. xxxiii. 5. Matt. vi. 13. s lvi. 5. lxxii. 19. cviii. 4. cxviii. 4. Eph. iv. 10. 1 Pet. iii. 22. t lxxv. 10. lxxxix. 17. xcii. 10. cxii. 9. 1 Sam. ii. 1. Luke i. 52. u cxlv. 10. cxlix. 9. Luke ii. 32. Rev. v. 8-14. x Ex. xix. 5, 6. Deut. iv. 7. Eph. ii. 13. 19. 1 Pet. ii. 9.

11 ^p Kings of the earth, and all people; princes, and all judges of the earth:

12 Both ^r young men, and maidens; old men, and children:

13 Let them praise the name of the LORD: ^s for his name alone is ^t excellent; ^u his glory is above the earth and heaven.

14 He also ^v exalteth the horn of his people, ^w the praise of all his saints; ^x even of the children of Israel, ^y a people near unto him. Praise ye the LORD.

Zech. ix. 17. Phil. iii. 8. [†] Heb. exalted. 1 Chr. xxix. 11. Is. xii. 4. xxxiii. 5. Matt. vi. 13. s lvi. 5. lxxii. 19. cviii. 4. cxviii. 4. Eph. iv. 10. 1 Pet. iii. 22. t lxxv. 10. lxxxix. 17. xcii. 10. cxii. 9. 1 Sam. ii. 1. Luke i. 52. u cxlv. 10. cxlix. 9. Luke ii. 32. Rev. v. 8-14. x Ex. xix. 5, 6. Deut. iv. 7. Eph. ii. 13. 19. 1 Pet. ii. 9.

PSALM CXLIX.

Israel exhorted to praise God, and to rejoice in him; and to prepare for victory and triumph over all their enemies, 1-9.

* PRAISE ye the LORD. ^a Sing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise ^b in the congregation of saints.

2 Let Israel ^c rejoice in him that made him: ^d let the children of Zion be joyful in their King.

3 Let them praise his name [†] in the ^e dance: let them sing praises unto him ^f with the timbrel and harp.

4 For the LORD ^g taketh pleasure in his people: he will ^h beautify the meek with salvation.

5 Let ⁱ the saints be joyful in glory: let them ^k sing aloud upon their beds.

6 Let ^l the high praises of God be in their [†] mouth, ^m and a two-edged sword in their hand;

7 To ⁿ execute vengeance upon the heathen: and punishments upon the people;

8 To ^o bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron.

9 To ^p execute upon them the judgment written: ^q this honour have all his saints. Praise ye the LORD.

iii. 17. h xc. 17. cxxxii. 16. Is. lxi. 1-3. 10. Heb. xii. 9, 10. 1 Pet. iii. 4. v. 15. Rev. vii. 14. i xlviii. 1. cxviii. 15. cxlv. 10. Rom. v. 2. 1 Pet. i. 8. k xlii. 8. lxxii. 5, 6. xcii. 2. Job xxxv. 10. l xcvi. 4. Neh. ix. 5. Dan. iv. 37. Luke ii. 14. Rev. xix. 6. [†] Heb. throat. cxv. 7. cxlv. 3-5. m Heb. iv. 12. Rev. i. 16. n cxxxvii. 8, 9. Num. xxxi. 2, 3. Judg. v. 23. 1 Sam. xv. 2, 3. 18-23. Zech. ix. 13-16. xiv. 17-19. Rev. xix. 11-21. o Josh. x. 23, 24. xii. 7. Judg. i. 6, 7. p cxxxvii. 8. Deut. vii. 1, 2. xxxii. 42, 43. Is. xiv. 22, 23. Rev. xvii. 14-16. q cxlviii. 14. 1 Cor. vi. 2, 3. Rev. iii. 21.

PSALM CL.

Repeated calls to praise God for his glorious excellencies and mighty acts, with all kinds of musical instruments, and the concurrence of all that breathe, 1-6.

* PRAISE ye the LORD. ^a Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him ^b in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him ^c for his mighty acts: praise him ^d according to his excellent greatness.

3 Praise him ^e with the sound of 10. e lxxxi. 2, 3. xcviii. 5, 6. Num. x. 10. 1 Chr. xv. 24. 28. xvi. 42.

ii. 10-12. xxii. 27-29. lxxvi. 1-4. lxxviii. 31, 32. lxxii. 10, 11. lxxxvi. 9. cii. 15. cxxxviii. 4, 5. Prov. viii. 15, 16. Is. xlix. 23. lx. 3. Rev. xxi. 24. viii. 2. lxxviii. 25. Jer. xxxi. 13. Zech. ix. 17. Matt. xxi. 15. 16. Luke xix. 37. Tit. ii. 4-6. viii. 1. 9. xcix. 3, 4. 9. Cant. v. 9. 16. Is. vi. 3.

* Heb. Hallelujah. cxlviii. 1. a xxxiii. 3. xevi. 1. cxviii. 1. cxliv. 9. Is. xlii. 10. Rev. v. 9. b xxii. 22, 25. lxxviii. 26. lxxxix. 5. cxi. 1. cxvi. 18. Heb. ii. 12. c e. 1-3. cxxxv. 6, 7. Deut. vii. 3, 4. xii. 7. 1 Sam. xii. 23. Job xxxv. 10. Is. liv. 5. d Is. lii. 7. lxxii. 11, 12. Joel ii. 23. Zech. ix. 9. Matt. xxi. 8. xxv. 34. Luke xix. 27. 38. John xix. 15. 19-22. Phil. iii. 3. Rev. xix. 6. e Or, with the pipe. cl. 4. Marg. Ex. xv. 20. Judg. xi. 34. 2 Sam. vi. 10. Jer. xxxi. 13. xxxiii. 2. lxxxi. 2. cxxxvii. 2-4. cl. 3-5. 1 Chr. xv. 28, 29. xvi. 42. xxv. 6. 2 Chr. xxix. 25. Ezra iii. 10. g xlvii. 8. xxxv. 27. cxlviii. 11. Prov. xi. 20. Is. lxxii. 4, 5. Jer. xxxii. 41. Zeph. iii. 17. h xc. 17. cxxxii. 16. Is. lxi. 1-3. 10. Heb. xii. 9, 10. 1 Pet. iii. 4. v. 15. Rev. vii. 14. i xlviii. 1. cxviii. 15. cxlv. 10. Rom. v. 2. 1 Pet. i. 8. k xlii. 8. lxxii. 5, 6. xcii. 2. Job xxxv. 10. l xcvi. 4. Neh. ix. 5. Dan. iv. 37. Luke ii. 14. Rev. xix. 6. [†] Heb. throat. cxv. 7. cxlv. 3-5. m Heb. iv. 12. Rev. i. 16. n cxxxvii. 8, 9. Num. xxxi. 2, 3. Judg. v. 23. 1 Sam. xv. 2, 3. 18-23. Zech. ix. 13-16. xiv. 17-19. Rev. xix. 11-21. o Josh. x. 23, 24. xii. 7. Judg. i. 6, 7. p cxxxvii. 8. Deut. vii. 1, 2. xxxii. 42, 43. Is. xiv. 22, 23. Rev. xvii. 14-16. q cxlviii. 14. 1 Cor. vi. 2, 3. Rev. iii. 21.

* Heb. Hallelujah. cxlviii. 1. a xxxiii. 3. xevi. 1. cxviii. 1. cxliv. 9. Is. xlii. 10. Rev. v. 9. b xxii. 22, 25. lxxviii. 26. lxxxix. 5. cxi. 1. cxvi. 18. Heb. ii. 12. c e. 1-3. cxxxv. 6, 7. Deut. vii. 3, 4. xii. 7. 1 Sam. xii. 23. Job xxxv. 10. Is. liv. 5. d Is. lii. 7. lxxii. 11, 12. Joel ii. 23. Zech. ix. 9. Matt. xxi. 8. xxv. 34. Luke xix. 27. 38. John xix. 15. 19-22. Phil. iii. 3. Rev. xix. 6. e Or, with the pipe. cl. 4. Marg. Ex. xv. 20. Judg. xi. 34. 2 Sam. vi. 10. Jer. xxxi. 13. xxxiii. 2. lxxxi. 2. cxxxvii. 2-4. cl. 3-5. 1 Chr. xv. 28, 29. xvi. 42. xxv. 6. 2 Chr. xxix. 25. Ezra iii. 10. g xlvii. 8. xxxv. 27. cxlviii. 11. Prov. xi. 20. Is. lxxii. 4, 5. Jer. xxxii. 41. Zeph. iii. 17. h xc. 17. cxxxii. 16. Is. lxi. 1-3. 10. Heb. xii. 9, 10. 1 Pet. iii. 4. v. 15. Rev. vii. 14. i xlviii. 1. cxviii. 15. cxlv. 10. Rom. v. 2. 1 Pet. i. 8. k xlii. 8. lxxii. 5, 6. xcii. 2. Job xxxv. 10. l xcvi. 4. Neh. ix. 5. Dan. iv. 37. Luke ii. 14. Rev. xix. 6. [†] Heb. throat. cxv. 7. cxlv. 3-5. m Heb. iv. 12. Rev. i. 16. n cxxxvii. 8, 9. Num. xxxi. 2, 3. Judg. v. 23. 1 Sam. xv. 2, 3. 18-23. Zech. ix. 13-16. xiv. 17-19. Rev. xix. 11-21. o Josh. x. 23, 24. xii. 7. Judg. i. 6, 7. p cxxxvii. 8. Deut. vii. 1, 2. xxxii. 42, 43. Is. xiv. 22, 23. Rev. xvii. 14-16. q cxlviii. 14. 1 Cor. vi. 2, 3. Rev. iii. 21.

* Heb. Hallelujah. cxlviii. 1. a xxxiii. 3. xevi. 1. cxviii. 1. cxliv. 9. Is. xlii. 10. Rev. v. 9. b xxii. 22, 25. lxxviii. 26. lxxxix. 5. cxi. 1. cxvi. 18. Heb. ii. 12. c e. 1-3. cxxxv. 6, 7. Deut. vii. 3, 4. xii. 7. 1 Sam. xii. 23. Job xxxv. 10. Is. liv. 5. d Is. lii. 7. lxxii. 11, 12. Joel ii. 23. Zech. ix. 9. Matt. xxi. 8. xxv. 34. Luke xix. 27. 38. John xix. 15. 19-22. Phil. iii. 3. Rev. xix. 6. e Or, with the pipe. cl. 4. Marg. Ex. xv. 20. Judg. xi. 34. 2 Sam. vi. 10. Jer. xxxi. 13. xxxiii. 2. lxxxi. 2. cxxxvii. 2-4. cl. 3-5. 1 Chr. xv. 28, 29. xvi. 42. xxv. 6. 2 Chr. xxix. 25. Ezra iii. 10. g xlvii. 8. xxxv. 27. cxlviii. 11. Prov. xi. 20. Is. lxxii. 4, 5. Jer. xxxii. 41. Zeph. iii. 17. h xc. 17. cxxxii. 16. Is. lxi. 1-3. 10. Heb. xii. 9, 10. 1 Pet. iii. 4. v. 15. Rev. vii. 14. i xlviii. 1. cxviii. 15. cxlv. 10. Rom. v. 2. 1 Pet. i. 8. k xlii. 8. lxxii. 5, 6. xcii. 2. Job xxxv. 10. l xcvi. 4. Neh. ix. 5. Dan. iv. 37. Luke ii. 14. Rev. xix. 6. [†] Heb. throat. cxv. 7. cxlv. 3-5. m Heb. iv. 12. Rev. i. 16. n cxxxvii. 8, 9. Num. xxxi. 2, 3. Judg. v. 23. 1 Sam. xv. 2, 3. 18-23. Zech. ix. 13-16. xiv. 17-19. Rev. xix. 11-21. o Josh. x. 23, 24. xii. 7. Judg. i. 6, 7. p cxxxvii. 8. Deut. vii. 1, 2. xxxii. 42, 43. Is. xiv. 22, 23. Rev. xvii. 14-16. q cxlviii. 14. 1 Cor. vi. 2, 3. Rev. iii. 21.

* Heb. Hallelujah. cxlviii. 1. a xxxiii. 3. xevi. 1. cxviii. 1. cxliv. 9. Is. xlii. 10. Rev. v. 9. b xxii. 22, 25. lxxviii. 26. lxxxix. 5. cxi. 1. cxvi. 18. Heb. ii. 12. c e. 1-3. cxxxv. 6, 7. Deut. vii. 3, 4. xii. 7. 1 Sam. xii. 23. Job xxxv. 10. Is. liv. 5. d Is. lii. 7. lxxii. 11, 12. Joel ii. 23. Zech. ix. 9. Matt. xxi. 8. xxv. 34. Luke xix. 27. 38. John xix. 15. 19-22. Phil. iii. 3. Rev. xix. 6. e Or, with the pipe. cl. 4. Marg. Ex. xv. 20. Judg. xi. 34. 2 Sam. vi. 10. Jer. xxxi. 13. xxxiii. 2. lxxxi. 2. cxxxvii. 2-4. cl. 3-5. 1 Chr. xv. 28, 29. xvi. 42. xxv. 6. 2 Chr. xxix. 25. Ezra iii. 10. g xlvii. 8. xxxv. 27. cxlviii. 11. Prov. xi. 20. Is. lxxii. 4, 5. Jer. xxxii. 41. Zeph. iii. 17. h xc. 17. cxxxii. 16. Is. lxi. 1-3. 10. Heb. xii. 9, 10. 1 Pet. iii. 4. v. 15. Rev. vii. 14. i xlviii. 1. cxviii. 15. cxlv. 10. Rom. v. 2. 1 Pet. i. 8. k xlii. 8. lxxii. 5, 6. xcii. 2. Job xxxv. 10. l xcvi. 4. Neh. ix. 5. Dan. iv. 37. Luke ii. 14. Rev. xix. 6. [†] Heb. throat. cxv. 7. cxlv. 3-5. m Heb. iv. 12. Rev. i. 16. n cxxxvii. 8, 9. Num. xxxi. 2, 3. Judg. v. 23. 1 Sam. xv. 2, 3. 18-23. Zech. ix. 13-16. xiv. 17-19. Rev. xix. 11-21. o Josh. x. 23, 24. xii. 7. Judg. i. 6, 7. p cxxxvii. 8. Deut. vii. 1, 2. xxxii. 42, 43. Is. xiv. 22, 23. Rev. xvii. 14-16. q cxlviii. 14. 1 Cor. vi. 2, 3. Rev. iii. 21.

* Heb. Hallelujah. cxlviii. 1. a xxxiii. 3. xevi. 1. cxviii. 1. cxliv. 9. Is. xlii. 10. Rev. v. 9. b xxii. 22, 25. lxxviii. 26. lxxxix. 5. cxi. 1. cxvi. 18. Heb. ii. 12. c e. 1-3. cxxxv. 6, 7. Deut. vii. 3, 4. xii. 7. 1 Sam. xii. 23. Job xxxv. 10. Is. liv. 5. d Is. lii. 7. lxxii. 11, 12. Joel ii. 23. Zech. ix. 9. Matt. xxi. 8. xxv. 34. Luke xix. 27. 38. John xix. 15. 19-22. Phil. iii. 3. Rev. xix. 6. e Or, with the pipe. cl. 4. Marg. Ex. xv. 20. Judg. xi. 34. 2 Sam. vi. 10. Jer. xxxi. 13. xxxiii. 2. lxxxi. 2. cxxxvii. 2-4. cl. 3-5. 1 Chr. xv. 28, 29. xvi. 42. xxv. 6. 2 Chr. xxix. 25. Ezra iii. 10. g xlvii. 8. xxxv. 27. cxlviii. 11. Prov. xi. 20. Is. lxxii. 4, 5. Jer. xxxii. 41. Zeph. iii. 17. h xc. 17. cxxxii. 16. Is. lxi. 1-3. 10. Heb. xii. 9, 10. 1 Pet. iii. 4. v. 15. Rev. vii. 14. i xlviii. 1. cxviii. 15. cxlv. 10. Rom. v. 2. 1 Pet. i. 8. k xlii. 8. lxxii. 5, 6. xcii. 2. Job xxxv. 10. l xcvi. 4. Neh. ix. 5. Dan. iv. 37. Luke ii. 14. Rev. xix. 6. [†] Heb. throat. cxv. 7. cxlv. 3-5. m Heb. iv. 12. Rev. i. 16. n cxxxvii. 8, 9. Num. xxxi. 2, 3. Judg. v. 23. 1 Sam. xv. 2, 3. 18-23. Zech. ix. 13-16. xiv. 17-19. Rev. xix. 11-21. o Josh. x. 23, 24. xii. 7. Judg. i. 6, 7. p cxxxvii. 8. Deut. vii. 1, 2. xxxii. 42, 43. Is. xiv. 22, 23. Rev. xvii. 14-16. q cxlviii. 14. 1 Cor. vi. 2, 3. Rev. iii. 21.

* Heb. birds of wing. Gen. vii. 14. Marg. Ez. xvi. 23.

† Or, cornet. the † trumpet: praise him with
f xxxiii. 2. xcii. the psaltery and harp.
3. cviii. 2. cxlix.
3.
g Ps. xv. 20. 4 Praise him * with the timbrel
† Or, pipe. cxlix. and † dance; praise him with
3. Marg. b stringed instruments and † organs.
b xcii. 3. xcliv. 9. Is. xxxviii. 20. Hab. iii. 19. i Job xxx. 31.

5 Praise him upon * the loud k 1 Chr. xv. 16.
cymbals: praise him upon the high 19. 28. xvi. 5.
sounding cymbals. xxv. 1. 6.
6 † Let every thing that hath † cvii. 22. cxlv.
breath praise the LORD. Praise 10. cxlviii. 7—
ye the LORD. 11. Rev. v. 13.

THE BOOK
OF
PROVERBS.

IMMEDIATELY after the prophetic and devotional composi-
tions of David, we enter on the writings of his son Solomon,
whose character and actions have already been considered. In
the sacred historian's account of Solomon's extraordinary wisdom
and knowledge, it is said, that "he spake three thousand pro-
verbs, and his songs were a thousand and five; and he spake of
"trees, from the cedar tree that is in Lebanon, even to the hys-
"sop that springeth out of the wall; he spake also of beasts,
"and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes." (1 Kings iv.
32, 33.) No more, however, has been preserved of his writings,
than the books of Proverbs, and Ecclesiastes, and Canticles, or
Solomon's song, (except a few Psalms which seem to have been
composed by him :) these alone, it is probable, being calculated
for the religious instruction of mankind, and sufficient for the
purpose of attractive variety, in a revelation, the whole of which
was intended, by the wisdom of God, to be distinguished and
adapted to general usefulness by comprehensive brevity. In re-
spect of the book before us, we may suppose that the selection
contained in it was made in part by Solomon himself, in his old
age, from his other works; and the rest by the men of Hezekiah,
namely, those Prophets whom that pious Prince consulted; and
among these were Hosea and Micah, and especially Isaiah. We
may therefore assuredly conclude, that it was conducted under
the superintending inspiration of the Holy Spirit. Indeed, the
express quotations from this book, or most evident references to
it, in the New Testament, constitute the fullest proof that our
Lord and his apostles considered it, not merely as the work of a
very wise man, but as a part of the oracles of God. For satisfac-
tion on this point, let the reader compare the following passages.
(iii. 11, 12. with Heb. xii. 6, 8.—iii. 34. with Jam. iv. 6. and 1 Pet.
v. 5.—i. 12. with Jam. v. 20.—and 1 Pet. iv. 8.—xv. 6, 7. with
Luke xiv. 9, 10.—xv. 21, 22. with Rom. xii. 20.—and xviii. 1.
with Jam. iv. 13.) Many more evident references might be shewn,
but these are sufficient for the purpose.—The original name of this
book is *Mechilim*, which seems to signify *authoritative maxims*,
or maxims of high estimation and authority: and a great part of
it is made up of detached aphorisms, containing most important
practical instruction.—The proverbs generally consist of two sen-
tences, joined in a kind of antithesis, the second being sometimes
a reduplication, sometimes an explanation, and sometimes an op-
position (or contrast) to the sense of the first. This style of com-
position produces great beauty in many other parts of Scrip-
ture, where it is employed for poetical arrangement.—The
wisdom of all ages, from the highest antiquity, has chosen to
compress its lessons into compendious sentences, which were
peculiarly adapted to the simplicity of earlier times, which are
readily conceived and easily retained, and which circulate in
society as useful principles, to be unfolded and applied as
occasion may require.—Solomon's Proverbs are so justly found-
ed on the principles of human nature, and so adapted to the
permanent interests of man, that they agree with the manners
of every age, and may be assumed as the rules for the direction
of our conduct, in every condition and rank of life. (Gru.)—
It was usual for wise men of old, when their observation light-
ed upon any thing that might prove beneficial in common life,
to reduce it immediately, and contract it into some short sen-
tence.—The great antiquity of this sententious way of speak-
ing is apparent enough from the passage of David's, "As says
the proverb of the ancients, wickedness proceedeth from the
wicked." (1 Sam. xxiv. 13.) (Bp. Patrick).—Indeed such short

maxims, comprehending much instruction in few words, and en-
rying their own evidence with them, are well suited to direct the
conduct, without over-burdening the memory, or perplexing the
mind with abstract reasonings; and there are in all countries old
proverbs, or common sayings, which have great authority and
influence on the opinions and actions of mankind. Such maxims,
however, want their proper basis, namely, the sanction of a di-
vine original; and being generally the mere result of worldly
prudence, are too often calculated to impose on the judgment,
and mislead those who are directed by them. But the Proverbs
of this book are not only far more ancient than any others ex-
tant in the world, but they have also received a divine *imprimatur*,
and are infallible rules to direct our conduct in every cir-
cumstance of human life: and we shall perceive the meaning
and utility of them, in proportion to our experience in true reli-
gion, our acquaintance with our own hearts and with human
nature, and the extent and accuracy of our observations on the
characters and affairs of men.—It has also been made evident by
the learned, that several persons among the heathen, who acquired
reputation by framing or collecting proverbs, enriched their
works from the treasury before us; nay, drew from it their most
valuable materials. It would be unreasonable to expect direct
prophecies in a composition of this nature: and though we shall
not lose sight of Christ, and his truths and precepts, we should by
no means endeavour to find out the peculiar doctrines of the
Gospel in every part of the book. These must be learned from
those portions of Scripture which treat more expressly on them:
and having our hearts enlivened in communion with God, by
meditation on those devotional exercises which we have just
closed, we may here be instructed how "to walk in wisdom to-
wards them that are without;" to live in this evil world with-
out being entangled or polluted by it; and to pursue our eternal
interests, and our present peace and holiness, in connexion with
the honour of God, and the benefit of the church and of the
world; so that it would be very useful for those who can com-
mand their time, at some stated season every day, to read, and
deliberately consider, a few of these maxims, with reference to
their own conduct in the various affairs in which they are con-
cerned.—The book seems not to have been all written at any one
period of Solomon's life, but from time to time, as circumstances
occurred. It is, however, probable, that the first nine chapters
were framed, as an introduction to the whole, towards the close
of his days. This is reckoned the first part of the book, or the
preface to it. The second part extends from the beginning of
the tenth chapter, to the seventeenth verse of the twenty-second;
and, more strictly speaking, contains the Proverbs. In the third
part, which reaches to the end of the twenty-fourth chapter, the
sacred writer again addresses his son or scholar, as present, with
more connected exhortations.—The fourth part consists of pro-
verbs collected by the men of Hezekiah, and reaches to the end
of the twenty-ninth chapter. And the last two chapters, which
bear the names of Agur and Lemuel, are regarded as the fifth
part, and will be considered more properly in the exposition.—
There can be no doubt but the whole, or the greater part, of the
book is a poetical composition: yet the nature and rules of He-
brew poetry are at present so little understood, that every attempt
to alter the original or to interpret its meaning, by reasons de-
duced from the metre, must to the serious mind be entirely un-
satisfactory.

CHAPTER I.
The title and subject of the book, 1—6. Exhor-
tations to fear God, and obey parents, 7—9.
Dissuaves from the company of the wicked,
10—19. Wisdom's address to sinners, 20—23.
She complains of being despised, and denoun-
ces the doom of her despisers, 24—33; and
shews the security of her disciples, 33.

THE * proverbs of † Solomon, a x. 1. xxi. 1,
the son of David, king of Is- 1 Kings iv. 31,
rael; 32. Ps. xii. 9.
2 To † know wisdom and in- b 2 Sam. xii. 24.
25. 1 Kings ii. 12. 1 Chr. xxi. 9. xxviii. 5. xxix. 23. c iv.
6—7. vii. 4. viii. 5. xvi. 16. xvii. 16. Deut. iv. 6, p. 1 Kings ii.
9—12. 2 Tim. iii. 15—17.

d ii. 1-9. viii. 10. 11. Job xxii. 22.
 * Heb. *equities*.
 1 Kings iii. 28.
 e 22, 23. viii. 5.
 ix. 4-6. Ps. xix.
 7. cxix. 130. Is.
 xxxv. 8.
 f vii. 7, &c. 24.
 viii. 17. 32. Ps.
 xxxiv. 11. cxix.
 9. Ec. xi. 9, 10.
 xii. 1. 2 Tim.
 ii. 22. Tit. ii. 6.
 † Or, *advisement*.
 g ix. 9. xii. 1. Job
 xxxiv. 10. 16. 34.
 Ps. cxix. 98-
 100. 1 Cor. x. 15.
 h 1 Sam. xxv. 32,
 33. 2 Chr. xxv.
 16.
 i Matt. xiii. 10-
 17. 51, 52. Mark
 iv. 11. 34. Acts
 viii. 30, 31.
 * Or, *an eloquent
 speech*.
 k Ec. xii. 11.
 l Ps. xlix. 4.
 lxxviii. 2. Matt.
 xiii. 34, 35. Heb.
 v. 14. 2 Pet. iii.
 16.
 m ix. 10. Job
 xxxviii. 28. Ps.
 cxi. 10. cxii. 1.
 Ec. xii. 13.
 † Or, *the principal
 part*.
 n 22, 29, 30. v. 12,
 13. xv. 5. xviii.
 2. John iii. 18.
 -21. Rom. i. 28.
 o 10. 15. ii. 1. iii.
 1. vii. 1. Matt.
 ix. 2. 22.
 p iv. 1-4. v. 1, 2.
 vi. 20. xxx. 17.
 xxxi. 1. Lev.
 xix. 3. Deut.
 xxi. 18-21. 1
 Sam. ii. 25. 2
 Tim. i. 5.
 q iii. 22. iv. 9. vi.
 20, 21. 1 Tim.
 ii. 9, 10. 1 Pet.
 iii. 3, 4.
 † Heb. *adding*.
 r Gen. xli. 42.
 Cant. i. 10. iv. 9.
 Is. iii. 19. Ez.
 xvi. 11. Dan. v.
 7. 16, 29.
 s vii. 21-23. xiii.
 20. xx. 19. Gen.
 xxxix. 7-13.
 Judg. xvi. 16-
 21. Ps. i. 19.
 Rom. xvi. 18.
 Eph. v. 11.
 † 16. xii. 6. xxx.
 14. Ps. lvi. 6.
 Is. iv. 5, 6. Jer.
 v. 26. Mic. vii.
 2. Acts xiii. 15.
 xxv. 3.
 u 18. Ps. x. 8-10.
 xvii. 12. xxxv.
 7. Jer. xi. 19.
 xviii. 18-20.
 Matt. xxvi. 3, 4.
 John xv. 25.
 v Ps. xxxv. 25. vi. 1, 2. lvi. 3. cxix. 3. Jer. li. 34. Lam. ii. 5.
 16. Mic. ii. 2, 3. y Ps. v. 9. Rom. iii. 13. z Num. xvi. 30-
 33. xxvi. 10. Ps. xxxiii. 1. cxlii. 7. a 19. Job xxiv. 2, 3. Is. x.
 13, 14. Jer. xxii. 16, 17. Nah. ii. 12. Hab. ii. 9. Luke xii. 15. 1
 Tim. vi. 9, 10. Rev. xviii. 9-16. b iv. 17. v. 8. Ps. cxix. 101.
 Ps. i. 1. xxvi. 4, 5. 2 Cor. vi. 17. c iv. 27. v. 8. Ps. cxix. 101.
 Jer. xiv. 10. d iv. 16. vi. 18. Is. lix. 7. Rom. iii. 15. e vii.
 23. Job xxxv. 11. Is. i. 3. Jer. viii. 7. f Heb. *eyes of every
 thing that hath a wing*. f v. 22, 23. ix. 17, 18. xxviii. 17. Esth.
 vii. 10. Ps. vii. 14-16. ix. 16. iv. 23. Matt. xxvii. 4, 5. g xxiii.
 3, 4. 2 Sam. xviii. 11-14. 2 Kings v. 20-27. Jer. xxii. 17-19.
 Mic. ii. 1-3. iii. 10-12. Acts viii. 19, 20. 1 Tim. iii. 3. vi. 9, 10.
 Jam. v. 1-4. 2 Pet. ii. 3. 14-16. h Job xxxi. 39. Ec. v. 13.
 † Heb. *Wisdoms, that is, excellent wisdom*. Matt. xiii. 34. Luke xi.
 49. 1 Cor. i. 24. 30. Col. ii. 3. i viii. 1-5. John vii. 37. k ix.
 3. Matt. x. 27. xiii. 2. John xviii. 20, 21. Acts v. 20. l vi. 9. Ex.
 x. 3. xvi. 28. Num. xiv. 27. Matt. xvii. 17. m vii. 7. ix. 4-6.
 16-18. Ps. xciv. 8. Matt. ix. 13. xi. 29, 30. xxiii. 37. Luke xix.
 42. Rev. xxi. 17.

struction; to perceive the words
 of understanding;

3 To ^d receive the instruction
 of wisdom, justice, and judgment,
 and * equity.

4 To give ^e subtilty to the sim-
 ple, ^f to the young man knowledge
 and [†] discretion.

5 A ^g wise man will hear, and
 will increase learning; and ^h a man
 of understanding shall attain unto
 wise counsels:

6 To understand ⁱ a proverb, and
 * the interpretation; ^k the words of
 the wise, and their ^l dark sayings.

7 ¶ The ^m fear of the LORD is
 the [†] beginning of knowledge: ⁿ but
 fools despise wisdom and instruction.

8 ^o My son, ^p hear the instruc-
 tion of thy father, and forsake not
 the law of thy mother:

9 For ^q they shall be [†] an ^r orna-
 ment of grace unto thy head,
 and chains about thy neck.

10 ¶ My son, ^s if sinners entice
 thee, consent thou not.

11 If they say, Come with us,
 let us lay wait for blood, ^u let us
 lurk privily for the innocent with-
 out cause:

12 Let us ^x swallow them up
 alive ^y as the grave; and ^z whole,
 as those that go down into the pit:

13 We ^a shall find all precious
 substance, we shall fill our houses
 with spoil:

14 Cast in thy lot among us; let
 us all have one purse.

15 My son, ^b walk not thou in
 the way with them; ^c refrain thy
 foot from their path:

16 For ^d their feet run to evil,
 and make haste to shed blood.

17 (Surely ^e in vain the net is
 spread in the ^{*} sight of any bird.)

18 And they ^f lay wait for their
 own blood; they lurk privily for
 their own lives.

19 So are the ways of ^g every one
 that is greedy of gain; ^h which
 taketh away the life of the owners
 thereof.

20 ¶ [†] Wisdom ⁱ crieth without;
 she uttereth her voice in the
 streets;

21 She ^k crieth in the chief place
 of concourse, in the openings of the
 gates: in the city she uttereth her
 words, *saying*,

22 ^l How long, ^m ye simple ones,

Ps. xxxv. 25. vi. 1, 2. lvi. 3. cxix. 3. Jer. li. 34. Lam. ii. 5.
 16. Mic. ii. 2, 3. y Ps. v. 9. Rom. iii. 13. z Num. xvi. 30-
 33. xxvi. 10. Ps. xxxiii. 1. cxlii. 7. a 19. Job xxiv. 2, 3. Is. x.
 13, 14. Jer. xxii. 16, 17. Nah. ii. 12. Hab. ii. 9. Luke xii. 15. 1
 Tim. vi. 9, 10. Rev. xviii. 9-16. b iv. 17. v. 8. Ps. cxix. 101.
 Ps. i. 1. xxvi. 4, 5. 2 Cor. vi. 17. c iv. 27. v. 8. Ps. cxix. 101.
 Jer. xiv. 10. d iv. 16. vi. 18. Is. lix. 7. Rom. iii. 15. e vii.
 23. Job xxxv. 11. Is. i. 3. Jer. viii. 7. f Heb. *eyes of every
 thing that hath a wing*. f v. 22, 23. ix. 17, 18. xxviii. 17. Esth.
 vii. 10. Ps. vii. 14-16. ix. 16. iv. 23. Matt. xxvii. 4, 5. g xxiii.
 3, 4. 2 Sam. xviii. 11-14. 2 Kings v. 20-27. Jer. xxii. 17-19.
 Mic. ii. 1-3. iii. 10-12. Acts viii. 19, 20. 1 Tim. iii. 3. vi. 9, 10.
 Jam. v. 1-4. 2 Pet. ii. 3. 14-16. h Job xxxi. 39. Ec. v. 13.
 † Heb. *Wisdoms, that is, excellent wisdom*. Matt. xiii. 34. Luke xi.
 49. 1 Cor. i. 24. 30. Col. ii. 3. i viii. 1-5. John vii. 37. k ix.
 3. Matt. x. 27. xiii. 2. John xviii. 20, 21. Acts v. 20. l vi. 9. Ex.
 x. 3. xvi. 28. Num. xiv. 27. Matt. xvii. 17. m vii. 7. ix. 4-6.
 16-18. Ps. xciv. 8. Matt. ix. 13. xi. 29, 30. xxiii. 37. Luke xix.
 42. Rev. xxi. 17.

will ye love simplicity? and ⁿ the
 scorers delight in their scorning,
 and ^o fools hate knowledge?

23 ^p Turn you at ^q my reproof:
 behold, I will pour out my Spirit
 unto you, I will make known my ^p
 words unto you.

24 Because ^r I have called, and
 ye refused; ^s I have stretched out
 my hand, and no man regarded;

25 But ^t ye have set at nought
 all my counsel, and ^u would none
 of my reproof:

26 I also ^v will laugh at your ca-
 lamity; I will mock when your
 fear cometh.

27 When ^w your fear cometh as
 desolation, and your destruction
 cometh ^x as a whirlwind; when
^b distress and anguish cometh upon
 you.

28 Then ^c shall they call upon
 me, but I will not answer; ^d they
 shall seek me early, but they shall
 not find me:

29 For ^e that they hated know-
 ledge, and did ^f not choose the fear
 of the LORD:

30 They ^g would none of my
 counsel: they despised all my re-
 proof.

31 Therefore ^h shall they eat of
 the fruit of their own way, and be
 filled with their own devices.

32 For ⁱ the ^{*} turning away of
 the simple shall slay them, ^k and
 the prosperity of fools shall destroy
 them.

33 But ^l whoso hearkeneth unto
 me shall dwell safely, ^m and shall
 be quiet from fear of evil.

18. Mic. iii. 4. Zech. vii. 18. Matt. vii. 22, 23. xxv. 10-12. Luke
 xiii. 25-28. Jam. iv. 3. d Ps. lxxviii. 34-36. Hos. v. 15. vi.
 1-4. e 22. v. 12. Job xxi. 14, 15. Ps. l. 16, 17. Is. xxvii. 11.
 xxx. 9-12. John xii. 20. Acts vii. 51-54. f Luke x. 42.
 Heb. xi. 25. g 25. Ps. cxix. 111. 173. Jer. viii. 8. Luke xiv.
 18-20. h xiv. 14. Job iv. 8. Is. iii. 10, 11. Jer. vi. 19. Gal.
 vi. 7, 8. i viii. 36. John iii. 36. Heb. x. 38, 39. xii. 25.
 * Or, *case*. Jer. xlviii. 11, 12. k Deut. xxxii. 15, &c. Ps. lxxx.
 22. xcii. 6, 7. Luke xii. 16-21. xvi. 19-25. Heb. xii. 8. Jam. v.
 5. l viii. 32-35. ix. 11. Ps. xlv. 12, 13. lxxxi. 13. Is. xlviii.
 18. lv. 3. Matt. xvii. 5. John x. 27-29. 1 Pet. i. 5. m iii. 21
 -26. xiv. 26. Ps. cxii. 7. Is. xxvi. 3. Luke xxi. 9. 19. Rom. viii.
 35-39.

CHAP. II.

Wisdom promises the blessings of true religion
 to those, who seek her from God with prayer
 and diligence, 1-9. And to preserve them
 from the ruinous ways of bad men and wo-
 men, by guiding them in the paths of righte-
 ousness, 10-22.

MY son, ^a if thou wilt receive
 my words, and ^b hide my com-
 mandments with thee,

2 So that ^c thou incline thine ear
 unto wisdom, and ^d apply thine
 heart to understanding;

3 Yea, ^e if thou cryest after
 knowledge, and ^{*} liftest up thy
 voice for understanding;

4 If ^f thou seekest her as silver,
 and ^g searchest for her as for hid
 treasures;

5 Then ^h shalt thou understand
 125. 169. Luke xi. 13. Eph. i. 17, 18. Jam. i. 5.
 givest thy voice. f iii. 14, 15. viii. 18, 19. xvi. 16. xxiii. 23.
 Ps. xix. 10. cxix. 14. 72. 127. Matt. vi. 19-21. xiii. 44. xix. 21.
 22. 29. g Job xxviii. 12-20. Ec. iv. 8. Luke xvi. 8. h 2
 Chr. i. 10-12. Hos. vi. 3. Matt. vii. 7, 8. Luke xi. 9-13.

iii. 34. xiv. 6.
 xv. 12. xix. 29.
 xxi. 11. Job
 xxxiv. 7. Ps. i.
 1. 2 Pet. iii. 3.
 o 7. 29. v. 12.
 John iii. 20.
 Is. lv. 1-3. 6, 7.
 Jer. iii. 14. Ez.
 xviii. 27-30.
 xxxiii. 11. Hos.
 xiv. 1. Acts iii.
 19. xxvi. 20.
 q 25. 30. vi. 23.
 x. 17. xii. 1.
 xxix. 1. Ps. cxli.
 5. Rev. iii. 19.
 r Is. xxxii. 15.
 xlv. 3. Joel. ii.
 23. Zech. xii.
 10. Luke xi. 13.
 John vii. 36, 37.
 Acts ii. 36-38.
 Rev. iii. 16-18.
 s Is. l. 2. lxx. 12.
 lxxvi. 4. Jer. vii.
 13. Ez. viii. 18.
 Zech. vii. 11, 12.
 Matt. xxii. 5, 6.
 xxiii. 37. 38.
 Heb. xii. 25, 26.
 t xxxi. 20. Acts
 iv. 30. Rom. x.
 21.
 u 30. 2 Chr. xxxvi.
 16. Ps. cxvii. 11.
 Luke vii. 30.
 x 30. v. 12. xii. 1.
 Ps. lxxxi. 11.
 y Judg. x. 14. Ps.
 ii. 4. xxxvii. 13.
 z iii. 25. 26. x. 24.
 25. Ps. lxxix. 22
 -28. Luke xxi.
 26. 34, 35. 1
 Thes. v. 3. Rev.
 vi. 15-17.
 a Ps. lxxii. 9. Is.
 xviii. 13. Nah. i.
 3.
 b Luke xxi. 23-
 25. Rom. ii. 9.
 c Job xxvii. 9.
 xxxv. 12. Ps.
 xviii. 41. Is. i.
 15. Jer. xi. 11.
 xiv. 12. Ez. viii.
 1.

ix. 10. Job
xxviii. 28. Jer.
xxxii. 40, 41.
Jer. ix. 24. xxiv.
7. xxxi. 34.
Matt. xi. 27.
Luke x. 22.
John xvii. 3. 1
John v. 20.
Ex. xxxi. 3. 1
Kings iii. 12. iv.
29. 1 Chr. xxi.
12. Job xxiii. 8.
Is. liv. 13. Dan.
i. 17. ii. 21, 23.
Luke xxi. 15.
John vi. 45.
Eph. i. 17, 18.
Jam. i. 5. 17.
vi. 23. viii. 5—
9. Ps. xix. 7.
cxix. 98. 104. Is.
viii. 20.
viii. 14. xiv. 8.
Job xxviii. 28.
1 Cor. i. 19—24.
30. ii. 6, 7. iii.
18, 19. Col. ii.
5. 2 Tim. iii.
15—17. Jam. iii.
15—17.
xxviii. 18. xxx.
5. Ps. lxxiv. 11.
cxliv. 2.
viii. 20. Ps. i.
6. xliii. 3, 4.
cxvi. 5—8. Is.
xxiv. 9. xlix. 9.
10. John x. 28,
29.
iii. 21—24. Deut.
xxviii. 3. 25—27.
1 Sam. ii. 9. Ps.
xxviii. 23, 24.
28. 31. lxxvi. 9.
cxlv. 20. Jer.
xxvii. 40, 41. 1
Pet. i. 5.
i. 2—6. Ps. xlv.
8, 9. xliii. 3.
cxix. 105. cxliii.
5—10. Is. xxv.
8. xliii. 17. Jer.
vi. 16. Matt. vii.
14, 14. John xiv.
6.
xviii. 1, 2. xxiv.
14. Job xxviii. 12.
Ps. xix. 10. civ.
34. cxix. 97, 103.
111. 162. Jer.
xv. 16. Col. iii.
16.
i. 6. vi. 22—24.
Ps. xlv. 21. cxix.
9—11. Ec. ix.
15—18. x. 10.
Eph. v. 15.
i. 10—12. iv.
14—17. ix. 6.
xii. 20. Ps. xlv.
4, 5. xlvii. 4, 5. cxli. 4. 2 Cor. vi. 17. x. iii. 32. viii. 13. xvi.
28—30. Ps. cx. 4. Is. lix. 3—5. Act. xxi. 30. 1 Cor. xv. 33. y xvi.
16. Ps. xiv. 3. xxviii. 3. Ez. xviii. 26. xxiii. 12, 13. Zeph. i. 6.
Matt. xii. 43—45. 2 Tim. iv. 10. Heb. vi. 4—6. 2 Pet. ii. 20—22.
1 John ii. 19. 2 iv. 12. Job xxiv. 11, 16. John iii. 19, 20.
Rom. i. 24. 1 Thes. v. 5—7. 1 John i. 6. ii. 9—11. a x. 23.
Jer. xl. 15. Ec. i. 15. Zeph. iii. 11. 1 Cor. xii. 6. b Hos.
vii. 3. Luke xxi. 3. 5. Rom. v. 32. c Deut. xxxii. 5. Ps. cxv.
3. Is. xxi. 8—19. lx. 8. Phil. ii. 15. d v. 2—20. vi. 24. vii. 6.
Ec. xiii. 14. xxiii. 27. Gen. xxxix. 2—12. Neh. xiii. 26, 27. Ec.
vii. 26. e vii. 21. xxix. 5. f v. 17. Jer. iii. 4. g Ez. xvi.
8. 59. 60. Mal. ii. 14—16. h v. 5. 11. vi. 26—35. vii. 22—27.
ix. 16. 1 Cor. vi. 9—11. Gal. v. 19. 21. Eph. v. 5. Rev. xxi. 8.
xxii. 15. i Ps. lxxxi. 12. Ec. vii. 26. Jer. xiii. 23. Hos. iv. 11.
Matt. xix. 24—26. k iv. 18. Heb. vi. 18. l xiii. 80. Ps. cxix.
63. 115. Cant. i. 7, 8. Jer. vi. 16. Heb. vi. 14. 5 John ii. 11. m Job
i. 1. xli. 12. Ps. cxviii. 3, 9, 11, 26, 29. lxxiv. 11. cxii. 4—6.
v. 22. Job xxviii. 10—18. xxi. 30. Ps. xxxviii. 20, 22, 37, 38. iii. 5.
civ. 25. cxv. 20. Is. iii. 10, 11. * Or, plucked up.

CHAP. III.

Wisdom exhorteth to obedience, as conducive to long life, peace, and reputation, 1—4; to simple dependence on God, with a promise of special direction, 5, 5; and, avoiding self-wisdom, to fear God, to honour him, and profit by his fatherly correction, 7—12. The happiness and safety of men that findeth wisdom, 13—26. Exhortation to justice, charity, peace and contentment, 27—35. The miserable state of the wicked, 33—35.

MY son * forget not my law; but ^b let thine heart keep my commandments:

2 For ^c length of days, and ^d long life, ^e and peace, shall they add to thee.

3 Let not ^e mercy and truth forsake thee: ^f bind them about thy neck; ^g write them upon the table of thine heart:

4 So ^h shalt thou find favour, and ⁱ good understanding in the sight of God and man.

5 ¶ ⁱ Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; ^k and lean not unto thine own understanding.

6 ^l In all thy ways acknowledge him, ^m and he shall direct thy paths.

7 ⁿ Be not wise in thine own eyes: ^o fear the LORD, and depart from evil.

8 It ^p shall be ^q health to ^r thy navel, and ^s marrow to thy bones.

9 ^t Honour the LORD with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase:

10 ^u So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.

11 ^v My son, despise not the chastening of the LORD; ^w neither be weary of his correction:

12 For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth; even ^x as a father ^y the son ^z in whom he delighteth.

13 ¶ ^a Happy ^b is ^c the man ^d that findeth wisdom, and the man ^e that ^f getteth understanding.

14 For ^g the merchandise of it ^h is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold.

15 She ⁱ is ^j more precious than rubies: and ^k all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her.

16 ^l Length of days ^m is in her right hand; ⁿ and in her left hand riches and honour.

17 Her ways ^o are ^p ways of pleasantness, and ^q all her paths ^r are peace.

18 She ^s is ^t a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her; and

i. 3. iv. 5. xxxi.
5. Deut. iv. 23.
Ps. cxix. 93. 153.
176. Hos. iv. 6.
Deut. iv. 9. vi.
6—9. xxx. 16—
20. Ps. cxix. 11.
16. 34. 47, 48.
Jer. xxxi. 33.
John xiv. 21—
24.
10. ix. 10. ix. 11.
Job v. 26. Ps.
xxxiv. 11—14.
xci. 16. cxxxviii.
6. Eph. vi. 1—3.
Heb. years of
life. Ps. xxi. 4.
17. Ps. cxix.
165. Is. xxxiii.
17. lviii. 19—21.
Rom. v. 1. xiv.
17. xv. 13.
xvi. 6. xx. 28.
2 Sam. xv. 20.
Ps. xxv. 10. Hos.
ix. 1. Mic. vii.
18. Mal. ii. 6.
Matt. xxiii. 23.
Eph. v. 1, 2, 9.
vi. 21. vii. 3.
Ex. xiii. 9. Deut.
xi. 18—21. Ps.
cxix. 11.
Jer. xlii. 1. 2
Cor. iii. 3. Heb.
x. 16.
k Gen. xxxix. 2—
4. 21. 1 Sam. ii.
26. Dan. i. 9.
Luke ii. 52.
Acts ii. 47.
Rom. xiv. 18.
l Or, good success.
Josh. i. 7, 8.
Marg. Ps. cxix.
10.
m xlii. 19. Job
xiii. 15. Ps.
xxxviii. 3, 5, 7.
lviii. 8. cxv. 9—
11. cxv. 1.
cxvi. 3—5. Is.
xii. 2. xvi. 3, 4.
Jer. xvii. 7, 8.
Eph. i. 12.
n 7. xlii. 4.
xxviii. 16. 1 Cor.
iii. 18—20. viii.
1, 2.
o xvi. 3. xliii. 17.
1 Sam. xlii. 4.
11, 12. xxx. 8.
Ezra vii. 27.
viii. 22, 23. Neh.
i. 11. ii. 4. 1
Cor. x. 31. 2 Cor.
viii. 16. Phil. iv.
6. Col. iii. 17.
23.
p xvi. 9. Ps. xlv.
8, 9. xliii. 8.
Is. xxx. 21.
xlviii. 17. Jer. x.
23. Jam. i. 5.
q v. 21. Rom. xi. 24. xii. 16. o xiv. 27. xvi. 6. Neh. v. 15.
Job i. 1. xxviii. 28. Ps. xxxiv. 11—14. Ec. xii. 13. p iv. 22.
xvi. 24. Ps. cxlviii. 3. Is. i. 6. Jer. xix. 12, 13. * Heb. meditating.
q Ez. xvi. 4, 5. † Heb. watering, or moistening. Job xxi. 24.
r xiv. 31. Gen. xiv. 18—21. xxviii. 22. Ec. xiii. 24. xliii. 19.
xxix. 26. xxxv. 20—29. Num. vii. 2. Ec. xxxi. 50. Ec. Deut.
xxvi. 2. 1 Kgs. i. 4—9. Mal. iii. 9. Mark xvi. 7, 8. Luke
xiv. 13, 14. 1 Cor. xvi. 2. 2 Cor. vii. 2, 3, 8, 9. Phil. iv. 17,
18. 1 Thes. iii. 17, 18. s xi. 24, 25. xix. 17. xli. 9. lxxv.
xxvi. 4—5. Deut. xxxviii. 8. Hag. ii. 19. Mal. iii. 10, 11. 2 Cor. ix.
6—11. t Job v. 17. Ps. xciv. 12. 2 Cor. xi. 32. Heb. xii. 5, 6.
Rev. iii. 19. u xxiv. 10. Job iv. 5. Is. xl. 30, 31. 2 Cor. iv. 1.
19, 17. Heb. xii. 3, 7—12. x xlii. 17. Deut. xxiii. 24. Ps. ciii.
11. y iv. 5—9. viii. 32—35. 1 Kings i. 6—9. 23, 5. Ec. ix.
15, 18. ‡ Heb. draweth out. Is. 4. xlviii. 1. z viii. 10, 19.
xvi. 16. 2 Chr. i. 11, 12. Job xxviii. 15—19. Ps. xix. 10. cxix. 72.
111. 162. Matt. xvi. 28. Rev. iii. 18. a viii. 11. ix. 15. xxi.
10. Matt. xiii. 44—46. b Ps. lxxxi. 3. lxxxi. 25, 26. Rom.
viii. 18. c 2 iv. 16. Ps. xvi. 4. lxxv. 9. 1 Tim. iv. 8. d iv.
6—9. viii. 18—21. 1 Kings iii. 13. Mark x. 30. 1 Cor. iii. 21—
23. 2 Cor. vi. 10. e ii. 10. xvi. 18. Ps. xix. 10, 11. lviii. 3—
5. cxii. 1. cxix. 14, 47. 103. 174. Matt. xi. 78—80. f Ps. xxv.
10. xxxviii. 11. cxix. 105. Is. xlvii. 3. lviii. 19. Luke i. 79. Rom.
v. 1. Phil. iv. 6, 9. g 24. 39. xvi. 12. Gen. ii. 9. ii. 22.
Rev. xxi. 2.

h vii. 27-29. Ps. civ. 24. cxxxvi. 5. Jer. x. 12. li. 15. John i. 3. Or, prepared. Gen. i. 9. Job xxxviii. 8-11. Ps. civ. 8, 9. k Gen. xxvii. 28. 37-39. Job xxxviii. 26-28. Ps. lxxv. 9-12. Jer. xiv. 22. Joel ii. 23. l 1-3. Deut. iv. 9. vi. 6-9. Josh. i. 8. John viii. 31. xv. 6, 7. Heb. ii. 1-3. 1 John ii. 24. 27. m ii. 7. Deut. xxxii. 46, 47. n iv. 22. Is. xxxviii. 16. John xii. 49, 50. o i. 9. p ii. 8. iv. 12. x. 9. Ps. xxxvii. 23, 24. 31. xci. 11, 12. cxxi. 3. 8. Zech. x. 12. q vi. 22. Lev. xxvi. 6. Ps. iii. 5. iv. 8. cxxi. 4-7. Ez. xxxiv. 15. r cxxvii. 2. Jer. xxxi. 26. Acts xii. 6. 1 Thes. iv. 13, 14. s Job v. 21, 22. xi. 13-15. Ps. xxvii. 1, 2. xlvii. 1-3. xci. 5. cxlii. 7. Is. viii. 12, 13. xli. 10-14. Dan. iii. 17, 18. Matt. viii. 24-26. xxiv. 6. Mark iv. 40. Luke xxi. 9. John xiv. 1. 1 Pet. iii. 13. t i. 27. Ps. lxxiii. 19. Matt. xxiv. 15. Luke xxi. 18-28. u xiv. 26. Ps. xci. 3, 9, 10. Hab. iii. 17, 18. x Rom. xiii. 7. Gal. vi. 10. Tit. ii. 14. Jam. ii. 15, 16. v. 4. * Heb. the owners thereof. y Gen. xxxi. 29. Mic. ii. 1. z xxvii. 1. Lev. xix. 13. Deut. xxiv. 12-15. Ec. ix. 10. xi. 6. 2 Cor. viii. 11. ix. 3. 1 Tim. vi. 18. † Or, Practice no evil. a vi. 24, 18. xvi. 29, 30. Ps. xxxv. 20. lv. 20. lix. 3. Jer. xviii. 18-20. Mic. ii. 1, 2. b xvii. 4. xviii. 6. xxv. 8, 9. xxix. 22. Matt. v. 39-41. Rom. xii. 18-21. 1 Cor. vi. 6-8. 2 Tim. ii. 24. c xxiii. 17. xxiv. 1, 19, 20. Ps. xxxvii. 1, 7-9. lxxiii. 3. Gal. v. 21. † Heb. a man of violence. Ec. v. 8. d i. 15-18. ii. 12-15. xii. 12. xxii. 22-25. e vi. 16-19. viii. 13. xi. 20. xvii. 15. Ps. xviii. 26. Luke xvi. 15. f xiv. 10. Ps. xxv. 14. Matt. xi. 25. xiii. 11. John xiv. 21-24. xv. 15. Rev. ii. 17. g xxi. 12. Deut. vii. 26. xxviii. 15. &c. xxix. 19. &c. Josh. vi. 18. vii. 13. Zech. v. 4. Mal. ii. 2. h Deut. xxviii. 2, &c. 2 Sam. vi. 11. Job viii. 6. Ps. i. 3. xci. 10. i ix. 7, 8. 12. xix. 29. xxi. 24. Ps. cxxxviii. 6. k Is. lviii. 15. Jam. iv. 6. 1 Pet. v. 5. l iv. 8. 1 Sam. ii. 30. Ps. lxxiii. 24. m viii. 18. Ps. cxxxii. 18. Is. lxxv. 13-15. Dan. xii. 2, 3. * Heb. exalteth the fools.

CHAP. IV.

Solomon shews what good instruction he had received from his parents, concerning the advantages of wisdom, in order to induce obedience. 1-13. He dissuades from the path of the wicked, and contrasts it with that of the righteous, 14-19. Further admonitions and counsels of Wisdom, 20-27.

a i. 8. vi. 20-23. Ps. xxxiv. 11. 1 Thes. ii. 11, 12.

HEAR ye children, the instruction of a father, and

b attend to know understanding. 2 For I give you c good doctrine, d forsake ye not my law.

3 For * I was my father's son, tender and only beloved in the sight of my mother.

4 He f taught me also, and said unto me, g Let thine heart retain my words : h keep my commandments, and live.

5 i Get wisdom, get understanding : forget it not ; k neither decline from the words of my mouth,

6 Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee : l love her, and she shall keep thee.

7 m Wisdom is the principal thing ; therefore get wisdom ; and n with all thy getting o get understanding.

8 Exalt her, p and she shall promote thee : she shall bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her.

9 She shall q give to thine head i an ornament of grace : * a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee.

10 Hear, O my son, and r receive my sayings ; s and the years of thy life shall be many.

11 I have t taught thee in the way of wisdom ; I have u led thee in right paths.

12 When v thou goest, thy steps shall not be straitened ; and when thou runnest, v thou shalt not stumble.

13 z Take fast hold of instruction : a let her not go : keep her ; for b she is thy life.

14 ¶ Enter c not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men.

15 d Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away.

16 For e they sleep not, except they have done mischief ; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall.

17 For f they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.

18 But g the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

19 The h way of the wicked is as darkness : they know not at what they stumble.

20 My son i attend to my words ; incline thine ear unto my sayings.

4, 5. Acts xiii. 10. x vi. 22. 2 Sam. xxii. 37. Job xviii. 7, 8. y 19. iii. 23. Ps. xci. 11, 12. cxix. 165. Jer. xxxi. 9. John xi. 9, 10. Rom. ix. 32, 33. 1 Pet. ii. 8. 1 John ii. 10, 11. z iii. 18. xxiii. 23. Acts ii. 42. xi. 23. 1 Thes. v. 21. Heb. ii. 1. Rev. ii. 13. xii. 11. a Gen. xxxii. 26. Cant. iii. 4. Luke xxiv. 27-29. John iv. 39-42. b iii. 22. Deut. xxxii. 47. Ec. vii. 12. John vi. 68. c i. 10, 15. ii. 11, 12. ix. 6. xiii. 20. Ps. i. 1. xxvi. 4, 5. 1 Cor. xv. 33. d v. 8. vi. 5. Ex. xxxiii. 7. Job xi. 14. xxii. 23. Is. xxxiii. 15. Eph. v. 11. 1 Thes. v. 22. e i. 16. Ps. xxxvi. 4. Is. lvii. 20. Mic. ii. 1. Luke xxii. 66. John xviii. 28. 2 Pet. ii. 14. f ix. 17. xx. 17. Job xxiv. 5, 6. Ps. xiv. 3. Jer. v. 26-28. Ez. xxii. 25-29. Am. viii. 4-6. Mic. iii. 5. vi. 12. Zeph. iii. 3. Matt. xxiii. 14. Jam. v. 4, 5 g 2 Sam. xxiii. 4. Job xi. 17. xxiii. 10. Hos. vi. 8. Zech. xiv. 6, 7. Matt. v. 14, 16. John viii. 12. 2 Cor. iii. 18. Phil. ii. 15. 2 Pet. ii. 15. 2 Pet. i. 19, iii. 13. Rev. xxi. 23. xxi. 5. h 1 Sam. ii. 9. Job v. 14. xii. 25. xviii. 5, 6, 18. Is. lix. 9, 10. Jer. xiii. 16. xxiii. 12. Matt. vii. 23. xv. 14. John xii. 35. 1 John ii. 11. i v. 1. vi. 20, 21. vii. 1. Ps. lxxviii. 1. xc. 12. Is. lv. 3. Matt. xvii. 5.

b ii. 1-5. v. 1. vii. 4. viii. 33-36. xix. 20. xxii. 17. Heb. ii. 1. c viii. 5-9. xxii. 20, 21. Deut. xxxii. 2. Job xxxiii. 3. Ps. xlix. 1-8. John vii. 16, 17. 1 Tim. iv. 6. Tit. i. 9. d 1 Chr. xxviii. 19. 2 Chr. vii. 19. Ps. lxxxix. 30-32. e 2 Sam. xii. 34, 25. 1 Kings i. 13. &c. 1 Chr. iii. 5. xxii. 5. xxix. 1. f xxii. 6. Gen. xviii. 19. 1 Chr. xxii. 11-16. xxviii. 9. Eph. vi. 4. 2 Tim. i. 5. iii. 15. g ii. 1. Deut. iv. 9. vi. 6. Ps. cxix. 11. h vii. 2. Lev. xviii. 3-5. Is. iv. 3. John xii. 50. Heb. v. 9. i 22, 23. ii. 2-4. iii. 13. &c. viii. 5. xvii. 16. xviii. 1. xix. 8. xxiii. 23. Jam. i. 5. k 2 Chr. xxxiv. 2. Job xxiii. 11. Ps. xlv. 18. cxix. 51. 157. l 21, 22. ii. 10-12. Eph. iii. 17. 2 Thes. ii. 10. m Ec. vii. 12. ix. 16. 18. Matt. xiii. 44. Luke x. 42. Phil. iii. 8. n xvi. 16. xxi. 26. Ps. xlix. 16-20. Ec. ii. 4-9. iv. 8. Mark viii. 36. 37. Luke xii. 20. o Ps. cxix. 104. p iii. 35. xxii. 4. 1 Sam. ii. 30. 1 Kings v. 5-13. Dan. xii. 3. q i. 9. iii. 22. 1 Tim. ii. 9, 10. 1 Pet. iii. 4. * Or, she shall compass thee with a crown of glory. xvi. 31. Is. xxviii. 5. Heb. ii. 7-9. 1 Pet. v. 4. Rev. iii. 21. r viii. 10. xix. 20. Job xxii. 22. Jer. ix. 20. John iii. 32, 33. 1 Thes. ii. 13. 1 Tim. i. 15. s iii. 2. 16. Deut. v. 16. vi. 2. t 4. Deut. iv. 5. 1 Sam. xii. 24. Ec. xii. 9. u viii. 6. 9. 20. Ps. xxxiii. 3. xlv. 4, 5. Acts xiii. 10. x vi. 22. 2 Sam. xxii. 37. Job xviii. 7, 8. y 19. iii. 23. Ps. xci. 11, 12. cxix. 165. Jer. xxxi. 9. John xi. 9, 10. Rom. ix. 32, 33. 1 Pet. ii. 8. 1 John ii. 10, 11. z iii. 18. xxiii. 23. Acts ii. 42. xi. 23. 1 Thes. v. 21. Heb. ii. 1. Rev. ii. 13. xii. 11. a Gen. xxxii. 26. Cant. iii. 4. Luke xxiv. 27-29. John iv. 39-42. b iii. 22. Deut. xxxii. 47. Ec. vii. 12. John vi. 68. c i. 10, 15. ii. 11, 12. ix. 6. xiii. 20. Ps. i. 1. xxvi. 4, 5. 1 Cor. xv. 33. d v. 8. vi. 5. Ex. xxxiii. 7. Job xi. 14. xxii. 23. Is. xxxiii. 15. Eph. v. 11. 1 Thes. v. 22. e i. 16. Ps. xxxvi. 4. Is. lvii. 20. Mic. ii. 1. Luke xxii. 66. John xviii. 28. 2 Pet. ii. 14. f ix. 17. xx. 17. Job xxiv. 5, 6. Ps. xiv. 3. Jer. v. 26-28. Ez. xxii. 25-29. Am. viii. 4-6. Mic. iii. 5. vi. 12. Zeph. iii. 3. Matt. xxiii. 14. Jam. v. 4, 5 g 2 Sam. xxiii. 4. Job xi. 17. xxiii. 10. Hos. vi. 8. Zech. xiv. 6, 7. Matt. v. 14, 16. John viii. 12. 2 Cor. iii. 18. Phil. ii. 15. 2 Pet. ii. 15. 2 Pet. i. 19, iii. 13. Rev. xxi. 23. xxi. 5. h 1 Sam. ii. 9. Job v. 14. xii. 25. xviii. 5, 6, 18. Is. lix. 9, 10. Jer. xiii. 16. xxiii. 12. Matt. vii. 23. xv. 14. John xii. 35. 1 John ii. 11. i v. 1. vi. 20, 21. vii. 1. Ps. lxxviii. 1. xc. 12. Is. lv. 3. Matt. xvii. 5.

k iii. 3. 21.
 l Ps. xl. 8. *Marg.*
 m 4. 10.
 n Heb. *medicine.*
 o iii. 8. *Marg.* xii.
 p 18. Jer. xliii. 6.
 q xxii. 5. xxiii.
 r 19. xxviii. 26.
 s Deut. iv. 6. Ps.
 t cxxxix. 23. 24.
 u Jer. xvii. 9.
 v Mark xiv. 38.
 w Heb. xii. 15.
 x Heb. *above all*
 y keeping. 7. iii.
 z 21. xi. 16. xiii.
 a 3. Ec. v. 13.
 b Matt. xii. 35.
 c xv. 19. Mark
 d vii. 21—23. Jam.
 e i. 14. 15.
 f Job xi. 14. Ez.
 g xviii. 31. Eph.
 h iv. 25—31. Col.
 i iii. 8. Jam. i. 21.
 j 26. 1 Pet. ii. 1.
 k Heb. *froward*
 l ness of mouth,
 m and perverse-
 n ness of lips. viii. 8. 13. xvii. 20. 1 Tim. vi. 5. q xxiii. 9. 33.
 o Job xxxi. 1. Ps. cxix. 51. Matt. vi. 22. r v. 6. Ps. cxix. 59.
 p Ez. xviii. 28. Hag. i. 5. 7. Eph. v. 15. 17. s Or, *all thy ways*
 q shall be ordered aright. Ps. xxxvii. 23. xl. 2. 1 Thes. iii. 13. 2
 r Thes. iii. 3. 1 Pet. v. 10. s Deut. v. 32. xii. 32. xxviii. 14.
 t Josh. i. 7. t xvi. 17. Is. i. 16. Rom. xii. 9.

CHAP. V.

Exhortations to study wisdom, 1, 2. The seduc-
 tions of harlots, and the complicated mis-
 chiefs of their society, 3—14. A figurative
 commendation of marriage, and of affection
 to a man's wife and children, 15—19. A fur-
 ther dissuasive from whoredom; urging the
 Lord's continual presence, and the miserable
 end of wicked men, 20—22.

MY son, ^a attend unto my wis-
 dom, and ^b bow thine ear to
 my understanding :

2 That thou mayest regard dis-
 cretion, and *that* ^c thy lips may
 keep knowledge.

3 For ^d the lips of a strange
 woman drop *as* an honey-comb,
 and her ^e mouth is ^e smoother than
 oil :

4 But ^f her end is bitter as
 worm-wood, ^g sharp as a two-edged
 sword.

5 Her feet go ^h down to death ;
 her steps take hold on hell.

6 Lest thou shouldest ⁱ ponder
^k the path of life, ⁱ her ways are
 moveable, *that* thou canst not know
 them.

7 ^m Hear me now, therefore, O
 ye children, ⁿ and depart not from
 the words of my mouth.

8 Remove ^o thy way far from
 her, and come not nigh the door of
 her house :

9 Lest ^p thou give thine honour
 unto others, and thy years unto the
 cruel :

10 Lest ^q strangers be filled with
 thy ^r wealth ; and thy labours *be*
 in the house of a stranger ;

11 And ^s thou mourn at the last,
^t when thy flesh and thy body are
 consumed.

12 And say, ^u How have I hated
 instruction, ^v and my heart despised
 reproof !

13 And ^w have not obeyed the
 voice of my teachers, nor inclined
 mine ear to them that instructed
 me !

14 I was ^y almost in all evil, in
 the midst of the congregation and
 assembly.

15 ^z Drink ^z waters out of thine
 own cistern, and running waters
 out of thine own well.

16 Let ^a thy fountains be ^b dis-
 persed abroad, *and* rivers of waters
 in the streets.

17 Let them be only thine own,
 and not strangers with thee.

18 Let thy fountain be blessed :
 and ^c rejoice with the wife of thy
 youth.

19 *Let her be* ^d *as* the loving
 hind and pleasant roe ; let her
 breasts ^e satisfy thee at all times ;
 and ^f be thou ravished always with
 her love.

20 And why wilt thou, my son,
 be ravished ^g with a strange wo-
 man, and embrace the bosom of a
 stranger ?

21 For ^h the ways of man *are* be-
 fore the eyes of the LORD, and he
 pondereth all his goings.

22 ⁱ His own iniquities shall take
 the wicked himself, and he shall
 be ^j holden with the cords of his
^k sins.

23 He ^l shall die without instruc-
 tion ; and ^m in the greatness of his
 folly he shall go astray.

CHAP. VI.

Cautions against suretyship, and counsels to
 those who have rashly engaged in it, 1—5.
 The slothful sent to the ant for instruction ;
 and shewn how sloth tends to penury, 6—11.
 The artful practices of wicked men exposed,
 and their ruin denounced, 12—15. Seven
 things which the Lord hateth, 16—19. Ex-
 hortations to obey parents, and to walk in
 God's commandments, 20—23. Dissuaves
 from fornication and adultery ; and the fatal
 consequences of the latter, 24—35.

MY son, ^a if thou be surety for
 thy friend, *if* thou hast stricken
 thy hand with a stranger ;

2 Thou art ^b snared with the
 words of thy mouth, thou art taken
 with the words of thy mouth.

3 Do this now, my son, and de-
 liver thyself, ^c when thou art come
 into the hand of thy friend ; ^d go,
 humble thyself, ^e and make sure
 thy friend.

4 ^f Give not sleep to thine eyes,
 nor slumber to thine eye-lids.

5 Deliver thyself as a roe from
 the hand of the hunter, and ^g as a
 bird from the hand of the fowler.

6 ^h Go ^h to the ant, ^h thou slug-
 gard ; consider her ways, and be
 wise :

7 Which, having ⁱ no guide, over-
 seer, or ruler,

8 Provideth ^j her meat in the
 summer, *and* gathereth her food in
 the harvest.

9 ^k How long wilt thou sleep, O
 sluggard ? ^k when wilt thou arise
 out of thy sleep ?

10 ^l How long wilt thou sleep, O
 sluggard ? ^l when wilt thou arise
 out of thy sleep ?

11 ^m How long wilt thou sleep, O
 sluggard ? ^m when wilt thou arise
 out of thy sleep ?

12 ⁿ How long wilt thou sleep, O
 sluggard ? ⁿ when wilt thou arise
 out of thy sleep ?

13 ^o How long wilt thou sleep, O
 sluggard ? ^o when wilt thou arise
 out of thy sleep ?

xiii. 20. Num.
 xxv. 1—5. How.
 iv. 11—14. 1
 Cor. x. 6—8. 2
 Pet. ii. 10—18.
 Jude 7—13.
 z 18. 19. 1 Cor.
 vi. 3—5. Heb.
 xiii. 4.
 a Deut. xxxiii. 28.
 b Gen. xxiv. 60.
 c Judg. xii. 9. P.
 cxxviii. 3. xxviii.
 3.
 d Ec. ix. 9. Mak
 ii. 14. 15.
 e Cant. ii. 9. iv.
 5. vii. 3. vii. 14.
 f Heb. *water there*
 15.
 g Ec. ix. 9. Mak
 ii. 14. 15.
 h Cant. ii. 9. iv.
 5. vii. 3. vii. 14.
 i Heb. *water there*
 15.
 j Heb. *cor* *then*
 always in her
 love. 2 Sam. xii.
 4.
 k ii. 16—19. vi.
 24. Ec. vii. 5.
 l Ec. xiii. 14.
 m xxiii. 27, 28. 33.
 n 1 Kings xi. 1.
 o xv. 3. 2 Chr.
 xvi. 9. Job xxvi.
 4. xxiv. 21. Ps.
 xi. 4. xvii. 3.
 p cxxxix. 1—13.
 q Jer. xvii. 10.
 r xxiii. 24. xxiii.
 19. Hos. vii. 2.
 s Heb. iv. 18.
 t Rev. iii. 18. 23.
 u i. 18. 31. 32. xi.
 3. 5. Ps. vii. 15.
 v 16. ix. 15. 16.
 w Jer. ii. 19. Hos.
 iv. 11—14. Gal.
 vii. 7, 8.
 x Ec. vii. 26.
 y Heb. *in* 1 Cor.
 v. 9. 10. Gal.
 vi. 19—21. Eph. v. 5, 6. Heb. xiii. 4. i x. 21. xiv. 32. Job iv.
 21. xxvi. 12. k xiv. 14. Ps. lxxxi. 12. 2 Pet. ii. 15—22.

Gen. 22

2. 4^{to}. XXVI. 10, 11. 1 Cor. VII. 1.

X. XV. 6. XVI. 1. XVII. 27. XVIII. VII. 19. DECE. 22.

† Or, circle. Is. xl. † compass upon the face of the
11, 12, 22.

r Gen. i. 9, 10.
Job xxxviii. 8—
11. Ps. xxxiii.
7. civ. 9. Jer.
v. 22.

s Job xxxviii. 4—

7.
John i. 1—3, 18.
xvi. 28, 29.

u Is. xlii. 1. Matt.
iii. 17. xvii. 5.
John xii. 28.
Col. i. 13.

x Ps. xvi. 3. xl. 6
—2. John iv. 34.
xiii. 1. 2 Cor.
viii. 9.

y Ps. i. 1—4. cxix.
1, 2. cxviii. 1,
2. Luke xi. 28.

z i. 2, 3, 8. iv. 1.
v. 1. Is. lv. 1—
3. Rom. x. 16,
17.

a i. 21. Ps. lxxxi.
11, 12. Acts vii.
35—37. Heb.
xii. 25.

b i. 21. ii. 3, 4.
Ps. cxvii. 4.
lxxxiv. 10. xlii.
13. Luke i. 6.

x. 39. John viii.
31, 32. Acts ii.
42. xvii. 11, 12.
Jam. i. 22—25.

c i. 35. iii. 13—18.
John iii. 16, 36.
xiv. 6. Phil. iii.
8, 9. Col. iii. 8.

* Heb. bring forth.
d xii. 2. Eph. i. 6.

Heb. ii. 3. x. 29.
John xv. 23, 24.

1 Cor. xvi. 22.

2 Matt. xvi. 18.

1 Cor. iii. 9—15.
Eph. ii. 21, 22.
1 Tim. iii. 15.

Heb. iii. 3—6.
1 Pet. ii. 5, 6.

b 1 Kings vii. 2,
3, 6, 21. Gal. ii.
9. Rev. iii. 12.

c Is. xxv. 6. Matt.
xxii. 4. 1 Cor.
v. 7, 8.

* Heb. killing.
Gen. xliii. 16.

Marg.
d 5. Luke xiv. 17.

e Matt. xxii. 3, 4.
9. Luke xi. 49.

xiv. 17. 21—23.
Rom. x. 15.

2 Cor. v. 20, 21.

f 14. i. 20—23.
viii. 1, 2. John
viii. 37. xviii. 20.

g 16. i. 22. viii. 5.
Ps. xix. 7. cxix.
130. Matt. xi.
25. Rev. iii. 17,
18. xxii. 17.

h 2. 17. Ps. xxii.
26, 29. Cant. v.
1. Is. lv. 1—3.

Jer. xxxi. 12—
14. Matt. xxvi.
26—28. John vi.
27, 49—58.

i iv. 14, 15. xiii.
20. Ps. xxvi. 4
—6. xlv. 10.

cxix. 115. Acts
ii. 40. 2 Cor. vi.
17. Rev. xviii.
4.

k iv. 11. x. 17.
Matt. vii. 12, 14.
Luke xiii. 24.

l xv. 12. Gen. xix. 8, 9.

1 Kings xviii. 17. xxi. 20. xxii. 24, 27.

2 Chr. xxiv. 20—22. xxv. 15, 16. xxxvi. 16.

Num. xiv. 6—10. 1 Kings xxii. 8. Matt. vii. 6. xv. 14. Heb. vi.

4—8. n xiii. 18. xxviii. 23. Lev. xix. 17. 2 Sam. xii. 7—14.

1 Kings i. 23, 32. Ps. cxli. 5. Gal. ii. 11—14. 2 Pet. iii. 15, 16.

i. 5. xxv. 12. Matt. xiii. 11, 12. 2 Pet. iii. 18. 1 John ii. 20,

21. v. 13.

depth:

28 When he established the
clouds above: when he strengthen-
ed the fountains of the deep:

29 When he gave to the sea his
decree, that the waters should not
pass his commandment: when he
appointed the foundations of the
earth:

30 Then I was by him, as one
brought up with him: and I was
daily his delight, rejoicing always
before him;

31 Rejoicing in the habitable part
of his earth; and my delights
were with the sons of men.

32 Now therefore hearken unto
me, O ye children. for blessed
are they that keep my ways.

33 Hear instruction, and be
wise, and refuse it not

34 Blessed is the man that hear-
eth me, watching daily at my
gates, waiting at the posts of my
doors.

35 For whoso findeth me find-
eth life, and shall obtain favour
of the LORD

36 But he that sinneth against
me wrongeth his own soul: all
they that hate me love death.

e i. 31. John iii. 19, 20. Acts xiii. 46.

f v. 11, 12, 22, 23. Ez. xviii. 31. xxxiii. 11.

1 Cor. xvi. 22.

CHAP. IX.

The feast and invitations of Wisdom, 1—6. The
different reception given them, instructions
to those who publish them; and the contrary
end of the wise and scornful, 7—12. The foolish
woman's feast and invitations, and the doom
of her guests, 13—18.

WISDOM hath builded her
house, she hath hewn out her
seven pillars:

2 She hath killed her beasts;
she hath mingled her wine; she
hath also furnished her table.

3 She hath sent forth her mai-
dens: she crieth upon the highest
places of the city,

4 Whoso is simple, let him turn
in hither: as for him that wanteth
understanding, she saith to him,

5 Come, eat of my bread, and
drink of the wine which I have
mingled.

6 Forsake the foolish, and live;
and go in the way of understand-
ing.

7 He that reproveth a scorner
getteth to himself shame; and he
that rebuketh a wicked man get-
teth himself a blot.

8 Reprove not a scorner, lest
he hate thee: rebuke a wise man,
and he will love thee.

9 Give instruction to a wise
man, and he will be yet wiser:
teach a just man, and he will in-
crease in learning.

1 Kings xviii. 17. xxi. 20. xxii. 24, 27.

2 Chr. xxiv. 20—22. xxv. 15, 16. xxxvi. 16.

Num. xiv. 6—10. 1 Kings xxii. 8. Matt. vii. 6. xv. 14. Heb. vi.

4—8. n xiii. 18. xxviii. 23. Lev. xix. 17. 2 Sam. xii. 7—14.

1 Kings i. 23, 32. Ps. cxli. 5. Gal. ii. 11—14. 2 Pet. iii. 15, 16.

i. 5. xxv. 12. Matt. xiii. 11, 12. 2 Pet. iii. 18. 1 John ii. 20,

21. v. 13.

10 The fear of the LORD is the
beginning of wisdom; and the
knowledge of the Holy is under-
standing.

11 For by me thy days shall be
multiplied, and the years of thy
life shall be increased.

12 If thou be wise, thou shalt
be wise for thyself: but if thou
scornest, thou alone shalt bear it.

13 A foolish woman is clam-
orous; she is simple, and know-
eth nothing.

14 For she sitteth at the door
of her house, on a seat in the
high places of the city,

15 To call passengers who go
right on their ways:

16 Whoso is simple, let him
turn in hither: and as for him that
wanteth understanding, she saith
to him,

17 Stolen waters are sweet, and
bread eaten in secret is pleasant.

18 But he knoweth not that
the dead are there: and that her
guests are in the depths of hell.

CHAP. X.

Miscellaneous maxims, chiefly recommending
righteousness, piety, industry, and the go-
vernment of the tongue and improvement of
the gift of speech, 1—32.

THE Proverbs of Solomon.

A wise son maketh a glad
father: but a foolish son is the hea-
viness of his mother.

2 Treasures of wickedness pro-
fit nothing: but righteousness
delivereth from death.

3 The LORD will not suffer the
soul of the righteous to famish:
but he casteth away the sub-
stance of the wicked.

4 He becometh poor that deal-
eth with a slack hand: but the
hand of the diligent maketh rich.

5 He that gathereth in summer
is a wise son; but he that sleepeth
in harvest is a son that causeth
shame.

6 Blessings are upon the head
of the just; but violence covereth
the mouth of the wicked.

7 The memory of the just is
blessed: but the name of the
wicked shall rot.

8 The wise in heart will re-
ceive commandments: but a
prating fool shall fall.

9 He that walketh uprightly
walketh surely: but he that per-
verteth his ways shall be known.

10 He that winketh with the
eye causeth sorrow: but a prating
fool shall fall.

11 Esth. vii. 8. Ps. cvii. 42.

Rom. iii. 19. n 1 Kings xi. 36. 2 Kings xix. 34. 2 Chr.

xxiv. 16. Ps. cxii. 6. Mark xiv. 9. Luke i. 48. o Job

xviii. 17. xxviii. 23. Ps. ix. 5, 6. cix. 13, 15. Ec. viii. 10. Jer.

xviii. 13. p i. 5. ix. 9. xii. 1. xiv. 8. Ps. cxix. 34. Jam. iii.

13. q 10. xii. 13. xiii. 3. xiv. 23. r xxviii. 18.

Ps. xxv. 21. xxvi. 11, 12. lxxxiv. 11. Is. xxxiii. 15, 16. Gal. ii.

13, 14. s xvii. 20. Luke xii. 1, 2. 1 Cor. iv. 5. t vi. 13.

Job xv. 12. Ps. xxxv. 19. u 8. xviii. 6, 7, 21. † Heb. be

beaten. 3 John 10.

i. 7. Job xxviii.

28. Ps. cxi. 10.

Ec. xii. 13.

q ii. 5. xxx. 3.

1 Chr. xxviii. 9.

Matt. xi. 27.

John xvii. 3.

1 John v. 20.

r iii. 2. 16. x. 27.

Deut. vi. 2.

s xvi. 26. Job xxii.

2, 3. 21. xxxv.

6, 7. Is. xxviii.

22. 2 Pet. iii. 3.

4. 16.

t vii. 11. xxi. 9.

19. 1 Tim. vi. 4.

Marg.

u vii. 10—12.

x 3.

y vii. 13—15. 25

—27. xxiii. 27,

28.

z 4.

a xx. 17. xxiii.

31, 32. Gen. iii.

6. Rom. vii. 8.

Jam. i. 14, 15.

* Heb. of secreties.

vii. 18—20. xxx.

20. 2 Kings v.

24—27. Eph. v.

12.

b i. 7. Ps. lxxxii.

5. 2 Pet. iii. 5.

c ii. 18, 19. v. 5.

vi. 26. vii. 27.

a i. 1. xxv. 1.

1 Kings iv. 32.

Ec. xii. 9.

b xv. 20. xvii. 21.

25. xix. 13. xxiii.

15, 16. 24, 25.

xxix. 3. 15. Ec.

ii. 19.

c xi. 4. Ps. xlix.

6—10. Is. x. 2,

3. Zeph. i. 18.

Luke xii. 15—

21. xvi. 22, 23.

Rom. ii. 5. Jam.

v. 1—3.

d xii. 38. Dan. iv.

27. Rom. v. 21.

e Job v. 20. Ps. x.

14. xxxiii. 19.

xxiv. 9, 10.

xxvii. 3. 19.

25. Is. xxxiii. 16.

Matt. vi. 30—

33. Luke xii. 22

—24. Heb. xiii.

5, 6.

f Job xx. 5—8. 15.

20—22. 28. Hab.

ii. 6—8. Zeph.

i. 18.

* Or, the wicked

for their wick-

edness. xiv. 32.

g xii. 24. xix. 15.

24. xx. 4. 13.

xxiv. 30—34.

Ec. x. 18. John

vi. 27. Heb. vi.

11, 12. 2 Pet. i.

5—10.

h xiii. 4. xxi. 5.

1 Cor. xv. 58.

i vi. 8. xxx. 25.

Is. lv. 6, 7.

k xii. 4. xvii. 2.

xix. 26.

l xi. 26. xxiv. 25.

xxviii. 20. Deut.

xxviii. 2. Job

xxix. 13. 2 Tim. i.

16—18.

m 11. Esth. vii. 8.

Ps. cvii. 42.

n 1 Kings xi. 36.

2 Kings xix. 34.

2 Chr.

xxiv. 16. Ps. cxii.

6. Mark xiv. 9.

Luke i. 48.

o Job

xviii. 17. xxviii.

23. Ps. ix. 5, 6.

cix. 13, 15.

Ec. viii. 10. Jer.

xviii. 13.

p i. 5. ix. 9. xii.

1. xiv. 8. Ps. cxix.

34. Jam. iii.

13.

q 10. xii. 13. xiii.

3. xiv. 23.

* Heb. a foot of lips.

Ec. x. 12.

† Heb. be beaten.

xviii. 6, 7.

r xxviii. 18.

Ps. xxv. 21. xxvi.

11, 12. lxxxiv. 11.

Is. xxxiii. 15, 16.

Gal. ii.

13, 14

31. 32. xiii. 14. xv. 7. xvi. 22—24. xviii. 4. xx. 15. Ps. xxxvii. 30, 31. Eph. iv. 29.

6. Ec. x. 12—14. Matt. xii. 34—37. Jam. iii. 5—8.

xv. 18. xvi. 27. xxviii. 25. xxix. 22. Jam. iv. 1.

xvii. 9. 1 Cor. xiii. 4. Jam. v. 20. 1 Pet. iv. 8.

11. 21. xv. 7. 23. xx. 15. Ec. x. 12. Is. l. 4. Luke iv. 22.

10. vii. 22. xvii. 10. xxviii. 3. xxviii. 22. Ps. xxxii. 9.

Heb. heart. vi. 32. Marg.

i. 5. ix. 9. xviii. 1. 15. xix. 8. Matt. xiii. 44. 32. 2 Cor. iv. 6, 7.

8. 10. xiii. 3. xviii. 7. xxi. 23.

xviii. 11. Job xxxi. 24, 25. Ps. lii. 7. Ec. vii. 12. Jer. ix. 23. Luke xii. 19. 1 Tim. vi. 17.

xiv. 20. xiv. 7. xxii. 22, 23. Mic. ii. 1, 2.

xi. 30. Is. iii. 10. 11. John vi. 27. 1 Cor. xv. 58. Gal. vi. 7—9. Heb. vi. 10.

i. Matt. vi. 17, 18. xii. 33, 34. xv. 19. Rom. vi. 23. 2. Tim. ii. 17. 18. iii. 13.

k. i. 2. 18. iv. 4. 13. xii. 1. xiii. 17—19. Matt. vii. 24—27. Luke xi. 28. Heb. iii. 1. 25. 26. 30. v. 12. xv. 10. xix. 1. 2 Chr. xxx. 16. Heb. xii. 25.

Or, cometh to err. Ec. v. 6.

m. xvi. 24—26. 1 Sam. xviii. 21. 22. 29. 2 Sam. iii. 27. xi. 9—15. xiii. 23—29. xx. 9, 10. Ps. v. 9. xii. 3. iv. 21. Luke xx. 20, 21.

n. Ps. xv. 3. l. 20. ci. 5.

o. Ec. v. 3. x. 13. 14. Jam. iii. 2.

p. xvii. 27, 28. Ps. xxxix. 1. Jam. i. 19.

q. xii. 18. xv. 4. xvi. 12. xvi. 11. 12. Matt. xii. 35.

r. xiii. 7. Gen. strength to the upright: m. but de- vi. 5. viii. 21. Jer. vii. 9. Matt. xii. 33. s. xii. 18. xv. 4. 14. Job iv. 3. 4. xiii. 12. xvii. 21, 22. Ps. xxxvii. 30. Ec. xii. 9. 10. Jer. iii. 13. xv. 16. John xxi. 15—17. 1 Pet. v. 2. t. i. 29. 31. v. 12. Hos. iv. 6. Matt. xii. 19. John iii. 19, 20. Rom. i. 28.

† Heb. heart. xvii. 16. u. Gen. xii. 2. xiv. 23. xiv. 35. xvi. 12. Deut. viii. 17, 18. 1 Sam. ii. 7, 9. Ps. ciii. 38. ciii. 7, 8. s. xx. 21. xxviii. 22. Josh. vi. 19. vii. 1, 8. 1 Kings xix. 21. 2 Kings 26. 27. Job xviii. 8, 9. Hab. ii. 6—12. Zech. v. 4. Jam. v. 1—5. y. xiv. 9. xv. 21. xvi. 18, 19. Ec. xi. 9.

z. Job vi. 25. xv. 21. Heb. x. 27. a. Ps. xli. 2. xxviii. 4. c. vi. 27. Job xxviii. 10—21. Ps. xxxvii. 9, 10. lxxviii. 18—20. Is. xl. 24. e. 30. Ps. xv. 5. Matt. vii. 24, 25. xvi. 18. Eph. ii. 20. 1 Tim. vi. 19. 2 Tim. ii. 10. d. xvi. 18. 20. e. Is. lxxv. 5. f. Matt. xxv. 26. Rom. vii. 11. Heb. vi. 12. g. m. 2. 16. ix. 11. Ps. xvi. 4. xxiv. 11—13. xli. 16. h. Heb. add- eth. h. Job xv. 32, 33. xiii. 15, 16. Ps. lx. 23. Ec. vii. 17. Jer. vii. 11. Luke xii. 30. i. Ps. xvi. 9. lxxviii. 24—26. Rom. v. 2. vii. 12. xv. 13. 2 Thes. ii. 16. k. xi. 3. xiv. 32. Job vii. 12. xi. 20. Ps. cxi. 10. Luke xii. 23—24. l. Ps. lxxviii. 7. Is. xl. 31. Zech. x. 12. Phil. iv. 13. m. xxi. 15. Job xxi. 1. Ps. i. 6. xxxvii. 13. xxxviii. 20. Job. 7. Matt. vii. 22, 23. Luke xiii. 26. 27. Rom. ix. 9.

11 The ^a mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: ^b but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

12 ^a Hatred stirreth up strifes: but ^a love covereth all sins.

13 In ^b the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but ^c a rod is for the back of him that is void of ^d understanding.

14 Wise men ^d lay up know- ledge: but ^e the mouth of the fool- ish is near destruction.

15 The ^f rich man's wealth is his strong city: ^g the destruction of the poor is their poverty.

16 The ^h labour of the righteous tendeth to life: ⁱ the fruit of the wicked to sin.

17 He is in ^k the way of life that keepeth instruction; but ^l he that refuseth reproof ^m erreth.

18 He ⁿ that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he ^o that uttereth a slander, is a fool.

19 In ^p the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: ^q but he that refraineth his lips is wise.

20 The ^r tongue of the just is as choice silver: ^s the heart of the wicked is little worth.

21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but ^t fools die for want of ^u wisdom.

22 The blessing of the LORD, ^v it maketh rich, and ^w he addeth no sorrow with it.

23 It is ^y as sport to a fool to do mischief: but a man of understand- ing hath wisdom.

24 The ^z fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but ^a the de- sire of the righteous shall be grant- ed.

25 As ^b the whirlwind passeth, so is the wicked no more: but the righteous is ^c an everlasting founda- tion.

26 As ^d vinegar to the teeth, and ^e as smoke to the eyes, ^f so is the sluggard to them that send him.

27 The ^g fear of the LORD ^h pro- longeth days: but ⁱ the years of the wicked shall be shortened.

28 The ^j hope of the righteous shall be gladness: ^k but the expec- tation of the wicked shall perish.

29 The ^l way of the LORD is strength to the upright: ^m but de-

struction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

30 The righteous shall ⁿ never be removed: but ^o the wicked shall not inhabit the earth.

31 The ^p mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but ^q the froward tongue shall be cut out.

32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: ^r but the mouth of the wicked speaketh ^s frowardness.

† Ec. xii. 10. Dan. iv. 27. s. xi. 11. xii. 6, 18. —8. † Heb. frowardnesses.

CHAP. XI.

Maxims of wisdom, chiefly contrasting honesty, humility, faithfulness, and liberality, with the opposite vices, 1—31.

^a A FALSE balance is a homi- nation to the LORD: but [†] a just weight is his delight.

2 When ^b pride cometh, then cometh shame: ^c but with the lowly is wisdom.

3 ^d The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but ^e the per- verseness of transgressors shall de- stroy them.

4 ^f Riches profit not in the day of wrath: ^g but righteousness delivereth from death.

5 The righteousness of the per- fect shall ^h direct his way: ⁱ but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.

6 The ^j righteousness of the up- right shall deliver them: but ^k transgressors shall be taken in their own naughtiness.

7 When a wicked man dieth, ^l his expectations shall perish: and the hope of unjust men perisheth.

8 The ^m righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead.

9 An ⁿ hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but ^o through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

10 When ^p it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth: and ^q when the wicked perish, there is shouting.

11 By ^r the blessing of the up- right the city is exalted: but ^s it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.

12 He ^t that is [†] void of wisdom despoiseth his neighbour: but ^u a man of understanding holdeth his peace.

13 ^v A tale-bearer ^w revealeth secrets: but ^x he that is of a faith- ful spirit concealeth the matter.

14 Where ^y no counsel is, the people fall: but in the multitude of counsellors there is safety.

15 He ^z that is surety for a ii. 21, 27. p. xxviii. 12, 28. Job vii. 15, 16. Judg. v. 31. Job xxviii. 24. Ps. lxxviii. 14, 24. Rom. vi. 1—7. r. xxix. 8. Gen. xli. 38—42. xlv. 9. s. Chr. xxviii. 20—22. Job xxviii. 30. Ec. ix. 15. t. 1 Sam. x. 1. Eccl. i. 15—17. u. 1 Eccl. i. 15. v. 6. t. Judg. ix. 27—28. Neh. vi. 7—9. Ps. cxxviii. 7, 4. Luke xvi. 14. Job vi. 4—52. † Heb. a creature of heart. u. x. 19. 1 Sam. x. 27. 2 Kings xviii. 20. 1 Pet. i. 23. • Heb. He that walketh being a tale-bearer. xx. 1. Job xxi. 16. s. xxv. 9. xxvi. 20—22. Neh. vi. 17—19. y. xiv. 5. Job ii. 14, 20. Jer. xxviii. 23. z. xvi. 22. xxv. 6. 1 Kings vii. 6—16. Is. xix. 12—14. Job xv. 6, 8. m. vi. 1—5. xvii. 18. xx. 16. xlii. 26, 27.

25. Ps. xvi. 8. xxviii. 28, 29. cxli. 6. cxv. 1. Rom. viii. 35—39. 2 Pet. i. 10, 11.

o. Ps. xxxvii. 9, 10. 22. lii. 5. Ez. xxxiii. 24—26. Mic. ii. 9, 10. Matt. xxi. 41.

p. 11. 13. 20, 21. Ps. xxxviii. 30.

q. Ps. xxxi. 13. lxxii. 11. cxx. 3, 4.

xx. 2. 28. xviii. 6.

xx. 10, 23. Lev. xix. 35, 36. Deut. xxv. 13—16. Hos. xii. 7. Am. vii. 5, 6. Mic. vi. 10, 11.

• Heb. balances of deceit.

† Heb. a perfect stone. xvi. 11. Ez. xiv. 10—12. iii. 34, 35. xvi. 18, 19. xviii. 12. Dan. iv. 30—32. Luke xiv. 8—11. xviii. 14.

c. xv. 23. 1 Cor. viii. 1, 2.

d. 5. xiii. 6. Ps. xxv. 21. xxvi. 1. John vii. 17.

e. xxi. 7. xxviii. 18. Ec. vii. 17. Is. i. 28.

f. x. 2. Job xxviii. 18, 19. Ps. xli. 6—8. Ez. vii. 19. Zeph. i. 18. Matt. xvi. 26. Luke xii. 20.

g. xli. 28. Rom. v. 17. 1 Tim. iv. 8.

• Heb. rectify.

h. 3. i. 31. 32. v. 22. 2 Sam. xvii. 23. Est. vii. 2—10. Ps. ix. 15, 16. Matt. xxvii. 4, 8.

i. Gen. xxx. 38. xxvi. 37. 1 Sam. xii. 3, 4.

k. 1 Kings ii. 32, 33, 44. Ps. vii. 16. Ec. x. 8.

l. x. 28. xiv. 32. Ex. xv. 9, 10. Job vii. 13, 14. Job xx. Ps. cxxvi. 4. Ez. xxviii. 9. Luke xii. 20, 26.

m. xvi. 18. Est. vii. 19, 20. Is. xlii. 4. Dan. vi. 27, 21.

n. 1 Kings xii. 18—22. xvi. 6, 20—24. Job xxviii. 30, cxxiv. 12, 20. 21. Matt. vii. 15. xv. 6—11. Acts xx. 30. 2 Cor. xi. 13—15. 2 Thes. ii. 8—13. 1 Tim. iv. 1—3. 2 Pet. ii. 1—5.

o. Is. 10—19. iv. 5, 6. v. 20, 24. Mark x. 14. 23, 24. Eph. vi. 13, 14. 1 Cor. x. 15—17. 1 John i. 1. q. x. 1. 1. Rom. vi. 1—7. r. xxix. 8. Gen. xli. 38—42. xlv. 9. s. Chr. xxviii. 20—22. Job xxviii. 30. Ec. ix. 15. t. 1 Sam. x. 1. Eccl. i. 15—17. u. 1 Eccl. i. 15. v. 6. t. Judg. ix. 27—28. Neh. vi. 7—9. Ps. cxxviii. 7, 4. Luke xvi. 14. Job vi. 4—52. † Heb. a creature of heart. u. x. 19. 1 Sam. x. 27. 2 Kings xviii. 20. 1 Pet. i. 23. • Heb. He that walketh being a tale-bearer. xx. 1. Job xxi. 16. s. xxv. 9. xxvi. 20—22. Neh. vi. 17—19. y. xiv. 5. Job ii. 14, 20. Jer. xxviii. 23. z. xvi. 22. xxv. 6. 1 Kings vii. 6—16. Is. xix. 12—14. Job xv. 6, 8. m. vi. 1—5. xvii. 18. xx. 16. xlii. 26, 27.

† Heb. *be sore broken.* stranger shall † smart *for it*: and he that hateth † suretyship is sure.

† Heb. *those that strike hands.* 16 A ^b gracious woman retaineth honour: ^c and strong men retain riches.

^b xxxi. 30, 31. 1 Sam. xxv. 32, 33. 2 Sam. xx. 16—22. Esth. ix. 25. Matt. xxvi. 13. Luke viii. 3. x. 42. xxi. 2—4. Acts ix. 39. xvi. 14, 15. Rom. xvi. 2—4. 6. 2 John 1.

17 The ^d merciful man doeth good to his own soul: ^e but *he that is cruel* troubleth his own flesh.

18 The ^f wicked worketh a deceitful work: ^g but to him that soweth righteousness *shall be* a sure reward.

^c Luke xi. 21, 22.

^d Ps. vii. 1—4. cxii. 9. Is. xxxii. 7, 8. lviii. 2. lvi. 7—12. Dan. iv. 27. Matt. v. 7. vi. 14, 15. xxv. 34—40. Luke vi. 38. 2 Cor. ix. 6—14. Phil. iv. 17.

19 As ^h righteousness *tendeth* to life: so ⁱ he that pursueth evil *pursueth* it to his own death.

20 They that are ^k of a froward heart *are* abomination to the LORD: but *such as are* ^l upright in *their* way *are* his delight.

21 Though ^m hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but ⁿ the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.

^e xv. 27. Job xx. 19—23. Ec. iv. 8. Jam. ii. 13. v. 1—5.

22 As ^o a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so *is* a fair woman, which ^p is without discretion.

^f i. 18. v. 22. Job xxxvii. 13—23. Ec. x. 8. Is. lxv. 5—8. Eph. iv. 22.

23 The ^q desire of the righteous *is* only good: but ^r the expectation of the wicked *is* wrath.

^g xxii. 8. Ps. cxvii. 5, 6. Hos. x. 12, 13. Gal. vi. 8, 9. Jam. iii. 18.

24 There is ^s that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and *there is* that withholdeth more than is meet, ^t but *it tendeth* to poverty.

^h 4. x. 16. xii. 28. xix. 23. Acts x. 35. 1 John iii. 7, 10.

25 ^u The ^{*} liberal soul shall be made fat: and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.

ⁱ i. 16—19. vii. 22, 23. viii. 36. Rom. ii. 8, 9.

26 He ^v that withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him: but ^w blessing *shall be* upon the head of him that selleth it.

^k vi. 14. 16—19. viii. 13. Ps. xviii. 25, 26.

27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: but ^y he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.

^l ii. 7. xv. 8. xvi. 17. xxi. 29. Ps. xi. 7. li. 6. xxi. 5. Ex. xxiii. 2.

28 He ^z that trusteth in his riches shall fall: ^a but the righteous shall flourish ^b as a branch.

ⁿ xiii. 22. Gen. xvii. 7, 8. Ps. xxxvii. 26. cxii. 1, 2. Jer. xxxii. 39. Acts ii. 39.

29 He ^c that troubleth his own house shall ^d inherit the wind: and the fool *shall be* servant to the wise of heart.

^o xxxi. 30. Ez. xvi. 15, &c. Nah. iii. 4—6. 1 Pet. iii. 3, 4. 2 Pet. ii. 22.

30 The ^e fruit of the righteous *is* a tree of life: ^f and he that ^g winneth souls *is* wise.

^p Ps. x. 17. xxvii. 4. xxxvii. 7, 8. cxix. 5, 10. Is. xxvi. 9. Jer. xvii. 16. Matt. v. 6.

31 Behold, ^h the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner.

^q 7. x. 28. Rom. ii. 8, 9. Heb. x. 27.

^r 18. xix. 17. xxviii. 8. Deut. xv. 10. Ps. cxii. 9. Ec. xi. 1, 2, 6. Luke vi. 38. Acts xi. 29, 30. 2 Cor. ix. 6—11. s. Hag. i. 6, 9—11. ii. 16—19. t. xxvii. 27. Job xxix. 13—18. xxxi. 16—20. Is. xxxii. 8. lviii. 7—11. Matt. v. 7. xxv. 34, 35. u. Heb. *soul of blessing.*

^s Am. viii. 4—6. x. Job xxix. 13. y. xvii. 11. Esth. vii. 10. Ps. vii. 15, 16. ix. 15, 16. x. 2. lvi. 6. z. x. 15. Deut. viii. 12—14. Job xxxi. 24, 25. Ps. li. 7. lxxii. 10. Mark x. 24. Luke xii. 20. 1 Tim. vi. 17. a. Ps. i. 3. lii. 8. xcii. 12—14. Is. lx. 21. Jer. xvii. 8. b. Gen. xxxiv. 30. Josh. vii. 24, 25. 1 Sam. xxv. 3. 17, 38. Hab. ii. 9, 10. c. Ec. v. 16. Hos. vii. 7. d. iii. 18. xv. 4. e. Dan. xii. 3. John iv. 36. 1 Cor. ix. 19—23. 1 Thes. ii. 19. Jam. v. 20. f. Heb. *taketh.* Luke v. 9, 10. g. 2 Sam. vii. 14, 15. xii. 9—12. 1 Kings xiii. 24. Jer. xxv. 29. 1 Cor. xi. 30—32. 1 Pet. iv. 17, 18.

CHAP. XII.

Maxims of wisdom, distinguishing the righteous from the wicked, by their thoughts, words, and works; noting the different event of their conduct; and teaching discretion both in temporal and spiritual things, 1—28.

WHOSO ^a loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but ^b he that hateth reproof *is* brutish.

2 A ^c good man obtaineth favour of the LORD: but ^d a man of wicked devices will he condemn.

3 A man ^e shall not be established by wickedness: but ^f the root of the righteous shall not be moved.

4 A ^g virtuous woman *is* a crown to her husband: but ^h she that maketh ashamed *is* ⁱ as rottenness in his bones.

5 The ^k thoughts of the righteous *are* right: but ^l the counsels of the wicked *are* deceit.

6 The ^m words of the wicked *are* to lie in wait for blood: but ⁿ the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.

7 The ^o wicked are overthrown, and *are* not: but ^p the house of the righteous shall stand.

8 A man shall be ^q commended according to his wisdom: but ^r he that is ^{*} of a perverse heart shall be despised.

9 He that *is* ^s despised, and hath a servant, *is* better than he that honoureth himself, and lacketh bread.

10 A ^t righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: ^u but the [†] tender mercies of the wicked *are* cruel.

11 He that ^v tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread: but ^w he that followeth vain *persons is* ^z void of understanding.

12 The wicked ^a desireth the [†] net of *evil men*: but ^b the root of the righteous yieldeth *fruit*.

13 The ^c wicked [§] is ^e snared by the transgression of *his* lips: ^d but the just shall come out of trouble.

14 A man shall be ^e satisfied with good by the fruit of *his* mouth: ^f and the recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.

15 The ^g way of a fool *is* right in his own eyes: ^h but he that hearkeneth unto counsel *is* wise.

16 A ⁱ fool's wrath *is* ^{*} presently known: ^k but a prudent man covereth shame.

17 He ^l that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: ^m but a false witness deceit.

28—32. Deut. xxv. 4. Jon. iv. 11. u. Gen. xxxvii. 26—28. Judg. i. 7. 1 Sam. xi. 2. John xix. 31, 32. Jam. ii. 13—16. † Or. *barrels.* 1 John iii. 17. x. xiii. 23. xiv. 4, 23. xxvii. 27. xxviii. 19. Gen. iii. 19. Eph. iv. 28. 1 Thes. iv. 11, 12. 2 Thes. iii. 8. y. i. 10. &c. iv. 14, 15. ix. 6. xiii. 20. Judg. ix. 4. Ps. xxvi. 4. Tit. i. 10, 11. z. vi. 32. vii. 7. ix. 13, 16. a. i. 17—19. xxix. 5, 6. Ps. ix. 15. x. 9. Jer. v. 26—28. Mic. vii. 2. Hab. i. 15—17. f. Or. *fortress.* x. 15. b. Ps. i. 3. Is. xxxvii. 6, 7. xxxviii. 31. Jer. xvii. 7, 8. Luke viii. 13—15. John xv. 5. 16. Rom. vi. 22. g. Heb. *snare of the wicked is in the transgression, &c.* c. vi. 2. xv. 24. xxviii. 5, 6. 1 Kings ii. 23. Ps. v. 6. lxxiv. 8. Dan. vi. 24. Matt. xxvii. 25. d. xi. 8. Gen. xlviii. 16. 2 Sam. iv. 9. Ps. xxxiv. 19. Ec. vii. 18. Rom. viii. 35—37. 2 Pet. ii. 9. e. xiii. 2. xviii. 20, 21. Ps. lxxiii. 5. f. Is. iii. 10, 11. Matt. x. 41, 42. xvi. 27. 2 Thes. i. 6, 7. Heb. ii. 2. xi. 26. g. iii. 7. xiv. 16. xvi. 2, 25. xxvi. 12, 16. xxviii. 11. xxx. 12. Luke xviii. 11. Gal. vi. 3. h. i. 5. ix. 9. xix. 20. Ec. iv. 13. Jer. xxxviii. 15, &c. i. xxv. 28. xxix. 11. 1 Sam. xx. 30—34. 1 Kings xix. 1, 2. Heb. *in that day.* k. x. 12. xvi. 22. xxi. 9. xix. 11. Jam. i. 19. l. xiv. 5, 25. 1 Sam. xxii. 14, 15. m. vi. 19. xix. 5, 28. xxi. 28. xxiv. 28. Matt. xvi. 19. xxvi. 59. Acts vi. 13. 1 Pet. iii. 16.

ii. 10, 11. viii. 17. 32. xviii. 1. Ps. cxix. 27, 97—100. 2 Thes. ii. 10.

v. 12, 13. ix. 7, 8. Ps. xxxii. 9. xcii. 6. Is. i. 3. e. viii. 35. Ps. cxii. 5. Acts xi. 24. Rom. v. 7.

d. i. 31. vi. 18. Ps. ix. 15. Is. xxxii. 5—7.

x. 25. Job v. 3—5. xv. 29. xx. 5—9. xxvii. 16—18.

f. 12. Ps. xv. 5. cxxv. 1, 2. Eph. iii. 17. Col. ii. 7.

g. xiv. 1. xix. 13, 14. xxxi. 10, 25. 1 Cor. xi. 11.

h. xxi. 9, 19. xxvii. 15, 16.

i. xiv. 30. Hab. iii. 16.

k. xi. 23. xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 13. cxxxix. 23. Is. lv. 7. Jer. iv. 14.

l. Ps. xii. 2, 3. xxxvi. 2—4. xli. 6, 7. xli. 1—3. Matt. ii. 3—8. 16. xxvi. 4. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 2 Cor. iv. 2.

m. i. 11—19. 2 Sam. xvii. 1—4. Is. lix. 7. Jer. v. 26. Mic. vii. 2, 3. Acts xiii. 12. 15. xxv. 3.

n. xiv. 3. Esth. iv. 7—14. vii. 4—6.

o. xi. 21. xiv. 11. xv. 25. Esth. ix. 6—10. 14. Job v. 3, 4. xi. 20. xviii. 15—20. xxvii. 18—23. Ps. xxxvii. 10. 35, 36. lxxiii. 18, 19.

p. xiv. 1. xxiv. 3, 4. 2 Sam. vii. 16. 26. Matt. viii. 24—27.

q. Gen. xli. 39. 1 Sam. xvi. 18. xviii. 30. Ec. viii. 1. Luke xii. 42—44. xvi. 8. 1 Cor. iii. 10—15. iv. 5, 2 Cor. x. 18. r. i. 26. iii. 35. v. 23. 1 Sam. xiii. 13. xxv. 17. Ps. cxxvii. 18. Dan. xii. 2. Mal. ii. 8, 9. Matt. xxvii. 4, 5. Acts xii. 23. Heb. *perverse of heart.*

s. xii. 7. Luke xiv. 11.

t. Gen. xxxiii. 13, 14. Num. xxii. 26—28. u. Gen. xxxvii. 26—28. Judg. i. 7. 1 Sam. xi. 2. John xix. 31, 32. Jam. ii. 13—16. x. xiii. 23. xiv. 4, 23. xxvii. 27. xxviii. 19. Gen. iii. 19. Eph. iv. 28. 1 Thes. iv. 11, 12. 2 Thes. iii. 8. y. i. 10. &c. iv. 14, 15. ix. 6. xiii. 20. Judg. ix. 4. Ps. xxvi. 4. Tit. i. 10, 11. z. vi. 32. vii. 7. ix. 13, 16. a. i. 17—19. xxix. 5, 6. Ps. ix. 15. x. 9. Jer. v. 26—28. Mic. vii. 2. Hab. i. 15—17. f. Or. *fortress.* x. 15. b. Ps. i. 3. Is. xxxvii. 6, 7. xxxviii. 31. Jer. xvii. 7, 8. Luke viii. 13—15. John xv. 5. 16. Rom. vi. 22. g. Heb. *snare of the wicked is in the transgression, &c.* c. vi. 2. xv. 24. xxviii. 5, 6. 1 Kings ii. 23. Ps. v. 6. lxxiv. 8. Dan. vi. 24. Matt. xxvii. 25. d. xi. 8. Gen. xlviii. 16. 2 Sam. iv. 9. Ps. xxxiv. 19. Ec. vii. 18. Rom. viii. 35—37. 2 Pet. ii. 9. e. xiii. 2. xviii. 20, 21. Ps. lxxiii. 5. f. Is. iii. 10, 11. Matt. x. 41, 42. xvi. 27. 2 Thes. i. 6, 7. Heb. ii. 2. xi. 26. g. iii. 7. xiv. 16. xvi. 2, 25. xxvi. 12, 16. xxviii. 11. xxx. 12. Luke xviii. 11. Gal. vi. 3. h. i. 5. ix. 9. xix. 20. Ec. iv. 13. Jer. xxxviii. 15, &c. i. xxv. 28. xxix. 11. 1 Sam. xx. 30—34. 1 Kings xix. 1, 2. Heb. *in that day.* k. x. 12. xvi. 22. xxi. 9. xix. 11. Jam. i. 19. l. xiv. 5, 25. 1 Sam. xxii. 14, 15. m. vi. 19. xix. 5, 28. xxi. 28. xxiv. 28. Matt. xvi. 19. xxvi. 59. Acts vi. 13. 1 Pet. iii. 16.

xxv. 18. Ps. lii. 2. lvi. 4. lix. 7. lxi. 3. Jam. iii. 6-8.

x. 20. 21. xiii. 17. xv. 7. xvi. 24. Dan. xiii. 33. Rev. xxi. 2.

Zech. i. 4-6. Matt. xiv. 35.

xix. 9. Job xx. 5. Ps. lii. 5. Acts v. 3-10.

12. xvi. 24-26. Jer. xviii. 16. Mark vii. 21. 22. xii. 14-17. Rom. i. 29.

Isa. ix. 6. 7. Zech. vi. 13. Matt. v. 9. Heb. xii. 14. 1 Pet. iii. 9-13.

Rom. viii. 28. 1 Cor. iii. 22. 23. 2 Cor. iv. 17.

i. 31. xiv. 14. Jer. xiii. 12-14. Hab. ii. 16. Rev. xviii. 6.

x. 16. 17. Ps. v. 6. Isa. ix. 15. Ez. xiii. 19. 22. Rev. xxi. 3. xii. 15.

xl. 1. 20. xv. 9. Jer. ix. 24.

x. 19. xl. 13. xiii. 16.

xv. 2. Ec. x. 3. 12-14.

b. x. xiii. 4. xvii. 2. xxi. 29. 1 Kings xi. 29. xii. 29.

c. 27. xix. 16. xvi. 25. 26. xxi. 13. xxiv. 30-34. xvi. 13-16.

† Or, *deceitful*.

d. xiv. 10. xv. 13. 15. xvi. 22. xviii. 14. Neh. ii. 1. 2. Ps. xxxviii. 6. xlii. 11. Mark xiv. 37. 38. e. 18. xv. 23. xvi. 24. xxv. 11. xxvii. 9. Is. i. 4. Zech. i. 13. 2 Cor. ii. 4-7. f. xvii. 27. Ps. xvi. 3. Matt. v. 46-48. Luke vi. 32-36. 1 Pet. ii. 19-21.

† Or, *obedient*. g. Ps. lxxxi. 12. 13. Jam. i. 13. 14. 2 Pet. ii. 14-22. 1 John ii. 26. Rev. xii. 9. xiii. 14. h. xiii. 4. xxi. 21. xxvi. 15. i. xv. 16. xvi. 2. Ps. xxxviii. 15. k. viii. 35. ix. 11. x. 16. xi. 19. Ez. xvi. 9. 20-24. Rom. v. 21. vi. 18. 23. Td. ii. 11, 12. 1 John ii. 29. iii. 7. 3 John 11.

CHAP. XIII.

The advantages of prudence, diligence, piety, and sincerity; and the mischiefs resulting from the opposite vices, 1-25.

A WISE son heareth his father's instruction: b but a scorner heareth not rebuke.

2 A man shall c eat good by the fruit of his mouth: but d the soul of the transgressors shall eat violence.

3 He e that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.

4 The soul of the sluggard f desireth, and hath nothing: g but the soul of the diligent shall be h made fat.

5 A i righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man k is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

6 m Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but n wickedness overthroweth o the sinner.

7 There p is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is q that maketh himself poor, yet hath great riches.

p 1 Cor. iv. 10, 11. 2 Cor. iv. 7. Rev. ii. 9.

8 The ransom of a man's life are his riches: but r the poor hear-eth not rebuke.

9 The s light of the righteous rejoiceth: but t the lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

10 u Only by pride cometh contention: but v with the well advised is wisdom.

11 w Wealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished: but x he that gathereth y by labour shall increase.

12 z Hope deferred maketh the heart sick; but b when the desire cometh, it is c a tree of life.

13 Whoso d despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but e he that feareth the commandment f shall g be rewarded.

14 The h law of the wise is a fountain of life, b to depart from the snares of death.

15 i Good understanding giveth favour: k but the way of transgressors is hard.

16 Every l prudent man dealeth with knowledge: but m a fool n layeth open his folly.

17 A o wicked messenger falleth into mischief: p but q a faithful ambassador is health.

18 r Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but s he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

19 t The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but u it is abomination to fools to v depart from evil.

20 He w that walketh with wise men shall be wise: x but a companion of fools shall be y destroyed.

21 Evil z pursueth sinners: but to the a righteous good shall be repayed.

22 A good man b leaveth an inheritance to his children's children: and c the wealth of the sinner is laid up for the just.

23 Much d food is in the tillage of the poor: but there is that is e destroyed for want of judgment.

24 He that f spareth his rod g hateth his son: but h he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

q vi. 35. Ex. xxi. 30. Job ii. 4. Ps. xlv. 9-10. Jer. xli. 3. Matt. xvi. 26. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19.

r 2 Kings xxiv. 14. xxv. 12. Jer. xxxix. 10. Zeph. iii. 12.

s iv. 18. 1 Kings xi. 36. Ps. xlviii. 11. xlii. 4.

t xv. 20. xvi. 20. Job xvi. 5. 6. Isa. lv. 10. 11. Matt. xxii. 13. xvi. 8.

u Or, *Candle*.

v xxi. 24. Judg. xii. 1-6. 1 Kings xii. 10, 11. 16. 2 Kings xiv. 10. Luke xxi. 24. 1 Tim. vi. 4. Jam. ii. 14-16. iv. 1. 5. 6. 3 John 9. 10.

x xii. 15. 16. xvii. 14. xix. 20. xv. 19. xxv. 8. Judg. viii. 1-3. Luke xiv. 28-32. Acts vi. 1-5.

y x. 2. xx. 21. xxviii. 3. Job xv. 28. 29. xx. 15. 16-22. xxvii. 16. 17. Ec. v. 14. Jer. xlii. 11. Hab. ii. 6. 7. Jam. v. 1-5.

z 23. 23. xxi. 29. xxvii. 23-27. Ps. cxviii. 2.

† Heb. *with the hand*.

a Ps. xlii. 1-3. lxi. 3. cxix. 81-83. cxlii. 7. Cant. v. 8. Lam. iv. 17.

b 12. Gen. xxi. 6. 7. xvi. 50. 1 Sam. i. 26-28. Ps. xvi. 15. xl. 2. Luke ii. 29. 30. John xvi. 22.

c iii. 18. xi. 30. Rev. xii. 2.

d i. 25. 30. 31. 2 Sam. xii. 9, 10. 2 Chr. x. xvi. 16. Jer. xliii. 2. xlii. 19. 17. Ez. xx. 13. 16. 24. Heb. x. 25. 29.

e Ezra x. 3. Is. lxxv. 2. Mal. iii. 16.

f Ps. xix. 11. Matt. v. 12. 2 John 8.

† Heb. *learn peace*. Ps. cxix. 165.

g ix. 11. x. 11. xiv. 27. xvi. 22. h xv. 24. xvi. 6. 17. Ps. xlviii. 5. cxvi. 3. i. iii. 4. xiv. 35. 1 Sam. xviii. 14-16. Luke ii. 32. Acts vii. 10. k. iv. 19. xv. 10. Ps. xvi. 9-11. Jer. li. 19. Rom. vi. 21. l. xii. 22. 23. xv. 2. xvi. 24. Ps. cxli. 5. Is. lii. 15. Matt. x. 16. Rom. xvi. 19. 1 Cor. xiv. 20. Eph. v. 17. m xii. 16. 1 Sam. xiv. 10. 11. 17. 24. Ec. x. 3. n Heb. *enough*. o. x. 36. xvi. 6. Jer. xliii. 13-16. 28. Ez. ii. 13. xxxiii. 7. 3. 2 Cor. ii. 17. p. o. xvi. 13. 1 Cor. iv. 2. 2 Cor. v. 20. 1 Tim. i. 32. 2 Tim. ii. 2. q. † Heb. *an ambassador of friendship*. p. 13. v. 9-14. xii. 1. xv. 5. 11. 24. xiv. 16. Jer. v. 4. 9. Heb. xii. 25. q. ix. 9. xiv. 12. Ps. cxli. 5. r. 12. 1 Kings i. 48. Ps. xvi. 1. 2. Cant. ii. 4. 2 Tim. iv. 7. 8. Rev. vii. 14-17. s. xxix. 27. t. iii. 7. xvi. 6. 17. Job xvi. 23. Ps. xxxix. 14. xxxviii. 27. 2 Tim. i. 19. u. ii. 20. Ps. cxix. 63. Cant. i. 7. 8. Mal. iii. 16. Acts ii. 42. Heb. x. 24. x. 11-16. ii. 12-16. vii. 22. 23. 27. ix. 6. Gen. xii. 12. 13. xiv. 12. 1 Kings xii. 4. 10. xiv. 4. 12. 2 Chr. xiv. 2. 1 Cor. x. 13. 34. 2 Cor. vi. 14-18. Rev. xvi. 4. † Heb. *broken*. y. Gen. iv. 7. Num. xxi. 22. Ps. cxl. 11. Acts xxviii. 4. z. Num. 10. 11. Rom. ii. 7-10. a. Gen. xvi. 7. 8. Ps. xiv. 12. 13. cxli. cxli. 2. cxlviii. 6. b. xxviii. 8. Job xvi. 16. 17. Ez. ix. 26. c. xii. 11. xxxvi. 13. 20-27. xxxvii. 10. Ec. v. 9. d. vi. 6-12. xl. 5. 6. Ps. cxli. 5. Ec. viii. 5. 9. Jer. vii. 7-10. e. xix. 18. xiii. 14. xiv. 13. 14. xix. 15. 17. f. viii. 36. Luke xiv. 26. John xii. 25. g. ii. 12. Heb. xii. 6-8.

25 The ^h righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul : but ⁱ the belly of the wicked shall want.

CHAP. XIV.

Integrity, prudence, piety, meekness, and diligence recommended; and the ruinous effects of pride, injustice, sloth, hypocrisy, anger, envy, and oppression, and the vanity of carnal mirth and ungodly prosperity pointed out, 1—35.

EVERY ^a wise woman buildeth her house : but ^b the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.

2 He ^c that walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD : ^d but *he that is* perverse in his ways despiseth him.

3 In ^e the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride ; ^f but the lips of the wise shall preserve them

4 Where no oxen *are*, the crib is ^g clean : ^h but much increase is by the strength of the ox.

5 A ⁱ faithful witness will not lie : but a false witness will utter lies.

6 A ^k scorner seeketh wisdom, and *findeth* it not : but ^l knowledge is easy unto him that understandeth.

7 Go ^m from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not *in him* the lips of knowledge.

8 The ⁿ wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way : but ^o the folly of fools is deceit.

9 ^p Fools make a mock at sin : but ^q among the righteous *there is* favour.

10 The ^r heart knoweth ^{*} his own bitterness ; and ^{*} a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.

11 The ^t house of the wicked shall be overthrown : but ^u the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

12 There ^{*} is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof *are* the ways of death.

13 Even ^v in laughter the heart is sorrowful ; and the end of that mirth is heaviness.

14 The ^w backslider in heart shall be ^a filled with his own ways : and ^b a good man *shall be satisfied* from himself.

15 The ^c simple believeth every word : but ^d the prudent *man* looketh well to his going.

16 A wise *man* ^e feareth, and departeth from evil : but ^f the fool rageth, and is confident.

17 He ^g that is soon angry deal-eth foolishly : and ^h a man of wicked devices is hated.

18 The simple ⁱ inherit folly : but ^k the prudent are crowned with knowledge.

19 The ^l evil bow before the good ; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.

20 The ^m poor is hated even of his own neighbour : ⁿ but the ^{*} rich hath many friends.

21 He ^o that despiseth his neighbour sinneth : but ^p he that hath mercy on the poor, happy *is* he.

22 Do they not ^q err that devise evil ? ^r But mercy and truth *shall be* to them that ^s devise good.

23 In ^t all labour there is profit : but the ^u talk of the lips *tendeth* only to penury.

24 The ^v crown of the wise *is* their riches : but ^w the foolishness of fools *is* folly.

25 A true ^x witness delivereth souls : but a deceitful *witness* ^y speaketh lies.

26 In the ^z fear of the LORD *is* strong confidence ; and ^a his children shall have a place of refuge.

27 The fear of the LORD *is* ^b a fountain of life, ^c to depart from the snares of death.

28 In ^d the multitude of people *is* the king's honour : but in the want of people *is* the destruction of the prince.

29 He ^e that is ^g slow to wrath *is* of great understanding : ^h but *he that is* hasty of spirit ⁱ exalteth folly.

30 A ^k sound heart *is* the life of the flesh : but ^l envy the ^m rottenness of the bones.

31 He ⁿ that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker : ^o but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

32 The wicked is ^p driven away in his wickedness : but ^q the righteous hath hope in his death.

33 Wisdom ^r resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding : but *that which is* in the midst of fools *is* made known.

34 ^s Righteousness exalteth a nation : ^t but sin *is* a reproach to ^u any people.

35 The ^v king's favour *is* toward

^a xxiv. 3. 4. xxxi. 10. &c. Ruth iv. 11.

^b ix. 13—15. xix. 13. xxi. 9. 19. 1 Kings xvi. 31. xxi. 24, 25. 2 Kings xi. 1.

^c xvi. 17. xxviii. 6. 1 Kings iii. 6. Job i. 1. xxviii. 28. Ps. cxli. 1. Ec. xii. 13. Mal. ii. 5, 6. Acts ix. 31. x. 22. 39.

^d xi. 12. Job xii. 4. Ps. xxxvi. 1—4. Luke x. 16. Rom. ii. 4, 5. 2 Tim. iii. 2, 3.

^e xviii. 6. xxi. 24. xxii. 8. xxviii. 25. 1 Sam. ii. 3. Job v. 21. Ps. xii. 3. xxxi. 18. lii. 1, 2. lvii. 4. Jam. iii. 5, 6. 2 Pet. ii. 18. Rev. xiii. 5, 6. xii. 6. Rom. x. 9, 10. Rev. iii. 10. xii. 11.

^f Am. iv. 6. xiii. 23. 1 Cor. ix. 9—11.

^g vi. 19. xii. 17. xiii. 5. xix. 5, 9. Ex. xx. 16. xxiii. 1. 1 Kings xxi. 13. xxii. 12—14.

^h xviii. 2. xxvi. 12. Is. viii. 20. Jer. viii. 9. Matt. vi. 22, 23. xi. 25—27. Rom. i. 21, 22. ix. 31, 32. 1 Cor. iii. 18, 19. viii. 2. 2 Pet. iii. 3—5.

ⁱ viii. 9. xvii. 25. Ps. cxix. 18, 98—100. Matt. xiii. 11, 12. Jam. i. 5. ix. 6. xiii. 20. xix. 27. 1 Cor. v. 11. Eph. v. 7.

^j ii. 9. viii. 20. Ps. cxli. 6. Eph. v. 17. Col. i. 9. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 15—17. Jam. iii. 13.

^k xi. 18. Jer. xlii. 20. Marg. Luke xii. 19, 20. 2 Tim. iii. 13.

^l i. 22. x. 23. xxvi. 18, 19. xxx. 20. Job xv. 16. xxxiv. 7—9. Jude 18.

^m iii. 4. viii. 35. xii. 2. xiii. 15. Rom. xiv. 17, 13. r xv. 13. xviii. 14. 1 Sam. i. 10. ? Kings iv. 27. Job vi. 2—4. vii. 11. ix. 18. x. 1. Ez. iii. 14. Mark xiv. 34. John xii. 27. * Heb. the bitterness of his soul. Gen. xlii. 21. s John xiv. 18. 23. Phil. iv. 7. 1 Pet. i. 8. Rev. ii. 17. t iii. 33. xii. 7. xxi. 12. Job viii. 15. xv. 34. xviii. 14, 15. 21. xx. 26—23. xxi. 28. xxvii. 13—23. Zech. v. 4. Matt. vii. 26, 27. u xi. 28. xxi. 20. Job viii. 6. Ps. cxii. 2, 3. exxviii. 3. Is. xlv. 3—5. lviii. 11, 12. x xii. 15. xvi. 25. xxx. 12. Matt. vii. 13, 14. Luke xiii. 24. Gal. vi. 3. Eph. v. 6. Jam. i. 22. y Ec. ii. 2, 10, 11. vii. 5, 6. xi. 9. Luke xvi. 25. Jam. iv. 9. Rev. xviii. 7, 8. z i. 32. Jer. viii. 5. xvii. 5. Hos. iv. 16. Zeph. i. 6. Heb. iii. 12. a ii. 31. xii. 14. Ez. xxii. 31.

ⁿ 10. 2 Cor. i. 12. John iv. 14. Gal. vi. 4, 8. c xxii. 3. xxvii. 12. Rom. xiv. 18, 19. Eph. iv. 14. v. 17. 1 John iv. 1. d 8. Am. v. 13. Acts xiii. 7. e ii. 7. xvi. 6. 17. xxii. 3. Gen. xxxix. 12. Neh. v. 15. Job xxxi. 21—23. Ps. cxix. 120. 1 Thes. v. 22. f vii. 22. xxviii. 14. xxix. 9. 1 Kings xix. 2. xx. 10, 11, 13. Ec. x. 13. Mark vi. 17—19. 24, 25. John ix. 40.

^o xi. 18. Jer. xlii. 20. Marg. Luke xii. 19, 20. 2 Tim. iii. 13.

^p i. 22. x. 23. xxvi. 18, 19. xxx. 20. Job xv. 16. xxxiv. 7—9. Jude 18.

^q iii. 4. viii. 35. xii. 2. xiii. 15. Rom. xiv. 17, 13. r xv. 13. xviii. 14. 1 Sam. i. 10. ? Kings iv. 27. Job vi. 2—4. vii. 11. ix. 18. x. 1. Ez. iii. 14. Mark xiv. 34. John xii. 27. * Heb. the bitterness of his soul. Gen. xlii. 21. s John xiv. 18. 23. Phil. iv. 7. 1 Pet. i. 8. Rev. ii. 17. t iii. 33. xii. 7. xxi. 12. Job viii. 15. xv. 34. xviii. 14, 15. 21. xx. 26—23. xxi. 28. xxvii. 13—23. Zech. v. 4. Matt. vii. 26, 27. u xi. 28. xxi. 20. Job viii. 6. Ps. cxii. 2, 3. exxviii. 3. Is. xlv. 3—5. lviii. 11, 12. x xii. 15. xvi. 25. xxx. 12. Matt. vii. 13, 14. Luke xiii. 24. Gal. vi. 3. Eph. v. 6. Jam. i. 22. y Ec. ii. 2, 10, 11. vii. 5, 6. xi. 9. Luke xvi. 25. Jam. iv. 9. Rev. xviii. 7, 8. z i. 32. Jer. viii. 5. xvii. 5. Hos. iv. 16. Zeph. i. 6. Heb. iii. 12. a ii. 31. xii. 14. Ez. xxii. 31.

^b 10. 2 Cor. i. 12. John iv. 14. Gal. vi. 4, 8. c xxii. 3. xxvii. 12. Rom. xiv. 18, 19. Eph. iv. 14. v. 17. 1 John iv. 1. d 8. Am. v. 13. Acts xiii. 7. e ii. 7. xvi. 6. 17. xxii. 3. Gen. xxxix. 12. Neh. v. 15. Job xxxi. 21—23. Ps. cxix. 120. 1 Thes. v. 22. f vii. 22. xxviii. 14. xxix. 9. 1 Kings xix. 2. xx. 10, 11, 13. Ec. x. 13. Mark vi. 17—19. 24, 25. John ix. 40.

^c x. 23. xxvi. 18, 19. xxx. 20. Job xv. 16. xxxiv. 7—9. Jude 18.

^d ii. 9. viii. 20. Ps. cxli. 6. Eph. v. 17. Col. i. 9. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 15—17. Jam. iii. 13.

^e xi. 18. Jer. xlii. 20. Marg. Luke xii. 19, 20. 2 Tim. iii. 13.

^f i. 22. x. 23. xxvi. 18, 19. xxx. 20. Job xv. 16. xxxiv. 7—9. Jude 18.

^g iii. 4. viii. 35. xii. 2. xiii. 15. Rom. xiv. 17, 13. r xv. 13. xviii. 14. 1 Sam. i. 10. ? Kings iv. 27. Job vi. 2—4. vii. 11. ix. 18. x. 1. Ez. iii. 14. Mark xiv. 34. John xii. 27. * Heb. the bitterness of his soul. Gen. xlii. 21. s John xiv. 18. 23. Phil. iv. 7. 1 Pet. i. 8. Rev. ii. 17. t iii. 33. xii. 7. xxi. 12. Job viii. 15. xv. 34. xviii. 14, 15. 21. xx. 26—23. xxi. 28. xxvii. 13—23. Zech. v. 4. Matt. vii. 26, 27. u xi. 28. xxi. 20. Job viii. 6. Ps. cxii. 2, 3. exxviii. 3. Is. xlv. 3—5. lviii. 11, 12. x xii. 15. xvi. 25. xxx. 12. Matt. vii. 13, 14. Luke xiii. 24. Gal. vi. 3. Eph. v. 6. Jam. i. 22. y Ec. ii. 2, 10, 11. vii. 5, 6. xi. 9. Luke xvi. 25. Jam. iv. 9. Rev. xviii. 7, 8. z i. 32. Jer. viii. 5. xvii. 5. Hos. iv. 16. Zeph. i. 6. Heb. iii. 12. a ii. 31. xii. 14. Ez. xxii. 31.

^h 10. 2 Cor. i. 12. John iv. 14. Gal. vi. 4, 8. c xxii. 3. xxvii. 12. Rom. xiv. 18, 19. Eph. iv. 14. v. 17. 1 John iv. 1. d 8. Am. v. 13. Acts xiii. 7. e ii. 7. xvi. 6. 17. xxii. 3. Gen. xxxix. 12. Neh. v. 15. Job xxxi. 21—23. Ps. cxix. 120. 1 Thes. v. 22. f vii. 22. xxviii. 14. xxix. 9. 1 Kings xix. 2. xx. 10, 11, 13. Ec. x. 13. Mark vi. 17—19. 24, 25. John ix. 40.

ⁱ vi. 18. xii. 2. Esth. iii. 6. vii. 5, 6. Is. xxxii. 7. Jer. v. 26—29. iii. 35. xi. 29. Jer. xvi. 19. xlii. 17. Matt. xxiii. 29—32. 1 Pet. i. 18.

^j iv. 7—9. xi. 30. Dan. xii. 3. 2 Tim. iv. 8. 1 Pet. v. 4. Gen. xlii. 6. xliii. 28. Ex. viii. 8. ix. 27, 28. xi. 8. 2 Kings iii. 12. Esth. vii. 7, 8. Is. lx. 14. Mic. vii. 9, 10, 16, 17. Rev. iii. 9. in x. 15. xix. 7. Job vi. 21—23. xix. 13, 14. xxx. 10. n xix. 4. 6. Esth. ii. 2. v. 10, 11. Heb. many are the lovers of the rich.

^k iv. 7—9. xi. 30. Dan. xii. 3. 2 Tim. iv. 8. 1 Pet. v. 4. Gen. xlii. 6. xliii. 28. Ex. viii. 8. ix. 27, 28. xi. 8. 2 Kings iii. 12. Esth. vii. 7, 8. Is. lx. 14. Mic. vii. 9, 10, 16, 17. Rev. iii. 9. in x. 15. xix. 7. Job vi. 21—23. xix. 13, 14. xxx. 10. n xix. 4. 6. Esth. ii. 2. v. 10, 11. Heb. many are the lovers of the rich.

^l Gen. xlii. 6. xliii. 28. Ex. viii. 8. ix. 27, 28. xi. 8. 2 Kings iii. 12. Esth. vii. 7, 8. Is. lx. 14. Mic. vii. 9, 10, 16, 17. Rev. iii. 9. in x. 15. xix. 7. Job vi. 21—23. xix. 13, 14. xxx. 10. n xix. 4. 6. Esth. ii. 2. v. 10, 11. Heb. many are the lovers of the rich.

^m xix. 4. 6. Esth. ii. 2. v. 10, 11. Heb. many are the lovers of the rich.

ⁿ xix. 4. 6. Esth. ii. 2. v. 10, 11. Heb. many are the lovers of the rich.

^o xi. 12. xvii. 5. xviii. 3. Job xxxi. 13—15. xxxvi. 5, 6. Ps. xxii. 24. Luke xviii. 9. Jam. ii. 5, 6, 14—16.

^p 31. xi. 24, 25. xix. 17. xxviii. 27. Ps. xli. 1, 2. cxii. 5—9. Ec. xi. 1, 2. Is. lviii. 7—12. Dan. iv. 27. Luke vi. 30—36. Acts xx. 35. 1 John iii. 17.

^q 17. xii. 2. Is. xxxii. 7, 8. Gen. xxix. 27. Ps. xxv. 10. lxi. 7. Matt. v. 7. John i. 17.

^r xix. 22. 2 Chr. vi. 8. xii. 24. xxviii. 19. John vi. 27. Heb. vi. 10, 11. u x. 10. Ec. v. 3. 2 Thes. iii. 10—12. 1 Tim. v. 13. x 18. iii. 9, 10. Ps. cxii. 9. Ec. vii. 11, 12. Is. xxxiii. 6. Luke xvi. 9.

^s xxvii. 22. Ps. xlix. 10—13. Luke xii. 19, 20. xvi. 19—25. z 5. Acts xx. 21. 26, 27. xxvi. 16—20.

^t xii. 24. xxviii. 19. John vi. 27. Heb. vi. 10, 11. u x. 10. Ec. v. 3. 2 Thes. iii. 10—12. 1 Tim. v. 13. x 18. iii. 9, 10. Ps. cxii. 9. Ec. vii. 11, 12. Is. xxxiii. 6. Luke xvi. 9.

^u x. 10. Ec. v. 3. 2 Thes. iii. 10—12. 1 Tim. v. 13. x 18. iii. 9, 10. Ps. cxii. 9. Ec. vii. 11, 12. Is. xxxiii. 6. Luke xvi. 9.

^v xxvii. 22. Ps. xlix. 10—13. Luke xii. 19, 20. xvi. 19—25. z 5. Acts xx. 21. 26, 27. xxvi. 16—20.

^w xxvii. 22. Ps. xlix. 10—13. Luke xii. 19, 20. xvi. 19—25. z 5. Acts xx. 21. 26, 27. xxvi. 16—20.

^x xxvii. 22. Ps. xlix. 10—13. Luke xii. 19, 20. xvi. 19—25. z 5. Acts xx. 21. 26, 27. xxvi. 16—20.

^y xxvii. 22. Ps. xlix. 10—13. Luke xii. 19, 20. xvi. 19—25. z 5. Acts xx. 21. 26, 27. xxvi. 16—20.

^z 5. Acts xx. 21. 26, 27. xxvi. 16—20.

^a 1 Tim. iv. 1—3. 2 Pet. ii. 3. b iii. 7, 8. 25, 26. xix. 23. Gen. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

^b iii. 7, 8. 25, 26. xix. 23. Gen. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

^c xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

^d xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

^e xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

^f xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

^g xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

^h xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

ⁱ xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

^j xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

^k xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

^l xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

^m xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

ⁿ xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

^o xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

^p xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

^q xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

^r xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

^s xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

^t xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

^u xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42. Ps. xxxi. 42.

a wise servant: but his wrath is against * him that causeth shame.

CHAP. XV.

Maxims, about bridling the passions; improving the gift of speech; receiving reproof: the omniscience of God; his dealings with the righteous and the wicked; the advantages of piety and peace; and the evil of sloth, rashness, and avarice, 1-33.

a xxv. 15. Judg. viii. 1-3. 1 Sam. xiv. 21-33. b 18. x. 12. xxviii. 25. xxix. 22. Judg. xii. 3-6. 1 Sam. xiv. 10. 11. 21. 22. 2 Sam. xix. 43. 1 Kings iii. 14-16. c 21. 22. xii. 23. xiii. 16. xvi. 23. xxv. 11. 12. Ps. xiv. 1. Eccl. x. 12. 15. Is. i. 4. d Heb. *belcheth, or bubbleth.* Ps. lxxv. 7. e v. 21. 2 Chr. xvi. 9. Job xxiv. 21. 22. Jer. xvi. 17. xxiii. 24. xxviii. 19. Heb. iv. 13. f Heb. *The healing of the tongue.* xii. 18. xvi. 24. Mal. iv. 2. g iii. 18. Gen. iii. 22-24. Rev. ii. 7. h xviii. 8. 14. xxvi. 22. Ps. lii. 2-4. cix. 22. i x. 1. viii. 1. 18. 1 Sam. ii. 23-25. 2 Sam. xv. 1-6. 1 Chr. xxiii. 11-13. xxviii. 9. 20. j 31. 32. i. 23. vi. 23. xix. 20. xxv. 12. Ps. cxli. 5. Tit. i. 13. ii. 15. k 16. viii. 21. xiii. 25. xvi. 26. Ps. cxlii. 3. Heb. xii. 20. l x. 22. xvi. 8. Job xx. 17-23. Ps. xxxviii. 16. Eccl. iv. 6. v. 10. -14. Jam. v. 1-3. m Ps. xxxviii. 30. xiv. 2. ii. 13-15. lxxxi. 15-18. lxxviii. 2-6. cxi. 13. Eccl. vii. 9. 10. Cant. iv. 11. Matt. x. 27. xxviii. 18-20. Mark xvi. 15. Acts xviii. 2. 10. Rom. x. 14-17. xv. 19-21. Eph. iv. 29. 2 Tim. ii. 2. n x. 20. 21. Matt. xi. 24. Jam. iii. 6. o x. 27. xxviii. 2. Is. i. 10-15. lxx. 8. lxxi. 3. Jer. vi. 20. vii. 21. 22. 23. Am. v. 21. 22. p 29. 1 Chr. xiv. 17. Ps. xvi. 1. Cant. ii. 14. p iv. 19. xli. 4. 8. Ps. i. 6. cxlvi. 2. 9. Matt. vii. 13. q Jer. xlv. 4. Hab. i. 17. r xvi. 21. Is. li. 7. Hos. vi. 3. 1 Tim. vi. 11. 2 Tim. ii. 24. s Or, *Instruction.* t xvi. 1. xlii. 1. xliii. 35. 1 Kings xviii. 17. xxi. 20. xxii. 8. John iii. 20. vii. 7. i. 10. v. 12. x. 17. Is. i. 5. 6. Eccl. xxi. 13. 14. lxxviii. 20. Job xvi. 6. Ps. cxlxi. 8. Rev. i. 16. x. 2 Chr. vi. 30. Ps. vii. 9. xlii. 21. Jer. xvi. 10. John ii. 24. 25. xvi. 17. Acts i. 24. Heb. ix. 13. Rev. ii. 23. y 10. ix. 7. 8. Am. v. 10. John iii. 18-21. viii. 7. 2 Tim. iv. 3. z 2 Chr. xvi. 7. 15. xvi. 22. 2 Cor. i. 12. b xvi. 25. xviii. 14. Neh. iii. 2. John xiv. 1. 2 Cor. ii. 7. vii. 10. c i. 5. ii. 2. 1 Kings iii. 6-12. Ps. cxix. 97. 100. Acts xvii. 11. 2 Pet. iii. 18. d xvi. 25. Is. xxv. 10. xlii. 20. Hos. xii. 1. e Gen. xxviii. 35. xlvii. 9. Ps. xc. 7-9. f xvi. 22. Acts xvi. 25. Rom. v. 2. 3. 11. xii. 12. 2 Cor. i. 5. 12. vi. 10. 1 Pet. i. 6-7. iv. 13. g xvi. 8. xxviii. 6. Ps. xxxviii. 16. 1 Tim. vi. 6. h x. 22. Eccl. ii. 10. 11. 18-22. v. 10-12. i xvi. 1. xii. 19. Ps. cxlxi. 1. Phil. ii. 1. j John iv. 16.

A * SOFT answer turneth away wrath: but * grievous words stir up anger.

2 The * tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools * poureth out foolishness.

3 The * eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil and the good.

4 † A wholesome tongue is * a tree of life: but perverseness therein is * a breach in the spirit.

5 A * fool despiseth his father's instructions: * but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.

6 In * the house of the righteous is much treasure: but * in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.

7 The * lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but * the heart of the foolish doeth not so.

8 The * sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD: but * the prayer of the upright is his delight.

9 The * way of the wicked is * an abomination unto the LORD: but * he loveth him that followeth after righteousness.

10 † Correction is * grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: * and he that hateth reproof shall die.

11 * Hell and destruction are before the LORD: how much more then * the hearts of the children of men?

12 A * scorner loveth not one that reproveth him: * neither will he go unto the wise.

13 A * merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but * by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.

14 The * heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but * the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.

15 All the days * of the afflicted are evil: * but he that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast.

16 Better is * little with the fear of the LORD, than * great treasure and trouble therewith.

17 Better is * a dinner of herbs,

where love is, than a stalled ox, and hatred therewith.

18 A * wrathful man stirreth up strife: but * he that is slow to anger appeaseth strife.

19 The * way of the slothful man is as an hedge of thorns: but * the way of the righteous is * made plain.

20 A * wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man * despiseth his mother.

21 Folly is * joy to him that is * destitute of wisdom: but * a man of understanding walketh uprightly.

22 * Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established.

23 A man hath * joy by the answer of his mouth: and a word * spoken † in due season, * how good is it!

24 The * way of life is * above to the wise, * that he may depart from hell beneath.

25 The LORD will * destroy the house of the proud: * but he will establish the border of the widow.

26 The * thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD: * but the words of the pure are † pleasant words.

27 He * that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house; * but he that hateth gifts shall live.

28 The * heart of the righteous studieth to answer; but * the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

29 The LORD is * far from the wicked: but * he heareth the prayer of the righteous.

30 The * light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart: and * a good report maketh * the bones fat.

31 The * ear that heareth the reproof of life * abideth among the wise.

32 He that * refuseth § instruction despiseth his own soul: but he that † heareth reproof * getteth understanding.

33 The * fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom; * and before honour is humility.

x. 12. xxi. 21. xxviii. 25. 2 Sam. xix. 43. xx. 1. Jam. iii. 14-16. 1. xxv. 25. Gen. xiii. 8. 9. Judg. viii. 1-3. 1 Sam. xiv. 24. 25. Eccl. x. 4. Matt. v. 9. Acts vi. 1-5. Jam. i. 19. 20. m xlii. 2. 13. xlvii. 13. Num. xiv. 1-3. 7-9. n iii. 6. viii. 9. Ps. v. 8. xxv. 8. 9. 12. xxviii. 11. Is. xxi. 21. xxxviii. 8. Heb. *raised up as a corner-stone.* Is. lvi. 13. o x. 1. xliii. 15. 15. xlix. 3. 1 Kings i. 48. ii. 9. v. 7. Phil. ii. 22. p xliii. 23. xlix. 17. Ex. xx. 12. Lev. xix. 3. q x. 27. xiv. 9. xxvi. 18. 19. r Heb. *void of heart.* xi. 12. Marg. r xiv. 16. Job xxxviii. 28. Ps. cxi. 10. Eph. v. 15. Jam. iii. 13. s vi. 14. x. 18. Eccl. viii. 6. t xii. 14. xvi. 15. xxiv. 27. xlviii. 12. Eph. iv. 29. † Heb. *in his season.* Eccl. iii. 1. Is. i. 4. u 1 Sam. xxv. 32. 33. x vi. 23. Ps. xvi. 11. cxviii. 24. Jer. xlii. 8. Matt. vii. 14. John xiv. 6. y Phil. iii. 20. Col. iii. 1. 2. z iii. 18. v. 5. vii. 27. i. 18. xxiii. 14. a xii. 7. xiv. 11. Job xl. 11-13. Ps. lii. 1. 5. cxlviii. 6. Is. ii. 12. Dan. v. 20. 1 Pet. v. 5. b Deut. x. 17. 18. Ps. lxxviii. 5. 6. cxlvi. 9. Jam. i. 27. c vi. 16-18. xxiv. 9. Jer. iv. 14. Matt. xv. 18. d 23. Ps. ix. 14. xxviii. 36. 37. xlv. 1. Matt. xii. 34-37. f Heb. *words of pleasantness.* e i. 19. xi. 22. xv. 21. Deut. vii. 26. Josh. vi. 18. vii. 11. 12. 24. 25. 1 Sam. viii. 2-4. 2 Kings v. 27. Is. v. 8-10. Jer. xvii. 11. Hab. ii. 9-11. Zech. v. 3. 4. f xlviii. 16. xlix. 4. Ex. xvi. 21. xxi. 3. Deut. xvi. 19. Is. xlviii. 15. 16. g 2. xvi. 23. 1 Kings iii. 22-24. Eccl. v. 2. 6. 1 Pet. iii. 15. h x. 19. xvi. 15. xxviii. 11. 20. Eccl. x. 12-14. Matt. xii. 34. Tit. i. 10. 11. Jam. iii. 6-8. 2 Pet. ii. 18. i Ps. lxxviii. 27. cxlviii. 6. Matt. xix. 46. Eph. ii. 12. 13. k 8. Ps. xxxix. 15. 16. Jam. 18. 19. cxlv. 10. 11. Is. lvi. 8. 9. John ix. 31. Rom. vii. 26. 27. Jam. v. 16-18. 1 Pet. iii. 12. 1 Sam. x. 4. Ezra ix. 8. Eccl. xi. 7. Rev. xix. 24. xxi. 9. m xvi. 12. xxv. 25. Ps. lxxviii. 15. Luke ix. 16-19. n iii. 6. Is. lvi. 11. o s. i. 2. 3. Is. v. 2. xii. 20. xxi. 20. xxi. 12. Is. lv. 7. p 1 John ii. 19. q i. 24. Eccl. v. 11. 12. viii. 15. 16. Ps. i. 17. Heb. xii. 25. r Or, *rejoiceth.* s xvi. 1. Is. i. 3. 6. Jer. v. 3. Ez. xiv. 13. 14. t Or, *deceiveth.* v. 11. Jam. xii. 16. 20. Matt. vii. 24-27. Jam. i. 22. Rev. iii. 19. u Heb. *promiseth an inheritance.* 14. 21. Marg. xlv. 16. xlviii. 15. v 12. vii. 13. Job xxxviii. 28. Ps. xxi. 11. Col. iii. 1. s. xviii. 12. x. 6. 7. 22. Luke xiv. 11. Phil. ii. 5-11. Jam. iv. 10. 1 Pet. v. 6.

CHAP. XVI.

Maxims of wisdom, relating to the providence of God; the power and duty of kings; the evil of pride, calumny, discord, and violence; and the excellency of prudence, meekness, and integrity, 1-34.

a Ps. x. 17. cxix. 36. Jer. x. 23. xxxii. 39, 40. Ez. xxxvi. 26, 27. Phil. ii. 13. Jam. i. 16-18.

* Or, *disposings*. xxi. 1. 2 Chr. xviii. 31. Ezra vii. 27. Neh. i. 11. 2 Cor. viii. 16.

b Ex. iv. 11, 12. 15. Jer. i. 7-9. Matt. x. 19, 20. Luke xii. 11, 12. xxi. 14, 15.

c 25. xxi. 2. xxx. 12. 1 Sam. xv. 13, 14. Ps. xxxvi. 2. Jer. ii. 22, 23. Luke xviii. 9-11. Rom. vii. 7-9.

d v. 21. xxiv. 12. 1 Sam. xvi. 7. Is. xxvi. 7. Jer. xvii. 10. Dan. iv. 27. Luke xvi. 15. Rev. ii. 18. 23.

† Heb. *Roll*.

e Job v. 8. Ps. xxxvii. 4, 5. lv. 22. Matt. vi. 25, &c. Luke xii. 22. Phil. iv. 6. 1 Pet. v. 7.

f Job xxii. 18. Is. vii. 5-7.

g Is. xlii. 7. 21. Rom. xi. 36. Rev. iv. 11.

h Job xxi. 30. Rom. ix. 22. 1 Pet. ii. 8. 2 Pet. ii. 3. 9.

i vi. 16, 17. viii. 13. Job xl. 12. Jam. iv. 6.

k xi. 21.

† Heb. *held innocent*. Ex. xx. 7. Is. iii. 11. Rom. ii. 8, 9.

l xx. 22. Ps. lxxxv. 10. Mic. vii. 18-20. Luke xi. 41. John xv. 2. Acts xv. 9. 1 Pet. i. 22.

m viii. 13. xiv. 16. G n. xx. 11. Neh. v. 9. 15. Job i. 1-8. xxviii. 28. 2 Cor. vii. 1. Eph. v. 21.

n Ps. lxxx. 31. Phil. iv. 18. Col. i. 10. iii. 20. Heb. xiii. 21. 1 John iii. 22.

o Gen. xxvii. 41. xxxii. 6, 7. 28. xxxiii. 4. Jer. xv. 11. Acts ix. 1, 2. 19, 20.

p xv. 16. Ps. xxxvii. 16. 1 Tim. vi. 6-9.

q xxi. 6, 7. Jer. xvii. 11. Mic. vi. 10. r l. xix. 21. xx. 24. xxi. 30. Ps. xxxvii. 23. Is. xli. 10. Jer. x. 23. * Heb. *Divination*. Gen. xli. 5. 15. s 12, 13. Dent. xvii. 18-20. 2 Sam. xxiii. 3, 4. Ps. xlv. 6, 7. lxxii. 1-4. xcix. 4. Is. xxxii. 1, 2. Jer. xxxiii. 5, 6. t Hos. x. 4. Am. v. 7. vi. 12. u xi. 1. xx. 10. 23. Lev. xix. 35, 36. Dent. xxv. 13-15. Ez. xlv. 10. Hos. xii. 7. Am. viii. 5. Mic. vi. 11. † Heb. *stones*. x xxviii. 9. Dent. xxv. 16. Luke xii. 48. y xx. 18. xxv. 5. xxx. 14. Ps. xcix. 4. Rev. xix. 11. z xiv. 35. xxii. 11. Ps. ci. 5-7. a xx. 2. Dan. iii. 13, &c. Luke xii. 4, 5. b xviii. 11. 2 Kings vi. 31-33. Mark vi. 27. c Ec. x. 4. Acts xii. 20. 2 Cor. v. 20. d xix. 12. Job xxix. 23, 24. Ps. iv. 6. xxi. 6. Acts ii. 28. e Ps. xxx. 5. lxxii. 6. Hos. vi. 3. Zech. x. 1. f iii. 15-18. iv. 7. viii. 10, 11, 19. Job xxviii. 13, &c. Ps. cxix. 127. Ec. vii. 12. Matt. xvi. 20. Luke xii. 21. g iv. 24-27. Is. xxxv. 8. Acts x. 35. xxiv. 16. Tit. ii. 10-14. h xix. 16. Matt. xxiv. 13. Heb. x. 39. Jude 21, 24. Rev. iii. 10. i xi. 2. xviii. 12. xxix. 23. Esth. iii. 5. vii. 10. Is. ii. 11, 12. xxxvii. 10-13. 38. Dan. iv. 30, 31-37. v. 22-24. Ob. 3. 4. Matt. xxvi. 33-35. 74. Rom. xi. 20. 1 Tim. iii. 6. k Ps. xxxiv. 18. cxxxviii. 6. Is. lvii. 15. Matt. v. 3. Luke i. 51-53. xviii. 13, 14.

THE * preparations of the heart in man, ^b and the answer of the tongue, ^c is from the LORD.

2 All ^c the ways of a man ^d are clean in his own eyes; ^e but the LORD weigheth the spirits.

3 † Commit ^e thy works unto the LORD, and ^f thy thoughts shall be established.

4 The ^g LORD hath made all ^h things for himself: ⁱ yea, even the wicked for the day of evil.

5 Every one ⁱ that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: ^k though hand join in hand, he shall not be † unpunished.

6 By ^l mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and ^m by the fear of the LORD ⁿ men depart from evil.

7 When a man's ways ⁿ please the LORD, ^o he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

8 Better ^p is a little with righteousness, than ^q great revenues without right.

9 A man's ^r heart deviseth his way: but the LORD directeth his steps.

10 * A ^s divine sentence is in the lips of the king: his mouth ^t transgresseth not in judgment.

11 A ^u just weight and balance are the LORD's: all the † weights of the bag are his work.

12 It is ^v an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: ^w for the throne is established by righteousness.

13 ^x Righteous lips are the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh right.

14 The ^y wrath of a king is as ^z messengers of death: ^a but a wise man will pacify it.

15 In ^b the light of the king's countenance is life; and ^c his favour is as a cloud of the latter rain.

16 How much ^d better is it to get wisdom than gold? and to get understanding, rather to be chosen than silver?

17 The ^e highway of the upright is to depart from evil: ^f he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

18 ^g Pride goeth before destruction, and a haughty spirit before a fall.

19 Better it is ^h to be of an humble spirit with the lowly, ⁱ than to divide the spoil with the proud.

20 He that † handleth a matter wisely shall find good: and ^m whoso trusteth in the LORD, happy is he.

21 The ⁿ wise in heart shall be called prudent: and ^o the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.

22 Understanding is ^p a well-spring of life unto him that hath it: but ^q the instruction of fools is folly.

23 The ^r heart of the wise ^s teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.

24 ^t Pleasant words are as ^u an honey-comb, sweet to the soul, and ^v health to the bones.

25 There is ^w a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

26 † He that laboureth, ^x labour-eth for himself: for his mouth ^y † craveth it of him.

27 § An ungodly man ^z diggeth up evil: and ^a in his lips there is as a burning fire.

28 A ^b froward man ^c soweth strife: and ^d a whisperer separateth chief friends.

29 A ^e violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good.

30 He ^f shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: ^g moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

31 The ^h hoary head is a crown of glory, ⁱ if it be found in the way of righteousness.

32 He ^j that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; ^k and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

33 The ^l lot is cast into the lap: but the whole disposing thereof is of the LORD.

† Heb. *the soul of him that*.

1 Thes. iv. 11, 12. 2 Thes. iii. 8-12.

§ Heb. *a man of Belial*. 1 Sam. xxv. 17. 2 Sam. xx. 1.

a Ps. lii. 2-4. lvii. 4. Jam. iii. 6.

b vi. 14. 19. xv. 13.

c xvii. 8. xxvi. 20-22. xxix. 22. xxx. 33. 1 Tim. vi. 3-5.

d i. 1, &c. 1 Sam. xxiv. 9. Rom. i. 29. 2 Cor. xii. 20. d i.

e vi. 12-14. x. 10. Is. vi. 10. Matt. xiii. 15. John iii. 20.

f 27. Mic. vii. 10. Is. xiv. 7, 8. xxvii. 23-26.

g xx. 29. Lev. xix. 32. Job xxxii. 6, 7.

h Gen. xlvii. 7-10. 1 Sam. xii. 2-5. 1 Chr. xxix. 10, &c. Ec. iv. 13. Luke i. 6. ii. 29, &c. 37, 38.

i xiv. 29. xv. 18. xix. 11. Ps. ciii. 8. Eph. v. 1. Jam. i. 19.

k 19. xxv. 28. Rom. xii. 21. Rev. iii. 21.

l Num. xxvi. 55, &c. Josh. vii. 14. xviii. 5. 10. 1 Sam. xiv. 41, 42. Neh. xi. 1. Acts i. 26.

CHAPTER XVII.

Cautions against many vices; a quiet, friendly, and cheerful spirit inculcated; and several wise and pious observations concerning the conduct and events of life, 1-28.

BETTER is ^a a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than ^b an house full of ^c sacrifices ^d with strife.

2 A ^e wise servant shall have rule over a son ^f that causeth shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren.

3 The ^g fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the LORD trieth the hearts.

Ex. xv. 9. Is. ix. 3. x. 6. 13-15. liii. 12.

† Or, *understand-eth a matter*.

viii. 35. xiii. 15.

xvii. 2. xix. 8.

xxiv. 3-5. Gen. xli. 38-40. Dan. i. 19-21. Matt. x. 16.

xxii. 19, 20. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. ii. 12. xxxiv. 8.

exxxv. 1. cxlvi. 5. Is. xxvi. 3, 4.

Jer. xvii. 7, 8.

Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. Eph. i. 12, 13.

23. x. 8. xxiii. 15. 1 Kings iii. 12. Rom. xvi. 19. Jam. iii. 17.

o 24. xv. 7. xxvii. 9. Ps. xlv. 2.

Ec. xii. 10. Is. l. 4. Luke iv. 22. John vii. 46.

x. 11. xiii. 14. xiv. 27. xviii. 4. John v. 24.

vi. 63. 68.

q xv. 2. 28. Matt. xv. 14. xxiii. 16-26. Luke vi. 39, 40.

r xv. 28. xxii. 17, 18. Ps. xxxvii. 30, 31. xlv. 1.

Matt. xii. 34, 35. Col. iii. 16.

* Heb. *maketh wise*.

s xii. 18. xv. 23.

26. xxiii. 16.

xxv. 11, 12.

xxvii. 9. Deut. xxxii. 2. Cant. iv. 11. John xx. 19-21.

t xxiv. 13, 14. Ps. xix. 103. Jer. xv. 16.

u iii. 5. iv. 22.

x xiv. 12. Is. xxviii. 15-19.

John vii. 47-49. ix. 40. Act. xxvi. 9. 2 Cor. xiii. 5.

xiv. 23. Ec. vi. 7.

† Heb. *howeth unto him*.

1 Sam. xxv. 17. 2 Sam. xx. 1.

z ii. 4. Ps. vii. 14, 15. Is. v. 18. Hab. ii. 13.

b vi. 14. 19. xv. 13.

c xvii. 8. xxvi. 20-22. xxix. 22. xxx. 33. 1 Tim. vi. 3-5.

d i. 1, &c. 1 Sam. xxiv. 9. Rom. i. 29. 2 Cor. xii. 20. d i.

e vi. 12-14. x. 10. Is. vi. 10. Matt. xiii. 15. John iii. 20.

f 27. Mic. vii. 10. Is. xiv. 7, 8. xxvii. 23-26.

g xx. 29. Lev. xix. 32. Job xxxii. 6, 7.

h Gen. xlvii. 7-10. 1 Sam. xii. 2-5. 1 Chr. xxix. 10, &c. Ec. iv. 13. Luke i. 6. ii. 29, &c. 37, 38.

i xiv. 29. xv. 18. xix. 11. Ps. ciii. 8. Eph. v. 1. Jam. i. 19.

k 19. xxv. 28. Rom. xii. 21. Rev. iii. 21.

l Num. xxvi. 55, &c. Josh. vii. 14. xviii. 5. 10. 1 Sam. xiv. 41, 42. Neh. xi. 1. Acts i. 26.

a xv. 17. Ps. xxxvii. 16.

b vi. 14.

* Or, *good cheer*.

c xxi. 9. 19.

d xi. 29. xiv. 35.

Ec. xxiv. 4. &c. Ec. iv. 13.

e x. 5. xix. 26.

xxix. 15.

xxvii. 21. Ps. xxi. 2. lxxvi. 10. Is. xlviii. 10.

Jer. xvii. 10.

Zech. xiii. 9.

Mal. iii. 2, 3. 1 Pet. i. 7. Rev. ii. 23.

xxviii. 4. 1
Sam. xxii. 7—
11. 1 Kings
xxii. 6, &c. 1s.
xxix. 10. Jer. v.
31. 2 Tim. iv.
3, 4. 1 John iv.
5. Rev. xiii.
3—8.

h xix. 21. 31. Ps.
lxxix. 9. 1 John
iii. 17.
i xxiv. 17, 18. Job
xxxi. 25. Jer.
xxvii. 16. Ob. 12.
13. Rom. xii.
15.

* Heb. held inno-
cent. xvi. 5.
Marg.
k Gen. i. 23. Job
xlii. 15, 17. Ps.
cxviii. 3—5.
cxlviii. 4—6.

l xii. 4.
m Ex. iii. 14, 15. 1
Kings xi. 12. xv.
4.

† Heb. A lip of
excellency.
n xvi. 7. Ps. 1.
16, 17. Matt.
vii. 5.

o xvi. 10—13.
xxix. 12. 2 Sam.
xxiii. 3. Job
xxxiv. 18. Ps.
ci. 3—5.

† Heb. A lip of
lying. xii. 19.
p xxi. xviii. 16.
xix. 6. xxi. 14.
xxii. 4. Ex.
xxiii. 8. Deut.
xvi. 19.

q Heb. stone of
pride.
r Gen. xxxiii. 9—
11. xlii. 11. s
Sam. xvi. 35.
2 Sam. xvi. 1—4.
Mic. vi. 3.

s x. 12. Ps. xxviii.
1. 1 Pet. iv. 3.
† Or, reproach.
xvi. 26.

* Or, A reproof
which more a
near man, than
to strike a fool
on hundred
times. ix. 8, 9. it?
xii. 1. xlii. 25.
xxvii. 22. xxix.
19. Ps. cxli. 5.
Rev. iii. 19.

2 Sam. xv. 12.
xvi. 5—9. xviii.
15, 16. xxi. 1, 22.
1 Kings. ii. 24.
25, 31. 46. Matt.
xii. 41. xxi. 7.
Luke xix. 27.

u xxviii. 15. 2
Sam. xviii. 8. 2
Kings ii. 24.
Hos. xiii. 8.

v xxviii. 3. Matt.
ii. 16.

y 1 Sam. xxiv. 17. into mischief.
xxxi. 2, 3. 2 Sam. xxi. 1, &c. Ps. xxxv. 12. xxxviii. 20. cix. 4—
13. Jer. xviii. 20, 21. Matt. xviii. 3. 25. Rom. xii. 17. 1 The-
s. v. 15. 1 Pet. iii. 9. z 19. xxi. 21. xxi. 22. Judg. xii. 1—6.

2 Sam. ii. 14, 27. xix. 41, 43. xx. 1, &c. 2 Chr. x. 14—16. xii.
17. xv. 17, &c. xxviii. 6. u xii. 10. xiv. 29. xvi. 1. xvi. 32.
xix. 11. xx. 3. xxv. 8. Gen. xiii. 8, 9. Judg. viii. 1—3. Ec. vii.
8, 9. Matt. v. 30—41. Acts vi. 1—5. xv. 2, &c. Rom. xii. 14.
2 Tim. ii. 23, 24. Jam. iii. 14—18. b xxiv. 23, 24. Ex. xviii.
7. 1 Kings xvi. 13. Is. v. 23. Ez. xxii. 27—29. Am. v. 7. 12. vi.
12. Luke xlii. 18—25. Jam. v. 6. c Is. lv. 8, 9. Rom. iv.
5. d vi. 16. xi. 1. xv. 8. e i. 22, 23. viii. 4, 5. ix.
4—6. Is. lv. 1—3. Acts xiii. 46. 2 Cor. vi. 1. f i. 7. 25.

xiv. 6. xviii. 15. Deut. v. 29. Ps. lxxxi. 11—13. Hos. iv. 11.
John iii. 20. Acts xxviii. 26, 27. g xviii. 24. xix. 7. Ruth
i. 16. 1 Sam. xviii. 3. xix. 2, xx. 17. xxii. 16. 2 Sam. i. 26. ix.
1, &c. Esth. iv. 14. John xv. 13, 14. Heb. ii. 11. h vi. 1—5.
xx. 15. xxi. 16. xxi. 26, 27. i Heb. heart. j i. 14. xxi. 9.
22. 2 Cor. xii. 20. Jam. i. 20. iii. 14—16. k xvi. 11. xviii.
13. xxiv. 27. 1 Sam. xvi. 36—38. 2 Sam. xv. 1. 1 Kings i. 5.
Jer. xlii. 15—15. Dan. iv. 30, 31. † Heb. The froward of
heart. l iii. 32. vi. 12—15. viii. 13. Ps. xviii. 26. m x.
10. 14. 31. xviii. 6, 7. Ec. x. 12. Jam. iii. 6—2.

14 A wicked doer giveth heed
to false lips; and a liar giveth ear
to a naughty tongue.

5 Whoso mocketh the poor re-
proacheth his Maker; and he
that is glad at calamities shall not
be unpunished.

6 Children's children are the
crown of old men; and the glory
of children are their fathers.

7 † Excellent speech becometh
not a fool: much less do lying
lips a prince.

8 A gift is as a precious
stone in the eyes of him that hath
it: whithersoever it turneth, it
prospereth.

9 He that covereth a trans-
gression seeketh love; but he
that repeateth a matter separateth
very friends.

10 A reproof entereth more
into a wise man, than an hundred
stripes into a fool.

11 An evil man seeketh only
rebellion: therefore a cruel mes-
senger shall be sent against him.

12 Let a bear robbed of her
whelps meet a man, rather than
a fool in his folly.

13 Whoso rewardeth evil for
good, evil shall not depart from his
house.

14 The beginning of strife is
as when one letteth out water:
therefore leave off contention,
before it be meddled with.

15 He that justifieth the
wicked, and he that condemneth
the just, even they both are abo-
mination to the Lord.

16 Wherefore is there a price
in the hand of a fool to get wis-
dom, seeing he hath no heart to
do it?

17 A friend loveth at all times,
and a brother is born for adver-
sity.

18 A man void of understand-
ing striketh hands, and becometh
surety in the presence of his friend.

19 He loveth transgression that
loveth strife: and he that exalt-
eth his gate seeketh destruction.

20 † He that hath a froward
heart findeth no good: and he
that hath a perverse tongue falleth
into mischief.

21 He that begetteth a fool,
doeth it to his sorrow: and the fa-
ther of a fool hath no joy.

22 A merry heart doeth good
like a medicine: but a broken
spirit drieth the bones.

23 A wicked man taketh a
gift out of the bosom, to pervert
the ways of judgment.

24 Wisdom is before him that
hath understanding; but the eyes
of a fool are in the ends of the
earth.

25 A foolish son is a grief to
his father, and bitterness to her
that bare him.

26 Also to punish the just is
not good, nor to strike princes
for equity.

27 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

28 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

29 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

30 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

31 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

32 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

33 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

34 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

35 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

36 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

37 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

38 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

39 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

40 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

41 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

42 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

43 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

44 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

45 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

46 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

47 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

48 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

49 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

50 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

51 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

52 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

53 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

54 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

55 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

56 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

57 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

58 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

59 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

60 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

61 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

62 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

63 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

64 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

65 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

66 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

67 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

68 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

69 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

70 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

71 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

72 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

73 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

74 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

75 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

76 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

77 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

78 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

79 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

80 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

81 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

82 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

83 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

84 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

85 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

86 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

87 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

88 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

89 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

90 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

91 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

92 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

93 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

94 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

95 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

96 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

97 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

98 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

99 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

100 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

101 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

102 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

103 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

104 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

105 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

106 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

107 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

108 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

109 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

110 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

111 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

112 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

113 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

114 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

115 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

116 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

117 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

118 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

119 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

120 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

121 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

122 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

123 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

124 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

125 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

126 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

127 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

128 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

129 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

130 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

131 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

132 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

133 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

134 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

135 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

136 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

137 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

138 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

139 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

140 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

141 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

142 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

143 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

144 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

145 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

146 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

147 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

148 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

149 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

150 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

151 Even a fool, when he hold-
eth his peace, is counted wise:
and he that shutteth his lips is
esteemed a man of understanding.

152 A fool is not good, nor to
strike princes for equity.

153 He that hath knowledge
spareth his words: and a man of
understanding is of an excellent
spirit.

h xviii. 4. 1 Cor.
ii. 11. Ps. lxxv.
6.
i xxx. 14. xxvii.

2. Matt. vi. 2.
Luke xvi. 11.
28. xxij. 33.
2 Cor. xii. 11.

† Or, *bounty*.
k Ps. xii. 1. Ec.
vii. 28. Jer. v.
1. Mic. vii. 8.

Luke xiii. 8.
 John i. 47.
 1 xiv. 2. xiv. 1.
 Ps. xiv. 2. Ps.

1. 11. Is. xxviii.
15. Luke i. 6.
2 Cor. i. 12.
Tit. ii. 11, 12.

3 John 3, 4.
 Matt. 22. Gen
 xvii. 7. Ps
 xxxvii. 26. exil.

2. Jer. xxii. 39.
Acts ii. 39.
n 26. xvi. 12. xxix.
14. Ps. lxxii. 4.

xcii. 9. xcix. 4.
ci. 6—8. Is.
xxvii. 1.
o 1 Kings viii. 46.
o Ch. i. 26.

2 Chr. vi. 36.
Job xiv. 4. xv.
14. xxv. 4. Ps.
li. 5. Ec. vii. 20.
1 Cor. iv. 4. Jam.
iii. 2. 1 John i.

7-9. Heb. *A stone and a stone; onophah and on*

p 23. xi. 1. xvi.
11. Lev. xii. 35.
Deut. xv. 13

—15. Am. viii.
4—7. Mic. vi.
10, 11.
q Deut. vii. 25,

26. Rev. xxi. 8.
r xxi. 8. xvii. 15.
Ps. li. 5. lviii. 3.
Luke i. 15. 66.
i. 46. 47. 41. 72.

vi. 43, 44.
Ex. iv. 11. Ez.
xciv. 9. exix. 18.
Matt. xii. 13-14.

Acts xvi. 18.
Eph. i. 17, 18.
vi. 9—11. x. 4, 5.
xiii. 4. xix. 16.

xiv. 30 — 34.
Rom. xii. 11.
2 The. iii. 10.
n John i. 6. Rom.

СНАР. XX.

xii. 11. 1 Cor. xv.
 34. Eph. v. 14.
 1 Ro. i. 10. Heb.
 xii. 7, 8. 1 Thes.

iv. 6.
y iii. 15. viii. 19.
x. 20, 21. xv. 7.
23. xvi. 16. 21.

24. xxv. 12. Job
xxviii. 12-19.
Eccl. xii. 9. Rom.
x. 14, 15.

2 vi. 19. xvii. 26,
27. xviii. 13.
Rx. xvii. 26, 27.
ii. 16. v. 7. vii.
x. 12. xviii. 27.

• Heb. lying or
falsehood. iv. 17.
b. 17, 18. Gen.
3. 12. 13. 14.

xv. 7. 14. 23. 26—
xiv. 71. f. vi. 13.
1. ↑ Or. *con. ad.*
2. xvi. 12. 14 x. 18.

100 *cand. c.* 27.
27. xxviii. 8. Job
m xxii. 13. xiv.

v. 15. 1 Pet. iii. 9.
 26. 1 Pet. ii. 21.
 decess. Hoe. xii. 7.
 v. 23. Acts xv.

xvii. 22, 23.
Ps. vii. 16. ix. 1.
14. Mic. iii. 9—
Zech. v. 3, 4.
5, 6, 12. Job xiv.
iii. 3. Eph. ii. 2.
10. Matt. v. 8.
i. 22, 23. 1 John
xvii. 15, 16.
society. xv. 17.
2, 3. Mark vii.
16. † Heb.
Ps. cxii. 5, 9, 19.
6. † xix. 25.
7—9. Acts v. 5.
Rev. xi. 12.

25 *It is* ^a a snare to the man *who* devoureth *that which* is holy ; and ^s after vows to make enquiry.

26 A wise king ^s scattereth the wicked, and ^u bringeth the wheel over them.

27 The ^x spirit of man *is* the ^{*} candle of the LORD, ^y searching all the inward parts of the belly.

28 ^z Mercy and truth preserve the king : and ^a his throne is upholden by mercy.

29 The ^b glory of young men *is* their strength : and ^c the beauty of old men *is* the grey head.

30 The blueness of a wound [†] cleanseth away evil : so *do* ^d stripes the inward parts of the belly.

3. Is. xvi. 5. b Jer. ix. 23, 24. 1 John ii. 14. x. 32. † Heb. *is a purging medicine against* 5. xxii. 15. Is. xxvii. 9. Heb. xii. 10.

С H A P. XXI.

The evil of pride, ^ahypocrisy, injustice, sloth, voluptuousness, falsehood, and cruelty to the poor: commendations of diligence, prudence, equity, and mercy: and the misery of domestic contention, 2—29. All hearts in the Lord's hands; and all events at his disposal, 1. 30, 31.

THE ^aking's heart *is* in the hand of the LORD, ^bas the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.

2 Every way of a man is 'right
in his own eyes: but ^d the LORD
pondereth the hearts.

3 To do justice and judgment
is more acceptable to the LORD
than sacrifice.

4 * An ^d high look, and a proud heart, & *and* the † ploughing of the wicked, is sin.

5 The ^h thoughts of the diligent
tend only to plenteousness ; but
ⁱ of every one *that is* hasty only to
want.

6 The ^h getting of treasures by
a lying tongue is a vanity tossed
to and fro of them that ^l seek
death.

7 The ^m robbery of the wicked shall * destroy them ; ⁿ because they refuse to do judgment.

8 The way of man is froward
and strange : ^P but *as for* the pure,
his work is right.

9 *It is* ⁹ better to dwell in a corner of the house-top, than with a † brawling woman in a wide house.

10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour & findeth
no favour in his eyes.

11 When^t the scorner is punished,
the simple is made wise; and
^u when the wise is instructed, he
receiveth knowledge.

16. Is. i. 23, 24. Jer. vii. 9—11. 15. Ez. xxii. 13, 12. * Heb. *saw them, or, dwell with them.*
n 24. Ez. xviii. 16. Eph. v. 6. o Gen. vi. 14—16. Ps. xv. 2, 3. Ec. vii. 29. ix. 3. 1 Cor. 3. Tit. iii. 3. p xv. 26. xxx. 12. Dan. xii. xii. 33. Acts xv. 9. Tit. i. 15. ii. 14. iii. 5. 1 Pet. ii. 29. iii. 3. q 19. xii. 4. xix. 13. xxv. 24.
† Heb. *Woman of contentions in an house of*
xvii. 1. r iii. 29. xii. 12. Ps. xxxvi. 4. lii. 21, 22. 1 Cor. x. 6. Jam. iv. 1—5. 1 John ii. *is not favoured.* s 13. 1 Sam. xxv. 8—11. xxxii. 6—8. Mic. iii. 2, 3. Jam. ii. 13. v. 4—Num. xvi. 34. Deut. xii. 11. xxi. 21. Ps. lxiv. 11—14. 1 Cor. x. 6—11. Heb. ii. 1—3. x. 28, 29. u i. 5. ix. 9. xv. 14. xviii. 1, 15.

13 The righteous man * wisely
considereth the house of the wick-
ed: but God y overthroweth the
wicked for *their* wickedness.

13 Whoso ² stoppeth his ears
^a at the cry of the poor, he also
shall ^b cry himself, but shall not be
heard.

14 A gift in secret pacifieth
anger, and a reward in the bosom
strong wrath.

15 *It is a joy to the just to do judgment: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.*

16 The man, that ^e wandereth
out of the way of understanding
shall ^h remain in the congregation
of the dead.

17 He that ⁱ loveth * pleasure
shall be a poor man: he that lov-
eth wine and oil shall not be rich.

18 The ^k wicked *shall be* a ransom for the righteous, and the transgressor for the upright.

19 *It is better to dwell in the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman.*

20 *There is* ^m a treasure to be desired and ⁿ oil in the dwelling of the wise ; ° but a foolish man spendeth it up.

21 He ¹ that followeth after righteousness and mercy, ² findeth life, righteousness, and honour.

22 A wise man scalethe the city
of the mighty, and casteth down
the strength of the confidence
thereof.

23 Whoso ^s keepeth his mouth
and his tongue, keepeth his soul
from troubles.

24 Proud and haughty scorner
is his name, who dealeth in proud
wrath.

25 The ^a desire of the slothful
killeth him ; for his hands refuse
to labour.

26 He * coveteth greedily all
the day long : but † the righteous
giveth, and spareth not.

27 The ² sacrifice of the wicked
is abomination: how much more,
when he bringeth it ^{*} with a wick-
ed mind?

28 * A † false witness shall per-
ish ; but ^b the man that heareth
speaketh constantly.

29 A wicked man ^c hardeneth
his face : but *as for* the upright,
^d he † directeth his way.

30 *There is* ^e no wisdom, nor un-
v. 6. Rom. xiv. 19. Phil. iii. 12. 1 Thes. v. 1.
2 Tim. ii. 22. Heb. xii. 14. q xxii. 4. I
Cor. xv. 58. 2 Tim. iv. 7, 8. 1 Pet. i. 7.

&c. Ec. vi. 19. ix. 13—18. s x. 19. xii.
 27, 28. xviii. 21. Jam. i. 26. iii. 2, &c.
 xviii. 12. xix. 29. Esth. iii. 5, 6. Ec. vii. 8.
 † Heb. *wrath of pride*. u vi. 6—11. xii. 24.
 xix. 24. xx. 4. xxii. 13. xxiv. 30—34. xxvi. 1
 x Acts xx. 33—35. 1 Thes. ii. 5—9. y Ps. x.
 Luke vi. 30—36. Acts x. 35. 2 Cor. vii. 7—9. i.
 8. xxviii. 9. 1 Sam. xiii. 12, 13. xv. 21—23. 1
 16. lvi. 3. Jer. vi. 20. vii. 11, 12. Am. v. 21, 2.
wickedness. Matt. xxiii. 14. a vi. 19. x. 5.
 xxiii. 1. Deut. xix. 16—18. † Heb. *witne*.
 19. Acts xii. 15. 2 Cor. i. 17—20. iv. 13. Tit. 1
 14. axix. 1. Jer. iii. 2, 3. v. 3. viii. 12. xlv. 1.
 1 Thes. iii. 11. † Or, *considereth*. Ez. xviii. 2.
 15. 18, 19. Luke xv. 17, 18. e xix. 21. 32.
 10. xlv. 10. 11. Jon. i. 13. Acts iv. 27. 28. v. 13.

z Job v. 3. viii. 15.
 xviii. 14 — 21.
 xxi. 28 — 30.
 xxvii. 13 — 23.
 Ps. xxxvii. 35,
 36. lii. 5. cvii.
 43. Hos. xiv. 9.
 Hab. ii. 9 — 12.
 y xi. 3 — 5. xlii. 6.
 xiv. 32. Gen.
 xix. 29. Am. iv.
 11. 1 Cor. x. 5.
 2 Pet. ii. 4 — 9.
 iii. 6, 7.
 z Ps. lviii. 4.
 Zech. vii. 11.
 Acts vii. 57.
 a xxviii. 27. Deut.
 xv. 7 — 11. Neh.
 v. 1 — 5. 13. I.
 i. 15 — 17. lviii.
 6 — 9. Jer. xxxiv.
 16, 17. Zech.
 vii. 9 — 13. Matt.
 vi. 14. vii. 2
 xviii. 30 — 35.
 Jam. ii. 13 — 16.
 b i. 28. Luke xiii.
 25.
 c xvii. 8. 23. xviii.
 16. xix. 6. Gen.
 xxxii. 20. xliii.
 11. 1 Sam. xxv.
 35.
 d Matt. vi. 3, 4.
 e Job xxix. 12 —
 17. Ps. xl. 8.
 cxii. 1. cxix. 16.
 92. Ec. iii. 12.
 Is. lxiv. 5. John
 iv. 34. Rom.
 vii. 22.
 f 12. x. 29. Matt.
 vii. 23. xiii. 41,
 42. Luke xiii.
 27, 28.
 g Ps. cxxv. 5.
 Zeph. i. 6. John
 iii. 19, 20. Heb.
 vi. 4 — 6. x. 26
 27. 38. 2 Pet. ii.
 21, 22. 1 John
 ii. 19.
 h ii. 19. vii. 26.
 27. ix. 18. Eph.
 ii. 1. Jude 12.
 i 20. v. 10, 11.
 xxiii. 21. Luke
 xv. 13 — 16. xvi.
 24, 25. 1 Tim.
 v. 6. 2 Tim. iii.
 4.
 * Heb. *sport*.
 k xi. 2. Is. xliii.
 3, 4. liii. 4, 5.
 lv. 8, 9. 1 Pet.
 iii. 18.
 l 9. Ps. lv. 6, 7.
 cxx. 5, 6. Jer.
 ix. 2.
 † Heb. *land of the*
desert.
 m x. 22. xv. 6. Ps.
 cxii. 3. Ec. v. 19.
 vii. 11. x. 19.
 Matt. vi. 19, 20.
 n Ps. xxiii. 5. Jer.
 xli. 8. Matt. xiv.
 3, 4.
 o Matt. xxv. 8.
 Luke xv. 14 —
 xvi. 1. 19 — 24.
 p xv. 9. Is. lv. 1.
 Hos. vi. 3. Matt.
 15. 1 Tim. vi. 11.
 Rom. ii. 7 — 10. 1
 r 2 Sam. xl. 16,
 13. xiii. 2. xvi.
 t vi. 17. xvi. 18.
 9. Matt. ii. 16.
 27. xiii. 4. xv. 19.
 Matt. xxv. 26.
 xxvii. 26. cxii. 9.
 x. 9 — 14. 2 iv.
 Ps. l. 9. Is. i. 11.
 22. * Heb. *in*
 9. xxv. 18. Rk.
 of lies. b xli.
 vii. 8. c xxviii.
 27. d xi. 5. 1
 3. Hag. i. 5, 7. ii.
 vii. 5 — 7. viii. 9.
 1 Pet. ii. 3.

f Ps. xx. 7. xxxiii. 17, 18. cxlviii. 10. Ec. ix. 11. Ps. lxxviii. 10. Or, victory.

a 1 Kings i. 47. Ec. vii. 1. Luke x. 20. Phil. iv. 3. Heb. xi. 39. Or, favour is better than, &c. Acts vii. 10.

b xxix. 13. 1 Sam. ii. 7. Ps. xlv. 12, 20. 1 Cor. xii. 21. Jam. ii. 2—5.

c xiv. 31. Job xxix. 15. xxix. 19.

d xiv. 10. xxvii. 12. Ex. ix. 20. 21. Is. xlv. 20. 21. Matt. xxiv. 15. &c. 1 Thes. v. 2—6. Heb. vi. 13. xi. 7.

e vii. 7, 22, 23. ix. 16—18. xxix. 1.

f Heb. The reward of humility, &c. in. 16. xxi. 21. Ps. xxxiv. 9, 10. cxli. 1—3. Is. xxxiii. 6. lviii. 15. Matt. vi. 33. 1 Tim. iv. 8. Jam. iv. 6. 10.

g xlii. 15. xv. 12. Josh. xliii. 13. Ps. xi. 6. xxviii. 26, 27.

h xlii. 3. xvi. 17. xix. 16. Ps. xci. 1. 1 John v. 18. Jude 20, 21.

i Or, Catechise. Gen. xvi. 19. Deut. iv. 9. vi. 7. Ps. lxxviii. 3—6. Eph. vi. 4. 2 Tim. iii. 15.

j Heb. his way. 1 Sam. i. 8. ii. 26. xii. 2, 3.

k 16. 22. xiv. 31. xxviii. 23. Am. ix. 6. iv. 1. v. 11. 12. viii. 4. 6. Jam. ii. 6. v. 1. 4.

l 2 Kings iv. 1. Neh. v. 4. 5. 12. xxv. 2. Matt. xxviii. 25.

m Heb. man that lendeth. Job vii. 8. Hos. vii. 7. x. 13. Gal. vi. 7, 8.

n Or, With the rod of his anger he shall be condemned. xiv. 3. Ps. cxxv. 3. Is. ix. 4. 5. xiv. 29. xxx. 31.

o Heb. Good of eye. Deut. xxviii. 55. Matt. xx. 15. Mark vii. 22.

p xii. 25. xix. 17. xxi. 13. Deut. xv. 7—11. Job xxxi. 14—20. Ps. vi. 1—3. cxii. 9. Ec. xi. 1, 2. Is. xxxvii. 8. lviii. 7—12. Matt. xxv. 34—40. Luke vi. 35—39. Acts xv. 35. 2 Cor. viii. 1, 2. ix. 6—11. 1 Tim. vi. 10, 19. Heb. vi. 10. xiii. 16. 1 Pet. iv. 9.

q xlii. 24. xxvi. 20, 21. Gen. xxi. 9, 10. Neh. iv. 1—3. xxi. 28. Ps. ci. 5. Matt. xxviii. 17. 1 Cor. v. 5, 6, 13. r xvi. 13. Ps. ci. 6. Matt. v. 8.

s Or, and hath grace in his lips. Ps. xlv. 2. Luke iv. 22. Dan. ix. 39. &c. Ezra vii. 6, &c. Neh. ii. 4—6. Eccl. x. 3. Dan. ii. 46—49. iii. 30. vi. 20—23.

t 2 Chr. xvi. 9. Is. lix. 19—21. Matt. xvi. 15—18. Acts v. 30. xii. 23, 24. Rev. xi. 3—11. xii. 14—17. u Job v. 12, 13. Acts viii. 9—12. xiii. 8—12. 2 Thes. ii. 8. 2 Tim. iii. 8, 9. v Or, matters.

x xiv. 19. xxvi. 13—16. Num. xii. 32, 33. y ii. 16—19. v. 3, &c. vi. 24—29. vii. 5, &c. Judg. xvi. 20, 21. Neh. xiii. 26. Ec. vii. 26.

z Deut. xxxii. 19. Ps. lxxxi. 12. a Job xiv. 4. Ps. li. 5. John iii. 6. Eph. ii. 3.

b Heb. xii. 10, 11.

derstanding, nor counsel against the LORD.

31 The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but safety is of the LORD.

CHAP. XXII.

The worth of a good name; and the dependence of both rich and poor on God. 1, 2. Commendations of prudence, humility, piety, charity, and the proper tuition of children; and cautions against forwardness, iniquity, sloth, intimacy with bad women, and oppression. 3—16. An address to the reader, calling his attention to wisdom; again exhorting him to avoid oppression, friendship with angry men, suretyship, and removing ancient landmarks: and shewing the advantages of diligence. 17—29.

A GOOD name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving favour rather than silver and gold.

2 The rich and poor meet together: the LORD is the Maker of them all.

3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

4 By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.

5 Thorns and snares are in the way of the froward: he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them.

6 Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

7 The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is servant to the lender.

8 He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity: and the rod of his anger shall fail.

9 He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.

10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.

11 He that loveth pureness of heart, for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend.

12 The eyes of the LORD preserve knowledge, and he overthroweth the words of the transgressor.

13 The slothful man saith, There is a lion without, I shall be slain in the streets.

14 The mouth of strange women is a deep pit; he that is abhorred of the LORD shall fall therein.

15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of the LORD shall drive it far from him.

16 He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.

17 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.

18 For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.

19 That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee.

20 Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge?

21 That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth of them that send unto thee?

22 Rob not the poor, because he is poor; neither oppress the afflicted in the gate:

23 For the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

24 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go;

25 Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

26 Be not thou one of them that strike hands, or of them that are sureties for debts.

27 If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he take away thy bed from under thee?

28 Remove not the ancient land-mark which thy fathers have set.

29 Seest thou a man diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean men.

CHAP. XXIII.

Cautions against self-indulgence before rulers; avarice, visiting a church, speaking before a fool, and oppression. 1—11. Exhortations to study wisdom; and to correct children for their good. 12—14. The joy of teachers and parents over wise children; with cautions against envy, intemperance, and whoredom; and exhortations to buy the truth, to honour parents, and to give God the heart. 15—20. The infatuation of drunkards. 27—35.

WHEN thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee:

2 And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite.

3 Be not desirous of his dainties; for they are deceitful meat.

4 Labour not to be rich; cease from thine own wisdom.

5 Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle towards heaven.

22, 23. xiv. 31. xxviii. 3. Job xx. 13. &c. Ps. xii. 5. Mic. ii. 2, 3. Zech. vii. 9—14. Jam. ii. 13. v. 1—5.

d Luke vi. 33—35. xiv. 12—14. xvi. 24.

e ii. 2—5. v. 1, 2. ii. 8. iii. 1. iv. 4—8. viii. 32, 34. Is. lv. 3. Matt. xxv. 12.

f xlviii. 12. Ps. xc. 12. Ec. vii. 25. viii. 9. 16.

g ix. 10. iii. 17. xiv. 13, 14. Ps. xix. 10. cxix. 103. 111. 162. Jer. xv. 16.

h Heb. in thy belly. Job xxxi. 18, 19. John vii. 58.

i viii. 6. x. 15. 21. xv. 7. xvi. 21. xxv. 11. Ps. cxix. 13, 171. Mal. ii. 7. Heb. xiii. 15.

k iii. 5. Ps. lxxii. 8. Is. xii. 2. xxvi. 4. Jer. xxvii. 7. 1 Pet. i. 21.

l Or, trust thou thyself.

m Ps. xii. 6. Hos. viii. 12. 2 Tim. iii. 16—17. 2 Pet. i. 19—21.

n Luke i. 2, 4. John xxi. 31. 1 John v. 13.

o 1 Pet. iii. 15.

p Or, send thee. xlviii. 10, 11. Ez. xxi. 29.

q 16. Ex. xxviii. 6. Job xxix. 12—16. xxvi. 21. Zech. vii. 10. Mal. iii. 5.

r xlviii. 11. 1 Sam. xxiv. 15. xxv. 39. Ps. xxxv. 1. xliii. 1. lxxviii. 5. cxl. 32. Jer. i. 34. li. 36. Mic. vii. 9.

s Is. xxxiii. 1. Hab. ii. 8.

t xxi. 24. xxix. 22.

u 35. 1 Cor. xv. 33. u vi. 1—5. xl. 15. xviii. 18. xxvii. 13. x. 10. Ex. xxii. 26, 27. 2 Kings iv. 1. y xliii. 10. Deut. xix. 14. xxvii. 17. Job xxiv. 2. z x. 4. xii. 24. 1 Kings xi. 28. Ec. ix. 10. Matt. xxv. 21, 23. Rom. xii. 11. 2 Tim. iv. 3.

† Heb. obscure men.

a Gen. xliii. 32—34. Jude 12.

b Matt. xxiii. 8, 9. 1 Cor. xii. 27. Phil. iii. 19.

c 6. Ps. cxli. 4. Dan. i. 8. Luke xvi. 34. Eph. iv. 22.

d xlviii. 20. John vi. 27. 1 Tim. vi. 8—10.

e ii. 5. xvi. 12. Is. v. 21. Rom. x. 25. iii. 16.

f cxix. 16, 37. Jer. xvii. 17. 1 John ii. 16.

g Heb. cause thine eyes to fly upon, &c.

h Gen. xli. 30. Ec. ii. 21. Is. lv. 2. 1 Cor. vii. 29—31.

i xxvii. 24. Job ii. 14—17. Ps. xxxix. 6. Ec. v. 13, 14. Matt. vi. 19. 1 Tim. vi. 17. Jam. v. 1, 2.

i xxii. 9. Deut. 6 Eat thou not the bread of *him* that hath ⁱ an evil eye, neither ^k desire thou his dainty meats.

k 3. Ps. cxli. 4. 7 For ⁱ as he thinketh in his heart, so *is* he: ^m Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart *is* not with thee.

l xix. 22. Matt. ix. 3, 4. Luke vii. 39. 8 The morsel *which* thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.

m Judg. xvi. 15. 2 Sam. xiii. 26—28. Ps. xli. 2. lv. 21. Dan. xi. 27. Luke xi. 37, &c. 9 ⁿ Speak not in the ears of a fool: for ^o he will despise the wisdom of thy words.

n ix. 7, 8. xxvi. 4, 5. Is. xxxvi. 21. Matt. vii. 6. Acts xiii. 45, 46. xxviii. 25—28. 10 ^p Remove not the old [†] landmark; and enter not into the fields of the ^q fatherless:

o Luke xvi. 14. John viii. 42. ix. 30—34. 40. x. 20. Acts xvii. 18, 32. 1 Cor. i. 21—24. iv. 10—13. xxii. 28. Deut. xix. 14. xxvii. 17. Job xxiv. 2. 11 For ^r their Redeemer *is* mighty: he shall plead their cause with thee.

p xxii. 28. Deut. xix. 14. xxvii. 17. Job xxiv. 2. 12 ^s Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.

† Or, bound. 13 Withhold ^t not correction from the child: for *if* thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die.

q Job vi. 27. xxii. 9. xxiv. 3. 9. xxxi. 21—23. Ps. xciv. 6. Jer. vii. 6. xxii. 3. Zech. vii. 10. Mal. iii. 5. Jam. i. 27. 14 Thou shalt ^u beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul from hell.

r xxii. 23. Ex. xxii. 22—24. Deut. xxvii. 19. Ps. xli. 5. Jer. i. 33, 34. li. 36. 15 ^x My son, ^y if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, ^{*} even mine.

s 19. ii. 2—6. v. 1, 2. xxii. 17. Ez. xxxiii. 31. Matt. xiii. 52. Jam. i. 21—25. 16 Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when ^z thy lips speak right things.

t xli. 24. xix. 18. xxix. 15. 17. 17 Let ^a not thine heart envy sinners: but ^b *be* thou in the fear of the LORD all the day long.

u xxii. 15. 1 Cor. v. 5. xi. 32. x. i. 10. ii. 1. iv. 1. Matt. ix. 2. John xxi. 5. 1 John ii. 1. 18 For ^c surely there is an [†] end, and ^d thine expectation shall not be cut off.

y 24, 25. x. 1. xv. 20. xxix. 3. 1 Thes. ii. 19, 20. iii. 9, 9. 2 John 4. 3 John 3, 4. 19 ^e Or, *even* I will rejoice. Jer. xxxii. 41. Zeph. iii. 17. Luke xv. 23, 24, 32. John xv. 11.

z viii. 6. Eph. iv. 29. v. 4. Col. iv. 4. Jam. iii. 2. 20 Be ^f not amongst wine-bibbers; amongst riotous eaters of [†] flesh.

a iii. 31. xxiv. 1. Ps. xxxviii. 1. lxxiii. 3. 21 For ^g the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and ^h drowsiness shall clothe *a* man with rags.

b xv. 16. xxviii. 14. Ps. cxl. 10. cxli. 1. Ec. v. 7. xii. 13, 14. Aets ix. 31. 2 Cor. vii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 17. 22 ⁱ Hearken unto thy father that begat thee, and ^k despise not thy mother when she is old.

c Ps. xxxvii. 37. Jer. xxix. 11. Luke xvi. 25. Rom. vi. 21, 22. 23 ^l Buy the truth, and ^m sell *it* not; *also* wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.

† Or, reward. xxiv. 14. Heb. x. 35. d Ps. ix. 18. Jer. xxix. 11. Phil. i. 20. e 12. 26. iv. 10. 23. f 29—35. xx. 1. xxviii. 7. xxxi. 6, 7. Is. v. 11. xxii. 13. Matt. xxiv. 49. Luke xv. 13. xvi. 7. xxi. 34. Rom. xiii. 13. Eph. v. 18. 1 Pet. iv. 3, 4. 1 Heb. *their flesh*. g xxi. 17. Deut. xxi. 20. Is. xxviii. 1—3. Joel i. 5. 1 Cor. v. 11. vi. 10. Gal. v. 21. Phil. iii. 19. h vi. 9—11. xxiv. 30—34. i i. 8. vi. 20. Deut. xxi. 18—21. xxvii. 16. Mark vii. 10. Eph. vi. 1, 2. k xxx. 11, 17. Lev. xix. 3. Matt. xv. 4—6. John xix. 26, 27. l ii. 2—4. iv. 5—7. xvi. 16. xvii. 16. Job xxviii. 12—19. Ps. cxix. 72, 162. Is. lv. 1. Matt. xiii. 44, 46. Phil. iii. 7, 8. Rev. iii. 18. m Matt. xvi. 26. Acts xx. 23, 24. Heb. xi. 26. Rev. xii. 11. n i. 2, 3, 15, 16. x. 1. xv. 20. 1 Kings i. 48. ii. 1—3, 9. Ec. ii. 10. o Philom. 19, 20. p xvii. 25. 1 Chr. iv. 9, 10. Luke i. 31—33, 41, &c. 58. xi. 27. q 13. r iv. 23. Deut. vi. 5. Matt. x. 37, 38. Luke xiv. 26. 2 Cor. v. 14, 15. viii. 5. Eph. iii. 17.

heart, and ^s let thine eyes observe my ways.

27 For a whore *is* a deep ditch; and a strange woman *is* a narrow [†] pit.

28 She also lieth in wait as [†] for a prey, and ⁿ increaseth the transgressors among men.

29 [†] Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath ^y redness of eyes?

30 They that ^z tarry long at the wine: they that go to seek ^a mixed wine.

31 ^b Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, *when* it moveth itself aright.

32 ^c At the last it ^d biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like ^e an adder.

33 Thine ^e eyes shall behold strange women, ^f and thine heart shall utter perverse things.

34 Yea, ^g thou shalt be as he that lieth down in the [†] midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.

35 They have ^h stricken me, *shalt* thou say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and [†] I felt *it* not; when shall I awake? ⁱ I will seek it yet again.

36 They have ^j stricken me, *shalt* thou say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and [†] I felt *it* not; when shall I awake? ⁱ I will seek it yet again.

CHAPTER XXIV.

Cautions against envy, discontent, sinful thoughts, neglect of doing good, rejoicing over an enemy's calamity, respect of persons, flattery, revenge, and sloth; recommendations of the knowledge and fear of God, and obedience to the king; and declarations of the safety of the righteous, 1—34.

BE ^a not thou envious against evil men, ^b neither desire to be with them.

2 For ^c their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.

3 Through ^d wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding ^e it is established:

4 And ^f by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

5 A ^g wise man *is* ^{*} strong; yea, a man of knowledge [†] increaseth strength.

6 For ^h by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: ⁱ and in multitude of counsellors *there is* safety.

7 Wisdom *is* ^k too high for a fool: he ^l openeth not his mouth in the gate.

8 He ^m that deviseth to do evil ⁿ g viii. 14. x. 29. xxi. 22. Ec. vii. 19. ix. 14—18. ^{*} Heb. *in strength*. [†] Heb. *strengthened might*. Ps. lxxxiv. 7. Is. xl. 31. Col. i. 11. h xv. 18. Luke xiv. 31. 1 Cor. ix. 25, 27. Eph. vi. 10, &c. 1 Tim. vi. 11, 12. 2 Tim. iv. 7. i xi. 14. xv. 22. k xiv. 6. xv. 24. xvii. 24. Ps. x. 5. xlii. 5, 6. 1 Cor. ii. 14. l xxii. 22. xxxi. 8, 9. Job xxix. 7, &c. xxxii. 21. Is. xxxix. 21. Am. v. 10, 12, 15. m 2. 9. vi. 4—18. xxxiii. 7. 1 Kings ii. 44. Ps. xxi. 11. Is. x. 7—13. xxxiii. 7. Ez. xxxviii. 10, 11. Nah. i. 11. Rom. i. 30.

iv. 25—27. Ps. cxli. 43. cxlix. 9—11. Hos. xiv. 9. 2 Pet. i. 19. Or, *as a robber*. Jer. iii. 2. t ii. 16—19. vii. 22—27. ix. 18. xxii. 14. Ec. vii. 26. Judg. xvi. 4, &c. u Num. xxv. 1. Hos. iv. 11. 1 Cor. x. 8. Rev. xvii. 1, 2. x 21. xx. 1. 1 Sam. xxv. 36, 37. 2 Sam. xiii. 28. 1 Kings xx. 16, &c. Is. v. 22. xxviii. 7, 8. Nah. i. 10. Matt. xxiv. 49, 50. Luke xii. 45, 46. Eph. v. 18. y Gen. xlix. 12. z Gen. ix. 21. Is. 3. 7, 8. Jer. v. 31. Ez. vii. 5, 6. 12. Luke xvi. 25, 26. Rom. vi. 21. d Ec. x. 8. Jer. viii. 17. Am. v. 19. ix. 3. ^{*} Or, *a cockatrice*. Is. lix. 5. e Gen. xix. 32, &c. f xxxi. 5. Ps. lxxx. 12. Dan. v. 4. Hos. vii. 5. Jude 12, 13. g 1 Sam. xxv. 36—38. xxx. 16, 17. 2 Sam. xiii. 28. 1 Kings xvi. 9. xx. 16, &c. Joel i. 5. Matt. xxiv. 38. Luke xvii. 27—29. xxi. 34. 1 Thes. v. 2—7. [†] Heb. *heart*. Ex. xv. 8. h xxvii. 22. Jer. v. 3. xxxi. 18. [†] Heb. *I knew it not*. xxvi. 9. Eph. iv. 10. i xxvi. 11. Deut. xxix. 19. Is. xxii. 13. lvi. 12. 1 Cor. xv. 32—34. 2 Pet. ii. 22. a 19. iii. 31. xxiii. 17. Ps. xxxviii. 1. 7. lxxiii. 3. Gal. v. 19—21. Jam. iv. 5, 6. b i. 11—15. xiii. 20. Gen. xiii. 10—13. xix. 1, &c. Ps. xxvi. 9. 8. vi. 14. 1 Sam. xxiii. 9. Esth. iii. 6. 7. Job xv. 35. Ps. vii. 14. x. 7. xxviii. 8. xxxvi. 4. lxxv. 2—6. xli. 2. Is. lix. 4. Mic. vii. 3. Matt. xxvi. 3, 4. Luke xxiii. 20, 21. Acts xiii. 10. d ix. 1. xiv. 1. 1 Cor. iii. 9, 10. e 2 Sam. vii. 26. Jer. x. 12. Col. ii. 7. f xv. 6. xxi. 20. xxvii. 23—27. 1 Kings iv. 22. &c. 1 Chr. xxvii. 25, &c. xxxix. 2. &c. 2 Chr. iv. 18—22. xxvi. 4—11. Neh. x. 30. xiii. 5—13. Matt. xiii. 52. g viii. 14. x. 29. xxi. 22. Ec. vii. 19. ix. 14—18. ^{*} Heb. *in strength*. [†] Heb. *strengthened might*. Ps. lxxxiv. 7. Is. xl. 31. Col. i. 11. h xv. 18. Luke xiv. 31. 1 Cor. ix. 25, 27. Eph. vi. 10, &c. 1 Tim. vi. 11, 12. 2 Tim. iv. 7. i xi. 14. xv. 22. k xiv. 6. xv. 24. xvii. 24. Ps. x. 5. xlii. 5, 6. 1 Cor. ii. 14. l xxii. 22. xxxi. 8, 9. Job xxix. 7, &c. xxxii. 21. Is. xxxix. 21. Am. v. 10, 12, 15. m 2. 9. vi. 4—18. xxxiii. 7. 1 Kings ii. 44. Ps. xxi. 11. Is. x. 7—13. xxxiii. 7. Ez. xxxviii. 10, 11. Nah. i. 11. Rom. i. 30.

8. xliii. 7. Gen. vi. 5. viii. 21. Ps. cxix. 113. Is. iv. 7. Jer. iv. 14. Matt. ix. 4. xv. 19. Acts viii. 22. 2 Cor. x. 5.

9 The ^a thought of foolishness is sin: and ^a the scorner is an abomination to men.

10 If ^p thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength is [†] small.

11 If [†] thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain;

12 If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; [†] doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he [†] that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? [†] and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

13 My son, ^a eat thou honey, because it is good; and the honeycomb, which is sweet ^a to thy taste:

14 So ^a shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul, [†] when thou hast found it; then ^a there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off.

15 ^a Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous; ^a spoil not his resting-place.

16 For ^a a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: ^d but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

17 ^a Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth:

18 Lest the LORD see it, and it [†] displease him, [†] and he turn away his wrath from him.

19 [†] Fret not thyself because of evil men, ^a neither be thou envious at the wicked;

20 For ^a there shall be no reward to the evil man; [†] the [§] candle of the wicked shall be put out.

21 My son, ^a fear thou the LORD and the king: and [†] meddle not with them that are ^a given to change:

22 For ^m their calamity shall rise suddenly; and ^a who knoweth the ruin of them both?

23 These ^a things also belong to the wise. ^p It is not good to have respect to persons in judgment.

24 He ^a that saith unto the wicked, Thou art righteous; [†] him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him.

25 But to ^a them that rebuke him shall be delight, and [†] a good blessing shall come upon them.

26 Every man [†] shall kiss his lips, that [†] giveth a right answer.

27 ^a Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterwards build thine house.

28 Be ^a not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and [†] deceive not with thy lips.

29 ^a Say not, ^a I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.

30 ¶ I ^b went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man ^c void of understanding;

31 And, lo, ^d it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, ^e and the stone-wall thereof was broken down.

32 Then I saw, and [§] considered it well: [†] I looked upon it, and received instruction.

33 Yet ^a a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

34 So shall ^b thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as [†] an armed man.

35 ¶ I ^b went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man ^c void of understanding;

36 And, lo, ^d it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, ^e and the stone-wall thereof was broken down.

37 Then I saw, and [§] considered it well: [†] I looked upon it, and received instruction.

38 Yet ^a a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

39 So shall ^b thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as [†] an armed man.

40 ¶ I ^b went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man ^c void of understanding;

41 And, lo, ^d it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, ^e and the stone-wall thereof was broken down.

42 Then I saw, and [§] considered it well: [†] I looked upon it, and received instruction.

43 Yet ^a a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

44 So shall ^b thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as [†] an armed man.

45 ¶ I ^b went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man ^c void of understanding;

46 And, lo, ^d it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, ^e and the stone-wall thereof was broken down.

47 Then I saw, and [§] considered it well: [†] I looked upon it, and received instruction.

48 Yet ^a a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

49 So shall ^b thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as [†] an armed man.

50 ¶ I ^b went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man ^c void of understanding;

51 And, lo, ^d it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, ^e and the stone-wall thereof was broken down.

52 Then I saw, and [§] considered it well: [†] I looked upon it, and received instruction.

53 Yet ^a a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

54 So shall ^b thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as [†] an armed man.

55 ¶ I ^b went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man ^c void of understanding;

56 And, lo, ^d it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, ^e and the stone-wall thereof was broken down.

Lev. xix. 17. 2 Sam. iii. 19. 1 Kings xxi. 19, 20. Neh. v. 7—9. xiii. 8—11. 17. 25, 28. Job xix. 16—18. Matt. xiv. 4. 1 Tim. v. 20. 2 Tim. iv. 2. Tit. i. 13. ii. 15.

† Heb. a blessing of good. xxviii. 23.

xv. 23. xvi. 1. xxv. 11, 12. Gen. xli. 38. Eccl. i. 46. 48. Mark ii. 17. 28. 32—34.

† Heb. answereth right words. Job vi. 25.

u 1 Kings v. 18. vi. 7. Luke xiv. 28—30.

x xiv. 5. xiv. 5. 9. xxi. 28. Ex. xx. 16. xxii. 1. 1 Sam. xxi. 9, 10. 1 Kings xxi. 9—13. Job ii. 5. Ps. xxxv. 7. 11. lii. title. Matt. xxvi. 59. 60. xxviii. 23. John xv. 25.

y Eph. iv. 25. Col. iii. 9. Rev. xxi. 9. Rev. xxi. 9. Rev. xxi. 9.

z xv. 22. xxv. 21. 22. Matt. v. 39—44. Rom. xii. 17—21. 1 Thes. v. 15.

a Judge. xv. 11. 2 Sam. xiii. 22—23. xxviii. 25. cxiii. 11. 12. d Gen. iii. 17—19. Job xxxi. 40. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7, 23. Heb. vi. 9.

e xix. 24. xx. 4. xlii. 13. xlii. 21. Eccl. x. 18. xxi. 21. xxiii. 29. 1 Cor. x. 6. 11. Jude 5—7. Rom. xiii. 11. Eph. v. 14. 1 Thes. v. 6—8.

† Heb. a man of shield.

h x. 4. xiii. 4.

i i. 1. x. 1. 1 Kings ix. 32. Eccl. xii. 9. Is. i. 1. 1 Kings xxii. 2. Hos. i. 1. Mic. i. 2.

c Deut. xix. 29. Job xi. 7. 8. xxxviii. 4. Eccl. xxxix. 2. 3. Rom. xi. 33. 34.

d 1 Sam. iii. 9—28. iv. 29—34. Ezra iv. 15. 19. v. 17. vi. 1. Job xix. 16.

e Ps. cxli. 11. 16. vii. 11. 16. 9. Rom. viii. 39.

† Heb. there is no searching. 1 Kings iv. 29.

f xvi. 5. 16. 1. 25—27. Mal. iii. 2. 2 Tim. ii. 20, 21. 1 Pet. i. 7.

g xv. 8. 1 Kings ii. 33. 36. 1 Kings vi. 10. viii. 11. Rev. Ps. cx. 7. 8.

h xvi. 12. xix. 12. xxix. 14. 12. 7. xvi. 5.

† Heb. Not not out thy glory. 27. xxviii. 2.

xxv. 19. Ex. iii. 11. 1 Sam. ix. 20—22. xv. 17. xviii. 18—23. 2 Sam. vii. 8. Rev. Ps. cxviii. 1. Jer. i. 6—10.

1 Rev. iv. 1.

Am. vii. 12—15. h xvi. 16. Luke xiv. 1—10. m Luke xvi. 14. 1 Pet. v. 5.

CHAP. XXV.

Of kings, and those who minister to them, 1—7. Of avoiding contention, and receiving reproach, 8—12. Of faithful messengers, and vain boasters, 13, 14. Of forbearance, temperance, and prudent conduct towards neighbours, 15—17. Of false witnesses, unfaithful friends, and unreasonable mirth, 18—20. Of kindness to enemies, frowning away backbiters, and domestic discord, 21—24. Of the righteous falling before the wicked; of vain glory, and an ungoverned temper, 25—28.

THESE are also ^a proverbs of Solomon, ^b which the men of Hezekiah, king of Judah, copied out.

2 It is ^a the glory of God to conceal a thing; but ^d the honour of kings is to search out a matter.

3 The ^a heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings ^a is unsearchable.

4 Take [†] away the dross from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for the finer.

5 Take ^a away the wicked from before the king, and ^b his throne shall be established in righteousness.

6 ^a Put not forth thyself [†] in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great men:

7 For better it is ^a that it be said unto thee, Come up hither; ^a than that thou shouldst be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen.

8 ¶ I ^b went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man ^c void of understanding;

9 And, lo, ^d it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, ^e and the stone-wall thereof was broken down.

8 Go not forth hastily to strive, lest thou know not what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.

9 Debate thy cause with thy neighbour *himself*; and discover not a secret to another:

10 Lest he that heareth it put thee to shame, and thine infamy turn not away.

11 A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.

12 As an ear-ring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, so is a wise reproof upon an obedient ear.

13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, so is a faithful messenger to them that send him: for he refresheth the soul of his masters.

14 Whoso boasteth himself of a false gift is like clouds and wind without rain.

15 By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.

16 Hast thou found honey? eat so much as is sufficient for thee, lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.

17 Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house; lest he be weary of thee, and so hate thee.

18 A man that beareth false witness against his neighbour is a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.

19 Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.

20 As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as vinegar upon nitre, so is he that singeth songs to an heavy heart.

21 If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:

22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the Lord shall reward thee.

23 The north wind driveth away rain: so doth an angry countenance a backbiting tongue.

24 It is better to dwell in a corner of the house-top, than with a brawling woman, and in a wide house.

25 As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is good news from a far country.

26 A righteous man, falling down before the wicked, is as a troubled fountain, and a corrupt spring.

27 It is not good to eat much honey: so for men to search their own glory is not glory.

28 He that hath no rule over his own spirit, is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

28 He that hath no rule over his own spirit, is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

CHAP. XXVI.

Divers maxims, concerning fools, sluggards, intermeddlers with strife, those who do mischief in sport, tale-bearers, dissemblers, liars, and flatterers, 1-28.

As snow in summer, and as rain in harvest, so honour is not seemly for a fool.

2 As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so the curse causeless shall not come.

3 A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod for the fool's back.

4 Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him.

5 Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in his own conceit.

6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool cutteth off the feet, and drinketh damage.

7 The legs of the lame are not equal: so is a parable in the mouth of fools.

8 As he that bindeth a stone in a sling, so is he that giveth honour to a fool.

9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so is a parable in the mouth of fools.

10 The great God, that formed all things, both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.

11 As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to his folly.

12 Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him.

13 The slothful man saith, there is a lion in the way; a lion is in the streets.

14 As the door turneth upon his hinges, so doth the slothful upon his bed.

15 The slothful hideth his hand in his bosom; it grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth.

16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.

17 He that passeth by, and meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears.

18 As a mad man, who casteth fire-brands, arrows, and death;

19 So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, am not I in sport?

20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so, where there is no tale-bearer, the strife ceaseth.

21 As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife.

22 He that kindleth strife, he shall have much wrath: he that stirreth up contention, he shall be hated of all his acquaintance.

23 A man of wrath stirreth up contention, and he is a sower of discord.

24 He that is angry, he shall kindle strife, and he shall be hated of all his acquaintance.

25 He that is a sower of discord, he shall be hated of all his acquaintance.

26 He that is a sower of discord, he shall be hated of all his acquaintance.

27 He that is a sower of discord, he shall be hated of all his acquaintance.

28 He that is a sower of discord, he shall be hated of all his acquaintance.

xvi. 32. xviii. 24. 1 Sam. xx. 30. xxv. 17.

a 1 Sam. xii. 17, 18. b 8. xxviii. 16. c Judg. ix. 7. 20.

36, 37. Esth. iii. 1, &c. iv. 6-9. Ps. xii. 8. xv. 4.

lii. title. 1-4. Eccl. x. 5-7. Num. xxi. 8.

Deut. xxiii. 4, 5. 1 Sam. xiv. 23, 29. xvii. 43.

2 Sam. xvi. 12. Neh. xiii. 2. Ps. cix. 28.

d x. 13. xvii. 10. xix. 25. xxvii. 22.

Judg. viii. 5-7. 16. Ps. xxxii. 9.

1 Cor. iv. 21. 2 Cor. x. 6. xiii. 2.

e xvii. 14. Judg. xii. 1-6. 2 Sam. xix. 41-43.

1 Kings xii. 14. 16. 2 Kings xiv. 8-10. 1 Pet. ii. 21-23. iii. 9.

f 1 Kings xxii. 24-28. Jer. xxxvi. 17, 18. Matt. xv. 1-3. xvi. 1-4.

xxi. 23-27. xxii. 15-32. Luke xii. 13-21. xiii. 23-30.

John viii. 7. ix. 26-33. Tit. i. 13.

g 12. xxviii. 11. Rom. xi. 25. Heb. eyes. Is. v. 21. Rom. xii. 16.

h x. 26. xiii. 17. xxv. 13. Num. xiii. 31.

† Or, violence. ‡ Heb. lifted up.

i 6. xvii. 7. Ps. i. 16-21. lxiv. 8. Matt. vii. 4, 5.

Luke iv. 23. Heb. putteth a precious stone in a heap of stones.

k 1. xix. 10. xxx. 22. l xiii. 35.

|| Or, A great man grieveth all; and he hireth the fool, he hireth also the transgressor.

m xi. 31. Rom. ii. 6. n Ex. vii. 15. Matt. xii. 45. 2 Pet. ii. 22.

o Heb. iterateth. o xxii. 29. xxix. 20. Luke vii. 44.

p 5. 16. xxviii. 11. xxix. 20. Matt. xxi. 31. Luke xviii. 11. Rom. 12. 16. 1 Cor. iii. 18. 19. vii. 1, 2.

q xv. 19. xix. 15. xxii. 13. r vi. 9, 10. xii. 24. 27. xiv. 33. Heb. vi. 12.

s xix. 24. † Or, he is weary. t 12. xii. 15. 1 Pet. iii. 13.

u xvii. 11. xviii. 6, 7. xx. 3. Luke xii. 14. 2 Tim. ii. 23, 24.

† Heb. flames, or sparks. x x. 23. xiv. 9. xv. 21. 2 Pet. ii. 13.

§ Heb. Without wood. y 22. xvi. 28. xxii. 10. Jam. iii. 6. || Or, whisperer. • Heb. is silent. z x. 12. xv. 18. xxix. 28.

xxx. 33. 2 Sam. xx. 1. 1 Kings xii. 2, 3. 20. Ps. cxx. 4.

- 22 The words of a tale-bearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.
- 23 Burning lips and a wicked heart are like a potsherd covered with silver dress.
- 24 He that hateth to dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him;
- 25 When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart.
- 26 Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation.
- 27 Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein; and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.
- 28 A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.
- 29 John viii. 40. 44. —49. x. 32, 33. Luke ix. 20, 21.

CHAP. XXVII.

- Maxims against procrastination or carnal security, vain-glory, wrath, and envy, 1—4. Concerning reproof, contentment, steadiness, friendship, and prudence, 5—12. Against suretyship, lavish commendations, and domestic discord, 13—16. Concerning industry, the conformity of one man's heart to another's, insatiable desires, the effects of praise, and the obstinacy of fools, 17—22. And recommending diligence, good management, and rural plenty, 23—27.

- B**OAST not thyself of tomorrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.
- 2 Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine own lips.

- 3 A stone is heavy, and the sand weighty: but a fool's wrath is heavier than them both.
- 4 Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able to stand before envy?

- 5 Open rebuke is better than secret love.
- 6 Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy are deceitful.

- 7 The full soul loatheth an honey-comb; but to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.
- 8 As a bird that wandereth from her nest, so is a man that wandereth from his place.

- 9 Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so doth the sweetness of a man's friend by hearty counsel.
- 10 Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not: neither go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity: for better is a neighbour that is near,

- than a brother far off.
- 11 Job xxxix. 14—16. Is. xvi. 2. m xxi. 14. Gen. iv. 14. xvi. 6—8. 1 Sam. xxii. 5. xxvii. 1, &c. 1 Kings xix. 9. Neh. vi. 11—13. Jon. i. 3. 10—17. 1 Cor. vii. 20. Jude 13.

- 12 Judg. ix. 9. Ps. xlv. 7, 8. civ. 16. cxviii. 2. Cant. i. 3. iii. 6. iv. 10. John xii. 3. 2 Cor. ii. 15, 16. 6 iv. 23. xvi. 21. 23, 24. Ps. xviii. 17—24. 1 Sam. xxiii. 16, 17. Ezra x. 2—4. Acts xviii. 15.

- 13 Heb. from the counsel of the soul. p 2 Sam. xix. 24. 25. xxi. 7. 1 Kings xii. 6—9. 2 Chr. xxiv. 22. Is. xli. 8—10. Jer. ii. 5. q xix. 7. Job vi. 21—23. Ob. 12—14. p xvii. 17. xviii. 24. Luke x. 30—37. Acts xxi. 12, 27, &c.

- 14 Or, earnest, or frequent.
- 15 Num. xi. 4—9. 19—20. xxi. 9.
- 16 Heb. treadeth under foot.
- 17 Job vi. 7. Luke xv. 16, 17. John vi. 9.

- 18 1 Job xxxix. 14—16. Is. xvi. 2. m xxi. 14. Gen. iv. 14. xvi. 6—8. 1 Sam. xxii. 5. xxvii. 1, &c. 1 Kings xix. 9. Neh. vi. 11—13. Jon. i. 3. 10—17. 1 Cor. vii. 20. Jude 13.
- 19 Judg. ix. 9. Ps. xlv. 7, 8. civ. 16. cxviii. 2. Cant. i. 3. iii. 6. iv. 10. John xii. 3. 2 Cor. ii. 15, 16. 6 iv. 23. xvi. 21. 23, 24. Ps. xviii. 17—24. 1 Sam. xxiii. 16, 17. Ezra x. 2—4. Acts xviii. 15.

- 20 Heb. from the counsel of the soul. p 2 Sam. xix. 24. 25. xxi. 7. 1 Kings xii. 6—9. 2 Chr. xxiv. 22. Is. xli. 8—10. Jer. ii. 5. q xix. 7. Job vi. 21—23. Ob. 12—14. p xvii. 17. xviii. 24. Luke x. 30—37. Acts xxi. 12, 27, &c.

- 21 Job vi. 7. Luke xv. 16, 17. John vi. 9.
- 22 1 Job xxxix. 14—16. Is. xvi. 2. m xxi. 14. Gen. iv. 14. xvi. 6—8. 1 Sam. xxii. 5. xxvii. 1, &c. 1 Kings xix. 9. Neh. vi. 11—13. Jon. i. 3. 10—17. 1 Cor. vii. 20. Jude 13.
- 23 Judg. ix. 9. Ps. xlv. 7, 8. civ. 16. cxviii. 2. Cant. i. 3. iii. 6. iv. 10. John xii. 3. 2 Cor. ii. 15, 16. 6 iv. 23. xvi. 21. 23, 24. Ps. xviii. 17—24. 1 Sam. xxiii. 16, 17. Ezra x. 2—4. Acts xviii. 15.

- 11 My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, that I may answer him that reproacheth me.

- 12 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

- 13 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger, and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

- 14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.

- 15 A continual dropping in a very rainy day, and a contentious woman, are alike.

- 16 Whosoever hideth her hideth the wind, and the ointment of his right hand, which bewrayeth itself.

- 17 Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.

- 18 Whoso keepeth the fig-tree shall eat the fruit thereof: so he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured.

- 19 As in water face answereth to face; so the heart of man to man.

- 20 Hell and destruction are never full; so the eyes of man are never satisfied.

- 21 As the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so is a man to his praise.

- 22 Though thou shouldst bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle, yet will not his foolishness depart from him.

- 23 Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, and look well to thy herds.

- 24 For riches are not for ever: and doth the crown endure to every generation?

- 25 The hay appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains are gathered.

- 26 The lambs are for thy clothing, and the goats are the price of the field:

- 27 And thou shalt have goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household, and for the maintenance for thy maidens.

- 28 Job xvi. 5. xv. 9. 2 Chr. xxviii. 22, 23. Is. i. 5. Jer. v. 3. xlv. 15, 16. Rev. xvi. 10, 11. o Gen. xvi. 38—40. xxviii. 13. 1 Sam. xvii. 28. 1 Chr. xxv. 20—31. 2 Chr. xvi. 10. Ez. xxxiv. 22—24. 31. John xxi. 15—17. 1 Pet. v. 2.

- 29 Heb. of thy house. xlv. 32. Marg. Ex. vii. 25. Dent. xxi. 46. p xxi. 5. Zeph. i. 18. 1 Tim. vi. 17, 18. q Heb. strength. 2 Sam. vii. 16. Ps. lxxix. 36. Is. ix. 7. r x. 5. Ps. cv. 14. s Job xxi. 20. t xxx. 8, 9. Matt. vi. 33. u Heb. life.

- CHAP. XXVIII.

- Maxims, concerning faith, piety, integrity, charity, humility, industry, and fidelity: against oppression, usury, iniquity, hypocrisy, pride, violence, covetousness, bribery, flattery, robbery of parents, and self-confidence, 1—23.

- T**HE wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

- 2, 3. Job vii. 7. Is. xlv. 3, 4. Dan. iii. 16—18. vi. 10, 11. Acts iv. 13. xiv. 3. 1 Thes. i. 2.

e 1 Kings xv. 25. 2 For ^c the transgression of a
28. xvi. 8-20. land many are the princes thereof:
2 Kings xv. 8- but * by a man of understanding
31. 2 Chr. xxxvi. ^d and knowledge the state thereof
1-12. Is. iii. 1 shall be prolonged.

d Gen. xlv. 5-8. 3 ^c A poor man that oppresseth
2 Chr. xxxii. 20- the poor, is like a sweeping rain
26. Job xxii. 28 † which leaveth no food.

Is. lviii. 12. Dan. iv. 27. 4 They ^f that forsake the law
* Or, by men of praise the wicked; ^g but such as
understanding and wisdom keep the law contend with them.

shall they likewise be prolonged. 5 ^h Evil men understand not
e Matt. xviii. 28- judgment: but they that seek the
30. LORD understand all things.

† Heb. without food. 6 Better is the poor that walk-
f 1 Sam. xxii. 19- eth in his uprightness, than he that
21. Ps. x. v. is perverse in his ways, though he
xli. 1. Jer. i. be rich.

30, 31. Mal. ii. 7 Whoso ^k keepeth the law is a
15. Acts xii. 22. wise son: ^l but he that * is a com-
xxiv. 2-4. Rom.panion of riotous men shameth his
i. 32. 1 John iv. 5. father.

g 1 Sam. xv. 14- 8 He ^m that by usury and † un-
24. xxii. 14, 15. just gain increaseth his substance,
1 Kings xviii. he shall gather it for him that will
18. xx. 41, 42. ⁿ pity the poor.

xxi. 19, 20. xxii. 19-28. 2 Kings 9 He that ^o turneth away his ear
iii. 13, 14. Neh. from hearing the law, ^p even his
v. 7, &c. xvi. 8 prayer shall be abomination.

-11 17-20. 23 10 Whoso ^q causeth the righteous
-26. 28. Matt. to go astray in an evil way, ^r he
iii. 7. xiv. 4. shall fall himself into his own pit:
Acts xv. 2. xix. but the upright shall have good
9. Gal. ii. 3-6. Eph. v. 11. 1 things in possession.

Thes. ii. 2. Jude 3. 11 The ^t rich man is wise in
h xv. 24. xxiv. 7. † his own conceit; but ^u the poor
Ps. xlv. 14. xlii. that hath understanding searcheth
6. Jer. iv. 22. him out.

Mark iv. 10-13. 12 When ^v righteous men do re-
John vii. 17. 1 joice, there is great glory: ^w but
Cor. ii. 14, 15. when the wicked rise, a man is
Jam. i. 5. 1 John § hidden.

ii. 20. 27. 13 He ^x that covereth his sins
i. 18. xvi. 3. xix. shall not prosper: but ^y whoso con-
1. 22. Luke xvi. fesseth ^b and forsaketh them shall
19-23. Acts have mercy.

xxiv. 24-27. 14 ^c Happy is the man that fear-
k ii. 1, &c. iii. 1, eth alway: ^d but he that hardeneth
&c. his heart shall fall into mischief.

l 24. ix. 26. xxiii. 15 As ^e a roaring lion, ^f and a
19-22. xxix. 3. ranging bear; ^g so is a wicked ruler
15. Luke xv. 13. over the poor people.

30. 1 Pet. iv. 3, 4. 15 The ^h prince that wanteth
* Or, feeding glut- understanding is also a great op-
tony. pressor: but ⁱ he that hateth co-

m xiii. 22. Job precessor: ^j but ^k he that hateth co-
xxvii. 16, 17. Ec. precessor: ^l but ^m he that hateth co-

ii. 26. 16 As ^e a roaring lion, ^f and a
† Heb. by increase. ranging bear; ^g so is a wicked ruler
Lev. xxv. 35, 37. over the poor people.

Ez. xviii. 8. 15. 16 The ^h prince that wanteth
n xix. 17. 2 Sam. understanding is also a great op-
xii. 6. pressor: but ⁱ he that hateth co-

o xvi. 13. Is. i. 15. 17 A ^k man that doeth violence
xxi. 13. Is. i. 15. 17 A ^k man that doeth violence
xxvi. 13. Is. i. 15. 17 A ^k man that doeth violence

xxvii. 13. Is. i. 15. 17 A ^k man that doeth violence
xxviii. 13. Is. i. 15. 17 A ^k man that doeth violence
xxix. 13. Is. i. 15. 17 A ^k man that doeth violence

xxx. 13. Is. i. 15. 17 A ^k man that doeth violence
xxxi. 13. Is. i. 15. 17 A ^k man that doeth violence
xxxii. 13. Is. i. 15. 17 A ^k man that doeth violence

xxxiii. 13. Is. i. 15. 17 A ^k man that doeth violence
xxxiv. 13. Is. i. 15. 17 A ^k man that doeth violence
xxxv. 13. Is. i. 15. 17 A ^k man that doeth violence

xxxvi. 13. Is. i. 15. 17 A ^k man that doeth violence
xxxvii. 13. Is. i. 15. 17 A ^k man that doeth violence
xxxviii. 13. Is. i. 15. 17 A ^k man that doeth violence

xxxix. 13. Is. i. 15. 17 A ^k man that doeth violence
xl. 13. Is. i. 15. 17 A ^k man that doeth violence
xli. 13. Is. i. 15. 17 A ^k man that doeth violence

viciousness shall prolong his days.

17 A ^k man that doeth violence
to the blood of any person shall
flee to the pit; let no man stay him.

18 Whoso ^l walketh uprightly
shall be saved: ^m but he that is
perverse in his ways shall fall at
once.

19 He ⁿ that tilleth his land shall
have plenty of bread: ^o but he that
followeth after vain persons shall
have poverty enough.

20 A ^p faithful man shall abound
with blessings: ^q but he that mak-
eth haste to be rich shall not be
* innocent.

21 To have ^r respect of persons
is not good: for ^s for a piece of
bread that man will transgress.

22 He ^t that † hasteth to be rich
hath ^u an evil eye, ^v and consider-
eth not that poverty shall come
upon him.

23 He ^w that rebuketh a man,
afterwards shall find more favour,
than he that flattereth with the
tongue.

24 Whoso ^x robbeth his father or
his mother, and saith, It is no
transgression; ^y the same is the
companion of † a destroyer.

25 He ^z that is of a proud heart,
stirreth up strife: but ^a he that
putteth his trust in the LORD shall
be ^b made fat.

26 He ^c that trusteth in his own
heart is a fool: ^d but whoso walk-
eth wisely, he shall be delivered.

27 He ^e that giveth unto the poor
shall not lack: but he that ^f hideth
his eyes ^g shall have many a curse.

28 When ^h the wicked rise, men
hide themselves: but when ⁱ they
perish, the righteous increase.

29 He ^j that soweth righteousness
shall have a sure seed, and shall
not be ashamed.

30 He ^k that soweth righteousness
shall have a sure seed, and shall
not be ashamed.

31 He ^l that soweth righteousness
shall have a sure seed, and shall
not be ashamed.

32 He ^m that soweth righteousness
shall have a sure seed, and shall
not be ashamed.

33 He ⁿ that soweth righteousness
shall have a sure seed, and shall
not be ashamed.

34 He ^o that soweth righteousness
shall have a sure seed, and shall
not be ashamed.

35 He ^p that soweth righteousness
shall have a sure seed, and shall
not be ashamed.

36 He ^q that soweth righteousness
shall have a sure seed, and shall
not be ashamed.

37 He ^r that soweth righteousness
shall have a sure seed, and shall
not be ashamed.

38 He ^s that soweth righteousness
shall have a sure seed, and shall
not be ashamed.

k Gen. ix. 6. Ex.
xxi. 14. Num.
xxxv. 14. 1 Kings
xxi. 19. 23. 2
Kings ix. 26.
2 Chr. xxiv. 21
-25. Matt. xxvii.
4, 5. Acts xxviii.
4.

l x. 9. 25. xi. 3-
6. Ps. xxv. 21.
xxvi. 11. lxxxiv.
11. Gal. ii. 4.

m 6. Num. xxiii.
32. Ps. lxxxiii. 18
-20. cxv. 5.
1 Thes. v. 3.
2 Pet. ii. 1-3.
Rev. iii. 3.

n xii. 11. xiv. 4.
xxvii. 23-27.

o xiii. 20. xxiii.
20. 21. Judg. ix.
4. Luke xv. 12
-17.

p xx. 6. 1 Sam.
xxii. 14. Neh.
vii. 2. Ps. ci. 6.
cxii. 4-9. Luke
xii. 42. xvi. 1.
10-12. 1 Cor.
iv. 2-5. Rev.
ii. 10. 13.

q 22. xiii. 11. xx.
21. xxiii. 4. 2
Kings v. 20-
27. 1 Tim. vi. 9,
10.

r Or, unpunished.
xvii. 5. Marg.
xxviii. 5. xxiv. 23.
Ex. xxiii. 2. 8.

s Ez. xlii. 19. Hos.
iv. 18. Mic. iii.
5. vii. 3. Rom.
xvi. 18. 2 Pet.
ii. 3.

t 20.
† Heb. hath an evil
eye, hasteth to
be rich.

u xxiii. 6. Matt.
xx. 15. Mark vii.
23.

x Gen. xiii. 10-
13. xix. 17. Job
xx. 18-22.
xxvii. 16, 17.

y xxviii. 5. 6. 2
Sam. xii. 7. 1
Kings i. 23. 32-40.

z Ps. cxli. 5. Matt. xviii. 15.
Gal. ii. 11. 2 Pet.
iii. 15, 16. z xix. 26. Judg. xvii. 2. Matt. xv. 4-6.

a 7. xiii.
20. xviii. 9. † Heb. a man destroying.
b x. 12. xiii. 10.
xv. 18. xxi. 24. xxii. 10. xxix. 22, 23.

c Ps. lxxxix. 12. Jer.
xv. 7. 8. 1 Tim. vi. 6. d xi. 25. xiii. 4. xv. 30. Is. lviii. 11.

e iii. 5. 2 Kings viii. 13. Jer. xvii. 9. Mark vii. 21-23. xiv. 27-31.
Rom. viii. 7. f Job xxviii. 28. 2 Tim. iii. 15. Jam. i. 5. iii.
15-18. g xix. 17. xxii. 9. Deut. xv. 10. Ps. xli. 1-3. cxii. 5

-9. 2 Cor. ix. 6-11. Heb. xiii. 16. h Is. i. 15. i xi. 26.
xxiv. 24. k 12. xxix. 2. l Job xxiv. 4. m Esth. viii. 17.

Acts xii. 23. 24.

CHAP. XXIX.

Miscellaneous maxims, concerning a man being
hardened against reproof; and of good go-
vernment, wisdom and righteousness, against
flattery, profligacy, injustice, scornfulness,
loquacity, rashness, indulging children, im-
properly treating servants, pride, and the fear
of man; and of the goodness and sovereignty
of the Lord, 1-27.

* ¹ E. ^a that, being often reprov-
ed, ^b hardeneth his neck, ^c shall
suddenly be destroyed, and that
without remedy.

2 When ^d the righteous are † in
authority, the people rejoice: but
^e when the wicked beareth rule,
the people mourn.

3 Whoso ^f loveth wisdom rejoic-
eth his father: but ^g he that keep-

* Heb. a man of
reproofs.

a i. 24-27. 1 Sam.
ii. 25. 1 Kings
xvii. 1. xviii. 18.

xx. 42. xxi. 20-
23. xxii. 20-23.
23. 34-37. 2
Chr. xxv. 16.

xxxiii. 10. xxxvi.
15-17. Jer.
xxv. 3-5. xxvi.
3-5. xxxv. 13-
16. Zech. i. 3-
6. Matt. xxvi.
21-25. John vi.
70, 71. xiii. 10,
11. 18. 26. Acts
i. 18, 25.

b 2 Chr. xxx. 8.
Marg. xxxvi. 13.

c vi. 15. xxxviii. 18. Is.
xxx. 13, 14. Zech. vii. 11-14. 1 Thes. v. 3.

d xi. 10. xxxviii.
12. 28. Esth. viii. 15. Ps. lxxii. 1-7. Is. xxxii. 1, 2. Jer. xxiii. 5.
6. Rev. xi. 15. † Heb. or, increased. e Esth. iii. 15. Ec. x.
5. Matt. ii. 3. 16. f x. 1. xv. 20. xxiii. 15. 24, 25. xxvii. 11.
Luke i. 13-17. g v. 3-10. vi. 26. xxi. 17. 20. xxviii. 7. 19.
Luke xv. 30.

14. xvi. 12. xx. 8. 1 Sam. xiii. 13. 2 Sam. vii. 15. 1 Kings ii. 12. Ps. lxxix. 14. xcix. 4. Is. ix. 7. xlix. 8.

† Heb. *a man of obligations.* 2 Kings xv. 18—20. Jer. xiii. 13—17. Dan. xi. 20. Mic. vii. 3. vii. 5. 2. xx. 19. xvi. 24. 25. 28. 2 Sam. xvi. 17. 18. Job xvi. 5. Ps. v. 2. xii. 2. 1 Thes. ii. 5.

k 1. 17. 1 Lam. i. 13. Hos. v. 1. Luke x. 20, 21. Rom. xvi. 18.

l v. 22. xi. 5, 6. xii. 13. Job xvi. 7—10. Ps. xl. 6. Is. viii. 14. 15. 2 Tim. ii. 25.

m Ps. xcvi. 11. cxviii. 15. cxviii. 16. Rom. v. 2. 3. Jam. i. 2. 1 Pet. i. 8. 1 John i. 4.

n Job xix. 16. xxi. 13—21. Ps. xcvi. 7. xli. 1. Gal. vi. 1.

o xxi. 13. 1 Sam. xxi. 9—11. Jer. v. 22. xlii. 15—17. Ez. xlii. 7. 25—31. Mic. iii. 1—4.

p xi. 11. Is. xxviii. 14—22. Matt. xxv. 39—43. John ix. 40, 41. xi. 47—50. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16.

q Or, *as a cry on the mountains.* 6. Ex. xxi. 10—14. Sam. xvi. 48. xxi. 11. Deut. ix. 18—20. 2 Sam. xxi. 10, 17. Jer. xv. 1. Ez. xxi. 30. Am. vii. 2—6. Jam. v. 15—19.

r xxvi. 4. Ec. v. 13. Matt. vii. 6. xi. 17—12.

† Heb. *men of blood.* Gen. iv. 5—8. 1 Sam. xx. 31—33. xxi. 1, &c. 1 Kings xxi. 20. xxi. 8. Mark vi. 19, 20. 21—27. John xv. 18, 19. 1 John ii. 12.

t 1 Sam. xv. 11. Jer. xiii. 15—17. xvi. 20. xl. 14—16. Luke xiii. 34. John v. 34. Acts vii. 60. Rom. x. 1.

u vii. 16. 23. xiv. 33. Judg. xvi. 17. Am. v. 13. Mic. vii. 5. xxx. 8. xxx. 23. 1 Sam. xxi. 8, &c. xxi. 19—23. 2 Sam. iii. 7—11. iv. 5—12. 1 Kings xxi. 11—13. 2 Kings x. 6, 7. Ps. lii. 2—4. ci. 5—7. 1 Or, *the answer.* y xxi. 2. Ps. xxi. 25, 26. Lev. xxv. 25—27. Neh. v. 5—7. z Ps. xxi. 3. Matt. v. 15. a 4. xvi. 12. xx. 28. xxi. 5. xxviii. 16. Job xxi. 11—13. Ps. lxxii. 2—4. 12, 13. Is. xlii. 2, 3. Is. i. 17. xi. 4. Jer. v. 28. xlii. 16. Dan. iv. 27. b Is. ix. 6, 7. Luke i. 32, 33. Heb. i. 8, 9. c 17, 21. xxi. 6, 15. xxi. 13, 14. Heb. xii. 10, 11. d x. 1. 5. xxi. 21, 25. 1 Kings i. 6.

e 2. Ming. f Ps. xxxvii. 34, 36. Job. 10. xxi. 8. xxi. 9, 11. cxii. 8. Rev. xv. 1. xxi. 22. g 15. xii. 24. xxi. 19. xxi. 13, 14. h 1 Sam. iii. 1. Hos. iv. 6. Am. viii. 11, 12. Matt. ix. 36. Rom. x. 13—15. i Or, *is made naked.* 2 Chr. xxviii. 19. j xxi. 16. Ps. xxi. 11. Luke xi. 28. John xii. 17. xxi. 21—23. Jam. i. 24. Rev. xxi. 14. k xxi. 3. xxx. 22. l Job. xxi. 16. m 11. Ps. v. 2. Jam. i. 19. n Or, *master.* xiv. 29. xxi. 5. o xxi. 12. q x. 12. xv. 13. xxi. 19. xxi. 21. xxx. 34. p xxi. 19. xxi. 24. Jam. iii. 16. q xxi. 13. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 25, 26. xxxiv. 13—15. 23, 24. Job. xii. 12. Is. ii. 11, 12, 17. Dan. iv. 30—37. Luke xxi. 11. xxi. 14. Acts ii. 23. Jam. iv. 6—10. 1 Pet. v. 6.

17. Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.

18 Where *there is* no vision, the people *perish*: but he that keepeth the law, happy *is* he.

19 A *servant* will not be corrected by words: for *though* he understand he will not answer.

20 Seest thou a man *that is* hasty in his *words*? *there is* more hope of a fool than of him.

21 He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child, shall have him become *his* son at the length.

22 An *angry* man stirreth up strife, and *a* furious man aboundeth in transgression.

23 A *man's* pride shall bring him low: but *honour* shall uphold the humble in spirit.

24 Whoso is *partner* with a thief *hateth* his own soul: *he* heareth cursing, and betrayeth *it* not.

25 The *fear* of man bringeth a snare: but *whoso* putteth his trust in the LORD shall he *be* safe.

26 Many *seek* the *ruler's* favour; *but every* man's judgment cometh from the LORD.

27 An *unjust* man *is* an abomination to the just: and *he that is* upright in the way *is* abomination to the wicked.

John iii. 2. ix. 22. xii. 42, 43. xix. 12, 13. Gal. ii. 11—13. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

24 Whoso is *partner* with a thief *hateth* his own soul: *he*heareth cursing, and betrayeth *it* not.

25 The *fear* of man bringeth a snare: but *whoso* putteth his trust in the LORD shall he *be* safe.

26 Many *seek* the *ruler's* favour; *but every* man's judgment cometh from the LORD.

27 An *unjust* man *is* an abomination to the just: and *he that is* upright in the way *is* abomination to the wicked.

John iii. 2. ix. 22. xii. 42, 43. xix. 12, 13. Gal. ii. 11—13. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

CHAP. XXX.

The title, 1. Agur's confession of sin and ignorance; his enquiry after God, and his caution about the word of God; and his prayer to be delivered from vanity and lies, and from the temptations of wealth and poverty. 2—9. A caution against accusing servants, and concerning four sorts of wicked persons, 10—14. Four things insatiable, 15, 16. The punishment of those who mock their parents, 17. Four things wonderful, and not to be traced out, 18—20. Four things exceedingly troublesome, 21—23. Four things small, but wise, 24—26. Four things comely in going, 29—31. A counsel for men to check themselves, when conscious of being wrong, and to avoid forcing wrath and strife, 32, 33.

THE words of Agur the son of Jakeh, *even* the prophecy: the man spake unto Ithiel, even unto Ithiel and Ucal,

2 Surely *I am* more *brutish* than *any* man, and have not the understanding of a man.

3 I *neither* learned wisdom, *nor* *have* the knowledge of *the* holy.

4 *Who* hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? *who* hath gathered the wind in his fists? *who* hath bound the waters in a garment? *who* hath established all the ends of the earth? *what is* his name, *and* what *is* his son's name, if thou canst tell?

5 Every *word* of God *is* *pure*: he *is* a *shield* unto them that put their trust in him.

6 *Add* thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, *and* thou be found a liar.

7 Two *things* *have* I required of thee: *deny* me *them* not before I die:

8 *Remove* far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches: *feed* me with food *convenient* for me.

9 Lest *I be* full and *deny* thee, and say, *Who is* the LORD?

xxi. 2. q xxi. 6. xxi. 8. xxxiii. 5. Ps. lxxii. 9, 10. cxix. 29, 37. Ec. i. 2. Is. v. 18. Is. 4. Jan. ii. 8. Act. xiv. 15. r Gen. xxviii. 20. xliii. 15, 16. Ex. xxi. 15, 18, 21, 22, 29, 34. Matt. vi. 11, 22. Luke xi. 3. 1 Tim. vi. 6—8. s Heb. *of my all-vanance.* 2 Kings xxx. 20. Jer. xxxiii. 21. Is. 24. t Dan. vi. 10—17. viii. 16—14, 17. xxi. 20. xxxiii. 15. Neh. ix. 25, 26. Job xxxi. 21—28. Jer. ii. 21. Ez. xvi. 14, 15, 49, 50. Dan. iv. 17, 30. Hos. xiii. 6. Acts xii. 22, 23. t Heb. *like thee.* u Ec. v. 2. 2 Chr. xxxii. 15, 17.

xv. 33. Deut. viii. 2, 3, 16. Is. liii. 15. lxxv. 2. Matt. v. 3. xviii. 4. xxi. 12. i. 11—19. Ps. i. 19—22. Is. i. 23. Mark xi. 17.

vi. 32. viii. 30. xv. 32. xx. 2. u Lev. v. 1. Judg. xvii. 2.

x Gen. xii. 11—13. xx. 2. 11. xxvi. 7. Ex. xxxii. 22—24. 1 Sam. xv. 24. xxvii. 1. 11. 1 Kings xix. 3. Is. lvi. 11. Matt. x. 18. xv. 12. xvi. 69—74.

2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

xxvi. 69—74. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. y xvi. 20. xviii. 10. xxx. 5. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8. cxv. 1. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. 1 Pet. i. 21. z xxi. 6. a xvi. 7. xix. 21. xxi. 1. Gen. xliii. 14. Ezra vii. 27, 28. Neh. i. 11. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xx. 9. Is. xli. 9—11. Dan. iv. 35. b xxiv. 9. Ps. cxix. 115. cxix. 21. Zech. xi. 8. John vii. 7. xv. 17—19. 23. 1 John iii. 13.

u vi. 30. 31. Ps. ^c or lest I be poor, and steal, * and take the name of my God *in vain*.
 x cxv. 3.
 x xix. 24. Ex. xx. 10 ¶ § Accuse ^y not a servant unto his master, ^z lest he curse thee, and thou be found guilty.
 7. Lev. v. 1. Matt. xxvi. 72.
 74.
 § Heb. *Hurt not with thy tongue.*
 y xxiv. 28. Deut. xiii. 15. 1 Sam. xxii. 8, 9. xxiv. 9. xxvi. 19. xxx. 15. 2 Sam. xvi. 1—4. xix. 26, 27. Dan. iii. 8, &c. vi. 13, 24. Rom. xiv. 4.
 z xi. 26. xxiv. 24. xxviii. 27. Deut. xv. 9. 2 Chr. xxiv. 22—24.
 a 12, 13, 14. Matt. iii. 8. 1 Pet. ii. 9.
 b 17. xx. 20. Lev. xx. 9. Deut. xxi. 20, 21. xxvii. 16. Matt. xv. 4—6. Mark vii. 10—13.
 c 1 Tim. v. 4. 8.
 d xxi. 2. Judg. xvii. 5. 13. 1 Sam. xv. 13, 14. Job xxxiii. 9. Ps. xxxvi. 2. Is. lvi. 5. Jer. ii. 22—24. 35. Luke xi. 39, 40. xvi. 15. xviii. 11. 2 Tim. iii. 5. Tit. i. 15, 16. 1 John i. 8—10.
 e Ps. li. 2. 7. Is. i. 16. Jer. iv. 14. Ez. xxxvi. 25. Zech. xiii. 4. 1 Cor. vi. 11. Tit. iii. 5. 1 John i. 7. Rev. i. 5.
 f vi. 17. xxi. 4. Ps. ci. 5. cxxxi. 1. Is. ii. 11. iii. 16. Ez. xxviii. 2—5. 9. Dan. xi. 36, 37. Hab. ii. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 3, 4.
 g Job xxix. 17. Ps. iii. 7. lviii. 6. Dan. vii. 5—7. Rev. ix. 8. xxi. 16. xxviii. 3. Ps. x. 8, 9. xii. 5. xiv. 4. Ec. iv. 1. Is. xxxii. 7. Am. ii. 7. iv. 1. viii. 4. Mic. ii. 1, 2. iii. 1—5. Hab. iii. 14. Zeph. iii. 3. Matt. xxiii. 14. Jam. v. 1—4.
 i La. lvii. 3, 4. Ez. xvi. 44—46. Matt. xxiii. 32. John viii. 39, 44.
 k Is. lvii. 11, 12. Hos. iv. 18. Mic. vii. 3. Rom. xvi. 18. 2 Pet. ii. 3. 13—15. Jude 11, 12.
 l 21. 24. 29. vi. 16. Am. i. 3. 6. 9. 11. 13. ii. 1. 4.
 m Heb. *wealth.*
 n xxvii. 20. Hab. ii. 5.
 o 11. xx. 20. xxiii. 22. Gen. ix. 21—27. Lev. xx. 9. Deut. xxi. 18—21. 2 Sam. xviii. 9, 10. 14—17. o 1 Sam. xvii. 44, 46. 2 Sam. xxi. 10. + Or, brook. p Job xlii. 3. Ps. cxxxix. 6. q Job xxix. 27. Is. xl. 31. + Heb. *heart.* r Ex. xxii. 16. s vii. 13—23. Num. v. 11—31. t xix. 10. xxviii. 3. Ec. x. 7. Is. iii. 4, 5. u 1 Sam. xxv. 3. 10, 11, 25. 36—38. xxx. 16. x xix. 13. xxi. 9, 19. xxvii. 15.
 v xix. 21. z Job xii. 7. § Heb. *wise made wise.* a vi. 6—8. b Lev. xi. 5. Ps. civ. 18. c Ex. x. 4—6. 13—15. Ps. cv. 34. Joel i. 4, 6, 7. ii. 7—11. 25. Rev. ix. 3—11. * Heb. *gathered together.*

her hands, and is in king's palaces.

29 ¶ There be three *things* which go well, yea, four are comely in going:

30 A lion, ^d which is strongest among beasts, and turneth not away for any;

31 A † greyhound; an he-goat also; and a king ^e against whom *there is* no rising up.

32 If ^f thou hast done foolishly in lifting up thyself, or if thou hast thought evil, ^g lay thine hand upon thy mouth.

33 Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: ^h so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife.

CHAP. XXXI.

King Lemuel instructed by his mother to avoid whoredom and drunkenness; and to use his wealth and authority for the relief and protection of the poor and oppressed, 1—9. And concerning the character and value of the virtuous woman, 10—31.

THE words of king Lemuel, ^a the prophecy that ^b his mother taught him.

2 What, my son? and what, ^c the son of my womb? and what, ^d the son of my vows?

3 Give not ^e thy strength unto women, nor thy ways ^f to that which destroyeth kings.

4 *It is* not ^g for kings, O Lemuel, *it is* not for kings to drink wine; nor for princes strong drink;

5 Lest they drink, and forget the law, and ^h pervert the judgment of † any of the afflicted.

6 Give ⁱ strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine unto those that be ‡ of heavy hearts.

7 Let him ^j drink, and forget his poverty, and remember his misery no more.

8 ^k Open thy mouth for the dumb, in the cause of all § such as are appointed to destruction.

9 Open thy mouth, ^l judge righteously, and plead the cause of the poor and needy.

10 ¶ Who ^m can find a virtuous woman? for ⁿ her price *is* far above rubies.

11 The ^o heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil.

12 She ^p will do him good, and not evil, all the days of her life.

13 She seeketh wool and flax, and ^q worketh willingly with her hands.

14 She ^r is like the merchants' ships, she bringeth her food from afar.

15 She ^s riseth also while it is yet night, ^t and giveth meat to her

d Num. xxiii. 24. Judg. xiv. 18.

† Or, horse. Heb. *girt in the loins.* e xvi. 14. xx. 8. Dan. iii. 15—18.

f xxvi. 12. Ec. viii. 3.

g xvii. 28. Job xxi. 5. xl. 4. Ec. viii. 4. Mic. vii. 16, 17. Rom. iii. 19.

h xv. 18. xvi. 28. xvii. 14. xxvi. 21. xxviii. 25. xxix. 22.

a xxx. 1.

b i. 8. vi. 20. 3 Tim. i. 5. iii. 15.

c Is. xlix. 15.

d 1 Sam. i. 11. 28.

e v. 9—11. vii. 26, 27.

f Deut. xvii. 17. Neh. xiii. 26.

g Lev. x. 9, 10. 1 Kings xx. 12.

h 16—20. Esth. iii. 15. Fe. x.

i 17. Is. xxviii. 7.

j 8. Dan. v. 2—4. Hos. iv. 11, 12.

k vii. 3—5. Hab. ii. 5. Mark vi. 21—28.

l Heb. *alter.*

† Heb. *all the sons of affliction.*

h Ps. cii. 15. 1 Tim. v. 23.

i Heb. *bitter of soul.* 1 Sam. i. 10. xxx. 6. 2 Kings iv. 27.

j marg.

k Eph. v. 18.

l xxiv. 7. 11, 12.

m 1 Sam. xix. 4—7. xx. 32. xxi. 14, 15. Esth. iv. 13—16. Job xxix. 9—17. Ps. lxxxii. 3, 4. Jer. xxvi. 16—19. 24.

n xxxviii. 7—10. John vii. 51.

o Heb. *the sons of destruction.* Ps. lxxxix. 11. marg.

p xvi. 12. xx. 8.

q Lev. xix. 15.

r Deut. i. 16. xvi. 18—20. 2 Sam. viii. 15. Ps. lvi. 1, 2. lxxii. 1, 2.

s Is. i. 17, 23. xi. 4. xxxii. 1, 2.

t Jer. v. 28. xxii. 3, 15. 16. xxiii. 5. Dan. iv. 27.

u Am. v. 11, 12.

v Zech. vii. 9. ix. 9. John vii. 24.

w Heb. i. 9. Rev. xix. 11.

x m xii. 4. xviii. 22.

y xix. 14. Ruth iii. 11. Ec. vii. 28. Cant. vi. 8.

z 9. Eph. v. 25—33.

a iii. 15. viii. 11.

b xx. 15.

c 1 Sam. xxv. 14, &c.

d 26, 27. q Gen. xviii. 6—8. xxiv. 13, 14. 18—20. xxix. 9, 10.

e Ex. ii. 16. Ruth. ii. 2, 3. 23. Is. iii. 16—24. xxxii. 9—11. Acts ix. 39, 40. 1 Thes. iv. 11. 2 Thes. iii. 10—12. 1 Tim. v. 10. 14. Tit. ii. 5.

f r 24. 1 Kings ix. 26—28. 2 Chr. ix. 10. 21. Ez. xxvii. 3, &c. s Josh. iii. 1. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 15. Ps. cxix. 147, 148. Ec. ix. 10. Mark i. 35. Rom. xii. 11.

t Matt. xxiv. 45. Luke xii. 42.

household, and a portion to her maidens.

16 She ^a considereth a field, and ^{*} buyeth it: with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.

17 She ^a girdeth her loins with strength, and ^v strengtheneth her arms.

18 She [†] perceiveth that her merchandise *is* good: ^z her candle goeth not out by night.

19 She ^a layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff.

20 ^b She [†] stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea, ^c she reacheth forth her hands to the needy.

21 She is not ^d afraid of the snow for her household: for all her household *are* clothed with [§] scarlet.

22 She maketh herself ^e coverings of tapestry; her ^f clothing is silk and purple.

23 Her ^g husband is known ^h in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land.

24 She ⁱ maketh fine linen, and ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mm} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{qk} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tq} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tt} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{fg} ^{xh} ^{xi} ^{xj} ^{xk} ^{xl} ^{xm} ^{xn} ^{xo} ^{xp} ^{xq} ^{xr} ^{xs} ^{xt} ^{xu} ^{xv} ^{xw} ^{xx} ^{xy} ^{xz} ^{ya} ^{yb} ^{yc} ^{yd} ^{ye} ^{yf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{yv} ^{yw} ^{yx} ^{yy} ^{yz} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz}

sellesh *it*; and delivereth girdles unto the merchant.

25 ^k Strength and honour *are* her clothing; ^l and she shall rejoice in time to come.

26 She ^m openeth her mouth with wisdom: and ⁿ in her tongue *is* the law of kindness.

27 She ^o looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.

28 Her ^p children arise up, and call her blessed: ^q her husband *also*, and he praiseth her.

29 Many daughters have ^r done virtuously, but ^s thou excellest them all.

30 ^t Favour *is* deceitful, and beauty *is* vain: but ^u a woman *that* feareth the LORD, ^v she shall be praised.

31 Give her ^w of the fruit of her hands, ^x and let her own works praise her in the gates.

iii. 6—12. 1 Tim. v. 10. 13. 14. Tit. ii. 4. 5.

19. Ps. cxvi. 16. 2 Tim. i. 5. iii. 15—17.

Is. lxii. 4, 5. Marg. || Or, gotten riches.

Eph. v. 27. s vi. 25. xi. 22. 2 Sam. xiv. 25. Esth. i. 11, 12.

Ez. xvi. 15. Jam. i. 11. 1 Pet. i. 24. t i. 7. viii. 13. Ex. i. 17.

21. Ps. cxlvii. 11. Luke i. 6. 46—50. 1 Pet. iii. 4, 5. u Rom.

ii. 29. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 1 Pet. i. 7. iii. 4. x 16. xi. 30. Pa. cxxviii.

2. Rom. vi. 21, 22. Phil. iv. 17. y Mark xiv. 7. 9. Acts ix.

39. Rom. xvi. 1—4. 6. 12. 1 Tim. v. 25. Heb. vi. 10. Rev. xiv.

13.

k Job xxix. 14. xl.

10. Ps. cxxxii.

9. 16. Is. lxi. 10.

Rom. xiii. 14.

Eph. iv. 24. 1

Tim. ii. 10. 1

Pet. v. 5, 6.

l Ps. xcvii. 11, 12.

Is. lvi. 13, 14.

Matt. xxv. 20, 21.

m 8, 9. Judg. xiii.

23. 1 Sam. xxv.

24—31. 2 Sam.

xx. 16—22. 2

Kings xxii. 15—

20. Esth. iv. 4.

v. 8. vii. 3—6.

viii. 3—6. Luke

i. 1—38. 42—56.

Acts xviii. 26.

Eph. iv. 29. Col.

iv. 5, 6.

n xii. 18. xvi. 24.

xxv. 15. Gen.

xxiv. 18—20.

Cant. ii. 14. iv.

41. Mal. ii. 6.

Acts xvi. 15. 1

Pet. iii. 1. 4, 5.

8, 9.

o xiv. 1. 1 Thes.

iv. 11. 2 Thes.

p 1. 1 Kings ii.

q Cant. vii. 1—9.

r Cant. iv. 8, 9.

Esth. i. 11, 12.

Ex. i. 17.

u Rom.

x 16. xi. 30. Pa. cxxviii.

Acts ix.

39. Rom. xvi. 1—4. 6. 12. 1 Tim. v. 25. Heb. vi. 10. Rev. xiv.

13.

THE BOOK

OF

ECCLESIASTES.

THE name of this book is taken from the Septuagint, and is a Greek word signifying a preacher, or one who harangues a public congregation. The Hebrew name is *Cokeleth*, which may either mean the person who assembles the people, or he who addresses them when assembled.—The book is generally ascribed to Solomon: and it can scarcely be doubted, but that the tradition of the Jews is well grounded: namely, that Solomon wrote it, when brought to deep repentance for the atrocious crimes into which he had been seduced by his idolatrous wives and concubines.—Certain it is, either that Solomon was the writer; or that some other person wrote it as assuming his character: for many things in it are so peculiarly appropriate to Solomon, that no other man who ever lived could truly speak them, (i. 12. 16. ii. 4—10. vii. 25—28. xii. 9.) But it would be very absurd to suppose, that any inspired writer would use a feigned name and character.—Grotius finds some words in this book, that are not to be met with at all but in Daniel and Ezra, and the Chaldee interpreters; which makes it probable, he thinks, that it was written after their captivity in Babylon. But supposing Solomon to write here as a penitent, after he had frequented the company of many outlandish women, (1 Kings xi. 1, 2.) it need not seem to us strange that he had learned the use of many of their words.—Besides, in other books of Scripture there are words, for the signification of which we are fain to have resort unto other languages, and particularly the Arabic:—and yet for all that they might be pure Hebrew, according to the language which was then spoken. (Bp. Patrick.) The nature of this book, which is properly a sermon on a special occasion, precludes the expectation of prophecies in it: nor is there any express quotation from or reference to it in the other Scriptures, especially in the New-Testament, as far as I can recollect, or discover; yet it is indisputable, that it formed a part of the sacred Canon in the time of our Lord; and the in-

struction it contains, when well understood, appears quite to coincide with the writings both of the prophets and apostles.—Detached passages, indeed, have been considered as containing unscriptural doctrine, and even such as leads to scepticism and licentiousness; and no doubt superficial and carnally minded men may "wrest them, as they do the other Scriptures, to their own destruction:" but they all admit of a sound and useful interpretation, when accurately investigated, and when the general scope of the book is attended to. The tendency of this book is excellent, when rightly understood: and Solomon speaks in it with great clearness of the revealed truths of a future state, and universal judgment.—(Grot.) It is evidently an enquiry after the chief good, or what can make man happy: an enquiry which the most learned, sagacious, and ingenious pagan philosophers often made, but never could solve; but which the inspired preacher hath satisfactorily and finally settled, not merely by authority, or argument, but by the result of his own experiments. A more unexceptionable decision can not be conceived, whether Solomon's greatness and prosperity, his wisdom and knowledge, or his advantages for making these experiments, and his assiduity in them, be considered. He had evidently two objects in view.—First, to shew where happiness could not be found: and, secondly, where it might. Whatever is vain and perishing cannot make men happy. But all men's designs in this world are vain and perishing: therefore they cannot by prosecuting such designs make themselves happy.—That which can make a man's mind quiet, still, and calm, both in life and death, that alone can make him happy. Now this the fear of the Lord can do for him, and this alone: therefore this and nothing else can make him a happy man.—(Bp. Patrick.) The first six chapters are principally employed on the former part of the argument; in which is shewn the vanity of knowledge and wisdom, (apart from true religion,) of mirth

pleasure, of magnificence, prosperity, power, and wealth: yet some counsels are here interspersed, tending to shew how the vanity, at least the vexation of each may be abated; and also the intimations afforded, that wisdom is far preferable to all other acquisitions, and that a cheerful use of providential blessings is much better than covetousness. In the second part, from the end of the sixth chapter, the general object of the writer is gradually unfolded; and many important cautions and instructions are given, how to make the best of things as we find them, how to live comfortably and usefully in this evil world, and how to derive benefit from the changing events of life—Here, indeed, the royal Preacher sometimes pauses, to shew the vanity of the several things of which he has occasion to discourse: yet this part is chiefly employed in teaching us, where and how to seek present comfort and final happiness. In respect of outward things, the sacred writer inculcates a cheerful, liberal, and charitable use of them, without expecting to derive from them any permanent or satisfactory delight. Yet he counsels us to take the transient pleasure, which agreeable circumstances can afford, as far as consists with the fear of God, or true religion; to be patient under unavoidable evils; not to aim at perilous,

arduous or impracticable changes; to fill up the station allotted us in a peaceable, equitable, and prudent manner; to be contented, meek, and affectionate; to do good abundantly, and to persevere in so doing for the pleasure arising from it, and in expectation of a gracious recompense. These general rules are interspersed with warnings and counsels to princes and great men; and to subjects in respect of their rulers: nor can it be doubted, but that a great part of the vexation of human life is occasioned by the misconduct of men in these particulars.—But the conclusion of the whole matter is this, "Fear God and keep his commandments; for this is the whole duty of man:" and thus habitually prepare for death and judgment, which will surely and speedily arrive. In fact, it is evident, that Solomon shews the vanity and vexation of all those things, from which idolatrous and apostate men seek happiness, in order to recommend the substantial blessings of true religion: and that, however some parts of his doctrine militates against the traditions of men, or the impositions of Antichrist, none of them, when fairly interpreted, and compared with the context, will be found inconsistent with the doctrines and precepts of Christ and his apostles.

B. C. 975.

CHAPTER I.

The writer and subject of the book, 1, 2. The vanity of earthly things illustrated by the shortness of life; the restless motions of the sun, wind, and waters; the correspondent toil of man; and the want of satisfaction, or novelty, experienced in every thing, 3—11. The writer shews his royal authority, his pursuit of wisdom, and the vexation that he found in it, 12—18.

THE words of ^a the Preacher, the son of David, ^b king of Jerusalem.

2 Vanity of vanities, saith the preacher, ^c vanity of vanities; all ^d is vanity.

3 What ^d profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh ^e under the sun?

4 One ^f generation passeth away, and ^g another generation cometh: ^h but the earth abideth for ever.

5 The ⁱ sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, ^j and ^k hasteth to his place where he arose.

6 The ^k wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north: it whirleth about continually; and the wind returneth again according to his circuits.

7 All ^l the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea ^m is not full: unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they ⁿ return again.

8 All things ^o are ^p full of labour; ^q man cannot utter ^r it: ^s the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.

9 The thing ^t that hath been, ^u is ^v that which shall be; and that which is done, ^w is ^x that which shall be done: ^y and ^z there is no new thing under the sun.

10 Is there ^a any thing whereof it may be said, See, this ^b is new? ^c it hath been already of old time, which was before us.

11 ^d There ^e is no remembrance of former ^f things; neither shall there be ^g any remembrance of ^h things that are to come, with ⁱ those that shall come after.

12 ¶ I ^j the Preacher was king over Israel in Jerusalem:

13 I ^k made me great works; ^l I sought in mine heart to ^m give myself unto wine, (ⁿ yet acquainting my heart with wisdom,) ^o and to lay hold ^p on folly, ^q till I might see what ^r was that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven ^s all the days of their life.

13 And ^t I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all ^u things that are done under heaven: ^v this sore travail hath God given to the sons of man, ^w to be exercised therewith.

14 I have ^x seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, ^y all ^z is vanity and vexation of spirit.

15 That ^a which is ^b crooked cannot be made straight; and that which is ^c wanting cannot be numbered.

16 I ^d communed with mine own heart, saying, ^e Lo, I am come to great estate, and have gotten more wisdom than all ^f they that have been before me in Jerusalem: yea, my heart had ^g great experience of wisdom and knowledge.

17 And ^h I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madness and folly: ⁱ I perceived that this also is vexation of spirit.

18 For ^j in much wisdom ^k is much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.

CHAP. II.

Solomon shews, from his own experiments and reflections, the vanity and vexation of mirth, pleasure, riches, and magnificence, 1—11; of wisdom and knowledge, though far preferable to folly, 12—17; of the most successful labours of man: except as the things of the world are used in a proper manner, according to the will of God, and by his special gift, 18—22.

I ^a SAID in mine heart, ^b Go to now, ^c I will prove thee with mirth; therefore enjoy pleasure: and, behold, this also ^d is vanity.

2 I said of laughter, ^e It ^f is mad: and of mirth, What doeth it?

3 I ^g sought in mine heart to ^h give myself unto wine, (ⁱ yet acquainting my heart with wisdom,) ^j and to lay hold ^k on folly, ^l till I might see what ^m was that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven ⁿ all the days of their life.

4 I ^o made me great works; ^p I sought in mine heart to ^q give myself unto wine, (^r yet acquainting my heart with wisdom,) ^s and to lay hold ^t on folly, ^u till I might see what ^v was that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven ^w all the days of their life.

B. C. 977.

u 17. vii. 25. Ps. cxi. 2. Prov. ii. 2—4. iv. 7. xviii. 1. 15. xxiii. 26. 1 Tim. iv. 15. x iii. 10. iv. 4. xii. 12. Gen. iii. 19. † Or, to afflict them. y 17, 18. ii. 11. 17. 26. viii. 9. 16, 17. 1 Kings iv. 20—23. Ps. xxxix. 5, 6. z iii. 14. vii. 13. Job xxxiv. 29. Is. xl. 4. Lam. iii. 37. Dan. iv. 35. Matt. vi. 27. † Heb. defect. a 2 Kings v. 20. Ps. iv. 4. lxxvii. 6. Is. x. 7—14. Jer. xxii. 14. Ez. xxxviii. 10. 11. Dan. iv. 30. b ii. 9. 1 Kings iii. 12, 13. iv. 30. x. 7. 23, 24. 2 Chr. i. 10—12. ii. 14. ix. 22, 23. † Heb. seen much. Heb. v. 14. c 12. ii. 3. 12. vii. 23—25. 1 Thes. v. 21. d ii. 10, 11. e ii. 15. vii. 16. xii. 12, 13. Job xxviii. 28. 1 Cor. iii. 18—20. Jam. iii. 13—17.

a 15. i. 16, 17. iii. 17, 18. Ps. x. 6. xiv. 1. xxvii. 8. xxx. 6. 7. Luke xii. 19. b Gen. xi. 3, 4. 7. 2 Kings v. 5. Is. v. 5. Jam. iv. 13. v. 1. c xi. 9. Is. i. 5. Luke xvi. 19. 23. Jam. v. 5. Rev. xviii. 17, 18. d vii. 2—6. Prov. xiv. 13. Is. xxii. 12, 13. Am. vi. 3—6. 1 Pet. iv. 2—4. e i. 17. 1 Sam. xiv. 36. † Heb. draw my flesh with wine. f Prov. xxxi. 4, 5. Eph. v. 18. g vii. 18. Prov. xx. 1. xxviii. 29—35. Matt. vi. 24. 2 Cor. vi. 15—17. h vi. 12. xii. 13. † Heb. the number of the days of their life. Gen. xlviii. 9. Job xiv. 14. Ps. xc. 9—12. i Gen. xi. 4. 2 Sam. xviii. 18. Dan. iv. 30. k Deut. viii. 12, 13. 1 Kings vii. 1, 2. 8—12. ix. 1. 15—19. x. 19, 20. 2 Chr. vii. 1—6. 11. Ps. xlix. 11.

1 Chr. xxvii. 27. 2 Chr. xxvi. 10. Cant. i. 14. vii. 12. viii. 11, 12. Is. v. 1. m Cant. iv. 12—16. v. 1. vi. 2. Jer. xxix. 4. n Gen. ii. 8. 9. Luke xvii. 27—29. o Neh. ii. 14. Cant. vii. 4. p Ps. i. 3. Jer. xvii. 8. q 1 Kings ix. 20—22. Ezra ii. 58. Neh. vii. 57. r Gen. xvi. 12, 13. s Heb. sons of my house. t Gen. xii. 2. 2 Kings iii. 4. 1 Chr. xxvii. 29—31. 2 Chr. xxvi. 10. xxvii. 27—29. Job i. 3. xlii. 12. u 1 Kings ix. 14. 28. x. 10, 14. 21. 22. 27. 2 Chr. ix. 15—21. v 2 Sam. xix. 35. Ezra ii. 65. † Heb. musical instrument, and instruments. 1 Chr. xxv. 1. 6. Job x. 11, 12. Ps. cl. 3—5. Dan. iii. 5. 7. 15. Am. vi. 5. x i. 16. 1 Kings iii. 12. x. 7. 23. 1 Chr. xxix. 25. 2 Chr. i. 1. ix. 23, 23. y vi. 9. xi. 6. Gen. iii. 6. vi. 2. Judg. xiv. 2. Job xxxi. 1. Ps. cxix. 47. Prov. xxi. 5. 1 John ii. 16. z ii. 22. v. 13. ix. 9. Ps. cxviii. 4. i. 14. Gen. i. 21. Ex. xxxix. 43. b 17—23. i. 3. 14. Hab. ii. 13. i. 17. vii. 25. Or, *these things which have been already done*. 25. i. vii. 11, 12. ix. 16. Prov. iv. 5—7. xvi. 16. Heb. *that there is an exceeding increase, more than in folly*. i. 7. Ps. cxix. 105, 110. Prov. iv. 18, 19. Matt. vi. 23. Luke xi. 34, 35. viii. 1. x. 2, 3. Prov. xiv. 8. xvii. 24. ix. 1—3. 16. Ps. xlix. 10. Heb. *to me, even to me*. i. 16, 18. 1 Kings iii. 12. i. 1, 2. 11. i. 11. Ps. lxxviii. 12. cii. 16. Mal. iii. 16. vi. 3. 2 Sam. xii. 33. Ps. xlix. 10. Num. xi. 15. 1 Kings xix. 4. Job iii. 20—22. vii. 14, 16. xiv. 13. Jer. xv. 14. —18. Jon. i. 3. 2. Phil. i. 23—25. n i. 14. iii. 15. Ez. iii. 14. Hab. i. 3. o 11, 72, 23. vi. 9. Ps. lxxxix. 47. p 4—9. i. 13. iv. 3. v. 18. ix. 9. * Heb. *laboured*. q 26. v. 43, 14. 1 Kings xi. 11—13. Ps. xvii. 11. xxix. 6. xlix. 10. Luke vii. 20. xvi. 27. 28. Acts ix. 29, 30. 1 Cor. iii. 10.

builted me houses: 'I planted me vineyards;
5 I made ^m me gardens and orchards, and ⁿ I planted trees in them of all *kind* of fruits;
6 I made me ^o pools of water, ^p to water therewith the wood that bringeth forth trees;
7 I got me ^q servants and maidens, ^r and had ^s servants born in my house; ^t also I had great possessions of great and small cattle, above all that were in Jerusalem before me;
8 I gathered me also ^u silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings and of the provinces; I gat me ^v men-singers and women-singers, and the delights of the sons of men, ^w as ^x musical instruments, and that of all sorts.
9 So ^y I was great, and increased more than all that were before me in Jerusalem: also my wisdom remained with me.
10 And ^z whatsoever mine eyes desired, I kept not from them; I withheld not my heart from any joy; for ^a my heart rejoiced in all my labour: and this was my portion of all my labour.
11 Then ^b I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do: and, ^c behold, all *was* vanity and vexation of spirit, and *there was* no profit under the sun.
12 ^d And ^e I turned myself to behold wisdom, and madness, and folly: for what *can* the man *do* that cometh after the king? ^f *even* that which hath been already done.
13 Then ^g I saw ^h that wisdom excelleth folly, as far as ⁱ light excelleth darkness.
14 The ^j wise man's eyes *are* in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness: and I myself perceived also that ^k one event happeneth to them all.
15 Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth ^l to the fool, so it happeneth ^m even to me; ⁿ and why was I then more wise? ^o Then I said in my heart, that this also *is* vanity.
16 For ^p *there is* no remembrance of the wise more than of the fool for ever; seeing that which now *is*, in the days to come shall all be forgotten. And ^q how dieth the wise man? ^r as the fool.
17 Therefore ^s I hated life; because the ^t work that is wrought under the sun *is* grievous unto me: ^u for all *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.
18 ¶ Yea, ^v I hated all my labour which I had ^w taken under the sun: because ^x I should leave

it unto the man that shall be after me.
19 And ^y who knoweth whether he shall be a wise man or a fool? ^z yet shall he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I have shewed myself ^a wise under the sun. This *is* also vanity.
20 Therefore I went about ^b to cause my heart to despair of all the labour which I took under the sun.
21 For there is a man, ^c whose labour *is* in wisdom, and in knowledge, and in equity; yet to a man that hath not laboured therein shall he ^d leave it *for* his portion. This also *is* vanity and a great evil.
22 For what ^e hath man of all his labour, ^f and of the vexation of his heart, wherein he hath laboured under the sun?
23 For ^g all his days *are* sorrows, and his travail grief: yea, ^h his heart taketh not rest in the night. This is also vanity.
24 *There is* ⁱ nothing better for a man, ^j than that he should eat and drink, and ^k that he should ^l make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This also I saw, ^m that it *was* from the hand of God.
25 For ⁿ who can eat, or who else can hasten *hereunto*, more than I?
26 For God giveth to a man, that *is* good ^o in his sight, ^p wisdom and knowledge, and joy: but ^q to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather and to heap up, that he may give to *him* that *is* good before God. This also *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.
11. John vi. 24. Rom. xiv. 17, 18. 1 Cor. i. 30, 31. Gal. v. 22, 23. Col. i. 9—12. iii. 16, 17. Jam. iii. 17. Prov. xiii. 22. xxviii. 8.

CHAP. III.

The mutability of human affairs, as resulting from the unsearchable, wise, and everlasting purposes of God, and connected with man's duty and interest, 1—15. The abuse commonly made of power, the future account to be rendered, and the way in which men live and die like beasts, without properly considering their immortal souls, 16—21. Men should rejoice in their present duties and comforts, being unable to know things future, 22.

¶ ^a *Every thing there is* a season, and a time to every purpose ^b under the heavens:
2 A ^c time to ^d be born, ^e and a time to die; ^f a time to plant, and a time to pluck up ^g that *which* is planted:
3 A ^h time to kill, and ⁱ a time to heal; ^j a time to break down, and a time to build up;
4 A ^k time to weep, and ^l a time

d Gen. xlvii. 29. Num. xx. 24, 25. xxvii. 12—14. Dent. iii. 23—25. vii. 1. Job vii. 1. xiv. 5, 34. Is. xxxviii. 1, 5. John vii. 30. Heb. ix. 27. e Ps. lxx. 5. Is. v. 1—5. Jer. i. 19. xviii. 7—10. xlv. 4. Matt. xiii. 22, 23, 41. Is. vi. 11. Acts x. 20. xxiii. 19. 1 Sam. ii. 4, 25. Hos. vi. 1, 2. Is. xxxviii. 5, &c. Jer. xxxiii. 7. Luke ix. 51, 55. Acts v. 17, 17. h Is. v. 5, 6. xlv. 26. Jer. xxi. 24. xlv. 4. Ez. xlii. 14. Dan. ix. 25—27. Zech. i. 12—17. i Neh. viii. 9—12. ix. 1, &c. Ps. xvi. 5. xxv. 1, 2, 5, 6. Is. xxix. 12, 13. Matt. ix. 15. vi. 17. John xvi. 12, 20. 3 Cor. vii. 10. Jam. iv. 9. k Gen. xli. 6. Luke i. 13, 14, 56. vi. 21, 25.

iii. 22. 1 Kings xii. 14, &c. xiv. 25—28. 2 Chr. x. 13—16. xii. 10. ix. 13. Luke xvi. 8. Jam. i. 17. iii. 17. Gen. xliii. 14. Job xvii. 11—15. Ps. xxxix. 6, 7. 1 Cor. xv. 10. 2 Cor. ii. 8—10. 1 Thes. iii. 3, 4. 17. 18. 18. 18. 2 Chr. xxxi. 20, 21. xxxiii. 2—9. xxxiv. 2, xxxv. 18, xxxvi. 5, &c. Jer. xlii. 15, 17. † Heb. give. x i. 3. iii. 9. v. 10, 11, 17. vi. 7, 8. viii. 15. Prov. xvi. 26. 1 Tim. vi. 8. y iv. 6. 8. Ps. cxviii. 2. Matt. vi. 11, 25. 34. Luke xii. 20. Phil. iv. 6. 1 Pet. v. 7. z Gen. xlvii. 9. Job v. 7. xiv. 1. Ps. xc. 7—10, 15. a v. 12. Esth. vi. 1. Job vii. 13, 14. Ps. vi. 6, 7. xxxii. 4. lxxvii. 2—4. Dan. i. vi. 9. b iii. 12. 22. v. 18. viii. 15. ix. 7—9. xi. 9, 10. Dent. xii. 16—20. Neh. viii. 10. Acts xiv. 17. 1 Tim. vi. 17. † Or, *delight his senses*. c iii. 13. v. 19. vi. 2. Mal. ii. 2. Luke xii. 10. d 1—12. 1 Kings iv. 21—31. e Heb. *before him*. Gen. vii. 1. Luke i. 6. f 2 Chr. xxxi. 20, 21. Prov. iii. 13—16. Is. iii. 20, 21. Gal. v. 22, 23. f Joh. xvi. 16, 17.

1 Ex. xv. 20. 2 to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to dance;
 3 A time to cast away stones,
 4 and a time to gather stones together;
 5 a time to embrace, and a time to refrain from embracing;
 6 A time to get, and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to cast away;
 7 A time to rend, and a time to sew; a time to keep silence, and a time to speak;
 8 A time to love, and a time to hate; a time of war; and a time of peace.
 9 What profit hath he that worketh, in that wherein he laboureth?
 10 I have seen the travail, which God hath given to the sons of men, to be exercised in it.
 11 He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart, so that no man can find out the work that God maketh, from the beginning to the end.
 12 I know that there is no good in them, but for a man to rejoice, and to do good in his life.
 13 And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour, it is the gift of God.
 14 I know that whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God doeth it, that men should fear before him.
 15 That which hath been is now; and that which is to be hath already been; and God requireth that which is past.
 16 ¶ And moreover, I saw under the sun the place of judgment, that wickedness was there; and the place of righteousness, that iniquity was there.
 17 I said in mine heart, God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for there is a time there for every purpose and for every work.
 18 I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves are beasts.
 19 For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one breath; so that a man hath no pre-eminence above a beast; for all is vanity.
 20 All go unto one place; all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again.
 21 Who knoweth the spirit of man that goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth?
 22 Wherefore I perceive that there is nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his own works; for that is his portion: for who shall bring him to see what shall be after him?

1 Ex. xv. 20. 2 to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to dance;
 3 A time to cast away stones,
 4 and a time to gather stones together;
 5 a time to embrace, and a time to refrain from embracing;
 6 A time to get, and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to cast away;
 7 A time to rend, and a time to sew; a time to keep silence, and a time to speak;
 8 A time to love, and a time to hate; a time of war; and a time of peace.
 9 What profit hath he that worketh, in that wherein he laboureth?
 10 I have seen the travail, which God hath given to the sons of men, to be exercised in it.
 11 He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart, so that no man can find out the work that God maketh, from the beginning to the end.
 12 I know that there is no good in them, but for a man to rejoice, and to do good in his life.
 13 And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour, it is the gift of God.
 14 I know that whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God doeth it, that men should fear before him.
 15 That which hath been is now; and that which is to be hath already been; and God requireth that which is past.
 16 ¶ And moreover, I saw under the sun the place of judgment, that wickedness was there; and the place of righteousness, that iniquity was there.
 17 I said in mine heart, God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for there is a time there for every purpose and for every work.
 18 I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves are beasts.
 19 For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one breath; so that a man hath no pre-eminence above a beast; for all is vanity.
 20 All go unto one place; all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again.
 21 Who knoweth the spirit of man that goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth?
 22 Wherefore I perceive that there is nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his own works; for that is his portion: for who shall bring him to see what shall be after him?

CHAP. IV.

The miseries arising from oppression; and the vanity resulting from envy, idleness, and avarice, 1-8. The advantages of friendship and social affections, 9-12. The vanity of royal dignity, through the folly of princes, and the fickleness of their subjects, 13-16.

SO I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under the sun: and, behold, the tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the side of their oppressors there was power; but they had no comforter.

2 Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead, more than the living which are yet alive.

3 Yea, better is he than both they which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that is done under the sun.

4 ¶ Again, I considered all travail, and every right work, that for this a man is envied of his neighbour. This is also vanity and vexation of spirit.

5 The fool foldeth his hands together, and eateth his own flesh.

6 Better is an handful with quietness, than both the hands full, with travail and vexation of spirit.

7 ¶ Then I returned, and I saw vanity under the sun.

8 There is one alone, and there is not a second: yea, he hath neither child nor brother; yet is there no end of all his labour; neither is his eye satisfied with riches; neither saith he, For whom do I labour, and be-
 reave my soul of good? This is also vanity, yea, it is a sore travail.

11 For envy, idleness, and avarice, 1-8. The advantages of friendship and social affections, 9-12. The vanity of royal dignity, through the folly of princes, and the fickleness of their subjects, 13-16.

ii. 16. Ps. xlix. 12. 20. xciii. 6, 7.
 2 Sam. xiv. 14. Job xiv. 10-12. Ps. civ. 29.
 ii. 20-23. Ps. xxxix. 5, 6. lxxix. 47, 48.
 u. 21. vi. 6. ix. 10. Gen. xxv. 8. 17. Num. xxvii. 13. Job vii. 9. xvii. 13. xxx. 24. Ps. xlix. 14.
 x. Gen. iii. 19. Job x. 9, 10. xxxiv. 15. Ps. civ. 29. Dan. xii. 2.
 y. xii. 7. Luke xvi. 22, 23. John xiv. 3. Acts i. 25. 2 Cor. v. 1. 8. Phil. i. 23.
 † Heb. of the sons of man that is ascending.
 z. 11, 12. ii. 10, 11. 24. v. 18-20. viii. 15. ix. 7-9. Deut. xii. 7. 18. xxvi. 10, 11. xxviii. 47. Rom. xii. 11, 12. Phil. iv. 4, 5. a. vi. 12. viii. 7. ix. 12. x. 14. Job xiv. 21. Dan. xii. 9, 10. 13. Matt. vi. 34.
 a. Job vi. 29. Mal. iii. 18.
 b. iii. 16. v. 8. vii. 7. Ex. i. 13, 14. 16. 22. ii. 23, 24. v. 6-19. Dent. xxviii. 35. 48. Judg. iv. 3. x. 7, 8. Neh. v. 1-5. Job xxiv. 7-12. Ps. x. 9, 10. Prov. xxviii. 3. 15, 16. Is. v. 7. li. 23. lix. 7. 13-15. Mal. iii. 5.
 c. Ps. xlii. 3. 9. lxxx. 5. cii. 8, 9. Mal. ii. 13. Jam. v. 4.
 d. Job xvi. 4. xix. 21, 22. Ps. lxx. 20. cxlii. 4. Prov. xix. 7. Lam. i. 2. 9. Matt. xxvi. 55. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17.
 * Heb. hand. Mic. ii. 1, 2. iii. 2, 3. e. ii. 17. ix. 4-6. Job iii. 17-21.
 f. vi. 3-5. Job iii. 10-16. x. 18, 19. Jer. xx. 17, 18. Matt. xxiv. 19. Luke xxiii. 29. i. 14. ii. 17. Ps. lv. 6-11. Jer. ix. 2, 3.
 * Heb. all the righteousness of work, that this is the envy of a man from his neighbour. Gen. iv. 4-8. xxxvii. 2-11. i. Sam. xviii. 8, 9. 14-16. 29, 30. Prov. xxvii. 4. Matt. xxvii. 18. Acts vii. 9. Jam. iv. 5. 1 John iii. 12.
 h. 16. i. 14. ii. 21. 26. v. 9, 11.
 i. Prov. vi. 10, 11. xii. 27. xiii. 4. xl. 4. xxiv. 33, 34. k. Job xiii. 14. Prov. xi. 17. Is. ix. 20. l. Ps. xxxvii. 16. Prov. xv. 16, 17. xvi. 8. xvii. 1. m. 1. Ps. lxxviii. 34. Zech. i. 6. n. 9-12. Gen. ii. 18. Is. lvi. 3-5. o. Gen. xv. 2, 3. p. Is. v. 8. q. i. 8. v. 10. Prov. xxvii. 20. Hab. ii. 5-9. 1 John ii. 16. r. Ps. xxxix. 6. Is. xlv. 19, 20. Luke xii. 20. s. 1. 13. ii. 23. Is. lv. 2. Matt. xi. 28,

Gen. ii. 18. Ex. iv. 14-16. Num. xi. 14. Prov. xxvii. 17. Hag. i. 14. Mark vi. 7. Acts xiii. 2. xv. 39. 49. 1 Cor. xii. 18-21.

u Ruth. ii. 12. John iv. 36. 2 John 8.

x Ex. xxxii. 2. 21. Deut. ix. 19. 20. 1 Sam. xxi. 16. 2 Sam. xi. 27. xii. 7, &c. Job iv. 3. 4. Is. xxxv. 3. 4. Luke xxi. 31. 32. Gal. ii. 21-14. vi. 1. 1 Thes. iv. 18. v. 11.

y Gen. iv. 8. 2 Sam. xiv. 6. 1 Kings i. 1. 2. 2 Sam. xxiii. 9. 16. 18. 19. 23. Dan. iii. 16. 17. Eph. iv. 3.

bix. 15. 16. Gen. xxxvii. 2. Prov. xix. 1. xxviii. 6. 15. 16.

† Heb. knoweth not to be. 1 Kings xvi. 8. 2 Chr. xvi. 9. 10. xxiv. 20-22. xxv. 16. Gen. xli. 14. 38-44. Job v. 11. Ps. cxiii. 7. 8.

d 1 Kings xiv. 26. 27. 2 Kings xxiii. 31-34. xxiv. 1. 2. 6. 12. xxv. 7. 27-30. Lam. iv. 20. Dan. iv. 31. e 2 Sam. xv. 6. f 2 Sam. xv. 12. 13. 1 Kings i. 5-7. 40. xii. 10-16. g Judg. ix. 19. 20. 2 Sam. xviii. 7. 8. xix. 9. h i. 14. ii. 11. 17. 26.

CHAP. V.

a Gen. xxviii. 16. 17. Ex. iii. 5. Lev. x. Josh. v. 15. Ps. lxxxix. 7. 1 Cor. xi. 22. Heb. xii. 24. 29.

b Acts x. 33. xvii. 11. Jam. i. 19. 1 Pet. ii. 1. 2.

c Gen. iv. 3-5. 1 Sam. xiii. 12. 13. xv. 21. 22. Ps. i. 8-18. Prov. xv. 8. xxi. 27. Is. i. 12-15. lxvi. 3. Jer. vii. 21-24. Hos. vi. 6. 7. Mal. i. 10. 11. Heb. x. 26.

d Gen. xviii. 27. 30. 32. xxviii. 20-22. Num. xxx. 2-5. Judg. xi. 30-35. 36. 1 Sam. xiv. 24. 43. Mark vi. 23.

e Or. word.

f Ps. cxv. 3. Is. iv. 9. Matt. vi. 9. f 3. 7. Prov. x. 19. Matt. vi. 7. Jam. iii. 2. Prov. xv. 2. g x. 12-14.

h Gen. xxviii. 20. xxxv. 1. 3. Num. xxx. 21. Deut. xxiii. 21-23. Ps. i. 14. lxxvi. 11. cxix. 106. lxxix. 21. Matt. v. 33.

i Ps. cxlvii. 10. 11. Mal. i. 10. Heb. x. 6.

k Ps. lxxvi. 13. 14. cxvii. 14. 15. 17. Jon. ii. 9. 1 Deut. xxxiii. 22. Prov. xx. 25. Acts v. 4. m 1. 2. Jam. i. 26. iii. 2. n Gen. xlviii. 16. Hos. xii. 4. 5. Mal. ii. 7. iii. 1. Acts vii. 30-35. 1 Cor. xi. 10. 1 Tim. v. 21. o Lev. v. 4-6. xxvii. 9. 10. p Hag. i. 5-11. ii. 14-17. 1 Cor. iii. 13-15. 2 John 8.

9 ¶ Two *are* better than one ; because they have *a* good reward for their labour.

10 For *** if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow : *y* but woe to him that *is* alone when he falleth ; for *he hath* not another to help him up.

11 Again, *z* if two lie together, then they have heat ; but how can one be warm *alone*?

12 And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him ; *a* and a threefold cord is not quickly broken.

13 ¶ Better *b* *is* a poor and a wise child, than an old and foolish king, who *†* will no more be admonished.

14 For *c* out of prison he cometh to reign : whereas *d* also *he that is* born in his kingdom becometh poor.

15 I considered all the living which walk under the sun, with the second *e* child that shall stand up in his stead.

16 *There is* *f* no end of all the people, *even* of all that have been before them : *g* they also that come after shall not rejoice in him. Surely *h* this also *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

17 I considered all the living which walk under the sun, with the second *e* child that shall stand up in his stead.

18 *There is* *f* no end of all the people, *even* of all that have been before them : *g* they also that come after shall not rejoice in him. Surely *h* this also *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

KEEP *a* thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more *b* ready to hear, than to *c* give the sacrifice of fools : for they consider not that they do evil.

2 Be *d* not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter *any* *** thing before God : *e* for God *is* in heaven, and thou upon earth : therefore *f* let thy words be few.

3 For a dream cometh through the multitude of business ; and *g* a fool's voice *is known* by multitude of words.

4 When thou *h* vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it ; *i* for *he hath* no pleasure in fools : *k* pay that which thou hast vowed.

5 *†* Better *is it* that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay.

6 Suffer not *m* thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin ; neither say thou *n* before the Angel, that *o* it *was* an error : wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and *p* destroy the work of thine hands?

7 For *q* in the multitude of dreams and many words *there are* also divers vanities : *r* but fear thou God.

8 ¶ If *s* thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, *t* marvel not at the *** matter : *u* for *he that is* higher than the highest *** regardeth ; and *there be* *y* higher than they.

9 Moreover, *z* the profit of the earth is for all : *a* the king *himself* is served by the field.

10 He *b* that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver ; nor he that loveth abundance with increase : *c* this *is* also vanity.

11 When goods increase, *d* they are increased that eat them : and *e* what good *is there* to the owners of them, saving the beholding of *them* with their eyes?

12 The *f* sleep of a labouring man *is* sweet, whether he eat little or much : but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

13 There is *g* a sore evil *which* I have seen under the sun, *namely*, *h* riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt.

14 But *i* those riches perish by evil travail : *k* and he begetteth a son, and *there is* nothing in his hand.

15 As *l* he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he return, to go as he came, and shall take nothing of his labour, which he may carry away in his hand.

16 And this also *is* *m* a sore evil, *that* in all points, as he came, so shall he go : and *n* what profit hath he that hath laboured *o* for the wind?

17 All his days also *p* he eateth in darkness, and *he hath* *q* much sorrow and wrath with his sickness.

18 Behold *that* which I have seen : *it* *** *is* *r* good and comely *for one* to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the sun all *†* the days of his life, which God giveth him ; for *s* it *is* his portion.

19 Every man also *t* to whom God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labour, *u* this *is* the gift of God.

20 *†* For he shall not much remember the days of his life ;

21 For he shall not much remember the days of his life ;

q 3. Matt. xii. 26. r vii. 18. viii. 12. s xii. 13. Prov. xxiii. 17. Is. i. 10. 11. t iii. 16. iv. 1. Ps. lv. 9. lviii. 7. Ez. viii. 17. Hab. i. 2. 3. 13. Zech. viii. 6. 1 John iii. 13. Rev. xvii. 6. 7. u Heb. will, or, purpose. Is. x. 5-7. 12. xlv. 10. 11. Hab. i. 12. Acts iv. 27. 28. Rom. xi. 33. v Is. lvii. 15. Luke i. 32. 35. 76. x 1 Kings xxi. 19. 20. Job xx. 19-29. xxvii. 2. &c. Ps. x. 17. 18. xii. 5. lviii. 10. 11. lxxxiii. 1. lxxxviii. 18. xli. 11. 12. Is. iii. 15. v. 7. lix. 13-16. Jer. xxii. 17-19. Ez. xxii. 6-14. Am. v. 12. vi. 2-6. 12. viii. 4-7. Mic. ii. 1-3. 9. iii. 1-4. 9-12. vi. 10-13. Zech. vii. 9-13. Mal. iii. 5. Jam. ii. 13. v. 2-7. y 1 Chr. xxi. 15. 16. Is. xxxvii. 36. Matt. xxi. 41. 42. Acts xii. 7-10. 23. z Gen. i. 29. 30. iii. 17-19. Ps. civ. 14. 15. cxv. 16. Prov. xiii. 23. xxvii. 23-27. xxviii. 19. Jer. xl. 10-12. a 1 Sam. viii. 12-17. 1 Kings iv. 7-23. 1 Chr. xxvii. 26-31. b iv. 8. vi. 7. Ps. lii. 1-6. 7. lxxi. 10. Prov. xxx. 15. 16. Hab. ii. 5-7. Luke xii. 15. 1 Tim. vi. 10. c i. 17. ii. 11. 17. 19. 26. iii. 12. iv. 4. 8. 16. d Gen. xii. 16. xiii. 2. 5-7. 1 Kings iv. 22. 23. v. 13-26. Neh. v. 17. 18. Ps. cxix. 36. 37. e vi. 9. xi. 9. Josh. vii. 21-25. Prov. xxiii. 5. Jer. xvii. 13. Hab. ii. 13. 4. John ii. 16. f Ps. iv. 8. cxvii. 2. Prov. iii. 24. Jer. xxii. 26. g iv. 9. vi. 1. 2. h viii. 9. Gen. xxi. 5. 11. xiv. 16. xix. 14. 26. 31. i 8. Zeph. i. 18. Luke xi. 16-21. xvi. 1-13. 19. 22. 23. xxvii. 22. 23. xix. 8. 1 Tim. vi. 9. 10. Jam. ii. 5-7. v. 3. 4. j ii. 26. Job v. 5. ix. 15-29. xxvii. 16. 17. Ps. xxxix. 6. Prov. xxi. 5. Hag. i. 9. ii. 16. 17. Matt. vi. 19. 20. k 1 Sam. ii. 8-13. 36. 1 Kings xiv. 26. Ps. cix. 9-19. l 1 Job i. 21. Ps. xlix. 17. Luke xii. 20. 1 Tim. vi. 7. m 13. ii. 22. 23. n 1 Sam. xii. 21. Jer. ii. 8. Mark viii. 36. o i. 3. Prov. xii. 20. Is. xxvi. 23. Hos. viii. 7. John vi. 27. p Gen. iii. 17. 1 Kings xvi. 12. Job xxi. 26. Ps. lxxviii. 33. cii. 9. Ez. iv. 16. 17. q 2 Kings i. 2. 6. v. 27. 2 Chr. xvi. 10-12. xxiv. 24. 25. Ps. xc. 7-11. Acts xii. 23. 1 Cor. xi. 30-32. r Heb. there is a good which cometh by. &c. s ii. 24. iii. 12. 13. viii. 15. ix. 7. xi. 9. 1 Tim. vi. 17. t iii. 13. vi. 2. Deut. viii. 18. 1 Kings iii. 13. u ii. 24-26. † Though he gave not much, yet he remembereth, &c. Ps. xxxviii. 16.

1 Deut. xviii. 8—^a because God answereth him in
12. 47. Ps. iv. 6, the joy of heart.
7. Is. lxi. 5. lxxv.
13, 14. 21—24. Rom. v. 1—5. 11.

CHAP. VI.

^a v. 13.
^b v. 19. 1 Kings
iii. 13. 1 Chr.
xxix. 25. 28.
2 Chr. i. 11.
Dan. v. 18.
^c ii. 4—10. Deut.
viii. 7—10. Judg.
xviii. 10. Job
xxi. 9—15. Ps.
xxii. 14. lxxiii.
7. Luke xii. 19,
20.
^d iv. 8. Deut.
xxviii. 33. 43.
Ps. xxxix. 6.
Lam. v. 2. Hos.
vii. 9.
^e v. 4. 3. v. 16.
^f Gen. xxxiii. 5.
1 Sam. ii. 20, 21.
2 Kings x. 1.
1 Chr. xxviii. 5.
2 Chr. xi. 21.
Esth. v. 11. Ps.
cxxxvii. 4. 5.
Prov. xvi. 6.
^g v. 17—19. Gen.
xlviii. 9.
^h 2 Kings ix. 35.
Esth. vii. 10. ix.
14, 15. Is. xiv.
19, 20. Jer. xxii.
19. xxxvi. 30.
ⁱ iv. 3. Job iii. 16.
Ps. lxxiii. 9.
Matt. xvi. 24.
^k Ps. cix. 13.
^l Job iii. 10—13.
xiv. 1. Ps. xc.
7—9.
^m Gen. v. 23, 24.
27. Is. lxxv. 22.
ⁿ 3. Job vii. 7. Ps.
iv. 6, 7. xxxiv.
12. Is. lxxv. 20.
Jer. xvii. 6.
^o iii. 20. xii. 7. Job
i. 21. xxx. 23.
Heb. ix. 27.
^p Gen. iii. 17—19.
Prov. xvi. 26.
Matt. vi. 25. John
vi. 27. 1 Tim. vi.
6—8.
^q Heb. soul. 3. v.
10. Luke xii. 19.
^r ii. 24—16. v. 11.
^s Gen. xviii. 1. Ps.
ci. 2. cxvii. 9.
Prov. xix. 1.
Luke i. 6. 1
Tim. vi. 17.
^t ii. 24. iii. 12, 13.
v. 18.
^u Heb. walking of
the soul. Job
xxxii. 7. Prov.
xxx. 15, 16. Jer.
ii. 20.
^v i. 2. 14. ii. 11.
22, 23. iv. 4.
^w i. 9—11. iii. 15.
^x Gen. iii. 9. 17—
19. Job xiv. 1—
4. Ps. xxxix.
6. lxxxii. 6, 7.
ciii. 15.
^y Job ix. 3, 4.
xxxiii. 13. xl. 2.
Is. xiv. 9, 10. him
under the sun?
Jer. xlix. 19. Rom. ix.
19, 20. z i. 6—9, 17, 18. ii. 3—11. iii.
19. iv. 1—4. 8. 16. v. 7. Hos. xii. 1. a ii. 3. xii. 13. Ps.
iv. 6. xvi. 5. xviii. 15. Lam. iii. 24—27. Mic. vi. 8. † Heb.
the number of the days of the life of his vanity. Ps. xc. 10—12.
^b viii. 13. ix. 9. 1 Chr. xxix. 15. Job xiii. 9. xiv. 2. Ps. xxxix. 5.
6. lxxxix. 47. cii. 11. cix. 23. cxliv. 4. Jam. iv. 14. c iii.
22. viii. 7. Job xiv. 21.

The vanity of riches, without power to enjoy
them; and of large families and long life, 1—
6. The little advantage that a wise man has
above a fool, or one man above another. 7, 8.
The vanity of restless desires; the frailty of
man; and the emptiness and uncertainty of
all his enjoyments, 9—12.

THERE is ^a an evil which I have
seen under the sun, and it is
common among men:

2 A ^b man to whom God hath
given riches, wealth, and honour,
^c so that he wanteth nothing for
his soul of all that he desireth; yet
God giveth him not power to
eat thereof, ^d but a stranger eateth
it: this is ^e vanity, and it is an
evil disease.

3 If ^f a man beget an hundred
children, and live many years, ^g so
that the days of his years be many,
and his soul be not filled with good,
^h and also that he hath no burial;
I say, ⁱ that an untimely birth is
better than he

4 For he cometh in with vanity,
and departeth in darkness, and
^k his name shall be covered with
darkness.

5 Moreover, he hath not seen the
sun, nor known *any thing*: ^l this
hath more rest than the other.

6 Yea, ^m though he live a thou-
sand years twice *told*, ⁿ yet hath
he seen no good: ^o do not all go to
one place?

7 All ^p the labour of man is for
his mouth, and yet the ^q appetite
is not filled.

8 For ^r what hath the wise more
than the fool? what hath ^s the
poor, that knoweth to walk before
the living?

9 ^t Better is the sight of the
eyes than the ^u wandering of the
desire: ^v this is also vanity and
vexation of spirit.

10 That ^w which hath been is
named already, ^x and it is known
that it is man: ^y neither may he
contend with him that is mightier
than he.

11 ¶ Seeing there be ^z many
things that increase vanity, what
is man the better?

12 For ^a who knoweth what is
good for man in *this* life, all † the
days of ^b his vain life which he
spendeth as a shadow? ^c for who
can tell a man what shall be after
him under the sun?

The benefit of a good name; of death above
life; and of sorrow and rebuke above vain
mirth. 1—5. Observations concerning oppres-
sion, bribery, pride, anger, and discontent,
7—10. The advantages of wisdom; of ac-
commodating to circumstances, and of avoid-
ing extremes and occasions of offence, 11—

CHAP. VII.

The benefit of a good name; of death above
life; and of sorrow and rebuke above vain
mirth. 1—5. Observations concerning oppres-
sion, bribery, pride, anger, and discontent,
7—10. The advantages of wisdom; of ac-
commodating to circumstances, and of avoid-
ing extremes and occasions of offence, 11—

22. The dangers to the wisest arising from
bad women, with Solomon's experience in
that respect, 23—28. Man created upright,
but ruined by his own devices, 29.

A GOOD ^a name is better than
^b precious ointment: and ^c the
day of death than the day of one's
birth.

2 It is ^d better to go to the house
of mourning, than to go to the
house of feasting: for ^e that is the
end of all men; and the ^f living
will lay it to his heart.

3 ^g Sorrow is better than
laughter: for ^h by the sadness of
the countenance the heart is made
better.

4 The ⁱ heart of the wise is in
the house of mourning; but ^k the
heart of fools is in the house of
mirth.

5 It is ^l better to hear the rebuke
of the wise, than for a man to hear
^m the song of fools.

6 For ⁿ as the † crackling of
thorns under a pot, so is ^o the
laughter of the fool: this also is
vanity.

7 ¶ Surely ^p oppression maketh
a wise man mad; and ^q a gift
destroyeth the heart.

8 ^r Better is the end of a thing
than the beginning thereof: and
^s the patient in spirit is better than
the proud in spirit.

9 Be not ^t hasty in thy spirit to
be angry: for ^u anger resteth in the
bosom of fools.

10 Say not thou, ^v What is the
cause that the former days were
better than these? for thou dost
not enquire ^w wisely concerning
this.

11 ¶ Wisdom is † good with an
inheritance: and *by it there is*
profit to ^y them that see the sun.

12 For ^z wisdom is † a defence,
and money is a defence: but ^a the
excellency of knowledge is, *that*
wisdom giveth life to them that
have it.

13 ^b Consider the work of God:
for ^c who can make *that* straight,
which he hath made crooked?

14 In ^d the day of prosperity be
joyful, ^e but in the day of adversity
consider: God also hath ^f set the
one over against the other, ^g to

34. 65. q Ex. xxxiii. 8. Deut. xvi. 19. 1 Sam. viii. 3. xii. 2.
Prov. xvii. 23. Is. i. 23. xxxiii. 15. r Ps. cxvii. 5, 6. Is. 2.
24. 25. 28—34. Luke xvi. 25. Jam. v. 11. 1 Pet. i. 15. s Prov.
xiii. 10. xiv. 29. xv. 18. xvi. 32. xxviii. 25. Luke xxi. 19. Rom.
ii. 7, 8. Heb. x. 36. Jam. v. 8. 1 Pet. ii. 20, 21. v. 5, 6. t 1
Sam. xxv. 21, 22. 2 Sam. xix. 43. Esth. iii. 5, 6. Prov. xiv. 17.
xvi. 32. Jon. iv. 9. Eph. iv. 26, 27. Jam. i. 19. u Gen. iv. 9.
6, 8. xxxiv. 7, 8, 25, 26, 30, 31. 2 Sam. xiii. 22, 26, 32. Prov.
xvi. 23—26. Mark vi. 19, 24. x Judg. vi. 13. Jer. xiv. 17—
19. v Heb. out of wisdom. Gen. vi. 11, 12. Ps. xiv. 2, 3. Is. i.
1. Rom. i. 22—32. iii. 9—19. † Or, as good as an inheritance,
yea, better too. ix. 15—18. 1 Kings iii. 6—9. Luke xvi. 8, 9. 1
Tim. vi. 16—19. y xi. 7. z Job i. 10. xxii. 21—25. Prov.
ii. 7, 11. xiv. 20. xviii. 10, 11. Is. xxxiii. 6. † Heb. a shadow.
Judg. ix. 15. Ps. lvi. 1. Is. xxx. 2. xxxii. 2. a Deut. xxx. 19,
20. Prov. iii. 18. ix. 11. xi. 4. xxxii. 47. John xii. 50. xvii. 3.
Phil. iii. 8. b Job xxxvii. 14. Ps. viii. 3. cvii. 43. Is. v. 12.
c i. 15. Job ix. 12. xi. 10. xii. 14. xxxiv. 29. Is. xiv. 27. xliii. 13.
xlv. 10, 11. Dan. iv. 35. Rom. ix. 15, 19. Eph. i. 11. d iii. 4.
Deut. xxviii. 47. Ps. xxx. 11, 12. xl. 3. Matt. ix. 15. John xvi.
22. Jam. v. 13. e Deut. viii. 3. 1 Kings viii. 47. xvii. 17,
18. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 12. Job x. 1, 2. Ps. xciv. 12, 13. exix. 71. Is.
xxii. 12—14. xxvi. 11. xlii. 25. Jer. xxiii. 20. Mic. vi. 9. Hag. i.
5—7. Luke xv. 17, 18. f Heb. made. g xii. 8, 13. Hos. ii. 6, 7.

a Prov. xxii. 1. Is.
lvi. 3. Luke x.
20. Heb. xi. 2.
39.

x. 1. Ps. cxxxiii.
2. Prov. xxvii. 6.
Cant. i. 3. iv. 10.
John xii. 3.

iv. 2. Job iii. 17.
Is. lvii. 1, 2. 3
Cor. v. 1. 8. Phil.
i. 21—26. Rev.
xix. 13.

d Gen. xlviii. 1,
&c. xlix. 2, &c.
l. 15—17. Job i.
4, 5. Is. v. 11, 12.
xxii. 12—14. Am.
vi. 3—6. Matt. v.
4. xiv. 6, &c. 1
Pet. iv. 3, 4.

e Num. xxii. 10.
Deut. xxxii. 28.
Rom. vi. 21, 22.
Phil. iii. 19.
Heb. ix. 27.

f Deut. xxxii. 46.
Is. xlvii. 7. Hag.
ii. 5. Marg. Mat.
ii. 2.

g Or, Anger.
Ps. cxix. 67, 71.
cxxxv. 5, 6. Jer.
xxxii. 8, 9. 15—
20. i. 4, 5. Dan.
ix. 3, &c. x. 2,
3, 19. Zech. xii.
10—14. Luke vi.
21, 25. John xvi.
20—22. 2 Cor.
vii. 9—11. Jam.
iv. 8—10.

h Rom. v. 3, 4.
2 Cor. iv. 17.
Heb. xii. 10, 11.
Jam. i. 2—4.

i Neh. ii. 2—5.
Is. liii. 3, 4.
Matt. viii. 14—
16. Mark v. 38,
&c. Luke vii.
12, 13. John x.
31—35.

k 1 Sam. xxv. 36.
xxx. 16. 2 Sam.
xiii. 28. 1 Kings
xx. 16. Is. xxi.
4. Jer. li. 39, 47.
Dan. v. 1—4. 9.
Hos. vii. 5. Neh.
i. 10. Mark vi.
21, &c.

l Ps. cxli. 5. Prov.
ix. 8. xiii. 18.
xv. 31, 32. xvii.
10. xxvii. 6.
Rev. iii. 10.

m Ps. lxxix. 12.
n Is. 2. Ps. lvi. 9.
cxxxii. 12. Is.
lxv. 13—15. Am.
viii. 10. Luke
vi. 25. xvi. 25.
2 Pet. ii. 12—
17. Jude 12, 13.

† Heb. sound.
o Prov. xix. 9.
p Deut. xxviii. 33,
34. 65.

q Ex. xxxiii. 8. Deut. xvi. 19. 1 Sam. viii. 3. xii. 2.
Prov. xvii. 23. Is. i. 23. xxxiii. 15. r Ps. cxvii. 5, 6. Is. 2.
24. 25. 28—34. Luke xvi. 25. Jam. v. 11. 1 Pet. i. 15. s Prov.
xiii. 10. xiv. 29. xv. 18. xvi. 32. xxviii. 25. Luke xxi. 19. Rom.
ii. 7, 8. Heb. x. 36. Jam. v. 8. 1 Pet. ii. 20, 21. v. 5, 6. t 1
Sam. xxv. 21, 22. 2 Sam. xix. 43. Esth. iii. 5, 6. Prov. xiv. 17.
xvi. 32. Jon. iv. 9. Eph. iv. 26, 27. Jam. i. 19. u Gen. iv. 9.
6, 8. xxxiv. 7, 8, 25, 26, 30, 31. 2 Sam. xiii. 22, 26, 32. Prov.
xvi. 23—26. Mark vi. 19, 24. x Judg. vi. 13. Jer. xiv. 17—
19. v Heb. out of wisdom. Gen. vi. 11, 12. Ps. xiv. 2, 3. Is. i.
1. Rom. i. 22—32. iii. 9—19. † Or, as good as an inheritance,
yea, better too. ix. 15—18. 1 Kings iii. 6—9. Luke xvi. 8, 9. 1
Tim. vi. 16—19. y xi. 7. z Job i. 10. xxii. 21—25. Prov.
ii. 7, 11. xiv. 20. xviii. 10, 11. Is. xxxiii. 6. † Heb. a shadow.
Judg. ix. 15. Ps. lvi. 1. Is. xxx. 2. xxxii. 2. a Deut. xxx. 19,
20. Prov. iii. 18. ix. 11. xi. 4. xxxii. 47. John xii. 50. xvii. 3.
Phil. iii. 8. b Job xxxvii. 14. Ps. viii. 3. cvii. 43. Is. v. 12.
c i. 15. Job ix. 12. xi. 10. xii. 14. xxxiv. 29. Is. xiv. 27. xliii. 13.
xlv. 10, 11. Dan. iv. 35. Rom. ix. 15, 19. Eph. i. 11. d iii. 4.
Deut. xxviii. 47. Ps. xxx. 11, 12. xl. 3. Matt. ix. 15. John xvi.
22. Jam. v. 13. e Deut. viii. 3. 1 Kings viii. 47. xvii. 17,
18. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 12. Job x. 1, 2. Ps. xciv. 12, 13. exix. 71. Is.
xxii. 12—14. xxvi. 11. xlii. 25. Jer. xxiii. 20. Mic. vi. 9. Hag. i.
5—7. Luke xv. 17, 18. f Heb. made. g xii. 8, 13. Hos. ii. 6, 7.

CHAP. VIII.

g ii. 23. v. 16, 17. the end that man should find nothing after him.

vi. 12. Gen. xlvii. 9. Ps. xxxix. 6. 15 All things ^a have I seen in the days of my vanity: ^b there is a just man that perisheth in his righteousness, and ^c there is a wicked man that prolongeth his life in his wickedness.

16 Be ^a not righteous over-much; ^b neither make thyself over-wise: why shouldest thou ^c destroy thyself?

17 Be ^a not over-much wicked, neither be thou foolish: ^b why shouldest thou die ^c before thy time?

18 It is ^a good that thou shouldst take hold of this: yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: ^b for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

19 Wisdom ^a strengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty men which are in the city.

20 For ^a there is not a just man upon earth, that ^b doeth good, and sinneth not.

21 Also ^a take no heed ^b unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant curse thee:

22 For oftentimes ^a also thine own heart knoweth, that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.

23 ¶ All this have I proved by wisdom: ^a I said, I will be wise; but it was far from me.

24 That ^a which is far off, and exceeding deep, who can find it out?

25 § I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom, and ^a the reason of things, and to ^b know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness and madness:

26 And ^a I find more bitter than death the woman, whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands as bands: ^b I whoso pleaseth God shall escape from her; but the sinner shall be taken by her.

27 Behold, this have I found, ^a saith the Preacher, ^b counting one by one, to find out the account;

28 Which ^a yet my soul seeketh, but I find not; ^b one man among a thousand have I found; ^c but a woman among all those have I not found.

29 Lo, this only have I found, that ^a God hath made man upright; but ^b they have sought out many inventions.

§ Heb. I and my heart came to word. b 13—17. ii. 1—3. 12. 20. z 27. Marg. ii. 15. iii. 16, 17. iv. 1, 2. Jer. xiv. 1, 9. 3 Pet. ii. 3—9. a ix. 3. x. 14. Gen. xlvii. 7. Josh. vii. 15. 2 Sam. xliii. 12. Prov. xvii. 12. xvi. 11. Judg. xvi. 12—21. Prov. ii. 10, 12. v. 3—5. vii. 21—27. ix. 14. xxi. 14. xliii. 27, 28. § Heb. he that is good before God. ii. 28. c i. 1. 2. xii. 8—10. ¶ Or, weighing one thing after another to find out the reason. 25. d 23, 24. 10. xvi. 9. e Job xxviii. 23. Ps. xli. 1. f 1 Kings xi. 1—3. g Gen. i. 26, 27. v. 1. h Gen. iii. 6, 7. vi. 5, 6, 11, 12. xi. 4—6. Ps. xcix. 8. cvi. 20, 30. Jer. ii. 12, 13. iv. 22. Ez. xii. 6—13. Mark vii. 8, 9. Acts vi. 40—43. Rom. i. 21—22. iib 9—19. Eph. ii. 2, 3. Tit. iii. 3.

A commendation of wisdom, 1. The king must be obeyed, from prudence, and for conscience sake, 2—5. The misery of men, for want of foresight, neglect of opportunities, and the unavoidable stroke of death, 6—8. Men abuse power, and the patience of God, to the increase of wickedness and misery, 9—11. The righteous happy, and the wicked miserable, notwithstanding contrary appearances, 12—15. The unsearchableness of God's counsels and works, 16, 17.

WHO is ^a as the wise man? and ^b who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? ^c a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, ^d and the ^e boldness of his face shall be changed.

2 ^a I counsel thee to keep the king's commandment, and that ^b in regard of the oath of God.

3 Be ^a not hasty to go out of his sight: ^b stand not in an evil thing; ^c for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him.

4 Where ^a the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, ^b What doest thou?

5 Whoso ^a keepeth the commandment shall ^b feel no evil thing: and ^c a wise man's heart discerneth both time and judgment.

6 ¶ Because ^a to every purpose there is time and judgment, ^b therefore the misery of man ^c is great upon him.

7 For ^a he knoweth not that which shall be: for who can tell him ^b when it shall be?

8 There ^a is no man that hath power over the spirit, to retain the spirit; neither hath he ^b power in the day of death: and there is no ^c discharge in that war; ^d neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it.

9 All ^a this have I seen, and applied my heart unto every work that is done under the sun: ^b there is a time wherein one man ruleth over another to his own hurt.

10 And ^a so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from ^b the place of the holy, and ^c they were forgotten in the city where they had so done: this is also vanity.

11 Because ^a sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily; therefore the heart of the sons of men is ^b fully set in them to do evil.

12 Though ^a a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet ^b surely I know that it shall be well with them.

Or, casting off weapons. Deut. xx. 1—8. 3 Kings viii. 15. Ps. lx. 17. lxx. 5—7. Prov. xiv. 32. Is. xlviii. 15. 18. u i. 14. iii. 10. iv. 7, 9. vii. 25. v. 8, 13. Ez. vi. 8—10. 20. Deut. ii. 30. 2 Kings xiv. 10—12. xvi. 7. y 2 Kings ix. 34, 35. Job xxi. 13, 32, 33. Luke xvi. 22. 2 Ps. cxviii. 1—5. Acts vi. 13. a ii. 15. ix. 5. Ps. xxv. 12. Prov. x. 7. b Ex. viii. 15, 32. Job xxi. 11—15. Ps. x. 6. l. 21, 22. Is. v. 18, 19. xvi. 10. lxxi. 11. Jer. xlviii. 11. Matt. xxiv. 49, 50. Rom. ii. 4, 8. c Pet. iii. 3—10. e Jer. xli. 15. d v. 10. vii. 15. 1 Kings ii. 5—9. xvi. 25. xxi. 34, 35. Prov. xliii. 21. Is. lxxi. 20. Rom. ii. 23. 2 Pet. ii. 9. e v. 15. Ps. xxxviii. 11, 18. cxvii. 1. cxi. 11. Prov. i. 32, 33. Is. lii. 19, 21. lxxv. 13, 14. 20—24. Matt. xxv. 34, 43—46. Luke i. 20.

a ii. 13, 14. 1 Cor. ii. 13—16. b Gen. xi. 8. xli. 15, 16. 38, 39. Job xxviii. 23. Prov. i. 6. Dan. ii. 28—30. 47. iv. 18, 19. 2 Pet. i. 20. c Ex. xxxiv. 29, 30. Prov. iv. 8, 9. xvii. 24. xxiv. 5. Matt. xviii. 2. Acts vi. 15. d Deut. xxviii. 50. Acts iv. 13. 29. Eph. vi. 19. e Heb. strengthen. 2 Tim. iv. 17. f Prov. xxiv. 21. Rom. viii. 1—4. Tit. iii. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 13—17. g 1 Kings ii. 43. 1 Chr. xxi. 24. Ez. xvii. 13—20. h 1 Kings i. 50—52. ii. 21—24. Is. xlviii. 4. Jer. xlii. 16, 17. Acts v. 8, 9. i Prov. xvi. 14, 15. xxx. 31. Dan. iv. 35. v. 19. k 1 Kings ii. 26. 29—34. 46. Prov. xix. 12. xx. 2. Dan. iii. 15. Luke xii. 4, 6. Rom. xiii. 1—4. l Job xxviii. 13, 19. xxv. 18, 19. Rom. ix. 30. m 2. Ex. i. 17. 20, 21. Hos. v. 12. Luke xv. 25. Acts iv. 20. v. 29. Rom. xiii. 5—7. 1 Pet. iii. 13, 14. n i. 14. x. 2. 1 Chr. xii. 39. Prov. xvii. 24. Luke xii. 50, 57. 1 Cor. ii. 14, 15. Phil. i. 9, 10. Col. i. 9. Heb. v. 14. o iii. 1. 11, 17. vi. 13, 14. p ii. 9, 10. xii. 1. Is. iii. 11—14. xlii. 12—14. Luke xiii. 25. xvii. 26—30. xix. 42—44. Heb. iii. 7—11. q vi. 12. ix. 19. x. 14. Prov. xiv. 22. xxix. 1. Matt. xxiv. 44. 50. xvi. 6—13. 1 The. v. 1—3. r Or, how it shall be. iii. 21. 2 Sam. xiv. 14. Job xiv. 5. xxiv. 14. Ps. xlii. 7—9. 2 Cor. xiii. 4. s 1 Cor. xv. 43. 2 Kings viii. 15. Ps. lx. 17. lxx. 5—7. Prov. xiv. 32. Is. xlviii. 15. 18. u i. 14. iii. 10. iv. 7, 9. vii. 25. v. 8, 13. Ez. vi. 8—10. 20. Deut. ii. 30. 2 Kings xiv. 10—12. xvi. 7. y 2 Kings ix. 34, 35. Job xxi. 13, 32, 33. Luke xvi. 22. 2 Ps. cxviii. 1—5. Acts vi. 13. a ii. 15. ix. 5. Ps. xxv. 12. Prov. x. 7. b Ex. viii. 15, 32. Job xxi. 11—15. Ps. x. 6. l. 21, 22. Is. v. 18, 19. xvi. 10. lxxi. 11. Jer. xlviii. 11. Matt. xxiv. 49, 50. Rom. ii. 4, 8. c Pet. iii. 3—10. e Jer. xli. 15. d v. 10. vii. 15. 1 Kings ii. 5—9. xvi. 25. xxi. 34, 35. Prov. xliii. 21. Is. lxxi. 20. Rom. ii. 23. 2 Pet. ii. 9. e v. 15. Ps. xxxviii. 11, 18. cxvii. 1. cxi. 11. Prov. i. 32, 33. Is. lii. 19, 21. lxxv. 13, 14. 20—24. Matt. xxv. 34, 43—46. Luke i. 20.

fiii. 14. 1 Chr. that fear God, which ^f fear before
xvi. 30. Ps. him :
xxvi. 9.

g Job xviii. 5. xx. 13 But ^g it shall not be well with
5. xxi. 30. Ps. the wicked, ^h neither shall he pro-
xi. 5. Is. lvii. long *his* days, *which are* ⁱ as a sha-
21. Mal. iii. 18. dow; because he feareth not be-
Matt. xiii. 49. fore God.
50. John v. 29.

h Ps. lv. 23. Is. 14 ¶ There is ^k a vanity which
xxx. 13. 2 Pet. is done upon the earth; that ^l there
ii. 3. be just *men*, unto whom it hap-
i vi. 12. Job vii. peneth according to the work
6. 7. xiv. 2. of the wicked; again, there be
Ps. xxxix. 5. wicked *men*, to whom it hap-
cxliv. 4. Jam. iv. peneth according to the work of
14. the righteous; I said, that this also
k iv. 4. 8. ix. 3. is vanity.

l ii. 14. vii. 15. 15 Then ^m I commended mirth,
ix. 1, 2. Job ix. because a man hath no better thing
22-24. xxiv. under the sun, than to eat, and to
21-25. Ps. lxxiii. drink, and to be merry: for that
13, 14. Mal. iii. shall abide with him of his labour,
15. all the days of his life, which God
m ii. 24. iii. 12, 13. giveth him under the sun.

22. v. 18. ix. 7. 16 When ⁿ I applied mine heart
-9. to know wisdom, and to see the
p 9. vii. 15. business that is done upon the earth:
(for also ^o *there is that* neither
o ii. 23. iv. 8. v. day nor night seeth sleep with his
12. Gen. xxxi. eyes:
40. Ps. cxvii. 2.

17 Then I beheld all the work
p iii. 11. vii. 23, of God, ^p that a man cannot find
24. xi. 5. Job out the work that is done under
v. 9. xi. 7-9. the sun: because, though a man
Ps. lxxiii. 16. labour to seek *it* out, yet he shall
civ. 24. Prov. not find *it*; yea, farther; though
xxx. 3. 4. Is. a wise *man* think to know *it*, yet
xi. 28. Rom. shall he not be able to find *it*.
ii. 33.

CHAP. IX.

Like things happen to good and bad men till death, 1-3. The near approach of death should induce men to use cheerfully the comforts, and perform diligently the duties, of life, 4-10. In all human affairs, probabilities are often strangely crossed, and great calamities befall men unawares, 11, 12. Wisdom and usefulness procure little respect or gratitude, notwithstanding the excellency and efficacy of wisdom, 13-18.

FOR all this I ^{*} considered in my heart even to declare all this, that ^a the righteous, and the wise, and their works, *are* in the hand of God: ^b no man knoweth either love or hatred *by* all *that is* before them.

2 All *things come* ^c alike to all: *there is* one event to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good, and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: ^d as *is* the good, so *is* the sinner; and he that sweareth, as *he* that ^e fear-eth an oath.

3 This *is* an evil among all *things* that are done under the sun, that *there is* one event unto all: yea, ^f also the heart of the sons of men *is* full of evil, ^g and madness *is* in their heart while they live, and ^h after that *they go* to the dead.

2v. 17. Acts xxvi. 11. 24. 2 Pet. ii. 16. h xii. 7. Prov. xiv. 32. Acts xii. 23.

4 For ⁱ to him that is joined to all the living there is hope: for a living dog is better than a dead lion.

5 For ^k the living know that they shall die; but ^l the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; ^m for the memory of them is forgotten.

6 Also ⁿ their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither ^o have they any more a portion for ever in any *thing* that is done under the sun.

7 ^p Go thy way, ^q eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; ^r for God now accepteth thy works.

8 Let ^s thy garments be always white; and ^t let thy head lack no ointment.

9 [†] Live joyfully ^u with the wife whom thou lovest, ^v all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: ^w for that *is* thy portion in *this* life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun.

10 Whatsoever ^x thy hand findeth to do, do *it* with thy might: ^y for *there is* no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

11 ¶ I ^z returned, and saw under the sun, ^a that the race *is* not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill, ^b but time and chance happeneth to them all.

12 For ^c man also knoweth not his time: ^d as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds *that are* caught in the snare; so *are* ^e the sons of men snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them,

13 ¶ This ^f wisdom have I seen also under the sun, and it *seemed* great unto me:

14 *There* ^g was a little city, and few men within it: and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it:

15 Now there was found in it a poor wise man, and he, by his wisdom, delivered the city, ^h yet no man remembered the same poor man.

16 Then said I, ⁱ Wisdom *is* better than strength: nevertheless ^j the poor man's wisdom *is* de-

d ii. 14, 15. iii. 14. 17. vii. 13. 1 Sam. ii. 3-10. Job v. 11-14. xxxiv. 29. Prov. xxi. 30, 31. Lam. iii. 37, 38. Dan. iv. 35. Eph. i. 11. e viii. 5, 6. 11. Luke xix. 42, 44. 2 Cor. vi. 2. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f Prov. vii. 22, 23. Hab. i. 14-17. 2 Tim. ii. 26. g Job xviii. 8-10. Ps. xi. 6. lxxiii. 18-20. Prov. vi. 15. xx. 6. Is. xxx. 13. Luke xvii. 26-31. xxi. 34-36. 1 Thes. v. 3. 2 Pet. ii. 12. h 11. vi. 1. vii. 15. viii. 9. i 2 Sam. xx. 15-22. 2 Kings vii. 1, &c. k Gen. xl. 3. Esth. vi. 2, 3. 18. vii. 19. Prov. xxi. 22. xxiv. 5. m Prov. x. 15. Mark vi. 2, 3. John vii. 47-49. ix. 24-34. 1 Cor. j. 26-29. Jam. ii. 2-6.

Job xiv. 7-12. xxvii. 8. Is. xxxviii. 18. Lam. iii. 21, 22. Luke xvi. 26-29. k vii. 2. Job xxx. 23. Heb. ix. 27. l Job xiv. 21. Ps. vi. 5. lxxviii. 10, 11. Is. lxiii. 16. m ii. 16. viii. 10. Job vii. 8-10. Ps. cix. 15. Is. xxvi. 14. n Job xiii. 17, 18. Ps. cxlvi. 3, 4. Prov. x. 18. o ii. 18-23. vi. 12. Gen. xii. 19. p Mark vii. 29. John iv. 50. q ii. 24-26. iii. 12, 13. 22. v. 18. viii. 15. Deut. xii. 7. 12. xvi. 14, 15. 1 Kings viii. 66. 1 Chr. xvi. 1-3. xxix. 21-23. 2 Chr. xxx. 23-27. Neh. viii. 10-12. r Gen. iv. 4, 5. Ex. xxiv. 8-11. Luke xi. 41. Acts x. 35. s 2 Sam. xix. 24. Esth. viii. 15. Rev. iii. 4, 5. vii. 9. 13, 14. xix. 8, 14. t Ruth iii. 3. 2 Sam. xiv. 2. Dan. x. 3. Am. vi. 6. Matt. vi. 17. Luke vii. 46. † Heb. See, or Enjoy life. u Prov. v. 18, 19. xviii. 22. xix. 14. Mal. ii. 15. x vi. 12. Ps. xxxix. 5. cxliv. 4. y ii. 10, 24. iii. 13. 22. v. 18. z Num. xiii. 30. 1 Chr. xxii. 19. xxviii. 20. xxix. 2, 3. 2 Chr. xxxi. 20, 21. Ezra vi. 14, 15. Neh. ii. 12-20. iii. 1, &c. iv. 2, 6, 9-13. 17-23. xiii. 8-31. Ps. lxxi. 15-18. Jer. xxix. 13. Matt. vi. 33. John iv. 34. Rom. xii. 11. xv. 18-20. 1 Cor. xv. 10. xvi. 10. Eph. v. 16. Col. iii. 23. 2 Pet. i. 12-15. a 5, 6. Ps. vi. 5. lxxviii. 10-12. Is. xxxviii. 18, 19. John ix. 4. Acts xx. 25-31. b ii. 12. iv. 1, 4. Mal. iii. 18. c 1 Sam. xvii. 50. 2 Sam. ii. 18-23. xvii. 14, 23. Ps. xxxiii. 16, 17. cxlvii. 10, 11. Jer. ix. 23. xlv. 6. Am. ii. 14-16. d ii. 14, 15. iii. 14. 17. vii. 13. 1 Sam. ii. 3-10. Job v. 11-14. xxxiv. 29. Prov. xxi. 30, 31. Lam. iii. 37, 38. Dan. iv. 35. Eph. i. 11. e viii. 5, 6. 11. Luke xix. 42, 44. 2 Cor. vi. 2. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f Prov. vii. 22, 23. Hab. i. 14-17. 2 Tim. ii. 26. g Job xviii. 8-10. Ps. xi. 6. lxxiii. 18-20. Prov. vi. 15. xx. 6. Is. xxx. 13. Luke xvii. 26-31. xxi. 34-36. 1 Thes. v. 3. 2 Pet. ii. 12. h 11. vi. 1. vii. 15. viii. 9. i 2 Sam. xx. 15-22. 2 Kings vii. 1, &c. k Gen. xl. 3. Esth. vi. 2, 3. 18. vii. 19. Prov. xxi. 22. xxiv. 5. m Prov. x. 15. Mark vi. 2, 3. John vii. 47-49. ix. 24-34. 1 Cor. j. 26-29. Jam. ii. 2-6.

- n Gen. xli. 33—
40. 1 Sam. vii.
3—6. Is. xli. 2.
4. Jam. i. 20.
iii. 17, 18.
o 16.
p Josh. vii. 5. 11,
12. xxii. 20.
1 Sam. xiv. 26.
29. 36—46. 2
Sam. xx. 1, 2.
2 Thes. ii. 8—12. 2 Tim. ii. 16—18. iii. 8. iv. 3, 4. Tit. i. 10, 11.
Heb. xii. 15, 16.

CHAP. X.

^a Heb. *Flies of death*.
a Ex. xxx. 34, 35.
b 2 Chr. xix. 2.
Neh. vi. 13. xlii.
26. Matt. v. 13
—16. Gal. ii. 12
—14.
c ix. 10. Prov.
xiv. 8. Luke
xiv. 23—32.
d 10. 14. Prov.
xvii. 16. Luke
xii. 18—20.
e Heb. *heart*.
f v. 3. Prov. xiii.
16. xviii. 2, 6. 1
Pet. iv. 4.
g 1 Sam. xxv. 24.
&c. Prov. xxv.
15.
h iv. 7. v. 13. vi.
1. ix. 3.
i iii. 10. iv. 1.
† Heb. *from before*.
k Judg. ix. 14—
20. 1 Kings xii.
13, 14. Esth.
iii. 1. Ps. xii.
2. Prov. xxviii.
12, 23.
l Heb. *heigler*.
m Jam. ii. 3—5.
n Prov. xix. 10.
xxx. 22.
o Judg. ix. 5. 53—
57. 2 Sam. xvii.
29. xviii. 15.
Esth. vii. 10. Ps.
vii. 15, 16. ix.
15, 16. Prov.
xxvi. 27.
p Am. v. 19. ix.
3. 7.
q Ps. lxxv. 4, 5.
Jer. viii. 17.
r Heb. *the master of a tongue*. Ps.
lii. 2. lxxiv. 3.
Prov. cxviii. 21.
Jam. iii. 6.
s Job iv. 3, 4. xvi.
5. Ps. xxxviii.
30. xl. 9, 10.
lxxi. 15—18.
Prov. x. 13, 20.
21, 31, 32. xii.
14, 18. xv. 2.
23. xvi. 21—24.
xxii. 17, 18. xxv.
11, 12. xxxi.
26. Matt. xii. 34. Luke iv. 22. Eph. iv. 29. Col. iv. 6. [†] Heb.
grace. s 2 Sam. i. 16. 1 Kings xx. 40—42. Ps. lxxiv. 8. cal. 9.
Prov. x. 8, 10, 14. xviii. 6—8. xix. 5. xvi. 9. Luke xiv. 22.
t Judg. xiv. 15. 1 Sam. xv. 26—33. xxii. 7, 8. 16—18. xxv. 10, 11.
2 Sam. xix. 41—43. xx. 1. 2 Kings vii. 27. 31. Prov. xix. Matt.
ii. 7, 8, 16. Luke vi. 2, 11. xi. 38, 53, 54. John xii. 10. Acts v.
28—33. vi. 9—11. vii. 54—59. xix. 24—28. [†] Heb. *mouth*.
u v. 3, 7. Prov. x. 19. xv. 2. [†] Heb. *multiplie words*. Job
xxiv. 27. xxv. 15.

spised, and his words are not heard.

17 The words ^a of wise men are heard in quiet, more than the cry of him that ruleth among fools.

18 Wisdom ^{is} ^a better than weapons of war, but ^p one sinner destroyeth much good.

The care requisite to preserve a reputation for wisdom, and the different conduct of a wise man and a fool, 1—3. Observations on the duties and errors of rulers and subjects, with various maxims for the prudent conduct of affairs, 4—20.

^a DEAD flies cause ^a the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a stinking savour: ^{so} doth ^b a little folly him that is in reputation for wisdom and honour.

2 A ^c wise man's heart ^{is} at his right hand; ^d but a fool's heart ^{is} at his left.

3 Yea, also, when he that is a fool walketh by the way, his ^{*} wisdom faileth him, ^e and he saith to every one ^{that} he is a fool.

4 If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, ^f leave not thy place; ^g for yielding pacifieth great offences.

5 ^h There is ^h an evil ^{which} I have seen under the sun, ⁱ as an error ^{which} proceedeth [†] from the ruler:

6 ^k Folly is set in great [†] dignity, and ^l the rich sit in low place.

7 I ^m have seen servants upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth.

8 He ⁿ that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge ^o a serpent shall bite him.

9 Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt therewith; ^{and} he that cleaveth wood shall be endangered thereby.

10 If the iron be blunt, and he do not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength: but ^p wisdom ^{is} profitable to direct.

11 ^q Surely ^q the serpent will bite without enchantment; and ^r a babbler is no better.

12 The ^r words of a wise man's mouth ^{are} [†] gracious: ^s but the lips of a fool will swallow up himself.

13 The ^t beginning of the words of his mouth ^{is} foolishness; and the end of his ^u talk ^{is} mischievous madness.

14 A ^v fool also [†] is full of words: ^a a man cannot tell what shall be; and what shall be after him, who can tell him?

words: ^a a man cannot tell what shall be; and what shall be after him, who can tell him?

15 The ^v labour of the foolish wearieth every one of them; ^u because he knoweth not how to go to the city.

16 ^w Woe to thee, O land, ^a when thy king ^{is} a child, ^b and thy princes eat ^c in the morning!

17 Blessed ^{art} thou, O land, ^d when thy king ^{is} the son of nobles, ^e and thy princes eat in due season, for strength, and not for drunkenness!

18 By much ^f slothfulness the building decayeth; and through idleness of the hands the house droppeth through.

19 A ^g feast is made for laughter, ^h and wine [†] maketh merry: ⁱ but money answereth all things.

20 ^k Curse not the king, no, not in thy [†] thought; and curse not the rich ^l in thy bed-chamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

2 Sam. xiii. 28. Luke xii. 19. Eph. v. 18, 19. [†] Heb. *maketh glad the life*. i vii. 11, 12. 1 Chr. xxi. 24. xxix. 2, &c. 2 Chr. xxiv. 11—14. Ezra i. 6. vii. 15—18. Neh. v. 8. Ps. cxlii. 9. Is. xliii. 18. Matt. xvii. 27. xix. 21. Luke vii. 3. xvi. 9. Acts ii. 45. xi. 29. Phil. iv. 15—19. 1 Tim. vi. 17—19. [†] k Ex. xxii. 28. Is. viii. 21. Acts xxiii. 3. [†] Or, *conscience*, vii. 21, 22. l vi. 1, 2. Luke xii. 2, 3.

CHAP. XI.

An exhortation to be liberal and unwearied in doing good, 1—6. The prosperous should expect affliction and death, and beware of future misery; and young persons should remember judgment in their most cheerful hours, 7—10.

CAST ^a thy bread upon the ^a waters: ^b for thou shalt find it after many days.

2 Give ^c a portion to ^d seven, and also to eight; ^e for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon the earth.

3 If ^f the clouds be full of rain, they empty ^{themselves} upon the earth: and ^g if the tree fall towards the south, or towards the north, in the place where the tree falleth, there it shall be.

4 He ^h that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

5 As ⁱ thou knowest not what ^{is} the way of the spirit, ^k nor how the bones ^{do} grow in the womb of her that is with child: ^l even so thou knowest not the works of God who maketh all.

6 In the morning ^m sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand: for ⁿ thou knowest not whether shall [†] prosper, either this or that, or whether they both shall be alike good.

7 ^o Truly ^o the light ^{is} sweet, [†] Truly ^o the light ^{is} sweet, 1 vii. 24. viii. 17. Job v. 9. xvi. 5—14. xxvii. 24—35. xxxvii. 23. xxxviii. 4, &c. xxxix. xl. xl. Ps. xl. 5. xlii. 5. civ. 24. Is. xl. 28. Rom. xi. 33. m ix. 10. Is. lv. 10. Hos. x. 12. Mark iv. 26—29. John iv. 36—38. 2 Cor. ix. 6. 2 Tim. iv. 2. n ix. 1. Hag. i. 6—11. ii. 17—19. Zech. viii. 11, 12. Acts xi. 20, 21. 1 Cor. iii. 5—7. 2 Cor. ix. 10, 11. [†] Heb. *be right*. o Job xxxiii. 28, 30. Ps. lxx. 13. Prov. xv. 30. xxxix. 15.

- xiii. 22. vi. 12.
viii. 7. Jam. iv.
13, 14.
y 3. 10. Is. xlii.
12—17. xlvii. 12.
13. lv. 2. lvi. 1.
Hab. ii. 6. 13.
Matt. xi. 28—
30.
z Ps. cxvii. 4. 7.
Is. xxxv. 8—10.
Jer. l. 41.
a 2 Chr. xiii. 7.
xxxii. 1, &c.
xxvii. 2. 5. 9.
11. Is. lii. 4, 5.
12.
b Prov. xx. 1, 2.
Is. v. 11, 12.
xxviii. 7, 8.
Hos. vii. 5—7.
c Jer. xxi. 12.
d 6. 7. Prov.
xxviii. 2, 3. Jer.
xxx. 21.
e Prov. xxxi. 4, 6.
f Prov. ii. 24. xiv.
1. xx. 4. xxv. 25.
xxiii. 21. xxiv.
30, 31. Heb. vi.
11, 12. 2 Pet. i.
5—10.
g ii. 1, 2. vii. 2—
6. Gen. xliii.
34. Dan. v. 1,
&c. 1 Pet. iv.
3.
h ix. 7. Ps. civ. 15.
Is. xxiv. 11. 1
Sam. xxv. 36.
† Heb. *maketh*
eth glad the life. i vii. 11, 12. 1 Chr. xxi. 24. xxix. 2, &c.
2 Chr. xxiv. 11—14. Ezra i. 6. vii. 15—18. Neh. v. 8. Ps. cxlii. 9.
Is. xliii. 18. Matt. xvii. 27. xix. 21. Luke vii. 3. xvi. 9. Acts
ii. 45. xi. 29. Phil. iv. 15—19. 1 Tim. vi. 17—19. k Ex. xxii.
28. Is. viii. 21. Acts xxiii. 3. † Or, *conscience*, vii. 21, 22.
l vi. 1, 2. Luke xii. 2, 3.
a Deut. xv. 7—11.
Prov. xi. 24, 25.
xxii. 9. Is. xxxii.
8.
b Heb. *face of the*
waters. Is. xxx
20.
c Ps. cxvii. 5,
6. Prov. xi. 18.
xix. 17. Matt.
x. 12. xxv. 40.
Luke xiv. 14.
2 Cor. ix. 6.
Gal. vi. 8—10.
Heb. vi. 10.
d Neh. viii. 10.
Esth. ix. 19.
22. Ps. cxii. 9.
Luke vi. 30—
35. 1 Tim. vi.
18, 19.
e Job v. 10. Prov.
vi. 16. Mic. v.
5. Matt. xviii.
22. Luke xvii.
4.
f Dan. iv. 27.
Acts xi. 28—30.
Gal. vi. 1. Eph.
v. 16. Heb. xiii.
3.
g 1 Kings xviii.
45. Ps. lxx. 9—
13. Is. lv. 10.
11. 1 John iii.
17.
h Matt. iii. 10.
Luke xiii. 7.
xvi. 22—26.
i Prov. iii. 27.
28. xl. 4. xlii.
13.
j John iii. 8.
k Ps. cxviii. 14,
15.
l vii. 24. viii. 17. Job v. 9. xvi. 5—14. xxvii. 24—35. xxxvii. 23.
xxxviii. 4, &c. xxxix. xl. xl. Ps. xl. 5. xlii. 5. civ. 24. Is. xl.
28. Rom. xi. 33. m ix. 10. Is. lv. 10. Hos. x. 12. Mark iv.
26—29. John iv. 36—38. 2 Cor. ix. 6. 2 Tim. iv. 2. n ix. 1.
Hag. i. 6—11. ii. 17—19. Zech. viii. 11, 12. Acts xi. 20, 21. 1 Cor.
iii. 5—7. 2 Cor. ix. 10, 11. † Heb. *be right*. o Job xxxiii.
28, 30. Ps. lxx. 13. Prov. xv. 30. xxxix. 15.

p vii. 11. **Ps.** and *a pleasant thing it is for the eyes to behold the sun :*

q vi. 6. viii. 12. **8** But *if a man live many years, and rejoice in them all :* *yet let him remember the days of darkness ; for they shall be many.*

r iii. 12, 13. v. 18. *All that cometh is vanity.*

s vii. 14. xii. 1—5. Deut. xxxii. 29. Job x. 22. xv. 23. xviii. 18. Jer. xiii. 16. Joel ii. 2. Matt. xxii. 13. Jude 13. **9** *Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth ; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes ; but know thou, that for all these things God will bring thee into judgment.*

t i. 11. 15. 17. 19. 21—23. 26. iv. 8. 16. v. 15. 16. vi. 11. **10** Therefore *remove sorrow from thy heart, and put away evil from thy flesh : for childhood and youth are vanity.*

u 1 Kings xviii. 27. xxii. 15. Luke xv. 12, 13. **x** xii. 1. 1 Kings xviii. 12. Lam. iii. 27. Num. xv. 39. xxii. 32. Deut. xxxix. 19. Job xxxi. 7. Ps. lxxxi. 12. Jer. vii. 24. xxxiii. 17. xlv. 16, 17. Acts xiv. 16. Eph. ii. 2, 3. 1 Pet. iv. 3, 4. z ii. 10. Gen. iii. 6. vi. 2. Josh. vii. 21. 2 Sam. xi. 2—4. Matt. v. 28. 1 John ii. 15, 16. a iii. 17. xii. 14. Ps. i. 4—6. Acts xvii. 30, 31. xxiv. 25. Rom. ii. 5—11. xvi. 10. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 2 Cor. v. 10. 2 Pet. iii. 7. Rev. xx. 12—15. b xii. 1. Job xiii. 26. Ps. xxv. 7. 2 Pet. iii. 11—14. *Or, anger.* Ps. xc. 7—11. c Job x. 11. 2 Tim. ii. 23. d i. 2. 14. Ps. xxxix. 5. Prov. xxii. 15.

CHAP. XII.

An exhortation to early piety ; and a description of the infirmities of old age, and the approach and consequences of death, 1—7. A repeated declaration that all is vanity ; the preacher's purpose and care in his instructions ; and the solemn conclusion of his subject, in a charge to fear and obey God, as the whole of man, and thus to prepare for judgment, 8—12.

a xi. 10. Gen. xxxix. 2. 8, 9. 23. 1 Sam. i. 28. ii. 13. 26. iii. 19—21. xvi. 7. 12. 13. xvii. 36, 37. 1 Kings iii. 6—12. xiv. 13. xviii. 12. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 2, 3. Ps. xxii. 9, 10. xxxiv. 11. lxxi. 17, 18. Prov. viii. 17. xxii. 6. Lam. iii. 27. Dan. i. 8, 9. 17. Luke i. 15. ii. 40—52. xviii. 16. Eph. vi. 4. 2 Tim. iii. 15. **REMEMBER** now thy Creator *in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them ;*

b xi. 8. Job xxx. 2. Ps. xc. 10. Hos. vii. 9. **2** While *the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain :*

c xi. 7, 8. Gen. xxvii. 1. xlviii. 10. 1 Sam. iii. 3. iv. 15. 18. **3** In the day when *the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened ;*

d 2 Sam. xxi. 15—17. Ps. lxxi. 9. cii. 23. Zech. viii. 4. **4** And the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and *all the daughters of music shall be brought low ;*

5 Also when they shall be afraid of *that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the almond-tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail :* *because man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the streets :*

6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.

7 Then shall *the dust return to the earth as it was : and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it.*

8 *Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher ; all is vanity.*

9 And *moreover, because the Preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge ; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, and set in order, many proverbs.*

10 The *Preacher sought to find out acceptable words : and that which was written was upright, even words of truth.*

11 The words of the wise *are as goads, and as nails fastened by the masters of assemblies, which are given from one Shepherd.*

12 And further, *by these, my son, be admonished : of making many books there is no end ; and much study is a weariness of the flesh.*

13 *Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter ; Fear God, and keep his commandments : for this is the whole duty of man.*

14 For *God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.*

a Luke xvi. 29—31. John v. 39. xx. 31. xxi. 25. 2 Pet. i. 19—21. **†** Heb. reading. b i. 18. **§** Or, *The end of the matter, even all that hath been heard, is.* c v. 7. viii. 12. Gen. xxii. 12. Deut. vi. 2. x. 12. Ps. cxi. 10. cxii. 1. cxlv. 19. cxlvii. 11. Prov. i. 7. xxiii. 17. 1 Pet. ii. 17. Rev. xix. 5. d ii. 3. 15. vi. 12. Job xxviii. 28. Ps. cxv. 13—15. Prov. xix. 28. Luke i. 50. e xi. 9. Ps. xcvi. 13. Matt. xxv. 31—46. Luke xii. 1, 2. John v. 29. Acts xvii. 31. Rom. ii. 16. xiv. 10—12. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 2 Cor. v. 10. Rev. xx. 11—15.

i Gen. xlii. 38. xlii. 29. 31. Lev. xix. 32. Job xv. 10. Ps. lxxi. 18. Prov. xvi. 31. xx. 29. Is. xlii. 4.

k Jer. i. 11. l ix. 10. Job xvii. 13. xxx. 23. Ps. xlix. 10—14. Heb. ix. 27.

m Jer. i. 3—10. Jer. ix. 17—20. Mark v. 38, 39. n ili. 20. Gen. iii. 19. xviii. 27. Job iv. 19, 20. vii. 21. xx. 11. xxxiv. 14, 15. Ps. xc. 3. Dan. xii. 2.

o iii. 21. p Gen. ii. 7. Num. xvi. 22. xxvii. 16. Is. lvii. 16. Jer. xxxviii. 16. Zech. xii. 1. Heb. xii. 9. 28. i. 12. ii. 17. 26. iv. 4. vi. 12. viii. 8. Ps. lxxii. 9.

Or, the more wise the preacher was, &c.

r 1 Kings viii. 12, &c. x. 8. s 1 Kings iv. 32. Prov. i. 1. x. 1. xxv. 1.

t i. 1. 12. † Heb. words of delight. Prov. xv. 23. 26. xvi. 21—24. xxv. 11, 12. 1 Tim. i. 15.

u Prov. i. 1—6. viii. 6—10. xxii. 17—21. Luke i. 1—4. John iii. 11. Col. i. 5.

x Jer. xlii. 29. Matt. iii. 7. Acts ii. 37. 2 Cor. x. 4. Heb. iv. 12.

y John iii. 10. z Gen. xlix. 24. Ps. xxiii. 1. lxxx. 1. Is. xl. 11. Ez. xxxiv. 23. John x. 14. Heb. xii. 20. 1 Pet. v. 4.

THE SONG

OF
SOLOMON.

THERE can be no reasonable doubt but that Solomon was the writer of this book, as well as of the two which precede: 'and that it is always looked upon as a holy book, treating of some spiritual and divine matter, appears from its being placed among the rest of that kind.'—(*bp. Patrick*.) It is, indeed, evident, that it was received among the canonical books of the Jews, (probably by Ezra, an inspired writer,) soon after the Babylonish captivity; and that it formed a part of that sacred volume, which, in the time of Christ, was called "the Scriptures," and "the oracles of God."—It does not, indeed, appear that it was expressly quoted by any writer of the New Testament; yet the coincidence of its general argument, and of particular sentiments, with many passages, in both the old and New Testament, is well worthy of consideration. (Ps. xlv. Is. liv. 5. Is. lx. Is. lxii. 4, 5. Hos. i. 16—20. Matt. ix. 15. xii. 2. xxv. 1—11. John iii. 29. 2 Cor. xi. 2. Eph. v. 23—27. Rev. xix. 7—9. xxi. 2, 9. xxi. 17.) (Compare also i. 4. with John vi. 44.—iv. 7. with Eph. v. 27.—v. 2. with Rev. iii. 20.—vii. 1. with Is. lii. 7. Eph. vi. 15.—viii. 11. with Is. v. 1—7. Matt. xxi. 33. 43.—viii. 14. with Rev. xxi. 20.) This coincidence, joined with the general testimony both of the Jewish and Christian church, through a long succession of ages, (with but few exceptions, and those not peculiarly decided in respect of evangelical truth and piety,) gives the book a very high sanction, not only as genuine, but also as divinely inspired.—It may perhaps also appear to the attentive and serious reader, that the allegory itself is a kind of prophecy; and that particular passages, soberly explained, according to the known rules of interpreting allegories, are prophetic of the coming of Christ in our nature, the abolition of the Mosaic dispensation, the calling of the Gentiles, and the enlargement of the church. (ii. 9. 17. viii. 1. 3, 9.) and more than this cannot be expected from the nature of the composition.—We learn from the sacred historian, that Solomon wrote above a thousand songs; this, however, alone has been preserved as "the Song of songs," the most excellent of songs; and though as a poetical composition, it is allowed by the best judges to be finished in the highest style of elegance and beauty; yet the pious reader will be apt to think that it was thus distinguished on another and superior account; namely, the excellency of the subject, and the admirable way in which it is treated.—Learned men have bestowed much pains in shewing the occasion on which Solomon wrote this sacred poem: and most of them imagine, that it was composed on his marriage with Pharaoh's daughter; but this is doubtful. (Note i. 2.) nor is it certain that it was written so early in his reign; for some think that the tower of Lebanon was not built till a considerable time after that event. (vii. 4.) In short, this song is a divine allegory in the form of a pastoral, which represents the reciprocal love betwixt Christ and his church, under figures taken from the relation and affection which subsist betwixt a bridegroom and his espoused bride; an emblem continually employed in Scripture. It hath some reference to the

state of the Jewish church, as waiting for the coming of the promised Messiah: but it likewise accords to the fellowship betwixt Christ and true believers in every age. In order properly to understand it, we must consider the Redeemer as loving and beloved of his church. The marriage-contract is already ratified, but the completion of this blessed union is reserved for the heavenly state. Here on earth the believer loves and rejoices in an unseen Saviour, and seeks his happiness from his spiritual presence; Christ manifests himself to him as he doth not unto the world; and these visits are earnest and foretastes of heavenly joy. But they are interrupted, suspended, or varied, on many accounts: they are often lost by negligence or other sins, and can only be recovered by humble repentance and renewed diligence: yet the love on both sides remains unchanged, as to its principle, though varied in the expressions of it. These things are represented in a sort of dialogue; in which the church speaks of Christ, or to him; and he answers, and addresses the church: and the daughters of Jerusalem, (who seem to denote such as are enquiring after this salvation,) are frequently addressed, and reply: thus the varying experiences and correspondent duties, of the believer are delineated in a very animating and edifying manner. But the book should be read with great abstraction of mind from outward things, and with much prayer, lest the carnal passions should be kindled, instead of the spiritual affections being invigorated. And as it is impossible for any one to enter profitably into the meaning of the inspired writer, who has no spiritual experience of the subject, so an ungodly man will seldom read it with advantage, or indeed without detriment: nor is it any objection to the excellency and usefulness of this sacred poem, to allow that it is peculiarly capable of becoming "a savour of death unto death," to those who wrest the Scriptures to their own destruction." The spiritual meaning, that is, the instruction intended to be given by the Holy Spirit, speaking by Solomon, should then be principally enquired after: and too minute investigation of the external images under which it is couched, or of the circumstances and arrangement of the poem, (according to the rules of modern criticism,) will, I apprehend, be found rather unfavourable to edification, than conducive to it.—No doubt many expressions in it are very difficult to us, both as to the literal meaning, and the spiritual instruction intended by them, if such were intended: and some descriptions must not be judged by modern notions of delicacy, which, in a very vicious age, is apt to be fastidious: but the grand outlines, soberly interpreted, in the obvious meaning of the allegory, so accord to the affections and inward experience of the lively Christian, that he will hardly ever read and meditate upon them, in a spirit of humble devotion, without feeling a conviction, that no other poem of the same kind, extant in the world, could, without manifest violence, be so explained, as to describe the state of his heart at different times, and to excite adoring, adoring, grateful love to God our Saviour, as this does.

B. C. 1014.

CHAPTER I.

The title, 1. The church, (or the believer,) desires of Christ the tokens of his love, praises him, and expresses her delight in communion with him; confesses that her comeliness is very defective; complains that she had met with ill-treatment, and prays to be directed by Christ to the resting place of his people, 2—7. He instructs her to follow the footsteps of his flock, and comforts her with commendations and promises, 8—11. Mutual gratulations, and professions of love betwixt Christ and the church, 12—17.

THE "Song of songs, which is Solomon's."

2 Let "him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: for "thy "love is better than wine.

- a Ps. xlv. Title.
- b Is. v. 1.
- c 1 Kings iv. 32.
- d v. 16. viii. 1.
- e Gen. xxvii. 26.
- f vii. 9. viii. 14.
- g 15. Luke xv. 20.
- h Acts xxi. 7. 1 Pet. v. 14.
- i d. ii. 4. iv. 10.
- j vii. 6. 9. viii. 2.
- k Ps. xxxvii. 7.
- l lxiii. 3—5. Is. xxv. 6. lv. 1, 2.
- m Matt. xxvi. 29.
- n Rev. vii. 14—17.
- o Hab. lxxv. vii. 12.

B. C. 1014.

3 Because of "the savour of thy good ointments, "thy name is as ointment poured forth, therefore do "the virgins love thee.

4 "Draw me, "we will run after thee: "the King hath brought me into his chambers: "we will be glad and rejoice in thee, we will

"remember thy love more than Is. ix. 6. 7. Jer. xlii. 3, 6. Matt. i. 21—23. Phil. ii. 9, 10. g 4. vi. 8. Ps. xlv. 14. Matt. xxv. 1. 2 Cor. xi. 2. Rev. xiv. 4. h Jer. xxxi. 3. Hos. x. 4. John vi. 44. xii. 32. Phil. ii. 12, 13. i Ps. cxix. 32. 60. Heb. xii. 1, 2. k ii. 3—5. iii. 4. Ps. xlv. 14, 15. Matt. xxv. 10. John xiv. 2, 3. Eph. ii. 6. l Ps. xxviii. 4—6. Gal. 2. Is. xxv. 8, 9. xlv. 25. Is. 1. 10. Zeph. iii. 14—17. Zech. ix. 9. Luke ii. 10. Philem. 3. iv. 4. 1 Pet. i. 8. m 2. Ps. xlii. 4. xlviii. 9. lxiii. 5, 6. ciii. 1, 2. xli. 4. Is. lxiii. 7. Luke xxi. 19. 1 Cor. xi. 21—26. Rev. i. 5.

- iii. 6. iv. 10. v. 5. 11. Ex. xxi. 23—24. Ps. xlv. 7, 8. cxviii. 2.
- Prov. xxv. 9.
- Eccl. i. 15. lxx. 3. John xii. 3.
- 2 Cor. ii. 14—16.
- Phil. iv. 18.
- Ex. xxviii. 18, 19.
- xxv. 5—7. Ps. lxxviii. 15, 16.
- Is. ix. 6. 7. Jer. xlii. 3, 6. Matt. i. 21—23. Phil. ii. 9, 10. g 4.
- vi. 8. Ps. xlv. 14. Matt. xxv. 1. 2 Cor. xi. 2. Rev. xiv. 4. h Jer.
- xxxi. 3. Hos. x. 4. John vi. 44. xii. 32. Phil. ii. 12, 13. i Ps.
- cxix. 32. 60. Heb. xii. 1, 2. k ii. 3—5. iii. 4. Ps. xlv. 14, 15.
- Matt. xxv. 10. John xiv. 2, 3. Eph. ii. 6. l Ps. xxviii.
- 4—6. Gal. 2. Is. xxv. 8, 9. xlv. 25. Is. 1. 10. Zeph. iii.
- 14—17. Zech. ix. 9. Luke ii. 10. Philem. 3. iv. 4. 1 Pet. i.
- 8. m 2. Ps. xlii. 4. xlviii. 9. lxiii. 5, 6. ciii. 1, 2.
- xli. 4. Is. lxiii. 7. Luke xxi. 19. 1 Cor. xi. 21—26. Rev.
- i. 5.

3 As ^d the apple-tree among the

t 9. viii. 14. Heb. division.

Heb. viii. 5. x. 1.

3 As ^d the apple-tree among the

viii. 5. Is. iv. 2.
Ez. xvii. 23, 24.
John xv. 1—8.

23. Gal. ii. 20. Rev. xxi. 2, 3. q 1. i. 7. vi. 3. r iv. 6.
 Luke i. 78. Rom. xiii. 12. 2 Pet. i. 19. s Heb. viii. 5. x. 2.
 t 9. viii. 14. • Heb. *division*.

1900

CHAP. III.

The spouse relates the pains she took to recover the company of her Beloved; her success, and care not to lose his gracious presence, 1-5. Her companions admire her zeal and heavenly affections, 6. All the company unite in admiring the glory of the Beloved, 7-11.

By a night on my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

2 I will rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

3 The watchmen that go about the city found me: to whom I said, Saw ye him whom my soul loveth.

4 It was but a little that I passed from them, but I found him whom my soul loveth: I held him, and would not let him go, until I had brought him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her that conceived me.

5 I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, till he please.

6 Who is this that cometh out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke, perfumed with myrrh and frankincense, with all powders of the merchant?

7 Behold his bed, which is Solomon's; three score valiant men are about it, of the valiant of Israel.

8 They all hold swords, being expert in war: every man hath his sword upon his thigh, because of fear in the night.

9 King Solomon made himself a chariot of the wood of Lebanon.

10 He made the pillars thereof of silver, the bottom thereof of gold, the covering of it of purple; the midst thereof being paved with love for the daughters of Jerusalem.

11 Go forth, O ye daughters of Zion, and behold king Solomon with the crown, wherewith his mother crowned him in the day of his espousals, and in the day of the gladness of his heart.

12 A garden is inclosed is my sister, my spouse; a spring shut up, a fountain sealed.

13 Thy plants are an orchard of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits; camphire, with spikenard

14 Spikenard and saffron, calamus and cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense; myrrh and aloes, with all the chief spices:

15 A Fountain of gardens, a Well of living waters, and streams from Lebanon.

16 Awake, O north wind, and come thou south; blow upon my garden, that the spices thereof

sheep that are even shorn, which came up from the washing; whereof every one beareth twins, and none is barren among them.

3 Thy lips are like a thread of scarlet, and thy speech is comely: thy temples are like a piece of a pomegranate within thy locks.

4 Thy neck is like the tower of David, builded for an armoury, whereon there hang a thousand bucklers, all shields of mighty men.

5 Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies.

6 Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, I will get me to the mountain of myrrh, and to the hill of frankincense.

7 Thou art all fair, my love; there is no spot in thee.

8 Come with me from Lebanon, my spouse, with me from Lebanon: look from the top of Amana, from the top of Shenir and Hermon, from the lions' dens, from the mountains of the leopards.

9 Thou hast ravished my heart, my sister, my spouse: thou hast ravished my heart, with one of thine eyes, with one chain of thy neck.

10 How fair is thy love, my sister, my spouse! how much better is thy love than wine! and the smell of thy ointments than all spices!

11 Thy lips, O my spouse, drop as the honey-comb: honey and milk are under thy tongue; and the smell of thy garments is like the smell of Lebanon.

12 A garden is inclosed is my sister, my spouse; a spring shut up, a fountain sealed.

13 Thy plants are an orchard of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits; camphire, with spikenard

14 Spikenard and saffron, calamus and cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense; myrrh and aloes, with all the chief spices:

15 A Fountain of gardens, a Well of living waters, and streams from Lebanon.

16 Awake, O north wind, and come thou south; blow upon my garden, that the spices thereof

Ex. xxiii. 24. Deut. vii. 13, 14. 11. v. 13. 16. vii. 9. Ps. xxxvii. 30. xlv. 2. cxix. 13. Ps. x. 13. 23. 21. xvi. 21. 24. Matt. xii. 36. Luke iv. 22. 2. Cor. v. 15-21. Eph. iv. 29. Col. iii. 16, 17. iv. 6. Lev. xiv. 4. 6. 40-52. Num. iv. 8. xix. 6. Josh. ii. 16. Heb. ix. 19. i. vi. 7. Gen. xxvii. 10. Ezra ix. 6. Ez. xvi. 63. k i. 10. vii. 4. 2 Sam. xxii. 51. Eph. iv. 15, 16. Col. ii. 19. 1 Pet. i. 5. l Neh. iii. 10. m 2 Chr. ix. 15. 16. xii. 9-11. n i. 13. vii. 3. 7. viii. 1. 19. Prov. v. 19. Is. lxvi. 10-12. 1 Pet. ii. 2. o ii. 16. vi. 3. p ii. 17. M. l. iv. 2. Luke i. 76. 2 Pet. i. 10. 1 John ii. 8. Rev. xii. 16. q Ex. xx. 24. xxx. 8. 27-26. xxxvii. 29. Deut. vii. 5. 6. Ps. lxxv. 16. Is. ii. 2. Mal. i. 11. Luke i. 9. 10. Rev. v. 8. r i. v. 15. Num. xxiv. 5. Ps. xlv. 11. 13. Eph. v. 25-27. Col. ii. 22. 2 Pet. iii. 14. Jude 4. Rev. xxi. 2. s ii. 13. vii. 11. Ps. xlv. 10. Prov. ix. 6. John xii. 26. Col. iii. 1, 2. t Deut. iii. 25. u Deut. xii. 9. Josh. iii. 1. x Ps. lxxvi. 1, 4. y Or, taken away. 10. 12. v. 1, 2. Gen. xx. 12. Matt. xii. 20. 1 Cor. ix. 6. Heb. ii. 13-14. z iii. 11. Ps. xlv. 9. Is. lvi. 6. lxxii. 5. Ez. xvi. 8. Hos. ix. 12. 20. John iii. 22. 2 Cor. vi. 2. Rev. xix. 7, 8. xxi. 2. 9, 10. a vi. 12. vii. 4, 6. 10. Prov. v. 19. 20. 2. Phil. 17. b i. 15. vi. 5. c i. 10. f Heb. James. i. 2. f 2 Cor. i. 21, 22. Gal. v. 22, 23. Phil. iv. 18. Rev. v. 8. f 3. v. 17. vii. 9. Ps. lxxv. 14, 15, 23, 24. Prov. xvi. 24. Hos. xiv. 2. Heb. xii. 14. g v. 1. Prov. xxiv. 13, 14. Is. vii. 15. h 10. Gen. xxvii. 27. Ps. xlv. 11. Hos. xiv. 7. i vi. 2. 11. Prov. v. 15-19. Is. lvi. 11. Is. lvii. 2. Hos. vi. 3. Jer. xxxi. 12. 1 Cor. vi. 13, 19, 20. vii. 14. Rev. xxi. 27. j Heb. barred. k 2 Cor. i. 22. Eph. i. 12. iv. 16. Rev. vii. 3. l vi. 11. vii. 12. viii. 2. Ps. xxi. 14. Ec. ii. 5. Is. lx. 21. lvi. 3. John xv. 1-8. Phil. i. 11. m vi. 2. n i. 12. Mark xvi. 3. John xiii. 3. o Ex. xxv. 23. Rev. xxi. 19. p Prov. vii. 17. Rev. xviii. 13. q 6. Num. xxi. 6. r vi. 2. Gen. xliii. 11. 1 Kings x. 10. 2 Chr. ix. 9. Mark xvi. 1. s 12. Ec. ii. 6. t Ps. xxxviii. 8, 9. xlvii. 4. Jer. ii. 13. xvi. 13. John iv. 14. vii. 38. Rev. xxi. 1. u Jer. viii. 13, 14. x i. 4. Ec. i. 6. Is. ii. 9-11. lxxv. 1. Ez. xxxvii. 9. John iii. 8. Acts i. 1, 2. iv. 31. y 13, 14. vii. 12, 13. 2 Cor. iv. 10-15. Phil. i. 9. 11. Col. i. 9-12. 1 Thes. ii. 13, 13. Heb. xii. 20, 21. 2 Pet. iii. 19 4 L

CHAP. IV.

Christ commends the comeliness of the spouse by various allusions, invites her to accompany him, and shows the warmth of his affection, 1-14. The spouse desires supplies of divine influences, to invigorate her holy affections, 15, 16.

BEHOOLD, thou art fair, my love; behold, thou art fair: thou hast doves' eyes within thy locks: thy hair is as a flock of goats that appear from mount Gilead.

2 Thy teeth are like a flock of

2 v. 1. viii. 12. may flow out. 2 Let my Beloved
Matt. xxvi. 10. come into his garden, and eat his
12. John xv. 8. pleasant fruits.
Rom. xv. 16. 28.
1 Pet. ii. 5, 9, 10.

CHAP. V.

3 iv. 16. vi. 2. 11. Christ visits his garden, expresses his delight in
viii. 13. Is. li. 3. it, and invites his friends to feast with him.
lviii. 9—11. lxi. 1. The spouse relates her drowsiness and
11. lxi. 14. John vain excuses when visited by her Beloved;
xiv. 21—23. and that he was withdrawn when she arose to
b iv. 9—12. viii. 1. open to him, 2—6. The hard usage she met
Heb. ii. 12—14. with from the watchmen, 7. She charges her
c iv. 13. 14. Ps. companions to inform her Beloved that she
xxiii. 3. cxlvii. 11. was sick of love, 8. They enquire after her
Is. liii. 11. Beloved; and she describes his manifold ex-
d Deut. xvi. 13— cellencies, 9—16.

I AM ^a come into my garden,
I ^b my sister, my spouse: ^c I have
gathered my myrrh with my spice;
I have eaten my honey-comb with
my honey; I have drunk my wine
with my milk; ^d eat, O ^e friends;
drink, ^f yea, drink abundantly, O
beloved.

2 ¶ I ^f sleep, but my heart wak-
eth: it is ^g the voice of my Belov-
ed that ^h knocketh, saying, ⁱ Open
to me, my sister, my love, ^k my
dove, my undefiled: for ^l my head
is filled with dew, and my locks
with the drops of the night.

3 I ^m have put off my coat;
how shall I put it on? I have
washed my feet; how shall I de-
file them?

4 My Beloved ⁿ put in his hand
by the hole of the door, and ^o my
bowels were moved ^p for him.

5 I ^p rose up to open to my Be-
loved; and ^q my hands dropped
with myrrh, and my fingers with
† sweet smelling myrrh, upon the
handles of the lock.

6 I opened to my Beloved; ^r but
my Beloved had withdrawn him-
self, and was gone: ^s my soul fail-
ed when he spake: ^t I sought him,
but I could not find him; I called
him, but he gave me no answer.

7 The ^u watchmen that went
about the city found me, ^v they
smote me, they wounded me: ^w the
keepers of the walls ^x took away
my veil from me.

8 I ^y charge you, O daughters
of Jerusalem, ^z if ye find my Be-
loved, ^{aa} that ye tell him, that ^{ab} I
am sick of love.

9 ¶ What ^{ac} is thy Beloved more
than another beloved. ^{ad} O thou
fairest among women? what is thy
Beloved more than another belov-
ed, that thou dost so charge us?

10 My ^{ae} Beloved is white and
ruddy, ^{af} the ^{ag} chiefest among ten
thousand.

Matt. xv. 22—28. Rev. iii. 19. s 2. 4. Gen. xlii. 28. Ps. lxxix.
3. lxxvii. 3. 2 Sam. xvi. 10. Matt. xxvi. 75. Mark xiv. 72. Luke
xxii. 61, 62. t iii. 1, 2. 1 Sam. xxviii. 6. Ps. xxii. 1, 2. xxviii.
1. lxxx. 4. lxxxviii. 9—14. Is. lviii. 7—10. Lam. iii. 8. Zech. vii.
13. u iii. 3. Is. lvi. 10, 11. Hos. ix. 7, 8. Acts xv. 29, 30. 2
Cor. xi. 13. x John xvi. 2. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. iii. 6. Rev.
xvii. 5, 6. y viii. 11. Is. lxii. 6. Matt. xxi. 33—41. xxiii. 2, 29
—36. z Luke vi. 22. Acts v. 40, 41. 1 Cor. iv. 10—13. Heb. xi.
36, 37. xii. 2. 1 Pet. iv. 14—16. a ii. 7. viii. 4. b Rom.
xv. 30. Gal. vi. 1, 2. Jam. v. 16. † Heb. what. c Ps. xlii. 1
—3. lxxii. 1—3. lxxvii. 1—3. cxix. 81—83. d Is. liii. 2. Matt.
xvi. 16, 17. xxi. 10. John i. 14. 2 Cor. iv. 3—6. e i. 8. vi. 1, 9,
10. Ps. lxxxvii. 3. f ii. 1. Deut. xxxii. 31. Ps. xlv. 17. Is. lxvi.
12. Heb. vii. 26. * Heb. a standard bearer. Is. x. 18. lix. 19.
g Rom. ix. 5. Phil. ii. 9—11. Col. i. 18. Heb. ii. 10.

11 His ^{ah} head is as the most fine
gold, ^{ai} his locks are ^{aj} † bushy, and
black as a raven.

12 His ^{ak} eyes are as the eyes of
doves by the rivers of waters, ^{al}
washed with milk, and ^{am} † fitly set.

13 His ^{an} cheeks are ^{ao} as a bed
of spices, as ^{ap} § sweet flowers: ^{aq} his
lips like lilies, ^{ar} dropping sweet-
smelling myrrh:

14 His ^{as} hands are as gold-rings
set with the beryl: ^{at} his belly is as
bright ivory overlaid with sap-
phires.

15 His ^{au} legs are as pillars of
marble, set upon ^{av} † sockets of fine
gold: ^{aw} his countenance is ^{ax} as Le-
banon, excellent as the cedars:

16 His ^{ay} || mouth is ^{az} † most sweet:
yea, he is altogether lovely. This
is ^{ba} my Beloved, and this is my
z Friend, O daughters of Jerusa-
lem.

s Ex. xxvi. 19. t ii. 14. Judg. xiii. 6. Matt. xvii. 2. xxviii. 3.
Acts ii. 28. Rev. i. 16. u iv. 11. Ps. xcii. 12. Hos. xiv. 7.
Zech. ix. 17. 1 Tim. iii. 16. ¶ Heb. palate is sweetnesses. i. 2.
Ps. xix. 10. cxix. 102. Jer. xv. 16. x i. 16. ii. 1, 3. Ps. xlv. 2.
xlvi. 13. lxxxix. 6. Is. ix. 6, 7. Phil. iii. 8. 1 Pet. ii. 6, 7. y ii.
16. vi. 3. Gal. ii. 20. z Jer. iii. 20. Marg. Hos. iii. 1. Jam. ii.
23. iv. 4.

CHAP. VI.

The daughters of Jerusalem purpose to seek
Christ: the spouse answers them, and pro-
fesses her faith in him, 1—3. Christ repeats
his commendations, declares his fervent love,
shews his conduct, and describes her charac-
ter, 4—13.

WHITHER is thy Beloved gone,
^a O thou fairest among wo-
men? whither is thy Beloved turn-
ed aside? ^b that we may seek him
with thee.

2 My Beloved is ^c gone down
into his garden, to ^d the beds of
spices, to ^e feed in the gardens,
^f and to gather lilies.

3 I am ^g my Beloved's, and my
Beloved is mine: ^h he feedeth
among the lilies.

4 ¶ Thou art ⁱ beautiful, O my
love, ^j as Tirzah, ^k comely as Je-
rusalem, ^l terrible as an army
with banners.

5 Turn ^m away thine eyes from
me, for they have ⁿ overcome me:
^o thy hair is as a flock of goats that
appear from Gilead.

6 Thy ^p teeth are as a flock of
sheep which go up from the wash-
ing, whereof every one beareth
twins, and there is not one barren
among them.

7 As ^q a piece of a pomegranate
are thy temples within thy locks.

8 There are ^r threescore queens,
and fourscore concubines, and vir-
gins without number.

9 ^s My dove, my undefiled, is but
^t one; she is the only one of her
mother, she is the choice one of
her that bare her. ^u The daugh-
ters saw her, and blessed her; ^v yea,
the queens and the concubines, and
they praised her.

10 ^w Who is she that ^x looketh
xxxiii. 29. Ps. cxxvi. 2. Prov. xxxi. 23, 29. 2 Thes. i. 10. Rev.
xxi. 9, 10. x iii. 6. viii. 5. Is. lxviii. 1.
Job xi. 17. Prov. iv. 18. Is. lviii. 8. Hos. vi. 5. Rev. xiii. 16.

b Dan. ii. 37, 38.
Eph. i. 21, 22.
i vii. 5. Dan. vii.
9. Rev. i. 14.
† Or, curled.
k j. 15. v. 1. Heb.
iv. 13.
† Heb. sitting in
fulness, that is,
fitly placed, and
set as a precious
stone in the foil
of a ring.
l i. 10. Is. i. 6.
m vi. 2. Ps. iv. 6,
7. xxvii. 4.
lxxxix. 15. Rev.
xxi. 23.
¶ Or, towers of
perfumes. iii. 6.
n iv. 11. Ps. xlv.
2. Is. i. 4. Luke
iv. 22.
o 5.
p Ex. xv. 6. Ps.
xlv. 4—7. xcix. 4.
Is. ix. 7. lii. 13.
q vii. 2. Ex. xxiv.
10. Is. liv. 11.
Ez. i. 26—28.
r Rev. i. 15.

a 4, 9, 10. i. 8. ii.
2. v. 9.
b i. 4. Ruth i. 16,
17. ii. 12. Is. ii.
5. Zech. viii. 21
—23. Acts v.
11—14.
c ii. iv. 12—16.
v. 1. Ec. ii. 5.
Is. lviii. 11. lxi.
11. Matt. xviii.
20. xxviii. 20.
d v. 13.
e i. 7, 8. Is. xl.
11. Ez. xxxiv.
23. Zeph. iii. 17.
John iv. 34, 35.
Rev. vii. 17.
f ii. 2. Is. lvii. 1.
John xiv. 3.
xvii. 24. Phil. i.
21—23. 1 Thes.
iv. 13, 14.
g ii. 16. vii. 10.
Heb. viii. 10.
Rev. xxi. 2—4.
h ii. 16.
i ii. 14. iv. 7.
v. 2. Ez. xvi. 13,
14. Eph. v. 27.
k 1 Kings xiv. 17.
xv. 21, 33.
l Ps. xlviii. 2.
Lam. ii. 15.
Rev. xxi. 2.
m 10. Num. xxiv.
5—9. Ps. cxliv.
4—8. Zech. xii.
3. 2 Cor. x. 4.
Rev. xix. 7, 8.
14—16.
n Gen. xxxii. 26
—28. Ex. xxxii.
10. Jer. xv. 1.
Matt. xv. 27, 28.
* Or, puffed me
up.
o iv. 1.
p iv. 2.
q iv. 3.
r 1 Kings xi. 1.
2 Chr. xi. 21.
s ii. 14. v. 2.
t Num. xxi. 9.
Ps. xlv. 9. 13.
Gal. iv. 26. Eph.
iv. 3—6.
u Deut. iv. 6, 7.
2 Thes. i. 10. Rev.
y 2 Sam. xxiii. 4.

z Job xxxi. 26. forth as the morning, * fair as the moon, * clear as the sun, and * terrible as an army with banners?

a Mah. iv. 2. Matt. xii. 43. xvii. 2. Rev. i. 1. xii. 1. xxi. 23. xxii. 5.
b 4. Rom. viii. 37.
c 2. iv. 12—15. v. 1. Gen. ii. 9. Ps. xciii. 12—15.
d vii. 12. Is. v. 2—4. Mark xi. 13. Luke xiii. 7. Acts xv. 36. Heb. 1. *I knew not.*

e Jer. xxxi. 18—20. Hos. xi. 8. 9. Luke xv. 20.
† Or, *Set me on the chariot of my willing people.* Gen. 14. Jer. iii. 12—14. 22. Hos. xiv. 1—4. g i. 6. Luke vii. 44. xv. 10. 2 Thes. i. 10. h Gen. xlix. 10. Ps. lxxvi. 2. Is. viii. 6. John ix. 7. Heb. vii. 2. i John x. 16. Rom. iii. 29. Eph. ii. 14—17. 1 Or, *Mahanaim.* Gen. xxxii. 2. Rom. vii. 23. Gal. v. 17. Eph. vi. 10—19.

12 * Or ever I was aware, * my soul † made me like the chariots of Ammi-nadib.
13 Return, † return, O Shulamite; return, return, that we may look upon thee. * What will ye see in the * Shulamite? † as it were the company of † two armies.

† Or, *Set me on the chariot of my willing people.* Gen. 14. Jer. iii. 12—14. 22. Hos. xiv. 1—4. g i. 6. Luke vii. 44. xv. 10. 2 Thes. i. 10. h Gen. xlix. 10. Ps. lxxvi. 2. Is. viii. 6. John ix. 7. Heb. vii. 2. i John x. 16. Rom. iii. 29. Eph. ii. 14—17. 1 Or, *Mahanaim.* Gen. xxxii. 2. Rom. vii. 23. Gal. v. 17. Eph. vi. 10—19.

CHAP. VII.

The church commended under various similitudes, 1—5. Christ expresses his love to her, and delight in her company, 6—9. The church expresses her delight in him, and seeks more intimate communion with him, 10—13.

HOW beautiful are * thy feet with shoes, * O Prince's daughter! * the joints of thy thighs are like jewels, * the work of the hands of a cunning workman.

2 Thy * navel is like a round goblet which wanteth not * liquor: * thy belly is like an heap of wheat set about with lilies.

3 Thy * two breasts are like two young roes that are twins:

4 Thy * neck is as a tower of ivory; * thine eyes like the fish-pools in * Heshbon, by the gate of Bath-rabbim: * thy nose is as * the tower of Lebanon, which looketh toward * Damascus:

5 Thine * head upon thee is like † Carmel, and * the hair of thine head like purple; * the King is † held in the galleries.

6 ¶ How * fair and how pleasant art thou, O love, for delights!

7 This * thy stature is like to a palm-tree, and * thy breasts to clusters of grapes.

8 I said, * I will go up to the palm-tree, I will take hold of the boughs thereof; now also thy breasts shall be as clusters of the vine, and * the smell of thy nose like apples;

9 And * the roof of thy mouth like * the best wine for my beloved, that goeth down * sweetly, causing the lips of † those that are * asleep to speak.

10 ¶ I am * my Beloved's, and * his desire is toward me.

11 Come, my Beloved, * let us go forth into the field; let us lodge in the villages.

12 Let us * get up early to the vineyards: * let us see if the vine flourish, whether * the tender grape

a Is. lxi. 9. 2. Zech. ix. 15—17. Acts ii. 11—13. 46. 47. iv. 31, 32. xvi. 30—34. * Heb. *strongly.* † Or, *the ancient.* b v. 2. Rom. xiii. 11. 1 Thes. iv. 13, 14. Rev. xxi. 13. c ii. 16. vi. 3. Acts xxviii. 23. 1 Cor. vi. 19, 20. Gal. is. 20. d 5. 9. Job xiv. 15. Ps. cxlvii. 11. John xviii. 24. e i. 4. 10—13. iv. 9. f Prov. viii. 17. Ec. ix. 10. g vi. 11. Prov. xxiv. 30, 31. Acts xv. 36. 2 Cor. xii. 6. 1 Thes. iii. 5, 6. Heb. xiii. 15. h ii. 13.

† appear, and the pomegranates bud forth: there † will I give thee my loves.

13 The * mandrakes give a smell, and † at our gates are all manner of pleasant fruits, * new and old, which * I have laid up for thee, O my Beloved.

22, 23. Eph. v. 9. Phil. i. 11. m Matt. xiii. 52. n Is. xlviii. 18. ix. 6, 7. Matt. xxv. 40. Rom. xv. 25—27. 1 Cor. xvi. 2. 2 Cor. viii. 8, 9. Col. iii. 17. 1 Pet. iv. 11.

CHAP. VIII.

The spouse desires to be instructed by her Beloved, and to have near communion with him; and charges the virgins not to disturb him, 1—4. Her dependence on him admired, she owns her obligations, desires to continue in his love, and shows the strength and vehemency of love and jealousy, 5—7. The calling of the Gentiles requested, and foretold, 8—10. Solomon's vineyard and its fruits, 11, 12. The concluding words of Christ and the spouse, 13, 14.

OH * that thou wert as my Brother, that † sucked the breasts of my mother! when I should * find thee without, † I would kiss thee; * yea, * I should not be despised.

2 I would lead thee, and † bring thee into my mother's house, * who would instruct me: * I would cause thee to drink of † spiced wine of the juice of my pomegranate.

3 His * left hand should be under my head, and his right hand should embrace me.

4 I † charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, † that ye stir not up, nor awake my Love until he please.

5 ¶ Who is this that cometh up * from the wilderness, * leaning upon her Beloved? * I raised thee up under the apple-tree; there thy mother brought thee forth: * there she brought thee forth that bare thee.

6 Set me † as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for * love is strong as death; * jealousy is * cruel as the grave: * the coals thereof are coals of fire, which hath a most vehement flame.

7 Many * waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: * if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would utterly be contemned.

8 ¶ We have * a little sister, and * she hath no breasts: * what shall we do for our sister, * in the day when she shall be spoken for?

9 If she be † a wall, * we will build upon her a palace of silver: and if she be † a door, we will inclose her with boards of cedar.

10 I am * a wall, and * my breasts like towers: † then was I in

—51. ¶ 1. iii. 4. 11. Is. xlix. 20—24. Rom. vii. 4. Gal. iv. 12. r Ex. xxviii. 9—12. 21. 29. 30. Is. xlix. 15. Jer. xvi. 24. Hag. ii. 22. Zech. iii. 9. 2 Tim. ii. 19. s v. 8. Ps. xlv. 1. 2. Is. i. 1. xxxv. 2. John xxi. 15—19. Acts xv. 24. xv. 13. 2 Cor. v. 14. 15. Phil. i. 29—23. Rev. xii. 11. t Num. v. 14. xvii. 11. Deut. xxi. 21. Prov. i. 12. vi. 34. 7 Cor. x. 2. * Heb. *as a* u Ps. cxx. 4. Prov. xxi. 22. Rom. vii. 20. x Is. xlii. 2. Matt. vii. 24. 25. Rom. vii. 25—30. y Prov. vi. 31. Rom. xvi. 7—9. z Ez. xvi. 45. 55. 56. 61. John x. 16. Acts xv. 14. 15. Rom. xv. 9—12. a 10. v. 5. vi. 3. Ps. cxlviii. 19. 20. Acts vi. 13. Rom. iii. 1, 2. Eph. ii. 12. b Ps. ii. 8. Is. lvi. 17—19. Is. xlv. 6. Is. 1—5. 10, 11. Acts v. xi. 1—13. xvi. 9. xvi. 21. xxvi. 17. 18. Rom. x. 12—15. Eph. ii. 13—15. 19—22. c Luke xix. 44. 1 Pet. ii. 12. d ii. 9. Rev. xxi. 12—19. e Is. lvi. 12. ix. 17. lxi. 4. Zech. vi. 12—15. Matt. xvi. 18. Acts xv. 16. 1 Cor. xii. 10—12. Eph. ii. 20—22. f Acts xv. 27. g 9. h iv. 5. vii. 2, 4. 7. 8. Ez. xvi. 7. i Gen. vi. 8. Deut. vii. 7, 8. Prov. iii. 4. Is. ix. 10. Luke i. 30. Eph. i. 6—8. 1 Tim. i. 16.

† Heb. *open.* 6. iv. 10. Ps. xliii. 4. lxi. 5. —8. lxxii. 25. Ez. xx. 46, 41. Rom. x. 11. 2 Cor. v. 14, 15. Eph. vi. 24. k Gen. xxxi. 14. l iv. 16. v. 1. John xv. 8. Gal. v. 22, 23. Eph. v. 9. Phil. i. 11. m Matt. xiii. 52. n Is. xlviii. 18. ix. 6, 7. Matt. xxv. 40. Rom. xv. 25—27. 1 Cor. xvi. 2. 2 Cor. viii. 8, 9. Col. iii. 17. 1 Pet. iv. 11.

a Is. vii. 14. ix. 6. Hag. ii. 7. Zech. ix. 9. Mal. iii. 1. Matt. xiii. 16, 17. Luke ii. 26—32. 38. x. 23, 24. 1 Tim. iii. 16. b Is. lxxvi. 11, 12. Gal. iv. 26. c John i. 14. iii. 13. viii. 42. xiii. 3. xvi. 28. Heb. ii. 9—14. ix. 26—28. d i. 2. Ps. ii. 12. xlv. 10, 11. Luke vii. 45—48. ix. 26. xii. 8. John vii. 46—52. ix. 25—38. Gal. vi. 14. Phil. iii. 3. 7, 8. e Ps. li. 17. cii. 16, 17. Mark xii. 42—44. xiii. 6—9. * Heb. *they should not despise me.* Is. ix. 14. Luke x. 16. xviii. 9. 1 Cor. i. 28. f iii. 4. Gal. iv. 26. g Luke xvi. 29—31. John v. 39. 46, 47. Acts xviii. 11, 12. 2 Tim. iii. 15. 1 Pet. i. 10—12. 2 Pet. i. 19. Rev. xix. 10. h iv. 10—16. v. 1. vii. 9, 12. i Prov. ix. 2. k ii. 6. Deut. xxxiii. 27. Is. lxiii. 4, 5. 2 Cor. xii. 9. l ii. 7. iii. 5. † Heb. *why should ye stir up, or why awake.* See m iii. 6. vi. 10. n iv. 8. Ps. xlv. 10, 11. cviii. 2—8. Is. xl. 3. xliii. 19. Jer. li. 2. Rev. xii. 6. o 2 Chr. xxxii. 8. Marg. Ps. lxxviii. 8. Is. xvi. 3, 4. xxxvi. 6. Mic. iii. 11. John xiii. 23. Acts xxviii. 23—25. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Eph. i. 12, 13. 1 Pet. i. 21.

p i. 2. Hos. xii. 4. John i. 4—51. q 1. iii. 4. 11. Is. xlix. 20—24. Rom. vii. 4. Gal. iv. 12. r Ex. xxviii. 9—12. 21. 29. 30. Is. xlix. 15. Jer. xvi. 24. Hag. ii. 22. Zech. iii. 9. 2 Tim. ii. 19. s v. 8. Ps. xlv. 1. 2. Is. i. 1. xxxv. 2. John xxi. 15—19. Acts xv. 24. xv. 13. 2 Cor. v. 14. 15. Phil. i. 29—23. Rev. xii. 11. t Num. v. 14. xvii. 11. Deut. xxi. 21. Prov. i. 12. vi. 34. 7 Cor. x. 2. * Heb. *as a* u Ps. cxx. 4. Prov. xxi. 22. Rom. vii. 20. x Is. xlii. 2. Matt. vii. 24. 25. Rom. vii. 25—30. y Prov. vi. 31. Rom. xvi. 7—9. z Ez. xvi. 45. 55. 56. 61. John x. 16. Acts xv. 14. 15. Rom. xv. 9—12. a 10. v. 5. vi. 3. Ps. cxlviii. 19. 20. Acts vi. 13. Rom. iii. 1, 2. Eph. ii. 12. b Ps. ii. 8. Is. lvi. 17—19. Is. xlv. 6. Is. 1—5. 10, 11. Acts v. xi. 1—13. xvi. 9. xvi. 21. xxvi. 17. 18. Rom. x. 12—15. Eph. ii. 13—15. 19—22. c Luke xix. 44. 1 Pet. ii. 12. d ii. 9. Rev. xxi. 12—19. e Is. lvi. 12. ix. 17. lxi. 4. Zech. vi. 12—15. Matt. xvi. 18. Acts xv. 16. 1 Cor. xii. 10—12. Eph. ii. 20—22. f Acts xv. 27. g 9. h iv. 5. vii. 2, 4. 7. 8. Ez. xvi. 7. i Gen. vi. 8. Deut. vii. 7, 8. Prov. iii. 4. Is. ix. 10. Luke i. 30. Eph. i. 6—8. 1 Tim. i. 16.

a Is. vii. 14. ix. 6. Hag. ii. 7. Zech. ix. 9. Mal. iii. 1. Matt. xiii. 16, 17. Luke ii. 26—32. 38. x. 23, 24. 1 Tim. iii. 16. b Is. lxxvi. 11, 12. Gal. iv. 26. c John i. 14. iii. 13. viii. 42. xiii. 3. xvi. 28. Heb. ii. 9—14. ix. 26—28. d i. 2. Ps. ii. 12. xlv. 10, 11. Luke vii. 45—48. ix. 26. xii. 8. John vii. 46—52. ix. 25—38. Gal. vi. 14. Phil. iii. 3. 7, 8. e Ps. li. 17. cii. 16, 17. Mark xii. 42—44. xiii. 6—9. * Heb. *they should not despise me.* Is. ix. 14. Luke x. 16. xviii. 9. 1 Cor. i. 28. f iii. 4. Gal. iv. 26. g Luke xvi. 29—31. John v. 39. 46, 47. Acts xviii. 11, 12. 2 Tim. iii. 15. 1 Pet. i. 10—12. 2 Pet. i. 19. Rev. xix. 10. h iv. 10—16. v. 1. vii. 9, 12. i Prov. ix. 2. k ii. 6. Deut. xxxiii. 27. Is. lxiii. 4, 5. 2 Cor. xii. 9. l ii. 7. iii. 5. † Heb. *why should ye stir up, or why awake.* See m iii. 6. vi. 10. n iv. 8. Ps. xlv. 10, 11. cviii. 2—8. Is. xl. 3. xliii. 19. Jer. li. 2. Rev. xii. 6. o 2 Chr. xxxii. 8. Marg. Ps. lxxviii. 8. Is. xvi. 3, 4. xxxvi. 6. Mic. iii. 11. John xiii. 23. Acts xxviii. 23—25. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Eph. i. 12, 13. 1 Pet. i. 21.

p i. 2. Hos. xii. 4. John i. 4—51. q 1. iii. 4. 11. Is. xlix. 20—24. Rom. vii. 4. Gal. iv. 12. r Ex. xxviii. 9—12. 21. 29. 30. Is. xlix. 15. Jer. xvi. 24. Hag. ii. 22. Zech. iii. 9. 2 Tim. ii. 19. s v. 8. Ps. xlv. 1. 2. Is. i. 1. xxxv. 2. John xxi. 15—19. Acts xv. 24. xv. 13. 2 Cor. v. 14. 15. Phil. i. 29—23. Rev. xii. 11. t Num. v. 14. xvii. 11. Deut. xxi. 21. Prov. i. 12. vi. 34. 7 Cor. x. 2. * Heb. *as a* u Ps. cxx. 4. Prov. xxi. 22. Rom. vii. 20. x Is. xlii. 2. Matt. vii. 24. 25. Rom. vii. 25—30. y Prov. vi. 31. Rom. xvi. 7—9. z Ez. xvi. 45. 55. 56. 61. John x. 16. Acts xv. 14. 15. Rom. xv. 9—12. a 10. v. 5. vi. 3. Ps. cxlviii. 19. 20. Acts vi. 13. Rom. iii. 1, 2. Eph. ii. 12. b Ps. ii. 8. Is. lvi. 17—19. Is. xlv. 6. Is. 1—5. 10, 11. Acts v. xi. 1—13. xvi. 9. xvi. 21. xxvi. 17. 18. Rom. x. 12—15. Eph. ii. 13—15. 19—22. c Luke xix. 44. 1 Pet. ii. 12. d ii. 9. Rev. xxi. 12—19. e Is. lvi. 12. ix. 17. lxi. 4. Zech. vi. 12—15. Matt. xvi. 18. Acts xv. 16. 1 Cor. xii. 10—12. Eph. ii. 20—22. f Acts xv. 27. g 9. h iv. 5. vii. 2, 4. 7. 8. Ez. xvi. 7. i Gen. vi. 8. Deut. vii. 7, 8. Prov. iii. 4. Is. ix. 10. Luke i. 30. Eph. i. 6—8. 1 Tim. i. 16.

a Is. vii. 14. ix. 6. Hag. ii. 7. Zech. ix. 9. Mal. iii. 1. Matt. xiii. 16, 17. Luke ii. 26—32. 38. x. 23, 24. 1 Tim. iii. 16. b Is. lxxvi. 11, 12. Gal. iv. 26. c John i. 14. iii. 13. viii. 42. xiii. 3. xvi. 28. Heb. ii. 9—14. ix. 26—28. d i. 2. Ps. ii. 12. xlv. 10, 11. Luke vii. 45—48. ix. 26. xii. 8. John vii. 46—52. ix. 25—38. Gal. vi. 14. Phil. iii. 3. 7, 8. e Ps. li. 17. cii. 16, 17. Mark xii. 42—44. xiii. 6—9. * Heb. *they should not despise me.* Is. ix. 14. Luke x. 16. xviii. 9. 1 Cor. i. 28. f iii. 4. Gal. iv. 26. g Luke xvi. 29—31. John v. 39. 46, 47. Acts xviii. 11, 12. 2 Tim. iii. 15. 1 Pet. i. 10—12. 2 Pet. i. 19. Rev. xix. 10. h iv. 10—16. v. 1. vii. 9, 12. i Prov. ix. 2. k ii. 6. Deut. xxxiii. 27. Is. lxiii. 4, 5. 2 Cor. xii. 9. l ii. 7. iii. 5. † Heb. *why should ye stir up, or why awake.* See m iii. 6. vi. 10. n iv. 8. Ps. xlv. 10, 11. cviii. 2—8. Is. xl. 3. xliii. 19. Jer. li. 2. Rev. xii. 6. o 2 Chr. xxxii. 8. Marg. Ps. lxxviii. 8. Is. xvi. 3, 4. xxxvi. 6. Mic. iii. 11. John xiii. 23. Acts xxviii. 23—25. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Eph. i. 12, 13. 1 Pet. i. 21.

p i. 2. Hos. xii. 4. John i. 4—51. q 1. iii. 4. 11. Is. xlix. 20—24. Rom. vii. 4. Gal. iv. 12. r Ex. xxviii. 9—12. 21. 29. 30. Is. xlix. 15. Jer. xvi. 24. Hag. ii. 22. Zech. iii. 9. 2 Tim. ii. 19. s v. 8. Ps. xlv. 1. 2. Is. i. 1. xxxv. 2. John xxi. 15—19. Acts xv. 24. xv. 13. 2 Cor. v. 14. 15. Phil. i. 29—23. Rev. xii. 11. t Num. v. 14. xvii. 11. Deut. xxi. 21. Prov. i. 12. vi. 34. 7 Cor. x. 2. * Heb. *as a* u Ps. cxx. 4. Prov. xxi. 22. Rom. vii. 20. x Is. xlii. 2. Matt. vii. 24. 25. Rom. vii. 25—30. y Prov. vi. 31. Rom. xvi. 7—9. z Ez. xvi. 45. 55. 56. 61. John x. 16. Acts xv. 14. 15. Rom. xv. 9—12. a 10. v. 5. vi. 3. Ps. cxlviii. 19. 20. Acts vi. 13. Rom. iii. 1, 2. Eph. ii. 12. b Ps. ii. 8. Is. lvi. 17—19. Is. xlv. 6. Is. 1—5. 10, 11. Acts v. xi. 1—13. xvi. 9. xvi. 21. xxvi. 17. 18. Rom. x. 12—15. Eph. ii. 13—15. 19—22. c Luke xix. 44. 1 Pet. ii. 12. d ii. 9. Rev. xxi. 12—19. e Is. lvi. 12. ix. 17. lxi. 4. Zech. vi. 12—15. Matt. xvi. 18. Acts xv. 16. 1 Cor. xii. 10—12. Eph. ii. 20—22. f Acts xv. 27. g 9. h iv. 5. vii. 2, 4. 7. 8. Ez. xvi. 7. i Gen. vi. 8. Deut. vii. 7, 8. Prov. iii. 4. Is. ix. 10. Luke i. 30. Eph. i. 6—8. 1 Tim. i. 16.

a Is. vii. 14. ix. 6. Hag. ii. 7. Zech. ix. 9. Mal. iii. 1. Matt. xiii. 16, 17. Luke ii. 26—32. 38. x. 23, 24. 1 Tim. iii. 16. b Is. lxxvi. 11, 12. Gal. iv. 26. c John i. 14. iii. 13. viii. 42. xiii. 3. xvi. 28. Heb. ii. 9—14. ix. 26—28. d i. 2. Ps. ii. 12. xlv. 10, 11. Luke vii. 45—48. ix. 26. xii. 8. John vii. 46—52. ix. 25—38. Gal. vi. 14. Phil. iii. 3. 7, 8. e Ps. li. 17. cii. 16, 17. Mark xii. 42—44. xiii. 6—9. * Heb. *they should not despise me.* Is. ix. 14. Luke x. 16. xviii. 9. 1 Cor. i. 28. f iii. 4. Gal. iv. 26. g Luke xvi. 29—31. John v. 39. 46, 47. Acts xviii. 11, 12. 2 Tim. iii. 15. 1 Pet. i. 10—12. 2 Pet. i. 19. Rev. xix. 10. h iv. 10—16. v. 1. vii. 9, 12. i Prov. ix. 2. k ii. 6. Deut. xxxiii. 27. Is. lxiii. 4, 5. 2 Cor. xii. 9. l ii. 7. iii. 5. † Heb. *why should ye stir up, or why awake.* See m iii. 6. vi. 10. n iv. 8. Ps. xlv. 10, 11. cviii. 2—8. Is. xl. 3. xliii. 19. Jer. li. 2. Rev. xii. 6. o 2 Chr. xxxii. 8. Marg. Ps. lxxviii. 8. Is. xvi. 3, 4. xxxvi. 6. Mic. iii. 11. John xiii. 23. Acts xxviii. 23—25. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Eph. i. 12, 13. 1 Pet. i. 21.

p i. 2. Hos. xii. 4. John i. 4—51. q 1. iii. 4. 11. Is. xlix. 20—24. Rom. vii. 4. Gal. iv. 12. r Ex. xxviii. 9—12. 21. 29. 30. Is. xlix. 15. Jer. xvi. 24. Hag. ii. 22. Zech. iii. 9. 2 Tim. ii. 19. s v. 8. Ps. xlv. 1. 2. Is. i. 1. xxxv. 2. John xxi. 15—19. Acts xv. 24. xv. 13. 2 Cor. v. 14. 15. Phil. i. 29—23. Rev. xii. 11. t Num. v. 14. xvii. 11. Deut. xxi. 21. Prov. i. 12. vi. 34. 7 Cor. x. 2. * Heb. *as a* u Ps. cxx. 4. Prov. xxi. 22. Rom. vii. 20. x Is. xlii. 2. Matt. vii. 24. 25. Rom. vii. 25—30. y Prov. vi. 31. Rom. xvi. 7—9. z Ez. xvi. 45. 55. 56. 61. John x. 16. Acts xv. 14. 15. Rom. xv. 9—12. a 10. v. 5. vi. 3. Ps. cxlviii. 19. 20. Acts vi. 13. Rom. iii. 1, 2. Eph. ii. 12. b Ps. ii. 8. Is. lvi. 17—19. Is. xlv. 6. Is. 1—5. 10, 11. Acts v. xi. 1—13. xvi. 9. xvi. 21. xxvi. 17. 18. Rom. x. 12—15. Eph. ii. 13—15. 19—22. c Luke xix. 44. 1 Pet. ii. 12. d ii. 9. Rev. xxi. 12—19. e Is. lvi. 12. ix. 17. lxi. 4. Zech. vi. 12—15. Matt. xvi. 18. Acts xv. 16. 1 Cor. xii. 10—12. Eph. ii. 20—22. f Acts xv. 27. g 9. h iv. 5. vii. 2, 4. 7. 8. Ez. xvi. 7. i Gen. vi. 8. Deut. vii. 7, 8. Prov. iii. 4. Is. ix. 10. Luke i. 30. Eph. i. 6—8. 1 Tim. i. 16.

* Heb. *peace*. his eyes as one that found * fa-
 Rom. v. 1—10. your.
 k vii. 12. Ec. ii. 11 ¶ Solomon * had a vineyard
 4, 5. Is. v. 1— at Baal-hamon; † he let out the
 7. Matt. xxi. 33 vineyard unto keepers; every one
 —43. Mark xii. for the fruit thereof was to bring
 1, &c. &c. a thousand *pieces* of silver.
 Luke xi. 9, 12 My * vineyard, which *is* mine,
 m Gen. xx. 16. Is. is before me: ° thou, O Solomon,
 vii. 23. 23. Acts xx. must have a thousand, and p those
 28. 1 Tim. iv. 15, 16. o Ps. lxxii. 17—19. Rom. xiv. 7—9. 1 Cor. vi. 20. 2
 Cor. v. 15. p 1 Thes. ii. 19, 20. 1 Tim. v. 17, 18.

that keep the fruit thereof two q ii. 12, 13. iv.
 hundred. 16. vi. 2. 11.
 13 Thou that † dwellest in the vii. 11. 12.
 gardens, † the companions hearken Matt. xviii. 18.
 to thy voice: * cause me to hear it. xxviii. 20. John
 14 † Make † haste, my Beloved, xiv. 21—23.
 and be thou like to a roe, or to a i. 7. iii. 7—
 young hart upon the mountains of 11. v. 9—16.
 spices. Judg. xi. 38.
 15. John xiv. 13, 14. xv. 7. xvi. 24. † Heb. *flee away*. t i.
 23. ii. 17. Luke xix. 12. Phil. i. 23. Rev. xii. 20. xiv. 11. Ps. xlv.
 14. s ii. 14. Ps. l.

THE BOOK

OF THE

PROPHET ISAIAH.

OUR blessed Lord, just before his ascension, said unto his disciples, "All things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the Psalms, concerning me.—Then opened he their understandings, that they might understand the scriptures." (Luke xxiv. 44, 45.) Hence we learn that the sacred volume of the Old Testament was divided, at that time, nearly in the same manner as at present; though there is some difficulty, and not much importance, in exactly determining which books belonged to the Prophets, and which to the Psalms. The historical books, however, from Joshua to Nehemiah, must have belonged to the *prophets*, in our Lord's days. Indeed, all the sacred writers were *prophets*: and evident predictions of remote events are found in almost all the preceding books: but then the prophetic part comes in rather occasionally, in the midst of other subjects; and in many instances, the prophet seems to have been led by the Holy Spirit to foretell the most important and distant events, while he seemed to himself, or at least might appear to the reader, to be discoursing on another subject. But in the division of the Old Testament, on which we now enter, *prediction* is evidently the principal subject; and other topics are introduced occasionally, on account of some kind of relation which they bare to the predictions: and the prophets knew, and avowed, that they were foretelling future events.—From Moses to Samuel, few prophets were raised up: "the word of the Lord was precious,—there was no open vision:" but Samuel established the schools of the prophets, and we read of a succession of them in every age, till the close of the sacred canon. They were, in general, extraordinary instructors, sometimes in aid of the priests and Levites; but more commonly to supply their defects, when they neglected their duty. They were bold reformers, and reprovers of idolatry, iniquity, and hypocrisy: they called the attention of the people to the law of Moses, especially the moral law, the standard of true holiness; they shewed the inefficacy of ceremonial observances, without the obedience of faith and love; and they kept up, and encouraged the expectation of the promised Messiah, and more fully declared his coming, his sufferings, and the glory which should follow." Several of these prophets, nay, some of the most eminent, wrote nothing that we know of: others composed the historical records that have been considered, (which contain also occasional predictions,) and other books of the same nature, from which extracts only have been preserved for our instruction. But at length some of them were commanded to commit their messages to writing; and these constitute the books on which we now enter.—Tradition informs us, that the prophets, having written the message, and delivered it as directed, affixed it to the door of the temple, where it continued some time, and was then taken down by the priests, and entered into their registers: but the persecutions which the prophets generally endured, from both priests and people, render this doubtful; nor can we exactly know in what way they were preserved. This, however, is not material; no learned man is anxious to know in what manner Homer's *Iliad*, Virgil's *Æneid*, or Tully's *Orations*, were rescued from the general wreck of ancient writings. They exist, and vouch their own authenticity. How much more, then, do those prophecies, which have been fulfilling for ages, and are fulfilling at this day, demand our attention by their internal evidence! In addition to this, however, the authority of both Jews and Christians, and above all of Christ and his apostles, transmit them to us as the oracles of God.—As the prophets did not teach any new doctrines, commands, or ordinances, but appealed, to their authenticated records, it was

not needful that they should confirm their messages with that immense weight of public miracles, with which the dispensation of Moses and the Gospel of Christ were introduced: "Their pretensions, to be considered as God's appointed servants, were demonstrated by the unimpeachable integrity of their characters, by the intrinsic excellence and tendency of their instructions, and by the disinterested zeal and undaunted fortitude, with which they persevered in their great designs.—These were still farther confirmed by the miraculous proofs which they gave of divine support, and by the immediate completion of many smaller predictions which they uttered.—Such were—their credentials—to their contemporaries: and we, who having lived to witness the—second dispensation, can look back to the connexion which subsisted between the two covenants, have received additional evidence of the inspiration of the prophets, in the attestations of our Saviour and his apostles; and in the retrospect of a germinating and gradually maturing scheme of prophecy, connected in all its parts and ratified in its great object, the advent of the Messiah. We have still farther incontrovertible proof of their divine appointment in the numerous prophecies, which in these latter days are fulfilled, and still under our own eyes continue to receive their completion.—The language of the prophets, also, is remarkable for its magnificence.—Each of the writers is distinguished for peculiar beauties: but their style in general may be characterized as strong, animated, and impressive.—Its ornaments are derived, not from the accumulation of epithet, or laboured harmony, but from the real grandeur of its images, and the majestic force of its expressions.—It is varied with striking propriety, and enlivened with quick but easy transitions.—Its sudden bursts of eloquence, its earnest warmth, its affecting exhortations and appeals, afford very interesting proofs of that lively impression, and of that inspired conviction, under which the prophets wrote, and which enabled them, among a people not distinguished for genius, to surpass in every variety of composition the most admired productions of pagan antiquity.—The greatest part of the prophetic books—was written in some kind of measure or verse.—But, 'as the Hebrew has been a dead language for nearly two thousand years, we can have no power of ascertaining the pronunciation, or even the number of the syllables. The quantity and rhythm of its verse must therefore have entirely perished, and there can be no mode of discovering the rules by which they were governed.' (Gray's Key.)—Much has been written concerning the different degrees of inspiration, with which the prophets were endowed: but, I own, I never found satisfaction in any discussion of this subject. Certainly the scriptures intimate some disparity between Moses and other prophets, and several ways in which divine communications were made: and let others determine what credit is due to the rabbinical determinations in this respect. It seems enough to observe, that the credit of scriptural prophecy does not depend on such distinctions, but on internal evidence; and the highest authority, that "holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost." Probably none, except prophets, ever had an idea how the illapses of the Holy Spirit came into their minds, and beyond doubt evinced their divine origin. All the prophets were so superintended, both as to the words used by them, and the messages delivered, as to be preserved from error, and to give us the very word of God: and this is enough for our satisfaction. Many things, however, relative to this subject, will come in our way, and an opinion will be given on them as we proceed.—It should be

peculiarly observed, by every diligent student of the sacred scriptures, how constantly the preceding history is assumed for granted, and as certainly known and believed by the people, in every part of the prophetic writings; and in what numerous instances they are quoted as "the scriptures, which cannot be broken," and the oracles of God, in the New Testament. It would carry me much farther than this introductory dissertation will admit, to enter into particulars: let the reader consult the marginal references, and doubt, if he can, whether the historical books, preceding the time of each prophet, were not extant, and deemed authentic, when he wrote; and whether Christ and his apostles did not consider the whole as the word of God.—The distinction between the greater and the minor prophets cannot well be passed over in silence in this place; but it means no more, than that the prophecies transmitted to us of some of them are more than those of others; but not at all of higher authority.

For encourage men in searches of this kind, (that is, of the prophetic writings,) they will find such an harmony and correspondence between the emblems, whereby the prophets point out things to come, that the careful comparing of them with each other will afford the best clue to guide the attentive reader through the most difficult parts of their writings; and is likewise a most surprising proof, that they all wrote by the direction of one and the self-same Spirit.—I confess I can by no means approve of the opinion of some learned men, who are for cramping the sense of the prophets, and confining them within as narrow a compass as possible.—I must own myself puzzled to assign a reason, why God should appoint a succession of prophets, to foretell what should come to pass within the compass of about three hundred years, (for within that time most of those prophets lived, whose writings make up this part of the scripture-canon,) and take no notice of any other occurrences, which should happen in succeeding times.—I desire it may be considered that the prophecies, which foretell the visibility and universality of Christ's church, accompanied with perfect peace, prosperity, and holiness, cannot, with any probability, be said to have yet received their accomplishment; as neither have those predictions, which foretell the flourishing state of the Jews—in the latter times: and to suppose those prophecies to have already received their utmost completion, is, in my judgment, to acknowledge that they never were, nor will be, fulfilled in their natural and obvious sense.—The ancient Jews always acknowledged that the chief design of the prophets was to foretell the times of the Messiah; and when Christ and his apostles explained the prophecies in a spiritual and mystical sense, they interpreted them according to the received notions of the synagogue, and are never taxed, that we find, for misapplying particular texts, as if they did not belong to the times of the Messiah.—It does not appear that ever this was called in question,—till the Jews came to engage in dispute with

'the Christians.' (*Louth*).—These hints may prepare the reader for that mode of interpreting the prophetic writings, which is adopted in this publication, and throw light on the subject.

The prophet Isaiah, on whose writings we first enter, is remarkable for the elegance and sublimity of his style and imagery; in which the best judges have decidedly given him the preference to the most admired writers of antiquity. He is equally distinguished by the plain and copious manner, in which he speaks of Christ and the times of the Gospel: on this account he hath been called the Fifth Evangelist.—The book opens with sharp rebukes of the people for their idolatry and iniquity, and denunciations of divine vengeance upon them; but intermixed with encouraging intimations of mercy and predictions of Christ. Afterwards follow various prophecies of judgments about to be executed on several nations, as well as on Judah; through all of which the reader is led to expect future deliverances, and glorious times to the church of God. Then there is inserted an account of Sennacherib's invasion, and of some particulars relating to Hezekiah, that end in a prediction of the Babylonish captivity. The prophet then copiously enlarges upon the deliverance of his people from that calamitous state, in language peculiarly applicable to the spiritual redemption of Christ: at length he drops, in great measure, types and shadows, and speaks in the most emphatical language of his person, sufferings, and glory; and of those things that pertain to the spread of his Gospel and the setting up of his kingdom on earth; until he closes with descriptions, which lead the mind to consider the final felicity of the righteous and the misery of the wicked in another world. We shall find the whole book replete with instruction; especially we shall meet with the most decisive internal evidence of its divine original, and it will reflect light on every part of the sacred volume, on which all our hopes of happiness are founded.

Isaiah is certainly one of the most difficult of all the prophets, though perhaps few are sensible of it, but they who try to explain him.—The profoundness of his thoughts, the loftiness of his expression, and the extent of his prophecy, have made the commentaries hitherto written upon him fall short of a full explication of his book: and he that will undertake to fathom the depths of this prophecy is in great danger of going out of his own.—The prophet seems to have been favoured with an entire view of the Gospel-state, from the very birth of the Messiah to that glorious period, when "the kingdoms of the world shall become the kingdom of the Lord, and of his Christ."—In those parts of the exposition, where mention is made of the Jews being restored to their own land, &c. let the reader not consider what is said on these obscure subjects as positive assertions, but only as probable conjectures.—For in these, and such like abstruse matters, a modest man should not pretend to be wiser above what is plainly and expressly written. (*Louth*)

CHAPTER I.

The title, 1. God by his prophet charges Judah and Jerusalem with base ingratitude and horrid wickedness; and describes their deplorable condition, 2—9. He shews his abhorrence of their sacrifices, calls them to repentance with promises of forgiveness, and warns them against obstinate rebellion, 10—20. He laments Zion's degeneracy and the iniquity of her princes; denounces severe vengeance; yet intimates the recovery of the nation to purity and prosperity, 21—31.

THE vision of Isaiah the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem, in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah.

2 Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the Lord hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me.

3 The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: but Israel doth not know, my people doth not consider.

4 Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of reproach, Rom. ii. 1, 2, 13, 4, 5. g. lxxv. 2, 10. Deut. ix. 22—24. Jer. ii. 5—13. Mal. i. 6. h. Prov. vi. 6. Jer. vii. 7. v. 12. xxvii. 11. xlv. 13. Deut. xxxii. 23, 27. Ps. xlv. 4. Jer. iv. 22. ix. 3—6. x. 8. 14. Matt. xiii. 12—15. 19. Rom. i. 26. 2 Pet. iii. 5. k. 20. s. 6. xxx. 9. Gen. xlii. 13. Acts vii. 51, 52. Rev. xviii. 5. * Heb. of *heavenness*. I. lxxv. 7, 4. Num. xxvii. 14. Ps. lxxviii. 3. Jer. vii. 26. xvi. 11, 32. Matt. 20. 7. xxiii. 33.

evil doers, children that are corrupters! They have forsaken the Lord, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward.

5 Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will yet revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

6 From the sole of the foot even unto the head, there is no soundness in it; but wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment.

7 Your country is desolate, your cities are burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate, as overthrown by strangers.

8 Heb. *therefore* *rebuild*. s. 23. Neh. ix. 34. Jer. v. 5. 31. Dan. ix. 8—11. 2. ps. iii. 1—4. t. Job ii. 7. 8. Luke xvi. 20, 21. u. 2 Chr. vi. 26, 29. Ps. lxxviii. 2. Jer. vi. 14. Marg. xxx. 12. Nah. iii. 12. x. Job v. 18. Ps. xxxviii. 3—6. Jer. vi. 14. viii. 21, 22. xxviii. 6. Hos. v. 12, 13. Mal. iv. 2. Matt. ix. 12, 13. Luke x. 34. y. Or, *ark*. y. v. 5, 6. 9. vi. 11. xxv. 10—12. Lev. xxvi. 34. Deut. xxxviii. 51, 52. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 5, 10—21. Ps. ciii. 34, 35. Jer. vi. 8. z. ix. s. xxiv. 9. Jer. ii. 15. a. v. 17. Deut. xxxviii. 35, 43, 48—52. Lam. v. 2. Ez. xxx. 12. Hos. viii. 9. viii. 7. * Heb. *the overthrow of strangers*.

div. 4. x. 32. 8 And ^b the daughter of Zion
 xxxvii. 22. lxii. is left ^a as a cottage in a vineyard,
 11. Ps. ix. 14. as a lodge in a garden of cucum-
 Lam. ii. 1. bers, ^d as a besieged city.
 Zech. ii. 10. 9 Except the LORD of hosts had
 ix. 9. John xii. 15. ^e left unto us ^f a very small rem-
 Job xxvii. 18. nant, ^g we should have been as
 Lam. ii. 6. Sodom, ^h and we should have been
 viii. 8. x. 32. like unto Gomorrah.
 Jer. iv. 17. Luke xix. 43, 44. 10 ¶ ^b Hear the word of the
 Lam. ii. 22. LORD, ye rulers of ⁱ Sodom; give
 Hab. iii. 2. ear unto the law of our God, ye
 Rom. ix. 20. people of Gomorrah:
 vi. 13. x. 22. 11 To ^k what purpose is the
 xvii. 6. xxiv. 13. multitude of your sacrifices unto
 xxxvii. 4. 31, 32. me? saith the LORD: I am full of
 I Kings xix. 18. the burnt-offerings of rams, and
 Ez. vi. 8. xiv. 22. Joel ii. 32. the fat of fed beasts; and I de-
 Zech. xiii. 8, 9. light not in the blood of bullocks,
 Matt. vii. 14. Rom. ix. 27. xi. 4-6. or of lambs, or of ^l he-goats.
 Gen. xviii. 26. 12 When ^m ye come to ⁿ ap-
 32. xix. 24. pear before me, who hath ^o re-
 Deut. xxix. 23. quired this at your hand, to tread
 Lam. iv. 6. my courts?
 Am. iv. 11. 13 Bring no more ^p vain obla-
 Zeph. ii. 9. tions: ^q incense is an abomination
 Luke xvii. 29. unto me; ^r the new moons and
 30. 2 Pet. ii. 6. sabbaths, the calling of assemblies,
 I Kings xxii. 19-23. Am. iii. 1. I cannot away with: ^s it is ^t ini-
 1. 8. Mic. iii. 8-12. quity, even the solemn meeting.
 Gen. xiii. 13. 14 Your new moons and your
 Deut. xxxii. 32. appointed feasts ^u my soul hateth:
 Jer. ix. 26. they are a trouble unto me; ^v I am
 xxxiii. 14. Ez. xvi. 46-48. weary to bear ^w them.
 Am. ix. 7. Rev. xi. 8. 15 And, ^x when ye spread forth
 I Sam. xv. 22. your hands, ^y I will hide mine
 Ps. l. 9, 9. li. 16, 17. Prov. xv. 8. xii. 27. Jer. vi. 20. vii. 21. Am. v. 21. 22. Mic. vi. 7. Matt. ix. 13. ^z Heb. great he-goats.
 I xviii. 1. 2. Ex. xxxiii. 17. xxxiv. 23. Deut. xvi. 16. Ec. v. 1. Matt. xxiii. 5. ^{aa} Heb. be seen.
 I Ps. xl. 6. Mic. vi. 8. 16 ^y Wash you, make you clean;
 Ez. xx. 39. Mal. i. 10. Matt. xv. 9. ^{ab} put away the evil of your doings
 lxvii. 3. Prov. xxi. 27. from before mine eyes; ^{ac} cease to
 Lev. xxiii. Num. xxviii. xxix. do evil;
 Deut. xvi. Lam. ii. 6. Joel i. 14. ii. 15. 17 Learn to do well; ^b seek judg-
 q I Cor. xi. 17. ment, ^c relieve the oppressed,
 Phil. i. 15. judge the fatherless, plead for the
 r Or, grief. Ps. lxxviii. 40. Eph. iv. 50. widow.
 x lxi. 8. Am. v. 21. 18 Come now, ^e and let us rea-
 xlvi. 24. Am. ii. 13. Zech. xi. 8. Mal. ii. 17. son together, saith the LORD:
 1 Kings viii. 22. 54. Ezra ix. 5. ^d Though your sins be as scarlet,
 Job xxvii. 8, 9. Ps. lxxvi. 18. cxxxv. 2. Prov. i. 28. Jer. xiv. 12. they shall be as white as snow;
 Ez. viii. 17, 18. Mic. iii. 4. Zech. vii. 13. Luke xiii. 25-28. 1 though they be red like crimson,
 Tim. ii. 8. u lxxii. 7. Ps. lv. 1. ^{ee} Heb. multiply prayer. they shall be as wool.
 Matt. vi. 7. xxii. 14. x lxx. 2. 3. Jer. vii. 8-10. Mic. iii. 9-11. ^{ff} Heb. bloods. y Job xi. 13, 14. Ps. xxvi. 6. Jer. iv. 14. Acts xxii. 16. 2 Cor. vii. 1. Jam. iv. 8. Rev. vii. 14. 2 Cor. vii. 1. Ez. xviii. 30. 31. Zech. i. 3, 4. Matt. iii. 8. Eph. iv. 22-24. Tit. ii. 11-14. 1 Pet. ii. 1. a Ps. cxxxiv. 14. xxxviii. 27. Am. v. 15. Rom. xii. 9. Eph. iv. 25-29. 1 Pet. iii. 11. b 23. Ps. lxxii. 3, 4. Prov. xxxi. 9. Jer. xxii. 3. 15, 16. Dan. iv. 27. Mic. vi. 8. Zeph. ii. 3. Zech. vii. 9, 10. viii. 16. c Or, righten. e xli. 21. xliiii. 24-26. 1 Sam. xii. 7. Jer. ii. 5, &c. Mic. vi. 2. 3. Acts xvii. 2. xviii. 4. xxiv. 25. d xlv. 22. Ps. li. 7. Mic. vii. 18, 19. Rom. v. 20. Eph. i. 6-8. Rev. vii. 14. e iii. 10. lv. 1-3. 6, 7. Jer. xli. 12-14. xlii. 18-20. Hos. xiv. 1-4. Joel ii. 26. Matt. xxi. 28-32. Heb. v. 9. f iii. 11. 1 Sam. xii. 25. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 14-16. Heb. ii. 1-3. g xl. 5. lxxii. 14. Num. xxiii. 19. 1 Sam. xv. 29. Tit. i. 2.

21 ¶ How is ^b the faithful city ^b become an harlot! ^k it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

22 Thy ⁱ silver is become dross, ⁱ thy wine mixed with water:

23 Thy ⁿ princes are rebellious, ^o and companions of thieves: ^p every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: ^q they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

24 Therefore saith the LORD, the LORD of hosts, ^r the mighty One of Israel, ^s Ah, I will ease me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of mine enemies:

25 And ^t I will turn my hand upon thee, and ^u purely ^v purge away thy dross, and take away all thy tin:

26 And ^x I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward ^y thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, The faithful city.

27 Zion shall be ^z redeemed with judgment, and ^a her converts with righteousness.

28 And ^b the ^c destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and ^d they that forsake the LORD shall be consumed.

29 For they shall be ^e ashamed of ^f the oaks which ye have desired, and ye shall be confounded for ^g the gardens that ye have chosen.

30 For ^h ye shall be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a ⁱ garden that hath no water.

31 And ^j the strong shall ^k be as tow, and ^l the maker of it as a spark, and ^m they shall both burn together, and none shall quench them.

xx. 38. Zeph. iii. 11. Mal. iii. 3. Matt. iii. 12. 17, 18. Num. xii. 3. xvi. 15. 1 Sam. xii. 2, 3. Jer. xxxiii. 7. 15-17. Ez. xxxiv. 23, 24. xxxvii. 24, 25. y 21. lx. 21. lxii. 1. Jer. xxxi. 23. Zeph. iii. 9. 13. Zech. viii. 3. Rev. xxi. 27. z v. 16. xlv. 21-25. Rom. i. 24-26. xi. 26, 27. 2 Cor. v. 21. Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. ^o Or, they that return of her. a Job xxxi. 3. Ps. i. 6. v. 6. xxxvii. 38. lxxiii. 27. xcii. 9. civ. 35. Prov. xxix. 1. 1 Thea. v. 3. 2 Thea. i. 7, 8. 2 Pet. iii. 7. Rev. xxi. 8. ^{ff} Heb. breaking. xxx. 13, 14. b 4. lxx. 11, 12. 1 Sam. xii. 25. 1 Kings ix. 6-9. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. Zeph. i. 4-6. c xxx. 22. xxxi. 7. xlv. 16. Ez. xvi. 63. xxxvi. 31. Hos. xiv. 3, 8. Rom. vi. 21. d lvii. 5. Marg. Ez. vi. 13. Hos. iv. 13. e lxx. 3. lxxi. 17. Jer. ii. 20. iii. 6. f v. 6. Jer. xvii. 5, 6. Ez. xvii. 9, 10. 24. Matt. xxi. 19, 20. g lviii. 11. Jer. xxxii. 12. Ez. xxxi. 4, &c. h Ez. xxii. 21. i xxvii. 4. xliii. 17. l 11. Judg. xv. 14. Rev. vi. 14-17. xix. 19-21. ^{ff} Or, his work. k xxxiv. 9, 10. lxxi. 24. Ez. xx. 47, 48. Matt. iii. 10. Mark ix. 43-49. Rev. xiv. 10, 11.

CHAP. II.

Predictions of the establishment, extent, and peace of the church, in the days of the Messiah, 1-5: of the rejection of the Jews for their iniquities and idolatries, 6-9: of divine judgments, which would be employed to humble their pride, cure them of idolatry, and cause them to cease from confidence in man, 10-22.

THE word that Isaiah the son of Amoz ^a saw, concerning Judah and Jerusalem.

2 And ^b it shall come to pass ^c in the last days, ^d that ^e the moun-

xlvi. 2. Neh. xi. 1. 18. Ps. xlv. 4. xlviii. 1. 8. Hos. xi. 12. Zech. viii. 3. Heb. xii. 22. Jer. ii. 20, 21. iii. 1. Lam. i. 8, 9. Ez. xvi. xlii. xliii. Luke xiii. 34. Rev. xi. 2. 8. k v. 7. 2 Sam. viii. 15. 2 Chr. xix. 9. Ez. xxxi. 3-7. Mic. iii. 2, 3. Zeph. iii. 1-5. Acts vii. 52. l Jer. vi. 28-30. Lam. iv. 1, 2. Ez. xlii. 18-22. Hos. vi. 4. m Hos. iv. 18. 2 Cor. ii. 17. n iii. 14. 2 Chr. xxiv. 17-21. xxxvi. 14. Jer. v. 5. Ez. xlii. 6-12. Dan. ix. 5, 6. Hos. vii. 3-5. ix. 15. Mic. iii. 1-3. 11. Acts iv. 2-11. o Prov. xxix. 24. Matt. xxi. 13. Mark xi. 17. Luke xix. 46. p xxxiii. 15. Ex. xliii. 8. Deut. xvi. 19. Prov. xvii. 23. Jer. xxii. 17. Ez. xxii. 12. Hos. iv. 18. Mic. vii. 3. q x. 1, 2. Jer. v. 28, 29. Zech. vi. 10. Mal. iii. 5. Luke xviii. 2-5. r xxx. 29. xlix. 26. lx. 16. Jer. l. 34. Rev. xviii. 8. s Deut. xxviii. 63. xxxii. 43. Prov. i. 25, 26. Ez. v. 13. xlv. 42. xxii. 17. Heb. x. 13. Zech. xiii. 7-9. Rev. iii. 19. ^{ff} Heb. according to pureness. u 22. iv. 4. vi. 11-13. Jer. vi. 29. ix. 7. Ez. x. xxxii. 1, 2. lx. 17, 18. Num. xii. 3. xvi. 15. 1 Sam. xii. 2, 3. Jer. xxxiii. 7. 15-17. Ez. xxxiv. 23, 24. xxxvii. 24, 25. y 21. lx. 21. lxii. 1. Jer. xxxi. 23. Zeph. iii. 9. 13. Zech. viii. 3. Rev. xxi. 27. z v. 16. xlv. 21-25. Rom. i. 24-26. xi. 26, 27. 2 Cor. v. 21. Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. ^o Or, they that return of her. a Job xxxi. 3. Ps. i. 6. v. 6. xxxvii. 38. lxxiii. 27. xcii. 9. civ. 35. Prov. xxix. 1. 1 Thea. v. 3. 2 Thea. i. 7, 8. 2 Pet. iii. 7. Rev. xxi. 8. ^{ff} Heb. breaking. xxx. 13, 14. b 4. lxx. 11, 12. 1 Sam. xii. 25. 1 Kings ix. 6-9. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. Zeph. i. 4-6. c xxx. 22. xxxi. 7. xlv. 16. Ez. xvi. 63. xxxvi. 31. Hos. xiv. 3, 8. Rom. vi. 21. d lvii. 5. Marg. Ez. vi. 13. Hos. iv. 13. e lxx. 3. lxxi. 17. Jer. ii. 20. iii. 6. f v. 6. Jer. xvii. 5, 6. Ez. xvii. 9, 10. 24. Matt. xxi. 19, 20. g lviii. 11. Jer. xxxii. 12. Ez. xxxi. 4, &c. h Ez. xxii. 21. i xxvii. 4. xliii. 17. l 11. Judg. xv. 14. Rev. vi. 14-17. xix. 19-21. ^{ff} Or, his work. k xxxiv. 9, 10. lxxi. 24. Ez. xx. 47, 48. Matt. iii. 10. Mark ix. 43-49. Rev. xiv. 10, 11. a i. l. xlii. 1. Am. i. 1. Mic. i. 1. vi. 9. Hab. i. 1. b Gen. ix. 1-3. c Gen. xlix. 1. Jer. xxxii. 20. xxx. 24. xlviii. 47. xlix. 39. Ez. xxxviii. 16. Dan. ii. 28. x. 14. Acts ii. 17. 2 Tim. iii. 1. Heb. i. 1. 2 Pet. iii. 3. d xxx. 29. Pe. lxxiii. 15, 16. Dan. ii. 35. 44. Zech. viii. 3. Rev. xi. 4. xli. 10, &c.

Or, prepared. **c** xi. 10. xxviii. 13. xlix. 6. l. 12. 12. Pa. xxi. 27. lxxv. 8. 17—19. lxxvi. 9. Jer. iii. 17. Mal. iii. 12. Rev. xi. 15. **f** Jer. xxi. 6. l. 4. 5. Zech. viii. 20—23. **g** Deut. vi. 1. Pa. xxi. 5. 9. Matt. viii. 24. Luke xi. 28. John vi. 17. Acts i. 25. Jam. 1. 28. **h** li. 4. 5. Pa. ex. 2. Luke xxi. 47. Acts i. 8. xiii. 46. 47. Rom. x. 18. **i** vi. 3. 4. 1 Sam. 13. 10. Ps. lxxviii. 9. xvi. 13. ex. 6. John xvi. 8—11. Acts xviii. 27. Rev. xvii. 11. **k** ix. 7. xi. 6—9. Ps. xlii. 9. Hos. ii. 18. Mic. iv. 3. Joel iii. 10. Zech. ix. 10. **†** Or, *scythæ*. **l** li. 17. Pa. lxxiii. 3—7. **m** 3. l. 10, 11. l. 1. 19. Pa. lxxviii. 15. Luke i. 79. John xii. 35, 36. Rom. xiii. 12—14. Eph. v. 8. 1 Thes. v. 5, 6. 1 John i. 7. Rev. xiii. 23. 24. **n** Deut. xxi. 16. 17. 2 Chr. xv. 2. xiv. 20. Lam. v. 20. Rom. xi. 1. 2. 20. **o** Or, *more than the east*. Num. xxiii. 7. **p** viii. 19. xlvii. 12. 13. Ex. xxi. 12. Lev. xix. 31. xl. 6. Deut. xviii. 10—14. 1 Chr. x. 13. **q** Ex. xxiv. 16. Num. xiv. 1. 2. Deut. xxi. 11—13. 1 Kings xi. 1. 2. Ps. cvi. 35. Jer. i. 2. **†** Or, *abound with*, &c. **q** Deut. xvii. 17. 1 Kings x. 21—27. 2 Chr. ix. 20—25. Jer. vii. 27, 29. Jam. v. 1—3. Rev. xviii. 11—17. **r** Deut. xvi. xxii. 2. Deut. xviii. 16. 1 Kings iv. 26. x. 26. Pa. xx. 7. Hos. xiv. 3. **s** lvi. 5. 2 Chr. xxvii. 2. xxviii. 2—4. 23—25. **t** xiii. 3—7. Jer. ii. 28. xi. 13. Ez. vii. 23—25. Hos. xii. 11. Acts xvi. 15. **u** xxviii. 19. xlix. 15—20. Deut. iv. 28. Pa. cxi. 4—8. Hos. viii. 6. xiii. 2. xiv. 3. Rev. ix. 20. **v** v. 15. Pa. xlix. 9. Jer. v. 4. 5. Rom. iiii. 23. Rev. vi. 15—17. **x** lvi. 9. Col. ii. 18. 23. **y** xlviii. 11. Josh. xiv. 10. Jer. xlviii. 23. Mark iii. 29. **z** 19—21. xli. 22. Judg. vi. 1. 2. Job xxx. 5, 6. Hos. x. 8. Luke xvi. 20. Rev. vi. 15, 16. **a** vii. 3—5. Job xxx. 23. xxviii. 22—24. Pa. xc. 14. Jer. x. 10. Luke xii. 5. Rev. xv. 3, 4. **b** 17. v. 15, 16. xlii. 11. xlv. 21. Job xl. 10—12. Pa. xviii. 27. Jer. i. 31. 32. Mal. iv. 1. Luke xlviii. 14. 1 Pet. v. 5. **c** v. 16. xli. 4. Jer. ix. 24. 1 Cor. i. 29—31. 2 Cor. i. 17. **d** iv. 1. xi. 10, 11. xli. 4. xlv. 21. xxv. 9. xvi. 1. xxvii. 1, 2, 12, 13. xxviii. 5. xlix. 18. li. 6. Jer. xxx. 7, 8. Ez. xxxviii. 14, 19. xxxix. 11, 22. Hos. ii. 16, 18, 21. Joel iii. 18. Am. ix. 11. Ob. 8. Mic. iv. 6. v. 10. vii. 11, 12. Zeph. iii. 11, 16. Zech. ix. 16. **e** xli. 6, 9. Jer. xlii. 10. Ez. xlii. 5. Am. v. 19. Mal. iv. 5. 1 Cor. v. 5. 1 Thes. v. 2. **f** xliii. 9. Prov. vi. 16, 17. xvi. 5. Dan. iv. 37. v. 20—24. Matt. xviii. 12. Luke xiv. 11. Jam. iv. 6. **g** v. 33, 34. xiv. 8. xxviii. 24. Ez. xxi. 3—12. Am. ix. 3. Zech. xi. 1, 2.

tain of the LORD's house shall be * established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; * and all nations shall flow unto it.

3 And many people shall go and say, 'Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: ^b for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.

4 And ⁱ he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people; * and they shall beat their swords into plow-shares, and their spears into [†] pruning-hooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

5 O house of Jacob, ^m come ye, and let us walk in the light of the LORD.

6 [¶] Therefore ^a thou hast forsaken thy people, the house of Jacob, because they be replenished [¶] from the east, ^o and *are* sooth-sayers like the Philistines, ^p and they [†] please themselves in the children of strangers.

7 Their ^a land also is full of silver and gold, neither *is there any* end of their treasures; ^r their land is also full of horses, neither *is there any* end of their chariots:

8 Their land also ^a is full of idols; they ^r worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made:

9 And ^a the mean man boweth down, and the great man ^a humbleth himself: ^r therefore forgive them not.

10 [¶] Enter ^r into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, ^a for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty.

11 The ^b lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, ^c and the LORD alone shall be exalted ^d in that day.

12 For ^a the day of the LORD of hosts shall be [†] upon every one that *is* proud, and lofty, and upon every one that *is* lifted up; and he shall be brought low;

13 And ^a upon all the cedars of Lebanon, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the oaks of Bashan.

14 And ^b upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills that are lifted up,

15 And upon every high tower, and upon every fenced wall,

16 And upon all ^a the ships of Tarshish, and upon all ^a pleasant pictures.

17 And ^k the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low: and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day.

18 And [†] the idols [†] he shall utterly abolish.

19 And ^m they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the [‡] earth, ^a for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, ^o when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

20 In that day a man shall ^r cast [§] his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made ^a each one for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats;

21 To ^a go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, ^p when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

22 [†] Cease ye from man, ^a whose breath *is* in his nostrils, ^r for where-in *is* he to be accounted of?

CHAP. III.

A prediction that Jerusalem and Judah should be deprived of support, and reduced to a great distress, because of their daring impiety, 1—9. The happiness of the righteous, and misery of the wicked, 10, 11. A rebuke of the princes and elders of oppression, 12—15. The pride, wantonness, and gaudy apparel of the daughters of Zion, and predictions of terrible judgments on them, 16—26.

FOR, ^a behold, ^b the LORD, the LORD of hosts, doth take away from Jerusalem, and from Judah, ^c the stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water,

2 The ^a mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and the prudent, and ^a the ancient,

3 The [†] captain of fifty, and ^a the honourable man, and the counsellor, and the cunning artificer, and the [†] eloquent orator.

4 And I will give ^a children to be their princes, and babes shall rule over them.

5 And ^b the people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neighbour, [†] the child shall behave himself proudly against the ancient, and the ^a base against the honourable.

6 When [†] a man shall take hold of his brother of the house of his

xxx. 25. xl. 4. Ps. lxxviii. 16. ex. 5, 6. 2 Cor. x. 5. **i** xxiii. 1. 1 Kings x. 22. xxv. 48, 49. Ps. xlviii. 7. Rev. xviii. 17—19. **o** Heb. pictures of desire. Num. xxviii. 52. Rev. xviii. 11, 12. **k** li. xiii. 11. Jer. xlii. 1. 29, 30. Ez. xlviii. 2—7. **l** xxvii. 9. Ez. xxvi. 25. xxviii. 25. Hos. xiv. 8. Zeph. i. 3. Zech. xiii. 2. **†** Or, shall utterly pass away. **m** 10. 21. 1 Sam. xiii. 6. xiv. 11. xvi. 16. Hos. x. 9. Mic. vii. 17. Heb. xi. 38. Rev. vi. 15. ix. 6. **†** Heb. dust. **n** 10. 2 Thes. i. 9. **o** xxx. 32. Ps. vii. 6. xviii. 5—15. lxxvii. 7—9. cxiv. 5—7. Mic. i. 3, 4. Nah. i. 3—6. Hab. iii. 8—13. Hg. ii. 6. 21, 22. Heb. xii. 26. 2 Pet. iii. 10—12. Rev. vi. 12—14. xi. 13, 19. xvi. 18. xx. 11. xxv. 22. xxvi. 7. xvi. 1, 2. Hos. xiv. 8. Phil. iii. 7, 8. **†** Heb. the idols of his silver, &c. xli. 6. **†** Or, for him to, &c. **q** 10. 19. Ex. xxxiii. 23. Job xxx. 6. Cant. ii. 14. **r** Pa. lxi. 9. cxlvi. 3, 4. Jer. xvii. 5, 6. **s** Gen. ii. 7. vii. 22. Job xxviii. 3. **t** Job vii. 17, 18. Pa. viii. 4. cxliv. 3, 4. **a** ii. 22. **b** i. 24. li. 22. **c** Lev. xvi. 26. Pa. cx. 16. Jer. xxviii. 21. xxviii. 9. Ez. iv. 16, 17. xiv. 13. **d** ii. 13—15. 2 Kings xxiv. 14—16. Pa. lxxiv. 9. Lam. v. 12—14. Am. ii. 3. **e** ix. 15. Ez. viii. 12. ix. 5, 6. **f** Ez. xviii. 21. Deut. i. 15. 1 Sam. viii. 12. **g** Heb. a man eminent in countenance. Judg. viii. 18. **†** Or, skilful of speech. Ez. ix. 10. 14—16. **h** 1 Kings iii. 7—9. 2 Chr. xxviii. 1. xxviii. 1. xxviii. 2. 5, 9, 11. Ez. x. 16. **i** ix. 19—21. xi. 13. Jer. ix. 3—8. xlv. 6, 7. Ez. xlv. 17. Ez. Am. iv. 1. Mic. iii. 1—3. 11. Zech. vii. 9—11. Mal. iii. 5. Jam. ii. 6. v. 4. **j** i. 4. Jer. xix. 9. 2 Kings ii. 23. Job xxx. 1—12. **k** 2 Sam. xvi. 5—9. Luke xiii. 24. **l** i. 1. Judg. xi. 6—8. John vi. 13.

• Heb. *lift up the hand.* Gen. xiv. 22. Deut. xxxiii. 40. Rev. x. 5, 6. m lviii. 12. Jer. xiv. 19. Lam. ii. 13. Hos. v. 13.

† Heb. *hinder up.* Hos. vi. 1. n 2 Chr. xxviii. 5 —7, 18, 19. xxxiii. 11. xxxvi. 17, 19. Jer. xxvi. 6, 18. Mic. iii. 12.

o v. 18, 19. Ivii. 4. Ps. lxxiii. 8, 9. Ez. viii. 12. ix. 9. Hos. vii. 26. Mal. iii. 13 —15. Matt. xii. 36, 37. Jude 15.

p lxxv. 3—5. 9Chr. xxxiii. 3, 7. Ez. viii. 4—6, 17, 18. Hab. i. 13.

q 16. 1 Sam. xv. 32. 2 Kings ix. 30. Ps. x. 4. lxxiii. 6, 7. Prov. xxx. 13. Jer. iii. 3, vi. 15. Dan. vii. 20.

r Gen. xiii. 18. xix. 5—9. Jer. xlii. 16, 17. Ez. xliii. 16.

s Lam. v. 16. Hos. xiii. 9. t xxvi. 20, 21. Ec. viii. 12. Jer. xv. 11. Ez. ix. 4. xviii. 5—19. Zeph. ii. 3. Mal. iii. 18. Rom. ii. 5—11.

u Ps. xviii. 23, 24. cxviii. 1, 2. Gal. vi. 7, 8. Heb. vi. 10.

x lviii. 22. Ivii. 20, 21. lxxv. 13—15, 20. Ps. i. 4, 5. xi. 5, 6. Ec. viii. 13.

y Ps. xxviii. 4. lxii. 12. Prov. i. 31. 2 Cor. v. 10. Jam. ii. 13.

z Heb. *done to him.* Ps. cxx. 3, 4.

2 4. 2 Kings xi. 1. Nah. iii. 13.

3 Or, *which call thee blessed.* ix. 15, 16. Num. vi. 23—27. Jer. v. 31. Matt. xv. 14. xviii. 13.

4 Heb. *swallow up.*

5 Ps. xii. 5. Prov. xxii. 22, 23. xxxiii. 10, 11. Hos. iv. 1, 2. Mic. vi. 2.

6 Job xxii. 4. xxxiv. 23. Ps. cxliii. 2.

c 2, 3. d v. 7. Job xxiv. 2, 7. Jer. v. 27. Am. iv. 1. Mic. ii. 2. vi. 10.

e Or, *burnt.*

f Ez. xviii. 2. Jon. i. 6.

g lviii. 5. Ex. iv. 14, 16. Am. ii. 6, 7. viii. 4—6. Mic. iii. 2, 3.

h i. 8. iv. 4. Matt. xxi. 5. Luke xxiii. 28. h xxiv. 4. xxxii. 9—11. Prov. xvi. 18. xxi. 13. Ez. xvi. 49, 50. Zeph. iii. 11.

i Prov. vii. 10, 11. 2 Pet. ii. 14. † Heb. *deceiving with their eyes.*

† Or, *tripping nirely.* k Lev. xiii. 29, 30, 43, 44. Deut. xxviii. 27. Rev. xvi. 2. † Heb. *make naked.* xx. 4. xlvii. 2, 3. Jer. xlii. 22. Ez. xvi. 36, 37. xliii. 25—29. Mic. i. 11. Nah. iii. 5.

l 16. † Or, *net works.* m Judg. viii. 21. marg. • Or, *sweet-halls.* n Gen. xxiv. 22, 30, 53. xxxviii. 18, 25. Ex. xxxv. 22. Num. xxxi. 50. Ez. xvi. 11. † Or, *spangled ornaments.*

father, saying, Thou hast clothing: be thou our ruler, and let this ruin be under thy hand.

7 In that day shall he * swear, saying, I will not be ^m an † healer; for in my house is neither bread nor clothing; make me not a ruler of the people.

8 For ⁿ Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen: ^o because their tongue and their doings are against the LORD, ^p to provoke the eyes of his glory.

9 The ^q shew of their countenance doth witness against them; ^r and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide it not. ^s Woe unto their soul! for they have rewarded evil unto themselves.

10 ¶ Say ^t ye to the righteous, that *it shall be well with him*: for ^u they shall eat the fruit of their doings.

11 ^x Woe unto the wicked! *it shall be ill with him*: ^y for the reward of his hands shall be † given him.

12 ¶ As for my people, ^z children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which § lead thee cause *thee* to err, and || destroy the way of thy paths.

13 The LORD ^a standeth up to plead, and standeth to judge the people.

14 The LORD will ^b enter into judgment with ^c the ancients of his people, and the princes thereof: for ^d ye have * eaten up the vineyard; the spoil of the poor is in your houses.

15 ^e What mean ye, *that* ^f ye beat my people to pieces, and grind the faces of the poor? saith the Lord God of hosts.

16 ¶ Moreover, the LORD saith, Because ^g the daughters of Zion ^h are haughty, and walk with stretched-forth necks, and † wanton eyes, walking and † mincing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet:

17 Therefore, the LORD will ^k smite with a scab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zion, and the LORD will § discover their secret parts.

18 In that day the LORD will take away the bravery of *their* tinkling ornaments *about their feet*, and *their* || cauls, and *their* ^m round tires like the moon.

19 The * chains and ⁿ the bracelets, and the † mufflers,

20 The bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and the head-

bands, and the † tablets, and ^o the ear-rings.

21 The ^p rings, and ^q the nose-jewels,

22 The changeable suits of apparel, and the mantles, and the wimples, and the crisping pins,

23 The ^r glasses, and the ^s fine linen, and the hoods, and the ^t veils.

24 And it shall come to pass, *that* ^u instead of sweet smell there shall be stink; and instead of a girdle a rent; and instead of well set hair ^x baldness; and instead of a stomacher ^y a girding of sackcloth; and ^z burning instead of beauty.

25 Thy ^a men shall fall by the sword, and thy § mighty in the war.

bands, and the † tablets, and ^o the ear-rings.

21 The ^p rings, and ^q the nose-jewels,

22 The changeable suits of apparel, and the mantles, and the wimples, and the crisping pins,

23 The ^r glasses, and the ^s fine linen, and the hoods, and the ^t veils.

24 And it shall come to pass, *that* ^u instead of sweet smell there shall be stink; and instead of a girdle a rent; and instead of well set hair ^x baldness; and instead of a stomacher ^y a girding of sackcloth; and ^z burning instead of beauty.

25 Thy ^a men shall fall by the sword, and thy § mighty in the war.

26 And ^b her gates shall lament and mourn; and she, *being* || desolate, ^c shall sit upon the ground.

10. Ez. xxvii. 31. Joel i. 8. Am. viii. 10. Rev. xi. 3. z iv. 4. Lev. xxvi. 16. Deut. xxviii. 22. xxxii. 24. Rev. xvi. 9. xviii. 9. a 2 Chr. xxix. 9. Jer. xi. 22. xiv. 18. xviii. 21. xix. 7. xxi. 9. Lam. ii. 21. Am. ix. 10. § Heb. *might.* b Jer. xiv. 2. Lam. i. 4. || Or, *emptied.* Heb. *cleansed.* c xlvii. 1. Job ii. 8, 13. Lam. ii. 10. Ez. xxvi. 16. Luke xix. 44.

CHAP. IV.

Predictions, that the women would irregularly seek to be married, as few men would be left, 1; and that glorious times, for holiness, peace, and security, should follow, 2—6.

AND ^a in that day ^b seven women shall take hold of one man, saying, ^c We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel: only * let us be called by thy name, † to take away our ^d reproach.

2 ¶ In that day shall ^e the Branch of the LORD be † beautiful and glorious, and ^f the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely, for § them ^g that are escaped of Israel.

3 And it shall come to pass, *that* ^h he that is left in Zion, and ⁱ he that remaineth in Jerusalem, ^j shall be called holy, *even* every one *that is* ^k written || among the living in Jerusalem:

4 When the LORD shall have ^l washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and shall ^m have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst thereof, ⁿ by the Spirit of judgment, and by the Spirit of burning.

5 And the LORD will create ^o upon every dwelling place of mount Zion, and upon her assemblies, ^p a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for * upon ^q all the glory shall be † a defence.

6 And there shall be ^r a tabernacle for a shadow in the day-time from the heat, and for a place of

11. 17. x. 20. xvii. 7. Luke xxi. 22, 23. b iii. 25, 26. xiii. 12. c 2 Thes. iii. 12. • Heb. *let thyn name be called upon us.* † Or, *take thou away.* d Gen. xxx. 23. 1 Sam. i. 6. Luke i. 25. e xi. 1. ix. 21. Jer. xliii. 5. xxxiii. 15. Ez. xvii. 22, 23. Zech. iii. 8. vi. 12. † Heb. *beauty and glory.* lxx. xxxviii. 2. Zech. ix. 17. John i. 14. 2 Cor. iv. 6. 2 Pet. i. 16, 17. f xxviii. 6. xxx. 23. xlv. 8. Ps. lxxvii. 6. lxxxv. 11, 12. Hos. ii. 22, 23. Joel ii. 18. § Heb. *the escaping.* g x. 20—22. xxvii. 12, 13. xxxvii. 31, 32. Jer. xlii. 14, 28. Ez. vii. 16. Joel ii. 32. Oh. 17. Matt. xxiv. 21. Luke xxi. 36. Rom. xi. 4—6. Rev. vii. 9—14. h i. 27. lii. 1. ix. 21. Ez. xxxvi. 24—28. xlii. 7. Zech. xiv. 21, 22. Eph. i. 4. Col. iii. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 9. i Ex. xxxii. 32, 33. Ez. xlii. 9. Luke x. 20. Phil. iv. 3. Rev. iii. 5. xiii. 8. xx. 15. xxi. 27. || Or, *to life.* Acts xiii. 48. k iii. 16. &c. Lam. i. 9. Ez. xvi. 6—9. xxii. 15. xxxvi. 25, 29. Joel iii. 21. Zeph. iii. 1. Zech. iii. 3, 4. xiii. 1, 9. l xxvi. 20, 21. Ez. xxiv. 7—14. Matt. xxiii. 37. m ix. 5. Ez. xxii. 18—22. Mal. iii. 2, 3. iv. 1. Matt. iii. 11, 12. John xvi. 8—10. n xxxii. 18. xxxiii. 21. Ps. lxxxvii. 2, 3. lxxxix. 7. xxi. 1. Matt. xviii. 20. xxviii. 20. o Ex. xiii. 21, 22. xiv. 19, 20, 24. xl. 34—38. Num. ix. 15—22. Neh. ix. 12. Ps. lxxxviii. 14. Zech. ii. 5—10. • Or, *above.* p xxxi. 4, 5. xxxvii. 35. xlvii. 13. Ps. lxxxv. 9. † Heb. *a covering.* Ex. xxvi. 1, 7. q viii. 14. xxv. 4. Ps. xxvii. 5. xci. 1. cxi. 5, 6. Prov. xviii. 10. Ez. xi. 16. Heb. vi. 18. Rev. vii. 16.

† Heb. *houses of the soul.*

o Gen. xxxv. 4. Ex. xxxii. 2. Ez. xvi. 12. Hos. ii. 13.

p Gen. xli. 42. Esth. viii. 2. Cant. v. 14. Luke xv. 22. Jam. ii. 2.

q Gen. xxiv. 47. 1 Tim. ii. 9, 10. 1 Pet. iii. 3, 4.

r Ex. xxxviii. 8.

s Gen. xli. 42. 1 Chr. xv. 27. Ez. xvi. 10. Luke xvi. 19. Rev. xix. 8, 14.

t Gen. xxiv. 65. Ruth iii. 15. Cant. v. 7.

u lvii. 9. Prov. vii. 17.

x xxii. 12. Ez. vii. 18. Mic. i. 16.

y xv. 3. xxxii. 9—11. Job xvi. 15. Jer. iv. 8. vi. 26. xlviii. 37. xlix. 3. Lam. ii.

z iv. 4. Rev. xvi. 9. xviii. 9.

a 2 Chr. xxix. 9. Jer. xi. 22. xiv. 18. xviii. 21. xix. 7. xxi. 9. Lam. ii. 21. Am. ix. 10.

b Jer. xiv. 2. Lam. i. 4.

c xlvii. 1. Job ii. 8, 13. Lam. ii. 10. Ez. xxvi. 16. Luke xix. 44.

d Gen. xxx. 23. 1 Sam. i. 6. Luke i. 25.

e xi. 1. ix. 21. Jer. xliii. 5. xxxiii. 15. Ez. xvii. 22, 23. Zech. iii. 8. vi. 12.

f xxviii. 6. xxx. 23. xlv. 8. Ps. lxxvii. 6. lxxxv. 11, 12. Hos. ii. 22, 23. Joel ii. 18.

g x. 20—22. xxvii. 12, 13. xxxvii. 31, 32. Jer. xlii. 14, 28. Ez. vii. 16. Joel ii. 32. Oh. 17. Matt. xxiv. 21. Luke xxi. 36. Rom. xi. 4—6. Rev. vii. 9—14.

h i. 27. lii. 1. ix. 21. Ez. xxxvi. 24—28. xlii. 7. Zech. xiv. 21, 22. Eph. i. 4. Col. iii. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 9.

i Ex. xxxii. 32, 33. Ez. xlii. 9. Luke x. 20. Phil. iv. 3. Rev. iii. 5. xiii. 8. xx. 15. xxi. 27.

k iii. 16. &c. Lam. i. 9. Ez. xvi. 6—9. xxii. 15. xxxvi. 25, 29. Joel iii. 21. Zeph. iii. 1. Zech. iii. 3, 4. xiii. 1, 9.

l xxvi. 20, 21. Ez. xxiv. 7—14. Matt. xxiii. 37.

m ix. 5. Ez. xxii. 18—22. Mal. iii. 2, 3. iv. 1. Matt. iii. 11, 12. John xvi. 8—10.

n xxxii. 18. xxxiii. 21. Ps. lxxxvii. 2, 3. lxxxix. 7. xxi. 1. Matt. xviii. 20. xxviii. 20.

o Ex. xiii. 21, 22. xiv. 19, 20, 24. xl. 34—38. Num. ix. 15—22. Neh. ix. 12. Ps. lxxxviii. 14. Zech. ii. 5—10.

p xxxi. 4, 5. xxxvii. 35. xlvii. 13. Ps. lxxxv. 9.

q viii. 14. xxv. 4. Ps. xxvii. 5. xci. 1. cxi. 5, 6. Prov. xviii. 10. Ez. xi. 16. Heb. vi. 18. Rev. vii. 16.

r xxxii. 2, 18, 19. refuge, and * for a covert from
Matt. vii. 24— storm and from rain.
27. Heb. xi. 7.

CHAP. V.

a Deut. xxxi. 19. A parable of a well-cultivated vineyard which
—22. Judg. v. 3, bare corrupt fruit, explained of the conduct
&c. Ps. xiv. 1. of Israel, 1—7. Their atrocious sins, and the
ci. 1. correspondent judgments that were coming
b Cant. ii. 16. v. on them, 8—25. The invasion of the land by
2. 16. vi. 3. the Assyrians or Chaldeans, 26—30.

c xxvii. 2, 3. Ps. NOW * will I sing to my ^b Well-
xxxv. 8. Cant. beloved a song of my Beloved
viii. 12. Matt. touching his vineyard. My Well-
xxi. 33. Mark beloved hath a vineyard in a * very
xii. 1. Luke xx. fruitful hill:

1 Heb. the horn of the son of oil. 2 And ^d he * fenced it, and ga-
Deut. viii. 7—9. thered out the stones thereof, and
d Ex. xxxiii. 16. e planted it with the choicest vine,
Num. xxxiii. 9. f and built a tower in the midst of
Deut. xxxii. 8, 9. it, and also † made ^g a wine-press
Ps. xlv. 1—3. therein: and ^h he looked that it
ev. 44, 45. Rom. should bring forth grapes, and it
ix. 4. brought forth ⁱ wild grapes.

Or, made a wall about it. 3 And now, O inhabitants of Je-
Jer. ii. 21. rusalem, and men of Judah, ^k judge,
f i. 8. Mic. iv. 8. I pray you, betwixt me and my
† Heb. heaped. vineyard.

g lxii. 2, 3. Neh. 4 And now, ^l What ^l could have been done
xiii. 15. Rev. more to my vineyard, that I have
xiv. 18—20. not done in it? wherefore, when I
h i. 2—4. 21— looked that it should bring forth
23. Deut. xxvi. grapes, brought it forth wild grapes?

6 Matt. xvi. 34. 5 And now, ^m go to; I will tell
Mark xi. 13. xii. you what I will do to my vineyard:
2. Luke viii. 7. ⁿ I will take away the hedge there-
xx. 10, &c. 1 of, and it shall be eaten up; and
Cor. ix. 7. break down the wall thereof, and
Deut. xxxii. 32, it shall be † trodden down:

33. Hos. x. 1. 6 And ^o I will lay it waste: ^p it
Ps. i. 4—6. li. 4. shall not be pruned, nor digged;
Jer. ii. 4, 5. Mic. but there shall come up briars and
vi. 2, 3. Matt. thorns: ^q I will also command the
xxi. 40, 41. clouds that they rain no rain upon
Mark xii. 9—12. it.

Luke xx. 15, 16. 7 For ^r the vineyard of the LORD
Rom. ii. 5. iii. 4. of hosts is the house of Israel, and
i. 5. 2 Chron. the men of Judah ^s his pleasant
xxxvi. 14—16. plant: and ^t he looked for judgment,
Jer. ii. 30, 31. but behold † oppression; for righ-
vi. 29, 30. Ez. teousness, but ^u behold a cry.

xxiv. 13. Matt. 8 ¶ Woe unto them ^v that join
xxiii. 37. Acts house to house, that lay ^w field to
vii. 51, &c. field, till there be no place, that
in Gen. xi. 4, 7. † they may be ^x placed alone in the
ii. xxvii. 10, 11. midst of the earth?

Lev. xvi. 31— 9 § In mine ears said the LORD
35. Deut. xxxiii. of hosts, ^y Of a truth many houses
49—52. 2 Chr. shall be ^z desolate, even great and
xxxvi. 4—10. fair, without inhabitant.

Neh. i. 3. Ps. 10 Yea, ten acres of vineyard
lxxiv. 1—16. shall yield ^a one bath, and the seed
lxxx. 12—16. of an homer shall yield an ephah.

Lam. ii. 2—9. 11 ¶ Woe unto them that ^b rise
iv. 12. up early in the morning, that they
† Heb. for a tread- may follow strong drink; that con-
ing. x. 6. xlv. tinue until night, till wine ^c inflame
10. xxviii. 3, 13. them!

Lam. i. 15. Dan. 12 And ^d the harp, and the viol,
viii. 13. Luke the tabret, and pipe, and wine, are
xxi. 24. Rev. xi. in their feasts: but ^e they regard
2. not the work of the LORD, neither
o 9, 10. vi. 11, 12. consider the operation of his hands.

xxiv. 1. 3. 12. 13 Therefore ^f my people are
xxvii. 13, 14. gone into captivity, ^g because they
Lev. xxvi. 33— have no knowledge: and † their
35. Deut. xxix. honourable men are famished, and
23, 2 Chr. xxxv. their multitude dried up with
19—21. Jer. thirst.

xxv. 11. xlv. 4. 14 Therefore ^h hell hath enlarg-
Luke xxv. 24. ed herself, and ⁱ opened her mouth
p vii. 23—25. Hos. without measure: and their glory,
ii. 4. 7. Zech. xiv. 16, 17. Heb. vi. 1—8. Rev. xi. 4. & c. Ps. lxxv. and their multitude, and their
8—11. 15. Jer. xii. 10. pomp, and ^k he that rejoiceth shall
8—11. 15. Jer. descend into it.

xxv. 11. xlv. 4. 15 And ^l the mean man shall be
Luke xxv. 24. brought down, and the mighty man
q xxx. 23. Deut. xxxiii. 23, 24. Am. shall be humbled, and ^m the eyes of
i. 7. Zech. xiv. 16, 17. Heb. vi. 1—8. Rev. xi. 4. & c. Ps. lxxv. the lofty shall be humbled:

8—11. 15. Jer. 16 But ⁿ the LORD of hosts shall
xxv. 11. xlv. 4. be exalted in judgment, and † God
r Ps. lxxv. that is holy shall be ^o sanctified in
8—11. 15. Jer. righteousness.

xxv. 11. xlv. 4. 17 Then ^p shall the lambs feed
Luke xxv. 24. after their manner, and ^q the waste
s xxx. 23. Deut. xxxiii. 23, 24. Am. places of the fat ones shall ^r stran-
i. 7. Zech. xiv. 16, 17. Heb. vi. 1—8. Rev. xi. 4. & c. Ps. lxxv. gers eat.

xxv. 11. xlv. 4. 18 ¶ Woe unto them that ^s draw
Luke xxv. 24. iniquity with cords of vanity, and
t xxx. 23. Deut. xxxiii. 23, 24. Am. sin as it were with a cart-rope:

up early in the morning, that they
may follow strong drink; that con-
tinue until night, till wine ^c inflame
them!

12 And ^d the harp, and the viol,
the tabret, and pipe, and wine, are
in their feasts: but ^e they regard
not the work of the LORD, neither
consider the operation of his hands.

13 Therefore ^f my people are
gone into captivity, ^g because they
have no knowledge: and † their
honourable men are famished, and
their multitude dried up with
thirst.

14 Therefore ^h hell hath enlarg-
ed herself, and ⁱ opened her mouth
without measure: and their glory,
and their multitude, and their
pomp, and ^k he that rejoiceth shall
descend into it.

15 And ^l the mean man shall be
brought down, and the mighty man
shall be humbled, and ^m the eyes of
the lofty shall be humbled:

16 But ⁿ the LORD of hosts shall
be exalted in judgment, and † God
that is holy shall be ^o sanctified in
righteousness.

17 Then ^p shall the lambs feed
after their manner, and ^q the waste
places of the fat ones shall ^r stran-
gers eat.

18 ¶ Woe unto them that ^s draw
iniquity with cords of vanity, and
sin as it were with a cart-rope:

19 That say, ^t Let him make
speed, and hasten his work, that
we may see it: and ^u let the coun-
sel of the Holy One of Israel draw
nigh and come, that we may know
it!

20 ¶ Woe unto ^v them that
^w call evil good, and good evil; that
put darkness for light, and light for
darkness; that put bitter for sweet,
and sweet for bitter!

21 Woe unto them that are
^x wise in their own eyes, and pru-
dent † in their own sight!

22 Woe unto them that are
^y mighty to drink wine, and men
of strength to mingle strong drink;

23 Which ^z justify the wicked
for reward, and ^a take away the
righteousness of the righteous from
him!

24 Therefore, as the † fire ^b de-
voureth the stubble, and ^c the flame
consumeth the chaff, so shall ^d the
fire consume the wicked, and the
flame shall devour them.

25 Therefore shall their light be
darkened, and their glory shall be
brought down, and they shall be
as chaff, and shall be consumed as
chaff.

26 Therefore shall their light be
darkened, and their glory shall be
brought down, and they shall be
as chaff, and shall be consumed as
chaff.

27 Therefore shall their light be
darkened, and their glory shall be
brought down, and they shall be
as chaff, and shall be consumed as
chaff.

28 Therefore shall their light be
darkened, and their glory shall be
brought down, and they shall be
as chaff, and shall be consumed as
chaff.

Or, pursue.
xxviii. 7, &
Prov. xi. 5
xxiii. 32.

c xxii. 13. Gen.
xxxi. 27. Job
xxi. 11—14.
Dan. v. 1—4. 23.
Am. vi. 4—6.
Luke xvi. 19.
Jude 12.

d 19. Job xxxiv.
27. Ps. xxviii. 6.
xxix. 5, 6. Hos.
iv. 10, 11.

e i. 7. xlii. 22—
25. 2 Kings xvii.
6. 2 Chr. xxxv.
8—9.

f i. 3. xxvii. 18.
Jer. viii. 7. Hos.
iv. 6. Matt.
xxiii. 16—27.
Luke xiv. 46.
John iii. 19, 20.
Rom. i. 29.
2 Pet. iii. 5.

† Heb. their glory
are men of [fo-
mine. Jer. xiv.
18. Lam. iv. 4]
5, 9.

g Jer. xiv. 3. An.
vin. 13.
h xiv. 9. xxi. 33.
Ps. xlix. 14.
Prov. xxvii. 20.
Ez. xxxiii. 18—
30. Hab. ii. 6.
Matt. vii. 13.
Rev. xxi. 13—14.

i Num. xvi. 30—
34. Prov. i. 123
xxi. 4. 1 Sam.
xxv. 36—38.
2 Sam. xiv. 28.
29. Ps. lv. 15.
Dan. v. 3—6.
30. Nah. i. 10.
Luke xii. 19.
20. xvi. 20—23.
xvii. 27. xxi. 34.
Acts xii. 21—23.

k ii. 9. 11, 17. ix.
14—17. xxi. 2
—4. Ps. lxxi. 9.
Jer. v. 4, 5, 9.
Jam. i. 9—11.
Rev. vi. 15, 16.
m x. 12. xlii. 11.
xxviii. 23. 29.
Ex. ix. 17. Job
xl. 11, 12. Dan.
iv. 37. 1 Pet. v.
5.

n xii. 3. 1 Chr.
xxix. 11. Ps. lxx
16. xxi. 13. xlv.
10. Ez. xxxviii.
22. xxxviii. 22.
23. Rom. ii. 5.
Rev. xix. 1—5.

† Or, the holy God.
Heb. the God
the Holy. vi. 3.
lvii. 15. Rev. iii.
7. iv. 8. x. 3, 4.
o viii. 13. xxi. 23.
Lev. v. 3. Ez.
xxvii. 23. 1 Pet.
i. 16. iii. 15.

p vii. 21, 22, 25. xvii. 2. xxiii. 14. xl. 11. lvi. 10.
q x. 16. Deut. xxxii. 15. Ps. xvii. 19. 14. lxxii. 7. exix. 70. Jer. v.
28. Am. iv. 1—3. r i. 7. Deut. xxxviii. 14. Neh. ix. 37. Lam.
v. 2. Hos. viii. 7. Luke xxi. 24. s xxxviii. 15. Judg. xxi. 5.
13. 2 Sam. xvi. 20—23. Ps. v. 11. xiv. 1. xxxvi. 2. xlv. 5—11.
Jer. v. 31. viii. 5—9. xxi. 10, 14, 24. xxxviii. 15. 16. xlv. 15—19.
Ez. xliii. 10, 11. 72. Zeph. i. 12. John xvi. 2. Acts xxvi. 9.
t lxxv. 5. Jer. v. 12, 13. xlvii. 15. Ez. xli. 22, 27. Am. v. 19, 20. 2
Pet. iii. 3, 4. u xxx. 11. Jer. xliii. 18, 20. x Prov. xviii.
15. Mal. ii. 17. iii. 14. Matt. vi. 23. xv. 2—6. xxiii. 16—20. Luke
xi. 36. xvi. 15. 2 Tim. iii. 1—6. 2 Pet. i. 1. 18, 19. v Heb.
sin conceiveth evil that it is p. ed. &c. y Job xl. 12. Prov.
xii. 7. xvi. 12. John ix. 41. Rom. i. 22. xi. 25. xd. 14. 1 Cor.
iii. 18—20. † Heb. before their face. z 11. xxxviii. 1—3.
7. Prov. xxiii. 10, 20. Hos. ii. 15. a Ez. xxxi. 6—9. Prov.
xxvii. 15. xxi. 24. xxi. 1, 5. b i. 23. Deut. xvi. 19. 2 Chr.
xix. 7. Prov. xvii. 23. Mic. iii. 11. vii. 3. c x. 2. 1 Kings xxi.
13. Ps. xxi. 21. Matt. xx. 35. xxvii. 24, 25. Jam. v. 6. † Heb.
tongue of fire. d xlvii. 14. Ez. xv. 7. Joel ii. 4. Nah. i. 10. Mal.
iv. 1. 1 Cor. iii. 12, 13. e Matt. iii. 12. Luke iii. 17.

29. Luke xxi. 25, 26. Rev. vi. 12. xvi. 10, 11. † Or, *distress*.
‡ Or, *when it is light it shall be dark in the destructions thereof*.

8. y or, without ceasing, &c. Gen. ii. 7.
and see in seeing, &c. h xxix. 10. lxiii. 17.
xi. 10. xiv. 17. Deut. ii. 30. Ez. iii. 6—
i Deut. xxxii. 15. Ps. xvii. 10. cxix. 70. Zeel
vi. 10. Acts vii. 51. l Jer. v. 21. John
iii. 8—11. m xix. 22. Matt. xiii. 15. A
27. n Ps. lxxiv. 10. xc. 13. xciv. 3. Jer.
13. Hab. i. 2. Rev. vi. 10. o i. 7. iii.
xxvii. 10. xxxii. 13, 14. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 20.
Mic. iii. 12. Luke xxi. 24. || Heb. desol
P xxvi. 15. 2 Kings xxv. 11. 21. Jer. xv. 4. lii.
iv. 20. xii. 7. Lam. v. 20. Rom. xi. 1, 2. 15
x. 20—22. Matt. xxiv. 22. Mark xiii. 20. Ro
Q Or, when it is returned, and hath been broused
or stem. Job xiv. 7—9. s lxx. 8, 9. G
ix. 2. Mal. ii. 15. John xv. 1—8. Rom. ix. 5.
—19, 28, 29.

xi. 24. Gal. iii. 16

CHAP. VII.

2 Kings xvi. 1—6. 2 Chr. xxviii. 5, 6.
 b viii. 6. 2 Kings xv. 37. Ps. lxxxiii. 3—5.
 c 4—9. viii. 9, 10. d 13. vi. 13. xxviii. 35. 2 Sam. vii. 16. 1 Kings xi. 32. xii. 16—20. xiii. 2. Jer. xxi. 12.
 e Heb. *resteth on Ephraim*. 17. xi. 13. 2 Chr. xxv. 16. xxviii. 12. Ez. xxvii. 16—19. Hos. xii. 1, 2. viii. 12. xxviii. 27. Lev. xxvi. 36, 37. Num. xiv. 1—3. Deut. xlviii. 65, 66. 2 Kings vii. 6, 7. Ps. xi. 1. xxviii. 1, 2. cxlii. 7, 8. Prov. xxviii. 1. Matt. ii. 3.
 f Ex. vii. 15. Jer. xix. 2, 3. xxii. 1.
 † That is, *The remnant shall return*. vi. 13. x. 21, 22. iv. 7. Rom. ix. 27.
 g xxvii. 2. 2 Kings xlviii. 17. xx. 20.
 † Or, *conway*.
 h xxv. 7. 15. Ex. xiv. 13, 14. 2 Chr. xx. 17. Lam. iii. 26.
 i viii. 11—14. xxv. 4. xli. 14. li. 12, 13. Matt. x. 28. xxiv. 6.
 † Heb. *let not thy heart be tender*. Deut. xx. 3. 1 Sam. xxii. 32.
 k d. viii. 4. 2 Kings xv. 29, 30. Am. iv. 11.
 l Ps. ii. 2. lxxxiii. 3, 4. Nah. i. 11. Zech. i. 15.
 † Or, *waken*.
 m viii. 10. x. 6—12. xxvii. 29. xlvii. 10, 11. Ps. ii. 4—6. xxviii. 11. lxxvi. 10. Prov. xxi. 30. Lam. iii. 37. Dan. iv. 35. Acts iv. 25—28.
 n 2 Sam. viii. 6.
 o viii. 4. xvii. 1—3. 2 Kings xvii. 5. Ec. Ezra iv. 2.
 † Heb. *from a people*. Hos. i. 6—10.
 p 1 Kings xvi. 24—29. 2 Kings xv. 27.
 † Or, *Do ye not believe? it is because ye are not stable*.
 q 2 Chr. xvi. 20. Acts xxvii. 11. 25. Rom. xi. 20. Heb. xi. 6. 1 John v. 10.
 † Heb. *And the Lord added to speak*.
 r xxvii. 30. xxxviii. 7, 8, 22. Judg. vi. 36—40. 2 Kings xx. 8—11. Jer. xix. 1, 10. li. 63, 64. Matt. xii. 38—40. xvi. 1—4.
 † Or, *make thy petition deep*. s 2 Kings xvi. 7, 8. 2 Chr. xxviii. 22. t Ex. xxxiii. 31. u Deut. vi. 16. Mal. iii. 15. Acts v. 9. 1 Cor. x. 9. x. 2. 2 Chr. xvi. 7. Jer. xxi. 22. Luke i. 69. y Gen. xxx. 15. Num. xvi. 9, 13. Ez. xvi. 20. 47. x. xiv. 19. z 2 Chr. xxxvi. 15, 16. Jer. vi. 11. a i. 24. xliii. 24. lxxii. 10. lxx. 3—5. Am. ii. 13. Mal. ii. 17. Acts vii. 51. Heb. iii. 10, 11.

AND it came to pass ^a in the days of Ahaz, the son of Jotham, the son of Uzziah, the king of Judah, ^b that Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah, the son of Remaliah, king of Israel, went up towards Jerusalem to war against it, ^c but could not prevail against it.

2 And it was told ^d the house of David, saying, Syria ^e is confederate with Ephraim. ^f And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved with the wind.

3 Then said the LORD unto Isaiah, [†] Go forth now to meet Ahaz, thou and [†] Shear-jashub thy son, at [‡] the end of the conduit of the upper pool, in the [‡] high-way of the fuller's field;

4 And say unto him, ^b Take heed, and be quiet; ⁱ fear not, ^{*} neither be faint-hearted, for ^k the two tails of these smoking fire-brands, for the fierce anger of Rezin with Syria, and of the son of Remaliah.

5 Because [†] Syria, Ephraim, and the son of Remaliah, have taken evil counsel against thee, saying,

6 Let us go up against Judah, and [†] vex it, and let us make a breach therein for us, and set a king in the midst of it, *even* the son of Tabeal:

7 Thus saith the Lord God, ^m It shall not stand, neither shall it come to pass.

8 For ^a the head of Syria is Damascus, and the head of Damascus is Rezin; and ^o within threescore and five years shall Ephraim be broken, [‡] that it be not a people.

9 And ^p the head of Ephraim is Samaria, and the head of Samaria is Remaliah's son. [§] If ye ^q will not believe, surely ye shall not be established.

10 [¶] Moreover, the LORD spake again unto Ahaz, saying,

11 Ask thee ^r a sign of the LORD thy God; ^{*} ask it either in the depth, or in the height above.

12 But Ahaz said, ^s I will not ask, ^t neither will I ^u tempt the LORD.

13 And he said, Hear ye now, ^v O house of David? ^w Is it a small thing for you ^x to weary men; but ^y you will weary my God also?

14 ^z Or, *make thy petition deep*. s 2 Kings xvi. 7, 8. 2 Chr. xxviii. 22. t Ex. xxxiii. 31. u Deut. vi. 16. Mal. iii. 15. Acts v. 9. 1 Cor. x. 9. x. 2. 2 Chr. xvi. 7. Jer. xxi. 22. Luke i. 69. y Gen. xxx. 15. Num. xvi. 9, 13. Ez. xvi. 20. 47. x. xiv. 19. z 2 Chr. xxxvi. 15, 16. Jer. vi. 11. a i. 24. xliii. 24. lxxii. 10. lxx. 3—5. Am. ii. 13. Mal. ii. 17. Acts vii. 51. Heb. iii. 10, 11.

14 [†] Therefore the LORD himself shall give you a sign, ^b Behold a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, [‡] and shall call his name ^c Immanuel.

15 ^d Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may ^e know to refuse the evil, and choose the good.

16 For ^f before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the good, [‡] the land that thou abhorrest shall be forsaken of both her kings.

17 [¶] The LORD shall ^a bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's house, days that have not come, ⁱ from the day that Ephraim departed from Judah; *even* the king of Assyria.

18 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the LORD shall ^b hiss for the [†] fly that is in the uttermost part of the rivers of Egypt, and for the ^m bee that is in the land of Assyria.

19 And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the desolate valleys, and ^{*} in the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all ^{*} bushes.

20 In the same day shall the LORD ^o shave with a razor that is hired, *namely*, by them beyond the river, by the king of Assyria, ^p the head, and the hair of the feet; and it shall also consume the beard.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* ^q a man shall nourish a young cow, and two sheep;

22 And it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk *that* they shall give, that he shall eat butter: for ^r butter and honey shall every one eat *that is* left in the [†] land.

23 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* every place shall be, where there were ^s a thousand vines at a thousand silverlings, it shall *even* ^t be for briers and thorns.

24 With ^u arrows and with bows shall ^v men come thither; because all the land shall become briers and thorns.

25 And *on* all hills that shall be digged with the mattock, there shall not come thither the fear of briers and thorns: ^w but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of lesser cattle.

CHAP. VIII.

By the name given the prophet's son, the speedy ruin of Syria and Israel, and the invasion of Judah by the king of Assyria, are predicted, 1—8. The confederacy against Judah would be defeated, 9, 10. The Jews exhorted to fear and trust God, and not to fear man, as the way to safety, when numbers would be smitten and destroyed, 11—15. The prophet, as a type of Christ, with his disciples, are signs to the people, 16—18. He warns them against diviners; directs them to the word of God; and predicts the blasphemy and despair of the rebellious, 19—22.

MOREOVER, the LORD said unto me, ^a take thee a great roll, and ^b write in it with ^c a man's pen, concerning ^{*} Maher-shalal-hash-baz.

† Or, *nevertheless*.

b Gen. iii. 15. Jer. xxxi. 22. Matt. i. 23. Luke i. 35.

† Or, *thou, O virgin, shalt call*. Gen. iv. 1, 2, 25. xvi. 11. xxix. 32. xxx. 6, 8. † Sam. i. 20. iv. 21.

c viii. 8. ix. 6. John i. 1, 2, 14. Rom. ix. 5. 1 Tim. iii. 16.

d 22. Matt. iii. 4. e Ps. li. v. Am. v. 15. Luke i. 35. ii. 40. 52. Rom. xii. 9. Phil. i. 9, 10.

f Deut. i. 39. Jon. iv. 11.

g viii. 4. ix. 17, 12. xvi. 1—3. 2 Kings xv. 29, 30. xvi. 9.

h viii. 7, 8. x. 5, 6. xxxvi. xxxvii. 2 Kings xviii. xix. 2 Chr. xxviii. 19—24. xxxii. xxxiii. 11. xxxvi. 6—20. Neh. ix. 32.

i 1 Kings xii. 16—19. 2 Chr. x. 16—19.

k v. 26.

l xxx. 1, 2. xxxi. 1. Ex. viii. 27. 24. xvi. 28. Deut. i. 44. vii. 20. Josh. xv. 12. Ps. cxviii. 12.

m 17. 2 Kings xxiii. 33, 34.

n ii. 12. 21. 2 Chr. xxviii. 11. Jer. xvi. 16. Mic. vii. 17.

o x. 6. 2 Kings xvi. 7, 8. 2 Chr. xxviii. 20, 21. Jer. xxvii. 6, 7. Ez. v. 1—4. xxix. 13, 20.

p ii. 5, 6. ix. 14—17. xiv. 2.

q 25. v. 17. xvii. 2. xxxviii. 30. Jer. xxxix. 10.

r 15. 2 Sam. xvii. 2. Matt. iii. 4.

† Heb. *madet of the land*.

s Cant. viii. 11, 12. Matt. xvi. 33.

t v. 6. xxxii. 12—14. Jer. ix. 6. Heb. vi. 8.

u Gen. xvi. 3.

x 21. 22. xii. 20—22. xvii. 2. Zeph. ii. 6.

y Jer. xxxvi. 2, 25—28.

b xxx. 8. Job xix. 23, 24. Hab. ii. 2, 3.

c Rev. xiii. 19. xxi. 17.

† Heb. *In making speed to the pool, he hasteneth the prep. Or, Make speed, &c; hasten, &c.*

d Ruth iv. 2. 10. 2 And **d** I took unto me faithful witnesses, to record, **e** Uriah the priest, and Zechariah the son of Jeberechiah.

† Heb. *approached unto.* **f** Judg. iv. 4. 2 **g** Kings xxi. 14. **h** Hos. i. 3-9. **i** vii. 3. 14. **j** i. 1. **k** vii. 15, 16. Deut. i. 39. Jon. iv. 11. Rom. ix. 11. **†** Or, he that is before the king of Assyria shall take away the riches. &c. x. 6 -14. xvii. 3. 2 Kings xv. 29. xvi. 9. xvii. 5, 6. **l** vii. 10. **m** vii. 6. 1 Kings xii. 16. 2 Chr. xiii. 8-18. **n** Neh. iii. 15. John ix. 7. **o** Siloam. **p** Jer. ii. 13. 18. xviii. 14. **q** vii. 1, 2, 6. Judg. i. 16-20. **r** xvii. 12. 13. xxviii. 17. **s** Gen. vi. 17. Deut. xxviii. 49 -52. Jer. xli. 7, 8. Dan. ix. 26. xi. 10. 22. Am. viii. 8. ix. 5. Nah. i. 8. Luke vi. 48. Rev. xii. 15, 16. xvii. 15. **t** Ezra iv. 10. Ps. lxxii. 8. **u** vii. 17. x. 8-14. Ez. xxxi. 3, &c. **v** 2 Kings xvii. 3-6. xviii. 9-12. **w** x. 28-32. xxii. 1-7. xxviii. 14 -22. xxix. 1-9, xxxvi. xxxvii. **x** xxx. 28. **y** Heb. *the fulness of the breadth of thy land shall be the stretchings out of his wings.* Ez. xvii. 3. **z** vii. 14. Matt. i. 23. Emmanuel. xxviii. 18. **aa** vii. 1, 2. liv. 15. Jer. xli. 9-11. Ez. xxxviii. 9-23. Joel. iii. 9-14. Mic. iv. 11-13. Zech. xiv. 1 -3. Rev. xvii. 12-14. xx. 8, 9. **ab** Or, yet. Prov. xi. 21. **ac** xiv. 5, 6. xxviii. 13. Ps. xxxvii. 14, 15. **ad** 1 Kings xx. 11. **ae** vii. 5-7. 2 Sam. xv. 31. xvii. 4. 23. Job v. 12. Ps. i. 2. xxxiii. 10, 11. lxxxiii. 3, &c. Prov. xxi. 30. Lam. iii. 37. Nah. i. 9-12. Acts v. 38, 39. **af** vii. 14. ix. 6. xli. 10. Deut. xx. 1. Josh. i. 5. 2 Chr. xiii. 12. xxxvii. 7, 8. Ps. xli. 7. 11. Matt. i. 23. xxviii. 20. Rom. viii. 31. 1 John iv. 4. **ag** Heb. *in strength of hand.* Jer. xx. 7. 9. Ez. iii. 14. Acts iv. 20. **ah** Ps. xxxii. 8. Jer. xv. 19. Ez. ii. 6-8. **ai** vii. 2-6. li. 12, 13. 2 Kings xvi. 5-7. **aj** vii. 4. lvi. 9-11. Ps. liii. 5. Matt. xxviii. 2-5. Luke x. 4, 5. xxi. 9. 1 Pet. iii. 14. 15. **ak** xxi. 3, 4. Lev. x. 3. Num. xx. 12, 13. xxvii. 14. Rom. iv. 20. **al** Gen. xxxi. 53. Ps. lxxvi. 7. Mal. ii. 5. Matt. x. 28. Rev. xv. 4. **am** xxvi. 20. Ps. xli. 1, 2. Prov. xviii. 10. Ez. xi. 16. **an** lxxviii. 16. Luke ii. 34. Rom. ix. 32, 33. xi. 9-11. 1 Pet. ii. 8. **ao** Ps. xi. 6. lxix. 22. Luke xxi. 35. **ap** Matt. xi. 6. xv. 14. xxi. 44. Luke xx. 17, 18. John vi. 60. Rom. xi. 9. 1 Cor. i. 23.

4 For **k** before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and my mother, **†** the riches of Damascus, and the spoil of Samaria, shall be taken away before the king of Assyria.

5 ¶ The LORD **i** spake also unto me again, saying,

6 Forasmuch as this people **m** refuseth the waters of **n** Shiloah, **o** that go softly, and **p** rejoice in Rezin and Remaliah's son;

7 Now therefore, behold, **q** the LORD bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, **r** strong and many, *even* **s** the king of Assyria, and all his glory: and **t** he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks:

8 And **u** he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, **v** he shall reach *even* to the neck; and **w** the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land **y** O Immanuel.

9 ¶ **z** Associate yourselves, O ye people, ***** and **a** ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries; **b** gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces.

10 Take **c** counsel together, and it shall come to nought: speak the word, and it shall not stand: **d** for God *is* with us.

11 ¶ For the LORD spake thus to me **†** with a strong hand, and **e** instructed me that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying,

12 Say ye not, **f** A confederacy to all *them* to whom this people shall say, A confederacy; neither **g** fear ye their fear, nor be afraid.

13 **h** Sanctify the LORD of hosts himself; **i** and *let him be* your fear, and *let him be* your dread.

14 And **k** he shall be for a sanctuary; but for **l** a stone of stumbling, and for a Rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for **m** a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

15 And many among them shall stumble, and fall, and be broken:

ken, and be snared, and be taken.
16 ¶ **o** Bind up **p** the testimony, **q** seal the law **r** among my disciples.
17 And **s** I will wait upon the LORD, that **t** hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and **u** I will look for him.
18 Behold **v** I, and the children whom the LORD hath given me, **w** are **y** for signs and for wonders in Israel from the LORD of hosts, **z** which dwelleth in mount Zion.
19 And when they shall say unto you, **a** Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards **b** that peep, and that mutter: **c** should not a people seek unto their God? **d** for the living to the dead?
20 To **e** the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, **f** *it is* because *there is no* ***** light in them.
21 And they shall pass **g** through it, **h** hardly bestead and hungry: and it shall come to pass, that when they shall be hungry, **i** they shall fret themselves, and **k** curse their king and their God, and look upward.
22 And they shall **l** look unto the earth; and behold trouble and darkness, dimness of anguish; and *they shall be* **m** driven to darkness.

ken, and be snared, and be taken.

16 ¶ **o** Bind up **p** the testimony, **q** seal the law **r** among my disciples.

17 And **s** I will wait upon the LORD, that **t** hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and **u** I will look for him.

18 Behold **v** I, and the children whom the LORD hath given me, **w** are **y** for signs and for wonders in Israel from the LORD of hosts, **z** which dwelleth in mount Zion.

19 And when they shall say unto you, **a** Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards **b** that peep, and that mutter: **c** should not a people seek unto their God? **d** for the living to the dead?

20 To **e** the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, **f** *it is* because *there is no* ***** light in them.

21 And they shall pass **g** through it, **h** hardly bestead and hungry: and it shall come to pass, that when they shall be hungry, **i** they shall fret themselves, and **k** curse their king and their God, and look upward.

22 And they shall **l** look unto the earth; and behold trouble and darkness, dimness of anguish; and *they shall be* **m** driven to darkness.

1 Cor. iv. 9-13. Heb. x. 33. **z** xii. 6. xiv. 32. xxi. 23. 1 Chr. xxiii. 25. Ps. ix. 11. Zech. viii. 3. Heb. xii. 22. **a** xix. 3. Lev. xx. 6. Deut. xxviii. 11. 1 Chr. x. 13. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 6. **b** xxix. 4. **c** 1 Sam. xxviii. 16. 2 Kings i. 3. 2 Pet. ii. 1. **d** Ps. cvii. 28. Jer. x. 10. 1 Thes. i. 9. **e** 16. Luke x. 26. xvi. 29-31. John v. 39. 46, 47. Acts xvii. 11. Gal. iii. 8, &c. **f** xxx. 8-11. Ps. xix. 7, 8. cxix. 130. Jer. viii. 9. Matt. vi. 23. xxii. 29. Mark vii. 7-9. Rom. i. 22. 2 Pet. i. 9. **g** Heb. morning. Prov. iv. 18. Hos. vi. 3. Mal. iv. 2. 2 Pet. i. 19. **h** 7, 8. **i** ix. 20. Deut. xxviii. 33, 34. 53-57. 2 Kings xxv. 3. Jer. xiv. 18. lii. 6. Lam. iv. 4, 5, 9, 10. **j** Prov. xix. 3. **k** Ex. xxii. 28. 2 Kings vi. 33. Job i. 11. ii. 5, 9. Rev. ix. 20, 21. xvi. 9-11. **l** v. 30. ix. 1. 2 Chr. xv. 5, 6. Jer. xiii. 16. xxx. 6, 7. Am. v. 18-20. Zeph. i. 14, 15. Matt. viii. 12. xxiv. 29. Luke xxi. 25, 26. Jude 13. **m** Job xviii. 18. Prov. xiv. 32. Jer. xxiii. 12. Matt. xxii. 13.

CHAP. IX.

Predictions, of deliverance and joy to the people of God, through the incarnation, salvation, and kingdom of Christ, 1-7. Of dreadful vengeance on Israel, for their pride, hypocrisy, and impenitent wickedness, and through the success of their enemies, and their own furious contentions, 8-21.

NEVERTHELESS, **a** the dimness shall not *be* such as *was* in her vexation, **b** when at the first, he lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun, and the land of Naphtali, and **c** afterward did more grievously afflict *her* **d** by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in Galilee ***** of the nations.

2 The people that **e** walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell **f** in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.

3 Thou **g** hast multiplied the nation, and **†** not increased the joy: **h** they joy before thee **i** according to the joy in harvest, **k** and as men rejoice when they divide the spoil.

1 lv. 12. lxi. 7, 10. lxxv. 18. lxxvi. 10. Ps. iv. 7. cxxxvi. 5, 6. Jer. xxxi. 7. 12-14. Acts viii. 8. Phil. iv. 4. 1 Pet. i. 8. **l** xvi. 9, 10. **k** Judg. v. 30. 1 Sam. xxx. 16. 2 Chr. xx. 25-28. Ps. cxix. 162. Luke xi. 22.

o xxix. 11. Dan. xii. 4. **p** 20. Deut. iv. 43. 2 Kings xi. 12. John iii. 32, 33. Heb. iii. 5. 1 John v. 9-13. Rev. xix. 10. **q** Dan. ix. 24. Rev. x. 4. **r** liv. 13. Ps. xxv. 14. Dan. xii. 9, 10. Matt. xiii. 11. Mark iv. 10, 11. 34. x. 10. 1 Cor. ii. 14. Rev. ii. 17. **s** xxv. 9. xxvi. 8. xxxiii. 2. lxxiv. 4. Gen. xlix. 18. Ps. xxvii. 14. xxxiii. 20. xxxvii. 34. xxxix. 7. xl. 1. cxxx. 5. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Hos. xii. 6. Mic. vii. 7. Hab. ii. 3. 1 Thes. i. 10. 2 Thes. iii. 5. Heb. x. 36-39. **t** liv. 8. lix. 2. lxxiv. 7. Deut. xxxi. 17, 18. xxxii. 20. Ez. xxxix. 23, 24. Mic. iii. 4. **u** i. 10. Luke ii. 38. **x** 3. vii. 3. 16. liii. 10. Ps. xxii. 30. Heb. ii. 13, 14. **y** Ps. lxxi. 7. Ez. xiv. 8. Zech. iii. 8. Luke ii. 34. **z** xxi. 23. 1 Chr. xix. 3. **a** xix. 3. **b** xxix. 4. **c** 1 Sam. xxviii. 16. 2 Kings i. 3. 2 Pet. ii. 1. **d** Ps. cvii. 28. Jer. x. 10. 1 Thes. i. 9. **e** 16. Luke x. 26. xvi. 29-31. John v. 39. 46, 47. Acts xvii. 11. Gal. iii. 8, &c. **f** xxx. 8-11. Ps. xix. 7, 8. cxix. 130. Jer. viii. 9. Matt. vi. 23. xxii. 29. Mark vii. 7-9. Rom. i. 22. 2 Pet. i. 9. **g** Heb. morning. Prov. iv. 18. Hos. vi. 3. Mal. iv. 2. 2 Pet. i. 19. **h** 7, 8. **i** ix. 20. Deut. xxviii. 33, 34. 53-57. 2 Kings xxv. 3. Jer. xiv. 18. lii. 6. Lam. iv. 4, 5, 9, 10. **j** Prov. xix. 3. **k** Ex. xxii. 28. 2 Kings vi. 33. Job i. 11. ii. 5, 9. Rev. ix. 20, 21. xvi. 9-11. **l** v. 30. ix. 1. 2 Chr. xv. 5, 6. Jer. xiii. 16. xxx. 6, 7. Am. v. 18-20. Zeph. i. 14, 15. Matt. viii. 12. xxiv. 29. Luke xxi. 25, 26. Jude 13. **m** Job xviii. 18. Prov. xiv. 32. Jer. xxiii. 12. Matt. xxii. 13.

* Or, *When thou breakest.*

xiv. 25. xviii. 6. Gen. xxvii. 40. Lev. xvi. 13. Jer. xxx. 8.

Nah. i. 13.

2x. 5. 27. xiv. 3

-5. xxx. 31, 32.

Ps. cxlv. 3.

x. 26. Judg. vi.

1-5. vii. 22-

25. viii. 10-12.

Ps. lxxxiii. 9-11.

† Or, *When the whole battle of the warrior was, &c.*

xiii. 4. 1 Sam.

xiv. 19. Jer.

xviii. 3. Joel

ii. 5. Nah. iii. 2.

‡ Or, *and it was,*

&c.

iv. 4. x. 16, 17.

xxx. 33. xxxvii.

36. lxxvi. 15, 16.

Ps. xlv. 9. Ez.

xxxix. 8-10.

Mal. iii. 2, 3.

Matt. iii. 11.

Acts ii. 3. 19.

2 Thes. i. 6.

§ Heb. *meat.* Lev.

ii. 11, 16.

q Luke i. 35. ii. 11.

John i. 14. iii.

16, 17. Rom.

viii. 32. 1 John

iv. 10-14.

xxii. 21, 32. Ps.

ii. 6-12. cx. 1

4. Jer. xliii. 5.

6. Zech. vi. 12.

13. ix. 9, 10.

Matt. xi. 27.

xxviii. 18. 1

Cor. xv. 25.

Eph. i. 21, 22.

Rev. xix. 16.

vii. 14. Judg.

xiii. 18. Marg.

Jer. xxi. 22.

Matt. i. 25. 1

Tim. iii. 16.

xxviii. 22. Zech.

vi. 13. Luke xxi.

15. John i. 16.

1 Cor. i. 30.

Col. ii. 3.

x. 24, 25. Ps.

xlv. 3. 6. 1.

Jer. xliii. 5, 6.

John i. 1, 2.

Acts x. 28.

Rom. ix. 5. Tit.

ii. 13. 1 John x. 20.

vii. 18. hui. 10.

Prov. viii. 23.

John vi. 51. Heb.

ii. 13.

z vi. 6-7. liii. 5.

Ps. lxxix. 3. 7.

lxxv. 10. Dan.

ix. 24. 25. Mic.

v. 4, 5. Luke ii.

24. John xiv.

27. Acts x. 36.

Rom. vi. 1-10. 2 Cor. v. 19.

Eph. ii. 14-18. Col. i. 20, 21.

Heb. xii. 3. xii. 20.

a 2 Sam. vii. 16. Ps. ii. 8. lxxii.

8-11. lxxix. 35-37. Jer. xliii. 15-21. Dan. ii. 35, 44. vii.

14. 27. Luke i. 32, 33. 1 Cor. xv. 24-28.

b xi. 3, 4. xxxii.

1, 2. Ps. xlv. 4-6. lxxii. 1-3. 7. Heb. i. 8. Rev. xix. 11.

c xxxvii. 32. lx. 16, 17. lxxii. 4-6. Ez. xxxvi. 21-23. d vii.

7, 8. viii. 4-8. Mic. i. 1-9. Zech. i. 6. v. 1-4. Matt. xxiv. 35.

e xvi. 11. 1 Kings xlii. 25. Job xxi. 19, 20. Jer. xix. 24. xlv.

28, 29. Ez. vii. 9, 27. xxx. 19. xxxiii. 33. f vii. 2. x. 9-11.

g xlv. 12. xlviii. 4. Prov. xvi. 18. Mal. iii. 13. iv. 1. 1 Pet.

v. 5. h 1 Kings vii. 9-12. x. 27. Mal. i. 4. i viii.

4-7. x. 9-11. xlii. 1-5. 2 Kings xv. 23. xvi. 9. * Heb.

mingle. k 2 Kings xvi. 6. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 19. Jer. xxxv. 11.

l Deut. xxxi. 17. Ps. lxxix. 7. cxxiv. 3-6. Jer. x. 25.

† Heb. *whole mouth.* m 17. 21. v. 25. x. 4. Jer. iv. 8. n i.

5. xxxvi. 11. lvi. 17. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 22. Job xxxvi. 13. Jer. v. 3.

xxxi. 18-20. Ez. xxiv. 13. Hos. v. 15. vii. 10, 16. o xxxi.

1. Deut. iv. 29. Jer. xxxi. 11-13. l. 4, 5. Hos. iii. 4, 5.

p 12-14. viii. 8. ix. 11-17. xlii. 3. Am. ii. 14-16. iii. 12. v. 2.

3. vi. 11. vii. 8, 9. 17. ix. 1-9. Mic. i. 6-8. q x. 17.

xxx. 13. Hos. x. 15. Rev. xviii. 6. 10, 17. r iii. 5. v. 13.

1 Sam. ix. 5.

4 * For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and ^m the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, * as in the day of Midian.

5 † For every battle of the warrior is with ^o confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; ‡ but *this* shall be with ^p burning and § fuel of fire.

6 For ^q unto us a Child is born, ^r unto us a Son is given: and ^s the government shall be upon his shoulder: and ^t his name shall be called Wonderful, ^u Counsellor, ^v The mighty God, ^w The everlasting Father, ^x the Prince of peace.

7 Of ^y the increase of his government and peace *there shall be* no end, upon the throne of David and upon his kingdom, to order it, and ^b to establish it with judgment and with justice, from henceforth even for ever. ^c The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this.

8 † The LORD ^d sent a word into Jacob, and it hath lighted upon Israel.

9 And ^e all the the people shall know, ^f *even* Ephraim, and the inhabitants of Samaria, that say ^g in the pride and stoutness of heart,

10 The ^h bricks are fallen down, but we will build with hewn stones; the sycamores are cut down, but we will change *them* into cedars.

11 Therefore the LORD shall ⁱ set up the adversaries of Rezin against him, and ^j join his enemies together.

12 The ^k Syrians before, and the Philistines behind; and they shall ^l devour Israel with † open mouth. ^m For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

13 For ⁿ the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them, ^o neither do they seek the LORD of hosts.

14 Therefore the LORD ^p will cut off from Israel head and tail, branch and rush, ^q in one day.

15 The ^r ancient and honourable,

16 For ^s the leaders of this people cause *them* to err; and *they that are* ^t led of them *are* † destroyed.

17 Therefore the LORD shall ^u have no joy in their young men, neither shall have mercy on their fatherless and widows: ^v for every one *is* an hypocrite and an evil-doer, and ^w every mouth speaketh † folly. ^x For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

18 For ^y wickedness burneth as the fire: ^z it shall devour the briers and thorns, and ^a shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall ^b mount up *like* the lifting up of smoke.

19 Through the wrath of the LORD of hosts ^c is the land darkened, and the people shall be as the § fuel of the fire: ^d no man shall spare his brother.

20 And ^e he shall † snatch on the right hand, and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, and they shall not be satisfied: they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm:

21 Manasseh, ^f Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^g For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

22 Manasseh, ^h Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ⁱ For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

23 Manasseh, ^j Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^k For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

24 Manasseh, ^l Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^m For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

25 Manasseh, ⁿ Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^o For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

26 Manasseh, ^p Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^q For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

27 Manasseh, ^r Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^s For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

28 Manasseh, ^t Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^u For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

29 Manasseh, ^v Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^w For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

30 Manasseh, ^x Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^y For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

31 Manasseh, ^z Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^a For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

32 Manasseh, ^b Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^c For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

33 Manasseh, ^d Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^e For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

34 Manasseh, ^f Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^g For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

35 Manasseh, ^h Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ⁱ For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

36 Manasseh, ^j Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^k For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

37 Manasseh, ^l Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^m For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

38 Manasseh, ⁿ Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^o For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

39 Manasseh, ^p Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^q For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

40 Manasseh, ^r Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^s For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

41 Manasseh, ^t Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^u For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

42 Manasseh, ^v Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^w For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

43 Manasseh, ^x Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^y For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

44 Manasseh, ^z Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^a For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

45 Manasseh, ^b Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^c For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

46 Manasseh, ^d Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^e For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

47 Manasseh, ^f Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^g For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

48 Manasseh, ^h Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ⁱ For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

49 Manasseh, ^j Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^k For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

50 Manasseh, ^l Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^m For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

51 Manasseh, ⁿ Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^o For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

52 Manasseh, ^p Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^q For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

53 Manasseh, ^r Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^s For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

54 Manasseh, ^t Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^u For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

55 Manasseh, ^v Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^w For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

56 Manasseh, ^x Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^y For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

57 Manasseh, ^z Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^a For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

58 Manasseh, ^b Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^c For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

59 Manasseh, ^d Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^e For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

60 Manasseh, ^f Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^g For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

61 Manasseh, ^h Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ⁱ For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

62 Manasseh, ^j Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^k For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

63 Manasseh, ^l Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^m For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

64 Manasseh, ⁿ Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^o For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

65 Manasseh, ^p Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^q For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

66 Manasseh, ^r Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^s For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

67 Manasseh, ^t Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^u For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

68 Manasseh, ^v Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^w For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

69 Manasseh, ^x Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^y For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

70 Manasseh, ^z Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^a For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

71 Manasseh, ^b Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^c For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

72 Manasseh, ^d Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^e For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

73 Manasseh, ^f Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and they together shall be* against Judah. ^g For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

1 v. 25. ix. 12. 17.

21.

Or, *Woe to the,*
&c.

† Heb. *Asshur.*

Gen. x. 11.

m 15. viii. 4. xiv.

5, 6. Ps. xvii. 14.

cxxxv. 3. Jer. li.

20—24.

† Or, *though.*

n ix. 17. xxix. 13.

xxxix. 9—11. xxxviii.

14. Jer. iii. 10.

iv. 14. Matt. xv.

7.

§ Or, *profane.*

o 13, 14. xxxvii.

26, 27. xli. 25.

xlv. 1—5. Jer.

xxv. 9. xxxiv.

22. xlvii. 6, 7.

|| Heb. *lay them a*

treating. xxi. 5.

lxiii. 3, 6. 2 Sam.

xiii. 43. Mic. vii.

10. Zech. x. 5.

p Gen. i. 20. Mic.

iv. 11, 12. Acts

ii. 23. xiii. 27—

30.

q xxxvi. 18—20.

xxxvii. 11—13.

r xxxvi. 8, 9. Ez.

xxvi. 7. Dan. ii.

37.

s Am. vi. 1, 2.

Calneh.

t 2 Chr. xxxv. 20.

Jer. xlvii. 2.

u xxxvi. 19. xxxvii.

13. 2 Sam. viii.

9. 2 Kings xviii.

24. Jer. xlix. 23.

x vii. 8, 9. xvii. 3.

2 Kings xvi. 9.

10. xviii. 5, 6.

xviii. 9, 10.

y 14. 2 Kings xviii.

33—35. xix. 12.

17—19. 2 Chr.

xxxii. 12—16. 19.

z xxxvi. 19, 20.

xxxvii. 10—13.

a 5, 6. xiv. 24—27.

xxvii. 9. xlvii. 10.

11. Ps. lxxvi. 10.

1 Pet. iv. 17.

b 16—19. 25—34.

xvii. 12—14.

xxix. 7, 8. xxx.

30—33. xxxii. 5

—9. xxxvii. 36

—38. Jer. i. 18.

* Heb. *visit upon*

the fruit of the

greatness of the

heart. Ps. xxi. 10.

Matt. xii. 33. xv.

19.

c ix. 9. Job xl. 11,

12.

d ii. 11. v. 15. Prov.

xxx. 13. Ez.

xxxi. 10. 14.

Dan. iv. 37.

e 8. xxxvii. 23, 24.

Deut. viii. 17.

Ez. xxv. 3. xxvi.

2. xxviii. 2—9.

xxix. 3. Dan. iv.

30. Am. vi. 13.

Hab. i. 16.

f 2 Kings xv. 29.

xvii. 6, 24. xviii.

11, 32. 1 Chr. v.

26. Am. v. 27.

vi. 1, 2.

g 2 Kings xv. 19.

xviii. 15. Hos.

xiii. 15, 16.

† Or, *many people.*

n for a flame : and it shall burn and

h v. 8. Job xxxi.

o devour his thorns and his briers

25. Prov. xviii.

12. xxi. 6, 7. in one day ;

Hos. xii. 7, 8. Nah. ii. 9—13. iii. 1. Hab. ii. 5—11. i 5. Ps. xvii.

13, 14. Jer. li. 20—23. Ez. xxviii. 9. Rom. ix. 20, 21. * Or, *a*

rod should shake them. † Or, *that which is not wood.* k v.

17. xiv. 25—27. xxix. 5—8. xxxvii. 6, 7. 29. 36. 2 Chr. xxxii. 21.

l ix. 5. xxx. 30—33. xxxiii. 10—14. m lx. 19. Ps. xxvii. 1. lxxxiv.

11. n xxx. 27, 28. xxxiii. 14. lxiv. 1, 2. lxvi. 15, 16. 24. Num.

xi. 1—3. xvi. 35. Ps. xviii. 8. xxi. 9. l. 3. lxxxiii. 14, 15. Jer. iv. 4.

vii. 20. Mal. iv. 1—3. Matt. iii. 12. 2 Thes. i. 7—9. Heb. xii. 29.

o xxxvii. 1—4. Ps. xvii. 3. Nah. i. 5, 6, 10.

down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain. ¹ For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

5 ¶ * O † Assyrian, ^m the rod of mine anger, ‡ and the staff in their hand is mine indignation.

6 I will send him ⁿ against an § hypocritical nation, and against the people of my wrath ^o will I give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and to || tread them down like the mire of the streets.

7 Howbeit, ^p he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but *it is* ^q in his heart to destroy and cut off nations not a few.

8 For he saith, ^r *Are not my princes altogether kings?*

9 *Is not* ^s Calno as ^t Carchemish? *is not* ^u Hamath as Arpad? *is not* ^v Samaria as Damascus?

10 As my hand hath found ^w the kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Jerusalem and of Samaria;

11 Shall I not, ^x as I have done unto Samaria and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and her idols?

12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, *that* ^y when the LORD hath performed his whole work upon mount Zion and on Jerusalem, ^z I will * punish the fruit of ^a the stout heart of the king of Assyria, and ^b the glory of his high looks.

13 ^c For he saith, By the strength of my hand I have done *it*, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent; and ^d I have removed the bounds of the people, and have ^e robbed their treasures, and I have put down the inhabitants like † a valiant man :

14 And ^f my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the people: and as one gathereth eggs *that are* left, have I gathered all the earth; and there was none that moved the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

15 Shall ^g the axe boast itself against him that heweth therewith? or shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? as if ^h the rod should shake *itself* against them that lift it up, or as if the staff should lift up † *itself as if it were* no wood.

16 Therefore shall the Lord, the LORD of hosts, ⁱ send among his fat ones leanness; ^j and under his glory he shall kindle a burning like the burning of a fire.

17 And ^k the Light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his Holy One shall be for a flame: and it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briers

in one day;

18 And shall ^l consume the glory of his forest, and of his fruitful field, † both soul and body: and they shall be as when a standard

bearer fainteth.

18 And shall ^l consume the glory of his forest, and of his fruitful field, † both soul and body: and they shall be as when a standard

bearer fainteth.

19 And the rest of the trees of

his forest shall be § few, that a

child may write them.

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass

in that day, *that* ^r the remnant of

Israel, and such as are escaped of

the house of Jacob, shall ^t no more

again stay upon him that smote

them; ^u but shall stay upon the

LORD, the Holy One of Israel, in

truth.

21 The remnant shall ^v return,

even the remnant of Jacob, unto

the mighty God.

22 For ^w though my people Israel

be as the sand of the sea, ^x yet a

remnant || of them shall return:

^y the consumption decreed shall

overflow ^z with righteousness.

23 For the Lord God of hosts

shall make a consumption, even

^a determined, in the midst of all

the land.

24 ¶ Therefore thus saith the

Lord God of hosts, ^b O my people

that dwellest in Zion, ^c be not afraid

of the Assyrian: he shall ^d smite

thee with a rod, † and shall lift up

his staff against thee, ^e after the

manner of Egypt.

25 For ^f yet a very little while,

and the indignation shall cease, and

mine anger, in their destruction.

26 And the LORD of hosts shall

^g stir up a scourge for him, ^h accord-

ing to the slaughter of Midian at

the rock of Oreb: and *as* ⁱ his rod

was upon the sea, so shall he lift it

up after the manner of Egypt.

27 And it shall come to pass in

that day, *that* ^j his burden shall be

* taken away from off thy shoul-

der, and his yoke from off thy neck,

and the yoke shall be destroyed

^k because of the anointing.

28 ¶ He is come to ^l Aiath, he

is passed to ^m Migron; at ⁿ Mich-

mash he hath laid up his carriages:

29 They are gone over ^o the pas-

sage: they have taken up their

lodging at ^p Geba; ^q Ramah is

afraid; ^r Gibeah of Saul is fled.

30 † Lift up thy voice, O daugh-

ter of ^s Gallim: cause it to be heard

unto ^t Laish, O poor ^u Anathoth.

31 * Madmenah is removed; the

inhabitants of Gebim gather them-

selves to flee.

32 As yet shall he remain at

^v Nob that day: he shall ^w shake

his hand *against* ^x the mount of the

daughter of Zion, the hill of Jeru-

salem.

iv. 18. John i. 41. marg. Acts iv. 27. 1 John ii. 20. 27. 1 Josh.

vii. 2. *At* Neh. xi. 31. *Aija.* m 1 Sam. xiv. 2. n 1 Sam.

xiii. 2. 5. xiv. 5. 31. o 1 Sam. xiii. 23. 2 Sam. xiv. 4. p Josh.

xxi. 17. 1 Kings xv. 22. q Josh. xiii. 24, 25. 1 Sam. vii. 17.

xv. 34. Jer. xxxi. 15. Hos. v. 8. r Judg. xix. 24. 12—15. 1 Sam. xi.

4. xlii. 2. Hos. ix. 9. x. 9. † Heb. *Cry shrill with thy voice.*

s 1 Sam. xxv. 41. t Judg. xviii. 7. 29. u Josh. xxi. 18. 1 Kings

ii. 26. Jer. i. 1. xxxii. 8. x Josh. xv. 31. *Madmannah.* y 1

Sam. xxi. 1. xlii. 19. Neh. xi. 32. z 24. xi. 15. xlii. 2. xli. 16.

Zech. ii. 9. a ii. 2. xxxvii. 22.

33, 34. ix. 18.

2 Kings xix. 23.

Jer. xxi. 14. Ez.

xx. 47, 48.

† Heb. *from the*

soul and even to

the flesh.

§ Heb. *number,*

xxxvii. 36.

q 19. i. 9. iv. 2, 3.

vi. 13. xxvii. 4.

31, 32. Ezra ix.

14.

r 2 Kings xvi. 7.

2 Chr. xxviii.

20. Hos. v. 13.

xiv. 3.

s xvi. 7. 8. xxvi.

3, 4. xlviii. 1, 2.

l. 10.

t ix. 6. 13. xix.

22. lv. 7. Hos.

vi. 1. vii. 10.

16. xiv. 1. Acts

xxvi. 20. 2 Cor.

iii. 14—16

u 1 Kings iv. 20.

Hos. i. 10. Rom.

ix. 27. xi. 5, 6.

Rev. xx. 8.

x vi. 13.

|| Heb. *in, or*

among.

y vi. 11. viii. 8.

xxvii. 10, 11.

xxviii. 15—22.

Dan. ix. 27.

Rom. ix. 28.

* Or, *in.* Gen.

xv

b 16—19. xxxvii. 24—36. 38. 2 Kings xix. 21. 37. 2 Chr. xxxii. 21.
 e Am. ii. 9.
 d ii. 11. Job xl. 11, 12. Dan. iv. 37.
 e ix. 18. xxxvii. 24. Jer. xlii. 7. xlvii. 22. 23. mighty one.
 8. xxxvii. 36. Ps. ciii. 20. Dan. iv. 14. 23. 2 Thes. i. 7. 2 Pet. ii. 21. Rev. x. 1. xvi. 21.

CHAP. XI.

Predictions of Christ, as springing from the root of Jesse, his endowments for his work, and the equity of his government, 1—5: of the peace and holiness produced by his Gospel 6—9: of the conversion of the Gentiles, and the gathering of the Jews, by the marvellous power of God, 10—16.

a iii. 2. Zech. vi. 12. Rev. v. 5. xii. 16.
 b 10. Ruth iv. 17. 1 Sam. xvii. 58. Matt. i. 6—16. Luke iii. 23—32. Acts xiii. 22, 23. Rom. xv. 12. iv. 2. Jer. xxiii. 5. xxviii. 15. Zech. iii. 8. xlii. 1. lix. 21. lxi. 1. Num. xi. 26. 26. Matt. iii. 16. John i. 32, 33. iii. 34. Acts x. 38.
 c Deut. xxxiv. 9. John xiv. 17. xv. 26. xvi. 13. Eph. i. 17, 18. Col. i. 8, 9. ii. 2, 3. 2 Tim. i. 7. Jam. iii. 17. 18.
 f xxxiii. 4. Prov. ii. 5, 9. Luke ii. 52.
 • Heb. scent, or, smell. Job xii. 11. xxxiv. 3. Phil. i. 9, 10. Heb. v. 14.
 g 1 Sam. xvi. 7. 2 Sam. xiv. 17. 1 Kings iii. 9. 28. John vi. 24. viii. 15, 16. 1 Cor. ii. 13—15. iv. 3—5.
 h xxvii. 1. 2 Sam. viii. 16. xxi. 2—4. 1 Kings x. 8, 9. Ps. xlv. 6. lxxii. 1—4. 12—14. lxxxii. 2—4. Jer. xxi. 5. 6. xxxiii. 15. Matt. xi. 5. Rev. xix. 11.
 † Or, argue. i. 17. Prov. xxi. 8, 9. Jer. v. 29. i. xxi. 19. lxi. 1. Zeph. ii. 3. Matt. v. 5. 2. Cor. x. 1. Gal. v. 23. 1 Th. ii. 2. Jam. iii. 13.
 k Job iv. 9. Ps. ii. 9. ex. 2. Mal. iv. 6. 2 Thes. ii. 3. Rev. i. 16. ii. 16. xix. 15.
 l xxx. 33. Ps. xlviii. 8. Acts ix. 1.
 m lxx. 17. Ps. xciii. 1. 2 Cor. vi. 7. Eph. vi. 14. 1 Pet. iv. 1. Rev. i. 13. xiv. 25. Ez. xxxiv. 25. Hos. ii. 18. Acts ix. 13—20. Rom. xiv. 27. 1 Cor. vi. 9—11. 2 Cor. v. 14—21. Gal. iii. 26, 27. Eph. iv. 22—32. Col. iii. 3—8. Tit. iii. 3—5. Philom. 9—16. Rev. v. 9, 10. • Or, adders. lxx. 5. Ps. cxl. 3. p 13. ii. 4. xxxv. 9. lx. 18. Mic. iv. 2—4. Matt. v. 44, 45. Acts ii. 41—47. iv. 19—24. Rom. xii. 27—21. Gal. v. 22—24. Phil. ii. 14, 15. 1 Thes. v. 15. q xxx. 27. xlix. 6. lxx. 19. lx. 1. &c. Ps. xxii. 27—31. xcvii. 2. 3. Hab. ii. 14. Zech. xiv. 9. Rom. xi. 25. 26. Rev. xx. 2—6. r 1. Rom. xv. 12. Rev. xxi. 16. s lxx. 19. Gen. xlix. 20. John iii. 14, 15. xii. 32.

2 And ^d the Spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, ^e the Spirit of wisdom and understanding, the Spirit of counsel and might, the Spirit of knowledge, and of the fear of the LORD.

3 And ^f shall make him of quick [•] understanding in the fear of the LORD: and ^g he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears;

4 But ^h with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and [†] reprove with equity ⁱ for the meek of the earth: ^k and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and ^l with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

5 And ^m righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, ⁿ and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

6 The ^o wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion, and the fatling, together; and a little child shall lead them.

7 And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

8 And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child put his hand on the [•] cockatrice's den.

9 They shall ^p not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: ^q for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

10 ^r And ^s in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, ^t which shall stand for an ensign of the

people; ^u to it shall the Gentiles seek: and ^v his rest shall be [†] glorious.

11 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the LORD shall ^x set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people, which shall be left ^y from Assyria, and from ^z Egypt, and from ^a Pathros, and from ^b Cush, and from ^c Elam, and from ^d Shinar, and from ^e Hamath, and from ^f the islands of the sea.

12 And he shall ^g set up an ensign for the nations, and ^h shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four ⁱ corners of the earth.

13 The ^j envy also of Ephraim shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim.

14 But they shall fly upon the shoulders of ^k the Philistines ^l toward the west: they shall ^m spoil them of the [†] east together: they shall ⁿ lay their hand upon Edom and Moab; and the children of Ammon shall obey them.

15 And the LORD shall ^o utterly destroy the [§] tongue of the Egyptian sea; and ^p with his mighty wind shall ^q he shake his hand over the river, and ^r shall smite it in the seven streams, and make *men* go over [§] dry shod.

16 And ^s there shall be an highway for the remnant of his people, which shall be left from Assyria; ^t like as it was to Israel in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt.

g 10. lxx. 19. lxi. 10. Rev. v. 9. h xliii. 6. xlix. 11, 12. lvi. 8. Deut. xxxii. 26. Ps. lxxviii. 22. cxlviii. 2. Zeph. iii. 10. John vii. 35. Jam. i. 3. • Heb. wings. i vii. 1—6. Jer. iii. 18. Ez. xxxvii. 16—24. Hos. i. 11. k Ob. 19. Zeph. ii. 5. Zech. i. 6—7. l lxx. 19. lxxi. 19, 20. Matt. viii. 11. m xxxiii. 1. Jer. xlix. 28. Ez. xxxviii. xxxix. † Heb. children of the east. ‡ Heb. Edom and Moab shall be the laying on of their hand; the children of Ammon their obedience. xxv. 10. xxiv. 5, 6. lx. 14. Num. xiv. 17. Dan. vi. 41. Joel iii. 19. Am. ix. 12. Ob. 18. n 1. 2. h. 9, 10. Zech. x. 11. § Or, bay. Josh. xv. 2. o Ex. xiv. 21. p xix. 16. q xix. 5—10. Ex. vii. 19—21. Ps. lxxvii. 12—15. Ez. xxix. 10. xxx. 12. † Heb. in shores. r 11. xlv. 23. xxvii. 13. xxxv. 8—10. xl. 3, 4. xlix. 12. lvi. 14. s xlii. 15, 16. xlviii. 20, 21. h. 10. lxxii. 12. Ex. xiv. 26—29.

CHAP. XII.

A Hymn of praise for the church, on the accomplishment of the preceding prophecies, 1—6.

AND ^a in that day thou shalt say, ^b O LORD, I will praise thee: ^c though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me

2 Behold, ^d God *is* my Salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for ^e the LORD JEHOVAH *is* my Strength and my Song; he also is become my Salvation.

3 Therefore ^f with joy shall ye
 lxxvi. 13. Deut. xxx. 1—3. Ps. lxxv. 1—3. Jer. xxxi. 18—20. Ez. xxxix. 24—27. Hos. xi. 8. xiv. 4—9. d xlv. 14. xlv. 6, 7. xlv. 17, 22—25. Ps. xxxvii. 1. Jer. iii. 23. xlii. 6. Jon. ii. 9. Matt. i. 21—24. Luke i. 30—32. Rom. i. 16. 1 Tim. ii. 16. Rev. vii. 10. e xlv. 4. Ps. xv. 2. Ps. cxviii. 14. Hos. i. 7. f xlv. 10. lv. 1—3. Ps. xxxv. 2. Jer. ii. 13. John i. 14—17. iv. 10—14. vi. 37—39. Rev. vii. 17. xlv. 1, 17.

lx. 3, 5. lxxi. 12. 19. Matt. ii. 1, 2. viii. 11. xii. 21. Luke ii. 32. John xii. 20, 21. Acts xi. 18. xvi. 17, 18. xxviii. 28. Rom. xv. 9—11. u xxxii. 17, 18. lxxvi. 10—12. Ps. xci. 1. 4. cxvi. 7. Jer. vi. 16. Hag. ii. 9. Matt. xi. 28—30. 2 Thes. i. 7—12. Heb. iv. 1. 9. 1 Pet. i. 7—9. v. 10.

† Heb. glories. Ps. cxlix. 5. x lx.—lxxi. Lev. xxvi. 40—42. Deut. iv. 27—31. xxx. 3—5. Ps. lxxviii. 22. Jer. xlii. 7, 8. xxx. 8—11. xxxii. 36—40. xxxiii. 24—26. Ez. xi. 16—20. xxxiv. 23—28. xxxv. 24, &c. xxxvii—xlvi. Hos. i. 11. iii. 4, 5. Joel iii. Am. ix. 14, 15. Mic. vii. 14, 15. Zech. x. 8—12. xiii.—xiv. Rom. xi. 15. 26. 2 Cor. iii. 16. y 16. xxvii. 12, 13. Mic. vii. 12. z xix. 23. Jer. xli. 1.

a Ez. xxx. 14. b xlv. 14. Gen. x. 6, 7. c Gen. x. 22. Jer. xxv. 25. Dan. viii. 2. d Gen. x. 10. xi. 2. Zech. v. 11. e x. 9. Jer. xlix. 23. Zech. ix. 2. f xxiv. 15. xlii. 4. lxxvi. 19. Gen. x. 5. Jer. xxvi. 10. Ez. xxxvii. 6. Dan. xi. 18. Zeph. ii. 11.

g 10. lxx. 19. lxi. 10. Rev. v. 9. h xliii. 6. xlix. 11, 12. lvi. 8. Deut. xxxii. 26. Ps. lxxviii. 22. cxlviii. 2. Zeph. iii. 10. John vii. 35. Jam. i. 3. • Heb. wings. i vii. 1—6. Jer. iii. 18. Ez. xxxvii. 16—24. Hos. i. 11. k Ob. 19. Zeph. ii. 5. Zech. i. 6—7. l lxx. 19. lxxi. 19, 20. Matt. viii. 11. m xxxiii. 1. Jer. xlix. 28. Ez. xxxviii. xxxix. † Heb. children of the east. ‡ Heb. Edom and Moab shall be the laying on of their hand; the children of Ammon their obedience. xxv. 10. xxiv. 5, 6. lx. 14. Num. xiv. 17. Dan. vi. 41. Joel iii. 19. Am. ix. 12. Ob. 18. n 1. 2. h. 9, 10. Zech. x. 11. § Or, bay. Josh. xv. 2. o Ex. xiv. 21. p xix. 16. q xix. 5—10. Ex. vii. 19—21. Ps. lxxvii. 12—15. Ez. xxix. 10. xxx. 12. † Heb. in shores. r 11. xlv. 23. xxvii. 13. xxxv. 8—10. xl. 3, 4. xlix. 12. lvi. 14. s xlii. 15, 16. xlviii. 20, 21. h. 10. lxxii. 12. Ex. xiv. 26—29.

ii. 11. xl. 10, 11. 16. xlv. 3. xxvi. 1. xxxv. 1—3. 12, 13. xxxv. 12. Zech. xiv. 9, 20, 21. b xxx. 1. 9. xlix. 13. lx. 18. 20. Ps. lxxv. 1—4. lxxv. 14—16. lxxvi. 15—19. cxlix. 6—9. Rom. vi. 15. Rev. xv. 3, 4. xix. 1—7. c x. 4. 25. xl. 1. 2. h. 2. liv. 8. lxxv. 15—18.

lxxvi. 13. Deut. xxx. 1—3. Ps. lxxv. 1—3. Jer. xxxi. 18—20. Ez. xxxix. 24—27. Hos. xi. 8. xiv. 4—9. d xlv. 14. xlv. 6, 7. xlv. 17, 22—25. Ps. xxxvii. 1. Jer. iii. 23. xlii. 6. Jon. ii. 9. Matt. i. 21—24. Luke i. 30—32. Rom. i. 16. 1 Tim. ii. 16. Rev. vii. 10. e xlv. 4. Ps. xv. 2. Ps. cxviii. 14. Hos. i. 7. f xlv. 10. lv. 1—3. Ps. xxxv. 2. Jer. ii. 13. John i. 14—17. iv. 10—14. vi. 37—39. Rev. vii. 17. xlv. 1, 17.

g 1. Ps. cvi. 47, draw water out of the wells of sal-
48. cxiii. 1-3. vation.
cxvii.
• Or, *proclaim* 4 And *g* in that day shall ye say,
his name. Ex. Praise the LORD, * call upon his
xxxii. 19. xxxiv. name, *h* declare his doings among
5-7. 1 Chr. the people, make mention that *i* his
xvi. 8. Ps. cv. name is exalted.
1.
h lxvi. 19. Ps. ix. 5 *k* Sing unto the LORD; for he
11. xxii. 31. xl. hath done excellent things: *i* this
5. lxxi. 16-18. *is* known in all the earth.
lxxiii. 28. xevi. 3. cxvii. 22. cxlv.
4-6. Jer. i. 2. 6 *m* Cry out and shout, *n* thou
li. 9, 10. John † inhabitant of Zion: for *o* great *is*
xvii. 26. the Holy One of Israel in the midst
i ii. 11. 17. xxv. 1. xxxiii. 5, of thee.
Ex. xv. 2. 1
Chr. xxix. 11. Neh. ix. 5. Ps. xviii. 46. xxi. 13. xlv. 10. lvii.
5. xevii. 9. cxiii. 5. Phil. ii. 9-11. k Ex. xv. 1. 21. Ps.
lxxiii. 32-35. xeviii. 1. cv. 2. Rev. xv. 3. xix. 1-3. l xl.
9. Ps. lxxii. 19. Hab. ii. 14. Rev. xi. 15-17. m xl. 9. l. 7
-10. liv. 1. Zeph. iii. 14. Luke xix. 37-40. n x. 24.
xxx. 19. xxxiii. 24. Zech. viii. 3-8. † Heb. *inhabitant*.
o xiii. 18. xxiv. 23. Ps. ix. 11. lxxviii. 16. lxxxix. 18. cxxxii. 14.
Ez. xliii. 7. xlviii. 35. Zech. ii. 5, 10, 11. iii. 15-17.

CHAP. XIII.

God musters the armies of his indignation, 1-5.
The terrible destruction of Babylon by the
Medes, 6-18. The final devastation of Baby-
lon, 19-22.

THE *a* burden *b* of Babylon,
c which Isaiah the son of
Amoz did see.

2 *d* Lift ye up a banner *e* upon
the high mountain, exalt the voice
unto them, *f* shake the hand, that
they may *g* go into the gates of the
nobles.

3 I have *h* commanded my sanc-
tified ones, I have also called my
i mighty ones for mine anger, *even*
k them that rejoice in my highness.

4 The *l* noise of a multitude
in the mountains, * like as of a
great people; a tumultuous noise
of the kingdoms of nations ga-
thered together: *m* the LORD of
hosts mustereth the host of the
battle.

5 They come *n* from a far coun-
try, from the end of heaven, *even*
the LORD, *o* and the weapons of
his indignation, to destroy the whole
land.

6 ¶ *p* Howl ye: *q* for the day of
the LORD *is* at hand; it shall
come *r* as a destruction from the
Almighty.

7 Therefore *s* shall all hands
† be faint, and *t* every man's heart
shall melt:

8 And they shall be afraid:
u pangs and sorrows shall take
hold of them; they shall be in
pain as a woman that travaileth;
they shall † be amazed one at an-
other; their faces *shall be as*
§ flames.

17. Jer. i. 3. 9. li. 11. 27, 28. Matt. xxiv. 31. o Jer. li.
20. &c. p xiv. 31. xxiii. 1. lii. 5. lxx. 14. Jer. xxv. 34.
xliv. 3. li. 8. Ez. xvi. 12. xxx. 2. Joel i. 5. 11. 13. Zeph. i.
13. Jam. v. 1. Rev. xviii. 10. q 9. li. 12. xxxiv. 8. Ez.
xxx. 3. Joel ii. 11. 31. Am. v. 18. Zeph. i. 7. ii. 2, 3. Mal.
iv. 5. 1 Thes. v. 2, 3. r Job xxxi. 23. Joel i. 15. s x.
3, 4. xxxvii. 27. li. 20. Jer. i. 43. Ez. vii. 17. xxi. 7. Nah.
i. 6. † Or, *fall down.* t xix. 1. Ex. xv. 15. Nah.
ii. 10. u xxi. 3, 4. xxvi. 17. Ps. xlviii. 5, 6. Jer. xxx.
6. l. 43. Dan. v. 6. 1 Thes. v. 2. † Heb. *wonder every*
man at his neighbour. § Heb. *faces of the flames.* Joel ii.
6. Nah. ii. 10.

9 Behold, the day of the LORD
cometh, * cruel both with wrath
and fierce anger, to lay the land
desolate; and *y* he shall destroy
the sinners thereof out of it.

10 For *z* the stars of heaven, and
the constellations thereof, shall not
give their light: the sun shall be
darkened in his going forth, and
the moon shall not cause her light
to shine.

11 And *a* I will punish the
world for *their* evil, and the wick-
ed for their iniquity; *b* and I will
cause the arrogancy of the proud
to cease, and will lay low the
haughtiness of the terrible.

12 I will make *c* a man more
precious than fine gold: even a
man than the golden wedge of
Ophir.

13 Therefore *d* I will shake the
heavens, and *e* the earth shall re-
move out of her place, *f* in the
wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in
the day of his fierce anger.

14 And it shall be *g* as the chas-
ed roe, and as a sheep that no
man taketh up: *h* they shall every
man turn to his own people, and
flee every one into his own land.

15 Every one *i* that is found
shall be thrust through: and every
one that is joined *unto them* shall
fall by the sword.

16 *k* their children also shall be
dashed to pieces before their eyes;
their houses shall be spoiled, *l* and
their wives ravished.

17 Behold, *m* I will stir up the
Medes against them, which *n* shall
not regard silver; and *as for* gold,
they shall not delight in it.

18 *Their* bows also *o* shall dash
the young men to pieces; and they
shall have no pity on the fruit of
the womb; *p* their eye shall not
spare children.

19 And *q* Babylon, the glory of
kingdoms, the beauty of the Chal-
dees' excellency, shall be as * when
God *r* overthrew Sodom and Go-
morrah.

20 It *s* shall never be inhabit-
ed, neither shall it be dwelt in
from generation to generation: nei-
ther shall the Arabian pitch tent
there, neither shall the shepherds
make their fold there.

21 *t* But † wild beasts of the
desert shall lie there; and their
houses shall be full of † doleful
creatures; and § owls shall dwell
there, and satyrs shall dance there.

22 And ¶ the wild beasts of the
island shall cry in their * desolate
houses, and *u* dragons in *their*
pleasant palaces: and *x* her time
is near to come, and her days shall
not be prolonged.

CHAP. XIV.

A prediction of Jacob's deliverance as the
effect of Babylon's ruin, 1-3. A prophetic

x 15-18. xlvii. 10
-15. Jer. vi. 22,
23. l. 40-42. li.
35-38. Nah. i.
2. 6. Mal. iv.
1. Rev. xviii.
16, 17. xviii. 8.
xix. 17-21.
y Ps. civ. 35. Prov.
ii. 22.
z v. 30. Ez. xxxiii.
7, 8. Joel ii. 10.
31. iii. 15. Am.
viii. 9, 10. Zeph.
i. 15, 16. Matt.
xxv. 29. Mark
xiii. 24, 25. Luke
xxi. 25. Rev. vi.
12-14. viii. 12.
a xiv. 21. xxiv. 4-
6. Jer. li. 34-36.
Rev. xii. 9, 10.
xviii. 2, 3.
b li. 17. v. 15. xiv.
12-16. Jer. i.
29-32. Dan. v.
22, 23.
c 15-18. iv. 1.
xxiv. 6. Ps.
cxxxviii. 9.
d Joel iii. 16. Hag.
ii. 6, 7. 21, 22.
Matt. xxiv. 29.
Heb. xii. 27. Rev.
vi. 13, 14.
e Jer. iv. 23, 24.
Matt. xxiv. 35. 2
Pet. iii. 10. Rev.
xx. 11.
f Ps. cx. 5, 6.
Lam. i. 12. Nah.
i. 4-6.
g xvii. 13. 1 King.
xxii. 17, 36.
h xlvii. 15. Jer. li.
16. li. 9. Rev.
xviii. 9, 10.
i xiv. 19-22. xlvii.
9-14. Jer. i. 27.
35-42. li. 3.
k Ps. cxxxviii. 8,
9. Hos. x. 14.
Nah. iii. 10.
l Lam. v. 11. Zech.
xiv. 2.
m 3-5. xxi. 2. xli.
25. Jer. i. 9. li.
11. 27, 28. Dan.
v. 28-31.
n Prov. vi. 34, 35.
o 2 Kings viii. 12.
Hos. xiii. 16.
Nah. ii. 1. iii.
10.
p 2 Chr. xxxvi. 17.
Ez. ix. 5, 6, 10.
q xiv. 4-6. 12-15.
Jer. li. 41. Dan.
ii. 37, 38. iv.
30.
r Heb. *the over-
throwing of.*
Gen. xix. 24, 25.
Deut. xxix. 23.
Jer. xlix. 18. l.
39, 40. Zeph. ii.
9, 10.
s xiv. 23. Jer. i. 3.
13, 21, 45. li. 25.
29. 43, 62-64.
Rev. xviii. 21-
23.
t xxxiv. 11-15.
Rev. xviii. 2.
† Heb. *Zim.*
† Heb. *Ochim.*
§ Or, *Ostriches.*
Heb. *daughters*
of the owl.
¶ Heb. *Im.*
• Or, *palaces.*
u xxxv. 7.
x Deut. xxxii. 35.
Jer. li. 33. Ez.
vii. 7-10. Hab.
ii. 3. 2 Pet. ii.
3. iii. 9, 10.

a xl. 1, 2. xlv. 21, 22. liv. 7, 8. Lev. xxvi. 40—45. Deut. iv. 29—31. Neh. i. 2, 9. Ps. xeviii. 3. cii. 13. cxxxvi. 10—24. cxliii. 12. Jer. i. 4—9. 17—20, 33, 34. li. 4—6. 34—37. Luke i. 54. 72—74.

b xxvii. 6. Zech. i. 17. ii. 12. c Deut. xxx. 3—5. Jer. xxiv. 6, 7. xxix. 14. xxx. 18. &c. xxi. 8. &c. xxvii. 37—41. Ez. xxxvi. 24—29. xxxix. 25—29.

d x. 25. xlix. 18—20. lvi. 6—8. lx. 3—5. lxvii. 20. Ruth i. 14—18. Eccl. viii. 17. Jer. vii. 15. 16. Zech. ii. 11. viii. 22, 23. Mal. i. 11. Luke ii. 32. Acts xv. 14—17. Eph. ii. 12, &c. e lx. 9—12. lxi. 5. Eccl. ix. 5. Rom. xv. 27. 2 Cor. viii. 4, 5. Gal. v. 13.

f Ps. lxxviii. 18. 2 Cor. x. 5. Eph. iv. 8—11. g Heb. *that had taken them captives.* h lx. 14. Jer. xxx. 16. Dan. vii. 18. 25—27. Zech. xiv. 2, 3. Rev. iii. 9. xi. 11—18. xviii. 20—24.

i iii. 1. xxxii. 18. Deut. xxxviii. 43. 65—68. Ezra ix. 8, 9. Jer. xxi. 19. xlv. 27, 28. l. 34. Zech. vii. 2, 3. 8. Rev. xvi. 20. xix. 1—3.

† Or, *taunting speech.* Jer. xxi. 9. Ez. v. 15. Hab. ii. 6.

j 6, 17. xlvii. 5. xlix. 29. li. 28. Jer. xxi. 9. &c. xxvii. 6, 7. 1, 2, 23. li. 20—23. 34, 35. Dan. vi. 14—25. Hab. i. 2—10. ii. 6—12. 17. Rev. xiii. 15—17. xvi. 5, 6. xvii. 6. xviii. 5—8. 20.

k xii. 19. Lam. iv. 1. Dan. ix. 30. Rev. xviii. 16.

l Or, *exaltress of gold.* xlv. 2, 3. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 18.

m 29. ix. 4. x. 5. Ps. cxxx. 3. cxlvi. 4. Jer. xlviii. 15—17.

n xlviii. 6. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 17. Jer. xxi. 2. Dan. vii. 19—21. Jam. ii. 15.

o xlv. 1—17. xlvii. 1. &c. Jer. xxi. 26. l. li. Rev. xvi. 14, 17. xviii. 8—10.

p xlv. 13. Ps. xxi. 11—13. xeviii. cxvii. 1—3. Prov. xi. 18. Jer. li. 43. Rev. xxi. 1—6. q lv. 12. Ez. xxx. 18. Zech. ii. 2. &c.

r Or, *The grave.* r Prov. xv. 24. s Ez. xxxv. 21—12. t Heb. *leaders, or great gates.* Jer. i. 3. u Ps. xlix. 14—20. lxxxii. 6, 7. Eccl. ii. 16. Luke xvi. 20—23. u xlv. 4, 5. xlvii. 2. Job xvi. 11—15. Ez. xxxv. 13. xxxvi. 19, 20. Dan. v. 1—4. 25—30. Am. vi. 3—7. Rev. xviii. 11—12. x lvi. 24. Job xvii. 13, 14. xxiv. 19, 20. Mark ix. 43—43. y xlii. 10. xxxiv. 4. Ez. xxxviii. 11—17. Luke x. 18. 2 Pet. ii. 4. Rev. xii. 7—10.

z Or, *day-star.* 2 Pet. i. 19. Rev. ii. 23. xxi. 16.

11 Thy ^a pomp is brought down to the grave, ^b and the noise of thy viols: ^c the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.

12 y How art thou fallen from heaven, O ^z Lucifer, son of the morning! ^a how art thou cut down

in ^b xlviii. 6. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 17. Jer. xxi. 2. Dan. vii. 19—21. Jam. ii. 15. ^c Heb. *a stroke without remission.* u xlii. 14—18. xlv. 1—17. xlvii. 1. &c. Jer. xxi. 26. l. li. Rev. xvi. 14, 17. xviii. 8—10.

o xlv. 10, 11. Job ix. 13. Prov. xxi. 30. Dan. iv. 25. p xlv. 13. Ps. xxi. 11—13. xeviii. cxvii. 1—3. Prov. xi. 18. Jer. li. 43. Rev. xxi. 1—6. q lv. 12. Ez. xxx. 18. Zech. ii. 2. &c.

r Or, *The grave.* r Prov. xv. 24. s Ez. xxxv. 21—12. t Heb. *leaders, or great gates.* Jer. i. 3. u Ps. xlix. 14—20. lxxxii. 6, 7. Eccl. ii. 16. Luke xvi. 20—23. u xlv. 4, 5. xlvii. 2. Job xvi. 11—15. Ez. xxxv. 13. xxxvi. 19, 20. Dan. v. 1—4. 25—30. Am. vi. 3—7. Rev. xviii. 11—12. x lvi. 24. Job xvii. 13, 14. xxiv. 19, 20. Mark ix. 43—43. y xlii. 10. xxxiv. 4. Ez. xxxviii. 11—17. Luke x. 18. 2 Pet. ii. 4. Rev. xii. 7—10.

z Or, *day-star.* 2 Pet. i. 19. Rev. ii. 23. xxi. 16.

exultation over the royal family, and the last king of Babylon; and the desolations of that city, 4—23. The ruin of Sennacherib's army, 24—27. The burden of the Philistines, 28—32.

FOR ^a the LORD will have mercy on Jacob, and will yet ^b choose Israel, and ^c set them in their own land: and ^d the strangers shall be joined with them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jacob.

2 And the people shall take them, and bring them to their place: ^e and the house of Israel shall possess them in the land of the LORD for servants and hand-maids: ^f and they shall take them captives, ^g whose captives they were; and ^h they shall rule over their oppressors

3 ⁱ And it shall come to pass, ^j in the day that the LORD shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve,

4 That thou shalt take up this ^k proverb against the king of Babylon, and say, ^l How hath the oppressor ceased! ^m the ⁿ golden city ceased!

5 The LORD hath ^o broken the staff of the wicked, and the sceptre of the rulers.

6 He ^p who smote the people in wrath with ^q a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, ^r is persecuted, ^s and none hindereth.

7 The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: ^t they break forth into singing.

8 Yea, ^u the fir-trees rejoice at thee, and the cedars of Lebanon, saying, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us.

9 ^v Hell ^w from beneath ^x is moved for thee, to meet ^y thee at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, even all the ^z chief ones of the earth: it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations.

10 All they shall speak and say unto thee, ^a Art thou also become weak as we? art thou become like unto us?

11 Thy ^b pomp is brought down to the grave, and the noise of thy viols: ^c the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.

12 y How art thou fallen from heaven, O ^z Lucifer, son of the morning! ^a how art thou cut down

in ^b xlviii. 6. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 17. Jer. xxi. 2. Dan. vii. 19—21. Jam. ii. 15. ^c Heb. *a stroke without remission.* u xlii. 14—18. xlv. 1—17. xlvii. 1. &c. Jer. xxi. 26. l. li. Rev. xvi. 14, 17. xviii. 8—10.

o xlv. 10, 11. Job ix. 13. Prov. xxi. 30. Dan. iv. 25. p xlv. 13. Ps. xxi. 11—13. xeviii. cxvii. 1—3. Prov. xi. 18. Jer. li. 43. Rev. xxi. 1—6. q lv. 12. Ez. xxx. 18. Zech. ii. 2. &c.

r Or, *The grave.* r Prov. xv. 24. s Ez. xxxv. 21—12. t Heb. *leaders, or great gates.* Jer. i. 3. u Ps. xlix. 14—20. lxxxii. 6, 7. Eccl. ii. 16. Luke xvi. 20—23. u xlv. 4, 5. xlvii. 2. Job xvi. 11—15. Ez. xxxv. 13. xxxvi. 19, 20. Dan. v. 1—4. 25—30. Am. vi. 3—7. Rev. xviii. 11—12. x lvi. 24. Job xvii. 13, 14. xxiv. 19, 20. Mark ix. 43—43. y xlii. 10. xxxiv. 4. Ez. xxxviii. 11—17. Luke x. 18. 2 Pet. ii. 4. Rev. xii. 7—10.

z Or, *day-star.* 2 Pet. i. 19. Rev. ii. 23. xxi. 16.

to the ground, which didst ^z weaken the nations!

13 For ^a thou hast said in thine heart, ^b I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon ^c the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north:

14 I will ^d ascend above the heights of the clouds; ^e I will be like the Most High.

15 Yet ^f thou shalt be brought down to hell, ^g to the sides of the pit

16 They that see thee ^h shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee, saying, ⁱ Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms?

17 That ^j made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; ^k that ^l opened not the house of his prisoners?

18 All the kings of the nations, even ^m all of them, lie in glory, every one in his own ⁿ house.

19 But ^o thou art cast out of thy grave, like an abominable branch, and as the raiment of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that ^p go down to the stones of the pit, as a carcase trodden under feet.

20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, and slain thy people: ^q the seed of evil-doers shall never be renowned.

21 Prepare ^r slaughter for his children for the iniquity of their fathers; that they ^s do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities.

22 For ^t I will rise up against them saith the LORD of hosts, and cut off from Babylon ^u the name, and remnant, and son, and nephew, saith the LORD.

23 I will also ^v make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of water: and ^w I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the LORD of hosts.

24 ^x The ^y LORD of hosts hath sworn, saying, ^z Surely, as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand:

25 That ^a I will break the Assyrian in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: ^b then shall his yoke depart from off them, and his burden depart from off their shoulders.

26 This ^c is ^d the purpose ^e that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this ^f is the hand ^g that is stretched out upon all the nations.

27 For ^h the LORD of hosts hath purposed, and who shall disannul ⁱ it? and ^j his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

c ix. 12. 2 Chr. xx. 6. Job ix. 12. Dan. ix. 31—35

z 4—6. Jer. i. 28. li. 20—24.

a xlvii. 7—10. Ez. xxvii. 3. xxviii. 2. xxix. 3. Dan. iv. 30, 41. Zeph. ii. 15. Rev. xvi. 7, 8.

b Ez. xxviii. 9. 12—16. Dan. vii. 10—12.

c ii. 2. Ps. xlviii. 7. d xxviii. 23, 24.

e Gen. iii. 5. f Thos. ii. 4.

f 9—11. Ez. xxviii. 8, 9. Matt. xi. 23. Acts xii. 22, 23. Rev. xix. 20.

g Ez. xxviii. 23. h Ps. lviii. 10, 11. lxxiv. 9.

i 4, 5. Ps. lii. 7. Jer. i. 23. li. 20—21.

k xii. 19—22. lxxiv. 10. Ez. vi. 14. Joel ii. 3. Zeph. ii. 13, 14.

l Or, *did not let his prisoners loose.* lxxiv. 13. lxxv. 6. 2 Chr. xxviii. 8—15.

m Ezra i. 2—4.

n 1 Kings. 16. 2 Chr. xxiv. 11. 25. Eccl. vi. 8. Ez. xxviii. 18, &c.

o Jer. xxx. 23. Eccl. xii. 5.

p 1 Kings xvi. 12. 2 Kings ix. 25, 34—36. Jer. viii. 1, 2. xvi. 6. xlviii. 19.

q Jer. xli. 7, 9. Ez. xxviii. 23, 24.

r xlv. 15—17. Ps. xli. 10. xxxviii. 28. civ. 15. cxxxviii. 8, 9.

s Ex. xx. 8. Lev. xxvi. 39. Matt. xlviii. 35.

t xlv. 6. Hab. ii. 8—12.

u xlv. 5, 6. xvi. 6. xlviii. 14. xlviii. 9—14. Jer. i. 25, 27, 30—32. li. 8, 4, 56, 57.

v Job xlv. 16—19. Prov. x. 9. Jer. li. 32—34.

w xlv. 11, 12. xxxv. 11—13. Jer. i. 39, 40. li. 44. Zeph. ii. 14. Rev. xxi. 8. xlviii. 21—23.

x 1 Kings xvi. 10. 2 Kings xvi. 13. Jer. li. 25, 26.

y Ez. xlv. 16. Ps. cx. 4. Jer. xlv. 26. Am. vii. 7. Job. iv. 2. vi. 16—18.

z xlv. 10, 11. Job xlviii. 13. Ps. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10.

a xlv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10.

b xlv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10.

c xlv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10.

d xlv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10.

e xlv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10.

f xlv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10.

g xlv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10.

h xlv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10.

i xlv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10.

j xlv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10.

k xlv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10.

l xlv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10.

m xlv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10.

n xlv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10.

o xlv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10. xxxv. 10.

‡. Or, the alarm

c xxiv. 8, 9.
xxvii. 10. Jer.
xlviii. 33. Am.
v. 11, 17. Hab.
iii. 17, 18. Zeph.
ii. 1.
d xv. 5. lxxiii. 15.
Jer. iv. 19. xxvi.
20. xlviii. 36.
Hos. xi. 8. Phil.
ii. 1.

e 7. Kir-harasheth.
f xv. 2. Num.
xxii. 4. 19. 41.
xxiii. 1—3. 14.
28. xxiv. 17.
Jer. xlviii. 25.
g xxviii. 38. 1
Kings xi. 7. 2
Kings iii. 27.
Jer. xlviii. 7.
13. 46.

h xlviii. 12. 1 Kings
xviii. 26—29. Ps.
cxv. 3—7. Jer.
x. 5.

i xlv. 8.
k vii. 14. xv. 5.
xxi. 16. Deut.
xv. 19.

l xvii. 4. xlvii. 9.
Gen. xxvi. 1.
Esth. v. 11. Jer.
ix. 23. Nah. ii.
9, 10.

m Jer. xlviii. 46, 47.
§ Or, not many.

a xv. 1. xix. 1.

b vii. 8. Gen. xiv.
15. xv. 2. 1
Kings xi. 24. 1
Chr. xviii. 5.
2 Chr. xxviii. 5.
23. Jer. xlix. 23
—27. Am. i. 3—
5. Zech. ix. 1.

c vii. 4. x. 9. 2
Kings xvi. 9.
d xvi. 2. xxxvii.
26. Jer. xlv. 2.
Mic. i. 6. ii. 12.

e Num. xxxii. 34.
Deut. ii. 6. iii.
12. Judges ii. 16.
Jer. xlviii. 9.
f v. 17. vii. 23—25.
Ez. xxv. 4. Zeph.
ii. 6.

g Jer. vii. 33.

h vii. 2. 16. viii. 4.
x. 9. 2 Kings
xvi. 9. xvii. 6.
Hos. i. 4. 6. iii.
4. v. 13, 14. viii.
3. ix. 11, 16, 17.
x. 14. xii. 7, 8.
15, 16. Am. ii.
6—9. iii. 9—15.
v. 25—27. vi. 7
—11. viii. 14.
ix. 1—10. Mic.
i. 4—9.

i xvi. 14. xxxviii.
1—4. Hos. ix. 11.

k ix. 2. 21. i. 4—
x. 16. xxiv. 13.
16. Deut. xxxix.
15—27. Ez.
xxiv. 20. Zeph.
ii. 11. *margin*.

m Jer. ix. 22. 6.
34. Hos. vi. 11.
Joel iii. 13. Matt.
xiii. 10, 19—42.
Rev. xiv. 15—
20.

n Josh. xv. 3. xviii.
16. *margin* of *pi-*
ants. 2 Sam. v.
18. 22.

c i. 9. x. 22. xxiv.
13. Deut. iv. 27. Judg. vii. 2. 1 Kings xix. 18. Ez. xxxvi. 17.
§c. xxxvii. 19. §c. xxxix. 29. Oh. 5. Mic. vii. 1. Rom. ix. 27. xi.
4—6. 26. p. x. 20, 21. xix. 22. xxii. 11. xxiv. 14, 15. xxix. 16,
10, 24. Judg. x. 15, 16. 2 Chr. xxx. 19, 11. 13—20. xxxi. 1. xxxv.
17, 13. Jer. iii. 12—14. 13—22. xxxv. 4—10. Hos. iii. 5. vi. 1. xiv.
1—3. Mic. vii. 7. q. i. 29. ii. 13—21. xxxvii. 9. xxx. 22. 2 Chr.
xxxiv. 5, 7. Ez. xxxvi. 25. Hos. xiv. 3. Zeph. i. 3. Zech. xiv. 9.

r ii. 8. xxxi. 6, 7. xlv. 19, 20. Hos. viii. 4—6. i. 2. xli. 1, 2. Mic.
v. 13, 14.

10 And ^c gladness is taken away,
and joy, out of the plentiful field;
and in the vineyards there shall be
no singing, neither shall there be
shouting: the treaders shall tread
out no wine in *their* presses; I have
made *their vintage*-shouting to
cease.

11 Wherefore ^d my bowels shall
sound like an harp for Moab, and
mine inward parts for ^e Kir-harash.

12 And it shall come to pass,
^f when it is seen that Moab is
weary on the high place, that ^g he
shall come to the sanctuary to pray,
^h but he shall not prevail.

13 This *is* the word that the
LORD hath spoken concerning Moab
ⁱ since that time.

14 But now the LORD hath
spoken, saying, Within ^k three
years, as the years of an hireling,
and ^l the glory of Moab shall be
contemned, with all that great mul-
titude; ^m and the remnant *shall be*
very small and ⁿ feeble.

CHAP. XVII.

A prophecy against Syria and Israel; and inti-
mations of mercy to a remnant of Israel, 1—
11. The destruction of Sennacherib's army
foretold, 12—14.

THE ^a burden of ^b Damascus.
Behold, ^c Damascus is taken
away from *being* a city, and it shall
be ^d a ruinous heap.

2 The cities of ^e Aroer *are* for-
saken: ^f they shall be for flocks,
which shall lie down, and ^g none
shall make *them* afraid.

3 The ^h fortress also shall cease
from Ephraim, and the kingdom
from Damascus, and the remnant
of Syria: ⁱ they shall be as the
glory of the children of Israel, saith
the LORD of hosts.

4 And in that day it shall come
to pass, *that* the glory of ^k Jacob
shall be made thin, and ^l the fat-
ness of his flesh shall wax lean.

5 And it shall be ^m as when the
harvest-man gathereth the corn,
and reapeth the ears with his arm:
and it shall be as he that gather-
eth ears in ⁿ the valley of Re-
phaim.

6 Yet ^o gleanings grapes shall be
left in it, as the shaking of an
olive tree, two *or* three berries in
the top of the uppermost bough,
four *or* five in the outmost fruitful
branches thereof, saith the LORD
God of Israel.

7 At that day ^p shall a man look
to his Maker, and his eyes shall
have respect to the Holy One of
Israel.

8 And ^q he shall not look to the
altars, ^r the work of his hands,
neither shall respect *that* which

his fingers have made, either the
groves or the ^s images.

9 In ^t that day shall his strong
cities be as a forsaken bough, and
an uppermost branch, which they
left because of the children of Is-
rael: and there shall be desolation.

10 Because ^u thou hast forgotten
^v the God of thy salvation, and
hast not been mindful of ^w the Rock
of thy strength, therefore ^x shalt
thou plant pleasant plants, and
shalt set it with strange slips.

11 In the day shalt thou make
thy plant to grow, and in the
morning shalt thou make thy seed
to flourish: *but* ^y the harvest *shall*
^z be [†] an heap in the day of grief,
and of desperate sorrow.

12 [†] Woe to the [†] multitude of
many people, *which* ^a make a noise
like the noise of the seas; and to
the rushing of nations, *that* make
a rushing like the rushing of
[†] mighty waters!

13 The nations shall rush like
the rushing of many waters: ^b but
God shall ^c rebuke them, and they
shall flee far off, and ^d shall be
chased as the chaff of the moun-
tains before the wind, and like
[†] a rolling thing before the whirl-
wind.

14 And behold ^e at evening-
tide trouble; *and* before the morn-
ing he *is* not. This *is* ^f the por-
tion of them that spoil us, and the
lot of them that rob us.

1—3. lxxvi. 6, 7. xlviii. 3, 4. Jer. vi. 23. Ez. xliii. 2. Luke xvi. 26.
† Or, many. Ps. xxix. 3. Rev. xvii. 1. 15. h x. 15, 16. 33, 34.
xiv. 25. xlv. 4, 5. xlvii. 1. xxx. 30—33. xxxi. 8, 9. xxxvii. 1—3.
9—12. xxxviii. 20—35. Ps. ix. 5. xlv. 5—11. c Job xxxviii.
11. Mark iv. 39—41. d xxix. 5. xli. 15, 16. Job xxi. 18. Ps. i.
4. xxxv. 5. lxxviii. 13—15. Dan. ii. 35. Hos. xiii. 3. † Or
thine down. e x. 22—32. 2 Kings xix. 3, 35. f xxxviii. 1.
Judg. v. 31. Job xx. 29. Prov. xxii. 23. Jer. xiii. 25. Ez. xxxix.
10. Hab. ii. 16, 17. Zeph. ii. 9, 10.

CHAP. XVIII.

A message to Egypt and Ethiopia, showing the
event of the Assyrian invasion; and a pre-
diction, that they would present oblations to
the Lord, 1—7.

WOE to ^a the land ^b shadowing
with wings, ^c which *is* be-
yond the rivers of Ethiopia:

2 That ^d sendeth ambassadors
by the sea, even in vessels of bul-
rushes upon the waters, *saying*,
Go, ye swift messengers, to ^e a na-
tion ^f scattered and peeled, [†] to a
people terrible from their begin-
ning hitherto; a nation [†] meted
out and trodden down, whose land
the rivers [†] have spoiled.

3 [†] All ye inhabitants of the
world, and dwellers on the earth,
[†] see ye, when he lifteth up an en-
sign on the mountains; and when
he bloweth a trumpet, hear ye.

4 For so the LORD said unto
me, [†] I will take my rest, and I
will [†] consider in my dwelling-
place [†] like a clear heat [†] upon
herbs, *and* like a cloud of dew in
the heat of harvest.

i xlvii. 31. Ps. cxxxii. 13, 14. Hos. v. 15. * Or, regard not
dwelling. 7. xli. 6. xiv. 32. xxi. 9. xlv. 13. Joel iii. 17. k
Sam. xviii. 4. Ps. lxxii. 6. † Or, after *rest*.

• Or, sun-images.
2 Chr. xiv. 5.
xxiv. 4. marg.
4, 5. vi. 11—13
vii. 16—20. ix. 9
—12. xiv. 10.
12. xxvii. 10.
xxviii. 1—4. Hos.
x. 14. xiii. 15,
16. Am. iii. 11
—15. vi. 9. Mic.
v. 11. vi. 16. xii.
13.

† N. 13. Deut. vi.
12. viii. 11. 14.
19. Ps. ix. 17.
cvii. 13, 21. Jer.
li. 32. Hos. ii. 13.
14. iv. 6. viii. 14.
xiii. 6, 7.

u xii. 2. 1 Chr.
xvi. 35. Ps. lxxv.
5. lxxviii. 19, 20.
lxxix. 9. lxxxv.
4. Hab. iii. 18.

x xlvii. 4. Deut.
xxvii. 4. 15. Ps.
xxvii. 2. xxxv. 2.
y lxxv. 21, 22. Lev.
xxvi. 16. 20.
Deut. xxxviii. 30.
38—42. Jer. xiii.
13. Am. v. 11.
Zeph. i. 13.

z xlviii. 5, 6. Job
xv. 8. Hos. viii.
7. ix. 1—4. 16.
x. 12—15. Joel
i. 5. §c. Gal.
vi. 7, 8.

† Or, removed in
the day of tribu-
lation, and
there shall be
deadly sorrow.
lxxviii. 14. Matt.
viii. 12. Rom.
ii. 5, 8, 9.

• Or, no rest. iv. 5.
a v. 20—30. viii.
7, 8. xxxviii. 17.
Ps. xlviii. 4. xlv.
1—3.

b x. 15, 16. 33, 34.
xiv. 25. xlv. 4, 5. xlvii. 1. xxx. 30—33. xxxi. 8, 9. xxxvii. 1—3.
9—12. xxxviii. 20—35. Ps. ix. 5. xlv. 5—11. c Job xxxviii.
11. Mark iv. 39—41. d xxix. 5. xli. 15, 16. Job xxi. 18. Ps. i.
4. xxxv. 5. lxxviii. 13—15. Dan. ii. 35. Hos. xiii. 3. † Or
thine down. e x. 22—32. 2 Kings xix. 3, 35. f xxxviii. 1.
Judg. v. 31. Job xx. 29. Prov. xxii. 23. Jer. xiii. 25. Ez. xxxix.
10. Hab. ii. 16, 17. Zeph. ii. 9, 10.

† Or, that *is* be-
yond the rivers of
Ethiopia. 14. b. of
line and line and
reading under
f. a.

† Or, *that is* be-
yond the rivers of
Ethiopia. 14. b. of
line and line and
reading under
f. a.

† Or, *that is* be-
yond the rivers of
Ethiopia. 14. b. of
line and line and
reading under
f. a.

† Or, *that is* be-
yond the rivers of
Ethiopia. 14. b. of
line and line and
reading under
f. a.

† Or, *that is* be-
yond the rivers of
Ethiopia. 14. b. of
line and line and
reading under
f. a.

† Or, *that is* be-
yond the rivers of
Ethiopia. 14. b. of
line and line and
reading under
f. a.

† Or, *that is* be-
yond the rivers of
Ethiopia. 14. b. of
line and line and
reading under
f. a.

† Or, *that is* be-
yond the rivers of
Ethiopia. 14. b. of
line and line and
reading under
f. a.

† Or, *that is* be-
yond the rivers of
Ethiopia. 14. b. of
line and line and
reading under
f. a.

† Or, *that is* be-
yond the rivers of
Ethiopia. 14. b. of
line and line and
reading under
f. a.

† Or, *that is* be-
yond the rivers of
Ethiopia. 14. b. of
line and line and
reading under
f. a.

† Or, *that is* be-
yond the rivers of
Ethiopia. 14. b. of
line and line and
reading under
f. a.

† Or, *that is* be-
yond the rivers of
Ethiopia. 14. b. of
line and line and
reading under
f. a.

† Or, *that is* be-
yond the rivers of
Ethiopia. 14. b. of
line and line and
reading under
f. a.

† Or, *that is* be-
yond the rivers of
Ethiopia. 14. b. of
line and line and
reading under
f. a.

† Or, *that is* be-
yond the rivers of
Ethiopia. 14. b. of
line and line and
reading under
f. a.

xviii. 11. Cant.
ii. 13. 15. Ez.
xviii. 6-10.

5 For ¹ afore the harvest, when the bud is perfect, and the sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall both cut off the sprigs with pruning hooks, and take away and cut down the branches.

in xiv. 19. xxxiv.
1-7. Jer. vii.
33. xv. 3. Ez.
xxx. 4-10.
xxxix. 17-20.
Rev. xix. 17.
18.

6 They ^m shall be left together unto the fowls of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the fowls shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them.

o xvi. 1. xxiii. 17.
18. xlv. 14. 2.
Chr. xxxii. 23.
Ps. lxxviii. 29-
31. lxxii. 10. 15.
Zeph. iii. 10.
Mat. i. 11. Acts
viii. 27, 28.

7 In that time ^a shall the present be brought unto the LORD of hosts, of a people [†] scattered and peeled, and from a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden under foot, whose land the rivers have spoiled, ^o to the place of the name of the LORD of hosts, the mount Zion.

† Or, *outspread and polished.* 2.
o 4. lx. 6-9. Mic.
iv. 13. Zech.
xiv. 16-18.

CHAP. XIX.

Predictions of terrible judgments, which God was about to inflict on Egypt. 1-17. That the Egyptians would worship the Lord, and share the blessings of his salvation, 18-25.

THE burden of ^a Egypt. Behold, the LORD ^b rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into Egypt: and ^c the idols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence, and ^d the heart of Egypt shall melt in the midst of it.

b Deut. xxxviii. 26.
Ps. xlviii. 19. 12.
lxxviii. 4. 33, 34.
civ. 3. Hab. iii.
3. Matt. xxvi.
64, 65. Rev. i.
7.

2 And ^e I will ^{*} set the Egyptians against the Egyptians; and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, and kingdom against kingdom.

c xxi. 9. xlv. 1.
2. Ex. xii. 12.
Jer. xliii. 12.
xlv. 25. 1. 2. li.
44. Ez. xxx. 13.
d 16. Ex. xv. 14.
-16. Josh. ii. 9.
11. 24. Jer. xvi.
5. 15. 16.

3 And ^f the spirit of Egypt shall [†] fail in the midst thereof; ^g and I will [‡] destroy the counsels thereof; ^h and they shall seek to the idols, and to the charmers, and to them that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards.

e 13, 14. ix. 21.
Judg. vii. 22. 1.
Sam. xiv. 16.
20. 2 Chr. xx.
23. Ez. xxxviii.
21. Matt. xii.
25. Rev. xvii.
12-16.

4 And the Egyptians will I [§] give over into the hand of a ⁱ cruel lord; and a fierce king shall rule over them, saith the LORD, the LORD of hosts.

* Heb. *mingie.*
f i. 11-13. lvii.
16. 1 Sam. xxv.
37. Ps. lxxviii. 2.
Jer. xlvii. 15.
Ez. xxi. 7.

5 And ^k the waters shall fail from the sea, and the river shall be wasted and dried up.

† Heb. *beemptied.*
g x. 27. 2 Sam.
xv. 34. xlvii. 14.
23. 2 Chr. xxv.
16-20. Job v.
12. 13. Prov.
xvi. 30. 1 Cor.
ii. 19, 20.

6 And they shall turn the rivers far away; ^l and the brooks of defence shall be emptied and dried up, ^m the reeds and flags shall wither.

† Heb. *shall be emptied.*
h viii. 19. xv. 2.
xlv. 25. xlvii.
12. 1 Chr. x. 13.
Dan. ii. 2. iv. 6.
7. v. 7.

7 The paper-reeds by the brooks, by the mouth of the brooks, and ⁿ every thing sown by the brooks, shall wither, be driven away, and ^o be no more.

§ Or, *shut up.* 1
Sam. xxiii. 7.
Ps. xxxi. 8.
i 2. xx. 4. Jer.
xlv. 26. Ez.
xxix. 19.
k Jer. li. 36. Ez.
xxx. 12. Zech.
x. 11. xiv. 18.

8 The ^p fishers also shall mourn, and all they that cast angles into the brooks shall lament, and they that spread nets upon the waters shall languish.

l xxxviii. 25. 2
Kings xv. 24.
m xviii. 2. Ex. ii.
fine flax, and they that weave
3. Job viii. 11.
17, 18. || Heb. *shall not be.* o Ex. vii. 21. Num. xi. 5. Ez.
xlvii. 19. Hab. i. 15. p 1 Kings x. 28. Prov. vii. 16. Ez.
xxvii. 7.

9 Moreover, they that ^p work in fine flax, and they that weave

* net-works, shall be confounded.

10 And they shall be broken in the [†] purposes thereof, all that ^q make sluices and ponds [‡] for fish.

11 Surely ^r the princes of ^{*} Zoan are fools, the counsel of the wise counsellors of Pharaoh is become ^c brutish: how say ye unto Pharaoh, ^u I am the son of the wise, the son of ancient kings?

12 Where are they? ^{*} where are thy wise men? and ^v let them tell thee now, and let them know what the LORD of hosts hath purposed upon Egypt.

13 The ^z princes of Zoan are become fools, the princes of ^a Noph are deceived; they have also seduced Egypt, even they that are ^{*} the stay of the tribes thereof.

14 The LORD ^b hath mingled a [†] perverse spirit in the midst thereof: and they have caused Egypt to err in every work thereof, ^c as a drunken man staggereth in his vomit.

15 Neither ^d shall there be any work for Egypt, which the head or tail, branch or rush, may do.

16 In that day shall Egypt be ^e like unto women: and it shall be afraid and fear, because of ^f the shaking of the hand of the LORD of hosts, which he shaketh over it.

17 And ^g the land of Judah shall be a terror unto Egypt; every one that maketh mention thereof shall be afraid in himself, ^h because of the counsel of the LORD of hosts, which he hath determined against it.

18 ¶ In ⁱ that day ^k shall five cities in the land of Egypt ^l speak the [‡] language of Canaan, ^m and swear to the LORD of hosts; one shall be called, The city of [§] destruction.

19 In that day shall ⁿ there be an altar to the LORD, in the midst of the land of Egypt, and a pillar at the border thereof to the LORD.

20 And it shall be ^o for a sign, and for a witness unto the LORD of hosts in the land of Egypt: for ^p they shall cry unto the LORD, because of the oppressors, and ^q he shall send them a Saviour, and a great one, and he shall deliver them.

21 And ^r the LORD shall be known to Egypt, and the Egyptians shall know the LORD in that day, ^s and shall do sacrifice and oblation; yea, they ^t shall vow a vow unto the LORD, and perform it.

22 And the LORD shall smite Egypt: ^u he shall smite and heal

15. Heb. xliii. 10. o lv. 13. Josh. iv. 20. 21. xxii. 28. 34. xxiv. 26, 27. p 4. xx. 4. lii. 5. Ex. ii. 23. iii. 7. 2 Kings xiii. 4, 5. Ps. i. 15. Jam. v. 4. q xxxvii. 36. xlv. 21. 22. Luke ii. 11. Tit. ii. 13. r xi. 9. xxxvii. 20. lv. 5. 1 Sam. xvii. 46. 1 Kings viii. 45. Ps. lxxvii. 2. xlviii. 2. 3. Hab. ii. 14. John xvii. 3. Gal. iv. 8, 9. s Zeph. iii. 10. Mal. i. 11. John iv. 21-24. Rom. xv. 16. 28. 1 Pet. ii. 5, 9. t xlv. 5. Ec. v. 4. Jon. i. 16. u 1, &c. Deut. xxxii. 39. Job v. 18. Hos. v. 15. vi. 6. Heb. xii. 41.

* Or, *white works.*

† Heb. *foundations.*

q Ex. vii. 19. viii. 5. Deut. xi. 10.

† Or, *of living things.*

r 3. 13. xxix. 14. xlv. 25. Job v. 12, 13. xii. 17. Ps. xxxiii. 10. Jer. xlix. 7. Ez. vii. 26. 1 Cor. i. 19, 20.

s xxx. 4. Num. xiii. 22. Ps. lxxviii. 12. 43. Ez. xxx. 14.

t Ps. lxxviii. 22. xcii. 6. Prov. xxx. 2. Jer. x. 14. 21.

u Gen. xli. 38, 39. 1 Kings iv. 30. Acts vi. 22.

x v. 21. xlvii. 10. -13. Judg. ix. 38. der. ii. 28. 1 Cor. i. 20.

y xl. 13. 14. xli. 22, 23. xlv. 7. Job xi. 6, 7. Rom. xi. 33, 34.

z 11. a Jer. ii. 16. xlv. 14. 19. Ez. xxx. 13.

* Or, *governors.* Heb. *corners.* Num. xxiv. 17. 1 Sam. xiv. 38.

Marg. Zech. x. 4. 1 Pet. ii. 7.

b 2. xxix. 10. 14. xlvii. 10, 11. 1 Kings xxii. 20. -23. Job xii. 16. Ez. xiv. 7-9. 2 Thes. ii. 11, 12.

† Heb. *a spirit of perversities.*

c xxxvii. 7, 8. xxix. 9. Job xii. 25. Jer. xxv. 15, 16. xlvii. 26.

d ix. 14. Ps. xxxviii. 2. Prov. xiv. 23. Hab. iii. 17. Hag. i. 11. 1 Thes. iv. 11, 12.

e xxx. 17. Ps. xlviii. 6. Jer. xxx. 5-7. 1. 37. li. 30. Nah. iii. 13.

f x. 32. xi. 15. xxx. 30-32. Zech. ii. 9.

g xxxvi. 1. Jer. xlv. 19. 27-31. xliii. 8-13. xlv. 28-30. Ez. xlix. 6, 7.

h xiv. 24. 26, 27. xx. 2-5. xlv. 10, 11. Dan. iv. 35.

i 19. 21. ii. 11. Zech. ii. 11.

k Ps. li. xxxvii. 13. Ps. lxxvii. 31.

l Zeph. iii. 9.

† Heb. *lip.* Gen. xi. 1. marg.

m xlv. 23, 24. Deut. x. 20. Neh. x. 29. Jer. xii. 16.

§ Or, *Heres, or, the gun.*

n lvi. 23. Gen. xii. 7. xxviii. 16. Ex. xxiv. 4. Josh. xvii. 10.

26, 27. Zech. vi. 15. Heb. xliii. 10.

o lv. 13. Josh. iv. 20. 21. xxii. 28. 34. xxiv. 26, 27.

p 4. xx. 4. lii. 5. Ex. ii. 23. iii. 7. 2 Kings xiii. 4, 5. Ps. i. 15. Jam. v. 4.

q xxxvii. 36. xlv. 21. 22. Luke ii. 11. Tit. ii. 13.

r xi. 9. xxxvii. 20. lv. 5. 1 Sam. xvii. 46. 1 Kings viii. 45. Ps. lxxvii. 2. xlviii. 2. 3. Hab. ii. 14.

s Zeph. iii. 10. Mal. i. 11. John iv. 21-24. Rom. xv. 16. 28. 1 Pet. ii. 5, 9.

t xlv. 5. Ec. v. 4. Jon. i. 16.

u 1, &c. Deut. xxxii. 39. Job v. 18. Hos. v. 15. vi. 6. Heb. xii. 41.

α vi. 10. lv. 7. Hos. *it* : and * they shall return *even* to xiv. l. Am. iv. 6. Acts xvi. 17—20. xxviii. 27, 28. y xi. 16. xxv. 8—10. xl. 3—5. Eph. ii. 19—22. iii. 6—8.

z vi. 13. lxx. 8, 9. xli. 6, 22. lxxi. 12, 19—21. Deut. xxvii. 43. Ps. cxvii. Zech. ii. 10, 11. viii. 20—23. Luke ii. 32. Rom. x. 11—13. xv. 9—12. 27. a lxx. 8. Gen. iii. 2. Ez. xxxiv. 26. Zech. viii. 13. Gal. iii. 14.

b lxx. 9. lxx. 27. Num. vi. 24. 27. xxiv. 1. Ps. lxxvii. 6, 7. cxv. 15. Eph. i. 3. Ps. c. 3. cxxxviii. 8. Hos. ii. 23. Rom. iii. 29. ix. 23, 24. Gal. vi. 15.

23 In that day *y* shall there be a highway out of Egypt to Assyria, and the Assyrian shall come into Egypt, and the Egyptian into Assyria, and the Egyptians shall serve with the Assyrians.

24 In that day * shall Israel be the third with Egypt and with Assyria, *even* * a blessing in the midst of the land :

25 Whom *b* the LORD of hosts shall bless, saying, *c* Blessed be Egypt my people, and Assyria the work of my hands, and Israel mine inheritance.

26 In the year that * Tartan came unto *b* Ashdod, (when Sargon the king of Assyria sent him,) and fought against Ashdod, *c* and took it ;

2 At the same time spake the LORD by * Isaiah the son of Amoz, saying, *d* Go, and loose *e* the sackcloth from off thy loins, and *f* put off thy shoe from thy foot. And he did so, walking *g* naked and barefoot.

3 And the LORD said, Like as my servant Isaiah hath walked naked and barefoot *h* three years, *for* *a* sign and wonder *k* upon Egypt and upon Ethiopia ;

4 So *l* shall the king of Assyria lead away the *†* Egyptians prisoners, and the Ethiopians captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, *even* *m* with *their* buttocks uncovered, to *‡* the shame of Egypt.

5 And they shall be *n* afraid and ashamed of Ethiopia their expectation, and of Egypt *o* their glory.

6 And the inhabitant of this *p* isle shall say in that day, Behold, such *is* our expectation, *q* whither shall we flee for help to be delivered from the king of Assyria : and how shall we escape ?

7 And how shall we escape ?

8 A prophecy of the destruction of Babylon by the Medes and Persians, 1—19. The burden of Dumah, 11, 12. The burden of Arabia, 13—17.

9 THE *r* burden of *b* the desert of the sea. As *c* whirlwinds in the south pass through : so it cometh from the desert, *d* from a terrible land.

2 A *e* grievous vision is declared unto me ; *e* the treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. *f* Go up, O *l*. 1 Sam. xxiv. 13. Jer. l. 44. 48, 49. 53. Rev. viii. 10. f xiii. 2—4. 17, 18. Jer. l. 14. 34. li. 11. 27, 28. Dan. v. 23. viii. 20.

Elam : besiege, O Media ; *g* all *g* the sighing thereof have I made to cease.

3 Therefore *h* are my loins filled with pain : *i* pangs have taken hold upon me, as the pangs of a woman that travaileth : *k* I was bowed down at the hearing of *h* it ; I was dismayed at the seeing of *it*.

4 My *†* heart panted, fearfulness affrighted me : *l* the night of my pleasure hath he *‡* turned into fear unto me.

5 Prepare the table, watch in the watch-tower, *m* eat, drink : *n* arise, ye princes, *and* anoint the shield.

6 For thus hath the LORD said unto me, *o* Go, set a watchman, let him declare what he seeth.

7 And *p* he saw a chariot *with* a couple of horsemen, a chariot of asses, *and* a chariot of camels ; and *q* he hearkened diligently with much heed.

8 And he *r* cried, *r* A lion : My lord, *s* I stand continually upon the watch-tower in the day-time, and I am set in my ward *†* whole nights :

9 And, *t* behold, here cometh a chariot of men, *with* a couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, *u* Babylon is fallen, is fallen ; and *v* all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground.

10 O *y* my threshing, and the *‡* corn of my floor : *z* that which I have heard of the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, have I declared unto you.

11 *¶* The burden of *a* Dumah. He calleth to *b* me out of Seir, Watchman, *c* what of the night ? watchman, what of the night ?

12 The watchman said, *d* The morning cometh, and also the night : *e* if ye will enquire, enquire ye : return, come.

13 *¶* The burden upon *f* Arabia. In the forest in Arabia shall ye lodge, *g* O ye travelling companies of Dedanim.

14 The inhabitants of the land of *h* Tema *g* brought water to him that was thirsty, they prevented with their bread him that fled.

15 For they fled *j* from the swords, from the drawn sword, and from the bent bow, and from the grievousness of war.

16 For thus hath the LORD said unto me, Within a year, *k* according to the years of an hireling,

17. *d* xvi. 14. Jer. l. 27. Ez. vii. 5—7. 10. 12. *e* lxx. 7. Jer. xli. 19—22. Ez. xiv. 1—6. xlviii. 30—32. Acts ii. 27, 28. xlviii. 19, 20, 30—32. *f* 1 Kings x. 15. Jer. xlv. 23, 24. xlix. 28—33. Gal. iv. 25. *g* xlv. 20. Gen. xlv. 3. 1 Chr. i. 52. Ez. xxviii. 15, 20, 21. *h* Gen. xxv. 15. 1 Chr. i. 30. Job vi. 19. *i* Or, being so present yet. xvi. 3. 4. Judg. viii. 1—8. Prov. xxi. 21. Rom. xii. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 9. *j* Or, for fear of. Heb. from the face of. *k* lxx. 14.

xiv. 1—3. xxv. 10. xlvii. 6. Ps. xli. 5. lxxix. 11. cxxxvii. 1—3. Jer. xxxi. 11. 12. 20. 25. xlv. 3. li. 3, 4. Lam. i. 22. Mic. vii. 8—10. Zech. i. 15, 16.

xv. 5. xvi. 9. 11. Hab. iii. 10. *i* xlii. 8. xxvi. 17. Ps. xlviii. 6. Jer. xlviii. 41. xlix. 22. 1. 43. Mic. iv. 9, 10. 1 Thes. v. 3.

k Deut. xxxviii. 67. Dan. v. 5, 6. *†* Or, mind was derel.

l v. 11—14. 1 Sam. xxi. 36—38. 2 Sam. xlii. 28, 29. Esth. v. 12. vii. 6—10. Job xvi. 11—13. Jer. li. 39. 67. Dan. v. 1. 30. Nah. i. 10. Luke xxi. 34—36.

† Heb. put. *m* xlii. 13, 14. Dan. v. 1—5. 1 Cor. xv. 22.

n xlii. 2, 17, 18. xlv. 1—3. Jer. li. 11, 27, 28. *o* lxxi. 6. 2 Kings ix. 17—20. Jer. li. 12, 13. Ez. iii. 17. xlviii. 2—7. Hab. ii. 1, 2.

p 9. xxxvii. 24. *q* Heb. li. 1. *r* Or, cried at a lion.

s v. 20. Jer. iv. 7. xxi. 38. xlii. 12. 14. 1 Pet. v. 3.

t lxx. 10. lxxi. 6. Ps. lxxiii. 6. cxxxvii. 1. Hab. ii. 1, 2.

† Or, every night. *u* Jer. l. 5, 9, 29. 42. li. 27.

v xlii. 19. xlv. 4. Jer. l. 2. li. 8. 64. Rev. xiv. 2. xlviii. 2, 21.

x xlvii. 1, 2. Jer. l. 2, 38. li. 44. 47, 52.

y lxx. 15, 16. 2 Kings xlii. 7. Jer. li. 33. Mic. iv. 13. Hab. ii. 12. Matt. iii. 12.

† Heb. zana. *z* 1 Kings xxi. 14. Ez. iii. 17—19. Acts xv. 26, 27.

a Gen. xxi. 7. 1 Chr. i. 10. *b* xxxv. lxxi. 1—7. Num. xxi. 13. Deut. ii. 5. Ps. cxxxvii. 7. Jer. xli. 7—22. Ez. xxxv. Joel ii. 19. Am. i. 6—12. Ob. 1. Rev. Mal. i. 2—4.

c 6. Jer. xxxv. 17. *d* xlv. 14. Jer. l. 27. Ez. vii. 5—7. 10. 12. *e* lxx. 7. Jer. xli. 19—22. Ez. xiv. 1—6. xlviii. 30—32. Acts ii. 27, 28. xlviii. 19, 20, 30—32. *f* 1 Kings x. 15. Jer. xlv. 23, 24. xlix. 28—33. Gal. iv. 25. *g* xlv. 20. Gen. xlv. 3. 1 Chr. i. 52. Ez. xxviii. 15, 20, 21. *h* Gen. xxv. 15. 1 Chr. i. 30. Job vi. 19. *i* Or, being so present yet. xvi. 3. 4. Judg. viii. 1—8. Prov. xxi. 21. Rom. xii. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 9. *j* Or, for fear of. Heb. from the face of. *k* lxx. 14.

49. 2 Chr. ix. 21.
xxv. 10, 11. Rev.

12. Num. xxiv. house, no entering in: from ° the
24. Jer. ii. 10. land of Chittim it is revealed to
Ez. xxvii. 6. them.
Dan. xi. 30. 2 Be * still, ye inhabitants of
Heb. *ident.* xli. the isle; thou whom ° the mer-
1. xlvii. 5. Ps. chants of Zidon, that pass over the
xlvii. 10. Hab. sea, have replenished.
ii. 20. f Ez. xxvii. 3, 4. 3 And by great waters the seed
xxviii. 2. of ^b Sihor, ⁱ the harvest of the river,
g Ez. xxvii. 8, &c. is her revenue; and ^k she is a mart
h 1 Chr. xiii. 6. of nations.
Jer. ii. 18. i xxxii. 20. Deut. 4 Be thou ashamed, O Zidon:
xi. 10. for the sea hath spoken, *even* the
k 8. Ez. xxvii. 3 strength of the sea, saying, ⁱ I tra-
-33. xxviii. 4. vail not, nor bring forth children,
5. Joel ii. 5, 6. neither do I nourish up young men,
Rev. xviii. 11- nor bring up virgins.
13. 5 As ^m at the report concerning
Jer. xlvii. 3, 4. Egypt, ^a so shall they be sorely
Ez. xvi. 3-6. pained at the report of Tyre.
Hos. ix. 11-14. 6 ° Pass ye over to Tarshish;
Rev. xviii. 23. howl, ye inhabitants of the isle.
m xix. 16. Ex. xv. 7 Is this ° your joyous city,
14-16. Josh. ii. whose antiquity is of ancient
9-11. days? ° her own feet shall carry
n Ez. xxvi. 15- her * afar off to sojourn.
21. xxvii. 29- 8 ° Who hath taken this counsel
36. xxviii. 19. against Tyre, ° the crowning city,
Rev. xviii. 17- whose * merchants are princes,
19. whose traffickers are the honoura-
o 10, 12. xxi. 15. ble of the earth?
p 1, 2. xvi. 7. 9 The ° LORD of hosts hath pur-
q xlvii. 2. posed it, ° to † stain the pride of
r Josh. xix. 29. all glory, and to ° bring into con-
s xlvii. 1, 2. Ec. tempt all the honourable of the
x. 7. earth.
Heb. *from afar* 10 Pass through thy land as a
off. river, ° O daughter of Tarshish:
t Deut. xix. 24- there is ° no more ‡ strength.
28. Jer. i. 44, 45. 11 He ° stretched out his hand
Heb. xviii. 8. over the sea, he shook the king-
u Ez. xxviii. 2- doms: ° the LORD hath given a
6. 12-18. commandment § against || the mer-
x x. 3. xxxvi. 9. chant-city, to destroy the * strong
y x. 33. xiv. 24. holds thereof.
27. xlvii. 10, 14. 12 And he said, ° Thou shalt no
Jer. xlvii. 6, 7. more rejoice, O ° thou oppressed
li. 62. Acts iv. virgin, ° daughter of Zidon: arise,
28. Eph. i. 11. i. 11. ° pass over to Chittim; ° there also
z ii. 11. 17. v. 15, shalt thou have no rest.
16. xvi. 11. Job 13 Behold the ° land of the Chal-
xlv. 11, 12. Dan. deans; this people was not, *till*
iv. 37. Mal. iv. ° the Assyrian founded it ° for
1. Jam. iv. 6. them that dwell in the wilderness:
† Heb. *pollute.* they set up the towers thereof, they
a Job vii. 21. Ps. raised up the palaces thereof; ° and
cxxx. 10. 1 Cor. he brought it to ruin.
i. 26-29. b 12. 14 ° Howl, ye ships of Tarshish:
c 14. 1 Sam. xxviii. for your strength is laid waste.
20. Job xii. 21. 15 And it shall come to pass in
Lam. i. 6. Hag. that day, that ° Tyre shall be for-
ii. 22. Rom. v. gotten seventy years, according to
6. the days of ° one king: after the
d ii. 19. xiv. 16. end of seventy years * shall Tyre
17. Ex. xv. 2- sing as an harlot.
10. Ps. xlv. 6. f 1. Pz. xxv. 13. 16 Take an harp, ° go about the
Ez. xxvi. 10, 15. 14. Rev. xviii. 22. g xxxvii. 22. xlvii. 1-5. Jer. xiv. 17. xlvii.
-19. xxvii. 34. h 2. Gen. x. 15. 19. xlv. 13. Josh. vi. 8. i 1.
35. xxxi. 16. Num. xxiv. 24. Ez. xxvi. 6. k Deut. xxxiii. 64-67. Lam. i.
Hag. ii. 7. 3. iv. 15. i xlv. 19. Gen. xi. 23. 31. Job i. 17. Habs. i. 6. Acts
e x. 9. Ps. lxxi. 3. vii. 4. m Gen. ii. 11. x. 10, 11. xi. 9. 2 Kings xvii. 24. xx. 12.
Jer. xlvii. 7. Nab. i. 14. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 11. Ezra iv. 9, 10. Dan. iv. 30. n Ps. lxxii. 9.
o Or, *strength.* f Zech. ix. 3, 4. p 1. 6. Ez. xxvii. 25-30. Rev.
f 1. Pz. xxv. 13. q Jer. xxv. 9-11. 29. xxvii. 3-7. xlix. 10. Ez.
14. Rev. xviii. 22. r Dan. vii. 14. viii. 21. Rev. xvii. 10. ° Heb. *it*
11. Lam. i. 15. s Prov. vii. 10-12. Jer. xxx. 14.

city, thou harlot that hast been for-
gotten; make sweet melody, sing
many songs, that thou mayest be
remembered.
17 And it shall come to pass,
after the end of seventy years, that
the LORD will ° visit Tyre, ° and
she shall turn to her hire, and
° shall commit fornication with all
the kingdoms of the world upon
the face of the earth.
18 And ° her merchandise and
her hire shall be holiness to the
LORD: ° it shall not be treasured
nor laid up; for her merchandise
shall be ° for them that dwell before
the LORD, to eat sufficiently, and
for † durable clothing.
Prov. iii. 9, 10. xlii. 22. xxviii. 8. Ec. ii. 26. Mal. iii. 10. Matt.
xxv. 35-40. Luke viii. 3. Acts ix. 39. Rom. xv. 25-27. Gal. vi.
6. Phil. iv. 17, 18. † Heb. *old.*
CHAP. XXIV.
Terrible judgments denounced against the
whole land of Israel, 1-12. A remnant of
Israel would escape, and join the Gentiles in
glorifying God, 13-15. His vengeance would
overtake the rest, even the mightiest of them,
16-21. A day of visitation in mercy, and a
glorious event to the church, 22, 23.
BEHOLD, the LORD ° maketh
the earth empty, and maketh
it waste, ° and ° turneth it upside
down, and ° scattereth abroad the
inhabitants thereof.
2 And it shall be, ° as with the
people, so with the † priest; as
with the servant, so with his mas-
ter; as with the maid, so with her
mistress; as with the buyer, so with
the seller; as with the lender, so
with the borrower; as with the
taker of usury, so with the giver of
usury to him.
3 The land ° shall be utterly
emptied, and utterly spoiled; for
° the LORD hath spoken this word.
4 The earth ° mourneth and
fadeth away, the world languisheth
and fadeth away, the ° haughty
people of the earth do languish.
5 The earth also is ° defiled un-
der the inhabitants thereof: ° be-
cause they have transgressed the
laws, ° changed the ordinance,
broken ° the everlasting covenant.
6 Therefore ° hath the curse de-
voured the earth, and they that
dwell therein are desolate: there-
fore the inhabitants of the earth are
burned, ° and few men left.
7 The ° new wine mourneth, the
vine languisheth, all the merry
hearted do sigh.
8 The ° mirth of tabrets ceas-
eth, the noise of them that rejoice
endeth, the joy of the harp ceaseth.
9 They shall not ° drink wine
Ez. vii. 20-24. xlv. 24, 31. Mic. ii. 10. Rom. viii. 20, 21. i 1.
2-6. l 1. li. 1-3. 12-15. Deut. xxxii. 15, 26. 2 Kings xvii. 7-
23. xlv. 13-17. xxvi. 26, 27. Ezra ix. 5, 7. Ez. xvi. 11, 24. Dan.
ix. 5. k Josh. xlvii. 25. Dan. vii. 26. Mark vi. 7-9. Luke i.
6. Habs. i. 1. l 1. 3. Gen. xvi. 13, 14. 2 Sam. xviii. 9. Ps. cxi.
10. Jer. l. 5. Ez. xxxv. 25. Habs. xiii. 23. m xlv. 24, 25.
Deut. xxxiii. 18-20. xlv. 22-24. xxx. 15. 10. Josh. xxiii. 14, 16.
Zech. v. 3, 4. Mal. ii. 2. m. 9. iv. 1. 6. Matt. xxvii. 25. n Lev.
xxvi. 22. Deut. iv. 27. xxxiii. 62. Ez. x. 3. Matt. vii. 24. Rom. ix.
27. o xvi. 2. 10. xxxii. 9-13. Hos. ix. 1, 2. Joel ii. 10-13.
p xxiii. 14, 16. Jer. vii. 34. xvi. 9. xxv. 10. Ez. xxvii. 13. Hos. ii. 16.
Rev. xviii. 22. q v. 11, 12. Ps. lxx. Ec. ii. 7. Am. vi. 4-7. 19.
viii. 3. 10. Zech. ix. 15. Eph. v. 13, 19.

12. xxv. 2, xxvii. 10. xxxii. 14. xxxiv. 13—15. 2 Kings xxv. 4, 9. 10. Jer. xxxix. 4, 8. lii. 7, 13. 14. Mic. ii. 13. iii. 12. Luke xix. 43, 44. xxi. 24.

10 The city of confusion is broken down: every house is shut up, that no man may come in.

11 There is a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is darkened, the mirth of the land is gone.

12 In the city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction.

13 ¶ When thus it shall be in the midst of the land among the people, there shall be as the shaking of an olive tree, and as the gleaning grapes when the vintage is done.

14 They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing for the majesty of the LORD, they shall cry aloud from the sea.

15 Wherefore, glorify ye the LORD in the fires, even the name of the Lord God of Israel in the isles of the sea.

16 From the uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, even glory to the righteous. But I said, My leanness, my leanness, woe unto me! the treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously: yea, the treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously.

17 ¶ Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth.

18 And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for the windows from on high are open, and the foundations of the earth do shake.

19 The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly.

20 The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again.

21 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall punish the host of the high ones that are on high, and the kings of the earth upon the earth.

22 And they shall be gathered together, as prisoners are gathered in the pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they be visited.

¶ Or, my secret to me. Or, xxxii. 1. xlviii. 8. Jer. iii. 20. v. 11. xii. 1. 6. Lam. i. 2. Hos. v. 7. vi. 7. Hab. i. 3. g Lev. xxvi. 21, 22. 1 Kings xix. 18. Jer. viii. 3. xlviii. 43, 44. Ez. xiv. 21. h Deut. xxxii. 23—26. Josh. x. 10, 11. 1 Kings xx. 29, 30. Job xviii. 8—16. xx. 24. Am. v. 19. i Gen. vii. 11. xix. 24. 2 Kings vii. 2. k Deut. xxxii. 22. Ps. xlviii. 7. 15. xlvii. 2, 3. l 1—5. xxxiv. 4—10. Jer. iv. 23—28. Nah. i. 5. Hab. iii. 6. Matt. xxiv. 3. Rev. xx. 11. m xix. 14. xxix. 9. Ps. cvii. 27. n i. 8. xxxviii. 12. o v. 7—30. Ps. xxxviii. 4. Lam. i. 14. Hos. iv. 1—5. Matt. xxiii. 35, 36. p Jer. viii. 4. xxv. 27. Dan. xi. 19. Am. viii. 14. Rev. xviii. 21. q x. 5—27. xiv. 1, 2. xxv. 10—12. xxxiv. 2, &c. Ps. lxxvi. 12. cxlix. 6—9. Ez. xxxviii. xxxix. Joel iii. 9—17. Hag. ii. 21, 22. Zech. xiv. 12—19. Rev. vi. 14—17. xvii. 14. xviii. 9. xix. 18—21. * Heb. visit upon. r 17. ii. 19. Josh. x. 16, 17. 22—26. † Heb. with the gathering of the prisoners. ‡ Or, dungeon. s Jer. xxxviii. 6—13. Zech. ix. 11, 12. § Or, found wanting.

23 Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and before his ancients, gloriously.

21. Ps. xcvi. 1. Zech. ix. 9. Matt. vi. 10. 13. Rev. xii. 15. xix. 6. x. xii. 6. Mic. iv. 7. Heb. xii. 22. Rev. xiv. 1. || Or, there shall be glory before his ancients. Job xxxviii. 3—7. Dan. vii. 9, 10, 18, 27.

CHAP. XXV.

The prophet praises God, for abasing proud foes, and protecting his people, 1—5. He predicts the salvation of Christ, the success of the Gospel, and the triumphs of the church over all opposers, 6—12.

LORD, thou art my God; I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name: for thou hast done wonderful things; thy counsels of old are faithfulness and truth.

2 For thou hast made of a city an heap; of a fenced city a ruin: a palace of strangers to be no city; it shall never be built.

3 Therefore shall the strong people glorify thee, the city of the terrible nations shall fear thee.

4 For thou hast been a Strength to the poor, a Strength to the needy in his distress, a Refuge from the storm, a Shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall.

5 Thou shalt bring down the noise of strangers as the heat in a dry place; even the heat with the shadow of a cloud: the branch of the terrible ones shall be brought low.

6 ¶ And in this mountain shall the LORD of hosts make unto all people a feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined.

7 And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering, and cast over all people, and the veil that is spread over all nations.

8 He will swallow up death in victory; and the LORD God will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken it.

9 And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; we have waited for him, and he will save us: this is the LORD; we have waited for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation.

10. Ps. cv. 39. John iv. 5, 6. m xiv. 19, 20. Job viii. 16—19. n 10. ii. 2, 3. Ps. lxxii. 14—16. lxxviii. 68. Mic. iv. 1, 2. Zech. viii. 3. Heb. xii. 22. o lv. 1, 2. Ps. lxxii. 5. Prov. ix. 1—5. Cant. ii. 3—5. v. 1. Jer. xxxi. 12, 13. Zech. ix. 16, 17. Matt. xxii. 1—10. Luke xiv. 16—23. xxii. 30. Rev. xix. 9. p xlix. 6—10. Dan. vii. 14. Matt. viii. 11. Mark xvi. 15, 16. q Cant. i. 2, 4. Jer. xlviii. 11. Matt. xxvi. 29. Luke v. 39. r lx. 1—3. Matt. xxvii. 51. Luke ii. 32. Acts xvii. 30. 2 Cor. iii. 13—18. Eph. iii. 5, 6. iv. 13. v. 8. Heb. ix. 8. 24. x. 19—21. * Heb. swallow up. † Heb. covered. s Hos. xii. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 26, 54. 2 Tim. i. 10. Heb. ii. 14, 15. Rev. xx. 14. xxi. 4. t xxxv. 10. Rev. vii. 17. xvi. 4. u xxx. 26. xxxviii. 3. liv. 4. lx. 15. lxi. 7. lxxvi. 5. Ps. lxix. 9. lxxxix. 50, 51. Matt. v. 11, 12. 1 Pet. iv. 14. x. xii. 1. Zeph. iii. 14—20. Rev. i. 7. xix. 1—7. y viii. 17. xxvi. 8, 9. xxx. 18, 19. Gen. xlix. 18. Ps. xxxvii. 14. xxxvii. 5—7. lxxi. 1, 2. 5—7. Mic. vii. 7. Luke ii. 25. 28—30. Rom. viii. 23—25. Tit. ii. 13. 2 Pet. iii. 12, 13. Rev. xxii. 20. z xii. 2—6. lxxvi. 10—14. Ps. ix. 14. xx. 5. xxi. 1. xcv. 1. c. i. Zech. ix. 9. Rom. v. 2, 3. Phil. iii. 1, 3. 1 Pet. i. 6, 8.

- a 6. xi. 10. xii. 6. xviii. 4. Ps. cxxxii. 13, 14. Ez. xlviii. 35. b Moab shall be \dagger trodden down under him, \dagger even as straw is \S trodden down for the dunghill.
- b xi. 14. xv. xvi. Num. xxiv. 17. Zeph. ii. 9.
- \dagger Or, *thrashed*. xli. 15, 16. Mic. iv. 13.
- c v. 25. x. 6. xiv. 19. xvi. 6. Ps. lxxviii. 10. Lam. i. 15.
- \dagger Or, *thrashed in Madmanah*. x. 31. Jer. xlviii. 2.
- d v. 25. xiv. 26. lxxv. 2. Col. ii. 15. e 5. ii. 11. x. 39. xlii. 11. xvi. 6. llii. 12. Ps. ii. 5. 8-12. cx. Jer. xlviii. 29, 42. l. 31, 32. li. 44. Dan. iv. 37. Jam. iv. 6. Rev. xlviii. 5-8. xiv. 19-20. f xxvi. 5. Jer. li. 59. 64. 2 Cor. x. 4, 5. Heb. xi. 30. Rev. xviii. 21. g xlii. 19-22. xiv. 22.

CHAP. XXVI.

A song of praise, with exhortations to trust in God, who gives his people peace, and victory over their haughty foes, 1-6. The conduct of the righteous and the wicked, under divine judgment, 7-11. Recollections of past mercies to Israel, for an encouragement under present trials, 12-18. A call to the people of God to wait in faith and hope for his salvation, and the punishment of the wicked, 19-21.

- a ii. 11. 20. xii. 1. xxiv. 21-23. xxv. 2.
- b v. 1. xxvii. 1. 2. Ex. xv. 1. 8cc. Num. xvi. 17, 18. Judg. v. 2 Sam. xxii. 1. 8cc. Jer. xxxiii. 12. Eph. v. 19. 20. Rev. v. 9-14. vii. 9-17. xi. 15-18. xiv. 3. xv. 3, 4. xix. 1-7.
- c Ez. xlii. 11. Ps. cxxxvii. 3, 4.
- d ix. 18. lxx. 11. Ps. lxxviii. 12, 14. cxxxv. 1. 2. Zech. ii. 5. Matt. xvi. 12. Rev. xli. 2-22. Jer. li. 19. Ps. cxviii. 19. 20. Ez. xlviii. 31-34. Zech. viii. 20-23. Acts ii. 47. Rev. xli. 21. 24-27. ix. 21. Ez. xix. 6. Matt. iv. 6-8. Ps. cxi. 5. 1 Pet. ii. 9. 2 Pet. iii. 13. Rev. x. 9. xvi. 27. xxi. 14, 15.
- e Heb. truths. Jude 3.
- f ix. 7. lxxi. 19-21. Ps. lxxxv. 7, 8. Mic. v. 5. John xiv. 27. xvi. 23. Rom. v. 1. Eph. ii. 14-18. Phil. iv. 7.
- g Heb. peace, *shalom*.
- h Or, *that ye, or, imagining*.
- i 1 Chr. v. 20. 2 Chr. xiii. 13. xvi. 8. Ps. ix. 10. lxxxiv. 11, 12. cxlv. 3-6. Jer. xvii. 3, 9. Rom. ix. 18-21. k xii. 2. l. 10. 2 Chr. xxi. 20. xxxiii. 8. Ps. lv. 22. lxx. 8. cxx. 9-11. Prov. iii. 5, 6. xli. 17. 24. lxxi. 1. Job ix. 19. Ps. xlii. 1. lxxi. 7. xlii. 1. Matt. vi. 13. xxviii. 18. Phil. iv. 13. \dagger Heb. *the Rock of ages*. xvi. 19. xxviii. 2. Deut. xxxii. 4, 15, 31. 1 Sam. ii. 2. Ps. xlviii. 2. \dagger in ii. 12. xli. 11. xiv. 13-15. xxv. 11. Job xl. 11-14. \dagger in xxv. 12. xxxii. 19. xlvii. 1. Jer. l. 31, 32. l. 25, 26. 37, 61. Rev. xviii. 2. o xxy. 10. xxxvii. 28. lx. 14. Josh. x. 24, 25. Jer. l. 15. Dan. vi. 27. Zeph. ii. 11, 12. Mal. iv. 3. Luke i. 31-34. x. 49, 50. Rom. xvi. 26. 1 Cor. i. 26, 27. Jam. ii. 5. Rev. ii. 26, 27. iii. 9. p xxxv. 8. 1 Chr. xxix. 17. Job xxvii. 5, 6. Ps. xlviii. 21-28. Prov. x. 7. xxi. 8. 2 Cor. i. 12. 1 John iii. 7. 10-22. q 1 Sam. ii. 2-4. Job xxxi. 6. *arg.* Ps. l. xi. 4, 7. Zeph. iii. 5. 1 Cor. vi. 5. r lxxv. 4, 5. Num. xxvii. 17. Job xxiii. 10-12. Ps. xlviii. 22. xlvii. 17, 18. cxi. 3. cxi. 102. Mal. iv. 4. Luke i. 6. s xxy. 9. xxx. 13. xxxiii. 2. Ps. xlviii. 3-7. Mic. vii. 7. Acts i. 4, 14. ii. j. Rom. viii. 24. 2 Thes. xii. 5. Jam. v. 7-11. t 2 Sam. xxiii. 5. Ps. xli. 1, 2. lxxi. 1-3. lxxii. 25. lxxvii. 10-12. lxxxiv. 2. cxxii. 5, 6. Cant. l. 2-4. ii. 3-5. v. 2.

9 With my soul \dagger have I desired thee in the night, yea, with \dagger my spirit within me will I seek thee early: \dagger for when thy judgments are in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness.

10 Let \dagger favour be shewed to the wicked, *yet* will he not learn righteousness: \dagger in the land of uprightness will he deal unjustly, \dagger and will not behold the majesty of the LORD.

11 LORD, \dagger when thy hand is lifted up, \dagger they will not see: *but* \dagger they shall see, and \dagger be ashamed for *their* \dagger envy at the people; yea, \dagger the fire of thine enemies shall devour them.

12 \dagger LORD, thou wilt \dagger ordain peace for us: \dagger for thou also hast wrought all our works \dagger in us.

13 O LORD our God, \dagger other lords besides thee have had dominion over us: *but* by thee only will we make mention of thy name.

14 They are \dagger dead, they shall not live; they are deceased, they shall not rise: therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, \dagger and made all their memory to perish.

15 Thou hast \dagger increased the nation, O LORD, thou hast increased the nation: \dagger thou art glorified: \dagger thou hadst removed *it* far unto all the ends of the earth.

16 LORD, \dagger in trouble have they visited thee: \dagger they poured out a \dagger prayer, *when* thy chastening was upon them.

17 Like \dagger as a woman with child, *that* draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, *and* crieth out in her pangs; so we have been in thy sight, O LORD.

18 We have been with child, \dagger we have been in pain, we have as it were brought forth wind; \dagger we have not wrought any deliverance in the earth; neither have \dagger the inhabitants of the world fallen.

19 Thy \dagger dead men shall live, *together with* \dagger my dead body shall they arise. \dagger Awake, and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for \dagger thy dew

- Thes. iii. 15. i Deut. xxx. 5. Ps. li. 10. Jer. xxxi. 31. xxxiv. 19, 40. Ez. xxxvi. 25-27. John iii. 21. Eph. ii. 10. Phil. ii. 13. Heb. xii. 20, 21. \dagger Or, *for us*. Ps. lxxv. 2. Ez. xx. 14, 22. k lxx. 22, 23. 2 Chr. xli. 8. Neh. ix. 28, 37, 38. Jer. i. 17. Lam. v. 8. John viii. 31-39. Rom. vi. 22. Tit. iii. 3-7. l lxx. 4. xlviii. 1. Ps. xlviii. 13. Josh. xxi. 7. Am. vi. 10. 1 Cor. iv. 7. Ps. lxx. Heb. xlii. 15. m lxx. viii. 19. l. 12, 13. Ps. xvi. 30. Ps. cxi. 28. Hab. ii. 10-20. Matt. ii. 20. Rev. xviii. 2. l. xix. 19-21. xx. 5. xiv. 19-22. Ps. ix. 6. cxx. 13. Prov. x. 7. o in x. 25. Gen. xii. 2. xli. 15. Num. xxi. 10. Deut. x. 22. Neh. ix. 13. Job xxi. 19. p lxx. 23. lx. 21. Ps. lxxxvi. 9, 10. John vi. 27-29. xlii. 51, 52. xx. 8. xlvii. 1. Rev. xi. 15-18. q xl. 12. Deut. iv. 27, 28. xxxviii. 64. xxxix. 26, 27. 1 Kings xvi. 48, 47. 2 Kings xvi. 23. xlviii. 27. Jer. xxxiii. 37. Ez. v. 12. xxxviii. 4. Luke xvi. 24. r Deut. iv. 29, 30. Judg. x. 9, 10-2. 2 Chr. vi. 33, 34. xxxviii. 12, 13. Ps. i. 15. lxxxvi. 1, 2. xci. 15. Jer. xxi. 23. Hos. v. 13. vii. 14. Rev. iii. 12. c i Sam. i. 15. Ps. xli. 4. cxi. 2. Lam. ii. 16. s Heb. *separated*. t xlii. 8. xvi. 3. Ps. lxxvi. 6. Jer. i. 1. xl. 24. xxx. 6. John xvi. 21. 1 Thes. v. 2. u xxxviii. 3. 2 Kings xvi. 23. Rev. xii. 13. x. 25, 26. Josh. vi. 7-9. 1 Sam. xvi. 17. xiv. 45. y Ps. xvii. 14. John viii. 7. 1 John v. 19. z xxi. 5. Ez. xxxvii. 1-14. Hos. vi. 2. xii. 14. John v. 28, 29. Acts xiv. 15. 1 Cor. xv. 20, 21. 1 Thes. iv. 14, 15. Rev. xxi. 4, 5, 12. a Matt. xxvii. 52. 53. Deut. xli. 20, 21. 1 Cor. xv. 20, 21. Phil. iii. 10, 21. b li. 17. lxx. 1, 2. lx. 1, 3. Ps. xlii. 15. lxxi. 10. Dan. xii. 2. Eph. v. 14. Rev. vi. 11-13. c Gen. ii. 5, 6. Deut. xxxii. 2. xxxiii. 10. 29. xxxix. 19. Ps. cx. 3. Hps. xiv. 3. Zech. viii. 12.

d Rev. xx. 13. *is as the dew of herbs, and* d the
e li. 4. 16. Jer. vii. 23. xxi. 14.
f xxxii. 18, 19. Gen. vii. 1. 16. Ex. xii. 22, 23. Ps. xxxii. 7. xci. 4. Prov. xviii. 10. Ez. xi. 16. Matt. xxi. 37.
g Matt. vi. 6. h Ps. xvii. 8. xxvii. 5. xxxi. 20. cxliii. 9.
i liv. 7, 8. Ps. xxx. 5. lvii. 1. 2 Cor. iv. 17.
k xviii. 4. Ps. l. 2, 3. Ez. vii. 6. ix. 3-7. x. 3-5. 18, 19. Hos. v. 14, 15. Mic. i. 3-6. 2 Thes. i. 7-10. Jude 14, 15. 1 Gen. iv. 10, 11. Num. xxxv. 32, 33. Job xvi. 18. Ez. xxiv. 7, 8. Luke xi. 50, 51. Rev. vi. 9-11. xvi. 6, 7. xviii. 24. * Heb. bloods.

CHAP. XXVII.

a xxvi. 21. b xxxiv. 4, 5. lxxi. 16. Deut. xxxii. 41, 42. Job xl. 19. Ps. xlv. 3. Jer. xlvii. 6. Rev. ii. 16. xix. 21.
c Job xli. 1. Ps. lxxiv. 14. civ. 26.
* Or, *crossing like a bar.*
d lxx. 25. Job xxvi. 13.
e li. 9. Ps. lxxiv. 13, 14. Jer. li. 34. Ez. xxix. 3. xxxii. 2-5. Rev. xii. 3-17. xiii. 2. 4. 11. xvi. 13. xi. 2.
f Jer. li. 13. Rev. xiii. 1. xvii. 1. 15.
g v. 1-7. Num. xxi. 17.
h Ps. lxxx. 8, &c. Jer. ii. 21. Matt. xxi. 33, &c.
i xvi. 4. 9. ix. 16. Gen. vi. 17. ix. 9. Ez. xxxiv. 11. 24. xxxvii. 14. 28.
k Deut. xxxiii. 26-29. 1 Sam. ii. 9. Ps. xlv. 5. 11. cxxi. 3-5. John x. 27-30. xv. 1, 2.
l v. 6. xxxv. 6, 7. xli. 18, 19. lv. 10, 11. lviii. 11.
m xii. 1. xxvi. 20, 21. liv. 6-10. Ps. lxxxv. 3. cxli. 9. Ez. xvi. 63. Nah. i. 3-7. 2 Pet. ii. 9.
n ix. 18. x. 17. 2 Sam. xxiii. 5. Mal. iv. 3. Matt. iii. 12. Heb. vi. 8.
* Or, *march against.*
o xxv. 4. xxvi. 3. 4. xlv. 24. lvi. 6. lxiv. 7. Josh. ix. 24, 25. x. 6. Job xxii. 21. Luke xiii. 34. xiv. 32. xix. 42. Heb. vi. 18. p lvii. 19. Ez. xxxiv. 25, 26. Hos. ii. 18-20. Rom. v. 1-10. 2 Cor. v. 19-21. Eph. ii. 16, 17. Col. i. 20, 21. q vi. 15. xxxvii. 31. xlix. 20-23. liv. 1-3. lx. 22. Jer. xxx. 19. Hos. ii. 23. xiv. 5, 6. Zech. ii. 11. x. 8, 9. Rom. xi. 16-25. Gal. iii. 29. Phil. iii. 3. Rev. xi. 15. r x. 20-24. xiv. 22, 23. xvii. 3. 14. Jer. xxx. 11-16. l. 33, 34. 40, 41. li. 64. Dan. ii. 31-35. Nah. i. 14. iii. 19. t Heb. *according to the stroke of those.* s lvii. 16. Job xxiii. 6. Ps. vi. 1. xxxviii. 1. cxli. 14. Jer. x. 24. xxx. 11. xvi. 28. 1 Cor. x. 13. 1 Pet. i. 6. t Or, *thou sendest it forth.* u i. 5. 13-20. v. 3, 4. Judg. x. 10-16. Jer. ii. 17-37. Hos. iv. 1. vi. 1, 2. xi. 7-9. Mic. vi. 2-5. j Or, *when he removeth it.* u x. 4, 5. 12. Ps. lxxvi. 10. lxxviii. 38. Jer. iv. 11-27. Ez. xix. 12. Hos. xiii. 15. x i. 24, 25. iv. 4. xlviii. 10. Ps. cxix. 67, 71. Prov. xx. 30. Marg. Ez. xx. 38. xxiv. 13. Dan. xi. 35. Mal. iii. 2, 3. 1 Cor. xi. 32. Heb. xii. 9-11.

God's judgment on Leviathan, and care of his church, 1-6. He chastises his people in measure, and for their reformation, 8, 9. Desolations threatened, because the people had no understanding, 10, 11. The Lord will gather his dispersed, to worship him in his holy mount, 12, 13.

IN ^a that day the LORD, ^b with his sore and great and strong sword, shall punish ^c leviathan the ^{*} piercing serpent, even leviathan, that ^d crooked serpent; and he shall slay ^e the dragon that *is* ^f in the sea.

2 In that day ^g sing ye unto her, ^h A vineyard of red wine.

3 ⁱ I the LORD ^k do keep it; I will ^l water it every moment: lest *any* hurt it, I will keep it night and day.

4 ^m Fury *is* not in me: ⁿ who would set the briers *and* thorns against me in battle? I would go ^{*} through them, I would burn them together.

5 Or ^o let him take hold of my strength, *that* he may make peace with me; ^p *and* he shall make peace with me.

6 He shall ^q cause them that come of Jacob to take root: Israel shall blossom, and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit.

7 ¶ Hath ^r he smitten him, [†] as he smote those that smote him? *or* is he slain according to the slaughter of them that are slain by him?

8 In ^s measure, when [†] it shooteth forth, ^t thou wilt debate with it: [§] he stayeth ^u his rough wind in the day of the east wind.

9 By ^{*} this therefore shall the iniquity of Jacob be purged; and this *is* all the fruit to take away his iniquity, ^v *that* he may make peace with me; ^w *and* he shall make peace with me. 6 He shall ^q cause them that come of Jacob to take root: Israel shall blossom, and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit. 7 ¶ Hath ^r he smitten him, [†] as he smote those that smote him? *or* is he slain according to the slaughter of them that are slain by him? 8 In ^s measure, when [†] it shooteth forth, ^t thou wilt debate with it: [§] he stayeth ^u his rough wind in the day of the east wind. 9 By ^{*} this therefore shall the iniquity of Jacob be purged; and this *is* all the fruit to take away his iniquity, ^v *that* he may make peace with me; ^w *and he shall make peace with me.*

sin, ^y when he maketh all the stones of the altar as chalk-stones that are beaten in sunder, ^z the groves and ^{||} images shall not stand up.

10 Yet ^a the defenced city *shall* be desolate, *and* the habitation forsaken, and left like a wilderness: ^b there shall the calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the branches thereof.

11 When ^c the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the women come, *and* set them on fire: ^d for it *is* a people of no understanding: ^e therefore he that made them will not have mercy on them, and he that formed them will shew them no favour.

12 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the LORD shall ^f beat off from the channel of the river unto the stream of Egypt, ^g ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye children of Israel.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* ^h the great trumpet shall be blown, ⁱ and they shall come, which were ready to perish in the land of Assyria, and ^k the outcasts in the land of Egypt, ^l and shall worship the LORD in the holy mount at Jerusalem.

ii. 13. f xi. 11-16. xxiv. 13-16. lvi. 8. Gen. xv. 18. Ps. lxxviii. 22. lxxii. 8. g Deut. xxx. 3, 4. Neh. i. 9. Jer. iii. 14. Am. ix. 9. Matt. xviii. 12-14. Luke xv. 4. John x. 16. h xviii. 3. Lev. xxv. 9. Num. x. 2-4. 1 Chr. v. 24. Ps. lxxv. 5. lxxx. 3. lxxxix. 15. Zech. ix. 13-16. Matt. xxiv. 31. Luke iv. 18. Rom. x. 18. Rev. viii. 2. 6-13. ix. 1. 14. x. 7. xi. 15-18. i xi. 13. xix. 23-25. 2 Kings xvii. 6. Hos. ix. 3. xi. 11. Zech. x. 8-12. k xi. 12. xvi. 3, 4. lvi. 8. Jer. xliii. 7. xlv. 28. Hos. viii. 13. l i. 3. xxv. 6, 7. lxxv. 18-21. Zech. xiv. 16. Mal. i. 11. John iv. 21-24. Heb. xii. 22.

CHAP. XXVIII.

The speedy ruin on Israel, for pride and excess, is denounced, 1-4. God will be the glory and strength of the residue, 5, 6. They also are severely reprov'd for drunkenness, unteachableness, and carnal security, 7-15. Christ the sure Foundation is promised, 16. The security of scorers will end in destruction, 17-22. The wisdom of Providence is illustrated by the discretion of the husbandman, 23-29.

WOE to ^a the crown of pride, to the ^b drunkards of Ephraim, ^c whose glorious beauty *is* a fading flower, which *are* on the head of the fat valleys of them that *are* ^{*} overcome with wine.

2 Behold, ^d the LORD hath a mighty and strong one, *which* ^e as a tempest of hail *and* a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall cast down to the earth with the hand.

3 The crown of pride, the drunkards of Ephraim, ^f shall be trodden [†] under feet:

4 And the glorious beauty, which *is* on the head of the fat valley, ^g shall be a fading flower, *and* as ^h the hasty fruit before the summer; which *when* he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand he [†] eateth it up.

5 In that day ⁱ shall the LORD of hosts be for a crown of glory, 1 Cor. i. 30, 31. 2 Cor. iv. 17. 1 Pet. v. 4.

2 Kings xxv. 9. 13-17. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 19. Ezra iii. 2, 3. Ez. xi. 18. xxiv. 11-13. i. 29. ii. 12-21. xvii. 8. Hos. xiv. 8. Mic. v. 14, 15. Zech. xiii. 2. j Or, *sun images.* k Chr. xiv. 5. xxxiv. 4. Marg. v. 9, 10. vi. 11, 12. xvii. 9. xxv. 2. lxiv. 10. Jer. xxvi. 6, 18. Lam. i. 4. ii. 5-9. v. 18. Ez. xxxvi. 4. Mic. iii. 12. Luke xix. 43. 44. xxi. 20, 24. b vii. 25. xvii. 2. xxxii. 13, 14. c Ps. lxxx. 15, 16. Ez. xv. 2-8. xx. 47. Matt. iii. 10. John xv. 6. d i. 3. xlv. 18-20. Deut. iv. 6. xxxii. 28, 29. Jer. iv. 22. v. 4, 5. 21, 22. viii. 7. Matt. xlii. 15. 19. Rom. i. 28. 31. e Gen. vi. 6, 7. Deut. xxxii. 18-25. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16, 17. Ps. cvi. 40. 1 Thes. ii. 16. 2 Thes. i. 8. Jam. ii. 13. f xi. 11-16. xxiv. 13-16. lvi. 8. Gen. xv. 18. Ps. lxxviii. 22. lxxii. 8. g Deut. xxx. 3, 4. Neh. i. 9. Jer. iii. 14. Am. ix. 9. Matt. xviii. 12-14. Luke xv. 4. John x. 16. h xviii. 3. Lev. xxv. 9. Num. x. 2-4. 1 Chr. v. 24. Ps. lxxv. 5. lxxx. 3. lxxxix. 15. Zech. ix. 13-16. Matt. xxiv. 31. Luke iv. 18. Rom. x. 18. Rev. viii. 2. 6-13. ix. 1. 14. x. 7. xi. 15-18. i xi. 13. xix. 23-25. 2 Kings xvii. 6. Hos. ix. 3. xi. 11. Zech. x. 8-12. k xi. 12. xvi. 3, 4. lvi. 8. Jer. xliii. 7. xlv. 28. Hos. viii. 13. l i. 3. xxv. 6, 7. lxxv. 18-21. Zech. xiv. 16. Mal. i. 11. John iv. 21-24. Heb. xii. 22. a 3. Hos. v. 5. vi. 10. b 7. v. 11. 22. Prov. xliii. 29. Hos. iv. 11. vii. 5. Am. ii. 8. 12. vi. 6. c 4. vii. 8, 9. viii. 4. 2 Kings xiv. 25-27. xv. 29. xviii. 10-12. 2 Chr. xxviii. 6. xxx. 6, 7. Am. vi. 1. d ix. 9-12. xvii. 1. Ez. xxx. 10, 11. e 15-19. viii. 7, 8. xxv. 4. xxix. 6. xxx. 30. Ez. xiii. 11. Nah. i. 8. Matt. vii. 25-27. Rev. xviii. 8. f xxv. 10. xxvi. 6. 2 Kings ix. 33. Lam. i. 15. Dan. viii. 13. Heb. x. 29. Rev. xi. 2. t Heb. *with.* g 1. Hos. vi. 4. ix. 10, 11. 16. xiii. 1. 15. Jam. i. 10, 11. h Mic. ii. 1. Nah. iii. 12. Rev. vi. 13. i Heb. *swalloweth.* j xli. 16. xlv. 25. lx. 1-3. 19. lxi. 3. Jer. ix. 23, 24. Zech. vi. 13-15. Luke ii. 32. 1 Cor. i. 30, 31. 2 Cor. iv. 17. 1 Pet. v. 4.

n vii. 7. viii. 10.
 Jer. xlv. 28. Ez.
 xlv. 15. Zech. i.
 6.
 n 2. 15. viii. 8. Jer.
 xlvii. 2. Dan.
 viii. 9—13. Ez.
 27. xl. 40. Rev.
 xii. 15, 16. xvii.
 15.
 * Heb. *a treading*
down to it. 3.
 Mal. iv. 1—3.
 o x. 5, 6. 2 Kings
 xvii. 6. xviii. 15.
 Ez. xvi. 19—23.
 p xxxiii. 7. xxv.
 22. xxxvii. 3.
 Sam. iii. 11. 2
 Kings xxi. 12.
 Jer. xix. 3. Dan.
 vii. 28. viii. 27.
 Hab. iii. 16.
 Luke xxi. 25,
 26.
 † Or, *when he shall*
make you to
understand do-
ctrine.
 q lvi. 12, 13. lix. 5.
 6. lxiv. 6. lvi. 3
 —6. Jer. vii. 8—
 10. Rom. ix. 30
 —32. 1 Cor. i.
 18—31.
 r 2 Sam. v. 20. 2
 Chr. xiv. 11.
 s Josh. x. 10—12.
 2 Sam. v. 25.
Geba. 1 Chr. xiv.
 16.
 t 19. Deut. xxi.
 21—24. Jer. xxi.
 14. Lam. ii. 15.
 iii. 33. Ez. xxviii.
 11. Luke xix.
 41—44.
 u 15. 2 Chr. xxx.
 10. xxvii. 18.
 Jer. xv. 17. x.
 7. Matt. xxvii.
 37—44. Acts
 xiii. 40, 42.
 xvii. 32.
 x 2 Chr. xxxiii. 21.
 Ps. cvii. 16. Jer.
 xxv. 7. Lam. i.
 14. Rev. xxi.
 18, 19.
 y x. 22, 23. xiv.
 1, &c. xxvii. 12
 —14. Jer. xiv.
 11. Dan. iv. 26,
 27. Luke xxi.
 24.
 z i. 2. Deut.
 xxvii. 1. Jer.
 xvi. 29. Rev. ii.
 11. 17. 29.
 a Jer. iv. 3. Hos.
 x. 11, 12.
 * Or, *the wheat in*
the principal
place, and the
barley in the ap-
pointed place.
 † Or, *spelt*. Ex.
 ix. 31. 32.
 ‡ Heb. *barley*.
 § Or, *and he bind-*
eth it in such
sort as his God
doth to him.
 v. 11. xxxix. 17.
 xli. 15. 2 Kings
 xvi. 28. 1 Chr.
 Luke xxi. 31. &c.
 g 21, 22. iv. 6.
 xlii. 19. Dan. iv.
 17.
 * Or, *O Aric*, *that*
is, the lion of
God. xxvii. 15. *Marg.*
 † Or, *of the city*.
 2 Sam. v. 9.
 a i. 11—15. Jer.
 vi. 21. Hos. v.
 7, 8. Heb. x. 1.

• Or, O Aric, that
is, the lion of
G. xxv. Ez.
xlii. 15. Marg.
† Or of the city.
2 Sam. v. 9.

i. 11-15. Jer.
vii. 21. Hos. v.
v. 4. 6. Heb. x. 1.

† Heb. cut off the heads. lxvi. 3. ye year to year; let them † kill sacrifices.

b v. 25-30. x. 5. 2 Yet ^b I will distress Ariel, and there shall be heaviness and sorrow: ^c and it shall be unto me as Ariel.

c xxxiv. 6. Ez. xxii. 31. xxiv. 3. -13. xxix. 17. 3 And I will ^d camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount, and I will raise forts against thee.

d 2 Kings xviii. 17. x. 32. xxiv. 11, 12. xxv. 1-4. Ez. xxi. 22. Matt. xxii. 7. Luke xix. 43, 44. e ii. 11-21. iii. 8. li. 28. Ps. xlii. 25. 4 And ^e thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be as of one that hath a familiar spirit out of the ground, and thy speech shall * whisper out of the dust.

f x. 16-19. xxv. 6. xxxi. 3. 8. xxxvii. 36. 5 Moreover, ^f the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be ^g as chaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be ^h at an instant, suddenly.

g xvii. 13. Job xxi. 18. Ps. i. 4. xxxv. 5. 6 Thou shalt be ⁱ visited of the LORD of hosts with thunder, and with earth-quake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of devouring fire.

h xxx. 13. Ps. xlv. 5, 6. lxxvi. 5, 6. 1 Thes. v. 3. v. 26-30. xxxviii. 2. xxx. 30. 7 And ^k the multitude of all the nations that fight against Ariel, even all that fight against her and her munition, and ^l that distress her, shall be ^m as a dream of a night-vision.

i Job xx. 8. Ps. lxxiii. 20. 8 It shall even be ⁿ as when an hungry man dreameth, and, behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and, behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and, behold, he is faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Zion.

l Job xx. 8. Ps. lxxiii. 20. 9 ¶ Stay yourselves, ^p and wonder; ^q cry ye out, and cry; ^r they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink.

o xlv. 12. 10 For ^r the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and ^s hath closed your eyes: the prophets, and your * rulers, ^t the seers, hath he covered.

p Or, take your pleasure and riot. xxii. 12, 13. Matt. xxvi. 45. Mark xiv. 41. 11 And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a ^u book ^v that is sealed, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, * I cannot; for it is sealed.

q xlv. 13. Ez. xiv. 9. 2 Cor. iv. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 9-11. 12 And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, ^y I am not learned.

r 14. vi. 10, 11. 1 Sam. xvi. 12. Ps. lxxix. 23. Mic. iii. 6. Acts xxviii. 26, 27. Rom. xi. 8. 13 Wherefore the LORD said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and ^z their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men:

s xlv. 13. Ez. xiv. 9. 2 Cor. iv. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 9-11. 14. vi. 10, 11. 1 Sam. xvi. 12. Ps. lxxix. 23. Mic. iii. 6. Acts xxviii. 26, 27. Rom. xi. 8. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

t Or, letter. u viii. 16. z Dan. xii. 4. 9. Matt. xi. 25. xiii. 11. xvi. 17. Rev. v. 1, 5-9. vi. 1. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

u viii. 16. z Dan. xii. 4. 9. Matt. xi. 25. xiii. 11. xvi. 17. Rev. v. 1, 5-9. vi. 1. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

y 18. xxviii. 12. 13. Jer. v. 4. Hos. vi. 6. John vii. 15, 16. z x. 6. xlviii. 1, 2. lxxii. 2, 3. Ps. xvii. 1. Jer. v. 2. xii. 2. xlii. 2-4. 20. Ez. xxxiii. 31-33. Matt. xv. 7-9. a 2 Chr. xxix-xxxii. Prov. 5. Jer. iii. 10. Matt. xv. 2-6. Mark vii. 2-15. Col. ii. 22

14 Therefore, behold, ^b I will ^c proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, *even* a marvellous work and a wonder: ^d for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid.

15 Woe unto them that ^d seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, ^e and their works are in the dark, and they say, ^f Who seeth us? and who knoweth us?

16 Surely, ^g your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed ^h as the potter's clay: for shall the work say of him that made it, He made me not? ⁱ or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding?

17 ¶ Is it not ^k yet a very little while, and ^l Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitful field, and ^m the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a forest?

18 And in that day shall ⁿ the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness.

19 The ^o meek also shall * increase *their* joy in the LORD, and ^p the poor among men shall ^q rejoice in the Holy One of Israel.

20 For ^r the terrible one is brought to nought, and ^s the scorner is consumed, ^t and all that watch for iniquity are cut off?

21 That ^u make a man an offender for a word, ^v and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, ^y and turn aside the just for a thing of nought.

22 Therefore thus saith the LORD, ^z who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, ^a Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

23 But when he seeth his children, ^b he work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall ^c sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall ^d fear the God of Israel.

24 They ^e also that erred in spirit shall ^f come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

9. xxviii. 21. Hab. i. 5. John ix. 29-34. t Heb. add. c 10. vi. 9, 10. xix. 3. 11-14. Job v. 13. Jer. viii. 7-9. xix. 7. Ob. 8. Luke x. 21. John ix. 39-41. Acts xxviii. 26, 27. Rom. i. 21, 22. 28. 1 Cor. i. 19-21. iii. 19. d v. 18, 19. xxviii. 15, 17. xxx. 1. Job xxii. 13, 14. Ps. x. 11-13. lxiv. 5, 6. cxxxix. 8. Jer. xxiii. 24. Ez. viii. 12. ix. 9. Zeph. i. 12. Rev. i. 23. e Job xxiv. 13-17. xxxiv. 22. Luke xii. 1-3. John iii. 19. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 2 Cor. iv. 2. f xlvii. 10. Ps. lix. 7. lxxiii. 11. xiv. 7-9. Mal. ii. 17. g xxiv. 1. Acts xvii. 6. h xlv. 9, 10. Jer. xviii. 1-10. Rom. ix. 19-21. i Ps. lxxiii. 11. xciv. 8, 9. k lxiii. 18. Hab. ii. 3. Hag. ii. 6. Heb. x. 37. l xxxii. 15. xxxv. 1, 2. xli. 19. xlix. 5, 6. lv. 15. lxx. 12-16. Hos. i. 9, 10. Matt. xxi. 43. Rom. xi. 11-17. m v. 6. Ez. xx. 46, 47. Hos. iii. 4. Mic. iii. 12. Zech. xi. 1, 2. Matt. xxi. 18, 19. Rom. xi. 29-27. n 10-12. 24. xxxv. 5. xlii. 16-18. Deut. xxxix. 4. Ps. cxix. 18. Prov. xx. 12. Jer. xxxi. 33, 34. Matt. xi. 5, xiii. 14-16. xvi. 17. Mark vii. 37. Luke iv. 18. John vi. 45. Acts xxvii. 18. 2 Cor. iii. 14-18. iv. 2-6. Eph. i. 17-19. v. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 9. Rev. iii. 18. o lxi. 1. Ps. xxv. 9. xxxvii. 11. v. 22, 23. Eph. iv. 2. Phil. ii. 1-3. Jam. i. 21. iii. 13-18. 1 Pet. ii. 1-3. * Heb. add. p xli. 17, 18. lvii. 15. lxxi. 2. Ps. ix. 18. xii. 5. Zeph. iii. 12. Matt. v. 3. xi. 5. 1 Cor. i. 26-29. Jam. ii. 5. q xli. 16. lxi. 10. Hab. iii. 18. Phil. iii. 1-3. iv. 4. r 5. xlii. 3. xxv. 4, 5. xlix. 25. Dan. vii. 7. 19-25. Hab. i. 7. s xxviii. 14-22. Luke xxi. 14. xxiii. 11. 35. t Mic. ii. 1. Mark ii. 6, 7. iii. 2-6. Luke vi. 7. xiii. 14-17. xx. 20-23. u Judg. xii. 6. Matt. xxii. 15. x Jer. xviii. 18. xx. 7-10. xxvi. 2. 8. Am. v. 10. vii. 11-12. Mic. ii. 6, 7. y Prov. xxviii. 21. Ez. xiii. 19. Am. v. 11, 12. Mal. iii. 5. Matt. xxvi. 15. Acts iii. 14. Jam. v. 6. z xli. 8, 9, 14. xlv. 21-23. li. 2. 11. Gen. xlviii. 16. Josh. xxiv. 15. Neh. ix. 7, 8. Luke i. 68. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. Rev. v. 9. a xlv. 21-25. xlv. 17, 25. xlv. 3, 4. xlix. 7, &c. lx. 1, &c. lxi. 7-11. Jer. xxx. 5-7, 10. xxxi. 10-12. xxxiii. 24-26. Ez. xxxvii. 24-28. xxxix. 25-29. xl-xlviii. Rom. xi. 17, &c. b xix. 25. xlii. 21. xlv. 11. lx. 21. Eph. ii. 10. c v. 16. viii. 13. Lev. x. 3. Matt. vi. 9. Rev. xii. 15-17. d Hos. iii. 5. Rev. xv. 4. e 10, 11. xxviii. 7. Zech. xii. 10. Matt. xxi. 28-32. Luke vii. 47. xv. 17-19. Acts ii. 37. vi. 7. ix. 19. 20. 1 Tim. i. 13-15. Rev. xx. 2, 3. † Heb. know understanding.

14 Therefore, behold, ^b I will ^c proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, *even* a marvellous work and a wonder: ^d for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid.

15 Woe unto them that ^d seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, ^e and their works are in the dark, and they say, ^f Who seeth us? and who knoweth us?

16 Surely, ^g your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed ^h as the potter's clay: for shall the work say of him that made it, He made me not? ⁱ or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding?

17 ¶ Is it not ^k yet a very little while, and ^l Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitful field, and ^m the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a forest?

18 And in that day shall ⁿ the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness.

19 The ^o meek also shall * increase *their* joy in the LORD, and ^p the poor among men shall ^q rejoice in the Holy One of Israel.

20 For ^r the terrible one is brought to nought, and ^s the scorner is consumed, ^t and all that watch for iniquity are cut off?

21 That ^u make a man an offender for a word, ^v and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, ^y and turn aside the just for a thing of nought.

22 Therefore thus saith the LORD, ^z who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, ^a Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

23 But when he seeth his children, ^b he work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall ^c sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall ^d fear the God of Israel.

24 They ^e also that erred in spirit shall ^f come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

ii. 20, 21. xvii. 7. 8. xxvii. 9. xxxi. 7. 2 Kings xiii. 4—20. 2 Chr. xxxi. 1. xxxiv. 2—7. Ez. xxxvi. 31. Mic. v. 19—14. Zech. xlii. 2. Rev. xix. 20.

† Heb. *the graven images of thy silver.* xlii. 6. Ex. xxxii. 2—4. Judg. xvii. 3, 4. † Heb. *scatter.* k Lam. i. 17. Ez. xviii. 7. l Hos. xiv. 8.

22 Ye shall ⁱ defile also the covering of [†] thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt [†] cast them away ^k as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt say unto it, ⁱ Get thee hence.

23 Then ^m shall he give the rain of thy seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and ⁿ it shall be fat and plenteous; in that day shall ^o thy cattle feed in large pastures.

24 The ^p oxen likewise and the young asses that ^q ear the ground shall eat [§] clean provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel, and with the fan.

25 And there shall be ^r upon every high mountain, and upon every ^{||} high hill, rivers, *and* streams of waters, ^s in the day of the great slaughter, ^t when the towers fall.

26 ^u Moreover, the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun; and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the LORD ^v bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.

27 ¶ Behold, the name of the LORD cometh from far, ^w burning with *his* anger, and ^x the burden thereof is [†] heavy: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue as a devouring fire.

28 And ^y his breath, as ^a an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, ^b to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity, and *there shall be* ^c a bridle in the jaws of the people, ^d causing them to err.

29 ^e Ye shall have a song, as ^f in the night *when* a holy solemnity is kept: and gladness of heart, as when one goeth ^g with a pipe to come into the mountain of the LORD, to the ^h mighty One of Israel.

30 And ⁱ the LORD shall [†] cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew ^j the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of *his* anger, and *with* ^k the flame of a devouring fire, *with* scattering, and tempest, and hail-stones.

31 For through ^l the voice of the LORD [†] Heb. *heaviness of flame.* † Heb. *heaviness of flame.* z xi. 4. Ps. xviii. 15. Heb. iv. 12. Rev. i. 16. i. 16. a viii. 8. xxviii. 17. 18. xxix. 6. Hab. iii. 12—15. b xix. 12—14. xxxiii. 10—12. Hos. xiii. 3. Am. ix. 9. Matt. iii. 12. c xxxvii. 29. 2 Kings xix. 28. Ps. xxxii. 9. Prov. xxvi. 3. d xix. 3. 13, 14. 2 Sam. xvii. 14. 1 Kings xxii. 20—22. Job xxxix. 17. Ez. xiv. 7—9. 2 Thes. ii. 11. e xii. 1. xvi. 1. Ex. xv. 1. &c. 2 Chr. xx. 27, 28. Ps. xxxii. 7. Jer. xxxiii. 11. Rev. xv. 8. xix. 1—7. f Lev. xxiii. 32. Deut. xvi. 14. Ps. lxxxi. 1—4. Matt. xxvi. 30. g 1 Chr. xiii. 7, 8. Ps. xlii. 4. xcv. 1, 2. cl. 3—5. h xxxix. 6. Ps. i. 5. xviii. 13, 14. xli. 6. † Heb. *the glory of his voice.* Job xxxvi. 2—5. xl. 9. Ps. xxix. 3—9. Ez. x. 5. Rev. i. 15. i li. 9. lxii. 8. Ex. xv. 16. Ps. xlviii. 1. Luke i. 51. k xxviii. 2. xxxii. 19. Josh. x. 11. 1 Sam. vii. 10. Ps. xviii. 13, 14. l. 1—3. lxxvi. 5—8. xlvii. 3—5. Ez. xxxviii. 19—22. Mic. i. 4. Nah. i. 2—6. Matt. xxiv. 7. 2 Thes. i. 8. Rev. vi. 12—17. xi. 19. xiv. 16—20. xvi. 18—21. l 30. xxxvii. 22—38.

LORD shall the Assyrian be beaten down, ^m which smote with a rod.

32 And *in* ⁿ every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the LORD shall [§] lay upon him, ⁿ it shall be with tabrets and harps; and in battles of ^o shaking will he fight ^{||} with it.

33 For ^p Tophet is ^q ordained ^{*} of old; yea, ^r for the king it is prepared: he hath made it deep *and* large: the pile thereof *is* fire and much wood; ^s the breath of the LORD, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

10. Jer. vii. 31, 32. xix. 6. 11—14. Matt. v. 22. xviii. 2, 9. q Matt. xxv. 41. 1 Pet. ii. 8. Jude 4. r xiv. 9—20. xxxvii. 28. Ez. xxxii. 22, 23. Rev. xix. 18—20. s 27, 28. Gen. xix. 24. Ps. xi. 5, 6. Rev. xiv. 10, 11.

CHAP. XXXI.

The folly and misery of those who depended on the Egyptians, 1—3. The Lord will defend Zion, 4, 5. A call to turn unto God and renounce idols, 6, 7. The ruin of the Assyrian, 8, 9.

WOE ^a to them that go down to Egypt for help; and ^b stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because *they are* many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but ^c they look not unto the Holy One of Israel, ^d neither seek the LORD.

2 Yet ^e he also is wise, and ^f will bring evil, and ^g will not ^{*} call back his words; but will ^h arise against the house of the evil-doers, and ⁱ against the help of them that work iniquity.

3 Now ^k the Egyptians *are* men, and not God; and ^l their horses flesh, and not spirit. When the LORD shall ^m stretch out his hand, ⁿ both he that helpeth shall fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and they all shall fail together.

4 For thus hath the LORD spoken unto me, ^o Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him, he will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the [†] noise of them: ^p so shall the LORD of hosts come down to fight for mount Zion, and for the hill thereof.

5 As ^q birds flying, so will the LORD of hosts defend Jerusalem; ^r defending also he will deliver it; *and* ^s passing over he will preserve it.

6 ¶ Turn ye unto *him*, from whom the children of Israel have ^u deeply revolted.

7 For ^v in that day every man shall cast away his idols of silver, and [†] his idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you ^y for a sin.

8. xiv. 3. q x. 14. Ex. xix. 4. Deut. xxxii. 11. Ps. xci. 4. r Ps. xxxvii. 40. s Ex. xii. 27. t lv. 7. Jer. iiii. 10. 14. 22. xxxi. 18—20. Hos. xiv. 1—3. Joel ii. 12, 13. Acts ii. 19. xxvi. 20. u i. 4. xxix. 15. xlviii. 8. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 9—16. xxxvi. 14. Jer. v. 23. Hos. ix. 9. x ii. 20. xxx. 22. Deut. vii. 25. Ez. xxxvi. 25. Hos. xiv. 8. † Heb. *the idols of his gold.* y l Kings xii. 28—30. Hos. viii. 11.

mix. 4. x. 5, 15, 24. Ps. xvii. 13, 14. exxv. 3. Mic. v. 5, 6. † Heb. *every passing of the rod founded.*

§ Heb. *cause to rest.*

n 29. xxiv. 8.

Gen. xxi. 27.

1 Sam. x. 5. Job xxi. 11, 12. Ps. lxxxi. 1, 2.

o ii. 19. xi. 15.

xix. 16. Job xvi. 12. Heb. xii. 26.

† Or, *against them.*

p 2 Kings xxiii.

q Heb. *from yesterday.*

r xiv. 9—20. xxxvii. 28. Ez. xxxii. 22, 23. Rev. xix. 18—20. s 27, 28. Gen. xix. 24. Ps. xi. 5, 6. Rev. xiv. 10, 11.

a xxx. 1—7.

xxxvi. 6. lvii. 9. Ez. xvii. 15.

Hos. xi. 5.

b xxx. 16. xxxvi. 9. Deut. xvii. 16. Ps. xx. 7.

xxxiii. 16, 17.

c v. 12. xvii. 7, 8.

xxii. 11. 2 Chr. xvi. 7. Jer. ii. 13. xvii. 5. Hos. xiv. 3.

d ix. 13. lxiv. 7. Dan. ix. 13.

Hos. vii. 7. 13—16. Am. v. 4—8.

e 1 Sam. ii. 3.

Job. v. 13. Jer. x. 7—12. 1 Cor. i. 21—29. Jude 25.

f xxx. 13, 14. xlv. 7. Josh. xxiii. 15. Am. iii. 6.

g Num. xxiii. 19.

Jer. xxxvi. 32. xlv. 29. Zech. i. 6. Matt. xxiv. 25.

h Heb. *remove.*

xxxvii. 21. lxiii. 4—6. Num. x. 35. Ps. xii. 5.

6. lxviii. 1, 2. lxxviii. 65, 66.

Zeph. iii. 8.

i 3. xx. 4—6. xxx. 3. Jer. xlv. 29.

30. Ez. xxix. 6, 7.

k xxxvi. 6. Deut. xxxii. 30, 31.

Ps. ix. 20. cxlvi. 3—5. Ez. xxviii. 9. Acts xii. 22.

23. 2 Thes. ii. 4, 8.

l Ps. xxxiii. 17.

mix. 17. Jer. xv. 6. Ez. xx. 33, 34.

n Jer. xxxvii. 7—10.

o Num. xxiv. 8, 9.

Jer. i. 44. Hos. xi. 10. Am. iii. 8. Rev. v. 5.

† Or, *multitude.*

p x. 16. xii. 6.

xxxvii. 35, 36.

xlii. 13. 2 Chr. xx. 15. Ps. cxlv. 1, 2. Zech. ii. 5. x. 15. 15. xii. 1.

q x. 14. Ex. xix. 4. Deut. xxxii. 11. Ps. xci. 4.

r Ps. xxxvii. 40. s Ex. xii. 27. t lv. 7. Jer. iiii. 10. 14. 22.

xxxi. 18—20. Hos. xiv. 1—3. Joel ii. 12, 13. Acts ii. 19. xxvi. 20.

u i. 4. xxix. 15. xlviii. 8. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 9—16. xxxvi. 14. Jer. v. 23. Hos. ix. 9. x ii. 20. xxx. 22. Deut. vii. 25.

Ez. xxxvi. 25. Hos. xiv. 8. † Heb. *the idols of his gold.* y l Kings xii. 28—30. Hos. viii. 11.

2 x. 16-19. 33. 34. xiv. 25. xxix. 5. 8. xxx. 27-33. xxxvii. 35. 36. 2 Kings xix. 34-37. 2 Chr. xxxii. 21. Hos. 1. 7. 2 xxxvii. 37. 38. 3 Or, *for fear of the sword.* 4 Or, *tributary.* 5 Heb. *for melting, or tribute.* 6 Heb. *his rock shall pass away for fear.* Or, *his strength.* 6. Lev. vi. 13. Ez. xiii. 18-22. Zech. ii. 5. Mal. iv. 1.

8 Then ^a shall the Assyrian fall with the sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour him: but ^a he shall flee [§] from the sword, and his young men shall ^{||} be discomfited. 9 And ^a he shall pass over to his strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of ^b the ensign, saith the LORD, ^c whose fire is in Zion, and his furnace in Jerusalem. b xi. 10. xviii. 3. c iv. 4. xxix. 6. Lev. vi. 13. Ez. xiii. 18-22. Zech. ii. 5. Mal. iv. 1.

CHAP. XXXII.

A prophecy of Christ and his kingdom, 1-8: of desolating judgments on the Jews, 9-14: of the pouring out of the Spirit, and the happy change which would then take place, 15-20.

BEHOLD, ^a a King shall reign in righteousness, ^b and princes shall rule in judgment.

2 And ^c a Man shall be as ^d an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as ^e rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a ^f great ^g rock in a weary land.

3 And ^h the eyes of them that see shall not be dim; and the ears of them that hear shall hearken.

4 The ⁱ heart also of the ^j rash shall understand knowledge, and ^k the tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak ^l plainly.

5 The ^m vile person shall be no more called liberal, ⁿ nor the churl said to be bountiful.

6 For ^o the vile person will speak villany, ^p and his heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisy, and to utter error against the LORD, to make ^q empty the soul of the hungry, and he will cause the drink of the thirsty to fail.

7 The ^r instruments also of the churl are evil: he ^s deviseth wicked devices, to destroy the poor with ^t lying words, even when ^u the needy speaketh right.

8 But ^v the liberal deviseth liberal things; and by liberal things shall he ^w stand.

9 ¶ Rise up, ^x ye women that are at ease; hear my voice, ye careless daughters; ^y give ear unto my speech.

10 ¶ Many ^z days and years shall ye be troubled, ye careless women; ^a for the vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come.

11 Tremble, ye women that are

poor. b viii. 1, 2, at ease: ^b be troubled, ye careless women; ^c for the vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come. 11 Tremble, ye women that are

poor. b viii. 1, 2, at ease: ^b be troubled, ye careless women; ^c for the vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come. 11 Tremble, ye women that are

ones: ^a strip you, and make you bare, ^b and gird sackcloth upon your loins.

12 They shall ^c lament for the teats, for the [§] pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine.

13 Upon the land of my people shall ^d come up thorns and briers, ^e yea, upon all the houses of joy ^f in the joyous city:

14 Because ^g the palaces shall be forsaken; the multitude of the city shall be left; the ^h forts and towers shall be ⁱ for dens for ever, a joy of wild asses, a pasture of flocks;

15 Until ^j the Spirit be poured upon us from on high, ^k and the wilderness be a fruitful field, and the fruitful field be counted for a forest.

16 Then ^l judgment shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness remain in the fruitful field.

17 And ^m the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness, ⁿ quietness and assurance for ever.

18 And ^o my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places;

19 When ^p it shall hail, coming down ^q on the forest; and ^r the city shall be low in a low place.

20 ^s Blessed are ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth thither the feet of ^t the ox and the ass.

Pa. xciv. 14, 15. Hos. iii. 5. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. Tit. ii. 11, 12. 1 Pet. ii. 9-12. iv. 1-4. 1 xxvi. 3. xlviii. 18. liv. 13, 14. lv. 12. lvi. 19. lxxvi. 12. Ps. lxxvii. 2, 3. lxxxv. 8. cxix. 165. Rom. xiv. 17. Phil. iv. 6-9. Jam. iii. 17, 18. m ii. 3, 4. ix. 7. xi. 6-9. 13. Pa. cxii. 6-9. Prov. xiv. 26. Ez. xxxvii. 21, 22, 25. xxxix. 30. Mic. iv. 3, 4. 2 Cor. i. 12. Heb. vi. 11. 2 Pet. i. 10, 11. 1 John iii. 18-24. iv. 7. n xxxiii. 20-22. xxxv. 9, 10. lx. 17, 18. Jer. xxxv. 5, 6. xxxviii. 16. Ez. xxxiv. 25, 26. Hos. ii. 18-23. Zech. ii. 5, 8. 1 John iv. 10. o xiv. 4. xxviii. 2, 17. xxx. 30. xxxvii. 24. Ex. ix. 18-26. Ez. viii. 11-13. Matt. vii. 25. Rev. viii. 7. p Zech. xi. 2. q Or, the city shall be utterly abandoned. q xiv. 22, 23. xxvi. 5. Nah. i. 1, 8. ii. 10-13. Rev. xviii. 21. r xix. 25. xxx. 23. lv. 10, 11. Ec. xi. 1. Acts ii. 41. iv. 4. v. 14. 1 Cor. iii. 6. Jam. iii. 18. s xxx. 24. 1 Cor. ix. 9-11.

CHAP. XXXIII.

The doom of Sennacherib, 1. The prayers of the pious Jews, 2. The haughty invader, when scattering the nations, becomes a spoil to the invaded, 3, 4. God exalted, and Jerusalem reformed and established, by means of Hezekiah's wisdom and piety, 5, 6. The Jews dismayed and distressed by the ravages and murders of the invaders; whom God determines to destroy, that all men may know his might, 7-13. The terror of the hypocrites, contrasted with the confidence of believers, 14-16. The happy event of these dangers; and the security of Zion, under the protection of God, 17-24.

WOLF to ^a thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee: ^b when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

2 O LORD, ^c be gracious unto us; we have waited for thee: ^d be thou their arm every morning, ^e our

in. 27, 28. xiv. 8. 2 Cor. i. 3, 4.

xx. 4. xlvii. 1-3. Deut. xxviii. 48. Hos. ii. 3. Mic. i. 8-11. b iii. 24. xv. 3. Jer. iv. 8. vi. 26. xlix. 3. c Lam. ii. 11. iv. 3, 4. d Heb. fields of desire. Deut. viii. 7, 8. xi. 11, 12. Ez. xx. 6. 16. e vi. 11. vii. 23. xxxiv. 13. Ps. cxviii. 34. Hos. ix. 6. f Or, burning upon. Jer. xxxix. 2. Rev. xviii. 7, 8. g xxii. 2, 12, 13. h v. 9. xxiv. 1-3. 10. 12. xlv. 2. xxvii. 10. 2 Kings xxv. 9. Luke xxi. 20, 24. i Or, cliffs and watch-towers. j xiii. 19-22. xxxiv. 11-17. Rev. xviii. 2, 3. k xl. 2, 3. xlv. 3. xlv. 8. lxx. 19-21. lxxi. 11. Prov. i. 23. Ez. xxxix. 29. Joel ii. 28, 29. Zech. xii. 10. Luke xxiv. 49. John vii. 39. Acts ii. 17, 18, 33. 2 Cor. iii. 8. Tit. ii. 5, 6. l xxix. 17. xxxv. 2-7. liv. 1-3. lv. 11-13. lx. 1, &c. lxi. 3-5. Hos. i. 10, 11. Rom. vi. 19-26. k xxv. 8. xlii. 4. lvi. 6-8. lx. 21. m ii. 11, 12. 1. liv. 13, 14. lv. 12. lvi. 19. lxxvi. 12. Ps. lxxvii. 2, 3. lxxxv. 8. cxix. 165. Rom. xiv. 17. Phil. iv. 6-9. Jam. iii. 17, 18. m ii. 3, 4. ix. 7. xi. 6-9. 13. Pa. cxii. 6-9. Prov. xiv. 26. Ez. xxxvii. 21, 22, 25. xxxix. 30. Mic. iv. 3, 4. 2 Cor. i. 12. Heb. vi. 11. 2 Pet. i. 10, 11. 1 John iii. 18-24. iv. 7. n xxxiii. 20-22. xxxv. 9, 10. lx. 17, 18. Jer. xxxv. 5, 6. xxxviii. 16. Ez. xxxiv. 25, 26. Hos. ii. 18-23. Zech. ii. 5, 8. 1 John iv. 10. o xiv. 4. xxviii. 2, 17. xxx. 30. xxxvii. 24. Ex. ix. 18-26. Ez. viii. 11-13. Matt. vii. 25. Rev. viii. 7. p Zech. xi. 2. q Or, the city shall be utterly abandoned. q xiv. 22, 23. xxvi. 5. Nah. i. 1, 8. ii. 10-13. Rev. xviii. 21. r xix. 25. xxx. 23. lv. 10, 11. Ec. xi. 1. Acts ii. 41. iv. 4. v. 14. 1 Cor. iii. 6. Jam. iii. 18. s xxx. 24. 1 Cor. ix. 9-11.

xx. 4. xlvii. 1-3. Deut. xxviii. 48. Hos. ii. 3. Mic. i. 8-11. b iii. 24. xv. 3. Jer. iv. 8. vi. 26. xlix. 3. c Lam. ii. 11. iv. 3, 4. d Heb. fields of desire. Deut. viii. 7, 8. xi. 11, 12. Ez. xx. 6. 16. e vi. 11. vii. 23. xxxiv. 13. Ps. cxviii. 34. Hos. ix. 6. f Or, burning upon. Jer. xxxix. 2. Rev. xviii. 7, 8. g xxii. 2, 12, 13. h v. 9. xxiv. 1-3. 10. 12. xlv. 2. xxvii. 10. 2 Kings xxv. 9. Luke xxi. 20, 24. i Or, cliffs and watch-towers. j xiii. 19-22. xxxiv. 11-17. Rev. xviii. 2, 3. k xl. 2, 3. xlv. 3. xlv. 8. lxx. 19-21. lxxi. 11. Prov. i. 23. Ez. xxxix. 29. Joel ii. 28, 29. Zech. xii. 10. Luke xxiv. 49. John vii. 39. Acts ii. 17, 18, 33. 2 Cor. iii. 8. Tit. ii. 5, 6. l xxix. 17. xxxv. 2-7. liv. 1-3. lv. 11-13. lx. 1, &c. lxi. 3-5. Hos. i. 10, 11. Rom. vi. 19-26. k xxv. 8. xlii. 4. lvi. 6-8. lx. 21. m ii. 11, 12. 1. liv. 13, 14. lv. 12. lvi. 19. lxxvi. 12. Ps. lxxvii. 2, 3. lxxxv. 8. cxix. 165. Rom. xiv. 17. Phil. iv. 6-9. Jam. iii. 17, 18. m ii. 3, 4. ix. 7. xi. 6-9. 13. Pa. cxii. 6-9. Prov. xiv. 26. Ez. xxxvii. 21, 22, 25. xxxix. 30. Mic. iv. 3, 4. 2 Cor. i. 12. Heb. vi. 11. 2 Pet. i. 10, 11. 1 John iii. 18-24. iv. 7. n xxxiii. 20-22. xxxv. 9, 10. lx. 17, 18. Jer. xxxv. 5, 6. xxxviii. 16. Ez. xxxiv. 25, 26. Hos. ii. 18-23. Zech. ii. 5, 8. 1 John iv. 10. o xiv. 4. xxviii. 2, 17. xxx. 30. xxxvii. 24. Ex. ix. 18-26. Ez. viii. 11-13. Matt. vii. 25. Rev. viii. 7. p Zech. xi. 2. q Or, the city shall be utterly abandoned. q xiv. 22, 23. xxvi. 5. Nah. i. 1, 8. ii. 10-13. Rev. xviii. 21. r xix. 25. xxx. 23. lv. 10, 11. Ec. xi. 1. Acts ii. 41. iv. 4. v. 14. 1 Cor. iii. 6. Jam. iii. 18. s xxx. 24. 1 Cor. ix. 9-11.

xx. 4. xlvii. 1-3. Deut. xxviii. 48. Hos. ii. 3. Mic. i. 8-11. b iii. 24. xv. 3. Jer. iv. 8. vi. 26. xlix. 3. c Lam. ii. 11. iv. 3, 4. d Heb. fields of desire. Deut. viii. 7, 8. xi. 11, 12. Ez. xx. 6. 16. e vi. 11. vii. 23. xxxiv. 13. Ps. cxviii. 34. Hos. ix. 6. f Or, burning upon. Jer. xxxix. 2. Rev. xviii. 7, 8. g xxii. 2, 12, 13. h v. 9. xxiv. 1-3. 10. 12. xlv. 2. xxvii. 10. 2 Kings xxv. 9. Luke xxi. 20, 24. i Or, cliffs and watch-towers. j xiii. 19-22. xxxiv. 11-17. Rev. xviii. 2, 3. k xl. 2, 3. xlv. 3. xlv. 8. lxx. 19-21. lxxi. 11. Prov. i. 23. Ez. xxxix. 29. Joel ii. 28, 29. Zech. xii. 10. Luke xxiv. 49. John vii. 39. Acts ii. 17, 18, 33. 2 Cor. iii. 8. Tit. ii. 5, 6. l xxix. 17. xxxv. 2-7. liv. 1-3. lv. 11-13. lx. 1, &c. lxi. 3-5. Hos. i. 10, 11. Rom. vi. 19-26. k xxv. 8. xlii. 4. lvi. 6-8. lx. 21. m ii. 11, 12. 1. liv. 13, 14. lv. 12. lvi. 19. lxxvi. 12. Ps. lxxvii. 2, 3. lxxxv. 8. cxix. 165. Rom. xiv. 17. Phil. iv. 6-9. Jam. iii. 17, 18. m ii. 3, 4. ix. 7. xi. 6-9. 13. Pa. cxii. 6-9. Prov. xiv. 26. Ez. xxxvii. 21, 22, 25. xxxix. 30. Mic. iv. 3, 4. 2 Cor. i. 12. Heb. vi. 11. 2 Pet. i. 10, 11. 1 John iii. 18-24. iv. 7. n xxxiii. 20-22. xxxv. 9, 10. lx. 17, 18. Jer. xxxv. 5, 6. xxxviii. 16. Ez. xxxiv. 25, 26. Hos. ii. 18-23. Zech. ii. 5, 8. 1 John iv. 10. o xiv. 4. xxviii. 2, 17. xxx. 30. xxxvii. 24. Ex. ix. 18-26. Ez. viii. 11-13. Matt. vii. 25. Rev. viii. 7. p Zech. xi. 2. q Or, the city shall be utterly abandoned. q xiv. 22, 23. xxvi. 5. Nah. i. 1, 8. ii. 10-13. Rev. xviii. 21. r xix. 25. xxx. 23. lv. 10, 11. Ec. xi. 1. Acts ii. 41. iv. 4. v. 14. 1 Cor. iii. 6. Jam. iii. 18. s xxx. 24. 1 Cor. ix. 9-11.

f x. 13, 14. 32-34. salvation also in the time of trouble. xvii. 12-14. xxxvii. 11-18. 29-36. Ps. xlv. 6.

g 23. 2 Kings vii. 15, 16. 2 Chr. xiv. 13. xx. 25. h Joel ii. 9. 25. i 10. ii. 11. 17. xii. 4. xxxvii. 20. Ex. ix. 16. 17. xv. 1. 6. xviii. 11. Job xl. 9-14. Ps. xxi. 11-13. xlv. 9. 10. xlvii. 8, 9. cxv. 1, 2. cxviii. 16. Dan. iv. 37. Rev. xix. 1-6. k Ps. lvi. 1. 6. Ps. cxlii. 5. 1. Eph. i. 20, 21. l i. 26, 27. iv. 2-4. xxxii. 1. 15-18. lii. 1. liv. 11-14. lx. 21. lxi. 3. 11. lxii. 1. 2. 2 Chr. xxxi. 20, 21. Rom. xi. 26.

m xi. 2-5. xxxviii. 5, 6. 2 Chr. xxxii. 27-29. Ps. xiv. 4. Prov. xxiv. 3-7. xxviii. 2, 15. 16. xxix. 4. Ec. vii. 12. 19. ix. 14-18. Jer. xxii. 15-17. n Ps. xxvii. 1, 2. xxxviii. 8. cxi. 7. John xvii. 3.

* Heb. *salvations*. o 2 Chr. xxxii. 20. 21. Ps. cxli. 1-3. Prov. xv. 16. xix. 23. Matt. vi. 33. 2 Cor. vi. 10. 1 Tim. iv. 8. vi. 6. † Or, *messengers*.

p xxxvi. 3. 22. 2 Kings xviii. 18. 37. xix. 1-3. q x. 29-31. Judg. v. 6. Lam. i. 4. r 2 Kings xviii. 14-17. s x. 9-11. xxxvi. 1. 2 Kings xviii. 13. t x. 13, 14. 1 Sam. xvii. 10-26. 2 Kings xviii. 20. 21. Ps. x. 5. Luke xviii. 2-4. u i. 7, 8. xxiv. 1. 4-6. 19, 20. Jer. iv. 20-26. x xiv. 8. xxxvii. 24. Zech. xi. 1-3. † Or, *withered away*.

y xxxv. 2. lxx. 10. Cant. ii. 1. 2 Deut. iii. 4. Jer. i. 19. Mic. vii. 14. Nah. i. 4. a x. 16. 33. xlii. 13, 14. lix. 16, 17. Deut. xxxii. 36-43. Ps. xii. 5. lxxviii. 65. cii. 13-18. Zeph. iii. 8. b xxx. 17, 18. Ex. xiv. 18. xv. 9-12. Ps. xlv. 10. c Ps. vii. 6. d viii. 9, 10. x. 7-14. xvii. 13. xxix. 5-8. b. lix. 4. Job xv. 35. Ps. ii. 1. vii. 14. lxxxiii. 5-18. Acts v. 4. Jam. i. 15. e v. 24. xxx. 30-33. xxxi. 8, 9. xxxvii. 23-29. Nah. i. 5-10. f Am. ii. 1. g ix. 18. xxxvii. 4. xxxviii. 36. 2 Sam. xxiii. 6, 7. h xviii. 3. xxxvii. 20. xlix. 1. lvii. 19. Ex. xv. 14, 15. Josh. ii. 9-11. ix. 9, 10. 1 Sam. xvii. 46. Ps. xvi. 6-11. xlviii. 10. xlviii. 1, 2. Dan. iii. 27-30. iv. 1-3. vi. 25. 26. Acts ii. 5-11. Eph. ii. 11-18. i Ps. xvii. 8. xix. 2, 3. cxlvii. 12-14. cxlviii. 14. k vii. 2. xxxviii. 14, 15. 17-22. xxix. 13. xxx. 8-11. Num. xvii. 12, 13. Job xv. 21, 22. xviii. 11. Ps. liii. 5. Prov. xxviii. 1. Rev. vi. 15-17. l ix. 17. x. 6. Matt. xxiv. 51. m v. 24. xxix. 6. xxx. 27-30. Deut. v. 24, 25. xxxii. 22-24. Ps. xi. 6. xxi. 9, 1. 3. Nah. i. 6. Heb. xii. 29. n xxxiv. 9, 10. lxxvi. 24. Matt. xviii. 8. xxv. 41, 46. Mark ix. 43-49. Luke xvi. 23-26. 2 Thes. i. 9. Rev. xiv. 10, 11. xx. 10. o lvi. 1, 2. Ps. i. 1-3. xv. 1, 2. xxiv. 4, 5. xxvi. 1. 2. 11. cvi. 3. Ez. xviii. 15-17. Mal. ii. 6. Luke i. 6. Rom. ii. 7. Tit. ii. 11, 12. 1 John iii. 7.

* Heb. *in righteousness*. † Heb. *in uprightnesses*. p Neh. v. 7-19. Job xxxi. 13-25. Luke iii. 12-14. xix. 8. Jam. v. 4. † Or, *deceits*. q Ex. xxiii. 6-9. Num. xvi. 15. Deut. xvi. 19. 1 Sam. xii. 3. Jer. v. 26-28. Mic. vii. 3, 4. Matt. xxvi. 15. Acts viii. 18-23. 2 Pet. ii. 14-16. r 1 Sam. xxiv. 4-7. xvi. 8-11. Job xxxi. 29-31. Ps. xxvi. 4-6. 9-11. Jer. xl. 15, 16. Eph. v. 11-13.

16 He * shall dwell || on high: * his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: * bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

17 Thine * eyes shall see the king in his beauty: they shall behold the land * that is very far off.

18 Thine * heart shall meditate terror. * Where is the scribe? where is the † receiver? * where is he that counted the towers?

19 Thou shalt not ^b see a fierce people, a people of ^c a deeper speech than thou canst perceive; of a † stammering tongue, that thou canst not understand.

20 ^d Look upon Zion, * the city of our solemnities: ^e thine eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taken down; ^g not one of the stakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken.

21 But there ^h the glorious LORD will be unto us ⁱ a place of § broad rivers and streams; wherein shall go no galley with oars, neither shall gallant ship pass thereby.

22 For ^k the LORD is our Judge, ^l the LORD is our || Lawgiver, ^m the LORD is our King; ⁿ he will save us.

23 * Thy tacklings are loosed; they could not well strengthen their mast, they could not spread the sail; ^o then is the prey of a great spoil divided; ^p the lame take the prey.

24 And ^q the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick; the people that dwell therein ^r shall be forgiven their iniquity.

spaces, or hands. k Gen. xviii. 25. Ps. i. 6. lxxv. 7. xciv. 2. xcviii. 9. 2 Cor. v. 10. l Deut. xxxiii. 2. Neh. ix. 14. Ps. cxlvii. 19, 20. Jam. iv. 12. || Heb. *statute maker*. m Ps. xlii. 4. lxxiv. 12. lxxxix. 18. Jer. xxiii. 5, 6. Zech. ix. 9. Matt. xxi. 5. xxv. 34. Rev. xix. 16. n xii. 2. xxv. 9. Zeph. iii. 15-17. Luke ii. 11. Acts v. 31. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Tit. iii. 4-6. Heb. v. 9. * Or, *They have forsaken thy tacklings*. 21. Ez. xxvii. 26, &c. Acts. xxvii. 19. 30-32. 40, 41. o i-4. 2 Chr. xx. 25. p 1 Sam. xxx. 10. 22-24. 2 Kings vii. 8. Ps. lxxviii. 12. q lviii. 18. Ex. x. 26. Deut. vii. 15. xxxviii. 27. 2 Chr. xxx. 20. Jer. xxxiii. 6-8. Jam. v. 14, 15. Rev. xxi. 4. xxii. 2. r xlv. 22. Jer. i. 20. Mic. vii. 18, 19. 1 John i. 7-9.

CHAP. XXXIV.

Predictions of dreadful vengeance, and perpetual desolations, against the enemies of the church, 1-15. The certainty of the prophecy, 16, 17.

a COME near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: ^b let the earth hear, and * all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.

2 For ^c the indignation of the LORD is upon all nations, ^d and his fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to slaughter.

3 Their ^e slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up

stoppeth his ears from hearing of § blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil,

16 He * shall dwell || on high: * his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: * bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

17 Thine * eyes shall see the king in his beauty: they shall behold the land * that is very far off.

18 Thine * heart shall meditate terror. * Where is the scribe? where is the † receiver? * where is he that counted the towers?

19 Thou shalt not ^b see a fierce people, a people of ^c a deeper speech than thou canst perceive; of a † stammering tongue, that thou canst not understand.

20 ^d Look upon Zion, * the city of our solemnities: ^e thine eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taken down; ^g not one of the stakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken.

21 But there ^h the glorious LORD will be unto us ⁱ a place of § broad rivers and streams; wherein shall go no galley with oars, neither shall gallant ship pass thereby.

22 For ^k the LORD is our Judge, ^l the LORD is our || Lawgiver, ^m the LORD is our King; ⁿ he will save us.

23 * Thy tacklings are loosed; they could not well strengthen their mast, they could not spread the sail; ^o then is the prey of a great spoil divided; ^p the lame take the prey.

24 And ^q the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick; the people that dwell therein ^r shall be forgiven their iniquity.

spaces, or hands. k Gen. xviii. 25. Ps. i. 6. lxxv. 7. xciv. 2. xcviii. 9. 2 Cor. v. 10. l Deut. xxxiii. 2. Neh. ix. 14. Ps. cxlvii. 19, 20. Jam. iv. 12. || Heb. *statute maker*. m Ps. xlii. 4. lxxiv. 12. lxxxix. 18. Jer. xxiii. 5, 6. Zech. ix. 9. Matt. xxi. 5. xxv. 34. Rev. xix. 16. n xii. 2. xxv. 9. Zeph. iii. 15-17. Luke ii. 11. Acts v. 31. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Tit. iii. 4-6. Heb. v. 9. * Or, *They have forsaken thy tacklings*. 21. Ez. xxvii. 26, &c. Acts. xxvii. 19. 30-32. 40, 41. o i-4. 2 Chr. xx. 25. p 1 Sam. xxx. 10. 22-24. 2 Kings vii. 8. Ps. lxxviii. 12. q lviii. 18. Ex. x. 26. Deut. vii. 15. xxxviii. 27. 2 Chr. xxx. 20. Jer. xxxiii. 6-8. Jam. v. 14, 15. Rev. xxi. 4. xxii. 2. r xlv. 22. Jer. i. 20. Mic. vii. 18, 19. 1 John i. 7-9.

CHAP. XXXIV.

Predictions of dreadful vengeance, and perpetual desolations, against the enemies of the church, 1-15. The certainty of the prophecy, 16, 17.

a COME near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: ^b let the earth hear, and * all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.

2 For ^c the indignation of the LORD is upon all nations, ^d and his fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to slaughter.

3 Their ^e slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up

Heb. *bloods*.

s xxxii. 18. Ps. xv. 1. xc. 1. xci. 1-10. 14. cvii. 41. Prov. i. 33. xviii. 10. Hab. iii. 19.

|| Heb. *heights or high-places*.

t xxvi. 1. 5. Ps. xviii. 33.

u Ps. xxxiii. 18.

19. xxxiv. 10.

xxxvii. 3. cxi. 5.

Luke xii. 29-31.

x xxxii. 1. 2.

xxxvii. 1. 2 Chr.

xxxii. 23. Ps. xlv.

2. Cant. v. 10.

Zech. ix. 17.

Matt. xvii. 2.

John i. 14. xiv.

21. 1 John iii. 2.

Distances. Ps. xxxi.

8. 2 Cor. iv. 18.

Heb. xi. 13-16.

xxxviii. 9, &c.

1 Sam. xvii. 33.

-36. xxx. 6. Ps.

xxxii. 7, 8. 22.

lxxi. 20. 2 Cor.

i. 8-10. 2 Tim.

iii. 11.

z 1 Cor. i. 20.

† Heb. *weigher*.

Gen. xxiii. 16.

2 Kings xv. 19.

20. xviii. 14, 15.

31.

a x. 16-19.

b Ex. xiv. 13.

Deut. xxxviii. 49.

50. 2 Kings xix.

32.

c xxxviii. 11. Jer.

v. 15. Ez. iii. 5.

6. 1 Cor. xiv. 21.

† Or, *ridiculous*.

d Ps. xlviii. 12, 13.

e Deut. xii. 5. Ps.

lxxviii. 68, 69.

cxviii. 13.

f Ps. xli. 5. cxv.

1, 2. cxviii. 5, 6.

g xxxvii. 33. liv.

2. Ez. xlviii. 35.

Matt. xvi. 18.

h Ps. xxix. 3. Acts

vii. 2. 2 Cor. iv.

4-6.

i Ps. xli. 4, 5.

§ Heb. *broad of*

lxxv. 7. xciv. 2.

1 Deut. xxxiii. 2.

Neh. ix. 14. Ps. cxlvii.

19, 20. Jam. iv. 12.

|| Heb. *statute maker*.

m Ps. xlii. 4.

lxxiv. 12. lxxxix. 18.

Jer. xxiii. 5, 6.

Zech. ix. 9.

Matt. xxi. 5.

xxv. 34. Rev. xix. 16.

n xii. 2. xxv. 9.

Zeph. iii. 15-17.

Luke ii. 11.

Acts v. 31. 1 Tim. iii. 16.

Tit. iii. 4-6.

Heb. v. 9.

* Or, *They have forsaken thy tacklings*.

21. Ez. xxvii. 26, &c.

Acts. xxvii. 19.

30-32. 40, 41.

o i-4. 2 Chr. xx. 25.

p 1 Sam.

xxx. 10. 22-24. 2 Kings vii. 8.

Ps. lxxviii. 12.

q lviii. 18. Ex.

x. 26. Deut. vii. 15.

xxxviii. 27. 2 Chr. xxx. 20.

Jer. xxxiii. 6-8.

Jam. v. 14, 15.

Rev. xxi. 4. xxii. 2.

r xlv. 22. Jer. i. 20.

Mic. vii. 18, 19.

1 John i. 7-9.

1 John i. 7-9.

1 John i. 7-9.

1 John i. 7-9.

1 John i. 7-9.

1 John i. 7-9.

1 John i. 7-9.

1 John i. 7-9.

1 John i. 7-9.

1 John i. 7-9.

1 John i. 7-9.

1 John i. 7-9.

f 7. Ez. xxxii. 5, 6. Rev. xiv. 20. xvi. 3, 4.
 g xiii. 10. Ps. cii. 25, 26. Jer. iv. 23, 24. Ez. xxxv. 7, 8. Joel ii. 30, 31. iii. 15. Mark. xiv. 29. Matt. xiii. 24, 25. Acts i. 19, 20. 2 Pet. iii. 7—11. Rev. vi. 17. viii. 12. ix. 11.
 h Deut. xxvii. 41, 42. Ps. xvii. 13. Jer. xlv. 10. Ezech. vi. Ez. xvi. 3—5. xvi. 12. Rev. i. 16.
 i lxxiii. 1. Ps. cxxxvii. 7. Jer. xlix. 7—22. Am. i. 11, 12. Ob. 1, 2. Mal. i. 4.
 k Deut. xxvii. 15. Eccl. xix. 18—21. Matt. xxv. 41. 1 Cor. xvi. 22. Gal. iii. 10. 2 Pet. ii. 14.
 l lxxiii. 3. Ez. xli. 4, 5, 10.
 m Deut. xxvii. 14. 5. lxxiii. 1. Jer. lxxv. 11, 40. Ez. xxxv. 17—20. Zeph. i. 7. Rev. xix. 15—18.
 n Num. xvi. 22. xxi. 8. Deut. xxxiii. 17. Job xxxix. 9, 10. Ps. xcii. 10.
 o Or, *rhinoceros*.
 p Ps. lxxviii. 30. Jer. xlv. 21. l. 11, 27.
 q Or, *drunken*.
 r xxi. 21. xxxv. 4. xlix. 26. lxx. 17, 18. lxi. 2. lxxii. 4. Deut. xxxiii. 35, 41—43. Ps. xciv. 1. Luke xviii. 7. Rom. ii. 5, 8, 9. 2 Thes. i. 6—10. Rev. vi. 10, 11. viii. 20. xix. 2. Gen. xix. 23. Deut. xix. 23. Job xvi. 15. Ps. xi. 6. Luke xvii. 29. Jude 7. Rev. xix. 20. xxi. 8. i. 31. lxxv. 24. Jer. vii. 20. Ez. xx. 47, 48. Mark ix. 43—48.
 t Rev. xiv. 10, 11. xviii. 18. xix. 2. u xxi. 20. Ez. xxi. 11. Mal. i. 3, 4.
 x xxi. 21, 22. xiv. 23. Zech. ii. 14. Rev. xviii. 2.
 y Or, *peasant*.
 z 2 Kings xvi. 13. Lam. ii. 8. Mal. i. 3, 4.
 a xli. 24. 1 Cor. viii. 4. xiii. 2. 2 Cor. xii. 11.
 b xxxii. 13, 14. Hos. ii. 6. Zeph. ii. 9.
 c xiii. 21, 22. xxxv. 7. Jer. ix. 11. x. 22. xlv. 33. l. 39, 40. li. 37. Mal. i. 3. Rev. xviii. 2. 20—24.
 d Or, *ostriches*. Heb. *daughters of the owl*.
 e 1 Heb. *Zim*. 2 Heb. *Jim*. 3 Or, *night owls*. d xxx. 8. Deut. xxi. 21. Am. iii. 7. Mal. ii. 15. Joim c Chap. vii. 9. Ps. xxi. 6.

out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.

4 And ^g all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig-tree.

5 For ^h my sword shall be bathed in heaven; behold it shall come down upon Idumea, and upon ^k the people of my curse, to judgment.

6 The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with ^m the fat of the kidneys of rams: for ⁿ the LORD hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea.

7 And ^o the [†] unicorns shall come down with them, and ^p the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be [†] soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

8 For ^q it is ^q the day of the LORD's vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion.

9 And ^r the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

10 It ^r shall not be quenched night nor day; ^r the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: ^r from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.

11 But ^r the ^r cormorant and the bittern shall possess it; the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it; and he shall ^r stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of emptiness.

12 They shall ^r call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none shall be there, and all her princes shall be ^r nothing.

13 And ^r thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof; and it shall be ^r an habitation of dragons, and a court for [†] owls.

14 [†] The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with [§] the wild beasts of the island, and the satyr shall cry to his fellow: the [†] screech-owl also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.

15 There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall the vultures also be gathered, every one with her mate.

16 [§] Seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for ^r my mouth it hath com-

† Heb. *Zim*. 2 Heb. *Jim*. 3 Or, *night owls*. d xxx. 8. Deut. xxi. 21. Am. iii. 7. Mal. ii. 15. Joim c Chap. vii. 9. Ps. xxi. 6.

manded, and his Spirit it hath gathered them.

17 And [†] he hath cast the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: [§] they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein.

CHAP. XXXV.

Great prosperity predicted to the church, 1, 2. The weak to be encouraged in hope, 3, 4. The miracles of Christ and the effects of his Gospel, foretold: with the peace, holiness, and triumphant joy of his people, 5—10.

THE ^a wilderness and the solitary place ^b shall be glad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.

2 It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing: ^c the glory of Lebanon shall be given unto it, ^c the excellency of Carmel and Sharon, ^c they shall see the glory of the LORD, and the excellency of our God.

3 ^b Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees.

4 Say to them *that are of a* ^a fearful heart, ⁱ Be strong, ^k fear not: ⁱ behold, your God will come *with* vengeance, *even* God *with* a recompence; he will come, and save you.

5 Then ^m the eyes of the blind shall be opened, ⁿ and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped.

6 Then ^o shall the lame man leap as an hart, ^p and the tongue of the dumb sing: ^q for in the wilderness shall waters break out, and streams in the desert.

7 And ^r the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: ^r in the habitation of dragons, where each lay, *shall be* ^r grass with reeds and rushes.

8 And ^r an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called, ^r The way of holiness; ^r the unclean shall not pass over it, but [†] it *shall be* for those: ^r the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err *therein*.

9 ^r No lion shall be there, nor

g Josh. xviii. 8. Ps. lxxviii. 55. Acts xiii. 19. xvii. 26. g 10. xiii. 20—23. Mal. i. 3, 4. xxix. 17. xxxii. 15, 16. xl. 3. li. 3. lvi. 9, 10. Ez. xxxvi. 35. b Ps. xlviii. 12. xcvi. 8. Rev. xix. 1—6. c iv. 2. xxviii. 6. lxi. 10, 11. lxxvi. 10—14. Hos. xiv. 5, 6. d xlii. 10—12. xliii. 13. lv. 12, 13. 1 Chr. xvi. 33. Ps. lxxv. 12, 13. lxxviii. 12. xcvi. 11—13. xcvi. 7—9. cxxviii. 9—13. Zech. x. 7. Rom. x. 15. xv. 40. e xx. ix. 9. xli. 19. lv. 13, 21. lxi. 3. lxxv. 8—10. Ps. lxxii. 16. Hos. xiv. 6. f lx. 15. Ez. xxxix. 25, 26. Am. ix. 13—15. M. cxi. 14, 15. Zeph. iii. 19, 20. Zech. xiv. 20, 21. Acts iv. 32, 33. g vi. 3. xl. 5. lx. 1—3, 19. lxxvi. 12, 19. Ex. xxxiii. 18, 19. Ps. l. 2. lxxix. 19. xcvi. 6. cii. 15, 16. Hab. ii. 14. John xii. 41. xvi. 24. 2 Cor. iii. 18. iv. 6. Rev. xxi. 23. h xl. 1, 2. lii. 2. 2. lxxv. 14—16. Judg. vii. 15. Job iv. 3, 4. xvi. 5. Luke xii. 32. Acts xviii. 23. Heb. xii. 12. i Heb. *hasty*. xxviii. 16. xxxii. 4. Marg. Ps. cxvi. 11. Hab. ii. 9. j Josh. i. 6, 7. 2 Chr. xxviii. 20. Dan. x. 18. Hag. ii. 4. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. i. 1. k xli. 10—14. xlii. 1—6. lxx. 4. A. Zeph. iii. 16, 17. Rev. ix. 10. 1 xxi. 9. xxi. 20, 21. xxxviii. 8. xli. 9. lxi. 7—10. lxi. 15. Deut. xxxiii. 35—43. Ps. l. 3. Hos. 7. Zech. ii. 8—10. Mal. iii. 1. Matt. i. 21—23. Heb. x. 37. 48. Jam. v. 7—9. Rev. i. 7. xii. 20. m xxix. 13. xxxii. 3, 4. xli. 6, 7. 16. xliii. 8. Ps. cxlvi. 8. Matt. ix. 37—38. n. 10. xli. 72. xli. 30—34. xli. 14. Mark vii. 22—25. Luke iv. 14. John ix. 1—7. 39. xi. 37. Acts ix. 17, 18. xxvi. 18. Eph. i. 17, 18. o xlviii. 8. Ex. vi. 11. Job xxxiii. 16. Prov. xv. 12. Jer. vi. 10. Mark vi. 12—37. ix. 25. Luke vii. 20—23. p Matt. xi. 5. xv. 7, 9. xxi. 14. John v. 7, 8. Acts iii. 6—8. viii. 7. xiv. 8—10. q xxxii. 4. Ps. li. 15. Matt. ix. 12, 13. xii. 22. xv. 30. Mark vi. 12—17. ix. 17, 25. Luke i. 64. xi. 14. Col. iii. 16. r xli. 17, 18. xlii. 19, 20. xlviii. 21. xlix. 10, 11. Ex. xvi. 6. Num. xxi. 17. Neh. ix. 15. Ps. xlv. 4. lxxviii. 15, 16. Ez. xlvii. 1—11. Zech. x. 8. John vii. 37—39. Rev. xxi. 1, 17. s xlix. 17. xlvii. 3, 4. Matt. xxi. 43. Luke xxi. 20. 1 Cor. vi. 9—11. t xlviii. 13. Hos. i. 10, 11. Acts xvi. 14. 1 John v. 19, 20. Rev. xii. 9—12. xvi. 2. xv. 2, 3. u Or, *a conveyer of goods*. Rev. xix. 6. v xli. 16. xli. 21. xli. 3, 4. xli. 16. xli. 11, 12. lxx. 14. lxxi. 10. Jer. xxxi. 21. John xv. 9. Heb. x. 20—23. w Eph. ii. 10. 1 Thes. iv. 7. 2 Tim. i. 9. Tit. ii. 11—14. Heb. xii. 14. 1 Pet. i. 14, 15. ii. 9, 10. x. lxi. 1, 11. lx. 21. Ez. xlii. 12. xli. 9. Joel iii. 17. Zech. xiv. 20, 21. 2 Pet. iii. 13. Rev. xxi. 27. x Or, *he shall be with them*. xlii. 10. Ps. xxi. 4. Matt. i. 23. Rev. vii. 16—17. y xxx. 21. lxxviii. 7. xxi. 9, 20. cxx. 130. Prov. iv. 10. viii. 20. Jer. xxxii. 39, 40. i. 4, 6. John vii. 17. 1 John v. 20, 27. z xl. 6—9. lxxv. 15. Ez. xxxv. 23. Hos. ii. 15. Rev. xli. 3, 4.

any ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it shall be found there; *a* but the redeemed shall walk *there*.

b *li.* 10. Matt. xx. 28. 1 Tim. ii. 6. *10* And *b* the ransomed of the LORD shall return, *c* and come to Zion with songs, and everlasting joy upon their heads; they shall obtain joy and gladness, *d* and sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

c Ps. lxxxiv. 7. Jer. xxxi. 11-14. xxxiii. 11. John xvi. 22. Rev. v. 9. xiv. 1-4. xv. 2-4. row and sighing shall flee away.

xviii. 20. xix. 1-7. d xxv. 8. lx. 20. lxxv. 19. Rev. vii. 9-17. xxi. 4.

CHAP. XXXVI.

Sennacherib invades Judah, 1-3. He sends a blasphemous message by Rabshakeh, who persuades the Jews to revolt, 4-20. Hezekiah's servants return him no answer, but report his words to the king, 21, 22.

a 2 Kings xviii. 13. 2 Chr. xxxii. 1. *N*OW *a* it came to pass, in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah, *b* that Sennacherib king of Assyria came up against all the defenced cities of Judah, and took them.

c 2 Kings xviii. 17, &c. 2 Chr. xxxii. 9, &c. *2* And the king of Assyria, *c* sent Rabshakeh from Lachish to Jerusalem unto king Hezekiah with a great army. And he stood by *d* the conduit of the upper pool, in the highway of the fuller's field.

e xxii. 15-20. *f* 2 Sam. viii. 16, 17. xx. 24, 25. *3* Then came forth unto him *e* Eliakim, Hilkiyah's son, which *f* was over the house, and *g* Shebna *g* the scribe, and Joah, Asaph's son, the recorder.

4 And Rabshakeh said unto them, Say ye now to Hezekiah, *g* Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria, *h* What confidence *h* is this wherein thou trustest? *5* I say, *i* sayest thou, (but they

† Heb. a word of are but *†* vain words,) *†* I have counsel and strength for war: now, on whom dost thou trust, *i* that thou rebellest against me?

6 Lo, *k* thou trustest in the staff of this broken reed, on Egypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: So is Pharaoh king of Egypt to all that trust in him.

7 But if thou say to me, *l* We trust in the LORD our God: *m* is it not he, whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and said to Judah and to Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar?

8 Now therefore give *n* pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Assyria, *n* and I will give thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

9 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of *o* the least of my master's servants, *p* and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen?

10 And *q* am I now come up without the LORD against the land to destroy it? The LORD said unto me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

11 Then said Eliakim and Sheb-

na and Joah unto Rabshakeh, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy servants *r* in the Syrian language; for we understand *r* it: and speak not to us in the Jews' language, in the ears of the people that *s* are on the wall.

12 But Rabshakeh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee to speak these words? *t* hath he not sent me to the men that sit upon the wall, *t* that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss, with you?

13 Then Rabshakeh stood, and *u* cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and said, *u* Hear ye the words of the great king, the king of Assyria.

14 Thus saith the king, *v* Let not Hezekiah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you.

15 Neither let Hezekiah *y* make you trust in the LORD, saying, the LORD will surely deliver us: this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

16 Harken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, *†* Make an agreement with me by a present, and *a* come out to me: and *b* eat ye every one of his vine, and every one of his fig-tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern;

17 Until *c* I come and take you away to a land like your own land, *d* a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards.

18 Beware *e* lest Hezekiah persuade you, saying, the LORD will deliver us. *f* Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

19 Where *g* are the gods of *g* Hamath and *h* Arphad? where *g* are the gods of *h* Sepharvaim? *k* and have they delivered Samaria out of my hand?

20 Who *l* are they, among all the gods of these lands, that have delivered their land out of my hand, *l* that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of my hand?

21 But *m* they held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, answer him not.

22 Then came *n* Eliakim, the son of Hilkiyah, that *n* was over the household, and Shebna, the scribe, and Joah, the son of Asaph the recorder, to Hezekiah, *o* with *o* their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabshakeh.

n 3. 11. *o* xxxiii. 7. xxxvii. 1, 2. 2 Kings v. 7. Ezra ix. 3. Matt. xxvi. 65.

CHAP. XXXVII.

Hezekiah sends to Isaiah to pray for the nation, 1-5. Isaiah encourages him, 6, 7. Sennacherib, going to meet the Ethiopian king, sends a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah, who spreads it before God with fervent prayer, 7-20. Isaiah describes the arrogant impiety, and predicts the ruin, of Sennacherib, 21-35.

r 2 Kings xviii. 26, 27. Ezra iv. 7. Dan. ii. 4.

s ix. 20. Lev. xxvi. 29. Deut. xxviii. 53-57. 2 Kings vi. 25-29. Jer. xix. 9. Lam. iv. 9, 10. Ez. iv. 16.

t 1 Sam. xvii. 8-11. 2 Kings xviii. 28-32. 2 Chr. xxxii. 18. Ps. lxxxiii. 8, 9.

u 4. viii. 7. x. 8-13. Ez. xxxi. 3-10.

x xxxvii. 10-13. 2 Kings xix. 10-13. 2 Chr. xxxii. 11, 13-19. Dan. iii. 15-17. vi. 20. vii. 25.

y 2 Thes. ii. 4. Rev. xiii. 5, 6. 7. xxxvii. 23, 24. Ps. iv. 2. xxii. 7, 8. lxxvi. 9-11. Matt. xxvii. 43.

† Or, Seek my favour by, &c. Heb. Make with me a blessing. Gen. xxxii. 20. xxxiii. 11. 1 Sam. xxy. 27. 2 Sam. viii. 6. 2 Kings v. 15. xviii. 31. 2 Cor. ix. 5. Marg.

a 1 Sam. xi. 3. 2 Kings xxiv. 12-16.

b 1 Kings iv. 20. 25. Mic. iv. 4. Zech. iii. 10.

c 2 Kings xvii. 6, &c. xviii. 9-12. xxiv. 11.

d Ex. iii. 8. Deut. vii. 7-9. xi. 12. Job xx. 17.

e 7. 10. 15. xxxvii. 10. Ps. xii. 4. xcii. 5-7.

f xxxvii. 12, 13. 17, 18. 2 Kings xviii. 33-35. xix. 12, 13. 17, 18. 2 Chr. xxxii. 13-17. Ps. cxv. 2-8. cxxxv. 5, 6. 15-18. Jer. x. 3-5. 10-12. Hab. ii. 19, 20.

g Num. xxxiv. 8. 2 Sam. viii. 9. x. 9. Jer. xlix. 23. Arpad.

h 2 Kings xvii. 24. x. 10, 11. 2 Kings xvii. 5-7. xviii. 10-12.

i xxxvii. 23-29. Ex. v. 2. 2 Kings xix. 22, &c. 2 Chr. xxxii. 15. 19. Job xv. 25. 26. xl. 9-12. Ps. i. 21. lxxiii. 9. Dan. iii. 15.

m 1 Kings xviii. 36. 67. Ps. xxxviii. 13-15. xxxix. 1. Prov. ix. 7. xxvi. 4. Am. v. 13. Matt. vii. 6.

n 1 Kings xviii. 36. 67. Ps. xxxviii. 13-15. xxxix. 1. Prov. ix. 7. xxvi. 4. Am. v. 13. Matt. vii. 6.

o xxxvii. 23-29. Ex. v. 2. 2 Kings xix. 22, &c. 2 Chr. xxxii. 15. 19. Job xv. 25. 26. xl. 9-12. Ps. i. 21. lxxiii. 9. Dan. iii. 15.

p 1 Kings xviii. 36. 67. Ps. xxxviii. 13-15. xxxix. 1. Prov. ix. 7. xxvi. 4. Am. v. 13. Matt. vii. 6.

q xxxvii. 23-29. Ex. v. 2. 2 Kings xix. 22, &c. 2 Chr. xxxii. 15. 19. Job xv. 25. 26. xl. 9-12. Ps. i. 21. lxxiii. 9. Dan. iii. 15.

r 2 Kings xviii. 26, 27. Ezra iv. 7. Dan. ii. 4.

s ix. 20. Lev. xxvi. 29. Deut. xxviii. 53-57. 2 Kings vi. 25-29. Jer. xix. 9. Lam. iv. 9, 10. Ez. iv. 16.

t 1 Sam. xvii. 8-11. 2 Kings xviii. 28-32. 2 Chr. xxxii. 18. Ps. lxxxiii. 8, 9.

u 4. viii. 7. x. 8-13. Ez. xxxi. 3-10.

x xxxvii. 10-13. 2 Kings xix. 10-13. 2 Chr. xxxii. 11, 13-19. Dan. iii. 15-17. vi. 20. vii. 25.

y 2 Thes. ii. 4. Rev. xiii. 5, 6. 7. xxxvii. 23, 24. Ps. iv. 2. xxii. 7, 8. lxxvi. 9-11. Matt. xxvii. 43.

† Or, Seek my favour by, &c. Heb. Make with me a blessing. Gen. xxxii. 20. xxxiii. 11. 1 Sam. xxy. 27. 2 Sam. viii. 6. 2 Kings v. 15. xviii. 31. 2 Cor. ix. 5. Marg.

a 1 Sam. xi. 3. 2 Kings xxiv. 12-16.

b 1 Kings iv. 20. 25. Mic. iv. 4. Zech. iii. 10.

c 2 Kings xvii. 6, &c. xviii. 9-12. xxiv. 11.

d Ex. iii. 8. Deut. vii. 7-9. xi. 12. Job xx. 17.

e 7. 10. 15. xxxvii. 10. Ps. xii. 4. xcii. 5-7.

f xxxvii. 12, 13. 17, 18. 2 Kings xviii. 33-35. xix. 12, 13. 17, 18. 2 Chr. xxxii. 13-17. Ps. cxv. 2-8. cxxxv. 5, 6. 15-18. Jer. x. 3-5. 10-12. Hab. ii. 19, 20.

g Num. xxxiv. 8. 2 Sam. viii. 9. x. 9. Jer. xlix. 23. Arpad.

h 2 Kings xvii. 24. x. 10, 11. 2 Kings xvii. 5-7. xviii. 10-12.

i xxxvii. 23-29. Ex. v. 2. 2 Kings xix. 22, &c. 2 Chr. xxxii. 15. 19. Job xv. 25. 26. xl. 9-12. Ps. i. 21. lxxiii. 9. Dan. iii. 15.

m 1 Kings xviii. 36. 67. Ps. xxxviii. 13-15. xxxix. 1. Prov. ix. 7. xxvi. 4. Am. v. 13. Matt. vii. 6.

n 1 Kings xviii. 36. 67. Ps. xxxviii. 13-15. xxxix. 1. Prov. ix. 7. xxvi. 4. Am. v. 13. Matt. vii. 6.

o xxxvii. 23-29. Ex. v. 2. 2 Kings xix. 22, &c. 2 Chr. xxxii. 15. 19. Job xv. 25. 26. xl. 9-12. Ps. i. 21. lxxiii. 9. Dan. iii. 15.

p 1 Kings xviii. 36. 67. Ps. xxxviii. 13-15. xxxix. 1. Prov. ix. 7. xxvi. 4. Am. v. 13. Matt. vii. 6.

q xxxvii. 23-29. Ex. v. 2. 2 Kings xix. 22, &c. 2 Chr. xxxii. 15. 19. Job xv. 25. 26. xl. 9-12. Ps. i. 21. lxxiii. 9. Dan. iii. 15.

e 2 Kings xvij. 24.
30, 31. *Josh.*
Avetes. xviii. 34.
xix. 13.
f 2 Kings xix. 14.
g 1. 1 Kings viii.
28—30. 38. ix.
3. 2 Chr. vi. 20,
&c. Ps. xxvii. 5.
lxxi. 8. lxxiv. 10,
11. lxxvi. 1—3.
cxviii. 1—4.
cxliii. 6.
h 1 Sam. vii. 8. 9.
2 Sam. vi. 18—
29. 2 Kings xix.
15—19. 2 Chr.
xiv. 11. xx. 6—
12. Dan. ii. 3.
4. Phil. iv. 6,
7. Jam. v. 14.
i vi. 3. viii. 13.
2 Sam. vii. 26.
Ps. xlii. 7. 11.
k Ex. xxi. 22.
1 Sam. iv. 4. Ps.
lxxx. 1. Heb.
iv. 16.
l 20. xlii. 10, 11.
xliv. 6. xlv. 22.
liv. 3. 1 Kings
xviii. 39. 2 Kings
v. 15. Rev. xii.
15—17.
m xl. 28. xliv. 24.
Gen. i. 1. Ps.
cxlvi. 6. Jer. x.
10—12. John i.
3. Col. i. 16.
n 2 Chr. vi. 40.
Ps. xvii. 6. lxxi.
2. cxxx. 1. 2.
Dan. ix. 17—19.
1 Pet. iii. 12.
o 4. 2 Sam. xvi.
32. Ps. x. 14.
15. lxxiv. 10,
22. lxxix. 12.
lxxxix. 36, 51.
p 2 Kings xv. 20,
xvi. 9. xvi. 6.
24. 1 Chr. v.
26. Nah. ii. 11,
12.
q Heb. *lands*.
q x. 9—11. xxxvi.
18—20. xlv. 1.
2. Ez. xxvii. 20.
2 Sam. v. 21.
r Heb. *gates*.
r xlv. 9. 10. 17.
Ps. cxv. 4—8.
Jer. x. 3—6. 11.
Hos. viii. 6.
s Ex. ix. 15. 16.
Josh. vii. 8. 9.
1 Sam. xvii. 45
—47. 1 Kings
viii. 43. xviii. 34.
37. Ps. lxx. 13.
lxxv. 1. 2.
lxxxvii. 17. 18.
Ez. xxxvi. 23.
Mal. i. 11.
t 16.
u xxxviii. 3—6.
lxxv. 9. lxx. 24.
2 Sam. xv. 31.
2 Kings xv. 20,
21. Job xvi. 23.
Ps. xci. 15. Dan.
ix. 20—23. Acts
ix. 41.
x xlvii. 12. Jer.
xix. 17. Lam. i.
18. ii. 13. Am.
v. 2.
y i. 8. x. 32. lxx.
xlii. 9. lxx. 14.
z vii. 9, 10. 1 Sam.
—7. Jud. iii. 9—12.
10—13. Ex. v. 2. 2
lxxvii. 9. lxxv. 13.
x. 17. Prov. xxi.
lxx. ii. 4. d x. 20.
14. Ex. xv. 11. Ps.
lxx. 4. d. xxxv. 15
z. Ex. xv. 9
and etc.

g xxxvi. 12. 1 Kings xx. 10. 2 Kings xix. 23, 24.
 § Or fenced and closed.
 ¶ Or, how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times? Should I now bring it to be laid waste, and defended cities to be ruinous heaps.
 h x. 5, 6, 15. xlv. 7. xlv. 10, 11. Gen. i. 20. Ps. xvii. 13. lxxvi. 10. Am. iii. 6. Acts ii. 23. iv. 27, 28. 1 Pet. ii. 8. Jude 4. i xix. 16. Num. xiv. 9. 2 Kings xix. 26. Ps. cxxvii. 1, 2. Jer. v. 10. xxxvii. 10.
 * Heb. short of hand.
 k xl. 6-8. Ps. xxxvii. 2. xc. 5, 6. xcii. 7. ciii. 15. cxxix. 8. Jam. i. 10. 11. 1 Pet. i. 24. Ps. cxxix. 2-11. Prov. v. 21. xv. 3. Jer. xxiii. 23, 24. Rev. ii. 13.
 † Or, sitting.
 m 10. xxxvi. 4, 10. 2 Kings xix. 27, 28. Job xv. 25, 26. Ps. ii. 1-3. xlv. 6. xciii. 3, 4. Nah. i. 9-11. John xv. 22, 23. Acts ix. 4.
 n Ps. lxxiv. 4. 23. lxxxiii. 2. Matt. xxvii. 24. Acts xxii. 22.
 o xxx. 28. Job xli. 2. Ps. xxxii. 9. Ez. xxix. 4. xxxviii. 4. Am. iv. 2.
 p vii. 14. xxxviii. 7. Ex. iii. 12. 1 Kings xiii. 3-5. 2 Kings xix. 29. xx. 9.
 q vii. 19-26. Lev. xxv. 4, 5. 20-22.
 † Heb. escaping of the house of Judah that remaineth. i. 9. vi. 13. x. 20-22. Jer. xlv. 28.
 r xxvii. 6. lxx. 9. 2 Kings xix. 30. 31. Ps. lxxx. 9. Jer. xxx. 19. Rom. ix. 27. xi. 5. Gal. iii. 29.
 § Heb. the escaping.
 z 20. ix. 7. lxx. 17. Joel ii. 13. Zech. i. 14.
 t viii. 7-10. x. 32-34. xvii. 12-14. xxxiii. 20. 2 Kings xix. 30-35.
 ¶ Heb. shield. u Ez. xxi. 22. Luke xix. 43, 44. x 29. Prov. xxi. 30. y xxxi. 5. xxxviii. 6. z xliii. 25. xlviii. 9-11. Deut. xxxii. 27. Ez. xx. 9. xxxvi. 22. Eph. i. 6. 14. a 1 Kings xi. 12, 13. 36. xv. 4. Jer. xliii. 6. xxx. 9. xxxiii. 15, 16. Ez. xxxvii. 24, 25. b x. 16-19. 33, 34. xxx. 30-33. xxxi. 8. xxxiii. 10-12. Ex. xii. 23. 2 Sam. xxiv. 16. 2 Kings xix. 35. 1 Chr. xxi. 12. 16. 2 Chr. xxxii. 21, 22. Ps. xxxv. 5, 6. Acts xli. 23. c Ex. xii. 30. Job xx. 5-7. xxiv. 24. Ps. xlv. 6-11. lxxvi. 5-7. 1 Thes. v. 2, 3. d 7. 29. xxxi. 9.

25 I have digged and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of the besieged places.

26 Hast thou not heard long ago, how I have done it; and of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste defended cities into ruinous heaps.

27 Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they are dismayed and confounded: they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the house-tops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

28 But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine ears; therefore will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

29 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine ears; therefore will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

30 And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such as groweth of itself; and the second year that which springeth of the same: and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit thereof.

31 And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall again take root downward, and bear fruit upward:

32 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

33 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shields, nor cast a bank against it.

34 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

35 For I will defend this city, to save it for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.

36 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD went forth, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred and fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

37 So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went, and

returned, and dwelt at Nineveh.

38 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote him with the sword; and they escaped into the land of Armenia: and Esar-haddon his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

Hezekiah, being sick unto death, prays; and has his life prolonged, with a promise of deliverance from the Assyrians, 1-6. The sun goeth back ten degrees, as a sign to him, 7, 8. His recollection of his thoughts and prayer when sick, and thanksgivings for recovery, 9-20. The means appointed for that end, 21, 22.

IN those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz came unto him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Set thine house in order: for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then Hezekiah turned his face toward the wall, and prayed unto the LORD,

3 And said, Remember now, O LORD, I beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hezekiah wept sore.

4 Then came the word of the LORD to Isaiah, saying,

5 Go, and say to Hezekiah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will add unto thy days fifteen years.

6 And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria: and I will defend this city.

7 And this shall be a sign unto thee from the LORD, that the LORD will do this thing that he hath spoken:

8 Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the sun-dial of Ahaz ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down.

9 ¶ The writing of Hezekiah king of Judah, when he had been sick, and was recovered of his sickness.

10 I said, in the cutting off of my days I shall go to the gates of the grave: I am deprived of the residue of my years.

11 I said, I shall not see the LORD, even the LORD, in the land

q Josh. x. 12-14. 2 Kings xx. 11. 2 Chr. xxxii. 24. 31. Matt. xvi. 1. † Heb. degrees by, or with the sun. r xii. 1, &c. Ex. xv. 1, &c. Judg. v. 1, &c. 1 Sam. ii. 1-10. Ps. xviii. title. xxx. 11, 12. cvii. 17-22. cxvi. 1-4. cxviii. 18, 19. Jon. ii. 1-9. s Deut. xxxii. 39. 1 Sam. ii. 6. Job v. 18. Hos. vi. 1, 2. t 1. Job vi. 11. xvii. 11-16. 2 Cor. i. 9. u Job xxxv. 14, 15. Ps. vi. 4, 5. xxvii. 13. xxxi. 22. cxvi. 8, 9. Ec. ix. 5, 6.

Gen. x. 11, 12. Jon. i. 2. iii. 3. Nah. i. 1. Matt. xii. 41. B. C. 709. f 10. xxxvi. 15-18. 2 Kings xix. 36, 37. 2 Chr. xxxii. 14. 19. 21. Heb. Ararat. Gen. viii. 4. Jer. li. 27. g Ezra iv. 2.

a 2 Kings xx. 1-11. 2 Chr. xxxii. 24. John xi. 1-5. Acts ix. 37. Phil. ii. 27-30. b xxxvii. 21. xxxix. 3, 4.

* Heb. Give charge concerning thy house. 2 Sam. xvii. 23. Ec. ix. 10.

c Jer. xviii. 7-10. Jon. iii. 4. 10.

d 1 Kings viii. 30. Ps. l. 15. xci. 15. Matt. vi. 6.

e Neh. v. 19. xiii. 14. 22. 31. Ps. xviii. 20-27. xx. 1-3. Heb. vi. 10.

f Gen. v. 22. 24. vi. 9. xvii. 1.

1 Kings ii. 4. 2 Chr. xxxi. 20. 21. Job xxxiii. 11, 12. Ps. xvi. 8. xxxii. 2. John i. 47. 2 Cor. i. 18. 1 John iii. 21, 22.

g 1 Kings xv. 14. 1 Chr. xix. 9. 19. 2 Chr. xvi. 9. xxv. 2. Ps. ci. 2. cxix. 30.

h 2 Sam. xii. 21. 22. Ezra x. 1. Neh. i. 4. Ps. vi. 8. cii. 9. Hos. xii. 4. Heb. v. 7.

† Heb. with great weeping.

i 2 Sam. vii. 3-5. 1 Chr. xvii. 2-4.

k vii. 13, 14. 1 Kings viii. 25. ix. 4, 5. xi. 12, 13. xv. 4. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 3. Ps. lxxxix. 3, 4. Matt. xxii. 32.

l 2 Kings xix. 20. Ps. xxxiv. 5, 6. Luke i. 13. 1 John v. 14, 15.

m Ps. xxxix. 12. lvi. 8. cxlvii. 3. 2 Cor. vii. 6. Rev. vii. 17.

n Job xiv. 5. Ps. cxvi. 15. Acts xxvii. 24.

o xii. 6. xxxi. 4. xxxvii. 35. 2 Chr. xxxii. 22. 2 Tim. iv. 17.

p 22. vii. 11-14. xxxvii. 30. Gen. ix. 13. Judg. vi. 17-22. 37-39.

Job vii. 6. Pa. lxxxix. 45—47. cii. 11. 23, 24. y i. 3. xlii. 20.

z Job vii. 6, 7. ix. 25, 26. xiv. 2. Jam. iv. 14.

a Job vii. 3—5. xlvii. 1. Ps. xxxi. 22. cix. 23.

g Or, *from the throni.*

b 1 Kings xiii. 24 —26. xx. 36. Job x. 16, 17. xvi. 12 —14. Ps. xxxix. 10. i. 22. li. 8.

Dan. vi. 24. Hos. v. 14. 1 Cor. xi. 30—32.

c Job xxx. 29. Ps. cii. 4—7.

d lxx. 11. Ez. vii. 26. Nah. i. 7.

e Ps. lxxix. 3. cxix. 82, 123. cxliii. 1—4. Lam. iv. 17.

f Ps. cxix. 122. cxliii. 7.

g Or, *came me.*

h Josh. vii. 8. Ezra ix. 10. Ps. xxxix. 9, 10. John xii. 27.

i 1 Kings xxi. 17. 1 Sam. i. 10. 2 Kings iv. 27. Job vii. 11. x. i. xxi. 25.

k lxxiv. 5. Dent. viii. 3. Job xxxiii. 19—28. Ps. lxxi. 20. 1 Cor. xi. 32. 2 Cor. iv. 17. Heb. xii. 10. 11.

† Or, *on my peace came great bitterness.* Job iii. 25, 26. xxix. 18. Ps. xxx. 6, 7.

§ Heb. *loved my soul from the pit.* Ps. xlv. 3. xl. 2. lxxvi. 13. lxxviii. 4—6. Job ii. 6.

l xlii. 25. Ps. lxxv. 2. Jer. xxxi. 34. Mic. vii. 18, 19.

m Ps. vi. 5. xxx. 9. lxxviii. 11. cxv. 17, 18.

n Num. xvi. 33. Prov. xiv. 32. Matt. viii. 12. xlv. 46. Luke xvi. 26—31.

o Ps. cxlvi. 2. Ec. ix. 10. John ix. 3.

p Gen. xviii. 19. Ex. xii. 26, 27. xlii. 14, 15. Dent. ix. 9. vi. 7. Josh. iv. 21, 22. Ps. lxxviii. 3—6. cxlv. 4. Joel i. 3.

q Ps. ix. 13, 14. xxvii. 5, 6. xxx. 11, 12. li. 15. lvi. 11—15. cxlv. 2.

r Ps. cl. 4. Hab. iii. 19. 2 Kings xx. 7. Mark vii. 33. John ix. 6. 2 Kings xx. 8. Ps. xlii. 1, 2. lxxiv. 1, 2. 10—12. cxviii. 18, 19. cxlii. 1. John v. 14.

CHAP. XXXIX.

The king of Babylon sends ambassadors to Hezekiah, who shews them all his treasures, 1, 2. Hezekiah, hearing it, foretells the Babylonish captivity, 3—7. Hezekiah submits to the sentence, 8.

a 2 Kings xx. 12. Berodach-baladan.

b xlii. 1. 10. xiv. 4. xliii. 13.

c 2 Sam. viii. 10. xx. 2. 2 Chr. xxxii. 23.

d 2 Chr. xxxii. 25. 31. Job xxxi. 25. Ps. cxlvi. 3. 4. Prov. iv. 23. Jer. xvii. 9.

2 And Hezekiah ^d was glad of

them, and ^e shewed them the house of his ^e precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his ^f armour, and all that was found in his treasures: ^g there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

3 Then ^h came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, ⁱ They are come from a far country unto me, *even* from Babylon.

4 Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered. ^j All that *is* in mine house have they seen; there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

5 Then said Isaiah to Hezekiah, ^k Hear the word of the LORD of hosts:

6 Behold, the days come, ^l that all that *is* in thine house, and *that* which thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

7 And ^m of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and ⁿ they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.

8 Then said Hezekiah to Isaiah, ^o Good *is* the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. He said, moreover, ^p For there shall be peace and truth in my days.

CHAP. XL.

God sends comfort to his people by the remission of their sins, 1, 2. The ministry of John Baptist foretold, 3—8. The glad tidings of the Gospel, by the preaching of the apostles, &c., 9—11. A sublime representation of the majesty of God, contrasted with the insignificance and vanity of the human race, shewing the folly of likening any to him, 12—26. A gentle rebuke of God's people, for desponding in trouble, and encouraging thoughts suggested to them, 27—31.

COMFORT ye, ^a comfort ye my people, saith your God.

2 Speak ye ^b comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her ^c warfare is accomplished, ^d that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the LORD's hand ^e double for all her sins.

3 ¶ The ^f voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, ^g Prepare ye the way of the LORD, ^h make straight in the desert a high-way for our God.

4 Every ⁱ valley shall be exalted, and ^j every mountain and hill shall be made low: ^k and the crooked

—18. b xii. 1. xxxii. 24. xlii. 25. xlv. 22. Ps. xlviii. 1. Jer. xxi. 13, 14. xxxix. 3, 9. 1 Cor. vi. 9—11. c lvi. 7. Job xli. 10—12. Jer. xvi. 18. xvii. 16. Dan. ix. 12. Zech. i. 15. ix. 12. Rev. xviii. 6. d Matt. iii. 1—3. Mark i. 2—5. Luke iii. 2—6. John i. 23. e xxxv. 8. lxx. 14. lxxi. 10, 11. Mal. iii. 1. iv. 5, 6. Luke i. 16, 17. 76, 77. f xl. 15, 16. xlii. 15. xliii. 11. g xli. 11, 15, 16. 1 Sam. ii. 8. Ps. cxliii. 7, 8. Ez. xlii. 24. xli. 26. Luke i. 52, 53. iii. 5. xviii. 14. h ii. 12—15. Job xl. 11—12. i xli. 16. zlv. 2. Prov. ii. 18.

e 2 Kings xx. 13.

2 Chr. xxxii. 27.

Or, *spicery.* 1

Kings x. 2. 10.

15. 25. 2 Chr.

ix. 1—9.

† Or, *jewels.* Heb.

vessels, or in-

struments.

f Ec. vii. 20. 2

Cor. xii. 7. 1

John i. 8.

g xxxviii. 1. 5.

2 Sam. xii. 1.

2 Kings xx. 14.

15. 2 Chr. xvi.

7. xix. 2. xxv.

15, 16. Jer. xxii.

1, 2.

h Deut. xxxviii. 49.

Josh. ix. 6, 9, 15.

Jer. v. 15.

i Josh. vii. 19.

Job xxxi. 33.

Prov. xxxviii. 13.

1 John i. 9.

k 1 Sam. xii. 13.

14. xv. 16.

l 2 Kings xx. 17

—19. xxiv. 13.

xxv. 13—15. 2

Chr. xxxvi. 10.

18. Jer. xx. 5.

xxvii. 21, 22. lxx.

17—19. Dan.

i. 2.

m 2 Kings xxiv.

12. xxv. 6, 7. 2

Chr. xxxiii. 11.

xxxvi. 10. 20.

Jer. xxxix. 7.

Ez. xvii. 12—

20.

n Dan. i. 3—7.

o Lev. x. 3. 1

Sam. iii. 18. 2

Sam. xv. 26.

Job i. 21. Ps.

xxviii. 9. Lam.

iii. 22. 39. 1

Pet. v. 6.

2 Chr. xxxiv.

28. Zech. viii.

16, 19.

a iii. 10. xxxv. 3.

4. xli. 10—14.

27. xlix. 13, &c.

1. 10. li. 3. 12.

lvii. 15—19. lx.

1. &c. lxi. 1—3.

lvii. 11, 12. lxx.

13, 14. lxxi. 10

—14. Neh. viii.

10. Ps. lxxxv. 8.

Jer. xxxi. 10—

14. Zeph. iii. 14

—17. Zech. i.

13. ix. 9. 2 Cor.

i. 4. 1 The. iv.

19.

• Heb. *to the heart.* Gen.

xxxiv. 3. 2 Chr.

xxxv. 22. Hos. ii.

14. Marg. read-

ings.

† Or, *appointed*

time. Ps. cx. 13.

&c. Cant. ii. 11

—13. Jer. xlv.

11. Dan. ix. 2.

24—27. xi. 35.

xii. 4. 9. Hab. ii.

3. Acts i. 7.

Gal. iv. 4. Rev.

vi. 10, 11. xli. 15

Ps. xlviii. 1. Jer.

xxxi. 13, 14. xxxix. 3, 9.

1 Cor. vi. 9—11.

e lvi. 7. Job xli.

10—12. Jer. xvi. 18.

xvii. 16. Dan. ix. 12.

Zech. i. 15. ix. 12.

Rev. xviii. 6.

d Matt. iii. 1—3.

Mark i. 2—5.

Luke iii. 2—6.

John i. 23.

e xxxv. 8. lxx. 14.

lxxi. 10, 11.

Mal. iii. 1. iv.

5, 6. Luke i. 16, 17.

76, 77.

f xl. 15, 16.

xlii. 15. xliii. 11.

g xli. 11, 15, 16.

1 Sam. ii. 8.

Ps. cxliii. 7, 8.

Ez. xlii. 24.

xli. 26.

zlv. 2.

Prov. ii. 18.

† Or, a straight place.
 § Or, a plain place.
 k vi. 3. xi. 9. xxxv.
 2. lx. 1. Ps. lxxii. 19. xevi. 6. cii. 16. Hab. ii. 14. Luke ii. 10-14. John i. 14. xii. 41. 2 Cor. iii. 18. iv. 6. Heb. i. 3. Rev. xxi. 23.
 l xlix. 6. lii. 10. lxxvi. 16. 23. Jer. xxxii. 27. Joel ii. 23. Zech. ii. 13. Luke ii. 32. iii. 6. John xvii. 2. Acts ii. 17.
 m i. 20. lviii. 14. Jer. ix. 12. Mic. iv. 4.
 n 2. xii. 6. lviii. 1. lxi. 1, 2. Jer. ii. 2. xxxi. 6. Ez. xxxiii. 2-9. Hos. v. 8.
 o xxxvii. 27. Job xiv. 2. Ps. xc. 5, 6. xcii. 7. cii. 11. ciii. 15, 16. Jam. i. 10, 11. 1 Pet. i. 24, 25.
 p xli. 10, 11. lv. 10, 11. Ps. cxix. 89-91. Zech. i. 6. Matt. v. 18. xxiv. 35. Mark xiii. 31. John x. 35. Rom. iii. 1-3. 1 Pet. i. 25.
 * Or, O thou that tellest good tidings to Zion.
 xli. 27. lii. 7.
 q Ezra i. 1, 2. Luke xxiv. 47. Rom. x. 18.
 r Judg. ix. 7. 1 Sam. xxvi. 13, 14. 2 Chr. xiii. 4.
 † Or, O thou that tellest good tidings to Jerusalem.
 s lii. 8. lviii. 1. Jer. xxii. 20. Acts ii. 14.
 t xxxv. 3, 4. li. 7. 12. Acts iv. 13. 29. v. 41, 42. Eph. vi. 19. Phil. i. 28, 29. 1 Pet. iii. 14.
 u xii. 2. xxv. 9. 1 Tim. iii. 16. 1 John v. 20, 21.
 x ix. 6, 7. lix. 15-21. lx. 1, &c. Zech. ii. 8-11. Mal. iii. 1. John xii. 13, 15.
 † Or, against the strong.
 xlix. 24, 25. liii. 12. Heb. ii. 14. 1 John iii. 8.
 y lix. 16. Ps. ii. 8, 9. lxxi. 3. ex. 1, 2. 6. Matt. xxviii. 18. Eph. i. 20-22. Phil. ii. 10, 11. Rev. ii. 26, 27. xvii. 14. xix. 11-16. xx. 11. z lxxii. 11. Rev. xxii. 12.
 § Or, recompence for his work.
 xlix. 4. a xlix. 9, 10. lxiii. 11. Gen. xlix. 24. Ps. xxxiii. 1, &c. lxxviii. 71, 72. lxxx. 1. Ez. xxxiv. 12-14. 23. 31. xxxvii. 24. Mic. v. 4. John x. 11-16. Heb. xiii. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 25. v. 4. b xlii. 3. Gen. xxxiii. 13. Ez. xxxiv. 16. John xxi. 15-17. 1 Cor. iii. 1, 2. ¶ Or, give suck.
 c xlviii. 13. Job xi. 7-9. xxxviii. 4-11. Ps. cii. 25, 26. civ. 2, 3. Prov. viii. 26-28. xxx. 4. Heb. i. 10-12. Rev. ex. 11.
 * Heb. tierre.
 d Job xxviii. 25. e Job xxi. 22. xxxvi. 22, 23. Luke x. 22. John i. 9, 16. Rom. xi. 34. 1 Cor. ii. 16. Eph. i. 11. † Heb. man of his counsel. ‡ Heb. made him understand.
 § Heb. understandings.
 1 Cor. xii. 4-6. Col. i. 3. Jam. i. 17. ¶ 22. Job xxxiv. 14, 15. Jer. x. 10. g xi. 11. xli. 5. lix. 18. lxxi. 19. Gen. x. 5. Dan. xi. 18. Zeph. ii. 11. h Ps. xl. 6. l. 10-12. Mic. vi. 6, 7. Heb. x. 5-10. i Job xiv. 6. Ps. lxii. 9. Dau. iv. 35. 2 Cor. xii. 11.

shall be made ‡ straight, and the rough places § plain :

5 And ^k the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and ^l all flesh shall see ^m it together : ⁿ for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken ^{it}.

6 The voice said, ^o Cry. And he said, What shall I cry ? ^p All flesh ^{is} grass, and all the goodliness thereof ^{is} as the flower of the field :

7 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth ; because the Spirit of the LORD bloweth upon it : surely the people ^{is} grass.

8 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth : but ^q the word of our God shall stand for ever.

9 ¶ O ^{*} Zion, that ^r bringest good tidings, ^s get thee up in the high mountain ; † O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings, ^t lift up thy voice with strength : lift ^{it} up, be not afraid ; say unto the cities of Judah, ^u Behold your God !

10 Behold, ^v the Lord God will come with [†] strong hand, and ^y his arm shall rule for him : behold, ^z his reward ^{is} with him, and his [§] work before him.

11 He shall ^a feed his flock like a Shepherd : ^b he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry ^{them} in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that ^{||} are with young.

12 Who hath ^c measured the waters in the hollow of his hand ? and meted out heaven with a span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in a ^{*} measure, and ^d weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance ?

13 Who ^e hath directed the Spirit of the LORD, or, ^f being † his counsellor, hath taught him ?

14 With whom took he counsel, and ^{who} † instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment, and taught him knowledge, and shewed to him the way of [§] understanding ?

15 Behold, ^f the nations ^{are} as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance : behold, he taketh up ^g the isles as a very little thing.

16 And Lebanon ^{is} not sufficient to burn, ^h nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt-offering.

17 All nations before him ^{are} ⁱ as nothing ; and they are counted to him less than nothing, and vanity.

26-28. Ps. viii. 3, 4. xix. 1. a xliv. 24. xlv. 7. xlviii. 13. Gen. ii. 1, 2. Ps. cii. 25. cxlviii. 3-6. Jer. x. 11, 12. Col. i. 16, 17. b Ps. cxlviii. 4, 5. c Ps. lxxxix. 11-13. Jer. xxxii. 17-19. d lxxx. 14, 15. liv. 6-8. lx. 15. 1 Sam. xii. 22. Job iii. 23. xxxi. 22. lxxvii. 7-10. Jer. xxxiii. 24. Ez. xxxvii. 11. Rom. xi. 1, 2. e xlix. 4. Job xxvii. 2. xxxiv. 5. Mal. ii. 17. Luke xviii. 7, 8. f Jer. iv. 22. Mark viii. 17, 18. ix. 19. xvi. 14. Luke xxiv. 25. John xiv. 9. 1 Cor. vi. 3-5. 9, 16, 19. g lvii. 15. Gen. xxi. 33. Deut. xxxiii. 27. Jer. x. 10. Rom. xvi. 26. 1 Tim. i. 17. Heb. ix. 14. h xlv. 22. 1 Sam. ii. 10. Acts xiii. 47. i lxxvi. 9. Ps. cxxxviii. 8. John v. 17. Phil. i. 6. k lv. 8, 9. Ps. cxxxix. 6. cxlvii. 5. Rom. xi. 33, 34. 1 Cor. ii. 16. l xli. 10. Gen. xlix. 44. Deut. xxxiii. 25. Ps. xxxix. 11. Zech. x. 12. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. Heb. xi. 34. m ix. 17. xiii. 18. Ps. xxxiii. 16. xxxix. 10. xxxix. 5. Ec. ix. 11. Am. ii. 14. n lviii. 17. xxv. 9. xxx. 18. Ps. xxv. 3, 5, 21. xxviii. 14. xxxvii. 34. xl. 1. cxliii. 2. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Rom. viii. 25. 1 Thes. i. 10.

18 To ^k whom then will ye liken God ? or what likeness will ye compare unto him ?

19 The ^l workman melteth a graven image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth silver chains.

20 He that ^{*} is so impoverished, that he hath no oblation, ^m chooseth a tree ^{that} will not rot ; he ^l seeketh unto him a cunning workman, to prepare a graven image ^{that} ⁿ shall not be moved.

21 Have ^o ye not known ? have ye not heard ? hath it not been told you from the beginning ? have ye not understood from the foundations of the earth ?

22 † It ^{is} he ^p that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and ^q the inhabitants thereof ^{are} as grasshoppers ; that ^r stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in :

23 That ^s bringeth the princes to nothing ; he maketh the judges of the earth as vanity.

24 Yea, ^t they shall not be planted ; yea, they shall not be sown ; yea, their stock shall not take root in the earth ; and ^u he shall also blow upon them, and they shall wither, ^v and the whirlwind shall take them away as stubble.

25 To ^y whom then will ye liken me, or shall I be equal ? saith the Holy One.

26 ^z Lift up your eyes on high, and behold ^a who hath created these ^{things}, that ^b bringeth out their host by number : he calleth them all by names, ^c by the greatness of his might, for that ^{he} ^{is} strong in power ; not one faileth.

27 ¶ Why ^d sayest thou, O Jacob, and speakest, O Israel, My way is hid from the LORD, and ^e my judgment is passed over from my God ?

28 Hast ^f thou not known ? hast thou not heard, ^g that ^h the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of ⁱ the ends of the earth, ^j fainteth not, neither is weary ? ^k there ^{is} ^{no} searching of his understanding.

29 He ^l giveth power to the faint ; and to ^m them ^{that} have no might he increaseth strength.

30 Even ⁿ the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall :

31 But ^o they that wait upon the

k 25. xlvii. 5. 9. Jer. viii. 10. ix. 14. xv. 11. xx. 4. Deut. xxxiii. 26. 1 Sam. ii. 2. Job xl. 9. Ps. lxxxvi. 8-10. lxxxix. 6. 8. cxiii. 5. Jer. x. 6. 16. Mic. vii. 18. Acts xvii. 29. Col. i. 15. Heb. i. 8. xxxvii. 18, 19. xli. 6, 7. xlv. 10-12. xlvii. 6. 7. Ex. xxxii. 2-4. Judg. xvii. 4. Ps. cxv. 4-8. cxxxv. 15. 18. Jer. x. 3-5. 9. Hos. viii. 6. Hab. ii. 18, 19. * Heb. is poor of oblation. m ii. 8, 9. xlv. 13-19. Jer. x. 23. 4. Dan. v. 23. n xli. 7. xlvii. 7. 1 Sam. v. 3, 4. o xxvii. 11. xlv. 20. xlvii. 8. Ps. xix. 1-5. cxv. 8. Jer. x. 8-12. Acts xiv. 17. Rom. i. 19-21. 28. † Or, Him that sitteth, &c. p xix. 1. lxxi. 1. Ps. ii. 4. xxix. 10. lxxiii. 33. q 15. 17. Num. xiii. 33. r xlii. 5. xlv. 24. li. 13. Job ix. 8. xxxvii. 18. xxxviii. 4-9. Ps. cii. 25, 26. civ. 2. Jer. x. 12. Zech. xii. 1. Heb. i. 10-12. s xix. 13, 14. xliii. 9. xiv. 21, 22. Job xii. 21. xxxiv. 19, 20. Ps. lxxvi. 12. cvii. 40. Jer. xxv. 18-27. Luke i. 51, 52. Rev. xix. 18-20. t xiv. 21, 22. xvii. 11. 1 Kings xxi. 21, 22. 2 Kings x. 11. Job xv. 30-33. xviii. 16-19. Jer. xxii. 30. Nah. i. 14. u 7. xi. 4. xxx. 33. xxxvii. 7. 2 Sam. xxii. 16. Job iv. 9. Hag. i. 9. x xvii. 13. xli. 16. Job xxi. 13. Ps. lviii. 9. Prov. i. 27. Jer. xxxiii. 19. Hos. xiii. 3. 15. Zech. vii. 14. ix. 14. y 18. Deut. iv. 15-18. v. 8. z li. 6. Deut. iv. 19. Job xxxi. 13. Gen. ii. 1, 2. Ps. cii. 25. cxlviii. 3-6. Jer. x. 11, 12. Col. i. 16, 17. b Ps. cxlviii. 4, 5. c Ps. lxxxix. 11-13. Jer. xxxii. 17-19. d lxxx. 14, 15. liv. 6-8. lx. 15. 1 Sam. xii. 22. Job iii. 23. xxxi. 22. lxxvii. 7-10. Jer. xxxiii. 24. Ez. xxxvii. 11. Rom. xi. 1, 2. e xlix. 4. Job xxvii. 2. xxxiv. 5. Mal. ii. 17. Luke xviii. 7, 8. f Jer. iv. 22. Mark viii. 17, 18. ix. 19. xvi. 14. Luke xxiv. 25. John xiv. 9. 1 Cor. vi. 3-5. 9, 16, 19. g lvii. 15. Gen. xxi. 33. Deut. xxxiii. 27. Jer. x. 10. Rom. xvi. 26. 1 Tim. i. 17. Heb. ix. 14. h xlv. 22. 1 Sam. ii. 10. Acts xiii. 47. i lxxvi. 9. Ps. cxxxviii. 8. John v. 17. Phil. i. 6. k lv. 8, 9. Ps. cxxxix. 6. cxlvii. 5. Rom. xi. 33, 34. 1 Cor. ii. 16. l xli. 10. Gen. xlix. 44. Deut. xxxiii. 25. Ps. xxxix. 11. Zech. x. 12. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. Heb. xi. 34. m ix. 17. xiii. 18. Ps. xxxiii. 16. xxxix. 10. xxxix. 5. Ec. ix. 11. Am. ii. 14. n lviii. 17. xxv. 9. xxx. 18. Ps. xxv. 3, 5, 21. xxviii. 14. xxxvii. 34. xl. 1. cxliii. 2. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Rom. viii. 25. 1 Thes. i. 10.

c xlv. 7. xlv. 7. Jer. x. 5.
 d 29. xlv. 9, 10. Ps. cxv. 8. Jer. x. 8. 14. li. 17, 18. 1 Cor. viii. 4.
 † Or, worse than nothing.
 § Or, worse than of a viper.
 e lxvi. 24. Deut. vii. 26. xxvii. 15. Rev. xvii. 5.
 f xxi. 2. xlv. 28. xlv. 1-6. 13. xlv. 10, 11. Jer. li. 27-29.
 g Ezra i. 2, 3.
 h 2. x. 6. 2 Sam. xxii. 43. Mic. vii. 10. Zech. x. 5.
 i 22. xliii. 9. xlv. 7. xlv. 21. Hab. ii. 18-20.
 k 23.
 l 4. xliii. 10. xlv. 6. xlviii. 12. Rev. ii. 8.
 m xl. 9. xlv. 28. lii. 7. Ezra i. 1, 2. Nah. i. 15. Luke ii. 10, 11. Rom. x. 15.
 n lxiii. 5. Dan. ii. 10, 11. iv. 7, 8. v. 8.
 * Heb. return.
 o 24. xlv. 9-20. Ps. cxv. 4-8. cxxxv. 15-18. Jer. x. 2-16. Hab. ii. 18, 19.
 p Jer. v. 13.

or do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold it together.
 24 Behold, ^dye are † of nothing, and your work § of nought: ^ean abomination is he that chooseth you.
 25 I have ^fraised up one from the north, and he shall come: from the rising of the sun ^gshall he call upon my name; and he shall ^hcome upon princes as upon mortar, and as the potter treadeth clay.
 26 Who hath ⁱdeclared from the beginning, that we may know? and before time, that we may say, He is ^krighteous? yea, there is none that sheweth; yea, there is none that declareth; yea, there is none that heareth your words.
 27 The ^lFirst shall say to Zion, Behold, behold them: and ^mI will give to Jerusalem one that bringeth good tidings.
 28 For ⁿI beheld, and there was no man, even among them, and there was no counsellor, that, when I asked of them, could ^oanswer a word.
 29 Behold ^pthey are all vanity; their works are nothing; their molten images are ^qwind and confusion.

CHAP. XLII.

a xliii. 10. xlix. 3-6. lii. 13. liii. 11. Matt. xii. 18-20. Phil. ii. 7.
 b xlix. 7, 9. i. 4-9. John xvi. 32.
 c Ps. lxxxix. 19, 20. John vi. 27. 1 Pet. ii. 4, 6.
 d Matt. iii. 17. xvii. 5. Mark i. 11. Luke iii. 22. Eph. i. 6. Col. i. 13. Marg.
 e xi. 2-5. lix. 21. lxi. 1. Matt. iii. 16. Mark i. 10. Luke iii. 22. John i. 32-34. iii. 34. Acts. x. 38.
 f xxxii. 16. xlix. 6. Mal. i. 11. Matt. xii. 18. Acts ix. 15. xi. 18. xxvi. 17, 18. xxviii. 28. Rom. xv. 8-16. Eph. iii. 8.
 g Zech. ix. 9. Matt. xi. 29. xii. 16-20. Luke xvii. 20. 2 Tim. ii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 23.
 h xxxv. 3, 4. xl. 11. 29-31. i. 4. 10. lvii. 15-18. lxi. 1-3. lxvi. 2. Ps. ciii. 13. 14. cxlvii. 3. Jer. xxx. 12-17. xxxi. 18-20. 25. Ez. xxxiv. 16. Matt. xi. 28. xviii. 11-14. Luke xxii. 21, 32. John xx. 19-21. 27. Heb. ii. 17, 18. * Or, dimly burning. † Heb. quench it. i xi. 3, 4. Ps. lxxii. 2-4. xevi. 13. xeviii. 9. Mic. vii. 9. John v. 30. Rev. xix. 11. k ix. 7. xlix. 5-10. lii. 13-15. liii. 2-12. John xvii. 4, 5. Heb. xii. 2-4. 1 Pet. ii. 22-24. † Heb. broken. l 12. ii. 2-4. xi. 9-12. xxiv. 15, 16. xli. 5. lv. 5. lx. 9. lxvi. 19. Gen. xlix. 10. Ps. xxii. 27. lxii. 8-11. xeviii. 2, 3. Mic. iv. 1-3. Zech. ii. 11. Rom. xvi. 26. 1 Cor. ix. 21. m xl. 12. 22. 28. xlv. 24. xlv. 12. 13. xlviii. 13. Ps. cii. 25, 26. civ. 2, &c. Jer. x. 12. xxxii. 17. Am. ix. 6. Zech. xii. 1. Heb. i. 2. 10-12. n Gen. i. 10-12. 24. 25. Ps. xlv. 1, 2. o Gen. ii. 7. Job xii. 10. xxvii. 3. xxxiii. 4. xxxiv. 14. Ps. xxxiii. 6. Dan. v. 23. Acts xvii. 23.

JEHOVAH calls on men to behold the Messiah, and describes his character, ministry, and kingdom, 1-4; states his commission to Jews and Gentiles, 5-7; declares that he will glorify himself in fulfilling his predictions, and calls on the nations to rejoice in and praise him, 8-12; promises to remove every obstacle to the conversion of the Gentiles, and denounces the confusion of idolaters, 13-17; predicts the blind and obstinate unbelief of the Jews, and their rejection and manifold miseries, 18-25.
BEHOLD ^amy Servant, ^bwhom I uphold; ^cmine Elect, in whom ^dmy soul delighteth; ^eI have put my Spirit upon him: ^fhe shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles.
 2 He shall ^gnot cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street.
 3 A ^hbruised reed shall he not break, and the ⁱsmoking flax shall he not ^jquench: ^khe shall bring forth judgment unto truth.
 4 He ^lshall not fail, nor be ^mdiscouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth: ⁿand the isles shall wait for his law.
 5 Thus saith God the LORD, ^ohe that created the heavens, and stretched them out; ^phe that spread forth the earth, and that

giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:

6 I the LORD have ^qcalled thee in righteousness, ^rand will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, ^sand give thee for a covenant of the people, ^tfor a Light of the Gentiles;

7 To ^uopen the blind eyes, ^vto bring out the prisoners from the prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the prison-house.

8 I am the LORD: ^wthat is my name: and ^xmy glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images.

9 Behold ^ythe former things are come to pass, and ^znew things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.

10 ^aSing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise from the end of the earth: ^bye that go down to the sea, and ^call that is therein; ^dthe isles, and the inhabitants thereof.

11 Let ^ethe wilderness and the cities thereof lift up ^ftheir voice, the villages that ^gKedar doth inhabit: ^hlet the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains.

12 Let them ⁱgive glory unto the LORD, and declare his praise in the islands.

13 The LORD shall go forth ^jas a mighty man, he shall stir up ^kjealousy like a man of war: he ^lshall cry, yea, roar; he shall ^mprevail against his enemies.

14 I have ⁿlong time holden my peace; I have been still, and refrained myself: now will I cry like a travailing woman; I will destroy and ^odevour at once.

15 I will ^pmake waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and I will dry up the pools.

16 And ^qI will bring the blind by a way that they knew not; ^rI will lead them in paths that they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and ^scrooked things ^tstraight. These things will I do unto them, ^uand not forsake them.

17 They ^vshall be turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that ^wsay

cxvii. Rom. xv. 9-11. Rev. v. 9, 10. vii. 9-12. i lix. 16-19. lxiii. 1-4. Ex. xv. 1-3. Ps. lxxviii. 65. cx. 5, 6. Jer. xlv. 30. k Nah. i. 2. Zeph. i. 18. iii. 8. l xxxi. 4. Hos. xi. 10. Joel iii. 16. Am. i. 2. † Or, behave himself mightily. Ps. cxviii. 16. m Ps. i. 21. lxxxiii. 1, 2. Ec. viii. 11, 12. Jer. xvi. 6. xlv. 22. Luke xviii. 7. 2 Pet. iii. 9, 10, 13. † Heb. swallow, or sup up. n ii. 12-16. xi. 15, 16. xlv. 27. l. 2. Ps. xviii. 7. cvii. 33, 34. cxiv. 3-7. Jer. iv. 24. Nah. i. 4-6. Hab. iii. 6-10. Hag. ii. 6. Zech. x. 11. Rev. vi. 12-17. viii. 7-12. xi. 13. xvi. 12, 18. xx. 11. o xxxix. 18. 24. xxx. 21. xxxii. 3. xxxv. 5, 6. xlviii. 17. liv. 13. lx. 1, 2, 19, 20. Jer. xxxi. 8, 9. Luke i. 78, 79. p xli. 3. Josh. iii. 4. q xl. 4. xlv. 2. Ec. i. 15. vii. 13. Luke iii. 5. † Heb. into straightness. r Ps. xciv. 14. Jer. xxxii. 39-41. Rom. v. 8-10. viii. 29-31. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. 1 Pet. i. 3-5. s i. 29. xlv. 11. xlv. 16, 17. Ps. xcvi. 7. Jer. ii. 26, 27. Hab. ii. 18-20. t xlv. 17. Ex. xxxii. 4, 8.

p xxxii. 1. xlv. 13. xlix. 1-3. Ps. xlv. 6, 7. Jer. xxxiii. 5, 6. xxxiii. 15, 16. Rom. iii. 25, 26. Heb. i. 8, 9. vii. 2, 26.
 q 1. xli. 13.
 r xlix. 8. Matt. xxvi. 28. Luke i. 69-72. Rom. xv. 8, 9. 2 Cor. i. 20. Gal. iii. 15-17. Heb. viii. 6. ix. 15. xii. 24. xiii. 20. s xli. 6. li. 4, 5. lx. 1-3. Luke ii. 32. John vii. 12. Acts xiii. 47. xxvi. 23. 1 Pet. ii. 9.
 t 16. xxix. 18. xxxv. 5. Ps. cxlvi. 8. Matt. xi. 5. Luke xxiv. 45. John ix. 39. Acts xxvi. 18. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Eph. i. 17, 18. Rev. iii. 18.
 u 22. ix. 2. xlix. 9. lxi. 1 Ps. cvii. 10-16. cxlvi. 7. Zech. ix. 11, 12. Luke iv. 18-21. 2 Tim. ii. 24. Heb. ii. 14, 15. x Ex. iii. 13-15. iv. 8. Ps. lxxxiii. 18. John viii. 59.
 y xlviii. 11. Ex. xx. 3-5. xxxiv. 14. John v. 23.
 z Gen. xv. 12-16. Josh. xxi. 45. xliii. 14, 15. i Kings vii. 15-20. xi. 36.
 a xli. 22, 23. xliii. 19. xlv. 7, 8. xlv. 9, 10. John xiii. 19. 1 Pet. i. 10-12. 2 Pet. i. 19-21.
 b xxiv. 14-16. xlv. 23. xlix. 13. lxx. 14. Ps. xxxiii. 3. xevi. 1-3. xeviii. 1-4. cxvii. Rom. xv. 9-11. Rev. v. 9. xiv. 3.
 c Ps. cvii. 23-32. cxlviii. 1-14. cl. 6.
 * Heb. the fulness thereof.
 d 4. li. 5. lx. 9. Ps. xcvii. f: Zeph. ii. 11.
 e xxxii. 16. xxxv. 1. 6. xl. 3. xli. 18, 19. xliii. 19. Ps. lxxii. 8-10.
 f lx. 7. Gen. xxv. 13. Ps. cxv. 5.
 g Jer. xxi. 13. xlviii. 28. xlix. 16. Ob. 3.
 h xxiv. 15, 16. lxxi. 18, 19. Ps. xlii. 27. xevi. 6-10. i lix. 16-19. lxiii. 1-4. Ex. xv. 1-3. Ps. lxxviii. 65. cx. 5, 6. Jer. xlv. 30.
 k Nah. i. 2. Zeph. i. 18. iii. 8. l xxxi. 4. Hos. xi. 10. Joel iii. 16. Am. i. 2. † Or, behave himself mightily. Ps. cxviii. 16. m Ps. i. 21. lxxxiii. 1, 2. Ec. viii. 11, 12. Jer. xvi. 6. xlv. 22. Luke xviii. 7. 2 Pet. iii. 9, 10, 13. † Heb. swallow, or sup up. n ii. 12-16. xi. 15, 16. xlv. 27. l. 2. Ps. xviii. 7. cvii. 33, 34. cxiv. 3-7. Jer. iv. 24. Nah. i. 4-6. Hab. iii. 6-10. Hag. ii. 6. Zech. x. 11. Rev. vi. 12-17. viii. 7-12. xi. 13. xvi. 12, 18. xx. 11. o xxxix. 18. 24. xxx. 21. xxxii. 3. xxxv. 5, 6. xlviii. 17. liv. 13. lx. 1, 2, 19, 20. Jer. xxxi. 8, 9. Luke i. 78, 79. p xli. 3. Josh. iii. 4. q xl. 4. xlv. 2. Ec. i. 15. vii. 13. Luke iii. 5. † Heb. into straightness. r Ps. xciv. 14. Jer. xxxii. 39-41. Rom. v. 8-10. viii. 29-31. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. 1 Pet. i. 3-5. s i. 29. xlv. 11. xlv. 16, 17. Ps. xcvi. 7. Jer. ii. 26, 27. Hab. ii. 18-20. t xlv. 17. Ex. xxxii. 4, 8.

u xxix. 18. xliii. 8. Ex. iv. 11. Prov. xx. 12. Mark vii. 34—37. Luke vii. 22. Rev. iii. 18, 19.
x vi. 9. xxix. 9—14. lvi. 10. Jer. iv. 22. v. 21. Ez. xii. 2. Matt. xlii. 14, 15. xv. 14—16. xliii. 16—24. Mark vii. 17, 18. John vii. 47—49. ix. 39. 41. xii. 40. Rom. ii. 17—23. xi. 7—10. 25. 2 Cor. iii. 14, 15. iv. 4.
y i. 3. xlviii. 6—8. Num. xiv. 22. Deut. iv. 9. xxix. 2—4. Neh. ix. 10—17. Ps. cvi. 7—12. cvii. 43. John xi. 47. xii. 37—40.
z lviii. 2. Jer. xlii. 2—5. Pz. xxviii. 31. Mark vi. 10. 20. Acts xxviii. 22—27.
a i. 24—27. xlv. 12, 13. Ps. lxxxv. 9—12. Dan. ix. 24—27. Matt. iii. 17. xvii. 34. John viii. 29. xv. 10. Rom. iii. 25. 26. 2 Cor. v. 19—21.
b Ps. xl. 8. Matt. iii. 15. v. 17—20. Rom. iii. 31. vii. 12. viii. 3. 4. x. 4. Gal. iii. 13. 21. v. 22, 23. Heb. viii. 10. i John iii. 4, 5.
c Or. him. John xlii. 31, 32. xlvii. 4, 5. c i. 7. xxxvi. 1. lii. 4, 5. lvi. 9. Jer. i. 17. ii. 34, 35. lii. 4, &c. Luke xiv. 41—44. xvi. 20—24. + Or. in snaring all the young men of them. d 7. xiv. 17. xlv. 13. Ps. cii. 20. Jer. lii. 31.
e i. 18—20. xlviii. 18. Lev. xxvii. 40—42. Deut. iv. 29—31. xxxii. 29. Prov. i. 22, 23. Jer. iii. 4—7. 13. Mic. vi. 9. Matt. xxi. 28—31. Acton. 19. 23, 23. i Pet. iv. 2, 3. § Heb. after-time.
f v. 5, 6. xlv. 7. xlvii. 9. 1. 1, 2. lix. 1, 2. lxxii. 10. Pz. c. xxviii. 39. xxxii. 30. Judg. ii. 14. iii. 8. x. 7. i Chr. xv. 6. xxxvi. 17. Ps. cvi. 49—42. Jer. v. 15. xvi. 3, 9. Lam. i. 14. 18. Am. i. 6. Matt. xxii. 7. g Lev. xxvi. 15. &c. Ps. lxxix. 5, 6. Ez. vii. 8. x. 34. xlii. 21, 22. Nah. i. 8. Rev. xvi. 1, &c. h ix. 17. Jer. v. 3. Hos. vii. 9. Rev. ix. 18—21. xvi. 8. i lvi. 11. Mal. ii. 2.

CHAP. XLIII.

Promises to Israel of support, deliverance out of trouble, and abundant honour and increase. 1—7. A challenge to idolaters and idols to equal these prophecies, or the miracles wrought by JERHOVAH for his people, 8—13. Predictions of deliverance from Babylon, attended with its ruin, and of spiritual redemption, 14—21. Heavy charges against Israel, contrasted with the freeness of God's pardoning mercy to them, 22—28.

BUT now thus saith the LORD that ^a created thee, O Jacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel. ^b Fear not; for I have redeemed thee, ^c I have called thee by thy name; ^d thou art mine. ^e 2 When thou ^e passest through the waters, ^f I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: ^g when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.

³ For I am the LORD thy God, 17. Ps. lvi. 10, 12. Am. ix. 8, 9. Matt. vii. 25—27. Heb. xi. 29. f xli. 10, 14. Deut. xxxi. 6—8. Josh. i. 5, 9. Pz. xliii. 4. xlv. 4—7. xci. 15. Matt. i. 23. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. 2 Tim. iv. 17. 22. g Dan. iii. 25—27. Zech. viii. 9. Mal. iii. 2, 3. iv. 1. Luke xxi. 12, 18. i Cor. iii. 13—15. Heb. xi. 33—39. i Pet. iv. 12, 13.

^h the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: ⁱ I gave Egypt for thy ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for thee.

⁴ Since thou wast ^k precious in my sight, ^l thou hast been honourable, and ^m I have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy ⁿ life.

⁵ Fear not: for I am with thee: ^o I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west;

⁶ I will say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back: ^p bring my sons from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth:

⁷ Even every one that is ^q called by my name: ^r for I have created him ^s for my glory, I have formed him: yea, I have made him.

⁸ Bring ^t forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears.

⁹ Let ^u all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: ^v who among them can declare this, and shew us former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, ^w that they may be justified: or let them hear, and say, It is truth.

¹⁰ Ye are ^x my witnesses, saith the LORD, ^y and my servant whom I have chosen: ^z that ye may know and believe me, and understand that ^a I am he: before me there was ^b no god formed, neither shall there be after me.

¹¹ I, even ^c I, am the LORD; and beside me there is no Saviour.

¹² I have ^d declared, and have saved, and I have shewed, when there was ^e no strange god among you: therefore ye are ^f my witnesses, saith the LORD, that I am God.

¹³ Yea, ^g before the day was, I am He; and there is ^h none that can deliver out of my hand: ⁱ I will work, and who shall ^j let it?

¹⁴ Thus saith ^k the LORD, your Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; ^l For your sake I have sent to Babylon, and have brought down all their ^m nobles, and the Chaldeans, ⁿ whose cry is in the ships.

¹⁵ I am ^o the LORD, your Holy One, ^p the Creator of Israel, your King.

a 12. xlv. 9. i John i. 7, 8. xv. 27. Acts i. 8. i Cor. xv. 15. b xlii. 1. iv. 4. Rev. i. 2, 5. iii. 14. c xl. 21, 22. xli. 20. xlv. 6. xlvii. 9, 9. John xv. 31. d xli. 4. xlv. 6—8. e Or. something formed of God. f c. xii. 2. xlv. 21, 22. Deut. vi. 4. Hos. i. 7. xiv. 4. Luke i. 47. i. 11. John x. 29—30. Tit. ii. 10, 13. iii. 4—6. 2 Pet. iii. 18. i John iv. 14. v. 20. i. Jude 25. Rev. i. 11, 17, 18. vii. 10—12. f xxxvii. 7, 36. xlv. 36. xlvii. 20. xlvii. 4—7. g Deut. xxxi. 12. Ps. lxxxix. 10. h 10. xxxvii. 20. xlv. 9. i lvi. 15. Ps. xc. 2. xxi. 2. Prov. viii. 23. Mic. v. 2. Hab. i. 12. John i. 1, 2. xlv. 30. i Rom. i. 17. Heb. xiii. 8. Rev. i. 8. k Deut. xlviii. 31. xxi. 39. Ps. i. 20. Hos. ii. 10. v. 14. i lvi. 10. John. 12. xxxix. 14, 18. 22. Pz. xxi. 30. Dan. ix. 34. Rom. ix. 18, 19. Eph. i. 11. l Heb. turn back. xlv. 27. m 1. xlv. 6. lvi. 5—7. Ps. xix. 14. Rev. x. 9. n 2. 4. xlv. 29—29. xlv. 1—4. Jer. i. 2—11. 17, 18. 27—34. li. 1—11. 24. 34—37. Rev. xviii. 20, 21. o Heb. burn. xlv. 2. p Ez. xxvii. 29—36. Rev. xviii. 11—19. q 3. xxx. 11. xl. 25. xli. 14, 19. xli. 21. xlviii. 17. Jer. ii. 6. Hab. i. 12. Rev. iii. 7. r 1. 7, 21. xlviii. 22. Ps. lxxx. 12. Matt. xiv. 34.

^r 2. xi. 15, 16. li. 10. 15. lxiii. 11—13. Ex. xiv. 16. 21. 29. Josh. iii. 13—16. Neh. ix. 11. Ps. lxxiv. 13, 14. lxxvii. 19. lxxviii. 13. cvi. 9. cxiv. 3—5. cxxxvi. 13—15. Jer. xxxi. 35. Rev. xvi. 12.

^s Ex. xiv. 4—9. 23—26. xv. 4. Ps. xlvii. 8, 9. lxxvii. 5, 6. Ez. xxxviii. 8—18.

^t xiv. 20—22. Rev. xix. 17—21. xx. 8, 9.

^u i. 31.

^x xlvii. 9. lxxv. 17. Deut. vii. 18.

^y viii. 2. i Chr. xvi. 12. Jer. xvi. 14, 15. xliii. 7, 8. 2 Cor. iii. 10.

^z xlii. 9. xlviii. 6. Jer. xxxi. 32. Rev. xxi. 5.

^a xxxv. 6—10. xl. 3, 4. xlviii. 21. Luke iii. 4, 5.

^b xli. 18. xlviii. 21. 22. Ex. xvii. 6. Num. xx. 11.

^c Deut. viii. 15. Ps. lxxviii. 16—20. cv. 41.

^d xi. 6—10. Ps. civ. 21. lxxviii. 10.

^e Or, *ostriches*. Heb. *daughters of the owl*.

^f 19. xli. 17. xlix. 10. lv. 1, 2. Jer. xxxi. 9. Joel iii. 18. John iv. 10.

^g 14. vii. 37—39. Rev. xxi. 6. xxii. 17.

^h lxxv. 15. i Chr. xvi. 13. Ps. xxxiii. 12. Mark xiii. 20. i Pet. ii. 9. Rev. xvii. 14.

ⁱ e. 7. lx. 21. lxi. 3. Ps. iv. 3. cii. 18. Prov. xvi. 4.

^j Luke i. 74, 75. i Cor. vi. 19, 20. x. 31. Eph. i. 6—12. iii. 21. Col. i. 16. Tit. ii. 14.

^k Heb. xlii. 15. i Pet. ii. 9.

^l xlvii. 7. Ps. xiv. 4. lxxix. 6. Jer. x. 25. Dan. ix. 13. Hos. vii. 10—14. xiv. 1, 2. Jam. iv. 2, 3.

^m Job xxi. 14, 15. xxvii. 9, 10. Jer. ii. 5. 11—13. 31, 32. Mic. vi. 3. Mal. i. 13. iii. 24. John vi. 66—69.

ⁿ Heb. *lambs*, or *kids*. h Am. v. 25. Mal. i. 13, 14.

^o i. 11—15. lxxvi. 3. Prov. xv. 8. xxi. 27. Am. v. 21, 22. Zech. vii. 5, 6.

^p k Ex. xxx. 7, 23, 24. 34. Jer. vi. 20.

^q Lev. iii. 16. iv. 31. Ps. i. 9—13.

^r m i. 14. 24. vii. 13. lxxiii. 10. Ps. xcv. 10. Ez. vi. 9. xvi. 43. Am. ii. 13. Mal. ii. 13.

^s n 11. i. 18. xlv. 22. Ps. li. Jer. i. 20. Mic. vii. 18. 19. Mark ii. 7. Acts iii. 19. Rom. v. 20.

^t o xxxvii. 35. xlviii. 8—10. Ps. xxv. 7. 11. lxxix. 9. Ez. xx. 9. 14. 22. xxxvi. 22. 32. Eph. i. 6. 8.

^u p Ps. lxxix. 8. Jer. xxxi. 34. Heb. viii. 12. x. 17.

^v 12. Ez. xxxvi. 37. i. 18. Job xvi. 21. xliii. 3—6. xl. 4, 5. Ps. cxli. 2. Jer. ii. 21—25. Rom. xi. 35.

^w r 9. Job xl. 7, 8. Luke x. 29. xvi. 15. xlviii. 9—13. Rom. x. 3.

^x s Num. xxvii. 14. Ps. lxxviii. 8. cvi. 6, 7. Jer. iii. 25. Ez. xvi. 3. Zech. i. 4—6. Mal. iii. 7. Acts vii. 51. Rom. v. 12.

^y t iii. 12. xxviii. 7. lvi. 10—12. Jer. v. 31. xliii. 11—15. Lam. iv. 13, 14. Ez. xxii. 25—28. Hos. vi. 6. Mic. iii. 11. Mal. ii. 4—8. Matt. xv. 14. xxvii. 41.

^z John xi. 49—53. Acts v. 17, 18.

^a 6. 2 Sam. i. 21. Ps. lxxix. 39. Lam. ii. 2. 6, 7. iv. 20.

^b Or, *holy princes*. Ps. lxxvii. 6, 7. x xlii. 24, 25. lxxv. 15. Deut. xxviii. 15—20. xxix. 21—23. Ps. lxxix. 4. Jer. xxiv. 9. Dan. ix. 11. Zech. viii. 13. Luke xxi. 21—24. i Thes. ii. 16.

16 Thus saith the LORD, which maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters:

17 Which bringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army, and the power; they shall lie down together, they shall not rise: they are extinct, they are quenched as tow.

18 Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old.

19 Behold, I will do a new thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert.

20 The beast of the field shall honour me, the dragons and the fowls: because I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen.

21 This people have I formed for myself; they shall shew forth my praise.

22 But thou hast not called upon me, O Jacob; but thou hast been weary of me, O Israel.

23 Thou hast not brought me the small cattle of thy burnt-offerings, neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with incense.

24 Thou hast bought me no sweet cane with money, neither hast thou filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins; thou hast wearied me with thine iniquities.

25 I, even I, am he that blot-teth out thy transgressions, for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins.

26 Put me in remembrance: let us plead together: declare thou, that thou mayest be justified.

27 Thy first father hath sinned, and thy teachers have transgressed against me.

28 Therefore I have profaned the princes of the sanctuary, and have given Jacob to the curse, and Israel to reproaches.

CHAP. XLIV.

Jehovah promises to pour out his Spirit on the seed of Israel, and to convert them to himself, 1—5. He declares himself to be the only true and eternal God, and exposes the stupidity of idolaters, 6—20. He calls on Israel to remember these things; and promises forgiveness, and many blessings, especially deliverance by Cyrus from the Babylonish captivity, 21—28.

YET now hear, O Jacob my servant; and Israel, whom I have chosen:

2 Thus saith the LORD that made thee, and formed thee from the womb, which will help thee; Fear not, O Jacob, my servant; and thou Jesurun, whom I have chosen.

3 For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my Spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring:

4 And they shall spring up as among the grass, as willows by the water-courses.

5 One shall say, I am the LORD's; and another shall call himself by the name of Jacob: and another shall subscribe with his hand unto the LORD, and surname himself by the name of Israel.

6 Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his Redeemer the LORD of hosts; I am the First, and I am the Last; and besides me there is no god.

7 And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and shall come, let them shew unto them.

8 Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not I told thee from that time, and have declared it? ye are even my witnesses. Is there a god besides me? yea, there is no god; I know not any.

9 They that make a graven image are all of them vanity; and their delectable things shall not profit: and they are their own witnesses; they see not, nor know; that they may be ashamed.

10 Who hath formed a god, or molten a graven image that is profitable for nothing?

11 Behold, all his fellows shall be ashamed: and the workmen, they are of men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand

8. Acts xvii. 26. y 2. xli. 10—14. Jer. x. 7. xxx. 10, 11.

z xlii. 9. xlviii. 5. Gen. xv. 13—21. xlviii. 13—15. xlvii. 3. xlviii. 19. xlix. 1, &c. Lev. xxvi. Deut. iv. 25—39. xxviii. a xliii.

10. 12. Ezra i. 2. viii. 22. Dan. ii. 28. 47. iii. 17—28. iv. 25. v. 23. vi. 22. Acts i. 8. xiv. 15. xvii. 23—31. Heb. xii. 1. i John i. 2.

2. b 6. xlv. 5, 6. xlvii. 9. Deut. iv. 35. 39. xxxii. 39. i Sam. ii. 2. 2 Sam. xxii. 32. John i. 1. x. 30.

xxii. 4. 31. Ps. xviii. 31. c xli. 24. 29. Deut. xxvii. 15. Ps. xlvii. 7. Jer. x. 3—8. 14, 15.

1. 2. 6, 7. Judg. x. 14. i Kings xviii. 26. 40. Jer. ii. 11. 27, 28. xiv. 22. xvi. 19, 20. Dan. v. 23. Hos. viii. 4—6. Hab. ii. 18—20.

1 Cor. viii. 4. f Heb. *desirable*. Dan. xi. 38. e 18. 20. xlii. 18. xliii. 2, 9. xlv. 20. Ps. cxv. 8. cxxxv. 18. Rom. i. 23, 23. 2 Cor. iv. 4. Eph. i. 18. v. 8.

g i. 29. xlii. 17. i Sam. v. 3—7. vi. 4, 5. Ps. xxvii. 7. Jer. ii. 26, 27. x. 14. li. 17. h xli. 5—7. Judg. vi. 29—31. xvi. 23—30. i Kings xviii. 19, 20—29. 40. Dan. iii. 1, &c. v. 1—6. Acts xix. 24, &c. Rev. xix. 19—21.

a xlii. 23. xlviii. 16—18. lv. 3. Ps. lxxxi. 11—13.

Jer. iv. 1. Luke xiii. 34. Heb. iii. 7, 8.

b xli. 8. xliii. 1. Gen. xvii. 7.

Deut. vii. 6—8. Ps. cv. 6. 42, 43.

Jer. xxx. 26. xlvii. 27, 28.

Rom. xi. 5, 6.

c 21. xliii. 1. 7, 21.

d 24. xlv. 3, 4. xlix. 1. Ps. lxxi. 6. Jer. i. 5. Ez. xvi. 4—8, &c.

xx. 5—12.

e xli. 10. 14. xliii. 1. Luke xii. 32.

f Deut. xxxii. 15. xxxiii. 5.

g xli. 17, 18. Ez. xxxiv. 26. Joel iii. 18. John vii. 37—39. Rev. xxi. 6.

h xxxii. 2. xxxv. 6, 7. xliii. 19, 20. xlviii. 21. xlix. 10. Ps. lxxviii. 15, 16. cvii. 35.

i Ps. lxxiii. 1. Matt. xii. 43.

k xxxii. 15. lix. 21. Prov. i. 23. Ez. xxxix. 29. Joel ii. 28, 29. Zech. xli. 10. Acts ii. 17, 18. 39. x. 45.

Tit. iii. 5, 6.

l lviii. 11. lxi. 11. Ps. i. 3. xcii. 13—15. Acts ii. 41, 42—47. iv. 4. v. 14.

m Ps. cxxxvii. 1, 2. Ez. xvii. 5.

n xix. 21—25. xlv. 23, 24. Deut. xxvi. 17—19. Ps. cxvi. 16. Jer. i. 5. Mic. iv. 2.

Zech. viii. 20—23. xiii. 9.

o Neh. ix. 38. x. 1—29. 3 Cor. viii. 5.

p Gal. vi. 16. i Pet. ii. 9.

q xxxiii. 22. xliii. 15. Mal. i. 14.

Matt. xxv. 34. xxvii. 37.

r 24. xlviii. 17. liv. 5. lix. 20. Jer. i. 31.

s xli. 4. xlviii. 12. Rev. i. 8. 11. 17, 18. ii. 8. xlii. 13.

t 8. xxxvii. 16. 20. xlii. 8. xliii. 10, 11. xlv. 6. 21, 22. Deut. vi. 4.

1 Tim. iii. 16.

u xli. 22—26. xliii. 9. 12. xlv. 21. xlviii. 3—8.

x xli. 4. Gen. xvii. 7, 8. Deut. xxxii. 39.

y 2. xli. 10—14. Jer. x. 7. xxx. 10, 11.

z xlii. 9. xlviii. 5. Gen. xv. 13—21. xlviii. 13—15. xlvii. 3. xlviii. 19. xlix. 1, &c. Lev. xxvi. Deut. iv. 25—39. xxviii. a xliii.

10. 12. Ezra i. 2. viii. 22. Dan. ii. 28. 47. iii. 17—28. iv. 25. v. 23. vi. 22. Acts i. 8. xiv. 15. xvii. 23—31. Heb. xii. 1. i John i. 2.

2. b 6. xlv. 5, 6. xlvii. 9. Deut. iv. 35. 39. xxxii. 39. i Sam. ii. 2. 2 Sam. xxii. 32. John i. 1. x. 30.

xxii. 4. 31. Ps. xviii. 31. c xli. 24. 29. Deut. xxvii. 15. Ps. xlvii. 7. Jer. x. 3—8. 14, 15.

1. 2. 6, 7. Judg. x. 14. i Kings xviii. 26. 40. Jer. ii. 11. 27, 28. xiv. 22. xvi. 19, 20. Dan. v. 23. Hos. viii. 4—6. Hab. ii. 18—20.

1 Cor. viii. 4. f Heb. *desirable*. Dan. xi. 38. e 18. 20. xlii. 18. xliii. 2, 9. xlv. 20. Ps. cxv. 8. cxxxv. 18. Rom. i. 23, 23. 2 Cor. iv. 4. Eph. i. 18. v. 8.

g i. 29. xlii. 17. i Sam. v. 3—7. vi. 4, 5. Ps. xxvii. 7. Jer. ii. 26, 27. x. 14. li. 17.

h xli. 5—7. Judg. vi. 29—31. xvi. 23—30. i Kings xviii. 19, 20—29. 40. Dan. iii. 1, &c. v. 1—6. Acts xix. 24, &c. Rev. xix. 19—21.

xl. 19. xli. 6, 7. up, yet they shall fear, and they shall be ashamed together.
xlii. 6, 7. Ex. xxxii. 4. 8.
Or, an axe.
k Hab. ii. 13.
l Ex. xx. 4, 5. Deut. iv. 16—18. 29. Rom. i. 25.
m Gen. xxxi. 19. 30. 32. xxxv. 2. Deut. xviii. 15. Judg. xvii. 4, 5. xviii. 24. Ez. viii. 12.
n xl. 20. Jer. x. 3. 8. Hos. iv. 12. Hab. ii. 19.
† Or, taketh courage.
c 10. xlv. 20. Judg. ii. 19. 2 Chr. xxv. 14. Rev. ix. 20.
p xxxvi. 19. 20. xxxvii. 33. Dan. iii. 17. 26. vi. 16. 20—22. 27.
q 9. 20. xlv. 20. xlvii. 7, 8. Jer. x. 8. 14.
r vi. 10. xlix. 10. Ps. lxxxi. 12. Matt. xii. 14, 15. Acts xiv. 16. Rom. i. 23. xi. 8 —10. 2 Cor. iv. 3, 4. 2 Thes. ii. 9—11.
s Heb. daubed.
s lvi. 11. Ps. xcii. 6. Prov. ii. 5—9. xxviii. 5. Jer. v. 21. Dan. xii. 10. Hos. xiv. 9. Matt. xii. 34. John v. 44. viii. 43. xii. 39, 40. 2 Pet. ii. 14.
§ Heb. scetch to his heart. xlvii. 8. Ex. vii. 23. Deut. xlvii. 46. Ez. xl. 4. Hag. i. 8. Marg.
t Deut. xxviii. 15. 1 Kings xi. 5. 7. 2 Kings xxiii. 13.
* Heb. that which comes of a tree.
u Job xv. 2. Ps. cii. 9. Prov. xv. 14. Hos. xii. 1. Luke xv. 16.
x 1 Kings xii. 20 —23. Job xv. 31. Hos. iv. 12. Rom. i. 20—23. 22. 2 Tim. iii. 13. Rev. xii. 9. xiii. 14. xviii. 23. xx. 3.
y xxviii. 15—17. Jer. xvi. 10. Hab. ii. 18. 2 Thes. ii. 9—11. 1 Tim. iv. 2.
z xli. 23. xlvii. 8. Deut. iv. 9. 23. xvi. 19—21. xxviii. 18.
a xli. 8, 9. xliii. 1. 7. 15.
b xlix. 15, 16. Rom. xi. 23, 29.
c xliii. 25. Neh. iv. 5. Ps. li. 1. 9. cix. 14. Jer. xviii. 23. xxxiii. 8. Acts iii. 19.
d Job xxxvii. 11. Lam. iii. 42—44.
e i. 27. xliii. 1. xlviii. 20. li. 11. lix. 20, 21. Jer. iii. 1. 12—14. Hos. xiv. 1—4. Luke i. 74, 75. 2 Pet. i. 18, 19.

23 Sing, O ye heavens; for the LORD hath done it: shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, and glorified himself in Israel.
24 Thus saith the LORD, thy Redeemer, and he that formed thee from the womb, I am the LORD that maketh all things; that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself;
25 That frustrateth the tokens of the liars, and maketh diviners mad; that turneth wise men backward, and maketh their knowledge foolish;
26 That confirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of his messengers; that saith to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be inhabited; and to the cities of Judah, Ye shall be built, and I will raise up the decayed places thereof:
27 That saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers:
28 That saith of Cyrus, He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure: even saying to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.
29 Job v. 12—14. Ps. xxxiii. 10. Jer. xlix. 7. li. 57. 1 Cor. i. 20 —27. iii. 19, 20. p xlii. 9. Ex. xi. 4—6. xii. 29, 30. 1 Kings xii. 3—5. xvi. 36—38. Ez. xxxviii. 17. Zech. i. 6. Matt. xxvi. 56. Luke xiv. 44. Acts ii. 25—28. 2 Pet. i. 19—21. q lvi. 3, 11, 12. lx. 10. Ezra ii. 70. Ps. cii. 13—19. cxi. 2. Jer. xxv. 18. xvi. 4. 38—40. xxxiii. 7. Ez. xxxvi. 33, 36. Dan. ix. 25. Zech. iii. 4. xii. 6. xiv. 10, 11. r lvi. 12. Neh. i. 3. ii. 3. iii. 1, &c. Am. ix. 14. † Heb. words. lxi. 4. Ez. xxxvi. 10. s xlii. 15. xliii. 16. li. 10. Ps. lxxiv. 15. Jer. i. 38. li. 32, 36. Rev. xvi. 12. t xli. 25. xlv. 1. 3. xlvii. 11. xlviii. 14, 15. Dan. x. 1. u lxi. 11. Ps. lxxviii. 71, 72. x 2 Chr. xxxvi. 22, 23. Ezra i. 1—3. vi. 3, &c.
CHAP XLV.
God promises Cyrus success, that he might liberate the Jews; declares his eternal Deity, as the Creator of all things; promises glorious success to his church, and rebukes those that quarrelled with his appointments, 1—14. The prophet adores his deep counsels, pronounces the confusion of idolaters, and assures Israel of salvation, 15—20. JEHOVAH reveals himself as a just God and a Saviour; and swears by himself that all should bow to him, and that Israel should be justified and glory in him, 21—25.
THUS saith the LORD to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two-leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut:
2 I will go before thee, and make the crooked places straight: I will break in pieces the gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron:
3 And I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest know that I, the LORD, which call thee by thy name, am the God of Israel.
4 For Jacob my servant's sake,

xlii. 10—12. xlix. 13. lv. 12, 13. Ps. lxx. 24. xvi. 11, 12. xxviii. 7, 8. Jer. li. 48. Luke ii. 10—14. Rev. v. 8—14. xii. 12. xviii. 20. xix. 1—6. xxvi. 15. xlii. 3. lxi. 21. Ez. xxxiii. 13. Eph. i. 6, 7. iii. 21. 2 Thes. i. 10—12. 1 Pet. iv. 11.
h xliii. 14. xlviii. 17. xlix. 7, 26. liv. 5, 8. lix. 20. lx. 15. lxxii. 16. Ps. lxxviii. 35. Jer. l. 34. Rev. v. 9.
i xliii. 1. 7. xlv. 3, 4. xlix. 1. Job xxxi. 15. Ps. lxxi. 6. cxxxix. 13—16.
k xl. 22. xlii. 5. xlv. 12. xlviii. 13. li. 13. Job ix. 8. xvi. 7. Ps. civ. 2. Jer. h. 15.
l John i. 3. Eph. iii. 9. Col. i. 16, 17. Heb. i. 2. 10 —12.
m xlvii. 12—14. 1 Kings xxii. 11, 12. 22—25. 37. Jer. xxvii. 9, 10. xxviii. 9—17. l. 36.
n Ex. ix. 11. Dan. i. 20. ii. 10—12. iv. 7. v. 6—8.
o xix. 11—14. xlix. 14. 2 Sam. xv. 31. xvi. 23. xvii. 37. 1 Cor. i. 20.
p xlii. 9. Ex. xi. 4—6. xii. 29, 30. 1 Kings xii. 3—5. xvi. 36—38. Ez. xxxviii. 17. Zech. i. 6. Matt. xxvi. 56. Luke xiv. 44. Acts ii. 25—28. 2 Pet. i. 19—21. q lvi. 3, 11, 12. lx. 10. Ezra ii. 70. Ps. cii. 13—19. cxi. 2. Jer. xxv. 18. xvi. 4. 38—40. xxxiii. 7. Ez. xxxvi. 33, 36. Dan. ix. 25. Zech. iii. 4. xii. 6. xiv. 10, 11. r lvi. 12. Neh. i. 3. ii. 3. iii. 1, &c. Am. ix. 14. † Heb. words. lxi. 4. Ez. xxxvi. 10. s xlii. 15. xliii. 16. li. 10. Ps. lxxiv. 15. Jer. i. 38. li. 32, 36. Rev. xvi. 12. t xli. 25. xlv. 1. 3. xlvii. 11. xlviii. 14, 15. Dan. x. 1. u lxi. 11. Ps. lxxviii. 71, 72. x 2 Chr. xxxvi. 22, 23. Ezra i. 1—3. vi. 3, &c.
a xlii. 3. xlv. 23. 1 Kings xix. 15. Jer. xxvii. 6.
b xli. 13. xlii. 6. Ps. lxxiii. 23.
c Or, strengthened. Ez. xxx. 21—24.
d xli. 25. Ezra i. 1. Jer. i. 3. 35—37. h. 11, 12. 20 —24. Dan. v. 6. 24—30. vii. 5. viii. 3.
e Nah. ii. 6.
f xli. 4—17.
g xl. 4. xlii. 16. Ez. i. 15. Luke iii. 3.
h Ps. cxi. 16.
i Jer. xxviii. 5—7. l. 37. h. 53. Ez. xxxi. 19, 20.
j xli. 21. Ezra i. 2. k xlii. 1. xlv. 1. Ez. xxxiii. 12, 17. xli. 8, 9. xlii. 1. 4. 14. xlv. 1. Ez. vi. 5. 6. Jer. i. 17—20. Matt. xiv. 22. Mark xii. 20. Rom. ix. 6. xi. 7.

m 1. xlv. 28. and Israel mine elect, ^m I have
 n Acts xvii. 23. even called thee by thy name: I have
 Gal. iv. 8, 9. surnamed thee, ⁿ though thou hast
 Eph. ii. 12. not known me.
 1 Thes. iv. 5. ^o 14—18. 21. 22. ^o I am ^o the LORD, and *there is*
 xlv. 8. xlv. 9. none else, *there is* no god beside
 Deut. iv. 35. 39. me: ^p I girded thee, though thou
 xxxii. 39. 1 Kings hast not known me:
 viii. 60. Joel ii. ⁶ That ^q they may know from
 27. John i. 1. the rising of the sun, and from the
 Heb. i. 8, 9. west, that *there is* none beside me:
 p xxii. 21. Ezra I am the LORD, and *there is* none
 i. 2. Job xii. 18. else.
 21. Marg. xviii. 32. 39. ^q xxxvii. 20. 1
 Sam. xvii. 46,
 47. Ps. xlv. 10. ^r 17. I ^r form the light, and ^s cre-
 lxxxi. 18. cii. ate darkness: ^r I make peace, and
 15. 16. Ez. create evil: I the LORD do all
 xxxviii. 23. these *things*.
 xxxix. 21. Mal. ⁸ Drop down, ye heavens, from
 i. 11. above, and let the skies pour down
 r Gen. i. 3—5. 17, righteousness: ^{*} let the earth open,
 18. Ps. viii. 3. and let them bring forth salvation,
 civ. 29—23. Jer. and let righteousness spring up
 xxxi. 35. 2 Cor. together: ^y I the LORD have cre-
 iv. 6. Jam. i. 17. ated it.
 s Ex. x. 21—23. ⁹ ¶ Woe ^z unto him that striv-
 xiv. 20. Jer. xlii. eth with his Maker? *Let* the pot-
 16. Ez. xxxii. 8. sherd *strive* with the potsherds of
 Joel ii. 2. Am. the earth. ^a Shall the clay say to
 iv. 13. Nah. i. him that fashioned it, What mak-
 8. Jude 6. 13. est thou? or thy work, He hath no
 t x. 5, 6. Job ii. hands.
 10. xxxiv. 29. ¹⁰ Woe unto him that ^b saith
 Ps. lxxv. 7. Ec. unto *his* father, What begetteth
 vii. 13. 14. Jer. thou? or to the woman? What
 xviii. 7—10. li. hast thou brought forth?
 20. Ez. xiv. 15. ¹¹ Thus saith the LORD, ^c the
 —21. Am. iii. 6. Holy One of Israel, and his Maker,
 Acts iv. 28. ^d Ask me of things to come ^c con-
 u xxxii. 15. xlv. cerning my sons, and ^t concerning
 3. Ps. lxxii. 3. the work of my hands, ^s command
 6. lxxv. 9—12. ye me.
 Ez. xxxiv. 26. ¹² I have ^b made the earth,
 Hos. x. 12. xiv. and created man upon it: I, *even*
 5—8. Joel ii. ⁱ my hands, have stretched out the
 28. 29. iii. 18. heavens, and ^k all their host have
 Acts ii. 33. Tit. ^d I commanded.
 iii. 3—6. ¹³ I have ^l raised him up ^m in
 iv. 2. xi. 1. righteousness, and I will ^{*} direct
 liii. 2. lxi. 3. all his ways; ⁿ he shall build my
 11. 1 Cor. iii. city, and he shall ^o let go my cap-
 6—9. tives, not for ^p price nor reward,
 y lxxv. 17, 18. lxxvi. saith the LORD of hosts.
 23. Jer. xxxi. ¹⁴ Thus saith the LORD, ^q The
 22. 2 Cor. v. ⁱ labour of Egypt, and merchandise
 17. Eph. ii. 10. of Ethiopia, and of ^r the Sabians,
 iv. 24. ^s men of stature, shall come over
 z lxxiv. 8. Ex. ix. unto thee, and they shall be thine:
 16, 17. Job xv. they shall come after thee; ^t in
 24—26. xl. 8. chains they shall come over, and
 9. Ps. ii. 2—9. ^u they shall fall down unto thee,
 Prov. xxi. 30. they shall make supplication unto
 Jer. l. 24. 1 Cor. thee, *saying*, ^{*} Surely God *is* in
 x. 22. thee; ^y and *there is* none else, *there*
 s x. 15. xxix. 16. ^f *is* no god.
 Jer. xviii. 6. ^g Gen. xxxii. 26. Josh. x. 12. Hos. xii. 4.
 Rom. ix. 20, 21. i xl. 12. 22. xlv. 24.
 b Deut. xxvii. 16. ^h 18. xl. 28. xlii. 5. Gen. i. 26, 27. i xl. 12. 22. xlv. 24.
 Mal. i. 6. Heb. ^j Jer. xxvii. 5. xlii. 17. Zech. xii. 1. k Gen. ii. 1. Neh.
 xlii. 9. ix. 6. l 1—6. xli. 25. xlv. 11. xlviii. 14, 15. m xlii.
 c xliii. 3. 7. 15. 21. ⁿ Or, *make straight*. 1. 2. n xlv. 28. 2
 xlviii. 17. ^o Chr. xxv. 22, 23. Ezra i. 2, 3. o xlix. 25. lii. 2, 3. Rom.
 d Jer. xxxiii. 3. ^p Dan. ii. 18. ix. p xlii. 17. q xlviii. 7. xix.
 Ez. xxxvi. 37. 23—25. xxiii. 18. lx. 5—16. lxi. 5, 6. lxxi. 19, 20. Ps. lxxiii. 30.
 Dan. ii. 18. ix. 31. lxxii. 10—15. r Job i. 15. Ez. xxxii. 42. Joel iii. 8. s x.
 e Jer. iii. 19. xxxi. 33. Num. xlii. 32. 2 Sam. xxii. 20. Ez. xxxi. 3. t xiv. 2.
 9. Hos. i. 10. they shall make supplication unto xlix. 23. Ps. cxlix. 8. u lx. 14. lxi. 5. 9. Ex. xi. 8. Esth.
 Rom. ix. 4—8. 2 Cor. vi. 18. vii. 17. Acts x. 25, 26. Rev. iii. 9. x 24. Jer. xvi. 19.
 Gal. iii. 26—29. f xxix. 23. xliii. 7. ^f *is* no god.
 lx. 21. Eph. ii. 10. g Gen. xxxii. 26. Josh. x. 12. Hos. xii. 4.
 h 18. xl. 28. xlii. 5. Gen. i. 26, 27. i xl. 12. 22. xlv. 24.
 Jer. xxvii. 5. xlii. 17. Zech. xii. 1. k Gen. ii. 1. Neh.
 ix. 6. l 1—6. xli. 25. xlv. 11. xlviii. 14, 15. m xlii.
 6. Ps. lxxv. 5. ^{*} Or, *make straight*. 1. 2. n xlv. 28. 2
 Chr. xxv. 22, 23. Ezra i. 2, 3. o xlix. 25. lii. 2, 3. Rom.
 iii. 24—26. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. p xlii. 17. q xlviii. 7. xix.
 23—25. xxiii. 18. lx. 5—16. lxi. 5, 6. lxxi. 19, 20. Ps. lxxiii. 30.
 31. lxxii. 10—15. r Job i. 15. Ez. xxxii. 42. Joel iii. 8. s x.
 33. Num. xlii. 32. 2 Sam. xxii. 20. Ez. xxxi. 3. t xiv. 2.
 xlix. 23. Ps. cxlix. 8. u lx. 14. lxi. 5. 9. Ex. xi. 8. Esth.
 vii. 17. Acts x. 25, 26. Rev. iii. 9. x 24. Jer. xvi. 19.
 Zech. vii. 20—23. 1 Cor. viii. 4—6. xiv. 25. 1 Thes. i. 9.
 y 4. xlv. 8.

15 Verily thou *art* ^a a God that
 hidest thyself, ^a O God of Israel,
 the Saviour.

16 They shall be ^b ashamed, and
 also confounded, all of them: they
 shall go to confusion together *that*
 are makers of idols.

17 *But* ^c Israel shall be saved
 in the LORD with ^d an everlasting
 salvation: ^e ye shall not be ashamed
 nor confounded, world without
 end.

18 For thus saith the LORD
^f that created the heavens; God
 himself that formed the earth and
 made it; he hath established it,
^g he created it not in vain, he
 formed it to be inhabited: ^h I am
 the LORD; and *there is* none
 else.

19 I have not ⁱ spoken in secret,
 in a dark place of the earth: I
 said not unto the seed of Jacob,
^k Seek ye me in vain: I the LORD
^l speak righteousness, I declare
 things that are right.

20 ¶ Assemble ^m yourselves and
 come; draw near together, ye *that*
ⁿ are ⁿ escaped of the nations: ^o they
 have no knowledge that set up
 the wood of their graven image,
 and pray unto a god *that* cannot
 save.

21 ¶ Tell ye, ^q and bring *them*
 near; yea, let them take counsel
 together: ^r who hath declared
 this from ancient times? *who* hath
 told it from that time? *have* not I
 the LORD? ^s and *there is* no god
 else beside me; ^t a just God,
 and a Saviour; *there is* none be-
 side me.

22 ¶ Look unto me, and be ye
 saved, all the ends of the earth:
^{*} for I am God, and *there is* none
 else.

23 I have ^y sworn by myself,
^z the word is gone out of my mouth
 in righteousness, and shall not
 return, ^a That unto me every
 knee shall bow, ^b every tongue
 shall swear.

24 ¶ Surely, shall *one* say,
^c In the LORD have I [†] righteous-
 ness and ^d strength: ^e *even* to him
 shall *men* come; ^f and all that are
 incensed against him shall be
 ashamed.

6—9. Rev. xviii. 3—18. o xlii. 17, 18. xlv. 17—20. xlv.
 7. 1 Kings xviii. 26—29. Ps. cxv. 8. Jer. ii. 27, 28. x. 8. 14. li.
 17, 18. Hab. ii. 18—20. Rom. i. 21—23. p Ps. xxvi. 7.
 lxxi. 17, 18. xevi. 10. Jer. l. 2. Joel iii. 9—12. q xli. 1—4.
 r xli. 22, 23. xliii. 9. xlv. 7, 8. xlv. 9, 10. xlviii. 3. 14. s 5.
 14. 18. xlv. 8. t 25. xliii. 3. 11. lxxii. 1. Jer. xxiii. 5, 6.
 Zeph. iii. 5. 17. Zech. ix. 9. Rom. iii. 25, 26. Tit. ii. 13,
 14. u Num. xxi. 8, 9. 2 Chr. xx. 12. Ps. xxii. 27. Mic. vii.
 7. Zech. xii. 10. John iii. 13—16. vi. 40. Heb. xii. 2. x 21.
 John x. 28—30. Tit. ii. 13. 2 Pet. i. 1. y Gen. xxii. 15—
 18. Jer. xxii. 5. xlix. 13. Am. vi. 8. Heb. vi. 13—18. z 19.
 lv. 11. Num. xxiii. 19. a Rom. xi. 4. xiv. 10—12. Phil.
 ii. 10. b xix. 18—21. xlv. 3—5. lxx. 16. Deut. vi. 13. 2
 Chr. xv. 14, 15. Neh. x. 29. Ps. cxxii. 2. ^{*} Or, *Surely*
 he shall say of me, in the LORD is all righteousness and
 strength. c 25. liv. 17. lxi. 10. Jer. xxiii. 6. 1 Cor. i. 30.
 2 Cor. v. 21. 2 Pet. i. 1. Marg. t Heb. righteousness.
 d 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Eph. i. 16. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. 2 Tim.
 iv. 17, 18. e lv. 5. lx. 9. Gen. xlix. 10. Matt. xi. 27.
 28. John vii. 37. Rev. xxii. 17. f xli. 11. Ps. ii. 1—
 12. xli. 8, 9. lxxii. 9. cxii. 2. Luke xiii. 17. xix. 27. Rev.
 xi. 18.

z viii. 17. lvii. 17.
 Ps. xlv. 24.
 lxxvii. 19. John
 xiii. 7. Rom. xi.
 33, 34.
 a 17. xii. 2. xliii.
 3. 11. xlv. 13.
 lx. 16. Ps. lxxviii.
 20. Matt. i. 22,
 23. John iv. 22.
 42. Acts v. 31.
 xlii. 23. 2 Pet.
 iii. 18.
 b 20. xli. 29. xlii.
 17. xlv. 9, 11.
 Ps. xcvii. 7. Jer.
 ii. 26, 27. x. 14,
 15.
 c 25. xxvi. 4. Hos.
 i. 7. Rom. viii.
 1. 1 Cor. i. 30,
 31. 2 Cor. v.
 17—21. Phil. iii.
 8, 9. 1 John iv.
 15.
 d li. 6, 8. liv. 8.
 lx. 19. Ps. ciii.
 17. Jer. xxvi.
 3. John v. 24.
 vi. 40. x. 28.
 1 Thes. ii. 13,
 14—16. Heb.
 v. 9. 1 John v.
 11—13.
 e xxix. 22. xlix.
 23. liv. 4. Ps.
 xxv. 3. Joel ii.
 26, 27. Zeph.
 iii. 11. Rom.
 ix. 33. x. 11.
 1 Pet. ii. 6.
 f xlii. 5. Jer. x.
 12. li. 15.
 g 12. Gen. i. 28.
 ix. 1. Ps. cxv.
 16. Ez. xxxvi.
 10—12.
 h 5, 6.
 i xliii. 9, 10. xlviii.
 16. Deut. xxx.
 11—14. Prov. i.
 21. viii. 1—4.
 John vii. 26.
 28, 37—39. xviii.
 20. Acts ii. 4—
 8.
 k i. 15. viii. 19.
 lv. 6, 7. lviii. 1
 —3. 1 Chr. xxviii.
 8. 2 Chr. xv. 2.
 Ezra viii. 22.
 Ps. xiv. 6. lxx.
 13. Prov. xv. 3.
 Jer. xxix. 13.
 Am. v. 4. Matt.
 iii. 13, 14. Marg.
 xv. 8, 9. Jam. iv.
 3.
 l xliii. 1. Num.
 xxiii. 19, 20.
 Deut. xxxii. 4.
 Ps. xii. 6. xix.
 7—10. cxi. 7,
 8. cxix. 137,
 138. Prov. viii.
 6. xxx. 5.
 m xli. 5, 6. 21.
 xliii. 9.
 n iv. 2. Jer. xxv.
 15—29. l. 28. li.
 17—20. xlv.
 27, 28. x. 8. 14. li.
 p Ps. xxvi. 7.
 q xli. 1—4.
 s 5.
 14. 18. xlv. 8.
 t 25. xliii. 3. 11. lxxii. 1. Jer. xxiii. 5, 6.
 Zeph. iii. 5. 17. Zech. ix. 9. Rom. iii. 25, 26. Tit. ii. 13,
 14.
 u Num. xxi. 8, 9. 2 Chr. xx. 12. Ps. xxii. 27. Mic. vii.
 7. Zech. xii. 10. John iii. 13—16. vi. 40. Heb. xii. 2. x 21.
 John x. 28—30. Tit. ii. 13. 2 Pet. i. 1. y Gen. xxii. 15—
 18. Jer. xxii. 5. xlix. 13. Am. vi. 8. Heb. vi. 13—18. z 19.
 lv. 11. Num. xxiii. 19. a Rom. xi. 4. xiv. 10—12. Phil.
 ii. 10. b xix. 18—21. xlv. 3—5. lxx. 16. Deut. vi. 13. 2
 Chr. xv. 14, 15. Neh. x. 29. Ps. cxxii. 2. ^{*} Or, *Surely*
 he shall say of me, in the LORD is all righteousness and
 strength. c 25. liv. 17. lxi. 10. Jer. xxiii. 6. 1 Cor. i. 30.
 2 Cor. v. 21. 2 Pet. i. 1. Marg. t Heb. righteousness.
 d 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Eph. i. 16. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. 2 Tim.
 iv. 17, 18. e lv. 5. lx. 9. Gen. xlix. 10. Matt. xi. 27.
 28. John vii. 37. Rev. xxii. 17. f xli. 11. Ps. ii. 1—
 12. xli. 8, 9. lxxii. 9. cxii. 2. Luke xiii. 17. xix. 27. Rev.
 xi. 18.

g 17. 24. Acts
xiii. 39. Rom.
iii. 24, 25. v.
13, 19. viii. 1.
30. 33, 34. 1 Cor. vi. 11, 2 Cor. v. 21. h 19. lxi. 9. lxx.
9. 23. 1 Chr. xvi. 13. Ps. xxii. 23. Rom. iv. 16. ix. 6—8. Gal.
iii. 27—29. i xli. 16. Ps. lxxiv. 10. Jer. ix. 23, 24. 1 Cor. i.
31. 2 Cor. x. 17. Gal. vi. 14. Phil. iii. 3. Greek.

CHAP. XLVI.

a xxi. 9. xli. 6, 7.
Ex. xii. 12. 1
Sam. v. 3, 4.
Jer. i. 2. li. 44.
47, 52.
b ii. 20. Jer. x. 5.
c xxxvi. 18, 19.
xxxvii. 12, 19.
xlv. 17. xlv. 20.
d Judg. xviii. 17.
18. 24. 2 Sam.
v. 21. Jer. xlviii.
6.
e Heb. *their soul*.
f xlv. 1. 21. xlviii.
1. 17, 18. li. 1. 7.
Ps. lxxxi. 8—13.
g i. 9. x. 22. xi.
11. xxxvii. 4.
xlv. 1. 2. xlix.
1. 2. lxxiii. 9.
Ex. xix. 4. Deut.
i. 31. xxxii. 11,
12. Ps. xxii. 9,
19. lxxvi. 6. Ez.
xvi. 6—16.
h xli. 4. xlii. 13.
Ps. ciii. 26, 27.
Mat. ii. 16.
Rom. xi. 29.
Heb. i. 12. xlii.
8. Jam. i. 17.
i Ps. xlviii. 14.
lxxi. 18.
k xl. 18. 25. Ez.
xv. 11. Ps. lxxvi.
8. lxxix. 6. 8.
cxxxix. 5. Jer. x. 6, 7.
16. Phil. vi. 6. Col.
i. 15. Heb. i. 7.
l xl. 19. 20. xli. 7.
xli. 12—19. xlv.
20. Ex. xxxii. 2
—4. Judg. xvi.
3, 4. 1 Kings xii.
25. Jer. x. 4. 9.
14. Hos. viii. 4—
6. Hab. ii. 18—
20. Acts viii. 20.
m ii. 8. xlv. 17.
Dan. iii. 5—15.
n 1 Sam. v. 4. Jer.
x. 5. Dan. iii. 1.
o xxxv. 38. xlv.
20. Judg. x. 12—
14. 1 Kings xviii.
26—40. Jer. ii. 28.
Jon. i. 5. 14—16.
p xlv. 19—21.
Deut. xxxii. 23.
Ps. cxi. 8. cxxxv.
18. Jer. x. 8.
1 Cor. xiv. 20.
q xlv. 7. Ez. xviii.
24. Hag. i. 5. 7.
Luke xv. 16.
r xlv. 9. lxx. 17.
Deut. xxxii. 7.
Neh. ix. Ps.
lxxviii. cv. Ps.
cxi. 4. Jer. xlii.
7, 8. Dan. ix.
s xlv. 5. 6. 14. 15.
21, 22.
t 5. Deut. xxxiii.
26.
u xli. 22, 23. xlv.
7. Gen. iii. 15.
xli. 2, 3. xlv. 10.
22—26. Num.
xxiv. 17—24.
Deut. iv. 24—
31. xxxviii. 15. Eccl. Acts xv. 18. x liii. 13. Ps. xxxiii. 11. cxxxv.
6. Prov. xix. 21. xxi. 30. Dan. iv. 35. Acts iv. 27, 28. v. 39. Rom.
xi. 33, 34. Eph. i. 9—11. Heb. vi. 17. y xli. 2—4. xli. 7—9. xli.
25. xlv. 1—6. 11. Jer. i. 29. li. 20—24. z Ex. xxxix. 4. a xlv.
38. xlv. 13. xlviii. 14, 15. Ezra i. 2. Ps. lxxvi. 10. Acts iv. 28.
b Heb. *of my counsel*. Ps. cxix. 24. Marg. b xlv. 24—27. xxxviii.
15. Num. xlviii. 19. Job xxiii. 13. Jer. i. 45. Acts v. 39. Eph.
i. 11. iii. 11. c 3. xlviii. 23. xlv. 10. Ps. xlii. 1. Prov. i. 22,
23. viii. 1—5. Eph. v. 14. Rev. iii. 17, 18. d xlviii. 4. Ps. lxxvi.
5. Zech. vii. 11, 12. Mal. iii. 13—15. Acts vii. 51.

The idols of Babylon could not preserve them-
selves from captivity, 1, 2. The powerful
care of God over his people, even to the end,
3, 4. Idols, made with great expence, not
to be compared with God, who declares his
purposes before he executeth them, especi-
ally the deliverance of the Jews by Cyrus,
5—11. The stout-hearted far from righte-
ousness, but salvation near to Israel, 12, 13.

BEL boweth down, Nebo stoop-
eth, their idols were upon the
beasts, and upon the cattle; your
carriages were heavy laden; they
are a burden to the weary beast.
2 They stoop, they bow down to-
gether; they could not deliver
the burden, but themselves are
gone into captivity.

3 Harken unto me, O house
of Jacob, and all the remnant of
the house of Israel, which are born
by me from the belly, which are
carried from the womb:

4 And even to your old age I
am he: and even to hoar hairs will
I carry you: I have made, and I
will bear; even I will carry, and
will deliver you.

5 To whom will ye liken
me, and make me equal, and com-
pare me, that we may be like?

6 They lavish gold out of the
bag, and weigh silver in the bal-
ance, and hire a goldsmith; and
he maketh it a god: they fall
down, yea, they worship!

7 They bear him upon th should-
er, they carry him, and set him
in his place, and he standeth: from
his place shall he not remove: yea,
one shall cry unto him, yet can
he not answer, nor save him out of
his trouble.

8 Remember this, and shew
yourselves men: bring it again
to mind, O ye transgressors.

9 Remember the former things
of old: for I am God, and there
is none else; I am God, and there
is none like me;

10 Declaring the end from the
beginning, and from ancient times
the things that are not yet done,
saying, My counsel shall stand,
and I will do all my pleasure:

11 Calling a ravenous bird
from the east, the man that
executeth my counsel from a far
country: yea, I have spoken it,
I will also bring it to pass; I have
purposed it, I will also do it.

12 Harken unto me, ye
x liii. 13. Ps. xxxiii. 11. cxxxv.
6. Prov. xix. 21. xxi. 30. Dan. iv. 35. Acts iv. 27, 28. v. 39. Rom.
xi. 33, 34. Eph. i. 9—11. Heb. vi. 17. y xli. 2—4. xli. 7—9. xli.
25. xlv. 1—6. 11. Jer. i. 29. li. 20—24. z Ex. xxxix. 4. a xlv.
38. xlv. 13. xlviii. 14, 15. Ezra i. 2. Ps. lxxvi. 10. Acts iv. 28.
b Heb. *of my counsel*. Ps. cxix. 24. Marg. b xlv. 24—27. xxxviii.
15. Num. xlviii. 19. Job xxiii. 13. Jer. i. 45. Acts v. 39. Eph.
i. 11. iii. 11. c 3. xlviii. 23. xlv. 10. Ps. xlii. 1. Prov. i. 22,
23. viii. 1—5. Eph. v. 14. Rev. iii. 17, 18. d xlviii. 4. Ps. lxxvi.
5. Zech. vii. 11, 12. Mal. iii. 13—15. Acts vii. 51.

stout-hearted, that are far from
righteousness:

13 I bring near my righteous-
ness; it shall not be far off, and my
salvation shall not tarry; and I
will place salvation in Zion for
Israel my glory.

Joel iii. 17. 1 Pet. ii. 6.

Jer. xxxiii. 9. Hag. i. 8. John xvii. 10. Eph. i. 6. 2 Thes. i. 10.

CHAP. XLVII.

Predictions of terrible judgments upon the in-
habitants of Babylon, for their pride, luxury,
and cruelty to the Jews, 1—12. Their diviners
and counsellors shall not help them, 12—15.

COME down, and sit in the
dust, O virgin daughter of
Babylon, sit on the ground: there
is no throne, O daughter of the
Chaldeans: for thou shalt no
more be called tender and delicate.

2 Take the mill-stones, and
grind meal: uncover thy locks,
make bare the leg, uncover the
thigh, pass over the rivers.

3 Thy nakedness shall be un-
covered, yea, thy shame shall be
seen: I will take vengeance, and
I will not meet thee as a man.

4 As for our Redeemer, the
Lord of hosts is his name, the Holy
One of Israel.

5 Sit thou silent, and get thee
into darkness, O daughter of the
Chaldeans: for thou shalt no more
be called, The lady of kingdoms.

6 I was wroth with my peo-
ple, I have polluted mine inheri-
tance, and given them into thine
hand: thou didst shew them no
mercy: upon the ancient hast
thou very heavily laid thy yoke.

7 And thou saidst, I shall be a
lady for ever: so that thou didst
not lay these things to thy heart,
neither didst remember the latter
end of it.

8 Therefore hear now this, thou
that art given to pleasures, that
dwellest carelessly, that sayest in
thine heart, I am, and none else
beside me: I shall not sit as a
widow, neither shall I know the
loss of children:

9 But these two things shall
come to thee in a moment, in one
day, the loss of children, and widow-
hood: they shall come upon thee
in their perfection, for the multi-
tude of thy sorceries, and for the
great abundance of thine inchant-
ments.

10 For thou hast trusted in thy
wickedness: thou hast said, None
seeth me. Thy wisdom and thy
knowledge, it hath perverted

p Deut. xxxiii. 50. q 5. Ez. xxxiii. 2. 12—14. xxxix. 3. Dan. iv.
29, 30. v. 18—23. r xlv. 8, 9. Deut. xxxii. 29. Jer. v. 29. Ps.
vii. 3—9. s xli. 4, 5. xlii. 12, 13. xxxix. 9. Judg. xviii. 7, 27.
Jer. i. 11. Dan. v. 4—4. 30. Zeph. ii. 15. Rev. xviii. 1—8. t 10.
Jer. i. 31. 32. li. 53. Dan. iv. 22, 30. v. 23. xl. 36. Hab. ii. 8—8.
2 Thes. ii. 4. u Ps. x. 5, 6. Jer. i. 39. Nah. i. 10. Luke xli. 14
—20. xlv. 2—20. Rev. xviii. 7. x li. 14. 14. Ruth i. 5. 20. Luke
xii. 12, 13. y xlii. 19. Ps. lxxvi. 19. 1 Thes. v. 3. Rev. xviii. 9
—10. z xli. 20—22. xlv. 22, 23. Jer. ii. 70. 62—64. Rev. xviii.
21—23. a 12, 13. Dan. ii. 2. iv. 7. v. 7. Nah. iii. 4. 2 Thes. ii.
9, 10. Rev. ix. 20, 21. xlviii. 23. xli. 8. xlii. 15. b xxxviii. 15.
lxxiv. 4. Ps. lxx. 7. lxx. 10. c xlix. 15. Job xlviii. 13, 14. Ps. x. 11.
xlix. 5. xlv. 7—9. Jer. xlviii. 74. Ez. viii. 12. ix. 9. d v. 11.
Ez. xxxiii. 2—6. Rom. i. 22. 1 Cor. i. 19—21. iii. 19. e Heb.
caused thee to turn away.

Ps. cxix. 150.
155. Jer. ii. 5.
Eph. ii. 13.
li. 5. lxi. 11.
Rom. i. 17. iii.
21—26. x. 4—15.
Hab. iii. 2. Heb.
x. 37.
h xli. 6. xxxviii. 16.
lxi. 3. lxxi. 11.
i xliii. 7. xlv. 93. lx. 21. lxi. 3.
Jer. xxxiii. 9. Hag. i. 8. John xvii. 10. Eph. i. 6. 2 Thes. i. 10.

iii. 26. xvi. 5.
lii. 2. Job ii. 8.
13. Jer. xlii. 18.
xlviii. 18. Lam.
ii. 10. 21. Ez.
xxvi. 16. xxxviii.
17. Ob. 3, 4.
Jon. iii. 6.

b xxxvii. 22. Jer.
xli. 11.

c Ps. cxxxvii. 8.
Jer. i. 42. li. 33.
Zech. ii. 7.

d xiv. 13, 14. Ps.
lxxix. 44. Hag.
ii. 22.

e 7—9. xxxii. 9—
11. Deut. xxxiii.
56, 57. Lam. iv.
5. Rev. xviii. 7.

f Ex. xi. 5. xii. 29.
Judg. xvi. 21.
Job xxxi. 10.

Jer. xlviii. 7.
Lam. v. 13.
Matt. xxiv. 41.

Luke xviii. 35.

g ii. 17. xx. 4.
Jer. xlii. 22, 26.
Ez. xvi. 37—39.
Hos. ii. 3. Mic.
i. 12. Nah. iii. 6.

h xxxiv. 1—8. lxx.
17, 18. lxxi. 4—
6. Deut. xxxii.
35, 41—43. Ps.
xciv. 1, 2. cxxxvii.
2. 9. Jer. i. 27,
28. li. 4. 11, 20
—24. 34—36, 56.
Rom. xii. 19.
Heb. x. 30, 31.
Rev. vi. 9, 10.
xvi. 19. xviii. 5
—8, 20.

i xli. 14. xliii. 14.
xlv. 6. xlv. 26.
liv. 5. Jer. xxxi.
11. 13, 34.

k xlv. 20. xlv. 23.
1 Sam. ii. 9. Ps.
xxxii. 17. xlv. 10.
Jer. xxv. 10.
Lam. i. 1. Hab.
ii. 20. Zech. ii.
13. Matt. xxii.
12, 13. Jude 15.
Rev. xviii. 21—24.
7. xlii. 19. xlv.
4. Dan. ii. 37,
38. Rev. xvii.
3—5. 18. xviii.
7, 16—19.

m x. 5. xli. 24, 25.
2 Sam. xxi. 14.
2 Chr. xxxiii. 9.
Ps. lxxix. 26.
Zech. i. 15.

n xli. 24. Lam.
ii. 2. Ez. xlv.
21. xxxviii. 16.

o xli. 15—18. xlv.
17. Matt. vii. 2.
Jam. ii. 13.

p Deut. xxxiii. 50.

q 5. Ez. xxxiii. 2. 12—14.

xxxix. 3. Dan. iv.
29, 30. v. 18—23.

r xlv. 8, 9. Deut. xxxii. 29.

s xli. 4, 5. xlii. 12, 13.

xxxix. 9. Judg. xviii. 7, 27.

Jer. i. 11. Dan. v. 4—4. 30.

Zeph. ii. 15. Rev. xviii. 1—8.

t 10. Jer. i. 31. 32. li. 53.

Dan. iv. 22, 30. v. 23. xl. 36.

Hab. ii. 8—8. 2 Thes. ii. 4.

u Ps. x. 5, 6. Jer. i. 39. Nah. i. 10.

Luke xli. 14—20. xlv. 2—20.

Rev. xviii. 7. x li. 14. 14. Ruth i. 5.

20. Luke xii. 12, 13.

y xlii. 19. Ps. lxxvi. 19.

1 Thes. v. 3. Rev. xviii. 9—10.

z xli. 20—22. xlv. 22, 23.

Jer. ii. 70. 62—64. Rev. xviii.

21—23. a 12, 13. Dan. ii. 2. iv. 7.

v. 7. Nah. iii. 4. 2 Thes. ii.

9, 10. Rev. ix. 20, 21. xlviii. 23.

xli. 8. xlii. 15. b xxxviii. 15.

lxxiv. 4. Ps. lxx. 7. lxx. 10. c xlix. 15.

Job xlviii. 13, 14. Ps. x. 11.

e 8. thee; and thou hast said in thine
f xxxvii. 36. Ex. heart, *I am*, and none else beside
xii. 29, 30. Neh. me.
iv. 11. Rev. iii.

3. 11 Therefore shall evil come
† Heb. *the morn-* upon thee: *thou shalt not know*
ing *thereof*. † from whence it riseth: and mis-
g Ps. i. 22. Jer. li. chief shall fall upon thee: *thou*
39—42. Dan. v. shalt not be able to † put it off: and
25—30. 1 Thes. desolation shall come upon thee
v. 3. Rev. xviii. suddenly, *which* thou shalt not
9, 10. know.

† Heb. *expiate*. 12 Stand *h* now with thine in-
Matt. xviii. 34. chantments, and with the multitude
Luke xii. 59. of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast
laboured from thy youth, if so be
h 9, 10. viii. 19. thou shalt be able to profit; if so be
xix. 3. xlv. 25. thou mayest prevail.

7. 18, 19. ix. 11. 13 Thou art *i* wearied in the
Jer. ii. 28. Dan. multitude of thy counsels. *k* Let
v. 7—9. Nah. iii. now the § astrologers, the star-
4. Acts xiii. 8— gazers, || the monthly prognostica-
12. 2 Thes. ii. tors, stand up and save thee from
9—12. Rev. xvii. *these things* that shall come upon
4—6. 16. thee.

i lvii. 10. Jer. ii. 14 Behold *i* they shall be as stub-
23. Ez. xxiv. 12. ble; the fire shall burn them; they
Hab. ii. 13. shall not deliver * themselves from
the power of the flame: *m* *there*
k xlv. 25. Dan. shall not be a coal to warm at, *nor*
ii. 2. 10. v. 7, 8. fire to sit before it.

15, 16. 30. 15 Thus shall they be unto thee
§ Heb. *viewers of* with whom thou hast laboured,
the *heavens*. even *n* thy merchants from thy
|| Heb. *that give* youth: *o* they shall wander every
knowledge *con-* one to his quarter; none shall save
cerning *the* thee.
months. Matt. x. 28. xvi.

l xl. 24. xli. 2. 25, 26. Rev. xviii. 21.
Ex. xv. 7. Ps. 25. Rev. xviii. 11—19. o Jer. li. 6—9. Rev. xviii. 15—17.

CHAP. XLVIII.

The Lord declares, that, foreseeing the obstinacy and idolatry of Israel, he had foretold what he was about to do, that his works might not be ascribed to idols, 1—8. He promises to save his people, for his own name's sake, by his almighty power, and by raising up and prospering Cyrus, 9—15. He pathetically shews how happy obedience would have rendered them, 16—19. He calls on them to leave Babylon, remembering how their fathers had been supplied in the wilderness; and declares that there is no peace for the wicked, 20—22.

a Gen. xxxii. 28. **H**EAR ye this, O house of Jacob, *a* which are called by the name
xxxv. 10. 2 Kings of Israel, and are *b* come forth out
xvii. 34. John i. of the waters of Judah, *c* which
47. Rom. ii. 17. swear by the name of the LORD,
28, 29. ix. 6. 8. and *d* make mention of the God of
Rev. ii. 9, iii. 9. Israel, *but* *e* not in truth, nor in
b Num. xxiv. 7. righteousness.

c xlv. 5. xlv. 23. 2 For *f* they call themselves of
lvi. 16. Deut. the holy city, *g* and stay themselves
vi. 13. x. 20. Ps. upon the God of Israel, *h* The LORD
lxviii. 11. Zeph. of hosts *is* his name.

i 5. 3 I have *i* declared the former
d xvi. 13. lxii. 6. things from the beginning: and
Ex. xxiii. 13. they went forth out of my mouth,
e i. 10—14. Lev. *k* and I shewed them: I did them
xix. 12. Ps. i. suddenly, and they came to pass.

16—20. lvi. 3. 4 Because *l* I knew that thou art
marg. Jer. iv. 2. * obstinate, *m* and thy neck *is* an
v. 2. vii. 9, 10. iron sinew, and *n* thy brow brass;
Mal. iii. 5. Matt. 13—1. Sam. iv. 3

14. 1 Tim. iv. 2. 2 Tim. iii. 2
—5. f lii. 1. lxiv. 10. 11. John viii. 40, 41.
li. 1. Neh. xi. 1. i xli. 22. xlii. 9. xliii. 9. xlv. 7, 8.
18. Ps. xlviii. 1. k x. 12—19. 33, 34. xxxvii. 7. 29. 36—38.
lxxxvii. 3. Dan. xlv. 21. xlvii. 10. q Josh. i. 8. Ps. xlv. 4.
ix. 24. Matt. iv. 21—20. li. 20—24. r 3—6. xlv.
5. xxvii. 53. 19. John xviii. 20. s xi. 1—5. lxi. 1—3. Zech. ii. 8—11. John
Rev. xi. 2. xxi. iii. 34. xx. 21, 22. t 8. xlv. 6. 24. liv. 5. u ii. 3. xxx.
2. xxii. 19. 20. liv. 13. 1 Kings viii. 36. Job xlii. 21. xxxvi. 22. Ps. xxv. 8.
g x. 20. Judg. xvii. 9. 12. lxxi. 17. Jer. xxxi. 33, 34. John vi. 45. Eph. iv. 24.
13—1. Sam. iv. 3 x xli. 26. Ps. cxix. 89—91. cxlvii. 4. cxlviii.

5 I have *o* even from the begin-
ning declared *it* to thee; before it
came to pass I shewed *it* thee: lest
thou shouldest say, *p* Mine idol hath
done them, and my graven image,
and my molten image hath com-
manded them.

6 Thou *q* hast heard, see all this;
r and will not ye declare *it*? I have
s shewed thee new things from this
time, even hidden things, and thou
didst not know them.

7 They are created now, and
not from the beginning; even be-
fore the day when thou heardest
them not: lest thou shouldest say,
Behold, I knew them.

8 Yea, *t* thou heardest not; yea,
thou knewest not; yea, from that
time *that* *u* thine ear was not open-
ed: for *v* I knew that thou wouldest
deal very treacherously, and wast
called *y* a transgressor from the
womb.

9 For *z* my name's sake will I
a defer mine anger, and for my
praise will I refrain for thee, that
I cut thee not off.

10 Behold, *b* I have refined thee,
but not *†* with silver, *c* I have
chosen thee in the furnace of af-
fliction.

11 For *d* mine own sake, *even*
for mine own sake, will I do *it*:
e for how should *my name* be pol-
luted? and *f* I will not give my
glory unto another.

12 ¶ *g* Hearken unto me, O Ja-
cob, and Israel *h* my called; *i* *I am*
he; *I am* the First, I also *am* the
Last.

13 Mine *k* hand also hath laid
the foundation of the earth, *l* and
my *†* right hand hath spanned the
heavens: *m* *when* I call unto them,
they stand up together.

14 All ye, *n* assemble yourselves,
and hear; which among them hath
declared these *things*? *o* The
LORD hath loved him: *p* he will do
his pleasure on Babylon, and his
arm *shall be on* the Chaldeans.

15 I, *even* I, have spoken; yea,
I have called him: I have brought
him, and he shall *q* make his way
prosperous.

16 Come ye near unto me, hear
ye this; *r* I have not spoken in
secret from the beginning; from
the time that it was, there *am* I:
and now *s* the Lord God and his
Spirit hath sent me.

17 Thus saith *t* the LORD, thy
Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel:
I am the LORD thy God *u* which
teacheth thee to profit, *v* which
leadeth thee by the way *that* thou
shouldest go.

xxxvii. 18. m xl. 26. Ps. cxix. 89—91. cxlvii. 4. cxlviii.
5—8. n xli. 22. xliii. 9. xlv. 7. xlv. 20, 21. o xlv. 1—
3. Mark x. 21. p xlii. 4, 5, 17, 18. xlv. 28. xlvii. 11. Jer. i.
21—20. li. 20—24. q Josh. i. 8. Ps. xlv. 4. r 3—6. xlv.
19. John xviii. 20. s xi. 1—5. lxi. 1—3. Zech. ii. 8—11. John
iii. 34. xx. 21, 22. t 8. xlv. 6. 24. liv. 5. u ii. 3. xxx.
20. liv. 13. 1 Kings viii. 36. Job xlii. 21. xxxvi. 22. Ps. xxv. 8.
9. 12. lxxi. 17. Jer. xxxi. 33, 34. John vi. 45. Eph. iv. 24.
x xlii. 16. xlix. 9, 10. Ps. xxxii. 8. Jer. vi. 16.

o 3. xlv. 7. xlvii.

10. Luke i. 70.

Acts xv. 18.

p xlii. 8, 9. Jer.

xliv. 17, 18.

q Ps. cvii. 43. Jer.

ii. 31. Mic. vi. 9.

r xxi. 10. xliii. 8—

10. Ps. xl. 9,

10. lxxi. 15—18.

lxxviii. 3—6.

cxix. 13. cxlv.

4, 5. Jer. i. 2.

Matt. x. 27.

Acts i. 8.

s xlii. 9. Dan. xii.

8—13. Am. iii.

6. John xv. 15.

Rom. xvi. 25.

26. 1 Pet. i. 10

—12. Rev. i. 19.

iv. 1. v. 1, 2. vi.

1, &c.

t vi. 9, 10. xxvi.

11. xxix. 10, 11.

xlii. 19, 20. Jer.

v. 21. Matt. xiii.

13—15. John xii.

39, 40.

u i. 5. Ps. xl. 6.

Jer. vi. 10.

x 4. xxi. 2. Jer. iii.

7—11. 20. v. 11.

Hos. v. 7. vi. 7.

Mal. ii. 11.

y Deut. ix. 7. 24.

Ps. li. 5. lviii. 3.

Ez. xvi. 3—5.

Eph. ii. 3.

z 11. xxxvii. 35.

xliii. 25. Josh.

vii. 9. 1 Sam. xii.

22. Ps. xxv. 11.

lxxix. 9. cvi. 8.

cxliii. 11. Jer.

xiv. 7. Ez. xx. 9.

14. 22. 44. Dan.

ix. 17—19.

a Neh. ix. 30, 31.

Ps. lxxxviii. 33.

ciii. 8—10. Prov.

xix. 11.

b i. 25, 26. Job

xxiii. 10. Prov.

xvii. 3. Jer. ix. 7.

Ez. xx. 38. xxii.

18—22. Zech.

xiii. 8, 9. Mal.

iii. 2, 3. Heb. xii.

10, 11. 1 Pet. i.

7. iv. 12. Rev.

iii. 19.

† Or, *for silver*.

c Deut. iv. 20.

d 9.

e lii. 5. Num. xiv.

15, 16. Deut.

xxxii. 26, 27. Ez.

xx. 9. 39. Rom.

ii. 24.

f 5. xlii. 8. John

v. 23.

g xxxiv. 1. xlv. 3.

xlix. 1. li. 1. 4.

7. lv. 2. Prov.

vii. 24. viii. 32.

h Matt. xx. 16.

Rom. i. 6. viii.

28. 1 Cor. i. 24.

1 Pet. ii. 9. Rev.

xvii. 14.

i xli. 4. xlv. 6.

Rev. i. 8. 11, 17,

18. ii. 8. xxii.

13.

k xlii. 5. xlv. 18.

Ex. xx. 11. Ps.

cii. 25. Heb. i.

10—12.

l xl. 12.

† Or, *the palm of*

my right hand

hath spread out.

xl. 22. Job

Deut. v. 29. 18 O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea.

xxxii. 29. Ps. lxxxi. 13-16. Matt. xxiii. 37. Luke xix. 41, 42. 19 Thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel thereof; his name should not have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

20 Go ye forth of Babylon, flee ye from the Chaldeans, with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it even to the end of the earth; say ye, The LORD hath redeemed his servant Jacob.

21 And they thirsted not when he led them through the deserts: he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out.

22 There is no peace, saith the Lord, unto the wicked.

CHAP. XLIX.

Christ declares to the nations his appointment and qualifications for his work; complains of ill success among the Jews; and receives assurances of being the Light of the Gentiles, and the source of salvation and consolation to vast numbers, 1-13. Zion thinks herself forgotten of God; but is assured of his unchangeable love, and that kings and nations shall be her children, to shew her honour and to do her service, 14-23. The redemption of sinners from Satan's power, and the church from that of Antichrist, is predicted, with allusion to the deliverance of the captive Jews, 24-27.

a xli. 1. xlii. 1-4. 12. xlv. 22. li. 5. lx. 9. lvi. 19. Zeph. ii. 11. b lv. 3. lvi. 19. Eph. ii. 17. Heb. xii. 25. c 5. Ps. lxxi. 5, 6. Jer. i. 5. Matt. i. 20, 21. Luke i. 15. 21-25. ii. 10, 11. John x. 70. Gal. i. 15. 1 Pet. i. 20. d vi. 4. Ps. xlv. 2-5. Hos. vi. 5. Heb. iv. 12. Rev. i. 10. ii. 12. xix. 15. e xlii. 1. li. 16. Pa. xci. 1. Luke xlii. 46. f l. 4. lxi. 1-3. Ps. xlv. 5. Jer. i. 18. xv. 19, 20. g xli. 1. li. 13. lxi. 10, 11. Zech. lii. 8. Matt. xvii. 9. Luke ii. 10-14. John xii. 28. xiii. 31, 32. xv. 8. xvi. 1. 4. Eph. i. 6. Phil. ii. 8-11. h lv. 2. Matt. xvi. 17. xxiii. 37. John i. 11. Rom. xxi. Gal. iv. 11. i Lev. xxvi. 20. 2 Cor. xii. 15. k lili. 10-12. Pa. xxii. 22-31. Luke xiv. 26. John xvii. 4, 5. 2 Cor. ii. 15. Phil. ii. 8-11. Heb. xii. 2. Or, reward. xl. 10. lxix. 11. m lvi. 8. Matt. xv. 24. Acts x. 35. Rom. xv. 8. Or, That Israel may be gathered to him, and I may. See. n Matt. xxi. 37-41. xxiii. 37. Luke xix. 42. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. o Pa. cx. 1. Kce Matt. iii. 17. xi. 27. xlv. 5. xxviii. 12. John iii. 35. v. 20-27. Phil. ii. 8-11. Or, Art thou lighter, than that thou shouldst, &c. p 2 Kings iii. 18. xx. 10.

LISTEN, O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, from far: The LORD hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name.

2 And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;

3 And said unto me, Thou art my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified.

4 Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in vain: yet surely my judgment is with the LORD, and my work with my God.

5 And now, saith the LORD, that formed me from the womb to be his servant, to bring Jacob again to him, Though Israel be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and my God shall be my strength.

6 And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant, to raise up the tribes of

Jacob, and to restore the preservation of Israel: I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my Salvation unto the end of the earth.

7 Thus saith the LORD, the Redeemer of Israel, and his Holy One, to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers; kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the LORD that is faithful, and the Holy One of Israel, and he shall choose thee.

8 Thus saith the LORD, In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee; and I will preserve thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages;

9 That thou mayest say to the prisoners, Go forth: to them that are in darkness, Shew yourselves; they shall feed in the ways, and their pastures shall be in all high places.

10 They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat nor sun smite them: for he that hath mercy on them shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them.

11 And I will make all my mountains a way, and my high ways shall be exalted.

12 Behold, these shall come from far: and lo, these from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Sinim.

13 Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains; for the LORD hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted.

14 But Zion said, The LORD hath forsaken me, and my LORD hath forgotten me.

15 Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee.

16 Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me.

17 Thy children shall make haste; thy destroyers, and they that made thee waste, shall go forth of thee.

Mich. iv. 2. Zech. ii. 11. viii. 20-23. Matt. xiii. 11. Luke xii. 20. Rev. vii. 9. xi. 15. n xli. 10. 11. xlv. 23. li. 9. lv. 12. Ps. xvi. 11-13. xxviii. 4-9. Luke ii. 13, 14. xv. 10. Rev. v. 8-13. vii. 9-12. o xli. 1. xl. 1, 2. li. 3. lxi. 2. 3. lxxi. 13, 14. Jer. xxxi. 13. 2 Cor. vii. 6. 2 Thes. ii. 10, 15. p xl. 37. Pa. xlii. 1. xxv. 22. lxxvii. 6-9. Luke. 38-46. Rom. xi. 1-8. q Pa. xlii. 1. Jer. xli. 30. Lam. v. 20. r 1 King iii. 26. 27. Pa. ciii. 15. Mal. iii. 17. Matt. xvi. 11. Or, from heaving contrition. s Lev. xxvi. 20. Deut. xxxiii. 26, 27. 2 Kings vi. 22. xl. 1, 2. Lam. iv. 3. 12. Rom. i. 11. t xlv. 24. Jer. xxxi. 30. Hos. xi. 1. Rom. vi. 28, 29. u Ex. xii. 9. Cant. viii. 5. Jer. xli. 21. Har. ii. 23. x xlv. 1. li. 12. lx. 18. Rev. xii. 10-21. y li. 18-20. lxi. 5. Ezra i. 5. Neh. i. 4-9. 17. vi. 1. z 19. li. 13, 22, 25.

Or, desolations. xlii. 6. lx. 3. Luke ii. 32. Acts xiii. 47. xxvi. 18. xi. 10. xxiv. 14-16. xlv. 13. Ps. xlviii. 2, 3. Luke xxiv. 46, 47. xlviii. 17. Rev. iii. 7. Or, to him that is despised in soul. liii. 3. Ps. xxii. 6-8. lxx. 7-9. 19, 20. Zech. xi. 8. Matt. xxvi. 67. xxvii. 38-44. John xviii. 40. Matt. 6. 15. Matt. xx. 28. Luke xxii. 27. u 28. lii. 15. lx. 10. 16. Ps. ii. 10-12. lxxiii. 31. lxxii. 10, 11. Rev. xi. 15. x xlii. 1. Luke xlii. 35. 1 Pet. ii. 4. y Ps. lxxix. 13. John xi. 41, 42. 2 Cor. vi. 2. Heb. v. 7. z xlii. 1. l. 7-9. Acts ii. 24-32. a xlii. 6. Matt. xxvi. 28. Heb. viii. 6. xii. 24. b li. 16. Ps. lxxv. 3a. Or, raise up. c 19. li. 3. liv. 3. lvi. 12. lxi. 4. Ps. ii. 8. Eph. ii. 12-19. d xlii. 7. lxi. 1. Pa. lxx. 33. cii. 20. ciii. 10-16. cxlvi. 7. Zech. ix. 11, 12. Luke iv. 18. Col. i. 13. e ix. 2. xlii. 16. lx. 1. Luke i. 79. John viii. 12. Acts xxvi. 18. 2 Cor. iv. 4-6. Eph. v. 8. 14. f v. 17. ly. 1, 2. lxx. 13. Pa. xxvii. 26. xlii. 1, 2. Ez. xxxiv. 13-15. 23. 29. Joel iii. 18. John vi. 53-58. x. 9. g Deut. xxxiii. 13. h Matt. v. 6. John vi. 35. Rev. vii. 16, 17. i iv. 6. xxv. 4. Ps. cxvi. 3, 6. k li. 10. Pa. xlii. 3. 4. Jer. xxxi. 9. Ez. xxxiv. 23. l xl. 16. xxxv. 7-10. xli. 3. xlii. 10. Luke iii. 4. 5. John xiv. 6. 10. Luke iii. 4. 5. John xiv. 6. 10. m li. 2. 3. xl. 10. 11. xlii. 3. 6. lx. 9-14. lxxv. 19. 20. Pa. xlii. 27. lxxvi. 19. 11. 17. n xl. 10. 11. xlv. 23. li. 9. lv. 12. Ps. xvi. 11-13. xxviii. 4-9. Luke ii. 13, 14. xv. 10. Rev. v. 8-13. vii. 9-12. o xli. 1. xl. 1, 2. li. 3. lxi. 2. 3. lxxi. 13, 14. Jer. xxxi. 13. 2 Cor. vii. 6. 2 Thes. ii. 10, 15. p xl. 37. Pa. xlii. 1. xxv. 22. lxxvii. 6-9. Luke. 38-46. Rom. xi. 1-8. q Pa. xlii. 1. Jer. xli. 30. Lam. v. 20. r 1 King iii. 26. 27. Pa. ciii. 15. Mal. iii. 17. Matt. xvi. 11. Or, from heaving contrition. s Lev. xxvi. 20. Deut. xxxiii. 26, 27. 2 Kings vi. 22. xl. 1, 2. Lam. iv. 3. 12. Rom. i. 11. t xlv. 24. Jer. xxxi. 30. Hos. xi. 1. Rom. vi. 28, 29. u Ex. xii. 9. Cant. viii. 5. Jer. xli. 21. Har. ii. 23. x xlv. 1. li. 12. lx. 18. Rev. xii. 10-21. y li. 18-20. lxi. 5. Ezra i. 5. Neh. i. 4-9. 17. vi. 1. z 19. li. 13, 22, 25.

18 ^a Lift up thine eyes round

a lx. 4. Gen. xiii. about, and behold : ^b all these gather themselves together, *and* come to thee. ^c *As* I live, saith the LORD, ^d thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all, as with an ornament, and bind them on thee, ^e as a bride doth.

19 For ^f thy waste and thy desolate places, and the land of thy destruction, shall even now be too narrow by reason of the inhabitants, and ^g they that swallowed thee up shall be far away.

20 The ^h children which thou shalt have, after thou hast lost the other, shall say again in thine ears, ⁱ The place is too strait for me : give place to me that I may dwell.

21 Then shalt thou say in thine heart, Who hath begotten me these, ^k seeing I have lost my children, and ^l am desolate, a captive, and removing to and fro ? and who hath brought up these ? Behold, I was left alone ; these, where *had* they been ?

22 Thus saith the Lord God, Behold I will lift up mine hand to the Gentiles ; and set up my standard to the people, and they shall bring thy sons in *their* * arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon *their* shoulders.

23 And ^m kings shall be ⁿ thy nursing fathers, and their ^o queens thy nursing mothers : they shall bow down to thee with *their* face towards the earth, and ^p lick up the dust of thy feet ; and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD : ^q for they shall not be ashamed that wait for me.

24 Shall ^r the ^s prey be taken from the mighty, or the ^t lawful captive delivered ?

25 But thus saith the LORD, Even the ^u captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered : for ^v I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and ^w I will save thy children.

26 And ^x I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh ; and they shall be ^y drunken with their own blood as with * sweet wine : ^z and all flesh shall know that I the LORD *am* thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

27. Jer. xxv. 31. 22. Jer. xxv. 6-9. 11-14. 23. Jer. 23. 34. Zech. ix. 11. Heb. ii. 14, 15. 1 John iii. 8. Heb. x. 35, 36. Zech. ix. 13-16. xii. 3-6. xiv. 3. 12. Rom. viii. 31-39. Rev. xviii. 20. y liv. 13. Gal. iv. 26. z ix. 20. Judg. vii. 22. a Rev. xiv. 20. xvi. 6. xvii. 6. * Or, new wine. b xli. 14-20. xlv. 6. lx. 16. Ps. ix. 16. lviii. 10, 11. lxxxiii. 18. Ez. xxxix. 7. Rev. xv. 3, 4.

CHAP. L.

The Lord Christ shows that the Jews were rejected through their obstinate wickedness and unbelief ; declares his power and fitness for his work ; and speaks of his voluntary humiliation and patient sufferings, as assured of

being delivered, justified, and rendered victorious over all his enemies, 1-9. He encourages afflicted and tempted believers, and denounces the ruin of presumptuous transgressors, 10, 11.

THUS saith the LORD, Where is ^a the bill of your mother's divorcement, whom I have put away ? ^b or which of my creditors is it to whom I have sold you ? Behold, ^c for your iniquities have ye sold yourselves, and for your transgressions is your mother put away.

2 Wherefore, ^d when I came, *was there* no man ? when I called, *was there* none to answer ? ^e Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem ? or ^f have I no power to deliver ? behold, ^g at my rebuke ^h I dry up the sea ; I make the rivers a wilderness ; ⁱ their fish stinketh, because *there* is no water, and dieth for thirst.

3 I ^k clothe the heavens with blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering.

4 The Lord ^l God hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak ^m a word in season to *him that is* weary : he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear ⁿ as the learned.

5 The Lord God hath ^o opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, neither turned away back.

6 I ^p gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them ^q that plucked off the hair : I hid not my face from shame and spitting.

7 For ^r the Lord God will help me ; therefore shall I not be confounded : therefore have ^s I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed.

8 *He is* ^t near that justifieth me, who will contend with me ? ^u let us stand together ; who is ^v mine adversary ? let him come near to me.

9 Behold, the Lord God will help me ; who *is* he *that* shall condemn me ? lo, ^w they all shall wax old as a garment ; the moth shall eat them up.

10 ¶ Who ^x *is* among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of ^y his Servant, ^z that walketh in darkness, and hath no light ? ^a let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God.

11 Behold, ^b all ye that kindle a fire, that compass *yourselves* about with sparks : ^c walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks *that* ye have kindled. ^d This shall ye

x li. 6-8. Job xiii. 28. Ps. xxxix. 11. cii. 26. Ps. xxv. 12, 14. cxi. 10. cxviii. 1. Ec. xii. 13. Mal. iii. 16. z xlii. 1. xlix. 3. liii. 11. Heb. v. 9. a ix. 2. lix. 9. Job xxix. 3. Ps. xxiii. 4. Lam. iii. 2. John viii. 12. xii. 46. b xxvi. 3, 4. 1 Sam. xxx. 6. 1 Chr. v. 20. 2 Chr. xx. 12, 20. Job xiii. 15. xxiii. 8-10. Ps. xxvii. 13, 14. xxviii. 7. xl. 1-4. xlii. 11. xlii. 8. cxix. 81. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Mic. vii. 7-9. 2 Cor. i. 8-10. 1 Pet. v. 7. c xxviii. 15-20. xxx. 15, 16. lv. 2. Ps. xx. 7, 8. Jer. xvii. 5-7. Jon. ii. 8. Matt. xv. 6-8. Rom. i. 21, 22. x. 3. d Ec. xi. 9, 10. Ez. xx. 39. Am. iv. 4, 5. e John. ix. 39.

a Deut. xxiv. 1-4. Jer. iii. 1. Hos. ii. 2-4. Mark x. 4-12. b Ex. xxi. 7. Lev. xxv. 39. Deut. xxvii. 30. 2 Kings iv. 1. Neh. v. 5. Esth. vii. 4. Ps. xlv. 12. Matt. xviii. 25. c lii. 3. lix. 1, 2. 1 Kings xxi. 25. 2 Kings xvii. 17. Jer. iii. 8. iv. 18. d lix. 16. lxx. 12. lxxvi. 4. Prov. i. 24. Jer. v. 1. vii. 13. viii. 6. xxxv. 15. Hos. xi. 2, 7. John i. 11. iii. 19. e lix. 1. Gen. xviii. 14. Num. xi. 23. xxxvi. 20. 2 Chr. xxxi. 15. Dan. iii. 15, 29. vi. 20, 27. f Ps. cvi. 9. Nah. i. 4. Mark iv. 39. h xlii. 15. xliii. 16. li. 10. lxxii. 13. Ex. xiv. 21, 29. Josh. iii. 16. Ps. cvii. 33. cxiv. 3-7. i Ex. vii. 18, 21. k Ex. x. 21. Ps. xviii. 11, 12. Matt. xxvii. 45. Rev. vi. 12. l Ex. iv. 11, 12. Ps. xlv. 2. Jer. i. 9. Matt. xxii. 46. Luke iv. 22. xxi. 15. John vii. 46. m lvii. 15-19. Prov. xv. 23. xxv. 11. Matt. xi. 28. n John vii. 15-17. o xlviii. 8. Ps. xl. 6-8. Matt. xxvi. 39. John viii. 29. xiv. 31. xv. 10. Phil. ii. 8. Heb. v. 8. x. 7-9. p Lam. iii. 30. Mic. v. 1. Matt. v. 39. xxvi. 67. xxvii. 26. Mark xiv. 65. xv. 19. Luke xxii. 63, 64. John xviii. 22. Heb. xii. 2. q Neh. xiii. 25. r 9. xlii. 1. xlix. 8. Ps. lxxxix. 21-27. ex. 1. John xvi. 33. Heb. xiii. 6. s Jer. i. 18. Ez. iii. 8, 9. Matt. xxiii. 12-36. Luke ix. 51. xi. 39-54. Rom. i. 16. 1 Pet. iv. 1, 16. t Rom. viii. 32-34. 1 Tim. iii. 16. u xli. 1, 21. Ex. xxii. 9. Deut. xix. 17. Job xxiii. 3-7. Matt. v. 25. * Heb. the master of my cause. x li. 6-8. Job xiii. 28. Ps. xxxix. 11. cii. 26. Ps. xxv. 12, 14. cxi. 10. cxviii. 1. Ec. xii. 13. Mal. iii. 16. z xlii. 1. xlix. 3. liii. 11. Heb. v. 9. a ix. 2. lix. 9. Job xxix. 3. Ps. xxiii. 4. Lam. iii. 2. John viii. 12. xii. 46. b xxvi. 3, 4. 1 Sam. xxx. 6. 1 Chr. v. 20. 2 Chr. xx. 12, 20. Job xiii. 15. xxiii. 8-10. Ps. xxvii. 13, 14. xxviii. 7. xl. 1-4. xlii. 11. xlii. 8. cxix. 81. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Mic. vii. 7-9. 2 Cor. i. 8-10. 1 Pet. v. 7. c xxviii. 15-20. xxx. 15, 16. lv. 2. Ps. xx. 7, 8. Jer. xvii. 5-7. Jon. ii. 8. Matt. xv. 6-8. Rom. i. 21, 22. x. 3. d Ec. xi. 9, 10. Ez. xx. 39. Am. iv. 4, 5. e John. ix. 39.

f viii. 22. lxx. have of mine hand, 'ye shall lie
13-16. Pa. xvi. down in sorrow.
4. xxxii. 10.
Matt. viii. 12. xlii. 13. John viii. 24. 2 Thes. ii. 8, 9. Rev. xix.
20. xx. 15.

CHAP. LI.

a 4. 7. xlii. 3, 4. The Lord encourages his Church, by the exam-
xlviii. 12. lv. 2, 3. ple of Abraham, to trust in him, and promi-
b 7. Prov. xv. 9. se comfort, 1-4. He contrasts the certainty
xxi. 21. Matt. v. and perpetuity of his salvation with the
6. vi. 53. Rom. short continuance of the visible creation, and
ix. 30-32. xiv. the feebleness of persecutors; and warns his
10. Phil. iii. 13. people against the dread of reproach, 5-8.
1 Tim. vi. 11. 2 The Church calls on God to renew his won-
Tim. ii. 22. Heb. derful works in her behalf; and receives as-
xii. 14. surances of comfort and prosperity, with a
c xiv. 19. lv. 6. Pa. rebuke for her unbelief and fear of man,
xv. 6. ev. 3, 4. 9-16. The Jews, in their past and pre-
Am. iv. 6. Zeph. sent distresses, are assured of deliverance,
ii. 3. and of the punishment of their oppressors,
17-23.

d Gen. xvii. 15-17. Eph. ii. 11, 12. **H**EARKEN to me, 'ye that
e Gen. xv. 1, 2. follow after righteousness,
xviii. 31-33. 'ye that seek the LORD: 'look
Josh. xiv. 3. unto the rock whence ye are hewn,
Rom. iv. 1-3. and to the hole of the pit whence
16-24. ye are digged.

f Gen. xii. 1-3. 2 Look 'unto Abraham your fa-
xiii. 14-17. xv. ther, and unto Sarah that bare you:
4, 5. xvi. 17. 'for I called him alone, and bless-
xvii. 1. 35. Neh. ed him, and increased him.
ix. 7, 8. Ez. xxi. 24. Gal.
iii. 9-14. Heb. vi. 8-12.

g 12. xii. 1. xl. 1, 2. 3 For 'the LORD shall comfort
2. xlix. 13. lvi. Zion: he will comfort 'all her
d-8. lxi. 1-13. waste places; and he will 'make
lvi. 10-14. Jer. her wilderness like Eden, and her
xxii. 12-14. 25. desert 'like the garden of the
Zeph. iii. 14. LORD; 'joy and gladness shall be
20. 2 Cor. i. 2, 4. found therein, thanksgiving, and
h xlv. 26. xlix. 8. the voice of melody.

i lvi. 9. lxi. 4. Pa. 4 Hearken unto me, my people:
cm. 14. Jer. and give ear unto me, 'O my na-
xxiii. 12, 13. tion: for 'a law shall proceed
j xxv. 1, 2. 7- from me, and 'I will make my
10. xli. 18, 19. judgment to rest for a light of the
k Gen. ii. 8, 9. xiii. people.
10. Ez. xxi. 8. -10. Joel ii. 3.

l Jer. xxiii. 11. 5 My 'righteousness is near;
Rev. xix. 1-7. 'my salvation is gone forth, and
m xxvi. 2. Ez. xix. 'mine arms shall judge the peo-
6. xlviii. 13. Pa. ple; 'the isles shall wait upon
xxviii. 12. ev. 5. me, and on mine arm shall they
cxlvi. 20. 1 Pet. trust.
ii. 9.

n ii. 3. Mic. iv. 2. 6 'Lift up your eyes to the hea-
Rom. viii. 2-4. vens, and look upon the earth be-
1 Cor. ix. 21. neath: for 'the heavens shall va-
o xlii. 1-4. 6. xlix. nish away like smoke, and the
6. Prov. vi. 23. earth shall wax old like a gar-
Matt. vi. 19-20. ment, and they that dwell therein
Luke ii. 32. John shall die in like manner: but 'my
vi. 6-11. salvation shall be for ever, and my
p xlv. 13. lvi. 1. righteousness shall not be abo-
Deut. xxx. 14. lished
Pa. lxxv. 9. Matt. ii. 12. Rom. vi. 10.
q ii. 2. Ez. xlvii. 1. 8 'For 'the moth shall eat them
8. Matt. xxviii. up like a garment, and the worm
12. Mark xvi. 15. shall eat them like wool: but 'my
Luke xiv. 47. righteousness shall be for ever, and
Rom. x. 17, 19. my salvation from generation to
1 Sam. ii. 10. Pa. generation.

r 14. lxxv. 4. xvi. 7. Hearken unto me, 'ye that
14. xxviii. 9. cm. know righteousness, the people
6. Joel iii. 12. 'in whose heart is my law; 'fear
John v. 22, 23. ye not the reproach of men, nei-
Acts xvii. 31. ther be ye afraid of their revilings.

Rom. ii. 10. 2 8 For 'the moth shall eat them
Cor. v. 10. up like a garment, and the worm
s xli. 4. xlix. 1. shall eat them like wool: but 'my
lx. 9. Zeph. ii. righteousness shall be for ever, and
11. Rom. i. 16. my salvation from generation to
xv. 9-12. generation.

t xl. 26. Deut. iv. 19. Pa. viii. 4, 4. 10 These 'two things † are come
xxviii. 4. 1. 9. Pa. cii. 26. Matt. xxiv. 35. Heb. i. 11, 12. 2 Pet. iii.
10-12. Rev. vi. 12-14. xx. 11. x. 8. xlv. 17. Pa. ciii. 17. Dan.
ix. 24. John iii. 16. v. 24. x. 27-29. 2 Thes. ii. 16. Heb. v. 9.
ix. 12, 15. y 1. z Phil. iii. 8-10. Tit. ii. 11, 12. a Pa.
xxviii. 31. xl. 8. Jer. xxvi. 23, 24. 2 Cor. iii. 3. Heb. x. 16.
Ez. ii. 6. Matt. v. 11. x. 29. Luke vi. 22. xii. 4, 5. Acts v. 41.
1 Pet. iv. 4. 14. c 1. 9. lxxi. 24. Job iv. 12. xlii. 28. Hos.
v. 12. d 6. xlv. 17. xlvii. 13. Luke i. 50.

9 ¶ Awake, 'awake, 'put on
strength, 'O Arm of the LORD;
awake, 'as in the ancient days, in
the generations of old. 'Art thou
not it that hath cut Rahab, and
wounded 'the dragon?

10 Art thou not it which hath
dried the sea, the waters of the
great deep; that hath made the
depths of the sea a way for the
ransomed to pass over?

11 Therefore 'the redeemed of
the LORD shall return, and come
with singing unto Zion; and 'ever-
lasting joy shall be upon their head:
they shall obtain gladness and joy;
'and sorrow and mourning shall
flee away.

12 I, even 'I, am he that
comforteth you: who art thou,
'that thou shouldst be afraid of a
man that shall die, and of 'the
son of man, which shall be made
as grass?

13 And 'forgettest the LORD
thy Maker, 'that he hath stretch-
ed forth the heavens, and laid the
foundations of the earth; and hast
'feared continually every day, be-
cause of the fury of the oppressor,
as if he 'were 'ready to destroy?
and 'where is the fury of the op-
pressor?

14 The 'captive exile hasteneth
that he may be loosed, and that he
should not 'die in the pit, nor that
his bread should fail.

15 But I am the LORD thy God,
'that divided the sea, whose waves
roared: 'The LORD of hosts is
his name.

16 And 'I have put my words
in thy mouth, and 'I have covered
thee in the shadow of mine hand,
that I may 'plant the heavens,
'and lay the foundations of the
earth, and say unto Zion, 'Thou
art my people.

17 ¶ Awake, 'awake, stand up,
O Jerusalem, 'which hast drunk
at the hand of the LORD the cup
of his fury; thou hast drunken the
dregs of the cup of trembling, and
wring them out.

18 There is 'none to guide her
among all the sons whom she hath
brought forth; neither is there any
'that taketh her by the hand, of
all the sons that she hath brought y
up.

19 These 'two things † are come
Ex. xiv. 13. Esth. vii. 10. Job ix. 5-9. Pa. lx. 6, 7. xxviii. 35.
36. lxxvi. 10. Dan. iv. 32, 33. Matt. ii. 16-20. Acts xii. 23. 1
Cor. i. 20. xv. 55. Rev. xix. 20. s xlviii. 20. lii. 2. Ezra i.
5. Acts xii. 7, 8. a Jer. xxviii. 16. xxviii. 6-13. Lam. iii.
53, 54. Zech. ix. 11. b 10. Neh. ix. 11. Job xvi. 13. Pa.
cxiv. 3-6. cxxvi. 13. Jer. xxi. 35. Am. ix. 4, 6. c xlvii. 4.
xlviii. 2. lvi. 5. Jer. x. 16. d 1. 4. lxx. 21. Deut. xviii. 18.
John iii. 34. vii. 28-40. xlvii. 5. Rev. i. 1. e xlix. 2. Deut.
xxviii. 27. f xlv. 18. lx. 21. lxi. 5. lxx. 17. lxxv. 22. Pa. xlii.
13. 2 Pet. iii. 13. g xlviii. 11. xlix. 9. Pa. lxxv. 3. h lx. 14.
15. Jer. xxi. 33. xxi. 38. Zech. viii. 8. i xii. 9. Heb. viii.
10. j 9. lxx. 1. lx. 1. 2. Judg. v. 12. 1 Cor. xv. 34. Eph. v. 14.
k Deut. xxviii. 28, 24. Pa. xl. 6. lx. 3. lxxv. 8. Jer. xlv. 15-17.
27. Ez. xlii. 31-34. Zech. xii. 2. Rev. xv. 10. xlviii. 6. l lxi.
4-8. xlix. 21. Pa. lxxviii. 18. cxi. 4. Matt. ix. 30. xv. 14.
m xli. 13. xlv. 1. Job vii. 20. Marg. Jer. xxi. 32. Mark viii. 27.
Acts ix. 8. xlii. 11. Heb. viii. 9. n xlviii. 9. Ez. xiv. 21.
† Heb. happened.

o Job ii. 11. Ps. unto thee; o who shall be sorry
 lxix. 20. Jer. ix. for thee? desolation, and † destruc-
 17-21. Lam. i. tion, and the famine; and the sword:
 9. 12. 17. Am. by whom shall I comfort thee?
 vii. 2. 20 Thy sons have fainted, they
 † Heb. breaking. lie at the head of all the streets,
 p xxii. 4. lxi. 2. as a wild bull in a net: they are
 Job xlii. 11. Ec. full of the fury of the LORD, the
 iv. 1. Lam. i. 9. rebuke of thy God.
 16. 2 Cor. vii. 6. 21 Therefore hear now this,
 7. 13. 2 Thes. ii. thou afflicted, and drunken, but
 17. not with wine:
 q xl. 30. Jer. xiv. 22 Thus saith thy Lord the
 18. Lam. i. 15. LORD, and thy God that plead-
 19. ii. 12. iv. 2. eth the cause of his people, Behold,
 v. 13. Rev. xvi. 9-11. * I have taken out of thine hand
 r viii. 21. Ez. xii. the cup of trembling, even the
 13. xvii. 20. dregs of the cup of my fury; thou
 Rev. xvi. 9-11. shalt no more drink it again.
 s 17. 21. ix. 19-21. Ps. lxxxvii. 23 But y I will put it into the
 15. 16. Lam. iii. hand of them that afflict thee;
 15. 16. Rev. which have said to thy soul, k Bow
 xiv. 10. down, that we may go over: and
 t xxix. 9. xlix. 26. thou hast laid thy body as the
 Ez. xxxix. 19. ground, and as the streets, to them
 u 1 Sam. xxv. 39. that went over.
 Prov. xii. 23. 23 But y I will put it into the
 Jer. i. 34. li. 36. hand of them that afflict thee;
 Joel iii. 2. Mic. which have said to thy soul, k Bow
 vii. 9. down, that we may go over: and
 x 17. liv. 9. lxi. thou hast laid thy body as the
 8. Ez. xxxix. ground, and as the streets, to them
 29. that went over.
 y xlix. 25. 26. 18. Jer. xxv. 17-28. Zech. xii. 2. Rev. xviii. 6-8. 20. z Josh.
 Prov. xi. 8. xxi. x. 24. Ps. lxi. 1, 12. Rev. xi. 2. xiii. 16, 17.

CHAP. LII.

a li. 9. 17. Dan. x. A call to the captive church to assert her li-
 9. 16-19. Hag. berty, accompanied with promises of deliver-
 ii. 4. Eph. vi. 10. ance, 1-6. The joy occasioned by the Gos-
 b lxi. 3. 10. Luke pel; and the knowledge, peace, and purity
 xv. 22. Rom. iii. of the Christian church; with suitable exhor-
 22. xii. 14. Eph. tations, 7-12. The humiliation and exalta-
 iv. 24. Rev. xix. tion of Christ, and the success of his cause,
 2. 14. 13-15.
 c i. 21. 28. xlviii. AWAKE, * awake, put on thy
 2. Neh. xi. 1. strength, O Zion; b put on thy
 Jer. xxxi. 23. beautiful garments, O Jerusalem,
 Zech. xiv. 20, 21. c the holy city: for henceforth
 Matt. iv. 5. Rev. d there shall no more come into
 xxi. 2. thee the uncircumcised and the
 d xxvi. 2. xxxv. 8. unclean.
 lx. 21. Ex. xlv. 9. Nah. i. 15.
 Rev. xxi. 27. 2 * Shake thyself from the dust;
 e iii. 26. li. 23. arise, and sit down, O Jerusalem:
 Jer. li. 6. 45. 50. loose thyself from the bands of
 Zech. ii. 6, 7. f loose thyself from the bands of
 Rev. xviii. 4. thy neck, O captive daughter of
 f xlix. 21. li. 14. Zion.
 lxi. 1. Luke iv. 18. xxi. 24.
 g xlv. 13. l. 1. Ps. 3 For thus saith the LORD, s Ye
 xlv. 12. Jer. have sold yourselves for nought;
 xv. 13. 1 Pet. i. 18. and ye shall be redeemed without
 h Gen. xvi. 6. money.
 Acts vii. 14. 4 For thus saith the Lord God,
 i xiv. 25. xxxvi. h my people went down aforetime
 xxxvii. Jer. i. 17. into Egypt to sojourn there; and
 k Job ii. 3. Ps. into the Assyrian oppressed them,
 xxv. 3. lxi. 4. i the Assyrian oppressed them,
 John xv. 25. l xxii. 16. Judg. k without cause.
 xvi. 3. 5 Now therefore, l what have
 m 3. Ps. xlv. 12. I here, saith the LORD, that m my
 n xlvii. 6. li. 20. people is taken away for nought?
 23. Ex. i. 15, 16. They that rule over them o make
 ii. 23, 24. iii. 7. them to howl, saith the LORD;
 Ps. cxxxvii. 1, 2. and o my name continually every
 Jer. l. 17. Lam. day is blasphemed.
 i. 21. ii. 3. v. 12. 6 Therefore p my people shall
 -15. Zeph. i. 10. know my name: therefore they
 o xxxvii. 6. 23. Ps. shall know in that day that q I am
 xlv. 16. lxxiv. he that doth speak: behold, it is I.
 10. 18. 22, 23. Ez. xx. 9. 14. 7 ¶ How r beautiful upon the
 xxxvi. 20-23. Rom. ii. 24. mountains are the feet of him that
 p Ex. xxxiii. 19. bringeth good tidings, that publish-
 xxxiv. 6, 7. Ps. eth peace; that bringeth good tid-
 xlviii. 10, 11. Ez. ing of good, that s publisheth sal-
 xx. 44. xxxvii. 13, 14. v. 27-29. Zech. x. 9-12.
 xxxix. 27-29. Heb. viii. 10, 11. ings of good, that s publisheth sal-
 Zech. x. 9-12. q xl. 9. xli. 1-3.
 Heb. viii. 10, 11. Nah. i. 15. Luke ii. 10. Rom. x. 12-15. s Ps. lxxviii. 11.
 q xli. 9. xli. 1-3. Mark xiii. 10. xvi. 15. Luke xxiv. 47. Acts x. 36-38. Rev.
 xiv. 6.

vation; that saith unto Zion, 'Thy God reigneth.

8 Thy u watchmen shall * lift up the voice; y with the voice together shall they sing: for they shall z see eye to eye, when the LORD shall bring again Zion.

9 * Break forth into joy, sing together, b ye waste places of Jerusalem: for the LORD hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem.

10 The LORD hath c made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and d all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God.

11 Depart ye, e depart ye, go ye out from thence, f touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; g be ye clean that bear the vessels of the LORD.

12 For h ye shall not go out with haste, nor go by flight: i for the LORD will go before you; and k the God of Israel will be * your rear-ward.

13 ¶ Behold, l my servant shall † deal prudently, m he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high.

14 As n many were astonished at thee; o (his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men:)

15 So shall he p sprinkle many nations; the q kings shall shut their mouths at him: r for that which had not been told them shall they see: and that which they had not heard shall they consider.

26, 27, 45, 47. Ez. xlv. 23. Hag. ii. 13, 14. Acts x. 14, 28. Rom. xiv. 14. Eph. v. 11. 1 Pet. i. 14-16. ii. 5, 11. g Lev. x. 3. xlii. 2, 3. Ezra i. 7-11. viii. 25-30. h xxviii. 16. li. 14. Ex. xii. 33, 39. xiv. 8. i xlv. 2. Ex. xiii. 21, 22. xiv. 19, 20. Deut. xx. 4. Judg. iv. 14. 1 Chr. xiv. 15. Mic. ii. 13. k lviii. 8. * Heb. gather you up. l xi. 2, 3. xlii. 1. xlix. 6. liii. 11. Ez. xxxiv. 23. Zech. iii. 8. Phil. ii. 7, 8. † Or, prosper. liii. 10. Josh. i. 7, 8. Marg. Jer. xxiii. 5. m ix. 6, 7. xlix. 6. Ps. ii. 6-9. ex. 1, 2. Matt. xxviii. 18. John iii. 35. v. 22, 23. Eph. i. 20-23. Phil. ii. 9-11. Heb. i. 3. Rev. v. 9-13. n Ps. lxxi. 7. Matt. vii. 28. xxii. 22, 33. xxvii. 14. Mark v. 42. vi. 51. vii. 37. x. 26, 32. Luke ii. 47. iv. 36. v. 26. o l. 6. liii. 2-5. Ps. xxii. 6, 7. 15-17. cii. 3-5. Matt. xxvi. 67. xxvii. 29, 30. Luke xxii. 64. p Num. viii. 7. Ez. xxxvi. 25. Matt. xxviii. 19. Acts ii. 33. Tit. iii. 5, 6. Heb. ix. 13, 14. x. 22. xi. 28. xii. 24. 1 Pet. i. 2. q xlix. 7, 23. Job xxix. 9, 10. xl. 4. Ps. lxxii. 9-11. Mic. vii. 16, 17. Zech. ii. 13. r lv. 5. Rom. xv. 20, 21. xvi. 25, 26. Eph. iii. 5-9.

CHAP. LIII.

The unbelief of the Jews; the meanness of Christ's external appearance; and the contempt and sufferings which he would endure. 1-3. He would suffer as a sacrifice for the sins of his people; but in perfect holiness and patience, 4-7. Several circumstances attending his death, burial, resurrection, and glory, and his success in justifying and saving sinners, 8-10. As a recompence of his sufferings, and the fruit of his intercession, he should rescue a numerous people from Satan's bondage, and rule over them as his willing subjects, 11, 12.

* WHO hath believed our * report? and to whom is b the arm of the LORD c revealed?

2 For d he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: e he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty, that we should desire him.

xxiv. 23. xxxiii. 22. Ps. lix. 13. xciii. 1. xevi. 10. xcvi. 1. xcix. 1. Mic. iv. 7. Zech. ix. 9. Matt. xxv. 34. xxviii. 18. Rev. xi. 15. u lvi. 10. lxii. 6. Cant. iii. 3. v. 7. Jer. vi. 17. xxxi. 6, 7. Ez. iii. 17. xxxiii. 7. Heb. xiii. 17. x xxiv. 14. xl. 9. lviii. 1. y xii. 4-6. xxvi. 1. xxvii. 2. xxxv. 10. xlviii. 20. Jer. xxxiii. 17. Acts ii. 46, 47. Rev. v. 8-10. xviii. 20. xix. 4. xxx. 26. Jer. xxxii. 39. Zeph. iii. 9. Zech. xii. 8. Acts ii. 1. iv. 32. 1 Cor. i. 10. Eph. i. 17, 18. a xiv. 7. xlii. 10. 11. xli. 23. xlviii. 20. xlix. 13. liv. 1-3. lv. 12. lvi. 18, 19. lxvi. 10-13. Ps. xcvi. 11, 12. Zeph. iii. 14. 15. Gal. iv. 27. b xlv. 26. li. 3. li. 4. c li. 9. lxvi. 18. 19. Ps. xcvi. 1-3. Acts ii. 5-11. Rev. xi. 15-17. xv. 4. d xlix. 6. Ps. xxii. 27. Luke iii. 6. Acts xiii. 47. Rev. xi. 15. xiv. 6. e xlviii. 20. Jer. i. 8. li. 6. 45. Zech. ii. 6, 7. 2 Cor. vi. 17. Rev. xviii. 4. f Lev. v. 2. 3. xi. 14. 28. Rom. x. 14, 28. g Lev. x. 3. xlii. 2, 3. Ezra i. 7-11. viii. 25-30. h xxviii. 16. li. 14. Ex. xii. 33, 39. xiv. 8. i xlv. 2. Ex. xiii. 21, 22. xiv. 19, 20. Deut. xx. 4. Judg. iv. 14. 1 Chr. xiv. 15. Mic. ii. 13. k lviii. 8. * Heb. gather you up. l xi. 2, 3. xlii. 1. xlix. 6. liii. 11. Ez. xxxiv. 23. Zech. iii. 8. Phil. ii. 7, 8. † Or, prosper. liii. 10. Josh. i. 7, 8. Marg. Jer. xxiii. 5. m ix. 6, 7. xlix. 6. Ps. ii. 6-9. ex. 1, 2. Matt. xxviii. 18. John iii. 35. v. 22, 23. Eph. i. 20-23. Phil. ii. 9-11. Heb. i. 3. Rev. v. 9-13. n Ps. lxxi. 7. Matt. vii. 28. xxii. 22, 33. xxvii. 14. Mark v. 42. vi. 51. vii. 37. x. 26, 32. Luke ii. 47. iv. 36. v. 26. o l. 6. liii. 2-5. Ps. xxii. 6, 7. 15-17. cii. 3-5. Matt. xxvi. 67. xxvii. 29, 30. Luke xxii. 64. p Num. viii. 7. Ez. xxxvi. 25. Matt. xxviii. 19. Acts ii. 33. Tit. iii. 5, 6. Heb. ix. 13, 14. x. 22. xi. 28. xii. 24. 1 Pet. i. 2. q xlix. 7, 23. Job xxix. 9, 10. xl. 4. Ps. lxxii. 9-11. Mic. vii. 16, 17. Zech. ii. 13. r lv. 5. Rom. xv. 20, 21. xvi. 25, 26. Eph. iii. 5-9. a John xii. 38. Rom. x. 16, 17. * Or, doctrine. b li. 9. lii. 10. lxii. 8. Rom. i. 16. 1 Cor. i. 18. 24. c xl. 5. Matt. xi. 25. xvi. 17. Rom. i. 17, 18. d xi. 1. Jer. xxxiii. 5. Ez. xvii. 22-24. Zech. vii. 12. Mark vi. 3. Luke ii. 7. 39. 40. 51. 52. ix. 58. Rom. viii. 3. Phil. ii. 6, 7. e lii. 14. John i. 10-14. ix. 28, 29. xlviii. 40. xix. 5, 14, 15. 1 Pet. ii. 4.

xliv. 7. l. 6. Ps. 3 He is ^a despised and rejected of men; ^b a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief; and ^c we hid as it were *our* faces from him; he was despised, and ^d we esteemed him not.

4 Surely ^e he hath born our griefs, and carried our sorrows; ^f yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

5 But ^g he *was* ^h *not* wounded for our transgressions, *he was* ⁱ bruised for our iniquities: ^j the chastisement of our peace *was* upon him; and with his ^k stripes we are healed.

6 ^l All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to ^m his own way; and the LORD hath ⁿ laid on him the iniquity of us all.

7 He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, ^o yet he opened not his mouth: ^p he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth.

8 ^q He was taken ^r from prison and from judgment: and ^s who shall declare his generation? for he was ^t cut off out of the land of the living: for the transgression of my people was ^u he stricken.

9 And he ^v made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his ^w death; because he had done no violence, neither *was any* ^x deceit in his mouth.

10 Yet it ^y pleased the LORD to bruise him; ^z he hath put *him* to grief: ^{aa} when thou shalt ^{ab} make his soul an offering for sin, ^{ac} he shall see *his* seed, ^{ad} he shall prolong *his* days, and ^{ae} the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand.

11 He shall ^{af} see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied: ^{ag} by his knowledge shall ^{ah} my righteous servant ^{ai} justify many; ^{aj} for he shall bear their iniquities.

12 Therefore ^{ak} will I divide him a *portion* with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath ^{al} poured out his soul unto death: ^{am} and he

was numbered with the transgressors; and ^{an} he bare the sins of many, and ^{ao} made intercession for the transgressors.

Or, he hid as it were, his face from us. Heb. as an hiding of faces from him, or, us. Deut. xxxii. 15. Zech. xi. 13. Matt. xxvii. 9, 10. John i. 10, 11. Acts iii. 13—15, 5, 6, 11, 12. Matt. viii. 17. Gal. iii. 13. Heb. ix. 28. 1 Pet. ii. 24. iii. 18. 1 John ii. 2. Matt. xxvi. 66. John xix. 7. 6—8, 11, 12. Dan. ix. 24. Zech. xiii. 7. Matt. xx. 28. Rom. iii. 24—26. iv. 25. v. 6—10, 15—21. 1 Cor. xv. 8. 2 Cor. v. 21. Eph. v. 2. Heb. ix. 12—15. a. 10. 14. 1 Pet. i. 18. Or, tormented. m. 10. Gen. iii. 15. n. 1 Pet. ii. 24. o. Heb. bruise. p. Ps. cxlii. 176. Matt. xxviii. 12—14. Luke xv. 3—7. Rom. iii. 10—19. 1 Pet. ii. 25. q. 2. lvi. 11. Eccl. iii. 18. Jam. v. 20. Heb, make the iniquities of us all to meet on him. Ps. lxxix. 4. Matt. xxvi. 43. xxviii. 12—14. Mark xiv. 61. xv. 5. Luke xxiii. 9. John xix. 9. 1 Pet. ii. 23. r. Acts viii. 32, 33. Or, by distress and judgment; but, &c. Ps. xlii. 12—21. lxxix. 12. Matt. xxvi. 65, 66. John xix. 7. s. Matt. i. 1. Acts viii. 33. Rom. i. 4. t. Dan. ix. 26. John vi. 49—52. u. Heb. the stroke upon him. 1 Pet. iii. 18. v. Matt. xxvii. 57—60. Mark xv. 43—46. Luke xxi. 50—53. John xix. 38—42. 1 Cor. xv. 4. w. Heb. death. x. 2 Cor. v. 21. Heb. iv. 15. vii. 26. 1 Pet. ii. 22. 1 John iii. 5. y. xlii. 1. Matt. iii. 17. xviii. 5. z. Ps. lxxix. 26. Zech. xlii. 7. Rom. viii. 32. Gal. iii. 13. 1 John iv. 9, 10. aa. Or, when his soul shall make an offering for sin. a. Dan. ix. 24. Rom. viii. 3. 2 Cor. v. 21. Eph. v. 2. Heb. vii. 27. ix. 14. 26, 26. x. 6—12. xiii. 10—12. b. Ps. xlii. 30. xlv. 16, 17. cx. 3. John xix. 24. Heb. ii. 12. c. ix. 7. Ps. xlii. 9—11, xxi. 4. lxxii. 17. lxxix. 29, 36. Ez. xxvii. 25. Dan. vi. 13, 14. Luke i. 33. Acts ii. 24—28. Rom. vi. 9. Rev. i. 18. d. iv. 11—13. lxxi. 3—5. Ps. lxxii. 7. lxxix. 30—32. cxlvii. 11. cxlviii. 4. Jer. xxi. 41. Ez. xxxiii. 11. Mic. vii. 18. Zeph. iii. 17. Luke xv. 8—7, 23, 24. John vi. 37—40. Eph. i. 5, 9. 2 Thes. i. 11. e. Luke xxi. 44. John xix. 21. 27—32. xvi. 21. Gal. iv. 19. Heb. xii. 2. Rev. v. 9, 10. vii. 9—17. f. John xix. 2, 3. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Phil. iii. 8—10. 2 Pet. i. 2, 3. i. 10. g. xlii. 1. lxxix. 3. 1 John ii. 1. h. xlv. 25. Rom. iii. 22—24. iv. 24, 25. v. 1, 9, 18, 19. 1 Cor. vi. 11. i. 4—6, 8, 12. Matt. ix. 28. Heb. ix. 28. 1 Pet. ii. 24. iii. 18. k. xlv. 24, 25. Ei. 15. Gen. iii. 15. Ps. ii. 8. Dan. ii. 45. Matt. xii. 28, 29. Acts xxvi. 18. Phil. ii. 8—11. Col. i. 13, 14. ii. 15. Heb. ii. 14, 15. l. Ps. xlii. 15. Phil. ii. 27. Marg. m. Mark xv. 28. Luke xxi. 37. xxi. 25, 32, 33.

sors; and ^a he bare the sins of many, and ^b made intercession for the transgressors.

Rom. viii. 34. Heb. vii. 25. ix. 24. 1 John ii. 1, 12.

CHAP. LIV.

Predictions that the Church shall be enlarged by the conversion of the Gentiles: with promises of her great honour and happiness, as espoused to God, 1—5. Encouraging assurances of deliverance from affliction, perpetual mercy, prosperity, and victory over every enemy, to the Church and to every servant of God, 6—17.

SING, ^a O barren, thou *that* didst not bear, ^b break forth in singing, and cry aloud, *thou that* didst not travail with child, ^c for more *are* the children of the desolate, than the children of the married wife, saith the LORD.

2 ^d Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes;

3 For ^e thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; ^f and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and ^g make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

4 ^h Fear not; for thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame: for ⁱ thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more.

5 For ^j thy Maker *is* thine Husband; ^k (the LORD of hosts *is* his name;) and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; ^l The God of the whole earth shall he be called.

6 ^m For the LORD hath called thee as ⁿ a woman forsaken, and grieved in spirit, and ^o a wife of youth, when thou wast refused, saith thy God.

7 For ^p a small moment have I forsaken thee; but ^q with great mercies will I gather thee.

8 In ^r a little wrath ^s I hid my face from thee for a moment; ^t but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith ^u the LORD thy Redeemer.

9 For ^v this *is as* ^w the waters of Noah unto me: for ^x as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee.

10 For ^y the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall ^z the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the LORD ^{aa} that hath mercy on thee.

11 ^{ab} O ^{ac} thou afflicted, ^{ad} tossed with tempest, and ^{ae} not comforted, behold, ^{af} I will lay thy stones with ^{ag} y. li. 6, 7. Ps. xlv. 2. Matt. v. 19. xvi. 19. xix. 35. 2 Pet. iii. 10—13. z. lxx. 3. 2 Sam. xxiii. 5. Ps. lxxix. 21, 34. Mich. i. 5. Heb. vi. 13. xlv. 20, 21. a. xlix. 10. Eph. ii. 4, 5. 1 Th. iii. 5. b. 6. xlix. 14. li. 17—19, 23. li. 1—5. lx. 14. Eccl. ii. 23. iii. 2, 7. Deut. xxxii. 17. Ps. xxxix. 19. cxxix. 1—3. Jer. xxx. 17. John xvi. 20—22, 33. Acts xiv. 22. Rev. x. 3—10. xii. 13—17. c. Matt. viii. 24. Acts xxvii. 19—20. d. Jam. i. 1, 2, 16, 17, 21. e. 1 Kings v. 17. 1 Chr. xix. 2. Ez. xl. xli. xlii. Eph. ii. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 1—6. Rev. xxi. 19—21.

11. 1 Tim. ii. 5. 6. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 26, 28. o. Luke xxi. 34. 1 John ii. 1, 12.

a. lxxiv. 4. Cant. viii. 3. Gal. iv. 27. b. xlii. 10, 11. xlv. 23. xlix. 13—23. lv. 12, 13. Ps. lxxix. 3—5. xcviii. 3—9. Zeph. iii. 14. Rev. vii. 9, 10. c. 1 Sam. ii. 5. Ps. cxli. 9. Heb. xi. 11, 12. d. xxxvii. 20. xlix. 19, 20. Jer. x. 20. e. ii. 2—4. xi. 9—12. xxxv. 1, 2. xlii. 1—12. xliii. 5, 6. xlix. 12. lx. 3—11. Gen. xlix. 16. Ps. lxxix. 3—11. Rom. ix. 25, 26. x. 18. xi. 12. Col. i. 24. f. xlix. 18. lv. 5, 10—13. lxxi. 5—9. g. xlix. 8, 10. lxxi. 9. Ez. xxxvi. 35, 36. h. xli. 10, 14. xlv. 16, 17. lxxi. 7. 1 Pet. ii. 6. i. Jer. xxxi. 10. Ez. xvi. 22, 48, 60—63. Hos. iii. 1—5. k. Ps. xlv. 10—17. Jer. iii. 14. Ez. xvi. 8. Hos. ii. 19, 20. John iii. 29. 2 Cor. xi. 2, 3. Eph. v. 25—27, 32. l. xlviii. 2. li. 15. Jer. x. 16. li. 19. m. Zech. xiv. 9. Rom. ix. 29, 30. Rev. ii. 15. n. xlix. 14. lxxi. 4. Hos. ii. 1, 2, 14, 15. Matt. xi. 28, 2 Cor. vi. 6, 9, 10. o. Prov. v. 18. Eccl. ix. 9. Mal. ii. 14. p. xxvi. 20. lx. 10. Ps. xxx. 5, 2 Cor. iv. 17. 2 Pet. iii. 8. q. xi. 11. xxvii. 12. xli. 11. xliii. 5, 6. lvi. 8. lx. 4. lxxi. 18. Deut. xxx. 3. Ps. cxi. 47. Ez. xxxvi. 24. Mic. iv. 6. Matt. xxiii. 37. Eph. i. 10. r. xlvii. 6. lxxi. 16, 17. Zech. ii. 15. viii. 17. xlv. 16. Ps. xlii. 1. xxvii. 6. Ez. xxxix. 23, 24. s. lv. 3. Ps. ciii. 17. Jer. xxxi. 3. t. Thos. ii. 16. 1 Tim. i. 16. u. 5. xlviii. 17. xlix. 20. v. 1. Gen. viii. 21, 22. ix. 11—16. Ps. cxi. 9. Jer. xxxi. 35, 36. xxxix. 20—26. Pz. xxxix. 29. Heb. vi. 16—19. li. 6, 7. Ps. xlv. 2. Matt. v. 19. xvi. 19. xix. 35. 2 Pet. iii. 10—13. z. lxx. 3. 2 Sam. xxiii. 5. Ps. lxxix. 21, 34. Mich. i. 5. Heb. vi. 13. xlv. 20, 21. a. xlix. 10. Eph. ii. 4, 5. 1 Th. iii. 5. b. 6. xlix. 14. li. 17—19, 23. li. 1—5. lx. 14. Eccl. ii. 23. iii. 2, 7. Deut. xxxii. 17. Ps. xxxix. 19. cxxix. 1—3. Jer. xxx. 17. John xvi. 20—22, 33. Acts xiv. 22. Rev. x. 3—10. xii. 13—17. c. Matt. viii. 24. Acts xxvii. 19—20. d. Jam. i. 1, 2, 16, 17, 21. e. 1 Kings v. 17. 1 Chr. xix. 2. Ez. xl. xli. xlii. Eph. ii. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 1—6. Rev. xxi. 19—21.

f Ex. xxiv. 10. fair colours, and lay thy foundations with 'sapphires.

xxviii. 17—20. axxi. 10—14. Ez. Cant. v. 14. Ez. i. 26. x. 1. g ii. 3. Ps. xxv. 8—12. lxxi. 17. Jer. xxxi. 34. Matt. xi. 25—29. xvi. 17. Luke x. 21, 22. xxiv. 45. John vi. 45. xiv. 26. Eph. iv. 21. 1 Thes. iv. 9. Heb. viii. 10, 11. 1 John ii. 20, 27.

h xxvi. 3. xxxii. 15—18. lxviii. 18. lv. 12. Ps. cxix. 165. Jer. xxxiii. 6. Ez. xxxiv. 25. 28. xxxvii. 26. Hos. ii. 18. John xiv. 27. xvi. 33. Rom. v. 1. xiv. 17. xv. 13. Gal. v. 22. Phil. iv. 7.

i i. 26. 27. xlv. 24. lii. 1. Is. 21. lxi. 10, 11. lxi. 1. Jer. xxxi. 23. Ez. xxxvi. 27. 28. xxxvii. 23—26. Joel iii. 17—21. Zech. viii. 3. 9. Pet. iii. 13. ii. 13. Zech. ix. 8. l. ii. 4. Jer. xxiii. 3, 4. xxx. 10. Mic. iv. 3, 4. Zeph. iii. 13—16. Zech. ii. 4, 5. m Ez. xxxviii. 8—23. Joel iii. 9—14. Rev. xvi. 14. xix. 19—21. xx. 8, 9. n xliii. 3. 4. 14. Ps. xxxvii. 12, 13. Zech. ii. 8. xli. 3. 9. xiv. 2, 3. o x. 5, 6, 15. xxxvii. 26. xlv. 11. Ex. ix. 16. Prov. xvi. 4. Dan. iv. 34, 35. John xix. 11.

15. Ps. ii. 1—6. Ez. xxxix. 9, 10. Matt. xvi. 18. John x. 28—30. Rom. viii. 28—39. q l. 8, 9. Job i. 11. ii. 5. xlii. 6, &c. xlii. 7, 8. Ps. xxxvii. 6. Zech. iii. 1—4. Rev. xii. 10. r lviii. 14. Ps. lxi. 5. Dan. iii. 26—28. vi. 20—22. Rom. vi. 22, 23. s xlv. 24, 25. lxi. 10. Jer. xxiii. 6. Rom. iii. 22. x. 4. 1 Cor. i. 30. 2 Cor. v. 21. Phil. iii. 9. 2 Pet. i. 1.

16 Behold, ° I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.

17 No ^p weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and ^q every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment, thou shalt condemn. This is ^r the heritage of the servants of the LORD, ^s and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.

18 Behold, ^m they shall surely gather together, but not by me: whosoever shall gather together against thee, ⁿ shall fall for thy sake.

19 Behold, ^o I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.

20 No ^p weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and ^q every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment, thou shalt condemn. This is ^r the heritage of the servants of the LORD, ^s and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.

21 Behold, ^m they shall surely gather together, but not by me: whosoever shall gather together against thee, ⁿ shall fall for thy sake.

22 Behold, ^o I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.

23 No ^p weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and ^q every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment, thou shalt condemn. This is ^r the heritage of the servants of the LORD, ^s and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.

24 Behold, ^m they shall surely gather together, but not by me: whosoever shall gather together against thee, ⁿ shall fall for thy sake.

25 Behold, ^o I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.

Leader and Commander to the people.

5 Behold, ^r thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not, and ^s nations that knew not thee shall run unto thee, because of the LORD thy God, and for the Holy One of Israel: ^t for he hath glorified thee.

6 ¶ ^u Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him ^v while he is near:

7 Let ^w the wicked forsake his way, and the ^x unrighteous man ^y his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, ^z for he will ^{aa} abundantly pardon.

8 For ^b my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD.

9 For as ^c the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.

10 For ^d as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may ^e give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater:

11 So ^f shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but ^g it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

12 For ^h ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: ⁱ the mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall ^k clap their hands.

13 Instead ^l of the thorn shall come up the fir-tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle-tree: and it shall be to the LORD ^m for a name, for ⁿ an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off.

47. Rom. v. 16—21. Eph. i. 6—8. 1 Tim. i. 15, 16. t Heb. multiply to pardon. b 2 Sam. vii. 19. Ps. xlv. 10. xl. 5. xlii. 5. Prov. xli. 8. xxv. 3. Jer. lii. 1. 4. Ez. xviii. 29. Dan. ix. 37. Hos. xiv. 9. c Ps. xxxvi. 5—7. lxxvii. 19. lxxxix. 2. ciji. 11. 12. Matt. xi. 25, 26. Rom. xi. 31—36. d v. 6. xxx. 23. lxi. 11. 2 Sam. xxiii. 4. Ps. lxxv. 9—13. lxxii. 6, 7. Ez. xxxiv. 26. Hos. x. 12. Rev. xi. 6. e 2 Cor. ix. 9—11. f Deut. xxxii. 2. Luke viii. 11—15. John vi. 63. Rom. x. 17. 1 Cor. i. 18. iii. 6—9. 1 Thes. ii. 13. Heb. vi. 7. Jam. i. 18. 1 Pet. i. 23. g xlv. 26—28. xlv. 23. xlv. 10. Eph. i. 9—11. h xxxv. 10. xlviii. 20. xlix. 9, 10. li. 11. lxx. 13, 14. Ps. cv. 43. Jer. xxx. 19. xxxi. 12—14. xxxiii. 6, 11. Zech. ii. 7—10. Rom. v. 1. 11. xv. 13. Gal. v. 22. Col. i. 11—13. i xiv. 8. xlii. 10, 11. xlv. 23. xlix. 13. Ps. lxxv. 15. xvi. 11—13. xlviii. 7—9. xlviii. 4—12. Luke xv. 10. Rev. xix. 1—6. k 1 Chr. xvi. 33. Ps. xlvii. 1. l xi. 6—9. xli. 19. lx. 13, 21. lxi. 3. Mic. vii. 4. 1 Cor. vi. 9—11. 2 Cor. v. 17. m xliii. 21. Jer. xlii. 11. xxxiii. 9. Luke ii. 14. John xv. 8. Eph. iii. 20, 21. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10. iv. 11. n liv. 10. Jer. l. 5.

CHAP. LVI.

An exhortation to justice and piety, in the prospect of the near approach of God's salvation, 1, 2. Encouragement to strangers and eunuchs to expect spiritual blessings, in the way of faith and obedience, 3—8. A severe rebuke of blind and wicked teachers and rulers, 9—12.

THUS saith the LORD, ^a Keep ye ^b judgment, and do justice: ^c Or, equity.

r xl. 10, 11. lii. 15. lvi. 8. Gen. xlix. 10. Ps. xlviii. 43. Rom. xv. 20, 21. Eph. ii. 11, 12. iii. 5, 6. ix. 5. Hos. i. 10. Zech. ii. 21. viii. 20—23. t lx. 9. Ps. cx. 1—3. Luke xxiv. 26. John xiii. 31, 32. xvii. 1. Acts iii. 13. v. 31. Heb. v. 5. 1 Pet. i. 11.

u xlv. 10. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. 2 Chr. xix. 3. Job viii. 5. Ps. xiv. 2. xxvii. 8. xxxii. 6. xev. 7. Jer. xlix. 12—14. Am. v. 6. Matt. v. 25. vii. 7, 8. xxv. 11, 12. Luke xiii. 25. John vii. 33, 34. viii. 21. xii. 36, 36. 2 Cor. vi. 2. Heb. iii. 13.

x xli. 6. xlv. 13. Dent. iv. 7. Ps. lxxv. 1. cxlv. 18. cxlviii. 14. Ez. viii. 6. Eph. ii. 13, 17.

y i. 16—18. 2 Chr. vii. 14. Prov. xxviii. 13. Jer. iii. 3. viii. 4—6. Ez. iii. 18, 19. xlviii. 21—23. 27—32. xxxlii. 11. 14—16. Hos. xiv. 1. 2. Jon. iii. 10. Matt. ix. 13. Luke xv. 10. 24. Acts iii. 19. xxvi. 20. 1 Cor. vi. 9—11. Jam. iv. 8—10.

z Heb. man of iniquity.

Gen. vi. 5. Ps. lxxv. 18. Jer. iv. 14. Zech. viii. 17. Matt. xv. 13, 19. xxiii. 25, 26. Luke xi. 39, 40. Acts viii. 21, 22. Jam. i. 15.

a xliii. 25. xlv. 22. Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7. Num. xiv. 18, 19. Ps. li. 1. cxix. 7. Jer. iii. 12, 13. Luke vi. 15.

b 2 Sam. vii. 19. Ps. xlv. 10. xl. 5. xlii. 5. Prov. xli. 8. xxv. 3. Jer. lii. 1. 4. Ez. xviii. 29. Dan. ix. 37. Hos. xiv. 9. c Ps. xxxvi. 5—7. lxxvii. 19. lxxxix. 2. ciji. 11. 12. Matt. xi. 25, 26. Rom. xi. 31—36. d v. 6. xxx. 23. lxi. 11. 2 Sam. xxiii. 4. Ps. lxxv. 9—13. lxxii. 6, 7. Ez. xxxiv. 26. Hos. x. 12. Rev. xi. 6. e 2 Cor. ix. 9—11. f Deut. xxxii. 2. Luke viii. 11—15. John vi. 63. Rom. x. 17. 1 Cor. i. 18. iii. 6—9. 1 Thes. ii. 13. Heb. vi. 7. Jam. i. 18. 1 Pet. i. 23. g xlv. 26—28. xlv. 23. xlv. 10. Eph. i. 9—11. h xxxv. 10. xlviii. 20. xlix. 9, 10. li. 11. lxx. 13, 14. Ps. cv. 43. Jer. xxx. 19. xxxi. 12—14. xxxiii. 6, 11. Zech. ii. 7—10. Rom. v. 1. 11. xv. 13. Gal. v. 22. Col. i. 11—13. i xiv. 8. xlii. 10, 11. xlv. 23. xlix. 13. Ps. lxxv. 15. xvi. 11—13. xlviii. 7—9. xlviii. 4—12. Luke xv. 10. Rev. xix. 1—6. k 1 Chr. xvi. 33. Ps. xlvii. 1. l xi. 6—9. xli. 19. lx. 13, 21. lxi. 3. Mic. vii. 4. 1 Cor. vi. 9—11. 2 Cor. v. 17. m xliii. 21. Jer. xlii. 11. xxxiii. 9. Luke ii. 14. John xv. 8. Eph. iii. 20, 21. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10. iv. 11. n liv. 10. Jer. l. 5.

l xlii. 10, 11. xlv. 23. xlix. 13. Ps. lxxv. 15. xvi. 11—13. xlviii. 7—9. xlviii. 4—12. Luke xv. 10. Rev. xix. 1—6. k 1 Chr. xvi. 33. Ps. xlvii. 1. l xi. 6—9. xli. 19. lx. 13, 21. lxi. 3. Mic. vii. 4. 1 Cor. vi. 9—11. 2 Cor. v. 17. m xliii. 21. Jer. xlii. 11. xxxiii. 9. Luke ii. 14. John xv. 8. Eph. iii. 20, 21. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10. iv. 11. n liv. 10. Jer. l. 5.

o xlii. 10, 11. xlv. 23. xlix. 13. Ps. lxxv. 15. xvi. 11—13. xlviii. 7—9. xlviii. 4—12. Luke xv. 10. Rev. xix. 1—6. k 1 Chr. xvi. 33. Ps. xlvii. 1. l xi. 6—9. xli. 19. lx. 13, 21. lxi. 3. Mic. vii. 4. 1 Cor. vi. 9—11. 2 Cor. v. 17. m xliii. 21. Jer. xlii. 11. xxxiii. 9. Luke ii. 14. John xv. 8. Eph. iii. 20, 21. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10. iv. 11. n liv. 10. Jer. l. 5.

p John iii. 16. xviii. 37. 1 Tim. vi. 13. Rev. i. 5. ii. 14. q xlix. 8—10. Ps. ii. 6. Jer. xxx. 9. Ez. xxxiv. 23, 24. Dan. ix. 25. Hos. ii. 5. Mic. v. 2—4. Matt. ii. 6. xxvii. 18—20. John x. 3. 27. xii. 26. xiii. 13. 2 Thes. i. 8. Heb. ii. 10. v. 9.

a i. 16—19. xxvi. 7, 8. lv. 7. Ps. xxiv. 4—6. l. 23. Jer. vii. 3—11. Mal. iv. 4. John vii. 17.

Or, equity.

b xlvii. 13. li. 5. Ps. lxxxv. 9. Matt. iii. 2. iv. 17. Mark i. 15. Luke iii. 3-9. Rom. i. 17. x. 6-10. xiii. 11-14.

c Ps. i. 1-3. xv. 1-5. vii. 3. cxli. 1-5. cxlviii. 1. Luke xi. 28. John xiii. 17. Rev. xii. 14.

d 4. Prov. iv. 13. Ec. vii. 19.

e lvi. 13. Ez. xxi. 13-16. Lev. xix. 30. Neh. xiii. 17, 18. Jer. xvii. 21, 22. Ez. xx. 12, 13. 20, 21.

f 2 Ps. xxi. 14. xlvii. 27. cxix. 101. Prov. iv. 27. xiv. 16. xvi. 6. 17. Rom. xii. 9.

g Deut. xxi. 1-3. Zech. viii. 20-23. Matt. viii. 10, 11. Acts x. 2, 23. xiii. 47. 48. xvii. 4. Rom. ii. 10, 11. xv. 9-12. 16. Eph. ii. 12-22.

h Jer. i. 5. Zeph. ii. 11. 1 Cor. vi. 17.

i Matt. xv. 26, 27. Luke vii. 6-8.

k 5. xxxix. 7. Jer. xxxviii. 7-13. xxxix. 16, 17.

l Dan. i. 3. &c. Matt. xiv. 12. &c. Acts viii. 27. &c.

m Josh. xiv. 15. Ps. cxix. 111.

n Luke x. 42.

o xxvii. 5. iv. 3. 2 Sam. xxii. 5. Jer. i. 5. Heb. vi. 17, 18.

p Matt. xvi. 18. Eph. ii. 22. 1 Tim. iii. 15.

q Heb. iii. 6.

r lxi. 12. John i. 12. 1 John iii. 1. Rev. iii. 12.

s 1 Sam. i. 8.

t iv. 13. Rev. iii. 5.

u x. xlv. 5. Acts ii. 41. xi. 23.

v 2 Cor. viii. 5. 1 The. i. 9, 10.

w Mark xii. 30-34. Rom. viii. 24. 1 Cor. xvi. 22. Gal. v. 6.

x Eph. vi. 24. Jam. i. 19. ii. 5.

y 2 lvi. 13. Rev. i. 10.

z ii. 2, 7. lvi. 19.

aa 29. Ps. ii. 6. Mic. iv. 1, 2.

ab Zech. viii. 3.

ac Mal. i. 11. John xii. 20. &c. Heb. vii. 22.

ad Rom. xii. 1. Heb. xiii. 15. 1 Pet. ii. 5.

ae y Matt. xxi. 13. Mark x. 17. Luke xix. 46. John iv. 21-23. 1 Tim. ii. 8.

af 2 xi. 11. 12. xxvii. 12, 13. li. 7. Ps. cxi. 47. cxlii. 2, 3. cxlvii. 2. Jer. xxx. 17. xxxi. 10. Hos. i. 11. Mic. iv. 6. Zeph. iii. 18-20. Zech. x. 8-10.

ag a xlii. 6. xli. 12. 22. 10. 3. &c. lvi. 18-21. Gen. xli. 10. John x. 16. xi. 52. Eph. i. 10. ii. 14-16.

ah * Heb. to his gathered. b Deut. xxviii. 26. Jer. xii. 2. Ez. xxi. 4. lxxv. xii. 17, 18. c lli. 8. Ez. vi. 17. d xlix. 10. Jer. xiv. 13, 14. Hos. iv. 6. ix. 7, 8. Matt. xv. 14. xxi. 18-20. Luke vi. 39, 40.

e lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 13, 14. xlii. 19, 14. Ez. iii. 15-18. 26, 27. xlii. 16. xxxiii. 6.

f Prov. vi. 4-10. xxiv. 30-34. Job. i. 2-6. Nah. iii. 18. Mark xii. 34-37.

g 1 Sam. ii. 12-17. 29. Ez. xli. 10. xxxiv. 2, 3. Mic. iii. 11. Mol. i. 10. Acts xx. 29, 34. Phil. iii. 2, 19. 1 Tim. iii. 3. 8. Tit. i. 6, 7. 11. 1 Pet. v. 2. 2 Pet. ii. 3, 14, 15. Jude 16. Rev. xvii. 15.

h Heb. strong of appetite. i Heb. know not to be satisfied. Ec. v. 10. h Mic. iii. & Zech. xi. 15-17. Matt. xii. 14, 15. John viii. 43. 2 Cor. iv. 4. i Ez. xlii. 8. Jer. xlii. 17. 2 Pet. ii. 15, 16.

b for my salvation is near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed.

2 * Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the son of man that layeth hold on it; that * keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and * keepeth his hand from doing any evil.

3 Neither let * the son of the stranger, that hath * joined himself to the LORD, speak, saying, * The LORD hath utterly separated me from his people: * neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I am a dry tree.

4 For thus saith the LORD unto the eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and * choose the things that please me, and * take hold of my covenant;

5 Even unto them, * will I give in mine house and within my walls, a place * and a name * better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, * that shall not be cut off.

6 Also the sons of the strangers, that * join themselves to the LORD, to serve him, and * to love the name of the LORD, to be his servants, * every one that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant;

7 Even * them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: * their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar; for * mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all people.

8 The Lord God, * which gathereth the outcasts of Israel, saith, * Yet will I gather others to him, * beside those that are gathered unto him.

9 ¶ All * ye beasts of the field, come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.

10 His * watchmen * are blind: they are all ignorant, * they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; * sleeping, lying down, * loving to slumber.

11 Yea, * they are * greedy dogs, which * can never have enough, and they * are shepherds that cannot understand: they * all look to their own way, every one for his gain from his quarter.

y Matt. xxi. 13. Mark x. 17. Luke xix. 46. John iv. 21-23. 1 Tim. ii. 8.

z xi. 11. 12. xxvii. 12, 13. li. 7. Ps. cxi. 47. cxlii. 2, 3. cxlvii. 2. Jer. xxx. 17. xxxi. 10. Hos. i. 11. Mic. iv. 6. Zeph. iii. 18-20. Zech. x. 8-10.

a xlii. 6. xli. 12. 22. 10. 3. &c. lvi. 18-21. Gen. xli. 10. John x. 16. xi. 52. Eph. i. 10. ii. 14-16.

h Deut. xxviii. 26. Jer. xii. 2. Ez. xxi. 4. lxxv. xii. 17, 18. c lli. 8. Ez. vi. 17. d xlix. 10. Jer. xiv. 13, 14. Hos. iv. 6. ix. 7, 8. Matt. xv. 14. xxi. 18-20. Luke vi. 39, 40.

e lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 13, 14. xlii. 19, 14. Ez. iii. 15-18. 26, 27. xlii. 16. xxxiii. 6.

f Prov. vi. 4-10. xxiv. 30-34. Job. i. 2-6. Nah. iii. 18. Mark xii. 34-37.

g 1 Sam. ii. 12-17. 29. Ez. xli. 10. xxxiv. 2, 3. Mic. iii. 11. Mol. i. 10. Acts xx. 29, 34. Phil. iii. 2, 19. 1 Tim. iii. 3. 8. Tit. i. 6, 7. 11. 1 Pet. v. 2. 2 Pet. ii. 3, 14, 15. Jude 16. Rev. xvii. 15.

h Heb. strong of appetite. i Heb. know not to be satisfied. Ec. v. 10. h Mic. iii. & Zech. xi. 15-17. Matt. xii. 14, 15. John viii. 43. 2 Cor. iv. 4. i Ez. xlii. 8. Jer. xlii. 17. 2 Pet. ii. 15, 16.

12 Come ye, say they, * I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; and * tomorrow shall be as this day and much more abundant.

45, 46. xxi. 34. Tit. i. 7. 1 xxi. 13, 13. Ps. 35. xxvii. 1. Jer. xviii. 18. Luke xii. 19, 20. 1 Cor. xv. 32.

CHAP. LVII.

The disregarded happy death of the righteous a token of approaching judgments, 1, 2. Idolaters, hypocrites, and wicked men, cited before God's tribunal, convicted, and threatened with destruction; while none could help them, and while they who trusted God would be saved, 3-14. Promises to the broken-hearted; causes of the sufferings of God's professed people; and the free grace of the Gospel, from which the impenitent are excluded, 15-24.

THE * righteous perisheth, and * no man layeth it to heart: and * merciful men are taken away, none considering that * the righteous is taken away from * the evil to come.

2 He * shall * enter into peace: * they shall * rest in their beds, each one walking * in his uprightness.

3 ¶ But * draw near hither, ye * sons of the sorceress, the seed of the adulterer and the whore.

4 * Against whom do ye * sport yourselves? against whom * make ye a wide mouth, and * draw out the tongue? * are ye not children of transgression, a seed of falsehood?

5 * Enflaming yourselves * with idols * under every green tree, * slaying the children in the valleys under the cliffs of the rocks?

6 Among * the smooth stones of the stream is thy portion: they, they are thy lot: even * to them thou hast poured a drink-offering, thou hast offered a meat-offering. * Should I receive comfort in these?

7 Upon * a lofty and high mountain hast thou set thy bed: even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice.

8 Behind * the doors also and the posts hast thou set up thy remembrance: * for thou hast discovered thyself to another than me, and art gone up; thou hast enlarged thy bed, and * made thee a covenant with them; * thou lovedst their bed * where thou sawest it.

9 And * thou * wentest to the king with ointment, and didst increase thy * perfumes, and didst send thy messengers far off, * and didst debase thyself even unto hell.

10 Thou art * wearied in the greatness of thy way; yet saidst thou not, * There is no hope: thou hast found the * life of thine hand; * therefore thou wast not grieved.

q Jer. iii. 9. Hab. ii. 19. r lxx. 17. Deut. xxviii. 37, 38. Jer. vii. 18. xix. 13. xxvii. 29. xlv. 17-28. s lxxi. 3. Ez. xx. 19.

t Jer. ii. 20. iii. 2. Ez. xvi. 16. 25. xx. 29, 29. xlii. 17. 41. u Ez. viii. 8-12. xlii. 14. x lxx. xvi. 32. † Or, hewed it for thyself larger than theirs. y Ez. xvi. 26-28. xlii. 3-20. † Or, thou providedst room. z lxx. i. 6. xxi. 1-3. 2 Kings xvi. 7-11. Ez. xvi. 33. xlii. 16. Hos. vii. 11. xli. 1. † Or, respected.

a Prov. vii. 17. b ii. 9. Col. ii. 18. c xlviii. 3. Jer. ii. 36. is. 6. Ez. xxi. 12. Hab. ii. 13. d 2 Chr. xxviii. 22, 23. Jer. ii. 24. xlii. 17, 18. Rom. vii. 9. e Or, living. e Jer. iii. 3. v. 3.

f Or, living. e Jer. iii. 3. v. 3.

k v. 22. xxviii. 7. 8. Prov. xxi. 4. 5. Hos. iv. 11. Am. vi. 2-6. Matt. xxiv. 40-51. Luke xii. 35. 36. Prov. xliii. 1 Cor. xv. 32.

a 2 Chr. xxx. 33. xxxv. 24.

b 11. xlii. 25. xlvii. 7. Maj. ii. 2.

c Heb. men of kindness, or, godliness. Ps. xli. 1. Mic. vi. 3.

d 1 Kings xiv. 13. 2 Kings xviii. 30. 3 Chr. xxi. 28.

† Or, that which is evil.

d Job iii. 17. Ec. xii. 7. Matt. xxv. 21. Luke xvi. 29. 2 Cor. v. 1. 8. Phil. i. 23. Rev. xiv. 13.

Or, go in peace. Luke ii. 29. vii. 50.

e xiv. 18. 2 Chr. xvi. 14. Ez. xxxii. 25.

† Or, before him. Gen. xviii. 1. Luke i. 6.

f xlv. 20. Joel iii. 9-11.

g 2. Matt. iii. 7. xii. 34. xvi. 4. xlii. 13. Luke iii. 7. John viii. 40-44. Jam. iv. 4. 1 John iii. 10. Rev. xvi. 1-5.

h x. 15. xxxvii. 23. 29. Ez. ix. 17. xvi. 7. 8. Num. xvi. 11. Luke x. 16. Acts ix. 4.

i Judg. xvi. 25-27. Palix. 12. Matt. xxvii. 29-44. 2 Pet. ii. 13.

k Ps. xxi. 21.

l Josh. x. 21. Job xvi. 9, 10. Ps. xxii. 7. 13. 17. Lam. ii. 15, 16.

m i. 4. xxi. 1. 9. Ez. ii. 4. Hos. i. 9. Matt. xlii. 38.

Eph. ii. 2, 3. v. 6. Col. iii. 6.

n Ez. xxii. 6. Num. xxi. 1, 2. 6. Jer. i. 38. li. 7. Hos. iv. 11-13. vii. 4-7. Amos. 7. 8. Rev. xvi. 1-5. xlii. 3.

o Or, among the oak. i. 20.

p Deut. xii. 2. 1 Kings xiv. 23. 2 Kings xvi. 4.

xvii. 10. Jer. ii. 20. iii. 6. 13. xvi. 2. Ez. vi. 13.

q Lev. xlii. 21. xx. 2. 2 Kings xvi. 3. xlvii. 10. 2 Chr. xxviii. 1. Jer. vi. 31. xlii. 38. Ez. xvi. 20. Ez. 26. 31.

r lxx. 17. Deut. xxviii. 37, 38. Jer. vii. 18. xix. 13. xxvii. 29. xlv. 17-28.

s lxxi. 3. Ez. xx. 19.

t Jer. ii. 20. iii. 2. Ez. xvi. 16. 25. xx. 29, 29. xlii. 17. 41.

u Ez. viii. 8-12. xlii. 14. x lxx. xvi. 32.

† Or, hewed it for thyself larger than theirs. y Ez. xvi. 26-28. xlii. 3-20.

z lxx. i. 6. xxi. 1-3. 2 Kings xvi. 7-11. Ez. xvi. 33. xlii. 16. Hos. vii. 11. xli. 1.

† Or, respected.

a Prov. vii. 17. b ii. 9. Col. ii. 18. c xlviii. 3. Jer. ii. 36. is. 6. Ez. xxi. 12. Hab. ii. 13.

d 2 Chr. xxviii. 22, 23. Jer. ii. 24. xlii. 17, 18. Rom. vii. 9.

e Or, living. e Jer. iii. 3. v. 3.

f Or, living. e Jer. iii. 3. v. 3.

g Or, living. e Jer. iii. 3. v. 3.

h Or, living. e Jer. iii. 3. v. 3.

f li. 12, 13. Prov. 11 And ^e of whom hast thou been afraid or feared, ^s that thou hast lied, ^h and hast not remembered me, ⁱ nor laid it to thy heart? ^k have not I held my peace even of old, and thou fearest me not?

12 I ^l will declare thy righteousness, and thy works; for they shall not profit thee.

13 When thou criest; ^m let thy companies deliver thee; ⁿ but the wind shall carry them all away; vanity shall take *them*: ^o but he that putteth his trust in me shall possess the land, and shall inherit ^p my holy mountain.

14 And shall say, ^q Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the way, ^r take up the stumbling-block out of the way of my people.

15 ¶ For thus saith ^s the high and lofty one, ^t that inhabiteth eternity, ^u whose name is Holy, ^v I dwell in the high and holy place; ^w with him also *that is* of a contrite and humble spirit, ^x to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite

16 For ^y I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and ^z the souls *which* I have made.

17 For ^a the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: ^b I hid me, and was wroth, ^c and he went on ^d frowardly ^e in the way of his heart.

18 I ^f have seen his ways, and ^g will heal him: I ^h will lead him also, and ⁱ restore comforts unto him and ^j to his mourners.

19 I create ^k the fruit of the lips; ^l Peace, peace to *him that is* far off, and to *him that is* near, saith the LORD; and I will heal him.

20 But the wicked *are* ^m like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt.

21 *There is* ⁿ no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

22 *There is* ^o no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

CHAP. LVIII.

The prophet is commanded boldly to reprove hypocrisy, 1, 2. He shews that pride, injustice, and oppression, render fasts unprofitable, with the nature of an acceptable fast, 3-7. Promises to those who attended on these duties; and who duly hallowed the sabbath, 8-14.

CRY ^a aloud, ^b spare not, ^c lift up thy voice ^d like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins.

2 Yet ^e they seek me ^f daily, and delight to know my ways, as a nation that did righteousness, and forsook not the ordinance of their God: ^g they ask of me the ordinances of justice: they take delight in approaching to God.

3 Wherefore ^h have we fasted, say they, and thou seest not? *wherefore* have we ⁱ afflicted our soul, and thou takest no knowledge? Behold, ^j in the day of your fast ye find pleasure, and ^k exact all your ^l labours.

4 Behold, ^m ye fast for strife and debate, ⁿ and to smite with the fist of wickedness: ye ^o shall not fast as ye do *this day*, ^p to make your voice to be heard on high.

5 Is ^q it such a fast that I have chosen? ^r a day for a man ^s to afflict his soul? *is it* to bow down his head as a bulrush, and ^t to spread sackcloth and ashes *under him*? wilt thou call this a fast, and ^u an acceptable day to the LORD?

6 *Is* not this the fast that I have chosen? ^v to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the ^w heavy burdens, and to let the ^x oppressed go free, and that ^y ye break every yoke?

7 *Is it* not to ^z deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou ^a bring the poor that are ^b cast out to thy house? when thou seest ^c the naked, that thou cover him: and that thou hide not thyself from ^d thine own flesh?

8 ¶ Then shall ^e thy light break forth as the morning, ^f and thine health shall spring forth speedily: ^g and thy righteousness shall go before thee; ^h the glory of the LORD shall ⁱ be thy rear-ward.

9 Then ^j shalt thou call, and the LORD shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, ^k Here I am: If thou take away from the midst of thee ^l the yoke, ^m the putting forth of the finger, and ⁿ speaking vanity;

10 And if ^o thou draw out thy

^a Heb. *with the throat.*

^b lvi. 10. Ps. xl. 9, 10. Jer. i. 7-10. 17-19. vii. 8-11. xv. 19, 20. Ez. ii. 3-8. iii. 5-9. 17-21. xx. 4. xxi. 2. Mic. iii. 8-12. Matt. iii. 7-9. Acts vii. 51, 52. xx. 26, 27. Tit. ii. 15. Rev. xiv. 9, 10. xl. 9.

^c xxvii. 13. Hos. viii. 1. Rev. i. 10. iv. 1.

^d i. 11-15. xxix. 13. xlviii. 1, 2. 1 Sam. xv. 3. 21-25. Prov. xv. 8. Ez. xxxiii. 30-33. Matt. xv. 7-9. Mark iv. 16, 17. vi. 20. John v. 35. Tit. i. 16. Heb. vi. 4-6.

^e Jer. xlii. 2, 3. 20. Mark xii. 14, 15. Jam. i. 21, 22. 1 Pet. ii. 1, 2.

^f Num. xxiii. 4. Mic. iii. 9-11. Zech. vii. 5-7. Mal. iii. 14. Matt. xx. 11, 12. Luke xv. 29. xviii. 9-12.

^g Lev. xvi. 29. xxiii. 27. Ps. lxxix. 10.

^h Dan. x. 2, 3. Jon. iii. 6-8.

ⁱ Neh. v. 7. Prov. xxviii. 9. Jer. xxxiv. 9-17. Matt. xviii. 28-35.

^j Or, *things wherewith ye grieve others.* Heb. *griefs.* xlvii. 6. Ex. ii. 23, 24.

^k 1 Kings xxi. 9-13. Prov. xxi. 27. Matt. vi. 16. xxiii. 14. Luke xx. 47. John xlvii. 28.

^l Acts xxiii. 1, 2. Phil. i. 15, 16.

^m Or, *fast not as this day.* Joel ii. 13, 14. Jon. iii. 7. Matt. vi. 16-18.

ⁿ 2 Chr. xx. 3. Ezra x. 6. Neh. ix. 1, 2. Esth. iv. 3, 16. Dan. ix. 3, &c. Zech. vii. 5.

^o Or, *to afflict his soul for a day.*

^p 3. Lev. xvi. 29. q xlix.

^r Neh. v. 10-12. Jer. xxxiv. 8-11. Mic. iii. 2-4.

^s 1 Tim. vi. 1. t 10.

^t Job xxi. 7. xxi. 18-21. Ps. cxii. 9. Prov. xxi. 9. xxv. 21. xxviii. 27. Ec. xi. 1, 2. Ez. xviii. 7. 16. Dan. iv. 27. Matt. xxv. 35-40. Luke xi. 41. xix. 8. Rom. xii. 20, 21. 2 Cor. ix. 6-10.

^u 1 Tim. v. 10. Philem. 7. Jam. ii. 15, 16. 1 John iii. 17, 18. u xvi.

^v 3. 4. Gen. xviii. 2-5. xix. 2. Judg. xix. 20, 21. Acts xvi. 15. 34. Rom. xii. 13. Heb. xiii. 2, 3.

^w Or, *afflicted.* x 2 Chr. xxviii. 15. Job xxi. 19, 20. Ez. xviii. 7. Matt. xxv. 35-44. Luke iii. 11.

^x Judg. xi. 2. Neh. v. 5. Luke x. 29-36. 1 John iii. 17. z 10.

^y 11. Job xi. 17. Ps. xxxvii. 6. xlvii. 11. cxii. 4. Prov. iv. 18. Hos. vi. 3. Mal. iv. 2. a lvi. 18. Jer. xxxiii. 6. Hos. vi. 2. xiv. 4. Matt. xiii. 15. b Acts x. 4. 31. 35. c lii. 12. Ex. xiv. 19.

^d Heb. *gather thee up.* d i. 15. xxx. 19. lxx. 24. Ps. xxxiv. 15-17. xxxvii. 4. l. 15. lxxvi. 18, 19. xci. 15. cxviii. 5. Jer. xxx. 12, 13. Matt. vii. 7, 8. 1 John iii. 21, 22. e Gen. xxviii. 18. 1 Sam. iii. 4-8. f 6, 7. g lvi. 4. Prov. vi. 13. h lxx. 3, 4. Ps. xii. 2. Ez. xiii. 8. Zech. x. 2. i 7. Deut. xv. 7-10. Ps. xli. 1, 2. cxii. 5. Prov. xi. 24, 25. xiv. 31. xlviii. 27. Luke viii. 22.

k 8. xix. 10. Job xi. 17. Ps. xlvii. 6.
 l xix. 10. Ps. xlv. 9. xxviii. 8. xlviii. 14. lxxiii. 24. John xvi. 19. 1 The. iii. 11. *Marg.*
 m xxviii. 16. Job v. 20. Ps. xxxiii. 19. xxiv. 9, 10. xxxviii. 19. Jer. xvii. 8. Hos. xiii. 5.
 n Heb. *drought.*
 o Ps. xciii. 14. Prov. iii. 9. xi. 25. xlii. 4. xxviii. 25.
 p lvi. 11. Cant. iv. 15. Jer. xxvi. 12. Ez. xxvi. 35.
 q Heb. *he or de-* *cease.* Job vi. 15—20.
 r lvi. 4. Neh. ii. 5. 17. iv. 1—6. Jer. xxvi. 38. Ez. xxvi. 4. 8—11. 33. Am. ix. 14.
 s lvi. 3. iii. 9. Neh. iv. 7. vi. 1. Dan. ix. 25. Am. ix. 11.
 t lvi. 2—6. Ex. ix. 9—11. xxxi. 14—17. xxiv. 2. 3. Deut. v. 12—15. Neh. xiii. 15—22. Jer. xvii. 31—27.
 u Ps. xxviii. 4. xlii. 4. lxxxiv. 2. 10. xcii. title. 1, 2. cxvii. 1. Rev. i. 10. u Job xxii. 26. xxviii. 10. xxviii. 9. Ps. xxxvi. 8. xxxviii. 4. 11. Hab. iii. 18. Phil. iv. 4. 1 Pet. i. 8. x xxxiii. 16. Deut. xxxiii. 13. xxxiii. 20. Hab. iii. 19. y i. 19. Ps. cv. 9—11. cxlxxv. 12. cxlviii. 21. 23. Jer. iii. 19. z i. 20. xl. 5. Mic. iv. 4. Matt. xxiv. 35.

CHAP. LIX.

a 1. 2. Gen. xviii. 14. Num. xi. 23. Jer. xxviii. 17.
 b lvi. 1. Heb. vii. 25.
 c vi. 10. Matt. xlii. 15.
 d i. 1. Deut. xxxi. 17. 19. Josh. vii. 11. 12. Prov. xv. 29. Jer. v. 26.
 e Or, *made him hide.* lvi. 17. Deut. xxxi. 17. 18. xxxiii. 20. Ez. xxxviii. 23, 24. Mic. iii. 4.
 f i. 15, 21. Jer. ii. 34. xlii. 17. Ez. vii. 23. ix. 9. xlii. 2—7. xxxv. 6. Hos. iv. 2. Mic. iii. 10—12. vi. 2. Matt. xxviii. 4, 25.
 g Jer. vii. 9. ix. 3—6. Ez. xlii. 8. Hos. vii. 8. 13. Mic. vi. 12. 1 Tim. iv. 2.
 h Jer. v. 1. 4. 4. Ez. xlii. 20—31. Mic. iii. 2—5.
 i xxx. 12. Job xv. 31. Ps. lvi. 10. Jer. vii. 4. 8.
 j 3. Ps. lvi. 4.
 k 13. Job xv. 35. Ps. vii. 14. Prov. iv. 16. Mic. ii. 1. Jam. i. 16.

BEHOLD, * the LORD's hand is not shortened, ^b that it cannot save; neither ^c his ear heavy, that it cannot hear:

2 But ^d your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have ^e hid his face from you, that he will not hear.

3 For ^f your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; ^g your lips have spoken lies, your tongue hath muttered perverseness.

4 None calleth for justice, nor ^h any pleadeth for truth: they ⁱ trust in vanity, ^j and speak lies; ^k they conceive mischief, and bring forth iniquity.

5 They hatch ^l cockatrices' eggs, and weave the spider's web: he that eateth of their eggs dieth, and that which is ^m crushed breaketh out into a viper.

6 Their ⁿ webs shall not become garments, ^o neither shall they cover ^p *Or, sprinkled is as if there be hair and a viper.* xxviii. 18—20. xlv. 12—14. Job vii. 14, 15. m xxx. 1. lvi. 12. lxi. 6. Rom. iii. 20—22. iv. 6—8. Rev. iii. 17, 13.

themselves with their works: ^q their works ^r are works of iniquity, and the act of violence ^s is in their hands.

7 Their ^t feet run to evil, ^u and they make haste to shed innocent blood; ^v their thoughts ^w are thoughts of iniquity; ^x wasting and ^y destruction ^z are in their paths.

8 The ^a way of peace they know not; and ^b there is ^c no ^d judgment in their goings: they have made them ^e crooked paths: ^f whosoever goeth therein shall not know peace.

9 Therefore ^g is judgment far from us, neither doth justice overtake us; ^h we wait for light, but behold obscurity; for brightness, ⁱ but we walk in darkness.

10 We ^j grope for the wall like the blind, and we grope as if ^k we had no eyes: we stumble at noon-day as in the night; ^l we are ^m in desolate places as dead men:

11 We ⁿ roar all like bears, and ^o mourn sore like doves: we look for judgment, but ^p there is none; ^q for salvation, ^r but it is far off from us.

12 For ^s our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and ^t our sins testify against us: for our transgressions ^u are with us; and ^v as ^w for our iniquities, ^x we know them;

13 In transgressing and ^y lying against the LORD, and ^z departing away from our God, ^a speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the heart words of falsehood.

14 And ^b judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter.

15 Yea, ^c truth faileth; and ^d he that departeth from evil ^e maketh himself a prey: and the LORD saw it, and it ^f displeased him that ^g there was no judgment.

16 And ^h he saw that ⁱ there was no man, and wondered that ^j there was no intercessor: ^k therefore his arm brought salvation unto him, and his righteousness it sustained him.

17 For ^l he put on righteousness as a breast-plate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on ^m the garments of vengeance for clothing, and was clad ⁿ with zeal as a cloke.

18 According to ^o their ^p deeds,

k xxxi. 6. Ps. xviii. 21. Jer. ii. 13. iii. 20. xvi. 13. xxxii. 40. Ez. vi. 9. Hos. i. 2. Heb. iii. 12. 1 Jer. v. 23. ix. 2—6. Matt. xii. 34—36. Mark vii. 21, 22. Rom. iii. 10—18. Jam. i. 15. iii. 6. v. 23. x. 1, 2. Ps. lxxviii. 2—5. Ec. ii. 16. Jer. v. 27, 28. 31. Am. v. 7, 11, 12. Mic. iii. 9—11. vii. 3—5. Hab. i. 4. Zeph. iii. 1—3. u xlviii. 1. Ps. v. 9. xlii. 1, 2. Jer. v. 1, 2. vii. 28. Hos. iv. 1, 2. Mic. vii. 2. o Hab. i. 13, 14. Acts ix. 1, 23. Rom. viii. 36. Heb. xi. 30—39. 1 John iii. 7, 12. t Or, *is accounted mad.* 2 Kings ix. 11. Jer. xxxv. 26. Hos. ix. 7. Mark iii. 21. John viii. 52. x. 20. Acts xxvi. 24. 2 Cor. v. 13. 1 Heb. was clad in his eyes. Gen. xxxviii. 10. 2 Sam. xi. 27. 1 Chr. xxi. 7. *Marg.* p i. 2. lxi. 7. Gen. xviii. 23—32. Ps. cxi. 23. Jer. v. 1. Ez. xlii. 20. Mark vi. 6. q iii. 10. Luke 3—4. Ps. xxviii. 1. r xi. 5. h. v. Job xlii. 14. Rom. xiii. 12—14. 2 Cor. vi. 7. Eph. vi. 14. 1 The. v. 8. Rev. xix. 11. s Deut. xxxiii. 35—43. Ps. xciv. 1. 2 The. i. 6. Heb. x. 30. t Jer. 7. lvi. 15. Ps. lxxv. 0. Zeph. i. 14. John ii. 17. u Job xxiv. 11. Ps. xviii. 24—26. lxi. 12. Jer. xvi. 10. i. 29. Matt. xvi. 27. Rom. ii. 6. Rev. xx. 12, 13. o Heb. recompense.

x i. 24. xlix. 25, 26. according to he will repay, * fury to his adversaries, recompence to his enemies; to the islands he will repay recompence.

19 So ^y shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When ^a the enemy shall come in like a flood, ^a the Spirit of the LORD shall [†] lift up a standard against him.

20 And ^b the Redeemer shall come to Zion, and ^c unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the LORD;

21 As for me, ^d this is my covenant with them, saith the LORD; ^e My Spirit that is upon thee, and ^f my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever.

22 As for me, ^d this is my covenant with them, saith the LORD; ^e My Spirit that is upon thee, and ^f my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever.

CHAP. LX.

Predictions of glorious light, holiness, and prosperity to the Church, and a vast accession of converts, till all kings and nations should either serve her, or utterly perish, 1—14. All her trials shall terminate in peace and felicity resembling those of heaven, 15—22.

ARISE, * shine; for ^b thy light is come, and ^c the glory of the LORD is risen upon thee.

2 For, behold, ^d the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but ^e the LORD shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.

3 And ^f the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and ^g kings to the brightness of thy rising.

4 ^h Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves together, ⁱ they come to thee: thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be nursed at ^j thy side.

5 Then ^k thou shalt see, and flow together, and thine heart shall fear, and ^l be enlarged; because the * abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee, the [†] forces of the Gentiles shall come unto thee.

6 The ^m multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of ⁿ Midian and Ephah; ^o all they from Sheba shall come; they shall ^p bring gold and incense, and ^q they shall shew forth the praises of the LORD.

7 All ^r the flocks of Kedar shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams of Nebaioth shall minister unto thee: ^s they shall come up with acceptance on mine altar, and ^t I will glorify the house of my glory.

8 Who ^u are these that ^v fly as ^w a cloud, and ^x as the doves to their windows?

9 Surely ^y the isles shall wait for me, and ^z the ships of Tarshish first, to bring ^a thy sons from far, their silver and their gold with them, ^b unto the name of the LORD thy God, and to the Holy One of Israel, ^c because he hath glorified thee.

10 And ^d the sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and ^e their kings shall minister unto thee; for ^f in my wrath I smote thee, but in my favour have I had mercy on thee.

11 Therefore ^g thy gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that ^h men may bring unto thee ⁱ the forces of the Gentiles, and ^j that their kings may be brought.

12 For ^k the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, ^l those nations shall be utterly wasted.

13 The ^m glory of Lebanon shall come unto thee, the fir-tree, the pine-tree, and the box together, ⁿ to beautify the place of my sanctuary; and I will make ^o the place of my feet glorious.

14 The ^p sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee, ^q The city of the LORD, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel.

15 ¶ Whereas ^r thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man went through ^s thee, I will make thee an eternal excellency, ^t a joy of many generations.

16 Thou shalt also ^u suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and ^v thou shalt know that I the LORD ^w am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

17 For ^x brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also ^y make thy officers peace, and thine exactors righteousness.

18 ^z Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders; ^a but thou shalt call thy walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise.

19 The ^b sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the LORD shall be unto thee an everlasting Light, and ^c thy God thy Glory.

lvi. 7. Job xlii. 8. Rom. xii. 1. xv. 16. Heb. xiii. 10. 15, 16. Hag. ii. 7—9. u 4. xlv. 22. Luke xlii. 29. Rev. vii. 9. x Heb. xlii. 1. y Gen. viii. 8—11. z xlii. 4. 10. xlix. 1. li. 5. lx. 9. lxi. 19, 20. Gen. ix. 27. x. 2—5. Ps. lxxii. 10. Zeph. ii. 11. a ii. 16. 1 Kings x. 23. xlii. 48. b 4. Zech. xiv. 14. 2 Cor. iv. 26. 4, 5. Gal. iv. 26. c Ex. xxxiii. 19. xxxiv. 5—7. Josh. ix. 9. 1 Kings viii. 41. x. 1. Prov. xviii. 10. John xvii. 26. Acts ix. 15. d xiv. 1. xliii. 4. lii. 1—6. lv. 5. Jer. xxx. 19. Luke ii. 32. e lxi. 5. lvi. 21. Zech. vi. 15. f 3. xlix. 23. Ezra vi. 3—12. vii. 12—28. Neh. ii. 7—9. Rev. xxi. 24. g xii. 1. liv. 7, 8. lvii. 17, 18. Ps. xxx. 5. h Neh. xlii. 19. Rev. xxi. 25. i Or, wealth. 5. j liv. 15. Ps. ii. 12. Dan. ii. 35, 44. Zech. xii. 2—4. xiv. 12—19. Matt. xxi. 44. Luke xix. 27. Rev. ii. 26, 27. k xxxv. 2. xli. 19, 20. lv. 13. l Ezra vii. 27. m lxi. 1. 1 Chr. xxviii. 2. Ps. cxxxii. 7. n xiv. 1, 2. xlv. 14. xlix. 23. Jer. xvi. 19. Rev. iii. 9. o lxi. 12. Ps. lxxxvii. 3. Heb. xii. 22. Rev. iii. 12. xiv. 1. p xlix. 14—23. liv. 6—14. Jer. xxx. 17. Lam. i. 1, 2. Rev. xi. 2, 15—17. q xxxv. 10. lxi. 7. Jer. xxxiii. 11. r xlix. 23. lxi. 6. lvi. 11, 12. s xliii. 3, 4. lvi. 14. Ez. xxxiv. 30. t xxx. 26. 1 Kings x. 21—27. Zech. xii. 9. Heb. xi. 40. u i. 26. xxxii. 1, 2. x ii. 4. xi. 9. Ps. lxxii. 3—7. Mic. iv. 3. Zech. ix. 8. y xvi. 1. Rev. xix. 1—6. z Ps. xxxvi. 9. Rev. xxi. 23. xxii. 5. a Ps. iii. 3. lxi. 7. Zech. ii. 5.

Ps. xxvii. 1. 20 Thy ^b sun shall no more go down, neither shall thy moon withdraw itself; for the LORD shall be thine everlasting Light, and ^c the days of thy mourning shall be ended.

iv. 3, 4. lii. 1. 21 Thy ^d people also shall be all righteous: they shall ^e inherit the land for ever, ^f the branch of my planting, the work of my hands, ^g that I may be glorified.

xxix. 23. xliii. 7. 22 A ^b little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: ⁱ I the LORD will hasten it in his time.

xxix. 23. xliii. 7. 23 A ^b little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: ⁱ I the LORD will hasten it in his time.

CHAP. LXI.

Christ declares his office, 1—3. The honour and excellency of his church, 4—9. Her joy in God's salvation, 10, 11.

THE ^a Spirit of the Lord God ^b is upon me: because the LORD hath ^c anointed me, ^d to preach good tidings unto the meek: he hath sent me ^e to bind up the broken-hearted, ^f to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to *them that are bound*;

2 To proclaim ^f the acceptable year of the LORD, ^g and the day of vengeance of our God; ^h to comfort all that mourn:

3 To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them ⁱ beauty for ashes, ^k the oil of joy for mourning, ^l the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be ^m called Trees of righteousness, the planting of the LORD, ⁿ that he might be glorified.

4 And ^o they shall build the old wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations.

5 And ^p strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien *shall be* your plowmen, and your vine-dressers.

6 But ye shall be ^q named the priests of the LORD: *men* shall ^r call you the ministers of our God: ^s ye shall eat the riches of the Gentiles, and in their glory shall ye boast yourselves.

7 For ^t your shame *ye shall have* double; and *for* confusion they shall rejoice in their portion: therefore in their land they shall possess the double: ^u everlasting joy shall be unto them.

8 For ^v I the LORD love judgment, ^w I hate robbery for burnt-
13—15. **Ps. cxvii. 7, 8.** **Matt. vii. 17—19.** **n** **Matt. v. 16.** **John xv. 8.** **1 Cor. vi. 20.** **Phil. i. 11.** **2 Thes. i. 10.** **1 Pet. ii. 9.** **iv. 9—11.** **14.** **o** **xlix. 6.** **8.** **lviii. 12.** **Ez. xxvi. 33—36.** **Am. ix. 14, 15.** **p** **xix. 1, 2.** **lx. 10—14.** **Eph. ii. 12—20.** **q** **lxvi. 21.** **Ex. xix. 6.** **Rom. xii. 1.** **1 Pet. ii. 5, 9.** **Rev. i. 6.** **v. 10.** **xx. 6.** **r** **1 Cor. iii. 5.** **iv. 1.** **2 Cor. vi. 4.** **xi. 23.** **s** **xxiii. 18.** **lx. 6, 7.** **10.** **16.** **lvii. 12.** **Acts xi. 28—30.** **Rom. xv. 26, 27.** **t** **xl. 2.** **Deut. xxi. 17.** **2 Kings ii. 9.** **Job xlii. 10.** **Zech. ix. 12.** **2 Cor. iv. 17.** **u** **xxv. 10.** **li. 11.** **lx. 19, 20.** **Ps. xvi. 11.** **Matt. xxv. 46.** **2 Thes. ii. 16.** **x** **Ps. xli. 7.** **xxiii. 5.** **xxviii. 28.** **xl. 7.** **xxix. 4.** **Jer. ix. 24.** **Zech. vii. 16, 17.** **y** **i. 11—13.** **1 Sam. xv. 21—24.** **Jer. vii. 8—11.** **Am. v. 21—24.** **Matt. xxiii. 14.**

offering; and ^a I will direct their work in truth, and ^b I will make an everlasting covenant with them.

9 And ^b their seed shall be known among the Gentiles, and their offspring among the people: all that see them shall acknowledge them, that ^c they are the seed *which* the LORD hath blessed.

10 I ^d will greatly rejoice in the LORD, my soul shall be joyful in my God; ^e for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, ^f as a bridegroom ^g decketh *himself* with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth *herself* ^h with her jewels.

11 For ^h as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth the things that are sown in it to spring forth; ⁱ so the Lord God will cause righteousness and ^k praise to spring forth before all the nations.

—16. **Rev. xix. 7, 8.** **xxi. 2, 9.** **•** **Heb. decketh as a priest.** **Ex. xxviii. 2, &c.** **g** **Gen. xxiv. 53.** **11.** **Cant. iv. 16.** **v. 1.** **Matt. xiii. 3, 8, 23.** **Mark iv. 26—32.** **i** **xlv. 8.** **lxii. 1.** **Ps. lxxii. 3, 16.** **lxxxv. 11.** **1 Pet. ii. 9.** **k** **lx. 13.** **lxii. 7.**

CHAP. LXII.

The prophet, as a type of Christ, shews his zeal in interceding for the performance of God's glorious promises to his Church, 1—5. Vigilant watchmen are promised; who, with other believers, are excited to the same zeal, 6, 7. God confirms his promises by an oath, 8, 9. Preparations to be made for the coming of his salvation, 10—12.

FOR ^a Zion's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest, until ^b the righteousness thereof go forth as brightness, and the salvation thereof as a lamp *that* burneth.

2 And ^c the Gentiles shall see thy righteousness, and ^d all kings thy glory: and ^e thou shalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the LORD shall name.

3 Thou shalt also be ^f a crown of glory in the hand of the LORD, and a royal diadem in the hand of thy God.

4 Thou ^g shalt no more be termed Forsaken; neither shall thy land any more be termed Desolate: but thou shalt be called ^h Hephzibah, and thy land ⁱ Beulah: for the LORD delighteth in thee, and thy land shall be married.

5 For ^j as a young man marrieth a virgin, ^k so ^l shall thy sons marry thee: and ^m as the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, ⁿ so shall thy God rejoice over thee.

6 I have ^o set watchmen upon thy walls, O Jerusalem, ^p *which* shall never hold their peace day nor night: ye that ^q make mention of the LORD, ^r keep not silence,

h **xlix. 18—22.** **Ps. xlv. 11—16.** **i** **Heb. with the joy of the bridegroom.** **4.** **lv. 19.** **Cant. iii. 11.** **Heb. vii. 2.** **j** **1 Chr. viii. 14.** **Cant. iii. 3.** **v. 7.** **Jer. vi. 17.** **k** **1 Cor. xii. 28.** **Eph. iv. 11, 12.** **Heb. vii. 17.** **l** **Ps. cxxiv. 1, 2.** **Rev. iv. 6—9.** **m** **Or. are the LORD's remembrances.** **xlii. 20.** **Gen. xxii. 12.** **Numb. xiv. 15—19.** **Ps. lxxv. 2, 18.** **Acts. x. 4, 31.** **1 Gen. xxii. 28.** **Matt. xv. 21—27.** **Luke xi. 5—13.** **xxiii. 1—8.** **39.** **1 Thes. v. 17.** **Rev. vi. 10.**

¶ Heb. *silence.*

in 1. 2. lxi. 11.

Jer. xxxiii. 9.

Zeph. iii. 19, 20.

Matt. vi. 9, 10.

13. Rev. xi. 15.

n Deut. xxxii. 40.

Ez. xx. 5.

* Heb. *I'll give, &c.*

o lxxv. 21—23. Lev.

xxvi. 16. Deut.

xxviii. 31. 33.

Jer. v. 17.

p Deut. xii. 7. 12.

xiv. 23—29. xvi.

11. 14.

q xl. 3. xlviii. 20. lii.

11. lvii. 14. Matt.

xxii. 9. Heb. xii.

13.

r xi. 12. xlix. 22.

s Ps. xcviii. 1—3.

Mark xvi. 15.

Rom. x. 11—18.

t xl. 10. Zech. ix.

9. Matt. xxi. 5.

John xii. 15.

u xl. 10. xlix. 4.

Rev. xxii. 12.

* Or, *recompence.*

x lx. 21. Deut. vii.

6. xxvi. 19. xxviii.

9. 1 Pet. ii. 9.

y xxxv. 9. Ps. cvii.

2. 1 Pet. i. 17.

18. Rev. v. 9.

z lxxv. 1. Ez. xxxiv.

11—16. Matt.

xxviii. 11—13.

Luke xv. 4, 5. xix.

10. John x. 16.

a 4. Matt. xvi. 18.

xxviii. 20. Heb.

xiii. 5.

a Ps. xxiv. 7—10.

Cant. iii. 6. vi.

10. viii. 5.

b xxxiv. 5, 6. Ps.

cxxxvii. 7.

c 3. ix. 5. Rev.

xix. 13.

d Am. i. 12.

* Heb. *decked.*

e Ps. xlv. 3, 4.

Rev. xi. 17, 18.

f xlv. 19, 23. Num.

xxiii. 19.

g John x. 28—30.

Heb. vii. 25.

1 Pet. i. 5. Jude

24, 25.

h xxv. 10. Lam.

i. 15. Mal. iv.

3. Rev. xiv. 19.

20. xix. 13—15.

i 6. xxxiv. 2—5.

2 Kings ix. 33.

Ez. xxxviii. 18

—22. Mic. vii.

10. Zech. x. 5.

k xxxiv. 8. xxxv.

4. lxi. 2. Jer. li.

6. Luke xxi. 22.

Rev. vi. 9—17.

xi. 13. xviii. 20.

l 3. xli. 28. 1. 2.

lix. 16. John

xvi. 32.

m xl. 10. li. 9. lii.

10. Ps. xlv. 3.

xcviii. 1. Hos. i.

7. 1 Cor. i. 24.

Heb. ii. 14, 15.

n lix. 17, 18.

o 2, 3. xlix. 26.

li. 21—23. Job

xxi. 20. Ps. li.

3. lxxv. 8. Jer.

xxv. 16, 17, 27.

Lam. iii. 15.

Rev. xiv. 10.

lv. 6. 19. xviii.

3—6.

p xxv. 10—12.

xxvi. 5, 6. Rev.

xviii. 21.

q xli. 8, 9. li. 2.

Neh. ix. 7—15.

19—21. 27. 31.

Ps. lxxviii. 11,

&c. cv. 5, &c.

cvii. 8. 15. 21. 31.

cxxxvi. 1, &c.

cxlvii. 19, 20.

Ez. xvi. 6—14.

7 And give him no ^{||} rest, till he establish, and ^m till he make Jerusalem a praise in the earth.

8 ¶ The LORD hath ⁿ sworn by his right-hand, and by the arm of his strength, * Surely I ^o will no more give thy corn to be meat for thine enemies; and the sons of the stranger shall not drink thy wine, for the which thou hast laboured.

9 But they that have gathered it ^p shall eat it, and praise the LORD; and they that have brought it together shall drink it in the courts of my holiness.

10 ¶ Go through, go through the gates; ^q prepare ye the way of the people; cast up, cast up the highway; gather out the stones; ^r lift up a standard for the people.

11 Behold, ^s the LORD hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, ^t Say ye to the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy Salvation cometh; behold, ^u his reward is with him, and his ^v work before him.

12 And they shall call them, * The holy people, ^y The redeemed of the LORD: and thou shalt be called, ^z Sought out, A city ^a not forsaken.

CHAP. LXIII.

Christ shews his power to save; and his victories over his enemies and vengeance on them, 1—6. A thankful commemoration of God's ancient mercies to Israel, 7—14. A prayer for the return of his mercy to them, 15—19.

WHO ^a is this that cometh ^b from Edom, with ^c dyed garments from ^d Bozrah? This ^e that is * glorious in his apparel, ^f travelling in the greatness of his strength? I, that ^g speak in righteousness, ^h mighty to save.

2 Wherefore ⁱ art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the wine-fat?

3 I have ^j trodden the wine-press alone; and of the people ^k there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, ^l and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment.

4 For ^m the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come.

5 And I ⁿ looked, and ^o there was none to help; and I wondered that ^p there was none to uphold: therefore ^q mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and ^r my fury it upheld me.

6 And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and ^s make them drunk in my fury, and ^t I will bring down their strength to the earth.

7 ¶ I will ^u mention the loving-kindnesses of the LORD, and the

praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD hath bestowed on us, and ^v the great goodness toward the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them, ^w according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his loving-kindnesses.

8 For he said, ^x Surely they are my people, ^y children that will not lie: ^z so he was their Saviour.

9 In ^a all their affliction he was afflicted, and ^b the Angel of his presence saved them; ^c in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and ^d carried them, all the days of old.

10 But ^e they rebelled, and ^f vexed his Holy Spirit: therefore ^g he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them.

11 Then ^h he remembered the days of old, Moses, and his people, ⁱ saying, ^j Where is he that brought them up out of the sea, with the ^k shepherd of his flock? ^l where is he that put his Holy Spirit within him?

12 That led ^m them by the right-hand of Moses ⁿ with his glorious arm, ^o dividing the water before them, ^p to make himself an everlasting name?

13 That ^q led them through the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, ^r that they should not stumble?

14 As a beast goeth down into the valley, ^s the Spirit of the LORD caused him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people ^t to make thyself a glorious name.

15 ¶ Look ^u down from heaven, and behold from ^v the habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory; ^w where is thy zeal and thy strength, the ^x sounding of ^y thy bowels, and of thy mercies towards me? ^z Are they restrained?

16 Doubtless ^a thou art our Father, ^b though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: thou, O LORD, art our Father, ^c our ^d Redeemer; thy name is from everlasting.

17 O LORD, ^e why hast thou made us to err from thy ways, ^f and hardened our heart from thy fear? ^g Return for thy servants' sake, the tribes of thine inheritance.

18 ¶ Or, ^h multitude. ⁱ s. 9. xlix. 15. Ps. xxv. 6. Marg. Jer. xxxi. 20. Hos. xi. 8. Luke i. 78. Marg. Phil. ii. 1. 1 John iii. 17. ^j t. Ps. lxxvii. 7—9. ^k u. lxi. 8. Ex. iv. 22. Deut. xxxii. 6. 1 Chr. xxxix. 10. Jer. iii. 19. xxxi. 9. Mal. i. 6. ii. 10. Matt. vi. 9. ^l x. Job xiv. 21. Ec. ix. 5. ^m y. xli. 14. xliii. 14. xlv. 6. liv. 5. ⁿ Or, Redeemer from everlasting is thy name. 12. 1 Pet. i. 18—21. ^o z. Ps. cxix. 10. 26. cxli. 4. Ez. xiv. 7—9. 2 Thes. ii. 11, 12. a Deut. ii. 30. Josh. xi. 20. John xii. 40. Rom. ix. 18—20. b Num. x. 36. Ps. lxxiv. 1, 2. lxxx. 14. xc. 13. Zech. i. 12.

1 Kings viii. 66.

2 Chr. vii. 10.

Neh. ix. 25, 35.

Zech. ix. 17.

Rom. ii. 4.

iv. 7. Ex. xxxii.

6, 7. Num. xiv.

18, 19. Ps. li. 1.

lxxxvi. 5. 15.

Lam. iii. 32.

Rom. v. 21. Eph.

i. 6, 7. ii. 4. 1

Tim. i. 14. Tit.

iii. 4—7.

xli. 8. Gen. xvii.

7. Ex. iii. 7. iv.

22, 23. vi. 7.

xix. 5, 6. Rom.

xi. 1, 2, 28.

u. lvii. 11. Ex. xxxiv.

7. Ps. lxxviii. 36.

37. Zeph. iii. 7.

John i. 47. Eph.

iv. 25. Col. iii.

9.

x. xlii. 2. xliii. 3.

11. Deut. xxxiii.

29. Ps. cvi. 21.

Jer. xiv. 3. Hos.

xiii. 4. 1 John

iv. 14. Jude 25.

Ex. iii. 7—9.

Judg. x. 16.

Zech. ii. 8. Acts

ix. 4. Heb. ii.

18. iv. 15.

z. Gen. xxii. 15—

17. xlviii. 16.

Ex. xxiii. 20.

xxviii. 14. Hos.

i. 7. xii. 3—5.

Mal. iii. 1. Acts

vii. 30—32. 34,

35, 38. 1 Cor. x. 9.

a. Deut. vii. 7, 8.

Ps. lxxviii. 38.

cvi. 7—10. Tit.

ii. 14. 1 John

iv. 9, 10. Rev.

i. 5, v. 9.

b. xvi. 3, 4. Ex.

xix. 4. Deut. i.

31. xxxii. 11, 12.

Luke xv. 5.

c. i. 2. lxxv. 2. Ex.

xvi. 8. xxxii. 8.

Num. xiv. 9.

xvi. 1, &c. Deut.

ix. 7. 22—24.

Neh. ix. 16, 17.

26. 29. Lam. i.

18. 20. Ez. ii. 3.

7. xx. 8. 13. 21.

d. Ps. lxxviii. 8.

40. xcv. 9—11.

Ez. vi. 9. Acts

vii. 51. Eph. iv.

30.

e. Lev. xxvi. 17.

&c. Deut. xxxiii.

15, &c. xxxii.

19—25. Jer. xxi.

5. xxx. 14. Lam.

ii. 4, 5. Luke

xix. 27.

f. Lev. xxvi. 40—

45. Deut. iv. 30.

31. Ps. xxv. 6.

lxxvii. 5. 11.

lxxxix. 47—50.

cxliii. 5. Luke

i. 54, 55.

g. 15. li. 9, 10. Ex.

xiv. 30. xxxii. 11, 12.

Num. xiv. 13, 14.

Jer. ii. 6.

* Or, *shep-*

herds. Ps. lxxvii. 20.

h. Num. xi. 17, 25, 29.

Neh. ix. 20. Dan.

iv. 8. Hag. ii. 5. Zech. iv. 6.

i. Ex. xv. 6, 13, 16.

Ps. lxxx. 1.

k. Ex. xiv. 21. Josh. iii. 16.

Neh. ix. 11. Ps. lxxviii. 13.

cxiv. 5—7.

cxlv. 13—16.

l. lv. 13. Ex. ix. 16.

xiv. 17. Rom. ix. 17.

m. Ps. c

- c lxii. 12. Ex. xix. 4-5. Deut. vii. 6. xxvi. 19. Dan. viii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 9.
 d lxiv. 11, 12. Ps. lxxiv. 3-7. Lam. i. 10. iv. 1. Matt. xxiv. 2. Rev. xi. 2.
 e Ps. lxxix. 6. cxxxv. 4. Jer. x. 25. Acts xiv. 16. Rom. ix. 4. Eph. ii. 12. Or, *thy name was not called on them.* lxxv. 1. Ann. ix. 12. Acts xv. 17.

CHAP. LXIV.

Israel earnestly beseech God powerfully to interpose for them, according to his wonderful works in their behalf, and to his abundant mercies, 1-5: they humbly confess their unworthiness, refer themselves to his disposal, bewail the desolations occasioned by their iniquities, and deprecate the severity of his indignation, 6-12.

OH ^a that thou wouldest rend the heavens, ^b that thou wouldest come down, ^c that the mountains might flow down at thy presence,

2 As *when* the ^{*} melting fire of burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil, ^d to make thy name known to thine adversaries, ^e that the nations may tremble at thy presence.

3 When ^f thou didst terrible things *which* we looked not for, thou camest down, ^g the mountains flowed down at thy presence!

4 For since the beginning of the world *men* ^h have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye ⁱ seen, O God, besides thee, *what* he hath ^j prepared for him that ^k waiteth for him.

5 Thou ^l meetest him that ^m rejoiceth, and worketh righteousness; ⁿ those that remember thee in thy ways: behold, ^o thou art wroth; for we have sinned: ^p in those is continuance, and we shall be saved.

6 But we ^q are all as an unclean thing, and ^r all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and ^s we all do fade as a leaf; and ^t our iniquities, like the wind have taken us away.

7 And ^u there is none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself ^v to take hold of thee: for thou ^w hast hid thy face from us, and hast ^x consumed us, because of our iniquities.

8 But now, O LORD, ^y thou art our Father: we ^z are the clay, and thou our Potter; and we ^{aa} all are the work of thy hand.

9 Be not ^{ab} wroth very sore, O LORD, neither ^{ac} remember iniquity for ever: behold, see, we beseech thee, ^{ad} we are all thy people.

Cor. i. 7. 1 Thes. i. 10. Jam. v. 7. 1 Ex. xx. 24. xxi. 22. xxix. 42. 13. xxi. 6. Heb. iv. 16. m Ps. xxi. 10. xxxviii. 4. cxli. 1. Acts x. 2-4. Phil. iii. 13-15. n xxxv. 8. 9. lvi. 1-7. o lxiii. 10. Ps. xc. 7-9. p Ps. ciii. 17, 18. Jer. xxxi. 18-20. Hos. vi. 3. xi. 8. 9. Mat. iii. 6. q vi. 5. lvi. 6. Job xiv. 4. xv. 14-16. xxx. 4. xl. 4. xli. 5. 6. Ps. li. 5. Rom. vii. 18. 24. Eph. ii. 1. 2. Tit. iii. 3. r lvi. 12. Zech. iii. 3, 4. Phil. iii. 9. Rev. iii. 17. 18. vii. 13, 14. s xl. 6-8. Ps. xc. 3, 6. Jam. i. 10, 11. 1 Pet. i. 24, 25. t lvi. 13. Ps. i. 4. Jer. iv. 11, 12. Hos. iv. 19. Zech. v. 8-11. u l. 2. lix. 16. Ps. xiv. 3. Ez. xliv. 30. Hos. vi. 7. v. 14. xlvii. 5. lvi. 4. y lvi. 17. lix. 2. Deut. xxxi. 17. xxxii. 10-25. z lxiii. 16. Heb. melted. Jer. ix. 7. Ez. xlii. 18-22. xxxiv. 11. aa lxiii. 16. Ez. iv. 92. Deut. xxxiii. 6. Gal. iii. 25, 29. ab xxxiv. 16. xlv. 9. Jer. xlviii. 2-6. Rom. ix. 20-24. ac lxiii. 7. xlv. 21, 24. Job x. 8, 9. ad c. 3. cxix. 73. cxxxviii. 8. Eph. ii. 12. e Ps. v. 1. xxxviii. 1. lxxvi. 1, 2. lxxix. 5-9. Jer. x. 24. Hab. iii. 2. d Jer. iii. 12. Lam. v. 20. Mic. vii. 18-20. Mal. i. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 17. Rev. xv. 10. c lxiii. 19. Ps. lxxix. 15. cxix. 94.

10 Thy ^{ae} holy cities are a wilderness, Zion is a wilderness, Jerusalem a desolation.

11 Our ^{af} holy and our beautiful house, ^{ag} where our fathers praised thee, is burnt up with fire: and ^{ah} all our pleasant things are laid waste.

12 Wilt ^{ai} thou refrain thyself for these things, O LORD? wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict us very sore?

vii. 3. 6. xxix. 25-30. i Lam. i. 7. 10, 11. Ps. x. 1. lxxiv. 10, 11, 18, 19. lxxix. 5. lxxx. 3, 4. lxxxix. 46-51. Zech. i. 12. Rev. vi. 10.

CHAP. LXV.

JEHOVAH declares his grace in the conversion of the Gentiles, and his justice in casting off the Jews for their unbelief, idolatry, and wickedness, 1-7: shows that he preserved the nation for the sake of a chosen seed to arise out of it; and contracts the blessedness of his servants, with the miseries coming on the unbelieving Jews, 8-15: predicts the glories and privileges of the Church in the latter days, 16-25.

I AM ^{aj} sought of them that asked not for me; I am found of them that sought me not: I said, ^{ak} Behold me, behold me, ^{al} unto a nation that was not called by my name.

2 I have ^{am} spread out my hands all the day unto ^{an} a rebellious people, ^{ao} which walketh in a way that was not good, ^{ap} after their own thoughts:

3 A ^{aq} people that provoketh me to anger continually ^{ar} to my face: ^{as} that sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth incense upon ^{at} altars of brick:

4 Which ^{au} remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments, ^{av} which eat swine's flesh, ^{aw} and ^{ax} broth of abominable things is in their vessels.

5 Which say, ^{ay} Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than thou. ^{az} These are a smoke in my ^{ba} nose, ^{bb} a fire that burneth all the day.

6 Behold, ^{bc} it is written before me: ^{bd} I will not keep silence, ^{be} but will recompense, even recompense into their bosom,

7 Your ^{bf} iniquities, and the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the LORD, which have ^{bg} burned incense upon the mountains, and ^{bh} blasphemed me upon the hills: ^{bi} therefore will I measure their former work into their bosom.

8 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, ^{bj} As the new wine is found in the cluster, and ^{bk} one saith, Destroy it not, for a blessing is in it: so will I do for my servants' sakes, that I may not destroy them all.

9 And ^{bl} I will bring forth a seed, Jude 19. p Prov. vi. 16, 17. xvi. 5. Jam. iv. 6. 1 Pet. v. 5. q Or, *quere*. q Deut. xxi. 20. xxxvi. 19-21. r Ex. xvi. 14. lxxviii. 34. Ps. lvi. 6. Mat. iii. 16. Rev. vi. 12. s lxiii. 14. lxxv. 12. Ps. l. 3. t Ps. lxxix. 12. Jer. xvi. 13. Ez. vi. 21. xvi. 31. Joel iii. 4. u Ex. xx. 4. Lev. xxvi. 30. Num. xxxv. 14. Ps. cvi. 6, 7. Dan. ix. 8. Matt. xxiii. 31-33. x lvi. 7. 1 Pet. v. 13. 2 Kings xxi. 3. xiv. 25. xvi. 4. y Ez. xx. 27, 28. 7 Jer. v. 29. vi. 19, 20. Matt. xxiii. 12. 1 Thes. ii. 16. z a vi. 13. Jer. xxx. 11. Am. ix. 8, 9. Matt. xxiii. 22. Mark xvi. 20. Rom. ix. 27-29. xl. 5, 6. 24-26. 1 y 20-22 xl. 11-16. xxxvi. 6. c xxxvi. 36-40. xxxviii. 17-26. Ez. xxxvi. 8-15. 24. xxxvii. 21-28. xxxix. 29-29. Am. ix. 11-15. Ob. 17-21. Zeph. iii. 20. Zech. i. 5-12.

f i. 7. 2 Kings xxv. 9. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 19-21. Ps. lxxix. 1-7. Lam. i. 1-4. ii. 4-8. v. 18. Dan. ix. 26, 27. xii. 7. Mic. ii. 12. Luke xxi. 21. 24. Rev. xi. 1, 2. Ps. lxxiv. 5-7. Jer. lii. 13. Ez. vii. 20, 21. xxiv. 19-25. Matt. xxiv. 2.

h 1 Kings viii. 14. 56. 2 Chr. vi. 4. k lxii. 14. lxxxix. 46-51.

ii. 2, 3. xi. 11. lv. 5. Ps. xlii. 27, 28. Rom. ix. 24-6. 30. x. 20. Eph. ii. 12, 13.

b xl. 9. xli. 27. xlv. 22. John i. 29. xliii. 1. lx. 19. Hos. x. 10. Zech. ii. 11. viii. 22. 23. 1 Pet. ii. 10.

d Prov. xxi. 24. Matt. xxi. 37. Luke xlii. 34. xiv. 41. 42. Rom. x. 21.

e i. 2. lxiii. 10. Deut. ix. 7. xxi. 27. Jer. v. 23. Ez. ii. 3-7. Act. vii. 51, 52. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16.

f lix. 7, 8. Ps. xxxvi. 4. Prov. xvi. 29.

g lv. 7. Gen. vi. 5. Num. xv. 39. Deut. xxi. 19. Ps. lxxvi. 12. Jer. iii. 17. iv. 14. vii. 24. Matt. xii. 33. 34. xv. 19. Rom. ii. 5. Jam. i. 14, 15.

h ii. 8. Deut. xxxii. 16-19. 2 Kings xvii. 14-17. xlii. 17. Ps. lxxviii. 40. 58. Jer. xxxvii. 30-35. Ez. viii. 17, 18. Matt. xxiii. 32-36.

i Job i. 11. ii. 5. k i. 29. lxxvi. 17. Lev. xvii. 5. Jer. iii. 6. Ez. xx. 28.

• Heb. break. Ex. xx. 24, 25. xxx. 1-19.

l Num. xix. 11. 16-20. Deut. xviii. 11. Matt. viii. 28. Mark v. 2-5. Luke viii. 27.

m lxxi. 3. 17. Lev. xi. 7. Deut. xiv. 8.

n Ex. xlviii. 19. Deut. xxi. 3. Eccl. Ez. iv. 14.

o Or, *quere*. Luke v. 30. vii. 30. xv. 2. 28-30. xxvi. 9-12. Acts xvi. 21, 22. Rom. ii. 17. Eccl.

1 Pet. v. 5. f Or, *quere*. q Deut. xxi. 20. xxxvi. 19-21. r Ex. xvi. 14. lxxviii. 34. Ps. lvi. 6. Mat. iii. 16. Rev. vi. 12. s lxiii. 14. lxxv. 12. Ps. l. 3. t Ps. lxxix. 12. Jer. xvi. 13. Ez. vi. 21. xvi. 31. Joel iii. 4. u Ex. xx. 4. Lev. xxvi. 30. Num. xxxv. 14. Ps. cvi. 6, 7. Dan. ix. 8. Matt. xxiii. 31-33. x lvi. 7. 1 Pet. v. 13. 2 Kings xxi. 3. xiv. 25. xvi. 4. y Ez. xx. 27, 28. 7 Jer. v. 29. vi. 19, 20. Matt. xxiii. 12. 1 Thes. ii. 16. z a vi. 13. Jer. xxx. 11. Am. ix. 8, 9. Matt. xxiii. 22. Mark xvi. 20. Rom. ix. 27-29. xl. 5, 6. 24-26. 1 y 20-22 xl. 11-16. xxxvi. 6. c xxxvi. 36-40. xxxviii. 17-26. Ez. xxxvi. 8-15. 24. xxxvii. 21-28. xxxix. 29-29. Am. ix. 11-15. Ob. 17-21. Zeph. iii. 20. Zech. i. 5-12.

c 15. 22. Rom. xi. out of Jacob, and out of Judah an
5-11. 28.
d xxxiii. 9. xxxv. inheritor of my mountains : and
2. Ez. xxxiv. 13, c mine elect shall inherit it, and
14. my servants shall dwell there.

e Josh. vii. 24-26. 10 And d Sharon shall be a fold
Hos. ii. 15. of flocks, and e the valley of Achor
f i. 28. Deut. xxix. a place for the herds to lie down
25. 1 Chr. xlviii. 13.
9. Jer. xvii. 13.
g 25. ii. 2. xi. 9. in, for my people that have sought
lvi. 7. lvii. 13. me.

Ps. exxxii. 13, 14. Heb. xii. 22. 11 ¶ But ye are f they that for-
Rev. xxi. 2, 3. sake the LORD, g that forget my
h lvii. 5-10. holy mountain, that h prepare a
Deut. xxxii. 17. table for that * troop, and that
Jer. ii. 28. Ez. furnish the drink-offering unto that
xxiii. 41, 42. number.

1 Cor. x. 20, 21. 12 Therefore i will I number
• Or, Gad. you to the sword, and ye shall all
† Or, Meni. bow down to the slaughter : k be-
i iii. 25. x. 4. Lev. cause, when I called, ye did not
xxvi. 25. Deut. answer ; when I spake, ye did not
xxxii. 25. Jer. hear : but l did evil before mine
xxvii. 21. xxxiv. eyes, m and did choose that where-
17. Ez. xiv. 17-21. Matt. xxii. 7. in I delighted not.

k 1. 2. lxi. 4. 2 13 Therefore thus saith the Lord
Chr. xxxvi. 15. God, Behold, n my servants shall
16. Prov. i. 24. eat, but ye shall be hungry : be-
Eccl. Jer. vii. 13. hold, my servants shall drink, but
Zech. vii. 11-13. Matt. xxi. 34. ye shall be thirsty : behold, o my
John i. 11. servants shall rejoice, but ye shall
l 3. i. 16. Jer. xvi. be ashamed :

m lxi. 3, 4. Prov. 14 Behold, p my servants shall
i. 29. sing for joy of heart, but q ye shall
n Ps. xxxiv. 10. cry for sorrow of heart, and shall
xxxvii. 19, 20. howl for † vexation of spirit.

Mal. iii. 18. Luke xiv. 23, 24, 25. 15 And r ye shall leave your
24. xvi. 24, 25. name for a curse unto my chosen :
o lxi. 7. lxi. 5. for s the Lord God shall slay thee,
14. Dan. xii. 2. and call t his servants by another
p xxiv. 14. lii. 8, 9. name :

Job xxix. 13. Ps. lvi. 4. Jer. xxxi. 7. Jam. v. 13. 16 That u he who blesseth him-
q Matt. viii. 12. self in the earth, shall bless him-
xiii. 42. xxii. 13. self in v the God of truth ; and v he
Luke xiii. 28. that sweareth in the earth, shall
Jam. v. 1. swear by the God of truth : z be-
† Heb. breaking. cause the former troubles are for-
r Prov. x. 7. Jer. gotten, and because they are hid
xxix. 22. Zech. viii. 13. from mine eyes.

s 12. lxi. 15, 16. 17 ¶ For, behold, a I create new
Matt. xxi. 41. heavens and a new earth : and
xxii. 7. 1 Thes. ii. 16. b the former shall not be remem-
t lxi. 2. Acts xi. bered, nor come * into mind.

26. Rom. ix. 26. 18 But c be ye glad and rejoice
1 Pet. ii. 9, 10. heavens and a new earth : and
u Ps. lxxii. 17. Jer. iv. 2. b the former shall not be remem-
x Deut. xxxii. 4. bered, nor come * into mind.

Ps. xxxi. 5. lxxxvi. 15. Jer. x. 10. John i. 14. 17. xiv. 6. for ever in that which I create ;
Heb. vi. 17, 18. for, behold, I create Jerusalem a
y xix. 18. xlv. 23. rejoicing, and her people a joy.

-25. xlviii. 1. 19 And d I will rejoice in Jeru-
Deut. vi. 13. x. salem, and joy in my people : and
20. Ps. lxxiii. 11. e the voice of weeping shall be no
Jer. xii. 16. Zeph. i. 5. Rom. more heard in her, nor the voice
xiv. 11. Phil. ii. 11. of crying.

z 19. xi. 16. xii. 20 There f shall be no more
1. xxxv. 10. liv. thence an infant of days, nor an old
4. Jer. xxxi. 12. man that hath not filled his days :
Ez. xxxvi. 25-27. Dan. xii. 1. for the child shall die an hundred
11, 12. Zeph. iii. years old ; g but the sinner, being
14-20. Rev. xx. 4. an hundred years old, shall be ac-
a li. 16. lxi. 27. 2 Pet. iii. 13. cursed.

Rev. xxi. 1-5. 21 And h they shall build houses,

and inhabit them ; and they shall i plant vine-yards, and eat the fruit of them.

22 They shall not build, and an- other inhabit ; they shall not plant, and another eat ; j for as the days of a tree are the days of my peo- ple, and mine elect shall k long enjoy the work of their hands.

23 They l shall not labour in vain, nor bring forth for trouble ; m for they are the seed of the bless- ed of the LORD, and their offspring with them.

24 And it shall come to pass, that n before they call, I will an- swer ; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear.

25 The o wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw like the bullock : and p dust shall be the serpent's meat. They q shall not hurt nor destroy in all r my holy mountain, saith the LORD.

14, 15. n xi. 6-8. xxxv. 9. Acts ix. 1. 19-21. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. Tit. iii. 3-7. o Gen. iii. 14, 15. Rom. xvi. 20. Rev. xii. 7-9. xx. 2, 3. p ii. 4. xi. 6. Mic. iv. 3. 11, 12. Zech. viii. 3. xiv. 20, 21. Rev. xiv. 1.

CHAP. LXVI.

God regards a broken heart more than the temple itself ; and abhors hypocritical and unbelieving sacrifices, 1-4. The confusion and ruin of the persecuting Jews, 5, 6. The rapid enlargement and great prosperity of the Church, 7-14. The vengeance of God on the wicked, as connected with the still more extensive success of the Gospel, and as wit- nessed by all his worshippers, 15-24.

THUS saith the LORD, s The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool : t where is the house that ye build unto me ? and where is the place of my rest ?

2 For u all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the LORD : but v to this man will I look even to him that is poor and of a con- trite spirit, and w trembleth at my word.

3 He that x killeth an ox, is as if he slew a man : he that sacri- ficeth a * lamb, as if he g cut off a dog's neck ; he that offereth an oblation, h as if he offered swine's blood : he that † burneth incense, as if he blessed an idol. Yea, i they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abo- minations.

4 I also k will choose their † de- lusions, and l will bring their fears upon them ; because, m when I call- ed, none did answer ; when I spake, they did not hear : but n they did evil before mine eyes, and chose that in which I delight- ed not.

5 Hear the word of the LORD, o ye that tremble at his word : p Your brethren that hated you, that cast you out for my name's sake, said, Let the LORD be glo- rified. 2-7. n lvi. 3. 2 Kings xxi. 2. 6. 13. Jer. xxxvi. 16. 23-25. p Ps. xxxviii. 20. Cant. i. 6. Matt. v. 10-12. x. 23. Luke vi. 22, 23. John ix. 34. xv. 18-20. xvi. 2. Acts xxvi. 9, 10. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. 1 John iii. 13.

9. 15. Gen. v. 5, 27. Ps. xcii. 12-14. Rev. xx 3-5.

† Heb. make con- tinue long, or shall wear out.

k xlix. 4. lv. 2. Lev. xxvi. 3-10. 20. 22. 29.

Deut. xxviii. 3-12. 38-42. Hos. ix. 11-14. Hag. i. 6. 9. ii.

19. Mal. iii. 10. 11. 1 Cor. xv. 58.

lxi. 9. Gen. xii. 2. xvii. 7. Ps. cxv. 14, 15. Jer. xxxii. 38, 39.

Zech. x. 8, 9. Acts ii. 39. iii. 25, 26. Rom. iv. 16. ix. 7, 8. Gal. iii. 29.

m lviii. 9. Ps. xxxii. 5. l. 15. xci. 15. Dan. ix. 20-23. x. 12.

Mark xi. 24. Luke xv. 18-20. Acts iv. 31. x. 30-32. xii. 5-16. 1 John v.

21. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. Tit. iii. 3-7. o Gen. iii. 14, 15. Rom. xvi. 20. Rev. xii. 7-9. xx. 2, 3. p ii. 4. xi. 6. Mic. iv. 3.

q 11. Ez. xliii. 11, 12. Zech. viii. 3. xiv. 20, 21. Rev. xiv. 1.

a 1 Kings viii. 27. 1 Chr. xxviii. 2.

2 Chr. vi. 18. Ps. xi. 4. xcix. 9. cxxxii. 7. Matt. v. 34, 35. xliii. 21, 23. Acts vii. 48-50.

b 2 Sam. vii. 5-7. Jer. vii. 4-11. Mal. i. 11. Matt. xxiv. 2. John iv. 20, 21. Acts xvii. 24.

c xl. 26. Gen. i. 1, &c. Col. i. 17. Heb. i. 2, 3.

d lvii. 15. 2 Kings xxii. 19, 20. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 27, 28. Ps. xxxiv. 18. li. 17. cxxxviii. 6. Jer. xxxi. 19, 20. Ez. ix. 4-6. Matt. v. 3, 4. Luke xviii. 13, 14.

e 5. Ezra ix. 4. x. 3. Ps. cxix. 120. 161. Prov. xxviii. 14. Hab. iii. 16. Acts ix. 6. xvi. 29, 30. Phil. ii. 12.

f i. 11-15. Prov. xv. 8. xxi. 27. Am. v. 21, 23.

• Or, kid.

g Deut. xxiii. 18. h 17. lvi. 3, 4. Deut. xiv. 8.

† Heb. maketh a memorial of.

i lvi. 12. Judg. v. 8. x. 14.

k 1 Kings xxii. 19-23. Ps. lxxxi. 12. Prov. i. 31.

32. Matt. xxiv. 24. 2 Thes. ii. 10-12.

† Or, devices.

l Prov. x. 24. m l. 2. lvi. 19.

Prov. i. 24. Jer. vii. 13. Matt. o 2. Prov. xiii.

Cant. i. 6. Matt. v. 10-12. x. 23. Luke vi. 22, 23. John ix. 34. xv. 18-20. xvi. 2.

Acts xxvi. 9, 10. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. 1 John iii. 13.

q Acts ii. 33-47. 2 Thes. i. 6-10. Tit. ii. 13. Heb. ix. 28. 1 Pet. iv. 12-14.

r xxxiv. 8. lxx. 18. lxxv. 5-7. Joel iii. 7-16. Am. i. 2, &c.

s lxxv. 1. Gal. iv. 26. Rev. xii. 1-5.

t xlv. 4. 1 Cor. ii. 9.

u xlix. 20-22. Acts ii. 41. iv. 4. xxi. 20. Rom. xv. 18-21.

x xxxvii. 3. Gen. xviii. 14.

o Or, beget.

y xlv. 23. lxxv. 18. Deut. xxxiii. 43. Rom. xv. 9-12.

z Ps. cxviii. 6. cxlxxvii. 6.

a lxi. 2, 3. Ez. ix. 4. John xvi. 20-22. Rev. xi. 3-15.

b lx. 5. 16. Ps. xlviii. 8. Joel iii. 18.

† Or, brightness.

c ix. 7. xlviii. 18. lx. 5. Ps. lxxii. 3-7.

d 19, 20. xlv. 14. lxx. 19-23. lxxv. 3. lx. 4-14.

e 11. lx. 16.

f lx. 4.

g lx. 3. 1 Thes. ii. 7.

h 10. lxxv. 18, 19. Ps. cxlxxvii. 6.

i Zech. x. 7. John xvi. 22.

k xlv. 1. Prov. xviii. 22. Ex. xxxviii. 1-14. Hos. xiv. 4-8.

l 5. lxxv. 12-14. Ezra vii. 9. viii. 19, 22, 31. Mal. iii. 18. Heb. x. 27.

m xlv. 27, 28, 33. Ps. xl. 6. xxi. 9. l. 3. xlviii. 3. Am. vii. 4. Matt. xxi. 7, 2. Thes. i. 6-9. 2 Pet. iii. 10-12.

n Jer. iv. 13. Dan. xi. 40.

o xlv. 1. xxxiv. 5-10. Ez. xxxviii. 21, 22. xxxix. 2. Rev. xix. 11. 1-21.

rified : q but he shall appear to your joy, and they shall be ashamed.

6 A voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, r a voice of the LORD that rendereth recompence to his enemies.

7 ¶ Before s she travailed, she brought forth ; before her pain came, she was delivered of a man child.

8 Who t hath heard such a thing ? who hath seen such things ? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day ? or u shall a nation be born at once ? for as soon as Zion travailed, she brought forth her children.

9 Shall I x bring to the birth, and not y cause to bring forth ? saith the LORD : shall I cause to bring forth, and shut the womb ? saith thy God.

10 v Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, z all ye that love her ; rejoice for joy with her, all ye a that mourn for her :

11 That b ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations ; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the † abundance of her glory.

12 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, c I will extend peace to her like a river and d the glory of the Gentiles like a flowing stream : e then shall ye suck, f ye shall be born upon her sides, and be dandled upon her knees.

13 As g one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you ; and h ye shall be comforted in Jerusalem.

14 And when ye see this, i your heart shall rejoice, and k your bones shall flourish like an herb : and l the hand of the LORD shall be known towards his servants, and his indignation towards his enemies.

15 ¶ For, behold, m the LORD will come with fire, and n with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire.

16 For by fire, and o by his sword, will the LORD plead with

all flesh : and the slain of the LORD shall be many.

17 They that p sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens, q behind one tree in the midst, r eating swine's flesh, and the abomination, and the mouse, shall be consumed together, saith the LORD.

18 For t I know their works, and s their thoughts : it shall come, u that I will gather all nations and tongues ; and they shall come, v and see my glory.

19 And w I will set a sign among them, and x I will send those that escape of them unto the nations, to y Tarshish, Pul, and Lud, that draw the bow, z to Tubal, and Javan, to b the isles afar off, c that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glory ; and they shall declare my glory among the Gentiles.

20 And they shall d bring all your brethren for e an offering unto the LORD, out of all nations, f upon horses, and in chariots, and in † litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to g my holy mountain Jerusalem, saith the LORD, as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the LORD.

21 And h I will also take of them for priests, and for Levites, saith the LORD.

22 For as i the new heavens, and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the LORD, j so shall your seed and your name remain.

23 And it shall come to pass, k that l from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, m shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD.

24 And they shall go forth, n and look upon the carcasses of the men that have transgressed against me : for o their worm shall not die, neither shall p their fire be quenched ; q and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.

i 29. lxx. 3, 4. Or, one after another.

q Lev. xi. 2-8. Deut. xiv. 3-8.

r xxxviii. 28. Deut. xxxi. 21. Am. v. 12. John v. 42. Rev. ii. 2. 9, 13.

s Job xlii. 2. Ez. xxxviii. 10. Matt. ix. 4. xii. 25. Luke v. 22. 1 Cor. iii. 20. Heb. iv. 12.

t ii. 2. Ps. lxxvii. 2. lxxii. 11. 17. lxxviii. 8. lxxvii. 9. Joel iii. 2. Rom. xv. 8-12. xvi. 26. Rev. xi. 15.

u 19. Ez. xxxiii. 31. John xvii. 24. 2 Cor. iv. 4-6.

x xi. 10. lxxii. 10. Luke ii. 34.

y Mark xvi. 15. Rom. xi. 1-6. Eph. iii. 8.

z Gen. x. 4. 13. 1 Chr. i. 7. 11. Ez. xxvii. 10. xxx. 9.

a Ez. xxvii. 13. xxxviii. 2, 3. xxxix. 1.

b xxiv. 15, 16. xlii. 4. xliii. 6. xlix. 1. 12. li. 5. Ps. lxxii. 10. Zeph. ii. 11.

c xxix. 24. lv. 5. lxxv. 1. Mal. i. 11. Matt. viii. 11, 12. Rom. xv. 21.

d xliii. 6. xlix. 12. &c. lxx. 3. lx. 3, &c.

e Rom. xii. 1, 2. xv. 16. Phil. ii. 17. 1 Pet. ii. 9.

f lx. 9.

† Or, coaches.

g xi. 9. lvi. 7. lxxv. 11, 25.

h lxi. 6. Ex. xix. 6. Jer. xxxiii. 18-22. 1 Pet. ii. 5, 9. Rev. i. 6. v. 10. xx. 6.

i lxxv. 17. Heb. xii. 27, 28. 2 Pet. iii. 13. Rev. xxi. 1.

k Matt. xxviii. 20. John x. 27-29. 1 Pet. i. 4, 5.

l i. 13, 14. 2 Kings iv. 23. Ez. xvi. 1, 6. Col. ii. 16, 17.

† Heb. from new moon to his new moon, and from sabbath to his sabbath.

m Ps. lxxv. 2. lxxvii. 9. Zech. viii. 20-23. xiv. 16, 17. Mal. i. 11. John iv. 23. Rev. xv. 4. n 16. Ps. lxxii. 10, 11. Ez. xxxix. 9-16. Zech. xiv. 12, 18, 19. Rev. xix. 17-21. o xiv. 11. Mark ix. 44-49. Rev. xiv. 10, 12. p xxxiv. 10. Matt. iii. 12. q lxxv. 15. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16.

THE BOOK

OF THE

PROPHET JEREMIAH.

JEREMIAH (whose name signifies "the exaltation of the Lord,") entered upon the prophetic office about seventy years after the death of Isaiah; during which time the reigns of Manasseh and Amon had intervened, and the former years of Josiah. The nation of the Jews was therefore at that time almost wholly given up to idolatry and wickedness. A short revival, indeed, soon took place: but the people were in general dissemblers, speedily relapsed into idolatry, and became ripe for divine judgments. Jeremiah prophesied for forty years preceding the Babylonish captivity; and this book consists chiefly of abstracts of the several messages with which he was sent from God to the people: these are remarkable for being replete with plain and faithful reproofs, tender and affectionate expostulations, and awful denunciations of impending judgments. They are occasionally interspersed with narratives of the usage that the prophet met with, and with historical records of national affairs. No exact order is observed in the arrangement of the different prophecies; and the labours of learned men, in classing them, according to the time when delivered, are not satisfactory: but many of them are dated. Jeremiah was a man of a very tender spirit, and he endured many sorrows; but he seems to have been most affected by the miseries of his people, which he both predicted and witnessed. Having seen the utter desolation of Jerusalem and Judah, he was carried into Egypt by the remnant of the Jews, who rebelliously fled thither: and there he continued to prophesy, till they were at length so enraged by his reproofs, that they stoned him to death, as it is credibly attested by several ancient writers.—A large proportion of Jeremiah's predictions were accomplished during his life-time, or soon after his death. Such were all those, that related to the desolations of Jerusalem and Judah, and the adjacent countries, by the Chaldeans; and the return of the Jews from Babylon at the end of seventy years. These, in the way of argument and evidence, were most conclusive to his contemporaries and the immediately succeeding generations: especially as the want of historical records renders us unable, in many cases, to explain the prophecies, except from the sacred narrative. But several of this prophet's predictions relate to more remote ages, and some have not yet been fulfilled. When proud Babylon was at the height of her prosperity, he foretold, not only that the Medes and Persians should prevail against her, but also that she should sink and rise no more, (li. 63, 64;) which has received a most remarkable accomplishment. He predicted also the abolition of the ritual

law, and the union of Israel and Judah in one faith, and the conversion of all nations; (*Notes*, iii. 15, &c. xxxi. 31, &c. ;) the dispersion of the Jews, and their preservation as a distinct people in their dispersions, which has been fulfilled to this day; (*Notes*, xxx. 11. xlv. 28 ;) the calling of the Gentiles; (iv. 3 :) the destruction of idolatry; (*Note* x. 11 :) and the person and kingdom of Christ, with the introduction of a new dispensation, and vast prosperity to the cause of religion; with clear declarations concerning the conversion of the Jews to Christ, and their restoration to their own land. (*Notes* xxiii. xxxiii.)—The comment will shew that this statement is well founded: yet, nothing could appear more improbable, when Jeremiah wrote, than many of the events which he predicted; and it is undeniable, that his prophecies have been most wonderfully accomplished.—It appears, that his reputation as a prophet, was very high among the Jews, in the time of our Saviour: for when the people were divided in opinion who Jesus was, some supposed him to be Elijah, and others Jeremiah.—His prophecies are repeatedly quoted in the New Testament, as *the oracles of God*; and thus receive the most unreserved sanction of the apostles and evangelists. (Compare xxxi. 15. Matt. ii. 17, 18.—vi. 16. Matt. xi. 29.—ix. 23, 24. 1 Cor. i. 29—31.—xxxv. 31—34. Heb. viii. 8—12. x. 15—17.) The last references are peculiarly important; for in one of them, God himself is mentioned as speaking the words referred to; and in the other, it is said, "whereof the Holy Ghost is a witness to us," &c. This is decisive, as to the judgment of the inspired apostles, respecting the book on which we now enter; and is peculiarly suited to put us upon our guard against those professed friends of the scripture, who speak of these books as venerable, authentic, or genuine remains of antiquity, of great value and high authority, but hesitate to vindicate them as divinely inspired.—A great part of this book is supposed to be poetry: and though Jeremiah is thought inferior to Isaiah in sublimity; (which may perhaps be owing to the different circumstances in which they lived, and the different subjects on which they treated;) yet it must be allowed, that he is admirably pathetic, his descriptions of approaching judgments are peculiarly vivid; and his eloquence is very vigorous and impressive, when inveighing against the shameless audacity of the people in rebellion against God.—It is generally allowed, that the last chapter was added after Jeremiah's death: perhaps by Ezra, who probably, arranged his prophecies in their present order.

B. C. 629.

CHAPTER I.

Some account of Jeremiah, and the times during which he prophesied, 1—3. His calling and commission, 4—10. His visions of an almond-tree and a seething pot explained to him, 11—16. He is encouraged by promises of protection and assistance, 17—19.

THE words of Jeremiah the son of Hilkiah, ^b of the priests that were ^c in Anathoth in the land of Benjamin:

2 To whom ^d the word of the LORD came, ^e in the days of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, in the thirteenth year of his reign.

3 It came also ^f in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, ^g unto the end of the eleventh year of Zedekiah the son of Josiah king of Judah, unto the carrying away of Jerusalem captive ^h in the fifth month.

4 ¶ Then ⁱ the word of the LORD

5 Before ^k I formed thee in the belly, ^l I knew thee; ^m and before thou camest forth out of the womb, I sanctified thee, ⁿ and I ^o ordained thee a prophet unto the nations.

6 Then said I, ^p Ah, Lord God, behold, ^q I cannot speak; ^r for I am a child.

7 But the LORD said unto me, Say not, I am a child: ^s for thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and whatsoever I command thee, thou shalt speak.

8 Be ^t not afraid of their faces: ^u for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

9 Then the LORD put forth his hand, ^v and touched my mouth; ^w 17. Is. li. 7. 12. Ez. ii. 6. iii. 8, 9. Matt. x. 26. 28. Luke xii. 4, 5. Eph. vi. 20. t xv. 20, 21. xx. 11. Ex. iii. 12. Deut. xxxi. 6, 8. Josh. i. 5. 9. Is. xliii. 2. Matt. xxviii. 20. Acts vii. 9. 10. xviii. 10. xxvi. 17. 2 Cor. i. 8—10. 2 Tim. iv. 17, 18. Heb. xiii. 5, 6. u Ex. iv. 11, 12. Is. vi. 6, 7. xlix. 2. l. 4. Luke xxi. 15.

B. C. 629.

k Is. xlix. 1, 5. Gal. i. 15. l Ex. xxxiii. 12, 17. 2 Tim. ii. 19—21. m Luke i. 15. 41. Rom. i. 1. n John xv. 16. xx. 21—23. Acts i. 8. o Heb. gave. Eph. iv. 11, 12. p Ex. iv. 10—16. vi. 12. 30. Is. vi. 5. q 1 Kings iii. 7—9. r 17, 18. xxv. 15, &c. Ex. vii. 1, 2. 1 Kings xxii. 14. Ez. ii. 3—5. iii. 17—21. 27. Matt. xxviii. 20. Mark xvi. 15, 16. s 17. Is. li. 7. 12. Ez. ii. 6. iii. 8, 9. Matt. x. 26. 28. Luke xii. 4, 5. Eph. vi. 20. t xv. 20, 21. xx. 11. Ex. iii. 12. Deut. xxxi. 6, 8. Josh. i. 5. 9. Is. xliii. 2. Matt. xxviii. 20. Acts vii. 9. 10. xviii. 10. xxvi. 17. 2 Cor. i. 8—10. 2 Tim. iv. 17, 18. Heb. xiii. 5, 6. u Ex. iv. 11, 12. Is. vi. 6, 7. xlix. 2. l. 4. Luke xxi. 15.

a Is. i. 1. ii. 1. Am. i. 1. vii. 10. b Ez. i. 3. c xi. 21. xxxii. 7—9. Josh. xxi. 17, 18. 1 Chr. vi. 60. d 4. 11. 1 Kings xiii. 20. Hos. i. 1. Jon. i. 1. Mic. i. 1. e 2 Kings xxi. 25. 26. xxii. xxiii. 2 Chr. xxxiv. xxxv. f xxv. 1—3. xxvi. xxxv. xxxvi. 2 Kings xxiv. 1—9. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 5—8. g xxviii. — xxix. xxxiv. xxxvii. — xxxix. lii. 2 Kings xiv. 17—20. xxv. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 11—21. h lii. 12. 2 Kings xxv. 8. Zech. vii. 5. viii. 19. i Ez. i. 3. iii. 16. came unto me, saying,

and the LORD said unto me, * Behold, I have put my words in thy mouth.

10 Sec, * I have this day set thee over the nations, and over the kingdoms, * to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, * to build, and to plant.

11 ¶ Moreover, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, Jeremiah, ^b what seest thou? And I said, I see ^c a rod of an almond-tree.

12 Then said the LORD unto me, ^d Thou hast well seen: for ^e I will hasten my word to perform it.

13 And the word of the LORD came unto me ^f the second time, saying, What seest thou? And I said, ^g I see a seething pot; and the face thereof ^h is * toward the north.

14 Then the LORD said unto me, ⁱ Out of the north an evil shall ^j break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land.

15 For, lo, ^k I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the LORD; and they shall come, and ^l they shall set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Judah.

16 And ^m I will utter my judgments against them, touching all their wickedness, ⁿ who have forsaken me, ^o and have burned incense unto other gods, and ^p worshipped the works of their own hands.

17 Thou therefore ^q gird up thy loins, and arise, ^r and speak unto them all that I command thee; ^s be not dismayed at their faces, lest I * confound thee before them.

18 For behold, ^t I have made thee this day a defenced city, and an iron pillar, and brazen walls, against the whole land, ^u against the kings of Judah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land.

19 And ^v they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee; ^w for I am with thee, saith the LORD, to deliver thee.

^x vi. 27. xv. 20. Is. i. 7. Ez. iii. 8, 9. Mic. iii. 8, 9. John i. 42. ^y xxi. 4—14. xlii. 1, &c. xlvii. 12—15. xlviii. 3, 20—22. xlviii. 27—32. xlviii. 7, &c. xlviii. 2, 18, &c. xlii. 22. ^z vi. 19—22. xv. 10—21. xvi. 1—6. xvi. 11, &c. xvi. 25—22. xxxviii. 11—21. xxxviii. 6—13. Pa. cxxix. 2. ^y 8. xv. 20, 21.

CHAP. II.

God reminds the Jews of his former kindnesses; and expostulates with them on their ungrateful, unreasoning, and unexampled apostacies and idolatries, 1—13. Their calamities originate from their crimes, 14—19. Their conduct is a breach of solemn engagements, degeneracy from their pious ancestors; undeniable, and inexorable; the effect of impetuous lusts, and desperately persisted in, 20—30. It is connected with folly and wearying labour; murder and persecution; useless selfjustification; and continual changes from one false confidence to another, 31—37.

MOREOVER, * the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

2 Go, and ^b cry in the ears of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD; I remember * thee, * the kindness of thy youth, the love of ^c thine espousals, ^d when thou wentest after me in the wilderness, in a land ^e that was not sown.

3 Israel ^f was ^g holiness unto the LORD, and ^h the first-fruits of his increase: ⁱ all that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the LORD.

4 ^j Hear ye the word of the LORD, O house of Jacob, and ^k all the families of the house of Israel.

5 Thus saith the LORD, ^l What iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, and have ^m walked after vanity, ⁿ and are become vain?

6 Neither said they, ^o Where ^p is the LORD that ^q brought us up out of the land of Egypt, that ^r led us through the wilderness, through a land of deserts and of pits, through a land of drought, and of ^s the shadow of death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwelt?

7 And ^t I brought you into a plentiful country, to eat the fruit thereof, and the goodness thereof; but when ye entered ^u ye defiled my land, and made mine heritage an abomination.

8 The ^v priests said not, Where ^w is the LORD? ^x and they that handle the law knew me not: ^y the pastors also transgressed against me, and ^z the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after ^a things that do not profit.

9 Wherefore ^b I will yet plead with you, saith the LORD, and ^c with your children's children will I plead.

10 For pass ^d over ^e the isles of Chittim, and see; and send unto ^f Kedar, and consider diligently, ^g and see if there be such a thing:

11 Hath ^h a nation changed ⁱ their gods, which ^j are yet ^k no gods? but my people have ^l changed their glory for ^m that which doth not profit

12 Be ⁿ astonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the LORD.

13 For ^o my people have committed two evils; they have ^p forsaken me ^q the Fountain of living waters ^r and hewed them out

^a i. 11. vii. 1. xliii. 28. Ez. vii. 1. Heb. i. 1. 2 Pet. i. 21. ^b vii. 2. xi. 6. xiv. 2. Prov. i. 20. viii. 1—4. Is. lvi. i. Hos. viii. 1. Jon. i. 2. Luke xii. 3. ^c Or, for thy sake. ^d Ez. xiv. 31. xv. 1, &c. Ez. xvi. 8, 22, 60. Hos. ii. 15. ^e Ez. xiv. 3—8. Cant. iii. 11. Ez. xvi. 8. ^f 6. Deut. ii. 7. viii. 2. 15, 16. Neh. ix. 12—21. Is. lxxii. 7—14. ^g Ez. xix. 5, 6. Deut. vii. 6. xiv. 2. xxi. 19. Zech. xiv. 20, 21. Eph. i. 4. 1 Pet. ii. 9. ^h Ez. xxii. 29. xxiii. 16. Num. xviii. 12. Am. vi. 1. Marg. Jam. i. 18. Rev. xiv. 4. ⁱ xii. 14. i. 7. Ez. iv. 22, 23. Ps. lxxxi. 14, 15. cv. 14, 15. 25—36. Is. xli. 11. xlvii. 6. Zech. i. 15. ii. 8. xii. 2—4. Acts ix. 4, 5. ^j v. 21. vii. 2. xliii. 15. xix. 3. xxxiv. 4. xlv. 24—26. Is. li. 1, 4. Hos. iv. 1. Mic. vi. 1. ^k xxxi. 1. xxxiii. 34. ^l i. 3. Is. v. 3, 4. xliii. 22, 23. Mic. vi. 2, 3. ^m x. 8. 14, 15. xiv. 22. Deut. xxxii. 21. 1 Sam. xii. 21. 2 Kings xvii. 15. Jon. ii. 8. Acts xiv. 15. ⁿ li. 17, 18. Ps. cxv. 8. Is. xlv. 9. Rom. i. 21. ^o 8. v. 24. Job xxxv. 10. Is. lxix. 7. ^p Ez. xiv. xv. Is. lxxii. 11—13. Hos. xii. 13. xlii. 4. ^q 2. Deut. viii. 14—16. xxxii. 10. ^r Job iii. 5. x. 21. 22. Ps. xlvii. 6. Matt. iv. 16. ^s Num. xxi. 27. xiv. 7, 8. Deut. vi. 10, 11. 18. viii. 7—9. vi. 11, 12. Neh. ix. 25. Ez. xix. 6. ^t iii. 1. v. 28. Lev. xxv. 24—28. Num. xxxv. 33, 34. Ps. lxxviii. 68, 69. cvi. 38, 39. Ps. xlvii. 1, 10. Mic. ii. 10. ^u v. 13. viii. 10, 11. xlii. 9—15. 1 Sam. ii. 12. Is. xxxvii. 7. xlix. 10—12. lvi. 9—12. Hos. iv. 6. ^v vii. 8, 9. Deut. xxxiii. 10. Mal. i. 6—9. Luke xi. 52. Rom. ii. 17—24. ^w x. 71. xii. 10. xlii. 1, 2. ^x 29, 35. Is. iii. 13. xlii. 26. Ez. xix. 33, 36. Hos. ii. 2. Mic. vi. 2. ^y 6. Ez. xi. 5. Lev. xx. 5. ^z Or, over to. ^a Gen. x. 4, 5. Num. xiv. 24. 1 Chr. i. 7. Ez. xxvii. 6. Dan. vi. 10. ^b d. Gen. xxx. 13. ^c e. xviii. 13, 14. Judg. xix. 30. 1 Cor. v. 1. ^d f. 8. Mic. iv. 5. 1 Pet. i. 18. ^e g. xvi. 20. Ps. cxv. 4. Is. xxxviii. 10. 1 Cor. xlii. 4. ^f h. Deut. xxxiii. 29. Ps. lvi. 3. cvi. 20. Rom. i. 23. ^g vi. 19. xlii. 29. Deut. xxxiii. 1. Is. i. 2. Mic. vi. 2. Matt. xxvii. 45, 50—53. ^h k. 31, 32. iv. 22. v. 26, 31. Ps. lxxvii. 11—33. Is. i. 3. v. 13. lxxii. 8. Mic. ii. 8. vi. 3. ⁱ 17, 19. i. 16. vi. 6. Judg. x. 17. 1 Sam. xii. 10. ^j m. xvii. 13. xviii. 24. Ps. xxxv. 9. John iv. 14. vii. 37—39. Rev. xxi. 6. xlii. 1, 17.

terns, ^a broken cisterns, that can hold no water.
 14 ¶ *Is* ^a Israel a servant? *is* he a home-born *slave*? why is he ^{*} spoiled?
 15 The ^a young lions roared upon him, and [†] yelled, and [†] they made his land waste: ^{*} his cities are burned without inhabitant.
 16 Also ^{*} the children of ^a Noph, and ^{*} Tahapanes have [‡] broken the crown of thy head.
 17 [†] Hast thou not procured this unto thyself, ^z in that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, ^a when he led thee by the way?
 18 And now ^b what hast thou to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters of ^c Sihor? or what hast thou to do in the way ^d of Assyria, to drink the waters of the river?
 19 Thine ^c own wickedness shall correct thee, and ^f thy backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore, and see, that *it is* an evil *thing* and ^g bitter, that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, ^h and that my fear is not in thee, saith the LORD God of hosts.
 20 For ⁱ of old time I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands; ^k and thou saidst, I will not [§] transgress; when ^l upon every high hill, and under every green tree, thou wanderest, ^m playing the harlot.
 21 Yet ⁿ I had planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed: how then art thou turned ^o into the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me?
 22 For ^p though thou wash thee with nitre, and take thee much soap, ^q yet thine iniquity is marked before me, saith the LORD God.
 23 How ^r canst thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Baalim? ^{*} See thy way ^c in the valley, know what thou hast done: ^{||} thou art a swift dromedary traversing her ways;
 24 ^{*} A wild ass [†] used to the wilderness, that snuffeth up the wind [‡] at her pleasure; in her occasion who can [§] turn her away? all they that seek her will not weary themselves; ^u in her month they shall find her.
 25 ^{*} Withhold thy foot from being unshod, and thy throat from thirst: but thou saidst, ^{*} There is
 i Ex. iii. 8. Deut. iv. 20. 34. xv. 15. Is. x. 27. k Ex. xix. 8. xxiv. 3. Deut. v. 27. xxvi. 17. Josh. xxiv. 18-24. § Or, serve. l iii. 6. Deut. xii. 2. 1 Kings xliii. 32. Ps. lxxviii. 58. Is. lvii. 5-7. Ez. xvi. 24, 25, 31. xx. 28. m iii. 1. 6-8. Ex. xxxiv. 14, 15. Ez. xvi. 15, 16, 28. 41. xxxiii. 5. Hos. ii. 5. iii. 8. n Ex. xv. 17. Ps. xlii. 2. lxxx. 8. Is. v. 1-7. lx. 1. lx. 3. Matt. xxi. 33. Mark xii. 1. Luke xx. 9. o Deut. xxxii. 32. Is. i. 21. v. 4. Lam. iv. 1. Job ix. 30, 31. q xvi. 17. xvii. 1. Deut. xxxii. 34. Job xiv. 17. Ps. xc. 8. cxxx. 3. Hos. xiii. 12. Am. viii. 7. r 34, 35. Gen. iii. 12, 13. 1 Sam. xv. 13, 14. Ps. xxxvi. 2. Prov. xxviii. 13. xxx. 12, 20. Luke x. 29. Rom. iii. 19. 1 John i. 8-10. Rev. iii. 17, 18. s iii. 2. Ps. l. 21. Ez. xvi. xxiii. t vii. 31. Is. lvii. 11. § Or, O swift dromedary. * Or, O wild ass, &c. Job xi. 12. xxxix. 5, &c. † Heb. taught. ‡ Heb. the desire of her heart. § Or, reverse it. u 27. Hos. v. 15. x xliii. 22. * Or, Is the case desperate? xviii. 12. Is. lvii. 10.

no hope: No; ^v for I have loved strangers, and ^{*} after them will I go.

26 As ^a the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of Israel ashamed; they, ^b their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their prophets,

27 Saying ^c To a stock, Thou art my father; and to a stone, Thou hast [†] brought me forth: ^d for they have turned [‡] their back unto me, and not *their* face; ^e but in the time of their trouble they will say, Arise, and save us.

28 But ^f where are thy gods that thou hast made thee; let them arise, if they can save thee in time of thy [§] trouble: for according ^g to the number of thy cities, are thy gods, O Judah.

29 Wherefore ^h will ye plead with me? ⁱ ye all have transgressed against me, saith the LORD.

30 In ^k vain have I smitten your children; they received no correction: ^l your own sword hath devoured your prophets, like a destroying lion.

31 ¶ O generation, ^m see ye the word of the LORD: ⁿ Have I been a wilderness unto Israel? a land of darkness? Wherefore say my people, ^o We ^{||} are lords; we will come no more unto thee?

32 Can ^p a maid forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? ^q yet my people have forgotten me days without number.

33 Why ^r trimmest thou thy way to seek love? therefore hast thou also ^s taught the wicked ones thy ways.

34 Also ^t in thy skirts is found the blood of the souls of the poor innocents: ^u I have not found it by ^{*} secret search, but upon all these.

35 Yet thou sayest, ^{*} Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn from me: behold, ^v I will plead with thee, because thou sayest, I have not sinned.

36 Why ^z gaddest thou about so much to change thy way? ^a thou also shalt be ashamed of Egypt, ^b as thou wast ashamed of Assyria.

37 Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, and ^c thine hands upon thine head: ^d for the LORD hath rejected thy confidences, and thou shalt not prosper in them.

q iii. 21. xlii. 10. 25. xviii. 15. Ps. ix. 17. cvi. 21. Is. xvii. 10. Ez. xxii. 12. Hos. viii. 14. r 23. 36. iii. 1, 2. Is. lvii. 7-10. Hos. ii. 5-7. 13. s 2 Chr. xxxiii. 9. Ez. xvi. 27, 47, 51, 52. t vii. 31. xix. 4. 2 Kings xxi. 16. xxiv. 4. Ps. cvi. 37, 38. Is. lviii. 5. lix. 7. Ez. xvi. 20, 21. xx. 31. u viii. 12. Ez. xxiv. 7. * Heb. digging. x 23. 29. Is. lviii. 3. y 9. Prov. xxviii. 13. 1 John i. 10. z 18, 22, 23. xxxi. 22. Hos. v. 13. vii. 11. xii. 1. a xxxvii. 7. Is. xx. 5. xxx. 1-7. xxxi. 1-3. Lam. iv. 17. v. 6. Ez. xxix. 7. * b 2 Chr. xxviii. 16, 20, 21. c 2 Sam. xiii. 19. d 36. xvii. 5. xxxvii. 7-10. Is. x. 4. Ez. xvii. 15-20.

CHAP. III.

God invites Judah to return to him, with intimations of mercy, rebukes, and exhortations, 1-5. Israel, though rejected for sin,

y iii. 13. Is. ii. 6. z xlii. 17. Deut. xxix. 19, 20. 2 Chr. xxviii. 22. Rom. ii. 4, 5. a 36. iii. 24, 25. Prov. vi. 30, 31. Is. i. 29. Rom. vii. 1. b xxxii. 32. Ezra ix. 7. Neh. ix. 32-34. Dan. ix. 6-8. c x. 8. Ps. cxv. 4-8. Is. xlii. 9-20. xlii. 6-8. Hab. ii. 18, 19. † Or, be gotten me. ‡ Heb. the hinder part of the neck. e 24. xxii. 23. Judg. x. 8-16. Ps. lxxviii. 34-37. Is. xxvi. 16. Hos. v. 15. vii. 14. f Deut. xxxii. 37. Judg. x. 14. 2 Kings iii. 13. Is. xlv. 20. xlii. 2. 7. § Heb. evil. g xi. 13. 2 Kings xvi. 30, 31. Hos. x. 1. h 23. 35. iii. 2. i v. 1. vi. 13. ix. 2-6. Dan. ix. 11. k v. 3. vi. 29, 30. vii. 28. xxxi. 18. 2 Chr. xxviii. 22. Is. i. 5. ix. 13. Ez. xxiv. 13. Zeph. iii. 2. Rev. ix. 20, 21. xvi. 9. l xxvi. 20-24. 1 Kings xix. 10. 14. 2 Chr. xxiv. 21. xxxvi. 16. Neh. ix. 26. Matt. xxi. 35, 36. xxiii. 34-37. Luke xi. 47-51. xiii. 33, 34. Acts vii. 52. 1 Thes. ii. 15. m Am. i. 1. Mic. vi. 9. n 5. 2 Sam. xii. 7-9. 2 Chr. xxxi. 10. Neh. ix. 21-25. Hos. ii. 7, 8. Mal. iii. 9-11. o Deut. viii. 12-14. xxxi. 20. xxxii. 15. Ps. x. 4. xii. 4. Prov. xxx. 9. Hos. xiii. 6. 1 Cor. iv. 8. Rev. iii. 15-17. ¶ Heb. have dominion. p 11. Gen. xxiv. 22. 30. 53. 2 Sam. i. 24. Ps. xlv. 13, 14. Is. lxi. 10. Ez. xvi. 10-13. 1 Pet. iii. 3-5. Rev. xxi. 2. q iii. 21. xlii. 10. 25. xviii. 15. Ps. ix. 17. cvi. 21. Is. xvii. 10. Ez. xxii. 12. Hos. viii. 14. r 23. 36. iii. 1, 2. Is. lvii. 7-10. Hos. ii. 5-7. 13. s 2 Chr. xxxiii. 9. Ez. xvi. 27, 47, 51, 52. t vii. 31. xix. 4. 2 Kings xxi. 16. xxiv. 4. Ps. cvi. 37, 38. Is. lviii. 5. lix. 7. Ez. xvi. 20, 21. xx. 31. u viii. 12. Ez. xxiv. 7. * Heb. digging. x 23. 29. Is. lviii. 3. y 9. Prov. xxviii. 13. 1 John i. 10. z 18, 22, 23. xxxi. 22. Hos. v. 13. vii. 11. xii. 1. a xxxvii. 7. Is. xx. 5. xxx. 1-7. xxxi. 1-3. Lam. iv. 17. v. 6. Ez. xxix. 7. * b 2 Chr. xxviii. 16, 20, 21. c 2 Sam. xiii. 19. d 36. xvii. 5. xxxvii. 7-10. Is. x. 4. Ez. xvii. 15-20.

• Heb. *Saying.*

a Deut. xiv. 1—

b 9. ii. 7. Lev.

xviii. 24—26.

Is. xiv. 5. Mic.

ii. 10.

c ii. 20. 23. Ez.

xvii. 26. 28. 29.

xxiii. 4. &c.

Hos. i. 2. ii. 5

—7.

d 12—14. iv. 1.

14. Deut. iv. 29

—31. Is. lv. 6—

9. Ez. xxxiii. 11.

Hos. xiv. 1—4.

Zech. i. 3. Luke

xv. 16—24.

e ii. 29. Ez. viii.

4—6.

f ii. 20. Deut. xii.

2. 1 Kings xi.

7. 2 Kings xxi.

13. Ez. xvi. 16.

24. 25. xx. 28.

g Gen. xxxviii.

14. 15. Prov.

xxiii. 28. Ez.

xvi. 24. 25.

h i. 9. ii. 7.

i ix. 12. xiv. 4.

Lev. xvi. 19.

Deut. xxviii. 23.

24. Is. v. 6.

Joel i. 16—20.

Am. iv. 7. Hag.

i. 11.

k v. 3. vi. 16. viii.

12. xlv. 16. 17.

Ez. iii. 7. xvi.

30—34. Zeph.

iii. 3.

l 19. xxi. 9. 18—

20. Hos. xiv. 1

—3.

m Prov. ii. 17.

Hos. ii. 15. Mal.

ii. 14.

n 12. Ps. lxxvii. 7

—9. lxxv. 5.

ciii. 8. 9. 14.

lvii. 16. lvi. 9.

o Ez. xiii. 6. Mic.

ii. 1. vii. 3.

Zeph. iii. 1—5.

p 8. 11—13. vii.

24. 2 Kings xvi.

7—17. Ez. xiii.

11.

q ii. 20. Is. lvii.

7. Ez. xvi. 24.

25. 31. xx. 28.

r 2 Kings xvii. 13.

14. 2 Chr. xxx.

6—12. Hos. vi.

1—4. xiv. 1.

&c.

s 13. Ez. xvi. 46.

xxiii. 2—4.

t 2 Kings xvii. 6

—19. xvi. 9—

11. Ez. xiii. 9.

Hos. ii. 2. 3.

iii. 4. iv. 15—

17. Is. 15—17.

u Deut. xiv. 1.

&c.

v 2 Kings xvii. 19.

Ez. xiii. 11.

&c.

w Or. *same.* Ez.

xxiii. 10.

x. 7.

y ii. 27. x. 8. Is.

lvii. 6. Ez. xvi.

17. Hos. iv. 12.

Hab. ii. 19.

z 2 Chr. xxiv. 33.

xxv. 1—19. Ps.

lxxviii. 36. 37.

Is. x. 6. Hos.

vii. 14.

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

† Heb. *in silver.*

k xxxi. 18. Ps. **dren, and I will heal your back-**
xxvii. 8. Cant. **slidings: * Behold, we come unto**
i. 4. Hos. iii. 5. **thee; for thou art the LORD our**
vi. 1, 2. xiv. 8. **God.**
16. x. 14-16. Ps. **23 Truly ¹ in vain is salvation**
xxxi. 1, 2. Is. **hoped for from the hills, and from**
xliv. 9, &c. xlv. **the multitude of mountains: truly**
20. xli. 7, 8. **in the LORD our God is the sal-**
Ez. xx. 28. Jon. m **vation of Israel.**
ii. 8, 9.
m **xiv. 8. Ps. iii.** **24 For ^a shame hath devoured**
8. xxxvii. 39, 40. **the labour of our fathers from our**
Is. xii. 2. xlii. **youth; their flocks and their herds,**
11. xlv. 15, 17. **their sons and their daughters.**
lxiii. 1. Hos. i. 7. **25 We ^o lie down in our shame,**
xi. 13. Ez. xvi. **and our confusion covereth us: ^p for**
61, 62. Hos. ii. **we have sinned against the LORD**
8. ix. 10. x. 6. **our God, ^q we and our fathers,**
Rom. vi. 21. **from our youth even unto this day,**
o **ii. 26. vii. 26.** **and have not obeyed the voice of**
Ezra ix. 7-15. **the LORD our God.**
Ps. cix. 29. Is. **xxxi. 17, 18. Ezra ix. 6. Ez. xxxvi. 32. q** **ii. 2. Ezra ix. 7.**
1. 11. Lam. v. **Neh. ix. 32-34. Ps. cvi. 7. 13. xlviii. 8. Lam. v. 7. Dan. ix. 6-9.**
16. Ez. vii. 16. **r** **xxii. 21.**

CHAP. IV.

a **4. iii. 12, 22.** **Israel and Judah are called to repent, with**
b **iii. 1. 14. Isa.** **gracious promises and solemn warnings. 1-**
xxxi. 6. Hos. **4. A prediction of the invasion of Judah and**
vii. 16. xiv. 1. **the ravages of war, for the wickedness and**
Joel ii. 12. **hypocrisy of the inhabitants, 5-19. The**
c **Gen. xxxv. 2.** **prophet bitterly laments the sins and mis-**
Deut. xxvii. 15. **eries of his people, 19-31.**
Josh. xxiv. 14. **IF thou ^a wilt return, O Israel,**
Judg. x. 16. 1 **saith the LORD, ^b return unto**
Sam. vii. 3. 2 **me: and if thou wilt ^c put away**
Kings xlii. 13. **thine abominations out of my sight,**
24. 2 Chr. xv. 8. **^d then shalt thou not remove.**
Ez. xi. 18. xlviii. **2 And thou ^e shalt swear, The**
13. xv. 7, 8. **LORD liveth, in truth, in judgment,**
xlvi. 9. Hos. ii. **and in righteousness; and the na-**
2. Eph. iv. 22 **tions shall bless themselves in him,**
-31. **and in him shall they glory.**
d **xv. 4. xxii. 3-** **3 For thus saith the LORD to**
5. xxiv. 9. xxv. **the men of Judah and Jerusalem,**
5. xxxvi. 3. 2 **^h Break up your fallow ground,**
Chr. xxxiii. 8. **and sow not among thorns.**
e **v. 2. Deut. x.** **4 Circumcise yourselves to the**
20. Is. xlv. 23. **LORD, ⁱ and take away the fore-**
xlvi. 1, 2. **skins of our heart, ye men of Judah**
f **Gen. xxii. 18.** **and inhabitants of Jerusalem: ^k lest**
Ps. lxxii. 17. Is. **my fury come forth like fire, and**
Is. xvi. Gal. iii. 8. **burn that none can quench it, be-**
g **ix. 24. Is. xlv.** **cause of the evils of your doings.**
25. 1 Cor. i. 31. **5 ¶ Declare ye in Judah, and**
2. Cor. x. 17. **publish in Jerusalem; and say,**
Phil. iii. 3. **^l blow ye the trumpet in the land:**
Greek. **cry, gather together, and say, ^m As-**
h **Gen. iii. 13.** **semble yourselves, and let us go**
Hos. x. 12. Mat. xlii. 7, 22. Mark **into the defenced cities.**
iv. 7, 18, 19. **6 Set up ⁿ the standard toward**
Luke viii. 7, 14. **Zion: ^{*} retire, stay not: ^o for I**
Gal. vi. 7, 8. **will bring evil from the north, and**
i **ix. 26. Deut. x.** **a great [†] destruction.**
16. xxx. 6. Ez. **7 The ^p lion is come up from**
xxviii. 31. Rom. **from his thicket, and ^q the destroy-**
ii. 28, 29. Col. **er of the Gentiles is on his way;**
ii. 11. **he is gone forth from his place**
k **xxi. 5, 12. xxiii.** **to make thy land desolate; and**
19. xxxvi. 7. **thy cities shall be laid waste with-**
Lev. xxvi. 28. **out an inhabitant.**
Deut. xxxii. 22. **8 For ^r this gird you with sack-**
Is. xxx. 27, 33. **cloth, lament and howl: for ^s the**
ii. 17. Lam. iv. **land is desolate, and the cities are**
11. Ez. v. 13 **without inhabitant, because ^t I have**
-15. vi. 12. viii. **despised them, and have made them**
18. xvi. 38. xx. **desolate, and have made their cities**
33, 47, 48. xxi. **without inhabitant, because ^u I have**
17. xxiv. 8, 13. **despised them, and have made them**
Am. v. 6. Nah. **desolate, and have made their cities**
i. 2. Zeph. ii. 2. **without inhabitant, because ^v I have**
Mark ix. 34-50 **despised them, and have made them**
l **vi. 1. Ez. xxxiii.** **desolate, and have made their cities**
2-6. Hos. vi. i. **without inhabitant, because ^w I have**
1. Am. iii. 6 **despised them, and have made them**
m **viii. 14. xxxv.** **desolate, and have made their cities**
11. Josh. x. 20. **without inhabitant, because ^x I have**
21. i. 2. ii. 27. Is. lxii. 10. **despised them, and have made them**
15. vi. 22. xxi. 7. xxv. 9. **desolate, and have made their cities**
p **v. 6. xxv. 38. xlix. 19. l. 17. 44. 2 Kings xxiv. 1. Dan. vii. 4.** **desolate, and have made their cities**
q **xxv. 9. xxviii. 8. li. 20-25. Ez. xxi. 19-21. xxvi. 7-10. xxx.** **desolate, and have made their cities**
20, 11. Dan. v. 19. **desolate, and have made their cities**
22. Is. i. 7. v. 9. vi. 11. **desolate, and have made their cities**
Ez. xxi. 12. xxx. 2. Joel i. 5, 8-13. Jam. v. 1. **desolate, and have made their cities**
ix. 12, 17, 21. x. 4. xii. 1. **desolate, and have made their cities**

ferce anger of the LORD is not turned back from us.

9 And it shall come to pass at that day, saith the LORD, ^a that the heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of the princes; ^{*} and the priests shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder.

10 Then said I, ^y Ah, Lord God, ^z surely thou hast greatly deceived this people and Jerusalem, saying, ^a Ye shall have peace; whereas ^b the sword reacheth unto the soul.

11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jerusalem; A ^c dry wind of the high places in the wilderness towards ^d the daughter of my people, ^e not to fan, nor to cleanse,

12 Even [†] a full wind from those places shall come unto me: now also will I [§] give sentence against them.

13 Behold, ^f he shall come up as clouds, and ^g his chariots shall be as a whirlwind: ^h his horses are swifter than eagles, ⁱ Woe unto us! for we are spoiled.

14 ¶ O Jerusalem, ^k wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within thee?

15 For ^m a voice declareth from Dan, and publisheth affliction from mount Ephraim.

16 Make ⁿ ye mention to the nations; behold, publish against Jerusalem, ^o that watchers come ^p from a far country, ^q and give out their voice against the cities of Judah.

17 As ^r keepers of a field, are they against her round about; ^s because she hath been rebellious against me, saith the LORD.

18 Thy way and ^t thy doings have procured these things unto thee; this is thy wickedness, because it is bitter, ^u because it reacheth unto thine heart.

19 ¶ My bowels, ^{*} my bowels! I am pained at ^{*} my very heart; my heart maketh a noise in me; I cannot hold my peace; ^y because thou hast heard, O my soul, the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war.

20 ^z Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled: ^a suddenly are my tents spoiled, and my curtains in a moment.

21 How ^b long shall I see the standard, and hear the sound of the trumpet?

22 For ^c my people is foolish,

^u 10. x. 1. 10. xii. 17. xiv. 17, 18. xxiii. 9. xlviii. 31, 32. Ps. cxix. 53, 136. Is. xv. 5. xvi. 11. xxii. 4. Lam. i. 16. ii. 11. iii. 48-51. Dan. vii. 15. 28. viii. 27. Hab. iii. 16. Luke xix. 41, 42. Rom. ix. 2, 3. x. 1. Gal. iii. 19. [†] Heb. the walls of my heart. ^y 5. 21. Zeph. i. 15, 16. ^z xvii. 13. Lev. xxvi. 18, 21, 24, 28. Ps. xlii. 7. Lam. iii. 47. Ez. vii. 26. xiv. 21. Joel i. 15. Matt. x. 28. 2 Thes. i. 9. ^a x. 19, 20. Is. xxxiii. 20. liv. 2. Lam. ii. 6-9. ^b 5, 6, 14, 19. vi. 1. 2 Chr. xxxv. 25. xxxvi. 3, 6, 7, 10, 17. ^c v. 4, 15, 21. viii. 7-9. Deut. xxxii. 6, 28. Ps. xiv. 1-4. Is. i. 3, vi. 9, 10. xxvii. 11. xxix. 10-12. xlii. 19, 20. Hos. iv. 1, 6. Matt. xxxiii. 16-26. Rom. i. 22. iii. 11.

xxxix. 4, 5. lii. **7. 1 Sam. xxv.**
37, 38. 2 Kings
xxv. 4. Ps. cii.
4. Is. xix. 3, 11,
12, 16. xxi. 3, 4.
xxii. 3-5.
x **v. 31. vi. 13, 14.**
xxxvii. 19. Is.
xxix. 9, 10. Ez.
xiii. 9-16. Acts
xiii. 41.
y **i. 6. xiv. 13.**
xxxii. 17. Ez.
xi. 13.
z **xiv. 13, 14. 1**
Kings xlii. 20
-23. Is. lxiii.
17. Ez. xiv. 9,
10. Rom. i. 24.
26. 28. 2 Thes.
ii. 9-12.
a **v. 12. vi. 14. viii.**
11. xlii. 17. Is.
xxx. 10.
b **18. Ez. ix. 14.**
c **xxiii. 19. xxx.**
23, 24. ii. 1. 19.
xxvii. 8. lxiv. 6.
Ez. xvii. 10. xix.
12. Hos. xiii. 3.
15.
d **viii. 19. ix. 1, 7.**
xiv. 17. Is. xlii.
4. Lam. ii. 11.
iii. 48. iv. 3, 6, 10.
e **li. 2. Is. xli. 16.**
Matt. iii. 12.
Luke iii. 17.
† **Or, a fuller wind**
than those.
§ **Heb. utter judg-**
ments. i. 16. Ez.
v. 8, &c. vi. 11
-13. vii. 8, 9.
f **Is. xlii. 5, xix.**
1. Nah. i. 3.
Matt. xxiv. 30.
Rev. i. 7.
g **Is. v. 28. lxvi.**
15. Nah. ii. 3, 4.
h **Deut. xxviii. 49,**
Lam. iv. 19.
Dan. vii. 4. Hos.
viii. 1. Hab. i.
ii.
i **31. x. 19.**
k **4. Is. i. 16-19.**
iv. 7. Ez. xviii.
31. Matt. xii. 33.
xv. 19, 30. xxiii.
26, 27. Luke
xii. 39. Jam. iv.
8.
l **xii. 2. Ps. lxvi.**
18. cxix. 113.
Prov. i. 22. Acts
viii. 22.
m **vi. 1. viii. 16.**
n **vi. 18. xxxi. 10.**
l. 2. Is. xxxiv. 1.
o **v. 6. xxxix. 1.**
p **v. 15. Deut.**
xxviii. 48-52.
Is. xxxix. 3.
q **ii. 15. Ez. xxi.**
22.
r **vi. 2, 3. 2 Kings**
xxv. 1-4. Is. i.
8. Luke xix. 43,
44. xxi. 20-24.
s **v. 23. Is. i. 20-**
23. xxx. 9. Lam.
i. 13. Ez. ii. 3-
7.
t **ii. 17, 19. v. 19.**
vi. 19. xxvi. 19.
Job xi. 11-16.
Ps. cvii. 17.
Prov. i. 31. v.
22. Is. i. 1.
u **10. x. 1. 10. xii. 17. xiv. 17, 18. xxiii. 9. xlviii. 31, 32. Ps.**
cxix. 53, 136. Is. xv. 5. xvi. 11. xxii. 4. Lam. i. 16. ii. 11. iii. 48-
51. Dan. vii. 15. 28. viii. 27. Hab. iii. 16. Luke xix. 41, 42. Rom.
ix. 2, 3. x. 1. Gal. iii. 19. [†] Heb. the walls of my heart. ^y 5.
21. Zeph. i. 15, 16. ^z xvii. 13. Lev. xxvi. 18, 21, 24, 28. Ps.
xlii. 7. Lam. iii. 47. Ez. vii. 26. xiv. 21. Joel i. 15. Matt. x. 28.
2 Thes. i. 9. ^a x. 19, 20. Is. xxxiii. 20. liv. 2. Lam. ii. 6-9.
^b 5, 6, 14, 19. vi. 1. 2 Chr. xxxv. 25. xxxvi. 3, 6, 7, 10, 17.
^c v. 4, 15, 21. viii. 7-9. Deut. xxxii. 6, 28. Ps. xiv. 1-4. Is. i.
3, vi. 9, 10. xxvii. 11. xxix. 10-12. xlii. 19, 20. Hos. iv. 1, 6.
Matt. xxxiii. 16-26. Rom. i. 22. iii. 11.

2 Sam. xiii. 3.
Rec. xvi. 21—23.
Luke xvi. 8.
Rom. xvi. 19.
1 Cor. xiv. 20.
e ix. 10. Gen. i.
2. Is. xiv. 19—
23. Rev. xx. 11.
f Is. v. 30. xiii.
10. Ez. xxxii. 7.
3. Joel ii. 10, 30.
31. iii. 15, 16.
Am. viii. 9.
Matt. xxiv. 29.
Mark xiii. 24.
25. Luke xvi. 25.
26. Acts ii. 19,
20.
g viii. 16. x. 10.
Judg. v. 4, 5.
1 Kings xix. 11.
Ps. xviii. 7.
Isa. vi. 25. Ez.
xxxviii. 20. Mic.
i. 4. Nah. i. 5.
6. Hab. iii. 6.
h Hos. iv. 3. Zeph.
i. 2, 3.
i ii. 2, 3. xiv. 2—6.
Deut. xix. 23
—28. Ps. cvi.
34. Is. v. 9, 10.
vii. 20—25. Mic.
iii. 12.
k 7. vii. 34. xii.
11. xviii. 16. 2
Chr. xxxvi. 21.
Is. vi. 11, 12.
xxiv. 3. Ez. vi.
14. xxxiii. 29.
l v. 10, 18. xxx. 11.
xli. 28. Lev.
xxvi. 44. Is.
xxiv. 12, 13. Ez.
xi. 13. Am. ix.
8, 9. Rom. ix.
27—29. xl. 1—7.
m 23—26. xii. 4.
xxiii. 10. Is.
xxiv. 4. xxxiii.
9. Hos. iv. 3.
Joel i. 10.
n Is. v. 30. xxxiv.
4. 1. 3. Joel ii.
30, 31. Matt.
xxvii. 45. Mark
xv. 33. Luke
xxiii. 44. Rev.
vi. 12.
o vii. 16. xiv. 11,
12. xv. 1—9.
Num. xxiii. 19.
1 Sam. xv. 20.
Is. xiv. 24—27.
xli. 10, 11. Eph.
i. 9, 11.
p xxxix. 4—6. iii.
7. 2 Kings xxv.
4—7. Is. xxx.
17.
Am. ix. 1.
Rev. vi. 15—17.
xxxiii. 14. Heb. ii. 3.
xxviii. 9, 11. Rev. xvii. 4.
Lam. i. 2, 19. iv. 17. Ez. xvi. 36—41. xxiii. 9, 10, 22—24, 28, 29.
Rom. xvii. 2, 13, 16—18.
24. 1. 4. Is. xlii. 8. xvi. 3.
i. 17. a xiv. 18. xviii. 21. Lam. i. 20, ii. 21. Ez. ix. 5, 6. xxiii.
46, 47.

they have not known me; they
are sottish children, and they have
none understanding: ^d they are
wise to do evil, but to do good they
have no knowledge.

23 I ^c beheld the earth, and, lo,
it was without form and void;
^e and the heavens, and they had
no light.

24 I beheld the ^f mountains, and
lo, they trembled, and all the hills
moved lightly.

25 I beheld, and, lo, ^h there was
no man, and all the birds of the
heavens were fled.

26 I beheld, and lo, ⁱ the fruitful
place was a wilderness, and all the
cities thereof were broken down, at
the presence of the LORD, and by
his fierce anger.

27 For thus hath the LORD said,
^k The whole land shall be desolate;
^l yet will I not make a full end.

28 For this shall ^m the earth
mourn, and ⁿ the heavens above be
black: ^o because I have spoken it,
I have purposed it, and will not
repent, neither will I turn back
from it.

29 The whole city ^p shall flee
for the noise of the horsemen and
bowmen; ^q they shall go into thick-
ets, and climb up upon the rocks:
^r every city shall be forsaken, and
not a man dwell therein.

30 And ^s when thou art spoiled,
what wilt thou do? ^t Though
thou clothest thyself with crimson,
though thou deckest thee with or-
naments of gold, though thou rend-
est thy ^u face with painting, ^v in
vain shalt thou make thyself fair;
thy lovers will despise thee, they
will seek thy life.

31 For ^w I have heard a voice
as of a woman in travail, and the
anguish as of her that bringeth
forth her first child: ^x the voice of
the daughter of Zion, that bewail-
eth herself, that ^y spreadeth her
hands, saying, Woe is me now!
for my soul is wearied ^z because of
murderers.

q 1 Sam. xiii. 6. Is. ii. 19—21. Luke xviii. 30.
Rev. vi. 15—17. r 27. s v. 31. xiii. 21. Is. x. 3. xx. 6.
xxxiii. 14. Heb. ii. 3. t 2 Kings ix. 30. Ez. xxxiii. 40, 41.
xxviii. 9, 11. Rev. xvii. 4. u Heb. eyes. u xxii. 20—22.
Lam. i. 2, 19. iv. 17. Ez. xvi. 36—41. xxiii. 9, 10, 22—24, 28, 29.
Rom. xvii. 2, 13, 16—18. x vi. 24. xxx. 6. xlviii. 41. xlix. 22.
24. 1. 4. Is. xlii. 8. xvi. 3. y vi. 2, 21. z Is. i. 15. Lam.
i. 17. a xiv. 18. xviii. 21. Lam. i. 20, ii. 21. Ez. ix. 5, 6. xxiii.
46, 47.

CHAP. V.

The judgments of God on the Jews, for the in-
corrigible wickedness of all ranks and orders
among them, 1—6; for their adultery, 7—9;
their impious contempt of God's word, 10—
14: their idolatry, 15—19; their blindness,
presumption, and ingratitude, 20—25; their
injustice and oppression, 26—29; and the
favour shown to false prophets, 30, 31.

RUN ye to and fro through the
streets of Jerusalem, and see
now, and know, and ^a seek in the
broad places thereof, ^b if ye can
find a man, ^c if there be any that
executeth judgment, ^d that seeketh
the truth: and I will pardon it.

2 And though they say, ^e The

LORD liveth; surely they swear ^f
falsely.

3 O LORD, ^g are not thine eyes
upon the truth? ^h thou hast strick-
en them, but they have not griev-
ed; thou hast consumed them, but
they have refused to receive cor-
rection: ⁱ they have made their
faces harder than a rock; they
have refused to return.

4 Therefore I said, ^j Surely
these are poor; they are foolish:
for they know not the way of the
LORD, nor the judgment of their
God.

5 I will ^k get me unto the great
men, and will speak unto them;
for they have known the way of
the LORD, and the judgment of
their God: ^l but these have alto-
gether broken the yoke, and burst
the bonds.

6 Wherefore ^m a lion out of the
forest shall slay them, ⁿ and a wolf
of the ^o evenings shall spoil them,
a leopard shall watch over their
cities: every one that goeth out
thence shall be torn in pieces:
^p because their transgressions are
many, and their backslidings are
increased.

7 ^q How shall I pardon thee for
this? thy children have forsaken
me, and ^r sworn by them that are
^s no gods: when ^t I had fed them
to the full, ^u they then committed
adultery, and assembled themselves
^v by troops in the harlots' houses.

8 They were as fed horses in
the morning: ^w every one neighed
after his neighbour's wife.

9 Shall ^x I not visit for these
things? saith the LORD: ^y and
shall not my soul be avenged on
such a nation as this?

10 ^z Go ye up upon her walls,
and destroy; ^a but make not a full
end: take away her battlements;
for ^b they are not the LORD'S.

11 For the house of Israel and
the house of Judah have ^c dealt
very treacherously against me, saith
the LORD.

12 They ^d have belied the LORD,
and said, It is not he; ^e neither
shall evil come upon us; neither
shall we see sword nor famine:

13 And ^f the prophets shall be-
come wind, and the word is not in
them, thus shall it be done unto them.

14 Wherefore thus saith the
LORD God of hosts, Because ye
speak this word, behold, ^g I will
make my words in thy mouth fire,
and this people wood, and it shall
devour them.

15 Lo, ^h I will bring a nation up-
on you from far, ⁱ O house of Israel,

4—12. Ps. lxxviii. 61, 62. Hos. i. 9. d iii. 20. Is. xlviii. 8. Hos.
v. 7. vi. 7. e 31. iv. 10. xiv. 13, 14. xvi. 14—17. xxxiii. 45—
17. xlii. 2, 3. Deut. xxix. 19, 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Is. xxxviii. 14, 15.
Ez. xii. 22—28. xlii. 6. Mic. ii. 11. m. 11. Hab. i. 5, 6. 1 John v. 10.
f Ps. x. 6. 1 Thes. v. 2, 3. g xviii. 18. xv. 8—10. xxxviii. 8. Hos.
ix. 7. h i. 9. xlviii. 20. Hos. vi. 3. Zech. i. 6. Rev. xi. 8, 9.
i 15. vi. 22. xxv. 9. Deut. xxviii. 49. Is. v. 26. xxxix. 4. h 11.
26. Ez. xlviii. 31.

xxii. 10. 2 Chr.
xvi. 9. Ps. xl. 4
—7. li. 6. Prov.
xxii. 12. Rom.
ii. 20.
ii. 30. vii. 29.
2 Chr. xxxiii. 22.
Prov. xxviii. 35.
xxxvii. 22. Is. i.
5, 6. ix. 13. xlii.
25. Ez. xxiv. 13.
Zeph. iii. 2, 7.
h Prov. xvi. 29.
Is. xlviii. 4. Ez.
iii. 7—9. Zech.
vii. 11, 12. Rom.
ii. 4, 5.
i iv. 22. Is. xxxvii.
11. xxxviii. 11.
12. Hos. iv. 6.
k Am. iv. 1. Mic.
iii. 11.
l vi. 13. Ps. ii. 2,
3. Matt. xi. 29.
xix. 23—25.
Luke xviii. 24.
xix. 14. A. 18. 19.
26, 27. Jam. ii.
5—7.
m ii. 15. iv. 7. xxy.
38. xlix. 19. Ez.
xix. 16—21.
Dan. vi. 4. Hos.
v. 14. xlii. 7, 8.
Am. v. 19. Nan.
ii. 11—14.
n Ps. civ. 20. Hab.
i. 8. Zeph. iii. 3.
o Or, devours.
o ix. 12—14. xiv.
7. xvi. 10—12.
xxx. 24. Num.
xxxii. 14. Ezra
ix. 6. x. 10. Is.
lix. 12. Lam. i.
5. Ez. xvi. 23.
xxiii. 19.
p Heb. strong.
p vi. 19. Hos. xi. 8.
Matt. xix. 37, 38.
q xii. 16. Josh.
xxiii. 7. Am. vi.
14. Zeph. i. 5.
r Deut. xxxiii. 21.
1 Cor. xiii. 4.
Gal. iv. 8.
s Deut. xxxvi. 15.
Ez. xvi. 49, 50.
Hos. xiii. 6.
Jam. v. 1—5.
t ix. 2. xlviii. 10.
xlix. 22, 23. Lev.
xx. 10. Ps. i. 18.
Ez. xlii. 11.
Hos. iv. 2, 13,
14. vii. 4. Mal.
iii. 9. 1 Cor. vi.
4. Heb. xlii. 9.
Jam. iv. 4.
u Num. xxi. 1. &c.
x xlii. 27. Deut.
v. 18, 21, 2 Sam.
xi. 2—4. Job
xxvi. 9. Matt.
v. 27, 28.
y 29. ix. 9.
z xlv. 22. Deut.
xxxiii. 35—43.
Is. i. 24. Ez. v.
13—15. vii. 9.
Nah. i. 2.
a vi. 4—6. xxy. 9.
xlix. 6. li. 20—
23. 2 Kings xxix.
2—4. 2 Chr.
xxxvi. 17. Is. x.
4—7. xlii. 1—5.
Fz. viii. 9—7.
xv. 17. Matt.
xxiii. 7.
b 18. iv. 27. xxy.
11. xlii. 20.
Ez. xii. 16.
Am. ix. 8. cvii.
Is. xlviii. 8. Hos.
v. 7. vi. 7. c 31. iv. 10. xiv. 13, 14. xvi. 14—17. xxxiii. 45—
17. xlii. 2, 3. Deut. xxix. 19, 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Is. xxxviii. 14, 15.
Ez. xii. 22—28. xlii. 6. Mic. ii. 11. m. 11. Hab. i. 5, 6. 1 John v. 10.
f Ps. x. 6. 1 Thes. v. 2, 3. g xviii. 18. xv. 8—10. xxxviii. 8. Hos.
ix. 7. h i. 9. xlviii. 20. Hos. vi. 3. Zech. i. 6. Rev. xi. 8, 9.
i 15. vi. 22. xxv. 9. Deut. xxviii. 49. Is. v. 26. xxxix. 4. h 11.
26. Ez. xlviii. 31.

m 9. ix. 9. Mal.
iii. 5. Jam. v. 4.
† On asterisk

† *Or, astonishment
and filthiness.*
n ii. 12. xxiii. 14.
25, 26. Is. i. 2.
Hos. vi. 10.
o xiv. 14. xxiii.

25, 26. Lam. ii.
14. Ez. xiii. 6.
Mic. iii. 11.

§ Or, take into
their hands.

p 1s. xxx. 10, 11.
Mic. ii. 6. 11.
John iii. 19-21.
2 Thes. ii. 9-
11. 1 Tim. iv.

6. xxxiii. 14. Ez.

a Josh. xvi. 63.
xviii. 21. 28.
Judg. i. 21. 2
Chr. xi. 5. 12.
b iv. 29. x. 17, 18.
c iv. 5, 6. 19, 20.
d 2 Sam. xiv. 2.
2 Chr. xi. 6.

Am. i. 1.
e Neh. iii. 14.
f 22. i. 14, 15. iv.
6. x. 22. xxv. 9.
g iv. 31. Is. i. 8.
lii. 1, 2. Lam. ii.
1. 13.
■ Or, dwelling at
home.
h Nah. iii. 18.

1-3. 2 Kings
xxiv. 2. 10-12.
xxv. 1-4. Luke

xix. 43.
k v. 10. li. 27, 28.
Is. xiii. 2-5.
Joel iii. 9.
l xv. 8. Is. v. 26
-30.
m ix. 21. xvii. 27

2 Chr. xxxvi. 19.
Is. xxxii. 14.
Hos. viii. 14.
Am. ii. 5, iii. 10.
11. Zech. xi. 1.
n Deut. xx. 19, 20.
o xxxii. 24. xxxiii.

4. lii. 4. Is.
xxxvii. 33. Ez.
xvi. 28.

Or, pour out the
engine of shot.

Jam. v. 1-5.
r Is. lvii. 20. Jam.
iii. 10-12.
s xx. 8. Ps. lv. 9
-11. Ez. xxii.
3-12. xxiv. 7.
Mic. ii. 1-2-8-

10. iii. 1—3. 9—
12. vii. 2, 3.
t iv. 14. vii. 3—7.
xvii. 23. xxxi.
19. xxxii. 33.

xxxv. 13 — 15.
Deut. xxxii. 29.
Ps. ii. 10. l. 17.
xciv. 12. Zeph.
iii. 7.
u Ez. xxiii. 18.
Hos. ix. 12.

Zech. xi. 8, 9.
† Heb. *be looscr*,
or *disjointed*.
x ii. 15. vii. 20.
34. ix. 11. Lev.
xxvi. 34.
y xvi. 16. xlix. 9.
lii. 28—30. Ob.
5, 6. Rev. xiv.
18

vi. 12. Deut. xxix.
xx. 8. 2 Chr. xxxvi.

saith the LORD : *it is* ¹ a mighty nation, *it is* an ancient nation, ^m a nation whose language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say.

16 Their ⁿ quiver is as an open
sepulchre, they *are* all mighty men.
17 And ^o they shall eat up thine

harvest and thy bread, *which* thy sons
and thy daughters should eat: they

and thy daughters should eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds: they shall eat up thy vines

herds: they shall eat up thy vines
and thy fig-trees: [¶] they shall im-
poverish thy fenced cities, where-

18 Nevertheless in those days,
saith the Lord, ⁹ I will not make a

19 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when we shall say, ' Wherefore

doeth the Lord our God all these things unto us? then shalt thou answer them: Like as ye have for-

swer them, - Like as ye have forsaken me, and served strange gods in your land; so shall ye serve

20 Declare this in the house of

Jacob, and publish it in Judah, saying,

21 Hear now this, * O foolish people, and without * understand-
ing: which have eyes, and see not:

22 ^a Fear ye not me? saith the Lord: will ye not tremble at my

LORD: wilt ye not tremble at my
presence, which have * placed the
sand *for* the bound of the sea by a

perpetual decree, that it cannot
pass it: and though the waves
thereof toss themselves, yet can

they not prevail ; though they roar,
yet can they not pass over it ?
23 But this people hath ^y a re-

volting and a rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone.

heart, ² Let us now fear the LORD
our God, ³ that giveth rain, both the

former and the latter, in his season : he reserveth unto us ^b the appointed weeks of the harvest.

25 Your ^ciniquities have turned
away these *things*, and your sins
have withholden good *things* from

26 For ^d among my people are
found wicked *men*: ^e they * law

27. As a ⁺ cage is full of birds

27 As a cage is full of birds
 & so are their houses full of deceit
 therefore they are become great

28 They are ^b waxen fat, they
shine; yea, ⁱ they overpass the

3. ¹ not the cause, the cause of the fa
3. therless, yet they prosper: and the

28. Mic. vi. 10, 11. Hab. ii. 9—11. h Deut. xxxii.
28. xxi. 23, 24. Ps. lxxiii. 6, 7. 12. cxix. 70. Am.
4, 5. i ii. 33. Ez. v. 6, 7. xvi. 47—52. 1 Cor. v.
k Pa lxxii 4. lxxii 2—4. Is. i 23. Zech. vi.

Job xii. 6. Ps. lxxiii. 12.

c xx. 9. Job xxxii. 11 Therefore ^c I am full of the fury of the LORD: I am weary with holding in: ^d I will pour it out upon the children abroad, and upon the assembly of young men together: ^e for even the husband with the wife shall be taken, the aged with *him that is full of days*.

12 And ^f their houses shall be turned unto others, *with their fields and wives together*: for ^g I will stretch out my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD.

13 For ^h from the least of them even unto the greatest of them, every one *is* given to covetousness; and from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.

14 They have ⁱ healed also ^j the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when *there is no peace*.

15 Were ^k they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: ^l therefore they shall fall among them that fall; ^m at the time *that* I visit them they shall be cast down, saith the LORD.

16 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, ⁿ Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where *is* the good way, ^o and walk therein, and ^p ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, ^q We will not walk *therein*.

17 Also ^r I set watchmen over you, *saying*, ^s Harken to the sound of the trumpet. But they said, We will not hearken.

18 Therefore ^t hear, ye nations, and know, O congregation, what *is* among them.

19 Hear, ^u O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people, ^v even the fruit of their thoughts, ^w because they have not hearkened unto my words, nor to my law, but rejected it.

20 To ^x what purpose cometh there to me incense from ^y Sheba, and the ^z sweet cane from a far country? ^a your burnt-offerings *are* not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet unto me.

21 Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, ^b I will lay stumbling blocks before this people, ^c and the fathers and the sons together shall fall upon them: the neighbour and his friend shall perish.

22 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, ^d a people cometh from the north country, and a great nation shall be

raised from the sides of the earth. ^e They ^f shall lay hold on bow and spear; they *are* ^g cruel, and have no mercy; ^h their voice roar-eth like the sea; and they ride upon horses, set in array as men for war against thee, O daughter of Zion.

24 We ⁱ have heard the fame thereof: our hands wax feeble: ^j anguish hath taken hold of us, and pain, as of a woman in travail.

25 Go ^k not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for ^l the sword of the enemy *and* fear *is* on every side.

26 O daughter of my people, ^m gird thee with sackcloth, and wallow thyself in ashes; ⁿ make thee mourning, *as for* an only son, most bitter lamentation: ^o for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us.

27 ¶ I ^p have set thee *for* a tower and a fortress among my people, that thou mayest know and try their way.

28 They *are* ^q all grievous revolters, ^r walking with slanders: ^s they *are* brass and iron; they *are* all corrupters.

29 The bellows are burned, the lead is consumed of the fire; ^t the founder melteth ^u in vain: for the wicked *are* not plucked away.

30 ^v Reprobate silver shall *men* call them, because the LORD ^w hath rejected them.

h v. 16. l. 42. Is. xiii. 18. Ez. xxiii. 22—25. 46, 47. Hab. i. 6—10.

i xxx. 14. Is. xix. 4. iv. 13. Is. v. 26 —30. Luke xxii. 25, 26.

l iv. 6—9. 19—21. Is. xxviii. 19. Ez. xxi. 6, 7. Hab. iii. 16.

m iv. 31. xiii. 21. xxii. 23. xxx. 6. xlix. 24. l. 43. Ps. xlviii. 6. Is. xxi. 3. Mic. iv. 9, 10.

n iv. 5. viii. 14. xiv. 18.

o xx. 3, 4. Marg. 10. xlix. 29. Judg. v. 6, 7. 2 Chr. xv. 5. Job viii. 11. Ps. xxxi. 13. Luke xix. 43.

p iv. 8. xxv. 33. 34. Is. xxvii. 11. Ez. xxvii. 30. Mic. i. 8—10.

q ix. 1. 10. 17—22. xiii. 17. Is. xxii. 12. Lam. i. 2. 16. Ez. vii. 16—18. Zech. xii. 10. Jam. iv. 9. v. 1.

r iv. 20. xii. 12. xv. 8. Is. xxx. 13. s i. 18. xv. 20.

t v. 23. Is. i. 5. xxxi. 6.

u ix. 4. xviii. 18. xx. 10.

x 30. Ez. xxii. 18 —22.

y ix. 7. Prov. xvii. 3. Zech. xiii. 9.

Mal. iii. 2, 3. 1 Pet. i. 7. iv. 12. z Is. xlix. 4. l. 1. Ez. xxiv. 13. Hos. xi. 7. Or. *refuse silver*. Ps. cxix. 119. Prov. xxv. 4. Is. i. 22. 25. Ez. xxii. 18, 19. a xiv. 19. Lam. v. 23. Hos. ix. 17. Rom. xi. 1.

CHAP. VII.

Jeremiah is sent to call the Jews to repentance, that they might not be removed; to reprove their presumptuous confidence in the temple, while living in gross wickedness; and to predict that Jerusalem would be desolated like Shiloh, and the people carried captive, as Israel had been, 1—15. God directs the prophet not to pray for them. He shews him their idolatries, and the judgments about to come upon them, 16—20. He refuses the sacrifices of the disobedient; and exposes the perverse conduct of the nation from their departure out of Egypt, 21—28. A call to mourning for the prevailing abominations, and a denunciation of desolating judgments, 29—34.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 ^a Stand in the gate of the LORD's house, and proclaim there this word, and say, ^b Hear the word of the LORD, all *ye of* Judah, ^c that enter in at these gates to worship the LORD.

3 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; ^d Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place.

4 ^e Trust ye not in lying words, saying, ^f The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, *are* these.

5 For ^g if ye thoroughly amend your ways and your doings; ^h if ye thoroughly execute judgment between a man and his neighbour;

6 ⁱ if ye have not despised my word, saying, I will not build a temple to the LORD, because I am a stranger in a strange land;

7 ^j if ye have not despised my word, saying, I will not build a temple to the LORD, because I am a stranger in a strange land;

8 ^k if ye have not despised my word, saying, I will not build a temple to the LORD, because I am a stranger in a strange land;

9 ^l if ye have not despised my word, saying, I will not build a temple to the LORD, because I am a stranger in a strange land;

10 ^m if ye have not despised my word, saying, I will not build a temple to the LORD, because I am a stranger in a strange land;

11 ⁿ if ye have not despised my word, saying, I will not build a temple to the LORD, because I am a stranger in a strange land;

12 ^o if ye have not despised my word, saying, I will not build a temple to the LORD, because I am a stranger in a strange land;

13 ^p if ye have not despised my word, saying, I will not build a temple to the LORD, because I am a stranger in a strange land;

14 ^q if ye have not despised my word, saying, I will not build a temple to the LORD, because I am a stranger in a strange land;

6 If ye ⁱ oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, ^k and shed not innocent blood in this place, ^l neither walk after other gods to your hurt ;

7 Then ^m will I cause you to dwell in this place, ⁿ in the land that I gave to your fathers, for ever and ever.

8 Behold, ^o ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit.

9 Will ye ^p steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, ^q and burn incense unto Baal, ^r and walk after other gods whom ye know not ;

10 And ^s come and stand before me in this house, ^t which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these abominations ?

11 Is ^u this house, which is called by my name, become a den of robbers in your eyes ? Behold, ^v even I have seen *it* saith the LORD.

12 But go ye now unto ^x my place, which *was* in Shiloh, ^y where I set my name at the first, ^z and see what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Israel.

13 And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the LORD, ^a and I spake unto you, rising up early, and speaking, but ye heard not ; ^b and I called you, but ye answered not ;

14 Therefore will I do unto *this* house, which is called by my name, ^c wherein ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, ^d as I have done to Shiloh.

15 And ^e I will cast you out of my sight, as I have cast out all your brethren, *even* ^f the whole seed of Ephraim.

16 ¶ Therefore ^g pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession to me : for I will not hear thee.

17 Seest ^h thou not what they do in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem ?

18 The ⁱ children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women kneed *their* dough, to make cakes to the ^j queen of heaven, and ^k to pour out drink-offerings unto other gods, ^l that they may provoke me to anger.

19 Do ^m they provoke me to anger ? ⁿ Prov. i. 24. Is. i. 2. lxxv. 12. lxxvi. 4. Hos. xi. 2. 7. Zech. vii. 13. Matt. xxiii. 37. ^o 4. 10. Deut. xxviii. 52. Mic. iii. 11. Acts vi. 13. 14. ^p d xxvi. 6-9. 18. lii. 13. &c. 1 Kings ix. 7, 8. 2 Kings xxv. 9. 2 Chr. vii. 21. xxxvi. 18, 19. Ps. lxxiv. 6, 8. Is. lxiv. 11. Lam. ii. 7. iv. 1. Ez. vii. 20-22. ix. 5-7. xxiv. 21. Mic. iii. 12. Matt. xxiv. 1, 2. ^q e xv. i. xxiii. 39. lii. 3. 2 Kings xvii. 18-20. xxiv. 20. Hos. i. 4. 9. ix. 15, 17. xiii. 15, 16. ^r f Ps. lxxviii. 67, 68. ^s g xi. 14. xiv. 11. xv. i. xxvii. 20. Ex. xxxii. 10. Ez. xiv. 14-20. 1 John v. 16. ^t h vi. 27. Ez. viii. 6-18. xiv. 23. ^u i xlii. 17-19. ^v Or, frame, or workmanship of heaven. Deut. iv. 19. Job xxxi. 26-28. ^w k xix. 13. xxxii. 29. Is. lxxv. 11. ^x l xlv. 7. Is. lxxv. 3. ^y m ii. 17. 19. Deut. xxxii. 16, 21, 22. Is. i. 29. Ez. viii. 17, 19. 1 Cor. x. 22.

anger ? saith the LORD : *do they* ⁿ not *provoke* themselves, to the confusion of their own faces ?

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD ; ^a Behold, mine anger and my fury shall be poured out upon this place, upon man, and upon beast, and upon the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of the ground : and it shall burn, ^b and shall not be quenched.

21 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel ; ^c Put your burnt-offerings unto your sacrifices, and eat flesh.

22 For I spake not unto your fathers, ^d nor commanded them, in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt, concerning ^e burnt-offerings or sacrifices.

23 But this thing commanded I them, saying, ^f Obey my voice, and I will be your God, and ye shall be my people : and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well unto you.

24 But ^g they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, but ^h walked in the counsels, *and* in the ⁱ imagination of their evil heart, and ^j went ^k backward, and not forward

25 Since ^l the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of Egypt, unto this day, I have even ^m sent unto you all my servants the prophets, daily rising up early, and sending *them*.

26 Yet ⁿ they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their ear, ^o but hardened their necks : ^p they did worse than their fathers.

27 Therefore ^q thou shalt speak all these words unto them ; ^r but they will not hearken to thee : thou shalt also call unto them ; but they will not answer thee.

28 But thou shalt say unto them, *This is a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the LORD their God, ^s nor receiveth ^t correction : ^u truth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth.*

29 ¶ ^v Cut off thine hair, *O Jerusalem*, and cast *it* away, ^w and take up a lamentation on high places : ^x for the LORD hath rejected and forsaken ^y the generation of his wrath.

30 For the children of Judah have done evil in my sight, saith the LORD : ^z they have set their abominations in the house which is called by my name, to pollute *it*.

31 And they have built ^a the high places of Tophet, which is

^b 29, 30. Is. i. 4, 5. Zeph. iii. 2. ^c Or, instruction. vi. 8. xxxii. 33. Ps. i. 17. Prov. i. 7. Zeph. iii. 7. ^d e v. 1. ix. 3-8. Is. lix. 14, 15. Hos. iv. 1. Mic. vii. 2-5. ^f h xvi. 6. xlvii. 5. xlviii. 57. Job i. 20. Is. xv. 2, 3. Mic. i. 6. ^g i ix. 17-21. Ez. xix. i. xxviii. 12. k vi. 30. 2 Kings xvii. 20. Zech. xi. 8, 9. ^h l Deut. xxxii. 5. Matt. iii. 7. xii. 39. xvi. 4. xxxiii. 36. Acts ii. 40. ⁱ m xxxiii. 21. xxxii. 34. 2 Kings xxi. 4. 7. xxiii. 4-6. 12. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 4, 5, 7, 15. Ez. vii. 20. viii. 5-17. xlii. 7, 8. ^j n xix. 5. xxii. 35. 2 Kings xxi. 10, 2 Chr. xxxiii. 6.

xxii. 3, 4, 15, 16. Ex. xxii. 21-24. Deut. xxiv. 17. xxvii. 19. Job xxxi. 13-22. Ps. lxxxi. 3, 4. Zech. vii. 9-12. Mal. iii. 5. Jam. i. 27.

k ii. 30, 34. xxii. 17. xxvi. 15, 23. 2 Kings xxi. 6. xxiv. 4. Ps. cvi. 38. Is. lix. 7. Lam. iv. 11. Ez. xxii. 3-6. Matt. xxiii. 35-37. xxvii. 4, 25.

l xiii. 10. Deut. vi. 14, 15. xi. 28. Ez. xviii. 6.

m xvii. 20-27. xviii. 7, 8. xxv. 5.

n iii. 18. Deut. iv. 40, 2 Chr. xxiii. 8.

o 4. iv. 10. v. 31. viii. 10. xxiii. 14-16, 26, 32. Is. xlviii. 15. xxx. 10. Ez. xiii. 6, &c.

p ix. 2-9. Ps. i. 16-21. Is. lix. 1-8. Ez. xviii. 10-13. 18. xxxiii. 25, 26. Hos. iv. 1-3. Mic. iii. 8-12. Zech. v. 3, 4. Mal. iii. 5. 1 Cor. vi. 9. Gal. v. 19-21. Eph. v. 5-7. 2 Tim. iii. 2-5. Jam. iv. 1-4. Rev. xxi. 8. xxii. 15.

q xi. 13-17. xxxii. 29. 1 Kings xviii. 21.

r 6. xlv. 3. Ex. xx. 3. Deut. xxxii. 17. Judg. v. 8.

s Prov. vii. 14, 15. xv. 8. Is. i. 11-15. xlviii. 2. lviii. 2-4. Ez. xx. 39. xxiii. 37-39. xxxiii. 31. Matt. xxiii. 14. John xiii. 18, 26, 27. xviii. 28.

t Is. lvi. 7. Matt. xxi. 13. Mark xi. 17. Luke xix. 45, 46. John ii. 16.

u ii. 34. xvi. 16, 17. xxiii. 24. Heb. iv. 13. Rev. ii. 18, 19.

x Josh. xviii. 1. Judg. xviii. 31. 1 Sam. i. 3.

y Deut. xii. 5. 11. 1 Sam. iv. 3, 4. 10, 11. Ps. lxxviii. 60-64.

z 25. xi. 7. xxv. 3. xxxv. 15. xlv. 4. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 15, 16.

a 15. 16. b Prov. i. 24. Is. i. 2. lxxv. 12. lxxvi. 4. Hos. xi. 2. 7. Zech. vii. 13. Matt. xxiii. 37. c 4. 10. Deut. xxviii. 52. Mic. iii. 11. Acts vi. 13, 14. d xxvi. 6-9. 18. lii. 13, &c. 1 Kings ix. 7, 8. 2 Kings xxv. 9. 2 Chr. vii. 21. xxxvi. 18, 19. Ps. lxxiv. 6, 8. Is. lxiv. 11. Lam. ii. 7. iv. 1. Ez. vii. 20-22. ix. 5-7. xxiv. 21. Mic. iii. 12. Matt. xxiv. 1, 2. e xv. i. xxiii. 39. lii. 3. 2 Kings xvii. 18-20. xxiv. 20. Hos. i. 4. 9. ix. 15, 17. xiii. 15, 16. f Ps. lxxviii. 67, 68. g xi. 14. xiv. 11. xv. i. xxvii. 20. Ex. xxxii. 10. Ez. xiv. 14-20. 1 John v. 16. h vi. 27. Ez. viii. 6-18. xiv. 23. i xlii. 17-19. Or, frame, or workmanship of heaven. Deut. iv. 19. Job xxxi. 26-28. k xix. 13. xxxii. 29. Is. lxxv. 11. l xlv. 7. Is. lxxv. 3. m ii. 17. 19. Deut. xxxii. 16, 21, 22. Is. i. 29. Ez. viii. 17, 19. 1 Cor. x. 22.

iv. 23-26. ix. 10, 11. xii. 4. xiv. 16. xlii. 18. xlv. 6. Is. xlii. 25. Lam. ii. 3-5. iv. 11. Ez. xx. 47, 48. xxii. 22. Dan. ix. 11. Nah. i. 6. Mal. iv. 1. Rev. xiv. 10.

o xvii. 27. 2 Kings xxii. 17. Is. lxvi. 24. Mark ix. 43-48.

p vi. 20. Is. i. 11-15. Hos. viii. 13. Am. v. 21-23.

q 1 Sam. xv. 22. Ps. i. 8-17. li. 16, 17. Hos. vi. 6. Matt. ix. 13. Mark xii. 33.

† Heb. *the matter of burnt offerings*.

r xi. 4, 7. Ex. xv. 26. xix. 5, 6. Lev. xxvi. 3-12. Deut. v. 29. 33. vi. 3. xi. 27. xiii. 4. xxx. 2. 8. 20. Rom. xvi. 26. 2 Cor. x. 5. Heb. v. 9.

s xlii. 6. Deut. iv. 20. v. 16, 33.

t 26. xi. 8. Ex. xxxii. 7, 8. Neh. ix. 16-20. Ps. lxxxi. 11, 12. cvi. 7, &c. Ez. xx. 8. 13. 16. 21.

u xxxiii. 17. Deut. xxix. 19.

† Or, *stubbornness*. iii. 17. *Marg.*

§ Heb. *were*.

x 26. ii. 27. viii. 5. xxxii. 33. Neh. ix. 29. Hos. iv. 16.

y xxxii. 30, 31. Deut. ix. 7. 21-24. 1 Sam. viii. 7, 8. Ezra ix. 7. Neh. ix. 16-18. 26, &c. Ps. cvi. 13-22. Ez. ii. 3. xx. 5, &c. xxiii. 2, 3.

z 13. xxv. 4, 2 Chr. xxxvi. 15. Neh. ix. 30. Matt. xxi. 34-36. Luke xxi. 10-12.

a 24. vi. 17. xi. 7, 8. xlv. 3, 7. xxvi. 5. xxxix. 19. xxiv. 14. xlv. 16. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 10. Neh. ix. 16. Dan. ix. 6.

b xix. 15. 2 Kings xvii. 14. 2 Chr. xxx. 8. Neh. ix. 17. 29. Prov. xix. 1. Is. xlviii. 4. Acts vii. 51. Rom. ii. 5.

c xvi. 12. Matt. xxi. 38. xxiii. 38.

d i. 7. Ez. ii. 4-7.

e i. 19. Is. vi. 9. 10. Ez. iii. 4-11.

f ii. 30. v. 3. vi. 30. 31. 32. 33.

g v. 1. ix. 3-8. Is. lix. 14, 15. Hos. iv. 1. Mic. vii. 2-5. h xvi. 6. xlvii. 5. xlviii. 57. Job i. 20. Is. xv. 2, 3. Mic. i. 6. i ix. 17-21. Ez. xix. i. xxviii. 12.

k vi. 30. 2 Kings xvii. 20. Zech. xi. 8, 9. l Deut. xxxii. 5. Matt. iii. 7. xii. 39. xvi. 4. xxxiii. 36. Acts ii. 40. m xxxiii. 21. xxxii. 34. 2 Kings xxi. 4. 7. xxiii. 4-6. 12. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 4, 5, 7, 15. Ez. vii. 20. viii. 5-17. xlii. 7, 8. n xix. 5. xxii. 35. 2 Kings xxi. 10, 2 Chr. xxxiii. 6.

t iv. 16, 17, 30, 31. Is. xxxix. 3.
 * Heb. *the country of them that are afar off.*
 u xiv. 19. Is. xii. 6, lii. 1. Joel ii. 32. iii. 21. Ob. 17. Zeph. iii. 15—17.
 x 5, 6. Deut. xxxii. 16—21. Is. i. 4.
 y Prov. x. 5. Luke xiii. 25. xix. 44. Heb. iii. 7—15.
 z iv. 19. ix. 1. xiv. 17. xvii. 16. Neh. ii. 3. Ps. cxxxvii. 3—6. Luke xix. 41. Rom. ix. 1—3.
 a Joel ii. 6. Nah. ii. 10.
 b xlvii. 11. li. 8. Gen. xxxvii. 25, xliii. 11.
 c Luke v. 31, 32. viii. 43. d xxx. 12—17. † Heb. *gone up.* Is. i. 5, 6.

CHAP. IX.

The excess of the prophet's grief for the miseries of his people, and his abhorrence of their crimes, and the justice of God in his dealings with them, 1—16. Calls to lamentation, 17—22. Warnings not to glory in wisdom, strength, riches, or external distinctions, but in the knowledge of God, and of his grace, 23, 24. Wicked Jews, and the uncircumcised, will be punished together, 25, 26.

* Heb. *Who will give my head, &c.?*
 a iv. 19. xliii. 17. xiv. 17. Ps. cxix. 136. Is. xvi. 9. xxii. 4. Lam. ii. 11—18, 19, iii. 48, 49. Ez. xxi. 6, 7.
 b vi. 26. viii. 21, 22.
 c Ps. lv. 6—8. cxx. 5—7. Mic. vii. 1—7.
 d v. 7, 8. xliii. 10. Ez. xxii. 10, 11. Hos. iv. 2. vii. 4. Jam. iv. 4.
 e xii. 1. 6. Hos. v. 7. vi. 7. Zeph. iii. 4. Mal. ii. 11.
 f 8. Ps. lii. 2—4. lxi. 3, 4. cxx. 2—4. Is. lix. 4, 5. 13—15. Mic. vii. 3—5. Rom. iii. 13.
 g Matt. x. 31—33. Mark viii. 38. Rom. i. 16. Phil. i. 28, 29. Jude 3. Rev. xii. 11.
 h vii. 26. 2 Tim. iii. 13, 24.
 i iv. 22. xxii. 16. xxxi. 34. Judg. ii. 10. 1 Sam. ii. 12. Hos. iv. 1. John viii. 54, 55. xvii. 3. 2 Cor. iv. 6.
 k xii. 6. Ps. xii. 2, 3. lv. 11, 12. Prov. xxvi. 24, 25. Mic. vii. 5, 6. Matt. x. 17, 21, 34, 35. Luke xxi. 16.
 * Or, *friend.*
 l Gen. xxvii. 35. 36. xxxii. 28. 1 Thes. iv. 6.
 m vi. 28. Lev. xix. 16. Ps. xv. 3. Prov. vi. 16, 19. x. 18. xxv. 18. Ez. xxii. 9. 1 Pet. ii. 1, 2. n 8. Ps. lii. 2, 4. lxi. 4. Is. lix. 3, 4. 13—15. Mic. vi. 12. Eph. iv. 25. † Or, *mock.* Job xi. 3. o 3. Job xv. 5. Ps. l. 19. lxi. 3. xli. 3. 1 Tim. iv. 2. p Gen. xix. 11. Ps. vii. 14. Prov. iv. 16. Is. v. 18. xli. 6, 7. xlv. 12—14. lvii. 10. Ez. xxiv. 12. Mic. vii. 3. Hab. ii. 13. q xi. 19. xviii. 18. xx. 10. Ps. cxx. 2—6. r xlii. 10. Job xxi. 14, 15. Prov. i. 24, 29. Hos. iv. 6. John iii. 19, 20. Rom. i. 28. 1 Cor. xv. 34. s vi. 29, 30. Is. i. 25. xlviii. 10. Ez. xxii. 18—22. xxiv. 11, 12. Zech. xiii. 9. Mal. iii. 3. 1 Pet. i. 7. iv. 12. t xxxi. 20. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 15. Hos. vi. 4, 5. xi. 8, 9. Zech. i. 14—16.

19 Behold, the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people, because of * them that dwell in a far country: *Is not the LORD in Zion? is not her king in her?* * Why have they provoked me to anger with their graven images, and with strange vanities?

20 The *harvest* is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved.

21 For *the hurt* of the daughter of my people am I hurt: *am I black*; astonishment hath taken hold on me.

22 *Is there* *no balm in Gilead?* *is there* *no physician there?* *Why then is not the health of the daughter of my people* *recovered?*

† Heb. *gone up.* Is. i. 5, 6.

CHAP. IX.

The excess of the prophet's grief for the miseries of his people, and his abhorrence of their crimes, and the justice of God in his dealings with them, 1—16. Calls to lamentation, 17—22. Warnings not to glory in wisdom, strength, riches, or external distinctions, but in the knowledge of God, and of his grace, 23, 24. Wicked Jews, and the uncircumcised, will be punished together, 25, 26.

* OH that *my head were waters*, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of *the daughter of my people.*

2 Oh *that I had in the wilderness* a lodging place of way-faring men; that I might leave my people, and go from them: *for they be all adulterers*, *an assembly of treacherous men.*

3 And *they bend their tongues like their bow for lies*: but they are not *valiant for the truth upon the earth*; *for they proceed from evil to evil*, and *they know not me*, saith the LORD.

4 Take *ye heed every one of his* *neighbour*, and trust ye not in any brother: for *every brother will utterly supplant*, and every neighbour will *walk with slanders.*

5 And *they will* *deceive every one his neighbour*, and will not speak the truth: they have *taught their tongue to speak lies*, and *weary themselves to commit iniquity.*

6 Thine *habitation is in the midst of deceit*; through deceit they *refuse to know me*, saith the LORD.

7 Therefore, thus saith the LORD of hosts. Behold, *I will melt them*, and try them: for how *shall I do for the daughter of my people?*

† Or, *mock.* Job xi. 3. o 3. Job xv. 5. Ps. l. 19. lxi. 3. xli. 3. 1 Tim. iv. 2. p Gen. xix. 11. Ps. vii. 14. Prov. iv. 16. Is. v. 18. xli. 6, 7. xlv. 12—14. lvii. 10. Ez. xxiv. 12. Mic. vii. 3. Hab. ii. 13. q xi. 19. xviii. 18. xx. 10. Ps. cxx. 2—6. r xlii. 10. Job xxi. 14, 15. Prov. i. 24, 29. Hos. iv. 6. John iii. 19, 20. Rom. i. 28. 1 Cor. xv. 34. s vi. 29, 30. Is. i. 25. xlviii. 10. Ez. xxii. 18—22. xxiv. 11, 12. Zech. xiii. 9. Mal. iii. 3. 1 Pet. i. 7. iv. 12. t xxxi. 20. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 15. Hos. vi. 4, 5. xi. 8, 9. Zech. i. 14—16.

8 Their *tongue is as an arrow* shot out; it speaketh deceit: *one speaketh peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth*, but *in heart he layeth* *his wait.*

9 Shall *I not visit them for these things?* saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 ¶ For *the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing*, and for the *habitations of the wilderness* a lamentation, *because they are* *burned up*, *so that none can pass through them*; neither can *men* hear the voice of the cattle; *both the fowl of the heavens and the beast are fled*, they are gone.

11 And *I will make Jerusalem* *heaps*, and *a den of dragons*; and I will make the cities of Judah *desolate*, without an inhabitant.

12 Who *is* *the wise man* that may understand this? and *who is he* to whom the mouth of the LORD hath spoken, that he may declare it, *for what the land perisheth and is burned up like a wilderness*, that none passeth through?

13 And the LORD saith, *Because they have forsaken my law which I set before them*, and have not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein;

14 But have *walked after the* *imagination of their own heart*, and after Baalim, *which their fathers taught them*:

15 Therefore, thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, *I will feed them*, *even this people*, with wormwood, and give them water of gall to drink.

16 I will *scatter them also among the heathen*, whom neither they nor their fathers have known: *and I will send a sword after them*, till I have consumed them.

17 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Consider ye, and *call for the mourning women*, that they may come; and send for cunning *women*, that they may come:

18 And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that *our eyes may run down with tears*, and our eyelids gush out with waters.

19 For *a voice of wailing is heard out of Zion*, How are we spoiled! *we are greatly confounded*, because we have forsaken the land, because *our dwellings have cast us out.*

20 Yet *hear the word of the LORD*, O ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and every one her neighbour lamentation.

xix. 41. q iv. 31. Ez. vii. 16—18. Mic. i. 8, 9. 20. 30. Deut. xxviii. 29. Mic. ii. 4. s Lev. xviii. 28. xx. 22. Lam. iv. 16. Mic. ii. 10. t Is. iii. 16, &c. xxxii. 9—11. Luke xxi. 27—30.

u 3. 5. Ps. xii. 2. lvii. 4. lxi. 3. cxx. 3.
 x 2 Sam. iii. 27. xx. 9, 10. Ps. xxviii. 3. lv. 21. Prov. xxvi. 24—26. Matt. xxvi. 48, 49.
 † Heb. *in the midst of him.*
 ‡ Or, *wait for him.*
 y v. 9, 29. Is. i. 24.
 z iv. 19—26. vii. 29. viii. 18. xii. 16, 17. Lam. i. 16. ii. 11.
 † Or, *pastures.*
 a xii. 10. xiv. 6. xxiii. 10. Joel i. 10—12. ii. 22.
 * Or, *desolate.*
 b ii. 6. Is. xxxiv. 10. Ez. xiv. 15. xxix. 11. xxxiii. 28.
 † Heb. *from the fowl even to*, &c. iv. 25. Hos. iv. 3.
 c xxvi. 18. li. 37. Neh. iv. 2. Ps. lxxix. 1. Is. xxv. 2. Mic. i. 6. iii. 12.
 d x. 22. Is. xliii. 22. xxxiv. 13. Rev. xviii. 2.
 e xxxiv. 22. Is. xli. 26.
 † Heb. *desolation.*
 xxv. 11. 18. Lam. iii. 47. Mic. vi. 16.
 f Deut. xxxii. 29. Ps. cvii. 43. Hos. xiv. 9. Matt. xxiv. 15. Rev. i. 3.
 g v. 19, 20. xvi. 10. 13. xxii. 8, 9. Deut. xxix. 22—24. 1 Kings ix. 8, 9. Ps. cvii. 34. Ez. xiv. 23. xxii. 25—31.
 h xxii. 9. Deut. xxi. 16, 17. 2 Chr. vii. 19. Ezra ix. 10. Ps. lxxxix. 30. cxix. 53. Prov. xxviii. 4. Zeph. iii. 1—6.
 i iii. 17. vii. 24. Gen. vi. 5. Rom. i. 21—24. Eph. ii. 3. iv. 17—19.
 † Or, *stubbornness.*
 k xlv. 17. Zech. i. 4, 5. Gal. i. 14. 1 Pet. i. 18.
 l vii. 14. xxiii. 15. xxv. 15. Ps. lx. 3. lxxx. 21. lxxxv. 8. lxxx. 5. Is. li. 17. 22. Lam. iii. 15. 19. Rev. viii. 11.
 m xiii. 24. Lev. xxvi. 33. Deut. iv. 27. xxviii. 25. 36, 64. Neh. i. 8. xi. 17.
 n xv. 2—4. xxiv. 10. xxv. 27. xxix. 17. xlix. 36, 37. Ez. v. 2. 12. xiv. 17.
 o 2 Chr. xxxv. 25. Job iii. 8. Ec. xii. 5. Am. v. 16, 17. Matt. ix. 23. Mark v. 38. vi. 26. xiii. 17. xiv. 17. Is. xxii. 4. Lam. i. 2. ii. 11. 18. Luke ii. 14. iv. 13.
 r ii. 14. iv. 13. 20. 30. Deut. xxviii. 29. Mic. ii. 4. s Lev. xviii. 28. xx. 22. Lam. iv. 16. Mic. ii. 10. t Is. iii. 16, &c. xxxii. 9—11. Luke xxi. 27—30.

like unto thee, O LORD; ' thou
art great, and thy name *is* great in
might.

7 Who ^m would not fear thee,
^a O King of nations? for ^{*} to thee
doth it appertain: forasmuch as
^o among all the wise *men* of the
nations, and in all their kingdoms,
there is none like unto thee.

8 But they are † altogether
¶ brutish and foolish: † the stock *is*
a doctrine of vanities.

9 † Silver spread into plates *is*
brought from † Tarshish, and gold
from † Uphaz, the work of the
workman, and of the hands of the
founder: blue and purple *is* their
clothing; they *are* all the work of
cunning *men*.

10 But ^u the LORD *is* the † true
God, he *is* ^x the living God, ^y and
an § everlasting King: ^{*} at his
wrath the earth shall tremble, and
^a the nations shall not be able to
abide his indignation.

11 Thus shall ye say unto them,
^b The gods that have not made the
heavens and the earth, *even* † they
shall perish from the earth, and
from † under these heavens.

12 He † hath made the earth by
his power, he hath † established
the world by his wisdom, and hath
^g stretched out the heavens by his
discretion.

13 When he ^b uttereth his voice,
there is a ¶ multitude of waters in
the heavens, and † he causeth the
vapours to ascend from the ends of
the earth: he ^k maketh lightnings
^o with rain, and † bringeth forth
the wind out of his treasures.

14 Every ^m man *is* † brutish in
his knowledge; † every founder *is*
confounded by the graven image;
^o for his molten image *is* falsehood,
and *there is* no breath in them.

15 They *are* † vanity, and the
work of errors: † in the time of
their visitation they shall perish.

16 The † Portion of Jacob *is* not
like them: for he *is* † the Former
of all *things*: and † Israel *is* the
rod of his inheritance: ^u the LORD
of hosts *is* his name.

17 ¶ Gather up ^{*} thy wares out
of the land, O † inhabitant of the
fortress.

18 For thus saith the LORD, Be-
d Lam. vii. 66. e xxxii. 17. li. 15. 16. G
xxxviii. 4-7. Ps. xliiii. 6. cxlvi. 5. 6. cxlv
John i. 3. Col. i. 19. f Ps. xlvii. 2. lxxviii
90. Prov. iii. 19. xxx. 4. Is. xlv. 18. xlv. 9.
xxvi. 7. Ps. clv. 2. 24. Is. xl. 28. xlii. 4. xlv. 2.
Zech. xii. 1. h Job xxxvii. 9-11. xxxviii
13. xxxix. 3-10. lxxviii. 33. i Or, *nausea*.
41. 45. 46. Job xxxvii. 27-33. Ps. cxlvi. 7. cx
ix. 21. 1 Sam. xvi. 17. 18. Job xxxviii. 28-27
Marg. ^{*} Or, *for rain*. j Job xxxviii. 28-27
17. 18. Ps. xlv. 2. xciv. 8. Prov. xix. 2. Is. xlv
8. Rom. i. 22. 23. ^{*} Or, *more brutish than*
xcvii. 7. Is. xlv. 17. xlv. 11. xlv. 16. ^o Ps.
16-19. Hab. ii. 18. 12. p 8. viii. 19. xi. 19
xxvii. 21. 1 Sam. xii. 21. Is. xli. 24. 26. Act
vin. 12. Is. ii. 19-21. Zeph. i. 3. 4. Zech. x
Ps. xlv. 5. 6. lxxviii. 26. cxix. 37. cxlii. 5. L
Prov. xvi. 4. Is. xlv. 7. t Ex. xix. 9. 6.
lxix. 2. cxlvi. 4. Is. xlvii. 6. u xxi. 38.
xlvii. 4. li. 18. liv. 5. x vi. 1. Ez. xii. 3. 38.
xiv. 15-18. † Heb. *inhabiter*: xli. 13.

xxxiii. 18. Neh.
iv. 14. ix. 32.
Ps. xlviii. 1.
xvii. 4. cxlv. 3.
cxlvii. 5. Is. xii.
6. Dan. iv. 3. 34.
35. Mal. i. 11. 14.
m v. 22. Job
xxvii. 23. 24.
Luke xii. 5. Rev.
xv. 4.
n Ps. xxii. 29.
lxxii. 11. lxxxvi.
9. Is. ii. 4. Zech.
ii. 11. Rev. xi.
15.
o Or, *it liketh*
thee. Ps. lxxvi.
7.
o Ps. lxxxix. 6.
1 Cor. i. 19. 20.
† Heb. *in one, or,*
at once.
p 14. li. 17. 18. Ps.
cxv. 5. cxxv.
18. Is. xli. 29.
Hab. ii. 18. Zech.
x. 2. Rom. i. 21,
22.
q ii. 27. Is. xlv.
19. Hos. iv. 12.
r 4.
s 1 Kings x. 22.
Ezr. xxvii. 12.
t Dan. x. 5.
u 1 Kings xviii.
39. 2 Chr. xv. 3.
John xvi. 3. 1
Thes. i. 9. 1 John
v. 20.
† Heb. *God of*
truth. Deut.
xxxii. 4. Ps.
xxxi. 5. e. 8.
cxlvi. 6.
x xxxiii. 36. Deut.
v. 26. 1 Sam.
xvii. 26. 36. Ps.
xlii. 2. lxxxiv.
2. Is. xxxvii. 4.
17. Dan. vi. 26.
Matt. xvi. 16.
xvii. 63. Acts
xiv. 15. Heb. x.
31.
y Ps. xciii. 2. cxlv.
13. Dan. iv. 3.
34. vii. 14. 3.
Tim. i. 17.
z Heb. *King of*
eternity. Is. lviii.
15.
z Judg. v. 4. Joh
ix. 6. Ps. xviii.
7. lxxviii. 8.
lxxvii. 18. xevii.
4. civ. 32. cxiv.
7. Mic. i. 4.
Nah. i. 6. Hab.
iii. 6. 10. Matt.
xviii. 51. 52.
Rev. xx. 11.
a Ps. lxxvi. 7. xc.
11. Joel ii. 11.
Nah. i. 6. Mal.
iii. 2.
b Ps. xevi. 4.
c 14. li. 10. Is. li.
18. Zeph. ii. 12.
Zech. viii. 2.
Rev. ix. 9.
m. i. 1. 6-9. Job
i. 6. cxli. 4. 5.
69. xvi. i. cxix.
g Job ix. 8.
i. xlv. 12. xlviii. 11.
i. 34. 39. Ps. xviii.
i 1 Kings xviii.
18. 9. k Ps.
13. 19. Zech. x. 1.
i. 22. m 8. li.
ix. 18-20. xlv. 7.
n Ps.
i. cxx. 4-9. cxix.
i. 22. li. 18. Deut.
xix. 14. q 11.
m. 2. r li. 10.
m. iii. 24. s 12.
Deut. xxxii. 9. Ps.
xxxv. 18. i. 34. Is.
i. Mic. ii. 10. Matt.
Morg.

Warnings against the idolatry and superstition of the heathen, 1-5. None like to JEHOVAH, the Creator and Lord of all, 6-16. Prophecies concerning the captivity, with suitable lamentations and prayers, 17-23.

HEAR ye the word ^a which the
LORD speaketh unto you, O
house of Israel :

2 Thus saith the LORD, ^b Learn
not the way of the heathen, and
^c be not dismayed at the signs of
heaven ; for the heathen are dis-
mayed at them.

3 For ^d the ^e customs of the
people are vain : for ^f one cutteth
a tree out of the forest, the work
of the hands of the workmen, with
the axe.

4 They ^g deck it with silver,
and with gold : they fasten it with
nails and with hammers, that it
move not.

5 They are upright as the palm-
tree, but ^h speak not : they must
needs ⁱ be borne, because they
cannot go. Be not afraid of them ;
for ^j they cannot do evil, neither
also ^k is it in them to do good.

6 Forasmuch as ^k *there is none*
22. Ps. xxv. 10. lxxvi. 8—10. lxxix. 5—8. Is.
5. 9.

4 U

y xv. 1, 2. xvi. 13. Deut. xxviii. 63. 64. 1 Sam. xiv. 29.
 z xxiii. 20. Ez. vi. 10. Zech. i. 6.
 a iv. 19. 31. viii. 21. ix. 1. Lam. i. 2. 12, &c. ii. 11, &c. iii. 48.
 b Ps. xxxix. 9. lxxvii. 10. Is. viii. 17. Lam. iii. 18—21. 39, 40.
 c 20. iv. Is. liv. 2. Lam. ii. 4—6.
 d xxxi. 15. Is. xlix. 20—22.
 e iv. 20. Is. li. 18.
 f ii. 8. v. 31. xii. 10. xxiii. 9, &c. Is. lvi. 10—12. Ez. xxii. 25—30. xxxiv. 2, &c. John x. 12, 13.
 g xxiii. 1. xlix. 32. l. 17. Ez. xxxiv. 5, 6. 12. Zech. xiii. 7.
 h i. 15. v. 15. vi. 1. 22. Hab. i. 6—9.
 i ix. 11. Mal. i. 3.
 k Ps. xvii. 5. xxxvii. 23. cxix. 116, 117. Prov. xvi. 1. xx. 24.
 l xxx. 11. Ps. vi. 1. xxxviii. 1. Hab. iii. 2.
 † Heb. *diminish me*.
 m Ps. lxxix. 6, 7.
 n Job xviii. 21. John xvii. 25. 1 Cor. xv. 34. 1 Thes. iv. 5, 2. Thes. i. 8.
 o Ps. xiv. 4. Is. xlii. 22. lxi. 7. Zeph. i. 6.
 p viii. 16. l. 7. 17. li. 34, 35. Ps. xxvii. 2. Ez. xxv. 6—8. xxxv. 5—10. Ob. 10—16. Zech. i. 15.

CHAP. XI.

The prophet is sent to proclaim God's covenant, and to reprove the Jews for breaking it, 1—10. He denounces vengeance against them, 11—17: and against the men of Anathoth, who devised his death, 18—23.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Hear ye the words of ^a this covenant, and speak unto the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem;

3 And say unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel; ^b Cursed be the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant.

4 Which ^c I commanded your fathers in the day *that* I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, from the ^d iron furnace, saying, ^e Obey my voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: so shall ^f ye be my people, and I will be your God:

5 That I may ^g perform the oath which I have sworn unto your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as *it is* this day. Then answered I, and said, * So be it, O LORD.

6 Then the LORD said unto me, ^h Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying, Hear ye the

Heb. Amen. xxviii. 6. Deut. xxvii. 15—26. 1 Cor. xiv. 16. h iii. 12. vii. 2. xix. 2. Is. lviii. 1. Zech. vii. 7.

words of this covenant, and ⁱ do ^j them.

7 For ^k I earnestly protested unto your fathers, ^l in the day *that* I brought them up out of the land of Egypt, *even* unto this day, rising early and protesting, saying, Obey my voice.

8 Yet they ^m obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but walked every one in the ⁿ imagination of their evil heart: ^a therefore I will bring upon them all the words of this covenant, which I commanded *them* to do: but they did *them* not.

9 And the LORD said unto me, ^o A conspiracy is found among the men of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

10 They are ^p turned back to ^q the iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to hear my words; and they went after other gods, to serve them: ^r the house of Israel, and the house of Judah, have broken my covenant which I made with their fathers.

11 Therefore, thus saith the LORD, Behold, ^s I will bring evil upon them, ^t which they shall not be able to ^u escape; and though ^v they shall cry unto me, I will not hearken unto them.

12 Then shall the cities of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem ^w go, and cry unto the gods unto whom they offer incense: but they shall not save them at all in the time of their ^x trouble.

13 For ^y according to the number of thy cities were thy gods, O Judah; and *according to* the number of the streets of Jerusalem have ye set up ^z altars to *that* || shameful thing, *even* altars to burn incense unto Baal.

14 Therefore ^a pray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry or prayer for them: ^b for I will not hear *them* in the time that they cry unto me for their ^c trouble.

15 ^d What hath ^e my beloved ^f to do in mine house, ^g seeing she hath wrought lewdness with many, and ^h the holy flesh is passed from thee? ⁱ when thou doest evil, ^j then thou rejoicest.

16 The LORD called thy name, ^k A green olive-tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: ^l with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

17 For the LORD of hosts, ^k that ^l Heb. evil. y ii. 28. iii. 1, 2. Deut. xxxii. 16, 17. 2 Kings xxiii. 4, 5. 13. Is. ii. 8. Hos. xii. 11. z xix. 5. xxxii. 35. 2 Kings xxi. 4, 5. || Heb. *shame*. Hos. ix. 10. a vii. 16. xiv. 11. xv. 1. Ex. xxxii. 10. 1 John v. 16. b 11. Ps. lxxvi. 18. Hos. v. 6. * Heb. evil. † Heb. *What is to my beloved in my house*. Luke viii. 28. Greek. c ii. 2. iii. 14. xii. 7. Hos. iii. 1. Rom. xi. 28. d vii. 7—11. Ps. i. 16. Prov. xv. 8. xxi. 27. xxviii. 9. Is. i. 11, &c. e iii. 1, 2. Ez. xvi. 25, &c. xxiii. 2, &c. f Hag. ii. 12—14. Tit. i. 15. † Or, *when thy evil is*. g Prov. ii. 14. x. 23. xxvi. 18. 1 Cor. xiii. 6. h Ps. lii. 8. Rom. xi. 17, &c. i Ps. lxxx. 16. Is. i. 30, 31. xxvii. 11. Ez. xv. 4—7. xx. 47, 48. Matt. iii. 10. John xv. 6. k ii. 21. xii. 2. xxiv. 6. xlii. 10. xlv. 4. 2 Sam. vii. 10. Ps. xlv. 2. lxxx. 8, 15. Is. v. 2. lxi. 3. Ez. xvii. 5.

Ps. xv. 5. John xiii. 17. Rom. ii. 13. Jam. i. 22. k 1 Sam. viii. 9. Eph. iv. 17. 2 Thes. iii. 12. l vii. 13. 23—25. xxv. 4. xxxv. 15. Ex. xv. 26. xxiii. 21, 22. Deut. iv. 6. v. 20. vi. 2. viii. 6. x. 12, 13. xi. 26—28. xii. 32. xxviii. 1, &c. xxx. 20. m vi. 16, 17. vii. 24. ix. 13, 14. xxxv. 15. xlv. 17. Neh. ix. 16, 17. 26. 29. Ez. xx. 8. 13. 21. Zech. vii. 11. † Or, *stubbornness*. n Lev. xvi. 16, &c. Deut. xxviii. 15, &c. xxix. 21—28. xxx. 17—19. xxxi. 17, 18. xxxii. 20—26. Josh. xxiii. 13—16. Ez. xx. 37, 38. o v. 31. vi. 18. viii. 10. Ez. xxii. 25—31. Hos. vi. 9. Mic. iii. 11. vii. 2, 3. Zeph. iii. 1—4. Matt. xxi. 38, 39. xxvi. 3, 4. 15. John xi. 53. Acts xxiii. 12—15. p iii. 10. 2 Kings xxiii. 26. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 30—33. Hos. vi. 4. vii. 16. Zeph. i. 6. q Judg. ii. 17, 19. Ps. lxxviii. 8—10. 57, 58. Ez. —xx. 13, 21. Zech. i. 4. Acts vii. 51, 52. r iii. 6—11. xxxi. 32. Lev. xxvi. 15. Deut. xxxi. 16. 2 Kings xxvi. 7—20. Ez. xvi. 59. xlv. 7. Hos. vi. 7. viii. 1. Heb. viii. 9. s 17. vi. 9. xix. 3. 15. xxxiii. 12. xxxv. 17. xxxvi. 31, 2 Kings xxii. 16. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 24. Ez. vii. 5. t xv. 2, 3. Prov. xxix. 1. Is. xxiv. 17, 18. Am. ii. 14, 15. v. 19. ix. 1—4. 1 Thes. v. 3. Heb. i. 3. Rev. vi. 15—17. † Heb. *go forth of*. u xiv. 12. Ps. xviii. 41. lxxviii. 18. Prov. i. 28. Is. i. 18. Ez. viii. 18. Mic. iii. 4. Zech. vii. 13. Luke xii. 24—28. x ii. 28. xlv. 17—27. Deut. xxvii. 37, 38. Judg. x. 14. 2 Chr. xxviii. 22, 23. Is. xlv. 20.

111. xvi. 10, 11. *xxviii. 8. xix. 15. xxvi. 13. 19. xxxv. 17. xxxvi. 7. xl. 2.*
 m 19. 1 Sam. xxiii. 11, 12. 2 Kings vi. 9. 10. 14—20. Matt. ii. 13. n Prov. vii. 22.
 o xviii. 18. xx. 10. Ps. xxxviii. 32, 33. Matt. xxvi. 3, 4.
 § Heb. *the stalk with the bread.*
 p Ps. lxxviii. 4. Is. liii. 8. Dan. ix. 26.
 q Ps. xxvii. 13. cxi. 9. cxlii. 5. r Ps. cxviii. Prov. x. 7.
 s Gen. xviii. 25. Ps. xcvi. 9. Acts xvii. 31.
 t xvii. 10, xv. 12. 1 Sam. xvi. 7. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. xxix. 17. Ps. vii. 9. Rev. ii. 23.
 u xv. 15. xvi. 18. xviii. 20—23. 2 Tim. iv. 14. Rev. vi. 9. 10. xviii. 20.
 x 1 Sam. xxi. 15. Job v. 13. Ps. x. 14, 15. xxxv. 1. xlii. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 23.
 y xii. 5, 6. xx. 10. Mic. vii. 6. Matt. x. 21. 34—36. Luke iv. 24.
 z Is. xxx. 10. Am. ii. 12. vii. 13—16. Mic. ii. 6, 11. a xx. 1, 2. xxxviii. 1—6. Am. vii. 10. Matt. xxi. 35. xxii. 6. xxiii. 34—37. Luke xiii. 33, 34. Acts vii. 31, 32.
 I Heb. *thus upon.* b ix. 21. xviii. 21. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 17. Lam. ii. 21. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. c 19. xlv. 27. Is. xiv. 20—22. d v. 9. 29. viii. 12. xxiii. 12. xlv. 21. xlvii. 44. 1. 27. Luke xiv. 44.

planted thee, hath ¹ pronounced evil against thee, for the evil of the house of Israel and of the house of Judah, which they have done against themselves, to provoke me to anger in offering incense unto Baal.

18 ¶ And ^m the LORD hath given me knowledge *of it*, and I know *it*: then thou shewedst me their doings.

19 But ^a I was like a lamb, or an ox *that* is brought to the slaughter: and I knew not that ^o they had devised devices against me, *saying*, Let us destroy [§] the tree with the fruit thereof, ^p and let us cut him off ^q from the land of the living, ^r that his name may be no more remembered.

20 But, O LORD of hosts, ^s that judgest righteously, ^t that triest the reins and the heart, ^u let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I ^v revealed my cause.

21 Therefore thus saith the LORD of the men of Anathoth, ^y that seek thy life, *saying*, ^z Prophesy not in the name of the LORD, that ^a thou die not by our hand:

22 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will ^b punish them: ^c the young men shall die by the sword; their sons and their daughters shall die by famine.

23 And there shall be ^d no remnant of them: for I will bring evil upon the men of Anathoth, *even* ^e the year of their visitation.

I Heb. *thus upon.* b ix. 21. xviii. 21. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 17. Lam. ii. 21. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. c 19. xlv. 27. Is. xiv. 20—22. d v. 9. 29. viii. 12. xxiii. 12. xlv. 21. xlvii. 44. 1. 27. Luke xiv. 44.

CHAP. XII.

The prophet pleads with God concerning the prosperity of the wicked; appeals to him for his integrity; and prays that they, for whose sins the land was visited, might be selected for punishment, 1—4. God reproves his impatience, warns him to expect heavier trials, describes the wickedness of the people, and denounces sentence against them, 5—13. A prophecy of heavy judgments on the oppressors of the Jews, who would be restored to their own land; and of the calling of the Gentiles; the privileges of the obedient, and the destruction of the disobedient, 14—17.

RIGHTEOUS art thou, O LORD, when I plead with thee: yet let me ^a talk with thee of *thy* judgments: ^b Wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? *wherefore* are all they happy that ^c deal very treacherously?

2 Thou ^d hast planted them; yea, they have taken root: they ^e grow; yea, they bring forth fruit: thou *art* ^f near in their mouth, and far from their reins.

3 But thou, O LORD, ^g knowest me: thou hast seen me, and tried mine heart ^h toward thee: ⁱ pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and prepare them for ^j the day of slaughter.

4 How ^k long shall the land mourn, and ^l the herbs of every field wither, for the wickedness of

them that dwell therein? ^m the beasts are consumed, and the birds; because they said, ⁿ He shall not see our last end.

5 If ^o thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearied thee, ^p then how canst thou contend with horses? and *if* in the land of peace, *wherein* thou trustedst, *they wearied thee*, then how wilt thou do ^q in the swelling of Jordan?

6 For even ^r thy brethren, and the house of thy father, even they have dealt treacherously with thee; ^s yea, they ^t have called a multitude after thee: believe them not, ^u though they speak ^v fair words unto thee.

7 ¶ I ^w have forsaken mine house, I have left mine heritage; ^x I have given ^y the dearly beloved of my soul into the hand of her enemies.

8 Mine heritage is unto me as a lion in the forest; it ^z crieth out against me: ^a therefore have I hated it.

9 Mine heritage *is* unto me as a ^b speckled bird, ^c the birds round about *are* against her; ^d come ye, assemble all the beasts of the field, ^e come to devour.

10 Many ^f pastors have destroyed ^g my vineyard, they ^h have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my ⁱ pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.

11 They have made it desolate, and *bring* desolate, ^j it mourneth unto me; the whole land is made desolate, because no man ^k layeth *it* to heart.

12 The ^l spoilers are come upon all high places through the wilderness: for ^m the sword of the LORD shall devour from the *one* end of the land even to the *other* end of the land: ⁿ no flesh shall have peace.

13 They ^o have sown wheat, but shall reap thorns: they have ^p put themselves to pain, *but* shall not profit; and they shall be ashamed of your revenues, because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

14 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, ^q against all mine evil neighbours, ^r that touch the inheritance which I have caused my people Israel to inherit; Behold, ^s I will pluck them out of their land, ^t and pluck out the house of Judah from among them.

15 And it shall come to pass, ^u after that I have plucked them out I will return, and have compassion on them, and will bring them again, every man to his heritage, and every man to his land.

I Lev. xxvi. 16. Deut. xxxiii. 38. Mic. vi. 15. Hag. i. 6. ii. 16, 17. k iii. 23—29. Is. xxi. 1—6. xxi. 1—3. Is. 2. Hab. ii. 13. Rom. vi. 21. 1 xlviii. 26, 27. 1. 9—17. Is. 33—35. Ez. xxi. 3—15. Am. i. 2—15. Zeph. ii. 8—10. m ii. 3. xlix. 1, 2. Ps. cv. 15. Ob. 10—16. Zech. i. 15. Is. 8. xli. 2—4. n xlviii.—li. Ez. xxi.—xxvii. xxxv. o iii. 18. xlviii. 27. Deut. xxx. 7. Ps. cxi. 47. Is. xli. 11—16. Ez. xxi. 24. xxxiv. 12, 13. xxxvi. 24. xxxvii. 21. xxxix. 27, 28. Hos. i. 11. Am. ix. 14, 15. Zeph. iii. 19, 20. Zech. x. 6—12. p xlviii. 47. xlv. 6, 39. Is. xlviii. 17, 18.

k Ps. cvii. 34. Joel i. 10—17. l iv. 25. vii. 20. Hos. iv. 3. Hab. iii. 17. Rom. viii. 22. m v. 13. 31. Ps. l. 21. Ez. vii. 2, &c. n Prov. xxiv. 10. Heb. xii. 3, 4. 1 Pet. iv. 12. o xxvi. 8. xxxvi. 26. xxxviii. 4—6. p xlix. 10. 1. 44. Josh. iii. 15. 1 Chr. xii. 15. Ps. xlii. 7. lxxix. 1, 2. q ix. 4. xi. 21. xx. 10. Job vi. 15. Ez. xxxiii. 30, 31. Mic. vii. 5, 6. Matt. x. 21. Mark xiii. 12. John vii. 5. r Is. xxxi. 4. Acts xvi. 22. xviii. 12. xix. 24—29. s Or, *cried after thee fully.* t Prov. xxvi. 25. Matt. xxii. 16—18. † Heb. *good things.* u xi. 15. li. 5. Is. ii. 6. Hos. ix. 16. v vii. 14. Lam. ii. 1, &c. Ez. vii. 20, 21. xxiv. 21. Luke xxi. 24. † Heb. *the love.* § Or, *gedeth.* Heb. *growth out his voice.* x Hos. iv. 15. Am. vi. 8. Zech. xi. 8. † Or, *having talons.* y ii. 15. 2 Kings xxiv. 2. Ez. xvi. 26, 37. xxvii. 22—25. Rev. xvii. 16. z vii. 33. Is. lvi. 9. Ez. xxxix. 17—20. Rev. xix. 17, 18. • Or, *cause them to come.* a vi. 3. xxv. 9. xxxix. lii. b Ps. lxxx. 8—16. Is. i. 1—7. Luke xx. 9—16. c Is. xliii. 28. lxxiii. 19. Lam. i. 10, 11. Luke xxi. 14. Rev. xi. 2. † Heb. *portion of desire.* d 4—8. xiv. 2. xlviii. 10. Lam. i—v. Zech. vii. 8. e Ez. vii. 2. Is. xlii. 25. Mal. ii. 2. f iv. 11—15. ix. 19—21. g xv. 2. xxxiv. 17. xlvii. 6. xlviii. 2. Lev. xxvi. 33. Is. xxxix. 6. lxxi. 15, 16. Ez. v. 2. xiv. 17. Amos. 4. Zeph. ii. 12. Rev. xix. 15—21. h Is. lviii. 21. Matt. xxv. 21. 22. Rev. vi. 4. i Lev. xxvi. 16.

Deut. xxxiii. 38. Mic. vi. 15. Hag. i. 6. ii. 16, 17. k iii. 23—29. Is. xxi. 1—6. xxi. 1—3. Is. 2. Hab. ii. 13. Rom. vi. 21. 1 xlviii. 26, 27. 1. 9—17. Is. 33—35. Ez. xxi. 3—15. Am. i. 2—15. Zeph. ii. 8—10. m ii. 3. xlix. 1, 2. Ps. cv. 15. Ob. 10—16. Zech. i. 15. Is. 8. xli. 2—4. n xlviii.—li. Ez. xxi.—xxvii. xxxv. o iii. 18. xlviii. 27. Deut. xxx. 7. Ps. cxi. 47. Is. xli. 11—16. Ez. xxi. 24. xxxiv. 12, 13. xxxvi. 24. xxxvii. 21. xxxix. 27, 28. Hos. i. 11. Am. ix. 14, 15. Zeph. iii. 19, 20. Zech. x. 6—12. p xlviii. 47. xlv. 6, 39. Is. xlviii. 17, 18.

q iv. 2. v. 2. Deut. x. 20, 21. Is. xix. 18—22. xlv. 23. lxxv. 16. Rom. xiv. 11. Josh. xxiii. 7. Ps. cvi. 35, 36. Zeph. i. 5. Is. xix. 23—25. lvi. 5, 6. Zech. ii. 11. Rom. xi. 17. 1 Cor. iii. 9. Eph. ii. 19—22. 1 Pet. ii. 4—6. Luke xix. 27. 2 Thes. i. 8. 1 Pet. ii. 6—8.

CHAP. XIII.

The prophet, by the sign of a linen girdle, first worn by him, and then buried and spoiled, near Euphrates, and by the simile of bottles filled with wine, predicts the approaching captivity, and the miseries attending it, 1—14. He calls the rulers and people to repentance, and mourns over their pride, and in the prospect of their calamities, 15—21. He expostulates with them, concerning their incorrigible obstinacy, 22—27.

THUS saith the LORD unto me, ^a Go and get thee a linen girdle, and put it upon thy loins, and put it not in water.

2 So I got a girdle, ^b according to the word of the LORD, and put it on my loins.

3 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying,

4 Take the girdle that thou hast got, which ^c is upon thy loins; and arise, ^c go to Euphrates, and hide it there in a hole of the rock.

5 So I went, and hid it by Euphrates, ^d as the LORD commanded me.

6 And it came to pass after many days, that the LORD said unto me, Arise, go to Euphrates, and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there.

7 Then I went to Euphrates, and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it; and, behold, the girdle was marring, ^e it was profitable for nothing.

8 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 Thus saith the LORD, ^f After this manner will I mar ^g the pride of Judah, and the great pride of Jerusalem.

10 This ^h evil people, which ⁱ refuse to hear my words, ^k which walk in the ^l imagination of their heart, and walk after other gods, to serve them, and to worship them, ^l shall even be as this girdle, which is good for nothing.

11 For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a man, so have ^m I caused to cleave unto me the whole house of Israel, and the whole house of Judah, saith the LORD; that they might be unto me for a people, and ⁿ for a name, and for a praise, and for a glory: ^o but they would not hear.

12 ¶ Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word: Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, ^p Every bottle shall be filled with wine: and they shall say unto thee, Do

we not certainly know that every bottle shall be filled with wine?

13 Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, ^q I will fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit upon David's throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, with drunkenness.

14 And ^r I will dash them ^s one against another, ^t even the fathers and the sons together, saith the LORD: ^u I will not pity, nor spare, nor have mercy, ^v but destroy them.

15 ¶ Hear ye, ^w and give ear; ^x be not proud: ^y for the LORD hath spoken.

16 Give ^z glory to the LORD your God, ^a before he cause darkness, and before ^b your feet stumble upon the dark mountains, and, ^c while ye look for light, he turn it into ^d the shadow of death, and make it gross darkness.

17 But ^e if ye will not hear it, ^f my soul shall weep in secret places for ^g your pride; and mine eye shall weep sore, and run down with tears, ^h because the LORD's flock is carried away captive.

18 Say ⁱ unto the king, and to the queen, ^j Humble yourselves, ^k sit down; for your ^l principalities shall come down, ^m even the crown of your glory.

19 The ⁿ cities of the south shall be ^o shut up, and none shall open them: ^p Judah shall be carried away captive all of it, it shall be wholly carried away captive.

20 Lift up your eyes, ^q and behold them that come from the north; ^r where ^s is the flock that was given thee, thy beautiful flock?

21 What ^t wilt thou say when he shall ^u punish thee? ^v for thou hast taught them ^w to be captains, and as chief over thee: ^x shall not sorrows take thee, as a woman in travail?

22 And ^y if thou say in thine heart, ^z Wherefore come these things upon me? ^a For the greatness of thine iniquity are ^b thy skirts discovered, and thy heels ^c made bare.

23 Can ^d the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots? ^e then may ye also do good, that are ^f accustomed to do evil.

24 Therefore ^g will I scatter them ^h as the stubble that passeth away by the wind of the wilderness.

Acts xx. 26—29. q v. 31. xxii. 23. Is. x. 3. Ez. xxviii. 9. ¶ Heb. visit upon. r 2 Kings xvi. 7. Is. xxxix. 2—4. s iv. 31. vi. 24. xxx. 6. xlviii. 41. Is. xlii. 8. xxi. 3. 1 Thes. v. 3. t Deut. vii. 17. viii. 17. xviii. 21. Is. xlvii. 8. Zeph. i. 12. Luke v. 21, 22. u v. 19. xvi. 10, 11. x ii. 17—19. x. 2—9. y 26. Is. iii. 17. xx. 4. xlvii. 2, 3. Lam. i. 8. Ez. xvi. 37—39. xxiii. 27—29. Hos. ii. 3. 10. Nah. iii. 5. z ii. 22. 30. v. 3. vi. 29, 30. xvi. 9. Prov. xxvii. 22. Is. i. 5. Matt. xix. 24—26. ¶ Heb. taught: ix. 5. a Lev. xxvi. 33. Deut. xxviii. 64. Ez. v. 2. 12. b iv. 11, 12. Ps. i. 4. lxxxiii. 13—15. Is. xviii. 13. xli. 16. Hos. xiii. 3. Zeph. ii. 2.

xxv. 15—18. li. 7. Ps. lx. 3. lxxv. 3. Is. xxxix. 9. xlix. 26. li. 17. 21. lxxiii. 6. Hab. ii. 16. r xix. 9—11. xlviii. 12. Judg. vii. 20—22. 1 Sam. xiv. 16. 2 Chr. xx. 23. Ps. ii. 9. Is. ix. 20, 21. ¶ Heb. a man against his brother. s vi. 21. xlvii. 3. Ez. v. 10. Matt. x. 21. Mark xiii. 12. t xxi. 7. Deut. xxix. 20. xlvii. 11. Ez. v. 11. vii. 4. 9. viii. 18. ix. 5. 10. xxiv. 14. ¶ Heb. from destroying them. u Is. xlii. 23. Rev. ii. 29. x Is. xxviii. 14—22. Jam. iv. 10. y xxi. 15. Am. vii. 15. Acts iv. 19, 20. z Josh. vii. 19. 1 Sam. vi. 5. Ps. xvi. 7, 8. Rev. xiv. 7. a iv. 23. Ec. xi. 8. xii. 1, 2. Is. v. 30. viii. 22. lig. 9. Am. viii. 9. 10. John xii. 35. b Prov. iv. 19. 1 Pet. ii. 8. 1 John i. 10, 11. c viii. 15. xiv. 19. Is. lix. 9. Lam. iv. 17. d Ps. xlv. 19. e xxii. 5. Mal. ii. 2. f ix. 1. xiv. 17. xvii. 16. 1 Sam. xv. 11. 35. Ps. cxix. 136. Lam. i. 2. 16. ii. 18. Luke xix. 41, 42. Rom. ix. 2—4. g 19, 20. Ps. lxxx. 1. Is. lxiii. 11. Ez. xxiv. 31. lxxxvii. 38. h xxii. 26. 2 Kings xxiv. 15. Ez. xix. 2, &c. i Ex. x. 3. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 12. 19. 23. Matt. xviii. 4. Jam. iv. 10. 1 Pet. v. 6. k Is. iii. 26. xlvii. 1. Lam. ii. 10. ¶ Or, head-tires. l xvii. 26. lxxxiii. 13. Josh. xlviii. 5. Ez. xx. 46, 47. m Deut. xxviii. 52. Job xii. 14. n xxxix. 9. lii. 27. Lev. xxvi. 31—33. Deut. xxviii. 25. 64—68. o i. 14. vi. 22. x. 22. Hab. i. 6. p 17. xliii. 2. Is. lvi. 9—12. Ez. xxxiv. 7—10. Zech. xi. 16, 17. John x. 12, 13. ¶ Or, shall be violently taken away. z ii. 22. 30. v. 3. vi. 29, 30. xvi. 9. Prov. xxvii. 22. Is. i. 5. Matt. xix. 24—26. ¶ Heb. taught: ix. 5. a Lev. xxvi. 33. Deut. xxviii. 64. Ez. v. 2. 12. b iv. 11, 12. Ps. i. 4. lxxxiii. 13—15. Is. xviii. 13. xli. 16. Hos. xiii. 3. Zeph. ii. 2.

25 This is thy lot, the portion of thy measures from me, saith the LORD; ^a because thou hast forgotten me, and ^c trusted in falsehood.

26 Therefore ^f will I discover thy skirts upon thy face, that thy shame may appear.

27 I have seen ^g thine adulteries, and thy neighing, the lewdness of thy whoredom, and ^h thine abominations on the hills in the fields. ⁱ Woe unto thee, O Jerusalem! ^j wilt thou not be made clean? ^k when shall it once be?

28 ^l Woe unto thee, O Jerusalem! ^m wilt thou not be made clean? ⁿ when shall it once be?

CHAP. XIV.

1 A terrible famine in Judah, 1-6. The prophet calls on God to deliver the people, though sinful, for his own name's sake, 7-9. The Lord shows him their wickedness, and forbids him to pray for them, 10-13. The prophet charges the blame on the false prophets, and the Lord includes them also in the threatened vengeance, 14-16. The prophet is ordered to mourn over his people; and he perseveres in interceding for them, 17-22.

2 Judah ^a mourneth, and the gates thereof ^b languish; ^c they are black unto the ground; ^d and the cry of Jerusalem is gone up.

3 And ^e their nobles have sent their little ones to the waters: they came to the ^f pits, and found no water; they returned with their vessels empty; ^g they were ashamed and confounded, and ^h covered their heads.

4 Because ⁱ the ground is chapt, for there was no rain in the earth, ^j the plowmen were ashamed, they covered their heads.

5 Yea, ^k the hind also calved in the field, and forsook ^l it, because there was no grass.

6 And ^m the wild asses did stand in the high places, they snuffed up the wind like dragons; ⁿ their eyes did fail, because ^o there was no grass.

7 O LORD, ^p though our iniquities testify against us, ^q do thou ^r for thy name's sake: ^s for our backslidings are many; ^t we have sinned against thee.

8 O ^u the Hope of Israel, the ^v Saviour thereof ^w in time of trouble, ^x why shouldest thou be as a stranger in the land, and as a way-faring man, ^y that turneth aside to tarry for a night?

9 Why shouldest thou be as a man astonished, as a mighty man ^z that ^{aa} cannot save? yet thou, O LORD, ^{ab} art in the midst of us, and ^{ac} we are called by thy name; ^{ad} leave us not.

10 Thus saith the LORD unto ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tq} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tt} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{yv} ^{yw} ^{yx} ^{yy} ^{yz} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz}

this people, Thus ^a have they loved to wander, they have not ^b refrained their feet; therefore ^c the LORD doth not accept them; ^d he will now remember their iniquity, and visit their sins:

11 Then said the LORD unto me, ^e Pray not for this people for their good.

12 When ^f they fast, I will not hear their cry; ^g and when they offer burnt-offerings and an oblation, I will not accept them: ^h but I will consume them by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence.

13 ¶ Then said I, Ah, Lord God! ⁱ behold the prophets say unto them, Ye shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine; but I will give you ^j assured peace in this place.

14 Then the LORD said unto me, ^k The prophets prophesy lies in my name: ^l I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them: they ^m prophesy unto you a false vision and ⁿ divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their heart.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and I sent them not, yet they say, ^o Sword and famine shall not be in this land: By sword and famine shall those prophets be consumed.

16 And ^p the people to whom they prophesy shall ^q be cast out in the streets of Jerusalem, because of the famine and the sword; and they shall have none to bury them, their wives, nor their sons, nor their daughters: ^r for I will pour their wickedness upon them.

17 Therefore thou shalt say this word unto them; ^s Let mine eyes run down with tears night and day, and let them not cease: for ^t the virgin-daughter of my people is broken with a great breach, ^u with a very grievous blow.

18 If I ^v go forth into the field, then behold the slain with the sword! and if I enter into the city, then behold them that are sick with famine! ^w yea, both the prophet and the priest ^x go about into a land that they know not.

19 Hast thou ^y utterly rejected Judah, ^z hath thy soul loathed Zion? why hast thou smitten us, and ^{aa} there is ^{ab} no healing for us? ^{ac} we looked for peace, and ^{ad} there is no good; and for the time of healing, and behold trouble!

20 We acknowledge, O LORD, ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tq} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tt} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{yv} ^{yw} ^{yx} ^{yy} ^{yz} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz}

ⁱⁱ ²³⁻²⁵ ³⁶ ⁱⁱⁱ ^{1, 2} ^{viii} ⁶ ^{Hos} ^{xi} ⁷ ⁱⁱ ²⁵ ^{Ps} ^{cxix} ¹⁰¹ ^b ^{vi} ²⁰ ^{Am} ^v ²² ^{Mal} ⁱ ⁸⁻¹³ ^c ^{xliv} ^{21, 22} ¹ ^{Kings} ^{xviii} ¹⁸ ^{Ps} ^{cix} ^{14, 15} ^{Hos} ^{viii} ^{13, ix} ⁹ ^{Heb} ^{viii} ¹² ^d ^{vii} ¹⁶ ^{xi} ¹⁴ ^{av} ¹ ^{Ex} ^{xxiii} ³⁴ ^e ^{xi} ¹¹ ^{Prov} ⁱ ²⁸ ^{xxviii} ⁹ ^{Is} ⁱ ¹⁵ ^{lviii} ³ ^{Ez} ^{viii} ¹⁸ ^{Mic} ⁱⁱⁱ ⁴ ^{Zech} ^{vii} ¹³ ^f ^{vi} ²⁰ ^{vii} ^{21, 22} ^{Prov} ^{xv} ⁸ ^{xvi} ²⁷ ^{Is} ⁱ ¹¹⁻¹⁵ ^g ^{ix} ¹⁶ ^{xxv} ^{2, 3} ^{xvi} ⁴ ^{xxi} ⁷⁻⁹ ^{xxiv} ¹⁰ ^{xxix} ^{17, 18} ^{Ez} ^v ¹³⁻¹⁷ ^{xiv} ²¹ ^h ^{iv} ¹⁰ ^v ³¹ ^{vi} ¹⁴ ^{viii} ¹¹ ^{xxiii} ¹⁷ ^{xxvii} ²⁻⁵ ^{Ez} ^{xiii} ¹⁰⁻¹⁶ ²² ^{Mic} ⁱⁱⁱ ¹¹ ² ^{Pet} ⁱⁱ ¹ ⁱ ^{Heb} ^{peace of truth} ^{xxiii} ^{25, 26} ^{xxvii} ^{10, 14} ^{Is} ^{ix} ¹⁵ ^{Zech} ^{xiii} ³ ¹ ^{Tim} ^{iv} ² ^k ^{xxiii} ¹⁴⁻¹⁶ ²¹⁻³² ^{xxviii} ¹⁵ ^{xxix} ^{8, 9} ³¹ ^{Is} ^{xxx} ^{10, 11} ² ^{Thes} ⁱⁱ ⁹⁻¹¹ ^l ^{xxvii} ^{9, 10} ^{xxix} ^{8, 9} ³¹ ^{Ez} ^{xiii} ²⁴ ^{xxii} ^{6, 7} ²³ ^{xxi} ²⁹ ^{Mic} ⁱⁱⁱ ¹¹ ^{Zech} ³ ² ^m ^v ^{12, 13} ^{vi} ¹⁵ ^{viii} ¹² ^{xx} ⁶ ^{xxiii} ^{14, 15} ^{xxviii} ¹⁵⁻¹⁷ ^{xxix} ^{20, 21} ³¹ ³² ¹ ^{Kings} ^{xviii} ²⁵ ^{Ez} ^{xiv} ¹⁰ ^{Am} ^{viii} ¹⁷ ² ^{Pet} ⁱⁱ ¹⁻⁸ ¹⁴⁻¹⁷ ^{Rev} ^{xix} ²⁰ ⁿ ^{Is} ^{ix} ¹⁶ ^{Matt} ^{xv} ¹⁴ ^o ^{vii} ³³ ^{ix} ²² ^{xv}

c 2 Sam. xii. 13. our wickedness, *and* the iniquity of
xxiv. 10. Job our fathers: *c* for we have sinned
xxxiii. 27. Ps. ii. against thee.

4. Luke xv. 18. 21 Do not *d* abhor us, for *c* thy
-21. name's sake, *f* do not disgrace
d 19. Lev. xxvi. the throne of thy glory: *f* remem-
11. 30. Deut. ber, break not thy covenant with
xxxii. 19. Ps. us.
cvi. 40. Lam.
ii. 7. Am. vi.
8.

e 7. Ps. lxxix. 9. 22 *h* Are there *any* among the
10. Ez. xxxvi. *i* vanities of the Gentiles that can
22, 23. xxxix. cause rain? or can the heavens
25. Dan. ix. 7. give showers? *k* Art not thou he,
15-19. Eph. ii. O LORD our God? therefore we
f iii. 17. xvii. 12. will *l* wait upon thee, for thou hast
Ps. lxxiv. 3-7. made all these things.
Lam. i. 10. ii. 6.
7. 20. Ez. vii.

20-22. xxiv. 21. xliii. 7. Dan. viii. 11-13. Luke xxi. 24. Rev.
xi. 2. g Ex. xxxii. 13. Lev. xxvi. 42-45. Ps. lxxiv. 2. 18
-20. lxxxix. 39, 40. cvi. 45. Is. lxiv. 9-12. Zech. xi. 10, 11.
Luke i. 72. Heb. viii. 6-13. h 1 Kings xvii. 1. Zech. x.
1. 2. Acts xiv. 15-17. i x. 15. xvi. 19. Deut. xxxii. 21.
Is. xli. 29. xlv. 9-20. k v. 24. li. 16. Deut. xxviii. 12.
1 Kings viii. 36. xvii. 14. xviii. 39-45. Job v. 10. xxxviii.
26-28. Ps. cxlvii. 8. Is. xxx. 23. Joel ii. 23. Am. iv. 7. Matt.
v. 45. l Ps. xxi. 3. 6. xxvii. 14. cxxx. 5. Is. xxx. 18. Lam.
iii. 25, 26. Mic. vii. 7. Hab. iii. 17.

CHAP. XV.

God determines, let who will intercede, to pour
out many heavy judgments on the Jews, 1-
9. Jeremiah complains that he is generally
hated; and God promises good to him amidst
the calamities of the nation, 10-14. He
professes his integrity, and renews his com-
plaints, 15-18. God recalls him to his work,
and promises to support and deliver him in
the due discharge of it, 19-21.

a vii. 16. xi. 14.
xiv. 11. Ez. xiv
14-21.

b Ex. xxxii. 11-
14. Num. xiv.
13-20. 1 Sam.
vii. 9. xii. 23.
Ps. xcix. 6.

c xviii. 20. Gen.
xix. 27. Ps. cvi.
23. Zech. iii. 3.
Heb. ix. 24.

d Judg. v. 9. Prov.
xiv. 35.

e vii. 15. xxiii.
39. lii. 3. 2 Kings
xvii. 20.

f xiv. 12. xiv. 9.
10. xliii. 11. Is.
xxiv. 18. Ez. v.
2. 12. xiv. 21.
Dan. ix. 12. Am.
v. 19. Zech. xi.
9. Rev. vi. 5-8.

g viii. 2. Lev.
xxvi. 16. 22. 25.
Deut. xxxiii. 26.
1 Kings xxi. 23.
24. Is. xlviii. 6.
lvi. 9, 10.

h Heb. families.
† Heb. give them
for a removing.

i ix. 16. xxiv. 9.
xxix. 18. xxxiv.
17. Lev. xvi.
33. Deut. xxxviii.
25. 64. Lam. i.
8. Ez. xxiii.
46.

j 2 Kings xxi. 11
-13. xxiii. 26.
27. xlv. 3, 4.

k xvi. 5. Job xix.
21. Is. li. 19.
Lam. i. 12. &c.
ii. 15, 16. Nah.
iii. 7.

l Heb. of thy
pence.

m vii. 24. viii. 5.
Is. i. 4. xxviii.
13. Hos. iv. 16.
xi. 7. Zech. vii.
11.

n Ez. xiv. 9. xxv.
7. Zeph. i. 4.

o vi. 11. xx. 9. Ps.
lxviii. 38-40.
cvi. 43-45. Ez.
xii. 26-28. Am. vii. 3-8.

p iv. 11, 12. li. 2. Ps. i. 4. Is.
xli. 16. Matt. iii. 12.

THEN said the LORD unto me,
a Though *b* Moses and Samuel
c stood before me, *yet*, *d* my mind
could not be toward this people;
e cast them out of my sight, and
let them go forth.

2 And it shall come to pass, if
they say unto thee, Whither shall
we go forth? then thou shalt tell
them, Thus saith the LORD; *f* Such
as *are* for death, to death; and
such as *are* for the sword, to the
sword; and such as *are* for the
famine, to the famine; and such
as *are* for the captivity, to the cap-
tivity.

3 And *g* I will appoint over them
four *h* kinds, saith the LORD; the
sword to slay, and the dogs to tear,
and the fowls of the heaven, and
the beasts of the earth, to devour
and destroy.

4 And *i* I will *†* cause them to
be *h* removed into all kingdoms of
the earth, *j* because of Manasseh
the son of Hezekiah king of Ju-
dah, for *that* which he did in Je-
rusalem.

5 For *k* who shall have pity
upon thee, O Jerusalem? or who
shall bemoan thee? or who shall
go aside to ask *l* how thou doest?

6 Thou hast *l* forsaken me, saith
the LORD, *m* thou art gone back-
ward: therefore will I *o* stretch
out my hand against thee, and de-
stroy thee; *o* I am weary with re-
penting.

7 And *p* I will fan them with
a fan in the gates of the land;
xii. 26-28. Am. vii. 3-8. p iv. 11, 12. li. 2. Ps. i. 4. Is.
xli. 16. Matt. iii. 12.

q I will bereave them of *†* chil-
dren, I will destroy my people,
r since they return not from their
ways.

8 Their *s* widows are increased
to me above the sand of the seas:
I have brought upon them against
† the mother of the young men *a*
spoiler at noon-day: I have caused
him to fall upon it suddenly, and
terrors upon the city.

9 She *u* that hath born seven
languisheth: she hath given up
the ghost; *x* her sun is gone down
while *it* was yet day: she hath
been ashamed and confounded:
y and the residue of them will I
deliver to the sword before their
enemies, saith the LORD.

10 ¶ Woe is me, *z* my mother,
that thou hast born me *a* a man of
strife, and a man of contention to
the whole earth! *b* I have neither
lent on usury, nor men have lent
to me on usury; *yet* every one of
them doth *c* curse me.

11 The LORD said, *d* Verily it
shall be well with thy remnant;
e verily I will *§* cause the enemy
to entreat thee *well* in the time of
evil, and in the time of affliction.

12 Shall *f* iron break the nor-
thern iron, and the steel?

13 Thy substance and *g* thy trea-
sures will I give to the spoil with-
out price, and *that* for all thy sins,
even in all thy borders.

14 And I will make thee to
h pass with thine enemies into a
land *which* thou knowest not; for
i a fire is kindled in mine anger,
which shall burn upon you.

15 ¶ O LORD, *k* thou knowest:
l remember me, and visit me, and
revenge me of my persecutors;
m take me not away in thy long-
suffering: *n* know that for thy sake
I have suffered rebuke.

16 Thy words were found, and
o I did eat them; and thy word
was unto me *p* the joy and re-
joicing of mine heart: for *q* I am
called by thy name, O LORD God
of hosts.

17 I *r* sat not in the assembly
of the mockers, nor rejoiced; *r* I
sat alone, because of thy hand:
s for thou hast filled me with in-
dignation.

18 Why is *t* my pain perpetual,
and my wound incurable, *which* re-
fuseth to be healed? wilt thou be
altogether unto me *u* as a liar, *and*
as waters *that* *†* fail?

19 Therefore thus saith the
LORD, *v* If thou return, then will

m Ps. xxxix. 13. Is. xxxviii. 3. n 10. xi. 21. xx. 8. Ps. lxxix. 7-9.
Matt. v. 10-12. x. 22. Luke vi. 22, 23. xxi. 17. 1 Pet. iv. 14-16.

o Ez. iii. 1-3. Rev. x. 9, 10. p Job xxiii. 12. Ps. xix. 10. cxix. 72.
97, 101-103. 111. q Heb. thy name is called on me. xiv. 9. Marg.

q Ps. i. 1-3. xxvi. 4, 5. 2 Cor. vi. 17. r xiii. 17. Lam. iii. 28.
Ez. iii. 24, 25. Dan. vii. 28. s i. 10. vi. 11. xx. 8, 9. t xiv.
19. xxx. 15. Ps. vi. 3. xiii. 1-3. Lam. iii. 1-18. u i. 18, 19.

xx. 7. Ex. v. 22, 23. x xiv. 3. Job vi. 15-20. † Heb. be not
sure. y 10-13. xx. 9. Ex. vi. 29, 30. Jon. iii. 2.

q ix. 21. xviii. 21.
Deut. xxviii. 18.
32. 41. 53-56.
Hos. ix. 12-17.

† Or, whatsoever
is dear.

r v. 3. viii. 4, 5.
Is. ix. 13. Am.
iv. 10-12. Zech.
i. 4.

s Is. iii. 25, 26. iv.
1.

† Or, the mother
city a young
man spoiling,
&c. or, the mo-
ther and the
young men.

t iv. 16. v. 6. vi.
4, 5. Luke xxi.
35.

u 1 Sam. ii. 5. Is.
xlvi. 9. Lam. i.
1. iv. 10.

x Am. viii. 9, 10.
y 2, 3. xlv. 27.
Ez. v. 12.

z xx. 14-18. Job
iii. 1, &c.

a 20. i. 18, 19.
xx. 7, 8. 1 Kings
xviii. 17, 18. xxi.
20. xxii. 8. Ps.
cxix. 5, 6. Ez.
ii. 6, 7. iii. 7-9.

20. Matt. x. 21-23.
xxiv. 9. Luke
ii. 34. xxi. 17.

Acts xvi. 20-22.
xvii. 6-8.
xix. 8, 9. 25-28.
xxviii. 22. 1 Cor.
iv. 9-13.

b Ex. xxii. 25.
Deut. xxiii. 19.
20. Neh. v. 1-6.
Ps. xv. 5.

c Ps. cix. 28. Prov.
xxvi. 2. Matt. v.
44.

d Ps. xxxvii. 3-11.

e xxxix. 11-14.
xi. 2-6.

§ Or, intreat the
enemy for thee.
Prov. xvi. 7.
xxi. 1.

f i. 18, 19. xxi. 4.
5. Job xl. 9. Is.
xlv. 9. Hab. i.
5-10.

g 8. xvii. 3. Ps.
xlv. 12. Is. lii.
3. 5.

h 4. xiv. 8. xvi.
13. xvii. 4. lii.
7. Lev. xxvi. 38.
39. Deut. xxviii.
25. 36, 64. Am.
v. 27.

i iv. 4. Deut. xxix.
23. xxxii. 22. Ps.
xxi. 9. Is. xlii.
25. lxxv. 15, 16.
Nah. i. 5, 6.
Heb. xii. 29.

k xii. 3. xvii. 16.
Job x. 7. Ps.
vii. 3-5. xvii. 3.
John xxi. 15-17.

l xi. 18-20. Neh.
v. 19. vi. 14.
xiii. 22. 31. Ps.
cvi. 4. cix. 26-29.
cxix. 84.
132-134. Luke
xviii. 7. 2 Tim.
iv. 14. Rev. vi.
10. xviii. 20.

m Ps. xxxix. 13. Is. xxxviii. 3. n 10. xi. 21. xx. 8. Ps. lxxix. 7-9.
Matt. v. 10-12. x. 22. Luke vi. 22, 23. xxi. 17. 1 Pet. iv. 14-16.

o Ez. iii. 1-3. Rev. x. 9, 10. p Job xxiii. 12. Ps. xix. 10. cxix. 72.
97, 101-103. 111. q Heb. thy name is called on me. xiv. 9. Marg.

q Ps. i. 1-3. xxvi. 4, 5. 2 Cor. vi. 17. r xiii. 17. Lam. iii. 28.
Ez. iii. 24, 25. Dan. vii. 28. s i. 10. vi. 11. xx. 8, 9. t xiv.
19. xxx. 15. Ps. vi. 3. xiii. 1-3. Lam. iii. 1-18. u i. 18, 19.

xx. 7. Ex. v. 22, 23. x xiv. 3. Job vi. 15-20. † Heb. be not
sure. y 10-13. xx. 9. Ex. vi. 29, 30. Jon. iii. 2.

† Heb. be not
sure.

y 10-13. xx. 9. Ex. vi. 29, 30. Jon. iii. 2.

1. 1 Kings xviii. I bring thee again, and thou shalt stand before me: and if thou take forth the precious from the vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: let them return unto thee; but return not thou unto them.

20 And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brazen wall: and they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee: for I am with thee to save thee, and to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

21 And I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

22 And ye have done worse than your fathers: for, behold, ye walk every one after the imagination of his evil heart, that they may not hearken unto me:

23 Therefore will I cast you out of this land into a land that ye know not, neither ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye serve other gods day and night, where I will not shew you favour.

24 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be said, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

25 But, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel from the land of the north, and from all the lands whither he had driven them: and I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their fathers.

26 ¶ Behold, I will send for many fishers, saith the LORD, and they shall fish them; and after I will send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks.

27 For mine eyes are upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes.

28 And first I will recompense their iniquity and their sin double: because they have defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the carcasses of their detestable and abominable things.

29 O LORD, my Strength, and my Fortress, and my Refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies,

1. 1 Kings xviii. I bring thee again, and thou shalt stand before me: and if thou take forth the precious from the vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: let them return unto thee; but return not thou unto them.

20 And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brazen wall: and they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee: for I am with thee to save thee, and to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

21 And I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

22 And ye have done worse than your fathers: for, behold, ye walk every one after the imagination of his evil heart, that they may not hearken unto me:

23 Therefore will I cast you out of this land into a land that ye know not, neither ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye serve other gods day and night, where I will not shew you favour.

24 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be said, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

25 But, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel from the land of the north, and from all the lands whither he had driven them: and I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their fathers.

26 ¶ Behold, I will send for many fishers, saith the LORD, and they shall fish them; and after I will send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks.

27 For mine eyes are upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes.

28 And first I will recompense their iniquity and their sin double: because they have defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the carcasses of their detestable and abominable things.

29 O LORD, my Strength, and my Fortress, and my Refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies,

vii. 34. xiv. 10. Is. xlv. 5-12. Ez. xvi. 13. Hos. ii. 11. Rev. xxi. 22, 23. v. 19. xiii. 22. xii. 8, 9. Deut. xix. 24, 25. 1 Kings ix. 8, 9. ii. 3. v. 7-9. Judg. ii. 12, 13. v. 13, 14. Neh. ix. 24-29. Ps. cxi. 35-41. Dan. ix. 10-12. t. vii. 2. ix. 14. Ez. xi. 21. 1 Pet. iv. 3. u. vii. 26. 2 Tim. iii. 17. t. Or. stubbornness. vii. 24. ix. 14. xiii. 10. Marg. Deut. ix. 27. xix. 19. Marg. Judg. ii. 19. 1 Sam. xv. 23. x. xvii. 9. Gen. vi. 5. viii. 21. Ec. viii. 12. ix. 3. Mark vii. 21. Heb. iii. 12. y. vii. 15. xv. 4. 14. viii. 4. Lev. xxi. 27, 28. Deut. iv. 26, 27. xxviii. 63-65. xxix. 28. xxx. 17, 18. Josh. xxi. 15, 16. 2 Chr. vii. 20. z. Deut. iv. 22. xxviii. 35. Ps. lxxii. 12. a. xxi. 7, 8. Is. xlii. 18, 19. Hos. iii. 4, 5. b. Ex. xv. 2. Deut. xv. 15. Mic. vi. 4. c. iii. 18. xxi. 3, 10. xxxi. 8. xxxii. 27. 1. 10. Deut. xxi. 3-5. Ps. cxi. 47. Ec. xi. 11-16. xiv. 1. xxviii. 12. 13. xlii. 5, 6. Ez. xlii. 12-14. xxxvi. 24. xxxviii. 21, 22. xxxix. 23. Am. ix. 14. d. xxi. 9. Am. iv. 2. Hab. ii. 14, 15. e. Gen. x. 9. 1 Sam. xxi. 11. xvi. 20. Mic. vii. 2. f. Is. xxi. 12, 19. Am. v. 19. ix. 1-3. Luke xvii. 34-37. Rev. vi. 15-17. g. xxi. 24. xxi. 19. 1 Chr. xvi. 9. Job xxi. 21. Ps. xc. 8. Prov. v. 21. xv. 3. Is. xxi. 18. Ec. xxi. 12. ix. 9. Luke xxi. 1, 2. h. xxi. 18. Is. xl. 2. Is. 7. Rev. xxi. 6. i. iii. 1, 2. Lev. xxi. 27, 28. Num. xxv. 33. 34. Ps. cxi. 3. xxi. 5. Mic. ii. 10. Zeph. i. 1-3. k. Ez. xxi. 20. Ec. xi. 18, 22. xlii. 7-9. l. xxi. 17. Ps. xlii. 1, 2. xli. 14. xli. 1. 7. 11. Job ii. 7. xci. 1, 2. c. lvi. 1, 2. Prov. xvii. 10. Is. xxi. 4. xxxii. 2. Ez. xi. 16. Nah. i. 7. m. iii. 16, 17. Ps. xxi. 27-30. lxxv. 2-7. lxxviii. 31. lxxxi. 8-12. lxxxvi. 9. Is. ii. 2, 3. xi. 9, 10. xlii. 6. Mic. iv. 1, 2. Zeph. ii. 11. viii. 20-23. Mal. i. 11. Rev. vi. 9-11. xxi. 15. d. vi. 23. 3

CHAP. XVI.

Jeremiah, as a sign to the people, is forbidden to marry, to enter into the house of mourning, and to go to any feast, 1-9. The greatness of the people's crimes assigned as the reason of their heavy afflictions, 10-13. Predictions both of mercies and judgments, 11-21.

1. 1 Kings xviii. I bring thee again, and thou shalt stand before me: and if thou take forth the precious from the vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: let them return unto thee; but return not thou unto them.

20 And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brazen wall: and they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee: for I am with thee to save thee, and to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

21 And I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

22 And ye have done worse than your fathers: for, behold, ye walk every one after the imagination of his evil heart, that they may not hearken unto me:

23 Therefore will I cast you out of this land into a land that ye know not, neither ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye serve other gods day and night, where I will not shew you favour.

24 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be said, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

25 But, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel from the land of the north, and from all the lands whither he had driven them: and I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their fathers.

26 ¶ Behold, I will send for many fishers, saith the LORD, and they shall fish them; and after I will send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks.

27 For mine eyes are upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes.

28 And first I will recompense their iniquity and their sin double: because they have defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the carcasses of their detestable and abominable things.

29 O LORD, my Strength, and my Fortress, and my Refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies,

Jeremiah, as a sign to the people, is forbidden to marry, to enter into the house of mourning, and to go to any feast, 1-9. The greatness of the people's crimes assigned as the reason of their heavy afflictions, 10-13. Predictions both of mercies and judgments, 11-21.

1. 1 Kings xviii. I bring thee again, and thou shalt stand before me: and if thou take forth the precious from the vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: let them return unto thee; but return not thou unto them.

20 And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brazen wall: and they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee: for I am with thee to save thee, and to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

21 And I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

22 And ye have done worse than your fathers: for, behold, ye walk every one after the imagination of his evil heart, that they may not hearken unto me:

23 Therefore will I cast you out of this land into a land that ye know not, neither ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye serve other gods day and night, where I will not shew you favour.

24 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be said, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

25 But, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel from the land of the north, and from all the lands whither he had driven them: and I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their fathers.

26 ¶ Behold, I will send for many fishers, saith the LORD, and they shall fish them; and after I will send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks.

27 For mine eyes are upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes.

28 And first I will recompense their iniquity and their sin double: because they have defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the carcasses of their detestable and abominable things.

29 O LORD, my Strength, and my Fortress, and my Refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies,

vii. 34. xiv. 10. Is. xlv. 5-12. Ez. xvi. 13. Hos. ii. 11. Rev. xxi. 22, 23. v. 19. xiii. 22. xii. 8, 9. Deut. xix. 24, 25. 1 Kings ix. 8, 9. ii. 3. v. 7-9. Judg. ii. 12, 13. v. 13, 14. Neh. ix. 24-29. Ps. cxi. 35-41. Dan. ix. 10-12. t. vii. 2. ix. 14. Ez. xi. 21. 1 Pet. iv. 3. u. vii. 26. 2 Tim. iii. 17. t. Or. stubbornness. vii. 24. ix. 14. xiii. 10. Marg. Deut. ix. 27. xix. 19. Marg. Judg. ii. 19. 1 Sam. xv. 23. x. xvii. 9. Gen. vi. 5. viii. 21. Ec. viii. 12. ix. 3. Mark vii. 21. Heb. iii. 12. y. vii. 15. xv. 4. 14. viii. 4. Lev. xxi. 27, 28. Deut. iv. 26, 27. xxviii. 63-65. xxix. 28. xxx. 17, 18. Josh. xxi. 15, 16. 2 Chr. vii. 20. z. Deut. iv. 22. xxviii. 35. Ps. lxxii. 12. a. xxi. 7, 8. Is. xlii. 18, 19. Hos. iii. 4, 5. b. Ex. xv. 2. Deut. xv. 15. Mic. vi. 4. c. iii. 18. xxi. 3, 10. xxxi. 8. xxxii. 27. 1. 10. Deut. xxi. 3-5. Ps. cxi. 47. Ec. xi. 11-16. xiv. 1. xxviii. 12. 13. xlii. 5, 6. Ez. xlii. 12-14. xxxvi. 24. xxxviii. 21, 22. xxxix. 23. Am. ix. 14. d. xxi. 9. Am. iv. 2. Hab. ii. 14, 15. e. Gen. x. 9. 1 Sam. xxi. 11. xvi. 20. Mic. vii. 2. f. Is. xxi. 12, 19. Am. v. 19. ix. 1-3. Luke xvii. 34-37. Rev. vi. 15-17. g. xxi. 24. xxi. 19. 1 Chr. xvi. 9. Job xxi. 21. Ps. xc. 8. Prov. v. 21. xv. 3. Is. xxi. 18. Ec. xxi. 12. ix. 9. Luke xxi. 1, 2. h. xxi. 18. Is. xl. 2. Is. 7. Rev. xxi. 6. i. iii. 1, 2. Lev. xxi. 27, 28. Num. xxv. 33. 34. Ps. cxi. 3. xxi. 5. Mic. ii. 10. Zeph. i. 1-3. k. Ez. xxi. 20. Ec. xi. 18, 22. xlii. 7-9. l. xxi. 17. Ps. xlii. 1, 2. xli. 14. xli. 1. 7. 11. Job ii. 7. xci. 1, 2. c. lvi. 1, 2. Prov. xvii. 10. Is. xxi. 4. xxxii. 2. Ez. xi. 16. Nah. i. 7. m. iii. 16, 17. Ps. xxi. 27-30. lxxv. 2-7. lxxviii. 31. lxxxi. 8-12. lxxxvi. 9. Is. ii. 2, 3. xi. 9, 10. xlii. 6. Mic. iv. 1, 2. Zeph. ii. 11. viii. 20-23. Mal. i. 11. Rev. vi. 9-11. xxi. 15. d. vi. 23. 3

o ii. 11. x. 5. Is. vanity, and things wherein there is no profit.
 xlv. 10.
 p Ps. cx. 4-5. Is. 20 Shall a man make gods unto himself, and they are no gods?
 xxxvii. 29. Hos. viii. 4-6. Acts xix. 26. Gal. iv. 8.
 q Ez. ix. 14-18. this once cause them to know, I will cause them to know mine hand, and my might; and they shall know that my name is * The LORD.
 xiv. 4. Ps. ix. 16. Ez. vi. 7. xlv. 24. 27. xxv. 14.
 r xxxiii. 2. Ez. xv. 3. Ps. lxxxiii. 18. Is. xlii. 8. Am. v. 8.

* Or, JEHOVAH.

CHAP XVII.

The Jews are convicted of idolatry, and condemned to captivity, 1-4. They who trust in man are cursed, and they blessed who trust in God, 5-8. None but God can search out the deceitfulness and desperate wickedness of the heart, 9, 10. The doom of those who grow rich by injustice, 11. The glory of God, as dwelling among his people, an aggravation of the guilt of such as forsook him, 12, 13. The prophet prays for comfort and salvation; complains of ill usage; protests his patience, fidelity, and love to the people; and calls for vengeance on his persecutors, 14-18. A message to the rulers concerning hallowing the sabbath, with conditional promises and threatenings, 19-27.

THE sin of Judah is written with a pen of iron, and with the * point of a diamond; it is graven upon the table of their heart, and upon the horns of your altars;

2 Whilst their children remember their altars and their groves, by the green trees upon the high hills.

3 O my mountain in the field, I will give thy substance and all thy treasures to the spoil, and thy high places for sin, throughout all thy borders

4 And thou, even thyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land which thou knowest not: for ye have kindled a fire in mine anger, which shall burn for ever.

5 Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD.

6 For he shall be like the heath in the desert, and shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, in a salt land and not inhabited.

7 Blessed is the man that trusteth in the LORD, and whose hope the LORD is.

8 For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit.

9 The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?

* Or, restraint. xiv. 1. Marg. u xvi. 12. Gen. vi. 5. viii. 21. Job xv. 14-16. Ps. li. 5. liii. 1-3. Prov. xxviii. 26. Ec. ix. 3. Ez. vi. 9. Matt. xv. 29. Mark vii. 21, 22. Heb. iii. 13. Jam. i. 14, 15.

10 I, the LORD, search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings

11 As the partridge sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not; so he that getteth riches, and not by right, shall leave them in the midst of his days, and at his end shall be a fool.

12 A glorious high throne from the beginning is the place of our sanctuary.

13 O LORD, the Hope of Israel, all that forsake thee shall be ashamed, and they that depart from me shall be written in the earth, because they have forsaken the LORD, the Fountain of living waters.

14 Heal me, O LORD, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved: for thou art my Praise.

15 Behold, they say unto me, Where is the word of the LORD? let it come now.

16 As for me, I have not hastened from being a pastor to follow thee, neither have I desired the woeful day, thou knowest: that which came out of my lips was right before thee.

17 Be not a terror unto me: thou art my Hope in the day of evil.

18 Let them be confounded, that persecute me, but let not me be confounded: let them be dismayed, but let not me be dismayed: bring upon them the day of evil, and destroy them with double destruction.

19 Thus saith the LORD unto me; Go and stand in the gate of the children of the people, whereby the kings of Judah come in, and by the which they go out, and in all the gates of Jerusalem;

20 And say unto them, Hear ye the word of the LORD, ye kings of Judah, and all Judah, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, that enter in by these gates:

21 Thus saith the LORD; Take heed to yourselves, and bear no burden on the sabbath-day, nor bring it in by the gates of Jerusalem.

22 Neither carry forth a burden out of our houses on the sabbath-

x xi. 20. xx. 12. 1 Sam. xvi. 7. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. xxix. 17. 2 Chr. vi. 30. Ps. vii. 9. cxxxix. 1, 2. 23, 24. John ii. 25. Rom. viii. 27. Heb. iv. 12. 13. Rev. ii. 23. y xxxii. 19. Ps. lxii. 12. Matt. xvi. 27. Rom. ii. 6-8. Rev. xx. 12. xxii. 12. z xxi. 14. Is. iii. 10, 11. Mic. vii. 13.

* Or, gathereth young which she hath not brought forth. a v. 27, 28. xxi. 13, 17. Prov. ii. 18, 19. xlii. 11. xv. 27. xxi. 6. xxviii. 8. 16. 20. 22. Is. i. 23, 24. Ez. xxii. 12, 13. Hos. xii. 7, 8. Am. iii. 10. Hab. ii. 4-6. Mic. ii. 1, 2. 9. vi. 10-12. vii. 3. Hab. ii. 6-12. Zeph. i. 9. Zech. v. 4. vii. 9-13. Mal. iii. 5. Matt. xxiii. 14. 1 Tim. vi. 9, 10. Tit. i. 11. Jam. v. 3-5. 2 Pet. ii. 3. 14. b Ps. lv. 23. Prov. xliii. 5. Ec. v. 13-16. c Luke xii. 20. d iii. 17. xiv. 21. 2 Chr. ii. 5, 6. Is. vi. 1. lxxi. 1. Ez. i. 26. xliii. 7. Matt. xxv. 31. Heb. iv. 16. xii. 2. Rev. iii. 21. e 17. xiv. 8. Ps. xxii. 4. Joel iii. 16. Acts xxviii. 20. 1 Tim. i. 1. ii. 26, 27. Ps. xcvii. 7. Is. xlv. 16, 17. lxx. 11-14. lxxi. 5. Ez. xvi. 63. xxxvi. 32. Dan. xii. 2. f 5. Ps. lxxiii. 27. Prov. xiv. 14. Is. i. 28. h Prov. x. 7. Luke x. 20. John viii. 6-8. Rev. xx. 15.

i ii. 13. Ps. xxxvi. 8, 9. John iv. 10. 14. vii. 37, 38. Rev. vii. 17. xxi. 6. xxii. 1, 17. k xxxi. 18. Deut. xxxii. 39. Ps. vi. 2. 4. xli. 4. Is. lvii. 18, 19. Luke iv. 18. l xv. 20. Ps. lx. 5. cvi. 47. Matt. viii. 25. xiv. 30. m Deut. x. 21. Ps. cix. 1. cxlviii. 14. n xx. 7, 8. Is. v. 19. Ez. xii. 22, 27, 28. Am. v. 18. 3 Pet. iii. 3, 4. o i. 4. &c. xx. 9. Ez. iii. 14-19. xxxiii. 7-9. Am. vii. 14, 15. Jam. i. 19. iii. 1. * Heb. after thee. p iv. 19, 20. ix. i. xiii. 17. xiv. 17-21. xviii. 20. Rom. ix. 1. q Acts xx. 20, 27. 2 Cor. i. 12. ii. 17. r Job xxxi. 23. Ps. lxxvii. 2-9. lxxxviii. 15, 16. s 13. xvi. 19. Ps. xli. 1. lix. 16. Nah. i. 7. Eph. vi. 13. t xx. 11. Ps. xxxv. 4. 26, 27. xl. 14. lxx. 2. lxxxiii. 17, 18. u Ps. xxv. 2. lxxi. 1. x 16, 17. xviii. 19-23. † Heb. break them with a double breach. xiv. 17. xvi. 18. Job xvi. 14. Rev. xviii. 6. y vii. 2. xix. 2. xxvi. 2. xxxvi. 6. 10. Prov. i. 20-22. viii. 1-4. ix. 3. Acts v. 20, 25. z xlii. 18. xix. 3. xlii. 2. Ps. xlix. 1, 2. Ez. ii. 7. iii. 17. Hos. v. 1. Am. iv. 1. Mic. iii. 1. Rev. ii. 29. a Deut. iv. 9, 15, 23. xi. 16. Josh. xxi. 11. Prov. iv. 23. Mark iv. 24. Luke viii. 18. Acts xx. 28. Heb. ii. 1-3. zii. 15, 16. b Num. xv. 32-36. Neh. xiii. 15-21.

c Gen. ii. 2, 3. Ex. xvi. 23—29. xv. 8, 9. xxiii. 12. xxxi. 13—17. Lev. xix. 3. xxiii. 3. Deut. v. 12—15. Is. lvi. 2—6. lviii. 13. Ez. xx. 12. 20, 21. xxii. 8. Luke vi. 5. xxiii. 56. Rev. i. 10.

d vii. 24—26. xi. 10. xvi. 11, 12. xix. 15. Is. xlviii. 4. Ez. xx. 13, 16, 21. Zech. vii. 11, 12. Acts vii. 51.

e Ez. xv. 26. Deut. xi. 13, 22. Is. xxi. 7. iv. 2. Zech. vi. 15. 2 Pet. i. 5—10.

f xxii. 4. xiii. 13. xxii. 30. xxxiii. 15. 17. 21. 2 Sam. vii. 16. 1 Kings ix. 4, 5. Ps. lxxxix. 29—37. cxxxiii. 11, 12. Is. ix. 7. Luke i. 32, 33.

g Ex. xii. 14. Ps. cxxxiii. 12, 13. Heb. xii. 22.

h Ex. xii. 14. Ps. cxxxiii. 12, 13. Heb. xii. 22.

i xxvii. 44. xxxiii. 13. Josh. xv. 21. &c.

k Zech. vii. 7. Lev. i.—vii. Ez. ra. iii. 3—7. 11.

m xxxiii. 14. Ps. cvii. 22. cxvi. 17. Heb. xiii. 15.

n vi. 17. xvi. 4—6. xlv. 16. Is. i. 20. Zech. vii. 11—14. Heb. xii. 25.

o 22. 4. xxi. 12. 14. xxxii. 20. xxxiii. 21—23. xlix. 27. Deut. xxxii. 22. Is. ix. 18, 19. Lam. iv. 11. Ez. xvi. 41. xv. 47, 48. Am. i. 4. 7. 10. 12. 14. ii. 2. 5.

q iii. 13. 2 Kings xiv. 9.

day, ^c neither do ye any work, but hallow ye the sabbath-day, as I commanded your fathers.

23 But ^d they obeyed not, neither inclined their ear, but made their neck stiff, that they might not hear, nor receive instruction.

24 And it shall come to pass, ^e if ye diligently hearken unto me, saith the LORD, to bring in no burden through the gates of this city on the sabbath-day, but hallow the sabbath-day, to do no work therein;

25 Then ^f shall there enter into the gates of this city kings and princes, ^g sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, they and their princes, the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem: ^h and this city shall remain for ever.

26 And they shall come ⁱ from the cities of Judah, and from the places about Jerusalem, and from the land of Benjamin, and from ^j the plain, and from the mountains, and from the south, ^k bringing burnt-offerings, and sacrifices, and meat-offerings, and incense, and bringing ^m sacrifices of praise unto the house of the LORD.

27 But if ⁿ ye will not hearken unto me, ^o to hallow the sabbath-day, and not bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of Jerusalem on the sabbath-day: ^p then will I kindle a fire in the gates thereof, ^q and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem, and it shall not be quenched.

CHAP. XVIII.

By the emblem of the potter and his clay, God shews his right and power over Israel; and the method of his righteous and merciful dealings with the nations, 1—10. The prophet warns the people to repent; expostulates with them on their folly and wickedness, and denounces divine judgments, 11—17. Their devices against him, and his prophetic prayers against them, 18—23.

THE word which came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Arise, ^a and go down to the potter's house, and there I will cause thee to hear my words.

3 Then ^b I went down to the potter's house, and, behold, he wrought a work on the ^c wheels.

4 And the vessel that he ^d made of clay was marred in the hand of the potter; so he ^e made it again another vessel, ^f as seemed good to the potter to make it.

5 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

6 O house of Israel, ^g cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the LORD. Behold, as the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine hand, O house of Israel.

7 At what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning

a kingdom, ^h to pluck up, and to pull down, and to destroy it:

8 If ⁱ that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, ^j I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them.

9 And at what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, ^k to build and to plant it;

10 If it ^l do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, ^m then I will repent of the good, wherewith I said I would benefit them.

11 ¶ Now therefore ⁿ Go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I frame evil against you, ^o and devise a device against you: ^p return ye now every one from his evil way, and make your ways and your doings good.

12 And they said, ^q There is no hope; but ^r we will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evil heart.

13 Therefore thus saith the LORD; ^s Ask ye now among the heathen, ^t who hath heard such things: ^u the virgin of Israel hath done ^v a very horrible thing.

14 Will a man leave ^w the snow of Lebanon which cometh from the rock of the field? or shall the cold flowing waters that come from another place be forsaken?

15 Because ^x my people hath forgotten me, they have ^y burnt incense to vanity, and they have ^z caused them to stumble in their ways from ^a the ancient paths, ^b to walk in paths, in a way not cast up;

16 To make their land ^c desolate, and ^d a perpetual hissing: every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished, and wag his head.

17 I will ^e scatter them as with an east wind before the enemy; I will ^f shew them the back, and not the face, in the day of their calamity.

18 ¶ Then said they, 'Come, and let us devise devices against Jeremiah: ^g for the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. ^h Come, and let us smite him ⁱ with the tongue, ^j and let us not give heed to any of his words.

19 ^k Give heed to me, O LORD, and ^l hearken to the voice of them that contend with me.

33, 34, 43. Deut. xxxii. 23. Is. vi. 11. Ez. vi. 14. xii. 19. xxxiii. 28, 29. ^m 1 Kings ix. 8. 2 Chr. vii. 20, 21. Lam. ii. 16. Mic. vi. 10. d xiii. 24. Deut. xxxiii. 25, 64. Job xxxv. 31. Ps. xlviii. 7. Hos. xiii. 15. ⁿ ii. 27. xxxiii. 31. Deut. xxxi. 17. Judg. x. 13, 14. f 11. vi. 10. Ps. xxi. 11. Is. xxxv. 7. Mic. ii. 1—3. ^o vii. 13, 14. xiv. 14—16. xxxix. 25, 29. 1 Kings xxi. 24. Luke xi. 15. John vii. 47—49. ix. 40. ^p h xxi. 11. Ps. lxx. 2. lxxi. 4. lxxiv. 3. Prov. xviii. 21. ^q Or, for ^r i v. 12, 13. xlii. 2. xlv. 17. ^s k xx. 12. Ps. lv. 16, 17. lvi. 1—3. cix. 4. 28. Mic. vii. 8. Luke vi. 11, 12. 2 Kings xix. 16. Neh. iv. 4, 5. vi. 2.

i. 10. xii. 14—17. xiv. 9, &c. Am. ix. 8. Jon. iii. 4. f vii. 3—7. xxxvi. 3. Judg. x. 15, 16. 1 Kings viii. 33, 34. 2 Chr. xii. 6, 7. Is. i. 16—19. Ez. xviii. 21. xxxiii. 11. Jon. ii. 5—10. Luke xiii. 3—5.

g xxi. 3. 13. xlii. 10. Ex. xxxiii. 12. Deut. xxxii. 16. Judg. ii. 18. Ps. xc. 13. cvi. 46. cxxxv. 14. Hos. xi. 8. Am. vii. 3—6.

h i. 10. xxx. 13. xxxi. 4. 26. 38. xxxii. 41. Eccl. ii. 2, 3. Am. ix. 11—15.

i Ps. cxv. 5. Ez. iii. 20. xlviii. 24. xxxiii. 18. Zeph. i. 6.

k Num. xiv. 22, 23. 34. 1 Sam. ii. 30. xiii. 13, 14. xv. 11. 35.

l Gen. xi. 3, 4. 7. 2 Kings v. 5. Is. v. 5. Jam. iv. 13. v. 1.

m 18. iv. 28. xi. 19. Mic. ii. 3.

n vii. 3. xiv. 5. xvi. 3. 13. xxxv. 15. xxxvi. 3. 7. 2 Kings xvii. 13. Is. i. 16—19. iv. 6, 7. Lam. iii. 39—41. Ez. xiii. 22. xlviii. 23, 30—32. Zech. i. 3. Acts xxvi. 20.

o ii. 22. 2 Kings vi. 33. Is. lvii. 10. Ez. xxxvii. 11.

p xvi. 12. xlviii. 17. xlv. 17. Deut. xxix. 19. Luke i. 51.

q ii. 10—13. 1 Sam. iv. 7. Is. lxxi. 8. 1 Cor. v. 1.

r ii. 13. xxxi. 4. Is. xxxvii. 22. Lam. i. 15.

t v. 30. Hos. vi. 10.

u Or, my fields for a rock, or for the snow of Lebanon: shall the running waters be forsaken for the strange cold waters?

u in 13. 10. 32. iii. 21. xlii. 25. xlvii. 13.

x i. 15. xvi. 19. xlv. 15. Is. lxx. 7. Hos. ii. 13. xi. 2.

y Is. iii. 12. ix. 16. Mal. ii. 8. Matt. xv. 6.

z vi. 16.

a xiv. 5. Is. lxxi. 14.

b ix. 11. xix. 8. xxv. 2. xlv. 13. l. 13. Lev. xxvi.

c 33, 34, 43. Deut. xxxii. 23. Is. vi. 11. Ez. vi. 14. xii. 19. xxxiii. 28, 29.

d xiii. 24. Deut. xxxiii. 25, 64. Job xxxv. 31. Ps. xlviii. 7. Hos. xiii. 15.

e ii. 27. xxxiii. 31. Deut. xxxi. 17. Judg. x. 13, 14. f 11. vi. 10. Ps. xxi. 11. Is. xxxv. 7. Mic. ii. 1—3. g vii. 13, 14. xiv. 14—16. xxxix. 25, 29. 1 Kings xxi. 24. Luke xi. 15. John vii. 47—49. ix. 40. h xxi. 11. Ps. lxx. 2. lxxi. 4. lxxiv. 3. Prov. xviii. 21.

1 Sam. xxiv. 17. 20 Shall ^m evil be recompensed
—19. Ps. xxxv. for good? for they have ^a digged a
12. xxxviii. 20. pit for my soul. ^o Remember that I
cix. 4, 5. Prov. stood before thee to speak good for
xviii. 13. John x. them, and to turn away thy wrath
32. xv. 25. from them.

22. Job vi. 27. 21 Therefore ^p deliver up their
Ps. vii. 15. xxxv. children to the famine, and [†] pour
7. lvi. 6. cxix. out their *blood* by the force of the
95. Prov. xxvi. sword; ^q and let their wives be be-
27. Ec. x. 8. reaved of their children, and *be*
o vii. 16. xi. 14. widows; and let their men be put
xiv. 7—11. 20— to death; ^r let their young men *be*
22. xv. 1. Gen. slain by the sword in battle.

xviii. 22—32. Ps. 22 Let ^a cry be heard from
cvi. 23. Ez. their houses, when thou shalt bring
xxii. 30. 31. a troop suddenly upon them; ^t for
Zech. iii. 1, 2. they have digged a pit to take me,
p xi. 20—23. xlii. ^u and hid snares for my feet.

3. xx. 1—6. 11, 22 Yet, LORD, ^{*} thou knowest
12. Ps. cix. 9— all their counsel against me [†] to
20. 2 Tim. iv. slay *me*: ^v forgive not their iniqui-
14. ty, neither blot out their sin from
† Heb. *pour them* thy sight, but let them be over-
out. thrown before thee: deal *thus* with
q xv. 2, 3. 8. xvi. them ^z in time of thine anger.

3. 4. Ex. xxii. 24. Lam. v. 3. 22 Yet, LORD, ^{*} thou knowest
x ix. 21. xi. 22. all their counsel against me [†] to
2 Chr. xxxvi. slay *me*: ^v forgive not their iniqui-
17. Am. iv. 10. ty, neither blot out their sin from
s iv. 19. 20. 31. thy sight, but let them be over-
vi. 26. ix. 20. thrown before thee: deal *thus* with
21. xxv. 34—36. them ^z in time of thine anger.

xlvi. 2, 3. xlviii. 3—5. Is. x. 30. xxii. 1—4. Zeph. i. 10, 11. 16. t 20. u xx. 10. Ps. lvi. 5—
7. lxi. 4, 5. cxi. 5. Matt. xxii. 15. x xi. 18—20. xv. 15. † Heb.
for death. y Neh. iv. 4, 5. Ps. lix. 5. lxi. 22—23. cix. 14, 15.
Is. ii. 9. z viii. 12. xi. 23. Is. x. 3. Luke xxi. 22. Rom. ii. 5.

CHAP. XIX.

a 10, 11. xviii. 2. The prophet is sent to Tophet, (with an earthen
—4. bottle, and attended by the elders, to denounce
b xxvi. 17. Num. the judgments of God on the Jews and on Je-
xi. 16. 1 Chr. rusalem, and there to break the bottle, as an
xxiv. 4—6. Ez. emblem of their destruction, 1—13. He re-
viii. 11, 12. ix. turns to the temple, and declares the same to
—6. Matt. xxvi. the people, 14, 15.

3. xxvii. 1. 41, 42. Acts iv. 5, 6. 1 THUS saith the LORD, ^a Go and
c vii. 31, 32. get a potter's earthen bottle,
xxxii. 35. Josh. and *take* of ^b the ancients of the
xv. 2. Kings people, and of the ancients of the
xxiii. 10. priests;

2 And go forth unto ^c the valley of the son of Hinnom, which is by
d i. 7. vii. 2. xxvi. the entry of the ^{*} east gate, ^d and
2. Prov. i. 20— proclaim there the words that I
22. Ez. iii. 10. shall tell thee.

3 And say, ^e Hear ye the word of the LORD, O kings of Judah,
c xiii. 18. xvii. 20. and inhabitants of Jerusalem; Thus
Matt. x. 18. Rev. saith the LORD of hosts, the God
ii. 29. of Israel; Behold, I will bring evil
f 1 Sam. iii. 11. iv. upon this place, the which whoso-
16—18. 2 Kings ever heareth, ^f his ears shall tingle.

g ii. 13. 17. 19. v. 4 Because ^g they have forsaken
6. xv. 6. xvi. 11. me, and have ^h estranged this place,
xvii. 13. Deut. and ⁱ have burned incense in it unto
xxviii. 20. xxxi. other gods, whom neither they nor
16—18. xxxii. 15 their fathers have known, nor the
—23. 2 Kings kings of Judah, and ^k have filled
xxii. 16, 17. Is. this place with the blood of inno-
lxi. 11. Dan. ix. cents.

5 They have built also the high
h 2 Kings xxi. 4, places of Baal, ^l to burn their sons
5. 7. xxi. 11, 12. with fire *for* burnt-offerings unto
2 Chr. xxxiii. 3. Baal, ^m which I commanded not,
—7. nor spake *it*, neither came *it* into
i vii. 9. xi. 13. my mind:

6 Therefore, behold, the days
xviii. 15. xxxii. come, saith the LORD, that ⁿ this
29—35. Deut. place shall no more be called To-
xiii. 6. 13. phet, nor The valley of the son of
xxviii. 56. 64. Hinnom, but The valley of slaugh-
k ii. 30. 34. vii. ter.

31, 32. xxi. 17. 2 Chr. xxviii. 3. ter.
xxvi. 15. 23. 3. Ps. cvi. 37, 38. Ez. xvi. 20, 21. xx. 26. m vii. 31. xxxii. 35.
Kings xxi. 6. 16. Lev. xviii. 21. n 2. 11. vii. 32, 33. Is. xxx. 33.

7 And ^o I will make void the counsel of Judah and Jerusalem in this place; ^p and I will cause them to fall by the sword before their enemies, and by the hands of them that seek their lives: and ^q their carcasses will I give to be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

8 And I will make this city ^r desolate, and an hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished and hiss, because of all the plagues thereof.

9 And I will cause them ^s to eat the flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend, in the siege and straitness, where-with their enemies, and they that seek their lives, shall straiten them.

10 Then ^t shalt thou break the bottle in the sight of the men that go with thee;

11 And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts;

^u Even so will I break this people and this city, as *one* breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot be ^{*} made whole again: and they shall ^{*} bury *them* in Tophet, till *there be* no place to bury.

12 Thus will I dounto this place, saith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof, and *even* make this city as Tophet:

13 And the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah, shall be defiled ^v as the place of Tophet, because of all the houses, ^z upon whose roofs they have burned incense unto all the hosts of heaven, and have poured out drink-offerings unto other gods.

14 Then came Jeremiah from Tophet, whither the LORD had sent him to prophesy; and ^a he stood in the court of the LORD's house, and said to all the people,

15 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring upon this city, and upon all her towns, all the evil that I have pronounced against it, ^b because they have hardened their necks, that they might not hear my words.

CHAP. XX.

Pashur smites Jeremiah and sets him in the stocks, 1, 2. Jeremiah gives him a new name, and predicts the doom of him and his friends, 3—6. The prophet complains bitterly: but is constrained to speak in the name of God, 7—9. He recovers his confidence, and rejoices in God, 10—13. He curses the day of his birth, 14—18.

NOW Pashur the son of ^a Immer the priest, who *was* also ^b chief governor in the house of the LORD, heard that Jeremiah prophesied these things.

2 Then Pashur ^c smote Jeremiah the prophet, and put him in the stocks, that *were* ^d in the high gate of Benjamin, which *was* by the house of the LORD.

3 And it came to pass on the

Job v. 12, 13. Ps. xxxiii. 10, 11. Prov. xxi. 30. Is. viii. 10. xxviii. 17, 18. xxx. 1—3. Lam. iii. 37.

p ix. 21. xv. 2. 9. xviii. 21. xxii. 25. xvi. 26. Lev. xxvi. 17. Deut. xxviii. 25.

q vii. 33. viii. 2. ix. 22. xvi. 4. xxi. 19. xxxiv. 20. Deut. xxviii. 26. Ps. lxxix. 2, 3. Rev. xix. 18

—21. ix. 9—11. xviii. 16. xxv. 18. xlix. 13. l. 13. Lev. xxi. 32. 1 Kings ix. 8. 2 Chr. vii. 20, 21. Lam. ii. 15, 16. Zeph. ii. 15.

s Lev. xxvi. 29. Deut. xxviii. 53—57. 2 Kings vi. 26—29. Is. ix. 20. Lam. ii. 20. iv. 10. Ez. v. 10. li. 63, 64.

t li. 63, 64. u Ps. ii. 9. Is. xxx. 14. Lam. iv. 2. Rev. ii. 27.

* Heb. *be healed*. x 6. vii. 31, 32.

y 2 Kings xxiii. 10, 14. z xxxii. 29. 2 Kings xxiii. 12. Zeph. i. 5.

a xxvi. 2. 2 Chr. xx. 5.

b vii. 26. xvii. 23. xxxv. 15—17. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16, 17. Neh. ix. 17. 29. Zech. vii. 11—14. Acts vii. 51, 52.

c i. 19. xxvi. 8. xxix. 26. xxxvi. 26. xxxvii. 15, 16. xxxviii. 6. 1 Kings xxi. 24. 2 Chr. xvi. 10. xxiv. 21. Am. vii. 10—13. Matt. v. 10—12. xxi. 35. xxii. 34—37. Acts iv. 3. v. 18. 40. vii. 52. xvi. 22—24. Heb. xi. 36, 37. Rev. xvii. 6.

d xxxvii. 13. xxxviii. 7. Zech. xiv. 10.

e vii. 32. xix. 2. 5. Gen. xviii. 5. 15. xxxiii. 25. 1a. viii. 3. Marg. Hos. i. 4-9. • That is, Fear round about. 10. vi. 25. xvi. 5. xlix. 29. Ps. xlii. 13. Lam. ii. 23. f Deut. xxviii. 65 -67. Job xviii. 11-21. xv. 21-25. Ps. lxxviii. 19. Ez. xvi. 17-21. Matt. xxviii. 4. 5. g Ps. xlii. 21. xxxix. 6. 7. Deut. xxxiii. 30-34. 1 Sam. ii. 23. h Ps. 15. xli. 4 -6. xlv. 9. i Ps. 27-29. j Ps. 20. xli. 12. xv. 13. xlv. 9. -10. xlviii. 14. 22. xliii. 3-5. xlviii. 2. 8. lii. 2 Kings vi. 17. 18. xlv. 12-16. xvi. 13. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 19. 17-19. Lam. i. 7. 10. iv. 12. Ez. xlii. 25. • Or, weep. k Ps. xlviii. 15-17. xlviii. 21. 22. 32. Acts vii. 9-11. l 4. v. 31. vi. 13 -19. viii. 10. 11. xiv. 14. 15. xlviii. 14 -17. 25. 26. 32. Is. ix. 15. Lam. ii. 14. Ez. viii. 4-16. 22. 23. xxi. 28. Mic. ii. 11. 2 Pet. ii. 1-3. m Or, enticed. 1. 5 -8. 18. 19. xv. 13. xviii. 18. Ez. v. 22. 23. Num. xi. 15-19. n 9. Ez. iii. 14. Mic. iii. 8. 1 Cor. iii. 15. o xv. 26. xlviii. 24. 2 Kings vi. 21. Ps. xlii. 6. 7. xlv. 15. 16. lxxv. 9 -12. Lam. iii. 14. Hos. ix. 7. Luke xvi. 14. xlviii. 43. 64. xlviii. 11. 25. 26. Acts xviii. 18. 32. 1 Cor. iv. 9-13. Heb. xli. 26. p 19. 19. Acc. v. 6. 15-17. vi. 6. 7. xlv. 13. 14. vi. 1-4. 13. 16. xlviii. 27. xlviii. 16. 17. xlv. 7-11. xlviii. 8. q vi. 10. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Lam. iii. 45. Hos. vi. 26. xlviii. 13. 1 Pet. iv. 14. r 1 Kings vi. 3. 4. Job. i. 2. 9. 10. 2. 5. Luke ix. 63. Acts xv. 37. 38. s vi. 11. Job xxxv. 12-20. Ps. xxxv. 3. Ez. iii. 14. Acts iv. 26. xlviii. 16. 5. 2 Cor. v. 13-15. t Ps. xxxi. 13. Job. 4. lxxv. 1-4. Matt. xlviii. 49. 60. u xviii. 18. Neh. vi. 6-13. Is. xlii. 21. Ez. xvi. 9. Luke xx. 20. Acts vi. 11-15. xlv. 1-9. 13. • Heb. Enemy one of my race. v. xviii. 18. Job xvi. 19. Ps. cii. 9. Is. 13. 14. Luke xi. 53. 54. x 1 Kings xiv. 2. xvi. 20. xxi. 8. 27. Mark vi. 19. Acc. Acts v. 37. vii. 54. xlviii. 12-15. y i. 12. xv. 20. Is. xli. 10-14. Rom. viii. 11. 2 Tim. iv. 17. z Ps. xlviii. 2. lxxv. 5. lxxv. 5. a xlviii. 18. Ps. xlviii. 1. 2. John viii. 4-6. b i. 19. xv. 30. c xlviii. 40. Ps. vi. 10. xxxv. 26. xl. 14. Is. xlv. 16. Dan. xii. 2. d xlviii. 10. Ps. vii. 9. xli. 5. xlviii. 3. xlviii. 2. 3. cxxxix. 23. Rev. ii. 23.

morrow, that Pashurbrought forth Jeremiah out of the stocks. Then said Jeremiah unto him, The LORD hath not called thy name Pashur, but Magor-missabb. 4 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will make thee a terror to thyself, and to all thy friends; and they shall fall by the sword of their enemies, and thine eyes shall behold it: and I will give all Judah into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall carry them captive into Babylon, and shall slay them with the sword. 5 Moreover, I will deliver all the strength of this city, and all the labours thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the treasures of the kings of Judah will I give into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them, and carry them to Babylon. 6 And thou, Pashur, and all that dwell in thine house, shall go into captivity: and thou shalt come to Babylon, and there thou shalt die, and shalt be buried there, thou, and all thy friends, to whom thou hast prophesied lies. 7 O LORD, thou hast deceived me, and I was deceived: thou art stronger than I, and hast prevailed: I am in derision daily, every one mocketh me. 8 For since I spake, I cried out, I cried violence and spoil; because the word of the LORD was made a reproach unto me, and a derision daily. 9 Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay. 10 For I heard the defaming of many, fear on every side. Report, say they, and we will report it. All my familiars watched for my halting, saying, Peradventure he will be enticed, and we shall prevail against him, and we shall take our revenge on him. 11 But the LORD is with me as a mighty terrible one: therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not prevail: they shall be greatly ashamed: for they shall not prosper: their everlasting confusion shall never be forgotten. 12 But, O LORD of hosts, that

triest the righteous, and seest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I opened my cause. 13 Sing unto the LORD, praise ye the LORD: for he hath delivered the soul of the poor from the hand of evil-doers. 14 Cursed be the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed. 15 Cursed be the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A man-child is born unto thee; making him very glad. 16 And let that man be as the cities which the LORD overthrew, and repented not: and let him hear the cry in the morning, and the shouting at noon-tide; 17 Because he slew me not from the womb; or that my mother might have been my grave, and her womb to be always great with me. 18 Wherefore came I forth out of the womb to see labour and sorrow, that my days should be consumed with shame? CHAP. XXI. Zedekiah sends to enquire concerning Nebuchadrezzar's invasion; 1, 2. He is told that the city shall be destroyed, and that God would fight against both king and people, and show them no mercy. 3-7. He counsels the people to fall to the Chaldeans, as the only way of preserving their lives, 8-10. He exhorts the king and his family to execute justice. 11, 12. The city would certainly be destroyed, 13, 14. THE word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when king Zedekiah sent unto him Pashur the son of Melchiah, and Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, saying, 2 Enquire, I pray thee, of the LORD for us: for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon maketh war against us: if so be that the LORD will deal with us according to all his wondrous works, that he may go up from us. 3 Then said Jeremiah unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zedekiah: 4 Thus saith the LORD God of Israel; Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that are in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Babylon, and against the Chaldeans, which besiege you without the walls, and I will assemble them into the midst of this city. 5 And I myself will fight against you with an out-stretched hand, and with a strong arm, even in anger, and in fury, and in great wrath. 6 And I will smite the inhabitants of this city, both man and

xi. 20. xli. 3. xlviii. 16. xlviii. 19-25. 2 Chr. xlviii. 22. Ps. cxxv. 6-20. Rev. vi. 16. f 1 Sam. i. 15. Ps. lxxv. 8. lxxviii. 4. Is. xlviii. 14. g Ps. xxxv. 10. 11. lxxv. 33. lxxviii. 4. ciii. 30. 31. Is. xlv. 4. Jam. i. 5. 6. h xv. 10. Job iii. 3-16. i 1. 5. Gen. xvi. 5. 7. Luke i. 14. k Gen. xix. 24. 25. Deut. xxix. 21. Hos. xi. 8. Am. iv. 11. Zeph. ii. 9. 2 Pet. ii. 6. Jude 7. l iv. 19. xlviii. 22. xlviii. 3. 4. Ez. xvi. 22. Hos. x. 14. Am. i. 14. ii. 2. Zeph. i. 6. m Job iii. 16. 17. 18. x. 18. 19. n Job iii. 26. xiv. 1. 13. Lam. i. 1. 2 Kings xlviii. 19. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 10. b xxxviii. 1. c xxxix. 25. xxxviii. 3. Is. 14. 2 Kings xlv. 18. d xxxviii. 13. 7. xxxviii. 14. Acc. xxi. 4-6. Judge. xx. 27. 1 Sam. x. 22. xxxviii. 6. 15. 1 Kings xiv. 2. 3. xlviii. 5-8. 2 Kings i. 3. 11. 11-14. xlviii. 13. 14. 1 Chr. x. 15. 14. Ez. xiv. 3-7. xlv. 1-3. e xxxix. 24. xxxix. 1. 2. Is. 3-6. 2 Kings xlv. 1. 2. f xxxviii. 1. 2. x. xi. Judge. iv. v. 1 Sam. vii. 10 -12. xlv. 6-14. xlv. 45-60. 2 Chr. xii. 2-9. xlv. 9-13. xlv. 1-30. xxxviii. 21. Ps. xlviii. 1-4. xlviii. 6-12. xlviii. 4-8. cv. 5. Acc. xxxviii. 1. 2. Is. li. 1. 2. g xxxviii. 5. xxxviii. 5. xxxviii. 9-10. xxxviii. 2. 3. 17. 18. Is. x. 3. Hos. ix. 12. h xxxv. 4. Is. v. 5. xlv. 4. Ez. xlv. 37-41. Zeph. xiv. 2. Matt. xlviii. 7. Is. liii. 10. Lam. ii. 4. 5. i xxxviii. 17. Ez. vi. 6. xlv. 15. Deut. iv. 34. Is. v. 28. ix. 12. 17. 21. x. 4. Ez. xx. 33. 34. Neh. i. 5. 6. j vii. 20. xli. 3. 4. xxxviii. 12. xxxviii. 20. Is. vi. 11. xlv. 1-6. Ez. xiv. 13. 17. 19. 21. xxxviii. 27-29. Hos. ix. 3. Mic. iii. 14. Zeph. i. 3. Luke xlv. 24.

m xxiv. 8 — 10. beast : they shall die of a great pestilence.
xxxiv. 19 — 22.
xxvii. 17.
xxxviii. 21—23.
xxxix. 4—7. lii.
8—11. 24—27.
2 Kings xxv. 5
—7. 18—21. Ez.
xii. 12—16. xvii.
20, 21. xxi. 25,
26.
n xiii. 14. Deut.
xxviii. 50. 2 Chr.
xxxvi. 17. Is.
xlii. 17, 18. xlvii.
6. Ez. vii. 9.
viii. 18. ix. 5, 6.
10. Hab. i. 6—
10.
o Deut. xxx. 19.
Is. i. 19, 20.
p xxvii. 18.
xxxviii. 2. 17—
23.
q xxxix. 18. xlv.
5.
r xlv. 11. 27. Lev.
xvii. 10. xx. 3—
5. Ps. xxxix. 16.
Ez. xv. 7. Am.
ix. 4.
s xvii. 27. xxi. 6.
xxii. 28 — 31.
xxxvii. 8 — 10.
xxxviii. 18. 23.
xxxix. 8. lii. 13.
14. 2 Chr. xxxvi.
19. Zech. i. 6.
t xlii. 18. xvii.
20. Mic. iii. 1.
u Is. vii. 2. 13.
Luke i. 69.
v Heb. Judges v.
28. xxi. 2. 3. 15
—17. xxiii. 5. 5.
2 Sam. viii. 15.
Ps. lxxii. 1—4.
12—14. lxxxii.
2—4. Is. i. 17.
xvi. 3—5. xxxii.
1, 2. Zech. vii.
9—11.
x Ex. xviii. 15. Ps.
ci. 8. Marg. Ec.
x. 16, 17.
y Prov. xxiv. 11.
12. Rom. xiii.
4.
z 5. iv. 4. v. 14.
xv. 14. xvii. 4.
xxiii. 19. xxxvi.
7. Lev. xxvi. 28.
Deut. xxxii. 22.
Lam. ii. 3, 4.
iv. 11. Ez. xx.
47, 48. xxxii. 18
—23. 31. xxiv.
8—14. Nah. i.
6. Zeph. i. 18.
a 5. xxiii. 30. 32.
1. 31. li. 25. Ez.
xiii. 8. 20.
† Heb. inhabitress.
b Ps. cxxv. 2. Is.
xxii. 1.
c vii. 4. xlix. 4.
16. 2 Sam. v. 6.
7. Lam. iv. 12. Ob. 3, 4. Mic. iii. 11. † Heb. visit upon.
d Prov. i. 31. Is. iii. 10, 11. Gal. vi. 7, 8. e xxii. 7. Is. x. 18, 19.
xxvii. 10, 11. xxxvii. 24. Ez. xx. 46—48. Zech. xi. 1. f lii. 13.
2 Chr. xxxvi. 19.

CHAP. XXII.

The prophet is sent to the king's palace, to exhort him and his people to various duties, with conditional promises and threatenings, 1—9. The people need not weep for Josiah, but should lament for Shallum, who was carried captive, to return no more, 10—12. Severe rebukes of Jehoikim, and a dreadful sentence against him, 13—19. The Jews, who had been rebellious in prosperity, would be rendered more pliant by suffering, 20—23. The doom of Jeconiah, and others of David's family, 24—30.

THUS saith the LORD ; a Go down to the house of the king of Judah, and speak there this word :

2 And say, b Hear the word of

the LORD, O king of Judah, c that sittest upon the throne of David, thou and thy servants, and thy people that d enter in by these gates.

3 Thus saith the LORD : e Execute ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor : and do no wrong, f do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, g neither shed innocent blood in this place.

4 For if ye do this thing indeed, h then shall there enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting * upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, he, and his servants, and his people.

5 But i if ye will not hear these words, k I swear by myself, saith the LORD, l that this house shall become a desolation.

6 For thus saith the LORD unto the king's house of Judah ; m Thou art Gilead unto me, and the head of Lebanon : yet n surely I will make thee a wilderness, and cities which are not inhabited.

7 And o I will prepare destroyers against thee, every one with his weapons : and they shall p cut down thy choice cedars, and cast them into the fire.

8 And q many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbour, Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this great city ?

9 Then they shall answer, r Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD their God, and worshipped other gods, and served them.

10 s Weep ye not for the dead, neither bemoan him : but t weep sore for him that goeth away ; for he shall return no more, nor see his native country.

11 For thus saith the LORD, touching u Shallum, the son of Josiah king of Judah, which reigned instead of Josiah his father, which went forth out of this place ; He shall not return thither any more :

12 But he shall die in the place whither they have led him captive, and shall see this land no more.

13 v Woe * unto him that y buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong ; that useth his neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not for his work ;

14 That saith, z I will build me a wide house, and * large chambers, and cutteth him out † windows ; and it is a ceiled with cedar, and painted with vermillion.

15 Shalt thou reign because thou closest thyself in cedar ? did not x xiv. 27. Is. v. 8, 9. ix. 9, 10. Dan. iv. 30. xiv. 28, 29. * Heb. thorough-aided. a 2 Sam. vii. 2. 2 Chr. iii. 5. i. 4.

c 30. xvii. 25.
xxix. 16, 17.
xxxvi. 30. Is.
ix. 7. Luke i.
32.
d vii. 2. xvii. 20.
e v. 28. ix. 24.
xxi. 12. Ex. xxi.
6—9. Lev. xvi.
xix. 15. Deut.
18—20. xxv. 1.
2 Sam. xxiii. 3.
Ps. lxxix. 7—17.
lxxxii. 2—4.
Mic. iii. 11.
Zech. vii. 9—11.
f Deut. x. 18.
xxiv. 17. xxvii.
19. Job xxxix. 12.
Ps. lxxviii. 5.
xciv. 6. Prov.
xxiii. 10. Is. i.
23. Ez. xxii. 7.
Mal. iii. 5. Jam.
i. 27.
g 17. vii. 6. Deut.
xix. 10—13. Is.
i. 15—20. Joel
iii. 19.
h xvii. 25.
* Heb. for David
upon his throne.
i xxi. 17. Is. i.
20.
k Gen. xxii. 16.
Num. xiv. 28—
30. Deut. xxxii.
40—42. Ps. xc.
11. Am. vi. 8.
viii. 7, 8. Heb.
iii. 18. vi. 13.
17.
l vii. 13, 14. xxi.
6—9. Mic. iii.
12.
m 24. xxi. 13.
Gen. xxvii. 25.
Deut. iii. 25.
Cant. v. 15.
n iv. 20. vii. 34.
ix. 11. xix. 7, 8.
xxi. 14. xxv. 9,
10. xxvi. 6—9.
18. Ps. cvii. 34.
Is. vi. 11. xxiv.
1—6. xxvii. 10.
Ez. xxxiii. 27,
28.
o iv. 6, 7. v. 15. l.
20—23. Is. x. 5
—7. xiii. 3—5.
liv. 16, 17.
p xxi. 14. Is. x.
33, 34. xxvii. 10,
11. xxxvii. 24.
Zech. xi. 1.
q Deut. xxix. 23
—28. 1 Kings ix.
8, 9. 2 Chr. vii.
20—23. Lam. ii.
15—17. iv. 12.
Dan. ix. 7.
r ii. 17—19. iv.
18. 2 Kings xxii.
17. 2 Chr. xxxiv.
25.
s 2 Kings xxii. 20.
xxiii. 36. 2 Chr.
xxxv. 23 — 25.
Lam. iv. 9.
t 2 Kings xxiii. 31
—34. Ez. xix.
3, 4.
u 1 Chr. iii. 15. 2
Chr. xxxvi. 1—
4. Jehoiakim.
x 18. 2 Kings xxiii.
36, 37. 2 Chr.
xxxvi. 4.
y Lev. xix. 13.
Deut. xxiv. 14.
15. Mic. iii. 10.
Hab. ii. 9—11.
Mal. iii. 5. Jam.
v. 4.
z Prov. xvii. 19.
Mal. i. 4. Luke
† Or, my win-
dows. a 2 Sam. vii. 2. 2 Chr. iii. 5. Cant. i. 17. Hag.

b 18. thy father eat and drink, and do judgment and justice, and then it was well with him? 16 He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then it was well with him: *was not this to know me?* saith the LORD.

d 3. xxi. 12. xxiii. 5. 2 Sam. viii. 15. 1 Kings x. 9. 2 Kings xxii. 2. xxiii. 25. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 2. Prov. xi. 28. xxi. 3. xxv. 5. xix. 4. xxi. 9. Is. ix. 7.

c Ps. cxviii. 1, 2. Is. iii. 10.

f v. 28. Job xxix. 12-17. Ps. lxxviii. 1-4. 12, 13, lxxxi. 3, 4. cix. 31. Prov. xxiv. 11, 12. Is. i. 17.

g ix. 3-6. 24. xxi. 33, 34. 1 Sam. ii. 12. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. Ps. ix. 10. John viii. 19. 54, 55. xvi. 3. xlvii. 3. 6. Tit. i. 16.

h 1 John ii. 3, 4. Job xxi. 7. Ps. cix. 36, 37. Ez. xxxiii. 31. Mark vi. 22. Jam. i. 14, 15. 2 Pet. ii. 14. 1 John ii. 15, 16.

i Ps. x. 3. Luke xii. 15-21. xvi. 13, 14. Rom. i. 29. Eph. v. 3-5. Col. iii. 5. 1 Tim. vi. 9, 10.

k xvi. 22-24. 2 Kings xxiv. 4. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 8. Ez. xix. 6. Zeph. iii. 3.

l Or, *iniquities*.

1 10. xvi. 6. 2 Chr. xxi. 19, 20. xxxv. 24.

m 2 Sam. i. 26. ii. 33-38. 1 Kings xii. 30.

n xv. 3. xxxvi. 30. 1 Kings xiv. 10, 11. xxi. 23, 24. 2 Kings ix. 35-37.

o ii. 36, 37. xxx. 13-15. 2 Kings xxiv. 7. Is. xx. 5, 6. xxx. 1-7. xxi. 1-3.

p xxv. 9. 17-27. Lam. i. 2. 19.

q ii. 11. vi. 16, 17. xxvi. 21-26. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 10, 11. xxxvi. 10. 17. Prov. xxx. 9.

r Heb. *prosperity*.

z ii. 25. vii. 22-28. xxii. 30. Deut. ix. 7. 24. xxxi. 27. xxxii. 15-20. Judg. ii. 11-19. Neh. ix. 16, &c. Ps. cvi. 6, &c. Is. xlviii. 8. Ez. xx. 9. 13. 21. 28. xxiii. 3. 10. 12. 13. xxx. 23, 24. Is. lvi. 6. Hos. iv. 12. xiii. 15. i. 5. v. 10. 31. x. 21. xii. 10. xiii. 1, 2. Ez. xxxiv. 2-10. Zech. xi. 8. 17. u 20. xii. 26, 27. 37. Ez. 11. i. Heb. *adulterers*.

y 6. Zech. xi. 1, 2. z xxi. 13, 14. xlviii. 23. xlv. 16. Num. xxiv. 21. Ob. 4. Hab. ii. 9. a iii. 21. iv. 31. vi. 21. xxx. 5, 6. 1, 4, 5. Hos. v. 15. vi. 1. vii. 14. b 28. xxxvii. 1. 2 Kings xiv. 6-9. Jehoiachin. 1 Chr. iii. 16. Jeconiah. Matt. i. 11, 12. Jechonias. c 6. Cant. viii. 6. Hag. ii. 23. d 28. xxi. 7. xxxiv. 20, 21. 2 Kings xxiv. 13, 16. e xv. 2-4. 2 Kings xiv. 15. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 9, 10. Is. xlii. 17. Ez. xix. 9-13. f xlv. 14. lli. 31-34. 2 Kings xxv. 27-30. i Heb. *lift up their mind*. Ps. lxxvi. 4. g 24. h xlviii. 39. 1 Sam. v. 5-8. 2 Sam. v. 21. Ps. xxi. 12. Hos. viii. 8. Rom. ix. 21-23. 2 Tim. ii. 20, 21.

sel wherein is no pleasure? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into a land which they know not.

29 O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the LORD.

30 Thus saith the LORD, Write ye this man childless, a man that shall not prosper in his days: for no man of his seed shall prosper, sitting upon the throne of David, and ruling any more in Judah.

CHAP. XXIII.

A woe is denounced on the corrupt pastors, and the restoration of the scattered flock is predicted, 1-4. A prophecy of the kingdom and righteousness of Christ, and of the gathering of the people to him, 5-8. The wickedness of the nation laid to the charge of the priests and false prophets, 9-18. The people cautioned against hearkening to the false prophets, and instructed how to distinguish them; with sharp rebukes and terrible threatenings against them, 16-32. A rebuke of those who made a scoff at the words of true prophets, 33-40.

WOE be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture, saith the LORD.

2 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people: Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD.

3 And I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries, whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful, and increase.

4 And I will set up shepherds over them which shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall they be lacking, saith the LORD.

5 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth.

6 In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name, whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.

7 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that they shall no more say, The LORD liveth, which brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt;

8 But, the LORD liveth, which brought up, and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country, and from all countries whither I had driven

30. 1 Chr. iii. 17-24. Matt. i. 12-16. k xiv. 18. l vi. 19. Deut. iv. 26. xxxi. 19. xxxii. 1. Is. i. 2. xxxiv. 1. Mic. i. 2. vi. 1, 2. m 1 Chr. iii. 17. Matt. i. 12. n xxxvi. 30. Ps. xciv. 20.

a 11-14. ii. 8. x. 21. xxi. 22. xxv. 34-36. 1. 6. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxi. 25-29. xxiv. 2-10. 21. Mic. iii. 11, 12. Zeph. iii. 3, 4. Zech. xi. 5-7. 15-17. Matt. xv. 14. John x. 10. 12. b 34. v. 9. 29. viii. 12. xi. 22. xiii. 21. Marg. Ex. xxxi. 34. Hos. ii. 13. Mic. vii. 4. c xxx. 14. xxx. 3. xxxi. 9. xxxii. 37. Deut. xxx. 3-5. Ps. cvi. 47. Is. x. 11-16. xxviii. 12, 13. xlii. 5, 6. Ez. xi. 17. xxxiv. 13. &c. xxxvi. 24, &c. 37. xxxvii. 21-27. xxxix. 27, 28. Am. ix. 14, 15. Mic. vii. 12. Zeph. iii. 19, 20. Zech. x. 8-12. d iii. 15, 16. xxxii. 26. Ps. lxxviii. 70-72. Is. xl. 11. Ez. xxxiv. 23. Hos. iii. 3-5. Mic. vi. 2, 4, 5. vii. 12. John xxi. 15-17. Acts ix. 2. 1 Pet. v. 1-4. e John x. 27-30. 1 Pet. i. 5. f xxxi. 31. xxxiii. 14. Heb. viii. 8. g xxxiii. 15. Ps. lxxii. 1, 2. Is. xxxii. 1, 2. Dan. ix. 24. Am. ix. 11. Zech. ix. 9. Rev. xix. 11. h Ps. lxxx. 15. Is. iv. 2. xi. 1-5. liii. 2. Ez. xvi. 2-10. 22-24. xxxiv. 29. Zech. iii. 8. viii. 12, 13. xlii. 30. Ps. xlv. 4. Is. lx. 7. li. 13. Marg. liii. 10. Luke i. 32, 33. k Deut. xxxiii. 28. 29. Ps. cxxx. 7. 9. Is. xli. 1, 2. xxxiii. 22. xlv. 17. Ez. xxxvii. 24-28. Hos. i. 7-9. 17. 21. Zech. x. 6. Matt. i. 21. Luke i. 71-74. xix. 9, 10. Rom. xi. 26, 27. f xxx. 10. xxxii. 37. 1 Kings xv. 25. Is. ii. 4. xxxv. 9. Ez. xxxiv. 25-28. Hos. ii. 18. Zeph. iii. 13. Zech. ii. 4, 6. iii. 10. Is. vi. 14. ix. 6. Matt. i. 21-23. h Heb. JEHOVAH. i. 24. 1 Cor. i. 30. 2 Cor. v. 21. Phil. iii. 9. xxi. 31-34. Is. xlii. 16, 17.

s iv. 11. xlv. 32.
xxx. 23. Ps. lvi. 1.
9. Prov. i. 27.
x. 25. Is. v. 25
—28. xxi. 1. xl.
24. lxi. 15, 16.
Am. i. 14. Nah.
iii. 3—6. Zech.
ix. 14.

t xxx. 24. Is. xiv.
24. Zech. i. 6.
viii. 14, 15.
u Gen. xlix. 1.
Deut. xxii. 29,
30. 1 Kings viii.
47. Prov. v. 11
—14. Hos. iii. 4, 5.
x 32. xiv. 14. xxviii.
15. xxviii. 15.
xxix. 9. 31. Is. vi.
8. John xx. 21.
Acts xiii. 4.
Rom. x. 15.

y 18. Ea. ii. 7. iii.
17. Acts xx. 27.
z xxv. 5. xxxv.
15. xxxvi. 3. Ez.
xiii. 22. xviii.
30. Zech. i. 4.
Acts xxvi. 20.
a 1 Kings xx. 23.
28. Ps. cxlii. 5,
6. cxxxix. 1—10.
Ez. xx. 32—35.
Jon. i. 3, 4.

b Gen. xvi. 13.
Job xxii. 13, 14.
xxiv. 13—16. Ps.
x. 11. xc. 8.
cxxxix. 11—16.
Ez. viii. 12. ix.

9. Am. ix. 2, 3.
c 1 Kings viii. 27.
2 Chr. vi. 18. Ps.
cxix. 7, 8. Is.
lvi. 15. lvi. 1.

d viii. 6. xiii. 27.
xvi. 17. xxix 23.
Ps. cxxxix. 1, 2.
Lukexii. 3. 1 Cor.
iv. 5. Heb. iv. 13.
Rev. ii. 23.

e 28. 32. Gen.
xxxvii. 5. 9. Num.
xii. 6. Joel ii. 28.
Matt. i. 20. ii. 12.
f iv. 14. xiii. 27.
Ps. iv. 2. Hos.
viii. 5. Acts xiii.
10.

g xiv. 14. xvii. 9.
2 Thes. ii. 9—
11. 1 Tim. iv. 1,
2. 2 Tim. iv. 3.
2 Pet. ii. 13—16.

h Deut. xiii. 1-5.
Acts xiii. 8. 2
Tim. ii. 17, 18.
iii. 6-8.
i Judg. iii. 7. viii.
33, 34. x. 6. 2

• Heb. *with whom*
is.

k Prov. xiv. 5.
Matt. xxiv. 45.
Luke xii. 42. 1
Cor. iv. 2. 2 Cor.
ii. 17. 1 Tim. i.
12

1 v. 14 Luke ixiv.
32. John vi. 63.
Acts ii. 37. 2 Cor.
ii. 16. x. 4, 5.
Heb. iv. 12.

m xiv. 14, 15. Lev.
xx. 3. Dent. xviii.
20. Ps. xxxiv. 16.
Ez. iv. 7. 2 Pet.
iii. 12.

*Or, smooth. Is. xxx.
10. Mic. ii. 11.
In 16. xxvii. 14, &c.
xxviii. 15—17.
xxix. 21—23. 31.

Deut. xiii. 1, &c.
xviii. 20. Ez. xiii.
7—18. Zech. xiii.
2, 3. Rev. xix. 20.
Zeph. iii. 4.

ii. 14. Matt. xv. 14.

q xvii. 15. xl. 7. 8. Is. xlii. xiv. 23. Nah. i. 1. Hab. i. 1. Mel. i. 1. 19. 40. xii. 7. Deut. xxi. 17. 18. xxiii. 19, 20. Ps. lxxviii. 54. 66. Hos. ix. 12. 2. Heb. viii. 1. 2.

thee, saying, ^a What is the burden of the LORD? thou shalt then say unto them, What burden? ^a I will even forsake you, saith the LORD.

34 And ^a as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, The burden of the LORD, I will even ^a punish that man and his house.

35 Thus shall ye say, ^a every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the LORD answered? and, What hath the LORD spoken?

36 And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden; for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts, our God.

37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the LORD answered thee? and, What hath the LORD spoken?

38 But since ye say, The burden of the LORD; therefore thus saith the LORD; Because ye say this word, The burden of the LORD, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say The burden of the LORD:

39 Therefore, behold, ^a I, even I, will utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, and ^a cast you out of my presence:

40 And I will bring ^a an everlasting reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

CHAP. XXIV.

A vision of two baskets of figs, one very good, the other very bad, 1-3. This is explained of the reformation and restoration of the Jews, carried captive with Jeconiah, and the increasing wickedness and total ruin of those who remained in the land, 4-10.

a Am. vii. 1. & 7. viii. 1. b Deut. xxi. 2. c xxiii. 24-29. xxiv. 2. 2 Kings xxiv. 12-14. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 10. E. z. xiv. 9. d 1 Sam. viii. 10, 20. e 1-7. Hos. ix. 10. Mic. vii. 1. f 3-10. Is. v. 4, 7. Ez. xv. 2-5. Mat. x. 12-14. Matt. v. 13. g i. 11-14. Am. vii. 8. viii. 2. Zech. iv. 2. v. 2. 5-11. h Nah. i. 7. Zech. xiii. 6. Matt. x. 37. 1 Cor. vii. 3. Gal. iv. 9. 2 Tim. ii. 19. i Heb. the captive.

THE ^a LORD shewed me, and behold, ^b two baskets of figs were set before the temple of the LORD, ^c after that Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon had carried away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, and the princes of Judah, with the carpenters ^d and smiths, from Jerusalem, and had brought them to Babylon.

2 One ^a basket had very good figs, even like the figs that are first ripe; and the other basket had ^a very naughty figs, which could not be eaten, ^a they were so bad.

3 Then said the LORD unto me, ^a What seest thou, Jeremiah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good, and the evil, very evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

4 ^a Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

5 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel: Like these good figs, ^b so will I acknowledge ^a them that are carried away captive of Judah, whom I have sent out of this place

into the land of the Chaldeans ^a for ^a their good.

6 For ^a I will set mine eyes upon them for good, ^a and I will bring them again to this land: and ^a I will build them, and ^a not pull them down; and I will plant them, and not pluck them up.

7 And ^a I will give them an heart to know me, that I am the LORD: ^a and they shall be my people, and I will be their God: ^a for they shall return unto me with their whole heart.

8 And ^a as the evil figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so evil; surely thus saith the LORD, ^a So will I give Zedekiah the king of Judah, and his princes, and the residue of Jerusalem, that remain in this land, ^a and them that dwell in the land of Egypt.

9 And I will deliver them ^a to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for ^a their hurt, ^a to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and ^a a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them.

10 And I ^a will send the sword, the famine, and the pestilence among them, till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

11-23. xxix. 2-9. li. 2-11. Ez. xii. 12-16. xvii. 11-21. xliii. xlv. ^a Heb. for removing, or, vexation. xvi. 4. Deut. xxviii. 25. 45-47. Ez. v. 1. 12, 13. i xix. 8. xxi. 13. xxvi. 6. xlii. 19. xlv. 12. 22. 1 Kings ix. 7. 2 Chr. vii. 20. Ps. xlii. 14. Lam. ii. 15-17. Ez. xiv. 3. xxvi. 2. xxvii. 2. 7. u xlv. 18. 22. x v. 12. xl. 16. xiv. 15, 16. xv. 2. xvi. 4. xix. 7. Is. li. 16. Ez. v. 12-17. vi. 12-14. vii. 15. xiv. 12-21. xxxvii. 27.

CHAP. XXV.

A review of the messages sent by Jeremiah to the Jews during twenty-three years, and their contempt of them reproved, 1-7. A prediction of the desolations of the land for seventy years; after which the Chaldean empire would be subverted, 8-14. A prediction of the devastation of the surrounding kingdoms, under the figures of an intoxicating cup; a destroying sword; a lion wasting a sheepfold; and the howlings of the shepherds, 15-38.

THE word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah, ^a in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, that was the first year of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon:

2 The which Jeremiah the prophet ^b spake unto all the people of Judah, and to all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying,

3 From the thirteenth year of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, even unto this day, (that is the three and twentieth year,) the word of the LORD hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, ^a rising early and speaking; but ye have not hearkened.

4 And the LORD hath sent unto you all his servants the prophets, ^a rising early and sending them; but ^a ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to hear.

5 They said, Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the LORD

Deut. viii. 16. Ps. xiv. 12-14. cxix. 67. 71. Rom. viii. 28. Heb. xii. 5-10. Rev. iii. 19. k xvi. 10. Deut. xi. 12. 2 Chr. xvi. 9. Neh. v. 19. Job xxxiii. 27, 28. Ps. xxi. 15. 1 Pet. iii. 12. l xli. 15. xxix. 3. xxix. 10. xxxii. 37. Ez. xi. 15-17. xxxvi. 24. m i. 10. xviii. 7-9. xxxix. 41. xxxix. 7. xlii. 10. n xxxix. 30. xxxix. 30. Deut. xxi. 6. Ez. xi. 19, 20. xxxvi. 24-28. o xxi. 23. xxxi. 33. Deut. xvi. 17-19. Ez. xxxvii. 23. 27. Zech. viii. 8. xiii. 9. Heb. viii. 10. xi. 16. p xxxix. 12-14. Deut. iv. 29-31. xxx. 2-5. 1 Sam. vii. 3. 1 Kings viii. 46-50. 2 Chr. vi. 38. Is. lv. 6, 7. Hos. xiv. 1-3. q xxi. 10-18. r xvi. 10. xxxii. 26, 29. xxxiv. 17-22. xxxvii. 10, 17. xxxviii. 11. xix. 14, 15. xxvii. 2. xxxv. 13. xxxviii. 1, 3. Ps. xlv. 1, 2. Mark vii. 14-16. e Ez. ii. 10. John viii. 2. 2 Tim. iv. 2. d vii. 13. 25. xi. 7. xvi. 3. xxi. 19. xxxvii. 19. xxi. 6. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 15. e 3. 7. vii. 24-26. xi. 8-10. xlii. 10, 11. xvi. 12. xvi. 23. xvi. 12. xvi. 13. xxi. 24. xxxvi. 31. Zech. vii. 11, 12. Hos. vi. 26. f vii. 11. xxi. 15. 2 Kings xxi. 13, 14. Ez. xvi. 20. xxxix. 11. Jer. iii. 8-10. Zech. i. 4. 5. Luke xiii. 3-5.

g vii. 7. xvii. 25. Gen. xvii. 8. Ps. xxxvii. 27. cv. 10, 11.

h vii. 6. 9. xxxv. 15. Ex. xx. 3. 23. Deut. vi. 14. viii. 19. xiii. 2. xxviii. 14. 1 Kings xi. 4—10. 2 Kings xvii. 35.

i vii. 19. xxxii. 30—33. Deut. xxxii. 21. 2 Kings xvii. 17. xxi. 15. Neh. ix. 26.

k i. 15. v. 15, 16. vi. 22—26. viii. 16. Lev. xxvi. 25, &c. Deut. xxviii. 45, &c. Is. v. 26—30. xxxix. 7. Hab. i. 6, &c. xxvii. 6. xliii. 10. Is. xliii. 3. xlv. 28. xlv. 1. Ez. xxix. 13—20.

m xviii. 16. xxiv. 9. 1 Kings ix. 7, 8.

n vii. 34. xvi. 9. xxxiii. 10, 11. Is. xxiv. 7—12. Ez. xxvi. 13. Hos. ii. 11. Rev. xviii. 22, 23.

o Ec. xii. 4.

p 12. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 21, 22. Zech. vii. 5.

q xix. 10. Ezra i. 1, 2. Dan. ix. 2.

r i. li. Deut. xxxii. 35—42. Is. xiii. xiv. xlv. xlvii. Dan. v. Hab. ii. Rev. xviii.

† Heb. visit upon. s 1. 13, 40. li. 26. 62—64. Is. xiii. 19. xiv. 23. xxi. 1, &c. xlvii. 1.

t i. 5. 10. Rev. x. 11.

u xvii. 7. i. 41. li. 6. Is. xiv. 2. xlv. 1—3. Dan. v. 28. Hab. ii. 8—16.

x i. 29—34. li. 20—27. 35—41. Is. lxvi. 6. Rev. xviii. 20—24.

y Job xxi. 20. Ps. xi. 6. lxxv. 8. Is. li. 17. 22. Rev. xiv. 10.

z 27—33. a li. 7. Ez. xxiii. 32—34. Nah. iii. 11. Rev. xvi. 9—11.

b 28. xxvii. 3. xlv—li.

c 29, 30. xix. 3—9. xxi. 6—10. Ps. lx. 3. Is. li. 17. 22. Ez. ix. 5—8. Dan. ix. 12. Am. ii. 5.

iii. 2. 1 Pet. iv. 17.

d 9, 11. xxiv. 9. e xlv. 22. 1 Kings viii. 24. Ezra ix. 7. Neh. ix. 36.

hath given unto you, and to your fathers, & for ever and ever:

6 And ^h go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt.

7 Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the LORD; ⁱ that ye might provoke me to anger with the works of your hands, to your own hurt.

8 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; Because ye have not heard my words,

9 Behold, ^k I will send and take all the families of the north, saith the LORD, and Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, ^l my servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and will utterly destroy them, and make them ^m an astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual desolations.

10 Moreover, I will ^{*} take from them the ⁿ voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, ^o the sound of the millstones, and the light of the candle.

11 And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon ^p seventy years.

12 And it shall come to pass, ^q when seventy years are accomplished, ^r that I will [†] punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the LORD, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans, and will make it ^{*} perpetual desolations.

13 And I will bring upon that land, all my words which I have pronounced against it, *even* all that is written in this book, which Jeremiah hath [†] prophesied against all the nations.

14 For ^u many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of them also: and ^{*} I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the works of their own hands.

15 ¶ For thus saith the LORD God of Israel unto me; ^v Take the wine-cup of this fury at my hand, and ^z cause all the nations to whom I send thee to drink it.

16 And they shall drink, and ^a be moved, and be mad, because of the sword that I will send among them.

17 Then took I the cup at the LORD's hand, ^b and made all the nations to drink, unto whom the LORD had sent me;

18 *To wit*, ^c Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, ^d to make them a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and a curse; ^e as it is this day.

19 Pharaoh ^f king of Egypt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people:

20 And all ^g the mingled people, and all the kings of the land of ^h Uz, and ⁱ all the kings of the land of the Philistines, and ^k Ashkelon, and Azzah, and Ekron, and ^l the remnant of Ashdod.

21 ^m Edom, and ⁿ Moab, and ^o the children of Ammon,

22 And all ^p the kings of Tyrus, and ^q all the kings of Zidon, and the kings of ^{*} the isles which *are* beyond the sea.

23 ^r Dedan, and Tema, and Buz, and all [†] that *are* in the utmost corners.

24 And all ^{*} the kings of Arabia, and all the kings of ^{*} the mingled people that dwell in the desert.

25 And all the kings of ^u Zimri, and all ^{*} the kings of Elam, ^v and all the kings of the Medes.

26 And ^z all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another, and all the kingdoms of the world, which *are* upon the face of the earth: ^a and the king of She-shach shall ^b drink after them.

27 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; ^c Drink ye, and be drunken, and spue, and fall, and rise no more, ^d because of the sword which I will send among you.

28 And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^e Ye shall certainly drink.

29 For, lo, ^f I begin to bring evil on the city ^{*} which is called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? ye shall not be unpunished: for ^g I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the LORD of hosts.

30 Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The LORD shall ^h roar from on high, and utter his voice from ⁱ his holy habitation; he shall mightily roar upon his habitation; he shall give ^k a shout, as they that tread *the grapes*, against all the inhabitants of the earth.

31 A noise shall come *even* to ^y the ends of the earth; for ^l the LORD hath a controversy with the nations, he will ^m plead with all flesh; he will give them *that are* wicked to the sword, saith the LORD.

32 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, ^c Is. li. 21. lxxiii. 6. Lam. iv. 21. Hab. ii. 16. d xii. 12. xlv. 10. 14. xlvii. 6, 7. i. 35. Deut. xxxii. 42. Ez. xxi. 4, 5. xxiv. 21—25. e iv. 28. li. 29. Is. xiv. 24, 27. xlv. 10, 11. Dan. ix. 35. Acts iv. 29. Eph. i. 11. f xlix. 12. Prov. xi. 31. Ez. ix. 6. Ob. 16. Luke xxiii. 31. 1 Pet. iv. 17. g Ez. xxxviii. 21. h Is. xlii. 13. Hos. v. 14. xiii. 7, 8. Joel ii. 11—13. iii. 16. Am. i. 2. iii. 8. i xvii. 12. Deut. xxvi. 15. Ps. xi. 4. lxxviii. 5. Zech. ii. 13. k xlviii. 33. Ps. lxxviii. 65. Is. xvi. 9. Rev. xiv. 18—20. xix. 15. l xlv. 5. Is. xxxiv. 8. Hos. iv. 1. Mic. vi. 2. m Is. lxvi. 16. Ez. xx. 35, 36. xxxviii. 20. Joel iii. 2.

f xliii. 9—13. xlv. 2. 13—26. Ez. xxxix. — xxxii. Nah. iii. 8—10. g 24. i. 37. Ez. xxx. 5.

h Gen. x. 23. xxi. 21. 1 Chr. i. 17. Job i. 1. Lam. iv. 21.

i xlvii. Ez. xxv. 15—17. Am. i. 6—8. Zeph. ii. 4—7. Zech. ix. 5—7.

k 1 Sam. vi. 17. Askalon Gaza.

l Is. xx. 1.

m xxvii. 3. xlix. 7—22. Ps. cxxxvii. 7. Is. cxxxv. lxxiii. 1—6. Lam. iv. 21, 22. Ez. xxv. 12—14. xxxii. 29.

xxxv. Am. i. 11, 12. Ob. 1—16. 18. Mal. i. 2—4. n ix. 26. xlviii. Is. xv. xvi. xxv. 10. Ez. xxv. 8—11. Am. ii. 1—3. Zeph. ii. 8—10.

o xlix. 1—6. Ez. xxv. 2—7. Am. i. 13—15.

p xxvii. 3. xlvii. 4. Ez. xxvi. xxvii. xxviii. 1—19. xxix. 18. Am. i. 9, 10. Zech. ix. 2—4.

q Ez. xxviii. 22, 23. xxxiii. 30. Joel iii. 4—8.

r Or, region by the sea side. xlix. 23—27. Am. i. 3—5. Zech. ix. 1.

s xlix. 8. Gen. x. 7. xxi. 21. xxv. 15. 1 Chr. i. 30. Job vi. 19. Is. xxi. 13, 14. Ez. xxv. 13. xxvii. 20.

† Heb. that are cut off into corners, or, having the corners of their hair polled. ix. 26. xlix. 32.

1 Kings x. 15. 2 Chr. ix. 14. Is. xxi. 13. Ez. xxvii. 21.

20. xlix. 28—33. 1. 37. Gen. xxv. 2—4. 12—16. xxxvii. 25—28. Ez. xxx. 5.

u Gen. xxv. 2. Zimran. x. xlix. 34—49. Gen. x. 22. xiv. 1. Is. xi. 11. xlii. 6. Ez. xxxii. 24. Dan. viii. 2.

li. ii. 28. Is. xlii. 17. Dan. v. 28.

z l. 9. Ez. xxxii. 30.

a li. 41.

b 12. l. lii. Is. xlii. xlvii. Dan. v. Hab. vi. 16. Rev. xviii.

c Is. li. 21. lxxiii. 6. Lam. iv. 21. Hab. ii. 16. d xii. 12. xlv. 10. 14. xlvii. 6, 7. i. 35. Deut. xxxii. 42. Ez. xxi. 4, 5. xxiv. 21—25. e iv. 28. li. 29. Is. xiv. 24, 27. xlv. 10, 11. Dan. ix. 35. Acts iv. 29. Eph. i. 11. f xlix. 12. Prov. xi. 31. Ez. ix. 6. Ob. 16. Luke xxiii. 31. 1 Pet. iv. 17. g Ez. xxxviii. 21. h Is. xlii. 13. Hos. v. 14. xiii. 7, 8. Joel ii. 11—13. iii. 16. Am. i. 2. iii. 8. i xvii. 12. Deut. xxvi. 15. Ps. xi. 4. lxxviii. 5. Zech. ii. 13. k xlviii. 33. Ps. lxxviii. 65. Is. xvi. 9. Rev. xiv. 18—20. xix. 15. l xlv. 5. Is. xxxiv. 8. Hos. iv. 1. Mic. vi. 2. m Is. lxvi. 16. Ez. xx. 35, 36. xxxviii. 20. Joel iii. 2.

Behold, ^a evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

33 And ^o the slain of the LORD shall be at that day from *one* end of the earth: ^p they shall not be lamented, neither gathered, nor buried; they shall be dung upon the ground.

34 ¶ Howl, ^q ye shepherds, and cry; and ^r wallow yourselves in the *ashes*, ye principal of the flock: for [†] the days of your slaughter, and of your dispersions, are accomplished; and ^s ye shall fall like a [‡] pleasant vessel.

35 ^t And [§] the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape.

36 A voice of the ^u cry of the shepherds, and an howling of the principal of the flock, *shall be heard*: for the LORD hath spoiled their pasture.

37 And ^v the peaceable habitations are cut down, because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

38 He ^w hath forsaken his covert as the lion: for their land is ^{||} desolate, because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his fierce anger.

Is. xxvii. 10. xxxii. 14. y iv. 7. v. 6. xlix. 19. i. 44. Hos. v. 14. xl. 10. xiii. 7, 8. Am. viii. 8. ¶ Heb. a desolation.

CHAP. XXVI.

Jeremiah, delivering an awful message at the temple, is persecuted by the priests and prophets, 1-9. He pleads his cause before the princes, exhorts them to repent, and warns them not to shed innocent blood, 10-15. The princes acquit him, referring to the example of Micah, 16-19. Urijah, prophesying in like manner, is persecuted; and fleeing into Egypt, is fetched thence by Jehoiakim and slain, 20-23. Ahikam protects Jeremiah, 24.

IN ^a the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, came this word from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD; ^b Stand in the court of the LORD's house, and speak unto all the cities of Judah, which come to worship in the LORD's house, ^c all the words that I command thee to speak unto them; ^d diminish not a word:

3 If ^e so be they will hearken, and turn every man from his evil way, that I may repent me of the evil, which I purpose to do unto them, because of the evil of their doings.

4 And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD: ^f If ye will not hearken to me, to walk in my law, which I have set before you,

5 To hearken to the words of ^g my servants the prophets, whom I sent unto you, both rising up early, and sending them, (but ye have not hearkened,)

6 Then ^h will I make this house like Shiloh, and will make this

city, ⁱ a curse to all the nations of the earth.

7 So ^k the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, heard Jeremiah speaking these words in the house of the LORD.

8 Now it came to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking all that the LORD had commanded him to speak unto all the people, that ^l the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, took him, saying, Thou shalt surely die.

9 ^m Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the LORD, saying, This house shall be like Shiloh, and this city shall be desolate without an inhabitant? ⁿ And all the people were gathered against Jeremiah ^o in the house of the LORD.

10 ¶ When ^p the princes of Judah heard these things, then they came up from the king's house unto the house of the LORD, and sat down ^q in the entry of ^r the new gate of the LORD's house.

11 Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, ^s saying, [†] This man is worthy to die: [‡] for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with your ears.

12 Then spake Jeremiah unto all the princes, and to all the people, saying, ^t The LORD sent me to prophecy against this house, and against this city, all the words that ye have heard.

13 Therefore now ^u amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the LORD your God; and the LORD will ^v repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you.

14 As for me, behold, ^w I am in your hand: do with me [‡] as seemeth good and meet unto you.

15 But know ye for certain, that, if ye put me to death, ^x ye shall surely bring innocent blood upon yourselves, and upon this city; and upon the inhabitants thereof: ^y for of a truth the LORD hath sent me unto you, to speak all these words in your ears.

16 Then said ^z the princes, and all the people, unto the priests, and to the prophets, this man is not worthy to die: for he hath spoken to us in the name of the LORD our God.

17 Then rose up certain of the elders of the land, and spake to all the assembly of the people, saying,

18 ^a Micah the Morasthite prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and spake to all the people of Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^b Zion shall be plowed like a field, and

xxiv. 9. xxv. 18. xxix. 22. xlii. 18. xlii. 8-12. 22. 2 Kings xxii. 19. Is. xliii. 28. lxxv. 15. Dan. ix. 21. Mat. iv. 6. k v. 31. xliii. 11-15. Ez. xxii. 25, 26. Mic. iii. 11. Zeph. iii. 4. Matt. xxi. 15. Acts iv. 1, 6. v. 17.

l ii. 30. xi. 19-21. xii. 6. xviii. 19. xx. 1, 2. 8-11. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Lam. iv. 13. 14. Matt. xxi. 38-39. xlii. 6. xliii. 31-35. xlv. 3, 4. 39-66. Acts v. 33. vii. 52. Rev. xviii. 24.

m 2 Chr. xxxv. 16. Is. xxix. 21. xxx. 9-11. Am. v. 10. vii. 10-13. Mic. ii. 6. Matt. xxi. 23. Acts iv. 17-19. v. 28. vi. 14.

n Matt. xxvii. 20. Mark xv. 11. Acts xiii. 50. xvi. 19-22. xvii. 5-8. xix. 24 &c. xxi. 30. xxii. 22.

o 2 John viii. 20. 50. p 16, 17, 24. xxxiv. 19. xxxvi. 12-19. 25. xxxvii. 14-16. xxxviii. 4-6. Ez. xxi. 6. 27.

q Or. at the door. 2 Kings xv. 35. Deut. xviii. 20. Matt. xxvi. 66. John xviii. 20. xix. 7. Acts xxi. 22.

† Heb. the judgment of death is for this man. s xxxviii. 4. Acts vi. 11-14.

t 2. 15. i. 17, 18. xix. 1-3. Am. vii. 15-17. Acts iv. 19. v. 29.

u vii. 3-7. xxxv. 15. xxxvi. 3. xxxviii. 20. Is. i. 19. iv. 7. Ez. xxxiii. 11. Hos. xiv. 1-4. Heb. v. 9.

x xlviii. 8. xlii. 10. Ex. xxxii. 14. Deut. xxxii. 16. Judg. ii. 18. Joel ii. 14. Jon. iii. 9. iv. 2.

y xxxviii. 5. Dan. iii. 16.

‡ Heb. as it is good and right in your eyes. 2 Sam. xv. 26.

z vii. 6. xlii. 3. 17. Gen. iv. 10. xlii. 22. Deut. xix. 20. 2 Kings xiv. 4. Prov. xvi. 17. Matt. xvii. 4. 23. Acts vii. 60. Rev. xvi. 6.

a xxxvi. 10. 26. xxxviii. 7-13. Eccl. iv. 14. Prov. xvii. 7. Matt. xxvii. 23, 24. 54. Luke 9. 29. 28. 26.

xxiii. 14. 15. 41. 47. Acts v. 34-39. xlii. xxvi. 31, 32. c Mic. i. 1. d Mic. iii. 2.

e x. 11. li. 37. 2 Kings xix. 25. Neh. iv. 2. Ps. lxxxix. 1.

f Is. ii. 2. Mic. iv. 1. Zech. viii. 3.

g 2 Chr. xxxii. 25, 26. Is. xxxvii. 1, &c.

• Heb. *the face of the LORD.*

h 13.

i 15. Num. xvi. 38. xxxv. 33, 34. Is. xxvi. 21. Lam. iv. 13, 14. Matt. xxiii. 35. Luke iii. 19, 20. Acts v. 39. Rev. vi. 9, 10. xvi. 6. xviii. 20—24.

k Josh. xviii. 14, 1 Sam. vii. 2.

l xxxvi. 26. 2 Chr. xvi. 10. Mark vi. 19.

m 1 Kings xix. 1—3. Prov. xxix. 25. Matt. x. 23. 28. 39. xvi. 25, 26.

n Ps. xlii. 8. Prov. xxix. 12.

o 2 Kings xxii. 12. 14.

p ii. 30. xxii. 17—19. Ez. xix. 6. Matt. xiv. 10. xxiii. 34, 35. Acts xii. 1—3. 1 Thes. ii. 15. Rev. xi. 7.

† Heb. *sons of the people.*

q xxxix. 14. xl. 7. 2 Kings xxii. 12—14.

r i. 18, 19. xv. 19—21. 1 Kings xviii. 4. Acts xxiii. 10. 20—35. xxv. 8, 4. xxvii. 43. Rev. xii. 16.

20 And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the LORD, Urijah, the son of Shemaiah of ^k Kirjath-jearim, who prophesied against this city, and against this land, according to all the words of Jeremiah :

21 And when Jehoiakim the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, ⁱ the king sought to put him to death : but when Urijah heard it, ^m he was afraid, and fled, and went into Egypt ;

22 And Jehoiakim the king sent ⁿ men into Egypt, *namely*, Elnathan the son of ^o Achbor, and *certain* men with him, into Egypt.

23 And they fetched forth Urijah out of Egypt, and brought him unto Jehoiakim the king ; ^p who slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body into the graves of the [†] common people.

24 ¶ Nevertheless, the hand of of ^q Ahikam the son of Shaphan was with Jeremiah, ^r that they should not give him into the hand of the people to put him to death.

CHAP. XXVII.

a 3. 12. 19, 20. xxviii. 1.

• Or, *hath the Lord said.*

b 12. xxviii. 10—14.

• xlii. 1—11. xviii. 2—10. xix. 1—11. 1 Kings xi. 30, 31. Is. xx. 1, &c. Ez. iv. v. xii. xxiv. 3, &c.

d xxv. 19—26. xlvii.—xlix. Ez. xxv. — xxviii. xxix. 18. Am. i. 9—15. ii. 1—3.

e 2 Chr. xxxvi. 13. Ez. xvii. 15, &c.

† Or, *concerning their masters, saying.*

f x. 10. 16. xxv. 27. li. 19. Ex. v. 1.

g x. 11, 12. xxxii. 17. li. 15. Gen. ix. 6. Ex. xx. 11. Job xxvi. 5—14. xxxviii. 4, &c. Ps. cii. 25. cxxxvi. 5—9. cxlvi. 5, 6. cxlviii. 2—5. Is. xlii. 5. xlv. 24. xlv. 12. xlviii. 13. li. 13. Acts xiv. 15. xvii. 24. Col. i. 16. Heb. i. 2, 10, 11. Rev. iv. 11.

Jeremiah is directed to make yokes and bonds ; to wear one on his own neck, and to send them to several kings by their ambassadors, with a command from the Creator of the world to submit to the king of Babylon, if they would escape destruction, 1—11. He counsels Zedekiah to the same effect ; warns him and the people against false prophets ; and predicts further desolations, 12—22.

IN the beginning of the reign of ^a Jehoiakim, the son of Josiah king of Judah, came this word unto Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus ^{*} saith the LORD to me ; ^e Make thee bonds and yokes, and ^c put them upon thy neck.

3 And send them ^d to the king of Edom, and to the king of Moab, and to the king of the Ammonites, and to the king of Tyrus, and to the king of Zidon, by the hand of ^e the messengers which come to Jerusalem unto Zedekiah king of Judah ;

4 And command them [†] to say unto their masters, Thus saith ^f the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, thus shall ye say unto your masters ;

5 I have ^g made the earth, the man, and the beasts that are upon

the ground, by my great power, and by my out-stretched arm, ^b and have given it unto whom it seemed meet unto me.

6 And now have ⁱ I given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, ^k my servant, ^l and the beasts of the field have I given him also to serve him.

7 And ^m all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, ⁿ until the very time of his land come : and then ^o many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him.

8 And it shall come to pass, *that* the nation and kingdom which will not serve the same Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, and that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, ^p that nation will I punish, saith the LORD, with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand.

9 Therefore ^q hearken not ye to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your [†] dreamers, nor to your enchanters, nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon :

10 For ^r they prophesy a lie unto you, ^s to remove you far from your land ; and that I should drive you out, and ye should perish.

11 But the nations that bring their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him, ^t those will I let remain still in their own land, saith the LORD, and they shall till it, and dwell therein.

12 ¶ I spake also ^u to Zedekiah king of Judah according to all these words, saying, Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him and his people, and live.

13 ^{*} Why will ye die, thou and thy people, ^v by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, as the LORD hath spoken against the nation that will not serve the king of Babylon ?

14 Therefore ^z hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon : for ^a they prophesy a lie unto you.

15 For I have not sent them, saith the LORD, yet they prophecy ^{*} a lie in my name ; ^b that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ^c ye, and the prophets that prophecy unto you.

16 Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the LORD ; Hearken not to the words of your prophets, that prophecy unto you, saying,

h Gen. i. 29, 30. ix. 2, 3. Deut. ii. 5. 9. 19. v. 16. xxxii. 8. Josh. i. 2, 3. Ps. cxv. 15, 16. cxxxv. 10—12. Dan. ii. 21. iv. 17. 25. 32. 35.

i xxviii. 14. Dan. ii. 37, 38. v. 18, 19.

k xxv. 9. xliii. 10. li. 20—23. Is. xlv. 28. Ez. xxix. 18—20.

l Ps. i. 10—12.

m xxv. 11—14. lii. 31. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 20, 21, Dan. i. 3—5.

n i. 27. Ps. xxxvii. 13. cxxxvii. 8, 9. Is. xlii. 1, 8, &c. xiv. 22, 23. xxi. 9. xlvii. 1—5. Dan. v. 25—31. Hab. ii. 7. Zech. ii. 8, 9. Rev. xiii. 5. 10. xiv. 8. 15—20. xvi. 19. xvii. 16, 17. xviii. 2—8.

o xxv. 14. i. li. Is. xiv. 4—6.

p xxiv. 10. xxxviii. 2. xlii. 10—18. lii. 3—6. Ez. xvii. 19—21.

q 14—16. xiv. 14. xxiii. 16. 25. 32. xxix. 8. Deut. xviii. 10—12. Is. viii. 19. Mic. iii. 7. Zech. x. 2.

† Heb. *dreams.*

r 14. xxviii. 16.

s xxxii. 31. Lam. ii. 14.

t xxi. 9. xxxviii. 2. xl. 9—12. xlii. 10, 11.

u xxxviii. 17. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 11—13. Ez. xvii. 11—21.

x xxxviii. 20. Prov. viii. 36. Ez. xviii. 31. xxxiii. 11.

y 8. xxiv. 9. xxxviii. 2. Ez. xiv. 21.

z 9, 10. Is. xxxviii. 10—13. 2 Cor. xiii. 1, 2. Phil. iii. 1.

a xiv. 14. xxiii. 21. 25. xxviii. 15. xxix. 8, 9. 1 Kings xxii. 22, 23. Ez. xiii. 6—15. 22, 23. Mic. ii. 11. Matt. vii. 15. 2 Pet. ii. 1—3. 1 John iv. 1.

• Heb. *in a lie, or, lyingly.*

b 10. 2 Chr. xviii. 17—22. xxv. 16. Ez. xiv. 3—10. Matt. xxiv. 24. 2 Thes. ii. 9—12. 2 Tim. ii. 17—19. iv. 3, 4. Rev. xiii. 7, 8. 12—14.

c vi. 13—15. viii. 10—12. xiv. 15, 16. xx. 6. xxiii. 15. xxviii. 16, 17. xxix. 22, 23. 31, 32. Mic. iii. 5—7. Matt. xv. 14. Rev. xix. 20.

d xxviii. 3. 2
Kings xxiv. 13.
2 Chr. xxxvi. 7
—10. Dan. i. 2.

c 11, 12.

f 13, xxxviii. 17.
23.

g xv. 1. xviii. 20.
xiii. 2. Gen.
xviii. 24 — 33.
xx. 7. 1 Sam.
viii. 6. xii. 19.
23. 2 Chr. xxxii.
20. Job xlii. 8.
9. Ez. xxi. 30.
Jam. v. 10—18.

h li. 17 — 23.
1 Kings vii. 15.
&c. 2 Chr. iv. 2
—15.

i xxii. 23. Coniah.
xxiv. 1. 2 Kings
xxiv. 14 — 15.
Jehoiakim. 2
Chr xxxvi. 10.

k lii. 17 — 21. 2
Kings xxiv. 13
— 17. 2 Chr.
xxvi. 17, 18.
Dan. v. 1—4. 23.
xxv. 11, 12.
xxix. 10. 2 Chr.
xxvi. 21. Dan.
ix. 2.
m Ezra i. 7. 11. v.
13—15. vii. 9.

n Heb. years of
days.

c xxvii. 16—22.

f 1 Kings xxii. 6.
20—29. Ez. xiii.
6. 22. Mic. iii.
11.

g xxvii. 24 — 27.
Coniah. xxiv.
1. lii. 31—34.
Jehoiachin.

† Heb. captivity.
xxiv. 5. Marg.

^d Behold, the vessels of the LORD's house shall now shortly be brought again from Babylon : for they prophesy a lie unto you.

17 Harken not unto them ;
* serve the king of Babylon, and live : ^e wherefore should this city be laid waste ?

18 But if they *be* prophets, and if the word of the LORD be with them, ^g let them now make intercession to the LORD of hosts, that the vessels which are left in the house of the LORD, and *in* the house of the king of Judah, and at Jerusalem, go not to Babylon.

19 For thus saith the LORD of hosts ^h concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that remain in this city ;

20 Which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took not, ⁱ when he carried away captive Jeconiah, the son of Jehoiakim, king of Judah, from Jerusalem to Babylon, and all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem ;

21 Yea, thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, concerning the vessels that remain in the house of the LORD, and *in* the house of the king of Judah, and of Jerusalem.

22 They shall be ^k carried to Babylon, and there shall they be ^l until the day that I visit them, saith the LORD ; ^m then will I bring them up, and restore them to this place.

CHAP. XXVIII.

Hananiah confidently predicts the speedy ruin of Babylon, and the return of the sacred vessels and the captive Jews, 1—4. Jeremiah desires that it may prove true, but appeals to the event, 6—9. Hananiah breaks the yoke from Jeremiah's neck, who is sent with yokes of iron to confirm his former prophecies, 10—14. He foretells Hananiah's death, which takes place accordingly, 15—17.

AND it came to pass the same year, ^a in the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah, king of Judah, in the fourth year, and in the fifth month, *that* ^b Hananiah, the son of Azur, ^c the prophet, which *was* of Gibeon, spake unto me in the house of the LORD, in the presence of the priests, and of all the people, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, ^d I have broken the yoke of the king of Babylon.

3 Within two ^e full years will I bring again in this place ^f all the vessels of the LORD's house, ^g that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took away from this place, and carried them to Babylon :

4 And I will bring again to this place ^h Jeconiah, the son of Jehoiakim, king of Judah, with all the ⁱ captives of Judah that went into Babylon, saith the LORD : for I will

break the yoke of the king of Babylon.

5 Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto the prophet Hananiah, in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that stood ^j in the house of the LORD.

6 Even the prophet Jeremiah said, ^k Amen : the LORD do so, ^l the LORD perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the LORD's house, and all that is carried away captive, from Babylon into this place.

7 Nevertheless, hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of all the people.

8 The prophets that have been before me, and before thee of old, ^m prophesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of evil, and of pestilence.

9 The prophet which prophesied of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, ⁿ *then* shall the prophet be known, that the LORD hath truly sent him.

10 ^o Then Hananiah the prophet took the yoke from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck, and brake it.

11 And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, ^p Thus saith the LORD ; ^q Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations, within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

12 Then the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah *the prophet*, after that Hananiah the prophet had broken the yoke from off the neck of the prophet Jeremiah, saying,

13 Go, and tell Hananiah, saying, thus saith the LORD ; ^r Thou hast broken the yokes of wood ; but thou shalt make for them yokes of iron.

14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel ; ^s I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, ^t that they may serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and they shall serve him : ^u and I have given him the beasts of the field also.

15 Then said the prophet Jeremiah unto Hananiah the prophet, Hear now, Hananiah ; ^v the LORD hath not sent thee, but thou makest this people to trust in a lie.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD : Behold, I will cast thee from off the face of the earth : ^w this year thou shalt die, because thou hast taught ^x rebellion against the LORD.

17 So ^y Hananiah the prophet died the same year, in the seventh month.

h 1. xix. 14. xvi. 2.

i Num. v. 22.
Deut. xxvii. 15
—21. 1 Kings i.
36. 1 Chr. xvi.
36. Ps. xli. 13.
xxii. 19. lxxxix.
52. cv. 48. Matt.
vi. 13. 1 Cor.
xiv. 16. 2 Cor.
i. 20. Rev. i. 19.
iii. 1. v. 14.
xix. 4. xxi. 20.
k xi. 5. xvii. 16.
xviii. 20.

l Lev. xxvi. 14,
&c. Deut. iv.
26, 27. xxviii. 15,
&c. xxix. 18—
28. xxxi. 16,
17. xxxii. 15,
&c. 1 Sam. ii.
27—32. iii. 11—
14. 1 Kings xiv.
7—15. xvii. 1.
xvi. 18 — 24.
xxii. 8. Is. v. 1,
&c. vi. 9—12.
xxiv. Joel i. 2,
&c. iii. 1—11.
Mic. iii. 8—12.
Nah. i. ii. iii.
m Deut. xviii. 22.
Ez. xiii. 10—16.
n xxvii. 2. xxxvi.
23, 24. 1 Kings
xxii. 11. 24, 25.
Mal. iii. 13.
o xxvii. 17. Ez.
xiii. 7.
p 2—4. xxvii. 2—
12. 1 Kings xxii.
11.

q xxvii. 15. Ps.
cxlix. 8.

r xi. 4. Deut. iv.
20. xxviii. 48.
Is. xiv. 4—6.
s xxv. 9—26. Rev.
avii. 12, 13.

t xxvii. 6. Dan.
ii. 38.

u xiv. 14, 15.
xxii. 21. xxvii.
15. xxix. 23.
Lam. ii. 14. Ez.
xiii. 2, 3. 22.
xxii. 23.

x 3. xx. 6. Num.
xiv. 37. xvi. 28
—34. Deut. xxi.
5, &c.

y Heb. revolt.
xxix. 32. Ez.
xiii. 11, 12. Acts
xiii. 8—11.
y Is. xlv. 26.
Zech. i. 6.

B. C. 597.

† Or, *dreamer*.
31, 32.

to Shemaiah the † Nehelamite, saying,

25 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, ⁱ Because thou hast sent letters in thy name unto all the people that ⁱ are at Jerusalem, and to * Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, and to all the priests, saying,

26 The LORD hath made thee priest in the stead of Jehoiada the priest, that ye should be ⁱ officers in the house of the LORD, ^m for every man *that is* mad, ^a and maketh himself a prophet, ^o that thou shouldst put him in prison, and in the stocks.

27 Now ^p therefore why hast thou not reproved Jeremiah of Anathoth, ^a which maketh himself a prophet to you?

28 For therefore he sent unto us in Babylon, saying, ^r This *captivity is long*: build ye houses, and dwell *in them*; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

29 And ^r Zephaniah the priest read this letter in the ears of Jeremiah the prophet.

30 Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,

31 Send to all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith the LORD concerning Shemaiah the Nehelamite; ^r Because that Shemaiah hath prophesied unto you, and I sent him not, and he caused you to trust in a lie:

32 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, ^a I will punish Shemaiah the Nehelamite, and his seed: ^a he shall not have a man to dwell among this people; neither shall he ^y behold the good that I will do for my people, saith the LORD; because he hath taught ^a rebellion against the LORD.

CHAP. XXX.

Prophecies of the restoration of the Jews, and the rebuilding of their city and temple; notwithstanding their extreme calamities, the justice of their punishment, the failure of all human help, and their own desponding thoughts, 1—18; of their subsequent increase and prosperity under their own rulers; and of the destruction of their enemies and the wicked, 19—24.

THE ^a word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD God of Israel, saying, ^b Write thee all the words that I have spoken unto thee in a book.

3 For, lo, ^c the days come, saith the LORD; ^d that I will bring again the captivity of my people Israel and Judah, saith the LORD: ^e and I will cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they shall possess it.

4 ^f And these *are* the words that the LORD spake concerning Israel, and concerning Judah.

5 For thus saith the LORD; We

have heard ^f a voice of trembling, ^g of fear, and not of peace.

6 Ask ye now, and see whether ^h a man doth travail with child? wherefore do I see ⁱ every man with his hands on his loins, as a woman in travail, and all faces are turned into ^j paleness?

7 Alas! ^k for that day *is* great, ^l so that none *is* like it; ^m it *is* even the time of Jacob's trouble; ⁿ but he shall be saved out of it.

8 For it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, *that* ^o I will break his yoke from off thy neck, and will burst thy bonds, and strangers shall no more ^p serve themselves of him.

9 But they shall ^q serve the LORD ^r their God, and David their king, whom I will raise up unto them.

10 Therefore ^s fear thou not, O my servant Jacob, saith the LORD; neither be dismayed, O Israel: for, lo, ^t I will save thee from afar, and thy seed from the land of captivity; and Jacob shall return, ^u and shall be in rest, and be quiet, and none shall make *him* afraid.

11 For I ^v am with thee, saith the LORD, to save thee: ^w though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet will I not make a full end of thee: ^x but I will correct thee in measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished.

12 For thus saith the LORD, ^y Thy bruise *is* incurable, *and* thy wound *is* grievous.

13 *There is* ^z none to plead thy cause, ^a that thou mayest be bound up: ^b thou hast no healing medicines.

14 All ^c thy lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not, for ^d I have wounded thee with the wound of an enemy, with the chastisement of a cruel one, for the multitude of thine iniquity; ^e *because* thy sins were increased.

15 ^f Why criest thou for thine affliction? ^g thy sorrow *is* incurable ^h for the multitude of thine iniquity: *because* thy sins were increased, I have done these things ⁱ unto thee.

16 Therefore ^j all they that

iv. 3, 4. Zech. ii. 4, 5. iii. 10. viii. 4—8. i. 8. 19. xv. 20. xvi. 28. Is. xliii. 25. Ez. xi. 16, 17. Matt. xxviii. 20. Acts xviii. 10. 2 Tim. ii. 17, 18, 22. q iv. 27. v. 10. xvi. 27, 28. Ez. xi. 13. Am. ix. 8, 9. x. 21. Ps. vi. 1. Is. xxvii. 7, 8. y 15. xiv. 17. xv. 18. 2 Chr. xxxvii. 16. Is. i. 5, 6. Ez. xxxviii. 11. z Ps. cxlii. 4. Is. lx. 16. Ez. xxi. 30. • Heb. *for binding up, or pressing.* a 17. vii. 22. xvi. 14. xxviii. 6. Ez. xv. 26. Deut. xxxii. 39. Job v. 18. xxiv. 29. Hos. vi. 1. xiv. 4. Nah. iii. 19. 1 Pet. ii. 24. b ii. 36. iv. 30. xvi. 22. Ps. xxxviii. 11. Lam. i. 2, 10. Ez. xxiv. 9, 22. Hos. ii. 10—16. Rev. xvi. 12, 13, 16—18. c Job xiii. 24—28. xvi. 9. xix. 11. xxi. 21. Hos. v. 14. d v. 6. Ps. xc. 7, 8. Ez. ix. 8—10. e xv. 18. Josh. vii. 19, 11. Lam. ii. 39. Mic. vi. 7. f 12, 17. xvi. 11. Job xxxiv. 6. Is. xvi. 13, 14. Hos. v. 12, 13. Mic. i. 9. Mal. iv. 1, 2. g 14. ii. 19, 28—30. v. 6—9. 25—31. vi. 6, 7, 13. vii. 8—11. ix. 1—9. x. 13. xxi. 30—35. 2 Chr. xxxvii. 14—17. Ezra ix. 6, 7, 13. Neh. ix. 26—36. Is. i. 4, 5. 21—24. v. 2, &c. lix. 1—4, 12—15. Lam. i. 5. iv. 13, 14. Ez. xvi. 19. xxi. 30. Zeph. iii. 1—5. h x. 25. xii. 14. xiv. 12, 26—29. l 7—11. 17, 18, 28, 34—40. li. 34—37. Ez. xxxii. 22. Ps. cxxxix. 5. cxxxvii. 8, 9. Ez. xiv. 2. xxxviii. 1. xli. 11. xlviii. 5, 6. li. 14, 17. Lam. i. 21. iv. 21, 22. Ez. xiv. 3, &c. xvi. 2, &c. xix. 6, 7. xxv. 5, &c. Mic. iv. 11—13. vii. 10—17. Nah. i. 8—14. Hab. ii. 16, 17. Zeph. ii. 8—10. Zech. i. 14, 15. ii. 8, 9. xii. 2—4. xiv. 2, 3. Rev. xiii. 10.

f iv. 15—20. 37. vi. 23, 24. viii. 19. ix. 19. xxv. 36. xxxi. 15, 16. Is. v. 30. lix. 11. Am. v. 16—18. viii. 10. Zeph. i. 10, 11. Luke xix. 41—44. xxi. 25, 26. xxxiii. 23—30.

• Or, *there is fear and not peace.* xvi. 5.

† Heb. *a male.*

g vi. 24. xiii. 21. xlii. 23. xlix. 24. l. 43. Ps. xlviii. 6. Is. xlii. 6—9. xxi. 3. Dan. v. 6. Hos. xiii. 13. Mic. iv. 9, 10. John xvi. 21, 22. 1 Thes. v. 3.

h Is. xxix. 22. Joel ii. 6. Nah. ii. 10.

i Is. ii. 12—23. Ez. vii. 6—12. Joel ii. 11. 31. Am. v. 18—20. Zeph. i. 14—18. Mal. iv. 2. Acts ii. 20. Rev. vii. 17. k Lam. i. 12. ii. 13. iv. 6. Dan. ix. 12. xii. 1. Matt. xxiv. 21, 22. Mark xiii. 19, 20.

l Gen. xxxii. 7. 24—30. Hos. xii. 2—4.

m 10. 1. 18—20. 33, 34. Ps. xxv. 22. xxxiv. 19. Is. xiv. 1, 2. Rom. xi. 26, 27.

n Is. ix. 4. x. 27. xiv. 25. Ez. xxxiv. 27. Nah. ii. 13.

o xxv. 14. xxvi. 7.

p Is. iv. 3—5. Ez. xxxiv. 23, 24. xxxvii. 23—25. Hos. iii. 5. Luke i. 69. Acts ii. 30. xiii. 34.

q xvi. 27, 28. Gen. xv. 1. Deut. xxxi. 6—8. Is. xli. 10—15. xlii. 5. xlv. 2. liv. 4. Zeph. iii. 16, 17. John xii. 14.

r 3. xliii. 3. 8. xlix. 14. xlv. 27. Is. xlv. 11. 13. xlix. 25. Is. 4, &c. Ez. xvi. 53.

s xliii. 6. xliiii. 16. Is. xxv. 9. Ez. xxxiv. 35. Hos. ii. 14. Mic.

i 1 Kings xxi. 8—13. 2 Kings x. 1—7. k 29. xxi. 1. xxxvii. 3. lii. 24. 2 Kings xxv. 18—21.

l xx. 1. Acts iv. 1. m 2 Kings ix. 11. Hos. ix. 7. Mark iii. 21. John x. 20. Acts xxvi. 11, 24. 2 Cor. v. 13—15.

n 27. Deut. xiii. 1—5. Zech. xiii. 3—6. Matt. xxi. 23.

o xx. 1, 2. 2 Chr. xvi. 10. Acts xvi. 24.

p 2 Chr. xxv. 16. Am. vii. 12, 13. Acts iv. 17—21. v. 23, 40.

q xlii. 2, 3. Num. xvi. 3. Matt. xxvii. 63. 2 Tim. iii. 8.

r 1—10.

s 25.

t 9. 23. xiv. 14, 15. xliii. 21. xxviii. 15—17. Ez. xiii. 8—16. 22, 23.

u xx. 6. Ez. xx. 5. Num. xvi. 27—33. Josh. vi. 24, 25. 2 Kings v. 27. Ps. cix. 8—16. Is. xiv. 20. 22. Am. vii. 17. z 1 Sam. ii. 30—34.

y xlvii. 6. 2 Kings vii. 2, 19, 20. • Heb. *revolt.* xxviii. 16. Marg.

a i. 1. xvi. 15.

b xxvii. 2—4. 32. Deut. xxxi. 19. 22—27. Job xix. 23, 24. Is. viii. 1. xxi. 9. Dan. xii. 4. Hab. ii. 2, 3. Rom. xv. 4. 1 Cor. x. 11. Rev. i. 10.

c xliii. 5, 7. xxxvi. 27, 31, 38. xxxvii. 14, 15. Luke xvii. 22. xix. 43. xxi. 6.

d 10, 18. xxvii. 22. xxxi. 14. xxxii. 23. xxxiii. 44. xxxiii. 7—11. 26. Deut. xxx. 3. Ez. xxxix. 25. Joel iii. 1. Am. ix. 14, 15. Ob. 19, 20.

e Zeph. iii. 20. xvi. 15. xliii. 8. 25. xlvii. 13.

13. iii. 22. xxxiii. 6. Ex. xv. 26. Is. xxx. 26. Ez. xxxiv. 16. Hos. vi. 2. Mal. iv. 2. 1 Pet. ii. 24. Rev. xii. 2. k Neh. iv. 1-4. Ps. xii. 5. xlv. 13-16. lxxix. 9-11. Is. xi. 12. Lam. ii. 15-17. Ez. xxv. 12, 13. xxxvi. 2, 3, 20. l xxxiii. 3. xxxix. 14. xxxiii. 7, 11. xlv. 27. xlix. 6. 47. Ps. lxxv. 1. cii. 13, 16. m xxxi. 38-40. Neh. iii. vii. 4. Is. xlv. 26. Zech. xii. 6. xiv. 10.

† Or, little hill. n 1 Chr. xxix. 1. 19. Ezra vi. 3-15. Ps. lxxviii. 69. Is. xlv. 28. Ez. vii. 20-22. Hag. ii. 7-9. Zech. i. 16, 17. o xxxi. 4, 12, 13. xxxii. 10, 11. Ezra iii. 10-13. vi. 22. Neh. viii. 12, 17. xii. 43-46. Ps. lii. 6. cxvii. 1, 2. Is. xii. 1. xxxv. 10. li. 11. lii. 9. Zeph. iii. 14-20. Zech. viii. 19.

p xxxi. 27. xxxiii. 22. Is. xxvii. 6. lx. 22. Ez. xxxvi. 10-15. 37. xxxvii. 26. Zech. ii. 4. viii. 4, 5. x. 8. q xxxiii. 9. Is. lx. 19. lxii. 2, 3. Zech. ix. 13-17. xii. 8. John xvii. 1. 5. 22. 1 Pet. i. 7. r xxxii. 39. Gen. xvii. 5-9. Ps. xc. 16, 17. cii. 18, 28. Is. i. 26, 27.

s 16. i. 33, 34. Is. xlix. 26. li. 22, 23. t Gen. xlix. 10. Ezra ii. 2. vii. 25, 26. Neh. ii. 9, 10. vii. 2. u xxxii. 5, 6. xxxiii. 15. Deut. xviii. 18. xxxiii. 5. 2 Sam. vii. 13. Ps. lxxxix. 29. ex. 1-4. Is. ix. 6, 7. Ez. xxxiv. 23, 24. xxxvii. 24. Mic. v. 2-4. Zech. ix. 9, 10. Matt. ii. 2. xxi. 5-11. xxv. 37. Mark xi. 9, 10. Luke i. 32, 33. John xviii. 36, 37. Acts ii. 34-36. v. 31. Rev. xix. 16. x Num. xvi. 5, 40. xvii. 12, 13. Ps. cx. 4. Zech. vi. 12, 13. Matt. iii. 17. Luke xxiv. 26. Rom. viii. 34. Heb. i. 3. iv. 14-16. vii. 21-26. ix. 15-24. 1 John ii. 2. Rev. v. 9, 10. y xlv. 7. xxxi. 1. 33. xxxii. 38. Deut. xxvii. 17-19. Cant. ii. 16. Ez. xi. 20. xxxvi. 28. xxxvii. 27. Hos. ii. 23. Zech. xiii. 9. Matt. xxii. 32. Heb. viii. 10. Rev. xxi. 3.

z xxxii. 19, 20. xxv. 32. Ps. lviii. 9. Prov. i. 27. Zech. ix. 14. " Heb. cutting. † Or, remain. a iv. 28. Job xliii. 13, 14. Is. xlv. 26, 27. xlv. 11. Ez. xx. 47, 48. xxi. 5-7. b xxxii. 20. xlviii. 47. xlix. 39. Gen. xlix. 1. Num. xxiv. 14. Deut. iv. 30. xxxxi. 29. Ez. xxxviii. 16. Dan. ii. 28. x. 14. Hos. iii. 5.

13. iii. 22. xxxiii. 6. Ex. xv. 26. Is. xxx. 26. Ez. xxxiv. 16. Hos. vi. 2. Mal. iv. 2. 1 Pet. ii. 24. Rev. xii. 2. k Neh. iv. 1-4. Ps. xii. 5. xlv. 13-16. lxxix. 9-11. Is. xi. 12. Lam. ii. 15-17. Ez. xxv. 12, 13. xxxvi. 2, 3, 20. l xxxiii. 3. xxxix. 14. xxxiii. 7, 11. xlv. 27. xlix. 6. 47. Ps. lxxv. 1. cii. 13, 16. m xxxi. 38-40. Neh. iii. vii. 4. Is. xlv. 26. Zech. xii. 6. xiv. 10.

† Or, little hill. n 1 Chr. xxix. 1. 19. Ezra vi. 3-15. Ps. lxxviii. 69. Is. xlv. 28. Ez. vii. 20-22. Hag. ii. 7-9. Zech. i. 16, 17. o xxxi. 4, 12, 13. xxxii. 10, 11. Ezra iii. 10-13. vi. 22. Neh. viii. 12, 17. xii. 43-46. Ps. lii. 6. cxvii. 1, 2. Is. xii. 1. xxxv. 10. li. 11. lii. 9. Zeph. iii. 14-20. Zech. viii. 19.

p xxxi. 27. xxxiii. 22. Is. xxvii. 6. lx. 22. Ez. xxxvi. 10-15. 37. xxxvii. 26. Zech. ii. 4. viii. 4, 5. x. 8. q xxxiii. 9. Is. lx. 19. lxii. 2, 3. Zech. ix. 13-17. xii. 8. John xvii. 1. 5. 22. 1 Pet. i. 7. r xxxii. 39. Gen. xvii. 5-9. Ps. xc. 16, 17. cii. 18, 28. Is. i. 26, 27.

s 16. i. 33, 34. Is. xlix. 26. li. 22, 23. t Gen. xlix. 10. Ezra ii. 2. vii. 25, 26. Neh. ii. 9, 10. vii. 2. u xxxii. 5, 6. xxxiii. 15. Deut. xviii. 18. xxxiii. 5. 2 Sam. vii. 13. Ps. lxxxix. 29. ex. 1-4. Is. ix. 6, 7. Ez. xxxiv. 23, 24. xxxvii. 24. Mic. v. 2-4. Zech. ix. 9, 10. Matt. ii. 2. xxi. 5-11. xxv. 37. Mark xi. 9, 10. Luke i. 32, 33. John xviii. 36, 37. Acts ii. 34-36. v. 31. Rev. xix. 16. x Num. xvi. 5, 40. xvii. 12, 13. Ps. cx. 4. Zech. vi. 12, 13. Matt. iii. 17. Luke xxiv. 26. Rom. viii. 34. Heb. i. 3. iv. 14-16. vii. 21-26. ix. 15-24. 1 John ii. 2. Rev. v. 9, 10. y xlv. 7. xxxi. 1. 33. xxxii. 38. Deut. xxvii. 17-19. Cant. ii. 16. Ez. xi. 20. xxxvi. 28. xxxvii. 27. Hos. ii. 23. Zech. xiii. 9. Matt. xxii. 32. Heb. viii. 10. Rev. xxi. 3.

z xxxii. 19, 20. xxv. 32. Ps. lviii. 9. Prov. i. 27. Zech. ix. 14. " Heb. cutting. † Or, remain. a iv. 28. Job xliii. 13, 14. Is. xlv. 26, 27. xlv. 11. Ez. xx. 47, 48. xxi. 5-7. b xxxii. 20. xlviii. 47. xlix. 39. Gen. xlix. 1. Num. xxiv. 14. Deut. iv. 30. xxxxi. 29. Ez. xxxviii. 16. Dan. ii. 28. x. 14. Hos. iii. 5.

CHAP. XXXI.

God declares his love to all the race of Israel, and promises to restore and abundantly bless them, 1-14. Rachel's mourning for her children turned into joy, 15-17. Ephraim repents, and is assured of mercy, 18-20. Predictions of blessings to Judah and Israel, as connected with the birth of Christ, 21-23. Every man shall answer for his own sins only, 29, 30. A new and better covenant promised, 31-34. The stability of God's favour to Israel, 35-37. The rebuilding, and extent of Jerusalem foretold, 38-49.

AT the same time, saith the LORD, ^b will I be the God ^c of all the families of Israel, and they shall be my people.

2 Thus saith the LORD, ^d The people *which were* left of the sword ^e found grace in the wilderness: *even* Israel, ^f when I went to cause him to rest.

3 The LORD hath appeared ^{*} of old unto me, *saying*, Yea, ^g I have loved thee ^h with an everlasting love: ⁱ therefore [†] with loving-kindness have I drawn thee.

4 Again I will ^k build thee, and thou shalt be built, ^l O virgin of Israel: ^m and thou shalt again be adorned with thy [‡] tabrets, and shalt go forth in the dances of them that make merry.

5 Thou shalt ⁿ yet plant vines upon ^o the mountains of Samaria: the planters shall plant, and shall [§] eat *them* as common things.

6 For there shall be ^p a day, *that* the watchmen ^q upon the mount Ephraim shall cry, ^r Arise ye, and let us go up to Zion unto the LORD our God.

7 For thus saith the LORD; ^s Sing with gladness for Jacob, and shout among the chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, ^t O LORD, save thy people, ^u the remnant of Israel.

8 Behold, ^x I will bring them from the north country, and gather ^y them ^v from the coasts of the earth, *and* with ^z them the blind and the lame, the woman with child and her that travaileth with child together: a great company shall return thither.

9 They shall ^a come with weeping, and with ^{*} supplications will I lead them: ^b I will cause them to walk by the rivers of waters, ^c in a straight way, wherein they shall not stumble: ^d for I am a Father to Israel, and Ephraim *is* my first-born.

10 Hear the word of the LORD, O ye nations, ^e and declare *it* in the isles afar off, and say, ^f He that scattered Israel will gather

xix. 1-8. † Or, timbrels. n Deut. xxviii. 30. Is. lxii. 8, 9. lxxv. 21, 22. Am. ix. 14. Mic. iv. 4. Zech. iii. 10. o Ez. xxxvi. 8. Ob. 19. § Heb. profane them. Lev. xix. 23-25. Deut. xx. 6. 1 Sam. xxi. 5. p vi. 17. Is. xl. 9. lii. 7, 8. lxii. 6. Ez. iii. 17. xxxiii. 2. Hos. ix. 8. q 2 Chr. xiii. 4. xxx. 5-11. Acts viii. 5-8. r l. 4, 5. Is. ii. 2-4. xi. 11-13. Hos. i. 11. Mic. iv. 1-3. Zech. viii. 29-23. s Deut. xxxii. 43. Ps. lxxvii. xvi. 1-3. xlviii. 1-4. cxvii. cxxxviii. 4, 5. Is. xii. 4-6. xxiv. 14-16. xlii. 10-12. xlv. 23. xlix. 13. lxxi. 10-14. Zeph. iii. 14-20. t Ps. xiv. 7. xxviii. 9. lxxix. 35. cvi. 47. cxviii. 25. Hos. i. 7. u Is. i. 9. xi. 11. xxxvii. 4. 31. Joel ii. 32. Am. v. 15. Mic. ii. 12. vii. 18. Zeph. ii. 9. iii. 13. Rom. ix. 27. xi. 5, 6. x iii. 12. 18. xliii. 8. xlii. 18. xxx. 3. 18. y Ps. lxxv. 5. xlviii. 3. Is. xliii. 6. xlv. 22. lii. 10. Ez. xx. 34. 41. xxxiv. 13. z Is. xl. 11. xlii. 16. Ez. xxxiv. 16. Mic. iv. 6. Zeph. iii. 19. Matt. xii. 20. John xxi. 15. 1 Cor. viii. 10, 11. 1 Thes. v. 14. Heb. iv. 15. xii. 12, 13. a iii. 4. l. 4. Ps. cxvii. 5, 6. Hos. xii. 4. Zech. xii. 10. Matt. v. 4. Luke vi. 21. 2 Cor. vii. 9-11. Heb. v. 7. * Or, favours. b Is. xxxv. 6-8. Jer. xlv. 19. xliii. 16. 19. xlix. 9-11. c Is. xl. 3, 4. lvii. 14. lxxii. 13. d 20. iii. 4. 19. Ex. iv. 22. Deut. xxxii. 6. 1 Chr. xxix. 10. Is. lxiii. 16. 2 Cor. vi. 18. Heb. xii. 23. e Is. xxiv. 14, 15. xli. 1. xlii. 4. 10-12. xlviii. 20. xlix. 1. li. 5. lx. 9. f l. 17-20. Deut. xxx. 4. xxxii. 26, 27, 36. Is. xxvii. 12, 13. liv. 7. Ez. v. 2. 10-12. xi. 16, 17. xx. 34. 41. xxxviii. 25. xxxiv. 11-17. 23. Mic. ii. 12. iv. 6. Zeph. iii. 19. John xi. 52.

a xxx. 24. b 33. xxx. 22. xxxii. 38. Gen. xvii. 7, 8. Lev. xxvi. 12. Ps. xlviii. 14. cxliv. 15. Is. xli. 10. Ez. xi. 20. xxxvi. 23. xxxix. 22. Zech. xiii. 9. c iii. 18. xxxii. 6. xxx. 3. 10. xxxiii. 7. 14. 24-26. 1. 4. Is. xi. 12, 13. Ez. xxxvii. 16-27. Hos. i. 11. Zech. x. 6, 7. Rom. xi. 26-29. d Ex. i. 16. 22. ii. 23. vi. 21. xii. 37. xiv. 8-12. xv. 9, 10. xvii. 8, &c. e ii. 2. Deut. i. 30-33. ii. 7. viii. 2, 3. 16. Neh. ix. 12-15. Ps. lxxviii. 14-16. 23-29. 52. cxxxvi. 16-24. lxxii. 7-14. f Num. x. 33. Deut. xii. 9. Ps. cxv. 11. Matt. xi. 28, 29. Heb. iv. 8, 9. g Deut. vii. 7-9. x. 15. xxxiii. 2. 26-29. Hos. xi. 1. Mal. i. 2. Rom. ix. 13. 1 John iv. 19. h Ps. ciii. 17. Is. xlv. 17. liv. 8, 9. Rom. xi. 28, 29. 2 Thes. ii. 13-16. 2 Tim. i. 9. i Cant. i. 4. Hos. xi. 4. John vi. 44, 45. Rom. viii. 30. Eph. i. 3-5. ii. 4, 5. Tit. iii. 3-6. † Or, have I extended loving kindness unto thee.

k i. 10. xxx. 18. xxxiii. 7. Ps. li. 18. lxxix. 35. cii. 16. cxlvii. 2. Am. ix. 11. Acts xv. 16. Eph. ii. 20-22. Rev. xxi. 10, &c. l 21. xviii. 13. Am. v. 2. m 13. Ex. xv. 20, 21. Judg. xi. 34. 1 Sam. xviii. 6, 7. Ps. cxlix. 3. ci. 3-6. Luke xv. 23-25. Rev. xix. 1-8. † Or, timbrels. n Deut. xxviii. 30. Is. lxii. 8, 9. lxxv. 21, 22. Am. ix. 14. Mic. iv. 4. Zech. iii. 10. o Ez. xxxvi. 8. Ob. 19. § Heb. profane them. Lev. xix. 23-25. Deut. xx. 6. 1 Sam. xxi. 5. p vi. 17. Is. xl. 9. lii. 7, 8. lxii. 6. Ez. iii. 17. xxxiii. 2. Hos. ix. 8. q 2 Chr. xiii. 4. xxx. 5-11. Acts viii. 5-8. r l. 4, 5. Is. ii. 2-4. xi. 11-13. Hos. i. 11. Mic. iv. 1-3. Zech. viii. 29-23. s Deut. xxxii. 43. Ps. lxxvii. xvi. 1-3. xlviii. 1-4. cxvii. cxxxviii. 4, 5. Is. xii. 4-6. xxiv. 14-16. xlii. 10-12. xlv. 23. xlix. 13. lxxi. 10-14. Zeph. iii. 14-20. t Ps. xiv. 7. xxviii. 9. lxxix. 35. cvi. 47. cxviii. 25. Hos. i. 7. u Is. i. 9. xi. 11. xxxvii. 4. 31. Joel ii. 32. Am. v. 15. Mic. ii. 12. vii. 18. Zeph. ii. 9. iii. 13. Rom. ix. 27. xi. 5, 6. x iii. 12. 18. xliii. 8. xlii. 18. xxx. 3. 18. y Ps. lxxv. 5. xlviii. 3. Is. xliii. 6. xlv. 22. lii. 10. Ez. xx. 34. 41. xxxiv. 13. z Is. xl. 11. xlii. 16. Ez. xxxiv. 16. Mic. iv. 6. Zeph. iii. 19. Matt. xii. 20. John xxi. 15. 1 Cor. viii. 10, 11. 1 Thes. v. 14. Heb. iv. 15. xii. 12, 13. a iii. 4. l. 4. Ps. cxvii. 5, 6. Hos. xii. 4. Zech. xii. 10. Matt. v. 4. Luke vi. 21. 2 Cor. vii. 9-11. Heb. v. 7. * Or, favours. b Is. xxxv. 6-8. Jer. xlv. 19. xliii. 16. 19. xlix. 9-11. c Is. xl. 3, 4. lvii. 14. lxxii. 13. d 20. iii. 4. 19. Ex. iv. 22. Deut. xxxii. 6. 1 Chr. xxix. 10. Is. lxiii. 16. 2 Cor. vi. 18. Heb. xii. 23. e Is. xxiv. 14, 15. xli. 1. xlii. 4. 10-12. xlviii. 20. xlix. 1. li. 5. lx. 9. f l. 17-20. Deut. xxx. 4. xxxii. 26, 27, 36. Is. xxvii. 12, 13. liv. 7. Ez. v. 2. 10-12. xi. 16, 17. xx. 34. 41. xxxviii. 25. xxxiv. 11-17. 23. Mic. ii. 12. iv. 6. Zeph. iii. 19. John xi. 52.

g Is. xl. 11. Ez. xxxvii. 24. Mic. v. 4, 5. John x. 27-29.

h xv. 21. l. 33, 34. Is. xlv. 24. xlix. 24-26. liii. 12. liv. 5. 17. Hos. xiii. 14. Matt. xx. 28. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ii. 14, 15.

i 4. xxxiii. 9-11. Is. xli. xxxv. 10. li. 11.

k Is. ii. 2-5. Ez. xlvii. 23. xx. 40. Mic. iv. 1, 2.

l xxxiii. 9. Ps. cxv. 4. Hos. iii. 5. Rom. ii. 4.

m Hos. ii. 20-23. Joel iii. 18. Zech. ix. 15-17.

n Is. lviii. 11.

o Is. xxxv. 10. Is. 20. lxxv. 19. John xvi. 22. Rev. vii. 17.

p 4. Neh. xii. 27. 43. Ps. xxx. 11. cxlix. 3. Zech. viii. 4, 5, 19.

q Ezra vi. 22. Euth. ix. 22. Is. xxxv. 10. li. 3. 11. lx. 20. lxi. 3. lxx. 18, 19.

r Deut. xxxiii. 8. 11. 2 Chr. vi. 41. Neh. x. 39. Ps. cxviii. 9, 10. Is. lxi. 6. 1 Pet. ii. 9. Rev. v. 10.

s 25. xxxiii. 9. Ps. xxxvi. 8. lxi. 5. lxx. 4. cvii. 9. Cant. v. 1. Is. xxv. 6. lv. 1-3. lxxi. 10-14. Zech. ix. 15-17. Eph. i. 3. iii. 19. Rev. vii. 16, 17.

t Matt. ii. 16-18. *Rama.*

u xl. 1. Josh. xviii. 25.

x Gen. xxxvii. 35. Ps. lxxvii. 2. Is. xxi. 4.

y Gen. xlii. 8, 13. 36. Job vii. 21. Ps. xxxvii. 36. Lam. v. 7.

z Ps. xxxv. 5. Mark v. 39. 39. John xv. 13-15. 1 Thes. iv. 13.

a Eccl. ix. 7. Heb. vi. 10.

b xlii. 3. xlix. 14. xxx. 3. 18. xxxvii. 7. 11. Ezra i. 4, &c. Ez. xl. 17, 18. xx. 41, 42. Hos. i. 11.

c xxx. 11. xvi. 27, 28. Ps. cx. 13, 14. Is. vi. 13. xi. 11. &c. Lam. iii. 18. 21. 26. Ez. xxxvii. 11-14. 25. xxxix. 28. Hos. ii. 15. iii. 5. Am. i. 8, 9. Matt. xxiv. 22. Rom. xi. 23-26. d Job xxxiii. 27, 29. Ps. cii. 19, 20. Is. lvii. 15-18. Hos. v. 15. vi. 1, 2. Luke xv. 20.

e 6. 9. iii. 21, 22. l. 4, 5. Hos. xi. 8, 9. xiv. 4-8. f ii. 30. v. 13. Job v. 17. Prov. iii. 11. Is. i. 5. ix. 13. lvii. 17. Hos. v. 12, 13. Zeph. iii. 2. Heb. xii. 5. Rev. iii. 10. g Ps. xxxii. 9. Prov. xxvi. 3. xlix. 1. Is. li. 20. lxxi. 7. Lam. iii. 27-30. h xvii. 14. Ps. lxxxv. 4. Lam. v. 21. Phil. ii. 18. Jam. i. 16-18. i iii. 22. 25. Is. lviii. 16. k Deut. xxx. 6-8. Ez. xxxvi. 26, 31. Zech. xii. 10. Luke xv. 17-19. John vi. 44, 45. Eph. ii. 3. 4. 2 Tim. ii. 25. l Ez. xxi. 12. Luke xviii. 13. 2 Cor. vii. 11. m iii. 25. Lev. xxvi. 41, 42. Ezra ix. 6. Ez. vi. 9. xvi. 61-63. xx. 43, 44. xxxvi. 31, 32. Rom. vi. 21. n iii. 28. xlii. 21. xxxii. 30. Job xiii. 26. xx. 11. Ps. xvi. 7. Is. liv. 4. Ez. xlviii. 3. Luke xv. 30. o 9. iii. 19. Ps. ciii. 13. Prov. iii. 13. Luke xv. 24, 32. p Deut. xxxii. 36. Judg. x. 16. Is. lvii. 16-18. Hos. xi. 8, 9. q Is. lv. 7. lvii. 13. Hos. xiv. 4. Mic. vii. 19, 19.

16-18. Hos. xi. 8, 9.

11. lxi. 15.

him, & and keep him, as a shepherd doth his flock.

11 For the LORD hath ^a redeemed Jacob, and ransomed him from the hand of *him that was* stronger than he.

12 Therefore ⁱ they shall come and sing in ^k the height of Zion, ^l and shall flow together to the goodness of the LORD, ^m for wheat, and for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock, and of the herd: ⁿ and their soul shall be as a watered garden; ^o and they shall not sorrow any more at all.

13 Then ^p shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old together: ^q for I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoice from their sorrow.

14 And I will ^r satiate the soul of the priest with fatness, and ^s my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the LORD.

15 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; ^t A voice was heard in ^u Ramah, lamentation, *and* bitter weeping; Rachel weeping for her children, ^v refused to be comforted for her children, ^w because they *were* not.

16 Thus saith the LORD; ^x Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: ^y for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the LORD: ^z and they shall come again from the land of the enemy.

17 And ^a there is hope in thine end, saith the LORD, that thy children shall come again to their own border.

18 ¶ I have ^b surely heard ^c Ephraim bemoaning himself *thus*; ^d Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, ^e as a bullock unaccustomed to the yoke: ^f turn thou me, and I shall be turned; ^g for thou *art* the LORD my God.

19 Surely, ^h after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, ⁱ I smote upon my thigh: ^j I was ashamed, yea, even confounded, because ^k I did bear the reproach of my youth.

20 ^l Is Ephraim my dear son? ^m is he a pleasant child? ⁿ for since I spake against him I do earnestly remember him still: therefore my bowels are ^o troubled for him; ^p I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the LORD.

21 ^r Set thee up way-marks, make thee high heaps: ^s set thine heart toward the high-way, *even* the way *which* thou wentest: ^t turn again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these thy cities.

22 ^u How long wilt thou go about, O thou ^v backsliding daughter? for the LORD hath ^w created a new thing in the earth, ^x A woman shall compass a man.

23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; ^y As yet they shall use this speech in the land of Judah, and in the cities thereof, when I shall bring again their captivity, The LORD bless thee, O habitation of justice, ^z and mountain of holiness.

24 And there shall dwell ^a in Judah itself, and in all the cities thereof, together, husbandmen, and they *that* go forth with flocks.

25 For ^b I have satiated the weary soul, and I have replenished every sorrowful soul.

26 Upon this ^c I awaked, and beheld; and my sleep was sweet unto me.

27 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, ^d that I will sow the house of Israel, and the house of Judah, with the seed of man, and with the seed of beast.

28 And it shall come to pass, ^e that like as I have watched over them, ^f to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict; ^g so will I watch over them, to build, and to plant, saith the LORD.

29 In those days they shall say no more, ^h The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge.

30 But ⁱ every one shall die for his own iniquity: every man that eateth the sour grape, his teeth shall be set on edge.

31 ¶ Behold, ^j the days come, saith the LORD, that ^k I will make a new covenant ^l with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah:

32 ^m Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers, ⁿ in the day *that* I took them by the hand, to bring them out of the land of Egypt; ^o which my covenant they brake, ^p although I was an Husband unto them, saith the LORD:

33 But ^q this *shall be* the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD, ^r I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; ^s and will be their God, and they shall be my people.

34 But ^t this *shall be* the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD, ^u I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; ^v and will be their God, and they shall be my people.

35 But ^w this *shall be* the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD, ^x I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; ^y and will be their God, and they shall be my people.

36 But ^z this *shall be* the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD, ^a I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; ^b and will be their God, and they shall be my people.

Is. lvii. 14. lxi. 10.

l. 5. Ps. lxxiv. 5.

li. 5, 6, 50. Is. xlviii. 20. li. 11, 12. Zech. ii. 6, 7.

li. 18, 23, 36. iv. 14. xli. 27. Hos. viii. 5.

lii. 6, 8, 11, 12, 14, 22, vii. 24, viii. 4-6. xiv. 7. xlix. 4. Hos. iv. 16. xi. 7. xiv. 4. Zech. vii. 11.

Num. xvi. 30.

Gen. iii. 15. Is. vii. 14. Matt. i. 21. Luke i. 34. 35. Gal. iv. 4.

xxiii. 5-8. Is. i. 26. lx. 21. Zech. viii. 3.

Ps. xlviii. 1, 2. lxxxviii. 1-3. Ob. 17. Mic. iv. 1.

xxiii. 11, 12. Zech. ii. 4. viii. 4-8.

14. Ps. cvii. 9. Is. xxxiii. 2. 4. 4. Matt. v. 6. xi. 28. Luke i. 53. 2 Cor. vii. 6.

Ps. cxvii. 2. Zech. iv. 1, 2.

xxx. 19. Ez. xxxvi. 9-11. Hos. ii. 23. Zech. x. 9.

xliv. 27. Dan. ix. 14.

i. 10. xviii. 7-9.

xxiv. 6. xxxii. 41, 42. Ps. lxi. 55. cii. 16. cxlvii. 2. Dan. ix. 25. Am. ix. 11.

Lam. v. 7. Ez. xviii. 2, 3.

Deut. xiv. 16. Is. iii. 11. Ez. iii. 18, 19. xviii. 4, 20. Gal. vi. 5. 7, 8. Jam. i. 15.

xxiii. 5-7. xxx. 3. xxxiii. 14-16. Am. ix. 13.

xxii. 40. Ez. xxxvii. 26. Matt. xxvi. 28. Mark xiv. 24. Luke xlii. 20. 1 Cor. xi. 25. Heb. viii. 6-13. ix. 15. xii. 14.

l. 4, 5.

xxiv. 14. &c. Ex. xix. 5. xxi. 6-8. Deut. v. 3, 4. xix. 1, 10. &c. 1 Kings viii. 9. Ez. xvi. 8, 60-62. Heb. ix. 18-22.

Deut. i. 31. Is. lvii. 12-14. Hos. xi. 1, 3, 4. xi. 7-10. xli. 9. Lev. xxvi. 15. &c. Deut. xxxii. 21, 25. xlii. 16.

20. Is. xlv. 5. Ez. xvi. 50. xi. 37. Heb. viii. 9.

Or, *should I have continued an husband unto them?* ii. 2. iii. 14. Ez. xvi. 8. xlii. 4. Hos. ii. 2. iii. 1.

xxii. 40.

Deut. xxx. 6. Ps. xxxvii. 31. xl. 3. Ez. xi. 19.

xxvi. 25-27. Rom. vii. 22. viii. 2-8. 2 Cor. iii. 5, 7, 8. Gal. v. 22, 23. Heb. viii. 10. x. 16.

xiv. 7. xxx. 22. xxxii. 38. Gen. xvi. 7, 8. Ez. xi. 20. xxxvii. 27. Zech. xiii. 9. John xv. 17. Rev. xii. 3, 7.

z Heb. vi. 12. 34 And they shall * teach no
1 John ii. 27. more every man his neighbour, and
y 1 Sam. ii. 12. every man his brother, saying,
1 Chr. xxviii. 9. Know the LORD: z for they shall
John xvii. 3. all know me, from the least of them
z xxiv. 7. Is. xi. unto the greatest of them, saith the
9. xxx. 26. liv. LORD: a for I will forgive their in-
13. Is. 19-21. iquity, and I will remember their
Hab. ii. 14. sin no more.
John vi. 45. 1
John v. 20. xxxiii. 8. l. 20.

Is. xxxiii. 24. 35 ¶ Thus saith the LORD,
xlvi. 25. xlv. b which giveth the sun for a light
22. Mic. vii. 18. by day, and the ordinances of the
Acts x. 43. xiii. moon and of the stars for a light
38, 39. Rom. xi. by night, c which divideth the sea
26, 27. Heb. viii. d when the waves thereof roar;
12. x. 17, 18. e The LORD of hosts is his name:

b Gen. i. 14-18. 36 If f those ordinances depart
Deut. iv. 19. Ps. from before me, saith the LORD,
cxxxvi. 7-9. then the seed of Israel also shall
e Ex. xiv. 21, 22. Job cease from being a nation before
Job xxvi. 12. Ps. me for ever.
lxviii. 13. lxiv. 12. Is. li. 15. lxiii.

d v. 22. Job 37 Thus saith the LORD; g if
xxxviii. 10, 11. heaven above can be measured, and
Ps. xciii. 3, 4. the foundations of the earth search-
cvii. 25-29. ed out beneath, h I will also cast
Matt. viii. 25, 27. off all the seed of Israel, for all that
e x. 16. xxxii. 18. they have done, saith the LORD.

1. 34. li. 19. Is. 38 Behold, the days come, saith
xlvi. 2. li. 15. the LORD, i that the city shall be
liv. 5. built to the LORD, from k the
f xxxiii. 20-26. tower of Hananeel unto l the gate
Ps. lxxii. 5. 17. of the corner.

lxxxix. 36, 37. 39 And m the measuring line
cii. 28. cxix. 89. shall yet go forth over against it
cxlvi. 6. Is. upon the hill Gareb, and shall com-
liv. 9, 10. Matt. pass about to Goath.

xxxviii. 22. Job 40 And the n whole valley of the
xi. 7-9. Ps. dead bodies, and of the ashes, and
lxxxix. 2. Prov. all the fields unto o the brook of
xxx. 4. Kidron, p unto the corner of the
h xxx. 11. xxxiii. horse-gate toward the east, q shall
24-26. xlv. 28. be holy unto the LORD; r it shall
Rom. xi. 2-5. 26-28. not be plucked up, nor thrown down
i xxx. 18. Is. xlv. any more for ever.

28. Ez. xlviii. 30-35. n vii. 32. xix. 11-13. xxxii. 35. Ez. xxxvii. 2.
k Neh. iii. 1. xi. 29. Zech. xiv. 10. o 2 Sam. xv. 23. 2 Kings xxiii. 6. 12. John xviii. 1. Cedron. p 2
l 2 Kings xiv. 13. Chr. xxiii. 15. Neh. iii. 28. q Ez. xlv. 1-6. xlviii. 35. Joel
m Ez. xl. 8. Zech. iii. 17. Zech. xiv. 20, 21. r Is. li. 22. Ez. xxxvii. 25. xxxix. 29.

CHAP. XXXII.

Jeremiah imprisoned for predicting the destruction of Jerusalem and the captivity of Zedekiah, 1-5. He buys a field, by the command of God, as a token that the Jews should be restored to their inheritances, 6-15. He prays to be further certified concerning these transactions, 16-25. He is informed of the approaching calamities for the sins of the people, 26-35; and encouraged by promises of spiritual and temporal blessings, 36-44.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, a in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, which was b the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar.

2 For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem: and c Jeremiah the prophet was shut up in the court of the prison which was in the king of Judah's house.

3 For d Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, e Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD; f Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall take it;

4 And g Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes;

5 And he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylon, and there shall he be h until I visit him, saith the LORD: i though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye shall not prosper.

6 ¶ And Jeremiah said, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

7 Behold, Hanameel the son of Shallum thine uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee my field that is in k Anathoth: l for the right of redemption is thine to buy it.

8 So Hanameel mine uncle's son came to me m in the court of the prison, according to the word of the LORD, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that is in Anathoth, which is in the country of Benjamin: for the right of inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine; buy it for thyself. n Then I knew that this was the word of the LORD.

9 And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and weighed him the money, even o seventeen shekels of silver.

10 And I † subscribed the evidence, and sealed it, and took witnesses, o and weighed him the money in the balances.

11 So I took the evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed p according to the law and custom, and that which was open.

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto q Baruch the son of Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, in the sight of Hanameel mine uncle's son, r and in the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

13 And I charged Baruch before them, saying,

14 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open, and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days.

15 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: s Houses, and fields, and vineyards, shall be possessed again in this land.

16 ¶ Now, when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, t I prayed unto the LORD, saying,

17 u Ah Lord God! behold, v thou hast made the heaven and the earth, by thy great power and

xxxvii. 17. xxxviii. 18. 23. xxxix. 4-7. lii. 8-11. 2 Kings xxv. 4-7. Ez. xii. 12, 13. xvii. 13-21. xxi. 25, 26.

h xxxvii. 22. xxxix. 4, 5. i xxi. 4. xxxiii. 5. xxxvii. 10. Prov. xxi. 30.

k i. 1. xi. 21. Josh. xxi. 18, 19. l Lev. xxv. 23-25. 32-34. 49. Num. xxxv. 2. Ruth iv. 4-9. m 2. xxxiii. 1.

n 1 Sam. ix. 16, 17. x. 3-7. Acts x. 17-28.

o Or, seven shekels and ten pieces of silver. Gen. xxxvii. 28. Hos iii. 2. Zech. xi. 12, 13.

† Heb. wrote in the book. o Gen. xxiii. 15, 16.

p Luke ii. 27. Acts xxvi. 3. 1 Cor. xi. 16.

q xxxvi. 3, 4. 16-19. 26. xliii. 3-6. xlv.

r Is. viii. 1, 2. 2 Cor. viii. 21.

s 43, 44. xxx. 18. xxxi. 5. 12, 24. xxxiii. 12, 13. Am. ix. 14, 15. Zech. iii. 10.

t Gen. xxxii. 9-12. 2 Sam. vii. 18-25. Ez. xxxvi. 35-37. Phil. iv. 6, 7.

u i. 6. iv. 10. xiv. 13. Ez. ix. 8. xi. 13.

x x. 11, 12. xxvii. 5. li. 15. 19. Gen. i. 1, &c. Ex. xx. 11. 2 Kings xix. 15. Neh. ix. 6. Ps. cii. 25. cxxxvi. 5-9. cxlvi. 5, 6. Is. xl. 26-28. xlii. 5. xlv. 24. xlv. 12. xlviii. 12, 13. Zech. xii. 1. Acts vii. 49, 50. xiv. 15. xvii. 24. Col. i. 15, 16. Heb. ii. 2, 3. 10-12. Rev. iv. 11.

a xxxix. 1, 2. lii. 4, 5. 2 Kings xxv. 1, 2.

b xxv. 1.

c 8. xxxiii. 1. xxxvii. 21. xxxviii. 6. xxxix. 14. Neh. iii. 25. Matt. v. 12.

d ii. 30. v. 3. 2 Kings vi. 31, 32. 2 Chr. xxviii. 28.

e xxvi. 8, 9. xxxviii. 4. Ex. v. 4. Am. vii. 13. Luke xx. 2. Acts vi. 12-14.

f 28, 29. xxi. 4-7. xxvii. 8. xxviii. 2, 3. xxxviii. 3.

y 27. Gen. xviii. stretched out arm, and ^y there is
 14. Job xlii. 2. nothing * too hard for thee:
 Luke i. 37. xviii. 18 Thou ^y shewest loving kind-
 * Or, hid from: ness unto thousands, and recom-
 thet. Dan. ii. 22. pensetest the iniquity of the fathers
 Acts xv. 18. Eph. into the bosom of their children,
 iii. 9-11. after them: ^y the great, the mighty
 z Ex. xx. 4, 6. God, ^b the LORD of hosts *is* his
 xxiv. 7. Num. name,
 xiv. 18. Deut. v. 19, 10. vii. 9, 10.
 Josh. vii. 24-26. Matt. xxi. 33-36. xxvii. 25.
 a Gen. xlix. 24. 19 Great ^c in counsel, and mighty
 Deut. vii. 21. x. in ^f work: ^d for thine eyes *are*
 17. Neh. i. 5. Pa. open upon all the ways of the sons
 i. l. xlv. 3-6. of men: ^e to give every one accord-
 Is. ix. 6. x. 21. ing to his ways, and according to
 lvi. 15. Hab. i. the fruit of his doings:
 12. 20 Which ^f hast set signs and
 b c 16. xxxi. 35. wonders in the land of Egypt, *even*
 Is. ix. 6. xxviii. unto this day, and in Israel, and
 29. xl. 13. xlv. among *other* men; ^g and hast
 10-12. Rom. made thee a name, as at this day;
 xi. 33, 34. Eph. 21 And hast ^b brought forth thy
 i. 11. people Israel out of the land of
 † Heb. doing. Ex. Egypt with signs, and with won-
 xv. 11. Pa. ders, and ⁱ with a strong hand, and
 cxviii. 23. Dan. with a stretched out arm, and with
 i. 35. great terror;
 d xvi. 17. xliii. 24. 22 And hast given them this
 2 Chr. xvi. 9. land, ^h which thou didst swear to
 Job xxiv. 21. their fathers to give them, ⁱ a land
 Pa. xxxiii. 15- flowing with milk and honey;
 15. xxxiv. 15. 23 And they came in, ^m and pos-
 Prov. v. 21. Heb. sessed it, ^a but they obeyed not thy
 iv. 13. voice, neither walked in thy law;
 e xvii. 10. 1 Kings they have done nothing of all that
 viii. 32. Ps. lxii. thou commandedst them to do:
 12. Ec. xii. 14. ^o therefore thou hast caused all this
 Matt. xvi. 27. evil to come upon them.
 John v. 29. 24 Behold the [†] mounts, they
 Rom. ii. 6-10. are come unto the city to take it;
 2 Cor. v. 10. and ^p the city is given into the hand
 Rev. xii. 12. of the Chaldeans that fight against
 f Ex. vii. 3. x. 2. it, ^q because of the sword, and of
 Deut. iv. 34. vi. the famine, and of the pestilence:
 22. vii. 19. Neh. and ^r what thou hast spoken is come
 ix. 10. Ps. to pass; and, behold, thou seest *it*.
 lxxviii. 43. cv. 25 And thou hast said unto me,
 27. cxxxv. 9. O Lord God, Buy thee the field
 Acts vii. 36. for money, and take witnesses;
 g Ex. vi. 16. 1 Chr. ^{*} for the city is given into the hand
 xxi. 21. Is. lxiii. of the Chaldeans!
 12. Dan. ix. 15. 26 ¶ Then came the word of the
 h Ex. vi. 6. xiii. LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,
 14, 15. 2 Sam. 27 Behold, I *am* the LORD, ^{*} the
 vii. 22, 23. Ps. God of all flesh: ^{*} is there any
 cv. 37, 43. thing too hard for me?
 i Ex. vi. 1. xiii. 9. 28 Therefore thus saith the
 Deut. xvi. 8. LORD; ^{*} Behold, I will give this
 1 Kings viii. 42. city into the hand of the Chaldeans,
 Ps. cxxxvi. 12. and into the hand of Nebuchadrez-
 k Gen. xlii. 15. zar king of Babylon, and he shall
 xv. 10-21. xxiv. take it.
 7. xxviii. 13-15. xxv. 11, 12. 29 And the Chaldeans, that fight
 l. 24. Ex. xlii. against this city, shall come and
 5. Num. xiv. 16. ^{*} set fire on this city, and burn it,
 30. Deut. i. 8. with the houses, ^y upon whose roofs
 35. vi. 10. 18, 23. they have offered incense unto
 vii. 13. viii. 1. Baal, and poured out drink-offer-
 Josh. i. 6. xvi. 43. Ez. ix. 15. ing
 Pa. cv. 9-11. 28 Therefore thus saith the
 l xi. 5. Ex. iii. 2. LORD; ^{*} Behold, I will give this
 17. xiii. 5. city into the hand of the Chaldeans,
 xxxiii. 1-3. and into the hand of Nebuchadrez-
 Deut. xvi. 9-11. zar king of Babylon, and he shall
 11. Ez. xl. 6. take it.
 m Neh. ix. 22-29. 29 And the Chaldeans, that fight
 Pa. xlv. 2, 3. against this city, shall come and
 lxxviii. 24, 35. ^{*} set fire on this city, and burn it,
 cv. 44, 45. with the houses, ^y upon whose roofs
 n xi. 7-13. Judg. they have offered incense unto
 ii. 11-13. x. 6. Baal, and poured out drink-offer-
 &c. Ezra ix. 7. ing
 Neh. ix. 26-30. 28 Therefore thus saith the
 Ez. xx. 8, 13. LORD; ^{*} Behold, I will give this
 31. Dan. ix. 4-6. 10-14. Zech. i. 2-4. city into the hand of the Chaldeans,
 Deut. xxviii. 15, &c. Lam. i. 8, 18. v. 16, 17. and into the hand of Nebuchadrez-
 of shot, xxxiii. 4. Ez. xli. 22. zar king of Babylon, and he shall
 10. take it.
 q xiv. 12-15. xv. 1-3. xvi. 4. 29 And the Chaldeans, that fight
 16. Zech. i. 6. against this city, shall come and
 7. ^{*} Or, though. 24. Pa. lxxvii. 19. John xiii. ^{*} set fire on this city, and burn it,
 Matt. xix. 26. u 3, 24, 36. xix. 7-12. xx. 5. with the houses, ^y upon whose roofs
 xxi. 10. xxvii. 8-10. xxxviii. 23. xxxix. 8. lii. 13. they have offered incense unto
 xlii. 13. xlv. 17-19, 25. Baal, and poured out drink-offer-

ings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.

30 For ^{*} the children of Israel, and the children of Judah, have only done evil before me from their youth: for the children of Israel have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the LORD.

31 For ^{*} this city hath been to me *as* [†] a provocation of mine anger and of my fury, from the day that they built it even unto this day; ^b that I should remove it from before my face,

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the children of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, ^{*} they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 And they have ^d turned unto me the [‡] back, and not the face: though I taught them, ^e rising up early and teaching *them*, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction.

34 But they ^f set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to defile it.

35 And ^g they built the high places of Baal, which *are* in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through *the fire* unto Molech; ^h which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this a bomination, ⁱ to cause Judah to sin.

36 ¶ And ^k now therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, ⁱ It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence;

37 Behold, ^m I will gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, ⁿ and I will cause them to dwell safely:

38 And ^o they shall be my people, and I will be their God:

39 And ^p I will give them one heart, and one way, ^q that they may fear me ^{*} for ever, ^r for the good of them, and of their children after them.

40 And ^s I will make an everlasting covenant with them, ^t that

4. 3. iii. 10. o xlv. 7. xxi. 22. xxi. 1. 33. Gen. xvi. 7. Deut.
 xvi. 17-19. Pa. cxlv. 15. Ez. xi. 20. xxxvi. 28. xxxviii. 27.
 xxxix. 22, 28. Zech. xiii. 9. Heb. viii. 10. p 2 Chr. xxx.
 12. Ez. vi. 12. xxxvi. 26. xxxvii. 22. John xvi. 21. Acts
 iv. 32. 2 Cor. xiii. 11. Phil. ii. 1, 2. q 40. Gen. xiii. 12.
 Pa. cxli. 1. Prov. xiv. 26, 27. xlvii. 17. Acts ix. 31. ^{*} Heb.
 all days. r Gen. xvii. 7-13. 2 Sam. xxiii. 4. Deut. v. 28. xi. 16-
 21. Pa. cxv. 11-14. cxviii. 6. Ez. xxxviii. 25. Acts ii. 30.
 iii. 13. xiii. 33. Rom. vi. 16. 1 Cor. vi. 14. s xxxi. 31
 -13. l. 5. Gen. xvii. 7-13. 2 Sam. xxiii. 4. Is. xlviii. 5. lv.
 3. Jer. i. 8. Luke i. 72-75. Gal. iii. 14-17. Heb. vi. 13-18.
 xlii. 20. t Ez. xxxix. 29. John x. 27-30. Rom. vii. 28
 -39.
 4 Z

2 ii. 7. iii. 25. vii.
 22-25. xxi. 21.
 Dent. ix. 7-12.
 22-24. 2 Kings
 xvii. 9, &c. Neh.
 ix. 16, &c. Ps.
 cvi. 6, 7. Is. lxiii.
 10. Ez. xvi. 15,
 &c. xx. 8, 28.
 xxxii. 3. 43, 44.
 Acts vii. 51-53.
 a v. 9-11. vi. 6,
 7. xliii. 14, 15.
 1 Kings xi. 7, 8.
 2 Kings xvi. 4-
 7. 16. xliii. 16.
 17. xliii. 13. Ez.
 xvii. 2-23.
 Luke xvi. 33, 34.
 † Heb. for my
 anger.
 b 2 Kings xliii.
 27. xlv. 3.
 c ii. 26. Ezra ix.
 7. Neh. ix. 32-
 34. Is. i. 4-6.
 23. ix. 14, 15.
 Ez. xli. 6. 25-
 29. Dan. ix. 6.
 8. Mic. iii. 1-5.
 9-12. Zeph. iii.
 1-4.
 d ii. 27. vii. 24.
 xviii. 17. Ez.
 viii. 16. Hos. xi.
 2. 7. Zech. vii.
 11, 12.
 † Heb. neck.
 e vii. 13. xlv. 3,
 4. xvi. 5. xxxv.
 15. 2 Chr. xxxvi.
 15, 16.
 f vii. 30. xliii. 11.
 2 Kings xxi. 4-
 7. xxxiii. 6. 2 Chr.
 xxxiii. 4-7. 15.
 Ez. viii. 5-16.
 g vii. 31. xix. 5.
 6. 2 Kings xliii.
 10. 2 Chr. xxxviii.
 2, 3. xxxiii. 5.
 Ps. cvi. 57, 58.
 Is. lvii. 5. Ez.
 xvi. 20, 21.
 xliii. 37.
 h Lev. xviii. 21.
 xv. 2-5. Deut.
 xviii. 10.
 i Ex. xxxii. 21.
 Deut. xxiv. 4.
 1 Kings xxi. 14-
 16. 22. 2 Kings
 iii. 3. xxi. 11.
 xliii. 15.
 k xvi. 12-15. Is.
 xliii. 24, 25. lvi.
 17, 18. Ez.
 xxxvi. 31, 32.
 Hos. ii. 14. Rom.
 v. 20. Eph. ii. 3
 -5.
 l 3, 24.
 m xliii. 3, 8. xliii.
 14. xxx. 18.
 xlii. 10. xxxiii.
 7. Deut. xxx. 3.
 4. Is. xl. 11-16.
 Ez. xl. 17. xxxv.
 12-14. xxxvi.
 24. xxxviii. 21-
 25. xxxix. 25-
 29. Hos. i. 11.
 iii. 5. Am. ix.
 14, 15. Os. 17-
 21. Zeph. iii. 20.
 n xliii. 6. xxxviii.
 16. Ez. xxxiv.
 28-29. Zech. iii.
 4. 3. iii. 10. o xlv. 7. xxi. 22. xxi. 1. 33. Gen. xvi. 7. Deut.
 xvi. 17-19. Pa. cxlv. 15. Ez. xi. 20. xxxvi. 28. xxxviii. 27.
 xxxix. 22, 28. Zech. xiii. 9. Heb. viii. 10. p 2 Chr. xxx.
 12. Ez. vi. 12. xxxvi. 26. xxxvii. 22. John xvi. 21. Acts
 iv. 32. 2 Cor. xiii. 11. Phil. ii. 1, 2. q 40. Gen. xiii. 12.
 Pa. cxli. 1. Prov. xiv. 26, 27. xlvii. 17. Acts ix. 31. ^{*} Heb.
 all days. r Gen. xvii. 7-13. 2 Sam. xxiii. 4. Deut. v. 28. xi. 16-
 21. Pa. cxv. 11-14. cxviii. 6. Ez. xxxviii. 25. Acts ii. 30.
 iii. 13. xiii. 33. Rom. vi. 16. 1 Cor. vi. 14. s xxxi. 31
 -13. l. 5. Gen. xvii. 7-13. 2 Sam. xxiii. 4. Is. xlviii. 5. lv.
 3. Jer. i. 8. Luke i. 72-75. Gal. iii. 14-17. Heb. vi. 13-18.
 xlii. 20. t Ez. xxxix. 29. John x. 27-30. Rom. vii. 28
 -39.
 4 Z

† Heb. *from after them.* I will not turn away † from them, to do them good; * but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.

x Deut. xxx. 9. Is. lxii. 5. Zeph. iii. 17. y xxiv. 6. xxxi. 28. Am. ix. 15. † Heb. *in truth, or, stability.* Hos. ii. 19, 20. z xxxi. 28. Josh. xxiii. 14, 15. Zech. viii. 14, 15. Matt. xxiv. 35.

a 36. Ez. xxxvii. 41–44. b 6–15. c xvii. 26. d 37. xxxiii. 11, 26.

a xxxii. 2, 3. 8. xxxvii. 21. xxxviii. 28. 2 Tim. ii. 9. b 2 Kings xix. 25. Ps. cii. 16. Is. xiv. 32. Heb. xi. 10. 16. Rev. xxi. 2. 10. * Or, JEHOVAH. xxxii. 18. Ex. iii. 14, 15. vi. 3. xv. 3. Am. v. 8. ix. 6. c xxix. 12. Deut. iv. 7. 29. 1 Kings viii. 47–50. Ps. l. 15. xci. 15. cxlv. 18. Is. lv. 6. 7. lxxv. 24. Joel ii. 32. Luke xi. 9, 10. Acts ii. 21. d Eph. iii. 20. † Heb. *hidden.* Ps. xxv. 14. Is. xlvi. 6. Am. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ii. 7–11. e xxxii. 24. Ez. iv. 2. xxi. 22. xxvi. 8. Hab. i. 10. f xxi. 4, &c. xxxii. 5. xxxvii. 9, 10. g xviii. 17. xxi. 10. Deut. xxxi. 17. Is. i. 15, 16. viii. 17. lxiv. 7. Ez. xxxix. 23, 29. h xvii. 14. xxx. 12–17. Deut. xxxii. 39. Ps. lxvii. 2. Is. xxx. 26. lviii. 8. Hos. vi. 1. vii. 1. i Ex. xxxiv. 6. Ps. lxxii. 7. lxxxv. 10–12. Is. ii. 2–4. xi. 5–9. xxvi. 2–4. xxx. 26. xxxii. 15–18. xxxix. 8. xlvi. 17, 18. to return, † and will build them as at the first.

k 11. 26. xxxiii. 3. xxxix. 14. xxx. 3. xxxii. 44. Ps. xlv. 7. lxxxv. 1. cxxvi. 1. 4. Is. xi. 12, &c. Zeph. iii. 20. 1 xxiv. 6. xxx. 20. xxxi. 4. 28. xlii. 10. Is. i. 26. Hg. ii. 15. Am. ix. 14, 15. Mic. vii. 14, 15. Zech. i. 17.

41 Yea, * I will rejoice over them to do them good, y and I will plant them in this land † assuredly with my whole heart, and with my whole soul.

42 For thus saith the LORD; z Like as I have brought all this great evil upon this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them.

43 And fields shall be bought in this land, whereof a ye say, *it is desolate without man or beast; it is given unto the hand of the Chaldeans.*

44 Men shall b buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal *them*, and take witnesses, c in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the south: d for I will cause their captivity to return, saith the LORD.

CHAP. XXXIII.

Predictions concerning the return of the Jews from captivity; their rebuilding Jerusalem; and the pardon, holiness, comfort and prosperity, connected with those events, 1–13: concerning the coming of Christ, and the performance of the covenant-engagements of God to the Levites and to David, in him, and in his church, 14–26.

MOREOVER, the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the second time, while a he was yet shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD b the Maker thereof, the LORD that formed it, to establish it; * the LORD is his name;

3 c Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and d shew thee great and † mighty things, which thou knowest not.

4 For thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah, which are e thrown down by the mounts, and by the sword;

5 They f come to fight with the Chaldeans, but *it is* to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness g I have hid my face from this city.

6 Behold, h I will bring it health and cure, and I will cure them, i and will reveal unto them the abundance of peace and truth.

7 And k will cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to return, l and will build them as at the first.

k 11. 26. xxxiii. 3. xxxix. 14. xxx. 3. xxxii. 44. Ps. xlv. 7. lxxxv. 1. cxxvi. 1. 4. Is. xi. 12, &c. Zeph. iii. 20. 1 xxiv. 6. xxx. 20. xxxi. 4. 28. xlii. 10. Is. i. 26. Hg. ii. 15. Am. ix. 14, 15. Mic. vii. 14, 15. Zech. i. 17.

8 And m I will cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against me.

9 And it shall be to me n a name of joy, and a praise and an honour before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them: and they shall o fear and tremble for all the goodness, and for all the prosperity that I procure unto it.

10 Thus saith the LORD; Again there shall be heard in this place, (p which ye say *shall be* desolate, without man and without beast, even in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, *that are* desolate, without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast,) q

11 The r voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, r the voice of them that shall say, s Praise the LORD of hosts; for the LORD is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: and of them that shall bring t the sacrifice of praise into the house of the LORD. u For I will cause to return the captivity of the land, as at the first, saith the LORD.

12 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Again in this place, which is desolate, without man and without beast, and v in all the cities thereof, shall be an habitation of shepherds causing *their* flocks to lie down.

13 In y the cities of the mountains, in the cities of the vale, and in the cities of the south, and in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, z shall the flocks pass again under the hands of him that telleth *them*, saith the LORD.

14 Behold, a the days come, saith the LORD, that I will b perform that good thing, which I have promised unto the house of Israel, and to the house of Judah.

15 In those days, c and at that time, will I cause the Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; d and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land.

16 In those days e shall Judah be saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell safely: and this *is the name* wherewith she shall be called, * The LORD our righteousness.

17 For thus saith the LORD: † David shall f never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel.

—29. Rev. xix. 11. d xxxii. 6. Is. xlv. 17. 22. Rom. xi. 26. e xxxii. 37. Deut. xxxiii. 12. Ez. xxxviii. 26. xxxiv. 25–28. xxxviii. 8. * JEHOVAH-tsidkenu. xxxii. 6. Is. xlv. 24, 25. 1 Cor. i. 30. 2 Cor. v. 21. Phil. iii. 9. † Heb. *There shall not be cut off from David.* f 2 Sam. vii. 16. 1 Kings ii. 4. Ps. lxxxix. 29–37. Luke i. 32, 33.

m xxxi. 34. l. 20. Ps. lxxxv. 2, 3. Is. xl. 2. xlv. 22. Ez. xxxvi. 25, 33. Joel iii. 21. Mic. vii. 18. 19. Zech. xiii. 1. Heb. ix. 11–14. 1 John i. 7–9.

n xlii. 11. xxxii. 41. Ezra i. 1–3. vi. 12. vii. 23. 27, 28. Ps. cxxvi. 2, 3. Is. lxii. 2, 3. 12. Zeph. iii. 17–20. Zech. viii. 20–23.

o Ex. xv. 14–16. 2 Chr. xx. 29. Neh. vi. 16. Esth. viii. 17. Ps. xl. 3. Is. lx. 5. Hos. iii. 5. Mic. vii. 16, 17. Zech. xii. 2.

p xxxii. 36. 43. Ez. xxxvii. 11. q vii. 34. xvi. 9. xxv. 10. Rev. xviii. 23.

r xxxi. 12–14. Ezra iii. 11–13. vi. 22. Neh. viii. 12. xli. 43. Is. xli. 1–6. li. 11. lii. 9. Zeph. iii. 14. Zech. viii. 19. ix. 17. x. 7.

s 1 Chr. xvi. 34. 2 Chr. v. 13. vii. 3. xx. 21. Ezra iii. 11. Ps. cvi. 1. cvii. 1. cxxxvi. 1, &c.

t Lev. vii. 12, 13. 2 Chr. xxxix. 31. Ps. cxi. 22. cxvi. 17. Jon. ii. 9. Heb. xiii. 15. xxxi. 24. i. 19. Is. lxx. 10. Ez. xxxiv. 12–14. xxxvi. 8–11. Zeph. ii. 6, 7.

u 7. 26.

x xvii. 26. xxxii. 34. Ob. 19, 20.

y Lev. xxvii. 32. Luke xv. 4. John x. 3, 4.

z xxxii. 5. xxxi. 27, 31.

a xxxi. 31–34. xxxii. 38–41. Gen. xxi. 18. xlix. 10. 1 Chr. xlii. 13, 14. Is. vii. 14. ix. 6, 7. xxxii. 1, 2. Ez. xxxiv. 23–25. Dan. ii. 44. vii. 13, 14. ix. 25. Am. ix. 11. Mic. v. 2. Zeph. iii. 15–17. Hag. ii. 6–9. Zech. ix. 9, 10. Mal. iii. 1. Luke i. 69, 70. ii. 10, 11. x. 24. Acts xiii. 32, 33. 2 Cor. i. 20. Heb. xi. 40. 1 Pet. i. 10–13. Rev. xix. 10.

b xxxii. 5. Is. iv. 2. xi. 15. Ez. xvii. 22, 23. Zech. iii. 8. vi. 12.

c Ps. xlv. 4. 7. lxxii. 1–5. Is. xi. 2–5. xxxii. 1, 2. John v. 22.

d xxxii. 6. Is. xlv. 17. 22. Rom. xi. 26.

e xxxii. 37. Deut. xxxiii. 12. Ez. xxxviii. 26. xxxiv. 25–28. xxxviii. 8.

f JEHOVAH-tsidkenu. xxxii. 6. Is. xlv. 24, 25. 1 Cor. i. 30. 2 Cor. v. 21. Phil. iii. 9.

† Heb. *There shall not be cut off from David.* f 2 Sam. vii. 16. 1 Kings ii. 4. Ps. lxxxix. 29–37. Luke i. 32, 33.

g Is. lvi. 7. lxi. 6.
Ez. xliii. 19—27.
xlv. 9—11. xlv.
5. Rom. xii. 1.
xv. 16. Heb. xiii.
15, 16. 1 Pet. ii.
5. 9. Rev. i. 6.
v. 10.

h 25. 26. xxxi. 36.
Gen. viii. 22.
Ps. lxxix. 37.
Is. liv. 9, 10.

i Ps. lxxix. 34.
Matt. xxiv. 35.

k Is. ix. 6, 7. Dan.
vii. 14. Luke i.
32, 33.

l 18. Rev. v. 10.

m xxxi. 37. Gen.
xii. 16. xv. 5.
xvii. 17. xlviii.
14. Hos. i. 10.
Heb. xi. 12. Rev.
vii. 9.

n Ps. xxii. 30.
lxxix. 3, 4, 29.
Is. lii. 10—12.

o Ez. xxxvii. 24—
27. Zech. xii. 8.

p Is. lvi. 21. Ez.
xlii. 15.

q 21, 22. Ps. xciv.
14. Rom. xi. 1—
6.

r Neh. iv. 2—4.
Ezra. iii. 6—8.
Ps. xlv. 13, 14.

s lxxi. 11. lxxxi.
4. cxviii. 3, 4.
Lam. ii. 15, 16.

t iv. 15. Ez. xxv.
3. xxvi. 2. xxv.
10—15. xxxvi. 2.

u 20. Gen. viii. 22.

v xxxi. 34, 36. Ps.
lxxix. 16, 17.
civ. 10.

w 26. Gen. xlii. 10.

x 7—11. Ezra. i. 1.

y xxxi. 20. Is.
xiv. 1. lvi. 8.
Ez. xlviii. 25.

z Hos. i. 7. ii. 27.

aa Zech. x. 6.
Rom. xi. 22.

18 Neither ^a shall the priests, the Levites want a man before me to offer burnt-offerings, and to kindle meat-offerings, and to do sacrifice continually.

19 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, saying,

20 Thus saith the LORD ; ^b If ye can break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, and that there should not be day and night in their season ;

21 Then ^c may also my covenant be broken with David my servant, ^d that he should not have a son to reign upon his throne ; ^e and with the Levites the priests, my ministers.

22 As ^f the host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the sand of the sea measured : ^g so will I multiply the seed of David my servant, and ^h the Levites that minister unto me.

23 ¶ Moreover, the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, saying,

24 Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, saying, ⁱ The two families which the LORD hath chosen, he hath even cast them off ? ^j Thus they have despised my people, that they should be no more a nation before them.

25 Thus saith the LORD ; ^k If my covenant ^l be not with day and night, ^m and if I have not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth ;

26 Then ⁿ will I cast away the seed of Jacob, and David my servant, ^o so that I will not take ^p any of his seed ^q to be rulers over the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob : for ^r I will cause their captivity to return, ^s and have mercy on them.

CHAP. XXXIV.

The prophet is sent to assure Zedekiah, that the city would be taken ; and that he would be carried to Babylon, and there die in peace, 1—7. The princes and people, having covenanted to set free their enslaved brethren, again reduce them to bondage, 8—11. God by the prophet proclaims liberty to the sword, pestilence, and famine ; and predicts the return and success of the Chaldeans, 12—22.

THE word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD,

(^a when Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and all his army, and ^b all the kingdoms of the earth ^c of his dominion, and all the people, ^d fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities thereof,) saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel ; Go, and speak to Zedekiah king of Judah, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD ; ^e Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire.

3 And ^f thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand, ^g and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Babylon, and

† he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Babylon.

4 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zedekiah king of Judah ; Thus saith the LORD of thee, Thou shalt not die by the sword ;

5 But ^h thou shalt die in peace : and with the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, so shall they burn odours for thee ; ⁱ and they will lament thee, saying, Ah, lord ! for I have pronounced the word, saith the LORD.

6 Then Jeremiah the prophet spake all these words unto Zedekiah king of Judah in Jerusalem,

7 When the king of Babylon's army fought ^k against Jerusalem, and against all the cities of Judah that were left, against ^l Lachish, and against Azekah ; ^m for these defended cities remained of the cities of Judah.

8 ¶ This is the word that came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, after that ⁿ the king Zedekiah had made a covenant with all the people which ^o were at Jerusalem, ^p to proclaim liberty unto them ;

9 That every man should let his man-servant, and every man his maid-servant, ^q being an Hebrew or an Hebrewess, go free ; that none should ^r serve himself of them, ^s to wit, of a Jew his brother.

10 Now ^t when all the princes, and all the people, which had entered into the covenant, heard that every one should let his man-servant, and every one his maid-servant, go free, that none should serve themselves of them any more, then they obeyed, and let them go.

11 But ^u afterward they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for handmaids.

12 Therefore the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

13 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel ; ^v I made a covenant with your fathers, ^w in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondmen, saying,

14 At ^x the end of seven years let ye go, every man his brother, an Hebrew, which hath ^y been sold unto thee ; and when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee : ^z but your fathers hearkened not unto me, neither inclined their ear.

15 And ^{aa} ye were ^{ab} now turned, and had done right in my sight, in proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbour ; ^{ac} and ye had made a covenant before me, in the

† Heb. his mouth shall speak to thy mouth.

g 2 Chr. xvi. 14. xxi. 19. Dan. ii. 46.

h xxi. 18. Lam. iv. 20.

i 1 Sam. iii. 18. xv. 16—24. 2 Sam. xii. 7—12.

1 Kings xxi. 19. xxi. 14. Ez. ii. 7. Matt. xiv. 4. Acts xi. 27.

k iv. 5. viii. 14. xi. 12. Deut. xxviii. 52.

l Josh. x. 3. 11. xv. 39. 2 Kings xix. 8. Mic. i. 13.

m 2 Chr. xi. 5—9. n 2 Kings xi. 17. xiii. 2, 3. 2 Chr. xv. 12—15.

xxix. 10. xxxiv. 30—33. Neh. ix. 38. x. 1, &c.

o 14. Ex. xxi. 2—4. xxi. 10, 11. Lev. xiv. 10. 39—46. Deut. xv. 12. Neh. v. 1—13.

p xxvii. 7. xxx. 8. xxvi. 16. 16.

q xxvi. 12. 24, 25. xxviii. 4.

r 21. iii. 11. xxvii. 5. Ex. viii. 8. 15. ix. 28. 34. 35. x. 17—20. xiv. 3—9.

1 Sam. xiv. 6—11. xxiv. 19. xxvi. 21. Ps. xxxvi. 3. lxxviii. 34—36. xxv. 5. Prov. xxvi. 11.

Ec. viii. 11. Hos. vi. 4. vi. 16. Zeph. i. 6. Matt. xii. 43—45.

Rom. ii. 4. 5. 2 Pet. ii. 20—22.

s xxvi. 32. Ex. xiv. 3. 7. 8. Deut. v. 2. 3. 27.

t vii. 22. xi. 4. 7. Deut. vii. 8. xv. 15. xvi. 12. xxiv. 18. Josh. xxiv. 17. Judg. vi. 8.

u 2, 9. Ex. xxi. 1—4. xviii. 10. Deut. xv. 12. 1 Kings ix. 22. 2 Chr. xxviii. 10. Is. lvi. 6. Am. i. 6. viii. 6.

v Or, sold himself. 1 Kings xxi. 25. Is. i. 1. Rom. vii. 14—17. 24.

x vii. 25. 26. xi. 8—10. xxviii. 10. 1 Sam. vii. 7, 8. 2 Kings xxi. 13.

y 14. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 16. Neh. ix. 30. Ez. xx. 4. 8. Zech. vii. 11, 12.

z 10, 11. 1 Kings xxi. 27—29. 2 Kings x. 30. 31. xii. 2. xiv. 3. 16. lvi. 2. Matt. xv. 8. Mark vi. 20.

† Heb. to-day.

aa 2 Kings xxviii. 3. Neh. x. 20. Ps. lxxvi. 11. cxli. 166.

* Heb. *whereupon my name is called*. vii. 10, 11.
 a 11. 1 Sam. xv. 11. Ez. iii. 20. xviii. 24. xxxiii. 12, 13. Luke viii. 13—15.
 b Ex. xx. 7. Lev. xix. 12. Ez. xviii. 16—19. xx. 39. xxxix. 7. Mal. i. 7. 12.

house * which is called by my name ;

16 But ^a ye turned, and ^b polluted my name, and caused every man his servant, and every man his hand-maid, whom he had set at liberty at their pleasure, to return, and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for servants and for hand-maids.

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD ; Ye have not hearkened unto me, in proclaiming liberty every one to his brother, and every man to his neighbour : behold, ^c I proclaim a liberty for you, saith the LORD, ^d to the sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine ; and ^e I will make you ^f to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

18 And I will give the men that have transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of the covenant which they had made before me, ^f when they cut the calf in twain, and passed between the parts thereof ;

19 The ^g princes of Judah, and the princes of Jerusalem, ^h the eunuchs, and the priests, and all the people of the land, which passed between the parts of the calf ;

20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, ⁱ and into the hand of them that seek their life : ^k and their dead bodies shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth.

21 And ^l Zedekiah king of Judah and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, ^m which are gone up from you.

22 Behold, ⁿ I will command, saith the LORD, and ^o cause them to return to this city ; and they ^p shall fight against it, and take it, and burn it with fire : ^q and I will make the cities of Judah a desolation without an inhabitant.

CHAP. XXXV.

Jeremiah invites the Rechabites to drink wine ; who answer, that, obeying their ancestor Jonadab, they drank none, and lived in tents, &c. 1—11. The disobedience of the Jews contrasted with this example, 12—17. Promises to the Rechabites, 18, 19.

THE word, which came unto Jeremiah, from the LORD, ^a in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying,

2 Go unto ^b the house of the Rechabites, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the LORD, ^c into one of the chambers, and give them wine to drink.

3 Then I took Jaazaniah the son of Jeremiah, the son of Habazini-ah, and his brethren, and all his

sons, and the whole house of the Rechabites ;

4 And I brought them into the house of the LORD, ^d into the chamber of the sons of Hanan, the son of Igdaliah, ^e a man of God, which *was* by ^f the chamber of the princes, which *was* above the chamber of Maaseiah the son of Shallum, ^g the keeper of the * door.

5 And I set before the sons of the house of the Rechabites pots full of wine, and cups, and I said unto them, ^h Drink ye wine.

6 But they said, We will drink no wine : ⁱ for Jonadab the son of Rechab our father commanded us, saying, ^k Ye shall drink no wine, *neither* ye, nor your sons, for ever :

7 Neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have *any* : but ^l all your days ye shall dwell in tents ; ^m that ye may live many days in the land where ye *be* strangers.

8 Thus have ⁿ we obeyed the voice of Jonadab the son of Rechab our father, in all that he hath charged us, to drink no wine all our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters ;

9 Nor to build houses for us to dwell in : ^o neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed :

10 But we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jonadab our father commanded us.

11 But it came to pass, ^p when Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came up into the land, that we said, ^q Come, and let us go to Jerusalem, for fear of the army of the Chaldeans, and for fear of the army of the Syrians : so we dwell at Jerusalem.

12 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,

13 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel ; Go, and tell the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, ^r Will ye not receive instruction, to hearken to my words ? saith the LORD.

14 The words of Jonadab the son of Rechab, that he commanded his sons not to drink wine, are performed ; for unto this day they drink none, but obey their father's commandment ; notwithstanding I have spoken unto you, ^s rising early and speaking ; ^t but ye hearkened not unto me.

15 I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending *them*, saying, ^u Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and go not after other gods to serve them, and ^v ye shall dwell in the land which I have given unto you and to your fathers : but ye

d xxxvi. 10—12.

e Deut. xxxiii. 1. Josh. xiv. 6. 1 Sam. ii. 27. ix. 6—8. 1 Kings xii. 22. xiii. 1. 26. xvii. 18. 24. xx. 23. 2 Kings i. 9. 11—13. v. 14. 20. vi. 10. vii. 2. 17. viii. 2—8. xiii. 16. 17. 2 Chr. viii. 14. xxv. 7—9. 1 Tim. vi. 11. 2 Tim. iii. 17. f xxxvi. 10.

g h. 24. 2 Kings xii. 9. xxv. 18. 1 Chr. ix. 18, 19. 26. 2 Chr. viii. 14. Ps. lxxxi. 10.

* Or, *threshold, or vessel*. Ez. xliii. 8.

h Am. ii. 12. 2 Cor. ii. 9.

i 2 Kings x. 15. 1 Cor. ii. 55.

k Lev. x. 9. Num. vi. 2—5. Judg. xiii. 7. 14. Luke i. 15. 1 Cor. vii. 26—31.

l 10. Gen. xxv. 27. Heb. xi. 9—13. 1 Pet. ii. 11.

m Ex. xx. 12. Eph. vi. 2, 3.

n Prov. i. 8, 9. iv. 1, 2. 10. vi. 20. xiii. 1. Col. iii. 20.

o Ps. xxxvii. 16. 1 Tim. vi. 6.

p 2 Kings xxiv. 2.

q iv. 5—7. viii. 14.

r v. 3. vi. 8—10. ix. 12. xxxii. 33. Ps. xxxii. 8, 9.

Prov. viii. 10. xix. 20. Is. xxviii. 9—12. xlii. 23. Heb. xii. 25.

s vii. 13. 25. xi. 7. xxv. 3, 4. xxvi. 5. xxxix. 19. xxxii. 33. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 15.

Prov. i. 20—33. Neh. ix. 26. 30. Is. xxx. 9. 1. 2.

u iii. 14. iv. 14. vii. 2—5. xviii. 11. xxv. 5. xxvi. 13.

xliv. 4, 5. Is. i. 16—19. Ez. xviii. 30—32. Hos. xiv. 1—4.

Zech. i. 3, 4. Acts xxvi. 20.

x vii. 5—7. xvii. 24, 25. xxi. 4. xxv. 5, 6. Deut. xxx. 20.

xxii. 13—19. xxvi. 1. xxxvi. 1. xlv. 2. 2 Kings xxiii. 35. xxiv. 1—6. Dan. i. 1.

b 2 Kings x. 15. 16. 1 Chr. ii. 55.

c 4. 1 Kings vi. 5. 6. 10. 1 Chr. ix. 26. xxiii. 28.

2 Chr. iii. 9. xxxi. 11. Ezra viii. 29. Neh. xiii. 5, 8, 9. Ez. xl. 7. 13. 16. xli. 5—11. xlii. 4—13.

have not inclined your ear, nor hearkened unto me.

16 Because ^y the sons of Jonadab the son of Rechab have performed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them; but this people hath not hearkened unto me :

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, ^z I will bring upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, all the evil that I have pronounced against them : ^a because I have spoken unto them, but they have not heard ; and I have called unto them, but they have not answered.

18 ¶ And Jeremiah said unto the house of the Rechabites, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; ^b Because ye have obeyed the commandment of Jonadab your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded you :

19 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel : ^c Jonadab the son of Rechab shall not want a man ^e to stand before me for ever.

CHAP. XXXVI.

Jeremiah, at God's command, causes Baruch to write in a roll all his threatening prophecies, 1-7. Baruch reads the roll publicly, and afterwards to the princes, who counsel him and Jeremiah to hide themselves, 8-19. Jehudi reads it before Jehoiakim, who casts it into the fire, contrary to the request of the princes; and orders Jeremiah and Baruch to be apprehended : " but the LORD hid them," 20-26. Jeremiah is directed again to write the same, with many like words, and a dreadful sentence against the king; which he does by the hand of Baruch, 27-32.

AND it came to pass, ^a in the fourth year of Jehoiakim, the son of Josiah, king of Judah, *that* this word came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Take thee ^b a roll of a book, and ^c write therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee ^d against Israel, and against Judah, and ^e against all the nations, from the day I spake unto thee, from the days of Josiah, even unto this day.

3 It ^f may be that the house of Judah will ^h hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them; that ⁱ they may return every man from his evil way; ^k that I may forgive their iniquity and their sin.

4 Then Jeremiah called ^l Baruch the son of Neriah : and Baruch ^m wrote from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the LORD, which he had spoken unto him, upon a roll of a book.

5 And Jeremiah commanded Baruch, saying, ⁿ I am shut up; I cannot go into the house of the LORD :

6 Therefore go thou, and read in the roll, which thou hast written

from my mouth, ^o the words of the LORD in the ears of the people, in the LORD's house ^p upon the fast-day : and also thou shalt read them in the ears of all Judah that come out of their cities.

7 It ^q may be ^r they will present their supplication before the LORD, and will return every one from his evil way : ^s for great *is* the anger and fury that the LORD hath pronounced against this people.

8 And Baruch the son of Neriah ^t did according to all that Jeremiah the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the LORD in the LORD's house.

9 And it came to pass, ^u in the fifth year of Jehoiakim, the son of Josiah, king of Judah, in the ninth month, ^v *that* they proclaimed a fast before the LORD to all the people that came from the cities of Judah unto Jerusalem.

10 Then read Baruch in the book the words of Jeremiah in the house of the LORD, ^w in the chamber of ^y Gemariah, the son of Shaphan ^z the scribe, in the higher court, at the entry of the new ^a gate of the LORD's house, in the ears of all the people.

11 When Michaiah the son of Gemariah, the son of ^b Shaphan, had heard out of the book all the words of the LORD ;

12 Then he went down into the king's house, into the scribes' chamber, and, lo, all the princes sat there, ^c *even* ^b Elishama the scribe, and Delaiah the son of She-
maiah, and ^d Elnathan the son of Achbor, and ^e Gemariah the son of Shaphan, and Zedekiah the son of Hananiah, and all the princes.

13 Then Michaiah ^f declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Baruch read the book in the ears of the people.

14 Therefore all the princes sent Jehudi the son of ^g Nethaniah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of ^h Cushi, unto Baruch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So Baruch the son of Neriah ⁱ took the roll in his hand, and came unto them.

15 And they said unto him, Sit down now and read it in our ears. So Baruch read *it* in their ears.

16 Now it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, ^j they were afraid, both one and other, and said unto Baruch, ^k We will surely tell the king of all these words.

17 And they asked Baruch, say-
ing, ^l Tell us now, How didst thou write all these words at his mouth ?

18 Then Baruch answered them, ^m He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote *them* with ink in the book.

vii. 2, &c. xviii. 11. xix. 14. xxii. 2. xxvi. 2, &c. 9. Lev. xvi. 20. xxiii. 27-32. Acts xxvii. 9. 3. 1 Kings viii. 33-36. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 12, 13. Heb. *their supplication shall fall.*

iv. 4. xvi. 10. xix. 15. xxi. 5. Deut. xxviii. 15. &c. xxix. 18-23. Lam. iv. 11. Ez. v. 13. viii. 18. xiii. 15. xx. 33. xxi. 20. xxiv. 8-13. 4. i. 17. Mart. xvi. 24. 1 Cor. xvi. 10. Phil. ii. 19-22. B. C. 606.

t 1. u Lev. xxiii. 27. 2 Chr. xx. 3. Neh. ix. 1. Est. iv. 16. Is. lviii. 1-3. Joel i. 13. ii. 12-17. Jon. iii. 5. Zech. vii. 5, 6. viii. 19. x xxxv. 4. y 25. xxvi. 24. z lii. 25. 2 Sam. viii. 17. xx. 26. 2 Kings xviii. 37. Or, *door*, xxvi. 10. 2 Kings xv. 35.

a 10. xxi. 24. 2 Kings xxi. 12-14. xxi. 22. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 20.

b 20, 21. xli. 1.

c 25. xxvi. 22. 2 Kings xxi. 12. 14. xxiv. 8. d 10. 2 Kings xxi. 3. 12.

e 2 Kings xxi. 10. 20. 2 Chron. xxxiv. 16-18. 24. Jon. iii. 6.

f xl. 8. xli. 1, 2.

g Zeph. i. 1.

h Ez. ii. 6, 7. Matt. x. 16. 22.

i 24. Acts xxiv. 25, 26.

k xxviii. 1-4. Am. vii. 10, 11.

l John ix. 10, 11. 15. 26, 27.

m 4. xliii. 2, 3. Prov. xxvi. 4, 5.

y Is. i. 3. Mal. i. 6. 1 Cor. x. 22.

z xv. 3, 4. xxi. 4-10. Lev. xvi. 14, &c. Deut. xxviii. 15, &c. xxix. 19-28. xxxi. 20, 21. xxxii. 16-40. Josh. xxiii. 15, 16. Mic. iii. 12. vii. 13. Prov. i. 24, &c. Is. i. 2. lxx. 12. lxxvi. 4. Luke xiii. 34. 35. Rom. x. 21.

b Ex. xii. Deut. v. 16. Eph. vi. 4, 2.

c Heb. *There shall not a man be cut off from Jonadab the son of Rechab to stand.* 1 Chr. ii. 55.

d xv. 19. xxxiii. 17, 18. Luke xxi. 36. Jude 24.

a xxv. 1. xxxv. 1. 2 Kings xxiv. 1, 2.

b 6. 23. 29. xxx. 2. xlv. 1. li. 60. Ez. xvii. 14. Deut. xxxi. 24. Ezra vi. 2. Job xxxi. 35. Ps. xl. 7. Is. viii. 1. xxx. 8, 9. Ez. ii. 9. Mi. 1-3. Hab. ii. 2, 3. Zech. v. 1-5.

c Zech. 2. d ii. 4. xxi. 15. 14. xxxii. 30-36.

e i. 5, 10. xxv. 9-29. xlvii-li.

f i. 2, 3. xxv. 3.

g 7. xviii. 8. xxi. 3. Deut. v. 29. Ez. vii. 3. Zeph. ii. 3. 2 Tim. ii. 25, 26. 2 Pet. iii. 9.

h Ez. xviii. 27, 28. xxxiii. 7-9. 14-16. Matt. iii. 7-9.

i xviii. 11. xliii. 14. xlv. 7. xxv. 15. Deut. xxv. 2. 8. 1 Sam. vii. 3. 1 Kings viii. 48-50. 2 Chr. vi. 38, 39. Is. lv. 6, 7. Ez. xviii. 23. Jon. iii. 10. Acts xxvi. 20.

k Is. vi. 10. Matt. xii. 15. Mark iv. 12. Acts iii. 10. xvi. 18. xxviii. 27.

l xlii. 12. xliii. 3. m 18. xlv. 1.

n xx. 2. xxvii. 2. xxxiii. 1. xxxvii. 15. xxxviii. 6. 28. xl. 4. 2 Tim. ii. 9.

19 Then said the princes unto Baruch, ^a Go, hide thee, thou and Jeremiah; and let no man know where ye be.

20 ¶ And they went in to the king into the court, (but ^o they laid up the roll in the chamber of Elishama the scribe,) and told all the words in the ears of the king.

21 So the king sent ^p Jehudi to fetch the roll: and he took it out of Elishama the scribe's chamber.

22 And Jehudi read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes which stood beside the king.

23 Now the king sat ^r in the winter-house in the ninth month: and *there was a fire* on the hearth burning before him.

24 And it came to pass, *that* when Jehudi had read three or four leaves, ^s he cut it with the penknife, and cast *it* into the fire that *was* on the hearth, until the roll was consumed in the fire that *was* on the hearth.

25 Yet ^t they were not afraid, ^u nor rent their garments, *neither* the king, nor any of his servants, that heard all these words.

26 Nevertheless, ^v Elnathan, and Delaiah, and Gemariah, had ^w made intercession to the king that he would not burn the roll: but he would not hear them.

27 But the king commanded Jerahmeel the son of ^x Hammelech, and Seraiah the son of Azriel, and Shelemiah the son of Abdeel, ^y to take Baruch the scribe and Jeremiah the prophet; ^z but the LORD hid them.

28 ¶ Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, (after ^a that the king had burned the roll, and the words which Baruch wrote at the mouth of Jeremiah,) saying,

29 Take thee again ^b another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jehoiakim the king of Judah hath burned.

30 And thou shalt say to Jehoiakim king of Judah, Thus saith the LORD; ^c Thou hast burned this roll, saying, ^d Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king of Babylon shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to cease from thence man and beast?

31 Therefore, thus saith the LORD of Jehoiakim king of Judah; He shall have none to sit upon the throne of David: ^e and his dead body shall be cast out in the day to the heat, and in the night to the frost.

32 And I will ^f punish him and his seed, and his servants, for their iniquity; and ^g I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and upon the men of Ju-

dah, all the evil that I have pronounced against them; but they hearkened not.

33 Then ⁱ took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to Baruch the scribe, the son of Neriah; ^k who wrote therein from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the book, which Jehoiakim king of Judah had burned in the fire: ^l and there were added besides unto them many ^m like words.

CHAP. XXXVII.

The Chaldeans having left Jerusalem to meet the Egyptians, Zedekiah sends to desire Jeremiah's prayers; who predicts the certain return and victory of the Chaldeans, 1-10. He is taken up as a deserter, beaten, and put in prison, 11-15. Being privately consulted by Zedekiah, he confirms his former prediction, expostulates with the king, and prevails for some indulgence, 16-21.

AND king ^a Zedekiah the son of Josiah reigned instead of ^b Co-niah the son of Jehoiakim, whom Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon ^c made king in the land of Judah.

2 But ^d neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, did hearken unto the words of the LORD which he spake by ^e the prophet Jeremiah.

3 And Zedekiah the king sent Jehucal the son of Shelemiah, and ^f Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, to the prophet Jeremiah, saying, ^g Pray now unto the LORD our God for us.

4 Now Jeremiah came in and went out among the people: ^h for they had not put him into prison.

5 Then ⁱ Pharaoh's army was come forth out of Egypt: and when the Chaldeans that besieged Jerusalem heard tidings of them, ^j they departed from Jerusalem.

6 Then came the word of the LORD unto the prophet Jeremiah, saying,

7 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel: Thus shall ye say to the king of Judah, ^k that sent you unto me to enquire of me, Behold, ^l Pharaoh's army, which is come forth to help you, shall return to Egypt into their own land.

8 And the Chaldeans shall come again, and ^m fight against this city, and take it, and burn it with fire.

9 Thus saith the LORD, ⁿ Deceive not ^o yourselves, saying, The Chaldeans shall surely depart from us; for they shall not depart.

10 For ^p though ye had smitten the whole army of the Chaldeans that fight against you, and there remained ^q but ^r wounded men among them, *yet* should they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, ^s that when the army of the Chaldeans was ^t broken up from Jerusalem, for fear of Pharaoh's army,

12 Then Jeremiah ^u went forth out of Jerusalem to go into ^v the

ⁱ 28.
^k 4. 18. Ex. iv. 15.
Rom. xvi. 22.
^l Lev. xxvi. 18.
21. 24. 28. Dan.
iii. 19. Rev.
xxii. 18, 19.
[†] Heb. as they.

^a 2 Kings xxiv. 17.
2 Chr. xxxvi.
10.
^b xxii. 24. xxiv.
Jecooniah. lii. 31.
2 Kings xxiv. 12
-16. 2 Chr.
xxxvi. 9. Jeho-
iachin.
^c Ez. xvii. 12-21.
^d 2 Kings xxiv.
19, 20. 2 Chr.
xxxvi. 12 - 16.
Prov. xxix. 12.
Ez. xxi. 25.
^e Heb. the hand
of the. 1 Thes.
iv. 8.
^f xxi. 1, 2. xxix.
25. lii. 24.
^g xlii. 2 - 4. 20.
Ex. viii. 8. 28.
ix. 28. x. 17.
Num. xxi. 7.
1 Sam. xii. 19.
1 Kings xiii. 6.
Acts viii. 24.
^h 15. xxxii. 2, 3.
B. C. 589.
ⁱ 7. 2 Kings xxiv.
7. Ez. xvii. 15.
^j 11. xxxiv. 21.

^k xxi. 2.
^l xvii. 5, 6. Prov.
xvi. 30. Is. xxx.
1-6. xxxi. 1-
3. Ez. xvii. 17.
xxix. 6, 7. 16.

^m xxxii. 29. xxxiv.
21, 22. xxxviii.
23. xxxix. 2-8.
ⁿ Ob. 3. Gal. vi.
3. 7. Jam. i. 22.
[†] Heb. your souls.

^o xxi. 4, 5. xlix.
20. l. 45. Lev.
xxvi. 36-38. Is.
x. 4. xxx. 17.
[†] Heb. thrust
through.

^p 5.
^q Heb. made to
ascend.
^r 1 Kings xix. 3.
9. Neh. vi. 11.
Matt. x. 23.
1 Thes. v. 22.
^s i. 1. Josh. xxi.
17, 18.

Or, slip away from thence in the midst, &c. xxxviii. 7. xxviii. 1. 10-12. xxxvi. 13. xviii. 18. xx. 10. xxi. 9. xxviii. 6. 12, 13, &c. xxxviii. 14. xxxviii. 4. 17. Am. vii. 10. Luke xxiii. 2. Acts vi. 11. xxi. 5-9. 13. 2 Cor. vi. 8. xxi. 4-6. Neh. vi. 8. Ps. xxviii. 12. xxv. 11. lii. 1. 2. Matt. v. 11. 12. Luke vi. 22. 23. 24. 1 Pet. iii. 16. iv. 14-16. Heb. jahschah, or, a lie. y xxi. 1-3. Matt. xxi. 35. xxiii. 34. xxiv. 67. 68. Luke xxi. 10. 11. xxii. 24. John xviii. 22. Acts v. 40. xvi. 22-24. 2 Cor. xi. 23-25. Heb. xi. 36-38. z Gen. xxxix. 20. 2 Chr. xvi. 10. xviii. 26. Rev. ii. 10. a 20. xxxviii. 6. 26. Or, cells. b xxxviii. 5. 14-16. 24-27. c 3. xxi. 1. &c. 1 Kings xiv. 1-4. xxii. 16. 2 Kings iii. 11-13. Mark vi. 20. d xxi. 7. xxi. 9. xxix. 16-18. xxxii. 3-5. xxxiv. 21, 22. xxxix. 6, 7. Ez. xii. 12, 13. xviii. 19-21. xxi. 25. -27. e 1 Sam. xxix. 9-15. xxi. 18-21. Dan. vi. 22. John x. 32. Acts xxi. 1. xxxiv. 15. xxv. 8. Gal. iv. 16. -f vi. 14. viii. 11. xiv. 13-15. xxii. 17. xxvii. 14-18. xxviii. 1-5. 10-17. Lam. ii. 14. Ez. xii. 10-16. † Heb. fall before. xxxvi. 7. Marg. g xxi. 13. xxxviii. 6-9. Acts xvii. 25. xxi. 16-22. xxv. 10, 11. xxviii. 18, 19. h xxi. 2. 8. xxxviii. 13. 28. i 1 Kings xxi. 4. Court of the prison. -6. Job v. 20. Ps. xxxiii. 18, 19. xxiv. 9, 10. Prov. xvi. 7. xxi. 1. 14. xxxiii. 16. Matt. vi. 33. k xxxviii. 9. li. 6. Deut. xxviii. 52-57. 2 Kings xxi. 3. Lam. ii. 11, 12. 19. 20. iv. 4, 5. 9, 10. v. 10. l xxxviii. 13. 28. xxxix. 14, 15. Acts xii. 5. xxiv. 27. xxviii. 16. 30. Eph. iv. 1. vi. 20. 2 Tim. i. 8. ii. 9.

land of Benjamin, to separate himself thence in the midst of the people.

13 And when he was in the gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward was there, whose name was Irijah, the son of Shelemiah, the Son of Hananiah; and he took Jeremiah the prophet, saying, Thou fallest away to the Chaldeans.

14 Then said Jeremiah, It is false; I fall not away to the Chaldeans. But he hearkened not to him: so Irijah took Jeremiah, and brought him to the princes.

15 Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah, and smote him, and put him in prison in the house of Jonathan the scribe: for they had made that the prison.

16 When Jeremiah was entered into the dungeon, and into the cabins, and Jeremiah had remained there many days;

17 Then Zedekiah the king sent and took him out: and the king asked him secretly in his house, and said, Is there any word from the LORD? And Jeremiah said, There is: for, said he, thou shalt be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon.

18 Moreover, Jeremiah said unto king Zedekiah, What have I offended against thee, or against thy servants, or against this people, that ye have put me in prison?

19 Where are now your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Babylon shall not come against you, nor against this land?

20 Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord, the king: let my supplication, I pray thee, be accepted before thee; that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there.

21 Then Zedekiah the king commanded that they should commit Jeremiah into the court of the prison, and that they should give him daily a piece of bread out of the bakers' street, until all the bread in the city were spent. Thus Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.

Jeremiah, being accused of disheartening the people by his prophecies, is cast into a miry dungeon, 1-6. He is taken out at the suit of Ebed-melech, an Ethiopian, 7-13. In a private conference, he counsels Zedekiah to save himself and the city, by surrendering, 14-23. Zedekiah requiring him, he conceals what had passed from the princes; and remains in the court of the prison till the taking of the city, 24-28.

THEN Shephatiah the son of Mattan, and Gedaliah the son of Pashur, and Jucal the son of

Shelemiah, and Pashur the son of Malchiah, heard the words that Jeremiah had spoken unto all the people, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD; He that remaineth in this city shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth forth to the Chaldeans shall live; for he shall have his life for a prey, and shall live.

3 Thus saith the LORD, This city shall surely be given into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which shall take it.

4 Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, let this man be put to death: for thus he weakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man seeketh not the welfare of this people, but the hurt.

5 Then Zedekiah the king said, Behold, he is in your hand: for the king is not he that can do any thing against you.

6 Then took they Jeremiah, and cast him into the dungeon of Malchiah the son of Hammelech, that was in the court of the prison: and they let down Jeremiah with cords. And in the dungeon there was no water, but mire: so Jeremiah sunk in the mire.

7 Now when Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, one of the eunuchs which was in the king's house, heard that they had put Jeremiah in the dungeon; (the king then sitting in the gate of Benjamin;)

8 Ebed-melech went forth out of the king's house, and spake to the king, saying,

9 My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jeremiah the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and he is like to die for hunger in the place where he is: for there is no more bread in the city.

10 Then the king commanded Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, saying, Take from hence thirty men with thee, and take up Jeremiah the prophet out of the dungeon before he die.

11 So Ebed-melech took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts, and old rotten rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah.

12 And Ebed-melech the Ethiopian said unto Jeremiah, Put now these old cast clouts and rotten rags under thine arm-holes, under the cords. And Jeremiah did so.

13 So they drew up Jeremiah

xxi. 1. Melchiah. 1 Chr. ix. 12. Malchijah. Neh. xi. 12. d Acts iv. 2. e 17-23. xxi. 8, 9. xxiv. 8, 9. xxvii. 13. xxxix. 18. xxxiv. 17. xlii. 17. 22. xliiv. 13. Ez. v. 12-17. vi. 11. vii. 15. xiv. 21. Matt. xxiv. 7, 8. Rev. vi. 4-8. f xxi. 9. xxxix. 18. xiv. 5. g xxi. 10. xxxii. 3-5. h xxvi. 11. 21-23. xxxvi. 12-16. 2 Chr. xxiv. 21. Ez. xxii. 27. Mic. iii. 1-3. Zeph. iii. 1-3. i Ex. v. 4. 1 Kings xviii. 17, 18. xxi. 20. Ezra iv. 12. Neh. vi. 9. Am. vii. 10. Luke xxiii. 2. John xi. 46-50. Acts xvi. 20. xvii. 6. xxiv. 5. xxviii. 22. • Heb. peace. xxix. 7. k 1 Sam. xv. 24. xxix. 9. 2 Sam. iii. 39. xix. 22. Prov. xxix. 25. John xix. 12-16. l xxxvii. 16. Lam. iii. 55. Acts xvi. 24. 2 Cor. iv. 8, 9. Heb. x. 36. † Or, of the king. xxxvi. 26. m 11, 12. n 22. Gen. xxxvii. 24. Ps. xl. 2. lxix. 2. 14, 15. Lam. iii. 52-55. Zech. ix. 11. o xxxix. 16-18. p xxi. 21. Ps. lxxvii. 31. Luke x. 30-36. xiii. 29, 30. Acts viii. 27-39. q xxix. 2. xxxiv. 10, 2 Kings xxiv. 15. r xxxvii. 13. Deut. xxi. 19. Job xxix. 7-17. Am. v. 10. s 1-6. Eth. vii. 4-6. Job xxxi. 34. Prov. xxiv. 11, 12. t Heb. will die. xxxvii. 21. lii. 6. u Est. v. 2. Prov. xxi. 1. • Heb. in thine hand.

with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon : * and Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.

14 ¶ Then Zedekiah the king ^a sent, and took Jeremiah the prophet unto him into the * third entry that *is* in the house of the LORD ; and the king said unto Jeremiah, ^b I will ask thee a thing ; hide nothing from me.

15 Then Jeremiah said unto Zedekiah, If I declare *it* unto thee, ^c wilt thou not surely put me to death ? and if I give thee counsel, wilt thou not hearken unto me ?

16 So Zedekiah the king ^d sware secretly unto Jeremiah, saying, *As* the LORD liveth, ^e that made us this soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand ^f of these men that seek thy life.

17 Then said Jeremiah unto Zedekiah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel, ^g If thou wilt assuredly go forth unto the king of Babylon's princes, then thy soul shall live, and this city shall not be burned with fire ; and thou shalt live, and thine house.

18 But ^h if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Babylon's princes, ⁱ then shall this city be given into the hand of the Chaldeans, and they shall burn it with fire, and thou shalt not escape out of their hand.

19 And Zedekiah the king said unto Jeremiah, ^k I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Chaldeans, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they ^l mock me.

20 But Jeremiah said, They shall not deliver thee. ^m Obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the LORD which I speak unto thee : so it shall be well unto thee, and thy soul shall live.

21 But ⁿ if thou refuse to go forth, ^o this *is* the word that the LORD hath shewed me :

22 And, behold, ^p all the women that are left in the king of Judah's house *shall be* brought forth to the king of Babylon's princes, and those *women* shall say, * Thy friends ^q have set thee on, and have prevailed against thee, ^r thy feet are sunk in the mire, *and* they are turned away back.

23 So ^s they shall bring out all thy wives and thy children to the Chaldeans ; and thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Babylon : and thou ^t shalt cause this city to be burned with fire.

24 Then said Zedekiah unto Jeremiah, Let no man know of these words, and thou shalt not die.

25 But if ^u the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they

come unto thee and say unto thee, Declare unto us, now, what thou hast said unto the king, hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death : also what the king said unto thee :

26 Then thou shalt say unto them, ^v I presented my supplication before the king, that he would not cause me to return to Jonathan's house, to die there.

27 Then came all the princes unto Jeremiah, and asked him : ^w and he told them according to all these words that the king had commanded. So they ^x left off speaking with him ; for the matter was not perceived.

28 So Jeremiah ^y abode in the court of the prison, until the day that Jerusalem was taken : and he was *there* when Jerusalem was taken.

CHAP. XXXIX.

Jerusalem is taken, and burnt ; Zedekiah is made prisoner, his sons slain, his eyes put out, and himself carried in chains to Babylon, with the remnant of the Jews, a few poor people excepted, 1-10. Jeremiah is kindly used, by orders from Nebuchadrezzar, 11-14. A message from God to Ebed-melech, assuring him of protection, 15-18.

IN ^a the ninth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the tenth month, came Nebuchadrezzar, king of Babylon and all his army, against Jerusalem, and they besieged it.

2 And in the eleventh year of Zedekiah, in ^b the fourth month, the ninth *day* of the month, the city ^c was broken up.

3 And ^d all the princes of the king of Babylon came in, and sat in the middle gate, *even* ^e Nergal-sharezar, Samgar-nebo, Sarsechim, Rabsaris, Nergal-sharezar, Rabmag, with all the residue of the princes of the king of Babylon.

4 And it came to pass, *that* ^f when Zedekiah the king of Judah saw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate ^g betwixt the two walls : and he went out the way of the plain.

5 But the ^h Chaldeans' army pursued after them, and overtook Zedekiah ⁱ in the plains of Jericho : and when they had taken him, they brought him to Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, ^k to Riblah in the land of Hamath, where he ^l gave judgment upon him.

6 Then the king of Babylon ^m slew the sons of Zedekiah, in Riblah, ⁿ before his eyes : also the king of Babylon ^o slew all the nobles of Judah.

7 Moreover, ^p he put out Zedekiah's eyes, and bound him with ^q chains, to carry him to Babylon.

8 And the Chaldeans ^r burned the king's house, and the houses of

u xxxvii. 15, 20.

x 1 Sam. x. 15, 16. xvi. 2-5. 2 Kings vi. 19. Acts xxiii. 6. † Heb. were silent from him.

y 13. xv. 20, 21. xxxvii. 21. xxxix. 14. Ps. xxiii. 4. 2 Tim. iii. 11. iv. 17, 18.

a iii. 4-7. 2 Kings xxv. 1, 2. Ez. xxiv. 1, 2.

b 2 Kings xxv. 3. Zech. viii. 19.

c v. 10. lii. 6, 7. 2 Kings xxv. 4. Ez. xxxiii. 21.

d i. 15. xxi. 4. e 2 Kings xvii. 30.

f xxxviii. 18-20. Lev. xxvi. 17.

g 36. Deut. xxviii. 25. xxxii. 24-30. Is. xli. 15, 16. Ez. xli. 12.

h lii. 7. 2 Chr. xxxii. 5.

i xxxii. 4, 5. xxxviii. 18, 23.

k 2 Chr. xxxiii. 11. Lam. iv. 20.

l lii. 8. Josh. v. 10.

m lii. 9, 26, 27. 2 Kings xxiii. 33.

n xxv. 6. * Heb. spake with him judgments.

o iv. 12. l lii. 10. 2 Kings xxv. 7.

p Gen. xxi. 16. xlii. 34. Deut. xxviii. 34.

q xxi. 7. xxiv. 8. xxxiv. 19-21.

r xxxii. 4, 5. lii. 11. 2 Kings xxv. 7. Ez. xli. 13.

s Heb. two brazen chains, or, fetters. Ps. cvii. 10, 11.

t vii. 20. ix. 10-12. xvii. 27. xxi. 10. xxxiv. 2.

u 22. xxxviii. 10. xxxviii. 18. lii. 13. 2 Kings xxv. 9. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 19. Is. v. 9.

v Lam. i. 10. ii. 7. Am. ii. 5. Mic. iii. 12.

q iii. 14. 2 Kings xxv. 10. Neh. i. 3.

r 13. xl. 1. lii. 15. &c. 2 Kings xxv. 11.

† Or, chief marshal. Heb. chief of the executioners or slaughtermen. 10, 11. Gen. xxvii. 36. Marg.

k 18. xvi. 13. xi. 4-6. lii. 28-30. Lev. xxvi. 33. Deut. ix. 27. 2 Kings xxi. 13. Is. v. 13.

t xl. 7. 2 Kings xxv. 12. Ez. xxxiii. 24.

‡ Heb. in that day.

u xv. 11. 21. Job v. 19. Acts xxiv. 23.

§ Heb. by the hand of.

|| Heb. set thine eyes upon him.

x Ps. cv. 14, 15. Prov. xvi. 7. xxi. 1. Acts vii. 10. 1 Pet. iii. 13. 3.

y 15. xxxviii. 13. 28. xl. 1-4. Ps. cv. 19, 20.

a xl. 5-16. xli. 1-3. 2 Kings xxv. 22-25.

b xxvi. 24.

c xxvii. 1, 2. xxviii. 1-5. xxxvii. 21. 2 Tim. ii. 9.

d xxxviii. 7-13.

e v. 14. xix. 11, 12. xxi. 7-10. xxiv. 8-10. xxvi. 15, 18, 20. xxxii. 23, 29. xxxiv. 2, 3, 22. xxxv. 17. xxxvi. 31. xlv. 28, 29. Josh. xxiii. 14, 15. 2 Chr. xxxv. 21. Dan. ix. 12. Zech. i. 6. Matt. xxiv. 35.

f Ps. xci. 8, 9. xxi. 11.

g i. 10. Ps. xli. 1, 2. xci. 14, 15. Matt. x. 40-42. xxv. 40. 2 Tim. i. 16-18.

h xxi. 9. xiv. 4, 5.

i xvii. 7, 8. Ruth ii. 12. 1 Chr. v. 20. Ps. ii. 12. xxxiii. 18. xxxiv. 22. xxxv. 3, 40. xxxvi. 12. cxxvi. 3-6. Eph. i. 12, 13.

j 17. But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the LORD: and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men, of whom thou art afraid.

k 18. For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but thy life shall be for a prey unto thee; because thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the LORD.

l 19. And the captain of the guard had let him go from Ramah, when he had taken him, being bound in chains, among all that were carried away captive of Jerusalem and Judah, which were carried away captive unto Babylon.

m 20. And the captain of the guard said unto him, I have heard that thou art a prophet of the LORD: therefore I will let thee go: for thou hast said, I will not be moved out of my place, neither will I go into captivity: for I am a prophet of the LORD.

n 21. And the captain of the guard said unto him, I will let thee go: for thou hast said, I will not be moved out of my place, neither will I go into captivity: for I am a prophet of the LORD.

o 22. And the captain of the guard said unto him, I will let thee go: for thou hast said, I will not be moved out of my place, neither will I go into captivity: for I am a prophet of the LORD.

p 23. And the captain of the guard said unto him, I will let thee go: for thou hast said, I will not be moved out of my place, neither will I go into captivity: for I am a prophet of the LORD.

q 24. And the captain of the guard said unto him, I will let thee go: for thou hast said, I will not be moved out of my place, neither will I go into captivity: for I am a prophet of the LORD.

r 25. And the captain of the guard said unto him, I will let thee go: for thou hast said, I will not be moved out of my place, neither will I go into captivity: for I am a prophet of the LORD.

s 26. And the captain of the guard said unto him, I will let thee go: for thou hast said, I will not be moved out of my place, neither will I go into captivity: for I am a prophet of the LORD.

t 27. And the captain of the guard said unto him, I will let thee go: for thou hast said, I will not be moved out of my place, neither will I go into captivity: for I am a prophet of the LORD.

u 28. And the captain of the guard said unto him, I will let thee go: for thou hast said, I will not be moved out of my place, neither will I go into captivity: for I am a prophet of the LORD.

v 29. And the captain of the guard said unto him, I will let thee go: for thou hast said, I will not be moved out of my place, neither will I go into captivity: for I am a prophet of the LORD.

w 30. And the captain of the guard said unto him, I will let thee go: for thou hast said, I will not be moved out of my place, neither will I go into captivity: for I am a prophet of the LORD.

x 31. And the captain of the guard said unto him, I will let thee go: for thou hast said, I will not be moved out of my place, neither will I go into captivity: for I am a prophet of the LORD.

y 32. And the captain of the guard said unto him, I will let thee go: for thou hast said, I will not be moved out of my place, neither will I go into captivity: for I am a prophet of the LORD.

z 33. And the captain of the guard said unto him, I will let thee go: for thou hast said, I will not be moved out of my place, neither will I go into captivity: for I am a prophet of the LORD.

the people, with fire, and brake down the walls of Jerusalem.

9 Then Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carried away captive into Babylon the remnant of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to him with the rest of the people that remained.

10 But Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard left of the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Judah, and gave them vineyards and fields at the same time.

11 ¶ Now Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jeremiah, to Nebuzar-adan, the captain of the guard, saying,

12 Take him, and look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee.

13 So Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard sent, and Nebushasban, Rabsharis, and Nergal-sharezer, Rabmag, and all the king of Babylon's princes;

14 Even they sent, and took Jeremiah out of the court of the prison, and committed him unto Gedaliah, the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, that he should carry him home: so he dwelt among the people.

15 ¶ Now the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, while he was shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

16 Go, and speak to Ebedmelech the Ethiopian, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will bring my words upon this city for evil, and not for good; and they shall be accomplished in that day before thee.

17 But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the LORD: and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men, of whom thou art afraid.

18 For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but thy life shall be for a prey unto thee; because thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the LORD.

CHAP. XL.

Jeremiah, being dismissed by the Chaldeans, returns to Gedaliah, 1-6. The fugitive Jews resort to Gedaliah, who encourages them to cultivate the land, 7-12. Johanan, discovering a plot against Gedaliah, is not believed, 13-16.

THE word which came to Jeremiah from the LORD, after that Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had let him go from Ramah, when he had taken him, being bound in chains, among all that were carried away captive of Jerusalem and Judah, which were carried away captive unto Babylon.

2 And the captain of the guard took Jeremiah, and said unto him,

The LORD thy God hath pronounced this evil upon this place.

3 Now the LORD hath brought it, and done according as he hath said: because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is come upon you.

4 And now, Behold, I loose thee this day from the chains which were upon thine hand. If it seem good unto thee to come with me into Babylon, come; and I will look well unto thee: but if it seem ill unto thee to come with me into Babylon, forbear: behold, all the land is before thee: whither it seemeth good and convenient for thee to go, thither go.

5 Now, while he was not yet gone back, he said, Go back also to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, whom the king of Babylon hath made governor over the cities of Judah, and dwell with him among the people: or go wheresoever it seemeth convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard gave him victuals and a reward, and let him go.

6 Then went Jeremiah unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mizpah; and dwelt with him among the people that were left in the land.

7 ¶ Now when all the captains of the forces which were in the fields, even they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, and of the poor of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Babylon

8 Then they came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan and Jonathan the sons of Kareah, and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth, and the sons of Ephai the Netophathite, and Jezaniah the son of Maachathite, they and their men.

9 And Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan sware unto them, and to their men, saying, Fear not to serve the Chaldeans; dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon, and it shall be well with you.

10 As for me, behold, I will dwell at Mizpah, to serve the Chaldeans which will come unto us: but ye, gather ye wine, and summer-fruits, and oil, and put them in your vessels, and dwell in your cities that ye have taken.

11 Likewise when all the Jews that were in Moab, and among the Ammonites, and in Edom, and that were in all the countries, heard that the king of Babylon had left a remnant of Judah, and that he had set over them Geda-

liah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan;

12 Even all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Judah, to Gedaliah, unto Mizpah, and gathered wine and summer-fruits very much.

13 ¶ Moreover, ² Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that *were* in the fields, came to Gedaliah to Mizpah,

14 And said unto him, Dost thou certainly know, that Baalis the king of the ^a Ammonites hath sent ^b Ishmael the son of Nethaniah to * slay thee? But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam ^c believed them not.

15 Then Johanan the son of Kareah spake to Gedaliah in Mizpah secretly, saying, ^d Let me go, I pray thee, and I will slay Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and no man shall know *it*; ^e wherefore should he slay thee, that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should be scattered, and the remnant of Judah perish?

16 But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam said unto Johanan the son of Kareah, ^f Thou shalt not do this thing: for thou speakest falsely of Ishmael.

CHAP. XLI.

Ishmael treacherously murders Gedaliah and many others; and attempts to lead the rest to the Ammonites, 1-10. Johanan rescues them, drives away Ishmael, takes the command, and purposes to go into Egypt, 11-18.

NOW it came to pass ^a in the seventh month, that ^b Ishmael the son of Nethaniah the son of Elishama, of the seed royal, and the princes of the king, even ten men with him, came unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mizpah; ^c and there they did eat bread together in Mizpah.

2 Then arose Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and ^d the ten men that were with him, and ^e smote Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan with the sword, and slew him, ^f whom the king of Babylon had made governor over the land.

3 Ishmael also ^g slew all the Jews that were with him, *even* with Gedaliah, at Mizpah, and the Chaldeans that were found there, and the men of war.

4 And it came to pass, ^h the second day after he had slain Gedaliah, and no man knew *it*,

5 That there ⁱ came certain from ^k Shechem, from ^l Shiloh, and from ^m Samaria, *even* fourscore men, having ⁿ their beards shaven, and their clothes rent, and having cut themselves; with offerings and incense in their hand, to bring *them* ^o to the house of the LORD.

6 And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from Mizpah to meet them, ^p weeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as

he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam.

7 And it was *so*, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah ^q slew them, and cast *them* into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that *were* with him.

8 But ten men were found among them, that said unto Ishmael, ^r Slay us not; for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbore, and slew them not among their brethren.

9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men, whom he had slain ^s because of Gedaliah, *was* it which ^t Asa the king had made, for fear of Baasha king of Israel: and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah filled it with *them* that *were* slain.

10 Then Ishmael carried away captive ^u all the residue of the people that *were* in Mizpah, ^v *even* the king's daughters, and all the people that remained in Mizpah, whom Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had committed to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam: and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah carried them away captive, and departed, to go over ^w to the Ammonites.

11 ¶ But when ^x Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that *were* with him, heard of all the evil that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had done,

12 Then they took all the men, and went ^y to fight with Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and found him by ^z the great waters that *are* in Gibeon.

13 Now it came to pass, that when all the people which *were* with Ishmael saw Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that *were* with him, then they were glad.

14 So all the people that Ishmael had carried away captive from Mizpah cast about and returned, and went unto Johanan the son of Kareah.

15 But Ishmael the son of Nethaniah ^a escaped from Johanan with ^b eight men, and went to the Ammonites.

16 Then took Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that *were* with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, from Mizpah, (after that he had slain Gedaliah the son Ahikam,) ^c *even* mighty men of war, and the women, and the children, and the eunuchs, whom he had brought again from Gibeon:

17 And they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of ^d Chimham, which is by Bethlehem, ^e to go to enter into Egypt,

p 1 Kings xv. 28, 29. xvi. 10-12.
2 Kings xi. 1, 2.
xv. 25. Ps. lv.
23. Prov. i. 16.
Is. lix. 7. Ez.
xxii. 27. xxxiii.
24-26. Rom.
iii. 15.
q Job ii. 4. Ps.
xlix. 6-8. Prov.
xiii. 8. Matt.
xvi. 26. Phil. iii.
7-9.

r Or, near Gedaliah. Heb. by the hand, or, by the side of Gedaliah.
1 Kings xv. 18-22. 2 Chr. xvi. 6.
s Josh. x. 16-18. Judg. vi. 2. 1 Sam. xiii. 6. xiv. 11. 22. xxiv. 3. 2 Sam. xvii. 9.
t xl. 11, 12.
u xxii. 30. xxxix. 6. xliii. 5-7. xliv. 12-14.

x xl. 14. Neh. ii. 10. 19. iv. 7, 8. vi. 17, 18. xiii. 4-8.
y xl. 7, 8. 13-16. xlii. 1-3. xliii. 2-5.

z Gen. xiv. 14-16. 1 Sam. xxx. 1-3. 18-20.
a 2 Sam. ii. 17.

b 1 Sam. xxx. 7.
1 Kings xx. 20. Job xxi. 30. Prov. xxviii. 17. Ec. viii. 11, 12. Acts xxviii. 4.
c 2. 2 Kings xiv. 25.

d 19. xlii. 8. xliii. 4-7. Is. xxx. 2, 3.

e 2 Sam. xix. 37, 38.
f xliii. 14. 19. xliii. 7.

a 7, 8.

a xxv. 21. xli. 10. xlix. 1-6. Ez. xxv. 2-6. Am. i. 13-15.

b xli. 2. Prov. xxvi. 23-26. Is. xxvi. 10. Mic. vii. 5.

c Heb. strike thee in soul.

c 1 Cor. xiii. 5-7.

d 1 Sam. xxiv. 4. xxvi. 8. Job xxxi. 31.

e xli. 3, 4. 2 Sam. xviii. 3. xxi. 17. Ez. xxxiii. 21-29.

f xli. 2. Matt. x. 16, 17. Rom. iii. 8.

a Zech. vii. 5. viii. 19.

b xl. 6-8. 2 Kings xxv. 25.

c 2 Sam. xvi. 3. Prov. xiii. 10. xxvii. 4. Jam. iv. 1-3.

d xxxvi. 12. 21. xxxviii. 4.

e 2 Sam. iii. 27. xv. 9, 10. Ps. xli. 9. cix. 5. Prov. xxvi. 23-26. Luke xxii. 47, 48. John xiii. 18.

f xl. 7.

g 2 Kings xxv. 25. Ec. ix. 18. Lam. i. 2.

h Ps. lli. 1, 2. Rom. iii. 15.

i 2 Kings x. 13, 14.

k Gen. xxxiii. 18. xxxiv. 2. Josh. xxiv. 32. Judg. ix. 1. 1 Kings xii. 1, 20.

l vii. 12, 14. Josh. xviii. 1.

m 1 Kings xvi. 24-29.

n Lev. xix. 27, 28. Deut. xiv. 1. Is. xv. 2.

o 2 Kings xiv. 9. Ps. cii. 14.

p Heb. in going and weeping. 1. 4. 2 Sam. i. 2, &c. Prov. xxvi. 25-26.

18 Because of the Chaldeans :
 for they were afraid of them, Be-
 cause Ishmael the son of Netha-
 niah had slain Gedaliah the son of
 Ahikam, ^b whom the king of Ba-
 bylon made governor in the land.

CHAP. XLII.

Johanan and his company desire Jeremiah to
 enquire of God for them, and promise implicit
 obedience, 1-6. He assures them of safety
 in Judah, but of dreadful miseries in Egypt,
 7-18. He charges them with hypocrisy, in
 asking counsel which they did not mean to
 follow, 19-22.

THEN ^a all the captains of the
 forces, and Johanan the son of
 Kareah, and ^b Jezaniah the son of
 Hoshai, and all the people, ^c from
 the least even unto the greatest,
^d came near,

2 And said unto Jeremiah the
 prophet, Let, we beseech thee, our
 supplication ^e be accepted before
 thee, ^e and pray for us unto the
 LORD thy God, *even* for all this
 remnant; (for we are ^f left *but* a few
 of many, as thine eyes do behold
 us;)

3 That the LORD thy God ^g may
 shew us the way wherein we may
 walk, and the thing that we may do.

4 Then Jeremiah the prophet
 said unto them, I have heard *you*;
 behold, ^h I will pray unto the LORD
 your God according to your words;
 and it shall come to pass, *that*
ⁱ whatsoever thing the LORD shall
 answer you, I will declare *it* unto
 you; ^k I will keep nothing back
 from you.

5 Then they said to Jeremiah,
^l The LORD be a true and faithful
 witness between us, ^m if we do not
 even according to all things, for the
 which the LORD thy God shall send
 thee to us.

6 Whether ⁿ *it* be good, or whe-
 ther *it* be evil, we will obey the
 voice of the LORD our God, to whom
 we send thee; ^o that it may be well
 with us, when we obey the voice
 of the LORD our God.

7 ¶ And it came to pass ^p after
 ten days, that the word of the LORD
 came unto Jeremiah.

8 Then called he ^q Johanan the
 son of Kareah, and all the captains
 of the forces which *were* with him,
 and all the people, from the least
 even to the greatest.

9 And said unto them, Thus
 saith the LORD, the God of Israel,
^r unto whom ye sent me to present
 your supplication before him;

10 If ye will still abide in this
 land, ^s then will I build you, and not
 pull *you* down, and I will plant you,
 and not pluck *you* up: for ^t I repent
 me of the evil that I have done
 unto you.

11 Be not ^u afraid of the king of
 Babylon, of whom ye are afraid; be
 not afraid of him, saith the LORD:
^v for I *am* with you to save you,
 and to deliver you from his hand.

12 And I will shew mercies un-
 to you, ^w that he may have mercy
 upon you, and cause you to return
 to your own land.

13 But ^x if ye say, We will not
 dwell in this land, neither obey the
 voice of the LORD your God;

14 Saying, No; but ^y we will go
 into the land of Egypt, where we
 shall see no war, nor hear the
 sound of the trumpet, nor have
 hunger of bread; and there will
 we dwell:

15 And now therefore hear the
 word of the LORD, ye remnant of
 Judah, Thus saith the LORD of
 hosts, the God of Israel; ^z If ye
 wholly set your faces to enter into
 Egypt, and go to sojourn there;

16 Then it shall come to pass,
^a that the sword, which ye feared,
 shall overtake you there in the
 land of Egypt, and the famine,
 whereof ye were afraid, shall
^b follow close after you there in
 Egypt; and ^c there ye shall die.

17 So shall ^d it be with all the
 men that set their faces to go into
 Egypt to sojourn there; ^e they
 shall die by the sword, by the fa-
 mine, and by the pestilence; and
^f none of them shall remain, or es-
 cape from the evil that I will bring
 upon them.

18 For thus saith the LORD of
 hosts, the God of Israel, ^g As mine
 anger and my fury hath been pour-
 ed forth upon the inhabitants of
 Jerusalem; so shall my fury be
 poured forth upon you, when ye
 shall enter into Egypt; and ^h ye
 shall be an execration, and an as-
 tonishment, and a curse, and a re-
 proach, ⁱ and ye shall see this place
 no more.

19 The LORD hath said con-
 cerning you, O ye remnant of Ju-
 dah; ^j Go ye not into Egypt:
^k I know certainly that I have ^l ad-
 monished you this day.

20 For ^m ye ⁿ *†* dissembled in your
 hearts, when ye sent me unto the
 LORD your God, saying, ^o Pray
 for us unto the LORD our God; and
 according unto all that the LORD
 our God shall say, so declare unto
 us, and we will do *it*.

21 And *now* ^p I have this day
 declared *it* to you; ^q but ye have
 not obeyed the voice of the LORD
 your God, nor any *thing* for the
 which he hath sent me unto you.

22 Now therefore ^r know cer-
 tainly that ye shall die by the
 sword, by the famine, and by the
 pestilence, in the place whither ye
 desire to go *and* to sojourn.

CHAP. XLIII.

Johanan, and the captains, despising the pro-
 phet's counsel take him, and Baruch, and the
 people, into Egypt, 1-7. Jeremiah, by a sign,
 predicts the conquest of Egypt by the Chal-
 deans, 8-13.

AND it came to pass, *that* when
 Jeremiah ^s had made an end

Neh. i. 11. Ps.
 cvi. 45, 46.

z xlii. 15. Ex. v.
 2.

a xlii. 17. Deut.
 xxxi. 19. Is.
 xxx. 16, 17.
 xxxi. 1.

b xlii. 12-14.
 Deut. xvi. 16
 Luke ix. 51.

c xlii. 27. Ez. xi.
 8. Am. ix. 1-4.
 John xi. 48.

* Heb. *drawn after*
you.

d xlii. 11, 12, 27.
 † Heb. *all the men*
be.

e 22. xlii. 19.
 xlii. 14.

f xlii. 28.

g vi. 11. vii. 20.
 xxxix. 1-9. Is.
 4, &c. 2 Kings
 xxv. 4, &c. 2
 Chr. xxxiv. 25.
 xxxvi. 16-19.
 Lxxv. ii. 4. iv.
 11. Ez. xlii. 22.
 Dan. ix. 11. 27.
 Neh. i. 6. Rev.
 xiv. 10. xvi. 2,
 &c.

h xlii. 16. xlii.
 9. xxv. 6. xxxv.
 18, 22. xlii. 12.
 Deut. xlii. 21,
 22. 1 Kings ix.
 7-9. Is. lxx. 15.
 Zech. viii. 13.
 xlii. 10-12, 27.
 k Deut. xlii. 16.
 Is. xxx. 1-7.
 xxxi. 1-3. Ez.
 xlii. 15.

i xxxviii. 21. Ez.
 iii. 21. Acts xv.
 26, 27.

* Heb. *testified*
against.

m Ez. xiv. 3, 4.
 xxxiii. 31. Matt.
 xxiii. 15-18, 33.
 Gal. vi. 7.

† Heb. *have used*
dwell against
your souls.

n 2.
 o Ez. ii. 7. iii. 17.
 Acts xv. 20, 26,
 27.

p vii. 24-27.
 Deut. xxx. 12.
 Zech. vii. 11,
 12.

q 17. xlii. 11. Ez.
 v. 4. vi. 11.

xxvi. 2.

b i. 7. 17. xlii. 3 of speaking unto all the people ^b all the words of the LORD their God, for which the LORD their God had sent him to them, *even* all these words,

c xl. 8. xlii. 1. 2 Then spake ^c Azariah the son of Jezeaniah, xl. of Hoshaiiah, and ^d Johanan the son of Kareah, and ^e all the proud men, saying unto Jeremiah, 'Thou speakest falsely: the LORD our God hath not sent thee to say, Go not into Egypt to sojourn there:

3 But ^e Baruch the son of Neriah setteth thee on against us, for ^b to deliver us into the hand of the Chaldeans, that they might put us to death, and carry us away captive into Babylon.

4 So Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, and all the people, ⁱ obeyed not the voice of the LORD, ^k to dwell in the land of Judah.

5 But Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, ⁱ took all the remnant of Judah, that were returned from all nations, whither they had been driven, to dwell in the land of Judah;

6 *Even* men, and women, and children, and ^m the king's daughters, and every person that Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had left with Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, ⁿ and Jeremiah the prophet, and Baruch the son of Neriah.

7 So they came into the land of Egypt: for they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: thus came they *even* to ^o Tahpanhes.

8 ¶ Then ^p came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah in Tahpanhes, saying,

9 Take ^q great stones in thine hand, and hide them in the clay in the brick-kiln, which *is* at the entry of Pharaoh's house in Tahpanhes, in the sight of the men of Judah;

10 And say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, ^r I will send and take Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, my servant, and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his royal pavilion over them.

11 And when he cometh, ^s he shall smite the land of Egypt; and *deliver* ^t such *as are* for death to death; and such *as are* for captivity to captivity; and such *as are* for the sword to the sword.

12 And I will kindle a fire ^u in the houses of the gods of Egypt; and he shall burn them, and carry them away captives; and he shall ^x array himself with the land of Egypt, as a shepherd putteth on his garment; and he shall go forth from thence in peace.

13 He shall break also the ^y images of [†] Bethshemesh, that *is* in

the land of Egypt; and the houses of the gods of the Egyptians shall he burn with fire.

CHAP. XLIV.

God, by his prophet, expostulates with the Jews, in Egypt, for persisting in idolatry, after all that they had heard, suffered, and witnessed, 1—10. He denounces their destruction, 11—14. The Jews impiously avow their purpose of cleaving to their idols, and ascribe their miseries to the neglect of them, 15—19. The prophet shews the falsehood of their plea; and, in the name of God, predicts their utter ruin, 20—28; and, for a sign, that also of the king of Egypt, 29, 30.

THE word that came to Jeremiah ^a concerning all the Jews, which dwell in the land of Egypt, which dwell at ^b Migdol, and at ^c Tahpanhes, and at ^d Noph, and in the country of ^e Pathros, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, ^f Ye have seen all the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, and upon all the cities of Judah; and, behold, this day they *are* ^g a desolation, and no man dwelleth therein;

3 Because ^h of their wickedness which they have committed, to provoke me to anger, in that they went to burn incense, and to serve other ⁱ gods, whom they knew not, *neither* they, ye, nor your fathers.

4 Howbeit, ^k I sent unto you all my servants the prophets, rising early and sending *them*, saying, Oh, do not ^l this abominable thing, that I hate.

5 But ^m they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to ⁿ burn no incense unto other gods.

6 Wherefore ^o my fury and mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem; and they are ^p wasted and desolate as at this day.

7 Therefore now thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel; Wherefore commit ye *this* great evil ^q against your souls, to cut off from you ^r man and woman, child ^s and suckling, out of ^t Judah, ^u to leave you none to remain;

8 In that ^v ye provoke me unto wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense unto other gods in the land of Egypt, whither ye be gone to dwell, ^w that ye might cut yourselves off, and that ye might be ^x a curse and a reproach among all the nations of the earth?

9 Have ^y ye forgotten the wickedness of your fathers, and the ^z wickedness of the kings of Judah, and the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness, and ^a the wickedness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem?

9. xxvi. 6. xxxix. 18. xlii. 18. 1 Kings ix. 7, 8. 2 Chr. vii. 20. Lam. ii. 15, 16. z Josh. xxii. 17—20. Ezra ix. 7—15. Dan. ix. 5—8. [†] Heb. *wickednesses*, or *punishments*, &c. a 15—19. vii. 17, 18.

a xlii. 15—18. xliii. 8, &c.

b xlii. 14. Ex. xiv. 2.

c xliii. 7. Ez. xxx. 18. Tehaphnehes.

d ii. 16. xlii. 14.

e Is. xix. 13. Ez. xxx. 13. 16.

f Gen. x. 14. Is. xi. 11. Ez. xxix. 14. xxx. 14.

g 22. xlii. 18. Zech. i. 6.

h iv. 7. vii. 34. ix. 11. xxv. 11.

xxiv. 22. Lev. xxvi. 32, 33. 43.

2 Kings xxi. 13. Is. vi. 11. lxiv. 10, 11. Lam. v. 18. Mic. iii. 12.

ii. 17—19. iv. 17, 18. v. 19. 29.

ix. 12—14. xi. 17. xvi. 11, 12.

xix. 3, 4. xxii. 9. Ezra ix. 6—11. Neh. ix. 33.

Lam. i. 8. iv. 13. Ez. viii. 17.

18. ix. 9. xxii. 25—30. Dan. ix. 5—8. Zech. vii. 12.

i Deut. xiii. 6. xxix. 26. xxxii. 17.

k vii. 13. 25. xxv. 3, 4. xxvi. 5.

xxix. 19. xxxii. 33. xxxv. 17.

2 Chr. xxxvi. 15. Zech. vii. 7.

l xvi. 18. Ez. viii. 10. 1 Pet. iv. 3.

Rev. xviii. 4, 5.

m vii. 24. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Ps. lxxxi. 11—13.

Is. xlviii. 4. 18. Zech. vii. 11, 12.

n 17—21. xix. 13.

o iv. 4. vii. 20. xxi. 5. 12. xxxvi. 7. xlii. 18. Lev. xvi. 28. Is. li. 17. 20. Ez. v. 13.

vi. 12. viii. 18. xx. 33. xxiv. 8.

13. Dan. ix. 12. Nah. i. 2.

p 2.

q vii. 19. xlii. 20. Marg. Num. xvi. 38. Prov. vi. 32. viii. 36. xv. 32. Ez. xxxiii. 11. Hab. ii. 10.

r 11. ix. 21. li. 22. Josh. vi. 21.

Judg. xxi. 11.

1 Sam. xv. 3.

s Deut. xxxii. 25. Lam. ii. 11.

t Heb. *the midst of Judah*.

u 11, 12. 14. 27, 28.

v xxv. 6, 7. Deut. xxxii. 16, 17. 2 Kings xvii. 15—17. 1 Cor. x. 21, 22.

x 7. Prov. viii. 36. Ez. xviii. 31, 32.

y xviii. 16. xxiv. 9. xxvi. 6. xxxix. 18. xlii. 18. 1 Kings ix. 7, 8. 2 Chr. vii. 20.

Lam. ii. 15, 16. z Josh. xxii. 17—20. Ezra ix. 7—15. Dan. ix. 5—8.

† Heb. *wickednesses*, or *punishments*, &c. a 15—19. vii. 17, 18.

viii. 12. Ex. ix. 17. x. 3. 1 Kings xxi. 29. 2 Chr. xii. 5—12. xxxiii. 26. xxxiii. 12. 19. xxxiv. 27. Jam. iv. 10. 1 Pet. v. 6.

10 They ^b are not [†] humbled *even* unto this day, ^c neither have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you, and before your fathers.

11 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, ^d I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Judah.

12 And ^e I will take the remnant of Judah, that have set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all be consumed, *and* fall in the land of Egypt: they shall *even* be consumed by the sword *and* by the famine: they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine: ^f and they shall be an execration, *and* an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.

13 For ^g I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusalem, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence:

14 So that none of the remnant of Judah, which are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the ^h which they [§] have a desire to return, to dwell there; ⁱ for none shall return but such as shall escape.

15 ¶ Then ^k all the men, which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other gods, and all the women that stood by, a great multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the land of Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jeremiah, saying,

16 *As for* the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the LORD, ^l we will not hearken unto thee.

17 But we will certainly do ^m whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto the ⁿ queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her, ^o as we have done, we, and ^p our fathers, our kings, and our princes, ^q in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: for ^r *then* had we plenty of [†] victuals, and were well, and saw no evil.

18 But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her, ^s we have wanted all *things*, and have been consumed by the sword, and by the famine.

19 And when ^t we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink-offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink-offerings unto her, ^u without our [†] men?

20 Then Jeremiah said unto all the people, to the men, and to the

women, and to all the people, which had given him *that* answer, saying,

21 The incense that ye burned in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your princes, and the people of the land, ^v did not the LORD remember them, and came it *not* into his mind?

22 So that the LORD ^w could no longer bear, because of the evils of your doings, *and* because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is ^y your land a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, as at this day.

23 Because ^x ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day.

24 Moreover, Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women, ^z Hear the word of the LORD, ^a all Judah that *are* in the land of Egypt:

25 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, ^b Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, ^c We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, ^d I have sworn by my great name, saith the LORD, ^e that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judah in all the land of Egypt, saying, ^f The Lord God liveth.

27 Behold, I ^g will watch over them for evil, and not for good; and all the men of Judah, that *are* in the land of Egypt, ^h shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them.

28 Yet ⁱ a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of ^j Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose word shall stand, ^k mine or their's.

29 And this *shall be* ^l a sign unto you, saith the LORD, that I will punish you in this place, that ye may know that my words shall surely stand against you for evil:

30 Thus saith the LORD; Behold, ^m I will give Pharaoh-hophra

xiv. 10. 1 Sam. xv. 3. 1 Kings xvii. 18. Ez. xli. 23, 24. Am. viii. 7. Rev. xvi. 19. xviii. 5.

xv. 6. Gen. vi. 3. 5—7. Ps. xcv. 10, 11. Is. i. 24. vii. 12. xliii. 24. Ez. v. 13. Am. ii. 13. Mal. ii. 17. Rom. i. 4. 5. ix. 22. 2 Pet. iii. 7—9.

2. 6. 12. xviii. 10. xxiv. 9. xxv. 11. 18. xvi. 6. xxix. 19. 1 Kings ix. 7, 8. 1 Sam. ii. 15. 16. Dan. ix. 12.

z 8. 18. xxxii. 31—33. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Lam. i. 8.

a 16. Is. xxviii. 14. Ez. ii. 7. Matt. xi. 15.

b 15. 26. xliii. 7. Ez. xx. 32, 33.

c 15—19. lxxviii. 15. Jude 13.

d Matt. xiv. 9. Acts xxi. 12—15.

e 25. xli. 19. Gen. xxi. 16. Num. xiv. 21—23. 28. Deut. xxxiii. 40—42. Am. vi. 8. viii. 7. Heb. iii. 18. vi. 13. 18.

f Ps. i. 16. Ez. xx. 19.

g iv. 2. v. 3. Zeph i. 4, 5.

h i. 10. xli. 10. xlii. 28.

i 12. 18.

k 14. Is. x. 19. xvi. 12, 13.

l 16. 17. 23, 26. 29. Ps. xxi. 11. Is. xli. 10.

m 11. Lam. iii. 37. 38. Zach. i. 6. Matt. xxiv. 34.

n Heb. from me or them.

o 10. 1 Sam. ii. 14. Matt. xxiv. 19. Luc. 22—24.

p xliii. 9—13. xli. 17—26. Ez. xxi. xxi. xxi. 18. xxxiii.

king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of them that seek his life, ° as I gave Zedekiah king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that sought his life.

CHAP. XLV.

Baruch being dismayed, Jeremiah, in the name of God, warns and instructs him, and assures him of protection, 1-5.

THE word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto ^a Baruch, the son of Neriah, ^b when he had written these words in a book, at the mouth of Jeremiah, ^c in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, ^d unto thee, O Baruch ;

3 Thou didst say, ° Woe is me now ; for the LORD hath ^e added grief to my sorrow : ^f I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest.

4 Thus shalt thou say unto him, The LORD saith thus ; Behold, ^h that which I have built will I break down, and that which I have planted I will pluck up, even this whole land.

5 And ⁱ seekest thou great things for thyself ? seek *them* not : for, behold, ^k I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the LORD : but ^l thy life will I give unto thee for a prey, in all places whither thou goest.

CHAP. XLVI.

Predictions of the destruction of Pharaoh-necho's army, near the Euphrates, by the Chaldeans, 1-12 : and of the invasion and conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadrezzar, 13-26. A word of encouragement to Jacob, 27, 28.

THE word of the LORD, which came to Jeremiah the prophet, ^a against the Gentiles ;

2 Against, ^b Egypt, ^c against the army of Pharaoh-necho king of Egypt, which was by the river Euphrates in Charchemish, which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon ^d smote, in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah.

3 ° Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw near to battle.

4 Harness the horses ; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with *your* helmets ; ^f furbish the spears, and put on the ^g brigandines.

5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed, and turned away back ? and their mighty ones are ^h beaten down, and are ⁱ fled ^b apace, and look not back : *for* ^j fear was round about, saith the LORD.

6 Let ^k not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape ; they shall ^l stumble, and fall ^m toward the north by the river Euphrates.

7 ⁿ Who is this that cometh up ° as a flood, whose waters are moved as the rivers ?

8 Egypt ^p riseth up like a flood, and *his* waters are moved like the rivers ; and he saith, I will go up, and will cover the earth ; I will destroy the city, and the inhabitants thereof.

9 Come up, ye horses ; and ^q rage, ye chariots ; and let the mighty men come forth ; the ^r Ethiopians and the Libyans, that handle the shield ; and ^s the Lydians, that handle and bend the bow.

10 For this is ^t the day of the Lord God of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries : ^u and the sword shall devour, and it shall be satiate, and made drunk with their blood : for the Lord God of hosts hath a sacrifice in the north country by the river Euphrates.

11 Go up into ^v Gilead, and take balm, ^w O virgin, the daughter of Egypt : ^x in vain shalt thou use many medicines ; *for* ^y thou shalt not be cured.

12 The nations have ^z heard of thy shame, and ^a thy cry hath filled the land : for the mighty man hath ^b stumbled against the mighty, and they are fallen both together.

13 ¶ The word that the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how ^c Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come, and smite the land of Egypt.

14 Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in ^d Migdol, and publish in Noph, and in Taphanhes : say ye, ° Stand fast, and prepare thee, *for* ^e the sword shall devour round about thee.

15 Why are ^f thy valiant men swept away ? they stood not, because the LORD did drive them.

16 He ^g made many to fall, yea, ^h one fell upon another ; and ⁱ they said, Arise, and let us go again to our own people, and to the land of our nativity, from the oppressing sword.

17 They did cry there, ^j Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise ; he hath passed the time appointed.

18 As I live, ^k saith the King, whose name is The Lord of hosts, Surely, as ^l Tabor is among the mountains, and as ^m Carmel by the sea, so shall he come.

19 O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt, ⁿ furnish thyself to ^o go into captivity : *for* ^p Noph shall be ^q waste and desolate, without an inhabitant.

20 Egypt is like ^r a very fair heifer, but destruction cometh ; ^s it cometh out of the north.

21 Also ^t her hired men are in the midst of her ^u like ^v fatted bullocks : for they also are turned

p Ez. xxix. 3. xxxiii. 2.

q Nah. ii. 3, 4. Heb. Cush and Put. Gen. x. 6. Phut. 1 Chr. i. 8. Ez. xxvii. 10. Nah. iii. 9. Phut. Lubim.

r Gen. x. 13. 1 Chr. i. 11. Ludim. Is. lxvii. 19. Ez. xxvii. 10. Lud. xxx. 5.

s li. 6. Is. xlii. 6. Joel i. 15. Zeph. i. 14, 15.

t Deut. xxxii. 42. Is. xxxiv. 5-8. Ez. xxxix. 17-21. Zeph. i. 7. Rev. xix. 17-21.

u viii. 22. li. 8.

x xiv. 17. Is. xlvii. 1.

y xxx. 12-15. Ez. xxx. 21-25. Mic. i. 9. Nah. iii. 19. Luke viii. 43, 44.

z Heb. no cure shall be to thee.

a Ez. xxxii. 9-12. Nah. iii. 8-10.

b xlviii. 34. Is. xv. 5-8.

c 6. Is. x. 4. xix. 2. B. C. 587.

d xliii. 10-13. xlv. 30. Is. xix. Ez. xxxix-xxxii.

e xlv. 1. Ex. xiv. 2. Ez. xxx. 16-18.

f 3. 4. vi. 1-5. Joel iii. 9-12.

g 10. ii. 30. xii. 12. 2 Sam. ii. 26. Is. i. 20. xxxi. 8.

h xxxiv. 6. Nah. ii. 13.

i 5. 21. Judg. v. 20, 21. Is. lvi. 15, 16.

j Heb. multiplied the fall.

k Lev. xxv. 36, 37.

l 21. li. 9.

m Ex. xv. 9. 1 Kings xx. 10, 18, &c. Is. xix. 11-16. xxxi. 3. xxxvii. 27-29. Ez. xxxix. 3. xxxi. 18.

n x. 10. xlv. 26. xlviii. 15. li. 57. Mal. i. 14. Matt. v. 35. 1 Tim. i. 17.

o Josh. xix. 17. 22. Judg. iv. 6. Ps. lxxxix. 12.

p 1 Kings xviii. 41, 42.

q Heb. make thee instruments of captivity.

r Is. xx. 4. Ez. xli. 3-12.

s xlv. 1. Ez. xxx. 13. 16.

t xvi. 9. xxxiv. 22. li. 29. 37. Zeph. ii. 5.

u 1. 11. Hos. x. 11. 6. 10. i. 14. xxv. 9. xlvii. 2.

v 9. 16. Ez. xxvii. 10, 11. xxx. 4-6.

w 1. 11. 27. Is. xxxiv.

x Heb. bullocks of the stall.

y 5. 15. 16.

z xviii. 17. Deut.

xxii. 35. Ps.

xxvii. 13. 14.

x. 3. Ez. xxi.

5. Oh. 13.

a 11. xiv. 4. Mic.

i. 8. vii. 16. 17.

b 15. 20—23. Is. x.

11. 33. 34. xiv.

6. xxvii. 24.

Zech. xi. 2.

c Is. x. 18. 19. Ez.

xx. 46. 46.

d Judg. vi. 5. vii.

12.

e 11. 19. Ps.

cxlxxvii. 8.

f 20. Ez. xxi—

xxxi.

g Or, nourisher.

Heb. Amon.

h Ez. xxi. 14—15.

Nah. iii. 8—10.

i xlii. 13. Ez. xxi.

12. Is. xix. 1.

Ez. xxi. 13.

Zeph. iii. 11.

j Ez. xxxiv. 9—

12. Nah. iii. 9.

k xlii. 5, 6. xlii.

14—16. Is. xxi.

5, 6. xxx. 2, 3.

xxvi. 1—3. Ez.

xxix. 6, 7.

l xlii. 30.

m xlii. 47. xlii.

39. Ez. xxx. 8

—14.

n xxx. 10, 11. Is.

xli. 13, 14. xlii.

5. xli. 2.

o xlii. 3, 4. xxix.

14. xxxi. 8—11.

xxix. 37. Is. xi.

11. &c. Ez.

xxxiv. 10—14.

xxvii. 24. xxxvii.

21, 22. xxxix.

24. Am. ix. 14.

Mic. vii. 11—15.

p xxxiii. 16. 1. 19.

Ez. xxxiv. 25.

26. xxxiv. 25.

q 1. 19. Ps. xlii.

6. 11. Is. vii. 9.

10. xli. 10. xlii.

2. Matt. i. 24.

xxvii. 20. Act.

xxvii. 10. 2 Tim.

iv. 17. 22.

r xxx. 9. Is. xiv.

24. Dan. ii. 35.

iv. 27. v. 10. 19.

xxii. xxxii. 24.

—26. Am. ix. 8.

9. Rom. xi. 15

—17.

s x. 24. Hab. iii.

21. 1 Cor. xi. 32.

back, and are fled away together :
y they did not stand, because z the
day of their calamity was come
upon them, and the time of their
visitation.

22 The a voice thereof shall go
like a serpent ; for they shall march
with an army, b and come against
her with axes, as hewers of wood.

23 They shall cut down c her
forest, saith the LORD, though it
cannot be searched ; d because they
are more than the grasshoppers,
and are innumerable.

24 The e daughter of Egypt
shall be confounded ; f she shall
be delivered into the hand of the
people of the north.

25 The LORD of hosts, the God
of Israel, saith ; Behold, I will
punish g the multitude of h No,
and Pharaoh, and Egypt, b with
their gods, i and their kings ; even
Pharaoh, * and all them that trust
in him.

26 And l I will deliver them
into the hand of those that seek
their lives, and into the hand of
Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon,
and into the hand of his servants :
m and afterward it shall be inha-
bited, as in the days of old, saith
the LORD.

27 ¶ But n fear not thou, O my
servant Jacob, and be not dismay-
ed, O Israel : for, behold, o I will
save thee from afar off, and thy
seed from the land of their capti-
vity ; and Jacob shall return, p and
be in rest, and at ease, and none
shall make him afraid.

28 Fear thou not, O Jacob my
servant, saith the LORD : q for I
am with thee ; for I will r make a
full end of all the nations whither
I have driven thee : s but I will
not make a full end of thee, but
t correct thee in measure ; yet
will I u not leave thee wholly un-
punished.

g Or, not utterly cut thee off.

CHAP. XLVII.

A prophecy against the Philistines, 1—7

THE word of the LORD, that
came to Jeremiah the prophet
a against the Philistines, before that
Pharaoh smote * Gaza.

2 Thus saith the LORD ; Behold,
b waters rise up c out of the north,
and shall be an overflowing flood,
and shall overflow the land, and
d all that is therein, the city, and
them that dwell therein : e then
the men shall cry, and all the
inhabitants of the land shall howl.

3 At f the noise of the stamping
of the hoofs of his strong horses,
at the rushing of his chariots,
and at the rumbling of his wheels,
g the fathers shall not look back
to their children, for feebleness of
hands ;

Job xxxix. 19—22, Ez. xxvii. 10, 11. Nah. ii. 4. iii. 2, 3. f Deut.

4 Because of h the day that
cometh to spoil all the Philistines,
and to cut off from i Tyrus and Zi-
don j every helper that remaineth :
for the LORD will spoil the Philis-
tines, k the remnant of the l coun-
try of m Caphtor.

5 n Baldness is come upon o Ga-
za ; Ashkelon is cut off with p the
remnant of their valley : q how long
wilt thou cut thyself ?

6 O r thou sword of the LORD,
s how long will it be ere thou be
quiet ? t put up thyself into thy
scabbard, rest, and be still.

7 How u can it be quiet, seeing
v the LORD hath given it a charge
against Ashkelon, and against w the
sea-shore ? there x hath he appoint-
ed it.

Zeph. ii. 4—7. Zech. ix. 5. o 4. xxv. 20. Ez. xxi. 16. p xvi.
6. xli. 5. Lev. xix. 28. xxi. 5. Deut. xiv. 1. 1 Kings xviii. 28.
Mark v. 5. q xii. 12. xv. 3. xxv. 27. li. 20—23. Deut. xxxii.
42. Ps. xvii. 13. Is. x. 5. 15. Ez. xiv. 17. xvi. 3—5. r iv. 21. 2
Sam. ii. 26. s Heb. gather thyself. t Heb. canst thou, &c. ?
1 Sam. xv. 3. Is. x. 6. xlii. 3. xxxvii. 26. xlv. 1—3. xlvii. 10, 11.
Ez. xiv. 17. Am. iii. 6. t Ez. xxv. 16. Zeph. ii. 6, 7. u Mic.
vi. 9.

CHAP. XLVIII.

A prophecy against Moab, for presuming on
her wealth, 1—10 ; her uninterrupted prospe-
rity, 11—13, and her strength for war, 14—25 ;
and for her contempt of God and his people ;
and her great pride, &c. 26—46. The resto-
ration of Moab, 47.

AGAINST a Moab thus saith the
LORD of hosts, the God of Is-
rael ; Woe unto b Nebo, for it is
spoiled ; Kiriathaim is confounded
and taken : c Misgab is confounded
and dismayed.

2 There shall be d no more praise
of Moab, in e Heshbon they have
devised evil against it ; f come, and
let us cut it off from being a nation.
Also thou shalt be g cut down, O
Madmen ; the sword shall h pur-
sue thee.

3 A i voice of crying shall be
from j Horonaim, spoiling and
great destruction.

4 k Moab is destroyed ; her lit-
tle ones have caused a cry to be
heard.

5 For in the going up of l Iahith
p continual weeping shall go up ;
for in the going down of Horonaim
the enemies have heard a cry of
destruction.

6 m Flee, save your lives, and be
like n the heath in the wilderness.

7 For o because thou hast trust-
ed in thy works, and in thy trea-
sures, thou shalt also be taken ;
and p Chemosh shall go forth into
captivity, with q his priests and his
princes together.

8 And r the spoiler shall come
upon every city, s and no city shall
escape : the valley also shall perish,
and the plain shall be destroyed, as
the LORD hath spoken

9 Give t wings unto Moab, that
it may flee and get away : for u the
cities thereof shall be desolate,
without any to dwell therein

xvi. 10. Ps.

xxvii. 13. Is.

x. 3. Ez. vii. 5

—7. 12. xxi. 25.

29. Hos. ix. 7.

Luke xxi. 22.

h xxv. 20—22. Is.

xxiii. Ez. xxvi.

—xxvii. Joel

iii. 4—8. Am. i.

9. 10. Zech. ix.

2—5.

i Job ix. 13. Is.

xx. 6. xxxi. 3.

Ez. xxx. 8.

k Ez. xxv. 16.

Am. i. 8.

l Heb. isle. Is.

xx. 6.

m Gen. x. 13, 14.

Caphtorim.

Deut. ii. 23.

n Chr. i. 12.

Caphtorim. Am.

ix. 7.

o xlviii. 37. Mic.

i. 16.

p 1 Sam. i. 6, 7.

q xvi.

1 Kings xviii. 28.

Mark v. 5.

r iv. 21. 2

Sam. ii. 26.

s Heb. canst thou, &c. ?

1 Sam. xv. 3.

Is. x. 6. xlii. 3.

xxxvii. 26. xlv. 1—3.

xlvii. 10, 11.

Ez. xiv. 17. Am. iii. 6.

t Ez. xxv. 16. Zeph. ii. 6, 7.

u Mic.

vi. 9.

a xxv. 21. xxvii.

3. Is. xv. xvi.

xxv. 10. Ez.

xxv. 8—11. Am.

ii. 1, 2. Zeph.

ii. 8—11.

b 22, 23. Num.

xxxii. 3. 37, 38.

xxxiii. 47. Is.

xv. 2.

c Or, the high

place.

d Is. xvi. 14.

e 34. 45. Num.

xxi. 25—30. Is.

xv. 4. xvi. 8, 9.

f xxxi. 36. xxxii.

24. xlvii. 28. Ps.

lxxxii. 4—8.

g Or, brought to

silence. Is. xvi. 1.

h xv. 10. Marg.

Mudmenah.

i Or, go after.

j iv. 20, 21. Is.

xv. 2. 8. xvi. 7—

11. xlii. 4.

k 5. 34.

l Num. xxi. 27—

30.

m Is. xv. 5.

n Heb. weeping

with weeping.

o li. 6. Gen. xix.

17. Ps. xl. 1.

p Prov. vi. 4, 5.

q Matt. xxiv. 14

—18. Luke iii.

7. xvii. 31—33

r Heb. vi. 18.

s Or, a naked tree.

xvii. 6. Job xxx.

3—7.

t ix. 23. xiii. 25.

u xlii. 4. Ps. xlii.

6. 7. li. 7. lxx.

6—10. Is. lii. 4.

—6. Ez. xxvii.

2—5. Hos. x. 1.

v. 1 Tim. vi. 17.

Rev. xviii. 7.

m 13. 46. xlii. 12.

Num. xlii. 20.

Judg. vi. 24.

1 Kings iii. 23.

Is. xlii. 1, 2.

n xlii. 3.

o 18. vi. 25. xxxv.

p 20—25. Ez. xxv.

q 18. Ps. lv. 6. Is.

xi. xvi. 2.

r xlvii. 19. Zeph. ii. 9.

10 * Cursed *be* he that doeth the work of the LORD * deceitfully, and cursed *be* he that keepeth back his sword from blood.

11 ¶ Moab * hath been at ease from his youth, and * he hath settled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity: * therefore his taste † remained in him, and his scent is not changed.

12 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will send unto him * wanderers that shall cause him to wander, and shall * empty his vessels, and break their bottles.

13 And Moab shall be * ashamed of Chemosh, *as* the house of Israel was ashamed of Bethel their confidence.

14 * How say ye, *d* We are mighty and strong men for the war?

15 Moab is * spoiled, and gone up *out of* her cities, and † his chosen young men are † gone down to the slaughter, *e* saith the King, whose name is The LORD of hosts.

16 The calamity of Moab is *b* near to come, and his affliction hasteth fast.

17 All ye that are about him *i* bemoan him; and all ye that know his name, say, *k* How is the strong staff broken, *and* the beautiful rod!

18 Thou *l* daughter that dost inhabit *m* Dibon, come down from *thy* glory, *n* and sit in thirst; for the spoiler of Moab shall come upon thee, *and* he shall destroy thy strong holds.

19 O § inhabitant of *o* Aroer, stand by the way, and espy; *p* ask him that fleeth, and her that escapeth, *and* say, What is done?

20 Moab is *q* confounded; for it is broken down: howl and cry; tell ye it in *r* Arnon, that Moab is spoiled.

21 And judgment is come upon *s* the plain country; upon Holon, and upon *t* Jahazah, and upon Mephath,

22 And upon *u* Dibon, and upon Nebo, and upon Beth-diblathaim,

23 And upon *v* Kiriathaim, and upon Beth-gamul, and upon *w* Beth-meon.

24 And upon *x* Kerioth, and upon *y* Bozrah, and upon all the cities of the land of Moab, far or near.

25 The *b* horn of Moab is cut off, *c* and his arm is broken, saith the LORD.

26 ¶ Make *d* ye him drunken: *e* for he magnified *himself* against the LORD: Moab also shall *f* wal-

low in his vomit, *g* and he also shall be in derision.

27 For was not *h* Israel a derision unto thee? *i* was he found among thieves? for since thou spakest of him, thou * skippedst for joy.

28 O ye that dwell in Moab, *k* leave the cities, and dwell in the rock, and be *l* like the dove that maketh her nest in sides of the hole's mouth.

29 ¶ We have *m* heard the pride of Moab, (he is exceeding proud,) *n* his loftiness, and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtiness of his heart.

30 I *o* know his wrath, saith the LORD; but *it shall* not be so; † his lies *p* shall not so effect *it*.

31 Therefore *q* will I howl for Moab, and I will cry out for all Moab; *mine heart* shall mourn for the men of *r* Kirheres.

32 O *s* vine of Sibmah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of *t* Jazer: thy plants are gone over the sea, they reach *even* to the sea of Jazer: *u* the spoiler is fallen upon thy summer-fruits and upon thy vintage.

33 And *v* joy and gladness is taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Moab; and I have *w* caused wine to *fail* from the wine-presses: none shall tread with shouting; *their* shouting shall be no shouting.

34 From *x* the cry of Heshbon *even* unto *y* Elealeh, *and even* unto *z* Jahaz, have they uttered their voice, from *a* Zoar *even* unto Horonaim, *as* an heifer of three years old: for the waters also of *d* Nimrim shall be † desolate.

35 Moreover, I will *cause* to cease in Moab, saith the LORD, *c* him that offereth in the high places, and him that burneth incense to his gods.

36 Therefore *f* mine heart shall sound for Moab like pipes, and mine heart shall sound like pipes for the men of *g* Kirheres; because *h* the riches *that* he hath gotten are perished.

37 For *i* every head shall be bald, and every beard § clipped: upon *j* all the hands shall be *k* cuttings, and *l* upon the loins sackcloth.

38 *There shall be* lamentation generally *m* upon all the house-tops of Moab, and in the streets thereof: for I have broken Moab like *n* a vessel wherein *is* no pleasure, saith the LORD.

39 They shall howl, *saying*, *o* How is it broken down! how hath Moab turned the § back with shame! so shall Moab be *p* a derision and a dismaying to all them about him.

40 For thus saith the LORD, Be-

39. Ez. xlii.

32.

h xii. 14. Prov.

xxiv. 17, 18.

Lam. ii. 16, 17.

iv. 21. Ez. xxv.

8. xxvi. 2, 3.

xxxv. 15, xxxvi.

2. Ob. 12, 13.

Mic. vii. 8-10.

Matt. vii. 2.

i ii. 26.

* Or, *movedst*

thyself.

k 9. Judg. vi. 2.

1 Sam. xlii. 6. Is.

li. 19. Ob. 3, 4.

l xlii. 16. Ps. lv. 6.

7. Cant. ii. 14.

m Is. xvi. 6. Zeph.

ii. 10.

n Job xl. 10-12.

Ps. cxxxviii. 6.

Prov. xviii. 12.

xxx. 13. Is. ii.

11, 12. Dan. iv.

37. Luke xiv.

11. Jam. iv. 6.

o Is. xvi. 6.

xxxvii. 28, 29.

† Or, *those on*

whom he stay-

eth, (Heb. his

bars) *do not*

right.

p l. 36. Job ix. 12,

13. Ps. xxxviii.

10. Prov. xxi. 30.

q Is. xv. 5. xvi. 7

-11.

r 36. 2 Kings iii.

25. Kirharaseth.

Is. xvi. 7. Kir-

haraseth.

s Num. xxxii. 38.

Shibmah. Josh.

xiii. 19. Is. xvi.

8, 9.

t Num. xxi. 32.

Jaazer. xxxii. 1.

Josh. xxi. 39.

u 8. 15. 18. xl. 10.

x xxv. 9, 10. Is.

xvi. 9. xxiv. 7

-12. xxxii. 9-

14. Joel i. 12.

16. Rev. xviii.

22, 23.

y Is. lx. 3. xvi. 10.

z 2. Is. xv. 4-6.

a Num. xxxii. 37.

b 21. Jahazah.

c 3. Deut. xxxiv.

3. Is. xv. 5.

d Num. xxxii. 3.

Nimrah. 36.

Beth-nimrah. Is.

xv. 6.

† Heb. *desolations*.

e 7. Is. xv. 2. xvi.

12.

f iv. 19. Is. xv. 5.

g xi. 11. lxiii. 15.

h 31.

xxvii. 11. Prov.

xi. 4. xiii. 22.

xxviii. 11. Ec. v.

13, 14. Is. xv. 7.

Luke xii. 20, 21.

xvi. 6. xli. 5.

xxvii. 5. Is. iii.

24. xv. 2, 3. Ez.

vii. 18. xxvii.

31. Am. viii. 10.

Mic. i. 16.

§ Heb. *diminished*.

k Lev. xix. 28.

1 Kings xviii. 28.

Mark v. 5.

l Gen. xxxvii. 29.

34. 1 Kings xxi.

27. 2 Kings vi.

30. Is. xx. 2.

xxxvii. 1. Rev.

xi. 3. 13.

m Is. xv. 3. xlii.

1.

n xxii. 28. Ps. ii.

9. Is. xxx. 14.

Rom. ix. 22.

2 Tim. ii. 20, 21.

|| Heb.

a iv. 7. l. 44. 19 Behold, ^a he shall come up
Zech. xi. 8. like a lion from ^b the swelling of
b xii. 5. Josh. iii. Jordan against the habitation of the
15. 1 Chr. xii. 15. strong: but I will suddenly make
c Ex. xv. 11. Ps. him run away from her: and who
lxxxix. 6. 8. is a chosen man, that I may appoint
cxlii. 5, 6. Is. over her? for ^c who is like me? and
xl. 25. who will ^{*} appoint me the time?
^{*} Or, *convent me* and who is ^d that shepherd that will
in judgment. stand before me?
Job ix. 19-21. xlii. 3-5.
xxiii. 3-7. xl. Ps. cxlii. 2.

d xxx. 21. Job xli. 20 Therefore hear ^e the counsel
10. Ps. lxxvi. 7. of the LORD, that he hath taken
Nah. i. 6. against Edom; and his purposes,
e l. 45. Ps. xxxiii. that he hath purposed against the
11. Prov. xix. inhabitants of ^f Teman: ^g Surely
21. Is. xlii. 10. the least of the flock shall draw
11. Eph. i. 11. them out, surely he shall ^h make
f 7. their habitations desolate with them.
g xxxvii. 10. l. 45. 21 The ⁱ earth is moved at the
Zech. iv. 6. 1 noise of their fall: at the cry, the
Cor. i. 27-29. noise thereof was heard in the
h 13. 17, 18. Mal. [†] Red Sea.

i 3, 4. 22 Behold, ^k he shall come up,
j l. 46. Is. xiv. 4 and fly as the eagle, and spread his
-14. Ez. xxvi. wings over ^l Bozrah: and at that day
15. 18, xxxi. 16. shall ^m the heart of the mighty men
xxii. 10. Rev. of Edom be as the heart of a wo-
xviii. 10. man in her pangs.

[†] Heb. *Weedy sea.* 23 ¶ Concerning ⁿ Damascus,
k iv. 13. xlviii. Hamath is confounded, and Ar-
40. Deut. xxviii. pad: for they have heard evil ti-
49. Dan. vii. 4. dings: they are [†] faint-hearted;
Hos. viii. 1. there is ^p sorrow [§] on the sea; it
l 13. cannot be quiet.

m 24. iv. 31. vi. 24 Damascus is ^q waxed feeble,
24. xlii. 21. xlii. and turneth herself to flee, and
23. xxx. 6. xlviii. fear hath seized on *her*: anguish
31. Ps. xviii. 6. and sorrows have taken her, as a
Is. xlii. 8. xxi. woman in travail.

3. xxvi. 17. 1 24 Damascus is ^q waxed feeble,
Thes. v. 3. and turneth herself to flee, and
n Is. xvii. 1-3. fear hath seized on *her*: anguish
Am. i. 3-5. and sorrows have taken her, as a
Zech. ix. 1, 2. woman in travail.

o Num. xlii. 21. 25 ^r How is the city of praise not
2 Sam. viii. 9. left, the city of my joy!
2 Kings xvii. 24. 26 Therefore ^s her young men
Is. x. 9. xi. 11. shall fall in her streets, and all the
† Heb. *melted.* men of war shall be cut off in that
Deut. xx. 8. day, saith the LORD of hosts.

Marg. Josh. vi. 11. xiv. 8. 2 Sam. xvii. 10. Is. xlii. 7. Nah. ii. 10. 27 And ^t I will kindle a fire in
p Is. lvii. 20. the wall of Damascus, and it shall
[§] Or, *as on the sea.* consume the palaces of ^u Ben-hadad.

Ps. cvii. 26, 27. Luke viii. 23, 24. 28 ¶ Concerning ^v Kedar, and
xxi. 25, 26. Acts xxvii. 20. concerning the kingdoms ^w of Ha-
q 22. zor, which Nebuchadrezzar king of
r li. 41. Ps. xxxvii. Babylon shall smite, thus saith the

35. 36. Is. xiv. 4 LORD; ^x Arise ye, go up to Kedar,
-6. Dan. iv. 30. and ^y spoil the men of the east.

Rev. xviii. 10. 29 Their ^z tents and their flocks
ix. 21. xi. 22. l. shall they take away: they shall take
30. li. 3. 4. Ez. to themselves their ^a curtains, and
xxvii. 27. all their vessels, and their ^b camels;
t Am. i. 4. and they shall cry unto them,

u 1 Kings xv. 13 29 Their ^z tents and their flocks
-20. xx. 1, &c. shall they take away: they shall take
2 Kings xlii. 3. to themselves their ^a curtains, and
Am. i. 3-5. all their vessels, and their ^b camels;

x Gen. xxv. 13. and they shall cry unto them,
Cant. i. 5. Is. xxi. 16, 17. ^c Fear is on every side.

y 30. 30 Flee, ^{*} get you far off,
z 14. 31. l. 14-16. ^f dwell deep. O ye inhabitants of

Is. xlii. 2-5. Hazor, saith the LORD; ^g for Ne-
a Gen. xxv. 6. buchadrezzar king of Babylon hath
Judg. vi. 3. Job taken counsel against you, and
i. 3. Is. xi. 14. hath conceived a purpose against
b Ps. cxx. 5. Is. you.

xlii. 20. Is. 7. 31 Arise, get you up unto the
c iv. 20. x. 20. Hab. wealthy nation, ^h that dwelleth
iii. 7. without care, saith the LORD,

d Gen. xxxvii. 25. 31 Arise, get you up unto the
Judg. vi. 5. vii. [†] wealthy nation, ^h that dwelleth
12. viii. 21. 26. without care, saith the LORD,

† Chr. v. 20, 21. Job i. 3. 31 Arise, get you up unto the
e 24. vi. 25. xx. 3, 4. Marg. xvi. 5. Ps. xxxi. 13. 2 Cor. iv. 8. vii. 5.

† Heb. *fit greatly.* f 8. g xxv. 9, 24, 25. xxvii. 6. Is. x. 7.

† Or, *nation that is at ease.* h Judg. xviii. 7-10. 27. Ps. cxlii. 4. Is. xxxii. 9, 10. xlvii. 8. Ez. xxx. 9. xxxviii. 11. xxxix. 6. Zeph. ii. 15.

which have neither gates nor bars, which ⁱ dwell alone.

32 And ^k their camels shall be a booty, and the multitude of their cattle a spoil: and ^l I will scatter into all winds them *that are* [†] in the utmost corners; and I will bring their calamity from all sides thereof, saith the LORD.

33 And Hazor shall be ^m a dwelling for dragons, and a desolation for ever: there shall no man abide there, nor *any* son of man dwell in it.

34 ¶ The word of the LORD, that came to Jeremiah the prophet against ⁿ Elam, in the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah, saying,

35 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will ^o break the bow of Elam, the chief of their might.

36 And upon Elam will I bring ^p the four winds from the four quarters of heaven, and will ^q scatter them toward all those winds; and there shall be no nation whither the outcasts of Elam shall not come.

37 For I will cause Elam ^r to be dismayed before ^s their enemies, and before them that seek their life: and I will bring evil upon them, *even* my fierce anger, saith the LORD, and ^t I will send the sword after them, till I have consumed them:

38 And I will ^u set my throne in Elam, and will destroy from thence the king and the princes, saith the LORD.

39 But it shall come to pass ^v in the latter days, *that* ^w I will bring again the captivity of Elam, saith the LORD.

CHAP. L.

Prophecies against Babylon, for all her idolatries and iniquities, but particularly for her oppression of God's people, 1-3. 9-17. 21-32. 35-46. and of many and great mercies to Israel, 4-8. 18-20. 33, 34.

THE word that the LORD spake against Babylon, and against the land of the Chaldeans, ^b by ^{*} Jeremiah the prophet.

2 ^c Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and [†] set up a standard; publish, and conceal not: say, ^d Babylon is taken, ^e Bel is confounded, ^f Merodach is broken in pieces; ^g her idols are confounded, her images are broken in pieces.

3 For ^h out of the north there cometh up a nation against her, ⁱ which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they shall remove, they shall depart, ^k both man and beast.

4 ¶ In ^l those days, and in that ⁱ li. 8. 9. 25. 26. 37-44. 62. Is. xlii. 6-10. 19-22. xiv. 22-24. Rev. xviii. 21-23. k vii. 20. xxi. 6. Gen. vi. 7. Ex. xii. 12. Ez. xiv. 13-21. Zeph. i. 3. l 20. iii. 16-18. xxxii. 16. li. 47, 48. Is. lxii. 4.

i Num. xxiii. 9. Deut. xxxiii. 28. Judg. xviii. 28. Mic. vii. 14.

k 29. Deut. xxviii. 64. Ez. v. 10. 12. xii. 14, 15.

† Heb. *cut off into corners*, or, *that have the corners of their hair polled.* ix. 26. xxv. 23. Marg.

m 17, 18. ix. 11. x. 22. l. 39, 40. li. 37. Is. xlii. 20-22. xiv. 23. xxxiv. 9-17. Zeph. ii. 9. 13-15. Mal. i. 3. Rev. xviii. 2. 21, 22.

n xxv. 25. Gen. x. 22. xiv. 1. Ezra iv. 9. Is. xxi. 2. Ez. xxxii. 24. 25. Dan. viii. 2. Acts ii. 9.

o l. 14. 29. li. 56. Ps. xlvii. 9. Is. xxii. 6.

p Dan. vii. 2, 3. viii. 8. 22. xi. 4. Rev. vii. 1.

q 32. Deut. xxviii. 25. 64. Ez. v. 10. Am. ix. 9.

r 5. 22. 24. 29. xlviii. 39. l. 36. Ps. xlviii. 4-6. Ez. xxxii. 23.

Marg. xxxiv. 20, 21. t ix. 16. xlviii. 2. Lev. xxvi. 33.

Ez. v. 2. 12. xii. 14.

u xlii. 10. Dan. vii. 9-14.

x xlviii. 47. Is. ii. 2. Ez. xxxviii. 16. Dan. ii. 28. x. 14. Hos. iii. 5. Mic. iv. 1.

y 6. Job xlii. 10. Ez. xvi. 53-55. xxix. 14. xxxix. 25. Am. ix. 14.

a xxv. 26, 27. li. 1, &c. Ps. cxxxvii. 8, 9. Is. xlii. 1-3. xiv. 4. xxi. 1-10. xlvii. Hab. ii. 5-20. Rev. xviii.

b 2 Sam. xxiii. 2. 2 Pet. i. 21.

* Heb. *the hand of Jeremiah.*

c vi. 18. xxxi. 10. xli. 14. Ps. lxiv. 9. xevi. 3. Is. xii. 4. xlviii. 6. lxxvi. 18, 19.

Rev. xiv. 8-8. † Heb. *lift up.* Is. xlii. 2.

d li. 8. Is. xxi. 9. Rev. xiv. 8. xlvii. 2.

e li. 44. Is. xlii. 1. lii. 31. Is. xxxix. 1.

g xliii. 12, 13. Is. xxxvii. 19. Zeph. ii. 11.

h 9. 41. li. 11. 27. 48. Is. xlii. 5, 17.

i 12, 13. 35-40. li. 8. 9. 25. 26. 37-44. 62. Is. xlii. 6-10. 19-22. xiv. 22-24. Rev. xviii. 21-23. k vii. 20. xxi. 6. Gen. vi. 7. Ex. xii. 12. Ez. xiv. 13-21. Zeph. i. 3. l 20. iii. 16-18. xxxii. 16. li. 47, 48. Is. lxii. 4.

m 19, 20, 33, 34. time, saith the LORD, ^m the children of Israel shall come, they and the children of Judah together, ⁿ going and weeping: they shall go, and ^o seek the LORD their God.

5 They shall ^p ask the way to Zion with their faces thitherward, *saying*, ^q Come, and let us join ourselves to the LORD ^r in a perpetual covenant, ^s that shall not be forgotten.

6 My ^t people hath been lost sheep: ^u their shepherds have caused them to go astray; they have turned them away ^v on the mountains; they have gone from mountain to hill; they ^w have forgotten their ^x resting place.

7 All that found them ^y have devoured them: and their adversaries said, ^z We offend not; because they have sinned against the LORD, ^a the Habitation of justice, even the LORD, ^b the Hope of their fathers.

8 Remove ^c out of the midst of Babylon, and go forth out of the land of the Chaldeans, and be as the ^d he-goats before the flocks.

9 ¶ For, lo, ^e I will raise, and cause to come up against Babylon, an assembly of great nations from the north country: and ^f they shall set themselves in array against her: from thence she shall be taken: their arrows *shall be* as of a mighty ^g expert man; ^h none shall return in vain.

10 And ⁱ Chaldea shall be a spoil: ^j all that spoil her shall be satisfied, saith the LORD.

11 Because ^k ye were glad, because ye rejoiced, O ^l ye destroyers of mine heritage; because ^m ye are grown ⁿ fat as the heifer at grass, and ^o bellow as bulls;

12 Your ^p mother shall be sore confounded; she that bare you shall be ashamed: behold, ^q the hindermost of the nations *shall be* ^r a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert.

13 Because of the wrath of the LORD it shall not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly desolate; ^s every one that goeth by Babylon shall be astonished, and hiss at all her plagues.

14 Put yourselves ^t in array against Babylon round about: all ye that ^u bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrows: ^v for she hath sinned against the LORD.

15 ^w Shout against her round about, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y *Shout*, ^z *Shout*, ^a *Shout*, ^b *Shout*, ^c *Shout*, ^d *Shout*, ^e *Shout*, ^f *Shout*, ^g *Shout*, ^h *Shout*, ⁱ *Shout*, ^j *Shout*, ^k *Shout*, ^l *Shout*, ^m *Shout*, ⁿ *Shout*, ^o *Shout*, ^p *Shout*, ^q *Shout*, ^r *Shout*, ^s *Shout*, ^t *Shout*, ^u *Shout*, ^v *Shout*, ^w *Shout*, ^x *Shout*, ^y

f 11. xlv. 21. Ps. 27 Slay all her ^f bullocks ; let them go down to the slaughter : woe unto them, for ^g their day is come, the time of their visitation.

g 31. xxvii. 7. 28 The ^h voice of them that flee, and escape out of the land of Babylon, ⁱ to declare in Zion the vengeance of the LORD our God, the vengeance of his temple.

h 10. 50, 51. Is. 29 Call together ^k the archers against Babylon ; all ye that bend the bow, camp against it round about ; let none thereof escape : ^l recompense her according to her work ; according to all that she hath done, do unto her : ^m for she hath been proud against the LORD, against the Holy One of Israel.

i 15. li. 10, 11. Ps. 30 Therefore shall ⁿ her young men fall in the streets, and ^o all her men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the LORD.

o 36. li. 56, 57. 31 Behold, ^p I am against thee, ^q O thou ^r most proud, saith the Lord God of hosts : ^s for thy day is come, the time *that* I will visit thee.

q 29. 32. Job xl. 32 And ^t the most proud ^u shall stumble and fall, and ^v none shall raise him up : and I will ^w kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devour all round about him.

r 27. 33 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts ; The children of Israel, and the children of Judah, *were* oppressed together : ^x and all that took them captives held them fast ; ^y they refused to let them go.

s 12. 15. Ez. xlviii. 23-30. 34 Their ^z Redeemer *is* strong ; The LORD of hosts *is* his name : he shall thoroughly ^a plead their cause, ^b that he may give rest to the land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Babylon.

t 12. 26. 64. Rev. xlviii. 21. 35 ¶ A ^c sword *is* upon the Chaldeans, saith the LORD, and upon the inhabitants of Babylon, and ^d upon her princes, and upon ^e her wise men.

u 21. 14. xlix. 27. 36 A sword *is* ^f upon the ^g liars, and they shall ^h dote : a sword *is* upon ⁱ her mighty men, and they shall be dismayed.

v 2. 3. 17. 18. 37 A sword *is* upon ^j their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon ^k all the mingled people that *are* in the midst of her, and they shall become ^l as women ; a sword *is* upon ^m her treasures, and they shall be robbed.

w 1. 2. 30. 38 A drought *is* upon ⁿ her waters ; and they shall be dried up : for it *is* ^o the land of graven images, and they are ^p mad upon their idols.

x 1. 2. 30. 39 Therefore ^q the wild beasts of the desert, with the wild beasts of the islands, shall dwell *there*, and the owls shall dwell therein ; and it shall be no more inhabited for ever ; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation.

y 2. 3. 17. 18. 40 As ^r God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah, and the neighbour-cities thereof, saith the LORD : so shall no man abide there, neither shall any son of man dwell therein.

z 1. 2. 3. 17. 18. 41 Behold, ^s a people shall come from the north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

a 1. 2. 3. 17. 18. 42 They shall ^t hold the bow and the lance : ^u they *are* cruel, and will not shew mercy : ^v their voice shall roar like the sea, and they ^w shall ride upon horses, *every one* put in array, like a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter of Babylon.

b 1. 2. 3. 17. 18. 43 The ^x king of Babylon hath heard the report of them, and his hands waxed feeble : anguish took hold of him, and ^y pangs as of a woman in travail.

c 1. 2. 3. 17. 18. 44 Behold, he shall come up ^z like a lion from the swelling of Jordan unto the habitation of the strong : but I will make them suddenly run away from her : and ^a who *is* a chosen man, *that* I may appoint over her ? for who *is* like me ? and who will ^b appoint me the time ? and ^c who *is* that shepherd that will stand before me ?

d 1. 2. 3. 17. 18. 45 Therefore ^d hear ye the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Babylon : and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the Chaldeans : Surely ^e the least of the flock shall draw them out : surely he shall make *their* habitation desolate with them.

e 1. 2. 3. 17. 18. 46 At ^f the noise of the taking of Babylon the earth is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations.

f 1. 2. 3. 17. 18. CHAP. LI.

g 1. 2. 3. 17. 18. Further predictions of terrible judgments on Babylon, for her enormous wickedness, 1-58. Seraiah is ordered to take this prophecy to Babylon, and to read it there ; and then to sink the book in the Euphrates, as a sign that Babylon should thus fall, and rise no more, 59-64.

h 1. 2. 3. 17. 18. THUS saith the LORD ; behold, ⁱ I will raise up against Babylon, and against them that dwell in the ^j midst of them that ^k rise up against me, ^l a destroying wind ;

i 1. 2. 3. 17. 18. 2 And will send unto Babylon ^m fanners, that shall fan her, and shall empty her land : for ⁿ in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about.

j 1. 2. 3. 17. 18. 3 Against ^o him that bendeth, ^p let the archer bend his bow, and against ^q him that lifteth himself up in his ^r brigandine : and ^s spare ye not

12, 13. xxv. 12. li. 26, 37, 38, 43. 62-64. Is. xlii. 20-22. xiv. 23. xxvii. 11-17. Rev. xviii. 2. 21-24.

xl. 18. Gen. xix. 25. Deut. xxix. 28. Is. i. 9. xlii. 19, 20. Hos. xi. 8, 9. Am. iv. 11. Zeph. ii. 9. Luke xvii. 27-30. 2 Pet. ii. 6. Jude 7. Rev. xi. 8. xviii. 8, 9. 2, 3. 9. vi. 22, 23. li. 1, 2. 11. 27, 28. Is. xlii. 2-5. 17, 18. Rev. xvii. 16. t vi. 23. u Ps. cxxxvii. 8. 9. Is. xlii. 17, 18. Hab. i. 6-8. Jam. ii. 13. Rev. xvi. 6. x Ps. xlv. 2, 3. 6. Is. v. 30. y viii. 16. xlvii. 3. Is. v. 28. Hab. i. 8. Rev. xix. 14-18. z li. 31. Is. xlii. 6-8. xxi. 3, 4. Dan. v. 5, 6. a xlix. 22-24. b xxv. 38. xlix. 19, &c. c Job xli. 10, 11. Is. xli. 25. xlv. 11. + Or, *convent me to plead.* d xlix. 19. e li. 11. Ps. xxxiii. 9, 10. Is. xiv. 24. xlv. 10, 11. Acts iv. 28. Eph. i. 11. Rev. xvii. 16, 17. f xxxvii. 10. xlix. 20. g xlix. 21. Is. xiv. 9, 10. Ez. xxvi. 18. xxxi. 16. xxxii. 10. Rev. xviii. 9, 10, 19. a l. 9. 14-16. 21. &c. Is. xlii. 3-5. Am. iii. 6. + Heb. *heart.* b l. 24. 29. 33. Zech. ii. 8. Acts ix. 4. c iv. 11. xv. 7. xlix. 36. Ez. xix. 12. Hos. xlii. 15. d xv. 7. Is. xli. 16. Ez. v. 12. Matt. iii. 12. e 27, 28. l. 14, 15. 29. 32. f l. 14, 41, 42. g xlv. 4. h ix. 21. l. 27. 30. Deut. xxxii. 25. Ps. cxxxvii. 9. Is. xlii. 10-18. Jam. ii. 13.

i Is. xiii. 15. xiv. 19.
k xxxiii. 24-26. xlv. 28. l. 4. 5. 20.
1 Sam. xii. 22. 1 Kings vi. 13. Ez. ra ix. 9. Ps. xciv. 14. Is. lxi. 14. 15. lvi. 6-11. lxii. 12. Am. ix. 8. 9. Rom. xi. 1. 2.
l xvi. 18. xix. 4. xxiii. 15. 2 Kings xxi. 16. Ez. viii. 17. ix. 9. xiii. 24-31. Hos. iv. 1. 2. Zeph. iii. 1-4. m 9. 45. 50. l. 8. 28. Is. xlviii. 20. Zech. ii. 6. 7. Rev. xviii. 4.
n 11. xlviii. 7. xvi. 10. l. 15. 28. 31. Deut. xxxii. 35. 41. 43. Rev. xvi. 19. xviii. 5. 6.
o Is. xiv. 4. Dan. ii. 32. 38. Rev. xiv. 4.
p xxv. 9-14. Dan. iii. 1-7. Hab. ii. 15. 16. Rev. xiv. 8. xvii. 2. xviii. 3. 23. xix. 2.
q xxi. 16.
r 41. l. 2. Is. xxi. 9. xlvii. 9. Rev. xiv. 8. xlviii. 28.
s xlviii. 20. 31. Ez. xxvii. 30-32. xxx. 2. Rev. xviii. 9. 10. 17-19.
t viii. 22. xxx. 12-45. xlv. 11. Nah. iii. 19.
u xlv. 16. 27. l. 16. Is. xlii. 14. xlv. 15.
x 2 Chr. xxviii. 9. Dan. iv. 20-22. Rev. xvi. 5.
y Ps. xxxviii. 6. Mic. vi. 8. 16. xlviii. 6-9. 12. Ps. ix. 14. ch. 19-21. cxxvi. 1-5. Is. li. 11. li. 9. 1a. Rev. xiv. 1-7. xix. 1-5.
a xlv. 4. 9. l. 9. 14. 25. 29. Is. xxi. 5.
† Heb. pure.
b 27. 28. 1 Kings xi. 14. 27. 1 Chr. v. 26. Ez. ra i. 1. 1a. x. 26. xiii. 17. 18. xxi. 2. xli. 24. xlv. 1. 5. xlv. 11. Rev. xvii. 16. 17.
c 13. 29. l. 45.
d 21. 35. l. 15. 28. Ps. lxxv. 1-11. lxxviii. 3-9. Zech. ii. 17-20. Zech. xii. 2. 3. xiv. 2. 3. 12.
e xlv. 3-5. Prov. xxi. 30. l. viii. 9. 10. xiii. 2. Joel iii. 2. 9-14. Nah. ii. 1. iii. 14. 15.
• Heb. *leers in* *trud.*
f 11. 20. Lam. ii. 17. g 38. Rev. xvii. 1. 15. h l. 37. Is. xlv. 3. Heb. ii. 8-9. Rev. xviii. 11-17. i xlvii. 11. l. 27. 31. Gen. vi. 14. Lam. iv. 14. Ez. vi. 2-12. Dan. v. 25. Am. viii. 2. 1 Pet. iv. 7. k xviii. 11. Hab. ii. 9-11. Luke xii. 19-21. Rev. xviii. 19. l xix. 13. Am. vi. 8. Heb. vi. 13. † Heb. *his* *cond.* m xlv. 23. Judg. vi. 5. Joel i. 4-7. ii. 3. 4. 25. Nah. iii. 15-17. 1 Heb. *utter.* l. 15. n x. 12-16. xxxii. 17. Gen. i. 1-6. Ps. cxlv. 5. 6. cxlviii. 1-5. Is. xl. 26. Acts xiv. 15. xvii. 24. Rom. i. 20. Col. i. 16. 17. Heb. i. 2. 3. Rev. iv. 11. o Ps. civ. 24. cxxxvi. 5. Prov. iii. 19. Rom. xi. 33. p Job ix. 3. Ps. civ. 2. Is. xl. 24. xlii. 5. xlv. 24. xlv. 12. xlviii. 13. li. 13.

her young men; destroy ye utterly all her host.

4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Chaldeans, and *they that are* thrust through in her streets.

5 For *Israel hath not been* forsaken, nor Judah of his God, of the LORD of hosts; *though* their land was filled with sin against the Holy One of Israel.

6 Flee *out of* the midst of Babylon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity: *for this is* the time of the LORD's vengeance; he will render unto her a recompence.

7 Babylon *hath been* a golden cup in the LORD's hand, that made all the earth drunken; *the* nations have drunken of her wine; therefore the nations *are* mad.

8 Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed: *howl* for her; *take* balm for her pain, if so be she may be healed.

9 We would have healed Babylon, but she is not healed: *forsake* her, and let us go every one into his own country: *for* her judgment reacheth unto heaven: and is lifted up *even* to the skies.

10 The LORD hath brought forth our righteousness: come, and *let* us declare in Zion the work of the LORD our God.

11 *Make* bright the arrows; gather the shields: *the* LORD hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Medes: *for* his device *is* against Babylon, to destroy it: because it *is* the vengeance of the LORD, *the* vengeance of his temple.

12 Set up *the* standard upon the walls of Babylon, make the watch strong; set up the watchmen, prepare the *ambushes*: *for* the LORD hath both devised and done that, which he spake against the inhabitants of Babylon.

13 O thou that dwellest upon many waters, *abundant* in treasures, *thine* end is come, *and* the measure of thy covetousness.

14 The LORD of hosts hath sworn by *himself*, saying, Surely I will fill thee with men, *as* with caterpillars; and they shall lift up a shout against thee.

15 He *hath* made the earth by his power, he hath established the world *by* his wisdom, *and* hath stretched out the heaven by his understanding.

16 When *he* uttereth *his* voice, *there is* a multitude of waters in the heavens; and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and *bringeth* forth the wind out of his treasures.

17 Every man is brutish by *his* knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image: *for* his molten image *is* falsehood, and *there is* no breath in them.

18 They *are* vanity, the work of errors: *in* the time of their visitation they shall perish.

19 The portion of Jacob *is* not like them; *for* he *is* the former of all things, and *Israel is* the rod of his inheritance: The LORD of hosts *is* his name.

20 Thou *art* my battle-axe and weapons of war: *for* with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms;

21 And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and his rider;

22 With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces old and young; and with thee will I break in pieces the young man and the maid;

23 I will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and with thee will I break in pieces captains and rulers:

24 And *I* will render unto Babylon, and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea, all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight, saith the LORD.

25 Behold, *I am* against thee, O destroying mountain, saith the LORD, *which* destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, *and* will make thee a burnt mountain.

26 And they shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations: but thou shalt be desolate for ever, saith the LORD.

27 Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, prepare the nations against her, call together against her the kingdoms of Ararat, Mimi, and Ashchenaz: appoint a captain against her; *cause* the horses to come up as the rough caterpillars.

28 Prepare against her the nations with the kings of the Medes, the captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of his dominion.

29 And the land shall tremble

x. 13. Job xxxviii. 2-11. xxxviii. 34. 35. xl. 9. Ps. xxi. 3-10. lxxviii. 33. Ez. x. 5.
Job xxxvi. 26-53. xxxviii. 13. xxxviii. 34-38. Ps. cxxxv. 7. Am. ix. 6.
Or, noise.
Gen. viii. 1. Ex. x. 13. 19. xiv. 21. Ps. lxxviii. 26. cxlviii. 18. Jon. i. 4. iv. 8. Matt. viii. 26. 27.
x. 14. Ps. xiv. 2. liii. 1. 2. xcii. 5. 6. cxv. 3. l. xlv. 13-20. Rom. i. 19-21.
Or, more brutish than to know.
u x. 14. l. 2. Ps. cxxxv. 17. Hab. ii. 18. 19.
x. 8. 15. Jon. ii. 8. Acts xiv. 15. y xliii. 12. 13. xlvii. 25. xlviii. 7. l. 2. Ez. xii. 12. Is. xix. 1. xlv. 1. Zeph. ii. 11.
z x. 16. Ps. xvi. 5. lxxviii. 26. cxxv. 3.
a 15.
b xii. 7-10. l. 11. Ez. xix. 5. 6. Deut. xxxii. 9. Ps. xxxviii. 12. cxxxv. 4. 1 Pet. ii. 9.
c l. 23. Is. x. 5. 15. xlii. 5. xlv. 5. 6. xxxviii. 26. Mic. iv. 13. Zech. ix. 13. 14.
• Or, in thee, or, by thee.
d xxv. 9. &c. xxxv. 5-7.
e l. 37. Ez. xvi. 1. 21. Ps. xlv. 9. lxxv. 6. Ez. xxxix. 20. Mic. v. 10. Nah. ii. 13. Hag. ii. 22. Zech. x. 5. xii. 4.
f 1 Sam. xv. 3. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 17. Ez. ix. 6.
g 11. 35. 49. l. 15. 17. 18. 28. 29. 33. 34. Ps. cxxxviii. 8. 9. l. xlvii. 6-9. l. 21. 22.
h l. 31.
i 53. 59. Gen. xi. 4. Dan. iv. 30. Zech. iv. 7.
j 7. 20-23. xlv. 9. 18-27. Rev. xvi. 1-6.
k viii. 3.
l 37. 41. l. 12. 17. Is. xli. 19-22. xlv. 23.
• Heb. *ascending* *clouds*, and l. 20. Is. xxxiv. 10-17. Rev. xviii. 20-24.
m 19. vi. 1. l. 2. l. xlv. 2-5. xlviii. 3. Am. vi. 4.
n l. 41. Gen. viii. 4.
o Gen. x. 8. Ashchenaz.
p l. 41. xlv. 23. l. 41. 42. Judg. vi. 5. Joel ii. 2. 3. Nah. iii. 15-17. Rev. ix. 7-11.
q 11. xlv. 25. Is. xlv. 17. xvi. 2. Dan. v. 28-36. vi. 8. viii. 3. 4. ix. 1. 34. 44. l. xii. 13. 14. xiv. 18. Joel ii. 10. Am. viii. 5.

11, 12. 43. 62—
64. 1. 13. 39. 40.
45. Is. xiii. 19,
20. xiv. 23, 24.
xlvii. 10, 11.
xlviii. Rev. xviii.
2. 21—24.

30 The ^c mighty men of Babylon have forborne to fight, they have remained in their holds: their might hath failed; they became as women: they have burned her dwelling-places; ^a her bars are broken.

31 ^{*} One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, ^y to shew the king of Babylon that his city is taken at *one* end;

32 And that ^z the passages are stopped, and the reeds they have burned with fire, and ^a the men of war are affrighted.

33 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; The daughter of Babylon ^b is like a threshing-floor, *fit* is time to thresh her: yet a little while, and ^c the time of her harvest shall come.

34 Nebuchadrezzar ^d the king of Babylon hath devoured me, he hath crushed me, ^e he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath ^f swallowed me up like a dragon, he hath filled his belly with my delicates, he hath cast me out.

35 ^{*} The ^g violence done to me and to my [†] flesh *be* upon Babylon, shall the [‡] inhabitant of Zion say, and my blood upon the inhabitants of Chaldea, shall Jerusalem say.

36 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold ^h I will plead thy cause, and ⁱ take vengeance for thee; ^k and I will dry up her sea, and make her springs dry.

37 And Babylon shall ^l become heaps, a dwelling-place for dragons, an astonishment, and ^m an hissing, without an inhabitant.

38 They shall ⁿ roar together like lions: they shall [§] yell as lions whelps.

39 In ^o their heat I will make their feasts, and I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the LORD.

40 I will bring them down ^p like lambs to the slaughter, like rams with he-goats.

41 How is ^q Sheshack taken! and how is ^r the praise of the whole earth surprised! how is Babylon become ^s an astonishment among the nations!

42 The ^t sea is come up upon Babylon: she is covered with the multitude of the waves thereof.

ⁿ ii. 15. Job iv. 10, 11. Ps. xxxiv. 10. lviii. 6. Is. lix. 11. Nah. ii. 11—13. Zech. xi. 3. [§] Or, *shake themselves*. Judg. xvi. 20. ^o 57. xxv. 27. Is. xvi. 4. 5. xxii. 12—14. Dan. v. 1—4. 30. Nah. i. 10. iii. 11. ^p l. 27. Ps. xxxvii. 20. xlv. 22. Is. xxxiv. 6. Ez. xxxix. 18. ^q xxv. 26. ^r xlix. 25. l. 23. Is. xlii. 19. xiv. 4. Dan. ii. 38. ^s iv. 22. 30. Rev. xviii. 10—19. [§] 37. l. 46. Ez. xxvii. 35. ^t Ps. xvii. 4. 16. xlii. 7. lxxv. 7. Is. viii. 7. 8. Ez. xxvii. 23—34. Dan. ix. 26. Luke xxi. 25. Rev. xvii. 15, 16.

43 Her ^u cities are a desolation, a dry land, and a wilderness, ^x a land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth *any* son of man pass thereby.

44 And ^y I will punish Bel in Babylon, and ^z I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath swallowed up: and ^a the nations shall not flow together any more unto him; yea, ^b the wall of Babylon shall fall.

45 My people, ^c go ye out of the midst of her, and ^d deliver ye every man his soul from the fierce anger of the LORD.

46 And ^{*} lest your heart faint, and ye fear for the rumour that shall be heard in the land; ^e a rumour shall both come *one* year, and after that in *another* year shall come a rumour, and violence in the land; ^f ruler against ruler.

47 Therefore, behold, the days come, that ^g I will [†] do judgment upon the graven images of Babylon: and ^h her whole land shall be confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the midst of her.

48 Then ⁱ the heaven and the earth, and all that *is* therein, shall sing for Babylon: for ^k the spoilers shall come unto her from the north, saith the LORD.

49 [‡] As Babylon ^l hath caused the slain of Israel to fall, so at Babylon shall fall the slain of all the earth.

50 Ye that have ^m escaped the sword, go away, stand not still: ⁿ remember the LORD afar off, and let Jerusalem come into your mind.

51 We ^o are confounded, because we have heard reproach: ^p shame hath covered our faces: ^q for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the LORD's house.

52 Wherefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, ^r that I will do judgment upon her graven images: and through all her land ^s the wounded shall groan.

53 Though Babylon should ^t mount up to heaven, and though she should fortify the height of her strength, *yet* ^u from me shall spoilers come unto her, saith the LORD.

54 A ^v sound of a cry cometh from Babylon, and great destruction from the land of the Chaldeans:

55 Because the LORD hath spoiled Babylon, and ^y destroyed out of her the great voice; when ^z her waves do roar like great waters, a noise of their voice is uttered:

56 Because ^a the spoiler, is come upon her, *even* upon Babylon, and ^b her mighty men are taken,

^t 25. 59. xlix. 16. Gen. xi. 4. 9. Is. xiv. 12—15. xlvii. 5. 7. Ez. xxxii. 9—11. Dan. iv. 30. Am. ix. 2. Ob. 3, 4. ^u l. 4. 11. 48. l. 9. 10. 21. 25. 31—34. 45. Is. x. 6, 7. xlii. 2—5. 17. xvi. 25. xlv. 1—5. ^x xlviii. 4. 5. l. 22. 43. 46. Is. xlii. 6—9. xv. 5. Zeph. i. 10. Rev. xviii. 17—19. ^y 38, 39. xxv. 10. l. 10—15. Is. xv. l. xlvii. 5. Rev. xviii. 22, 23. ^z Ps. lxxv. 7. xciii. 3, 4. Is. xvii. 13. Ez. xxvi. 3. Rev. xvii. 15. ^a 48. l. 10. Is. xxi. 2. Hab. ii. 8. Rev. xvii. 16. ^b 30. l. 36.

u 29. 37. l. 39, 40.
x ii. 6. Is. xlii. 20.
Ez. xxix. 10, 11.
y 18. 47. l. 2. Is. xlvii. 1, 2.
z 34. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 7. Ezra i. 7. Dan. i. 2. v. 2—4. 23.
a Is. ii. 2. lx. 5. Dan. iii. 2, 3. 29.
iv. 1. 22. v. 19. 31. Rev. xviii. 9—19.
b 53. 58.
c 6. 10. 50. l. 8. Is. xlviii. 20. Zech. ii. 7. Rev. xiv. 8—11. xviii. 4.
d Num. xvi. 26. Acts ii. 40. 2 Cor. vi. 17.
e Or, *let not*. Matt. xxiv. 6—8. Mark xiii. 7, 8. Luke xxi. 9—19. 28.
f Is. xlii. 3—5. xxi. 2, 3.
g Judg. vii. 22. 1 Sam. xiv. 16—20. 2 Chr. xx. 23. Is. xix. 2.
h 52. l. 2. Is. xxi. 9. xlvii. 1, 2.
† Heb. *visit upon*.
i 24. 43. l. 12—16. 35—40.
j 10. Is. xlv. 23. xlvii. 20. xlix. 13. Rev. xv. 1—4. xvi. 4—7. xviii. 29. xix. 1—7.
k 11. l. 3. 9. 41.
† Or, *Both Babylon is to fall, O ye slain of Israel, and with Babylon shall fall the slain of all the country*.
l 10, 11. 24. 35. l. 11. 17. 18. 29. 33. 34. Judg. i. 7. Ps. cxxxvii. 8, 9. Matt. vii. 2. Jam. ii. 13. Rev. xviii. 5, 6.
m 6. 45. xxxi. 21. xlv. 28. l. 8. Is. xlviii. 20. li. 11. lii. 2. 11, 12. Zech. i. 7—9. Rev. xviii. 6.
n xxix. 12—14. Deut. iv. 29—31. xxx. 1—3. Ezra i. 3—5. Neh. i. 2—4. ii. 3—5. Ps. ciii. 13, 14. cxxxvii. 5, 6. Dan. ix. 2, 3. 16—19.
o iii. 22—25. xxxi. 19. Ps. lxxiv. 18. —21. lxxix. 4. 12. cxxiii. 3, 4. cxxxvii. 1—3. Lam. ii. 15—17. v. 1. Ez. xxxvi. 20.
p Ps. xlv. 13—16. lxxix. 7. 13.
q lii. 13. Ps. lxxiv. 3—7. lxxix. 1. Lam. i. 10. ii. 20. Ez. vii. 21. 22. ix. 7. xxi. 21. Dan. viii. 11—14. ix. 26, 27. xi. 31. Rev. xi. 1, 2.
r 47. l. 38.
s Ez. xxx. 24.

c xlix. 35. Gen. c every one of their bows is broken: for ^d the LORD God of recompences shall surely requite.

d 5. 24. 1. 28, 29. Deut. xxxii. 35. Ps. xciv. 1, 2. Is. xxxiv. 8. xxxv. 4. lix. 18. 2 Thes. i. 6. Rev. xviii. 9, 6. 20. xix. 2.

e 39. Is. xli. 4, 5. Dan. v. 1 - 4. 30, 31. Nah. i. 10. Hab. ii. 15 - 17. Rev. xviii. 6, 7, 9.

f Ps. lxxvi. 5, 6. Is. xxxvii. 36. g xlii. 13. xlviii. 15. Mal. i. 14. h 44. l. 15.

i Or, walls of broad Babylon. † Or, made naked. i 30. Is. xlv. 1, 2. k 9. 64. Hab. ii. 13.

l xxxii. 12. xxvi. 4. xiv. 1. † Or, on the behalf of. ‡ Or, prince of Menucha, or, chief chamberlain.

m xxi. 2, 3. xxxvi. 1-4. 32. Is. viii. 4. xxx. 8. Dan. xii. 4. Hab. ii. 2, 3. Rev. i. 11, 19.

n Matt. xlii. 1, 2. Mark xiii. 1, 2. o xlii. 1, 2. Col. iv. 16. 1 Thes. iv. 13. v. 27. Rev. i. 3.

p 25, 26, 29, 37. l. 3. 13, 39, 40. Is. xlii. 19-22. xiv. 22, 23. Rev. xviii. 25-22, 23.

q Heb. evocations. xxi. 9. 12. Ez. xxxv. 9.

r xix. 10, 11. Rev. xviii. 21.

s 42. xxy. 27. Nah. p. 8, 9. Rev. xiv. 8. xviii. 2.

t 49. Hab. ii. 13. u Job xxxi. 40. v Ps. lxxvi. 20.

57 And ^e I will make drunk her princes, and her wise men, her captains, and her rulers, and her mighty men: and they shall ^f sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith ^g the King, whose name is The LORD of hosts.

58 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^h The ⁱ broad walls of Babylon shall be utterly ^j broken, and her ^k high gates shall be burnt with fire; and ^l the people shall labour in vain, and the folk in the fire, and they shall be weary.

59 ^m The word which Jeremiah the prophet commanded Seraiah the son of ⁿ Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, when he went ^o with Zedekiah the king of Judah into Babylon, in the fourth year of his reign. And ^p this Seraiah was a ^q quiet prince.

60 So Jeremiah ^r wrote in a book all the evil that should come upon Babylon, ^s even all these words that are written against Babylon.

61 And Jeremiah said to Seraiah When thou comest to Babylon, ^t and shalt see, and shalt ^u read all these words;

62 Then shalt thou say, O LORD, thou hast spoken against this place, ^v to cut it off, that none shall remain in it, neither man nor beast, but that it shall be ^w desolate for ever.

63 And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, ^x that ^y thou shalt bind a stone to it, and cast it into the midst of Euphrates:

64 And thou shalt say, ^z Thus shall Babylon sink, and shall not rise from the evil that I will bring upon her: and ^{aa} they shall be weary.

Thus far are the words of Jeremiah.

CHAP. LII.

Zedekiah's wicked reign, and rebellion against the king of Babylon, 1-3. Jerusalem is taken; Zedekiah made prisoner; his sons and nobles are slain; his eyes are put out, and he is carried in chains to Babylon, 4-11. The temple and city are burnt, the sacred treasures, &c. are, with the people, carried to Babylon, 12-23. The nobles are slain at Riblah, 24-27. The numbers, at different times, carried captive, 28-30. Evil-merodach shews kindness to Jehoiachin, 31-34.

ZEDEKIAH was ^a one and twenty years old when he ^b began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of ^c Libnah.

2 And ^d he did that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD, ^e according to all that Jehoiakim had done.

3 For ^f through the anger of the LORD, it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, till he had cast them out from his presence, that

^g Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Babylon.

4 ^h And it came to pass in ⁱ the ninth year of his reign, ^j in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, ^k that Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came, he and all his army, against Jerusalem, and ^l pitched against it, and built forts against it round about.

5 So the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah.

6 And in ^m the fourth month, in the ninth day of the month, ⁿ the famine was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land.

7 Then ^o the city was broken up, and ^p all the men of war fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the gate between the two walls, which was by the king's garden; (now the Chaldeans were by the city round about:) and they went by the way of the plain.

8 But the army of the Chaldeans pursued after the king, ^q and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho; and all his army was scattered from him.

9 Then ^r they took the king, and carried him up unto the king of Babylon to ^s Riblah, in the land of ^t Hamath; where he gave judgment upon him.

10 And the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes: ^u he slew also all the princes of Judah in Riblah.

11 Then ^v he ^w put out the eyes of ^x Zedekiah, and the king of Babylon bound him in ^y chains, and carried him to Babylon, and put him in ^z prison till the day of his death.

12 ^{aa} Now in the ^{ab} fifth month, in the tenth day of the month, which was ^{ac} the nineteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, came Nebuzar-adan, ^{ad} captain of the guard, ^{ae} which ^{af} served the king of Babylon, into Jerusalem,

13 And ^{ag} he burnt the house of the LORD, and ^{ah} the king's house; and all the houses of Jerusalem, and all the houses of the great men, burned he with fire.

14 And all the army of the Chaldeans, that were with the captain of the guard, ^{ai} brake down all the walls of Jerusalem round about.

15 Then Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard ^{aj} carried away captive ^{ak} certain of the poor of the people, and the residue of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to the king of Babylon, and the rest of the multitude.

16 But Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard left ^{al} certain of

2 Chr. xxxvi. 13. Ez. xvii. 15-21.

B. C. 590. g xxxix. 1. 2 Kings xiv. 1. Ez. xxiv. 1, 2. h Zech. viii. 19. i vi. 3-6. xxvii. 24. Lev. xxvi. 25. Deut. xxviii. 52-57. Is. xlii. 24, 25. Ez. iv. 1-7. xxi. 22.

B. C. 588. k xxxix. 2. 2 Kings xvi. 3. Zech. viii. 19. l xv. 2. xix. 9. xxi. 9. xxv. 10. xxxviii. 9. Lev. xxvi. 26. Deut. xxviii. 52, 53. xxviii. 24. Is. iii. 1. Lam. iv. 4-6. Ez. iv. 9-17. v. 10-12. vii. 15. xiv. 21.

m xxxix. 2, 3. 2 Kings xvi. 4. n xxxix. 4-7. xlii. 25. Lev. xxvi. 17. 36. Deut. xxviii. 25. xxviii. 30. Josh. vii. 8-12. o xxi. 7. xxvii. 4. xxxiv. 21. xxxviii. 17. xxxviii. 23. xxxix. 5. Is. xxx. 16. 17. Lam. iv. 19, 20. Ez. xii. 12-14. xvii. 20, 21. Am. ii. 14, 15. ix. 1-4.

p 2 Chr. xxxviii. 11. Ez. xxi. 25-27. q xxxix. 5. 2 Kings xlii. 33. xvi. 6. r Num. xiii. 21. Josh. xiii. 5. 1 Kings viii. 65. 2 Chr. viii. 3.

s xxii. 30. xxxix. 6, 7. Gen. xxi. 16. xlii. 34. Deut. xxviii. 34. 2 Kings xvi. 7. t 24-27. 2 Kings xvi. 18-21. Ez. ix. 6. xi. 7-11. u xxxiv. 3-5. Ez. xii. 13.

• Heb. blinded. † Or, fetters. ‡ Heb. house of the words. x 2 Kings xvi. 8. Zech. vii. 3-5. viii. 19. y 20. 2 Kings xxiv. 12. xvi. 8.

§ Or, chief manservant. Heb. chief of the executioners, or, slaughtermen, &c. 14. Gen. xxxvii. 36. Marg. ¶ Heb. stood before.

z vii. 14. 2 Kings xvi. 9. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 19. Ps. lxxvi. 6-8. Jer. i. 1. Jer. x. 10, 11. Lam. ii. 7. Ez. vii. 20-22. xiv. 21. Mic. iii. 12.

a xxxix. 22. xxxviii. 8-10. xxxviii. 23. xxxix. 3. Ez. xxi. 1-14. Am. n. 5. iii. 10, 11. v. 11.

b 2 Kings xvi. 16. Neh. i. 3. c vi. 1, 2. d xxxix. 9, 10. xl. 5-7. 2 Kings xvi. 12. Ez. xxxiii. 24.

e 21—23. xxvii. 19—22. 1 Kings vii. 15—22. 2 Kings xxv. 13—17. 2 Chr. iv. 12, 13. xxxvi. 18. Lam. i. 10. Dan. i. 2.

f 1 Kings vii. 23—26. 2 Chr. iv. 14, 15. g Ex. xxvii. 3. xxxviii. 3. 2 Kings xxv. 14, 15. Ez. xlvi. 20—24.

h Or, instruments to remove the ashes. Num. iv. 14. 1 Kings vii. 40. 45. 2 Chr. iv. 11. 16. i Ex. xxxvii. 23. 2 Chr. iv. 22.

j Ex. xxv. 29. xxxvii. 16. Num. iv. 7. 14. 1 Kings vii. 50. 1 Chr. xxviii. 17. 2 Chr. iv. 8. Ezra i. 10.

k Or, basons. Num. vii. 13, 14. 19, 20. 26. 32. 38. 44. 50. 56. 62. 84. 86. 2 Chr. xxiv. 14.

l Or, censers. Lev. xvi. 12. Num. xvi. 46. Rev. viii. 3—5. m Ex. xxv. 31—39. 1 Kings vii. 49. 2 Chr. iv. 7. 19—22.

n 17. o Heb. their brass. 1 Kings vii. 47. 2 Kings xxv. 16. 1 Chr. xxii. 14. 2 Chr. iv. 18.

p 1 Kings vii. 15—21. 2 Kings xxv. 17. 2 Chr. iii. 15—17.

q Heb. thread. Ex. xxviii. 14—22. 25. xxxix. 15—18. 1 Kings vii. 17. 2 Chr. iv. 12, 13.

r 1 Kings vii. 20. 2 Kings xxv. 18. 1 Chr. vi. 14. Ez. vii. 1.

s Jer. xxi. 1. xxix. 25. 29. xxxvii. 3.

t Heb. threshold. xxxv. 4. 1 Chr. ix. 19—26. Ps. lxxxiv. 10. Marg. u 2 Kings xxv. 19.

v Heb. saw the face of the king. Esth. i. 14. Matt. xviii. 10.

w the poor of the land, for vine-dressers, and for husbandmen.

17 ¶ Also the ^e pillars of brass that *were* in the house of the LORD, and ^f the bases, and the brazen sea that *was* in the house of the LORD, the Chaldeans brake, and carried all the brass of them to Babylon.

18 The ^g caldrons also, and ^{*} the shovels, and ^h the snuffers, ⁱ and the [†] bowls, and ^k the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away.

19 And the basons, and the [‡] fire-pans, and the bowls, and the caldrons, ^l and the candlesticks, and the spoons, and the cups; that which *was* of gold in gold, and that which *was* of silver in silver, took the captain of the guard away.

20 The ^m two pillars, one sea, and twelve brazen bulls that *were* under the bases, which king Solomon had made in the house of the LORD: [§] the brass of all these vessels was ⁿ without weight.

21 And ^o concerning the pillars, the height of one pillar *was* eighteen cubits; and a ^{||} fillet of twelve cubits did compass it; and the thickness thereof *was* four fingers: *it was* hollow.

22 And a chapter of brass *was* upon it; and the height of one chapter *was* five cubits, ^p with net-work and pomegranates upon the chapters round about, all of brass. The second pillar also, and the pomegranates, *were* like unto these.

23 And there were ninety and six pomegranates on a side; and ^q all the pomegranates upon the net-work *were* an hundred round about.

24 ¶ And ^r the captain of the guard took ^s Seraiah the chief priest, and ^t Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the ^{*} door:

25 He took also out of the city ^u an eunuch, which had the charge of the men of war; and seven men of them that were [†] near the king's person, which were found

in the city; and the [‡] principal scribe of the host, who mustered the people of the land; and three-score men of the people of the land, that were found in the midst of the city.

26 So Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah.

27 And ^{*} the king of Babylon smote them, and put them to death ^y in Riblah, in the land of Hamath. ^z Thus Judah was carried away captive out of his own land.

28 ¶ This *is* the people whom Nebuchadrezzar carried away captive: ^a in the seventh year, three thousand Jews and three and twenty;

29 In ^b the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar, he carried away captive from Jerusalem eight hundred thirty and two [§] persons.

30 In the three and twentieth year of Nebuchadrezzar, Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard ^c carried away captive of the Jews seven hundred forty and five persons: all the persons *were* four thousand and six hundred.

31 ¶ And ^d it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, in the five and twentieth *day* of the month, that Evil-merodach ^e king of Babylon, in the *first* year of his reign, ^f lifted up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah, and brought him forth out of prison.

32 And spake ^{||} kindly to him, ^g and ^h set his throne above the throne of the kings that *were* with him in Babylon;

33 And ⁱ he changed his prison-garments: and ^j he did continually eat bread before him all the days of his life.

34 And for *his* diet, ^k there was a continual diet given him of the king of Babylon, ^{*} every day a portion, until the day of his death, all the days of his life.

† Or, scribe of the captain of the host.

x vi. 13—15. 2 Kings xxv. 20, 21. Ez. viii. 11—18. xi. 1. 11.

y 9. Num. xxxiv. 8—11. 2 Sam. viii. 9.

z xxiv. 9, 10. xxv. 9—11. Lev. xxvi. 33—35. Deut. iv. 26.

xxviii. 36. 64. 2 Kings xvii. 20, 23. xxiii. 27.

xxv. 21. Is. vi. 11, 12. xxiv. 3.

xxvii. 10. xxxiii. 13, 14. Ez. xxxiii. 28. Mic. iv. 10.

a 2 Kings xxiv. 2, 3. 12—16. Dan. i. 1—3.

b 12. xxxix. 9. 2 Kings xxv. 11. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 20.

c Heb. souls. Gen. xii. 5. Ex. i. 5. 15. vi. 9.

d 2 Kings xxv. 27—30.

e Prov. xxi. 1.

f Gen. xl. 13. 20. Job xxii. 29. Ps. liii. 3. xxvii. 6.

g Heb. good things with him. Prov. xii. 25.

h Jer. xxvii. 6—11. Dan. ii. 37. v. 18, 19.

i Gen. xli. 14. 42. Ps. xxx. 11. Is. lxi. 1—3. Zech. iii. 4.

j 2 Sam. ix. 7. 13. k 2 Sam. ix. 10. Matt. vi. 11.

l Heb. the matter of the day in his day. Ex. v. 13. Marg.

THE LAMENTATIONS

OF

JEREMIAH.

The Jews denominate this Book *Echah*, (*How*) from the first word of the text; or sometimes they call it *Kinnoth*, (*Tears*), alluding to the mournful character of the work.—Josephus and other writers—suppose that it was written upon the occasion of Josiah's death.—The generality of commentators are, however, of a contrary opinion: and indeed Jeremiah here bewails the desolations of Jerusalem, the captivity of Judah, the miseries of famine, and the cessation of all public worship, in terms so forcible and pathetic, that they appear rather applicable to some period after the destruction of Jerusalem, when, agreeably to his own predictions, every circumstance of complicated distress overshadowed Judea. (*Grey's Key*).—It is indeed wonderful, that any man, having attentively perused the book, should doubt concerning the occasion on which it was written.—The prophet had said, that if the people "would not hear, his soul should weep in secret places for their pride;" and though the awful catastrophe was a remarkable attestation of his character as a true prophet, and confuted all his opposers, yet his lamentations over it constitute, beyond all comparison, the most tender and pathetic elegy extant in any language.—This poem affords the most elegant variety of affecting images that ever probably were collected in so small a compass. The scenes of affliction, the circumstances of distress, are pointed with such beautiful combination, that we contemplate every where the most affecting picture of desolation and misery. The prophet reiterates his complaints in the most pathetic style; and aggravates his sorrow with a boldness and force of description, that correspond with the magnitude and religious importance of the calamities displayed to view. In the instructive strains of an inspired writer, he reminds his countrymen of the grievous rebellions that had provoked the Lord to "abhor his sanctuary;" confesses that it was of God's mercies, that they were not utterly consumed; and points out the sources of evil in the iniquities of their false prophets and priests.—He then with indignant irony threatens Edom with destruction for rejoicing over the miseries of Ju-

dea; opens a consolatory prospect—to Zion; and concludes "with an affecting address to God, to consider the reproach of his people, and to renew their prosperity." (*Grey's Key*).—The leading design indeed of this sacred Poem seems to have been, to teach the captive Jews the due medium betwixt obdurate insensibility and rebellious despondency, under their calamities; to lead them to consider God as the righteous Author, and sin as the deserving cause, of them; to call them to the exercise of submission, repentance, faith, and prayer; to shew them the way of finding support under such complicated miseries, and with hopes of promised deliverance, from the mercy of God. This view of the subject will likewise occasionally lead us to look to him, who for our salvation became a man of sorrows and acquainted with grief, and who, in this and every other duty, hath left us a perfect example, that we should follow his steps. (*Note iii. 1.*) The nature of the subject precludes the expectation of direct prophecies, as proofs of the divine inspiration of the poem, except as it introduces and adopts the predictions of other scriptures, and anticipates the accomplishment of them. Neither is it expressly quoted in the New Testament; unless St. Paul intended to refer to it, (*Compare iii. 45. with 1. Cor. iv. 13.*) but there never was a doubt so much as hinted by the Jews, against its being the genuine work of Jeremiah and a part of the sacred oracles: and the instructions conveyed in it remarkably coincide with those of the New Testament.—Each of the chapters consists of twenty two stanzas; (for no doubt the work is poetical;) Each verse in the first two begins with a letter of the Hebrew alphabet, in regular order, after the manner of some of the Psalms. The third has three short verses to each stanza; each beginning with the Hebrew letters as before; but with one variation as to the order of them. The fourth accords to the first and second; but the fifth, though consisting of the same number of verses, is not arranged according to the initial letters.—There are many traditions extant about the death of this prophet; but no great dependence can be placed on them.

B. C. 588.

B. C. 588.

CHAPTER I.

The miseries of Jerusalem and of the Jews pathetically lamented, with confessions of their sins, 1—11. The attention and compassion of beholders demanded to this unprecedented case, 12—17. The justice of God acknowledged, and his mercy supplicated, with prayers against insulting foes, 18—22.

How doth the city ^b sit solitary that was ^c full of people! how is she become ^d as a widow! she that was ^e great among the nations, and princes among the provinces, ^f how is she become tributary!

2 She ^g weepeth sore in the night, and her tears ^h are on her cheeks: ⁱ among all her lovers she hath none to comfort her: ^k all her friends have dealt treacherously with her; they are become her enemies.

3 Judah is ^l gone into captivity like a woman: she hath said, My hope is gone, because of affliction, and ^m because of great servitude: ⁿ she dwelleth among the heathen, she findeth no rest; ^o all her persecutors overtook her between the straits.

4 The ^p ways of Zion do mourn, because none come to the solemn feasts: ^q all her gates are desolate: ^r her priests sigh, her virgins are afflicted, and she ^s is in bitterness.

5 Her ^t adversaries are the chief, her enemies prosper; for ^u the Lord hath afflicted her for the multitude of her transgressions: ^v her children are gone into captivity before the enemy.

6 And ^w from the daughter of Zion ^x all her beauty is departed: ^y her enemies prosper; for ^z the Lord hath afflicted her for the multitude of her transgressions: ^{aa} her children are gone into captivity before the enemy.

7 And ^{ab} from the daughter of Zion ^{ac} all her beauty is departed: ^{ad} her enemies prosper; for ^{ae} the Lord hath afflicted her for the multitude of her transgressions: ^{af} her children are gone into captivity before the enemy.

5 C

• Heb. for the greatness of servitude.
m ii. 9. I. xv. xxvi. 36—39. Deut. xxviii. 64—67. Jer. xxiv. 9. Ez. v. 12.
n iv. 18. 10. Jer. xvi. 16. I. 8. Am. ix. 1—4.
o ii. 6. 7. v. 18. I. xxiv. 4—6. Jer. xiv. 2. Mic. iii. 12.
p ii. 9. Jer. ix. 11. x. 22. xxxiii. 10. 12.
q ii. 12. 18—20. ix. 10. 11. 19—21. Is. xlviii. 9—14. Jer. li. 8—12.
r ii. 17. vi. 40. Lev. xxvi. 17. Deut. xxviii. 43. Ps. lxxx. 6. lxxxix. 42. Is. lxiii. 19. Jer. xli. 7. Mic. vii. 8—10. 19. iii. 79—83. Lev. xxvi. 15. Rec. Deut. ix. 25—27. xxviii. 15. Rec. xxix. 18—28. xli. 16—18. 29. xxxiii. 15—27. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 14—16. Neh. ix. 17. 24. Ps. xc. 7. 8. Jer. v. 3—9. 29. xxxiii. 14. 15. xlv. 21. 22. Ez. viii. 17. 18. ix. 9. xlii. 24—31. Dan. ix. 7—10. Mic. iii. 9—12. Zeph. iii. 1—3. 4. Jer. xlii. 9. li. 27—30. 2 Kings xix. 21. Ps. xlviii. 2. 3. Is. li. 21. iv. 5. xii. 6. Zeph. iii. 18—17. ii. 1—7. 1 Sam. iv. 21. 22. Ps. l. 2. xlvii. 9. xxxiii. 13. 14. Jer. li. 11. Ez. vii. 20—22. xi. 23. 24. xxiv. 21. 25.

19. *Or, it is nothing.* || Heb. *pass by the way.* t ii
15. iv. 6—11. Dan. ix. 12. Matt. xxiv. 21. Luke xxi. 22, 23.
xxiii. 28—31. u ii. 3, 4. Deut. xxii. 21—25. Job xxx. 30. Ps.
xxii. 14. xxi. 10. cii. 3—5. Nah. i. 6. Hab. iii. 16. 2 Thes. i. 8.
Heb. xii. 29. x iv. 17—20. Job xviij. 8. xix. 6. Ps. lxxv. 11.
Ez. xii. 13. xvii. 20. xxxii. 3. Hos. vii. 12. y Ps. xxxv. 4.
lxx. 2, 3. cxxix. 5. Is. xlii. 7. Jer. ix. 11. z 22. v. 17. Deut.
xxviii. 65. Jer. iv. 19—29. a Deut. xxviii. 48. Prov. v. 22.
Is. xiv. 25. xlviii. 6. Jer. xxviii. 8—12. xxviii. 14. b Jer. xxv
9. xxiv. 20, 21. xxxvii. 17. xxxix. 1—9. Ez. xi. 9. xxi. 31
xxiii. 28. xiv. 4, 7. c 2 Kings xxiv. 14—16. xxv. 4, &c. Ps.
cxix. 118. Is. v. 5. xxviii. 18. Dan. viii. 13. Mic. vii. 10. Mal.
i. 3. Luke xxi. 24.

q 2. iv. 17. Job xix. 13—19. Jer. xxx. 14. xx.
ii. 20. iv. 7—9. v. 12. Jer. xiv. 15—18. xxxii.
15. s 9. 11. Is. xxxviii. 14. t ii. 11. Jo.
14. Is. xvi. 11. Jer. iv. 19. xxxi. 20. xlviii. 3
iii. 16. u 18. Lev. xxvi 40—42. 1. Kin.
xxxiii. 27. Prov. xxviii. 13. Jer. ii. 35. iii. 1.
xviii. 13, 14. x iv. 9. 10. Deut. xxxii.
xiv. 18. Ez. vii. 15. y 2. 8. 11, 12. 16. 22.
22. Ps. xxxv. 15. xxxviii. 16. cxxxvii. 7. 3.
Ez. xxv. 3. 6. 8. 15. xxvi. 2. Ob. 12, 13.
xlvii. Jer. xxv. 17—29. xlv—li. Ez. xxv—xx
xxxvii. 13. Joel iii. 14. § Or, proclaimed.
xxxii. 41—43. Ps. cxxxvii. 8. 9. Is. li. 22, 23.
Mic. vii. 9, 10. Hab. ii. 15—17. Rev. xviii. 6.
Ps. cix. 14, 15. Jer. x. 25. xviii. 23. Rev. vi.
Is. xiii. 7. Jer. viii. 18. Eph. iii. 13.

^aHOW hath the LORD ^bcovered
the daughter of Zion with a
cloud in his anger, ^c*and* cast down
from heaven unto the earth, ^dthe
beauty of Israel, and remembered
not ^ehis footstool in the day of his
anger!

Ps. xcix. 6
cxxxij. 7.

f iii. 43. Job ii. 3. 2 The LORD hath swallowed
Marg. Ps. xxi. up all the habitations of Jacob, and
9. Is. xxvii. 11. hath not pitied: he hath thrown
Jer. xlii. 14. xxi. down in his wrath the strong-holds
7. Ez. v. 11. vii. of the daughter of Judah; he hath
4. 9. viii. 18. ix. brought them down to the ground:
10. Zech. xi. 5. he hath polluted the kingdom and
6. Matt. xviii. 21. the princes thereof.

g 5. 17. Jer. v. 10. 3 He hath cut off in his fierce
Mic. v. 11, 12. anger all the horn of Israel: he
Mal. i. 4. 2 Cor. hath drawn back his right hand
x. 4. from before the enemy, and he
• Heb. made to burned against Jacob like a flaming
touch. Is. xlv. fire, which devoureth round about.

h Ps. lxxviii. 39. 4 He hath bent his bow like
40. Is. xlviii. 9. an enemy: he stood with his
Marg. xlii. 28. right hand as an adversary, and
xlviii. 6. slew all that were pleasant to the
i Job xvi. 15. Ps. eye in the tabernacle of the daugh-
lxxv. 5. 10. ter of Zion: he poured out his
lxxviii. 21. fury like fire.

j Job xvi. 15. Ps. 5 The LORD was as an enemy:
lxxv. 5. 10. he hath swallowed up Israel, he
lxxviii. 21. hath swallowed up all her palaces;
cxxxii. 17. Jer. he hath destroyed his strong-holds,
xlviii. 25. Luke and hath increased in the daugh-
i. 69. ter of Judah mourning and la-
k Ps. lxxv. 11. mentation.

l Deut. xxxii. 22. 6 And he hath violently taken
Ps. lxxv. 5. away his tabernacle, as if it
lxxviii. 46. Is. i. were of a garden; he hath de-
31. xlii. 25. Jer. stroyed his places of the assembly:
iv. 4. vii. 20. the LORD hath caused the so-
Mal. iv. 1. Luke lemn feasts and sabbaths to be for-
iii. 17. gotten in Zion, and hath despised,
m 5. iii. 3. 12, 13. in the indignation of his anger,
Nah vi. 4. xiii. the king and the priest.

n 5. iii. 3. 12, 13. 7 The LORD hath cast off his
Jer. xxi. 5. xxx. altar, he hath abhorred his sanc-
• Heb. the desira- tuary; he hath given up into
ble of the eye. the hand of the enemy the walls
Ez. xxxiv. 25. of her palaces; they have made
iv. 1. 2 Chr. a noise in the house of the LORD,
xxxiv. 21. 25. Is. as in the day of a solemn feast.

o 2. 2 Chr. xxxv. 8 The LORD hath purposed to
9. 2 Chr. xxxvi. destroy the wall of the daughter of
14. 17. Jer. lii. Zion; he hath stretched out a
13. line, he hath not withdrawn his
q Ez. ii. 12. hand from destroying: therefore
r Ps. lxxx. 12. he made the rampart and the
lxxxix. 40. Is. wall to lament; they languished
v. 5. lxviii. 18. together.

s 1. Ps. lxxxiii. 9 Her gates are sunk into the
40-61. Is. lxiv. ground; he hath destroyed and
10. 11. Jer. vii. broken her bars; her kings and
12-14. xxi. 6. her princes are among the gentiles:
14. Is. 13. Ez. the law is no more; her pro-
vi. 20-22. xiv. phets also find no vision from the
21. Mic. iii. 12. LORD.

t 1. Ps. lxxxiii. 10 The elders of the daughter
40-61. Is. lxiv. of Zion sit upon the ground, and
10. 11. Jer. vii. keep silence: they have cast up
12-14. xxi. 6. dust upon their heads; they have
14. Is. 13. Ez. girded themselves with sackcloth;
vi. 20-22. xiv. the virgins of Jerusalem hang
21. Mic. iii. 12. down their heads to the ground.

u 1. Ps. lxxxiii. 11 Behold, O LORD, and consider
40-61. Is. lxiv. to whom thou hast done this:
10. 11. Jer. vii. mine eyes do fail with tears,
12-14. xxi. 6. my bowels are troubled, my
14. Is. 13. Ez. liver is poured upon the earth,
vi. 20-22. xiv. for the destruction of the daugh-
21. Mic. iii. 12. ter of my people; because the
a 17. Is. v. 5. Jer. children, and the sucklings, swoon
v. 10. in the streets of the city.

11 Mine eyes do fail with tears,
my bowels are troubled, my
liver is poured upon the earth,
for the destruction of the daugh-
ter of my people; because the
children, and the sucklings, swoon
in the streets of the city.

12 They say to their mothers,
Where is corn and wine? when
they swooned as the wounded in
the streets of the city, when
their soul was poured out into
their mother's bosom.

13 What thing shall I take
to witness for thee? what thing
shall I liken to thee, O daughter
of Jerusalem? what shall I equal
to thee, that I may comfort thee,
O virgin daughter of Zion? for
thy breach is great like the sea:
who can heal thee?

14 Thy prophets have seen
vain and foolish things for thee:
and they have not discovered
thine iniquity, to turn away thy
captivity: but have seen for thee
false burdens and causes of banish-
ment.

15 All that pass by clap
their hands at thee; they hiss
and wag their head at the daugh-
ter of Jerusalem, saying, Is
this the city that men call The
perfection of beauty, The joy of
the whole earth?

16 All thine enemies have open-
ed their mouth against thee: they
hiss and gnash the teeth: they
say, We have swallowed her up:
certainly this is the day that we
looked for; we have found, we
have seen it.

17 The LORD hath done that
which he hath devised: he hath
fulfilled his word that he had com-
manded in the days of old: he hath
thrown down, and hath not pitied:
and he hath caused thine enemy
to rejoice over thee, he hath set up
the horn of thine adversaries.

18 Their heart cried unto the
LORD, O wall of the daughter of
Zion, let tears run down like a
river day and night: give thyself
no rest; let not the apple of thine
eye cease.

19 Arise, cry out in the night;
in the beginning of the watches
pour out thine heart like water
before the face of the LORD: lift
up thy hands toward him for the
life of thy young children, that
faint for hunger in the top of every
street.

20 Behold, O LORD, and con-
sider to whom thou hast done this:
mine eyes do fail with tears,
my bowels are troubled, my
liver is poured upon the earth,
for the destruction of the daugh-
ter of my people; because the
children, and the sucklings, swoon
in the streets of the city.

i. 16. iii. 48-51. 1 Sam. xxx. 4.
Ps. vi. 7. xxxi.
9. lxxv. 3. Is.
xxxviii. 14.
p i. 20. Jer. iv. 10.
q Job xvi. 13. Ps.
xlii. 14.
r iv. 10. Is. xlvii.
4. Jer. viii. 19-
22. ix. 1. xiv. 17.
s 19. 20. Is. 4.
9. 10. Luke xxiii.
29.
t Or, faint.
u Ez. xxx. 24.
v Is. liii. 12.
x i. 12. Dan. ix. 12.
y 2 Sam. v. 20. Ps.
ix. 2. Jer. xiv. 17.
z Jer. vii. 22. xxx.
12-15. Is. 8. 9.
a Is. ix. 15. 16.
Jer. li. 8. v. 31.
vi. 13. 14. viii.
10. 11. xiv. 13-
15. xlviii. 11-17.
xxvii. 14-16.
xxviii. 15. xxxix.
8. 9. xxxvii. 19.
Ez. xli. 2-16.
Mic. iii. 11. iii. 5
-7. 2 Pet. ii. 1
-3.
b Is. lviii. 1. Jer.
xxiii. 22. Ez.
xlii. 22.
c Jer. xlviii. 14-
17. 31. 32. xxxvii.
9. 10. Ez. xlvii.
25. 28. Mic. iii.
5. Zeph. iii. 4.
d Deut. xxxix. 22
-28. 1 Kings ix.
7-9. 2 Chr. vii.
21. Jer. xlviii. 16.
• Heb. by the way.
e i. 8. Job xxvii.
22. 23. Ez. xlv.
6. Nah. iii. 19.
f 16. Jer. xiv. 8.
xxv. 9. 18. xxxix.
18. ii. 37. Mic.
vi. 16. Zeph. ii.
15.
g 2 Kings xix. 21.
Ps. xlii. 7. xlv.
14. 15. Is.
xxxvii. 22. Jer.
xlviii. 16. Matt.
xxvii. 39. Mark
xv. 29.
h 6. Ps. xlviii.
2. 1. 2. Is. lxiv.
11.
i iii. 46. Job xvi.
9. 10. Ps. xlvii.
13. xxxv. 21.
cix. 2.
k Ps. xxxv. 16.
xxxviii. 12. cxli.
20. Acts vii. 44.
l Ps. lvi. 2. lvi.
3. xxxiv. 3. Is.
xlix. 19. Jer. i.
7. 17. Is. 34. Ez.
xxv. 3. 6. 15.
xxxvi. 3. Hos.
viii. 8. Zeph. iii.
8-10.
m Ps. xxxv. 21.
xli. 8. Ob. 12-
15.
n 8. Lev. xxvi. 14.
Eccl. i. 1. 18.
13. Eccl. xxi. 18
-28. xxxv. 16.
17. xxxii. 15-
17.
o i. 2. Ez. v. 11.
vii. 9. 2. vii. 12. cx. 10.
p i. 5. Deut. xxxviii. 43. 44. Ps.
xxxviii. 16. lxxxix. 42.
q Ps. cxix. 145. Is. xxxv. 16. 17. Hos.
viii. 14. Is. 10. r 8. Hab. ii. 11.
s i. 2. 15. vii. 48. 49. Ps.
viii. 14. Is. 10. Jer. iv. 31. ix. 1. 17. 48. xiv. 17. xiv. 17.
t Ps. xlii.
8. cxix. 55. 147. 149. Is. xxxvi. 9. Mark i. 35. Luke vi. 12.
u Judg. vii. 12. Matt. xiv. 25. Mark vii. 35.
v i. 8. Job ii. 24. Ps. lxxv. 8. cxli. 2. y Ps. xxxviii. 1. lxxv. 4.
cxxxix. 2. cxli. 2. 1 Tim. ii. 8. z 11. 12. iv. 1. 9. Is. li. 30.
Nah. iii. 10. a Ez. xxxiii. 11. Deut. ix. 26. Is. lxviii. 10-19.
lxiv. 8-12. Jer. xiv. 20. 21.

b iv. 10. Lev. xxvi. 29. Deut. xxviii. 53—57. 2 Kings vi. 28, 29. Jer. xix. 9. Or, *swaddled with their hands*.
 c i. 19. iv. 13. 16. Ps. lxxviii. 64. Is. ix. 14—17. Jer. v. 31. xiv. 15—18. xxiii. 11—15. Ez. ix. 5, 6.
 d Deut. xxviii. 50. Josh. vi. 21. 1 Sam. xv. 3. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 17. Esth. iii. 13. Jer. i. 22. Ez. ix. 6. i. 15. 18. Ps. lxxviii. 63. Jer. ix. 21. xi. 22. xviii. 21. Am. iv. 10. f 2. 17. iii. 43. Is. xxvii. 11. Jer. xiii. 14. xxi. 7. Ez. v. 11. vii. 4. 9. viii. 18. ix. 5. 10. Zech. xi. 6. g Ps. xxxi. 13. Is. xxiv. 17, 18. Jer. vi. 25. xx. 3. xlv. 5. Am. ix. 1—4. h Deut. xxviii. 18. Jer. xvi. 2—4. Hos. ix. 12—16. Luke xxiii. 29, 30.

CHAP. III.

The prophet bitterly bewails his complicated sufferings, 1—20. He acknowledges the mercy and truth of God, and the benefit of afflictions, to be a proper ground of patient hope, 21—36. He exhorts his people to submit to the sovereignty of God, and humbly to turn unto him, 37—41. He mingles complaints with confessions of sin, 42—54. He appeals to God against his enemies, and beseeches him to execute judgment upon them, 55—66.

I AM the man that hath seen affliction, by the rod of his wrath

2 He hath led me, and ^b brought me into darkness, but not into light.

3 Surely ^c against me is he turned; he turneth his hand against me all the day.

4 My ^d flesh and my skin hath he made old; ^e he hath broken my bones.

5 He hath ^f builded against me, and compassed me with ^g gall and travail.

6 He hath set me ^h in dark places, as they that be dead of old.

7 He hath ⁱ hedged me about, that I cannot get out: he hath ^k made my chain heavy.

8 Also, ^l when I cry and shout, he shutteth out my prayer.

9 He hath inclosed my ways with hewn stone; he hath ^m made my paths crooked.

10 He was ⁿ unto me as a bear lying in wait, and as a lion ^o in secret places.

11 He hath turned aside my ways, and ^p pulled me in pieces: ^q he hath made me desolate.

12 He hath ^r bent his bow, and set me as a mark for the arrow.

13 He hath caused the ^{*} arrows of his quiver to enter into my reins.

14 I was ^s a derision to all my people; and their song all the day.

15 He hath ^t filled me with [†] bitterness, he hath made me drunken with wormwood.

16 He hath also ^u broken my teeth with ^{*} gravel-stones, ^y he hath [‡] covered me with ashes.

4. Job xxx. 1—9. Ps. xxii. 6, 7. xxxv. 15, 16. xlv. 13. lxix. 11, 12. lxxix. 4. cxxiii. 3, 4. cxxviii. 3. Jer. xx. 7. xlviii. 27. Matt. xxvii. 29—44. 1 Cor. iv. 9—13. † 19. Ruth i. 20. Job ix. 18. Ps. ix. 3. Is. li. 20—22. Jer. ix. 15. xlviii. 15. xxv. 15—18. 27. ‡ Heb. bitterness. u Job iv. 10. Ps. li. 7. lviii. 6. x Prov. xx. 17. Matt. vii. 9. Luke xi. 11. y Ps. cii. 9. ‡ Or, rolled me in the ashes. Job ii. 8. Jer. vi. 26. Jon. iii. 6.

17 And ^z thou hast removed my soul far off from peace: ^a I forgot [§] prosperity.

18 And ^b I said, My strength and my hope is perished from the LORD:

19 || Remembering mine affliction, and my misery, ^c the wormwood and the gall.

20 My soul ^d hath them still in remembrance, and is ^{*} humbled in me.

21 ¶ This I [†] recall to my mind, [‡] therefore have I hope,

22 It is ^f of the LORD's mercies that we are not consumed, ^g because his compassions fail not.

23 They are ^h new every morning: ⁱ great is thy faithfulness.

24 The LORD is ^k my portion, [†] saith my soul; [‡] therefore will I hope in him.

25 The LORD is ^m good unto them that wait for him, ⁿ to the soul that seeketh him.

26 It is ^o good that a man should both ^p hope and ^q quietly wait for the salvation of the LORD.

27 It is good for a man that he ^r bear the yoke in his youth.

28 He ^s sitteth alone and keepeth silence, because he hath borne it upon him.

29 He ^t putteth his mouth in the dust; ^u if so be there may be hope.

30 He giveth ^{*} his cheek to him that smiteth him: he is ^v filled full with reproach.

31 For the LORD ^z will not cast off for ever:

32 But ^a though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies.

33 For he doth not ^b afflict ^{*} willingly, nor grieve the children of men.

34 To ^c crush under his feet ^d all the prisoners of the earth,

35 To ^e turn aside the right of a man before the face of [†] the most High,

36 To subvert a man in his cause, ^f the LORD [‡] approveth not.

37 ¶ Who is he that [§] saith, and it cometh to pass, when the LORD commandeth it not?

38 ^h Out of the mouth of the

xxx. 21. Ps. xxii. 26. xxvii. 8. lxix. 32. ev. 3, 4. cxix. 2. Is. xxvi. 9. lv. 6. Hos. x. 12. o Ps. lii. 9. liv. 6. lxxiii. 28. xcel. 1. Gal. iv. 18. p Heb. iii. 14. n. 36. 1 Pet. i. 13. q Gen. xlix. 18. Ex. xiv. 13. 2 Chr. xx. 17. Ps. xxxvii. 7. 34. cxix. 166. 174. cxxx. 5. Is. xxx. 7. 15. r Ps. xciv. 12. cxix. 71. Ec. xii. 1. Matt. xi. 29. 30. Heb. xii. 5—12. s ii. 10. Ps. xxxix. 9. cii. 7. Jer. xv. 17. t 2 Chr. xxxiii. 12. Job xl. 4. xlii. 5, 6. Ez. xvi. 63. Rom. iii. 19. u Joel ii. 14. Jon. iii. 9. Zeph. ii. 3. Luke xv. 18. 19. xviii. 13. x Job xvi. 10. Is. i. 6. Mic. v. 1. Matt. v. 39. xxvi. 67. Luke vi. 29. 2 Cor. xi. 20. y Ps. lxxxix. 9. 20. cxxiii. 3. z 1 Sam. xii. 22. Ps. lxxvii. 7. xciv. 14. ciii. 8—10. Is. liv. 7—10. lvii. 16. Jer. xxxi. 37. xxxii. 40. xxxiii. 24. Mic. vi. 18. 19. Rom. xi. 1—6. a 22. Ex. ii. 23—25. iii. 7. Judg. x. 16. 2 Kings xiii. 23. Ps. lxxviii. 38. ciii. 11—13. cvi. 43—45. Jer. xxxi. 20. Hos. xi. 8. 9. Luke xv. 20. b Is. xxxviii. 21. Ez. xlviii. 32. xxxiii. 11. Heb. xii. 9, 10. c Heb. from his heart. d Ps. lxxxix. 33. lxxxix. 11. cii. 20. Is. xiv. 17. xlix. 9. Zech. ix. 11, 12. e Ps. xii. 5. exl. 12. Prov. xvii. 15. xxii. 22, 23. xxiii. 10, 11. Zech. i. 15, 16. † Or, a superior. f 2 Sam. xi. 27. Is. lxx. 15. Hab. i. 13. ‡ Heb. seeth not. g Ps. xxxiii. 9—11. Prov. xvi. 9. xix. 21. xxi. 30. Is. xlv. 10, 11. Dan. iv. 35. Rom. ix. 15. 16. Eph. i. 11. Jam. iv. 13—15. h Job ii. 10. Ps. lxxv. 7. Prov. xix. 26. Is. xlv. 7. Am. iii. 6.

z i. 16. Ps. cxix. 155. Is. xxxviii. 17. liv. 10. lxx. 11. Jer. viii. 15. xiv. 19. xvi. 5. Zech. viii. 10. a Gen. xli. 30. Job vii. 7. Jer. xx. 14—18. b Heb. good. c 1 Sam. xxvii. 1. Job vi. 11. xvii. 15. Ps. xxxi. 22. cxvi. 11. Ez. xxxvii. 11. d Or, remember. Neh. ix. 32. Job vii. 7. Ps. lxxxix. 47. 50. cxxxii. 1. e 5. 15. Jer. ix. 15. d Job xxi. 6. e Heb. bowed. Ps. xlii. 5, 6. 11. xliii. 5. cxlvi. 8. f Heb. make to return to my heart. Ps. lxxvii. 7—11. e 24—29. Ps. cxix. 81. cxxx. 7. Hab. ii. 3. f Ezra ix. 13—15. Neh. ix. 31. Ps. lxxviii. 38. cvi. 45. Ez. xx. 8, 9. 13, 14. 21, 22. Mal. iii. 6. g Ps. lxxvii. 8. lxxxvi. 15. Mic. vii. 13, 19. Luke i. 50. h Ps. xxx. 5. Is. xxxiii. 2. Zeph. iii. 5. i Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7. Ps. xxxvi. 5. lxxxix. 1, 2, 33. cxlvi. 6. Tit. 1, 2. Heb. vi. 18. x. 23. k Ps. xvi. 5. lxxiii. 26. cxix. 57. cxlii. 5. Jer. x. 16. li. 19. 21. l 1 Sam. xxx. 6. 1 Chr. v. 20. Job xiii. 15, 16. Ps. xxxi. 24. xxxiii. 13. xlii. 11. xliii. 5. lxii. 8. lxxxiv. 12. Rom. xv. 12, 13. 1 Pet. i. 21. m 26. Gen. xlix. 18. Ps. xxv. 3. xxvii. 14. xxxvii. 7. 34. xxxix. 7. xl. 1—5. lxii. 1. 5. cxxx. 5. Is. xxv. 9. xxx. 18. xl. 31. lxxv. 4. Mic. vii. 7, 8. Zeph. iii. 8. 1 Thes. i. 10. Jam. v. 7. n 1 Chr. xxxviii. 9. 2 Chr. xv. 2. xix. 3. xxx. 19. xxxi. 21. Ps. xxii. 26. xxvii. 8. lxix. 32. ev. 3, 4. cxix. 2. Is. xxvi. 9. lv. 6. Hos. x. 12. o Ps. lii. 9. liv. 6. lxxiii. 28. xcel. 1. Gal. iv. 18. p Heb. iii. 14. n. 36. 1 Pet. i. 13. q Gen. xlix. 18. Ex. xiv. 13. 2 Chr. xx. 17. Ps. xxxvii. 7. 34. cxix. 166. 174. cxxx. 5. Is. xxx. 7. 15. r Ps. xciv. 12. cxix. 71. Ec. xii. 1. Matt. xi. 29. 30. Heb. xii. 5—12. s ii. 10. Ps. xxxix. 9. cii. 7. Jer. xv. 17. t 2 Chr. xxxiii. 12. Job xl. 4. xlii. 5, 6. Ez. xvi. 63. Rom. iii. 19. u Joel ii. 14. Jon. iii. 9. Zeph. ii. 3. Luke xv. 18. 19. xviii. 13. x Job xvi. 10. Is. i. 6. Mic. v. 1. Matt. v. 39. xxvi. 67. Luke vi. 29. 2 Cor. xi. 20. y Ps. lxxxix. 9. 20. cxxiii. 3. z 1 Sam. xii. 22. Ps. lxxvii. 7. xciv. 14. ciii. 8—10. Is. liv. 7—10. lvii. 16. Jer. xxxi. 37. xxxii. 40. xxxiii. 24. Mic. vi. 18. 19. Rom. xi. 1—6. a 22. Ex. ii. 23—25. iii. 7. Judg. x. 16. 2 Kings xiii. 23. Ps. lxxviii. 38. ciii. 11—13. cvi. 43—45. Jer. xxxi. 20. Hos. xi. 8. 9. Luke xv. 20. b Is. xxxviii. 21. Ez. xlviii. 32. xxxiii. 11. Heb. xii. 9, 10. c Heb. from his heart. d Ps. lxxxix. 33. lxxxix. 11. cii. 20. Is. xiv. 17. xlix. 9. Zech. ix. 11, 12. e Ps. xii. 5. exl. 12. Prov. xvii. 15. xxii. 22, 23. xxiii. 10, 11. Zech. i. 15, 16. † Or, a superior. f 2 Sam. xi. 27. Is. lxx. 15. Hab. i. 13. ‡ Heb. seeth not. g Ps. xxxiii. 9—11. Prov. xvi. 9. xix. 21. xxi. 30. Is. xlv. 10, 11. Dan. iv. 35. Rom. ix. 15. 16. Eph. i. 11. Jam. iv. 13—15. h Job ii. 10. Ps. lxxv. 7. Prov. xix. 26. Is. xlv. 7. Am. iii. 6.

Dan. i. 19.
p v. 10. Job xxx.
1 Heb. darker
n. 12. Is. li. 14

9 They that be slain with the
17-19. 30. Joel xxi. 17-19. 30. Joel ii. 6.
the blackness. q 1, 2. Ruth i. 19, 20. Job
Job xix. 20. xxxiii. 21. I. xxi. 4. xxxviii.
3-5. 11. cxi. 83.

s Lev. xxvi. 39. sword are better than *they that be*
Ez. xxiv. 23. slain with hunger : * for these
xxxiii. 10. § pine away, stricken through for
Heb. flow out. want of the fruits of the field.

3. ii. 20. 2 Kings vi. 26. 29. 10 The * hands of the * pitiful
u Is. xlix. 15. women have sodden their own
x iii. 48. children, they were their meat * in
y 22. ii. 8. 17. the destruction of the daughter of
Deut. xxxii. 21 my people.

—25. Jer. vi. 11, 12. vii. 20. ix. 9—11. xiii. 14. 11 The y LORD hath accom-
xiv. 15. 16. xv. plished his fury; he hath poured
1—4. xix. 3—11. out his fierce anger, and hath
xxiii. 19. 20. z kindled a fire in Zion, and it hath
xxiv. 8—10. Ez. devoured the foundations thereof.

xx. 47. 48. xxii. 31. Dan. ix. 12. 12 The a kings of the earth, and
Zech. i. 6. Luke all the inhabitants of the world,
xxi. 22. would not have believed that the
z Jer. xxi. 14. adversary, and the enemy, should
a Deut. xxix. 24 have entered into the gates of Je-
—28. 1 Kings ix. 8, 9. Ps. xlviii. 4—6.

b ii. 14. Jer. v. 31. 13 ¶ For b the sins of her pro-
vi. 13. xiv. 14. phets, and the iniquities of her
Ex. xxi. 26—28. priests, c that have shed the blood
Mic. iii. 11, 12. of the just in the midst of her ;

c Jer. ii. 30. xxvi. 8, 9. Matt. xxiii. 33—37. Luke xi. 47—51. Acts vii. 52. 1 Thes. ii. 15. 16. 14 They d have wandered as
d Deut. xxviii. 28. blind men in the streets, e they have
29. Is. xxix. 10 polluted themselves with blood,
—12. lvi. 10. * so that men could not touch their
lix. 9—11. Mic. garments.

iii. 6. 7. Matt. xv. 14. Eph. iv. 18. 15 They cried unto them, f De-
e Num. xxxv. 33. part ye ; it is † unclean ; depart,
Is. i. 15. Jer. ii. 34. depart, touch not : when they fled
34. away and wandered, they said
* Or, in that they among the heathen, They shall no
could not but more sojourn there.

touch. Num. xix. 16. Hos. iv. 2. 16 The ‡ anger of the LORD
f Num. xvi. 26. hath divided them ; h he will no
Ps. vi. 8. cxxxix. more regard them : i they respect-
19. Mic. ii. 10. ed not the persons of the priests,
2 Cor. vi. 17. they favoured not the elders.

† Or, ye polluted. Lev. xiii. 45. 17 As for us, k our eyes as yet
§ Or, face. failed for our vain help : in our
g Gen. xlix. 7. watching we have watched for a
Lev. xxvi. 33— nation that could not save us.

39. Deut. xxviii. 25. 64, 65. xxxii. 26. Jer. xv. 4. xxiv. 9. 18 They l hunt our steps, that
h Ps. cvi. 44. Heb. we cannot go in our streets : m our
viii. 9. end is near, our days are fulfilled ;
i v. 12. 2 Kings for our end is come.

xxv. 18—21. 19 Our n persecutors are swifter
2 Chr. xxxvi. 17. than the eagles of the heaven : o they
Is. ix. 14—16. pursued us upon the mountains,
k i. 19. Is. xx. 5, they laid wait for us in the wilder-
6. xxx. 1—7. ness.

xxxi. 1—3. Jer. ii. 18. 36. viii. 20. xxxvii. 7—10. Ez. xxix. 6, 7. 16. 20 The p breath of our nostrils,
l iii. 52. 1 Sam. q the anointed of the LORD, r was
xxiv. 14. 2 Kings taken in their pits, of whom we
xxv. 4, 5. Job x. said, Under his shadow we shall
16. Ps. cxi. 11. live among the heathen.

Jer. xvi. 16. 21 ¶ Rejoice and s be glad. O
xxxix. 4, 5. lii. daughter of Edom, that dwellest
7—9. in t the land of Uz ; u the cup
m Jer. i. 12. li. 33. also shall pass through unto thee :

Ez. vii. 2—12. thou shalt be drunken, * and shalt
xii. 22. 23. 27. make thyself naked.

Am. viii. 2. 22 * The y punishment of thine
n Deut. xxviii. 49. Is. v. 26—28. xxx. 16, 17. Jer. iv. 13. Hos. viii. 1. Hab. i. 8. Matt. xxiv. 27, 28. o lii. 8. Am. ii. 14. ix. 1—3. p Gen. ii. 7. xlv. 30. 2 Sam. xviii. 3. q 1 Sam. xii. 3. 5. xvi. 6. xxiv. 6. 10. xxvi. 9. 16. 2 Sam. i. 14. 21. xix. 21. Ps. lxxxix. 20, 21. r Jer. xxxix. 5. lii. 8. Ez. xii. 13. xvii. 18—20. xix. 4. 8. s Ps. lxxxiii. 3—12. cxxxvii. 7. Ec. xi. 9. Ez. xxv. 6. 8. xxvi. 2. xxxv. 11—15. Ob. 1—16. t Gen. xxxvi. 28. Job i. 1. u Is. xxxiv. lxiii. 1—6. Jer. xxv. 15—29. xlii. 12, 13. Ez. xxv. 12—14. xxxv. 3—9. Am. i. 11, 12. Ob. i. &c. Mal. i. 2—4. x 2 Chr. xxviii. 19. Mic. i. 11. Rev. xvi. 15.

† Or, Thine iniquity. 6. Marg. y Is. xl. 2. Jer. xlv. 27, 28. l. 20.

iniquity is accomplished, O daugh-
ter of Zion ; z he will no more car-
ry thee away into captivity : a he
will visit thine iniquity, O daugh-
ter of Edom ; he will * discover
thy sins.

CHAP. V.

The Jews complain to God of the grievous calamities which they endured for their sins ; and of the desolations of Zion, 1—18. They earnestly pray him to return unto them in mercy, 19—22.

a REMEMBER, O LORD, what is come upon us : consider, b and behold our reproach.

2 Our c inheritance is turned to strangers, our houses to aliens.

3 We are d orphans and fatherless ; our mothers are as widows.

4 We e have drunken our water for money ; our wood * is sold unto us.

5 † Our f necks are under per-secution : we labour, and have no rest.

6 We have g given the hand h to the Egyptians, and to the Assyrians, to be satisfied with bread.

7 Our i fathers have sinned, k and are not ; and we have borne their iniquities.

8 l Servants have ruled over us : m there is none that doth deliver us out of their hand.

9 We n gat our bread with the peril of our lives, because of the sword of the wilderness.

10 Our o skin was black like an oven, because of the ‡ terrible famine.

11 They p ravished the women in Zion, and the maids in the cities of Judah.

12 q Princes are hanged up by their hand : the faces of elders were not honoured.

13 They took r the young men to grind, and the children s fell under the wood.

14 The t elders have ceased from the gate, u the young men from their music.

15 The joy of our heart is ceased ; v our dance is turned into mourning.

16 y The crown § is fallen from our head : z woe unto us that we have sinned !

17 For this a our heart is faint ; for these things b our eyes are dim.

18 Because c of the mountain of Zion, which is desolate, d the foxes t walk upon it.

Is. xlii. 16. Zech. xiv. 2. q ii. 10. 20. iv. 16. Is. xlvii. 6. Jer. xxxix. 6, 7. lii. 10, 11. 25—27. r Ex. xi. 5. Judg. xvi. 21. Job xxxi. 10. Is. xlvii. 2. s Ex. i. 11. ii. 11. xxiii. 5. Neh. iv. 12. Is. lviii. 6. Matt. xxiii. 4. t i. 4. 19. ii. 10. Deut. xvi. 18. Job xxix. 7—17. xxx. 1. Is. iii. 2, 3. u Job xxx. 31. Is. xxiv. 7—11. Jer. vii. 34. xvi. 6. xxv. 10. Ez. xxvi. 13. Rev. xviii. 22. x Ps. xxx. 10. Am. vi. 4—7. viii. 10. Jam. iv. 9, 10. y i. 1. Job xix. 9. Ps. lxxxix. 30. Jer. xiii. 18. Ez. xxi. 26. Rev. ii. 10. iii. 11. § Heb. of our head is fallen. z i. 3. 18. ii. 1. iv. 13. Prov. xiv. 34. Is. iii. 9—11. Jer. ii. 17. 19. iv. 18. Ez. vii. 17—22. xxvi. 13—16. 2 Pet. ii. 4—6. a i. 13. 22. Lev. xxvi. 36. Is. i. 5. Jer. viii. 18. xlv. 5. Ez. xxi. 7. 15. b ii. 11. Deut. xxviii. 65. Job xvii. 7. Ps. vi. 7. xxxi. 9. lxix. 3. Is. xxxviii. 14. c ii. 8, 9. 1 Kings ix. 7, 8. Ps. lxxiv. 2, 3. Jer. xvii. 3. xvi. 9. lii. 13. Mic. iii. 12. d Is. xxxii. 13, 14. Jer. ix. 11.

z Is. lii. 1. lx. 18. Jer. xxviii. 40. Ez. xxxviii. 28. a 21. Ps. cxxxvii. 7. * Or, carry thee captive for thy sins.

i. 20. ii. 20. iii. 19. Neh. i. 8. Job vii. 7. x. 9. Jer. xv. 19. Hab. iii. 2. Luke xxiii. 42. b ii. 15. iii. 16. Neh. i. 3. iv. 1. Ps. xlv. 13—16. lxxiv. 10. 11. lxxix. 4. 12. lxxxix. 50, 51. cxxiii. 3, 4. c Deut. xxviii. 30. &c. Ps. lxxix. 1, 2. Is. i. 7. v. 17. lxiii. 18. Jer. vi. 12. Ez. vii. 21. 24. Zeph. i. 13. d Ex. xxi. 24. Jer. xviii. 21. Hos. xiv. 3. e Deut. xxvii. 48. Is. iii. 1. Ez. iv. 9—17. * Heb. cometh for price.

† Heb. On our necks are we persecuted.

f i. 14. iv. 19. Deut. xxviii. 48. 65, 66. Jer. xxvii. 28, 11, 12. xxviii. 14. Matt. xi. 28. Acts xv. 10. g 2 Kings x. 15. Jer. i. 15. Ez. xvii. 18. h Is. xxx. 1—6. xxxi. 1—3. lvii. 9. Jer. ii. 18. 36. xlv. 12—14. Hos. v. 13. vii. 11. ix. 3. xii. 1.

i Ex. xx. 5. Jer. xvi. 12. xxxi. 29. Ez. xviii. 2. Matt. xxiii. 32—36.

k Gen. xlii. 13. 36. Job vii. 8. 21. Jer. xxxi. 15. Zech. i. 5.

l Gen. ix. 25. Deut. xxviii. 43. Neh. ii. 19. v. 15. Prov. xxx. 22.

m Job v. 4. x. 7. Ps. vii. 2. l. 22. Is. xliii. 13. Hos. ii. 10. Zech. xi. 6.

n Judg. vi. 11. 2 Sam. xxiii. 17. Jer. xl. 9—12. xli. 1—10. 18. xliii. 14. 16. Ez. iv. 16, 17. xii. 18, 19.

o iii. 4. iv. 8. Job xxx. 30. Ps. cxi. 83.

t Or, terrors, or, storms.

p Deut. xxxviii. 30. Is. xlii. 16. Zech. xiv. 2. q ii. 10. 20. iv. 16. Is. xlvii. 6. Jer. xxxix. 6, 7. lii. 10, 11. 25—27. r Ex. xi. 5. Judg. xvi. 21. Job xxxi. 10. Is. xlvii. 2. s Ex. i. 11. ii. 11. xxiii. 5. Neh. iv. 12. Is. lviii. 6. Matt. xxiii. 4. t i. 4. 19. ii. 10. Deut. xvi. 18. Job xxix. 7—17. xxx. 1. Is. iii. 2, 3. u Job xxx. 31. Is. xxiv. 7—11. Jer. vii. 34. xvi. 6. xxv. 10. Ez. xxvi. 13. Rev. xviii. 22. x Ps. xxx. 10. Am. vi. 4—7. viii. 10. Jam. iv. 9, 10. y i. 1. Job xix. 9. Ps. lxxxix. 30. Jer. xiii. 18. Ez. xxi. 26. Rev. ii. 10. iii. 11. § Heb. of our head is fallen. z i. 3. 18. ii. 1. iv. 13. Prov. xiv. 34. Is. iii. 9—11. Jer. ii. 17. 19. iv. 18. Ez. vii. 17—22. xxvi. 13—16. 2 Pet. ii. 4—6. a i. 13. 22. Lev. xxvi. 36. Is. i. 5. Jer. viii. 18. xlv. 5. Ez. xxi. 7. 15. b ii. 11. Deut. xxviii. 65. Job xvii. 7. Ps. vi. 7. xxxi. 9. lxix. 3. Is. xxxviii. 14. c ii. 8, 9. 1 Kings ix. 7, 8. Ps. lxxiv. 2, 3. Jer. xvii. 3. xvi. 9. lii. 13. Mic. iii. 12. d Is. xxxii. 13, 14. Jer. ix. 11.

Deut. xxxiii. 27. 19 Thou, O LORD, * remainest
Ps. ix. 7. x. 16. for ever; † thy throne from gene-
xc. 2. cii. 12. 24 ration to generation.
—27. Heb. i. 12. 20 Wherefore † dost thou forget
1 Tim. i. 17. vi. us for ever, and forsake us * so
15, 16. Heb. i. long time?
10—12. xiii. 8.
Rev. i. 4. 8. 17. 19. † **Ps. xlv. 6. cxlv. 13. cxlvi. 10. Dan. ii. 44. vii. 14. 27.**
Heb. i. 8. 9. † **Ps. xiii. 1. xlv. 24. lxxiv. 1. lxxvii. 7—10.**
lxxix. 5. lxxxv. 5. lxxxix. 46. xciv. 3, 4. Is. liiv. 9—12. Jer. xiv.
19—21. * Heb. *for length of days.*

21 † Turn thou us unto thee, O LORD, and we shall be turned; renew our days as of old.
22 † But thou hast utterly reject- ed us; thou art very wroth against us.
1 Kings xviii. 37.
Ps. lxxx. 3. 7. 19.
lxxxv. 4. Jer.
xxxi. 18. xxxii.
39, 40. Ez. xi.
19, 20. xxvi. 25
—27. 37. Hab.
iii. 2.
i Jer. xxxi. 4. 23—25. xxxiii. 10. 13. Zeck. viii. 3—6. Mal.
iii. 4. † Or, For wilt thou utterly reject us? k Ps. xlix.
9. Is. 1, 2. Jer. xv. 1—4. Ez. xxxvii. 11. Hos. i. 6.

THE BOOK

OF THE

PROPHET EZEKIEL.

EZEKIEL, (like Jeremiah,) was a priest as well as a prophet. He executed his office among the captives in Chaldea, during the latter part of the time that Jeremiah was employed at Jerusalem, and till some time after the destruction of that city.—He seems to have been carried into captivity with Jecheiah, and he dates his prophecies from that event, though he was not called to the prophetic office, till the fifth year after; and, probably, in the thirtieth year of his age (i. i. †) though some reckon this thirtieth year from Josiah's reformation, when he and Judah solemnly covenanted with God to be his people. The scope of his predictions was very similar to that of Jeremiah: but his manner was exceedingly different: for he delivered his messages with a vehemency, energy, and even terror and severity, peculiar to himself, but very suitable to the character of those to whom he prophesied; yet he seems to have been especially raised up, to animate and encourage the pious remnant among the captives with the hope of returning prosperity; and to satisfy them that their condition was vastly preferable to that of their brethren in Judah, against whom he predicted still more tremendous judgments, terminating in the desolations of the temple of Jerusalem and Judah, and almost the extermination of the inhabitants.—Some frivolous objections grounded on gross mistakes, have been started to the authenticity, or divine inspiration of this book: but the prophecies contained in it, which have been most surprisingly fulfilled, and are fulfilling at this day, constitute a full demonstration, that Ezekiel "spoke as he was moved by the Holy Spirit;" especially his prophecies concerning Tyre and Egypt. (Notes, xxvi—xxxii.) It contains also many predictions, which are not yet fulfilled, relating to the restoration of Israel, and the triumphs of the church over all her enemies; which, on careful investigation, will be found

entirely to coincide with many parts of Isaiah's and Daniel's prophecies; and those contained in the Revelation of St. John. (Notes, xxxvi—xxxix.)—There are also several evident references to it in the New Testament; though it is not expressly quoted. (Compare i. x. with Rev. iv. v.—ix. 4. with Rev. vii. 2, 3.—and ix. 6. with 1 Pet. iv. 13.) Nor is there any doubt, but its prophecy formed a part of the sacred canon, in the days of our Lord and his Apostles.—Some have observed, that the prophet's name was happily expressive of his character; as it may signify, *the strength, or courage, of God*. Many parts of the book, however, are very figurative and obscure; and some, of which no solution entirely satisfactory seems to have been hitherto given.—It opens with an account of an emblematic vision of the Lord, by which Ezekiel was called to the prophetic office. It then contains several visions, representing the calamities coming on the Jewish nation, and the Lord's departure from his temple; connected with severe reproofs of the enormous wickedness both of the Jews at Jerusalem, of the captives, and the whole nation, with their kings, princes, priests, and prophets, and awful predictions against them. Having then predicted the judgments of God against the surrounding nations, the prophet changes his style, gives both Judah and Israel intimations of great mercies in reserve; and then tells the destruction of the enemies of the church in the latter ages; and he concludes with a remarkable vision of the temple, city, and holy land; which it is probable is an emblematical description of the prosperity of the church in the Millennium.—The whole prophecy is suited to fill the mind with awe of God's purity and justice, and hope in his mercy, and with dread and hatred of sin; and to lead the thoughts to Christ and his kingdom; and to encourage our hopes of glorious success to the cause of God on earth.

B. C. 594.

CHAPTER I.

The time, place, and manner, in which Ezekiel was called to the prophetic office, 1—3.
The vision of four living creatures, and four wheels, 4—25; and of the glory of God above them, 26—28.

a Num. iv. 3.
Luke iii. 23.
b Ec. ix. 1, 2. Jer.
xxix 5—7.
*** Heb. *captivity*.**
c 3. iii. 15. 23. x.
14. 20. 22. xliii.
3.
d Matt. iii. 16.
Luke iii. 21.
John i. 31. Acts
vi. 56. x. 11.
Rev. iv. 1. xix.
11.
e viii. 3. xi. 24.
Gen. xv. 1. xlvii.
2. Num. xii. 6.
Is. i. 1. Dan.
viii. 1, 2. Hos.
xii. 10. Joel ii.
28. Matt. vii. 9. Acts ix. 10—12. x. 3. 2 Cor. xii. 1.
f viii.
1. xii. 1. xxix. 1. 17. xxxi. 1. xl. 1. 2 Kings xxiv. 12—15.
g Jer. i. 2. 4. Hos. i. 1. Joel i. 1. 1 Tim. iv. 1. † Heb. *Ezekiel*.

† and the hand of the LORD was there upon him.
4 And I looked, and, behold, † a whirlwind came out of the north, † a great cloud, and a fire † infolding itself, and a brightness, † was about it, and out of the midst thereof as the † colour of amber, out of the midst of the fire.
5 Also out of the midst thereof came † the likeness of four living creatures. And this † was their appearance; they had the likeness of a man.
6 And † every one had four faces, and † every one had four wings.
7 And their feet † were † straight † feet; and the sole of their feet

h iii. 14. 22. viii.
1. xxxiii. 22.
xxvii. 1. xl. 1.
1 Kings xviii.
46. 2 Kings iii.
15.
i Is. xxi. 1. Jer. i.
13, 14. iv. 6. vi.
1. xxiii. 19. xxx.
9. 32. Hab. i. 2,
9.
k 1. 2—4. Ez. xix.
16—18. xxix. 16,
17. Deut. iv. 11,
12. 2 Chr. v. 13,
14. vi. 1. vii. 1—
3. Ps. xxviii. 11—
13. i. 3. xcvii.
2, 3. civ. 3, 4.
Is. xix. 1. Nah.
i. 3—6. Hab. iii.
3—5. Heb. xii.
29.
† Heb. *catching it-*
self.
† 27. viii. 2. x. 9.
Rev. i. 15. m Rev. iv. 6. vi. 6. Greek.
† 10. 15. x. 10. 14.
21, 22. Rev. iv. 7, 8. o 8—11. Ez. xxv. 20. 1 Kings vi. 24—
27. Is. vi. 2. † Heb. *a straight foot*.

p Lev. xi. 3. 47. *was* ^p like the sole of a calf's foot: and they sparkled like ^q the colour of burnished brass.

r viii. 3. x. 2. 7, 8. 21. Is. vi. 6. 8 And *they had* ^r the hands of a man under their wings on the four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings.

s 11. 2 Chr. iii. 11, 12. 1 Cor. i. 10. 12. x. 11. 22. Prov. iv. 23—25. Luke ix. 51. 62. u x. 14. Rev. iv. 7. 13. xlvii. 8. Luke xv. 10. 1 Cor. xiv. 20. y Judg. xiv. 18. 1 Chr. xii. 8. Rev. v. 5. z x. 14. Cherub. Prov. xiv. 4. 1 Cor. ix. 9, 10. a Deut. xxviii. 49. Job xxxix. 27. Is. xl. 31. Dan. vii. 4. h x. 16. 19. Or, divided above. c 23. Is. vi. 2. d 9. 17. x. 22. e 20, 21. Heb. i. 14.

9 Their wings *were* ^s joined one to another; ^t they turned not when they went; they went every one straight forward. 10 As ^u for the likeness of their faces, they four had ^x the face of a man, and ^y the face of a lion, on the right side; and they four had ^z the face of an ox on the left side; they four also had ^a the face of an eagle.

11 Thus *were* their faces: ^b and their wings *were* ^{*} stretched upward; two wings of every one *were* joined one to another, ^c and two covered their bodies.

12 And ^d they went every one straight forward: ^e whither the Spirit was to go, they went: and they turned not when they went.

13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, ^f their appearance *was* like burning coals of fire, and like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.

14 And the living creatures ^g ran, and returned, as the appearance of a flash of lightning.

15 ¶ Now, as I beheld the living creatures, behold, ^h one wheel upon the earth by the living creatures, ⁱ with his four faces.

16 The appearance of the wheels, and their work, *was* like unto ^k the colour of a beryl: and they four had one likeness: and their appearance, and their work, *was* as it were ^l a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

17 When they went, they went upon their four sides: ^m and they turned not when they went.

18 As for their rings, ⁿ they were so high that they were dreadful; and their ^{*} rings *were* ^o full of eyes round about them four.

19 And ^p when the living creatures went, the wheels went by them: and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.

20 Whithersoever ^q the Spirit was to go, they went, thither *was* their spirit to go; and the wheels *were* lifted up over against them: ^r for the Spirit of the living creatures *was* in the wheels.

21 When those went, *these* went; and when those stood, *these* stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the Spirit [†] of the living creature *was* in the wheels.

22 And ^s the likeness of the firmament, upon the heads of the living creature, *was* as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over their heads above.

23 And under the firmament *were* ^t their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, ^u which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies.

24 And when they went I heard the noise of their wings, ^x like the noise of great waters, ^y as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech ^z as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings.

25 And there was a voice from the firmament that *was* over their heads, when they stood, ^a and had let down their wings.

26 And ^b above the firmament, that *was* ^c over their heads, *was* ^d the likeness of a throne, ^e as the appearance of a sapphire-stone: and upon the likeness of the throne *was* the likeness as ^f the appearance of a man above upon it.

27 And I saw ^g as the colour of amber, as ^h the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from the appearance of his loins even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about.

28 As ⁱ the appearance of the bow, that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so *was* the appearance of the brightness round about.

^k This *was* the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the LORD. And when I saw *it*, ^l I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

CHAP. II.

Ezekiel's commission and instructions, as a prophet, to rebellious Israel, 1—5. He is warned neither to fear them, nor to imitate their rebellion, 6—8. He receives a roll, full of lamentations, mourning and woe, 9, 10.

AND he said unto me, ^a Son of man, ^b stand upon thy feet, and I will speak unto thee.

2 And ^c the Spirit entered into me when he spake unto me, and set me upon my feet, that I heard him that spake unto me.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, ^d I send thee to the children of Israel, to ^e a rebellious nation that hath ^f rebelled against me, they and their fathers have transgressed against me, *even* unto this very day.

4 For ^g they are ^{*} impudent children, and stiff-hearted: I do send thee unto them, and thou shalt say

xxxvi. 2. Mark xii. 2—5. Luke xxiv. 47, 48. John xx. 21, 22. Rom. x. 15. ^{*} Heb. rebellious nations. xvi. xx. xxiii. e Num. xx. 10. xxxii. 13, 14. Deut. ix. 24. 1 Sam. viii. 7, 8. 2 Kings xvii. 17—20. Ezra ix. 7. Neh. ix. 16—18. 26. 33—35. Ps. cvi. 16—21. 28. 32—40. Jer. iii. 25. xvi. 11, 12. xlv. 21. 22. Dan. ix. 5—13. f iii. 7. Deut. x. 16. xxxi. 27. 2 Chr. xxx. 8. xxxvi. 13. Ps. xev. 8. Is. xlviii. 4. Jer. iii. 3. v. 3. vi. 15. viii. 12. ^{*} Heb. hard of face. Prov. xxi. 29.

26. x. 1. Ex. xxiv. 10. Rev. iv. 36. xxi. 11.

t 12. 24.

u 11. Job iv. 18. Ps. lxxxix. 7. Luke xvii. 10.

x xliii. 2. Rev. i. 15. xix. 6.

y x. 5. Job xxxvii. 4. 5. Ps. xxviii. 13. xxix. 3—9. lxxviii. 33.

z Dan. x. 6.

a 24.

b 22. x. 1.

c Matt. xxviii. 18. Eph. i. 21, 22. Phil. ii. 9, 10. 1 Pet. iii. 22.

d Ps. xlv. 6. Is. vi. 1. Dan. vii. 9, 10. 14. Zech. vi. 13. Matt. xxv. 31. Heb. i. 8. Rev. iv. 2, 3. v. 13. xx. 11.

e Ex. xxiv. 10. Is. liv. 11.

f Gen. xxxii. 24—30. Josh. v. 13—15. vi. 1, 2. Is. ix. 6, 7. Jer. xxiii. 5, 6. Dan. x. 18. Rev. i. 13. iii. 21. xiv. 14.

g 4. viii. 2.

h Deut. iv. 24. Ps. l. 3. xevii. 2, 3. 2 Thes. i. 8. Heb. xii. 29. Rev. i. 14—16.

i Gen. ix. 13—16. Is. liv. 8—10. Rev. iv. 3. x. 1.

k viii. 4. x. 19. xliii. 3. Ex. xxxiii. 18—23. Num. xii. 6—8. 1 Cor. xiii. 12.

l iii. 23. Gen. xvii. 3. Lev. ix. 24. Dan. viii. 17. x. 7—9. 16. 17. Matt. xvii. 5, 6. Acts ix. 4. Rev. i. 17.

a 3. 6. 8. iii. 1. 4. 10. 17. iv. 1. v. 1. vii. 2. xii. 3. xiii. 2. xiv. 3. 13. xv. 2. xvi. 2. xvii. 2. xx. 3. xxxvii. 3. Ps. viii. 4. Dan. viii. 17. Matt. xvi. 13—16. John iii. 13. 16.

b i. 28. Dan. x. 11. 19. Matt. xvii. 7. Acts ix. 6. xxxvi. 16.

c iii. 12. 14. 24. xxxvi. 27. Num. xi. 25, 26. Judg. xiii. 25. 1 Sam. xvi. 13. Neh. ix. 30. Joel ii. 28. 29. Rev. xi. 11.

d iii. 4—8. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 15, 16. Is. vi. 8—10. Jer. i. 7. vii. 2. xxv. 3—7. xxvi. 2—6.

e John xx. 21, 22.

f xvi. xx. xxiii.

g 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

h 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

i 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

j 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

k 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

l 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

m 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

n 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

o 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

p 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

q 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

r 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

s 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

t 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

u 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

v 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

w 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

x 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

y 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

z 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

a 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

b 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

c 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50.

† Or, of life. Rom. viii. 2.

g 1 Kings xviii. 14. Jer. xxi. 2, 3. Acts xi. 25, 27.

h 7. iii. 10, 11, 26, 27. Matt. x. 12—15. Acts xiii. 46. Rom. iii. 3. 3 Cor. ii. 15—17.

i iii. 19. xxxiii. 9. 33. Luke x. 10—12. John xv. 22.

k iii. 2, 9. 2 Kings i. 15. Is. li. 12. Jer. i. 8, 17. Mic. iii. 8. Matt. x. 26. Luke xii. 4. Acts ix. 13, 19. 29. Eph. vi. 19. Phila. 28. 2 Tim. i. 7.

† Or, rebels. l Luke x. 19. Rev. ix. 3—6.

m iii. 9. Prov. xxi. 13, 14. Is. li. 7. Jer. xviii. 18. Am. vii. 10—17. Heb. xi. 27. 1 Pet. iii. 14.

n iii. 10, 17. Jer. i. 7, 17. xxiii. 29. xxv. 2. John iii. 2. Matt. xxviii. 20.

† Heb. rebellion. o Lev. x. 3. Num. ix. 10—13, 24. 1 Kings xiii. 21, 22. 1 Pet. v. 3.

p iii. 1—3. 10. Jer. xv. 16. 1 Tim. iv. 14—16.

q viii. 9. Jer. i. 9. Dan. v. 5. x. 10, 16—18. r iii. 1. Heb. x. 7. Rev. v. 1—5. x. 8—11. s Is. xxx. 8—11. Hab. ii. 2. t Is. iii. 11. Jer. xxvi. 29—32. Rev. viii. 13. ix. 12, xi. 14.

CHAP. III.

a 10. ii. 8, 9. Ezekiel, being made to eat the roll, finds it very sweet, 1—3. God encourages him for the work, and warns him to be faithful, 4—11. He is carried by the Spirit, in great bitterness, to the captive Jews, and remains with them seven days, 12—15. He is shewn his duty, as a watchman to Israel, 16—21. He is ordered to shut himself up; and further instructed concerning the hardships which awaited him, and the shutting and opening of his mouth, 22—27.

b 11. ii. 3, 7. Matt. v. 5, 6. vv. 24. Acts i. 8.

c Jer. xiv. 17. Acts xvi. 10.

d ii. 10. Job xxxiii. 18, 19. Jer. vi. 11. xx. 9. John vii. 38. Col. iii. 16.

e Ps. cix. 11. Jer. xv. 16. John vi. 58, 63.

f Job xxxiii. 12. Ps. xix. 16. cxix. 97. 103. Prov. ii. 10, 11. Rev. x. 9, 10.

g 11. ii. 3, 7. Matt. v. 5, 6. vv. 24. Acts i. 8.

h Jer. ii. 2—4. Am. vii. 17, 18.

i Heb. deep of lip and heavy of tongue, or, of language. So, Ps. lxxv. 5. Is. xxxiii. 12.

† Or, if I had sent thee to them, would they not have hearkened. See, 2 John iii. 9—10. Matt. xi. 20—24. xii. 41, 42. Luke xi. 30—32. Acts xxviii. 23. Rom. ix. 30—32.

j 1 Sam. viii. 7. Jer. xiv. 3, 4. xlv. 4, 5, 16. Luke v. 15. xii. 34. xiv. 14. John v. 40—47. xv. 20—21.

k ii. 4. xxiv. 7. Is. iii. 9. Jer. iii. 3. v. 3.

† Heb. stiff of forehead and hard of heart. l Ex. ix. 15, 16. xi. 4—8. 1 Kings xxi. 20. Is. i. 7. Jer. i. 18. xv. 20. Mic. iii. 8. Acts vii. 51—56. Heb. xi. 27. 12—37.

m Zechar. vii. 12. n ii. 6. Is. xli. 20. 14. Jer. i. 8, 17. xviii. 18.

o 1—3. ii. 8. Job xxv. 92. Ps. cxlv. 11. Prov. viii. 10. xiv. 20. Luke vii. 15. 1 Thes. ii. 13. iv. 1.

p 15. xi. 24, 25. Dan. vi. 13.

q xxxiii. 2. 12. 17. 30. xxxvii. 18. Ex. xxviii. 7. Deut. x. 12. Dan. xii. 1.

r 27. ii. 5, 7. Acts xv. 26, 27.

s 14. ii. 2. viii. 3. xi. 1. 21. xl. 1, 2. 1 Kings xviii. 12. 2 Kings ii. 16. Acts viii. 39.

t Acts ii. 2. Rev. i. 10, 15.

u Ps. lxxiii. 18, 19. cxlvi. 20, 21. cxlviii. 2. Is. vi. 3. Rev. v. 11—14. xix. 6.

x ix. 3. x. 4, 16, 19. xi. 22, 23. Ex. xl. 34, 35. 1 Sam. iv. 21, 22.

y i. 24. x. 5. 2 Sam. v. 24.

z x. 16, 17.

a 12. viii. 3. xxxviii. 1.

† Heb. bitter in her anger. Num. xi. 11—15. Jer. vi. 11. xx. 14—13. Jon. iv. 1. 3. 9.

b i. 3. viii. 1. 1 Kings xviii. 46. 2 Kings iii. 15. Jer. xi. 7—9.

c 23. i. 1. x. 15. xliii. 3.

d Gen. i. 10. Job ii. 13. Ps. cxviii. 6. 1. Jer. xliii. 9. Hab. iii. 16.

e xxxiii. 2—9. 1 Cor. xii. 28. Cant. iii. 3. v. 7. Is. xli. 6, 8. 11, 12. li. 8. lvi. 10. lvi. 6. Jer. vi. 17. xxxvi. 6. Acts xv. 23—31. Heb. viii. 17.

f xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

g xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

h xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

i xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

j xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

k xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

l xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

m xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

n xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

o xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

p xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

q xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

r xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

s xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

t xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

u xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

v xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

w xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

x xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

y xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

z xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

a xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

b xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

c xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

d xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

e xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

f xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

g xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

h xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

i xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

j xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

k xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

l xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

m xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

n xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

o xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

p xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

q xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

r xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

s xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

t xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

u xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

v xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

w xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

x xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

y xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

z xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

a xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

b xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

c xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

d xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

e xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

f xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

g xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

h xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

i xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

j xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

k xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

l xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

m xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

n xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

o xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

p xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

q xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

r xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

s xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

t xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

u xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. Gal. i. 23. 1 Thes. v. 14.

v xxxviii. 6—8. 2 Chr. xiv. 10. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. vi. 10. Hab

P xviii. 24. 26. 20 Again, **P** when a righteous
xxxiii. 12, 13. *man* doth turn from his * righte-
2 Chr. xxiv. 2. ousness, and commit iniquity, ^q and
17-22. Ps. xxxvi. I lay a stumbling-block before him,
3. cxv. 5. Zeph. he shall die; ^r because thou hast
i. 6. Matt. xiii. not given him warning, he shall
20, 21. Heb. x. 38. die in his sin, ^s and his righteous-
2 Pet. ii. 18-22. ness which he hath done shall not
1 John ii. 19. be remembered: ^t but his blood will
* Heb. righteous- I require at thine hand.
nesses. Is. lxiv.
6. Dan. ix. 18.

q vii. 19. xiv. 3. 21 Nevertheless, ^u if thou warn
7-9. Deut. xiii. the righteous *man*, that the right-
3. Ps. cxix. 165. teous sin not, and he doth not sin,
Marg. Is. viii. 14. * he shall surely live, because he
Jer. vi. 21. Luke is warned; ^v also thou hast deliver-
ii. 34. Rom. ix. ed thy soul.
32, 33. xi. 9. 2
1 Cor. i. 25. 2
Thes. ii. 9-12.
1 Pet. ii. 8.

x 18. Lev. xix. 17. 22 ¶ And ^z the hand of the
2 Sam. xii. 7- LORD was there upon me; and
13. 2 Chr. xix. he said unto me, ^a Arise, go forth
2-4. xxv. 15. into the plain, and I will there talk
16. Prov. xxv. with thee.
12. Matt. xviii.
15.

s xviii. 24. 26. 23 Then I arose, and went forth
xxxiii. 12, 13. into the plain: and, behold, ^b the
Matt. xii. 43- glory of the LORD stood there, as
45. Luke viii. the glory which I saw by the
15. Rom. ii. 7. ^c river of Chebar: ^d and I fell on
8. Heb. x. 38. my face.
2 Pet. ii. 21.

t 18. xxxiii. 6. 24 Then ^e the Spirit entered
Heb. xiii. 17. into me, and set me upon my feet,
u Matt. xxiv. 24, and spake with me, and said unto
25. Acts xx. 31. me, ^f Go, shut thyself within thine
1 Cor. iv. 14. house.
x. 12. Gal. i. 6
-10. iv. 2-7.
Eph. iv. 17-
21. v. 5, 6. Col.
i. 28. iii. 5-8.
1 Thes. iv. 6-
3. v. 14. Tit.
ii. 15. 1 John
iii. 6-9. Rev.
iii. 19.

v 20. Prov. ix. 9. 25 But thou, O son of man, be-
xvii. 10. Gal. ii. hold, ^g they shall put bands upon
11-13. Jam. v. thee, and shall bind thee with
20. them, and thou shalt not go out
y 19. 1 Tim. iv. among them:
16. ^h for they are a rebellious
z 14. i. 3. xxxvii. house.

a viii. 4. Acts ix. 26 And ^h I will make thy
5. tongue cleave to the roof of thy
b i. 4. 28. ix. 3. x. mouth, that thou shalt be dumb,
18. Num. xvi. and shalt not be to them * a re-
19. 42. Acts vii. prover: ^k for they are a rebellious
55. house.

c i. 1-3. 27 But when I speak with thee,
d i. 28. Dan. viii. I will open thy mouth, and thou
17. x. 8. 9. Rev. shalt say unto them, ^m Thus saith
ii. 17. iv. 10. v. the Lord God; He that heareth,
8. 14. e ii. 2. xxxvii. 10. let him hear; and he that for-
f iv. 1-4. beareth, let him forbear: for they
g iv. 8. Mark iii. 21. John xxi. 18. Acts ix. 15. xx. 23. xxi. 11-13. are a rebellious house.

h xxiv. 27. Ps. li. 15. cxxxvii. 6. Jer. i. 17. Luke i. 20-22. 11
i Lam. ii. 9. Hos. iv. 17. Am. iv. 11. Mic. iii. 6, 7. * Heb. a
man reproving. k ii. 3-8. Is. i. 2. l xi. 25. xxiv. 27. xxix.
21. xxxiii. 32. Ex. iv. 11, 12. Luke xxi. 15. Eph. vi. 19. m 11.
n 5. Matt. xi. 15. xiii. 9. Rev. xxii. 10, 11.

CHAP. IV.

The prophet is directed to pourtray Jerusa-
lem on a tile; and by an iron pan, and
lying on his side before it for a number of
days, to represent the siege and taking of
that city, 1-8: and to represent the famine,
to which the inhabitants of Jerusalem and
the captives would be reduced, by his own
coarse, scanty, and ill-dressed diet during
those days, 9-17.

a 7. 1. &c. xii. 3. **THOU** also, son of man, ^a take
&c. 1 Sam. xv. thee a tile, and lay it before
27, 28. 1 Kings thee, and pourtray upon it the city,
xi. 30, 31. Is. xx. 2-4. Jer. xlii. 1 even Jerusalem:
-14. xviii. 2, &c. xix. 1, &c. xxv. 16, &c. xxvii. 2,
15. &c. Hos. i. 2, &c. iii. xii. 10.

b Jer. vi. 6. xxxii. 2 And ^c lay siege against it, and
31. Am. iii. 2. build a fort against it, and cast a
c Jer. xxxix. 1, 2. mount against it: set the camp also
lii. 4. Luke xix. against it, and set * battering rams
42-44. against it round about.

*** Or, chief leaders.** 3 Moreover, take thou unto thee

† an iron pan, and set it for a wall
of iron between thee and the city:
and set thy face against it, and it
shall be besieged, and thou shalt
lay siege against it. ^d This shall
be a sign to the house of Israel.

4 Lie thou also ^e upon thy left
side, ^f and lay the iniquity of the
house of Israel upon it: according
to the number of the days that
thou shalt lie upon it, ^g thou shalt
bear their iniquity.

5 For ^h I have laid upon thee
the years of their iniquity, accord-
ing to the number of the days,
* three hundred and ninety days:
so shalt thou bear the iniquity of
the house of Israel.

6 And when thou hast accom-
plished them, lie again on thy
right side, and thou shalt bear the
iniquity of the house of Judah
† forty days: I have appointed
thee † each day for a year.

7 Therefore thou shalt ⁱ set thy
face toward the siege of Jerusa-
lem, ^k and thine arm shall be un-
covered, and thou shalt prophesy
against it.

8 And behold, ^l I will lay
bands upon thee, and thou shalt
not turn thee § from one side to
another, till thou hast ended the
days of thy siege.

9 Take thou also unto thee
^m wheat, and barley, and beans,
and lentiles, and millet, and || fitch-
es, and put them in one vessel,
and make thee bread thereof, ac-
cording to the number of the days
that thou shalt lie upon thy side:
ⁿ three hundred and ninety days
shalt thou eat thereof.

10 And thy meat which thou
shalt eat shall be ^o by weight, twenty
shekels a day: from time to
time shalt thou eat it.

11 Thou shalt drink also water
by measure, the sixth part of an
hin: from time to time shalt thou
drink.

12 And thou shalt eat it as bar-
ley-cakes, and thou shalt bake it
with dung that cometh out of man,
in their sight.

13 And the LORD said, ^p Even
thus shall the children of Israel
eat their defiled bread among
the Gentiles, whither I will drive
them.

14 Then said I, ^q Ah, Lord
God, behold, ^r my soul hath not
been polluted: for from my youth
up, even till now, ^s have I not
eaten of that which dieth of itself,
or is torn in pieces; neither came
there ^t abominable flesh into my
mouth.

15 Then he said unto me, Lo,
I have given thee cow's dung for
man's dung, and thou shalt prepare
thy bread therewith.

16 Moreover he said unto me,
Son of man, behold, ^u I will break

† Or, a flat plate,
or, slice.

d xii. 6. 11. xxiv.
24-27. Is. viii.
18. xx. 3. Luke
ii. 34. Heb. ii
4.

e 5. 8.
f 2 Kings xvii. 21
-23.

g Lev. x. 17. xvi.
22. Num. xiv.
34. xviii. 1. Is.
lii. 11, 12. Matt.
viii. 17. Heb.
ix. 28. 1 Pet. ii.
24.
h Is. liii. 6.
* Beginning. 1
Kings xii. 23.
Ending. B. C.
584. Jer. lli. 30.

† Beginning. 2
Kings xxiii. 3.
23. Ending. Jer.
lii. 30.

† Heb. a day for
a year, a day for
a year. Num. xiv.
34. Dan. ix. 24
-26. xii. 11, 12.
Rev. ix. 15. xi.
2, 3. xii. 14.
xiii. 5.

i 3. vi. 2.
k Is. lii. 10.
l iii. 25.

§ Heb. from thy
side to thy side.

m 13. 16.

|| Or, spelt.

n 5.

o 16. xiv. 13. Lev.
xxvi. 26. Dent.
xxviii. 51, &c.
Is. lii. 1.

p Dan. i. 8. Hos
ix. 2, 4.

q ix. 8. xx. 49.
Jer. i. 6.

r Acts x. 14.

s Ex. xxii. 31.
Lev. xi. 39, 40.
xvii. 15.

t Lev. xix. 7.
Dent. xiv. 3. Is.
lxvi. 17.

u v. 16. xiv. 13.
Ps. cv. 16. Is.
iii. 1.

a. iv. 7. viii. 17. ix.
46. xii. 3. xiv.
2. xxviii. 2, 3.
b. xii. 9. xxviii.
28. xiv. 14.
xxv. 12. xxviii.
22. Josh. vi. 21.
c. xxviii. 1—4. 8.
Jer. xxi. 20.
Mic. vi. 2.
d. Jer. ii. 20. iii. 6.
23.
e. Lev. xvi. 30.
Is. lxviii. 9.
f. (1). *mis-tagges*
co. 6. 2 Chr. xiv.
5. xxviii. 4. Jer.
xlii. 13. *More*.
f. 3. 11. Lev. xvi.
20. 1 Kings xlii.
16. 2 Kings xlii.
22. 2 Chr.
xiv. 5. Jer.
xviii. 1, 2.
† *Mis-tagges*.

g Is. vi. 11. Jer. ix. 19. Zeph. iii. 7.
 h v. 14. Is. xxiv. 1—12. xxxii. 13. 14. lxiv. 10. Jer. ii. 15. ix. 11. x. 22. xxxiv. 22. Micah. 12. Zeph. i. 2—6. 18. iii. 6.
 i xvi. 39. Lev. xxvi. 30. Jer. xvii. 3. Hos. x. 8.
 k xxx. 13. Is. ii. 19. 20. xxvii. 9. Hos. x. 2. Mic. i. 7. v. 13. Zeph. i. 3. 4. Zech. xiii. 2.
 l Ps. cxv. 8. Is. i. 31. Hab. ii. 18.
 m ix. 7. Jer. xiv. 18. xviii. 21. xxv. 33. Lam. ii. 20. 21. iv. 9.
 n 13. vii. 4. 9. xi. 10. 12. xii. 15. xiii. 9. 14. 21. 23. xiv. 8. xv. 7. xx. 38. 42. 44. xxiii. 49. xxiv. 24. 27. xxv. 17. xxvi. 6. xxviii. 23. xxx. 26. xxxv. 15. xxxviii. 23. Ex. vii. 5. xiv. 4. 18. 2 Kings xix. 19. Ps. lxxxiii. 17. 18. Dan. iv. 35—37. vi. 26. 27.
 o v. 2. 12. xii. 16. xiv. 22. Is. vi. 13. xxvii. 7. 8. Jer. xxx. 11. xliv. 14. 28. xlv. 28. Rom. ix. 27. xi. 1—6.
 p Lev. xxvi. 40. 41. Deut. iv. 29—31. xxx. 1—3. Jer. li. 50. Dan. ix. 2. 3. Zech. x. 9.
 q v. 13. xvi. 43. Ps. lxxvii. 40. Is. vii. 13. lxiii. 10. Am. ii. 13.
 r xx. 7. 24. 28. xxiii. 14—16. Num. xv. 39. 2 Kings xvi. 10. 2 Pet. ii. 14.
 s vii. 16. xii. 16. xvi. 63. xx. 43. xxxvi. 31. 32. Lev. xxvi. 39. Job xlii. 6. Is. lxiv. 6. Jer. xxx. 18. 19.
 t 7. xiv. 22. 23. Jer. v. 12—14. xliv. 28. Dan. ix. 12. Zech. i. 6.
 u xxi. 14. 17. Num. xxiv. 10. Is. lviii. 1. Jer. ix. 1. 10.
 x ix. 4. Jer. xxx. 7. Joel i. 15. Am. v. 16. Rev. xviii. 10. 16—19.
 y v. 12. xiv. 21. Jer. xv. 2. 3. xvi. 4. xxiv. 10.
 z Dan. ix. 7.
 a v. 13. Is. xl. 2. Lam. iv. 11. 22. 1 Kings xiv. 23. 2 Kings xvi. 4. Is. i. 29. lvii. 5—7. lxx. 3. 4. lxvi. 17. Jer. ii. 20. iii. 6. Hos. iv. 13. d xvi. 27. xx. 33. 34. Is. v. 25. ix. 12. 17. 21. x. 4. xxvi. 11. * Or, *desolate from the wilderness.* e Num. xxxiii. 46. *Almon-diblathaim.* Jer. xlviii. 22. *Beth-diblathaim.*

cases of the children of Israel before their idols; and I will scatter your bones round about your altars.
 6 In ^s all your dwelling-places ^h the cities shall be laid waste, ⁱ and the high places shall be desolate; that ^k your altars may be laid waste and made desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your images may be cut down, and ^l your works may be abolished.
 7 And the ^m slain shall fall in the midst of you; ⁿ and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.
 8 Yet ^o will I leave a remnant, that ye may have *some* that shall escape the sword among the nations, when ye shall be scattered through the countries.
 9 And they that escape of you shall ^p remember me among the nations, whither they shall be carried captives, because ^q I am broken with their whorish heart, which hath departed from me, and with ^r their eyes, which go a whoring after their idols: ^s and they shall loathe themselves for the evils, which they have committed in all their abominations.
 10 And ^t they shall know that I *am* the LORD, *and that* I have not said in vain that I would do this evil unto them.
 11 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God, ^u Smite with thine hand, and stamp with thy foot, and say, ^v Alas, for all the evil abominations of the house of Israel: for they shall ^w fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence.
 12 He that is ^z far off shall die of the pestilence; and he that is near shall fall by the sword; and he that remaineth, and is besieged, shall die by the famine: ^a thus will I accomplish my fury upon them.
 13 Then shall ye know that I *am* the LORD, ^b when their slain ^c men shall be among their idols round about their altars, ^d upon every high hill, in all the tops of the mountains, and under every green tree, and under every thick oak, the place where they did offer sweet savour to all their idols.
 14 So ^e will I stretch out my hand upon them, and make the land desolate, yea, ^f more desolate than the wilderness *toward* ^g Diblath, in all their habitations: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.
 h 4—7. Is. xxxvii. 20. 36—38. c xx. 28. 1 Kings xiv. 23. 2 Kings xvi. 4. Is. i. 29. lvii. 5—7. lxx. 3. 4. lxvi. 17. Jer. ii. 20. iii. 6. Hos. iv. 13. d xvi. 27. xx. 33. 34. Is. v. 25. ix. 12. 17. 21. x. 4. xxvi. 11. * Or, *desolate from the wilderness.* e Num. xxxiii. 46. *Almon-diblathaim.* Jer. xlviii. 22. *Beth-diblathaim.*

CHAP. VII.

The desolations of Israel immediately to take place, 1—15. The penitent mourning and distress of them that escape, 16—19. The sanctuary given up to be defiled, for the abominations there committed, 20—22.

MOREOVER, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
 2 Also, thou son of man, thus

saith the Lord God ^a unto the land ^a of Israel; ^b An end, the end is come upon the four corners of the land.

3 Now *is* the end *come* upon thee, ^c and I will send mine anger upon thee, and ^d will judge thee according to thy ways, and will ^e recompense upon thee all thine abominations.

4 And ^e mine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: ^f but I will recompense thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee; ^g and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

5 Thus saith the Lord God; ^h An evil, an only evil, behold, is come.

6 An ⁱ end is come, the end is come: it ^j watcheth for thee; ^k behold, it is come.

7 The ^l morning is come unto thee, O thou that dwellest in the land: ^m the time is come, ⁿ the day of trouble *is* near, and not the ^o sounding again of the mountains.

8 Now will I shortly ^p pour out my fury upon thee, ^q and accomplish mine anger upon thee; ^r and I will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense thee for all thine abominations.

9 And mine eyes shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will recompense ^s thee according to thy ways, and thine abominations *that* are in the midst of thee; and ye shall know that I *am* ^t the LORD that smiteth.

10 Behold the day, ^u behold, it is come: ^v the morning is gone forth; ^w the rod hath blossomed, ^x pride hath budded.

11 ^y Violence is risen up into a rod of wickedness: ^z none of the ^m shall remain, nor of their ⁿ multitude, nor of any of ^o theirs; ^a neither *shall there be* wailing for them.

12 The ^b time is come, the day draweth near: ^c let not the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn; ^d for wrath *is* upon all the multitude thereof.

13 For ^e the seller shall not return to that which is sold, although ^f they were yet alive: for the vision *is* touching the whole multitude thereof, *which* shall not return; ^g neither shall any strengthen himself ^h in the ⁱ iniquity of his life.

14 They ^j have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but none goeth to the battle: ^k for my wrath *is* upon all the multitude thereof.

a xxiv. 16—24. Ps. lxxviii. 64. Jer. xvi. 5, 6. b 5—7. 10. 1 Cor. vii. 29—31. Jam. v. 8, 9. c xxiv. 16—24. Ps. lxxviii. 64. Jer. xvi. 5, 6. d 13, 14. vi. 11, 12. Is. v. 13, 14. e Lev. xxv. 24—28. 31. f xiii. 22. xxxiii. 26, 27. Job xv. 25. Ps. lxxviii. 64. Jer. xvi. 5, 6. g 11, 12. Is. xxiv. 1—7. Jer. vi. 11. vii. 20. xii. 12.

xii. 22. xxi. 2. xl. 2. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 7. 3. 5, 6. xi. 13. Gen. vi. 13. Deut. xxxii. 20. Jer. v. 31. li. 13. Lam. iv. 18. Am. viii. 2. 10. Matt. xxiv. 6. 13, 14. 1 Pet. iv. 7. c 8, 9. v. 13. vi. 3—7. 12, 13. d 8, 27. xi. 10, 11. xvi. 38. xviii. 30. xxxii. 20. xxxiv. 20—22. xxxvi. 19. Rev. xx. 12, 13. e Heb. *give.* f v. 11. viii. 18. ix. 10. xxiv. 14. Jer. xiii. 14. Zech. xi. 6. g xi. 21. xvi. 43. xxi. 31. xxiii. 49. Jer. xvi. 18. xxv. 14. Hos. ix. 7. xii. 2. Heb. x. 30. h 27. vi. 7. 14. xii. 20. i v. 9. 2 Kings xxi. 12, 13. Dan. ix. 12. Am. iii. 2. Nah. i. 9. Matt. xxiv. 21. j 3. Jer. xlv. 27. k Heb. *awaketh against thee.* l Zech. xiii. 7. m 10. xxi. 25. xxxix. 8. 2 Pet. ii. 3. n Gen. xix. 15. 24. Is. xvii. 14. Am. iv. 13. o 12. xii. 23—25. 28. Is. xiii. 22. Zeph. i. 14—16. 1 Pet. iv. 17. p Is. xxii. 5. Jer. xxx. 7. q Or, *Echo.* r ix. 8. xiv. 19. xx. 8. 13, 21. 33. xxii. 32. xxx. 15. xxxvi. 18. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 21. Ps. lxxix. 6. Is. xlii. 25. Jer. vii. 20. Lam. ii. 4. iv. 11. Dan. ix. 11. 27. Hos. v. 10. Nah. i. 6. Rev. xiv. 10. xvi. 2, &c. s vi. 12. t 3, 4. u Heb. *upon thee.* v 4. w Is. ix. 13. x 6. 1 Thes. v. 2. y 7. z ix. 14. xxi. 10. 13. Num. xvii. 8. Is. x. 5. x Prov. xiv. 3. xvi. 18. Is. xxxviii. 1. Dan. iv. 37. Jam. iv. 6. y 23. Is. v. 7. ix. 4. xiv. 29. lix. 6—8. Jer. vi. 7. Am. iii. 10. vi. 3. Mic. ii. 2. iii. 3. vi. 12. Jam. ii. 13. z 2. 16. v. 4. Is. vi. 11. Zeph. i. 18. Or, *tumult.* Or, *tumultuous persons.* xii. 18. xxv. 33. c Is. xxiv. 1, 2. d Is. v. 13, 14. e Lev. xxv. 24—28. 31. f xiii. 22. xxxiii. 26, 27. Job xv. 25. Ps. lxxviii. 64. Jer. xvi. 5, 6. g 11, 12. Is. xxiv. 1—7. Jer. vi. 11. vii. 20. xii. 12.

15 The sword is without, and the pestilence and the famine within : he that is in the field shall die with the sword ; and he that is in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him.

16 But they that escape of them shall escape, and shall be on the mountains like doves of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one for his iniquity.

17 All hands shall be feeble, and all knees shall be weak as water.

18 They shall also gird themselves with sackcloth, and horror shall cover them : and shame shall be upon all faces, and baldness upon all their heads.

19 They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be removed : their silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the LORD : they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels : because it is the stumbling block of their iniquity.

20 As for the beauty of his ornament, he set it in majesty ; but they made the images of their abominations and of their detestable things therein : therefore have I set it far from them.

21 And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil ; and they shall pollute it.

22 My face will I turn also from them, and they shall pollute my secret place : for the robbers shall enter into it, and defile it.

23 Make a chain : for the land is full of bloody crimes, and the city is full of violence.

24 Wherefore I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their houses : I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease, and their holy places shall be defiled.

25 Destruction cometh ; and they shall seek peace, and there shall be none.

26 Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumour shall be upon rumour ; then shall they seek a vision of the prophet : but the law shall perish from the priest, and counsel from the ancients.

27 The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled : I will do unto them after their way, and according to their

deserts will I judge them ; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAP. VIII.

The prophet is, in vision, brought to Jerusalem, and to the temple, 1-4. He sees the image of Jealousy by the gate of the altar ; the elders of Israel worshipping base idols in a secret chamber of the temple ; women weeping for Tammuz, and men with their backs to the temple, worshipping the sun, 5-16. The Lord appeals to him, whether such abominations do not deserve the severest punishment, 17, 18.

AND it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I sat in mine house, and the elders of Judah sat before me, that the hand of the Lord God fell there upon me.

2 Then I beheld, and lo a likeness as the appearance of fire ; from the appearance of his loins even downward, fire ; and from his loins even upward, as the appearance of brightness, as the colour of amber.

3 And he put forth the form of an hand and took me by a lock of mine head ; and the Spirit lifted me up between the earth and the heaven, and brought me in the visions of God to Jerusalem, to the door of the inner gate that looketh toward the north ; where was the seat of the image of jealousy, which provoketh to jealousy.

4 And, behold, the glory of the God of Israel was there, according to the vision that I saw in the plain.

5 Then said he unto me, Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold, northward, at the gate of the altar, this image of jealousy in the entry !

6 He said furthermore unto me, Son of man, seest thou what they do ? even the great abominations that the house of Israel committeth here, that I should go far off from my sanctuary ? but turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations.

7 And he brought me to the door of the court ; and when I looked, behold a hole in the wall.

8 Then he said unto me, Son of man, dig now in the wall : and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door.

9 And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here.

10 So I went in and saw ; and behold every form of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel, pourtrayed upon the wall round about.

11 And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients of the house of Israel, and in the

4. 1 Kings xi. 28. Ps. ix. 16. Joel iii. 17.

i. 2. xx. 1. xxiv. 1. xvi. 1. xxi. 1. 17. xxxi. 1. xxxii. 17. xl. 1. b. xiv. 1. 4. xx. 1. xxxiii. 31. Mal. i. 7. Acts x. 33. c. i. 3. iii. 12. 14. 22. xxxvii. 1. d. i. 4. 26, 27. Dan. vii. 9, 10. Rev. i. 14, 15.

e. ii. 8. Dan. v. 3. x. 10. 18. f. iii. 14. xi. 1. 24. 1 Kings xviii. 12. 2 Kings ii. 16. Acts viii. 39. 2 Cor. xii. 2-4. Rev. i. 10, &c. iv. 2, &c. g. 5. 2 Kings xvi. 14.

h. v. 11. vii. 30. 2 Kings xxi. 7. Jer. vii. 30. xxxii. 34.

i. Ex. xx. 5. xxxiv. 14. Deut. iv. 24. v. 9. vi. 15. xxxii. 16, 21. Josh. xiv. 19. Ps. lxxviii. 58. 1 Cor. x. 21, 22.

k. i. 26-28. iii. 22, 23. ix. 3. x. 1-4. xi. 22, 23. xliii. 2-4. Ez. xiv. 22. xl. 34, 35. 2 Cor. iii. 18. iv. 4-6. Heb. i. 3. l. Jer. iii. 2. Zech. v. 5-11.

m. 7. n. 12. 17. Jer. iii. 6. vii. 17.

o. 9. 17. v. 11. vii. 20-22. xxi. 38, 39. 2 Kings xxi. 4-6. Jer. vii. 30. xliii. 11. xxxii. 34.

p. x. 10. xi. 22, 23. Deut. xxi. 16-18. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 14-17. Jer. xvi. 6. Lam. ii. 6, 7. q. 11. 14. 16.

r. 1 Kings vii. 12. 2 Kings xxi. 5. Job xxxiv. 22. Is. xlix. 18. Jer. ii. 34. Marg. xliii. 24. Am. ix. 2, 3.

s. Ex. xx. 4. Lev. xi. 10-12. 29-31. 42-44. Deut. iv. 18. xiv. 3, 7. 8. Is. lvii. 6-10. Jer. ii. 26, 27. iii. 9. xvi. 18. Rom. i. 23.

t. Ex. xxiv. 1-9. Num. xi. 16, 24. Jer. v. 5. Dan. ix. 5.

i. v. 12. Deut. xxxii. 23-25. Jer. xiv. 18. xv. 2, 3. Lam. i. 20. k. vi. 8. Ezra ix. 15. Is. i. 9. xxxvii. 31. Jer. xlv. 14. 28. l. vi. 9. lxxxviii. 14. lxx. 11. m. xxxvi. 31. Prov. v. 11-14. Jer. xxxi. 9. 18. 19. l. 4. 5. Zech. xii. 10-14. n. xxi. 7. Is. xlii. 7. 3. Jer. vi. 24. Heb. xii. 12. o. Heb. go into water. p. Is. iii. 24. xv. 2, 3. Jer. xlviii. 37. Am. viii. 10. q. Gen. xv. 12. Job xxi. 6. Ps. xxxiv. 26. lv. 4. 6. Jer. lvi. 25. Rev. vi. 15-17. r. 2 Kings vii. 2. 8. 15. Prov. xi. 4. Is. ii. 20. xxx. 22. Zeph. i. 18. Matt. xvi. 26. s. Heb. for a separation, or, uncleanliness. t. Job xx. 12-23. Ps. lxxviii. 30, 31. Ec. v. 10. Is. lv. 2. Luke xii. 19, 20. u. Or, their iniquity, in their stumbling-block. xiv. 3. 4. 7. xlv. 12. Rom. xi. 9. v. xxiv. 21. 1 Chr. xxix. 1, 2. 2 Chr. ii. 9. iii. Ezra iii. 12. Ps. xlviii. 2. 1. 2. lxxxvii. 2. 3. Is. lxiv. 11. Hag. ii. 3. w. v. 11. vii. 7-10. 15. 16. 2 Kings xiv. 4. 7. xlviii. 11, 12. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 4-7. xxxvi. 14. Jer. vii. 30. x. Or, made it unto them an unclean thing. 22. ix. 7. xxi. 21. Jer. vii. 14. Lam. i. 10. ii. 1. 7. y. 2 Kings xxiv. 13. xiv. 9. 13-16. z. 1 Chr. xxxvi. 18, 19. Ps. lxxiv. 2-8. lxxix. 1. Jer. lii. 13, &c. aa. Ps. v. 11. xxxv. 22. lxxiv. 10, 11. 18-23. Jer. xlvii. 17. ab. Or, burglars. ac. Jer. xxviii. 2. ad. 1. Lam. iii. 7. Nah. iii. 10. ae. ix. 2. xl. 6. xix. 3-6. xlii. 3-6. af. 9. 13, 27. 2 Kings xxi. 15. xxi. 4. Is. i. 15. lxx. 3. ag. 7. Jer. ii. 4. vii. 6. xvi. 17. Hos. iv. 2. Mic. ii. 2. vii. 2. Zeph. iii. 3, 4. ah. xli. 31. xlviii. 7. Jer. iv. 7. vii. 12. Hab. i. 6-10. ai. Jer. vi. 12. Lam. v. 2. aj. xxxiii. 28. Is. v. 14. ak. Or, they shall inherit holy places. xli. 2. al. Heb. Cutting off. am. Is. lvi. 21. lxx. 8-12. Jer. vii. 15, 16. Lam. iv. 17, 18. Mic. i. 12. an. Lev. xvi. 18. 21. 24. 26. Deut. xxi. 23. Jer. iv. 20. f. xiv. 1. xv. 1-3. xxxiii. 31. Jer. xxi. 2. xxxvii. 17. xxxviii. 14, &c. ao. Ps. lxxiv. 2. Lam. ii. 9. Am. viii. 11, 12. Mic. iii. 6. ap. h. viii. 1. xiv. 1. xx. 1. Jer. xlviii. 18. i. xii. 10-12. xlvii. 15-21. xvi. 25. Jer. lxx. 8-11. k. 4-8. xlviii. 30. Is. lii. 11. Rom. ii. 5-10. q. Heb. with their judgments. Matt. vii. 2. Jam. ii. 23.

midst of them stood Jaazaniah the son of * Shaphan, with y every man his censer in his hand; and a thick cloud of incense went up.

12 Then said he unto me, Son of man, z hast thou seen what the a ancients of the house of Israel do b in the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery? for they say, c The LORD seeth us not; the LORD hath forsaken the earth.

13 ¶ He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see d greater abominations that they do.

14 Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the LORD's house which was e toward the north; and behold, there sat women weeping for Tammuz.

15 Then said he unto me, f Hast thou seen this, O son of man? Turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see g greater abominations than these.

16 And he brought me into h the inner court of the LORD's house, and, behold, i at the door of the temple of the LORD, between the porch and the altar, were k about five and twenty men, l with their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and m their faces toward the east; and they worshipped the sun toward the east.

17 Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of Man? * Is it a light thing to the house of Judah, that they commit the abominations which they commit here? n for they have filled the land with violence, and have returned to provoke me to anger; and, lo, they put the branch to their nose.

18 Therefore o will I also deal in fury: mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: p and though they cry in mine ears with a loud voice, yet will I not hear them.

CHAP. IX.

The destroyers of Jerusalem called forth; the glory removed to the threshold of the temple; and one appointed to set a mark on those who mourned over the prevailing abominations, 1-4. The destroyers, by God's command, slay the rest, beginning at the sanctuary, 5-7. God answers the prophet's intercession, by shewing the people's enormous wickedness, 8-10. The person, employed to mark the remnant, reports that he has executed his commission, 11.

HE a cried also in mine ears b with a loud voice, saying, Cause them that have charge over the city to draw near, even every man, with his destroying weapon in his hand.

2 And, behold, c six men came from the way of d the higher gate, which e lieth toward the north, and every man a f slaughter-weapon in his hand; g and one man among them was clothed with linen, with a writer's inkhorn h by his side: and they went in, and stood i beside the brazen altar.

3 And j the glory of the God of k Israel was gone up from the cherub, whereupon he was, to the threshold of the house. And he called to the man clothed in linen, which had the writer's inkhorn by his side;

4 And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and * set a mark upon the foreheads of the men h that sigh, and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof.

5 And to the others he said in mine f hearing, i Go ye after him through the city, and smite: let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity:

6 Slay j utterly k old and young, both maids, and little children, and women: l but come not near any man upon whom is the mark; m and begin at my sanctuary. Then they began n at the ancient men which were before the house.

7 And he said unto them, o Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and slew in the city.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left, p that I fell upon my face, and cried, and said, q Ah, Lord God, wilt thou destroy all the residue of Israel, in the pouring out of thy fury upon Jerusalem?

9 Then said he unto me, r the iniquity of the house of Israel and of Judah is exceeding great, s and the land is * full of blood, and the city full of t perverseness: for they say, u The LORD hath forsaken the earth, and the LORD seeth not.

10 And as for me also, v mine eyes shall not spare, neither will I have pity, w but I will recompense their way upon their head.

11 And, behold, the man clothed with linen, which had the inkhorn by his side, x reported the matter, saying, y I have done as thou hast commanded me.

4. s viii. 17. 2 Kings xxi. 16. xxiv. 4. Jer. ii. 34. xxii. 17. Lam. iv. 13, 14. Matt. xxiii. 35-37. Luke xi. 50. * Heb. filled with. † Or, wresting of judgment. xxii. 27-29. Mic. iii. 1-3. vii. 3, 4. t viii. 12. Job xxii. 13. Ps. x. 11. xciv. 7. Is. xxix. 15. u 5. v. 11. vii. 4. viii. 18. xxi. 31, 32. x vii. 8, 9. xi. 21. xxii. 31. Deut. xxxii. 41. 2 Chr. vi. 23. Is. lxxv. 6. Hos. ix. 7. Joel iii. 4. Heb. x. 30. † Heb. returned the word.

CHAP. X.

The man clothed in linen takes coals of fire from between the wheels, and scatters them over the city, 1-7. A vision of the living creatures and the wheels; and the removal of the divine glory from the temple, 8-22.

THEN a I looked, and behold, b in the firmament that was c above the head of the cherubims, there appeared over them as it were a sapphire-stone, d as the appearance of the likeness of a throne.

2 And he spake e unto the man clothed with linen, and said, f Go i, 13-18. e 7. ix. 2, 3, 11. f 8-13. 16. i. 15-20.

iii. 23. viii. 4. x. 4. 18. xi. 22, 23. xliii. 2-4. * Heb. mark a mark. Ex. xii. 7. 13. Mal. iii. 16. 2 Cor. i. 22. Eph. iv. 30. 2 Tim. ii. 19. Rev. vii. 2, 3. ix. 4. xiii. 16. 17. xiv. 1. xx. 4. h vi. 11. 2 Kings xxii. 13. 19, 20. Ps. cxix. 53, 136. Is. lvii. 15. Jer. xiii. 17. 2 Cor. xii. 21. 2 Pet. ii. 8, 9. † Heb. cars. 1 Sam. ix. 15. Is. v. 9. xxii. 44. i 10. v. 11. vii. 4. 9. viii. 18. xxiv. 14. Deut. xxxii. 39-42. † Heb. to destruction. k Num. xxxi. 15 -17. Deut. ii. 34. iii. 6. Josh. vi. 17 -21. 1 Sam. xv. 3. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 17. l Ex. xii. 23. Josh. ii. 18, 19. vi. 22-25. 2 Tim. ii. 19. Rev. vii. 3. ix. 4. xiv. 4. m viii. 5-16. Jer. xxv. 29. Am. iii. 22. Luke xii. 47. 1 Pet. iv. 17, 18. n viii. 11, 12, 16. xi. 1, 13. o vii. 20-22. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 17. Ps. lxxix. 1-3. Lam. ii. 4-7. Luke xiii. 1. p Num. xiv. 5. xvi. 4. 21, 23. 45. Deut. ix. 18. Josh. vii. 6. 1 Chr. xxi. 16. Ezra ix. 5. q vii. 14. xi. 13. Jer. iv. 10. xiv. 13. 19. Am. vii. 2-5. r vii. 23. xxii. 2 -12. 25-31. Deut. xxxi. 29. xxxii. 5. 15-22. 2 Kings xvii. 7, &c. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 14-16. Is. i. 4. lix. 2-8. 12-15. Jer. v. 1-9. vii. 8, 9. Mic. iii. 9-12. Zeph. iii. 1. 4. s viii. 17. 2 Kings xxi. 16. xxiv. 4. Jer. ii. 34. xxii. 17. Lam. iv. 13, 14. Matt. xxiii. 35-37. Luke xi. 50. * Heb. filled with. † Or, wresting of judgment. xxii. 27-29. Mic. iii. 1-3. vii. 3, 4. t viii. 12. Job xxii. 13. Ps. x. 11. xciv. 7. Is. xxix. 15. u 5. v. 11. vii. 4. viii. 18. xxi. 31, 32. x vii. 8, 9. xi. 21. xxii. 31. Deut. xxxii. 41. 2 Chr. vi. 23. Is. lxxv. 6. Hos. ix. 7. Joel iii. 4. Heb. x. 30. † Heb. returned the word. y Ps. ciii. 20. Is. xlvi. 10, 11. Zech. i. 10, 11. vi. 7, 8. Rev. xvi. 2, 17.

in between the wheels, *even* under the cherub, and fill *thine* hand with *coals* of fire from between the cherubims, and *scatter them* over the city. And he went in in my sight.

3 Now the cherubims stood on the right side of the house, when the man went in; *and* the cloud filled the inner court.

4 Then *the* glory of the LORD *went up* from the cherub, *and stood* over the threshold of the house; *and* the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of the brightness of the LORD's glory.

5 And *the* sound of the cherubims' wings was heard *even* to the *outer* court, as *the* voice of the Almighty God when he speaketh.

6 And it came to pass, *that* when he had commanded the man clothed with linen, saying, Take fire from between the wheels, from between the cherubims; then he went in, and stood beside the wheels.

7 And *one* cherub *stretched* forth his hand from between the cherubims, *unto* the fire that *was* between the cherubims, and took *thereof*, and put *it* into the hands of *him that was* clothed with linen: who took *it*, *and* went out.

8 *And* there appeared in the cherubims *the* form of a man's hand under their wings.

9 And when I looked, *behold*, the four wheels by the cherubims, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: and the appearance of the wheels *was* *as* the colour of a beryl-stone.

10 And *as for* their appearances, they four had one likeness, *as* if a wheel had been in the midst of a wheel.

11 When they went, *they* went upon their four sides; they turned not as they went, but to the place *whither* the head looked, they followed it; they turned not as they went.

12 And their whole *body*, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and the wheels, *were* full of eyes round about, *even* the wheels that they four had.

13 As for the wheels, *it* was cried unto them in my hearing, O wheel.

14 And *every* one had four faces: the first face *was* the face of a cherub, and the second face *was* the face of a man, and the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle.

15 And the cherubims were *lifted up*. *This is* the living creature that I saw by the river of Chebar.

Heb. the hollow of thine hand.
1. 13. Ps. xviii. 12, 13. cxi. 10. Is. vi. 6, 7. Rev. viii. 5.
11. 47, 48. xxiv. 9-14. 2 Kings. xxv. 9. Is. xxx. 30. Jer. xiv. 8-10.
18. ix. 3. xliii. 4. k. i. 23. ix. 3. xi. 22, 23.
† Heb. was lifted up.
1. xlii. 5. Ex. xl. 35. 1 Kings viii. 16-12. 2 Chr. vi. 13, 14. Hag. ii. 9. Rev. xv. 9.
m. i. 24.
n. xli. 21. 1 Kings vii. 9. 2 Chr. iv. 9.
o. Ex. xix. 16, 19. xl. 18, 19. Deut. ix. 12, 13. Job xxxviii. 2-5. xl. 9. Ps. xxix. 3-9. Lxxviii. 33. Lxxvii. 16. John xii. 28, 29. Heb. xii. 18, 19. Rev. vi. 2, 4.
p. Heb. sent forth.
q. 6. i. 13.
r. xli. 23-25. Matt. xlii. 41, 42. 43. 50. xliii. 34, 35.
s. 21. i. 8. Is. vi. 5.
t. i. 15-17.
u. Dan. x. 6. Rev. xxi. 20.
v. i. 14. Ps. xxxvi. 6. xxviii. 2. civ. 24. Rom. xi. 33.
y. 22. i. 17.
z. i. 20. Matt. viii. 8-10.
† Heb. flesh.
a. i. 18. Rev. ii. 6, 8.
b. Or, they were called in my hearing, If he, or, Gogoi.
c. 21. i. 6-10. 1 Kings vii. 29. 36. Rev. iv. 7.
d. 18, 19. viii. 6. xii. 22. Hos. ix. 12.
e. 20. i. 8, 13, 14. xliii. 3.

16 And *when* the cherubims *went*, the wheels went by them; and when the cherubims lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also turned not from beside them.

17 When they stood, *these* stood; and when they were lifted up, *these* lifted up themselves *also*; *for* the Spirit *of* the living creature *was* in them.

18 Then *the* glory of the LORD departed from off the threshold of the house, *and* stood over the cherubims.

19 And *the* cherubims lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight: when they went out, the wheels also *were* beside them, and *every* one stood at the door *of* the east gate of the LORD's house; *and* the glory of the God of Israel *was* over them above.

20 This *is* *the* living creature that I saw under the God of Israel by the river of Chebar, *and* I knew that they *were* the cherubims.

21 Every one *had* four faces apiece, and every one four wings; *and* the likeness of the hands of a man *was* under their wings.

22 And *the* likeness of their faces *was* the same faces which I saw by the river of Chebar, their appearances, and themselves: *they* went every one straight forward.

CHAP. XI.

The prophet is shown the persons, who gave wicked counsel, and despised the word of God, 1-3. He prophesies against them, 4-12. He is alarmed at the sudden death of Pelatiah, 13. Encouraging promises to the captive Jews and Israelites, and denunciations of wrath on the impenitent, 14-21. The glory of God removes from the city, 22, 23. The prophet, in vision brought back into Chaldea, reports what he had seen to the captive Jews, 24, 25.

MOREOVER, *the* Spirit lifted me up, and brought me unto *the* east gate of the LORD's house, which looketh eastward: and *behold* at the door of the gate five and twenty men: among whom I saw *Jaazaniah* the son of Azur, and *Pelatiah* the son of Benaiah, princes of the people.

2 Then said he unto me, Son of man, *these are* the men that devise mischief, and give wicked counsel in this city;

3 Which say, *It is* *not* near: let us build houses: *this city* is the caldron, and we *be* the flesh.

4 Therefore *prophesy* against them: prophesy, O son of man.

5 And *the* Spirit of the LORD fell upon me, and said unto me, *Speak*: Thus saith the LORD, *Thus* have ye said, O house of Israel; *for* I know the things that

Or, of life. Gen. ii. 7. Rom. viii. 2. Rev. xi. 7. 4. vii. 20-22. Ps. lxxviii. 60, 61. Jer. vi. 8. vii. 12-14. Hos. ix. 12. Matt. xxiii. 37-39. 3. 4. 2 Kings vi. 11. Ps. xlviii. 10. lxxviii. 17, 18. i. 17-21. ix. 3. xi. 22, 23. k. viii. 16. xliii. 4. l. i. 1. 26-29. m. 15. i. 22-23. iii. 23. n. 1 Kings vi. 29-35. vii. 36. o. 14. i. 8-10. xli. 18, 19. Rev. iv. 7. p. 8. q. i. 10. r. 11. i. 12. Hos. xiv. 9. s. 24. iii. 12. 14. viii. 3. xxxviii. 1. xl. 1, 2. xli. 1. 1 Kings xviii. 12. 2 Kings ii. 16. Acts viii. 39. 2 Cor. xii. 1-4. Rev. i. 10. b. x. 19. xliii. 4. c. viii. 16. d. 2 Kings xxi. 23. e. 13. f. Ezech. viii. 3. Ps. ii. 1, 2. xxxvi. 4. iii. 2. Is. lxx. 4. Is. xli. 1. Jer. v. 5. xlviii. 18. Mic. ii. 1, 2. Or, It is not for us to build houses near. g. vii. 7. xii. 23. 27. Is. v. 19. Jer. i. 11, 12. Am. vi. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 4. h. 7-11. xxix. 3-14. Jer. i. 13. i. xii. 2. Dec. 15. Eze. xx. 46, 47. xxi. 2. xxi. 2. Is. lvi. 1. Hos. vi. 8. viii. 1. k. ii. 2. iii. 24, 27. viii. 1. Num. xi. 25, 26. 1 Sam. x. 6. 10. Acts x. 44. xi. 15. l. ii. 4, 5, 7. iii. 11. m. xxxviii. 2. xxxv. 11. Ps. xxxviii. 11. Ps. i. 21. Is. xlviii. 14. Mal. iii. 13. n. 1 Chr. xxviii. 10. 1 Chr. xxviii. 10. Mark ii. 9. John ii. 24, 25. xli. 17. Heb. iv. 13. Rev. ii. 83.

o vii. 23. ix. 9. come into your mind, every one of them.

xxii. 2-6. 9. 12. 27. xxiv. 6-9. 2 Kings xxi. 16. Jer. ii. 30. 34. vii. 6. 9. Lam. iv. 13. Hos. iv. 2. Mic. iii. 10. vii. 2. Zeph. iii. 3. Matt. xxiii. 35.

6 Ye have ^o multiplied your slain in this city, and ye have filled the streets thereof with the slain. 7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, ^p Your slain, whom ye have laid in the midst of it, they *are* the flesh, and this *city* is the caldron, ^q but I will bring you forth out of the midst of it.

8 Ye ^r have feared the sword; and I will bring a sword upon you, saith the Lord God.

9 And I will bring you out of the midst thereof, ^s and deliver you into the hands of strangers, ^t and will execute judgments among you.

10 Ye shall ^u fall by the sword, I will judge you in ^v the border of Israel; ^w and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

11 This ^x *city* shall not be your caldron, neither shall ye be the flesh in the midst thereof, ^y but I will judge you in the border of Israel:

12 And ye shall know that I *am* the LORD: ^z for ye have not walked in my statutes, neither executed my judgments, ^a but have done after the manners of the heathen that *are* round about you:

13 And it came to pass, ^b when I prophesied, that Pelatiah the son of Benaiah died. ^c Then fell I down upon my face, and cried with a loud voice, and said, ^d Ah, Lord God! wilt thou make a full end of the remnant of Israel?

14 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

15 Son of man, ^e thy brethren, ^f even thy brethren, the men of thy kindred, and all the house of Israel wholly, ^g *are* they unto whom the inhabitants of Jerusalem have said, ^h Get ye far from the LORD: ⁱ *is* unto us is this land given in possession.

16 Therefore say, ^j Thus saith the LORD God; Although I have cast them far off among the heathen, and although I have scattered them among the countries, yet will I be to them ^k as a little sanctuary in the countries where they shall come.

17 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God, ^l I will even gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye have been scattered, and I will give you the land of Israel.

18 And they shall come thither, ^m and they shall take away all the detestable things thereof, and all the abominations thereof from thence.

19 And ⁿ I will give them one ^o Is. iv. 6. viii. 14. Jer. xxix. 7. 11. xlii. 11. 13. xxxvi. 24. xxxvii. 21. &c. xxxix. 27-29. Is. i. 11-16. Jer. iii. 12. 18. xxx. 10, 11. 18. xxxi. 8-10. xxxii. 37-41. Hos. i. 10. 11. Am. ix. 14, 15. 12. v. 11. vii. 20. xxxvii. 23. xlii. 7, 8. Is. i. 25-27. xxx. 22. Jer. xvi. 18. Hos. xiv. 8. Mic. v. 10-14. m xxxvi. 26, 27. Deut. xxx. 6. 2 Chr. xxx. 12. Jer. xxiv. 7. xxxvi. 39, 40. Zeph. iii. 9. John xvii. 21-23. Acts iv. 32. 1 Cor. i. 10. Eph. iv. 3-6. Phil. ii. 1-5.

heart, and ^p I will put a new spirit within you; ^q and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh:

20 That ^r they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them: ^s and they shall be my people, and I will be their God.

21 But ^t as for them, ^u whose heart walketh after the heart of ^v their detestable things and their abominations, ^w I will recompense their way upon their own heads, saith the LORD God.

22 ¶ Then did ^x the cherubims lift up their wings, and the wheels beside them; and the glory of the God of Israel *was* over them above.

23 And ^y the glory of the LORD went up from the midst of the city, and stood upon the mountain which *is* on the east side of the city.

24 Afterwards ^z the Spirit took me up, and brought me in a vision by the Spirit of God ^a into Chaldea to them of the captivity. ^b So the vision that I had seen went up from me.

25 Then ^c I spake unto them of the captivity all the things that the LORD had shewed me.

z i. 3. iii. 15. Ps. cxxxvii. 1. a Gen. xvii. 22. xxxv. 13. Acts 3. 16. b ii. 7. iii. 4, 17, 27.

CHAP. XII.

Ezekiel is ordered, by removing his goods, and breaking through the wall of his house, to give the people a sign of the taking of Jerusalem, of Zedekiah's flight, and of the captivity of the Jews, 1-16; by eating and drinking with trembling and anxiety, to prefigure the famine, and consternation of the Jews during the siege, 17-20; and to declare that this ruin was near at hand, as a rebuke to those who profanely spake of it as distant, 21-28.

THE word of the LORD also came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, ^a thou dwellest in the midst of a rebellious house, ^b which have eyes to see, and see not: they have ears to hear, and hear not: for they *are* a rebellious house.

3 Therefore, thou son of man, ^c prepare thee ^d stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight: and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in their sight; ^e it may be they will consider, though they *be* a rebellious house.

4 Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing: and thou shalt go forth ^f at even in their sight, as ^g they that go forth into captivity.

5 ¶ Dig thou through the wall in their sight, and carry out thereby.

6 In their sight shalt thou bear ^h it upon ⁱ thy shoulders, and carry it forth in the twilight: thou shalt ^j cover thy face, that thou see not the ground: ^k for I have set thee ^l for a sign unto the house of Israel.

7 And ^m I did so as I was commanded: ⁿ I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for captivity, and in the even ^o I ^p digged through the wall with mine hand; I brought

xx. 2-4. h ii. 8. xxiv. 18. xxxvii. 7-10. Matt. xxi. 6, 7. Mark xiv. 16. John ii. 5-8. xv. 14. Acts xxvi. 19. i 3-6. j Heb. digged for me.

xviii. 31. Ps. li. 10. Jer. xxxi. 33. Rom. xii. 2. 2 Cor. v. 17. Gal. vi. 16. Eph. iv. 23. o xxxvi. 26, 27. Is. xlviii. 4. Zech. vii. 12. Rom. ii. 4, 5. p 12. Ps. cv. 45. cxix. 4, 5. 32. Luke i. 6. 74, 75. Tit. ii. 11, 12. q xiv. 11. xxxvi. 28. xxxvii. 27. Jer. xi. 4. xxiv. 7. xxx. 22. xxxi. 33. xxxii. 38. Zech. xiii. 9. Heb. viii. 10. xi. 16. r Ec. xi. 9. Jer. xvii. 9. Mark vii. 21-23. Heb. iii. 12, 13. Jam. i. 14, 15. s 18. Jer. i. 16. ii. 20. t ix. 10. xx. 37. xxii. 31. Jer. xxxix. 16-19. u i. 19, 20. x. 19. x viii. 4. ix. 3. x. 4. 18. xliii. 4. Zech. xiv. 4. Matt. xxiii. 37-39. xiv. 1, 2. y i. viii. 3. 2 Kings ii. 16. 2 Cor. xii. 3. z i. 3. Acts 3. 16.

a ii. 3. 6-8. iii. 9. 26, 27. xvii. 12. xxiv. 3. xlv. 6. Deut. ix. 7. 24. xxxi. 27. Ps. lxxviii. 40. Is. i. 23. xxx. 1, 9. lxx. 2. Jer. iv. 17. v. 23. ix. 1-6. Dan. ix. 5-9. Acts vii. 51, 52. b Deut. xxix. 4. Is. vi. 9, 10. xxxix. 9-12. xlii. 19, 20. Jer. v. 21. Matt. xiii. 13, 14. Mark iv. 12. viii. 17, 18. Luke viii. 10. John ix. 39-41. xii. 40. Acts xviii. 26, 27. Rom. xi. 7, 8. 2 Cor. iii. 14. iv. 3, 4. Eph. iv. 18. 2 Thes. ii. 10, 11. c 10-12. iv. 1, &c. v. 1, &c. Jer. xiii. 1, &c. xviii. 2, &c. xix. 1, &c. xxvii. 2. d xxxiii. 11. Deut. v. 29. xxxii. 29. Ps. lxxxi. 13. Jer. xviii. 11. xxv. 4-7. xxvi. 3. xxxvi. 3, 7. Luke xiii. 8, 9. 34. xx. 13. e 12. 2 Kings xxv. 4. Jer. xxxix. 4. lii. 7. f Heb. the goings forth of captivity. g 11. iv. 3. xxiv. 24. Is. viii. 18. Jer. xxxii. 8-12. h ii. 8. xxiv. 18. xxxvii. 7-10. Matt. xxi. 6, 7. Mark xiv. 16. John ii. 5-8. xv. 14. Acts xxvi. 19. i 3-6. j Heb. digged for me.

8 xviii. 3. I,
xviii. 22.

b 25. vii. 2. 3. 5—
7.10—12. Joel ii.
1. Zech. i. 14
Mal. iv. 1. Matt.
xxiv. 34. Jam. v.
8. 9.

1 xiii. 23. 1 Kings
xvii. 11—13. 17.
Prov. xvi. 23.
Jer. xiv. 13—16.
xviii. 14—20.

Zech. xiii. 2-4.
 Rom. xvi. 18.
 1 Thes. ii. 5.
 2 Pet. ii. 2, 3.
 k 23. vi. 10. Num.
 xiv. 22-24. Is.

14. 11. Dan. ix.
12. Zech. i. 6.
Matt. xxiv. 35.
Luke xvi. 35.
1 Jer. xvi. 9. Hab.
i. 6. Mark xiii.
30, 31.

m 1. 2.
n 22. Is. xxviii. 14,
15. 2 Pet. iii. 4.

23—25. Jer. iv.
 7. Matt. xxiv. 48
 —51. Mark xiii.
 32—37. Luke
 xxi. 34—36. 1
 Thes. v. 2, 3.
 Rev. iii. 3.

Ezekiel is ordered to prophesy against the false prophets; and to expose their folly and wickedness, and the fatal effects of their delusions, to others and themselves, under the emblem of a wall daubed with untempered mortar, and beaten down by a violent storm, 1-16: and against the prophetesses, who, by their signs and lying prognostications, encouraged the wicked in sin, and discouraged the righteous; and to predict their disgrace and ruin. 17-23.

■ xiv. 9, 10. xvii.
 25, 28. 2 Chr.
 xviii. 13-24. Is.
 ix. 15. Jer. 9-
 12. Jer. v.
 31. vi. 13, 14.
 viii. 10. xiv. 17
 -15. xxi. 2.
 11-22. 25, 26.
 xxviii. 14, 15.

xxviii. 12-17.
xxix. 9, 10. xxxviii.
19. Lam. iv. 19.
Mic. iii. 6. 11.
Zeph. iii. 4. 3.
Pet. ii. 1-3.
• Heb. are prophets out, &c. i.
17. Jer. xiv. 14.

b xxxiv. 7. 9. 1
Kings xii. 19.
Is. i. 10. xxviii.
14. Jer. xxviii.
15. xxix. 20-24
31, 32. Am. vii.
16, 17.

c 18. xxiv. 2.
Jer. xxi. 1.
Matt. xxi. 14
—20. Luke xi
42—47. 57. 1
Cor. ix. 10.

d Prov. xv. 2. 14.
Lam. ii. 14.
Hos. ix. 7. Zech.
xi. 13. Matt.
xxiii. 16 — 26.
Luke vi. 40. 1
Tim. vi. 4. 2
Tim. iii. 9

† Heb. *will after*.
 † Or, *things which*
 v. Cat. ii. 15.
 2 Cor. vi. 13—15.
 im. vi. 1, 2. Tit. i.
 Ex. xvii. 9—12.
 m. iii. 23. Ps. cxi.

the ledge. g Job
v. 8, 9. h xiv.
1. 31. iii. 14. Am.
1. 1 Thea. v. 2. 8
xv. 29. 2 Pet. ii.
Tech. v. 2. 17.
nge xvi. 6. 27. 37.
th xvi. 6. 22, 23. 7

21. Jer. vi. 1. viii. 22. xivii. 1. xlviii. 1. 2.
 Is. lviii. 12. Lam. ii. 17, 18. 9 Heb. *beistged*
 xl. 2. Ps. lxxvi. 7. Is. xlviii. 4. Rev. xvi. 14.
 3. Is. ii. 12. xlii. 6, 9. xxxv. 8. Jer. i. 16. ii.
 v. 18-20. Zech. i. 14-16. ii. 2-3. Mal. i. 9.
 Pet. iii. 10. Rev. vi. 17. i. 20-21. 23, 24.
 18. k xvi. 20, 29. Jer. xiv. 14. xlix. 8. 2
 Jer. xliii. 11, 32. xlviii. 2. 19. m 22. 1 K.
 Prov. xiv. 18. Jer. xlvii. 31. xlviii. 12. Mar.
 Ther. i. 11.

52

2, 3, 6. 7 Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye not spoken a lying divination, whereas ye say, "The LORD said it; albeit I have not spoken?"

8 Therefore thus saith the LORD God; Because ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, I am against you, saith the LORD God.

9 And mine hand shall be upon the prophets that see vanity, and that divine lies, they shall not be in the assembly of my people, neither shall they be written in the writing of the house of Israel, neither shall they enter into the land of Israel; and ye shall know that I am the LORD God.

10 Because, even because they have seduced my people, saying, "Peace; and there was no peace; and one built up a wall, and, lo, others daubed it with untempered mortar:

11 Say unto them which daub it with untempered mortar, that it shall fall: y there shall be an overflowing shower; and ye, O great hail stones, shall fall; and a stormy wind shall rend it.

12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you, "Where is the daubing wherewith ye have daubed it?"

13 Therefore thus saith the LORD God, I will even rend it with a stormy wind in my fury: and there shall be an overflowing shower in mine anger, and great hailstones in my fury, to consume it.

14 So will I break down the wall that ye have daubed with untempered mortar, and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation thereof shall be discovered, and it shall fall, and ye shall be consumed in the midst thereof: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

15 Thus will I accomplish my wrath upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered mortar; and will say unto you, "The wall is no more, neither they that daubed it;

16 To wit, the prophets of Israel which prophesy concerning Jerusalem, and which see visions of peace for her, and there is no peace, saith the LORD God.

17 ¶ Likewise, thou son of man, set thy face against the daughters of thy people, which prophesy out of their own heart; and prophesy thou against them.

18 And say, Thus saith the LORD God; "Woe to the women that sew pillows to all armholes, and make kerchiefs upon

the head of every stature to hunt souls: Will ye hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the souls alive that come unto you?"

19 And will ye pollute me among my people, for handfuls of barley and for pieces of bread, to slay the souls that should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that hear your lies?

20 Wherefore, thus saith the LORD God; Behold, I am against your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the souls to make them fly, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the souls go, even the souls that ye hunt to make them fly.

21 Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted, and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

22 Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, by promising him life:

23 Therefore ye shall see no more vanity, nor divine divinations: for I will deliver my people out of your hand; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAP. XIV.

The elders reproved, who enquired of God, while their hearts were set on idols, 1-5. A call to repentance; with threatenings of temporal and spiritual judgments, in order to the reformation of Israel, 6-11. No righteousness of a few individuals should avert the judgments of famine, noisome beasts, sword, or pestilence, from a guilty land; much less these four sore judgments from Jerusalem, 12-21. A promise that a remnant should be preserved, for the instruction and comfort of the captives, 22, 23.

THEN came a certain of the elders of Israel unto me, and sat before me.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, these men have set up their idols in their heart, and put the stumbling-block of their iniquity before their face: should I be enquired of at all by them?

4 Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the LORD God: Every man of the house of Israel that setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumbling-block of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet; I the LORD will answer him that cometh according to the multitude of his idols:

5 That I may take the house of Israel in their own heart, because they are all estranged from me through their idols.

23, 28, 30, viii. 7. Eph. iv. 18. Col. i. 21. Heb. iii. 12.

xxii. 25. Eph. iv. 14. 2 Pet. ii. 14. q 22.

xx. 39. xxii. 25. s Prov. xxviii. 21. Mic. iii. 5. 11. Rom. xvi. 18. 2 Pet. ii. 2, 3. t 22. Rom. xiv. 15. 1 Cor. viii. 11. u Jer. xxiii. 14, 17.

x 8, 9, 15, 16.

† Or, into gardens. y 2 Tim. iii. 8, 9. z 9.

a ix. 4. Jer. iv. 10. xiv. 13 - 17. xxiii. 9. Lam. ii. 11-14.

b Jer. xxiii. 14. xxvii. 14 - 17. xxviii. 16. xxix. 32.

† Or, that I should save his life. Heb. by quickening him.

c 16. Gen. iii. 4. 5. Jer. vi. 14. viii. 11. xxiii. 17. 2 Pet. ii. 18, 19.

d 6, &c. xii. 24. Deut. xviii. 20. Mic. iii. 6, 7. Zech. xiii. 3, 4. e 2 Tim. iii. 9.

e 21. xxxiv. 10. Matt. xxiv. 24. 1 Cor. xi. 19. Rev. xii. 9. 11. xiii. 5-8. xv. 2.

f 9. 21. xiv. 8. xv. 7.

a viii. 1. xx. 1. 2 Kings vi. 32. Acts iv. 5. 8.

b xxxiii. 31. Is. xxix. 13. Luke x. 39. Acts xxii. 3.

c 1 Kings xiv. 4. 5. Am. iii. 7.

d 4. 7. vi. 9. xi. 21. xx. 16. xxxvi. 25. Jer. xlv. 16 - 18.

xvii. 1, 2. 9. Eph. v. 5.

e iii. 20. vii. 19. xlv. 12. Jer. xlv. 16 - 18. Zeph. i. 3. 1 Pet. ii. 8. Rev. ii. 14.

f xx. 3. 1 Sam. xxviii. 6. 2 Kings iii. 13. Ps. lvi. 18. Prov. xv. 8. 29. xxi. 27. xxviii. 9. Is. i. 15. Jer. vii. 8-11. xi. 11.

Zech. vii. 13. Luke xx. 8.

g ii. 7. iii. 4. 17-21.

h 7. 1 Kings xxi. 20-25. 2 Kings i. 16. Is. iii. 11. lxvi. 4.

i 9, 10. Hos. x. 2. Zech. vii. 11-14. 2 Thes. ii. 9-11.

k Deut. xxxii. 15. 16. Is. i. 4. Marg. Jer. ii. 5, 11-13. 31, 32. Zech. xi. 8. Rom. i. 21-

1 xviii. 30. 1 Sam. vii. 3. 1 Kings viii. 47—49. Neh. i. 8, 9. Is. lv. 6, 7. Jer. viii. 5, 6. xxx. 18—20. i. 4, 5. Lam. iii. 39—41. Hos. xiv. 1—3. 2. Jon. iii. 7—9. Matt. iii. 8—10. Act. iii. 19. xvii. 30. xxvi. 20. Jam. iv. 8—10.

• Or, others.
m 4. viii. 16. xvi. 63. xxxvi. 31, 32. 2 Chr. xxix. 6. Is. ii. 20. xxx. 22. Jer. xiii. 27. Zeph. iii. 11. Rom. vi. 21.

• Ex. xii. 48, 49. xx. 10. Lev. xvi. 29. xx. 2. xxiv. 22. Num. xv. 15, 16, 29. Hos. iv. 14. ix. 10. Jude 19.

• 3, 4.
p 3. xiii. 30—32. 2 Kings viii. 8. &c. Is. lviii. 1, 2. Jer. xxi. 1, &c. xxxvii. 1—3. 9, 10, 17. xxxviii. 14, &c.

r 4. 8. xv. 7. Lev. xvii. 10. xx. 3—6.

• xxvi. 17. Ps. xxiv. 16. Jer. xxi. 10. xlii. 11. v. 15. Num. xxvi. 10. Deut. xxxviii. 37. Ps. xlii. 13, 14. Is. lxi. 15. Jer. xlii. 9. xxix. 22.

• Lev. xx. 3. xxii. 3. Num. xix. 20. xvi. 7. xiii. 23. y vi. 25. 2 Sam. xii. 11, 12. 1 Kings xxi. 20—23. Job xii. 16. Ps. lxxvi. 11, 12. Is. lxiii. 17. lvi. 4. Jer. ii. 10. 2 The. ii. 9—12.

z xv. 27. Is. v. 25. ix. 12. 17. 21. x. 4. xviii. 18—20. xxiii. 49. Gen. iv. 13. Num. v. 31. Mic. vii. 9. Gal. vi. 5.

a 4. 7, 8. Deut. xiii. 1—10. xvi. 2—7. Jer. vi. 12, 15. vii. 11, 14. xiv. 15. Rev. xix. 19—21. c xxiv. 10, &c. xlii. 10. 15. xlviii. 11. Deut. xiii. 11. xix. 20. Is. ix. 16. Jer. xxiii. 15. i. 6. 2 Pet. ii. 15.

d xi. 18—20. xxxvi. 25—29. xxxvii. 23. c xxiv. 30. xxxvi. 28. xxxvii. 27. xxxix. 22. Gen. xvii. 7. Jer. xi. 4. xxi. 33. xxxii. 38. Zech. xii. 9. Heb. viii. 10. xi. 16. Rev. xxi. 7. f ix. 9. Ezra ix. 6. Is. xiv. 20. Lam. i. 8. 20. Dan. ix. 5, 10—12. g iv. 16. v. 16. Lev. xxvi. 26. Is. iii. 1. Jer. xv. 2, 3. Lam. iv. 9, 10. h 17. 19. 21. xxv. 13. Gen. vi. 7. Jer. vii. 20. xxxii. 43. xxxvi. 29.

i 16. 18, 20. k Gen. vi. 8. vii. 1. viii. 20, 21. Heb. xi. 7. l xviii. 3. Dan. ix. 21. x. 11. m Job i. 5. xlii. 8. Jer. vii. 16. xi. 14. Lev. xi. 12. xv. 1. n 20. Prov. xi. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 9. o v. 17. Lev. xxvi. 22. 1 Kings xx. 30. 2 Kings xvii. 25. Jer. xv. 3. p Matt. xviii. 19, 20. Jam. v. 16. t Heb. in the midst of it. q 20. xxxiii. 11. Num. xiv. 28, 29. r Gen. xviii. 23—33. ix. 29. Job xxi. 30. Acts xxvii. 24. Heb. xi. 7.

• Or, heretofore.

17 Or if I bring a sword upon that land; and say, Sword, go through the land; so that I cut off man and beast from it:

18 Though these three men were in it, as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall be delivered themselves.

19 Or if I send a pestilence into that land, and pour out my fury upon it in blood, to cut off from it man and beast:

20 Though Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall but deliver their own souls by their righteousness.

21 For thus saith the Lord God: ‡ How much more when I send my four sore judgments upon Jerusalem, the sword, and the famine, and the noisome beast, and the pestilence, to cut off from it man and beast?

22 Yet, behold, therein shall be left a remnant that shall be brought forth, both sons and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto you, and ye shall see their way and their doings: and ye shall be comforted concerning the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, even concerning all that I have brought upon it.

23 And they shall comfort you, when ye see their ways and their doings: and ye shall know that I have not done without cause all that I have done in it, saith the Lord God.

d Jer. iii. 21—25. e viii. 6—18. ix. 8, 9. Gen. xviii. 22—33. Neh. ix. 33. Jer. vii. 17—28. xiii. 8, 9. Dan. ix. 14. Rom. ii. 5. Rev. xv. 4. xvi. 6.

CHAP. XV.

The unsiftiness of a vine-branch for any thing but the fire, 1—5; an emblem of the character and doom of the Jews, 6—8.

AND the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, What is the vine-tree more than any tree, or than a branch which is among the trees of the forest?

3 Shall wood be taken thereof to do any work? or will men take a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon?

4 Behold, it is cast into the fire for fuel; the fire devoureth both the ends of it, and the midst of it is burned. Is it meet for any work?

5 Behold, when it was whole, it was meet for no work: how much less shall it be meet yet for any work, when the fire hath devoured it, and it is burned?

6 Therefore thus saith the Lord God: As the vine-tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

v. 12. 17. xxv. 3, 4. 9—15. xxix. 8. xxxviii. 21, 22. Lev. xxvi. 25. Jer. xxv. 9. xlvii. 6.

t 13. xxv. 13. Jer. xxxiii. 12. Hos. iv. 3. Zeph. i. 3.

u v. 12. xxxviii. 22. Num. xiv. 12. xvi. 48—50. Deut. xxxiii. 21, 22. 49—61. 2 Sam. xiv. 13. 15. 1 Kings viii. 37. 2 Chr. vi. 28. vii. 13. xx. 9. Ps. xcii. 3. 6. Is. xxxvii. 36. Jer. xiv. 12. xxi. 6—9. xxiv. 10. Am. iv. 10. Matt. xxiv. 7.

x vii. 3. xxxvi. 18. Rev. xvi. 3—6.

y 14. 16. z xviii. 20. 22. Job v. 19—24. Ps. xxxiii. 18, 19. Is. iii. 10. Hos. x. 12. Zeph. ii. 3. Acts x. 35. 1 John ii. 29. iii. 7. 10.

f Or, Also when.

a 13. 15. 17. 19. v. 12. 17. vi. 11, 12. xxxiii. 27. Jer. xv. 2, 3. Am. iv. 6—12. Rev. vi. 4—8.

b vi. 8. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 20. Is. vi. 13. x. 20—22. xvii. 4—6. xxiv. 13. lxi. 8, 9. Jer. iv. 27. v. 10. xxx. 11. lii. 27—30. Mic. v. 7. Mark xlii. 20.

c vi. 9, 10. xvi. 63. xx. 43. xxxvi. 31. Jer. xxxi. 17—21.

d Jer. iii. 21—25. e viii. 6—18. ix. 8, 9. Gen. xviii. 22—33. Neh. ix. 33. Jer. vii. 17—28. xiii. 8, 9. Dan. ix. 14. Rom. ii. 5. Rev. xv. 4. xvi. 6.

a Deut. xxxii. 32, 33. Ps. lxxx. 8—16. Cant. ii. 13. 15. vi. 11. vii. 12. viii. 11, 12. Is. v. 1—7. Jer. ii. 21. Hos. x. 11. Matt. xxi. 33—41. Mark xii. 1—9. Luke xv. 9—16. John xv. 1—6.

b Is. xlii. 23. Mic. iii. 12. Zech. xii. 7.

c Jer. xxiv. 8. Matt. v. 13. Mark ix. 50. Luke xiv. 34, 35. Ps. lxxx. 16. Is. xxxvii. 11. John xv. 6. Heb. vi. 8.

d Is. i. 31. Am. iv. 11. Mal. iv. 1. Matt. xii. 12. Heb. xii. 29.

e Heb. Will it practice?

f Heb. made fit.

g 2. xvii. 3—10. xx. 47, 48. Is. i. 6. 21, 25. Jer. iv. 7. vii. 20. xxi. 7. xxiv. 9—10. xxx. 9—11. 18. xlii. 27—27. Zech. i. 6.

xiv. 8. Lev. xvii. 10. xx. 3. 6. xvi. 17. Ps. xxiv. 16. Jer. iv. 4. xxi. 10. h 1 Kings xix. 17. Is. xxiv. 18. Jer. xlviii. 43, 44. Am. v. 19. ix. 1-4. i vi. 7. vii. 4. xi. 10. xx. 38. 42. 44. Ps. ix. 16. k vi. 14. xiv. 13-21. xxxiii. 29. Is. vi. 11. xxiv. 3-12. Jer. xxv. 10, 11. Zeph. i. 18. † Heb. *trespassed a trespass*. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 14-16.

CHAP XVI.

The original state of Jerusalem is shewn under the emblem of an exposed infant, 1-5; whom God is represented as rescuing, educating, espousing, and richly providing for, 6-14; but she commits the most abandoned and multiplied adulteries, 15-34; and is threatened with terrible punishments, 35-43. Her crimes shewn to equal that of her mother, the Hittite, and to exceed those of her sister Sodom and Samaria, 44-59. Yet at length she is received to favour, and is ashamed of her base conduct, 60-63.

AGAIN, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, ^a cause Jerusalem to know her ^b abominations;

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God unto Jerusalem; ^c Thy ^{*} birth, and thy nativity ^{is} of the land of Canaan; thy father ^{was} an ^d Amorite, and thy mother an ^e Hittite.

4 And as ^f for thy nativity, in the day thou was born, thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in water, [†] to supple thee; thou wast not salted at all, [§] nor swaddled at all.

5 None ^h eye pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee: ⁱ but thou wast cast out in the open field, to the loathing of thy person, in the day that thou wast born.

6 And when I passed by thee, ^k and saw thee [†] polluted in thine own blood, I said unto thee, *when thou wast* in thy blood, ^l Live; yea, I said unto thee, *when thou wast* in thy blood, Live.

7 I have [§] caused thee to multiply as the bud of the field, and thou hast increased and waxen great, and thou art come to ^{||} excellent ornaments: *thy* breasts are fashioned, and thine hair is grown, ^m whereas thou *wast* naked and bare.

8 Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, ⁿ thy time *was* the time of love; ^o and I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, ^p I swore unto thee, and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord God, and thou becamest mine.

9 Then ^q washed I thee with water; yea, I thoroughly washed

away thy ^{*} blood from thee: and I ^r anointed thee with oil.

10 I ^s clothed thee also with ^t brodered work, and shod thee with ^u badgers' skin, and ^v I girded thee about with fine linen, and I ^w covered thee with silk.

11 I decked thee also with ornaments, and ^x I put bracelets upon thy hands, and ^y a chain on thy neck.

12 And I put a jewel on thy ^z forehead, and ^a ear-rings in thine ears, ^b and a beautiful crown upon thine head.

13 Thus wast thou decked with gold and silver; and thy raiment *was* of fine linen, and silk, and brodered work; ^d thou didst eat fine flour, and honey, and oil: ^e and thou wast exceeding beautiful, ^f and thou didst prosper into a kingdom.

14 And ^g thy renown went forth among the heathen for thy beauty; for it *was* perfect ^h through my comeliness which I had put upon thee, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ But ⁱ thou didst trust in thine own beauty, ^k and playedst the harlot because of thy renown, ^l and pouredst out thy fornications on every one that passed by; his it was.

16 And ^m of thy garments thou didst take, and deckest thy high places with divers colours, and playedst the harlot thereupon; *the like things* shall not come, neither shall it be so.

17 Thou ⁿ hast also taken thy fair jewels of my gold and of my silver, which I had given thee, and madest to thyself images of [†] men, ^o and didst commit whoredom with them.

18 And ^p tookest thy brodered garments, and coveredst them: and thou hast set mine oil and mine incense before them.

19 My ^q meat also which I gave thee, fine flour, and oil, and honey, *wherewith* I fed thee, thou hast even set it before them for ^{*} a sweet savour: and *thus* it was, saith the Lord God.

20 Moreover thou hast taken ^r thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast born unto me, ^s and these hast thou sacrificed unto them to [†] be devoured. ^t *Is this* of thy whoredoms a small matter,

21 That thou hast slain my children, and delivered them to cause them ^u to pass through *the fire* for them?

22 And in all thine abominations, and thy whoredoms, ^v thou hast not remembered the days of [†] Heb. *a male*.

^o Is. xlv. 19, 20. lvii. 7, 8. Jer. ii. 27, 28. iii. 9. p 10.

^q 13. Deut. xxxii. 14-17. Hos. ii. 8-13. ^{*} Heb. *a savour*

^r of rest. Gen. viii. 21. Marg. r 21. xxiii. 4. Gen. xvii. 7. Ex.

xxiii. 2. 12. Deut. xix. 11, 12. s xx. 26. 31. xxiii. 36, 37.

2 Kings xvi. 3. Ps. cvi. 37, 38. Is. lvii. 5. Jer. vii. 31. xxxii. 35.

Mic. vi. 7. [†] Heb. *to devour*. t viii. 17. Jer. ii. 34.

u Lev. xviii. 21. xx. 1-5. Deut. xviii. 10. 2 Kings xvii. 17. xxi.

6. xxiii. 10. x 3-7. 43. 60-63. Jer. ii. 2. Hos. ii. 3. xi. 1.

^{*} Heb. *bloods*. 6.

r Ps. xxiii. 5. 2

Cor. i. 21. 1 John

ii. 20. 27.

s 7. Ps. xlv. 13, 14.

Is. lxi. 3. 10.

Luke xv. 22.

Rev. xxi. 2.

t 13. 18. Ex. xxviii.

5. 1 Pet. iii. 3, 4.

u Ex. xxv. 5. xxvi.

14.

x Ex. xxix. 27.

28. Rev. vii. 9-

14. xix. 8.

y Gen. xli. 42.

Marg. Prov.

xxxi. 22. Rev.

xviii. 12.

z Gen. xxiv. 22.

47. 53.

a Gen. xli. 42.

Prov. i. 9. iv. 9.

Cant. i. 10. iv. 9.

Is. iii. 19. Dan.

v. 7. 16. 29.

† Heb. *nose*. Gen.

xxiv. 22. Marg.

Is. iii. 21.

b Gen. xxxv. 4.

Ex. xxxii. 2.

xxxv. 22. Num.

xxxi. 50. Judg.

viii. 24. Job xlii.

11. Prov. xxv.

12. Hos. ii. 13.

c Lev. viii. 9.

Esth. ii. 17. Is.

xxviii. 5. Lam.

v. 16. Rev. ii.

10. iv. 4. 10.

d 19. Deut. viii.

8. xxxii. 13, 14.

Ps. lxxxi. 16.

Hos. ii. 5.

e 14. 15. Ps. xlviii.

2. 1. 2. Is. xlv.

11. Jer. xiii. 20.

f Gen. xvii. 6. 1

Sam. xii. 12, 13.

2 Sam. viii. 15.

1 Kings iv. 21.

Ezra iv. 20. v.

11.

g Deut. iv. 6-8.

32-38. Josh. ii.

9-11. ix. 6-9.

1 Kings x. 1.

&c. 24. 2 Chr.

ii. 11, 12.

h 1 Cor. iv. 7.

i xxxiii. 13. Deut.

xxxii. 15. Is.

xlvi. 1, 2. Jer.

vii. 4. Mic. iii.

11. Zeph. iii. 11.

Matt. iii. 9.

k xx. 8. xxii. 3.

8. 11, 12. &c.

Ex. xxxii. 6, &c.

Num. xxv. 1, 2.

Judg. ii. 12, 13.

iii. 6. x. 6. 1

Kings xi. 5-8.

xii. 28. 2 Kings

xvii. 7, &c. xxi.

3-11. Ps. cvi.

35-39. Is. i. 21.

lvii. 8. Jer. ii.

20. 23-28. iii.

1, 2. 6. 20. Hos.

i. 2. iv. 10-14.

Rev. xvii. 5.

l 25. 36, 37.

m 17, 18. vii. 20.

2 Kings xxiii. 7.

2 Chr. xviii.

24. Hea. ii. 8.

n vii. 19. xxxii. 14.

&c. Ex. xxxii.

1-4. Hos. ii. 13.

x. 1.

p 10.

q 13.

r 21.

s xx.

t viii.

u 2 Kings xvii. 17. xxi.

6. xxiii. 10.

x 3-7. 43. 60-63. Jer. ii. 2. Hos. ii. 3. xi. 1.

y ii. 10. xiii. 3. 19.
 xiv. 6. Jer. xiii.
 27. Zeph. iii. 1.
 Matt. xi. 21.
 xii. 13 — 29.
 Rev. viii. 13.
 xii. 12.
 2 31. 32. xx. 28. 29.
 2 Kings xxi. 3 —
 7. xxiii. 5 — 7.
 11. 16. 2 Chr.
 xxviii. 2 — 7.
 3 Or *best of his kind*.
 4 Lev. xvi. 9. Ps.
 lxxviii. 57. 14.
 Job. 5. 7. Jer. ii.
 20. xvi. 3.
 5 21. Gen. xxxviii.
 21. Prov. ix. 14.
 15. Is. li. 9. Jer.
 ii. 23. 24. iii. 2.
 vi. 15.
 6 xiii. 9. 10. 32.
 Rev. xviii. 1 — 5.
 12. 13. 16.
 d vii. 10. 14. xv.
 7. 8. xvi. 3. 4.
 19 — 21. Ex.
 xxvii. 4. Dent.
 xix. 16. 17.
 Josh. xiv. 14.
 e xiv. 9. Is. v. 25.
 1 Dent. xxxiii. 45
 — 57. Is. iii. 1.
 Hos. ii. 9. 12.
 8 37. xiii. 22. 25.
 28. 29. 46. 47.
 Jer. xxvii. 21.
 Rev. xviii. 16.
 9 2 Kings xiv. 2.
 2 Chr. xxviii.
 18. 19. Is. ix. 12.
 f Or *cities*.
 10 45. 57. v. 6. 7.
 k xvi. 5 — 9. 12.
 Judg. x. 6. 2
 Kings xvi. 10 —
 15. xxi. 11. 2
 Chr. xxviii. 22.
 Jer. ii. 18. 36.
 Hos. x. 6.
 11 xvi. 14 — 18.
 Judg. ii. 13. 19.
 2 Kings xvi. 10.
 m Prov. ix. 13. 14.
 1. 5. Jer. ii. 12.
 13. ix. 20.
 12 Judg. xvi. 17.
 16. Prov. vi. 11
 — 13. 21. Is. iii.
 9. Jer. iii. 2.
 n Or *in the daughter-*
hood of their coun-
try. See.
 6 24. 29.
 p 25. Hos. xii. 11.
 q 33. 34. Is. iii. 3.
 r 35. xvi. 17. 43.
 Jer. ii. 25. iii. 1.
 2. 3. 20. Hos. ii.
 2. iii. 1. 2 Cor.
 xi. 2.
 s Gen. xxxviii. 14
 — 18. Dent. xxiii.
 17. 18. Hos. ii. 2.
 Jer. iii. 1. Mic.
 i. 7. Luke xv.
 30.
 t Is. xxi. 6. 7.
 Job. 9. Hos. viii.
 9. 10.
 † Heb. *bedest*.
 u Is. 21. xvi. 15.
 16. Jer. iii. 1. 6
 — 8. Hos. ii. 5.
 Nah. iii. 4. Rev.
 xv. 5.
 x xii. 2. xv. 47.
 xxvii. 7. 1 Kings
 xvi. 17. Is. i. 10.
 xxviii. 14. Hos.
 iv. 1. Am. vii.
 16.
 y 16. Ec. xii. 15.
 xxi. 9. xxi. 13.
 xxvi. 25. Lam.
 i. 9. Zeph. iii.
 1.
 z xiii. 10. 18. 29.
 Gen. iii. 10. 11.
 Rev. iii. 10.

thy youth, when thou wast naked and bare, and wast polluted in thy blood.

23 And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, ^y (Woe, woe, unto thee, saith the Lord God ;)

24 That ^z thou hast also built unto thee an ^a eminent place, ^a and hast made thee an high place in every street.

25 Thou hast built thy high place ^b at every head of the way, ^c and hast made thy beauty to be abhorred, and hast opened thy feet to every one that passeth by, and multiplied thy whoredoms.

26 Thou hast also committed fornication ^d with the Egyptians thy neighbours, great of flesh ; and hast increased thy whoredoms, to provoke me to anger.

27 Behold, therefore, ^e I have stretched out my hand over thee, ^f and have diminished thine ordinary food, ^g and delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, ^h the ⁱ daughters of the Philistines, ⁱ which are ashamed of thy lewd way.

28 Thou ^k hast played the whore also with the Assyrians, because thou was unsatiable ; yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet couldest not be satisfied.

29 Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication ^l in the land of Canaan unto Chaldea ; and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith.

30 How ^m weak is thine heart, saith the Lord God, seeing thou doest all these things, ⁿ the work of an imperious whorish woman ?

31 ^o In that thou buildest ^o thine eminent place in the head of every way, and ^p makest thine high place in every street ; and hast not been as an harlot, ^q in that thou scornest hire ;

32 But as ^r a wife that committeth adultery, which taketh strangers instead of her husband !

33 They ^s give gifts to all whores : ^s but thou givest thy gifts to all thy lovers, and ^t hirest them, that they may come unto thee on every side for thy whoredom.

34 And the contrary is in thee from other women in thy whoredoms, whereas none followeth thee to commit whoredoms : and in that thou givest a reward, and no reward is given unto thee, therefore thou art contrary.

35 ¶ Wherefore, ^u O harlot, ^u hear the word of the LORD :

36 Thus saith the Lord God ; ^v Because thy filthiness was poured out, ^v and thy nakedness discovered, through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and with all the idols of thy abominations, ^w and by the blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto them ;

a 20, 21. Jer. ii. 24.

37 Behold, therefore ^x I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all them that thou hast loved, with all ^y them that thou hast hated ; I will even gather them round about ^z against thee, and will discover thy nakedness unto them, that they may see all thy nakedness.

38 And I will judge thee, ^a as women that break wedlock and ^b shed blood are judged ; and I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy.

39 And I will also give thee into their hand, and ^c they shall throw down thine eminent place, and shall break down thy high places : they ^d shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take ^e thy fair jewels, and leave thee naked and bare.

40 They ^f shall also bring up a company against thee, and they shall stone thee with stones, ^g and thrust thee through with their swords.

41 And they shall ^h burn thine houses with fire, ⁱ and execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women : ^j and I will cause thee to cease from playing the harlot, and thou also shalt give no hire any more.

42 So ^k will I make my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, ^l and will be no more angry.

43 Because ^m thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, ⁿ but hast fretted me in all these things ; behold, therefore, ^o I also will recompense thy way upon ^o thine head, saith the Lord God : and thou shalt not commit this lewdness, above all thine abominations.

44 ¶ Behold, ^p every one that useth proverbs shall use ^p this proverb against thee, saying, ^q As is the mother, so is her daughter.

45 Thou art thy mother's daughter, ^r that loatheth her husband and her children ; and thou art the sister of thy sisters, which loathed their husbands and their children : ^s your mother was an Hittite, and your father an Amorite.

46 And thine ^t elder sister is Samaria, she and her daughters that dwell at thy left hand ; ^u and ^u thy younger sister, that dwelleth at thy right hand, is Sodom and ^v her daughters.

47 Yet hast thou not walked after their ways, nor done after their abominations : but, ^w as if that were a very little thing, ^w thou wast corrupted more than they in all thy ways.

48 As I live, saith the Lord God, ^x 7. Rev. xi. 8. ^y Heb. *thy sister less than thou*. xxi. 6. Gen. xiv. 8. xix. 29. Hos. xi. 8. ^z Or, *that was loathed as a small thing*. viii. 17. 1 Kings xvi. 31. v. 6, 7. 2 Kings xxi. 9. 16. John xv. 21, 22.

b xiii. 9. 10. 22 —
 30. Jer. iv. 30.
 xiii. 22 — 26.
 xiii. 20. Lam.
 i. 8. Hos. ii. 10.
 Nah. iii. 5. 5.
 Rev. xvii. 16.
 c Heb. *with judgments of women*,
 &c. 40. xiii.
 45 — 47. Gen.
 xxviii. 11. 24.
 Lev. xx. 10.
 Deut. xxii. 22 —
 24. Matt. i. 18.
 19. John viii. 3
 — 5.
 d 20, 21. 36. Gen.
 ix. 6. Ex. xxi.
 12. Num. xix.
 31. Ps. lxxiii. 3 —
 5. Jer. xviii. 21.
 Zeph. i. 17. Rev.
 xvi. 6.
 e 24, 25. 31. vii.
 22 — 24. Is.
 xxviii. 9.
 f 10 — 20. xiii. 26.
 29. Is. iii. 16 —
 24. Hos. ii. 3. 9
 — 12.
 g Heb. *instru-*
ments of thine
ornaments.
 h Hab. i. 6. &c.
 John viii. 5 — 7.
 i xxiii. 47. xiv. 21.
 j Deut. xiii. 16.
 k 2 Kings xiv. 9.
 Jer. xxvii. 8.
 l iii. 13. Mic. iii.
 12.
 m v. 9. xxiii. 10.
 49. Deut. xiii.
 11. xxi. 21. 24.
 n xiii. 27. xxviii.
 23. Is. i. 25. 26.
 o ii. 12. xvii. 9.
 Hos. ii. 6 — 17.
 Mic. v. 10 — 14.
 p Zech. xiii. 2.
 q v. 13. xxi. 17. 2
 Sam. xxi. 14.
 r Is. i. 24. Zech.
 vi. 3.
 s xxix. 29. Is. x.
 1. 2. liv. 9. 10.
 t 22. Ps. lxxviii.
 44. cvi. 13. Jer.
 ii. 12.
 u vi. 9. Dent.
 xxviii. 21. Ps.
 lxxviii. 40. xxi.
 10. Is. lviii. 10.
 Am. p. 17. Acts
 vii. 51. Eph. iv.
 30.
 v vii. 3. 4. 8. 9. ix.
 105. xi. 21. xxi.
 31. Rom. ix. 8. 9.
 q xviii. 2. 1 Sam.
 xxiv. 13.
 r 3. 45. 1 Kings
 xxi. 26. 2 Kings
 xvii. 11. 15. xxi.
 9. Ezra ix. 1.
 Ps. cvi. 34 — 35.
 s 8. 14. 20. 21.
 xxvi. 37 — 39.
 Deut. v. 9. xii.
 21. Is. i. 4.
 Marg. Zech. xi.
 8. Rom. i. 30. 31.
 t 3.
 u 41. xiii. 4. 11.
 31 — 33. Jer. iii.
 8 — 11. Mic. i. 6.
 x 48. 49. 53 — 56.
 61. Gen. xiii. 11
 — 13. xviii. 20.
 Ec. xii. 24. 26.
 Deut. xxi. 23.
 xxviii. 12. Is. i.
 9. 10. Jer. xxi.
 14. Lam. iv. 6.
 Marg. Luke
 xvi. 28 — 30. 2
 Pet. ii. 6. Jude
 y 27. Marg.
 † Or, *that was*
loathed as a small thing. viii. 17. 1 Kings xvi. 31.
 z 49. 51.

^a Matt. x. 15. xi. 24. Mark vi. 11. Luke x. 12. Acts vii. 52. ^b xxviii. 2. 9. 17. ^c xxix. 3. Gen. xix. 9. Ps. cxxxviii. 6. Prov. xvi. 5. 18. xlviii. 12. xxi. 4. Is. iii. 9. xvi. 6. Dan. iv. 30. 37. v. 23. Ob. 3. 1 Pet. v. 5. ^c Gen. xiii. 10. Deut. xxii. 15. Is. xxii. 13, 14. Am. vi. 3—6. Luke xii. 16—20. xvi. 19. xvii. 28. xxi. 34. ^d xviii. 12. Prov. xiii. 13. Is. iii. 14, 15. Am. v. 11, 12. viii. 4—6. Mic. iii. 2—4. Luke xvi. 20, 21. ^e Gen. xix. 5. Lev. xviii. 22. Deut. xxiii. 17. 2 Kings xxiii. 7. Rom. i. 26, 27. Jude 7. ^f Gen. xix. 24. Deut. xxix. 23. Job xviii. 15. Is. xiii. 19. Jer. xx. 16. xlix. 18. l. 40. Lam. iv. 6. Am. iv. 11. Zeph. ii. 9. 2 Pet. ii. 6. Rev. xviii. 8. ^g Luke xii. 47, 48. Rom. iii. 9—20. ^h Jer. iii. 8—11. Matt. xii. 41, 42. ⁱ 56. Matt. vii. 1—5. Luke vi. 37. Rom. ii. 1. 26, 27. ^k 54. 63. xxxvi. 6, 7. 15. 31, 32. xxxix. 26. xlv. 13. Jer. xxxi. 19. li. 51. Hos. x. 6. Rom. vi. 21. ^l Gen. xxxviii. 26. 1 Sam. xxiv. 17. 1 Kings ii. 32. ^m 60, 61. xxix. 14. xxxix. 25. Job xlii. 10. Ps. xiv. 7. lxxxv. 1. cxxvi. 1. Jer. xxvi. 23. xlviii. 47. xlix. 6. 39. Joel iii. 1. ⁿ Is. xix. 24, 25. Jer. xii. 16. Rom. xi. 23—31. ^o 52, 63. xxxvi. 31, 32. Jer. ii. 26. ^p xiv. 22, 23. ^q 53. xxxvi. 11. Mal. iii. 4. ^r Is. lxxv. 5. Zeph. iii. 11. Luke xv. 28—30. xviii. 11. ^s Heb. *for a report, or, a hearing.* ^t Heb. *prides, or, excellencies.* ^u 36, 37. xxi. 24. xxiii. 18, 19. Ps. l. 21. Lam. iv. 22. Hos. ii. 10. vii. 1. 1 Cor. iv. 5. ^v 2 Kings xvi. 5—7. 2 Chr. xxviii. 5, 6. 18—23. Is. vii. 1. ^w Heb. *Aram.* Gen. x. 22, 23. Num. xxiii. 7. u 27. ^x Or, *spoil.* x xlviii. 49. Gen. iv. 13. Lam. v. 7. ^y Heb. *thy lewdness, &c. thou hast borne them.* y vii. 4. 8, 9. xiv. 4. Is. iii. 11. Jer. ii. 19. Rom. ii. 8, 9. z xviii. 13—16. Ex. xxiv. 1—8. Deut. xxix. 10—15. 25. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 31, 32. Is. xxiv. 5. Jer. xxii. 9. xxxi. 32. a 8. Lev. xxvi. 42, 45. Neh. i. 5—11. Ps. cv. 8. cvi. 45. Jer. ii. 2. xxxiii. 20—25. Hos. ii. 15. Luke i. 72. b xxxvii. 26, 27. Is. lv. 3. Jer. xxxi. 31—34. xxxii. 38—41. l. 5. Hos. ii. 19, 20. Heb. viii. 10. xii. 24. xiii. 20.

Sodom thy sister hath not done, she nor her daughters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters.

49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, ^b pride, ^c fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness, was in her and in her daughters, ^d neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

50 And they were haughty, ^e and committed abomination before me: ^f therefore I took them away as I saw good.

51 Neither hath ^g Samaria committed half of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied thine abominations more than they, and hast ^h justified thy sisters in all thine abominations which thou hast done.

52 Thou also ⁱ which hast judged thy sisters, ^k bear thine own shame, for thy sins that thou hast committed more abominable than they: ^l they are more righteous than thou, yea, be thou confounded also, and bear thy shame, in that thou hast justified thy sisters.

53 When I shall ^m bring again their captivity, the captivity of Sodom and her daughters, and the captivity of Samaria and her daughters, then *will I bring again* the captivity of thy captives ⁿ in the midst of them:

54 That ^o thou mayest bear thine own shame, and mayest be confounded in all that thou hast done, ^p in that thou art a comfort unto them.

55 When thy sisters, Sodom and her daughters, shall return to their former estate; *and* Samaria and her daughters shall return to their former estate; ^q then thou and thy daughters shall return to your former estate.

56 For thy sister Sodom ^r was ^s not mentioned by thy mouth in the day of thy ^t pride.

57 Before ^u thy wickedness was discovered, as at the time of *thy* ^v reproach of the daughters of ^w Syria, and all *that are* round about her, ^x the daughters of the Philistines, which ^y despise thee, round about.

58 Thou ^z hast ^a borne thy lewdness and thine abominations, saith the LORD.

59 For thus saith the Lord God; ^b I will even deal with thee as thou hast done, ^c which hast despised the oath in breaking the covenant.

60 ¶ Nevertheless ^d I will remember my covenant with thee in the days of thy youth, and ^e I will establish unto thee an everlasting covenant.

† Heb. *Aram.* Gen. x. 22, 23. Num. xxiii. 7. u 27. ^u Or, *spoil.* x xlviii. 49. Gen. iv. 13. Lam. v. 7. ^v Heb. *thy lewdness, &c. thou hast borne them.* y vii. 4. 8, 9. xiv. 4. Is. iii. 11. Jer. ii. 19. Rom. ii. 8, 9. z xviii. 13—16. Ex. xxiv. 1—8. Deut. xxix. 10—15. 25. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 31, 32. Is. xxiv. 5. Jer. xxii. 9. xxxi. 32. a 8. Lev. xxvi. 42, 45. Neh. i. 5—11. Ps. cv. 8. cvi. 45. Jer. ii. 2. xxxiii. 20—25. Hos. ii. 15. Luke i. 72. b xxxvii. 26, 27. Is. lv. 3. Jer. xxxi. 31—34. xxxii. 38—41. l. 5. Hos. ii. 19, 20. Heb. viii. 10. xii. 24. xiii. 20.

61 Then thou shalt ^c remember thy ways, and be ashamed, ^d when thou shalt receive thy sisters, thine elder and thy younger: and ^e I will give them unto thee for daughters, ^f but not by thy covenant.

62 And ^g I will establish my covenant with thee; ^h and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD:

63 That thou mayest ⁱ remember, and be confounded, ^k and never open thy mouth any more because of thy shame, ^l when I am pacified toward thee for all that thou hast done, saith the Lord God.

h vi. 7. xxxix. 22. Jer. xxiv. 7. Joel iii. 17. k Job xl. 4, 5. Ps. xxxix. 9. Lam. iii. 39. Rom. ii. 1. iii. 19, 27. ix. 19, 20. 1 Rom. v. 1, 2. 1 Cor. iv. 7. Eph. ii. 3—5. Tit. iii. 3—7.

CHAP. XVII.

A parable of two eagles and a vine, 1—10: explained of the captivity of Jeconiah; and of Zedekiah, who had broken his covenant, confirmed by an oath, with the king of Babylon, and made an alliance with the king of Egypt; and of the judgments that were coming upon him, 11—21. An emblematic prediction of the person and kingdom of Christ, 22—24.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, ^a put forth a riddle, and speak a parable unto the house of Israel;

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; ^b A great eagle with ^c great wings, long winged, full of feathers, which had ^d divers colours, ^e came unto Lebanon, and took the highest branch of the cedar:

4 He cropped off the top of his young twigs, and carried it ^f into a land of traffick; he set it in a city of merchants.

5 He took also of ^g the seed of the land, and ^h planted it in a fruitful field; ⁱ he placed *it* by great waters, *and* set it *as* a willow tree.

6 And ^j it grew, and became a spreading vine of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: so it became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs.

7 There was also ^k another great eagle with great wings and many feathers: and behold, this vine did bend her roots toward him, and shot forth her branches toward him, that he might water it by the furrows of her plantation.

8 It was planted in a good ^l soil by great waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine.

9 Say thou, Thus saith the Lord God; ^m Shall it prosper? ⁿ shall he not pull up the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof, that it wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of her spring, ^o even without great power, or many people to pluck it up by the roots thereof.

10 Yea, behold, *being* planted, shall it prosper? ^p shall it not utterly wither, when the east wind

c 63. xx. 43. xxxvi. 31, 32. Job xlii. 5, 6. Jer. xxxi. 18—20. l. 4, 5. d 53—55. Cant. viii. 8, 9. Is. ii. 2—5. xi. 9, 10. Hos. i. 9—11. Rom. xi. 11. xv. 8, 9, 16. Gal. iv. 26, 27. Eph. ii. 12—14. iii. 6. e Is. xlix. 18—23. liv. 1, 2. lx. 4. lxvi. 7—12. f Jer. xxxi. 31. Heb. viii. 13. g 60. Dan. ix. 27. Hos. ii. 18—23. i 61. xxxvi. 31, 32. ii. 1. iii. 19, 27. ix. 19, 20. 1 Rom. v. 1, 2. 1 Cor. iv. 7. Eph. ii. 3—5. Tit. iii. 3—7.

h vi. 7. xxxix. 22. Jer. xxiv. 7. Joel iii. 17. k Job xl. 4, 5. Ps. xxxix. 9. Lam. iii. 39. Rom. ii. 1. iii. 19, 27. ix. 19, 20. 1 Rom. v. 1, 2. 1 Cor. iv. 7. Eph. ii. 3—5. Tit. iii. 3—7.

a xx. 49. Judg. ix. 8—15. xiv. 12—19. 2 Sam. xii. 1—4. Hos. xii. 10. Matt. xiii. 13, 14. 35. Mark iv. 33, 34. 1 Cor. xiii. 12. Marg.

b 7. 12. Deut. xxviii. 49. Jer. iv. 13. xlviii. 40. xlix. 16. Lam. iv. 19. Hos. viii. 1. Matt. xxiv. 28. Dan. ii. 38. iv. 22. vii. 4.

* Heb. *embroidering.* d 12. 2 Kings xxiv. 10—16. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 9, 10. Jer. xxii. 24—28. xxiv. 1. e Is. xliii. 14. xlvii. 15. Jer. li. 13. Rev. xviii. 3, 11—19. f 13. 2 Kings xxiv. 17. Jer. xxxvii. 1.

* Heb. *put it in a field of seed.* Deut. viii. 7—9. g xix. 11, 12. Is. xv. 7. xlv. 4. h 14. Prov. xvi. 18, 19. i 15. 2 Kings xxiv. 20. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 13. Jer. xxxvii. 5—7.

† Heb. *field,* 5, 6. k 10. 15—17. Num. xiv. 41. 2 Chr. xiii. 12. xx. 20. Is. viii. 9, 10. xxx. 1—7. xxxi. 1—3. Jer. xxxii. 5.

l 2 Kings xxiv. 4—7. Jer. xxi. 4—7. xxiv. 8—10. xxxix. 4—7. lli. 7—11. m Jer. xxxvii. 10. n xix. 12—14. Hos. xiii. 15. Matt. xxi. 20. Mark xi. 29. John xv. 6. Jude 12.

o ii. 5. 8. iii. 9. toucheth it? it shall wither in the
xii. 9. Is. i. 2. furrows where it grew.
p xxiv. 19. Ex. 11 ¶ Moreover, the word of the
xii. 26. Deut. vi. LORD came unto me, saying,
20. Josh. iv. 6. 12 Say now ° to the rebellious
21. Matt. xiii. house, ¶ Know ye not what these
51. xv. 16, 17. things mean? tell them, ¶ Behold,
xvi. 11. Mark the king of Babylon is come to Je-
iv. 18. Luke ix. rusalem, and hath taken the king
45. Acts viii. 30. thereof, and the princes thereof,
q 3. i. 2. 2 Kings and led them with him to Babylon;
xxiv. 10—16. 13 And ° hath taken of the king's
2 Chr. xxxvi. 9. seed, and made a covenant with
10. Jer. xxii. 24 him, and hath ‡ taken an oath of
—28. him: ° he hath also taken the migh-
r Is. xxxix. 7. ty of the land.
Jer. lii. 31—34. 14 That ° the kingdom might be
s 5. 2 Kings xxiv. base, that it might not lift itself up,
17. Jer. xxxviii. 1. § but that * by keeping of his cove-
† Heb. broughte nant it might stand.
him to an oath. 15 But ° he rebelled against him,
2 Chr. xxxvi. 13. Jer. v. 2. ° in sending his ambassadors into
t 2 Kings xxiv. 15. Egypt, that they might give him
16. Jer. xxiv. 1. horses and much people. ° Shall he
xxix. 2. prosper? ° shall he escape that
u 6. xxix. 14. doeth such things? ° or shall he
Deut. xxviii. 13. break the covenant, and be deliver-
43. 1 Sam. ii. 30. ed?
Neh. ix. 36, 37. 16 As I live, saith the Lord
Lam. v. 16. God, surely in the place where the
Matt. xxii. 16—21. the king dwelleth that made him
§ Heb. to keep his king, ° whose oath he despised and
covenant, to whose covenant he brake, ° even
stand to it. with him in the midst of Babylon
x Jer. xxvii. 12—17. xxxviii. 17 he shall die.
—21. 17 Neither ° shall Pharaoh, with
y 7. 2 Kings xxiv. his mighty army and great compa-
20. Jer. lii. 3. ny, make for him in the war, ° by
z Deut. xvii. 16. casting up mounts, and building
Is. xxx. 1—4. forts, to cut off many persons:
xxxvi. 6—9. Jer. 18 Seeing he despised the oath
xxxvii. 5—7. by breaking the covenant, (when,
a 9. Jer. xxxii. 29, 30. he lo, he had given his hand,) and
b 18. xxi. 25. hath done all these things, ° he
Prov. xix. 5. Jer. shall not escape.
xxxii. 4. xxxiv. 18, 23. 19 Therefore thus saith the Lord
Matt. xxiii. 33. God, As I live, ° surely mine oath
c Ps. lv. 23. that he hath despised, and my co-
d 18, 19. xvi. 59. venant that he hath broken, even it
Ex. xx. 7. Num. will I recompense upon his own head.
xxx. 2. Josh. 20 And ° I will spread my net
ix. 20. 2 Sam. upon him, and he shall be taken in
xvi. 2. Ps. xv. 4. my snare, and I will bring him to
Mc. viii. 2. Heb. Babylon, and will ° plead with him
x. 4. Zech. v. there, for his trespass that he hath
3. 4. Mal. iii. 5. trespassed against me.
Rom. i. 31. 21 And ° all his fugitives with
1 Tim. i. 10. 2 all his bands shall fall by the sword,
2 Tim. iii. 3. and they that remain shall be scat-
e 10. xii. 13. Jer. tered toward all winds; and ye
xxxii. 4, 5. xxxiv. ° shall know that I the LORD have
3—5. xxxix. 7. spoken it.
lii. 11. 22 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God;
f xxix. 6, 7. Is. I will also take of ° the highest
xxxvi. 6. Jer. branch of the high cedar, and will
xxxvii. 7. Lam. set it; I will crop off from the top
iv. 17. of his young twigs, ° a tender one,
g 2 Jer. xxxiii. 5. lii. 8. Am. ix. 1. and will plant it ° upon an high
5. lii. 4. mountain and eminent.
h 1 Chr. xxix. 24, 25. 23 In the mountain of the height
Chr. xxx. 8. Marg- of his young twigs, ° a tender one,
gins. Lam. v. 6. and will plant it ° upon an high
i 14. mountain and eminent.
k xxi. 23—27. 24 And ° I will bring him to
Deut. v. 11. Jer. Babylon, and will ° plead with him
v. 2, 9. vii. 9—15. there, for his trespass that he hath
l xii. 13. xxxii. 3. trespassed against me.
Josh. x. 16—18. 25 And ° I will bring him to
2 Sam. xviii. 9. Babylon, and will ° plead with him
2 Chr. xxxiii. there, for his trespass that he hath
11 Job x. 16. Ec. trespassed against me.
ix. 12. Jer. xxxix. 25. And ° I will bring him to
5—7. Lam. i. Babylon, and will ° plead with him
13. iv. 20. Hos. there, for his trespass that he hath
vii. 12. Luke trespassed against me.
xii. 35. 26 And ° I will bring him to
m xl. 35, 36. Babylon, and will ° plead with him
xxxviii. 22. Jer. there, for his trespass that he hath
ii. 9. 35. 1. 44. trespassed against me.
Hos. ii. 2. Mic. 27 And ° I will bring him to
vi. 2. Babylon, and will ° plead with him
n v. 12. xi. 14. 2 there, for his trespass that he hath
Kings xxv. 5. trespassed against me.
11. Jer. xlviii. 44. lii. 8. Am. ix. 1. 28 And ° I will bring him to
xv. 7. Is. xxx. 11. Babylon, and will ° plead with him
Jer. xxiii. 5, 6. xxxiii. 15, 16. Zech. iii. 8. iv. 12—14. vi. 12, 13. 29 And ° I will bring him to
q Is. lvi. 2. r xx. 40. xl. 2. Ps. ii. 6. Is. ii. 2. Dan. ii. 35, 44. Babylon, and will ° plead with him
45. Mic. iv. 2. there, for his trespass that he hath
trespassed against me.

of Israel will I plant it: ° and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and ° under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing: in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell.
24 And ° all the trees of the field shall know, that I the LORD ° have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: ° I the LORD have spoken and have done it.

x 1 Sam. ii. 7, 8. Job v. 11. xl. 12. Ps. lxxv. 6, 7. lxxxix. 38—45. Is. ii. 13, 14. ix. 6, 7. xi. 1, &c. xxvi. 5. Am. ix. 11. Luke i. 33, 35. y xii. 25. xxii. 14. xxiv. 14. Matt. xxiv. 35.

CHAP. XVIII.

God reproves the Jews for the proverb of sour grapes, 1—4. He shews his dealings with a righteous man, 5—9; with the wicked son of a righteous father, 10—13; and with the righteous son of a wicked father, 14—18. He will deal with each individual according to his character, 19—21. The wicked, if he repent, shall live, 21—23; and the righteous, if he apostatize, shall die, 24. He shews the equity of his dealings, and the iniquity of the Jews, 25—29. He earnestly exhorts them to repent, in the prospect of being judged according to their ways, 30—32.

THE word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,

2 What ° mean ye, that ye use this proverb concerning ° the land of Israel, saying, ° The fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge?

3 As I live, saith the Lord God, ° ye shall not have occasion any more to use this proverb in Israel.

4 Behold, ° all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: ° the soul that sinneth, it shall die.

5 ¶ But ° if a man be just, and do ° that which is lawful and right,

6 And hath ° not eaten upon the mountains, ° neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, ° neither hath defiled his neighbour's wife, neither hath come near to a menstruous woman,

7 And ° hath not oppressed any, but ° hath restored to the debtor his pledge, ° hath spoiled none by violence, ° hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment;

8 He that ° hath not given forth upon usury, neither hath taken any increase, that ° hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, ° hath executed true judgment between man and man;

xxxiii. 15. Isai. 6. Jer. vii. 6, 7. Am. ii. 6, 7. viii. 4—6. Mic. ii. 1, 2. iii. 2—4. Mal. iii. 5. Zech. vii. 9—11. Jam. v. 1—6. m xxxiii. 15. Ex. xxii. 26. Deut. xxi. 12, 13. 17. Job xxii. 6. xxiv. 3, 9, 10. Am. ii. 8. n vi. 23. Gen. vi. 11, 12. Is. li. 6, 7. Jer. xxii. 3. 16, 17. Am. iii. 10. v. 11, 12. vi. 3. Zeph. i. 2. o 16. Deut. xv. 7—11. Job xxvi. 17—20. Ps. xli. 1. cxli. 4, 9. Prov. xi. 24, 25. xxxviii. 8. 27. Is. lviii. 7—11. Matt. xxv. 34—46. Luke iii. 11. 2 Cor. viii. 7—9. ix. 6—14. Jam. ii. 13—17. 1 John iii. 16—19. p 13. 17. xxii. 19. Ec. xxi. 26. Lev. xxv. 35—37. Deut. xxviii. 19, 20. Neh. v. 1—11. Ps. xv. 5. Prov. xxviii. 8. Jer. xv. 10. q 2 Sam. xxii. 24. Neh. v. 15. Is. xxxiii. 15. r Deut. i. 16, 17. xvi. 18—20. Job xxix. 7—17. Prov. xxxi. 8, 9. Is. li. 17. Jer. xxii. 15, 16. Zech. viii. 9, 10.

Ps. xcii. 12, 13. Is. xxvii. 6. John xii. 24. xv. 5—7. xxxi. 6. Gen. xlix. 10. Ps. xxii. 27—30. lxxii. 8—11. Is. ii. 2. xi. 6—10. &c. xlix. 18—23. lx. 4—12. Dan. iv. 10—14. 21—23. Hos. xiv. 7. Matt. xiii. 32. Acts x. 11, 12. Gal. iii. 28. Col. iii. 11. Rev. xi. 15. u Ps. xcvi. 11, 12. Is. lv. 12, 13. lxxxix. 38—45. Is. ii. 13, 14. ix. 6, 7. xi. 1, &c. xxvi. 5. Am. ix. 11. Luke i. 33, 35. v xii. 25. xxii. 14. xxiv. 14. Matt. xxiv. 35. a xvii. 12. Is. iii. 15. Rom. ix. 20. b vi. 2, 3. vii. 2. xxv. 3. xxxvi. 1—6. xxxvii. 11. 19, 35. c Jer. xv. 4. xxxi. 27, 30. Lam. v. 7. Matt. xxiii. 36. d 19, 20, 30. xiv. 13. xxxiii. 11—20. xxxvi. 31, 32. Rom. iii. 19. e Num. xvi. 22. xviii. 16. Zech. xii. 1. Heb. xii. 9. f 20. Rom. vi. 23. Gal. iii. 10—13. 22. g Ps. xv. 2—5. xxiv. 4—6. Matt. vii. 21—27. Rom. ii. 7—10. Jam. i. 22—25. ii. 14—26. 1 John ii. 3, 4. 29. iii. 7, 8. 24. v. 2—5. Rev. xxii. 14. ° Heb. judgment and justice. xxxiii. 14. Marg. Gen. xviii. 19. Prov. xxi. 3. Jer. xxii. 15. h 11. 15. vi. 13. xx. 28. xxii. 9. Ex. xxxiv. 15. Num. xxv. 2, 3. 1 Cor. x. 20, 21. 28. i 12. 15. xx. 7, 8. 24. xxxiii. 25, 26. Deut. iv. 19. Ps. cxxi. 1. cxliii. 1, 2. k xxii. 10, 11. Lev. xviii. 19, 20. xx. 10. 18. Deut. xxii. 22, &c. Jer. v. 8, 9. Matt. v. 28. 1 Cor. vi. 9—11. Gal. v. 19—21. Heb. xii. 4. l 12. 16. 18. xvi. 12, 13. 27—29. Ex. xxi. 21—24. xxviii. 9. Lev. xxv. 14. 1 Sam. xii. 3, 4. Job xxxi. 13—22. Prov. xiv. 31. xvi. 22, 23. Is. i. 17. v. 7. xlviii. 15. Isai. 6. Jer. vii. 6, 7. Am. ii. 6, 7. viii. 4—6. Mic. ii. 1, 2. iii. 2—4. Mal. iii. 5. Zech. vii. 9—11. Jam. v. 1—6. m xxxiii. 15. Ex. xxii. 26. Deut. xxi. 12, 13. 17. Job xxii. 6. xxiv. 3, 9, 10. Am. ii. 8. n vi. 23. Gen. vi. 11, 12. Is. li. 6, 7. Jer. xxii. 3. 16, 17. Am. iii. 10. v. 11, 12. vi. 3. Zeph. i. 2. o 16. Deut. xv. 7—11. Job xxvi. 17—20. Ps. xli. 1. cxli. 4, 9. Prov. xi. 24, 25. xxxviii. 8. 27. Is. lviii. 7—11. Matt. xxv. 34—46. Luke iii. 11. 2 Cor. viii. 7—9. ix. 6—14. Jam. ii. 13—17. 1 John iii. 16—19. p 13. 17. xxii. 19. Ec. xxi. 26. Lev. xxv. 35—37. Deut. xxviii. 19, 20. Neh. v. 1—11. Ps. xv. 5. Prov. xxviii. 8. Jer. xv. 10. q 2 Sam. xxii. 24. Neh. v. 15. Is. xxxiii. 15. r Deut. i. 16, 17. xvi. 18—20. Job xxix. 7—17. Prov. xxxi. 8, 9. Is. li. 17. Jer. xxii. 15, 16. Zech. viii. 9, 10.

s 17. xx. 13. xxxiii. 15. xxxvi. 27. xxxvii. 24. Deut. iv. 1. v. 1. vi. 1. 2. x. 12. 13. xi. 1. Neh. ix. 13. 14. Ps. xix. 7-11. cv. 44. 45. cxix. 1-6. Luke i. 6. John xiv. 21. Acts xxiv. 16. Jam. i. 22-25.

t Ps. xxiv. 4-6. Hab. ii. 4. Rom. i. 17. Jam. ii. 18-26. 1 John ii. 29. iii. 7.

u xx. 11. Am. v. 4. 14. 24. Luke x. 27-29.

x Lev. xix. 13. Mal. iii. 8, 9. John xviii. 40.

* Or, breaker up of an house. Ex. xvii. 2.

y Gen. ix. 5, 6. Ex. xxi. 12. Num. xxxv. 31. 1 John iii. 12-15.

† Or, to his brother besides any of these.

z 7-9. Matt. vii. 21-27. Luke xi. 28. John xiii. 17. xv. 14. Phil. iv. 9. Jam. ii. 17. 1 John iii. 22. Rev. xxii. 14.

a 6. 15. 1 Kings xiii. 8. 22.

b 7. 16. Hos. xii. 7. Am. iv. 1. Zech. vii. 10. Jam. ii. 6.

c 6. viii. 6. 17. Lev. xviii. 22. 26-30. 2 Kings xxi. 11. xxii. 13. d 8. 17.

e 24. 28. 32. f iii. 18. xxxiii. 4. Lev. xx. 9. 12-13. 16. 27. Acts xviii. 6.

† Heb. bloods.

g 10. Prov. xvii. 21. xxiii. 24.

h xx. 18. 2 Chr. xxix. 3-11. xxxiv. 21. Jer. ix. 14. xlv. 17. Matt. xxiii. 32. 1 Pet. i. 18.

i 23. Ps. cxix. 59. 60. Is. xlv. 19. Jer. viii. 6. Hos. vii. 2. Hag. i. 5. 7. ii. 18. Luke xv. 17-19.

k 6. 7. 11-13.

§ Heb. pledged the pledge, or, taken to pledge. 7.

I Job xxii. 7. xxxi. 19. Prov. xxii. 9. xxv. 21. xxxi. 20. Ec. xi. 1, 2. Is. lviii. 7-10. Luke xi. 41. xiv. 13.

m 8. Job xxix. 16. Prov. xiv. 31. xxix. 7. 14. Jer. xxii. 16. Dan. iv. 27. Matt. xviii. 27-35. Luke xix. 8.

n 8. 9. 13. Lev. xviii. 4. 26. 30.

o 19. 20. xx. 18. 30. Jer. xvi. 11-13. 19. Mal. iii. 7. Matt. xxiii. 29-33. p 9. 19. 21. 23. iii. 21. xxxiii. 13. 15. 16. q 4. 20. 24. 26. iii. 18. Is. iii. 11. John viii. 21. 24. r Ex. xx. 5. Deut. v. 9. 2 Kings xxiii. 26. xxiv. 3, 4. Jer. xv. 4. Lam. v. 7. s xx. 18-20. 24. 30. Zech. i. 3-6. t 4. 13. Dent. xxiv. 16. 1 Kings xiv. 13. 2 Kings xiv. 6. xxii. 18-20. 2 Chr. xxv. 4. Jer. xxii. 29. 30. u iv. 4. Lev. v. 1. 17. x. 17. xvi. 22. xix. 8. Num. xviii. 1. Is. liii. 11. Heb. ix. 28. 1 Pet. ii. 24. x 30. xxxiii. 10. 1 Kings viii. 32. 2 Chr. vi. 23. 30. Is. iii. 10. 11. Matt. xvi. 27. Rom. ii. 6-9. Rev. ii. 23. xx. 12. xxii. 12-15.

9 Hath ^e walked in my statutes, and hath kept my judgments, to deal truly; ^t he *is* just, ^u he shall surely live, saith the Lord God.

10 ¶ If he beget a son ^{*} that *is* ^{*} a robber, ^y a shedder of blood, and *that* doeth [†] the like to *any* one of these *things*.

11 And ^z that doeth not any of those *duties*, but even hath ^a eaten upon the mountains, and defiled his neighbour's wife,

12 Hath ^b oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, ^c hath committed abomination,

13 Hath ^d given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: ^e shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations: he shall surely die: ^f his [†] blood shall be upon him.

14 ¶ Now, lo, ^g if he beget a son, ^h that seeth all his father's sins which he hath done, and ⁱ considereth, and doeth not such like,

15 *That* hath ^k not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, hath not defiled his neighbour's wife,

16 Neither hath oppressed any, hath not [§] withholden the pledge, neither hath spoiled by violence, ⁱ but hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment,

17 *That* ^m hath taken off his hand from the poor, ⁿ that hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgments, hath walked in my statutes; ^o he shall not die for the iniquity of his father; ^p he shall surely live.

18 *As* for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother by violence, and did *that* which *is* not good among his people, lo, ^q even he shall die in his iniquity.

19 Yet say ye, ^r Why? doth not the son bear the iniquity of the father? ^s When the son hath done that which is lawful and right, and hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live.

20 The ^t soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not ^u bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: ^v the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him.

21 ¶ But ^y if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he hath committed, ^z and keep all my statutes, ^a and do that which is lawful and right, ^b he shall surely live, he shall not die.

22 All ^c his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be mentioned unto him: ^d in his righteousness that he hath done he shall live.

23 Have ^e I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord God; and ^f not that he should return from his ways, and live?

24 But ^g when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, ^h and doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked *man* doeth, shall he live? ⁱ All his righteousness that he hath done shall not be mentioned: ^k in his trespass that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die.

25 Yet ye say, ^l The way of the LORD is not equal, Hear now, O house of Israel; ^m Is not my way equal? ⁿ are not your ways unequal.

26 When ^o a righteous *man* turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die.

27 Again, ^p when the wicked *man* turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, ^q he shall save his soul alive.

28 Because ^r he considereth, and ^s turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

29 Yet saith the house of Israel. ^t The way of the LORD is not equal, O house of Israel, are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal?

30 Therefore ^u I will judge you, O house of Israel, ^v every one according to his ways, saith the Lord God. ^y Repent, and turn ^{*} yourselves from all your transgressions; ^z so iniquity shall not be your ruin.

31 ^a Cast away from you all your transgressions whereby ye

27. 28. 30. xxxiii. 11-16. 19. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 12, 13. Prov. xviii. 13. Is. i. 16-20. lv. 6, 7. Luke xxiv. 47. Acts iii. 19. xxvi. 18-20. 1 Tim. i. 13-16. Jam. iv. 8-10.

z 9. xxxvi. 27. Gen. xxvi. 5. Ps. cxix. 80. 112. Luke i. 6.

a 5. 19. 27. Ps. cxix. 1. Gal. v. 22-24. Tit. ii. 11-14.

b 17. 28. iii. 21. Rom. viii. 13.

c 24. xxxiii. 16. 1 Kings xvii. 13. Ps. xxv. 7. xxxii. 1, 2. li. 1. Is. xliii. 25. Jer. xxxi. 34. 1. 20. Mic. vii. 19. Heb. viii. 12. x. 3, 4.

d 2 Chr. vi. 23. Ps. xviii. 20-24. xix. 11. Rom. ix. 6, 7. Gal. vi. 7, 8. Jam. ii. 21-26. 2 Pet. i. 5-11. 1 John iii. 7.

e 32. xxxiii. 11. Lam. iii. 33. Hos. xi. 8. 1 Tim. ii. 4. 2 Pet. iii. 9.

f Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7. Job xxxiii. 27. 28. Ps. cxlviii. 11. Jer. xxxi. 20. Mic. vii. 18. Luke xv. 4-7. 10. 22-24. 32. Jam. ii. 13.

g 26. iii. 20, 21. xxxiii. 12, 13, 18. 1 Sam. xv. 11. 2 Chr. xxiv. 2. 17-22. Ps. xxxvi. 3, 4. cxlv. 5. Zeph. i. 6. Matt. xiii. 20, 21. John vi. 66-70. Gal. v. 7. Heb. x. 38. 39. 2 Pet. ii. 18-22. 1 John ii. 19. v. 16-18. Jude 12.

h 10-13. Matt. xii. 43-45. Rom. i. 28-31. 2 Cor. xii. 20, 21. 2 Tim. iii. 1-5.

i 22. Mark xiii. 13. Gal. iii. 4. Heb. vi. 4-6. x. 26-31. 2 John 8. Rev. ii. 10. iii. 11.

k 18. Prov. xiv. 32. xxi. 16. Matt. vii. 22, 23. John viii. 21. 24.

l 29. xxxiii. 17, 20. Job xxxii. 2. xxxiv. 5-10. xxxv. 2. xl. 8. xlii. 4-6. Mal. ii. 17. iii. 13-15.

m Gen. xviii. 25. Deut. xxxii. 4. Ps. l. 6. cxlv. 17. Jer. xii. 1. Zeph. iii. 5. Rom. ii. 5, 6. n Ps. l. 21. Jer. ii. 17-23. 29-37. xvi. 10-13. o 24. p 21. Is. i. 18. lv. 7. Matt. ix. 13. xxi. 28-32. Acts iii. 19. xx. 21. xxvi. 20. q xxxiii. 5. Acts. ii. 40. 1 Tim. iv. 16. r 14. xii. 3. Deut. xxxii. 29. Ps. cxix. 59. Jer. xxxi. 18-20. Luke xv. 17, 18. s 21. 31. xxxiii. 12. 1 Sam. vii. 3, 4. Col. iii. 5-9. Tit. ii. 14. Jam. ii. 10-12.

t 2. 25. u vii. 3, 8, 9. 27. xxxiii. 20. xxxiv. 20. Ec. iii. 17. xii. 14. 1 Pet. i. 17. Rev. xx. 12. x Mal. iii. 18. Matt. xvi. 27. xxv. 32. 2 Cor. v. 10, 11. Gal. vi. 4, 5. Rev. xxii. 12.

y 21. xiv. 5. xxxiii. 9. 11. Dan. ix. 13. Hos. xii. 6. Joel ii. 12, 13. Matt. iii. 2. 8. Acts xxvi. 20. Rev. ii. 16.

z 21. Luke xiii. 3, 5. Rom. ii. 5. Jam. i. 15. Rev. ii. 21-23.

a xx. 7. Ps. xxxiv. 14. Is. i. 16, 17. xxx. 22. lv. 7. Rom. viii. 13. Eph. iv. 22-32. Col. iii. 5-9. Jam. i. 21. 1 Pet. i. 14. ii. 1. iv. 2-4.

* Or, others. 32.

xi. 19. xxxvi. 26. Ps. li. 19. Jer. xxvii. 39. Matt. xiii. 33. c for why will ye die, O house of Israel? 32 For d I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God: wherefore turn e yourselves, and live ye. Jer. xxi. 8. xxvii. 15. Acts xiii. 46. d 23. Lam. iii. 33.

CHAP. XIX.

A lamentation over the ruin of the royal family of Judah, under the emblem of young lions taken in a net to be destroyed, 1-9; and of a vine and its branches, once flourishing, but now rooted up, withered, or burnt, 10-14.

1 MOREOVER, a take thou up a lamentation for b the princes of Israel.

2 And say, What is thy mother? c A lioness; she lay down among lions, she nourished her whelps among d young lions.

3 And she brought up one of her whelps: e it became a young lion, and it learned to catch the prey; it devoured men.

4 The nations also heard of him: f he was taken in their pit, and they brought him with chains unto the land of Egypt.

5 Now, when she saw that she had waited, and her hope was lost, then she took g another of her whelps, and made him a young lion.

6 And h he went up and down among the lions; he became a young lion, and learned to catch the prey, and devoured men.

7 And he knew their i desolate palaces, and he laid waste their cities; j and the land was desolate, and k the fulness thereof, by the noise of his roaring.

8 Then l the nations set against him on every side from the provinces, m and spread their net over him: he was taken in their pit.

9 And they put him in ward in n chains, o and brought him to the king of Babylon: they brought him into holds, p that his voice should no more be heard upon the mountains of Israel.

10 q Thy r mother is s like a vine in thy t blood, planted by the waters: u she was fruitful and full of branches, by reason of many waters.

11 And v she had strong rods for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and w her stature was exalted among the thick branches, and she appeared in her height with the multitude of her branches.

12 But x she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and y the east wind dried up her fruit: her z strong rods were broken and withered; a the fire consumed them.

13 And now b she is planted in xxxiii. 29. 34. xxiv. 6. 14-15. xxv. 6, 7. Jer. xxii. 10, 11, 13, 10. 25-27. 30. z xv. 4. xl. 47, 48. Deut. xxxiii. 22. Is. xxxvii. 11. Matt. iii. 10. John iv. 6. a 10. Deut. xvi. 47, 48. Jer. lii. 27-31.

the wilderness, b in a dry and thirsty ground.

14 And c fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, which hath devoured her fruit, so that d she hath no strong rod to be a sceptre to rule. e This is a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation.

Gen. xlix. 10. Neh. ix. 37. Ps. lxxx. 15, 16. Hos. iii. 3. x. 3. Am. ix. 11. John xiv. 15. e 1. Lam. iv. 20. Luke xix. 41. Rom. ix. 2-4.

CHAP. XX.

God refuseth to be enquired of by certain elders of Israel, 1-3. His dealings with the people, and their rebellions, in Egypt, 4-9; in the wilderness, 10-20; and in Canaan, 27-29; imitated by that generation, 30-32. While the rebels will be rigorously punished, a chosen remnant shall be gathered into their own land, as accepted worshippers and humble penitents, 33-44. The destruction of Jerusalem foretold, by a parable of a forest, 45-49.

AND it came to pass a in the seventh year, in the fifth month, the tenth day of the month, b that certain of the elders of Israel came to enquire of the LORD, c and sat before me.

2 Then came the word of the LORD unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, speak unto the elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; d Are ye come to enquire of me? e As I live, saith the Lord God, I will not be enquired of by you.

4 Wilt f thou g judge them, son of man, wilt thou judge them? h cause them to know the abominations of their fathers.

5 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; i In the day when I chose Israel, j and k lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, l and made myself known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, m I am the LORD your God.

6 In the day that n I o lifted up mine hand unto them, p to bring them forth of the land of Egypt, q into a land that I had espied for them, r flowing with milk and honey, s which is the glory of all lands:

7 Then said I unto them, t Cast ye away every man u the abominations of his eyes, and v defile not yourselves with the idols of Egypt: w I am the LORD your God.

8 But x they rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me: y they did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the idols of Egypt: z then I said, I will pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of Egypt.

9 But a I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, among whom

Ps. lxxiii. 1. lxxviii. 6. Hos. ii. 3. c xviii. 18-20. Judg. ix. 15. 2 Kings xxiv. 20. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 13. Is. ix. 18. 19. Jer. xxxviii. 23. lii. 3. d ii. xxi. 25-27. Hos. iii. 3. x. 3. Am. ix. 11. John xiv. 15. e 1. Lam. iv. 20. Luke xix. 41. Rom. ix. 2-4.

a 1. 2. viii. 1. xxi. 1. xxxi. 1. xxxv. 1. 17. xxx. 20. xxxi. 1. xxxiii. 1. xl. 1. b xiv. 1-3. xxxiii. 30-33. 1 Kings xiv. 2-6. xvii. 15. 2 Kings iii. 13. Is. xix. 13. lviii. 2. Jer. xxxvii. 17. Matt. xxiii. 16. c viii. 1. Luke ii. 46. viii. 35. x. 39. Acts xxiii. 3. d Is. i. 12. Matt. iii. 7. Gal. iii. 7. e 31. xvi. 2, 4, 7. 8. 1 Sam. xxviii. 6. Ps. i. 15-21. Prov. xv. 8. xxi. 27. xxxiii. 9. Is. i. 15. Mic. vi. 7. Matt. xv. 8, 9. f xxiii. 2. xxxiii. 36. 45. Is. v. 3. 1 Cor. vi. 2, 3. g Or, plead for them. xiv. 14. 20. Jer. vii. 16. xi. 14. xiv. 11-14. xv. 1. h xvi. 2, 3. Matt. xxiii. 2-37. Luke x. 47-49. i. xiii. 33-36. Acts vii. 51, 52. j Ex. vi. 6, 7. xix. 4-6. Deut. iv. 37. vii. 6. xv. 2. Ps. xxi. 12. Is. xli. 8, 9. xliii. 10. xliii. 1. 2. Jer. xxxvi. 24. Mark xiii. 20. k 6. 15. 23. xlvii. 14. Gen. xiv. 22. Deut. xxxii. 40. Rev. x. 5. l Or, more so. 6. Eccl. vi. 8, 9. m xxxv. 11. Ex. iii. 8. iv. 31. Deut. iv. 34. xi. 2-7. Ps. ciii. 7. n Ex. iii. 6. 16. xx. 2, 3. o 5. 14. 23. 42. p Gen. xv. 13, 14. Ex. iii. 8. 17. xiv. xv. q Deut. vii. 7-9. xi. 12. xxxiii. 8. r Ex. xiii. 6. xxxiii. 3. Lev. xx. 24. Num. xiv. 27. xiv. 8. Deut. vi. 3. vi. 9. xvi. 9. 14. xxxvi. 3. xxxvii. 20. xxxiii. 13, 14. Josh. v. 6. Jer. xi. 5. xvi. 22. q 15. Ps. xlviii. 2. Dan. viii. 9. xi. 16. 41. Zech. vi. 14. r 8. xvi. 6. 15. 31. Is. ii. 20, 21. t xxxi. 3. 9. Lev. x. 10. Ex. 7. Ex. xxviii. 4-6. 2. 13. 21. v. 13. vii. 8. u 21. 22. xxxii. 7. Ex. xxxii. 13. Num. xiv. 13, &c. Deut. ix. 28. xxxii. 26, 27. Josh. vii. 9. 1 Sam. xiv. 27.

^b Josh. ii. 10. ix. 9, 10. 1 Sam. iv. 8.
^c Ex. xiii. 17, 18. xiv. 17—22. xv. 23. xx. 2.
^d Deut. iv. 8. Neh. ix. 13, 14. Ps. cxlviii. 19, 20. Rom. iii. 2.
^e Heb. made them to know.
^f 13. 21. Lev. xviii. 5. Deut. xxx. 15, 16. Luke x. 23. Rom. x. 5. Gal. iii. 12.

^f Gen. ii. 3. Ex. xvi. 29. xx. 8—11. xxxv. 2. Lev. xxiii. 3. 24. 32. 39. xiv. 4. Deut. v. 12—15. Neh. ix. 14. Mark ii. 27, 28. Col. ii. 16.
^g 20. Ex. xxxi. 13—17.
^h xxxvii. 28. Ex. xix. 5, 6. Lev. xx. 3. xvi. 8. 15. 23. John xvii. 17—19. 1 Thes. v. 23. Jude 1.

ⁱ 8. Ex. xvi. 28. xxxii. 8. Num. xiv. 22. Deut. ix. 12—24. xxxi. 27. 1 Sam. viii. 8. Neh. ix. 15—18. Ps. lxxviii. 40, 41. xcv. 8—11. cvii. 13—33. Is. lxiii. 10.

^k 16. 24. Lev. xxvi. 15. 43. 2 Sam. xii. 9. Prov. i. 25. xiii. 13. Am. ii. 4. 1 Thes. iv. 8. Heb. x. 28, 29.
^m 21. Ex. xvi. 27. 28. Num. xv. 31—36. Is. lvi. 6.
ⁿ 8. 21. Ex. xxxii. 10. Num. xiv. 11, 12. xvi. 20. 21, 45. Deut. ix. 8. Ps. cvi. 23.

^o 9. 22. xxxvi. 22, 23. Eph. i. 6. 12.
^p 23. Num. xiv. 28—30. xxvi. 64, 65. Deut. i. 34, 35. Ps. xcv. 11. cvi. 26. Heb. iii. 11, 18. iv. 3.

^q 6.
^r 13. 24.
^s 8. xiv. 3, 4. xxxiii. 8. Ex. xxxii. 1—8. Num. xv. 39. xxv. 2. Am. v. 25, 26. Acts vii. 39—43.
^t viii. 18. ix. 10. 1 Sam. xxiv. 10. Neh. ix. 19. Ps. lxxviii. 37, 38.

^u vii. 2. xi. 13. Jer. iv. 27. v. 18. Nah. i. 8, 9.
^x Num. xiv. 32, 33. xxxii. 13—15. Deut. iv. 3—6. Ps. lxxviii. 6—8.

^y Zech. i. 2—4. Luke xi. 47, 48. Acts vii. 51. 1 Pet. i. 18.
^z 7. Jer. ii. 7. iii. 9. Ex. xx. 2. 3. Deut. v. 6. 7. vii. 4—6. Ps. lxxxi. 9, 10. Jer. iii. 22, 23.

^b xi. 20. xxxvi. 27. xxxvii. 24. Deut. iv. 1. v. 1. 32, 33. vi. 1. 2. xi. 1. &c. xii. 1. &c. 32. Neh. ix. 13, 14. Ps. xix. 7—11. cv. 45. Tit. ii. 11—14.
^c 12. xlv. 24. Ex. xx. 11. xxxi. 13—17. Neh. xiii. 17—22. Is. lviii. 13. Jer. xvii. 22. 24. 27. d Num. xxi. 5. xxv. 1—3. Deut. ix. 23. 24. xxxi. 27. Ps. cvi. 29—33. Acts xiii. 15. e 11. 13. f 8. 13. xxi. 31. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 21, 25. Rey. xvi. 1. g vii. 8. xii. 15. Lam. iv. 14. Dan. xi. 36.

^h Job xiii. 21. Ps. lxxviii. 38. Lam. ii. 8.
ⁱ 9. 14. 22. Ps. xxv. 11. lxxix. 9, 10. cxv. 1. Is. xlviii. 9—11. Jer. xiv. 7. 21. Dan. ix. 17. 19.
^k 15. Deut. xxxii. 40. Rev. x. 5.
^l Lev. xxvi. 33. Deut. xxviii. 64. —68. xxix. 28. xxxii. 26, 27. Jer. xv. 4.

^m 13. 16.
ⁿ vi. 9. xviii. 6. 12, 15. Deut. iv. 19. Job xxxi. 26, 27. Am. ii. 4.
^o 26, 39. xiv. 9—12. Deut. iv. 27, 28. xxxviii. 36. Ps. lxxxi. 12. Is. lxvi. 4. Rom. i. 24—28. 2 Thes. ii. 9—11.

^p 31. Is. lxiii. 17. Rom. xi. 7—10. xvi. 20, 21. Lev. xviii. 21. 2 Kings xvii. 17. xxi. 6. 2 Chr. xxviii. 3. xxxiii. 6. Jer. xxxii. 35.

^r Ex. xiii. 12. Luke ii. 23.
^s vi. 7.
^t ii. 7. iii. 4. 11. 27.

^u Rom. ii. 24. Rev. xiii. 5.
^v Heb. trespassed a trespass.

^x Josh. xviii. 3, 4. 14. Neh. ix. 22—26. Ps. lxxviii. 55—58.
^y 6. 15. Gen. xv. 18—21. xxvi. 3, 4. Ps. cv. 8—11. vi. 13. Ps. lxxviii. 58. Is. lvii. 5—7. Jer. ii. 7. iii. 6.

[†] Or, I told them what the high place was; or, Bamah.

^a xvi. 24, 25, 31.
^b Num. xxxii. 14. Judg. ii. 19. Jer. vii. 26. ix. 14. xvi. 12. Matt. xxiii. 32. Acts vi. 51.

^c 26. Deut. xviii. 10—12. Ps. cvi. 37—39. Jer. vii. 31. xiv. 5.
^d 3. xiv. 3, 4. 1 Sam. xxviii. 5, 6. 2 Kings iii. 13, 14. Job xxvii. 8, 10. Ps. lxvi. 18. Prov. i. 27, 28. xxxviii. 9. Is. i. 15. Jer. xiv. 12. Zech. xvi. 13. Matt. xxv. 11, 12. Jam. iv. 1—3.

^e xi. 5. xxxviii. 10. Ps. cxxxix. 2. Prov. xix. 21. Lam. iii. 37.
^f 1 Sam. viii. 5. Jer. xlv. 17, 29. Rom. xii. 2.

^g Deut. iv. 28. xxviii. 36. 64. xxxv. 17. Is. xxxvii. 19. Dan. v. 4. Rev. ix. 20.

^h viii. 18. Jer. xxi. 5. xlii. 18. xlv. 6. Lam. ii. 4. Dan. ix. 11, 12.

they were, ^b in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Egypt.

10 ¶ Wherefore ^c I caused them to go forth out of the land of Egypt, and brought them into the wilderness.

11 And ^d I gave them my statutes, and ^e shewed them my judgments, ^f which *if* a man do, he shall even live in them.

12 Moreover, also ^f I gave them my sabbaths, ^g to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that ^h I am the LORD that sanctify them.

13 But the house of Israel ⁱ rebelled against me in the wilderness: they walked not in my statutes, ^k and they despised my judgments, ^l which *if* a man do, he shall even live in them; ^m and my sabbaths they greatly polluted: then ⁿ I said, I would pour out my fury upon them in the wilderness, to consume them.

14 But ^o I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, in whose sight I brought them out.

15 Yet also ^p I lifted up my hand unto them in the wilderness, that I would not bring them into the land which I had given them, ^q flowing with milk and honey, which *is* the glory of all lands;

16 Because ^r they despised my judgments, and walked not in my statutes, but polluted my sabbaths: ^s for their heart went after their idols.

17 Nevertheless, ^t mine eye spared them from destroying them, ^u neither did I make an end of them in the wilderness.

18 But ^x I said unto their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not in ^y the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor ^z defile yourselves with their idols:

19 I am ^a the LORD your God; ^b walk in my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them;

20 And ^c hallow my sabbaths; and they shall be a sign between me and you, that ye may know that I am the LORD your God.

21 Notwithstanding, ^d the children rebelled against me: they walked not in my statutes, neither kept my judgments to do them, which ^e *if* a man do, he shall even live in them; they polluted my sabbaths: then I said, ^f I would pour out my fury upon them, to ^g accomplish my anger against them in the wilderness.

Deut. v. 6. 7. vii. 4—6. Ps. lxxxi. 9, 10. Jer. iii. 22, 23. b xi. 20. xxxvi. 27. xxxvii. 24. Deut. iv. 1. v. 1. 32, 33. vi. 1. 2. xi. 1. &c. xii. 1. &c. 32. Neh. ix. 13, 14. Ps. xix. 7—11. cv. 45. Tit. ii. 11—14.

c 12. xlv. 24. Ex. xx. 11. xxxi. 13—17. Neh. xiii. 17—22. Is. lviii. 13. Jer. xvii. 22. 24. 27. d Num. xxi. 5. xxv. 1—3. Deut. ix. 23. 24. xxxi. 27. Ps. cvi. 29—33. Acts xiii. 15. e 11. 13. f 8. 13. xxi. 31. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 21, 25. Rey. xvi. 1. g vii. 8. xii. 15. Lam. iv. 14. Dan. xi. 36.

22 Nevertheless, ^h I withdrew mine hand, and ⁱ wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted in the sight of the heathen, in whose sight I brought them forth.

23 I ^k lifted up mine hand unto them also in the wilderness, ^l that I would scatter them among the heathen, and disperse them through the countries:

24 Because ^m they had not executed my judgments, but had despised my statutes, and had polluted my sabbaths, and ⁿ their eyes were after their fathers' idols.

25 Wherefore ^o I gave them also statutes *that were* not good, and judgments whereby they should not live;

26 And I ^p polluted them in their own gifts, ^q in that they caused to pass through *the fire* ^r all that openeth the womb, that I might make them desolate, ^s to the end that they might know that I am the LORD.

27 ¶ Therefore, son of man, ^t speak unto the house of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; ^u Yet in this your fathers have blasphemed me, in that they have ^v committed a trespass against me.

28 For ^w when I had brought them into the land, *for* ^x the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to them, then ^y they saw every high hill, and all the thick trees, and they offered there their sacrifices, and there they presented the provocation of their offering: there also they made their sweet savour, and poured out there their drink-offerings.

29 Then [†] I said unto them, What *is* the high place whereunto ye go? ^a And the name thereof is called Bamah unto this day.

30 ¶ Wherefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God; ^b Are ye polluted after the manner of your fathers? and commit ye whoredom after their abominations?

31 For when ^c ye offer your gifts, when ye make your sons to pass through the fire, ye pollute yourselves with all your idols, even unto this day: ^d and shall I be enquired of by you, O house of Israel? *As* I live, saith the Lord God, I will not be enquired of by you.

32 And ^e that which cometh into your mind shall not be at all, that ye say, ^f We will be as the heathen, as the families of the countries, ^g to serve wood and stone.

33 *As* I live, saith the Lord God, ^h surely with a mighty hand, and with a stretched-out arm, and with fury poured out, will I rule over you;

a iv. 2, 7. xx. 46.
xxv. 2. xxviii.
21. xxix. 2.
xxxviii. 2. Eph.
vi. 19.
b Deut. xxxii. 2.
Am. vii. 16. Mic.
ii. 6. *Marg.*
c iv. 7. vi. 2. xl.
46. xxvi. 1. Jer.
xxvi. 11, 12. Acts
vi. 13, 14.
d v. 8. xvi. 3. Jer.
xix. 13. i. 21. i.
25. Nah. ii. 13.
in. 5.
e 9—11. 19. v. 12.
xiv. 17. 21. Ex.
xv. 9. Lev. xvi.
25. 33. Deut.
xxvii. 41. 42. Ps.
xxvii. 13. Is. x. 3.
xxvii. 5. Jer.
xlviii. 6, 7. li. 20.
Zeph. ii. 12.
Zech. xii. 7.
f ix. 5, 6. Job ix.
22, 23. Ec. ix. 2.
Jer. xv. 2—4.
g vi. 11—14. vii. 2.
xx. 47.
h xl. 48. Num. xiv.
21—24. Deut.
xxix. 24—26. 1
Kings ix. 7—9.
i 30. i. Sam. ii. 12.
Is. xlv. 23. lv. 11.
Jer. xxiii. 20.
Nah. i. 9.
k 12. vi. 11. ix. 4.
Is. xlii. 4. Jer. v.
10. ix. 17—27.
John vi. 35—39.
l Is. xvi. 12. xxi.
3. Jer. xxi. 6.
Dan. v. 6. viii.
27. Nah. ii. 10.
Hab. iii. 15.
m ix. 12. vii. 2—5.
v. xxviii. 20.
Jer. xix. 10.
n vi. 9—11. ex.
40. xxi. 16.
o vii. 20. 2 Kings
xv. 12. Jer. 2.
xxviii. 14. Jer.
vi. 22—24. xlii.
27.
p Ex. xv. 14. Deut.
xx. 3. *Marg.*
Josh. ii. 9—11.
v. 1. 2. Sam.
Jer. i. 21. Luke
v. 7. Jer. viii. 13.
vii. 2—
out. xxiii. 41. 42.
4.

u Ps. vii. 11—13. sword, a sword is " sharpened, and
Is. xxvii. 1. also furbished:

x Jer. xlvii. 4. 10 It is sharpened to make a
Nah. iii. 3. Hab. sore slaughter; * it is furbished
iii. 11. that it may glitter; y should we
y Esth. iii. 15. Ec. then make mirth? † it contemneth
iii. 4. Is. v. 12—14. xxi. 12—14.
Am. vi. 3—7. z the rod of my son, as every tree.

Nah. i. 10. Luke xxi. 34, 35. 11 And he hath given it to be
† Or, it is the rod of my Son, it despiseth every tree.
xx. 47. Ps. ii. 7. furbished, that it may be handled;
—9. ex. 5, 6. this sword is sharpened, and it is
Rev. ii. 27. furbished, a to give it into the
z 25—27. xix. 11. hand of the slayer

—14. 2 Sam. vii. 14. Ps. lxxxix. 26—32. 33—45. 12 Cry and b howl, son of man:
a 19. Jer. xxv. 9. for it shall be upon my people, it
33. li. 20—23. shall be upon all the princes of Is-
b 6. ix. 8. xxx. 2. rael: * terrors by reason of the
Jer. xxv. 34. sword shall be upon my people:
Joel i. 13. Mic. c smite therefore upon thy thigh.
i. 8.

* Or, they are thrust down to the sword with my people.
c 14. vi. 11. Jer. xxxi. 19. 13 † Because it is d a trial, and
† Or, When the trial hath been, what then shall they not also be- long to the des- pising rod?
d Job ix. 23. 2 Cor. viii. 2. what if the sword e contemn even
e 10. 25. the rod? † it shall be no more, saith
f 27. the Lord God.

g 17. vi. 11. Num. xxiv. 10. 14 Thou therefore, son of man,
† Heb. hand to hand. prophesy, and g smite thine † hands
h Lev. xxvi. 21. together, and h let the sword be
24. 2 Kings xxiv. 1. 10—16. doubled the third time, the sword
xxv. 1, &c. Dan. iii. 19. of the slain: it is the sword of the
i viii. 12. 1 Kings xx. 30. xxii. 25. great men that are slain, which
Am. ix. 2. entereth into their privy chambers.

§ Or, glittering, or, fear. 15 I have set the § point of the
k 22. xv. 7. Jer. xvii. 27. sword k against all their gates,
l 7. xx. 47. † that their heart may faint, and
|| Or, sharpened, 9—11. their ruins be multiplied: ah! it is
m 4. 20. xiv. 17. made bright, it is || wrapped up for
xvi. 46. the slaughter.

n Gen. xiii. 9. 16 m Go thee one way or other,
* Heb. set thyself, take the left hand. n either on the right hand, * or on the
o 14. xii. 13. Num. xxiv. 10. left, whithersoever thy face is set.

p v. 13. xvi. 42. 17 I will also o smite mine hands
Deut. xxviii. 63. Is. i. 24. Zech. vi. 8. together, p and I will cause my fury
q 1. 1—3. v. 1, &c. Jer. i. 10. to rest: I the LORD have said it.

r xxv. 5. Deut. xii. 11. 2 Sam. xii. 26. Jer. xlix. 2. Am. i. 14. Rab- bah. 18 ¶ The word of LORD came
s 2 Sam. v. 9. 2 Chr. xxvi. 9. xxxii. 5. xxxiii. 14. Ps. xlviii. 12, 13. cxv. 1, 2. Is. xlii. 10. Lam. iv. 12. unto me again, saying,

t Prov. xvi. 33. xxi. 1. 19 Also, thou son of man, q ap-
† Heb. mother of, &c. point thee two ways, that the
u Num. xxiii. 23. y as a false divination in their sight, sword of the king of Babylon may
Deut. xviii. 10. 1 Sam. xv. 23. Prov. xvi. 10. Margins. Acts xvi. 16. † Or, knives. § Heb. teraphim. Gen. xxxi. 9. Marg. 30. Judg. xvii. 5. xviii. 14. 18. 20. 24. 2 Kings xxiii. 24. Marg. Hos. iii. 4. iv. 12. Zech. x. 2. Marg. || Or, battering
s Heb. rams. Heb. rams. iv. 2. x Ex. xxii. 17, 18. Josh. vi. 10. 20. 1 Sam. xvii. 20. Job xxxix. 25. Jer. li. 14. y Jer. xxxii. 24. xxxiii. 4. lii. 4. y xi. 3. xii. 22. Is. xxviii. 14, 15.

20 Appoint a way, that the sword may come to r Rabbath of the Am-
monites, and to Judah in Jerusalem s the defenced.

21 For t the king of Babylon stood at the parting of the way, at the † head of the two ways, u to
use the divination: he made his † arrows bright, he consulted with
§ images, he looked in the liver.

22 At his right hand was the divination for Jerusalem, to appoint
|| captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter, * to lift up the voice
with shouting, y to appoint batter- ing rams against the gates, to cast
a mount, and to build a fort.

23 And it shall be unto them
y as a false divination in their sight,
† Or, knives. § Heb. teraphim. Gen. xxxi. 9. Marg. 30. Judg. xvii. 5. xviii. 14. 18. 20. 24. 2 Kings xxiii. 24. Marg. Hos. iii. 4. iv. 12. Zech. x. 2. Marg. || Or, battering
s Heb. rams. Heb. rams. iv. 2. x Ex. xxii. 17, 18. Josh. vi. 10. 20. 1 Sam. xvii. 20. Job xxxix. 25. Jer. li. 14. y Jer. xxxii. 24. xxxiii. 4. lii. 4.

24 Now, thou son of man, a wilt
thou * judge, wilt thou judge the
† bloody city? yea, b thou shalt

* to them that have z sworn oaths:
a but he will b call to remem-
brance the iniquity, that they may
be taken.

24 Therefore, thus saith the
Lord God: Because ye have made
your iniquity to be remembered,
in that c your transgressions are
discovered, so that in all your
doings your sins do appear; be-
cause I say, that ye are come to
remembrance, d ye shall be taken
with the hand.

25 And thou, e profane wicked
prince of Israel, f whose day is
come, when iniquity shall have an
end,

26 Thus saith the Lord God;
g Remove the diadem, and take off
the crown; this shall not be the
same: h exalt him that is low, and
abase him that is high.

27 † I will overturn, overturn,
overturn it; and it shall be no
more, i until he come whose right
it is; and I will give it him.

28 ¶ And thou, son of man, pro-
phesy, and say, Thus saith the
Lord God k concerning the Am-
monites, and concerning their re-
proach; even say thou, l The
sword, the sword is drawn: for
the slaughter it is furbished, to
consume because of the glittering:

29 Whiles m they see vanity
unto thee, whiles they divine a lie
unto thee, n to bring thee upon the
necks of them that are slain, of the
wicked, o whose day is come, when
their iniquity shall have an end.

30 * Shall I cause it to return
into his sheath? p I will judge thee
in the place where thou wast cre-
ated, q in the land of thy nativity.

31 And I will r pour out mine
indignation upon thee, s I will blow
against thee in the fire of my
wrath, and deliver thee into the
hand of † brutish men, t and skil-
ful to destroy.

32 Thou shalt be u for fuel to
the fire; * thy blood shall be in
the midst of the land: y thou shalt
be no more remembered: z for I
the LORD have spoken it.

33 Thou shalt be u for fuel to
the fire; * thy blood shall be in
the midst of the land: y thou shalt
be no more remembered: z for I
the LORD have spoken it.

CHAP. XXII.

A catalogue of the crimes committed in Jerusa-
lem, for which judgment was awarded against
the Jews, 1—16. God will prove them as
metals in the furnace, 17—22. The wicked-
ness of prophets, priests, princes, and people,
shewn to be the cause of their ruin, 23—31.

MOREOVER, the word of the
LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, a wilt
thou * judge, wilt thou judge the
† bloody city? yea, b thou shalt

* Or, for the oaths
made unto them.

z xvii. 13—19.

2 Chr. xxxvi. 13.

a 2 Kings xxiv. 20.

xxv. 1—7. Jer.

lii. 3—11.

b 24. xxix. 16.

Num. v. 15. 1

Kings xvii. 18.

Rev. xvi. 19.

c xvi. 16, &c. xxii.

3—12. 24—31.

xxiii. 5, &c.

xxiv. 7. Is. iii.

9. Jer. ii. 34. iii.

2. v. 27, 28. vi.

15. viii. 12. ix.

2—7. Hos. iv. 2.

Mic. iii. 10—12.

d Is. xxii. 17, 18.

Jer. xv. 2. Am.

ix. 1—3.

e xvii. 19. 2 Chr.

xxxvi. 13. Jer.

xxiv. 8. lii. 2.

f 29. vii. 6. xxx.

3. xxxv. 5. Ps.

vii. 9. ix. 5, 6.

xi. 5. Jer. li. 13.

xii. 12, 13. xvi.

12. 2 Kings xxv.

6, 7. 27, 28. Jer.

xxii. 18. xxxix.

6, 7. lii. 9—11.

31—34. Lam. v.

16.

h 1 Sam. ii. 7, 8.

Ps. lxxxvii. cxlii.

7, 8. Luke i. 52.

† Heb. Perverted,

perverted, per-

perverted, will I

make it. Hag.

ii. 21, 22. Heb.

xii. 26, 27.

i xvii. 22, 23.

xxxiv. 23.

xxvii. 24, 25.

Gen. xlix. 10.

Num. xxiv. 19.

Ps. ii. 6. lxvii. 7

—10. Is. ix. 6, 7.

Jer. xliii. 5, 6.

xxx. 21. xxxiii.

15, 16. 21. 26.

Dan. ii. 44. ix.

25. Hos. iii. 5.

Am. ix. 11, 12.

Mic. v. 2. Hag.

ii. 7. Zech. vi.

12, 13. ix. 9.

Mal. iii. 1. iv. 2.

Matt. xxviii. 18.

Luke i. 32. 69.

ii. 11. John i.

49. Eph. i. 20—

22. Phil. ii. 9.

10. 1 Pet. iii. 22.

Rev. xix. 11—

16.

k 20. xxv. 2—7.

Jer. xlix. 1—5.

Am. i. 13—15.

Zeph. ii. 8—10.

l 9, 10.

m xii. 24. xiii. 23.

xxii. 28. Is. xlv.

25. xlvii. 13.

Jer. xxvii. 9.

n xiii. 10—16.

Lam. ii. 14.

o 25. Job xviii.

20. Ps. xxxvii. 13.

* Or, cause it to return.

4, 5. Jer. xlvii. 6, 7.

p xvi. 38. xxviii.

13, 15. q xvi. 3, 4.

r vii. 8. xiv. 19.

xxii. 22. Nah. i. 6.

s xxii. 20, 21.

Ps. xviii. 15.

Is. xxx. 33.

xxxvii. 7.

xl. 7. Hag. i. 9.

† Or, burning.

t Is. xiv. 4—6.

Jer. iv. 7.

vi. 22, 23.

li. 20, 21.

Hab. i. 6—10.

u xx. 47, 48.

Mal. iv. 1.

Matt. iii. 10.

12. x 30.

Is. xxxiv. 3—7.

y xxv. 10.

Zeph. ii. 9.

z Num. xxiii. 19.

Matt. xxiv. 35.

b xvi. 2. Is. lviii. 1.

1 Tim. v. 20.

† Heb. *make her* *know*.
c viii. 9—17. xvi. xxi.
d 27. xxiv. 6—9. Zeph. iii. 3.
e 4. vii. 2—11. xii. 25. Rom. ii. 5. 2 Pet. ii. 3.
f 2 Kings xxi. 2—9. Jer. ii. iii.
g Num. xxxii. 14. Matt. xxiii. 32. 33. 1 Thes. ii. 16.
h v. 14, 15. xvi. 57. xxi. 28. Lev. xxvi. 32. Deut. xxviii. 37. xxxix. 24. 1 Kings ix. 7. 2 Chr. vii. 20. Ps. xlv. 13. 14. lxxix. 4. lxxxix. 41, 42. Jer. xlviii. 16. xlix. 9. xlv. 8. Lam. ii. 15, 16. Dan. ix. 16.
i Heb. *polluted of name, much in vexation*. Jer. xv. 2, 3.
j 27. Neh. ix. 34. Is. i. 23. Jer. ii. 26. v. 5. xxxii. 32. Dan. ix. 8. Mic. iii. 1 —3.9—11. Zeph. iii. 3.
k Heb. *arm*. Mic. ii. 1.
l Ex. xxi. 17. Lev. xx. 9. Deut. xxviii. 16. Prov. xx. 20. xxx. 11. 17. Matt. xv. 4 —6. Mark vii. 10.
m 29. xviii. 12. Ex. xxii. 21, 22. Deut. xxviii. 19. Prov. xxii. 22. 23. Jer. vii. 6. Zeph. vii. 10. Mat. iii. 5.
n Or, *deceit*.
o 24. xxi. 13. 21. 24. xxii. 18, 29. Lev. xix. 30. Am. viii. 4—6. Mal. i. 9—8. 12.
† Heb. *men of slanders*.
p Ex. xxi. 14. xlii. 1. Lev. xix. 16. 1 Kings xxi. 10 —13. Ps. i. 29. ci. 5. Prov. x. 18. xviii. 9. xvi. 22. Jer. vi. 23. ix. 4. xxxviii. 4 —13. xxxviii. 4 —6. Matt. xxvi. 49. Acts vi. 11 —13. xxv. 5. 13. Rev. xii. 9, 10.
q xvi. 6. 11, 15. Ps. cvi. 28. 1 Cor. x. 18—21. p xvi. 43. xxiv. 13. Judg. x. 6. Hos. iv. 2. 10. 14. vi. 9. vii. 4.
r Gen. xxxv. 22. xlix. 4. Lev. xviii. 7, 8. xx. 11. Deut. xxviii. 20. 23. 2 Sam. xvi. 21, 22. 1 Chr. v. 1. Am. ii. 7. 1 Cor. v. 1. r xviii. 6. Lev. xviii. 19. xx. 13. s Or, *every one*. s xviii. 11. Lev. xviii. 20. xx. 10. Deut. xxii. 22. Job xxxi. 9—11. Jer. v. 7, 8. ix. 2. xxix. 23. Mal. iii. 5. Matt. v. 27, 28. 1 Cor. vi. 9. Gal. v. 19. Heb. xlii. 4. s Or, *every one*. t Lev. xviii. 15. xx. 12. 17. u Lev. xviii. 9. xx. 17. Deut. xxviii. 22. 2 Sam. xiii. 1. 14. 28, 29. x Ex. xxiii. 7, 8. Deut. xvi. 19. xxvii. 25. Is. i. 23. Mic. vi. 2, 3. Zeph. iii. 3, 4. y xviii. 8. 13. Ex. xxii. 25, 26. Lev. xxv. 35, 36. Deut. xxxiii. 19. Neh. v. 1—7. Ps. xv. 5. z Prov. i. 10. Is. lvi. 11. Matt. xxiii. 14. 25. Luke iii. 15. xviii. 11. xix. 8. 1 Cor. v. 11. vi. 10. 1 Tim. iii. 3. vi. 9, 10. Jam. v. 1—4. Jude 11. a xxiii. 35. Deut. xxiii. 18. Ps. cvi. 21. Jer. ii. 32. iii. 21. b xxi. 14. 17. Num. xxiv. 10. c 27. Prov. xxviii. 3. Is. xxxviii. 15. Jer. v. 26, 27. vii. 9—11. Am. ii. 6 —8. iii. 10. viii. 4—6. Mic. ii. 1—3. vi. 10, 11. 1 Thes. iv. 6. d 2—4. e xxi. 7. xxviii. 9. Joh. xl. 9. Is. xxxi. 3. xlv. 9. Jer. xlii. 21. 1 Cor. x. 22. Heb. x. 31.

‘ I the LORD have spoken *it*, and will do *it*.
15 And I will s scatter thee among the heathen, and disperse thee in the countries, and will h consume thy filthiness out of thee.
16 And thou shalt * take thine inheritance in thyself in the sight of the heathen, and i thou shalt know that I am the LORD.
17 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying.
18 Son of man, * the house of Israel is to me become dross: all they are l brass, and tin, and iron, and lead, m in the midst of the furnace; they are even the † dross of silver.
19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because ye are all become dross, behold, therefore, n I will gather you into the midst of Jerusalem.
20 ‡ As they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into the midst of the furnace, o to blow the fire upon it, to melt it; so will I gather you p in mine anger and in my fury, and I will leave you there, and melt you.
21 Yea, I will gather you, q and blow upon you in the fire of my wrath, r and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof.
22 As silver is melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof; and s ye shall know that I the LORD have poured out my fury upon you.
23 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying.
24 Son of man, say unto her, ‘ Thou art the land that is not cleansed, nor rained upon in the day of indignation.
25 There is u a conspiracy of her prophet in the midst thereof, v like a roaring lion, ravening the prey; w they have devoured souls; they have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof.
26 Her z priests have * violated my law, and have a profaned mine holy things: they have b put no difference between the holy and profane, neither have they shewed difference between the unclean and the clean, and have c hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and d I am profaned among them.
27 Her e princes in the midst thereof are like wolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, and to destroy souls, f to get dishonest gain.
28 And her g prophets have daubed them with untempered
13. Mic. iii. 11. 12. Zeph. iii. 4. Mal. i. 6—8. h 1 Sam. ii. 15. 29. i xlv. 23. Lev. x. 1—3. 10. xi. 47. xx. 25. Jer. xv. 19. Hag. ii. 11—13. j 8. xx. 12, 13. k xxxvi. 20—24. Rom. ii. 24. l 6. xiv. 3—6. xlv. 9. Is. i. 23. Hos. vii. 1—7. Mic. iii. 2. 3. 11. vii. 3. Zeph. iii. 3. Jam. ii. 6, 7. f 13. Matt. xxi. 13. Jam. v. 1—4. g 25. xiii. 10—19. Is. xxx. 10. Jer. viii. 10, 11.

f v. 13. xvii. 24. xxiv. 14. 1 Sam. xv. 29. Mark xiii. 31.
g v. 12. xii. 14, 15. xxxiv. 6. xxxvii. 19. Lev. xxvi. 33. Deut. iv. 27. xxxiii. 25. 64. Neh. i. 8. Jer. xv. 4. Zech. vii. 14.
h 18—22. xx. 38. xxiii. 47, 48. xxiv. 6—14. Is. i. 25. Zech. xiii. 9. Mal. iii. 3. iv. 1. Matt. iii. 12. 1 Pet. iv. 12.
i Or, *be profaned in thyself*. vii. 24. xiv. 3. Is. xlii. 28. xlvii. 6.
j vi. 7. xxxix. 6. 7. 28. Ex. viii. 22. 1 Kings xx. 13. 28. Ps. lxxviii. 18. Is. xxxvii. 20. Dan. iv. 25. 32—35.
k Ps. cxix. 110. Is. i. 22. Jer. vi. 28—30.
l 20. Is. xlviii. 4. Lam. iv. 1, 2.
m Prov. xvii. 3. Is. xxi. 9. xlviii. 10.
n Heb. *dresses*.
o xi. 7. xlv. 3—6. Mic. iv. 12. Matt. xiii. 30. 40 —42.
p Heb. *According to the gathering*.
q 21. xxi. 31, 32. Is. liv. 16.
r xxiv. 13. Jer. iv. 11, 12. 20.
s xv. 6, 7. xx. 47, 48. Deut. iv. 24. xxxix. 20. xxxii. 22. 2 Kings xix. 9. Ps. xxi. 9. 1. 3. Is. xxx. 31. Jer. xli. 12. Nah. i. 6. Zeph. i. 18.
t Ps. lxxviii. 2. cxli. 10. Is. xlv. 2. 7. Marg. Jer. ix. 7.
u 16. 31. Hos. v. 10. Rev. xvi. 1. t 2 Chr. xxxiv. 22. xxxvi. 14—16. Is. i. 5. ix. 13. Jer. ii. 30. v. 3. vi. 20. xlv. 16—19. Zeph. i. 2.
v xiii. 10—16. 1 Kings xiii. 11 —14. 23. Jer. v. 30. 31. vi. 15. Lam. ii. 14. iv. 13. Hos. vi. 9. 2 Pet. ii. 1—3.
w 27—29. Is. lvi. 11. Mic. iii. 3—7. Rev. xiii. 11. 15.
x xiii. 19. Jer. ii. 34. Matt. xxi. 14. Mark xii. 40. Luke xxi. 47. Rev. xix. 6. xviii. 13.
y 1 Sam. ii. 12—17. 28. Jer. ii. 8. 26, 27. Lam. iv. 6—8. h 1—3.
z 1 Sam. ii. 12—17. 28. Jer. ii. 8. 26, 27. Lam. iv. 6—8. h 1—3.
a Lev. xxi. 2. b 1 Sam. ii. 15. 29. c xlv. 23. Lev. x. 1—3. 10. xi. 47. xx. 25. Jer. xv. 19. Hag. ii. 11—13. d 8. xx. 12, 13. e xxxvi. 20—24. Rom. ii. 24. f 6. xiv. 3—6. xlv. 9. Is. i. 23. Hos. vii. 1—7. Mic. iii. 2. 3. 11. vii. 3. Zeph. iii. 3. Jam. ii. 6, 7. g 25. xiii. 10—19. Is. xxx. 10. Jer. viii. 10, 11.

b xiii. 22, 23. xxi. 29. Jer. xxiii. 25—32. Lam. ii. 14. Zeph. iii. 4.
i xiii. 6, 7. Jer. xxiii. 21. xxviii. 2, 15. xxix. 8, 9, 23. xxxvii. 19.
k 7. xviii. 12. Is. v. 7. x. 2, lix. 3—7. Jer. v. 26—28. 31. vi. 13. Am. iii. 10. Mic. ii. 2. iii. 3. Jam. v. 4.
† Or. *deceit*.
l 7. Ex. xxii. 21. xxiii. 9. Lev. xix. 33, 34. Ps. xciv. 6. Matt. xxv. 43.
‡ Heb. *without right*.
m Is. lix. 16. lxiii. 5. Jer. v. 1.
n xiii. 5. Gen. xviii. 23—32. Ex. xxxii. 10—14. Ps. cvi. 23. 30. Jer. xv. 1.
o 21, 22. **p** vii 3, 8, 9. ix. 10. xi. 21. xvi. 43. Rom. ii. 8, 9.

CHAP. XXIII.

The idolatry of Israel in Egypt exposed by a parable of two sisters, Aholah, and Aholibah, 1—4. The subsequent whoredoms of Aholah, and her punishment, 5—10. The whoredoms and punishment of Aholibah, 11—35. As involved in the same guilt, they are visited by similar judgments, 36—49.

a xvi. 44. Jer. iii. 7—10.

b xx. 8. Lev. xvii. 7. Deut. xxix. 16, 17. Josh. xxiv. 14.

c 8, 19, 21. xvi. 22. Hos. ii. 15.

d xvi. 46. 1 Kings xii. 20.

e xvi. 8, 20. Ex. xix. 5, 6. Ps. xlv. 11—16. Jer. ii. 2, 3. Rom. vii. 4.

*** That is, Her tent, or, tabernacle. †** 1 Kings xii. 26—33. John iv. 22.

† That is, My tabernacle in her. ‡ 1 Kings viii. 29. Ps. lxxvi. 2. cxxxii. 13, 14.

f 1 Kings xiv. 9, 16. xv. 26, 30. xvi. 31—33. xxi. 26. 2 Kings xvii. 7—18.

g 7, 9, 12, 16, 20. xvi. 37. Jer. i. 38.

h xvi. 28, 2 Kings xv. 19. Hos. v. 13. viii. 9, 10. x. 6. xii. 1.

i 12—15.

‡ Heb. bestowed her whoredoms upon them. xvi. 15.

§ Heb. the choice of the children of Ashur. Gen. x. 22. Asshur.

k 30. xx. 7. xxii. 3, 4. Ps. cvi. 39. Hos. v. 3. vi. 10.

l 3, 19, 21. Ex. xxxii. 4. 1 Kings xii. 28. 2 Kings x. 29. xvii. 16.

m 2 Kings xv. 29. xvii. 5, 6. 23. xviii. 9—12. 1 Chr. v. 26. Hos. xi. 5. Rev. xvii. 12, 13, 16.

n 29. xvi. 37—41. Hos. ii. 3, 10.

o 47.

mortar, ^b seeing vanity, and divining lies unto them, saying, ⁱ Thus saith the Lord God, and the LORD hath not spoken.

29 The ^k people of the land have used [†] oppression, and exercised robbery, and have vexed the poor and needy; yea, they have [†] oppressed the stranger [‡] wrongfully.

30 And ^m I sought for a man among them that should ⁿ make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it; and I found none.

31 Therefore ^o have I poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath; ^p their own way have I recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord God.

p vii 3, 8, 9. ix. 10. xi. 21. xvi. 43. Rom. ii. 8, 9.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, there were ^a two women, the daughters of one mother:

3 And they committed ^b whoredoms in Egypt; they committed whoredoms ^c in their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teats of their virginity.

4 And the names of them *were* Aholah ^d the elder, and Aholibah her sister; and ^e they were mine, and they bare sons and daughters. Thus *were* their names; Samaria *is* ^{*} Aholah, and Jerusalem [†] Aholibah.

5 And ^f Aholah played the harlot when she was mine; and she ^g doted on her lovers, ^h on the Assyrians *her* neighbours.

6 Which *were* clothed with blue, captains and rulers, ⁱ all of them desirable young men, horsemen riding upon horses.

7 Thus she [‡] committed her whoredoms with them, with all them *that were* [§] the chosen men of Assyria, and with all on whom she doted: ^k with all their idols she defiled herself.

8 Neither left she her ^l whoredoms *brought* from Egypt: for in her youth they lay with her, and they bruised the breasts of her virginity, and poured their whoredom upon her.

9 Wherefore ^m I have delivered her into the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the Assyrians, upon whom she doted.

10 These ⁿ discovered her nakedness: ^o they took her sons and

her daughters, and slew her with the sword: and she became ^{||} famous among women; for they had executed judgment upon her.

11 And when ^p her sister Aholibah saw *this*, she ^{*} was more corrupt in her inordinate love than she, and in her whoredoms more than [†] her sister in *her* whoredoms.

12 She doted [†] upon the Assyrians *her* neighbours, [‡] captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses, all of them desirable young men.

13 Then I saw that she was defiled, ^s *that* they took both one way;

14 And *that* she increased her whoredoms: for when she saw men ^t *pourtrayed* upon the wall, the images of the Chaldeans *pourtrayed* with ^u vermilion,

15 Girded ^x with girdles upon their loins, exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, ^y all of them princes to look to, after the manner of the Babylonians of Chaldea, the land of their nativity:

16 And ^z as soon as she saw them with her eyes, she doted upon them, [†] and sent messengers unto them into Chaldea.

17 And the [§] Babylonians came to her into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredom, and she was polluted with them, ^a and her mind was ^{||} alienated from them.

18 So she ^b discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness: then ^c my mind was alienated from her, like as my mind was alienated from her sister.

19 Yet she ^d multiplied her whoredoms, ^e in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in the land of Egypt.

20 For she doted upon her ^f paramours, whose flesh *is as* the flesh of asses, and whose issue *is like* the issue of horses.

21 Thus thou calledst to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in bruising thy teats by the Egyptians for the paps of thy youth.

22 ¶ Therefore, O Aholibah, thus saith the Lord God; Behold, ^h I will raise up thy lovers against thee, ⁱ from whom thy mind is alienated, ^k and I will bring them against thee on every side.

23 The ^l Babylonians, and all the Chaldeans, ^m Pekod, and Shoa, and Koa, and all ⁿ the Assyrians with them: all of them ^o desirable young men, captains and rulers, great lords and renowned, all of them riding upon horses.

24 And they shall come against thee ^p with chariots, waggons, and wheels, and with an assembly of people, *which* shall set against thee buckler, and shield, and helmet

Heb. *a name*, 48. Jer. xxii. 8. 9.

p 4. Heb. *she corrupted her inordinate love more than, &c.*

† Heb. *the whoredoms of her sister. xvi. 47—51. Jer. iii. 8—11.*

q 5. xvi. 28. 2 Kings xvi. 7—15. 2 Chr. xxviii. 16—23.

r 6. 23.

s 31. 2 Kings xvii. 18, 19. Hos. xii. 1, 2.

t viii. 10. Is. xlvi. 1. Jer. i. 2.

u Jer. xxii. 14.

x 1 Sam. xviii. 4. Is. xxii. 21.

y Judg. viii. 18. 2 Sam. xiv. 25.

z 40, 41. xvi. 17. 29. 2 Pet. ii. 14.

§ Heb. *children of Babel. Gen. x. 10. xi. 9.*

a 22. 28. xvi. 37. 2 Sam. xiii. 15.

|| Heb. *loosed, or, disjointed.*

b xvi. 36. xxi. 24. Is. iii. 9. Jer. viii. 12. Hos. vii. 1.

c Deut. xxxii. 19. Ps. lxxviii. 59. cvi. 40. Jer. vi. 8. xii. 8. xv. 1. Lam. ii. 7. Hos. ii. 2. Am. vi. 8. Zech. xi. 8.

d 14. xvi. 25. 29. 51. Am. iv. 4.

e 3. 8. 21. xvi. 22. xx. 7.

f xvi. 26. xvii. 15. 9. 23. xvi. 37. Is. x. 5, 6. xxxix. 3, 4. Hab. i. 6—10. Rev. xvii. 16.

h 17.

i Jer. vi. 22, 23. xii. 9—12.

k xxi. 19, &c. 2 Kings xx. 14—17. xxv. 1—3.

l 2 Kings xxiv. 2. Job i. 17. Is. xxxiii. 13. Acts vii. 4.

m Jer. i. 21.

n Gen. ii. 14. xxv. 18. Ezra vi. 22.

o 6. 12.

p xxvi. 10. Jer. xlvii. 3. Nah. ii. 3, 4. iii. 2, 3.

round about : and ⁹ I will set judgment before them, and they shall judge thee according to their judgments.

25 And ¹ I will set my jealousy against thee, and they shall deal furiously with thee : they shall take away thy nose and thine ears ; and thy remnant shall fall by the sword ; ² they shall take thy sons and thy daughters ; and ³ thy residue shall be devoured by the fire.

26 They shall also ⁴ strip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy ⁵ fair jewels.

27 Thus ⁶ will I make thy lewdness to cease from thee, ⁷ and thy whoredom brought from the land of Egypt : so that thou shalt not lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt any more.

28 For thus saith the Lord God ; Behold, I will deliver thee into the hand of *them* ² whom thou hatest, into the hand of *them* from whom thy mind is alienated :

29 And they shall ³ deal with thee hatefully and shall take away all thy labour, and shall leave thee naked and bare, and ⁴ the nakedness of thy whoredoms shall be discovered, both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

30 I will do these *things* unto thee, because ¹ thou hast gone a whoring after the heathen, and ² because thou art polluted with their idols :

31 Thou hast ³ walked in the way of thy sister ; therefore will I give ⁴ her cup into thine hand.

32 Thus saith the Lord God ; Thou shalt ⁵ drink of thy sister's cup deep and large : ⁶ thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in derision ; it containeth much.

33 Thou shalt be ¹ filled with drunkenness and sorrow, ² with the cup of astonishment and desolation, with the cup of thy sister Samaria.

34 Thou shalt even ³ drink it and suck it out, and thou shalt break the sherds thereof, ⁴ and pluck off thine own breasts : for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

35 Therefore, thus saith the Lord God ; ⁵ Because thou hast forgotten me, ⁶ and cast me behind thy back, ⁷ therefore bear thou also thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

36 ¶ The LORD said moreover unto me : Son of man, ⁹ wilt thou ¹⁰ judge ¹¹ Aholah and Aholibah ? yea, ¹² declare unto them their abominations ;

37 That ¹³ they have committed adultery, ¹⁴ and blood is in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery ; and

¹⁵ have also caused their sons, whom

they bare unto me, to pass for them through the fire, to devour them.

38 Moreover, this they have done unto me : ¹ they have defiled my sanctuary in the same day, ² and have profaned my sabbaths :

39 For when they had slain their children to their idols, then ³ they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it : and, lo, ⁴ thus have they done in the midst of mine house.

40 And furthermore, that ⁵ ye have sent for men ⁶ to come from far, unto whom a messenger was sent ; and, lo, they came : for whom ⁷ thou didst wash thyself, ⁸ paintedst thy eyes, ⁹ and deckedst thyself with ornaments,

41 And satest upon a ¹⁰ stately bed, and ¹¹ a table prepared before it, ¹² whereupon thou hast set mine incense and mine oil.

42 And ¹³ a voice of a multitude being at ease was with her : and with the men of the ¹⁴ common sort ¹⁵ were brought Sabeans from the wilderness, which put ¹⁶ bracelets upon their hands, and beautiful crowns upon their heads.

43 Then said I unto her that was ¹⁷ old in adulteries, Will they now commit ¹⁸ whoredoms with her, and she with them ?

44 Yet they went in unto her, as they go in unto a woman that playeth the harlot ; ¹⁹ so went they in unto Aholah, and unto Aholibah, the lewd women.

45 And ²⁰ the righteous men, they shall judge them ²¹ after the manner of adulteresses, and after the manner of women that shed blood : ²² because they are adulteresses, and blood is in their hands.

46 For thus saith the Lord God ; ²³ I will bring up a company upon them, and will give them ²⁴ to be removed and spoiled.

47 And ²⁵ the company shall stone them with stones, and ²⁶ dispatch them with their swords ; they shall slay their sons and their daughters, ²⁷ and burn up their houses with fire.

48 Thus will ²⁸ I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, ²⁹ that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness.

49 And ³⁰ they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and ³¹ ye shall bear the sins of your idols : ³² and ye shall know that I am the Lord God.

xi. 21. xvi. 43. xxi. 31. Is. lix. 18. a 35.
42. 44. xxv. 5. Ps. ix. 16.

CHAP. XXIV.

The prophet is informed of the day when Nebuchadnezzar laid siege to Jerusalem, 1, 2. He is shown the misery of the Jews and the destruction of the city, by the parable of a boiling pot, 3-14. He is forbidden to mourn for the sudden death of his wife ; to denote, that the calamities of the people should exceed all expressions of sorrow, 15-24. When tidings were brought him of these events, his mouth would be opened, and he should be no more dumb, 25-27.

vii. 20. viii. 5-16. 2 Kings xxi. 4. 7. xlii. 11, 12.
z xx. 13. 24. xlii. 8. Neh. xlii. 17. 18. Jer. xlii. 27.
a Is. iii. 9. Jer. vii. 8-11. xi. 15. Mic. iii. 11. John viii. 28.
b 33. xlii. 7. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 4-7. Jer. xlii. 11. c 15. Is. lvi. 9. f Heb. coming. 2 Kings xx. 13-15.
d Ruth iii. 3. Esth. ii. 12. e 2 Kings ix. 30. Jer. iv. 30. Marg. g. i. xvi. 13-16. Prov. vii. 10. Is. iii. 18-23. f Heb. honourable. Esth. i. 6. Prov. vii. 16, 17. Is. lvi. 7. Am. ii. 8. vi. 4. g xlii. 16. Is. lxxv. 11. Mal. i. 7. h xlii. 16. 19. Jer. xlii. 17. Hos. ii. 8, 9. i Ex. xxxii. 6. 18. 19. Hos. xii. 6. Am. vi. 1-6. j Heb. multitude of men. k Joh. i. 15. Joel iii. 8. l Or, drunkards. xvi. 11, 12. Rev. xii. 3. m Ezra ix. 7. Ps. cvi. 6. Jer. xlii. 23. Dan. ix. 16. n Heb. her whoredoms. 3. 9-13. o 39. xlii. 3. Jer. v. 14. Hos. vi. 5. Zech. i. 6. p 37-39. xvi. 38-43. Lev. xx. 10. xxi. 9. Deut. xlii. 21-24. John viii. 7. q 37. r 22-26. xvi. 40. Jer. xlv. 9. s Heb. for a removing and spoil. Jer. xv. 4. xlii. 9. xxxiv. 17. Marg. s. 25. 29. ix. 6. xvi. 41. Jer. xxxiv. 4, 5. t Or, single them out. xlii. 6. u xlii. 21. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 17-19. v Deut. xlii. 16. Jer. xxxiv. 8. lii. 13. x 27. vi. 6. xlii. 15. xxxvi. 25. Mic. v. 11-14. Zeph. i. 3. y v. 15. xvi. 41. Deut. xlii. 11. Is. xxxvi. 9. 1 Cor. v. 6-11. 2 Pet. ii. 6. z vii. 4. 9. ix. 10. b vi. 7. xx. 38.

a vi. 2. xx. 46. xxi. 2. xxxv. 2.
 b xxi. 28—32. Gen. xix. 38. Jer. ix. 25, 26. xiv. 21. 27. xxvii. 3. xlix. 1—6. Am. i. 13—15. Zeph. ii. 8—11.
 c 6. 8. xxvi. 2. xxxv. 10—15. xxxvi. 2. Prov. xvii. 5. Lam. i. 21, 22. iv. 21. Mic. vii. 6.
 d Heb. children. Judg. vi. 3. 33. vii. 12. viii. 10. 1 Kings iv. 30.
 e Gen. xlix. 7. Num. xxi. 2. La. ii. 2.
 f Lev. xxvi. 16. Deut. xxviii. 33. 51. Judg. vi. 3—6. Is. i. 7. lxii. 8. 9. lxx. 22.
 g xxi. 20. Rabbath. 2 Sam. xii. 26.
 h La. xvii. 2. xxxii. 14. Zeph. ii. 14, 15.
 i 8. xxiv. 24. xxvi. 6. xxx. 8. xxxv. 9. xxxviii. 23. Ps. lxxiii. 18. La. xxvii. 20.
 j Job xxvii. 23. xxiv. 37. Jer. xlviii. 27. Lam. ii. 15. Nah. iii. 19. Zeph. ii. 15.
 k Heb. hand. vi. 11.
 l Heb. foot. 15. xxxv. 15. xxvi. 5. Neh. iv. 3, 4. Marg. Prov. xxiv. 17. Ob. 12.
 m Heb. soul. 13. 16. xiv. 9. xxv. 3. Zeph. i. 4.
 n Jer. xlix. 2. Am. i. 14.
 o Or, meat. Num. xiv. 17, 18. Ps. lxxviii. 4—8. Is. xlv. xvi. xxv. 10. Jer. xlv. 21. xlviii. Am. ii. 1—3. Zeph. ii. 8—11.
 p 12—14. xxxv. Deut. ii. 5. 16. xxxviii. 1—6. Jer. xlviii. 3. xlix. 7—23. Am. ii. 11, 12. Ob. i. &c.
 q La. x. 9—11. xxvi. 18—20.
 r Or, shoulder. Josh. xvi. 20.
 s Num. xxii. 37. 38. Josh. xiii. 17. 19. Jer. xlix. 23.
 t Or, against the children of Ammon 2—7.
 u xxi. 32. Ps. lxxiii. 3—6. La. xxii. 16.
 v 17. v. 8, 10, 15. xl. 9. xvi. 41. xxi. 14. 19. xxxix. 2. Ps. ix. 16. cxlii. 7. Jude 15.
 y Jer. ix. 25, 26. xiv. 21. xlviii. 2. 5. xxxv. 15.
 z 8. xxxv. 2. Chr. xxviii. 17. Ps. cxxxvii. 7. Jer. xlix. 7. &c.
 Heb. revenging. Gen. xxvii. 41, 42. 2 Sam. viii. 17. Am. i. 11, 12. Ob. 10—16.
 b 7. 16. Is. xxxiv. lxxii. 1—6. Lam. iv. 21, 22. Mal. i. 3, 4.
 c xiv. 8. 11. 17. 19—21. xxxv. 2. Gen. vi. 7. Jer. vii. 20.
 d Gen. xxxvi. 11. Jer. xlix. 7. 20. Ob. 9. Hab. iii. 3.
 Jer. xiv. 23. xlix. 8.

2 Son of man, ^a set thy face against ^b the Ammonites, and prophesy against them;

3 And say unto the Ammonites, Hear the word of the Lord God; Thus saith the Lord God, Because ^c thou saidst, Aha, against my sanctuary, when it was profaned; and against the land of Israel, when it was desolate; and against the house of Judah, when they went into captivity;

4 Behold, therefore, I will deliver thee to the ^d men of the east for a possession; and they shall set their palaces in thee, and make their dwellings in thee: ^e they shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy milk.

5 And I will make ^f Rabbah ^g a stable for camels, and the Ammonites a couching-place for flocks: ^h and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

6 For thus saith the Lord God; Because ⁱ thou hast clapped *thine* hands, and ^k stamped with the feet, and ^l rejoiced in ^m heart with all thy despite against the land of Israel;

7 Behold, therefore, ⁿ I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, ^o and will deliver thee for ^p a spoil to the heathen; and I will cut thee off from the people, and I will cause thee to perish out of the countries: I will destroy thee; and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

8 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; Because that ^q Moab and ^r Seir do say, Behold, ^s the house of Judah is like unto all the heathen:

9 Therefore, behold, I will open the ^t side of Moab from the cities, from his cities *which are* on his frontiers, the glory of the country, ^u Beth-jeshimoth, ^v Baal-meon, and Kiriathaim,

10 Unto ^w the men of the east ^x with the Ammonites, and will give them in possession, that the Ammonites ^y may not be remembered among the nations.

11 And ^z I will execute judgments ^a upon Moab; ^b and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

12 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; ^c Because that Edom hath dealt against the house of Judah, by ^d taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and revenged himself upon them;

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; ^e I will also stretch out mine hand upon Edom, ^f and will cut off man and beast from it; and I will make it desolate from ^g Teman; and they ^h of Dedan shall fall by the sword.

14 And ⁱ I will lay my vengeance upon Edom ^j by the hand of my people Israel: and they shall do in Edom according to mine anger, and according to my fury; ^k and they shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; ^l Because the Philistines have ^m dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance with a despiteful heart, ⁿ to destroy *it* ^o for the old hatred;

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold ^p I will stretch out mine hand upon the Philistines, and I will cut off the ^q Cherethims, and destroy the remnant of the ^r sea-coasts.

17 And ^s I will execute great ^t vengeance upon them with furious rebukes; and ^u they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them.

14 And I will lay my vengeance upon Edom ^e by the hand of my people Israel: and they shall do in Edom according to mine anger, and according to my fury; ^f and they shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; ^g Because the Philistines have ^h dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance with a despiteful heart, ⁱ to destroy *it* ^j for the old hatred;

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold ^k I will stretch out mine hand upon the Philistines, and I will cut off the ^l Cherethims, and destroy the remnant of the ^m sea-coasts.

17 And ⁿ I will execute great ^o vengeance upon them with furious rebukes; and ^p they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them.

• Heb. vengeance. n 5. 11. 14. CHAP. XXVI.

The ruin of Tyre, for insulting over Jerusalem, is foretold, 1—6. The siege and taking of that city by Nebuchadnezzar, 7—14; and the consternation occasioned by its fall, 15—21.

AND it came to pass in ^a the eleventh year, in the first *day* of the month, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, because that ^b Tyrus hath said against Jerusalem, ^c Aha, she is broken *that was* ^d the gates of the people; ^e she is turned unto me: I shall be replenished, *now* she is laid waste.

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, ^f I *am* against thee, O Tyrus, and will cause ^g many nations to come up against thee, ^h as the sea causeth his waves to come up.

4 And they shall ⁱ destroy the walls of Tyrus, and break down her towers: ^j I will also scrape her dust from her, ^k and make her like the top of a rock.

5 It shall be ^l a *place* for ^m the spreading of nets in the midst of the sea: for I have spoken *it*, saith the Lord God; ⁿ and it shall become a spoil to the nations.

6 And ^o her daughters which *are* in the field shall be slain by the sword; ^p and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

7 ¶ For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, ^q I will bring upon Tyrus Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, ^r a king of kings, from the north, ^s with horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and much people.

8 He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field; and ^t he shall make a fort against thee, and ^u cast a mount against thee,

9 and ^v cast a mount against thee, ^w and ^x shall make a fort against thee, and ^y shall cast a mount against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and ^w shall make a fort against thee, ^x and ^y shall make a fort against thee, ^z and ^a shall make a fort against thee, ^b and ^c shall make a fort against thee, ^d and ^e shall make a fort against thee, ^f and ^g shall make a fort against thee, ^h and ⁱ shall make a fort against thee, ^j and ^k shall make a fort against thee, ^l and ^m shall make a fort against thee, ⁿ and ^o shall make a fort against thee, ^p and ^q shall make a fort against thee, ^r and ^s shall make a fort against thee, ^t and ^u shall make a fort against thee, ^v and <

u 2 Chr. xvi. 15. and lift up the buckler against thee.
 z 7. Jer. xvii. 3.
 y 15. xxvii. 28.

Nah. ii. 3, 4. 9 And he shall set ^a engines of war against thy walls, and with his axes he shall break down thy towers.
 z Josh. vi. 5. 20.
 † Heb. according to the enterings of a city broken up.

a Is. v. 28. Jer. li. 27. Hab. i. 8. 10 By reason of ^a the abundance of his horses their dust shall cover thee: thy walls shall ^y shake at the noise of the horsemen, and of the wheels, and of the chariots, when he shall ^z enter into thy gates, † as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach.

11 With ^a the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy streets: he shall slay thy people by the sword, and thy strong garrisons shall go down to the ground.

12 And they shall ^b make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of ^c thy merchandize: and they shall break down thy walls, and destroy † thy pleasant houses; and they shall lay thy stones, and thy timber, and thy dust, in the midst of the water.

13 And I will cause ^d the noise of thy songs to cease; and the sound of thy harps shall be no more heard.

14 And I will make thee ^e like the top of a rock: thou shalt be ^f a place to spread nets upon; ^g thou shalt be built no more; ^h for I the LORD have spoken *it*, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God to Tyrus; Shall not the isles ⁱ shake at the sound of thy fall, when the wounded cry, when the slaughter is made in the midst of thee?

16 Then ^j all the princes of the sea shall ^k come down from their thrones, and lay away their robes, and put off their broidered garments: they shall ^l clothe themselves with § trembling; they shall ^m sit upon the ground, and shall ⁿ tremble at *every* moment, and be astonished at thee.

17 And they shall ^o take up a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, ^p How art thou destroyed *that wast* inhabited of ^q sea-faring men, the renowned city which wast ^r strong in the sea, she and her inhabitants, which cause their terror *to be* on all that haunt it!

18 Now shall ^s the isles tremble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that *are* in the sea shall be troubled ^t at thy departure.

19 For thus saith the Lord God; When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited; when I shall ^u bring up the deep upon thee, and great waters shall cover thee;

20 When ^v I shall bring thee down with them that descend into the pit, with the people of old

time, and shall set thee in the low parts of the earth, ^w in places desolate of old, with them that go down to the pit, that thou be not inhabited; ^x and I shall set glory ^y in the land of the living;

21 I will make thee † a terror, and thou *shalt be* no more: ^z though thou be sought for, yet shalt thou never be found again, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XXVII.

The riches and extensive commerce of Tyre, 1
 —25. Her dreadful and irrecoverable fall, 26
 —36.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, ^a take up a lamentation for Tyrus;

3 And say unto Tyrus, ^b O thou that art situate at the entry of the sea, *which art* ^c a merchant of the people for many isles, Thus saith the Lord God, O Tyrus, thou hast said, ^d I am ^e of perfect beauty.

4 Thy borders *are* in the † midst of the seas; thy builders have perfected thy beauty.

5 They have † made all thy ship-boards of fir trees ^f of Senir: they have taken ^g cedars from Lebanon to make masts for thee.

6 Of ^h the oaks of Bashan have they made thine oars; § the || company of the Ashurites have made thy benches of ivory, brought out of ⁱ the isles of Chittim.

7 Fine ^j linen, with broidered work from Egypt, was that which thou spreadest forth to be thy sail; ^k blue and purple from the isles of ^l Elishah was that which covered thee.

8 The inhabitants of ^m Zidon and ⁿ Arvad were thy mariners: thy ^o wise men, O Tyrus, that were in thee, were thy pilots.

9 The ancients of ^p Gebal, and the wise men thereof, were in thee thy † calkers: all the ships of the sea, with their mariners, were in thee to occupy thy merchandise.

10 They ^q of Persia, and ^r of Lud, and of Phut, were in thine army thy men of war: ^s they hanged the shield and helmet in thee: they set forth thy comeliness.

11 The men ^t of Arvad with thine army *were* upon thy walls round about, and the Gammadims were in thy towers: they hanged their shields upon thy walls round about; ^u they have made thy beauty perfect.

12 ^v Tarshish *was* thy merchant, by reason of the multitude of all *kind of* riches: with silver, iron, tin, and lead, they traded in thy fairs.

13 ^w Javan, ^x Tubal, and Meshech, they *were* thy merchants: ^y xlv. 19. Dan. viii. 21. x. 20. xi. 2. Heb. xxxviii. 2, 3. xxxix. 1. Gen. x. 2. 2 Chr. i. 5.

Job xxx. 3—6. Ps. lxxxviii. 3—6. Is. lix. 10. Lam. iii. 6. y xxviii. 25, 26. xxxix. 7. 25—29. Is. iv. 5. Zech. ii. 8. z xxxii. 23, 26, 32. Ps. xxviii. 13. † Heb. terrors. 15, 16. xxvii. 36. xxviii. 19. a 14. Ps. xxxviii. 21. 36. Jer. li. 64.

32. xix. 1. xxvi. 17. xxviii. 12. xxxii. 2. Jer. vii. 29. ix. 10. 17—20. Am. v. 1. 16. b 4. 25. xxvi. 17. xxviii. 2, 3. Is. xxxii. 2. c 12, &c. Is. xxxii. 3. 8. 11. Rev. xviii. 3. 11—15. d 4. 10, 11. xxviii. 12—17. Ps. 1. 2. Is. xxxii. 9. e Heb. perfect of beauty. † Heb. heart. xxvi. 5. † Heb. built. e Deut. iii. 9. Cant. iv. 8. Shenir. f 1 Kings v. 1. 6. Ps. xxxix. 5. xciii. 12. civ. 16. Is. xiv. 8. g Is. ii. 13. Zech. xi. 2. § Or, they have made thy hatchets of ivory well trodden. || Heb. daughter. h Gen. x. 4. Kittim. Num. xxiv. 24. Jer. ii. 10. i 1 Kings x. 28. Prov. vii. 16. Is. xix. 9. k Or, purple and scarlet. Ex. xxv. 4. Jer. x. 9. l Gen. x. 4. 1 Chr. i. 7. m Gen. x. 15. Sidon. xlix. 13. Josh. xi. 8. n 11. Gen. x. 18. Is. x. 9. Jer. xlix. 23. Arpad. o 28. 1 Kings v. 6. ix. 27. 2 Chr. ii. 13, 14. p Josh. xiii. 5. 1 Kings v. 18. Marg. Ps. lxxxiii. 7. † Or, stoppers of chinks. Heb. strengtheners. 27. p xxxviii. 5. Dan. v. 28. q xxx. 5. Gen. x. 6. 13. 22. 1 Chr. i. 8. 11. 17. Is. lxxvi. 19. Jer. xlv. 9. Nah. iii. 9. r 11. Cant. iv. 4. s 8. u xxxviii. 13. Gen. x. 4. 1 Kings x. 22. xxii. 48. Tarshish. 2 Chr. xx. 36, 37. Ps. lxxxii. 10. Is. ii. 16. xxxiii. 6. 10. 14. Is. 9. Jer. x. 9. Jon. i. 3. x Gen. x. 2. 4. 1 Chr. i. 5. 7. Is. y xxxii. 26.

z Joel iii. 3-6. Rev. xviii. 13.
• Or, *merchandise*.
• xxviii. 6. Gen. x. 3. 1 Chr. i. 6.
b 20. Gen. x. 7. xxv. 3. 1 Chr. i. 9. 32. Jer. xxv. 23. xlix. 8.
c Rev. xviii. 12.
d Gen. x. 22. Aram. xxviii. 5. Judg. x. 6. 2 Sam. viii. 5. x. 6. xi. 8. Is. vii. 2.
† Heb. *thy works*.
† Heb. *chryso-prase*.
e Deut. viii. 8. xxiii. 14. 1 Kings v. 9. 11. 2 Chr. ii. 10. 15. Ezra iii. 7. Acts xii. 20.
f Judg. xi. 32.
g Gen. xliii. 31. Jer. viii. 22.
† Gen. *rosin*.
h Gen. xv. 2. 1 Kings xi. 24, 25. Is. vii. 68. Acts ix. 2.
i Judg. xviii. 29.
† Or, *Menzul*.
k Ex. xxx. 23, 24. Ps. lv. 8. Cant. iv. 13, 14.
l 15.
• Heb. *clothes of freedom*.
m 1 Kings x. 15. Jer. xxv. 24. Acts ii. 11. Gal. iv. 25.
n Gen. xv. 13. 1 Chr. i. 29. Cant. i. 5. Is. xli. 16.
o Heb. *were the merchants of thy hand*.
p 2 Chr. xvii. 11. Is. lx. 7.
q Gen. x. 7. 1 Kings x. 1-13. 1 Chr. i. 9. 2 Chr. ix. 1. Eccl. Ps. lxxix. 10. 15. Is. lx. 6.
r Gen. xi. 31, 32. xii. 4. 2 Kings xiv. 12. lxxviii. 12. Acts vii. 4. Charran.
s Gen. x. 10. Calneh. Is. x. 9. Cant. Am. vi. 2. Calneh.
t Gen. ix. 8. Am. i. 5.
u Gen. xxv. 2. Job i. 15.
v xxiii. 22. Gen. x. 22. Num. xiv. 22. Ps. lxxviii. 4. Amos. Is. vi. 18. 20.
• Or, *excellent things*.
† Heb. *foldings*.
x Ps. xlviii. 7. Is. ii. 16. xxiii. 14.
y 4.
z Is. xxviii. 23.
• xxvii. 19. Ps. xciii. 3. 4. Rev. xvii. 15.
b 34. Ps. xlviii. 7. Acts xxvii. 14. 41.
† Heb. *heart*.
c 7-9. 12. 18. 19. 22. 24. xxvi. 12. Prov. xi. 4. Rev. xviii. 11. &c.
d Or, *even with all*.
e Heb. *heart*. 26.
• Or, *waves*. Is. 3.

they traded * the persons of men, and vessels of brass, in thy * market.
14 They of the house * of Togarmah traded in thy fairs with horses, and horsemen, and mules.
15 The men of * Dedan *were* thy merchants; many isles *were* the merchandise of thine hand: they brought thee *for* a present horns * of ivory and ebony.
16 * Syria *was* thy merchant, by reason of the multitude of † the wares of thy making: they occupied in thy fairs with emeralds, purple, and brodered work, and fine linen, and coral, and † agate.
17 Judah, and the land of Israel, they *were* thy merchants: they traded in thy market * wheat of * Minnith and Pannag, and honey, and oil, * and § balm.
18 * Damascus *was* thy merchant, in the multitude of the wares of thy making, for the multitude of all riches; in the wine of Helbon, and white wool.
19 * Dan also and Javan, † going to and fro, occupied in thy fairs: bright iron, * cassia, and calamus, were in thy market.
20 * Dedan *was* thy merchant in * precious clothes for chariots.
21 * Arabia, and all the princes of * Kedar, they † occupied with thee * in lambs, and rams, and goats; in these *were they* thy merchants.
22 The merchants of * Sheba and Raamah, they *were* thy merchants; they occupied in thy fairs with chief of all spices, and with all precious stones, and gold.
23 * Haran, and * Canneh, and * Eden, the merchants of * Sheba, * Asshur, and Chilmad, *were* thy merchants.
24 These *were* thy merchants in * all sorts of things, in blue † clothes, and brodered work, and in chests of rich apparel, bound with cords, and made of cedar, among thy merchandise.
25 The * ships of Tarshish did sing of thee in thy market: and thou wast replenished, and made very * glorious in the midst of the seas.
26 * Thy * rowers have brought thee into * great waters: * the east wind hath broken thee in the † midst of the seas.
27 Thy * riches, and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war that *are* in thee, and § in all thy company which *is* in the midst of thee, * shall fall into the † midst of the seas, in the day of thy ruin.
28 The * suburbs shall * shake
c 35. xxvi. 10, 15-18, xxvii. 16. Ex. xv. 14. Nah.

at the sound of the cry of thy pilots.
29 And all that handle the oar, the mariners, *and* all the pilots of the sea, * shall come down from f their ships, they shall stand upon the land.
30 And shall * cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall * cast up dust upon their heads: † they shall wallow themselves in the ashes:
31 And * they shall make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth; and † they shall weep for thee with bitterness of heart *and* bitter wailing.
32 And in their wailing they shall * take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, *saying*, * What city *is* like Tyrus, like * the destroyed in the midst of the sea?
33 When † thy wares went forth out of the seas, thou filledst many people; thou didst enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches, and of thy merchandise.
34 In the time * when thou shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters, thy merchandise, and all thy company in the midst of thee, shall fall.
35 All * the inhabitants of the isles shall be astonished at thee, and * their kings shall be sore afraid, they shall be troubled in their countenance.
36 The merchants among the people, shall * hiss at thee; * thou shalt be § a terror, and † never shall be any more.

CHAP. XXVIII.
The judgment of God on the prince of Tyre, for his impious pride, 1-10. A lamentation over him, as fallen from his height of grandeur through iniquity, 11-19. A prophecy against Zidon, 20-23. The restoration of Israel, 24-26.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,
2 Son of man, say unto the prince of Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord GOD; * Because thine heart *is* lifted up, and thou hast said, * I am a god, * I sit in the seat of God, * in the * midst of the seas; * yet thou art a man, and not God, though † thou set thine heart as the heart of God:
3 Behold, * thou art wiser than Daniel; there is * no secret that they can hide from thee:
4 With † thy wisdom and with thine understanding thou hast gotten thee riches, and hast gotten gold and silver into thy treasures:
5 By † thy great wisdom * and by thy traffic hast thou increased thy riches, † and thine heart *is*

xxvi. 16. xxvii. 10.
Is. xliii. 1-8. Rev. xviii. 9-19.
1 Sam. iv. 12. 2 Sam. i. 2. Job ii. 12. Lam. ii. 10. Rev. xviii. 19.
Ezra. iv. 1-3. Job ii. 8. xlii. 6. Jer. vi. 25. xxv. 34. Mic. i. 10.
k vii. 19. Lev. xxi. 5. Deut. xiv. 1. Is. xv. 2. xxvii. 12. Jer. xvi. 6. xlvii. 5. xlviii. 37. Am. viii. 10. Mic. i. 16.
l Is. xvi. 9. xxii. 4. Mic. i. 8.
m 2. xxvi. 17.
n Lam. i. 12. ii. 13. Rev. xviii. 18.
o 20. xxvi. 4, 5.
p 3. 12. &c. Is. xliii. 3-8. Rev. xviii. 3. 12-15. 19.
q 26, 27. xxvi. 12-15. 19-21. Zech. ix. 3, 4.
r xxvi. 15-18. Is. xliii. 6.
s xxvii. 17-19. xxviii. 10. Rev. xviii. 9, 10.
t xxvi. 2. 1 Kings ix. 8. Jer. xlviii. 16. xiv. 8. Lam. ii. 15. Zeph. ii. 15.
u xxvi. 14. 21.
f Heb. *terrors*.
g Heb. *thou shalt not be for ever*. Ps. xxviii. 10. 36.
a 5. 17. xxvi. 10. Deut. viii. 14. 2 Chr. xxvi. 16. Prov. xvi. 18. xxviii. 12. Is. ii. 12. Dan. v. 22. 23. 1 Tim. iii. 6. 1 Pet. v. 5.
b 6. 9. Gen. iii. 5. Acts xii. 22. 23. Rev. xvii. 3. 12-14. Is. xiv. 13, 14. Dan. iv. 30, 31. 2 Thes. ii. 4.
c xxvii. 3, 4.
d Heb. *heart*. xxvii. 26, 27. *Nung*.
e 9. Ps. ix. 20. lxxviii. 6, 7. Is. xxvi. 3.
f 6.
g Dan. ii. 20. ii. 48.
h 1 Kings iv. 29-32. x. 3. Job xv. 8. Ps. xxv. 14. Dan. ii. 22. 27. 28. 47. v. 12. xxix. 3. Deut. xii. 17, 18. Prov. xviii. 11. xxviii. 4. 5. Eccl. ix. 11. Job i. 16. Zech. ix. 2-6.
i Is. v. 21. Rom. xii. 16. k xxvii. 12. &c. Is. xliii. 3. 8. Hos. xii. 7. 8. Jam. iv. 13, 14. l 2. xvi. 49. Deut. vi. 11. 12. viii. 13, 14. 2 Chr. xiv. 19. xxvii. 23-25. Job xxi. 24, 25. Ps. lxx. 7. lxxii. 10. Prov. xxix. 9. Is. x. 8-14. Dan. iv. 30. 37. Hos. xii. 16. Luke xii. 45-21. 1 Tim. vi. 17.

m 2. Ex. ix. 17. lifted up because of thy riches.
 Job ix. 4. xl. 9— 6 Therefore, thus saith the Lord
 12. 1 Cor. x. 22. God; ^m Because thou hast set
 2 Thes. ii. 4. thine heart as the heart of God,
 a xxvi. 7—14. Is. 7 Behold, therefore, ^a I will bring
 xxvii. 8, 9. Am. strangers upon thee, ^o the terrible
 iii. 6. of the nations: and they shall
 o xxx. 11. xxxi. 12. draw their swords against the
 xxxii. 12. Deut. beauty of thy wisdom, and they
 xxxiii. 49, 50. Is. shall ^p defile thy brightness.
 xxv. 3, 4. Dan. 8 They ^a shall bring thee down
 vii. 7. Hab. i. 6 to the pit, and thou shalt die the
 —8. deaths of *them that ⁱ are slain* in
 p 15—17. the midst of the seas.
 q xxxii. 18—30. 9 Wilt thou yet ^a say before him
 Job xvii. 16. that slayeth thee, I *am* God; but
 xxxiii. 18. 28. ^c thou shalt be a man, and no god,
 Ps. xxviii. 1. in the hand of him that [†] slayeth
 xxx. 9. lv. thee.
 lxxxviii. 14, 15. 10 Thou shalt die ^m the deaths
 23. Prov. i. 12. of the uncircumcised ^a by the hand
 xxviii. 17. Is. of strangers: for I have spoken *it*,
 xxxviii. 17. saith the Lord God.
 r xxvii. 26, 27, 34. 11 ¶ Moreover, the word of the
 2. Dan. iv. 31. LORD came unto me, saying,
 32. v. 23—30. 12 Son of man, ^v take up a la-
 Acts xii. 22, 23. mentation upon the king of Tyrus,
 1 Ps. lxxxii. 7. Is. and say unto him, Thus saith the
 xxxi. 3. Lord God, ^z Thou sealest up the
 † Or, *woundeth*. sum; ^a full of wisdom, and perfect
 u xxxi. 18. xxxii. in beauty.
 10, 21. 24—30. 13 Thou hast been ^b in Eden the
 xlii. 7. 9. Lev. garden of God; ^c every precious
 xxvi. 41. 1 Sam. stone *was* thy covering, ^e the ^{*} sar-
 xvi. 26, 36. Jer. dius, topaz, and the diamond, the
 vi. 10. ix. 25, 26. † beryl, the onyx, and the jasper,
 John viii. 24. the sapphire, the † emerald, and
 Acts vii. 51. the carbuncle, and gold: ^d the
 Phil. iii. 3. workmanship of thy tabrets, and of
 x 7. xi. 9. Jer. thy pipes, was prepared in thee,
 xxv. 9. in the day that ^e thou wast creat-
 y 1. xix. 1. 14. ed.
 xxvi. 17. xxvii. 14 Thou *art* ^f the anointed che-
 2. 32. xxxii. 2. rub that covereth: ^g and I have
 16. 2 Chr. xxxv. set thee *so*: thou wast ^h upon the
 25. Is. xiv. 4. holy mountain of God; thou hast
 Jer. ix. 17—20. walked up and down in the midst
 z 2—5. xxvii. 3, 4. of ⁱ the stones of fire.
 Rom. xv. 28. 2 15 Thou *wast* ^k perfect in thy
 Cor. i. 22. ways from the day that thou wast
 a Prov. xxi. 30. Is. created, ⁱ till iniquity was found in
 x. 13. Jer. ix. thee.
 23. Luke ii. 40. 16 By ^m the multitude of thy
 Acts vi. 3. 1 Cor. merchandise they have ⁿ filled the
 i. 19, 20. iii. 19. midst of thee with violence, and
 Col. i. 9. ii. 3. thou hast sinned: ^o therefore I
 Jam. iii. 13—18. will cast thee as profane out of the
 b xxxi. 8, 9. xxxvi. mountain of God: and I will de-
 35. Gen. ii. 8. stroy thee, ^p O covering cherub,
 iii. 23, 24. xiii. from the midst of the stones of
 10. Is. li. 3. Joel fire.
 ii. 3. Rev. ii. 7. 17 Thine ^q heart was lifted up
 c xxvii. 16. 22. because of thy beauty, ^r thou hast
 Gen. ii. 11, 12. corrupted thy wisdom by reason of
 Ex. xxviii. 17— thy brightness: ^a I will cast thee to
 20. xxxix. 10— the ground, ^c I will lay thee before
 21. Is. liv. 11. kings, that they may behold thee.
 12. Rev. xvii. 13. 18. Gen. i. 26, 27. 31. vi. 5, 6.
 4. xxi. 19, 20. m xxvii. 12. &c. Is. xlii. 17, 18. Hos. x. 7. Luke xix. 45, 46. John ii.
 * Or, *ruby*. 14. 1 Tim. vi. 9, 10. n viii. 17. Gen. vi. 11. Am. iii. 10. Mic.
 † Or, *chrysolite*. ii. 2. vi. 12. Hab. ii. 8. 17. Zeph. i. 9. o Gen. iii. 24. Lev.
 † Or, *chrysoprase*. xxvii. 24—28. Is. xxii. 19. xxiii. 9. Mic. ii. 10. 2 Pet. ii. 4—6.
 d xxvi. 13. Is. xiv. p 14. q 2. 5. xvi. 14, 15. xxxi. 10. Prov. xi. 2.
 11. xxxiii. 16. xxx. xvi. 18. Luke xiv. 11. Jam. iv. 6. r Is. xix. 11—13. Jer. viii.
 32. 9. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

18 Thou hast ^a defiled thy sanc-
 tuaries by the multitude of thine
 iniquities, by the iniquity of thy
 traffick; ^x therefore will I bring
 forth a fire from the midst of thee,
 it shall devour thee; and ^y I will
 bring thee to ashes upon the earth
 in the sight of all them that behold
 thee

19 All ^a they that know thee
 among the people shall be aston-
 ished at thee: ^a thou shalt be a
^{*} terror, and never shalt thou be
 any more.

20 ¶ Again the word of the
 LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, ^b set thy face
 against ^c Zidon, and prophesy
 against it,

22 And say, Thus saith the
 Lord God; Behold, ^d I *am* against
 thee, O Zidon; and ^e I will be glo-
 rified in the midst of thee: and
 they shall know that I *am* the
 LORD, when I shall have executed
 judgments in her, and ^f shall be
 sanctified in her.

23 For ^g I will send into her pes-
 tilence, and blood into her streets;
 and the wounded shall be judged in
 the midst of her by the sword upon
 her on every side; ^h and they shall
 know that I *am* the LORD.

24 ¶ And there shall be no more
ⁱ a pricking brier unto the house
 of Israel, nor *any* grieving thorn
 of all *that are* round about them
 that despised them; ^k and they
 shall know that I *am* the Lord
 God.

25 Thus saith the Lord God;
^l When I shall have gathered the
 house of Israel from the people
 among whom they are scattered,
 and shall ^m be sanctified in them in
 the sight of the heathen, ⁿ then
 shall they dwell in their land that
 I have given to my servant Jacob.

26 And ^o they shall dwell [†] safe-
 ly therein, and shall ^p build houses,
 and plant vineyards; yea, they
 shall dwell with confidence, ^q when
 I have executed judgments upon all
 those that [†] despise them round
 about them; ^r and they shall know
 that I *am* the LORD their God.

11. o xxxiv. 25—28. xxxviii. 8. Lev. xxv. 18, 19. Deut. xii. 10.
 Jer. xxiii. 6—8. xxxii. 16. Hos. ii. 18. Zech. ii. 4, 5. † Or, *with*
 confidence. xxxviii. 11. 1 Kings iv. 25. Margins. Prov. xiv. 26.
 p Is. lxxv. 21, 22. Jer. xxix. 5, 6. 28. xxxi. 4, 5. xxxii. 15. Am. ix. 13,
 14. q 24. xxv—xxxii. xxxv. Is. xlii—xli. Jer. xlii—li. Zech.
 i. 15. † Or, *spoil*. xxxix. 10. Is. xvii. 14. xxxiii. 1. Jer. xxx. 16.
 Hab. ii. 8. Zeph. ii. 8, 9. r 22. 24. xxxiv. 30. xxxvi. 22. 28. Ex.
 xxxix. 45.

CHAP. XXIX.

Prophecies of the ruin of Pharaoh and Egypt,
 for their pride and treachery to Israel, 1—7:
 the desolations of Egypt, during forty years,
 8—12: the restoration of that country, and
 its base and abject condition through suc-
 ceeding generations, 13—16. Nebuchadnezzar
 rewarded, for his labour in besieging Tyre,
 with the spoils of Egypt, 17—20. Israel shall
 again flourish, 21.

IN the ^a tenth year, in the tenth
 month, in the twelfth day of the
 month, the word of the LORD came
 unto me, saying,

a 2. 13, 14, 16.
 x v. 4. Judg. ix.
 15. 20. Am. i. 9.
 10. 14. n. 2. 5.
 Rev. xviii. 8.
 y Mal. iv. 3. 2 Pet.
 ii. 6.
 z xxvii. 35, 36. Ps.
 lxxvi. 12. Is. xiv.
 16—19. Rev.
 xviii. 9, 10. 15—
 19.
 a xxvi. 14, 21. xxvii.
 36. Jer. li. 63, 64.
 Rev. xviii. 21.
 * Heb. *terrors*.
 b vi. 2. xxv. 2. xxix.
 2.
 c xxvii. 8. xxxii.
 30. Gen. x. 15.
 Sidon. Is. xxxiii.
 2—4. 12. Jer.
 xxv. 22. xxvii.
 3. xlvii. 4. Joel
 iii. 4—8. Zech.
 ix. 2.
 d v. 8. xxi. 3. xxxvi. 3.
 xxxix. 3. 10. xxxv.
 3. xxxviii. 3.
 xxxix. 1. Jer. xxxi.
 13. i. 31. Nah. i. 6.
 ii. 13. iii. 5.
 e 25. xxxix. 13. Ex.
 ix. 16. xiv. 4. 17.
 xv. 21. Lev. x. 3.
 1 Sam. xvii. 45.
 —47. Ps. ix. 16.
 xxi. 12. 13.
 lxxxiii. 17, 18.
 Is. v. 15, 16.
 xxxvii. 20. Rev.
 xix. 1, 2.
 f xx. 41. xxxvi.
 23. xxxviii. 23.
 g v. 12. xxxviii.
 22. Jer. xv. 2.
 h xxv. 7. 11. 17.
 xxvi. 6.
 i Num. xxxiii. 55.
 Josh. xiii. 13.
 Judg. ii. 3. Jer.
 xli. 14. Mic. vii.
 4. 2 Cor. xii. 7.
 k 23. 26. xxxvi. 36.
 —38. xxxix. 23.
 l xi. 17. xx. 41.
 xxxiv. 13. xxxvi.
 24. xxxvii. 21.
 xxxix. 27. Lev.
 xxvi. 44, 45.
 Deut. xxx. 3, 4.
 Ps. cvi. 47. Is.
 xi. 12. xxvii. 12.
 13. Jer. xxx. 18.
 xxxi. 8—10.
 xxxii. 37. Hos. i.
 11. Joel iii. 7.
 Am. ix. 14, 15.
 Ob. 17—21. Mic.
 vii. 11—14.
 Zeph. iii. 19, 20.
 m 22. xxxvi. 23.
 xxxviii. 23. Is.
 v. 16.
 n xxxvi. 28.
 xxxvii. 25. Jer.
 xxxiii. 8. xxxvi.
 28. † Or, *with*
 confidence. xxxviii. 11. 1 Kings iv. 25. Margins. Prov. xiv. 26.
 p Is. lxxv. 21, 22. Jer. xxix. 5, 6. 28. xxxi. 4, 5. xxxii. 15. Am. ix. 13,
 14. q 24. xxv—xxxii. xxxv. Is. xlii—xli. Jer. xlii—li. Zech.
 i. 15. † Or, *spoil*. xxxix. 10. Is. xvii. 14. xxxiii. 1. Jer. xxx. 16.
 Hab. ii. 8. Zeph. ii. 8, 9. r 22. 24. xxxiv. 30. xxxvi. 22. 28. Ex.
 xxxix. 45.

§ Or, from Migdol to Syene. xxix. 10.
 m xxix. 12, xxxii. 18—32. Jer. xxv. 18—25. xlvj—li.
 n xxviii. 24, 26.
 xxix. 6, 9, 16.
 o 14, 16, xxii. 31.
 Deut. xxxii. 22.
 Is. xlii. 22. Lam. iv. 11. Am. i. 4.
 7, 10, 12, 14, ii. 2, 5. Nah. i. 5, 6.
 ¶ Heb. broken. 6.
 p 5, 6. Is. xviii. 1, 2, xx. 3—5.
 Zeph. ii. 12.
 q xxxviii. 11.
 xxxix. 6. Judg. xviii. 7. Is. xxxii. 9—11. xlvii. 8.
 Jer. xlix. 31.
 Zeph. ii. 15.
 1 Thes. v. 2, 3.
 r 4. xxvi. 16.
 xxvii. 35. xxxii. 9, 10. Is. xix. 17.
 xxiii. 5. Jer. xlix. 21. Zech. xi. 2, 3.
 s xxxvi. 33. Am. iv. 2.
 t xxix. 4, 5, 19.
 xxxii. 11—16.
 u xxviii. 7, xxxi. 12, xxxii. 12.
 Deut. xxviii. 50.
 Is. xiv. 4—6.
 Jer. li. 20—23.
 Hab. i. 6—9.
 x xxxv. 8, xxxix. 4, 11—20. Is. xxvii. 3—7.
 Zeph. i. 17, 18.
 Rev. xiv. 20.
 xix. 18.
 y xxix. 3. Is. xix. 5—10. xlv. 27.
 Jer. l. 38. li. 36.
 Nah. i. 4. Rev. xvi. 12.
 * Heb. drought.
 z Judg. ii. 14. Is. xix. 4.
 † Heb. the fulness thereof. 1 Cor. x. 28.
 a xxviii. 10, xxxi. 12.
 b Ex. xii. 12. Is. xix. 1. Jer. xliii. 12, 13. xlv. 25.
 Zeph. ii. 11.
 Zech. xiii. 2.
 c Is. xix. 13. Jer. ii. 16. xlv. 1.
 xlv. 14. Hos. ix. 6. Memphis. Heb. Moph.
 d xxix. 14, 15.
 Zech. x. 11.
 e Is. xix. 16. Jer. xlv. 5.
 l xxix. 14.
 * Or, Tanis. Num. xiii. 22. Ps. lxxviii. 12, 43.
 Is. xix. 11. xxx. 4.
 g Jer. xlv. 25.
 Nah. iii. 8—10.
 h Ps. xi. 6. Nah. i. 6. Rev. xvi. 1.
 † Or, Pelusium.
 i 8, 9, xxviii. 18.
 ‡ Or, Heliopolis.
 § Gen. xli. 45. On.
 ¶ Or, Probastum.
 k Jer. ii. 16. Tahpanes. xliii. 7—9. xlv. 14.
 l Ex. x. 15, 22.
 23. Is. v. 30. ix. 19. xiii. 10. Joel iii. 15. Matt. xxiv. 29.
 ¶ Or, restrained.
 m xxix. 15. Is. ix. 4. x. 27. xiv. 25.
 n xxxii. 13, &c. Is. xiv. 11. Jer. xlv. 20—26.
 o 3. Is. xix. 1.
 p 14, v. 8, 15, xxv. 11, 17, xxxix. 21. Num. xxxiii. 4. Ps. ix. 16.
 cxlix. 7. Rom. ii. 5, 6. Rev. xvii. 1. B. C. 588. q i. 2.
 xvi. 1. xxi. 1, 17.

also that uphold Egypt shall fall; and the pride of her power shall come down: § from the tower of Syene shall they fall in it by the sword, saith the Lord God.
 7 And ^m they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries *that are desolate*, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities *that are wasted*.
 8 And they ⁿ shall know that I *am* the LORD, ^o when I have set a fire in Egypt, and *when* all her helpers shall be [¶] destroyed.
 9 In that day shall ^p messengers go forth from me in ships, to make the ^q careless Ethiopians afraid, and ^r great pain shall come upon them, as in the day of Egypt: for, ^s lo, it cometh
 10 Thus saith the Lord God; I will also make the multitude of Egypt to cease by the hand of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon.
 11 He and his people with him, ^u the terrible of the nations, shall be brought to destroy the land: and they shall draw their swords against Egypt, ^v and fill the land with the slain.
 12 And ^y I will make the rivers ^z dry, and ^a sell the land into the hand of the wicked: and I will make the land waste, and ^b all that is therein, ^c by the hand of strangers: I the LORD have spoken it.
 13 Thus saith the Lord God; I will also destroy the idols, and I will cause *their* images to cease out of ^d Noph; and ^e there shall be no more a prince of the land of Egypt: and I will ^f put a fear in the land of Egypt.
 14 And I will make ^g Pathros desolate, and will set fire in ^h Zoan, and ⁱ will execute judgments in No.
 15 And ^j I will pour my fury upon ^k Sin, the strength of Egypt; and I will cut off the multitude of No.
 16 And I will ^l set fire in Egypt: Sin shall have great pain, and No shall be rent asunder, and Noph shall have distresses daily.
 17 The young men of ^m Aven and of ⁿ Pi-beseth shall fall by the sword: and these *cities* shall go into captivity.
 18 At ^o Tehaphnehes also ^p the day shall be ^q darkened, when ^r I shall break there the yokes of Egypt: and ^s the pomp of her strength shall cease in her: as for her, ^t a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity.
 19 Thus ^u will I execute judgments in Egypt; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.
 20 ¶ And it came to pass ^v in the eleventh year, in the first

month, in the seventh day of the month, *that* the word of The LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, ^r I have broken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and, lo, ^s it shall not be bound up to be healed, to put a roller to bind it, to make it strong to hold the sword.

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, ^t I *am* against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and will break his arms, the strong, ^u and that which was broken; and ^v I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand.

23 And ^y I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

24 And ^z I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, ^a and put my sword in his hand: but I will break Pharaoh's arms, and ^b he shall groan before him with the groanings of a deadly wounded man.

25 But I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and the arms of Pharaoh shall fall down; and ^c they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall stretch it out upon the land of Egypt.

26 And ^d I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them among the countries; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAP. XXXI.

The prophet is ordered to shew Pharaoh the prosperity and pride of the king of Assyria; and his dreadful fall, 1—17: and that he would be destroyed in like manner, 18.

AND it came to pass ^a in the eleventh year, in the third month, in the first day of the month, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, ^b speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, and ^c to his multitude; ^d Whom art thou like in thy greatness?

3 Behold, ^e the Assyrian *was* ^f a cedar in Lebanon ^g with fair branches, and with ^h a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature; and his top was among the thick boughs.

4 The ⁱ waters ^j made him great, the deep ^k set him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her ^l little rivers unto all the trees of the field.

5 Therefore ^m his height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long because of the multitude of waters, when ⁿ he shot forth.

6 All ^o the fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of

r 27. Ps. x. 15.
 xxxvii. 17. Jer. xlviii. 25.
 s Jer. xxx. 13.
 xlv. 11. li. 8, 9.
 Nah. iii. 19.
 Rev. xviii. 21.

t xxix. 3. Jer. xlv. 30. xlv. 25.
 u 2 Kings xxiv. 7.
 Jer. xxxvii. 7.
 xlv. 1—12.
 v Jer. xlv. 21—25.
 y 17, 18, 26. xxix. 12, 13.

z 25. Neb. vi. 9.
 Ps. xviii. 32, 39.
 cxliv. 1. Is. xlv. 1, 5. Zech. x. 11, 12.
 a Deut. xxxiii. 41, 42. Ps. xvii. 13.
 Is. x. 5, 6.
 Zeph. ii. 12.
 b xxvi. 15. Job xxiv. 12. Jer. li. 52.

c 19, 26, xxx. 16.
 21. xxxii. 15.
 xxxviii. 16, 23.
 xxxix. 21, 22.

d 17, 18, 23. vi. 13. xxix. 12.

a i. 2. xxx. 20.
 Jer. lii. 5, 6.

b Jer. i. 5. 10.
 Rev. x. 11.

c xxxix. 19. xxx. 10. Nah. iii. 8—10.

d 18. Is. xiv. 13, 14.

e Neh. iii. 1, &c.
 Zeph. ii. 13.

f xvii. 3, 4, 22. Is. x. 33, 34. xxxvii. 24. Dan. iv. 10.

g 20—23. Zech. xi. 2.

h Heb. fair of branches.

i 6. Judg. ix. 15.
 Dan. iv. 12.

j xvii. 5, 8. Prov. xiv. 26. Jer. li. 36. Rev. xviii. 1, 15.

k Or, nourished him.

l Or, brought him up.

m Or, conduits.

n Pa. xxxvii. 35, 36. Is. x. 8—14.

o xxxv. 4, 18, 19. xxxvii. 11—13. Dan. iv. 11.

p Or, it sent them forth.

k xvii. 23. Dan. iv. 12, 21. Matt. xiii. 32.

the field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great nations.

7 Thus was he fair in his greatness in the length of his branches: for his root was by great waters.

8 The cedars in the garden of God could not hide him: the fir-trees were not like his boughs, and the chesnut-trees were not like his branches; nor any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty.

9 I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that all the trees of Eden, that were in the garden of God, envied him.

10 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because thou hast lifted up thyself in height, and he hath shot up his top among the thick boughs, and his heart is lifted up in his height;

11 I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen; he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his wickedness.

12 And strangers, the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: upon the mountains, and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land; and all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left him.

13 Upon his ruin shall all the fowls of the heaven remain, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches:

14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees stand up in their height, all that drink water: for they are all delivered unto death, to the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit.

15 Thus saith the Lord God; In the day when he went down to the grave I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed: and I caused Lebanon to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.

16 I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to hell with them that descend into the pit: and all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon, all that drink water, shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth.

17 They also went down into hell with him unto them that be slain with the sword; and they that were his arm, that dwelt

under his shadow in the midst of the heathen.

18 To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Eden? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcised, with them that be slain by the sword. This Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XXXII.

A lamentation over the dreadful fall of Pharaoh and Egypt, 1-10; as destroyed by the sword of the king of Babylon, 11-16. Pharaoh and his subjects brought down to hell, with the nations of the uncircumcised, 17-32.

AND it came to pass, in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, take up a lamentation for Pharaoh king of Egypt, and say unto him, Thou art like a young lion of the nations, and thou art as a whale in the seas: and thou camest forth with thy rivers, and troubledst the waters with thy feet, and fouledst their rivers.

3 Thus saith the Lord God; I will therefore spread out my net over thee with a company of many people; and they shall bring thee up in my net.

4 Then will I leave thee upon the land: I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaven to remain upon thee; and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee.

5 And I will lay thy flesh upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy height.

6 I will also water with thy blood the land wherein thou swimest, even to the mountains; and the rivers shall be full of thee.

7 And when I shall put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark: I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light.

8 All the bright lights of heaven will I make dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord God.

9 I will also vex the hearts of many people, when I shall bring thy destruction among the nations, into the countries which thou hast not known.

10 Yea, I will make many people amazed at thee, and their kings shall be horribly afraid for thee, when I shall brandish my sword before them; and they shall tremble at every moment, every man for his own life, in the day of thy fall.

11 For thus saith the Lord God; The sword of the king of Babylon shall come upon thee.

n 9. 16.
o xxviii. 10. xxxii. 19, &c. 1 Sam. xvii. 26. 36. Jer. ix. 25, 26.
p 2 Chr. xxviii. 22. Ps. lii. 7. Matt. xiii. 19. xxvi. 26 — 28. 1 Cor. x. 4

a 17. i. 2. xxix. 1. 17. xxx. 10.

b 16. 18. xix. 1. xxviii. 2. 32. xxviii. 12. Jer. ix. 18.
c xix. 2 — 6. xxxviii. 13. Gen. xlix. 9. Num. xxiv. 9. Prov. xxviii. 15. Jer. iv. 7. Nah. ii. 11-13.
d xxix. 3. Ps. lxxiv. 13, 14. Is. xxvii. 1. li. 9.
e Or, dragon.

f xix. 13. xlii. 20. Jer. xvi. 16. Lam. i. 13. Hos. vii. 12. Hab. i. 14-17.

g xlii. 5. xxxi. 12, 13. xxxiv. 4, 5, 17-20. 1 Sam. xvi. 44-46. Ps. lxxi. 10. lxxiv. 14. lxxv. 2, 3. lxxviii. 9, 10. ex. 5, 6. Is. xiv. 19. xxviii. 6. xxxiv. 2-7. lxxi. 24. Jer. vii. 2. xxv. 33. Rev. xix. 17, 18.

h Is. xxxiv. 3, 7. Rev. xiv. 20.

i Or, of thy swimming.

j Or, extinguish thee. Job xvi. 5, 6. Prov. xiii. 12.

k xxx. 3, 18. Ex. x. 21-23. Is. xlii. 10. xxxiv. 4. Jer. xlii. 16. Joel ii. 3, 31. iii. 15. Am. vii. 9. Matt. xxv. 29. Rev. vi. 12, 13.

l Heb, light of the light of women.

m Heb, then dark.

n Heb, provide to anger, or, grief. Rev. x. 18. xlii. 16-18.

o xxxv. 12. xli. 23, 26. Jer. xlv. 14-17.

p xxxv. 24. Deut. xix. 24. 1 Kings vi. 8.

q xxxv. 16. xxx. 14. Ex. xv. 14-16. Jer. li. 9. Zech. xi. 2. Rev. xviii. 10.

r xvi. 7. xxx. 23-25. Jer. xlii. 10. xlii. 13, 25. 27.

1 xxviii. 13. Gen. ii. 8. xlii. 10. Ps. lxxx. 10. m Ps. xxxviii. 35. Is. x. 7-14. xxxvi. 4-18. xxxviii. 11-13. n Ex. ix. 16. Ps. lxxv. 6, 7. Dan. ii. 21, 37, 38. iv. 22-25. v. 26-28. o xvi. 22-24. Judg. ix. 8-20. Ps. xvi. 12. Is. iv. 12, 13. Zech. xi. 2.

p Gen. xvi. 14. xxxviii. 11. 1 Sam. xviii. 15. Prov. xlviii. 4. Ec. iv. 4. Jam. iv. 5, 6. q 14. xxviii. 17. 2 Chr. xxv. 19. xxxii. 25. Job xl. 11, 12. Prov. xvi. 13. xlviii. 12. Is. xiv. 13-15. Dan. iv. 30. v. 20. Ob. 3. Jam. iv. 6.

r xi. 9. xxi. 31. xxviii. 28. Judg. xvi. 23. 1 Tim. i. 20.

s xxxii. 11, 12. Jer. xxv. 9. Dan. v. 18, 19. o Heb, in doing he shall do unto him. Judg. i. 7. Matt. vii. 1, 2. Jam. ii. 13.

t Lev. xvi. 24-28. xx. 22, 23. Deut. xviii. 12.

u xxxviii. 7. xxx. 11. Hab. i. 6-11.

x xxxii. 4, 5. xxxv. 8. xxxiv. 4. Is. xxxiv. 5-7.

y Dan. iv. 12-14. Nah. iii. 17, 18. Rev. xviii. 16.

z xxx. 5. xxxii. 4. Is. xviii. 6. Rev. xii. 17, 18.

a Deut. xlii. 11. xli. 21. Nah. xlii. 18. Dan. v. 22, 23. 1 Cor. x. 11. 2 Pet. ii. 6.

† Or, stand upon themselves for their height.

b Ps. lxxxv. 7. Heb. ix. 27.

c xxxii. 18-32. Ps. lxxiii. 9, 10.

d Neh. ii. 5-10. Rev. xviii. 9-11. 19, 20.

e Heb, be black.

f xxxv. 19. 15. xxxviii. 28. Nah. ii. 3. Hag. ii. 7. Heb. xii. 26, 27. Rev. x. 13. xxviii. 9, &c.

g 9, 18. Is. xiv. 8. Hab. ii. 17. h 14. xxxii. 31. i xxxii. 20-30. Ps. ix. 17. Is. xiv. 9. k xxx. 6-8. 21-24. Nah. iii. 17, 18.

l 3, 6. Lam. iv. 20. Dan. iv. 11, 12. Mark iv. 32.

12 By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall, ^o the terrible of the nations, all of them: and they shall spoil the pomp of Egypt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed.

13 I will ^p destroy, also all the beasts thereof from beside the great waters: ^q neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them.

14 Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith the Lord God.

15 When I shall make the land of Egypt desolate, and the country shall be ^s destitute of that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell therein, ^r then shall they know that I *am* the LORD.

16 This *is* ^t the lamentation wherewith they shall lament her: the daughters of the nations shall lament her: they shall lament for her, *even* for Egypt, and for all her multitude, saith the Lord God.

17 ¶ It came to pass also ^u in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth day of the month, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, ^v wail for the multitude of Egypt, and ^w cast them down, *even* her, and the daughters of the famous nations, ^y unto the nether parts of the earth, with them that go down into the pit.

19 Whom ^z dost thou pass in beauty? ^a go down, and be thou laid ^b with the uncircumcised.

20 They shall ^c fall in the midst of *them that are* slain by the sword: ^d she is delivered to the sword: ^e draw her and all her multitudes.

21 The ^f strong among the mighty shall speak to him out of the midst of hell, with them that help him: they are ^g gone down, they lie uncircumcised, slain by the sword.

22 ^h Asshur *is* there and all her company: his graves *are* about him: all of them slain, fallen by the sword;

23 Whose ⁱ graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave: all of them slain, fallen by the sword, ^j which caused ^k terror in ^l the land of the living.

24 There *is* ^m Elam and all her multitude round about her grave, all of them slain, fallen by the sword, ⁿ which are gone down uncircumcised into the nether parts of the earth, which caused their terror in the land of the living; yet have they ^o borne their shame with them that go down to the pit.

25 They have ^p set her a bed in the midst of the slain, with all her multitude: her graves *are* round about him: ^q all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword: though

their terror was caused in the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of *them that be* slain.

26 There *is* ^r Meshech, Tubal, and all her multitude: her graves *are* round about him: ^s all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword, though they ^t caused their terror in the land of the living.

27 And they ^u shall not lie with the mighty *that are* fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell with ^v their weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under their heads, ^w but their iniquities shall be upon their bones, though *they were* the terror of the mighty in the land of the living.

28 Yea, ^x thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with *them that are* slain with the sword.

29 There *is* ^y Edom, her kings, and all her princes, which with their might are ^z laid by *them that were* slain by the sword: they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.

30 There *be* ^a the princes of the north, all of them, and all ^b the Zidonians, which are gone down with the slain; with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie uncircumcised, with *them that be* slain by the sword, ^c and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit.

31 Pharaoh shall see them, and ^d shall be comforted over all his multitude, *even* Pharaoh and all his army slain by the sword, saith the Lord God.

32 For ^e I have caused my terror in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised, with *them that are* slain with the sword, *even* Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XXXIII.

The prophet is instructed in the duties of his office, as the watchman of Israel, 1-9; commanded to state the rule by which God dealt with them, and the equity of his conduct, 10-20; informed of the destruction of Jerusalem; and ordered to reprove the vain hopes and crimes of those who remained in the land, 21-29; and shew the hypocrisy and covetousness of those who came to hear the word of God from him, 30-33.

A GAIN the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, ^a speak to the children of thy people, and say unto them, ^b When ^c I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and ^d set him for their watchman:

3 If, when he seeth the sword come upon the land, ^e he blow the trumpet, and warn the people;

4 Then ^f whosoever ^g heareth the sound of the trumpet, and tak-

q xxvii. 13. xxxviii. 2, 3. xxxix. 1. Gen. x. 2. 1 Chr. i. 5.

r 19. 24. s 23. 27. 32.

t 21. Job iii. 13-15. Is. xiv. 18, 19.

u Heb. weapons of their war. Is. liv. 17. 2 Cor. x. 4.

v xviii. 20. Job xx. 11. Ps. xlix. 14. cix. 18. Prov. xiv. 32. John viii. 24.

w Dan. ii. 34, 35.

y xxv. xxxv. Gen. xxv. 30. xxxvi. 1, &c. Is. xxxiv. lxi. 1-6. Jer. xlix. 7-12. Am. i. 11, 12. Ob. 1, &c. Mal. i. 3, 4.

z Heb. given, or, put.

a xxviii. 6. xxxix. 2.

b xxviii. 21-23. Gen. x. 15. Jer. xxv. 22.

c xiv. 22. xxxi. 16. Lam. ii. 13.

d 27. Jer. xxv. 15. &c. Zeph. iii. 6-8. 2 Cor. v. 11. Heb. x. 31. Rev. vi. 15-17.

e 17. 30. iii. 11. 27.

f Heb. a land when I bring a sword upon her.

g vi. 3. xi. 8. xiv. 17. 21. xxi. 9, &c. Lev. xxvi. 25. Jer. xii. 12. xv. 2, 3. xxv. 21. xlvii. 6, 7. Zeck. xiii. 7.

h 2 Sam. xviii. 24-27. 2 Kings ix. 17-20. Is. xxi. 6-9. lvi. 9, 10. lxi. 6. Jer. li. 12. Hos. ix. 8.

i 8, 9. Neh. iv. 18. 20. Is. lviii. 1. Jer. iv. 5. vi. 1. li. 27. Hos. viii. 1. Joel ii. 1. Am. iii. 6. 1 Cor. xiv. 8.

j Heb. he that hearing heareth.

k 2 Chr. xxv. 16. Prov. xxix. 1.

l Jer. vi. 17. xlii. 20-22. Zeck. i. 2-4. Jam. i. 22.

^f 5. 2. xviii. 13. ^g Lev. ix. 9. 11. ^h Eccl. 2. Sam. i. 16. 1 Kings ii. 37. Acts xviii. 6. xx. 26. ⁱ Ex. ix. 19-21. 2 Kings vi. 10. Acts ii. 37-41. Heb. vi. 7. ^j Is. lvi. 10. 11. ^k 8. 9. xviii. 20. 24. Prov. xiv. 32. John viii. 21. 24. ^l iii. 19-20. xxiv. 10. Gen. ix. 5. xlii. 22. 2 Sam. iv. 11. ^m i. 17-21. Cant. vi. 3. v. 17. Is. lvi. 5. Jer. vi. 27. xxi. 8. Mic. vii. 4. Eph. iv. 11. Heb. xiii. 17. ⁿ ii. 7. 8. 1 Kings xii. 14. 16-24. Jer. i. 17. xlii. 28. xvi. 2. Acts v. 20. xv. 20. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xi. 23. xv. 3. Col. i. 24. 28. 1 Thes. iv. 1. 2. ^o xlii. xviii. 4. 10-13. 19. 20. Gen. ii. 17. iii. 4. Prov. xi. 21. Eccl. viii. 13. Is. iii. 21. ^p xlii. 9. 10. Jer. viii. 11. 12. xiv. 13-16. ^q 6. Acts xx. 26. 27. ^r iii. 19. 21. Acts xlii. 40. xviii. 5. 6. xxviii. 27-29. Gal. v. 19-21. vi. 7. 8. Eph. v. 3-6. Phil. iii. 13. 19. 1 Thes. iv. 3-2. v. 14. ^s Prov. xxix. 1. Luke xlii. 47. Acts xlii. 48. Heb. ii. 3. xii. 25. ^t 2 Cor. ii. 15-17. xxiv. 23. Lev. xxvi. 39. ^u xxviii. 11. Is. xlii. 14. li. 20. Jer. ii. 25. ^v v. 11. xiv. 16-18. xvi. 40. Num. xiv. 21. 23. 16. xlix. 13. Jer. xlii. 24. xlii. 18. Zeph. ii. 9. Rom. xiv. 11. ^w xlii. 23. 32. 2 Sam. xiv. 14. Lament. iii. 4. Luke xv. 20-22. 1 Tim. iv. 2. Pet. ii. 9. ^x xiv. 6. xviii. 30. 31. Prov. i. 23. vii. 26. Is. lv. 6. 7. Jer. iii. 22. xxvi. 14-20. Dan. ix. 13. Hos. xiv. 1. Acts iii. 19. xvi. 20. ^y 2. ^z 18. iii. 20. 21. xviii. 24-26. ^a 19. xviii. 21. 27-29. 1 Kings viii. 47-50. 2 Chr. vii. 14. Matt. xxi. 23-31. ^b iii. 20. xviii. 24. Luke xvi. 9-14. Heb. x. 33. 2 Pet. ii. 20-22. 1 John ii. 13. ^c xviii. 4. 24. ^d 2. in. 18. Is. iii. 11. Jer. xviii. 7. 9. Luke xii. 3-5. ^e Is. lv. 7. Jer. iv. 1. Hos. xiv. 1. ^f Heb. judgment and justice. xvi. 21. 27. Mic. vi. 8. Matt. ix. 13. ^g xviii. 7. 12. 16. Ex. xvii. 26. 27. Dent. xiv. 6. 10-13. 17. Job xvii. 6. xiv. 3. 9. Am. ii. 2.

eth not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, ^h his blood shall be upon his own head. 5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him. ⁱ But he that taketh warning shall deliver his soul.

6 But if the watchman see the sword come, ^h and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take ^{any} person from among them, ^j he is taken away in his iniquity; but ^k his blood will I require at the watchman's hand.

7 So thou, O son of man, ^k I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; therefore ^l thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me.

8 When I say unto the wicked, ^m O wicked ^{man}, thou shalt surely die; ⁿ if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way, ^o that wicked ^{man} shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

9 Nevertheless, ^p if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; ^q if he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but ^r thou hast delivered thy soul.

10 ¶ Therefore, O thou son of man, speak unto the house of Israel, saying, ^s If our transgressions and our sins ^{be} upon us, and we pine away in them, ^t how should we then live?

11 Say unto them, ^u As I live, saith the Lord God, ^v I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: ^w turn ye, turn ye, from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel?

12 Therefore, thou son of man, ^x say unto the children of thy people, ^y The righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression: ^z as for the wickedness of the wicked, he shall not fall thereby, in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; neither shall the righteous be able to live for his righteousness in the day that he sinneth.

13 When I shall say to the righteous, ^a that he shall surely live; ^b if he trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, all his righteousness shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he hath committed, ^c he shall die for it.

14 Again, when I say unto the wicked, ^d Thou shalt surely die; ^e if he turn from his sin, and do ^f that which is lawful and right: ^g 15 If the wicked ^h restore the

pledge, ⁱ give again that he had robbed, ^j walk in the statutes of life, without committing iniquity; ^k he shall surely live, he shall not die.

16 None ^l of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto him; he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live.

17 Yet ^m the children of thy people say, The way of the LORD is not equal! but, as for them, their way is not equal.

18 When ⁿ the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die thereby.

19 But ^o if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby.

20 Yet ye say, The way of the LORD is not equal. O ye house of Israel, ^p I will judge you every one after his ways.

21 ¶ And it came to pass, ^q in the twelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth ^{month}, in the fifth ^{day} of the month, ^r that ^s one that had escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying, The city is smitten.

22 Now ^t the hand of the LORD was upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped came; and had opened my mouth, until he came to me in the morning: ^u and my mouth was opened, and I was no more dumb.

23 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, ^v they that inhabit those wastes of the land of Israel speak, saying, ^w Abraham was one, and he inherited the land: ^x but we ^{are} many; the land is given us for inheritance.

25 Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; ^y Ye eat with the blood, and ^z lift up your eyes towards your idols, ^a and shed blood: and shall ye possess the land?

26 Ye ^b stand upon your sword, ye ^c work abomination, ^d and ye defile every one his neighbour's wife: ^e and shall ye possess the land?

27 Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; ^f As I live, ^g surely they that ^{are} in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that ^{is} in the open field will I give to the beasts, ^h to be devoured, and they that ^{be} in the forts, and ⁱ in the caves, shall die of the pestilence.

28 For ^j I will lay the land ^k most desolate, ^l and the pomp of her strength shall cease, ^m and the mountains of Israel shall be desolate, that none shall pass through.

¶ Heb. desolation and desolation. 1 vii. 24. xiv. 2. 3. 6. xxi. 4.

18 *Seemeth it* ^k a small thing
unto you ^l to have eaten up the

^h Is. xlix. 26. Jer. ix. 15. xxiii. 15. ⁱ 20—22. xx. 37, 38. Zeeh. x.
3. Matt. xxv. 32, 32. [†] Heb. small cattle of lambs and kids.
[†] Heb. great he-goats. ^k xvi. 20. 47. Gen. xxx. 15. Num. xvi.
9. 13. 2 Sam. vii. 19. Is. vii. 13. ^l 2, 3. Mic. ii. 2.

a 15. xxi. 1. xxi.
1. xxiv. 1. 2
Pet. i. 21.
b vi. 2. xx. 45.
xxi. 2. xiv. 2.
Is. i. 7. Eph. vi.
19.
c xxv. 8. Gen.
xxxiii. 3. xxxvi.
8, 9. Deut. ii.
5. Josh. xxiv. 4.
2 Chr. xx. 10.
22, 23. xrv. 11
—14.
d xxv. 12 — 14.
xxvii. 29. Ps.
lxxxiii. 3—18.
Is. xxxiv. liii.
1—6. Jer. ix. 25,
26. xlix. 7. &c.
Lam. iv. 21, 22.
Am. i. 11, 12.
Ob. 1, &c.
e v. 8. xxi. 3.
xxix. 3, 10. Jer.
xxi. 13. Nah. ii.
13. iii. 5.
f vi. 14. Jer. vi.
12. xv. 6. li. 25.
• Heb. *desolation*
and desolation.
g v. 6. Joel
iii. 19. Mal. i.
3, 4.
h 9. 12. vi. 7. Ex.
ix. 14. xv. 14.
i 12. xxv. 12. Gen.
xxvii. 41, 42. Is.
cxxxvii. 7. Am. i.
11. Ob. 10—16.
† Or, *hated of old*.
xxv. 15.
† Heb. *poured out*
the children.
§ Heb. *hands*. Jer.
xviii. 21.
k xvi. 25. 29. Dan.
ix. 15. Ob. 11.
l Ps. cix. 17. Is.
lxiii. 2—6. Ob.
15. Matt. vii. 2.
Rev. xvi. 5—7.
xviii. 6, 24. xix.
2, 3.
• Heb. *desolation*
and desolation.
9. xxxiii. 28.
Marg.
m xxix. 11. Judg.
v. 6, 7. 2 Chr.
xv. 5, 6.
n xxvi. 12. xxxiii.
4, 5. xxxix. 4, 5.
Is. xxvii. 2—7.
o xxv. 13. Jer.
xlix. 17, 18.
Zeph. ii. 9. Mal.
i. 3, 4.
p xxxvi. 5. Ps.
lxxxiii. 4—12.
Jer. xlix. 1.
† Or, *though*, &c.
xlviii. 35. Ps.
xlviii. 1—3.
lxxxvi. 1. cxxxvii.
13, 14. Is. xli. 6.
xxi. 9. Jer. li.
6. Zeph. ii. 15
—17. Zech. ii. 5.
q Ps. cxxxvi. 7.
Am. i. 11. Matt.
vii. 2. Jam. i. 13.
r Ps. lxxvi. lxxxiii.
17, 18.
† Heb. *devour*. 10.
s 1 Sam. ii. 3. 2
Chr. xxxiii. 15.
19. Is. x. 13—15.
xxvi. 20. xxxvii.
20, 21, 29. Dan.
xi. 36. Mal. iii.
13. 2 Pet. ii. 12.
Jude 15, 16. Rev.
xix. 5, 6.
† Heb. *magnified*.
t Job xxxv. 37.
xxix. 10. Eccl.
14. *Marg.*
u 12. Ex. xvi. 12.
x. xiv. 7, 8. lxx. 18—
Lam. iv. 21. Ob. 15.

because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: ² thou shalt be desolate, O mount Seir, and ^a all Idumea, *even* all of it; ^b and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

CHAP. XXXVI.

The insults and blasphemies of the heathen, over Israel's desolations, rebuked with threatenings against them, 1-7. Promises of abundant and permanent blessings to the mountains of Israel, 8-15. God had cast out Israel for their sins, and he promises to restore them, not for their deservings, but for the honour of his own name, 16-24. Promises of abundant spiritual blessings, and of great temporal prosperity, 25-38.

ALSO, thou son of man, prophesy unto ^a the mountains of Israel, and say, Ye mountains of Israel, ^b hear the word of the LORD.

² Thus saith the Lord God; ^c Because the enemy hath said against you, Aha, ^d even the ancient high places are ^e ours in possession:

³ Therefore prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God; ^{*} Because ^f they have made *you* desolate, and ^g swallowed you up on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the heathen, ^h and ye are [†] taken up in the lips of talkers, ⁱ and *are* an infamy of the people:

⁴ Therefore, ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord God; Thus saith the Lord God ^k to the mountains, and to the hills, to the [‡] rivers, and to the valleys, ^l to the desolate wastes, and to the cities that are forsaken, which became ^m a prey and derision to the residue of the heathen that *are* round about:

⁵ Therefore, thus saith the Lord God; ⁿ Surely in the fire of my jealousy have I spoken ^o against the residue of the heathen, and ^p against all Idumea, which have ^q appointed my land into their possession: with the joy of all *their* heart, ^r with despiteful minds, to cast it out for a prey.

⁶ Prophesy therefore concerning the land of Israel, and say unto ^s the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I have spoken in my jealousy and in my fury, because ^t ye have borne the shame of the heathen:

⁷ Therefore, thus saith the Lord God; ^u I have lifted up mine hand, Surely ^v the heathen that *are* about you, they shall bear their shame.

⁸ But ye, O mountains of Israel, ye shall shoot forth your branches, and yield your fruit to my people of Israel; for they are ^w at hand to come.

⁹ For, behold, ^x I *am* for you, ^y *I am* for you,

and ^z I will turn unto you, and ye shall be tilled and sown:

¹⁰ And ^a I will multiply men upon you, all the house of Israel, *even* all of it; and the cities shall be inhabited, and ^b the wastes shall be builded:

¹¹ And I will multiply upon you man and beast; and they shall increase and bring fruit: ^c and I will settle you after your old estates, and ^d will do better unto you than at your beginnings: ^e and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

¹² Yea, I will cause men to walk upon you, *even* my people Israel; and ^f they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou shalt ^g no more henceforth bereave them of men.

¹³ Thus saith the Lord God; Because they say unto you, Thou land devourest up men, and hast bereaved thy nations;

¹⁴ Therefore thou shalt devour men ^h no more, neither ⁱ bereave thy nations any more, saith the Lord God.

¹⁵ Neither will I ^j cause men to hear in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou bear the reproach of the people any more, neither shalt thou cause thy nations to fall any more, saith the Lord God.

¹⁶ ¶ Moreover, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

¹⁷ Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, ^k they defiled it by their own way and by their doings: their way was before me ^l as the uncleanness of a removed woman.

¹⁸ Wherefore ^m I poured my fury upon them, ⁿ for the blood that they had shed upon the land, and for their idols *wherewith* they had polluted it:

¹⁹ And ^o I scattered them among the heathen, and they were dispersed through the countries: ^p according to their way, and according to their doings, I judged them.

²⁰ And when they entered unto the heathen, whither they went, ^q they profaned my holy name, when they said to them, ^r These *are* the people of the LORD, and are gone forth out of his land.

²¹ But ^s I had pity for mine holy name, which the house of Israel had profaned among the heathen, whither they went.

²² Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the LORD God, ^t I do not *this* for your sakes, O house of Israel, but for mine holy name's sake, which ye have profaned among the heathen, whither ye went.

²³ And I will ^u sanctify my great name which was profaned among the heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; ^v and

Hos. ii. 21-23. Joel iii. 18. Hag. ii. 19. Zech. viii. 12. Mal. iii. 10, 11. d 37. Is. xxvii. 6. xlix. 17-23. Jer. xxx. 19. xxxi. 27. 28. xxxiii. 12. Zech. viii. 3-6. e 33. Is. li. 3. lii. 9. lviii. 12. lxi. 4. Jer. xxxi. 10-14. Am. ix. 14. f Jer. xxx. 18. xxxi. 38-40. Ob. 19-21. Mic. vii. 14, 15. g 35. Is. xxx. 26. Jer. xxiii. 5-8. Joel iii. 18-21. Am. ix. 15. Hag. ii. 6-9. Zech. viii. 11-15. Heb. viii. 13. xi. 40. h xxxv. 9. xxxvii. 6. 13. Hos. ii. 20. 1 John v. 20. i Jer. xxxii. 15. 44. Ob. 17-21. k 13. Num. xiii. 32. Jer. xv. 7.

l xxxvii. 25-28. Is. lx. 21. Am. ix. 15. m Or, cause to fall. n 6. xxxiv. 29. Is. liv. 4. lx. 14. Mic. vii. 8-10. Zeph. iii. 19, 20.

o Lev. xviii. 24-28. Num. xxxv. 33, 34. Ps. cvi. 37, 38. Is. xxi. 5. Jer. ii. 7. iii. 1, 2, 9. xvi. 18. Mic. ii. 10. p Lev. xv. 19, &c. Is. lxiv. 6. q vii. 8. xiv. 19. xxi. 31. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 21. 25. Is. xlii. 25. Jer. vii. 20. xli. 6. Lam. ii. 4. iv. 11. Nah. i. 6. Rev. xiv. 10. xvi. 1, &c. r xvi. 36-38. xxxiii. 37. s v. 12. xxii. 15. Lev. xxvi. 33. Deut. xxviii. 64. Am. ix. 9. t vii. 3. 8. xviii. 30. xlii. 31. Rom. ii. 6. Rev. xx. 12-15. u Is. lii. 5. Rom. ii. 24. v Ex. xxxii. 11-13. Num. xiv. 15, 16. Josh. vii. 9. 2 Kings xviii. 30. 35. xix. 10-12. Jer. xxxiii. 24. Dan. iii. 15. x xx. 9. 14. 22. Deut. xxxii. 26. 27. Is. xxxvii. 35. xlii. 9. y 32. Deut. vii. 7. 8. ix. 5-7. Ps. cvi. 8. cxv. 1, 2. z xx. 41. xxxviii. 23. Num. xx. 12, 13. Is. v. 16. 1 Pet. iii. 15.

a xxxix. 28. Ex. xv. 14-16. Ps. cii. 13-16. xxxvi. 1-3. Dan. ii. 47. iii. 28, 29. iv. 2, 3, 34-37. vi. 26, 27.

b xxviii. 22. *Or, your.*
 c xi. 17. xxxv. 13. xxxvii. 21. 25. xxxix. 27, 28. Deut. xxx. 3—5. Is. xi. 11—16. xvi. 12, 13. xliii. 5, 6. Jer. xliii. 3—8. xxx. 3. 18. xxxi. 8. xxxii. 37. i. 17—20. Hos. i. 11. Am. ix. 14, 15. Rom. xi. 25, 26.
 d Lev. xiv. 5—7. Num. viii. 7. xix. 13—20. Ps. li. 7. Is. lii. 15. Titus. 5. Heb. ix. 13. 14. 19. x. 22. 1 John v. 6. 17. 29. xxxvii. 23. Ps. li. 2. Prov. xxx. 12. Is. iv. 4. Zech. xiii. 1. Acts xlii. 16. 1 Cor. vii. 11. 2 Cor. vii. 1. Eph. v. 20, 27. Tit. ii. 14. 1. John i. 7. Rev. i. 5. vii. 14.
 f Is. ii. 18—20. xvii. 7. 8. Jer. iii. 22, 23. Hos. xiv. 3, 8. Zech. xiii. 2.
 g Deut. xxx. 6. Ps. li. 10. Jer. xxxii. 30. John iii. 3—5. 2 Cor. iii. 18. v. 17. Gal. vi. 15. Eph. ii. 10. Rev. xxi. 5.
 h xi. 19, 20. Zech. vii. 12. Matt. xlii. 20, 21. Mark iv. 16, 17. 2 Cor. iii. 3.
 i xxxvii. 14. xxxix. 29. Prov. i. 23. Is. xlv. 3, 4. lxx. 21. Joel ii. 28. 29. Zech. xii. 10. Luke. xi. 13. Rom. viii. 9, 14. —16. Gal. v. 5. 22, 23. 2. Thim. ii. 13. Tit. ii. 3—6. 1 Pet. i. 2. 24. 1 John iii. 24.
 j xxxvii. 24. Jer. xxxi. 33. Phil. ii. 12, 13. Tit. ii. 11—14. Heb. xiii. 21.
 k 10. xxxviii. 25. xxxvii. 25. xxxix. 29.
 m xi. 20. xxxvii. 24. 27. Cant. vi. 3. Jer. xxx. 22. xxxi. 23. xxxii. 32. Zech. xiii. 9. Matt. xlii. 32. 2 Cor. vi. 16—18. vii. 1. Heb. viii. 10. xi. 16. Rev. xxi. 3, 7.
 n 25. Jer. xxxiii. 8. Hos. xiv. 4, 5. Joel iii. 21. Mic. vii. 19. Zech. xlii. 1. Matt. i. 21. Rom. xi. 26. Tit. ii. 14. 1 John i. 7—9. o 8, 9. xxxiv. 27—29. Ps. cv. 16. Hos. ii. 21—23. Matt. vi. 33. p Deut. xix. 23—28. Joel ii. 17, 26. vi. 9. xvi. 61—63. xv. 33. Lev. xxi. 39. Ezra ix. 6. Eccl. Neh. ix. 20—24. Jer. xxxi. 18—20. Dan. ix. 4—20. r Job. xlii. 6. Is. vi. 5. lxxiv. 4. Zech. xii. 10, 11. Luke. xviii. 13. 2 Cor. vii. 10, 11. 22. Deut. ix. 5. Dan. ix. 18, 19. 2 Tim. i. 9. Tit. iii. 3—6. t xvi. 64. Ezra ix. 6. Rom. vi. 21. 1 Pet. iv. 2, 3. u 10. Is. lxxii. 12. Jer. xxxii. 41. xxxiii. 10. l. 19, 20. Am. ix. 14, 15. x vi. 14. Deut. xxix. 23—25. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 21. Jer. xxv. 9—11. y Ps. lxxii. 11. lxxiv. 9. cxxvi. 2. Jer. xxxiii. 9. Gen. ii. 8, 9. xiii. 10. Is. li. 3. Joel ii. 3. z xviii. 13. Gen. ii. 28. xxi. 27—29. Mic. vii. 15—17.

the heathen shall know that I am the LORD, saith the Lord God, when I shall be sanctified in you before * their eyes.

24 For ^c I will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countries, and will bring you into your own land.

25 Then ^d will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: ^e from all your filthiness, and ^f from all your idols, will I cleanse you.

26 A ^g new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away ^h the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh.

27 And ⁱ I will put my Spirit within you, and ^k cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do *them*.

28 And ^l ye shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; ^m and ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

29 I will also ⁿ save you from all your uncleanness: and I will ^o call for the corn, and will increase it, and lay no famine upon you.

30 And I will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the field, that ye shall receive no more ^p reproach of famine among the heathen.

31 Then ^q shall ye remember your own evil ways, and your doings that *were* not good, and ^r shall loathe yourselves in your own sight, for your iniquities, and for your abominations.

32 Not ^s for your sakes do I *this*, saith the Lord God, be it known unto you: ^t be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Israel.

33 Thus saith the Lord God; In the day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities, I will also cause *you* to dwell in the cities, ^u and the wastes shall be builded.

34 And the desolate land shall be tilled, ^v whereas it lay desolate in the sight of all that passed by.

35 And ^w they shall say, This land that was desolate is become ^x like the garden of Eden; and the

waste and desolate and ruined cities *are* become fenced, and *are* inhabited.

36 Then the heathen that are left round about you shall ^y know that I the LORD build the ruined

places, and plant that that was desolate: ^b I the LORD have spoken it, and I will do it.

37 Thus saith the Lord God; ^c I will yet *for* this be enquired of by the house of Israel, to do it for them; ^d I will increase them with men like a flock.

38 As the ^e holy flock, ^f as the flock of Jerusalem in her solemn feasts, so shall ^g the waste cities be filled with flocks of men: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

vii. 8. xxx. 21—27. xxxv. 7, &c. Zech. viii. 19—23. Acts ii. 5—11. f 33—35. xxxiv. 31. Jer. xxx. 19. xxxi. 27, 28. John x. 16. Rev. vii. 4—9.

CHAP. XXXVII.

By a vision of the resurrection of dry bones, the restoration of the Jews from their hopeless condition is prefigured, 1—14. The reunion of Judah and Israel is predicted, by the uniting of two sticks in the prophet's hand, 15—22. The blessings of their union under Christ their King, 23—28.

THE ^a hand of the LORD was upon me, and ^b carried me out in the Spirit of the LORD, and set me down in the midst of the valley, which *was* full of bones.

2 And caused me to pass by them round about: and, behold, *there were* very many in the open ^c valley; and, lo, ^d they *were* very dry.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, ^e can these bones live? And I answered, ^f O Lord God, thou knowest.

4 Again he said unto me, ^g Prophesy upon these bones, and say unto them, ^h O ye dry bones, hear the word of the LORD.

5 Thus saith the Lord God unto these bones, Behold, ⁱ I will cause breath to enter into you, and ye shall live:

6 And ^j I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live; and ^k ye shall know that I am the LORD.

7 So ^l I prophesied as I was commanded: and as I prophesied, ^m there was a noise, and behold a shaking, and the bones came together, bone to his bone.

8 And when I beheld, ⁿ lo, the sinews and the flesh came upon them, and the skin covered them above; but *there was* no breath in them.

9 Then said he unto me, Prophesy unto the ^o wind, prophesy, son of man, and say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord God; ^p Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe upon these slain, that they may live.

10 So I prophesied as he commanded me, and ^q the breath came into them, and they lived, and stood up upon their feet, an exceeding great army.

11 Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the ^r whole

xxii. 14. xxiv. 14. xxxvii. 14. Num. xlii. 19. Matt. xxiv. 35. xiv. 3. xx. 3. Ps. x. 17. cii. 17. Is. lv. 6, 7. Jer. xlix. 11—13. l. 4, 5. Zech. xlii. 9. Matt. vii. 7, 8. Phil. iv. 6. Jam. iv. 2, 3.

d 10. Heb. *flock of holy things.*

e Ex. xliii. 17. xxxv. 23. Deut. xvi. 2. Chr. vii. 8. xxx. 21—27. xxxv. 7, &c. Zech. viii. 19—23. Acts ii. 5—11. f 33—35. xxxiv. 31. Jer. xxx. 19. xxxi. 27, 28. John x. 16. Rev. vii. 4—9.

g 10. Heb. *flock of holy things.*

a i. 3. iii. 14. 22. xxxii. 22. xl. 1. Rev. i. 10. b viii. 3. xi. 24. 1 Kings xviii. 12. 2 Kings xvi. 16. Acts. viii. 39.

c Or, *champaign.* Deut. xi. 30. d 11. Ps. cxli. 7.

e Deut. xxxvii. 39. 1 Sam. ii. 6. John v. 21. Acts xvi. 8. Rom. iv. 17. 2 Cor. i. 9, 10. Heb. xi. 19.

f 11. 15, 16. Num. xix. 8. 1 Kings xlii. 2. Matt. xxi. 21. John ii. 5.

g xxxvi. 1. Is. xlvii. 12. xlii. 16. Jer. xlii. 29. Mic. vi. 2. John v. 25, 28, 29.

h 9. 14. Gen. ii. 7. Ps. civ. 29. 30. John xx. 24. Rom. viii. 24. Eph. ii. 5.

i 8—10.

k 14. vi. 7. 17. vii. 4. 9. xi. 10, 12. xx. 38. xxxviii. 22—26. xxxii. 15. xxxiv. 17. xxxv. 9. 12, 15. xxxviii. 27.

l xxxix. 6. 72. 74. Deut. xxi. 6. 1 Kings xx. 24. Is. xli. 29. Joel ii. 27. iii. 17.

m 1. Jer. xlii. 4—7. xxxvi. 8. Act. iv. 19. v. 20—29. n 1 Kings xix. 11—13. Acts ii. 2. 37. xvi. 26—29.

o Or, *breath.* p 5. 14. Cant. iv. 10. John v. 8.

q Ps. civ. 30. Rev. x. 11. xx. 4, 5. p 10. 19. xxxvi. 10. xxxix. 25. Jer. xlii. 1. xxxiii. 24—29. Hos. i. 11. Rom. xi. 20.

house of Israel: behold, they say, ^q Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost: we are cut off for our parts.

12 Therefore prophesy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and bring you into the land of Israel.

13 And ye shall know that I am the Lord, when I have opened your graves, O my people, and brought you up out of your graves,

14 And I shall put my Spirit into you, and ye shall live, and I shall place you in your own land: then shall ye know that I the Lord have spoken it, and performed it, saith the Lord.

15 ¶ The word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

16 Moreover, thou son of man, take thee one stick, and write upon it, For Judah, and for the children of Israel his companions: then take another stick, and write upon it, For Joseph, the stick of Ephraim, and for all the house of Israel his companions:

17 And join them one to another into one stick, and they shall become one in thine hand.

18 And when the children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying, Wilt thou not shew us what thou *meanest* by these?

19 Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold I will take the stick of Joseph, which is in the hand of Ephraim, and the tribes of Israel his fellows, and will put them with him, *even* with the stick of Judah, and make them one stick, and they shall be one in mine hand.

20 And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand before their eyes.

21 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will take the children of Israel from among the heathen, whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land:

22 And I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of Israel; and one King shall be King to them all: and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all.

23 Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but I will save them out of all their dwelling places, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be their God.

24 And David my servant

shall be king over them; and they all shall have one Shepherd: they shall also walk in my judgments, and observe my statutes, and do them.

25 And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, *even* they, and their children, and their children's children for ever: and my servant David shall be their prince for ever.

26 Moreover I will make a covenant of peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them: and I will place them, and multiply them, and will set my sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore.

27 My tabernacle also shall be with them: yea, I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

28 And the heathen shall know that I the Lord do sanctify Israel, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.

Is. xxvii. 6. xlix. 21. Jer. xxx. 19. xxxi. 27. Zech. viii. 4, 5. Heb. vi. 14. u xi. 16. xliii. 7. xlv. 1. &c. Lev. xxvi. 11, 12. 1 Kings viii. 20, 21. Ps. lxxviii. 18. Zech. ii. 5. 2 Cor. vi. 16. x John i. 14. Col. ii. 9, 10. Rev. xxi. 3, 22. y 23. xi. 20. xiv. 11. xxxvii. 28. Lev. xxvi. 12. Hos. ii. 23. z xxxvi. 23, 36. xxxviii. 23. xxxix. 7, 23. Ps. lxxix. 10. cii. 15. cxxvi. 2. Rom. xi. 15. a xx. 12. Ex. xxxi. 13. Lev. xx. 8. xxi. 8. John xvii. 17-19. 1 Cor. i. 30. Eph. v. 26. 1 Thes. v. 23.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

A prophecy of the formidable preparations of Gog and Magog, with their allies, to invade the land of Israel in the latter days, 1-17: and of the glorious power of God to be displayed in their destruction, 18-23.

AND the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 A Son of man, set thy face against Gog, the land of Magog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesy against him.

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:

4 And I will turn thee back, and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts of armour, *even* a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords:

5 Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya, with them; all of them with shield and helmet:

6 Gomer, and all his bands; the house of Togarmah of the north quarters, and all his bands: and many people with thee.

7 Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them.

8 After many days, thou shalt be visited: in the latter years

22. xxxiv. 23, 24. Ps. lxxviii. 71, 72. lxxx. 1. Ec. xii. 11. Is. xl. 11. Mic. v. 2. 4. Zech. xiii. 7. John x. 11, 14-16. Heb. xiii. 20. 1 Pet. v. 4.

xxxvi. 27. Deut. xxx. 6. Jer. xxxi. 33. xxxii. 39. Eph. ii. 10. Phil. ii. 12, 13. Tit. ii. 11-13. iii. 3-8.

21. xxxviii. 25. xxxvi. 28. xxxvii. 26. Jer. xxx. 3. xxxi. 24. xxxii. 41.

Is. lx. 21. lvi. 22. Joel iii. 20. Am. ix. 15. Zeph. iii. 14, 15. Zech. xiv. 11.

24. Is. ix. 6, 7. Dan. ii. 44, 45. Zech. vi. 12, 13. John xii. 34. Heb. vii. 2, 21.

xxxiv. 25. Gen. xvii. 1. 2 Sam. xliii. 5. Ps. lxxxix. 3, 4. Is. lv. 3. lix. 20, 21. Jer. xxxii. 40. Hos. ii. 18-23. Heb. xiii. 20, 21.

xxxvi. 10. 37. t xxxvi. 10. 37.

Is. xxvii. 6. xlix. 21. Jer. xxx. 19. xxxi. 27. Zech. viii. 4, 5. Heb. vi. 14. u xi. 16. xliii. 7. xlv. 1. &c. Lev. xxvi. 11, 12. 1 Kings viii. 20, 21. Ps. lxxviii. 18. Zech. ii. 5. 2 Cor. vi. 16. x John i. 14. Col. ii. 9, 10. Rev. xxi. 3, 22. y 23. xi. 20. xiv. 11. xxxvii. 28. Lev. xxvi. 12. Hos. ii. 23. z xxxvi. 23, 36. xxxviii. 23. xxxix. 7, 23. Ps. lxxix. 10. cii. 15. cxxvi. 2. Rom. xi. 15. a xx. 12. Ex. xxxi. 13. Lev. xx. 8. xxi. 8. John xvii. 17-19. 1 Cor. i. 30. Eph. v. 26. 1 Thes. v. 23.

Is. xxvii. 6. xlix. 21. Jer. xxx. 19. xxxi. 27. Zech. viii. 4, 5. Heb. vi. 14. u xi. 16. xliii. 7. xlv. 1. &c. Lev. xxvi. 11, 12. 1 Kings viii. 20, 21. Ps. lxxviii. 18. Zech. ii. 5. 2 Cor. vi. 16. x John i. 14. Col. ii. 9, 10. Rev. xxi. 3, 22. y 23. xi. 20. xiv. 11. xxxvii. 28. Lev. xxvi. 12. Hos. ii. 23. z xxxvi. 23, 36. xxxviii. 23. xxxix. 7, 23. Ps. lxxix. 10. cii. 15. cxxvi. 2. Rom. xi. 15. a xx. 12. Ex. xxxi. 13. Lev. xx. 8. xxi. 8. John xvii. 17-19. 1 Cor. i. 30. Eph. v. 26. 1 Thes. v. 23.

a ii. 1. xxxix. 1. b vi. 2. xx. 46. xxv. 2. xxxv. 2. c Rev. xx. 8. d Gen. x. 2. 1 Chr. i. 5.

e Or, prince of the chief of. e xxvii. 13. xxxii. 26. Is. lvi. 10. f xliii. 8. xlix. 3. xxxv. 3. xxxix. 1.

g xxxix. 4. xxxix. 2. 2 Kings xix. 28. Is. xxxvii. 29. h 15. Dan. xi. 40. i xxxii. 12.

k 1 Chr. xii. 8. 2 Chr. xxv. 5. Jer. xli. 9. l xxxvii. 10.

m Or, Phut. xxx. 5. Marg. Gen. x. 6. 1 Chr. i. 8. Nah. iii. 9. Put.

n xxxvii. 14. Gen. x. 3. 1 Chr. i. 6. Dan. xi. 40. o 2 Chr. xxv. 8. Ps. ii. 1-4. Is. viii. 9, 10. xxxvii. 22. Jer. xli. 3-5. 14-16. li. 12. Joel iii. 9-12. Zech. xiv. 2, 3.

p 16. Gen. xlix. 1. Num. xxiv. 14. Deut. iv. 30. Jer. xlviii. 47. xlix. 39. Hos. iii. 3-5. Hab. ii. 3.

q Ex. xx. 5. Is. xxiv. 22. xxxix. 6. Jer. xxxii. 5. Lam. iv. 22.

12. xxxvi. 24. &c. thou shalt come ' into the land *that* *is* brought back from the sword, *and is* gathered out of many people, against ' the mountains of Israel, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, ' and they shall dwell safely all of them.

9 Thou ' shalt ascend and come like a storm, thou shalt be * like a cloud to cover the land, thou and all thy bands, and many people with thee.

10 Thus saith the Lord God; It shall also come to pass, ' *that* at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt † think an evil thought:

11 And thou shalt say, ' I will go up to the land of unwall'd villages; ' I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell † safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates.

12 To § take a spoil, and to take a prey, to ^b turn thine hand upon ^c the desolate places *that are now* inhabited, ^d and upon the people *that are* gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the † midst of the land.

13 ' Sheba and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, ' with all the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil?

14 Therefore, son of man, prophesy, and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord God; ' In that day, when my people of Israel ^b dwell eth safely, shalt thou not know it?

15 And thou shalt come from ^c thy place out of the north parts, thou, ^k and many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army:

16 And thou shalt come up against my people of Israel, ⁱ as a cloud to cover the land; ^m it shall be in the latter days, and I will bring thee against my land, ' that the heathen may know me, when I shall be sanctified in thee, O Gog, before their eyes.

17 Thus saith the Lord God; Art thou he, ' of whom I have spoken in old time, ' by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those days *many* years, that I would bring thee against them?

18 ' And it shall come to pass at the same time, when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord God, ' *that* my fury shall come up in my face.

19 For ' in my jealousy, *and* in the fire of my wrath, have I spoken, ^p *by the hands of my*.

† Or, conceive a malicious purpose. Ps. xxxvi. 4. Prov. vi. 14. 16. xii. 2. Mic. ii. 1.

z Ex. xv. 9. Ps. x. 9. Prov. i. 11 - 16. Is. xxxvii. 24, 25. Rom. iii. 15.

a Judg. xviii. 7. 27. Jer. xlix. 31. 32. Zech. ii. 4, 5.

† Or, confidently, 8. Prov. iii. 29, 30.

§ Heb. spoil the spoil, and to prey the prey. xxxix. 19. Marg. Is. x. 6. Jer. xxx. 16.

b Is. i. 24, 25. Am. i. 8. Zech. xiii. 7.

c xxxvi. 33-35. Jer. xxxii. 45. 44. xxxviii. 12, 13. Zech. i. 12, 17.

d 8. Zech. x. 8-10.

† Heb. naval. Judg. ix. 37. Marg.

e xxxviii. 12-15, 19, 22, 23, 25.

f xix. 3-6. xxxiii. 2. Jer. i. 17. ii. 38. Nah. ii. 11. 13. Zech. xi. 3.

g Is. iv. 2.

h 8. 11. Zech. ii. 5, 8.

i xxxix. 2. Dan. xi. 40.

k 4. Joel iii. 2. Zeph. iii. 8. Zech. xii. 2-4. xiv. 2, 3. Rev. xvi. 14, 16. xx. 8, 12.

† Deut. xxi. 29. Is. ii. 2. Dan. ii. 28. x. 14. Hos. iii. 4. Mic. iv. 1. 1 Tim. iv. 1. 2 Tim. iii. 1.

z 23. xxxvi. 23. xxxix. 21. Ex. xiv. 4. 1 Sam. xvii. 45-47. 2 Kings xix. 19. Ps. lxxxiii. 17, 18. Dan. iii. 24-29. iv. 32-37. vi. 25-27. Mic. vii. 15 -17. Matt. vi. 9, 10.

o 10, 11, 16. Ps. cv. 5, 6. Is. xxxvi. 1. xxxix. 1-6. lxxiii. 1-6. lxxvi. 14, 16. Dan. xi. 40-45. Joel iii. 9-14. Zech. xii. 2-3. xiv. 1, &c.

† Heb. by the hands of my. p xxxvi. 5. Deut. xxxii. 22. Ps. xlviii. 7, 9. lxxix. 46. Nah. i. 2. Heb. xii. 29. q xxxix. 25. Deut. xxix. 20. Is. xlii. 13. Joel ii. 18. Zech. i. 14.

ken, ' Surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel:

20 So that ' the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the † steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.

21 And ' I will call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord God: ' every man's sword shall be against his brother.

22 And ' I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, ' an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone.

23 Thus will I ' magnify myself, and sanctify myself; ' and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAP. XXXIX.

God will glorify himself in the terrible destruction of Gog and Magog, 1-7. The multitude of weapons burned by Israel, 8-10. The burial of Gog and his multitude in Hamanogog, 11-16. The birds and beasts invited to feast on the slain, 17-20. The heathen shall see God's judgments, and the reasons for which he punished Israel, 21-24; whom he will gather again with everlasting favour, 25-29.

THEREFORE, thou ' son of a man, prophesy against Gog, and say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal;

2 And ' I will turn thee back, and ' leave but the sixth part of thee, ^d and will cause thee to come up from the † north parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Israel:

3 And ' I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand.

4 Thou shalt ' fall upon the mountains of Israel, thou, and all thy bands, and the people that is with thee: ' I will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every † sort, and to the beasts of the field § to be devoured.

5 Thou shalt fall upon the † open field: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

6 And ^b I will send a fire on Magog, and among them that dwell ' carelessly ' in the isles: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

7 So ' will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; ' and I will not let them pollute my holy name any

Hag. ii. 6, 7, 21, 22. Heb. xii. 26. Rev. xi. 13, xvi. 20.

† Jer. iv. 23-26. Hos. iv. 3. Nah. i. 4-6. Zech. xiv. 4, 5. Rev. vi. 12, 13.

† Or, towers, or, stairs. Is. xxx. 25. 2 Cor. xi. 4.

† xiv. 17. Ps. cv. 16.

u Judg. vii. 22. 1 Sam. xiv. 20. 2 Chr. xx. 23. Hag. ii. 22.

z Is. lxvi. 16. Jer. xxv. 31. Zech. xiv. 12-15.

y xlii. 11. Gen. xix. 24. Ex. ix. 22-25. Josh. x. 11. Ps. xi. 6. xviii. 12-14. lxxvii. 16-18. Is. xxxviii. 17. xxxix. 6. xxx. 30 -33. Matt. vii. 27. Rev. xvi. 21.

z xxxvi. 23.

a 16. xxxviii. 28. xxxix. 7, 13, 27. Ps. ix. 16. Rev. xv. 3, 4. xix. 1 -6.

a xxxviii. 2, 3.

b xxxv. 3. Nah. ii. 13. iii. 5.

c Ps. xl. 14. lxxviii. 2. Is. xxxvii. 29.

† Or, strike thee with a plague; or, draw thee back with a hook of six teeth, as xxxviii. 4.

d xxxviii. 15, Dan. xi. 40.

† Heb. sides of the north.

e xxx. 21-24. Ps. xlv. 9. lxxvi. 8. Jer. xxi. 4, 5. Hos. i. 5.

f 17-20. xxxviii. 21.

g xxxix. 4, 5. xxxviii. 27. Is. xxxiv. 2-8. Jer. xv. 3. Rev. xix. 17-21.

† Heb. wing.

† Heb. to devour.

† Heb. face of the field. xxxix. 5. xxxix. 4. Jer. viii. 2. xlii. 19.

h xxxix. 8. 16. xxxviii. 19-22. Am. i. 4, 7, 10. Nah. i. 6.

† Or, confidently. xxxviii. 11. Judg. xviii. 7.

i xxxviii. 13. Ps. lxxii. 10.

k 22. xxxviii. 16. 23.

l Is. 9. 14. 30. xxxvi. 20, 21, 36.

m Is. xii. 6. xliii. 3. 14. lv. 5. lx. 9. 14.
n vii. 2—10. Is. xxxiii. 10—12. Rev. xvi. 17. xxi. 6.
o xxxviii. 17. 2 Pet. iii. 8.
p Ps. cxi. 2, 3. Is. lvi. 24. Mal. i. 5.
q 10. Josh. xi. 6. Ps. xli. 9. Zech. ix. 10.
† Or, *javelins*.
‡ Or, *make a fire of them*.

more: and the heathen shall know that I *am* the LORD, ^m the Holy One in Israel.

8 ¶ Behold, ⁿ it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord God; ^o this is the day whereof I have spoken.

9 And they that dwell in the cities of Israel, ^p shall go forth, ^q and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the [†] hand-staves, and the spears, and they shall [‡] burn them with fire seven years.

10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down *any* out of the forest; for they shall burn the weapons with fire: and they ^r shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord God.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel, the valley of the passengers ^s on the east of the sea: and it shall stop the ^{*} *noses* of the passengers: and there shall they bury Gog and all his multitude: and they shall call *it* The valley of [†] Hamon-gog.

12 And seven months shall the house of Israel be burying of them, that they may ^c cleanse the land.

13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury *them*; and it shall be to them ^u a renown, ^{*} the day that I shall be glorified, saith the Lord God.

14 And ^v they shall sever out men of [‡] continual employment, passing through the land to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the earth, ^z to cleanse it: after the end of seven months shall they search.

15 And the passengers *that* pass through the land, when *any* seeth a man's bone, then shall he [§] set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it ^a in the valley of ^{||} Hamon-gog.

16 And also the name of the city shall be Hamonah. Thus shall they cleanse the land.

17 ¶ And thou, son of man, thus saith the Lord God; ^b Speak unto ^{*} every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side ^c to my [†] sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, *even* a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood.

18 Ye shall ^d eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of [‡] goats, ^e of bullocks, all of them ^f fatlings of Bashan,

19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be

drunken, of my sacrifice which I ^g have sacrificed for you.

20 Thus ^h ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, with mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord God.

21 ¶ And ⁱ I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgment that I have executed, ^j and my hand that I have laid upon them.

22 So the house of Israel shall ^k know that I *am* the LORD their God from that day and forward.

23 And ^l the heathen shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity for their iniquity: because they trespassed against me, therefore ^m hid I my face from them, and ⁿ gave them into the hand of their enemies: so fell they all by the sword.

24 ^o According to their uncleanness, and according to their transgressions, have I done unto them, and hid my face from them.

25 Therefore, thus saith the Lord God; ^p Now will I bring again the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon ^q the whole house of Israel, ^r and will be jealous for my holy name;

26 After that ^s they have borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, ^t when they dwelt safely in their land, and none made *them* afraid.

27 When ^u I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, ^{*} and am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations;

28 Then ^v shall they know that I *am* the LORD their God, ^{*} which caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have gathered them unto their own land, ^z and have left none of them any more there.

29 Neither will I ^a hide my face any more from them: ^b for I have poured out my Spirit upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord God.

z Is. xxvii. 12. Am. ix. 9. Rom. ix. 6—8. xi. 1—7. a 23—25. xxxvii. 26, 27. Is. xlv. 17. li. 8—10. b xxxvi. 25—27. Is. xxxii. 15. xlv. 3—5. li. 20, 21. Joel ii. 28. Zech. xii. 10. Acts ii. 17, 18. 33.

CHAP. XL.

Ezekiel's vision of the model of a city; and of an angel, with a line and reed measuring the temple, 1—5. A description of the east gate of the outer court, 6—19; of the north gate, 20—23; and of the south gate, 24—26; of the south gate of the inner court, 27—31; of the east gate, 32—34; and of the north gate, 35—38. The eight tables for sacrifice, 39—43. The chambers for the singers and for the priests, 44—47. The porch and pillars of the temple, 48, 49.

IN ^a the five and twentieth year ⁱ of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth *day* of the month, in the fourteenth year, ^b after that the city was smitten, ^c in the self same day ^d the hand of the LORD was upon me, and brought me thither.

xxxviii. 4. Ps. lxxvi. 6. Hag. ii. 22. Rev. xix. 18.

h xxxvi. 23. xxxviii. 16, 23. Ex. ix. 16. xiv. 4. Is. xxxvi. 11. xxxvii. 20. Mal. i. 11.

i Ex. vii. 4. viii. 19. 1 Sam. v. 7. 11. vi. 9. Ps. xxxii. 4.

k 7. 28. xxxviii. 26. xxxiv. 30. Jer. xxiv. 7. xxxi. 34. John xvii. 3. 1 John v. 20.

l xxxvi. 18—23. 36. 2 Chr. vii. 21, 22. Jer. xxii. 8, 9. xl. 2, 3. Lam. ii. 15—17.

m 29. Deut. xxxi. 17, 18. xxxii. 20. Ps. x. 1. xxx. 7. Is. viii. 17. lix. 2. lxi. 7. Jer. xxxiii. 5.

n Deut. xxxii. 30. Judg. ii. 14. iii. 8. Is. xlii. 24.

o xxxvi. 19. Lev. xxvi. 24. 2 Kings xvii. 7. &c. Is. i. 20. iii. 11. lix. 17, 18. Jer. ii. 17. 19. iv. 18. v. 25. Dan. ix. 5—16.

p xxxiv. 13. xxxvi. 24. Is. xxvii. 12, 13. lvi. 8. Jer. iii. 18. xxxiii. 3. xxx. 8. 10. 18. xxxi. 8. xxxii. 37. Am. ix. 14. Rom. xi. 26—31.

q xx. 40. xxxvii. 21, 22. Jer. xxxi. 1. Hos. i. 11.

r xxxvi. 4—6. 21—23. Joel ii. 18. Zech. i. 14. viii. 2.

s xvi. 52. 57, 58. 63. xxxii. 25, 30. Jer. iii. 24, 25. Dan. ix. 16.

t Lev. xxvi. 5, 6. Deut. xxxii. 15. 1 Kings iv. 25. Mic. iv. 4.

u 25. xxxviii. 25, 26.

x 13. xxxvi. 23, 24. xxxviii. 16, 23. Lev. x. 3. Is. v. 16.

y 22. xxxiv. 30. Hos. ii. 20. ^{*} Heb. *by my causing of them, &c.* 23.

a i. 2. viii. 1. xxix. 17. xxxii. 1. 17. b xxxiii. 21. 2 Kings xxv. Jer. xxxix. li.

c Ex. xii. 41.

d i. 3. iii. 14. 22. xi. 24. xxxvii. 1. Rev. i. 10.

r Ex. iii. 22. xii. 36. Is. xiv. 2. xxxiii. 1. Mic. v. 8. Hab. ii. 8. Zeph. ii. 9, 19. Matt. vii. 2. Rev. xiii. 10. xviii. 6.

s xlvii. 18. Num. xxxiv. 11. Luke v. 1. John vi. 1.

* Or, *mouthing*.
† That is, *the multitude of Gog*. Num. xi. 34. *Margin*.

t 14. 16. Num. xix. 16. Deut. xxi. 23.

u Deut. xxvi. 19. Ps. cxlix. 6—9. Jer. xxxii. 9. Zeph. iii. 19, 20. 1 Pet. i. 7.

x 21, 22. xxxviii. 22. Ps. cxxvi. 2, 3.

y Num. xix. 11—19.

z Heb. *continuance*.

§ Heb. *build*. Luke xi. 44.

a 11. ^{||} That is, *The multitude*.

b Gen. xxxi. 54. 1 Sam. ix. 13. xvi. 3. Is. lvi. 9. Jer. xii. 9. Zeph. i. 7.

* Heb. *the fowl of every wing*.

c 4. 1 Sam. xvii. 46. Is. xviii. 6. xxxiv. 6. Jer. xli. 10.

† Or, *slaughter*.

d xxix. 5. xxxiv. 4. Rev. xix. 17, 18. 21.

‡ Heb. *great goats*. xxxiv. 17. *Marg.*

e Ps. lxxviii. 31. Is. xxxiv. 6. Jer. i. 11. 27. li. 40.

f Deut. xxxii. 14. Ps. xxii. 42. Am. iv. 1.

e i. 1. viii. 3. Dan. vii. 1. 7. Acts ii. 17. xvi. 9. 2 Cor. xii. 1—7.
 f xviii. 22, 23. Is. ii. 2. 3. Dan. ii. 34, 35. Mic. iv. 1. Rev. xxi. 10.
 * Or, upon.
 g xlviii. 30—35. Gal. iv. 26. Rev. xxi. 10—23.
 h 1 Chr. xxviii. 12, 19.
 i Ps. xlviii. 2. Is. xiv. 13.
 k i. 7. 27. Dan. x. 5, 6. Rev. i. 15.
 l xlviii. 3. Is. viii. 20. xxviii. 17. Zech. ii. 1, 2. Rev. xi. 1. xxi. 15.
 m ii. 7, 8. iii. 17. xliii. 10, 11. xlv. 5. Matt. x. 27. xliii. 9. 51, 52.
 n Is. xxi. 10. Jer. xxvi. 2. Acts xx. 27. 1 Cor. xi. 33.
 o xlii. 20. Ps. cxxv. 2. Is. xxvi. 1. ix. 18. Zech. ii. 5. Rev. xxi. 12.
 p Deut. iii. 11.
 q xlii. 20.
 r 20. viii. 16. xi. 1. xliii. 1. xlv. 1. xvi. 1. 12. 1 Chr. ix. 18. 24. Neh. iii. 29. Jer. xix. 2.
 * Heb. whose face was the way toward the east.
 s 26. 1 Kings vi. 8.
 t x. 18. xliii. 8. xlv. 2. xlvii. 1. Ps. lxxiv. 10. Marg.
 u 5. 7.
 x xlii. 5. 1 Kings vi. 5—10. 1 Chr. ix. 26. xxiii. 28. 2 Chr. iii. 9. xxxi. 11. Ezra viii. 29. Jer. xxxv. 4.
 y xlv. 19.
 z 7.

2 In the visions of God brought he me into the land of Israel, and set me upon a very high mountain, * by which was as the frame of a city on the south.

3 And he brought me thither, and, behold, there was a man, whose appearance was like the appearance of brass, with a line of flax in his hand, and a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate:

4 And the man said unto me, Son of man, behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, and set thine heart upon all that I shall shew thee; for to the intent that I might shew them unto thee art thou brought hither: declare all that thou seest to the house of Israel.

5 And behold, a wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand a measuring reed of six cubits long, by the cubit and an hand breadth: so he measured the breadth of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed.

6 Then came he unto the gate * which looketh toward the east, and went up the stairs thereof, and measured the threshold of the gate, which was one reed broad; and the other threshold of the gate, which was one reed broad.

7 And every little chamber was one reed long, and one reed broad; and between the little chambers were five cubits; and the threshold of the gate by the porch of the gate within was one reed.

8 He measured also the porch of the gate within, one reed.

9 Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight cubits; and the posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch of the gate was inward.

10 And the little chambers of the gate eastward were three on this side, and three on that side; they three were of one measure; and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side.

11 And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate, ten cubits; and the length of the gate, thirteen cubits.

12 The space also before the little chambers was one cubit on this side, and the space was one cubit on that side: and the little chambers were six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side.

13 He measured then the gate from the roof of one little chamber to the roof of another: the breadth was five and twenty cubits, door against door.

14 He made also posts of three-score cubits, even unto the post of the court round about the gate.

15 And from the face of the

gate of the entrance, unto the face of the porch of the inner gate, were fifty cubits.

16 And there were narrow windows to the little chambers, and to their posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the arches: and windows were round about inward: and upon each post were palm-trees.

17 Then brought he me into the outward court, and, lo, there were chambers, and a pavement made for the court round about: thirty chambers were upon the pavement.

18 And the pavement by the side of the gates over against the length of the gates, was the lower pavement.

19 Then he measured the breadth from the fore front of the lower gate unto the fore front of the inner court * without, an hundred cubits eastward and northward.

20 And the gate of the outward court, that looked toward the north, he measured the length thereof, and the breadth thereof.

21 And the little chambers thereof were three on this side, and three on that side; and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, were after the measure of the first gate: the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

22 And their windows, and their arches, and their palm-trees, were after the measure of the gate that looketh toward the east; and they went up unto it by seven steps; and the arches thereof were before them.

23 And the gate of the inner court was over against the gate toward the north, and toward the east; and he measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits.

24 After that he brought me toward the south, and behold a gate toward the south: and he measured the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures.

25 And there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

26 And there were seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof were before them: and it had palm-trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof.

27 And there was a gate in the inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits.

28 And he brought me to the inner court by the south gate: and

† Heb. closed. xli. 16. 1 Kings vi. 4. 1 Cor. xiii. 12.
 b 7. 12, 13.
 † Or, galleries, or, porches. 21, 22. 25. 30. xli. 15. xlii. 3. John v. 2.
 † Or, within.
 c 1 Kings vi. 29. 32. 33. 2 Chr. iii. 5. Ps. xcii. 12. Rev. vii. 9.
 d x. 5. xlii. 1. xvi. 21. Rev. xi. 2.
 e 1 Kings vi. 5. 1 Chr. ix. 26. xxiii. 28. 2 Chr. xxi. 11.
 f xlii. 3. xlv. 5.
 g 23. 27. xlv. 1, 2.
 * Or, from without.
 h 6.
 † Heb. whose face was.
 i 7. 10—16. 29, 30, 36, 37.
 † Or, galleries, or, porches. 16. 26. 30—34.
 k 8. 10. 13. 15. 25. 29.
 l 16. 31. 37. 1 Kings vi. 29. 32. 33. vii. 36. 2 Chr. iii. 5. Rev. vii. 9.
 m 6. 26. 31. 34. 37. 49. Heb. vi. 1.
 n 19. 27. 28. 41.
 o Ex. xxvii. 9—18. xxxviii. 9—12.
 p 6. 20. 35. xlv. 9.
 q 21. 28, 29. 32. 35, 36.
 r 16. 22. 29. John xii. 46. 1 Cor. xiii. 12. 2 Pet. i. 19.
 s 21. 33.
 t 6. 22. 2 Pet. iii. 18.
 u 16. 22. Ps. xcii. 12, 13. Cant. vii. 7, 8.
 x 23. 38.
 y 19. 22. 47.

z 32. 35.

he measured the south gate ^z according to these measures;

a 7. 10. 12. 1 Chr. xxviii. 11, 12.
2 Chr. xxxi. 11.
Neh. xiii. 5. 9.
Jer. xxxv. 2-4.
xxxvi. 10.
b 16. 22. 25.

29 And ^a the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures: ^b and *there were* windows in it, and in the arches thereof round about; *it was* fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

c 21. 25. 33. 38.

§ Heb. breadth.

30 And the arches round about *were* ^c five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits [§] broad.

d 26. 34.

31 And the arches thereof *were* toward the outer court; ^d and palm-trees *were* upon the posts thereof: and the going up to it *had* ^e eight steps.

e 22. 26. 34. 37.

f 28-31. 35.

32 ¶ And he brought me ^f into the inner court toward the east: and he measured the gate according to these measures.

33 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, *were* according to these measures: and *there were* windows therein, and in the arches thereof round about: ^g *it was* fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

g 21. 25. 36.

34 And the arches thereof *were* toward the outward court; and palm-trees *were* upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it *had* ^h eight steps.

h 6. 22. 26. 31. 37. 49.

i 27. 32. xlv. 4. xlvii. 2.

35 ¶ And he brought me ⁱ to the north gate, and measured *it* according to these measures.

k 21. 29. 36.

36 The ^k little chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, and the windows to it round about: the length *was* fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

l 31. 34.

37 And ^l the posts thereof *were* toward the outer court; and palm-trees *were* upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it *had* eight steps.

m 12. xli. 10. 11. 1 Kings vi. 8.

n Lev. i. 9. viii. 21. Heb. x. 22.

38 And ^m the chambers, and the entries thereof, *were* by the posts of the gates, ⁿ where they washed the burnt-offering.

39 And in the porch of the gate *were* two tables on this side, and two ^o tables on that side, to slay thereon ^p the burnt-offering, and ^q the sin-offering, and ^r the trespass-offering.

o xli. 22. xlv. 16. Mal. i. 7. 12. Luke xlv. 30. 1 Cor. x. 16-21.

p Lev. i. 3. &c. q Lev. iv. 13. &c. Is. liii. 5. 10. 2 Cor. v. 21.

r Lev. v. 6. &c. vi. 6. vii. 1. 2. Or, at the step. 35.

40 And at the side without, ^s as one goeth up to the entry of the north gate, *were* two tables; and on the other side, which *was* at the porch of the gate, *were* two tables.

41 Four tables *were* on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, whereupon they slew *their sacrifices*.

42 And the four tables *were* of hewn stone for the burnt-offering, of a cubit and a half long, and a

cubit and an half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon also they laid the instruments, wherewith they slew the burnt-offering and the sacrifice.

43 And within *were* ^t hooks, an [†] hand broad, fastened round about: and [‡] upon the tables *was* the flesh of the offering.

44 ¶ And without ^u the inner gate *were* the ^v chambers of the singers in the inner court, which *was* at the side of the north gate; and their prospect *was* toward the south; one at the side of the east gate, *having* the prospect toward the north.

45 And he said unto me, This chamber, whose prospect *is* toward the south, *is* for the priests, ^w the keepers of the ^x charge of the house.

46 And the chamber whose prospect *is* toward the north *is* for the priests, ^y the keepers of the charge of the altar: ^z these *are* the sons of Zadok, among the sons of Levi, ^a which come near to the LORD to minister unto him.

47 So he measured the court, ^b an hundred cubits long, and an hundred cubits broad, four square, and the altar *that was* before the house.

48 And he brought me to the ^c porch of the house, and measured *each* post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side: and the breadth of the gate *was* three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side.

49 The length of the porch *was* twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits; and he brought me by ^d the steps whereby they went up to it; and *there were* ^e pillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side.

CHAP. XLI.

The posts, doors, walls, chambers, foundations, dimensions, divisions, and ornaments, of the temple, 1-26.

AFTERWARD ^a he brought me ^b to the temple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, *which was* the breadth of the tabernacle.

2 And the breadth of the ^c door *was* ten cubits; and the sides of the door *were* five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he measured ^d the length thereof, forty cubits: and the breadth, twenty cubits.

3 Then went he inward, and measured the post of the door two cubits; and the door six cubits; and the breadth of the door seven cubits.

4 So he measured the length thereof, ^e twenty cubits; and the breadth twenty cubits, before the temple; and he said unto me, ^f This *is* the most holy place.

† Or, end-irons, or, the two heart-stones. Lev. i. 6. 8. viii. 20.

t 23. 27.

u 7. 10. 29. 1 Chr. vi. 31. 32. xvi. 41-43. xxv. 1. &c. Eph. v. 19. Col. iii. 16.

x Lev. viii. 35. Num. iii. 28. 32. 38. 1 Chr. vi. 49. ix. 23. 2 Chr. xlii. 11. Ps. cxxxiv. 1. Rev. i. 6.

† Or, ward, or, ordinance. 46. y xlv. 15. Lev. vi. 12. 13. Num. xviii. 5.

z xliii. 19. xlv. 15. 16. xlviii. 11. 1 Kings ii. 35. a Lev. x. 3. Num. xvi. 5. 40. Eph. ii. 13.

b 19. 23. 27.

c 1 Kings vi. 6. 2 Chr. iii. 4.

d 31. 34. 37. e 1 Kings vi. 15 -21. 2 Chr. iii. 17. Jer. lii. 17-23. Rev. iii. 12.

a xl. 3. 17.

b 1 Kings vi. 2. Zech. vi. 12. 13. Eph. ii. 21. 1 Pet. ii. 5. Rev. iii. 12. xi. 1. 2. xxi. 3.

* Or, entrance. Ex. xxvi. 36. xxxvi. 37. 1 Kings vi. 33-35. 2 Chr. iii. 7. xxix. 7. John x. 7. 9.

c 1 Kings vi. 2. 17. 2 Chr. iii. 3.

d 1 Kings vi. 20. 2 Chr. iii. 8. Rev. xxi. 16. e Ex. xxvi. 33. 34. Heb. ix. 3. 8.

5 After he measured the wall of the house six cubits; and the breadth of *every* ^a side-chamber, four cubits, round about the house on every side.

6 And the side-chambers *were* three, ^a one over another, and [†]thirty in order: [§] and they entered into the wall, which *was* of the house for the side-chambers round about, that they might [‡]have hold; but they had not hold in the wall of the house.

7 And [§] *there was* an enlarging, and a winding about still upward to the side-chambers; for the winding about of the house went still upward round about the house; therefore the breadth of the house *was* still upward, and so increased from the lowest chamber to the highest by the midst.

8 I saw also the height of the house round about: the foundations of the side-chambers *were* ^b a full reed of six great cubits.

9 The thickness of the wall, which *was* for the side chamber without, ⁱ *was* five cubits; and *that* ^h which *was* left *was* the place of the side-chambers that *were* within.

10 And between the chambers *was* the wideness of twenty cubits round about the house on every side.

11 And the doors of the side-chambers *were* toward the place that *was* left, one door toward the north, and another door toward the south: [†] and the breadth of the place that *was* left *was* five cubits round about.

12 Now the building that *was* before ^m the separate place at the end toward the west *was* seventy cubits broad; and the wall of the building *was* five cubits thick round about, and the length thereof ninety cubits.

13 So he measured the house, an hundred cubits long; and the separate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, an hundred cubits long;

14 Also, the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, an hundred cubits.

15 And he measured the length of the building over against the separate place which *was* behind it, and the ^a galleries thereof on the one side, and on the other side, an hundred cubits, with ^a the inner temple, and the porches of the court;

16 The door posts, and the ^a narrow windows, and the galleries round about on their three stories, over against the door, [†] *ceiled* with wood round about, and [‡] from the ground up to the

windows, and the windows *were* covered,

17 To that above the door, even unto the inner house and without, and by all the wall round about, within and without, by [§] measure.

18 And *it was* made [‡] with cherubims and [§] palm-trees, so that a palm-tree *was* between a cherub and a cherub; [†] and *every* cherub had two faces.

19 So that the face of a man *was* toward the palm-tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm-tree on the other side: *it was* made through all the house round about.

20 From the ground unto above the door *were* cherubims and palm-trees made, and on the wall of the temple.

21 The [‡] posts of the temple *were* squared, and the face of the sanctuary; the appearance of the one as the appearance of the other.

22 The ^a altar of wood *was* three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls thereof, *were* of wood: and he said unto me, [†] This is the table that is before the LORD.

23 And ^a the temple and the sanctuary had two doors.

24 And the doors had ^a two leaves *apiece*, two turning leaves; two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the other door.

25 And *there were* made on them, on the doors of the temple, [§] cherubims and palm-trees, like as *were* made upon the walls; and *there were* thick planks upon the face of the porch without.

26 And *there were* ^a narrow windows and palm-trees on the one side, and on the other side, on the sides of the porch, and upon the side-chambers of the house, and thick planks.

CHAP. XLII.

The chambers within the wall of the court, 1—14. The dimensions of the ground, on which all these buildings stood, 15—20.

THEN ^a he brought me forth into ^b the outer court, the way toward the north, and he brought me into the ^c chamber that *was* over against the separate place, and which *was* before the building toward the north.

2 Before the length of an hundred cubits *was* the north door, and the breadth *was* fifty.

3 Over against ^a the twenty chambers which *were* for the inner court, and over against ^c the pavement which *was* for the outer court, *was* [†] gallery against gallery in three stories.

4 And before the chambers *was* a walk of ten cubits breadth in-

^a Heb. side-chamber over side-chamber.

[†] Or, three and thirty times, or foot.

[§] 1 Kings vi. 6.

[‡] Heb. be holden.

[§] Heb. it was made broader, and went round.

1 Kings vi. 8.

Matt. xiii. 32.

Heb. vi. 1.

^b xl. 5. Rev. xxi. 16.

ⁱ 5.

^h xli. 4.

[†] 9. xli. 4.

^m 12—15. xlii. 1.

10, 12.

^a Or, several walks, or walks with pillars xlii. 3. Cant. i. 17.

vii. 5. Zech. iii. 7.

ⁿ 17. xlii. 15.

^o 26. xl. 16. 25.

1 Kings vi. 4. 1

Cor. xiii. 12.

[†] Heb. ceiling of wood.

1 Kings vi. 15. 2 Chr.

iii. 5. Hag. i. 4.

[‡] Or, the ground unto the windows.

[§] Heb. measure.

^p 1 Kings vi. 29—32. vii. 36. 2

Chr. iii. 7.

^q xl. 16. 22. Rev. vii. 9.

^r i. 10. x. 14. 21. Rev. iv. 7—9.

[‡] Heb. post. xl. 15.

1 Kings vi. 29. Mary.

^s Ex. xxx. 1—3.

1 Kings vi. 20.

22. vii. 48. 2

Chr. iv. 19. Rev. viii. 3.

^t xxiii. 41. xlii. 16. Ex. xxv. 23

—30. Lev. xxiv. 6. Prov. ix. 2.

Cant. i. 12. Mat. i. 7. 12. 1 Cor. x. 21. Rev. xii. 20.

^u 1 Kings vi. 31—35. 2 Chr. iv. 22.

^x xl. 48.

^y 16—20.

^z 16. xl. 16.

^a xl. 3. 24. xli. 2.

^b xl. 20. Rev. xi. 2.

^c 4. xli. 9. 12—15.

^d xl. 10.

^e xl. 17. 18. 2 Chr. vi. 3.

^f xl. 15. 16.

g Matt. vii. 14. ward, & a way of one cubit ; and
Luke xiii. 24. their doors toward the north.

5 Now the upper chambers *were* shorter : for the galleries *were* higher than these, † than the lower, and than the middlemost of the building.

* Or, did eat of these.
† Or, and the building consisted of the lower and the middlemost.
h xli. 6. 1 Kings vi. 8.
6 For they *were* in ^b three stories, but had not pillars as the pillars of the courts : therefore *the building* was straitened more than the lowest, and the middlemost from the ground.

7 And the wall that *was* without over against the chambers, toward the outer court on the forepart of the chambers, the length thereof *was* fifty cubits.

8 For the length of the chambers that *were* in the outer court *was* fifty cubits : and, lo, before the temple *were* an hundred cubits.

9 And * from under these chambers *was* † the entry on the east side, ‡ as one goeth into them from the outer court.

10 The chambers *were* in the thickness of the wall of the court toward the east, ⁱ over against the separate place, and over against the building.

11 And ^k the way before them *was* like the appearance of the chambers which *were* toward the north, as long as they, and as broad as they : and all their goings out *were* both according to their fashions, and according to their doors.

12 And according to the doors of the chambers that *were* toward the south, ^l *was* a door in the head of the way, *even* the way directly before the wall toward the east, as one entereth into them.

13 Then said he unto me, The north chambers *and* the south chambers which *are* before the separate place, ^m they *be* holy chambers, where the priests that ⁿ approach unto the LORD shall eat the most holy things : there shall they lay ^o the most holy things, and the meat-offering, and the sin-offering, and the trespass-offering ; for the place *is* holy.

14 When the priests enter therein, then shall ^p they not go out of the holy *place* into the outer court, but there they shall lay their garments wherein they minister ; for they *are* holy ; ^q and shall put on other garments, and shall approach to *those things* which *are* for the people.

15 ¶ Now, when he had made an end of ^r measuring the inner house, he brought me forth toward ^s the gate whose prospect *is* toward the east, and measured it round about.

16 He measured the east ^t side with ^u the measuring reed, five

hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

17 He measured the north side five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

18 He measured the south side five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed.

19 He turned about to the west side, *and* measured five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed.

20 He measured it by the four sides : ^y it had a wall round about, ^z five hundred *reeds* long, and five hundred broad, to make ^v a separation between the sanctuary, and the profane place.

CHAP. XLIII.

The glory of God returns to the temple, 1—5. He promises to preserve the people from those sins, which had deprived them of his presence, 6—9. He commands the prophet to shew them the pattern of the house, &c. for their instruction, 10—12. The measures of the altar for burnt-offerings, 13—17. Rules for consecrating it, and the priests, 18—27.

AFTERWARD he brought me to the gate, *even* ^a the gate that looketh toward the east.

2 And, behold, ^b the glory of the God of Israel ^c came from the way of the east : ^d and his voice *was* like a noise of many waters : and ^e the earth shined with his glory.

3 And *it was* ^f according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, *even* according to the vision that I saw when I came ^g to destroy the city : and the visions *were* like the vision that I saw by ^h the river Chebar : and I fell upon my face.

4 And the glory of the LORD ⁱ came into the house by the way of the gate, whose prospect *is* toward the east.

5 So ^j the Spirit took me up, ^k and brought me into the inner court ; and behold, ^l the glory of the LORD ^m filled the house.

6 And ⁿ I heard *him* speaking unto me out of the house : and ^o the man stood by me.

7 And he said unto me, Son of man, ^p the place of my throne, ^q and the place of the soles of my feet, ^r where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Israel for ever, and my holy name, shall the house of Israel ^s no more defile, *neither* they, nor their kings, by their whoredoms, nor ^t by the carcasses of their kings in their high places.

8 In their ^u setting of their threshold by my thresholds, and their posts by my posts, ^v and the wall between me and them, they have even defiled my holy name by their abominations that they have committed : wherefore I have consumed them in mine anger.

9 Now ^w let them put away their whoredom, and ^x the carcasses of their kings in their high places.

u xl. 5. Is. xxvi. 1. lx. 18. Zech. ii. 5.
x xlv. 2. xlviii. 20. Rev. xxi. 12—17.
y xxii. 26. xlv. 23. xlviii. 15. Lev. x. 10. 2 Cor. vi. 17. Rev. xxi. 10. 27.

a xl. 6. xlii. 15. xlv. 1. xlv. 1. b i. 28. iii. 23. ix. 3. x. 18, 19. Is. vi. 3. John xii. 41.

c xi. 23. d i. 24. Rev. i. 15. xiv. 2. xix. 1. 6. e x. 4. Is. lx. 1—3. Hab. ii. 14. iii. 3. Rev. xviii. 1. xxi. 23.

f i. 4—28. viii. 4. ix. 3. x. 1—22. xi. 22, 23.

g Or, to prophesy that the city should be destroyed. ix. 1. 5. xxxii. 18. Jer. i. 10. Rev. xi. 3—6.

h i. 3. iii. 23. i. 18, 19. xlv. 2. iii. 12—14. viii. 3. xi. 24. xxxvii. 1. xl. 2. 1 Kings xviii. 12. 2 Kings ii. 16. Acts viii. 39.

k Cant. i. 4. 2 Cor. xii. 2—4. l xlv. 4. Ex. xl. 34. 1 Kings viii. 10, 11. 2 Chr. v. 14. Is. vi. 3. Hag. ii. 7—9.

m Lev. i. 1. Is. lxvi. 6. Rev. xvi. 1. n xl. 3.

o i. 26. x. 1. Ps. xlvii. 8. Is. vi. 1. Jer. iii. 17. xiv. 21. xvii. 12. Rev. xii. 3.

p 1 Chr. xxviii. 2. Ps. xcix. 5. Is. lxvi. 1. Matt. v. 34, 35.

q 9. xxxvii. 26—28. xlviii. 35. Ex. xxix. 45. Ps. lxxviii. 18. cxxxii. 14. Joel iii. 17. Matt. xxviii. 20. John i. 14. xiv. 23. 2 Cor. vi. 16. Rev. xxi. 2, 3.

r xx. 39. xxiii. 38, 39. xxxix. 7. Hos. xiv. 8. Zech. xiii. 2. xiv. 21, 22.

s 9. Lev. xxvi. 30. Jer. xvi. 18. t v. 11. viii. 3—16. xxiii. 39. xlv. 7. 2 Kings xvi. 14, 15. xxi. 4—7. xxiii. 11, 12. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 4, 7.

u Or, for there was but a wall between me and them.

x 7. xxxvii. 23.

* Or, from the place of.
† Or, he that brought me.
‡ Or, he came.

i 1. 13. xli. 13—15.

k 2—8.

l 19.

m Ex. xxix. 31. Lev. vi. 14—16. 26. vii. 6. x. 13. 17. xxiv. 9. Num. xviii. 9.

n xl. 46. Lev. v. 3. Num. xvi. 5. 40. xviii. 7. Deut. xxi. 5.

o Lev. ii. 3. 10. vi. 14. 17. 25. 29. vii. 1. 6. x. 17. xiv. 13. xxi. 22. Num. xviii. 9, 10.

p xlv. 19. Ex. xxviii. 40—43. xxix. 4—9. Lev. viii. 7. 13. 33—35. Luke ix. 62.

q Is. lvi. 10. Rom. iii. 22. xiii. 14. Gal. iii. 27. 1 Pet. v. 5.

r xli. 2—5. 15.

s xl. 6, &c.

t Heb. wind.
u xl. 3. Zech. ii. 1. Rev. xi. 1, 2.

cases of their kings far from me, ^y and I will dwell in the midst of them for ever.

^z xl. 4. Ex. xxv. 40. 1 Chr. xxviii. 11. 19.

^a 11. xvi. 61. 63. xxxvi. 31. 32. Rom. vi. 21.

^f Or, *sum*, or, *number*.

^b xl. xlii. xlii. 5. 6.

^c xl. 20. xxxvi. 27. John xiii. 17.

^d xl. 2. xlii. 20. Ps. xciii. 5. Joel iii. 17. Zech. xiv. 20. 21. Rev. xxi. 27.

^e Ex. xxvii. 1-8. 2 Chr. iv. 1.

^f xl. 5. xlii. 8.

^g Heb. *bottom*.

^h Heb. *top*.

10 Thou son of man, ^z shew the house to the house of Israel, ^a that they may be ashamed of their iniquities: and let them measure the ^f pattern.

11 And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, ^b shew them the form of the house, and the fashion thereof, and the goings out thereof, and the comings in thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and all the laws thereof; and write *it* in their sight, that they may keep the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, ^c and do them.

12 This *is* the law of the house; ^d Upon the top of the mountain, the whole limit thereof round about *shall be* most holy. Behold, this *is* the law of the house.

13 ¶ And these *are* ^e the measures of the altar after the cubits. ^f The cubit *is* a cubit and an hand breadth; even the ^g bottom *shall be* a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the ^h edge thereof round about *shall be* a span: and this *shall be* the higher place of the altar.

14 And from the bottom *upon* the ground *even* to the lower settle *shall be* two cubits, and the breadth *one* cubit; and from the lesser settle *even* to the greater settle *shall be* four cubits, and the breadth *one* cubit.

15 So ⁱ the altar *shall be* four cubits; and from ^j the altar and upward *shall be* ^k four horns.

16 And the altar *shall be* ^l twelve cubits long, twelve broad, ^m square in the four squares thereof.

17 And the settle *shall be* fourteen cubits long and fourteen broad in the four squares thereof: ⁿ and the border about it *shall be* half a cubit: and the bottom thereof *shall be* a cubit about: ^o and his stairs shall ^p look toward the east.

18 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, thus saith the Lord God; These *are* the ordinances of the altar, in the day when they shall make it, ^q to offer burnt-offerings thereon, and to sprinkle blood thereon.

19 And thou shalt give to ^r the priests the Levites, that be of the seed of Zadok, ^s which approach unto me, to minister unto me, saith the Lord God, ^t a young bullock for a sin-offering.

20 And thou shalt ^u take of the blood thereof, and put *it* on the four horns of it, ^v and on the four corners of the settle, and upon the border round about: ^w thus shalt thou cleanse and purge it.

21 Thou shalt take the bullock

also of the sin-offering, and he shall ^x burn it in the appointed place of the house without the sanctuary.

22 And on the second day thou shalt offer ^y a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin-offering: ^z and they shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse *it* with the bullock.

23 When thou hast made an end of cleansing *it*, thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish, and a ram out of the flock without blemish.

24 And thou shalt offer them before the LORD, and the priests shall ^a cast salt upon them, and they shall offer them up ^b for a burnt-offering unto the LORD.

25 ^c Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat ^d for a sin-offering: they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock without blemish.

26 Seven days shall they purge the altar and purify it; and they shall ^e consecrate themselves.

27 And when these days are expired, it shall be, ^f that upon the eighth day, and ^g so forward, the priest shall ^h make your burnt-offerings upon the altar, and your peace-offerings: and ⁱ I will accept you, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XLIV.

The east-gate assigned to the prince alone, 1-3. The people reproved for admitting strangers to pollute the sanctuary, 4-9. Idolatrous priests to be excluded from their office, 9-14. The sons of Zadok, who had adhered to the worship of God, accepted in it, 15, 16. Ordinances for the priests, 17-31.

THEN he brought me back the way of the gate ^a of the outward sanctuary, which ^b looketh toward the east; and it *was* shut.

2 Then said the LORD unto me; This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, and no man shall enter in by it: ^c because the LORD the God of Israel hath entered in by it, therefore it shall be shut.

3 *It is* ^d for the prince: ^e the prince, he shall sit in it ^f to eat bread before the LORD; ^g he shall enter by the way of the porch of ^h that gate, and shall go out by the way of the same.

4 ¶ Then brought he me ⁱ the way of the north-gate before the house: and I looked, and, behold, ^j the glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD: ^k and I fell upon my face.

5 And the LORD said unto me, Son of man, ^l mark well, and behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears all that I say unto thee, ^m concerning all the ordinances of the house of the LORD, and all the laws thereof; and mark well the entering in of the house, with every going forth of the sanctuary.

^u Ex. xxix. 14. Lev. iv. 12. 21. vii. 17. Heb. xiii. 11, 12.

^x 25. Ex. xxix. 15-18. Lev. viii. 18-21. Is. lvi. 6. 10. 1 Pet. i. 19.

^y 20. 26.

^z Lev. ii. 13. Num. xviii. 19. 2 Chr. xiii. 5. Matt. v. 13. Mark ix. 49. 50. Col. iv. 6.

^a Ex. xxix. 35-37. Lev. viii. 33.

^b Heb. *fill their hands*. Ex. xxix. 24. xxxii. 29. Marg.

^c Lev. ix. 1.

^d Rom. xv. 15. Phil. ii. 17. Heb. xiii. 15.

^e Or, *thank-offerings*.

^f xx. 40, 41. Job xlii. 8. Rom. xii. 1. Eph. i. 6. Col. i. 20, 21. 1 Pet. ii. 5.

^g xl. 6. 17. xlii. 14. 2 Chr. iv. 9. xx. 5. xxxiii. 5. Acts xxi. 28-30.

^h xlii. 1. xlii. 1.

ⁱ xlii. 2-4. Ex. xxiv. 10. Is. vi. 1-5. xli. 41.

^j xlii. 2. 8. 2 Chr. xxiii. 13. xxxiv. 31.

^k xxxiv. 24. xxxvii. 25. Zech. vi. 12, 13.

^l Ex. xxiv. 9-12. Deut. xii. 7. 17. 18. Is. xlii. 18. xlii. 9. 1 Cor. x. 14. Rev. iii. 20. xl. 9. xli. 2. 8-10.

^m xl. 20, 40.

ⁿ xl. 23. x. 2. 18. 19. xl. 22. 23. xlii. 4. Is. vi. 3. 4. Hag. ii. 7. Mal. i. 1.

^o i. 28. xlii. 3. Gen. xvi. 3. Num. xvi. 42-45. Ps. lxxviii. 7. Rom. i. 17.

^p Heb. *See thine eyes*. xl. 4. Ex. iv. 21. Marg. Deut. xxxiii. 46. 1 Chr. xxi. 16. 2 Chr. xi. 16. Prov. xxv. 32. Marg. Dan. x. 12.

^q xlii. 10, 11. Dent. xii. 9. 2. Matt. xxviii. 20.

m ii. 5-8. iii. 9.
26, 27.

n xlv. 9. 1 Pet.
iv. 3.

o 9. vii. 20. xxi.
26. xliii. 7, 8.
Acts xxi. 28.

Heb. children of
a stranger.

p Lev. xvi. 41.
Deut. x. 16. xxx.

6. Jer. iv. 4. ix.
26. Acts vii. 51.

Col. ii. 11-13.

q Lev. iii. 16. xxi.
6. 8. 17. 21. xxi.

25. Mal. i. 7. 12
-14. John vi. 32
-38.

r Lev. iii. 13-17.
xvii. 11.

s Gen. xvii. 15.
Lev. xvi. 14.

Deut. xxxi. 16.
20. Is. xxiv. 5.

Jer. xi. 10. xxxi.
32. Heb. viii. 9.

t Lev. xxii. 2. &c.
Num. xviii. 3.

&c. 1 Tim. vi.
13. 14. 2 Tim.

iv. 1. 10.

† Or, ward, or,
ordinance. 14. 16.

xl. 45. 46. 1 Chr.
xxiii. 32. Ezra

viii. 24-30.

u 7. Ps. i. 16. xciii.
5. Joel iii. 17.

Zech. xiv. 21.
John iii. 3-5.

Tit. i. 5-9.

x 15. xxii. 26.
xlvi. 11. 2 Kings

xxiii. 8, 9. 2 Chr.
xxix. 4, 5. Neh.

ix. 34. Jer. xxii.
11. Zeph. iii. 4.

y Gen. iv. 13.
Lev. xix. 8.

Num. v. 51. Ps.
xxxviii. 4. Is.

liii. 11.

z 14. xl. 45. 1 Chr.
xxvi. 1, &c.

a 2 Chr. xxix. 34.
xxx. 17. xxxv.

10, 11.

b Num. xvi. 9.
xviii. 6.

c 1 Sam. ii. 29, 30.
2 Kings xvi. 10

-16. Is. ix. 16.
Hos. iv. 6. v. 1.

Mal. ii. 8, 9.

† Heb. were for a
stumbling-block

of iniquity unto,
&c. xiv. 3, 4.

d xx. 6. 15. 23. 28.
Deut. xxxii. 40

-42. Ps. evi.
26. Am. viii. 7.

Rev. x. 5, 6.

e 10. 13.

f Num. xviii. 3.
2 Kings xxiii. 9.

g xxxii. 30. xxxvi.
7.

h Num. xviii. 4.
1 Chr. xxiii. 28

-32.

i xl. 46. xliii. 19.
xlvi. 11. 1 Kings

ii. 35. 1 Tim. iii.
3-10. 2 Tim.

ti. 2. Rev. ii. 1.
8. 12. 18. iii. 1.

7. 14. 22.

k Deut. x. 8. Zech.

iii. 1-7.

l 7. Lev. iii. 16.

17.

m xli. 22. Mal. i.

7. 12.

n Num. xviii. 7, 8.

Deut. xxxiii. 8-

20.

6 And ^m thou shalt say to the rebellious, *even* to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God, O ye house of Israel, ⁿ let it suffice you of all your abominations.

7 In that ^o ye have brought *into my sanctuary* * strangers, ^p uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, to pollute it, *even* my house, ^q when ye offer my bread, ^r the fat and the blood, and they have ^s broken my covenant, because of all your abominations.

8 And ^t ye have not kept the charge of mine holy things: but ye have set keepers of my ^u charge in my sanctuary for yourselves.

9 Thus saith the Lord God, ^v No stranger, uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any stranger that ^w is among the children of Israel.

10 And ^x the Levites that are gone away far from me, when Israel went astray, which went astray away from me after their idols; they shall even ^y bear their iniquity.

11 Yet they shall be ministers in my sanctuary, ^z having charge of the gates of the house, and ministering to the house: they ^a shall slay the burnt-offering, and the sacrifice for the people, ^b and they shall stand before them to minister unto them.

12 Because ^c they ministered unto them before their idols, and ^d caused the house of Israel to fall into iniquity; ^e therefore have I lifted up mine hand against them, saith the Lord God, ^f and they shall bear their iniquity.

13 And ^g they shall not come near unto me, to do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my holy things, in the most holy *place*: but they shall ^h bear their shame, and their abominations which they have committed.

14 But I will make them ⁱ keepers of the charge of the houses for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

15 But the priests the Levites, ^j the sons of Zadok, that kept the charge of my sanctuary, when the children of Israel went astray from me, they shall come near to me to minister unto me, and ^k they shall stand before me to offer unto me ^l the fat, and the blood, saith the Lord God:

16 They shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near ^m to my table, to minister unto me, and they shall ⁿ keep my charge.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass,

that when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, ^o they shall be clothed with linen garments; and no wool shall come upon them, whilst they minister in the gates of the inner court, and within.

18 They shall have linen ^p bonnets upon their heads, and shall have ^q linen breeches upon their loins: they shall not gird *themselves* * with any thing that causeth sweat.

19 And when they go forth into the outer court, *even* into the outer court to the people, ^r they shall put off their garments wherein they ministered, and lay them in the holy chambers, and they shall put on other garments; and they shall not ^s sanctify the people with their garments.

20 Neither shall they ^t shave their heads, ^u nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll their heads.

21 Neither ^v shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner court.

22 Neither shall they take for their wives ^w a widow, nor her that is ^x put away; but they shall take maidens of the seed of the house of Israel, or a widow ^y that had a priest before.

23 And they shall ^z teach my people *the difference* between the holy and profane, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.

24 And ^a in controversy they shall stand in judgment; *and* they shall judge it according to my judgments: and they shall keep my laws, and my statutes, ^b in all mine assemblies; ^c and they shall hallow my sabbaths.

25 And they shall ^d come at no dead person to defile themselves: but for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for brother, or for sister that hath had no husband, they may defile themselves.

26 And ^e after he is cleansed, they shall reckon unto him seven days.

27 And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, ^f unto the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, ^g he shall offer his sin-offering, saith the Lord God.

28 And it shall be unto them for an inheritance; ^h I *am* their inheritance: and ye shall give them no possession in Israel: I *am* their possession.

29 They shall ⁱ eat the meat-offering, and the sin-offering, and the trespass-offering; and every ^j dedicated thing in Israel shall be theirs.

30 And the ^k first of ^l all the first-fruits of all *things*, and every oblation of all, of every *sort* of

Ex. xxxix. 27-29. Lev. xvi. 4. Rev. iv. 4. xix. 8.

Ex. xxviii. 40, 41. xxxix. 28. 1 Cor. xi. 4-10.

Ex. xxviii. 42, 43. 1 Cor. xiv. 40.

Or, in sweating places. Heb. in, or, with sweat.

xlii. 13, 14. Lev. vi. 10, 11.

xli. 20. Ex. xxix. 37. xxx. 29. Lev. vi. 27.

Matt. xxiii. 17-19.

Lev. xxi. 5. Deut. xiv. 1.

Num. vi. 5. 1 Cor. xi. 14.

Lev. x. 9. Luke i. 15. 1 Tim. iii. 3. v. 23. Tit. i. 7, 8.

Lev. xxi. 7, 13, 14. 1 Tim. iii. 2. 4, 5. 11, 12. Tit. i. 6.

Heb. thrust forth. Deut. xxiv. 1-4.

Heb. from a priest.

xxii. 26. Lev. x. 10, 11. Deut. xxxiii. 10. Hos. iv. 6. Mic. iii. 9

-11. Zeph. iii. 4. Hag. ii. 11-13. Mal. ii. 6-9. 2 Tim. ii. 24, 25. Tit. i. 9-11.

Deut. xvii. 8-13. 1 Chr. xxiii. 4. 2 Chr. xix. 8

-10. Ezra ii. 63.

Lev. xxiii. Num. xxvii. xxix. Neh. viii.

xxii. 26.

Lev. xxi. 1-6. xxii. 4. Matt. viii. 21, 22. Luke ix. 59, 60. 1 Cor. y. 16. 1 Thes. iv. 13-15.

Num. xix. 11-13. Heb. ix. 13, 14.

Lev. iv. 3, &c. viii. 14, &c. Num. vi. 9-11.

Heb. vii. 26-28.

xl. 4. xlviii. 9

-11. Num. xviii. 20. Deut. x. 9.

xviii. 1, 2. Josh. xiii. 14. 33. 1 Pet. v. 2-4.

Lev. ii. 3. 10. vi. 14-18. 26-29. vii. 6. Num. xviii. 9-11. 1 Cor. ix. 13, 14.

Heb. xiii. 10.

Or, devoted. Lev. xxvii. 21. 28. Num. xviii. 14.

Or, chief.

Ex. xiii. 2. 12, 13. xxii. 29, 30. xxxiii. 19. Num. iii. 13. xv. 19-21. xviii. 12-18.

27-30. Deut. xviii. 4. 2 Chr. xxxi. 4-6. 10. Neh. x. 35-37.

Jam. i. 18.

1 Deut. xvi. 10
—15. Prov. iii.
9, 10. Mal. iii.
10, 11.
m Ex. xvii. 31.
Lev. xvii. 15.
xxii. 8. Deut.
xiv. 21. Rom.
xiv. 14, 20, 21.
1 Cor. viii. 13.

your oblations shall be the priests :
ye shall also give unto the priest
the first of your dough, ¹ that he
may cause the blessing to rest in
thine house.

31 The ^a priest shall not eat of
any thing that is dead of itself, or
torn, whether it be fowl or beast.

CHAP. XLV.

The holy oblation of the land, for the sanctu-
ary, and the priests and Levites, 1—6. The
portions of the Prince and the people, 7, 8.
Ordinances of justice to be observed by them,
9—12. Oblations to be presented in the be-
ginning of the year, at the passover, and in
the feast of tabernacles, 13—25.

MOREOVER, when ye ^a shall
divide by lot the land for in-
heritance, ^b ye shall offer an obla-
tion unto the LORD, [†] an holy por-
tion of the land: the length *shall be*
the length of five and twenty thou-
sand *reeds*, and the breadth *shall*
be ten thousand. This *shall be*
holy in all the borders thereof
round about.

2 Of this there shall be for the
sanctuary ^c five hundred *in length*,
with five hundred *in breadth*,
square round about; and fifty cu-
bits round about for the [‡] suburbs
thereof.

3 And of this measure shalt thou
measure the length of five and
twenty thousand, and the breadth
of ten thousand; ^d and in it shall
be the sanctuary *and* the most
holy *place*.

4 The ^e holy *portion* of the land
shall be for the priests, the minis-
ters of the sanctuary, ^f which shall
come near to minister unto the
LORD: and it shall be a place for
their houses, and an holy place for
the sanctuary.

5 And ^g the five and twenty
thousand of length, and the ten
thousand of breadth, shall also the
Levites, the ministers of the house,
have for themselves, ^h for a pos-
session for twenty chambers.

6 And he shall appoint the pos-
session of ⁱ the city five thousand
broad and five and twenty thou-
sand long, over against the oblation
of the holy *portion*: it shall be for
the whole house of Israel.

7 And a *portion shall be* ^k for the
prince on the one side, and on the
other side of the oblation of the holy
portion, and of the possession of the
city before the oblation of the holy
portion, and before the possession
of the city, from the west side
westward, and from the east side
eastward: and the length *shall be*
over against one of the portions,
from the west border unto the east
border.

8 In the land shall be his pos-
session in Israel: ^l and my princes
shall no more oppress my people;
and *the rest of* the land shall they
give to the house of Israel accord-
ing to their tribes.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God:

Let it suffice you, O princes of
Israel: ^m remove violence and spoil,
and execute judgment and justice,
take away your ⁿ exactions from
my people, saith the Lord God.

10 Ye shall have ^o just balances,
and a just ephah, and a just bath.

11 The ^p ephah and the bath
shall be of one measure, that the
bath may contain the tenth part of
an homer, and the ephah the
tenth part of an homer: the mea-
sure thereof shall be after the
homer.

12 And ^q the shekel *shall be*
twenty gerahs: twenty shekels,
five and twenty shekels, fifteen she-
kels, shall be your maneh.

13 ¶ This *is* the oblation that ye
shall offer: the sixth part of an
ephah of an homer of wheat, and
ye shall give the sixth part of an
ephah of an homer of barley.

14 Concerning the ordinance of
oil, the bath of oil, *ye shall offer*
the tenth part of a bath out of the
cor, *which is* an homer of ten baths;
^r for ten baths *are* an homer:

15 And one ^t lamb out of the
flock, out of two hundred, ^u out of
the fat pastures of Israel, for a
meat-offering, and for a burnt-offer-
ing, and for ^v peace-offerings, ^w to
make reconciliation for them, saith
the Lord God.

16 All the people of the land
^x shall give this oblation ^y for the
prince of Israel.

17 And it shall be ^z the prince's
part *to give* burnt-offerings, and
meat-offerings, and drink-offerings,
^a in the feasts, and in the new-
moons, and in the sabbaths, in all
solemnities of the house of Israel:
^b he shall prepare the sin-offering,
and the meat-offering, and the
burnt-offering, and the ^c peace-of-
ferings, to make reconciliation for
the house of Israel.

18 Thus saith the Lord God;
^d In the first *month*, in the first
day of the month, thou shalt take
a young bullock ^e without blemish,
^f and cleanse the sanctuary:

19 And the priest shall take of
the blood of the sin-offering, and
put *it* upon the posts of the house,
^g and upon the four corners of the
settle of the altar, and upon the
posts of the gate of the inner court.

20 And so thou shalt do ^h the
seventh *day* of the month for ⁱ every
one that erreth, and for ^j him
that is simple: ^k so shall ye re-
concile the house.

21 In the first *month*, in the
fourteenth day of the month, ^l ye
shall have the passover, a feast of
seven days; unleavened bread
shall be eaten.

22 And upon that day shall ^m the
prince prepare for himself, and for
all the people of the land, a ⁿ bul-
lock *for* a sin-offering.

maliv. 6. 1 Pet.
iv. 3.

n Neh. v. 10. Ps.
lxxviii. 2—5. Is.
1. 17. Jer. xxii.
3. Zech. viii. 16.
Luke iii. 14.

o Heb. *capitulos*.
Job xx. 19. xxii.
9. xiv. 2—12.
Mic. ii. 1, 2, 9.

p Lev. xix. 35, 36.
Prov. xi. 1. xvi.
11. xx. 10. xxi.
3. Am. viii. 4—
6. Mic. vi. 10,
11.

q Is. v. 10.

r Ex. xxx. 15.
Lev. xxvii. 25.
Num. iii. 47.

s Or, *kid*.
Prov. iii. 9, 10
Mal. i. 8. 14.

t Or *thank-offe-
ring*. 17.

u Lev. i. 4. vi. 30.
Dan. ix. 24.
Rom. v. 10. 2
Cor. v. 10—21.
Eph. ii. 16. Col.
i. 21. Heb. ii. 17.

v Heb. *shall be for*.
† Or, *wash*. Is.
xvi. 1.

w xlvii. 4—12. 2
Sam. vi. 19. 1
Kings viii. 63,
64. 1 Chr. xvi.
2, 3. xxix. 3, 30.
2 Chr. vii. 4, 5.
vin. 12, 13. xxx.
24. xxxi. 3. xxxv.
7, 8. Ps. lxxviii.
19. John i. 16.
Rom. xi. 35, 36.
Eph. v. 2.

x Lev. xxi. Num.
xxviii. xxxix. Is.
lxvii. 25.

y Ps. xlii. 15—20.
29. John vi. 57—
57. 1 Cor. v. 7.
8. Heb. xiii. 10.
1 Pet. ii. 24. iii.
18.

z Or, *thank-offe-
ring*. xlvii. 27.
Col. iii. 17. Heb.
xiii. 15.

a Ex. xii. 2. Num.
xxviii. 11—14.
Matt. vi. 13.

b Lev. xvi. 20.
Heb. vii. 26. ix.
14. 1 Pet. i. 19.

c xlvii. 22. 26. Lev.
xvi. 16. 53. Heb.
ix. 22—25. x. 1.
4. 19—22.

d xlvii. 14. 20. Lev.
xvi. 18—20.

e Lev. ix. 27. Eccl.
Psal. lxx. Rom.
xvi. 18, 19. Heb.
v. 2.

f Is. 18. Lev. xvi.
29.

g Ex. xii. Lev.
xxiii. 5—8. Num.
ix. 2—4. xxviii.
16—24. Deut.
xvi. 1—8. 1 Cor.
v. 7, 8.

h Matt. xx. 28.
xxvi. 26—28.

i Lev. iv. 14. 9
Cor. v. 21.

j

k

l

m

n

o

p

q

r

s

t

u

v

w

x

y

z

23 And seven days of the feast he shall prepare ⁱ a burnt-offering to the LORD, ^k seven bullocks and seven rams without blemish, daily the seven days; and a kid of the goats daily ^{for} a sin-offering.

24 And he shall prepare ⁱ a meat-offering of an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and an hin of oil for an ephah.

25 In ^m the seventh month, in the fifteenth day of the month, shall he do the like in the feast of the seven days, according to the sin-offering, according to the burnt-offering, and according to the meat-offering, and according to the oil.

CHAP. XLVI.

Ordinances for the prince in his worship, 1-8, and for the people, 9-15. Rules for the prince's disposal of his inheritance, 16-18. The places for boiling or baking the oblations, 19-24.

THUS saith the Lord God; The gate of the inner court that looketh toward the east ^a shall be shut the ^b six working days: but ^c on the sabbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the new-moon it shall be opened.

2 And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of *that* gate without, and shall stand ^d by the post of the gate, and the priest shall prepare his burnt-offering, and his peace-offerings, and ^e he shall worship at the threshold of the gate: then he shall go forth: ^f but the gate shall not be shut until the evening.

3 Likewise ^g the people of the land shall worship at the door of this gate before the LORD, in the sabbaths, and in the new-moons.

4 And ^h the burnt-offering that the prince shall offer unto the LORD, in the sabbath day, *shall be* six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish.

5 And ⁱ the meat-offering *shall be* an ephah for a ram, and the meat-offering for the lambs ^{*} as he shall be able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

6 And in the day of the new-moon *it shall be* a young bullock without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: they shall be without blemish.

7 And he shall prepare a meat-offering, an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and for the lambs according as his hand shall attain unto, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

8 And when the prince shall enter, ^k he shall go in by the way of the porch of *that* gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof.

9 But when the people of the land shall ^l come before the LORD in the solemn feasts, ^m he that en-

tereth in by the way of the north-gate to worship shall go out by the way of the south-gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south-gate shall go forth by the way of the north-gate; he shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came in, but shall go forth over against it.

10 And ⁿ the prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in; and when they go forth, shall go forth.

11 And ^o in the feasts and in the solemnities, ^p the meat-offering shall be an ephah to a bullock, and an ephah to a ram, and to the lambs as he is able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

12 Now when the prince shall prepare ^q a voluntary burnt-offering, or peace-offerings voluntarily unto the LORD, *one* shall then ^r open him the gate that looketh toward the east, and he shall prepare his burnt-offering and his peace-offerings, ^s as he did on the sabbath day: then he shall go forth: and after his going forth *one* shall shut the gate.

13 Thou shalt ^t daily prepare a burnt-offering unto the LORD of a lamb ^{*} of the first year without blemish: thou shalt prepare it [†] every morning.

14 And thou shalt prepare a meat-offering for it every morning, [‡] the sixth part of an ephah, and the third part of an hin of oil, to temper with the fine flour; a meat-offering continually, by a perpetual ordinance unto the LORD.

15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meat-offering, and the oil, every morning [§] for ^{*} a continual burnt-offering.

16 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; ^y If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, the inheritance thereof shall be his sons', it *shall be* their possession by inheritance.

17 But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his ^{*} to the year of liberty; after it shall return to the prince; but his inheritance shall be his sons' for them.

18 Moreover, ^a the prince shall not take of the people's inheritance by oppression, to ^b thrust them out of their possession; but he shall give his sons' ^c inheritance out of his own possession: that ^d my people be not scattered every man from his possession.

19 ¶ After he brought me through ^e the entry, which *was* at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward the north; and, behold, there *was* a place on the two sides westward.

20 Then said he unto me, This

i Num. xxviii. 15-31, xxix. 11-38.

k Num. xxiii. 1, 2. Job xlii. 8. Heb. x. 8-12.

xlvi. 5-7. Num. xxviii. 12-15.

m Lev. xxiii. 33-43. Num. xxix. 12-38. Deut. xvi. 13-15. 2 Chr. v. 3. vii. 8-10. Neh. viii. 14-18. Zech. xiv. 16-19. John vii. 2. 37-39.

a xlv. 1, 2.

b Gen. iii. 19. Ex. xx. 9. Luke xiii. 14.

c xlv. 17. Is. lxvi. 23. Heb. iv. 9, 10.

d xlv. 3. 2 Chr. xxiii. 13. xxiv. 31.

e 1 Kings viii. 23, 23. 1 Chr. xvii. 16. xxix. 10-12. 2 Chr. vi. 13. xxix. 29. Matt. xxvi. 39. Heb. v. 7, 8.

f 12. g Luke i. 10. Heb. x. 19-22.

h xlv. 17. Num. xxviii. 9, 10.

i 7. 11, 12. xiv. 24. Num. xxviii. 12.

* Heb. the gift of his hand. Lev. xiv. 21. Num. vi. 21. Deut. xvi. 17.

k 2. xlv. 1-3. Col. i. 18.

l Ex. xxiii. 14-17. xxiv. 23. Deut. xvi. 16. Ps. lxxiv. 7.

m i. 12, 17. Phil. iii. 13, 14. Heb. x. 38. 2 Pet. ii. 20, 21.

n 2 Sam. vi. 14-19. 1 Chr. xxix. 20, 22. 2 Chr. vi. 2-4. vii. 4, 5. xx. 27, 28. xxix. 28, 29. xxxiv. 30, 31. Neh. viii. 8, 9. Ps. xlii. 4. cxlii. 1-4. Matt. xviii. 20. xxviii. 20. Heb. iii. 6. iv. 14-16. Rev. ii. 1.

o Lev. xxiii. Num. xv. xxviii. xxix. Deut. xvi.

q Lev. i. 3. xxi. 38. Num. xxix. 39. 1 Kings iii. 4. 1 Chr. xxix. 21. 2 Chr. v. 6. vii. 5-7. xxix. 31. Ezra i. 4. iii. 5. vi. 17. Rom. xii. 1. Eph. v. 2.

r 1, 2, 8. xlv. 3. xlv. 17.

t Ex. xxix. 38-42. Num. xxviii. 3-8. 10. Dan. viii. 11-13. John i. 29. 1 Pet. i. 19, 20. Rev. xiii. 8.

* Heb. a son of his year. Ex. xii. 5. Lev. xii. 6. Marg.

† Heb. morning by morning. Ps. xcii. 2. Is. i. 4.

u Num. xxviii. 5.

x Heb. vii. 27. ix. 26. x. 1-10.

y Gen. xxv. 5, 6. 2 Chr. xxi. 3. Ps. xxxviii. 18. Matt. xxv. 34. Luke x. 42. John viii. 35, 36. Rom. viii. 15-17. 29-32. Gal. iv. 7.

z Lev. xxv. 10. Matt. xxv. 14-29. Luke xix. 25, 26. Gal. iv. 30, 31.

a xlv. 8. Ps. lxxii. 2-4. lxxviii. 72. Is. xi. 3, 4. xxxii. 1, 2. Jer. xxiii. 5, 6.

b xxii. 27. 1 Kings xxi. 19. Mic. ii. 1, 2. iii. 1-3.

c Ps. lxxviii. 18. John x. 28. Eph. iv. 8.

d xxxiv. 3-6. 21. xl. 44-46. xlii. 9.

is the place where the priests shall
 f boil the trespass-offering and the
 ii. 13—15. 2 Chr. sin-offering, where they shall b bake
 xxxv. 18. the meat-offering; that they bear
 g Lev. ii. 4—7. viii. them not out into the outer court,
 h xlv. 19. b to sanctify the people.

21 Then he brought me forth
 into the outer court, and caused
 me to pass by the four corners of
 the court; and, behold, * in every
 corner of the court there was a
 court.

22 In the four corners of the
 court there were courts † joined, of
 forty cubits long and thirty broad:
 these four ‡ corners were of one
 measure.

23 And there was a row of build-
 ing round about in them, round
 about them four, and it was made
 with boiling-places under the rows
 round about.

24 Then said he unto me, These
 are the places of them that boil,
 i where the ministers of the house
 shall boil the sacrifice of the people.

CHAP. XLVII.

The prophet is shewn waters springing from
 under the threshold of the temple growing
 wider and deeper, and at length becoming an
 impassable river, which healed the desert; and
 the dead sea abounded with fish, and had on
 each bank fruit-trees filled with new fruit
 every month, the leaves of which served for
 medicine, 1—12. The borders of the land ap-
 pointed, as to be divided among Israelites
 and sojourners, 13—23.

AFTERWARD he brought me
 again unto a the door of the
 house; and, behold, b waters issued
 out from under the threshold of
 the house eastward: for the fore-
 front of the house stood toward
 the east, and the waters came
 down from under from the right
 side of the house, at the south side
 of the altar.

2 Then he brought me out of
 the way of the gate c northward,
 and led me about the way without
 unto the outer gate, by the way
 that looketh eastward; and, be-
 hold, there ran out waters on the
 right side.

3 And when d the man that had
 the line in his hand went forth east-
 ward, he measured a thousand cu-
 bits, and he brought me through
 the waters; e the waters * were to
 the ancles.

4 Again he measured a thousand,
 and brought me through the wa-
 ters; f the waters were to the
 knees. Again he measured a thou-
 sand, and brought me through; the
 waters were to the loins.

5 Afterward he measured a
 thousand: and it was a river that
 I could not pass over; for the wa-
 ters were risen, g waters † to swim
 in, a river that could not be passed
 over.

6 ‡ And he said unto me, Son of
 man, h hast thou seen this? Then
 he brought me, and caused me to
 return to the brink of the river.

7 Now when I had returned,
 behold, at the * bank of the river
 were very i many trees on the one
 side, and on the other.

8 Then said he unto me, These
 waters issue out toward the east
 country, k and go down into the
 † desert, and go into the sea: which
 being brought forth into the sea,
 l the waters shall be healed.

9 And it shall come to pass, that
 every thing that liveth, which
 moveth, whithersoever the ‡ rivers
 shall come, m shall live: and there
 shall be n a very great multitude
 of fish, because these waters shall
 come thither: for they shall be
 healed; and every thing shall live
 whither the river cometh.

10 And it shall come to pass,
 that the o fishers shall stand upon
 it from p Engedi even unto En-
 eglaim; they shall be a place to
 spread forth nets; their fish shall
 be according to their kinds, as the
 fish of q the great sea, exceeding
 many.

11 But the miry places thereof,
 and the marshes thereof, § shall
 not be healed; they shall be r given
 to salt.

12 And a by the river upon the
 bank thereof, on this side, and on
 that side, shall † grow all trees for
 meat, c whose leaf shall not fade,
 neither shall the fruit thereof be
 consumed: it shall bring forth
 * new fruit according to his months,
 because their waters they issued
 out of the sanctuary; and the fruit
 thereof shall be for meat, and the
 leaf thereof for ‡ medicine.

13 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God;
 u This shall be the border whereby
 ye shall inherit the land, accord-
 ing to the twelve tribes of Israel:
 * Joseph shall have two portions.

14 And ye shall inherit it, one
 as well as another; concerning the
 which I * lifted up mine hand to
 give it unto your fathers: and this
 land shall v fall unto you for inhe-
 ritage.

15 And this shall be the border
 of the land toward the north side,
 from the great sea, the way of
 a Hethlon, as men go to b Zedad;

16 c Hamath, d Berothath, Si-
 braim, which is between the bor-
 der of e Damascus, and the border
 of Hamath; † Hazar-hatticon, which
 is by the coast of Hauran.

17 And the border from the sea
 shall be f Hazar-enan, the border
 of Damascus, and the north north-
 ward, and the border of Hamath.
 And this is the north side.

18 And the east side ye shall
 measure ‡ from Hauran, and from
 Damascus, and e from Gilead, and
 from the land of Israel by h Jor-
 dan, from the border unto the east
 sea. And this is the east side.

* Heb. lip. 1 Kings
 ix. 26. 2 Kings ii.
 13. Margins.

i 12. Gen. ii. 9, 10.
 Rev. xvii. 2.
 k Is. xxxv. 7. xli.
 17—19. xliii. 20.
 xlv. 3—5. xlix. 9,
 10. Jer. xxxi.
 9.

† Or, plain. Deut.
 iii. 17. iv. 49.
 Josh. iii. 16.

l 2 Kings ii. 19—
 22. Is. xi. 6—9.
 Mal. i. 11. Matt.
 xiii. 15.

‡ Heb. two rivers;
 Ps. lxxviii. 16.
 m John v. 24. vi.
 63. xi. 25. xiv. 6.
 19. Rom. viii. 2.

n 1 Cor. xv. 45.
 Eph. ii. 1—5.
 o Is. xlix. 12. lx. 3
 —16. Zechar. ii.
 viii. 21—23. Acts
 ii. 41. 47. iv. 4.
 v. 14. vi. 7. xxi.
 20. Greek.

p Matt. iv. 19.
 xiii. 47—50.
 Mark ii. 17. Luke
 v. 4—10. John
 xxi. 3—11.

q 2 Chr. xx. 2.
 r 15. xlviii. 28.
 Num. xxxiv. 6.
 Josh. xxiii. 4.

§ Or, and that
 which shall not
 be healed, shall
 be, &c. Heb. vi.
 4—8. x. 26—31.
 2 Pet. ii. 10—22.
 Rev. xxi. 8. xxi.
 11.

r Deut. xix. 23.
 Judg. ix. 45. Ps.
 cvii. 34. Jer.
 xvii. 6. Mark
 ix. 48, 49.

s 7. Ps. xcii. 12.
 Is. lx. 21. lxi. 3.
 t Heb. come up.
 † Job viii. 16. Ps.
 i. 3. Jer. xvii. 8.

* Or, principal.
 † Or, bruises and
 sores. Is. i. 6.
 Jer. viii. 22. Rev.
 xxi. 2.

u Num. xxxiv. 2—
 12.

x xlviii. 4, 5. Gen.
 xlviii. 5. 1 Chr.
 v. 1. Jer. iii. 18.
 xxxi. 1.

* Or, source. xv.
 5, 6. 28. 42.
 Gen. xii. 7. xiii.
 15. xv. 7. xvi.
 8. xxvi. 3.
 xxviii. 14. Num.
 xiv. 16. 30.

y xlviii. 29. Prov.
 xvi. 33.

z 17—20.

a xlviii. 1.

b Num. xxxiv. 6.

c Num. xii. 28. 2
 Kings viii. 65.
 Am. vi. 2. 14.
 Zechar. ix. 2.

d 2 Sam. viii. 8.
 Hauran.

e Gen. xiv. 18. 1
 Chr. xviii. 3.
 Acts ix. 2.

† Or, the middle
 sailing.

f xlviii. 1. Num.
 xxxiv. 9.

‡ Heb. from be-
 tween.

g Gen. xxxi. 23.
 47. Gilead.
 Num. xxxii. 1.
 Judg. x. 8.

h Gen. xiii. Job
 xl. 23.

f xlv. 29. 1 Sam.
 ii. 13—15. 2 Chr.
 xxxv. 18.
 g Lev. ii. 4—7. viii.
 h xlv. 19.

* Heb. a court in
 a corner of a
 court; and a
 court in a cor-
 ner of a court.

† Or, made with
 chimneys.

‡ Heb. cornered.

i 20. Matt. xxiv.
 45. John xxi. 15
 —17. 1 Pet. v. 2.

a xli. 2. 23—26.

b Is. xxx. 25.
 Joel. iii. 19.
 Zech. xiv. 8.
 John. vii. 37—
 39. Rev. xxi. 1.

a xlv. 2. 4.

d 1. 3. Zech. ii.
 1. Rev. xi. 1.
 xxi. 15.

c Luke xxiv. 49.
 Acts ii. 4. 33. x.
 45. 46. xi. 16—
 18.

* Heb. of the an-
 cles.

f Acts xix. 10—
 20. Rom. xv. 19.
 Col. i. 6.

g Dan. ii. 34, 35.
 Hab. ii. 14.
 Matt. xiii. 31.
 32. Rev. vii. 9.
 xi. 15. x. 2—4.

† Heb. of swim-
 ming.

h viii. 17. xl. 4.
 xlv. 5. Jer. i. 11
 —13. Zech. iv.
 2. v. Matt. xxi.
 51.

i xlviii. 28.

§ Or, Meribah.

Num. xx. 13.

Deut. xxxii. 51.

xxxiii. 8. Ps.

lxxxi. 7.

|| Or, valley, Josh.

xii. 3.

* Or, toward Je-

man.

k 13, 14.

l Is. lvi. 6, 7. Acts

ii. 5-9. xi. 18.

Eph. ii. 19-22.

iii. 6. Rev. vii.

9, 10.

m Rom. x. 12.

Gal. iii. 28, 29.

Coh. iii. 11.

a Ex. i. 1-5.

Num. i. 5-15.

xviii. 4-15. Rev.

vii. 4-8.

b xlvii. 15-17.

Num. xxxiv. 7

-9.

* Heb. one por-

tion.

c Gen. xxx. 3-5.

Josh. xix. 40-

47. Judg. xviii.

26-29. 2 Sam.

xxiv. 2. 1 Kings

xii. 28, 29. Matt.

xx. 15, 16.

d Gen. xxx. 12,

13. Josh. xix.

24-31.

e Gen. xxx. 7, 8.

Josh. xix. 32-

39.

f Gen. xxx. 22-

24. xli. 51.

xlviii. 5. 14-

20. Josh. xiii.

29-31. xvii. 1

-11.

g Josh. xvi. xvii.

8-10. 14-18.

h Gen. 'xxix. 32.

xlix. 3, 4. Josh.

xiii. 15-21.

i Gen. xxix. 36.

Josh. xv. xix. 9.

k xlv. 1-5.

l 35. Is. xii. 6.

xxxiii. 20-22.

Zech. ii. 11, 12.

2 Cor. vi. 16.

Eph. ii. 20-22.

Col. ii. 9. Rev.

xxi. 3. 22. xxii.

3.

19 And the south side southward, from ⁱ Tamar, *even* to the waters of [§] strife in Kadesh, the ^{||} river to the great sea. And *this* is the south side * southward.

20 The west side also *shall be* the great sea from the border, till a man come over against Hamath. *This is* the west side.

21 So shall ye divide this land unto you, according to the tribes of Israel.

22 And it shall come to pass, *that* ^k ye shall divide it by lot for an inheritance unto you, ^l and to the strangers that sojourn among you, which shall beget children among you: and they shall be unto you as born in the country among the children of Israel: ^m they shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of Israel.

23 And it shall come to pass, *that* in what tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye give *him* his inheritance, saith the Lord God.

CHAP. XLVIII.

The portions allotted to Dan, Asher, Naphtali, Manasseh, Ephraim, Reuben, and Judah, 1-7. The allotments for the sanctuary, the priests, Levites, city, and prince, 8-22. The portions of Benjamin, Simeon, Issachar, Zebulun, and Gad, 23-29. The plan of the city, its gates, dimensions, and name, 30-35.

NOW these *are* ^a the names of the tribes; ^b From the north end to the coast of the way of Hethlon, as one goeth to Hamath, Hazar-enan, the border of Damascus northward, to the coast of Hamath; for these are his sides east and west; * a *portion* for ^c Dan.

2 And by the border of Dan, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion* for ^d Asher.

3 And by the border of Asher, from the east side even unto the west side a *portion* for ^e Naphtali.

4 And by the border of Naphtali, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion* for ^f Manasseh.

5 And by the border of Manasseh, from the east side even unto the west side, a *portion* for ^g Ephraim.

6 And by the border of Ephraim, from the east side even unto the west side, a *portion* for ^h Reuben.

7 And by the border of Reuben, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion* for ⁱ Judah.

8 And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be ^k the offering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand *reeks* in breadth, and in length as one of the *other* parts, from the east side unto the west side: and ^l the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it.

9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the LORD *shall be* of five and

twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

10 And for them, *even* ^m for the priests, shall be *this* holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand *in length*, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: ⁿ and the sanctuary of the LORD shall be in the midst thereof.

11 * *It shall be* for the priests that are sanctified of ^o the sons of Zadok; which have kept my ^p charge, which went not astray, when the children of Israel went astray, ^q as the Levites went astray.

12 And *this* oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them ^r a thing most holy, by the border of the Levites.

13 And over against the border of the priests, the Levites *shall have* ^s five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length *shall be* five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand.

14 And ^t they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the first-fruits of the land; ^u for *it* is holy unto the LORD.

15 And the five thousand, that are left in the breadth over against the five and twenty thousand, shall be ^v a profane *place* for the city; for dwelling and for suburbs: and the city shall be in the midst thereof.

16 And these *shall be* the measures thereof; the north side four thousand and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred.

17 And the suburbs of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty.

18 And the residue in length over against the oblation of the holy *portion* shall be ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward: and it shall be over against the oblation of the holy *portion*; and the increase thereof shall be for food unto them ^x that serve the city.

19 And they that serve the city, ^y shall serve it out of all the tribes of Israel.

20 All the oblation *shall be* five and twenty thousand, by five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy oblation ^z four-square, with the possession of the city.

21 And ^a the residue *shall be* for the Prince, on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation,

m xlv. 28. xlv. 4.

Num. xxxv. 1-

9. Josh. xxi.

Matt. x. 10.

1 Cor. ix. 13,

14.

n 8.

* Or, The sanctified portions shall be for the priests.

o xl. 46. xliii. 19.

xliv. 15, 16.

† Or, word, or,

ordinance. Matt.

xxiv. 45, 46.

2 Tim. iv. 7, 8.

1 Pet. v. 4. Rev.

ii. 10.

p xlv. 10.

q xlv. 4. Lev.

xxvii. 21.

r xlv. 5. Deut.

xxii. 19. Luke

x. 7.

s Lev. xxvii. 10.

28, 33.

t 12. Lev. xxiii.

20. xxvii. 9, 32.

Mal. iii. 8-10.

u xxii. 26. xlii. 20.

xliv. 23. xlv. 6.

x Josh. ix. 27.

Ezra ii. 45-58.

Neh. vii. 40-

62.

y 1 Kings. iv. 8-

23. Neh. xi.

z Heb. xii. 27.

Rev. xxi. 16.

a xxxiv. 23, 24.

xxxvii. 24. xlv.

7, 8. Hos. i. 11.

b 8-10.

c 1-7. Gen. xxxv. 16-19. Josh. xviii. 21-23.
d Heb. one portion. 1.
e Gen. xxix. 33. xlix. 5-7. Josh. xix. 1-9.

f Gen. xxx. 14-18. Josh. xix. 17-23.

g Gen. xli. 19, 20. Josh. xix. 10, -16.

h Gen. xli. 10, 11. Josh. xiii. 24-28.

and of the possession of the city, over against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, ^b and westward over against the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, over against the portions for the prince: and it shall be the holy oblation; and the sanctuary of the house *shall be* in the midst thereof.

22 Moreover, from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city, *being* in the midst of *that* which is the Prince's, between the border of Judah, and the border of Benjamin, shall be for the prince.

23 As for the rest of the tribes, from the east side unto the west side, ^c Benjamin *shall have* ^{*} a portion.

24 And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side unto the west side, ^d Simeon *shall have* a portion.

25 And by the border of Simeon, from the east side unto the west side, ^e Issachar, a portion.

26 And by the border of Issachar, from the east side unto the west side, ^f Zebulun, a portion.

27 And by the border of Zebulun, from the east side unto the west side, ^g Gad, a portion.

28 And by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the bor-

der shall be even ^h from Tamar ^h unto the waters of ^{*} strife in Kadesh, and to ^h the river toward ^h the great sea.

29 This *is* ⁱ the land which ye ⁱ shall divide by lot unto the tribes of Israel for inheritance, and these *are* their portions, saith the Lord God.

30 ¶ And these *are* ^m the goings out of the city on the north side, four thousand and five hundred measures.

31 And ⁿ the gates of the city *shall be* after the names of the tribes of Israel: three gates northward; one gate of Reuben, one gate of Judah, one gate of Levi.

32 And at the east side four thousand and five hundred: and three gates; and one gate of Joseph, one gate of Benjamin, one gate of Dan.

33 And at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures: and three gates; one gate of Simeon, one gate of Issachar, one gate of Zebulun.

34 At the west side four thousand and five hundred, *with* their three gates; one gate of Gad, one gate of Asher, one gate of Naphtali.

35 *It was* round about eighteen thousand measures: ^o and the name of the city from *that* day *shall be*, [†] The Lord *is* there.

xlvii. 19. 2 Chr. xx. 2.
Heb. Meribah-kadesh. Num. xx. 1. 13. Ps. cvi. 32.
Gen. xv. 18. Num. xxxiv. 5. Josh. xlii. 3. Is. xxvii. 12.
k xlvii. 15. 19. 20. l xlvii. 13-22. Num. xxxiv. 1. 13. Josh. xiii-xxi. 1.
m 16. 32-35. Rev. xxi. 16.

n Is. xxvi. 1, 2; liv. 12. Is. 11^o Rev. xxi. 12, 13^o 21, 25.

o Gen. xxii. 14. Jer. xxxiii. 16. Zech. xiv. 21.
† JEHOVAH-shammah. Ex. xv. 26. xvii. 15. Judg. vi. 24. Ps. xlv. 5. xlvii. 14. cxaxii. 14. Is. xii. 6. xiv. 32. xxiv. 23. Rev. xxi. 3. xxi. 3.

THE BOOK

OF

DANIEL.

THE writer of this book was contemporary with, but probably younger than, Ezekiel; yet he began to prophesy before him, and continued in his prophetic office much longer. He was of the royal family of Judah; and having been early in life carried captive to Babylon, he soon became renowned for wisdom, and was advanced to great authority under Nebuchadnezzar: and he seems to have continued in an exalted station, and in offices of great trust and power, through the whole subsequent period of the Chaldean monarchy, and afterwards under Darius the Mede, and Cyrus the Persian: yet he was all along more eminent for wisdom and piety, than for rank and authority. Josephus, no doubt speaking the current opinion of his countrymen at that time, calls Daniel 'one of the greatest of the prophets; for he was wont not only to foretell future things, another prophet also did, but he likewise determined the time when they should come to pass.' But since his time, 'the Jews, in order to invalidate the evidence that results from the prophet's writings in support of Christianity, have, on the authority of a few doctors, agreed to class him among the *Hagiographi*, which decision, however, does not, upon their own rules, affect his pretensions to be considered as an inspired writer.' (*Gray*.)—It may further be noted, that this determination, and the frivolous reasons assigned for it, are strong proofs that this prophecy, of seventy weeks, has created them exceedingly great difficulties; because it so fixes the time of the Messiah's coming, that unless Jesus of Nazareth be He, all expectations of his coming must be finally disappointed, if Daniel was a prophet in the highest sense of the word.—Our Lord, however, called him "Daniel the prophet," with a special recommendation of his prodigious *even* the

most difficult of them, to the attention of his disciples. (*Compare* viii. 13. ix. 27. xi. 31. xii. 11. with Matt. xxiv. 15. Mark xiii. 14.) And there is such a coincidence between his prophecies and those of St. John, 'that the latter, in his Revelation, doth more distinctly unfold those events, which the former foretells in general terms.' (*Myde*.)—'But in his work hath been produced such instances of his having been a prophet, as an infidel cannot deny, or, if he denies, cannot disprove.' (*lip. Newton*.)—The first six chapters are chiefly historical, though indeed the second chapter contains the prophetic interpretation of Nebuchadnezzar's dream, concerning the kingdoms which were successively to illustrate the power of God, who removed and set up kings as seemeth good to him.—The four historical chapters, which succeed, relate the marvellous deliverance of Daniel's companions from the furnace; the remarkable punishment of Nebuchadnezzar's arrogance; the impiety and portentous fate of Belshazzar; and the divine interposition for the destruction of Daniel in the lions' den. All these are written with a spirit and animation highly interesting. We seem to be present at the scenes described; and the whole is enriched with the most exalted sentiments of piety, and with the most attestation to the praise and glory of God. (*Gray*.)—The last six chapters are entirely prophetic; and a great part of them has generally been considered as extremely obscure. But it is the nature of prophecies, not to be thoroughly understood till they are thoroughly fulfilled. Not that such prophecies are therefore like the pagan oracles, of an ambiguous, equivocal, and divine nature. Obscure they may be, but there is a wide difference between *obscurity* and *equivocation*. The pagan oracles were purposely

worded in such a manner, that if they failed in one sense, they might hold good in another, though directly the contrary: the Scripture prophecies have a determined meaning; and though sometimes they may comprehend more events than one, yet they are never applicable to contrary events. The pagan oracles were delivered for the immediate direction of those who consulted them: and therefore a mistake at first was of more fatal consequence: the Scripture prophecies were intended more for the instruction of future ages; and therefore it is sufficient if time shall illustrate the particulars. The pagan oracles are no sooner understood, than they are despised:—the reverse is true of the Scripture prophecies; and the better you understand, the more you will admire, them. The completion of the former demonstrates their fraud and futility, the completion of the latter, their truth and divinity. (Bp. Newton.)—Some parts, however, of these predictions are so exceedingly plain, and have been so exactly and circumstantially fulfilled, that Porphyry, a bitter enemy of Christianity, took occasion, from this circumstance, to maintain that they were written after the predicted events. This is a most important testimony: for it shews, that the completion of those parts, which relate to historical facts, terminating in the reign of Antiochus Epiphanes, was absolutely undeniable; yet it is capable of clear proof, that these prophecies were extant in the Greek language many years before Antiochus was born; and in the hands of the Egyptians, who had no kindness either to the Jews, or their religion.

But, in fact, the prophecies of Daniel have in all succeeding generations received as undeniable accomplishments, as those did which relate to more ancient events. They all take their beginning from about the prophet's days: they all give a concise prophetic history of the Church and of the world, nearly to the end of time: for even the prophecy of the seventy weeks, though the first coming of the Messiah, is the most prominent subject; yet shews the state of the Jewish nation to this day, and intimates events which have not yet taken place. They all, either expressly, or by consequence, predict four great monarchies: the fourth of which shall last "to the time of the end;" "the end of the indignation." They all foretel long continued calamities to the Jewish nation, and to the people of God; at length terminating in the restoration of Israel, and the final and universal triumph of true religion; the kingdom of Christ and of his saints, which must endure to the general resurrection. They are not insulated predictions: they all exhibit the same grand outlines of the plan of Providence, to the period of the Church's calamities, varied in such a manner as to reflect reciprocal light on each other. And for above two thousand years, the grand outlines of history is the best interpreter of the grand outlines of these astonishing prophecies.—These four kingdoms have succeeded each other: they have answered the description given of them with the most surprising exactness. The Messiah came at the appointed period, and was cut off; the abomination of desolation was set up in the holy place; Jerusalem was destroyed;

the poor remnant of the Jews were scattered, and remain so to this day. The fourth kingdom, which thus desolated them, and persecuted the infant Christian Church, after a time, appearing in another form, has exactly answered the predictions of its blasphemy, tyranny, idolatry, and long continued dominion, given in this ancient book: and nothing now remains, but the destruction of this kingdom, the conversion of the Jews, and the final triumphs of true religion, to render the whole history of all those ages a clear comment on Daniel's prophecies.—One great cause of the uncertainty, which numbers complain of, as to the real meaning of these predictions, arises from learned and ingenious men trying to accommodate the events of their own time, (important indeed to them, but small in the grand concerns of the world during revolving thousands of years,) to some detached particulars in the prophecy. But it should be remembered, that prophecy is a very small, though exact, map; on which, not every county-town, or considerable place, is found, but merely those of pre-eminent consequence.—No city, so to speak, is marked in Britain but London. It should, however, be also understood, that any interpretation, which violates the geography or chronology of prophecy, must be "a private interpretation," and not the real meaning. Only the grand outlines are marked, and those in their due order and arrangement. It is also of great importance to note, that many of the prophets, perhaps all in some measure, agree, in the grand events predicted: the coming of a Saviour, to be the Light of the world, a great High Priest, and a glorious King: "His sufferings, and the glory which would follow:" the present state of the Jews; the corruption and persecutions of the Church by a powerful and blasphemous enemy; the final restoration of Israel; and the victories, triumphs, and kingdom of the Redeemer. Some give one view of these subjects, and some another: but all agree in the general outlines; all confirm each other's testimony; and in no one instance is there a discordant voice, or any thing that can be thought so, by those who diligently examine and compare the whole. This combination of testimony gives prophecy its full force; and, connected with its accomplishment, amounts to a complete moral demonstration, that the Scriptures are the oracles of God.

The prophecy is writ, part in Hebrew, part in Chaldee: for which this reason may be assigned, that those parts, in which the Babylonian empire was concerned, were writ in their language, viz. from ii. 4, to the end of the seventh chapter; a great part of which was probably entered in their public registers. (Lowth.)

From the consideration, that this eminent and greatly beloved servant of God was, to extreme old age, and probably till his death, a minister of state in a heathen court, we may conclude with observing, that faith and piety are not confined to any place or station in life, but that the Lord can preserve his people humble and spiritual in the midst of all possible snares, and in the most entangling employments, to which his providence calls them.

B. C. 607.

B. C. 607.

CHAPTER I.

Jehoiakim, with part of the sacred vessels, is carried captive, 1, 2. Nebuchadnezzar commits Daniel, and certain young Jews, to the master of the eunuchs, to be instructed in the Chaldee learning; allotting them a daily portion, and changing their names, 3–7. They refuse to eat of the king's meat; and being permitted to live on pulse and water, they improve in vigour and comeliness, 8–16. God confers on them knowledge and wisdom; so that, being far superior to the wise men of Babylon, they are preferred by the king, 17–20.

^a 2 Kings xxiv. 1. ^b 2 Chr. xxxvi. 5. ^c 7. ^d 18. ^e 19. ^f 20. ^g 21. ^h 22. ⁱ 23. ^j 24. ^k 25. ^l 26. ^m 27. ⁿ 28. ^o 29. ^p 30. ^q 31. ^r 32. ^s 33. ^t 34. ^u 35. ^v 36. ^w 37. ^x 38. ^y 39. ^z 40. ^{aa} 41. ^{ab} 42. ^{ac} 43. ^{ad} 44. ^{ae} 45. ^{af} 46. ^{ag} 47. ^{ah} 48. ^{ai} 49. ^{aj} 50. ^{ak} 51. ^{al} 52. ^{am} 53. ^{an} 54. ^{ao} 55. ^{ap} 56. ^{aq} 57. ^{ar} 58. ^{as} 59. ^{at} 60. ^{au} 61. ^{av} 62. ^{aw} 63. ^{ax} 64. ^{ay} 65. ^{az} 66. ^{ba} 67. ^{bb} 68. ^{bc} 69. ^{bd} 70. ^{be} 71. ^{bf} 72. ^{bg} 73. ^{bh} 74. ^{bi} 75. ^{bj} 76. ^{bk} 77. ^{bl} 78. ^{bm} 79. ^{bn} 80. ^{bo} 81. ^{bp} 82. ^{bq} 83. ^{br} 84. ^{bs} 85. ^{bt} 86. ^{bu} 87. ^{bv} 88. ^{bw} 89. ^{bx} 90. ^{by} 91. ^{bz} 92. ^{ca} 93. ^{cb} 94. ^{cc} 95. ^{cd} 96. ^{ce} 97. ^{cf} 98. ^{cg} 99. ^{ch} 100. ^{ci} 101. ^{cj} 102. ^{ck} 103. ^{cl} 104. ^{cm} 105. ^{cn} 106. ^{co} 107. ^{cp} 108. ^{cq} 109. ^{cr} 110. ^{cs} 111. ^{ct} 112. ^{cu} 113. ^{cv} 114. ^{cw} 115. ^{cx} 116. ^{cy} 117. ^{cz} 118. ^{da} 119. ^{db} 120. ^{dc} 121. ^{dd} 122. ^{de} 123. ^{df} 124. ^{dg} 125. ^{dh} 126. ^{di} 127. ^{dj} 128. ^{dk} 129. ^{dl} 130. ^{dm} 131. ^{dn} 132. ^{do} 133. ^{dp} 134. ^{dq} 135. ^{dr} 136. ^{ds} 137. ^{dt} 138. ^{du} 139. ^{dv} 140. ^{dw} 141. ^{dx} 142. ^{dy} 143. ^{dz} 144. ^{ea} 145. ^{eb} 146. ^{ec} 147. ^{ed} 148. ^{ee} 149. ^{ef} 150. ^{eg} 151. ^{eh} 152. ^{ei} 153. ^{ej} 154. ^{ek} 155. ^{el} 156. ^{em} 157. ^{en} 158. ^{eo} 159. ^{ep} 160. ^{eq} 161. ^{er} 162. ^{es} 163. ^{et} 164. ^{eu} 165. ^{ev} 166. ^{ew} 167. ^{ex} 168. ^{ey} 169. ^{ez} 170. ^{fa} 171. ^{fb} 172. ^{fc} 173. ^{fd} 174. ^{fe} 175. ^{fg} 176. ^{fh} 177. ^{fi} 178. ^{fj} 179. ^{fk} 180. ^{fl} 181. ^{fm} 182. ^{fn} 183. ^{fo} 184. ^{fp} 185. ^{fq} 186. ^{fr} 187. ^{fs} 188. ^{ft} 189. ^{fu} 190. ^{fv} 191. ^{fw} 192. ^{fx} 193. ^{fy} 194. ^{fz} 195. ^{ga} 196. ^{gb} 197. ^{gc} 198. ^{gd} 199. ^{ge} 200. ^{gf} 201. ^{gg} 202. ^{gh} 203. ^{gi} 204. ^{gj} 205. ^{gk} 206. ^{gl} 207. ^{gm} 208. ^{gn} 209. ^{go} 210. ^{gp} 211. ^{gq} 212. ^{gr} 213. ^{gs} 214. ^{gt} 215. ^{gu} 216. ^{gv} 217. ^{gw} 218. ^{gx} 219. ^{gy} 220. ^{gz} 221. ^{ha} 222. ^{hb} 223. ^{hc} 224. ^{hd} 225. ^{he} 226. ^{hf} 227. ^{hg} 228. ^{hh} 229. ^{hi} 230. ^{hj} 231. ^{hk} 232. ^{hl} 233. ^{hm} 234. ^{hn} 235. ^{ho} 236. ^{hp} 237. ^{hq} 238. ^{hr} 239. ^{hs} 240. ^{ht} 241. ^{hu} 242. ^{hv} 243. ^{hw} 244. ^{hx} 245. ^{hy} 246. ^{hz} 247. ^{ia} 248. ^{ib} 249. ^{ic} 250. ^{id} 251. ^{ie} 252. ^{if} 253. ^{ig} 254. ^{ih} 255. ⁱⁱ 256. ^{ij} 257. ^{ik} 258. ^{il} 259. ^{im} 260. ⁱⁿ 261. ^{io} 262. ^{ip} 263. ^{iq} 264. ^{ir} 265. ^{is} 266. ^{it} 267. ^{iu} 268. ^{iv} 269. ^{iw} 270. ^{ix} 271. ^{iy} 272. ^{iz} 273. ^{ja} 274. ^{jb} 275. ^{jc} 276. ^{jd} 277. ^{je} 278. ^{jf} 279. ^{jj} 280. ^{kg} 281. ^{kh} 282. ^{ki} 283. ^{kj} 284. ^{kl} 285. ^{km} 286. ^{kn} 287. ^{ko} 288. ^{kp} 289. ^{kq} 290. ^{kr} 291. ^{ks} 292. ^{kt} 293. ^{ku} 294. ^{kv} 295. ^{kw} 296. ^{kx} 297. ^{ky} 298. ^{kz} 299. ^{la} 300. ^{lb} 301. ^{lc} 302. ^{ld} 303. ^{le} 304. ^{lf} 305. ^{lg} 306. ^{lh} 307. ^{li} 308. ^{lj} 309. ^{lk} 310. ^{lm} 311. ^{ln} 312. ^{lo} 313. ^{lp} 314. ^{lq} 315. ^{lr} 316. ^{ls} 317. ^{lt} 318. ^{lu} 319. ^{lv} 320. ^{lw} 321. ^{lx} 322. ^{ly} 323. ^{lz} 324. ^{ma} 325. ^{mb} 326. ^{mc} 327. ^{md} 328. ^{me} 329. ^{mf} 330. ^{mg} 331. ^{mh} 332. ^{mi} 333. ^{mj} 334. ^{mk} 335. ^{ml} 336. ^{mn} 337. ^{mo} 338. ^{mp} 339. ^{mq} 340. ^{mr} 341. ^{ms} 342. ^{mt} 343. ^{mu} 344. ^{mv} 345. ^{mw} 346. ^{mx} 347. ^{my} 348. ^{mz} 349. ^{na} 350. ^{nb} 351. ^{nc} 352. nd 353. ^{ne} 354. ^{nf} 355. ^{ng} 356. ^{nh} 357. ⁿⁱ 358. ^{nj} 359. ^{nk} 360. ^{nl} 361. ^{nm} 362. ⁿⁿ 363. ^{no} 364. ^{np} 365. ^{nq} 366. ^{nr} 367. ^{ns} 368. ^{nt} 369. ^{nu} 370. ^{nv} 371. ^{nw} 372. ^{nx} 373. ^{ny} 374. ^{nz} 375. ^{oa} 376. ^{ob} 377. ^{oc} 378. ^{od} 379. ^{oe} 380. ^{of} 381. ^{og} 382. ^{oh} 383. ^{oi} 384. ^{oj} 385. ^{ok} 386. ^{ol} 387. ^{om} 388. ^{on} 389. ^{oo} 390. ^{op} 391. ^{oq} 392. ^{or} 393. ^{os} 394. ^{ot} 395. ^{ou} 396. ^{ov} 397. ^{ow} 398. ^{ox} 399. ^{oy} 400. ^{oz} 401. ^{pa} 402. ^{pb} 403. ^{pc} 404. ^{pd} 405. ^{pe} 406. ^{pf} 407. ^{pg} 408. ^{ph} 409. ^{pi} 410. ^{pj} 411. ^{pk} 412. ^{pl} 413. ^{pm} 414. ^{pn} 415. ^{po} 416. ^{pp} 417. ^{pq} 418. ^{pr} 419. ^{ps} 420. ^{pt} 421. ^{pu} 422. ^{pv} 423. ^{pw} 424. ^{px} 425. ^{py} 426. ^{pz} 427. ^{qa} 428. ^{qb} 429. ^{qc} 430. ^{qd} 431. ^{qe} 432. ^{qf} 433. ^{qg} 434. ^{qh} 435. ^{qi} 436. ^{qj} 437. ^{qk} 438. ^{ql} 439. ^{qm} 440. ^{qn} 441. ^{qo} 442. ^{qp} 443. ^{qq} 444. ^{qr} 445. ^{qs} 446. ^{qt} 447. ^{qu} 448. ^{qv} 449. ^{qw} 450. ^{qx} 451. ^{qy} 452. ^{qz} 453. ^{ra} 454. ^{rb} 455. ^{rc} 456. rd 457. ^{re} 458. ^{rf} 459. ^{rg} 460. ^{rh} 461. ^{ri} 462. ^{rj} 463. ^{rk} 464. ^{rl} 465. ^{rm} 466. ^{rn} 467. ^{ro} 468. ^{rp} 469. ^{rq} 470. ^{rr} 471. ^{rs} 472. ^{rt} 473. ^{ru} 474. ^{rv} 475. ^{rw} 476. ^{rx} 477. ^{ry} 478. ^{rz} 479. ^{sa} 480. ^{sb} 481. ^{sc} 482. ^{sd} 483. ^{se} 484. ^{sf} 485. ^{sg} 486. ^{sh} 487. ^{si} 488. ^{sj} 489. ^{sk} 490. ^{sl} 491. sm 492. ^{sn} 493. ^{so} 494. ^{sp} 495. ^{sq} 496. ^{sr} 497. ^{ss} 498. st 499. ^{su} 500. ^{sv} 501. ^{sw} 502. ^{sx} 503. ^{sy} 504. ^{sz} 505. ^{ta} 506. ^{tb} 507. ^{tc} 508. ^{td} 509. ^{te} 510. ^{tf} 511. ^{tg} 512. th 513. ^{ti} 514. ^{tj} 515. ^{tk} 516. ^{tl} 517. tm 518. ^{tn} 519. ^{to} 520. ^{tp} 521. ^{tq} 522. ^{tr} 523. ^{ts} 524. ^{tt} 525. ^{tu} 526. ^{tv} 527. ^{tw} 528. ^{tx} 529. ^{ty} 530. ^{tz} 531. ^{ua} 532. ^{ub} 533. ^{uc} 534. ^{ud} 535. ^{ue} 536. ^{uf} 537. ^{ug} 538. ^{uh} 539. ^{ui} 540. ^{uj} 541. ^{uk} 542. ^{ul} 543. ^{um} 544. ^{un} 545. ^{uo} 546. ^{up} 547. ^{uq} 548. ^{ur} 549. ^{us} 550. ^{ut} 551. ^{uu} 552. ^{uv} 553. ^{uw} 554. ^{ux} 555. ^{uy} 556. ^{uz} 557. ^{va} 558. ^{vb} 559. ^{vc} 560. ^{vd} 561. ^{ve} 562. ^{vf} 563. ^{vg} 564. ^{vh} 565. ^{vi} 566. ^{vj} 567. ^{vk} 568. ^{vl} 569. ^{vm} 570. ^{vn} 571. ^{vo} 572. ^{vp} 573. ^{vq} 574. ^{vr} 575. ^{vs} 576. ^{vt} 577. ^{vu} 578. ^{vv} 579. ^{vw} 580. ^{vx} 581. ^{vy} 582. ^{vz} 583. ^{wa} 584. ^{wb} 585. ^{wc} 586. ^{wd} 587. ^{we} 588. ^{wf} 589. ^{wg} 590. ^{wh} 591. ^{wi} 592. ^{wj} 593. ^{wk} 594. ^{wl} 595. ^{wm} 596. ^{wn} 597. ^{wo} 598. ^{wp} 599. ^{wq} 600. ^{wr} 601. ^{ws} 602. ^{wt} 603. ^{wu} 604. ^{wv} 605. ^{wx} 606. ^{wy} 607. ^{wz} 608. ^{xa} 609. ^{xb} 610. ^{xc} 611. ^{xd} 612. ^{xe} 613. ^{xf} 614. ^{yg} 615. ^{yh} 616. ^{yi} 617. ^{yj} 618. ^{yk} 619. ^{yl} 620. ^{ym} 621. ^{yn} 622. ^{yo} 623. ^{yp} 624. ^{yq} 625. ^{yr} 626. ^{ys} 627. ^{yt} 628. ^{yu} 629. ^{yv} 630. ^{yz} 631. ^{za} 632. ^{zb} 633. ^{zc} 634. ^{zd} 635. ^{ze} 636. ^{zf} 637. ^{zg} 638. ^{zh} 639. ^{zi} 640. ^{zj} 641. ^{zk} 642. ^{zl} 643. ^{zm} 644. ^{zn} 645. ^{zo} 646. ^{zp} 647. ^{zq} 648. ^{zr} 649. ^{zs} 650. ^{zt} 651. ^{zu} 652. ^{zv} 653. ^{zw} 654. ^{zx} 655. ^{zy} 656. ^{zz} 657. ^{aa} 658. ^{ab} 659. ^{ac} 660. ^{ad} 661. ^{ae} 662. ^{af} 663. ^{ag} 664. ^{ah} 665. ^{ai} 666. ^{aj} 667. ^{ak} 668. ^{al} 669. ^{am} 670. ^{an} 671. ^{ao} 672. ^{ap} 673. ^{aq} 674. ^{ar} 675. ^{as} 676. ^{at} 677. ^{au} 678. ^{av} 679. ^{aw} 680. ^{ax} 681. ^{ay} 682. ^{az} 683. ^{ba} 684. ^{bb} 685. ^{bc} 686. ^{bd} 687. ^{be} 688. ^{bf} 689. ^{bg} 690. ^{bh} 691. ^{bi} 692. ^{bj} 693. ^{bk} 694. ^{bl} 695. ^{bm} 696. ^{bn} 697. ^{bo} 698. ^{bp} 699. ^{bq} 700. ^{br} 701. ^{bs} 702. ^{bt} 703. ^{bu} 704. ^{bv} 705. ^{bw} 706. ^{bx} 707. ^{by} 708. ^{bz} 709. ^{ca} 710. ^{cb} 711. ^{cc} 712. ^{cd} 713. ^{ce} 714. ^{cf} 715. ^{cg} 716. ^{ch} 717. ^{ci} 718. ^{cj} 719. ^{ck} 720. ^{cl} 721. ^{cm} 722. ^{cn} 723. ^{co} 724. ^{cp} 725. ^{cq} 726. ^{cr} 727. ^{cs} 728. ^{ct} 729. ^{cu} 730. ^{cv} 731. ^{cw} 732. ^{cx} 733. ^{cy} 734. ^{cz} 735. ^{da} 736. ^{db} 737. ^{dc} 738. ^{dd} 739. ^{de} 740. ^{df} 741. ^{dg} 742. ^{dh} 743. ^{di} 744. ^{dj} 745. ^{dk} 746. ^{dl} 747. ^{dm} 748. ^{dn} 749. ^{do} 750. ^{dp} 751. ^{dq} 752. ^{dr} 753. ^{ds} 754. ^{dt} 755. ^{du} 756. ^{dv} 757. ^{dw} 758. ^{dx} 759. ^{dy} 760. ^{dz} 761. ^{ea} 762. ^{eb} 763. ^{ec} 764. ^{ed} 765. ^{ee} 766. ^{ef} 767. ^{eg} 768. ^{eh} 769. ^{ei} 770. ^{ej} 771. ^{ek} 772. ^{el} 773. ^{em} 774. ^{en} 775. ^{eo} 776. ^{ep} 777. ^{eq} 778. ^{er} 779. ^{es} 780. ^{et} 781. ^{eu} 782. ^{ev} 783. ^{ew} 784. ^{ex} 785. ^{ey} 786. ^{ez} 787. ^{fa} 788. ^{fb} 789. ^{fc} 790. ^{fd} 791. ^{fe} 792. ^{fg} 793. ^{fh} 794. ^{fi} 795. ^{fj} 796. ^{fk} 797. ^{fl} 798. ^{fm} 799. ^{fn} 800. ^{fo} 801. ^{fp} 802. ^{fq} 803. ^{fr} 804. ^{fs} 805. ^{ft} 806. ^{fu} 807. ^{fv} 808. ^{fw} 809. ^{fx} 810. ^{fy} 811. ^{fz} 812. ^{ga} 813. ^{gb} 814. ^{gc} 815. ^{gd} 816. ^{ge} 817. ^{gf} 818. ^{gh} 819. ^{gi} 820. ^{gj} 821. ^{gk} 822. ^{gl} 823. ^{gm} 824. ^{gn} 825. ^{go} 826. ^{gp} 827. ^{gq} 828. ^{gr} 829. ^{gs} 830. ^{gt} 831. ^{gu} 832. ^{gv} 833. ^{gw} 834. ^{gx} 835. ^{gy} 836. ^{gz} 837. ^{ha} 838. ^{hb} 839. ^{hc} 840. ^{hd} 841. ^{he} 842. ^{hf} 843. ^{hg} 844. ^{hh} 845. ^{hi} 846. ^{hj} 847. ^{hk} 848. ^{hl} 849. ^{hm} 850. ^{hn} 851. ^{ho} 852. ^{hp} 853. ^{hq} 854. ^{hr} 855. ^{hs} 856. ^{ht} 857. ^{hu} 858. ^{hv} 859. ^{hw} 860. ^{hx} 861. ^{hy} 862. ^{hz} 863. ^{ia} 864. ^{ib} 865. ^{ic} 866. ^{id} 867. ^{ie} 868. ^{if} 869. ^{ig} 870. ^{ih} 871. ⁱⁱ 872. ^{ij} 873. ^{ik} 874. ^{il} 875. ^{im} 876. ⁱⁿ 877. ^{io} 878. ^{ip} 879. ^{iq} 880. ^{ir} 881. ^{is} 882. ^{it} 883. ^{iu} 884. ^{iv} 885. ^{iw} 886. ^{ix} 887. ^{iy} 888. ^{iz} 889. ^{ja} 890. ^{jb} 891. ^{jc} 892. ^{jd} 893. ^{je} 894. ^{jf} 895. ^{jj} 896.

† Prov. xxix. 25. said unto Daniel, * I fear my lord
John xii. 42, 43. the king, who hath appointed your
meat and your drink: for why
* Heb. sadder. should he see your faces * worse
Matt. vi. 16. liking than the children which are
† Or, term, or, of your † sort? then shall ye make
continuance. me endanger my head to the king.

‡ Or, the steward. 11 Then said Daniel to ‡ Mel-
zar, whom the prince of the eunuchs
had set over Daniel, Hananiah,
Mishaël, and Azariah,

12 Prove thy servants, I beseech
thee, ten days: and let them give
us § pulse to eat, and water to drink.

§ Heb. of pulse, that we may eat, &c. Deut. viii. 3.

u Ex. xliii. 25. 13 Then let our countenances be
Deut. xxviii. 1. looked upon before thee, and the
—14. 2 Kings iv. countenance of the children that
42—44. Ps. eat of the portion of the king's
xxvii. 16. Prov. meat: and as thou seest, deal with
x. 22. Hag. i. 6. thy servants.

14 So he consented to them in
the matter, and proved them ten
days.

15 And at the end of ten days
u their countenances appeared fair-
er and fatter in flesh, than all the
children which did eat the portion
of the king's meat.

16 Thus Melzar took away the
portion of their meat, and the wine
that they should drink; and gave
them pulse.

17 ¶ As for these four children,
* God gave them * knowledge and
skill in all learning and wisdom:
and Daniel had * understanding
in all visions and dreams.

18 Now at the end of the days
that the king had said he should
bring them in, then the prince of
the eunuchs brought them in be-
fore Nebuchadnezzar.

19 And the king communed with
them; and among them all was
found none like Daniel, Hananiah,
Mishaël, and Azariah: * therefore
stood they before the king.

20 And ^b in all matters of * wis-
dom and understanding that the
king enquired of them, he found
them ^c ten times better than all
^d the magicians and astrologers,
that were in all his realm.

21 And * Daniel continued even
unto the first year of king Cyrus.

22 And * Daniel continued even
unto the first year of king Cyrus.

CHAP. II.

Nebuchadnezzar, perplexed with a dream which
he had forgotten, requires, with menaces
and promises, his wise men to make it known
to him, with the interpretation, 1—9. They
acknowledge their inability, and are senten-
ced to die, 10—13. Daniel obtains respite,
joins in prayer with his friends, has the dream
revealed to him, and blesses God, 14—21. He
stays the decree, and is brought before the
king, 24—30. The dream and its inter-
pretation, 31—45. The king honours Daniel;
and confesses that his God is pre-eminent
above all gods, 46. 47. Daniel and his friends
are greatly preferred, 48, 49.

AND ^a in the second year of the
reign of Nebuchadnezzar, ^b Ne-
buchadnezzar dreamed dreams,
wherewith his spirit was troubled,
^c and his sleep brake from him.
2 Then the king ^d commanded
to call the magicians, and the as-

trologers, and the sorcerers, and
the Chaldeans, for to shew the
king his dreams. So they came
and stood before the king.

3 And the king said unto them,
* I have dreamed a dream, and
my spirit was troubled to know the
dream.

4 Then spake the Chaldeans to
the king ^e in Syriack, * O king,
live for ever: ^f tell thy servants
the dream, and we will shew the
interpretation.

5 The king answered and said
to the Chaldeans, The thing is gone
from me: if ye will not make
known unto me the dream, with
the interpretation thereof, ^g ye shall
be * cut in pieces, and your houses
shall be ^h made a dunghill.

6 But if ye shew the dream, and
the interpretation thereof, ⁱ ye shall
receive of me gifts and ^j rewards
and great honour: therefore shew
me the dream, and the interpreta-
tion thereof.

7 They answered again, and
said, ^k Let the king tell his ser-
vants the dream, and we will shew
the interpretation of it.

8 And the king answered and
said, I know of certainty that ye
would ^l gain the time, because ye
see the thing is gone from me.

9 But if ye will not make known
unto me the dream, ^m there is but
one decree for you: * for ye have
prepared lying and corrupt words
to speak before me till ⁿ the time
be changed; therefore tell me the
dream, and I shall know that ye
can shew me the interpretation
thereof.

10 The Chaldeans answered be-
fore the king, and said, There is
not a man upon the earth that can
shew the king's matter: therefore
^o there is no king, lord, nor ruler,
that asked such things at any ma-
gician, or astrologer, or Chaldean.

11 And ^p it is a rare thing that
the king requireth, ^q and there is
none other that can shew it before
the king, except the gods, ^r whose
dwelling is not with flesh.

12 For ^s this cause the king was
angry and very furious, and com-
manded to destroy all the wise
men of Babylon.

13 And ^t the decree went forth
that the wise men should be slain;
^u and they sought Daniel and his
fellows to be slain.

14 ¶ Then Daniel § answered
^v with counsel and wisdom to
Arioch the captain of the king's
guard, which was gone forth to
slay the wise men of Babylon:

15 He answered and said to
Arioch the king's ^w captain, Why
is the decree so hasty from the
king? Then Arioch ^x made the
thing known to Daniel.

16 Then Daniel went in, ^y and

1. Gen. xl. 8.
xli. 15.

f Gen. xxxi. 47.
Ezra iv. 7. Is.
xxxvi. 11.

g iii. 9. iv. 19. v.
10. vi. 6. 21.

1 Sam. x. 24.
1 Kings i. 25.

31. Neh. ii. 3.
Matt. xxi. 9.

Mark xi. 9. 10.
iv. 7. v. 8. Gen.
xli. 8. Is. xlii.

25.
i iii. 29. 1 Sam.
xv. 33.

* Chal. made
pieces.

k Deut. xlii. 16.
Josh. vi. 25. 2
Kings x. 27.

Ezra vi. 11.
l 48. v. 7. 16. 20

Num. xxi. 7. 17
37. xxiv. 11.

† Or, for.
m 4. 9. Ec. x. 4

n Esth. iv. 11.

o 1 Kings xxi. 6
Is. xlii. 24.

p 21. v. 28. 31.

q 27. 28. v. 11. Ex.
viii. 19. Matt.

xix. 26.

r 1 Kings viii. 27.
Ps. lxxviii. 18.

xxiii. 5. 6. 2 Cor.
vi. 16. Rev. xxi.

3.

iii. 13. Job v. 4.
Ps. lxxvi. 10.

Prov. xvi. 14.
vii. 12. xv. 2.

xxviii. 1. 4. Matt.
ii. 16. v. 22.

vi. 9—15. Esth.
iii. 12—15. Ps.

xciv. 20. Prov.
xxviii. 15—17.

Is. x. 1.

u i. 19. 20. vii. 12.

f Chal. returned.

x 2 Sam. xv. 16—
23. Ec. ix. 13—
15.

l Or, chief mar-
shal. Chal. chief
of the execution-
ers, or, slaugh-
ter-men. Gen.

xxviii. 35. Jer.
xxix. 9. iii. 12.
24. Marg.

y 9.
z 9—12. i. 18, 19.

a i. 7. 11. iii. desired of the king that he would give him time, and that he would shew the king the interpretation. 17 Then Daniel went to his house, and made the thing known to a Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah, his companions: 18 That ^b they would desire mercies ^{*} of the God of heaven concerning this secret; that [†] Daniel and his fellows should not perish with the rest of the wise men of Babylon. 19 Then ^c was the secret revealed unto Daniel ^d in a night-vision. Then Daniel blessed the God of heaven. 20 Daniel answered and said, ^e Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: ^f for wisdom and might are his: 21 And ^g he changeth the times and the seasons: ^h he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: ⁱ he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding: 22 He ^k revealeth the deep and secret things: ^l he knoweth what is in the darkness, ^m and the light dwelleth with him. 23 I ⁿ thank thee, and praise thee, ^o O thou God of my fathers, ^p who hast given me wisdom and might, ^q and hast made known unto me now what we desired of thee: for thou hast *now* made known unto us the king's matter. 24 ¶ Therefore Daniel went in unto ^r Arioch, whom the king had ordained to destroy the wise men of Babylon: he went and said thus unto him, ^s Destroy not the wise men of Babylon: bring me in before the king, and I will shew unto the king the interpretation. 25 Then Arioch ^t brought in Daniel before the king in haste, and said thus unto him, ^u I have found a man of ^v the captives of Judah, that will make known unto the king the interpretation. 26 The king answered and said to ^w Daniel, whose name *was* Belteshazzar, ^x Art thou able to make known unto me the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation thereof? 27 Daniel answered in the presence of the king, and said, The secret which the king hath demanded ^y cannot the wise men, the astrologers, the magicians, the soothsayers, shew unto the king: 28 But there is ^z a God in heaven ^a that revealeth secrets, and

12. Esth. iv. 15-17. Ps. l. 15. xci. 15. Prov. iii. 5, 6. Is. xxxvii. 4. Jer. xxxiii. 3. Matt. xviii. 19. Acts iv. 24, &c. xii. 4, 5. Rom. xv. 30, 31. Chal. from before God. Or, they should not destroy Daniel, &c. Gen. xviii. 28. Mal. iii. 18. 2 Pet. ii. 9. 22. iv. 9. 2 Kings vi. 8-12. Ps. xxv. 14. Am. iii. 7. 1 Cor. ii. 9, 10. Num. xii. 6. Job iv. 13. xxxiii. 15, 16. Mat. ii. 12, 13. Gen. xiv. 20. 1 Kings viii. 56. 1 Chr. xxix. 10, 20. 2 Chr. xx. 21. Ps. ciii. 1, 2. cxli. 2. cxv. 18. cxlv. 1, 2. 21-23. 1 Chr. xxix. 11, 12. Job xxv. 13. 16-22. Ps. cxlviii. 5. Prov. viii. 14. Jer. xxxii. 19. Matt. vi. 13. Jude 24, 25. vii. 15. 1 Chr. xxix. 30. Job xxxiv. 24-29. Ec. iii. 1-8. Jer. vii. 5-7. iv. 17. 32. 1 Sam. ii. 7, 8. Job xii. 18. Ps. lxxv. 5, 6. cxlii. 7, 8. Prov. viii. 15, 16. Luke i. 51, 52. Acts xlii. 21, 22. Ex. xxxi. 3, 6. 1 Kings iii. 8-12. 28. iv. 29. x. 24. 1 Chr. xxii. 12. Prov. ii. 6. Luke xxi. 15. 1 Cor. i. 30. Jam. i. 5, 17. iii. 15-17. k 11. 28, 29. Gen. xxxvii. 5-9. xlii. 16, 25-28. Job xii. 22. Is. xli. 22, 26. xlii. 9. Matt. xlii. 13. Rom. xvi. 25, 26. 1 Cor. ii. 9-11. Eph. iii. 5. Job xxi. 6. Ps. cxxxix. 11, 12. Jer. xxxiii. 24. Luke xii. 2, 3. John xxi. 17. 1 Cor. iv. 5. thereof? Heb. iv. 13. m v. 11, 14. Ps. civ. 2. John i. 9. viii. 12. xii. 45, 46. 1 Tim. vi. 16. Jam. i. 17. 1 John i. 5. n 1 Chr. xxix. 13. Ps. i. 15. ciii. 1-4. Is. xii. 1. Matt. xi. 25. Luke x. 21. o Gen. xxxii. 9-11. Ex. iii. 15. 1 Kings viii. 57. xviii. 36. 1 Chr. xxix. 10. 2 Chr. xx. 6. p 20. Prov. viii. 14. xxi. 22. xxiv. 5. Ec. vii. 19. ix. 16, 18. q 29, 30. Gen. xviii. 17. Ps. xxv. 14. Am. iii. 7. John xv. 15. Rev. i. 1. r 15. s Acts xxvii. 24. t Prov. xxiv. 11, 12. Ec. viii. 10. † Chal. That I have, &c. ‡ Chal. children of the captivity, &c. i. 6. vi. 13. Neh. vii. 6. 1 Cor. i. 27, 28. u i. 7. iv. 8. 19. v. 12. x iv. 18. v. 16. Gen. xli. 15. 1 Sam. xviii. 33. y 2, 10, 11. v. 7, 8. Job v. 12, 13. Is. xix. 3. xlv. 25. xlvii. 12, 13. z Ps. cxv. 3. Matt. vi. 9. a 19, 47. Gen. xl. 8. xli. 16. Is. xli. 22, 23. Am. iv. 13.

maketh known to the king Nebuchadnezzar what shall be ^b in the latter days. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these;

29 As for thee, O king, thy thoughts ^{*} came into *thy mind* upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter: and ^c he that revealeth secrets maketh known to thee what shall come to pass.

30 But as for me, ^d this secret is not revealed to me, for *any* wisdom that I have more than any living, ^e but for ^{*} *their* sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king, ^f and that thou mightest know the thoughts of thy heart.

31 ¶ Thou, O king, [†] sawest, and behold a great image. This great image, whose brightness *was* excellent, stood before thee; ^g and the form thereof *was* ^h terrible.

32 This image's ⁱ head *was* of fine gold, his ^k breast and his arms of silver, his ^l belly and his [†] thighs of brass,

33 His ^m legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay.

34 Thou sawest till that ⁿ a stone *was* ^o cut out [§] without hands, ^p which smote the image upon his feet *that were* of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces.

35 Then *was* the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became ^q like the chaff of the summer-threshing-floors; and the wind carried them away, that ^r no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image ^s became a great mountain, ^t and filled the whole earth.

36 ¶ This *is* the dream; and ^u we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king.

37 Thou, O king, *art* ^x a king of kings: for ^y the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, ^z power, and strength, and glory.

38 And wheresoever the children of men dwell, ^a the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. ^b Thou *art* this head of gold.

39 And after thee shall arise ^c another kingdom inferior to thee, and ^d another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth.

40 And ^e the fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all *things*: and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise.

41 And whereas thou sawest ^f the feet and toes, part of potters' ^g 28. xlv. 1-5. d 32. vii. 6. viii. 5, &c. x. 20. vi. 3-6 e 33. vii. 7. 19-26. ix. 26, 27. xi. 36-45. John xi. 48. 33-35. vii. 7. 24. Rev. xii. 3. xiii. 1. xvi. 12.

Chal. hath made known.

b x. 14. Gen. xlix. 1. Num. xxiv. 14. Deut. iv. 30. xxi. 19. Is. ii. 2. Jer. xxx. 24. xlviii. 47. Hos. iii. 5. 2 Tim. iii. 1. Heb. i. 1. 2 Pet. iii. 3. Chal. came up. Ez. xxxviii. 10. c 22. 28. 47.

d Gen. xli. 16. Acts iii. 12. 1 Cor. xv. 8-12.

e 17. 18. 49. Is. xliii. 3, 4. Matt. xxiv. 22. Rom. viii. 28. 1 Cor. iii. 21-23. 2 Cor. iv. 15.

f Or the intent that the interpretation may be made known to.

g 47. Chal. wast seeing.

h vii. 3-17. Matt. iv. 8.

i Is. xlii. 11. xxv. 3-5. Ez. xxxviii. 7. Hab. i. 7.

j 37, 38. iv. 22. 30. vii. 4. Is. xiv. 4. Jer. li. 7. Rev. xvii. 4.

k 39. vii. 5. viii. 3, 4.

l 39. vii. 6. viii. 5-8. xi. 3, &c.

m 40-43. vii. 7, 8. 19, 26.

n 44, 45. vii. 27. Ps. cxviii. 22. Is. xxxviii. 16. Zech. xii. 3. Matt. xvi. 18. Acts iv. 11.

o 1 Pet. ii. 7. Rev. xi. 15.

p viii. 25. Zech. i. 6. 2 Cor. v. 1. Heb. ix. 24.

q Or which was not in hands. 45. Ps. ii. 8-12. ex. 5, 6. cxlix. 6-9.

r Is. lx. 12. Zech. xii. 3. Rev. xvii. 14. xix. 11-21.

s Ps. i. 4, 5. Is. xvii. 13, 14. xli. 15, 16. Hos. xiii. 3. Mic. iv. 13.

t Ps. xxxviii. 10, 36. Rev. xx. 11.

u Is. ii. 2, 3. Mic. iv. 1, 2.

v Ps. xlii. 27. lxxvii. 1, 2. lxxii. 16-19. lxxx. 9, 10. Is. xi. 9.

w Zech. xiv. 8, 9. Rev. xi. 15. xx. 2, 3.

x 23, 24. Ezra vii. 12. Is. xlvii. 5. Jer. xxvii. 6, 7. Ez. xxvi. 7. Hos. viii. 10.

y iv. 25. 32. v. 18. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 23. Ezra i. 2. Prov. viii. 15. Jer. xxxviii. 14. Rev. xix. 16.

z iv. 3. 34. Ps. lxxii. 11. Matt. vi. 13. John xix. 11.

a iv. 21, 22. Ps. i. 10, 11. Jer. xxvii. 5-7.

b 32. c 32. v. 28-31. vii. 5. viii. 3, 4. 20.

d xi. 2. Is. xlv. xi. 3, &c. Zech. xi. 36-45. John xi. xvi. 12.

clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided: but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with miry clay.

42 And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay: so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly broken.

43 And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave † one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

44 And in ‡ the days of these kings shall § the God of heaven set up a kingdom, ¶ which shall never be destroyed: and the § kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall † break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever.

45 Forasmuch as * thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain || without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; † the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass * hereafter: and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure.

46 ¶ Then the king Nebuchadnezzar * fell upon his face, and worshipped Daniel, and commanded that they should offer an oblation, * and sweet odours unto him.

47 The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth it is that your God is ° a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and † a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret.

48 Then the king made Daniel a great man, and gave him many great gifts, and made him † ruler over the whole province of Babylon, † and chief of the governors over all the wise men of Babylon.

49 Then Daniel requested of the king, and ° he set Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, over the affairs of the province of Babylon: but Daniel * sat in the gate of the king.

CHAP. III.

Nebuchadnezzar sets up a golden image, and commands his officers, &c., when they hear all kinds of music, to fall down and worship it, on pain of being cast into a fiery furnace, 1-6. His orders are generally complied with, 7. Shadrach, Meshach and Abed-nego, are accused of disobedience, 8-12. The king vehemently threatens them, if they persist in refusal, defying any God to deliver them: but they answer calmly and resolutely, 13-17. They are cast into the furnace, the flame of which kilneth those who threw them in, 20-23. The king is astonished, at seeing them walk unhurt in the fire, with a fourth like to the Son of God, 24, 25. They come forth: and all the vast company see that the fire has not touched them, 26, 27. He blesses God, and decrees severe punishment on those who speak against him, 28, 29. Their subsequent promotion, 30.

NEBUCHADNEZZAR the king * made an image of gold, whose height was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof six cubits: he set it up in the plain of Dura, in the province of Babylon.

2 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king ^b sent to gather together the princes, the governors, and the captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, to come to the dedication of the image, which Nebuchadnezzar had set up.

3 Then ^c the princes, the governors, and captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up; and they stood before the image that Nebuchadnezzar had set up.

4 Then an herald cried * aloud, To you † it is commanded, ^d O people, nations, and languages,

5 That at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, † dulcimer, and all kinds of music, ye fall down and worship the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king hath set up:

6 And whoso ^e falleth not down and worshippeth, shall ^f the same hour be cast into the midst of ^g a burning fiery furnace.

7 Therefore at that time, ^h when all the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of music, all the people, the nations, and the languages, fell down and worshipped the golden image, that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

8 ¶ Wherefore at that time certain Chaldeans came near, † and accused the Jews.

9 They spake and said to the king Nebuchadnezzar, * O king, live for ever.

10 Thou, O king, † hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the sound of ° the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of music, shall fall down and worship the golden image;

11 And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth, that he should be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

12 There are ° certain Jews whom thou hast set over the affairs of the province of Babylon, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego; these men, O king, have ° not regarded thee: they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

ii. 31, 32. Ex. xxxii. 2-4. Deut. vii. 25. Judg. viii. 26, 27. 1 Kings xii. 28. Ps. cxv. 4-8. Is. ii. 20. xl. 19. xli. 6. Jer. x. 9. Hos. viii. 4. Hab. ii. 10. Ex. xxxii. 4-6. Num. xxv. 2. Judg. xvi. 23. 1 Kings xii. 32. Prov. xxix. 12. Rev. xvii. 2.

c Acts xix. 34, 35. Rom. i. 21-28. iii. 11.

* Chal. with might. Prov. ix. 13-15. Is. xl. 9. lviii. 1. † Chal. they command. Hos. v. 11. Mic. vi. 16. d iv. 1. vi. 25. Esth. viii. 9. † Or, singing. Chal. symphony.

e Ex. xx. 5. Is. xlv. 17. Matt. iv. 9. Rev. xiii. 15-17. f ii. 5, 12, 13. iv. 15. Mark vi. 27. Jer. xxi. 22. g 1 John v. 19. Rev. xii. 9. xiii. 3, 8, 14. xiv. 13. xix. 20.

i vi. 13. Ezra iv. 12-16. Esth. i. 6, 9, 9. Acts xvi. 20-22. xvii. 6-8. xxviii. 22. 1 Pet. iv. 3, 4. k ii. 4. v. 10. vi. 6, 21.

l 4-7. vi. 12. Ps. xciv. 20. Ec. iii. 16. Is. x. 1. Rev. xiv. 15, 17. m Ex. xv. 20, 21. xxxii. 18, 19. 1 Chr. xv. 16, 28. xvi. 5, 6. xxv. 1-6. 2 Chr. xxix. 24. Ps. lxxxv. 1-3. xci. 1-3. cxlii. 1, 4. cl. 3-6. Am. vi. 5.

n ii. 40. vi. 13. 1 Sam. xviii. 7-11. Esth. iii. 8. Prov. xxvii. 4. Ec. iv. 4.

* Chal. set no regard upon thee. Acts xvii. 7.

o 19. ii. 12. Gen.
iv. 5. 1 Sam. xx.
30—33. Esth. iii.
5, 6. Prov. xvii.
12. xxvii. 3.
xxix. 22. Luke
vi. 11.
p Matt. x. 18.
Acts v. 25—27.
† Or, of purpose.
Ex. xxi. 13, 14.
q 1. iv. 8. Is. xlv.
1. Jer. l. 2.

13 Then Nebuchadnezzar, ° in his rage and fury, commanded to bring Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego. ¶ Then they brought these men before the king.

14 Nebuchadnezzar spake and said unto them, *Is it † true*, O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, do not ye serve ° my gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set up ?

15 Now if ye be ready, that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made, *well*: but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; ° and who *is* that God that shall deliver you out of my hands ?

16 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego answered, and said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, ° we are not careful to answer thee in this matter.

17 If it be so, ° our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king.

18 But if not, ° be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

19 ¶ Then ° was Nebuchadnezzar ° full of fury, and ° the form of his visage was changed against Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego: *therefore* ° he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace ° one seven times more ° than it was wont to be heated.

20 And he commanded the † most mighty men that *were* in his army ° to bind Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, and to cast them into the burning fiery furnace.

21 Then these men were bound in their † coats, their hosen, and their § hats, and their *other* garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

22 Therefore, because the king's § commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the ° flame of the fire slew those men that took up Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego.

23 And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, ° fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

24 ¶ Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was ° astonished, and rose up in haste, and spake, and said unto his † counsellors, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire ? They answered and said unto the king, True, O king.

25 He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, ° walking in the midst of the fire, and † they

have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like ° the Son of God.

26 Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to the § mouth of the burning fiery furnace, and spake, and said, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, ° ye servants of the most high God, ° come forth, and come *hither*. Then Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, came forth of the midst of the fire.

27 And ° the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, ° upon whose bodies the fire had no power, ° nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed on them.

28 Then Nebuchadnezzar spake, and said, ° Blessed be the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, who hath sent ° his angel, and delivered his servants ° that trusted in him, ° and have changed the king's word, and yielded their bodies, that they might not ° serve nor worship any god, except their own God.

29 Therefore ° I make a decree, That every people, nation, and language, which speak any thing † amiss against ° the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, shall be † cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill; ° because there is no other God that can deliver after this sort.

30 Then ° the king § promoted Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, in the province of Babylon.

viii. 31.

§ Chal. made to prosper.

CHAP. IV.

Nebuchadnezzar proclaims to all nations the Lord's dealings with him, adding benevolent salutations and admiring praises, 1—3. He states that he had a dream which the magicians could not interpret, 4—7; and that he related it to Daniel, 8—18; who interpreted it, 19—27. The dream fulfilled in Nebuchadnezzar's loss of dignity, reason, and almost the human form, for a season, 28—33; but being restored, he humbly and fervently adores and praises God, 34—37.

NEBUCHADNEZZAR the king, ° unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth: ° Peace be multiplied unto you.

2 ° I thought it good to shew the signs and wonders, ° that the high God hath wrought toward me.

3 How ° great are his signs ! and how mighty are his wonders ! ° his kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion is from generation to generation.

4 ¶ I Nebuchadnezzar ° was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my palace:

5 I saw ° a dream which made me afraid, and the thoughts upon my bed, and the visions of my head, troubled me.

i 28. Job i. 6.
xxxviii. 7. John
xix. 7, 8.
§ Chal. door.
k 17. ii. 47.
l Josh. iii. 17. iv.
70. 16—18. Is.
xxviii. 16. lii. 12.
Acts xvi. 37.
m 1 Sam. xvii. 46,
47. 2 Kings xix.
19. Ps. lxxxiii.
18. xevii. 7—
9. Is. xxvi. 11.
Acts ii. 6—12.
xxvi. 26.
n Is. xliii. 2. Heb.
xi. 34.
o Matt. x. 30.
Luke xxi. 17, 18.
Acts xxvii. 34.
p ii. 47. iv. 34. vi.
26. Gen. ix. 26.
Ezra i. 3. vii.
23—28.
q 25. vi. 22. Ps.
xxxiv. 7, 8. Is.
xxxvii. 36. Acts
v. 19. xii. 7—11.
r 1 Chr. v. 20. 2
Chr. xx. 20. Ps.
xxii. 4, 5. xxxiii.
18. 21. xxxiv.
22. lxiii. 8. lxxxiv.
11, 12. cxlvi. 5,
6. Is. xxvi. 3, 4.
Jer. xvii. 7, 8. 2
Cor. i. 9, 10.
Eph. i. 12, 13.
1 Pet. i. 21.
s Ezra vi. 11.
Acts iv. 19.
t Ex. xx. 5. Matt.
iv. 10.
* Chal. a degree
is made by me.
† Chal. error.
u 15. 17. 28.
† Chal. made
pieces. ii. 3.
Marg.
x vi. 27. Deut.
xxxii. 31. Ps. iii.
8. lxxvi. 10.
y 1 Sam. ii. 30.
Ps. xci. 14. John
xii. 26. Rom.
viii. 31. § Chal. made to prosper.

r 17. Ex. xxxii.
32. Luke xiii. 9.
s 28. 29. vi. 16. 20.
Ex. v. 2, 2 Kings
xviii. 35. 2 Chr.
xxxii. 15—17.
Is. xxxvii. 20.
xxxvii. 23. Matt.
xxvii. 43.
t Matt. x. 19.
Mark xiii. 11.
Luke xii. 11.
xxi. 14, 15. Acts
iv. 8—12. 19. v.
29. vi. 15. xxiv.
10—13.
u iv. 35. vi. 20—
22. 27. Gen.
xvii. 1. xviii. 14.
1 Sam. xvii. 37.
46. Job v. 19.
xxxiv. 29. Ps.
lxviii. 20. cxv.
3. Prov. xviii.
10, 11. Is. xii.
2. Luke i. 37.
Acts xxvii. 20—
24. Rom. viii.
31. Heb. vii. 25.
x Prov. xxviii. 1.
Is. li. 12, 13.
Matt. x. 28. 32.
33. 39. xvi. 25.
Luke xii. 3—9.
Acts iv. 10—13.
19. v. 29—32.
Rev. ii. 10, 11.
xii. 11.
y 13. Prov. xxi.
24. Acts v. 33.
vii. 54.
* Chal. filled.
z v. 6. Gen. iv. 5,
6. xxxi. 2.
a Ex. xv. 9, 10. 1
Kings xx. 10, 11.
2 Kings xix. 27.
28. Ps. lxxvi. 10.
b Lev. xxvi. 21.
24. 28.
c 1 Kings xviii. 33
—35. Matt.
xxvii. 63—66.
† Chal. mighty of
strength.
d Acts xii. 4, 5.
xvi. 23, 24.
† Or, mantles.
§ Or, turbans.
|| Chal. word.
* Or, spark.
e vi. 24. Prov. xi.
8. xxi. 18. Acts
xii. 19.
f vi. 16, 17. Ps.
xxxiv. 19. lxxvi.
11, 12. cxxiv. 1
—5. 2 Cor. i. 8
—10. iv. 17. 1 Pet.
iv. 12.
g v. 6. Acts v. 23
—25. xii. 18.
† Or, governors.
2, 3.
h Is. xliii. 2.
† Chal. there is no
hurt in them. Ps.
xci. 3—9. Mark
xvi. 18. Acts
xxviii. 5, 6. 1
Pet. iii. 13.

h ii. 2. Gen. xli. 7, 8. Is. viii. 19. xlvii. 12-14. 6 Therefore ^h made I a decree to bring in all the wise *men* of Babylon before me, that they might make known unto me the interpretation of the dream.

i ii. 7. Is. xlv. 25. Jer. xxvii. 9. 7 Then came in the magicians, the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the sooth-sayers: and I told the dream before them; ⁱ but they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof.

k i. 7. v. 12. Is. xlvii. 1. Jer. i. 2. l 9. 18. v. 11-14. Is. lxiii. 11. 8 But at the last Daniel came in before me, whose name *was* ^k Belteshazzar, according to the name of my god, ^l and in whom *is* the Spirit of the holy Gods: and before him I told the dream, *saying*,

m i. 20. ii. 48. v. 11. n 8. Gen. xli. 38. 1 Sam. iv. 8. o 5. ii. 3. Gen. xl. 6-8. xli. 8. p 18. Gen. xl. 9-19. xli. 15. &c. Judg. vii. 13-15. 9 O Belteshazzar, ^m master of the magicians, because I know that ⁿ the Spirit of the holy Gods *is* in thee, and ^o no secret troubleth thee, ^p tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof.

q 20. &c. Ps. xxxvii. 35, 36. Is. x. 33, 34. Jer. xii. 2. Ez. xxxi. 3-18. 10 Thus *were* the visions of mine head in my bed; I ^q saw, and behold ^q a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof *was* great.

r 21, 22. Gen. xi. 4. Deut. ix. 1. Matt. xi. 23. 11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof ^r reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth.

s Jer. xxvii. 6, 7. Ez. xvii. 23. xxxi. 6. t Lam. iv. 20. u Matt. xiii. 32. Luke xiii. 19. 12 The leaves thereof *were* fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it *was* meat for all: ^s the beasts of the field had ^t shadow under it, and ^u the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of it.

x 5. 10. vii. 1. y 17. 23. Ps. ciii. 20. z viii. 13. Deut. xxxiii. 2. Ps. lxxxix. 7. Zech. xiv. 5. Mark i. 24. Luke iv. 34. Jude 14. 13 I saw ^x in the visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, ^y a watcher and ^z an holy One came down from heaven;

a 23. v. 20. Matt. iii. 10. vii. 19. Luke iii. 9. b 12. Jer. li. 6. 9. Ez. xxxi. 12. c 26. Ez. xxix. 14. 14 He cried ^a aloud, and said thus, ^b Hew down the tree, and cut off his branches; shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit; ^c let the beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from his branches.

d 32, 33. Mark v. 4, 5. Luke viii. 27-29. e vii. 25. xi. 13. xii. 7. Rev. xii. 14. f 13. 24. 1 Kings xxii. 19, 20. 1 Tim. v. 21. g 8, 9. Is. vi. 3, 8. Rev. iv. 8. h Ps. ix. 16. lxxxiii. 17, 18. Ez. xiv. 17. i 25. 32. ii. 21. v. 21. Jer. xlv. 5-8. 15 Nevertheless, ^d leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and *let* his portion *be* with the beasts in the grass of the earth.

j 13. 24. 1 Kings xxii. 19, 20. 1 Tim. v. 21. k 8, 9. Is. vi. 3, 8. Rev. iv. 8. h Ps. ix. 16. lxxxiii. 17, 18. Ez. xiv. 17. i 25. 32. ii. 21. v. 21. Jer. xlv. 5-8. 16 Let his heart ^j be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him; and let ^k seven times pass over him.

l 13. 24. 1 Kings xxii. 19, 20. 1 Tim. v. 21. m 8, 9. Is. vi. 3, 8. Rev. iv. 8. h Ps. ix. 16. lxxxiii. 17, 18. Ez. xiv. 17. i 25. 32. ii. 21. v. 21. Jer. xlv. 5-8. 17 This matter *is* ^l by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of ^m the holy ones: to the intent ^h that the living may know that ⁱ the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it ^k the basest of men.

k 1 Sam. ii. 8. Ps. xlii. 8. cxlii. 7. 8. Ez. vii. 24. 18 This dream I king Nebuchadnezzar have seen. Now thou, O Belteshazzar, declare the inter-

pretation thereof, ^l forasmuch as ⁱ all the wise *men* of my kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation: ^m but thou *art* able; for the Spirit of the holy Gods *is* in thee.

n 8. i. 7. ii. 25. v. 12. o vii. 23. viii. 27. x. 16, 17. Jer. iv. 19. Hab. iii. 16. p 1 Sam. iii. 17. q 2 Sam. xviii. 32. Jer. xix. 7. 19 ¶ Then ⁿ Daniel, whose name *was* Belteshazzar, ^o was astonished for one hour, and his thoughts troubled him. The king spake and said, Belteshazzar, ^p let not the dream, or the interpretation thereof, trouble thee. Belteshazzar answered, and said, My lord, ^q the dream *be* to them that hate thee, and the interpretation thereof to thine enemies.

r 10-12. Ez. xxxi. 3, &c. 20 The ^r tree that thou sawest, which grew, and was strong, whose height reached unto the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the earth;

21 Whose leaves *were* fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it *was* meat for all; under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the heaven had their habitation:

s ii. 37, 38. 2 Sam. xii. 7. Matt. xiv. 4. t v. 18-23. Jer. xxvii. 6-8. 22 It *is* ^s thou, O king, that art grown and become strong; for ^t thy greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, and thy dominion to the end of the earth.

u 13-17. 23 And whereas the king ^u saw a watcher and an holy One coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, ^x and *let* his portion *be* with the beasts of the field, till seven times pass over him;

y 17. Is. xlv. 10, 11. z Job ix. 12, 13; xxxiv. 19. xl. 11, 12. Ps. cvii. 40. Is. xlviii. 9. a 32, 33. Job xxx. 3-8. Mark v. 2-5. 24 This *is* the interpretation, O king, and this *is* ^y the decree of the most High, which is ^z come upon my lord the king;

b 17. 32. 34, 35. ii. 21. v. 21. Ps. lxxxv. 7. lxxxviii. 18. Jer. xxvii. 5. c 15. d Matt. xxi. 25. Luke xv. 18, 21. e Gen. xli. 33-37. Ps. cxv. 46. Act. xxiv. 25. 2 Cor. v. 11. f Job xxxiv. 31, 32. Prov. xvi. 6. xxviii. 13. Is. lv. 6, 7. Ez. xlviii. 21, 27-32. Matt. iii. 8. Act. vii. 22. xxvi. 20. Jam. iv. 8-10. g Ps. xli. 1-3. Is. lviii. 5-7. 10-12. Ez. xlviii. 7. Luke xi. 41. Act. x. 2-4. Gal. v. 6, 13, 22. Eph. iv. 23. h 1 Kings xxi. 39. Joel ii. 14. Jon. ii. 9. Zeph. ii. 2, 3. i Or, healing of thine error. Num. xxi. 19. Zech. i. 6. Matt. xxiv. 38. 25 That they shall ^a drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee; ^b till thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

26 And whereas they commanded ^c to leave the stump of the tree-roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have known that ^d the heavens do rule.

27 Wherefore, O king, ^e let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and ^f break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities ^g by shewing mercy to the poor: ^h if it may be a ⁱ long hening of thy tranquillity.

28 ¶ All *this* ^j came upon the king Nebuchadnezzar.

29 At the ^k end of twelve months, he walked ^{*} in the palace of the kingdom of Babylon.

30 The king spake and said, ⁱ Is not this ^m great Babylon, ^a that I have built for the house of the kingdom, by the might of my power, ^o and for the honour of my majesty?

31 While ^r the word *was* in the king's mouth, there ^q fell a voice from heaven, *saying*, O king Nebuchadnezzar, to thee it is spoken: ⁱ The kingdom is departed from thee.

32 And ^{*} they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling *shall be* with the beasts of the field: they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee, ⁱ until thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

33 The ^u same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nebuchadnezzar: and he was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till his hairs were grown like eagles' feathers, and his nails like birds' claws.

34 ¶ And ^{*} at the end of the days I Nebuchadnezzar ^v lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine understanding returned unto me, and ^z I blessed ^a the most High, and I praised and honoured ^b him that liveth for ever, ^c whose dominion *is* an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom *is* from generation to generation:

35 And ^d all the inhabitants of the earth *are* reputed as nothing: ^e and he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and *among* the inhabitants of the earth: and ^f none can stay his hand, or say unto him, ^g What doest thou?

36 At the same time ^h my reason returned unto me; and for the glory of my kingdom ⁱ mine honour and brightness returned unto me; and my counsellors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent majesty was ^k added unto me.

37 Now ^l I Nebuchadnezzar praise, and extol, and honour the King of heaven, ^m all whose works *are* truth, and his ways judgment: and ⁿ those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

38 ¶ ^o Now the queen, by reason of the words of the king and his lords, came into the banquet-house: and the queen spake, and said, ^p O king, live for ever: ^q let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed.

39 ¶ ^r Now the queen, by reason of the words of the king and his lords, came into the banquet-house: and the queen spake, and said, ^s O king, live for ever: ^t let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed.

queen, is brought in, 10—16. He slight the king's proffered rewards, and sharply reproves his pride, idolatry, and impiety, 17—23. He explains the hand-writing, of the king's impending ruin and the translation of his kingdom to the Medes and Persians, 24—28. The promised honours are ordered him, 29. That very night Belshazzar is slain, and Darius the Mede takes the kingdom, 30, 31.

BELSHAZZAR the king ^a made a great feast to a thousand of his lords, and drank wine before the thousand.

2 Belshazzar, while he tasted the wine, commanded to bring ^b the golden and silver vessels, which his ^{*} father Nebuchadnezzar had [†] taken out of the temple which *was* in Jerusalem; that the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, might ^c drink therein.

3 Then they brought the golden vessels, that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which *was* at Jerusalem; and the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, drank in them.

4 They drank wine, and ^d praised the gods ^e of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone.

5 ¶ In ^f the same hour came forth fingers of a man's hand, and ^g wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaister of the wall of the king's palace: and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote.

6 Then ^h the king's ^{*} countenance [†] was changed, ⁱ and his thoughts troubled him, ^k so that the [‡] joints of his loins were loosed, ^l and his knees smote one against another.

7 The king cried [§] aloud ^m to bring in the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers. And the king spake, and said to the wise men of Babylon, Whosoever shall read this writing, and shew me the interpretation thereof, shall ⁿ be clothed with ^{||} scarlet, and *have* a chain of gold about his neck, and shall be ^o the third ruler in the kingdom.

8 Then came in all the king's wise men: ^p but they could not read the writing, nor make known to the king the interpretation thereof.

9 Then was king Belshazzar ^q greatly troubled, and his ^{*} countenance was changed in him, ^r and his lords were astonished.

10 ¶ ^r Now the queen, by reason of the words of the king and his lords, came into the banquet-house: and the queen spake, and said, ^s O king, live for ever: ^t let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed.

11 There is ^u a man in thy kingdom, in whom ^v is the Spirit of the holy Gods; and in the days of thy ^{*} father ^{*} light and understanding, and wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; whom

a Esth. i. 3. Is. xxi. 4, 5. xxi. 12—14. Jer. li. 39. 57. Nah. i. 10. Mark vi. 21. 22. b i. 2. 2 Kings xxiv. 13. xvi. 15. 2. Chr. xxxvi. 10. 18. Ezra i. 7—11. Jer. xxvii. 16—22. lii. 19. * Or, grandfather. 11. 13. 18. 2 Sam. ix. 7. 2 Kings viii. 25—27. 2. Chr. xi. 20. xv. 16. Jer. xxvii. 7. † Chal. brought forth. c 4. 23. d iv. 37. Judg. xvi. 23. 24. Is. xlii. 8. Hos. ii. 8—13. Rev. ix. 20, 21. e iii. 1—7. 18. &c. Ps. cxv. 4—8. Is. xl. 19. 20. xlii. 17. xli. 6. 7. Jer. x. 4—9. Hab. ii. 19. f iv. 31. 33. Job xx. 5. Ps. lxxviii. 30. 31. Prov. xxix. 1. 1 Thes. v. 2. 3. g 8. 15. 16. 24—28. Col. ii. 14. Rev. xx. 12—15. h ii. 1. iii. 19. Job xv. 20—27. xx. 19—27. Ps. lxxiii. 18—29. * Chal. brightness. 9. † Chal. changed it. i 10. iv. 5. 19. vii. 28. k Ps. lxxix. 23. Is. xlii. 7, 8. xxi. 3, 4. † Or, girdles. Is. v. 27. Chal. bindings, or, knots. l Nah. ii. 10. § Chal. with might. iv. 14. Marg. m ii. 2. iv. 6. Gen. xli. 8. Is. xli. 25, 26. n 16. 29. Gen. x. 42—44. Num. xxii. 7. 17. xxiv. 11. 1 Sam. xvii. 25. || Or, purple. o ii. 48. vi. 2, 3. Esth. iii. 1. x. 2, 3. p ii. 27. iv. 7. Gen. xli. 8. Is. xlii. 9. 12—15. q 6. ii. 1. Job xviii. 11—14. Ps. xviii. 14. Rev. vi. 15. * Chal. brightness. 6. x. 8. r Ps. xlviii. 6. Is. xiv. 6—8. xxi. 2—4. Jer. vi. 24. xxx. 6. Matt. ii. 3. s ii. 4. iii. 9. vi. 6. 21. 1 Kings i. 31. t Gen. xxiv. 17. 18. 1 Sam. iv. 20—22. Job xiii. 4. xxi. 34. u ii. 47. iv. 8, 9. 18. Gen. xli. 11—15. * Or, grandfather. x ii. 11. 2 Sam. xiv. 17. Acts xii. 22. xiv. 11. Rev. iii. 9.

CHAP. V.

Belshazzar feasts with his lords, &c.; they drink wine out of the sacred vessels of God; and join in praising their idols. 1—4. A hand, seen writing on the wall, and the inability of the astrologers to read what was written, greatly terrify them, 5—9. Daniel, by means of the

† Or, *grandfather*. 2.
y ii. 48. iv. 9.
z vi. 3. Ps. xvi. 3.
Prov. xii. 26.
xvii. 27. Col. i. 29.
† Or, *of an interpreter of*. &c.
§ Or, *of a dissolver*. &c.
¶ Chal. *knave*. 16.
1 Kings x. 1—3.
2 Chr. ix. 1, 2.
a i. 7. iv. 8. 19.
b ii. i. 21. ii. 48.
viii. 1. 27.
c ii. 25. vi. 13.
* Or, *grandfather*. 2. 11. 18.
d John vii. 1. 3.
Judea.
e 11, 13.
f 7, 8. Is. xxiv.
10—12. xvii.
12, 13.
g 7. 29. Acts viii.
13.
h 2 Kings iii. 13.
v. 16. 26. Acts
viii. 20.
† Or, *see*, as. ii. 6.
ii. 37, 38. iv. 17.
22—25. 32. Jer.
xxvii. 5—7.
Rom. xiii. 1.
k iii. 4. Jer. xxv. 9.
&c. Hab. ii. 5.
l ii. 12. 13. iii. 6.
20, 21. 29.
m iv. 30—33. 37.
Ex. ix. 17. xviii.
11. Job xv. 25—
27. xl. 11, 12.
Prov. xvi. 5. 18.
Is. xiv. 12—17.
Luke i. 51, 52.
xviii. 14.
* Or, *to deal proudly*.
† Chal. *made to come down*.
n iv. 25. 32. 33.
Job xix. 3—7.
† Or, *he made his heart equal*. &c.
o iv. 17. 25. 32.
35. 37. Ex. ix.
14—16. Ps.
lxxxiii. 17. 18.
Ez. xvii. 24.

the king Nebuchadnezzar thy father, the king, *I say*, thy father, made ^y master of the magicians, astrologers, Chaldeans, and soothsayers;
12 Forasmuch as ^z an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, [†] interpreting of dreams, and shewing of hard sentences, and [§] dissolving of [¶] doubts, were found in the same Daniel, ^a whom the king named Belshazzar: now let Daniel be called, and he will shew the interpretation.
13 Then was Daniel brought in before the king. And the king spake and said unto Daniel, *Art thou* ^b that Daniel, which *art* of ^c the children of the captivity of Judah, whom the king my ^{*} father brought out of ^d Jewry?
14 I have even heard of thee, ^e that the Spirit of the gods *is* in thee, and *that* light and understanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee.
15 And ^f now the wise *men*, the astrologers, have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not shew the interpretation of the thing:
† Chal. *interpret*. 16 And I have heard of thee, that thou canst [†] make interpretations, and dissolve doubts; now if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, ^g thou shalt be clothed with scarlet, and *have* a chain of gold about thy neck, and shall be the third ruler in the kingdom.
h 2 Kings iii. 13.
v. 16. 26. Acts viii. 20.
† Or, *see*, as. ii. 6.
ii. 37, 38. iv. 17.
22—25. 32. Jer. xxvii. 5—7.
Rom. xiii. 1.
k iii. 4. Jer. xxv. 9.
&c. Hab. ii. 5.
l ii. 12. 13. iii. 6.
20, 21. 29.
m iv. 30—33. 37.
Ex. ix. 17. xviii.
11. Job xv. 25—
27. xl. 11, 12.
Prov. xvi. 5. 18.
Is. xiv. 12—17.
Luke i. 51, 52.
xviii. 14.
* Or, *to deal proudly*.
† Chal. *made to come down*.
n iv. 25. 32. 33.
Job xix. 3—7.
† Or, *he made his heart equal*. &c.
o iv. 17. 25. 32.
35. 37. Ex. ix.
14—16. Ps.
lxxxiii. 17. 18.
Ez. xvii. 24.

17 Then Daniel answered and said before the king, ^b Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy [†] rewards to another; yet I will read the writing unto the king, and make known to him the interpretation.
18 O thou king, ⁱ the most high God gave Nebuchadnezzar thy father a kingdom, and majesty, and glory, and honour:
19 And for the majesty that he gave him, ^k all people, nations, and languages, trembled and feared before him: ^l whom he would he slew, and whom he would he kept alive, and whom he would he set up, and whom he would he put down.
20 But ^m when his heart was lifted up, and his mind hardened ⁿ in pride, he was [†] deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him:
21 And ^o he was driven from the sons of men; and [†] his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling *was* with the wild asses: they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven; ^p till he knew that the most high God ruled in the kingdom of men, and *that* he appointeth over it whomsoever he will.

22 And ^p thou his son, O Belshazzar, ^q hast not humbled thine heart, ^r though thou knewest all this;
23 But hast ^s lifted thyself against ^t the Lord of heaven, ^u and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them: and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, ^v which see not, nor hear, nor know: and the God ^w in whose hand thy breath *is*, ^x and whose *are* all thy ways, ^y hast thou not glorified.
24 Then ^b was the part of the hand sent from him; and this writing was written.
25 ¶ And this *is* the writing that was written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN.
26 This *is* the interpretation of the thing: MENE; ^c God hath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it.
27 TEKEL; ^d Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.
28 PERES; ^e Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians.
29 Then commanded Belshazzar, and ^f they clothed Daniel with scarlet, and *put* a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.
30 ¶ In ^g that night was Belshazzar the king of the Chaldeans slain.
31 And ^h Darius the Median took the kingdom, ⁱ being [†] about threescore and two years old.

CHAP. VI.

Daniel is highly preferred by Darius, and envied by his courtiers, who can find no occasion against him except concerning his religion, 1—5. Darius is prevailed on to sign a decree, prohibiting every one, during thirty days, to present any petition to either God or man, except the king, under pain of being cast into the den of lions, 6—9. Daniel prayeth three times a day to the Lord, as usual; is accused before Darius; the execution of the sentence is urgently demanded, and Daniel is cast into the den of lions, 10—17. The king shews much grief: but Daniel is miraculously preserved; his accusers are devoured by the lions, 18—24. Darius commands all his subjects to fear before the almighty God, whom Daniel served, 25—27. Daniel's subsequent prosperity, 28.
IT pleased ^a Darius to set over ^b the kingdom ^c an hundred and twenty princes, which should be over the whole kingdom;
2 And over these three presidents, ^d of whom Daniel *was* first: ^e that the princes might give accounts unto them, and the king should have no damage.
3 Then this Daniel ^f was preferred above the presidents and princes, because ^g an excellent spirit *was* in him; and the king

18. Ps. cxix. 46.
Matt. xiv. 4.
Acts iv. 8—13.
Ex. x. 3. 2 Chr.
xxxiii. 23. xxxvi.
12. Is. xxvi. 10.
11. Matt. xxi. 32.
Acts v. 29—33.
1 Pet. v. 5, 6.
r Luke xxi. 47.
John xiii. 17.
Jam. iv. 17.
s Is. xxxvii. 23.
Jer. i. 29. Rev.
xiii. 6.
t iv. 37. Gen. xiv.
19. Ps. cxv. 16.
u 2—4. 1 Sam. v.
1—9.
x Ps. cxv. 4—7.
cxxxv. 15—17.
Is. xlvii. 6, 7.
Hab. ii. 18, 19.
1 Cor. viii. 4.
y Gen. ii. 7. Job
xii. 10. xxiv.
14, 15. Ps. cii.
29. Is. xlii. 5.
Acts xvii. 25, 28.
z Job xxxi. 4. Ps.
cxxxix. 3. Prov.
xx. 24. Jer. x. 23.
Heb. iv. 19.
a Rom. i. 21—23.
b 5.
c ix. 2. Job xiv.
15. Is. xlii. xiv.
xxi. xlvii. Jer.
xxv. 11, 12.
xxvii. 7. 1. li.
Acts xv. 18.
d Job xxxi. 6. Ps.
lxxii. 9. Jer. vi.
50. Ez. xlii. 15.
e 31. vi. 23. viii.
3, 4. 20. ix. 1.
Is. xlii. 17. xlii.
2. xlv. 1, 2.
f 7. 16.
g 1, 2. Is. xli. 4—
9. xlvii. 9. Jer.
li. 11. 31. 39. 47.
h vi. 1. ix. 1.
* Chal. *he as the
son of*. &c.
† Or, *now*.
a v. 31.
b Ex. xviii. 25, 26.
Ez. i. 1.
c ii. 48, 49. v. 16.
20. 1. Prov. ix.
10. Prov. ix. 16.
d Matt. xvii. 23.
Luke xvi. 2.
e Prov. xxi. 29.
f v. 12, 14. ix. 23.
Gen. xli. 36—
41. Neh. vii. 2.
Prov. iii. 3, 4.
xvii. 27.

thought to set him over the whole realm.

4 ¶ Then the presidents and princes sought to find occasion against Daniel concerning the kingdom; but they could find none occasion nor fault; forasmuch as he was faithful, neither was there any error or fault found in him.

5 Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this Daniel, except we find it against him concerning the law of his God.

6 Then these presidents and princes assembled together to the king, and said thus unto him, King Darius, live for ever.

7 All the presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the counsellors, and the captains, have consulted together to establish a royal statute, and to make a firm decree, that whosoever shall ask a petition of any God or man for thirty days, save of thee, O King, he shall be cast into the den of lions.

8 Now, O King, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not.

9 Wherefore king Darius signed the writing and the decree.

10 ¶ Now, when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime.

11 Then these men assembled, and found Daniel praying, and making supplication before his God.

12 Then they came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's decree: Hast thou not signed a decree; that every man that shall ask a petition of any God or man within thirty days, save of thee, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, the thing is true, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not.

13 Then answered they and said before the king, That Daniel, which is of the children of the captivity of Judah, regardeth not thee, O king, nor the decree that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition three times a day.

14 Then the king, when he heard these words, was sore displeased with himself, and set his heart on Daniel to deliver him; and he laboured till the going down of the sun to deliver him.

15 Then these men assembled unto the king, and said unto the

king, Know, O king, that the law of the Medes and Persians is, That no decree nor statute which the king establisheth may be changed.

16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions. Now the king spake and said unto Daniel, Thy God, whom thou servest continually, he will deliver thee.

17 And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel.

18 ¶ Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night fasting: neither were instruments of musick brought before him: and his sleep went from him.

19 Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of lions.

20 And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto Daniel: and the king spake and said to Daniel, O Daniel, servant of the living God, is thy God, whom thou servest continually, able to deliver thee from the lions?

21 Then said Daniel unto the king, O king, live for ever.

22 My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me; forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.

23 Then was the king exceeding glad for him, and commanded, that they should take Daniel up out of the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the den, and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he believed in his God.

24 And the king commanded, and they brought these men which had accused Daniel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, their children, and their wives: and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces, or ever they came at the bottom of the den.

25 ¶ Then king Darius wrote unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.

26 I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel: for he is the living God, and stedfast for ever, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed, and his dominion shall be even unto the end.

xii. 5. Heb. xii. 29. Fiv. 34. Deut. v. 26. 1 Sam. xvii. 26. Hos. i. 10. Acts xvii. 25. Rom. ix. 26. 1 Thes. i. 9. Rev. iv. 10. v. 14. x. 6. g Ps. xciii. 1. 2. cxlvi. 10. Mal. iii. 6. Heb. vi. 17. xiii. 8. Jam. i. 17. h ii. 44. iv. 3. 34. vii. 14. 27. Ps. xxix. 10. calv. 12, 13. Is. ix. 7. Matt. vi. 13. Luke i. 33. Rev. xi. 15.

e 8. 12. Esth. viii. 8. Ps. xciv. 21, 22.

f 2 Sam. iii. 39. Prov. xxix. 25. Jer. xxxviii. 5. Matt. xiv. 8-10. Mark vi. 25-28. xv. 14, 15. Acts xxiv. 27. xxv. 9. Rom. xiii. 3.

g 20. iii. 15. 17. 28. Job v. 19. Ps. xci. 14-16. cxviii. 8, 9. Is. xliii. 2. Acts xxvii. 23, 24.

h Lam. iii. 53. Matt. xxvii. 60-66. Acts xii. 4. xvi. 23, 24.

i 2 Sam. xii. 16, 17. xix. 24. 1 Kings xxi. 27. Jon. iii. 5-9.

* Or, table.

k ii. 1. Esth. vi. 1. Ps. lxxvii. 4.

l Matt. xxviii. 1.

Mark xvi. 2.

2 Cor. ii. 13.

1 Thes. iii. 5.

m 16. 27. iii. 15.

17. 28, 29.

n Ps. lxxi. 14-18.

cxlvi. 2. Prov. xliii. 17, 18.

Luke xviii. 1.

1 Thes. v. 17, 18.

o Gen. xviii. 14.

Num. xi. 23. xiv. 15, 16. Jer. xxxii. 17. Luke i. 37.

2 Cor. i. 10.

2 Tim. iv. 16-18.

p 6. ii. 4. Neh. ii. 3.

q iii. 28. Num. xx. 16. 2 Chr. xxxii. 21. Ps. xxxiv. 7.

Is. lxiii. 9. Acts xii. 11. xxvii. 23.

r 1 Sam. xvii. 37.

Ps. xci. 11-13.

2 Tim. iv. 17.

Heb. xi. 33.

s 23. Ps. xviii. 19-24. lxxiv. 11.

Is. iii. 10. Acts xxiv. 16. 2 Cor. i. 12. 1 John iii. 19-21.

t Gen. xl. 15. 1 Sam. xxiv. 9-11. xxvi. 18. Ps. vii. 1-4. Acts xxv. 8-11.

u 14. 18. Ex. xviii. 9. 1 Kings v. 7.

x iii. 27, 28. 1 Chr. v. 20. 2 Chr. xx. 20. Ps. cxviii. 8.

9. Mark ix. 23.

Heb. xi. 33.

y Deut. xix. 18-20. Esth. vii. 10.

ix. 25. Prov. xi. 8.

z Deut. xxiv. 16.

Josh. vii. 24, 25.

2 Kings xiv. 6.

Esth. ix. 10.

a iii. 22.

b iv. 1. Ezra i. 1, 2. Esth. iii. 12.

viii. 9.

c iv. 1. Ezra iv. 17. 1 Pet. i. 2. 2 Pet. i. 2. Jude 2.

d iii. 29. Ezra vi. 8-12. vii. 12, 13.

e Ps. ii. 11. xcix. 1-3. Is. lxvi. 2.

Jer. x. 10. Luke

i Job xxxi. 15. Ps. xviii. 48. xcvii. 10. Luke i. 74, 75. 2 Cor. i. 10. 2 Tim. iv. 17, 18.
 k iv. 2, 3. 34. * power of the lions.
 Dent. iv. 34. Jer. xxxii. 19, 20. Mark xvi. 17, 18. Acts iv. 30. Heb. ii. 4. * Chal. hand. 1 i. 21. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 22, 23. Ezra i. 1, 2. Is. xlv. 29. xlv. 4.

CHAP. VII.

Daniel's vision of four great beasts arising out of the sea; the fourth having ten horns, among which a little horn came up, 1-8; and of the Messiah's kingdom, 9-14. An angel interprets the vision, of four kingdoms succeeding each other; and shews the nature of the fourth kingdom, and the destruction of it, to make way for the kingdom of God, 15-28.

IN the first year of ^a Belshazzar king of Babylon, ^b Daniel ^c had a dream and ^e visions of his head upon his bed: then ^d he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the ^f matters.

2 Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, ^e the four winds of the heaven strove upon ^f the great sea.

3 And ^g four great ^h beasts came up from the sea, diverse one from another.

4 The first ⁱ was ^j like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof ^k were plucked, ^l and it was ^m lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, ⁿ and a man's heart was given to it.

5 And, behold, ^o another beast, a second, like to a bear, and it raised up ^p itself on one side, and ^q it had three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, ^r Arise, devour much flesh.

6 After this I beheld, and, ^s lo another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also ^t four heads; and dominion was given to it.

7 After this I saw in the ^u night-visions, and behold ^v a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth; it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it ^w was diverse from all the beasts that ^x were before it, ^y and it had ten horns.

8 I considered the horns, and behold, there came up among them ^z another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn ^{aa} were ^{ab} eyes like the eyes of man, and ^{ac} a mouth speaking great things.

9 I beheld ^{ad} till the thrones were cast down, and ^{ae} the Ancient of days did sit, ^{af} whose garment ^{ag} was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: ^{ah} his throne ^{ai} was like the

fiery flame, ^{aj} and his wheels ^{ak} as burning fire.

10 A ^{al} fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: ^{am} thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousands times ten thousand stood before him: ^{an} the judgment was set, and the books were opened.

11 I beheld then, because of ^{ao} the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld, ^{ap} even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

12 As concerning ^{aq} the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet ^{ar} their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

13 I saw in the night visions, and, behold, ^{as} one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to ^{at} the Ancient of days, ^{au} and they brought him near before him.

14 And there was ^{av} given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, ^{aw} that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion ^{ax} is ^{ay} an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom ^{az} that which shall not be destroyed.

15 ¶ I Daniel was ^{ba} grieved in my spirit in the midst of ^{bb} my ^{bc} body, and ^{bd} the visions of my head troubled me.

16 I came near unto ^{be} one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. So he told me, and made me know the interpretation of the things.

17 These ^{bf} great beasts, which are four, ^{bg} are four kings, ^{bh} which shall arise ^{bi} out of the earth.

18 But ^{bj} the saints of the ^{bj} most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever.

19 Then I would know the truth of ^{bk} the fourth beast, which was diverse from all ^{bl} the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth ^{bm} were of iron, and his nails ^{bn} of brass; ^{bo} which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet;

20 And ^{bp} of the ten horns that ^{bq} were in his head, and ^{br} of the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even ^{bs} of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, ^{bt} whose look ^{bu} was more stout than his fellows.

21 I beheld, and ^{bv} the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;

22 Until ^{bw} the Ancient of days came, and ^{bx} judgment was given to the saints of the most high: and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom.

† Chal. high ones, that is, things, or, pieces. 2 7. ii. 40-43. † Chal. throne. a 8. 11, 23, 24. viii. 9-11. b 25. xi. 36, 37. c viii. 12, 24. xi. 31. xii. 7. Rev. vi. 7-9. xii. 3, 4. xiii. 5-7. xvii. 6. 14. xix. 9-11. 2 Thes. ii. 8. Rev. xi. 11-18. xiv. 8-20. xix. 11-21. xx. 9-15. e 18. Is. lxvii. 4. Matt. xix. 28. Luke xxi. 22, 30. 1 Cor. vi. 2, 3. Rev. i. 6. iii. 21. v. 10. xx. 4.

Ps. civ. 3, 4. Ez. i. 13-21. x. 2-7. e Ps. i. 3. xcviii. 2, 3. Is. xxx. 27. 33. lvi. 15, 16. Nah. i. 5, 6. f Deut. xxxiii. 2. 1 Kings xxii. 19. Ps. lxxviii. 17. Zech. xiv. 5. Matt. xxv. 31. Heb. xii. 22. Jude 14. Rev. v. 11. g Ps. xcvi. 11-13. h Mal. iii. 16-18. Rev. xxi. 11-15. h 8. 25. 2 Pet. ii. 18. Jude 16. Rev. xiii. 5, 6. i 26. viii. 25. xi. 45. 2 Thes. ii. 8. Rev. xviii. 8. xix. 20. xx. 10. k 4-6. viii. 7. * Chal. a prolonging of life was given them. l Is. ix. 6, 7. Ez. i. 26. Matt. xxiv. 30. xxv. 31. xxvi. 64. Mark xiii. 26. xiv. 61, 62. Luke xxi. 27. 36. John v. 27. xii. 34. Phil. ii. 6-11. Heb. ii. 14. Rev. i. 7. 13. 18. xiv. 14. m 9. 22. n Ps. xlvii. 5. lxxviii. 17, 18. Eph. i. 20, 21. 1 Tim. vi. 16. o 27. Ps. ii. 6-8. viii. 6. ex. 1, 2. Mat. xii. 27. xxviii. 18. Luke x. 22. xix. 11, 12. John xii. 35. v. 22-27. 1 Cor. xv. 27. Eph. i. 22. Phil. ii. 9-11. p iii. 4. Ps. lxxii. 17. Is. ix. 12. Rev. xi. 15. q 18. 27. ii. 35. 44. iv. 3. vi. 24. Ps. xlv. 6. cxlv. 13. cxlvi. 10. Is. ix. 7. Ob. 21. Mic. iv. 7. Luke i. 33. John xii. 34. 1 Cor. xv. 24-28. Heb. xii. 23. r 28. viii. 27. Jer. xv. 17, 18. xlviii. 16. Hab. iii. 16. Luke xix. 41-44. Rom. ix. 2, 3. Rev. x. 9-11. * Chal. sheath. s ii. 1. 3. iv. 5. Gen. xl. 7, 8. xli. 8. t 10. viii. 13-16. x. 5, 6, 11, 12. i. 8, 9. 6. Zech. i. 8. x. 2. iii. 7. Rev. vii. 13, 14. u 3, 4. ii. 37-40. viii. 19-22. x 3. Ps. xvii. 14. John xviii. 36. Rev. xiii. 1. 11. 22. 27. Ps. xlv. 26. cxlix. 5-9. Is. lx. 12-14. 2 Tim. ii. 11, 12. Rev. ii. 26, 27. iii. 21. v. 10. xx. 4. † Chal. high ones, that is, things, or, pieces. 2 7. ii. 40-43. † Chal. throne. a 8. 11, 23, 24. viii. 9-11. b 25. xi. 36, 37. c viii. 12, 24. xi. 31. xii. 7. Rev. vi. 7-9. xii. 3, 4. xiii. 5-7. xvii. 6. 14. xix. 9-11. 2 Thes. ii. 8. Rev. xi. 11-18. xiv. 8-20. xix. 11-21. xx. 9-15. e 18. Is. lxvii. 4. Matt. xix. 28. Luke xxi. 22, 30. 1 Cor. vi. 2, 3. Rev. i. 6. iii. 21. v. 10. xx. 4.

f 7. ii. 40. Luke

ii. 1.

g 7. 20. Rev. xii.

3. xiii. 1. xvii.

3. 12, 13, 16—18.

h 8. 20. viii. 9—12.

xi. 36. 2 Thes.

ii. 3—10. 1 Tim.

iv. 1—3.

i viii. 24, 25. xi.

36, 37. Is. xxxvii.

23. 2 Thes. ii. 4.

Rev. xiii. 5, 6.

k Rev. xi. 7. xiii.

7—10. xvi. 6.

xvii. 6. xviii. 24.

l ii. 21, 2 Thes. ii.

4. 1 Tim. iv. 1

—3. Rev. xiii.

15—17.

m iv. 25. 32. xii.

7, 11, 12. Rev. xi.

2, 3. xii. 6. 14.

xiii. 5.

n 10, 11. 22. 2

Thes. ii. 3. Rev.

xi. 13. xx. 10.

o 14. 19. 22. Ps.

cxlix. 5—9. Is.

xlix. 23—26. lvi.

3. lx. 11—16.

Zeph. iii. 19, 20.

Zech. xiv. 9.

Rev. xx. 4.

p ii. 44. iv. 34. Ps.

cxlv. 13. Is. ix. 7.

Luke i. 33. John

xii. 34.

q Ps. ii. 6—12.

xxii. 27, 28. lxxii.

11. lxxxvi. 9. Is.

lx. 12. Ob. 21.

Rev. xi. 15.

* Or, rulers.

r 15. viii. 27. x. 8.

16.

s Gen. xxxvii. 10.

11. Mark ix.

10. Luke ii. 19.

51. ix. 44.

23 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be ^f the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down and break it in pieces.

24 And ^g the ten horns out of this kingdom *are* ten kings *that* shall arise: ^h and another shall arise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings.

25 And he ⁱ shall speak *great* words against the most High, and shall ^k wear out the saints of the most High, ^l and think to change times and laws; and they shall be given into his hand until ^m a time, and times, and the dividing of time.

26 But ⁿ the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy *it* unto the end.

27 And ^o the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, ^p whose kingdom *is* an everlasting kingdom, ^q and all ^r dominions shall serve and obey him.

28 Hitherto *is* the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, ^s my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: ^t but I kept the matter in my heart.

CHAP. VIII.

Daniel's vision of the ram, and the he-goat that overcame the ram, 1—8. The horn of the goat is broken, and four horns come up in its stead, 9. A little horn springs up from one of them, and becomes exceedingly great, and does great mischief, 10—12. The duration of these events, 13, 14. Gabriel interprets the vision, and shews Daniel, that it related to the kingdom of the Medes and Persians as conquered by the Macedonians, and to a power that would thence arise to persecute the church, 15—25. The certainty and remote futurity of the events, with Daniel's grief, astonishment, and sickness, 26, 27.

IN ^a the third year of the reign of king Belshazzar, a vision appeared unto me, *even unto me* Daniel, after that which appeared unto me at the first.

2 And ^b I saw in a vision; and it came to pass, when I saw that I *was* at ^c Shushan in the palace, which *is* in the province of ^d Elam; and I saw in a vision, and I was by the river of ^e Ulai.

3 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river ^f a ram which had two horns; and the two horns *were* high; but ^g one *was* higher than ^h the other, and the higher came up last.

4 I saw the ram ⁱ pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts might stand before him, neither *was there any* that could deliver out of his hand; ^j but he did according to his will, and became great.

5 And as I was considering, be-

hold, ^k an he-goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and ^l touched not the ground: and the goat *had* ^m a notable horn between his eyes.

6 And he came to the ram that had two horns, ⁿ which I had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his power.

7 And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns: and there was no power in the ram to stand before him, ^o but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand.

8 Therefore the he-goat waxed very great: and ^p when he was strong, ^q the great horn was broken; and for it came up four notable ones, toward the four winds of heaven.

9 And out of one of them ^r came forth ^s a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward ^t the pleasant land.

10 And it waxed great, *even* ^u to the ^v host of heaven, and it cast down *some* of the host, and of the stars, to the ground, ^w and stamped upon them.

11 Yea, ^x he magnified *himself* even ^y to ^z the prince of the host, and ^a by him ^b the daily sacrifice was taken away, ^c and the place of his sanctuary was cast down.

12 And ^d an host was ^e given *him* against the daily sacrifice, by reason of transgression, ^f and it cast down the truth to the ground; ^g and it practised, and prospered.

13 ¶ Then I heard ^h one saint speaking, and another saint said unto ⁱ that certain *saint* which spake, ^j How long shall be ^k the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, ^l and the transgression ^m of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host ⁿ to be trodden under foot?

14 And he said unto me, ^o Unto two thousand and three hundred ^p days; then shall the sanctuary ^q be cleansed.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when I, *even* I Daniel, had seen the vision, and ^r sought for the meaning, then, behold, there stood before me ^s as the appearance of a man.

16 And ^t I heard a man's voice ^u between *the banks* of Ulai, which called, and said, ^v Gabriel, ^w make this *man* to understand the vision.

17 So he came near where I

k 21. ii. 32. 39.

vii. 6.

† Or, none touched

him in the earth.

† Heb. an horn of

sight. 21. xi. 3.

l 3.

m vii. 7.

n iv. 31. v. 20. 2

Chr. xvi. 16.

Ps. lxxvii. 6, 7.

Ez. xxviii. 9.

o 22. vii. 6. xi. 4.

p 23, 24. vii. 8. 20

—26. xi. 21. 25.

q xi. 16. 41. 45. Ps.

lxxviii. 2. cvi. 24.

Jer. iii. 19. Ez.

xx. 6. 15.

* Or, against.

r 24, 25. xi. 28. 30.

33—36. Is. xiv.

13. Rev. xii. 4.

s 7.

t 25. v. 23. xi. 36.

Is. xxxvii. 28, 29.

Jer. xlviii. 26, 42.

2 Thes. ii. 4.

Rev. xiii. 5—7.

† Or, against.

u Josh. v. 14. 15.

Heb. ii. 10. Rev.

xvii. 14. xix. 13

—16.

† Or, from.

x 12. xi. 31. xii.

11. Ex. xxix.

38—42. Num.

xxviii. 3. Ez.

xvi. 11.

y ix. 26, 27. Luke

xxi. 5, 6. 24.

z Or, the host was

given over for

the transgres-

sion against the

daily sacrifice.

a xi. 31—35. Rev.

xiii. 7.

b Ps. cxix. 142.

Is. lix. 14. 2

Thes. ii. 10—

12.

c 4. xi. 36. 1 Sam.

xxiii. 9. Job xii.

6. Jer. xii. 1, 2.

Rev. xiii. 11—

17.

d iv. 13. vii. 16.

xii. 5. 6. Deut.

xxiii. 2. Zech.

i. 9—12. 19. ii. 3.

4. xiv. 5. 1 Thes.

iii. 13. 1 Pet. i.

12. Jude 14.

e Or, the number

of secrets,

or, the wonder-

ful numberer.

f Heb. Palmori.

Judg. xiii. 18.

Marg. Is. ix. 6.

Matt. xi. 27.

John i. 18.

g xii. 6. Ps. lxxiv.

9, 10. lxxix. 5.

Is. vi. 11. Rev.

vi. 10.

h 11, 12.

i ix. 27. xi. 31. xii.

11. Matt. xxiv.

15. Mark xiii.

14. Luke xxi.

20.

j Or, making de-

solate.

k Heb. x. 29. Rev.

xi. 2.

h vii. 25. xii. 7.

11, 12. Rev. xi.

2, 3.

† Heb. evening,

morning. Gen.

i. 5.

† Heb. justified.

Is. i. 27. Rom.

xi. 26, 27.

i vii. 16—19. xii. 8.

Matt. xiii. 36. 1 Pet. i. 10, 11.

k x. 5. 16. Josh. v. 14. Is. i. 6.

Ez. i. 26—28. Rev. i. 13.

l Acts ix. 7. x. 18. Rev. i. 12.

m 2.

xii. 5, 6.

n ix. 21. Luke i. 19. 26.

o ix. 22, 23. x. 14. 21.

xii. 7, 8. Zech. i. 9, &c. ii. 4. Heb. i. 14.

the vision, ' but none understood it.

27 And I Daniel ⁹ fainted, and was sick *certain* days; afterward I rose up, ¹⁰ and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision, ¹¹ but none understood it.

2 In the first year of his reign,
I Daniel understood ^b by books the

p Deut. ix. 27. 2 Kings xvi. 7. 1a. xi. 11. J
9. Acts ii. 5-11. q 6, 7. r Jer. xiv.
iii. 42. s 16. s Ex. xxvii. 6, 7. Num. xiv
31. Ps. lxxi. 12. xxvi. 5. 15. cxvii. 7. c
7. Lam. iii. 22, 23. Job. iv. 2. Mic. vi. 18, 1
-2. t Neh. ix. 18, 19. 26-26. Ps. cxi. 41-
xx. 8, 9, 13, 14. u 6. 2 Kings xvii. 13. x
11. Neh. ix. 13-17. Heb. i. 1. s 2 Kings
-6. Jer. viii. 5-10. ix. 26. Ez. xiii. 26-31.
&c. Deut. xxviii. 18, &c. xxviii. 15. &c. xvi
19. xxi. 17, 18. xxviii. 17, &c. z Is. xlii.
xiii. 6. Zech. i. 6. Matt. v. 18. Rom. xv. 8.
in. 10. Galat. 11. Prov. viii. 16. b Lam. i.
v. 9. Joel ii. 2. Am. iii. 2. Matt. xxi. 21. Mar.

16, 19. Neh. ix. 17.
8, 9. Is. lv. 7. Ps.
9. Eph. i. 6-8. ii. 4
-45. Jer. xiv. 7. Ez.
viii. 12. Ezra ix. 10.

17. 1 Pet. i. 10—
12. 2 Pet. i. 19—
21. Rev. i. 3

c 11. Is. xlii. 8. heaven hath not been done, as
John x. 35. hath been done upon Jerusalem.
d Job xxxvi. 13. Is. 13. Jer. ii. 30. 13 As *it is* written in the law
v. 3. Hos. vii. 7. of Moses, all this evil is come
10. 14. upon us: *d* yet *†* made we not
† Heb. *intreated* our prayer before the LORD our
we not the God, *c* that we might turn from
face of, &c. our iniquities, and understand thy
e Deut. xxix. 4. truth.
Ps. lxxxv. 4. 14 Therefore hath the LORD
Is. xlv. 7. Jer. xxxi. 18. Lam.
v. 21. Luke
xxiv. 45. John
vi. 45. viii. 32.
Eph. i. 17, 18. 15 And now, O LORD our God,
iv. 21. Jam. i. 5. that hast brought thy people
5. forth out of the land of Egypt
f Jer. xxxi. 28. xv. xxxii. 11. 1
xlv. 27. Kings viii. 51. with a mighty hand, and hast
g Neh. ix. 33. b Neh. i. 10. Jer. * gotten thee renown, as at this
h Ex. vi. 1, 6. xiv. day; *i* we have sinned, we have
xv. xxxii. 11. 1 done wickedly.
Kings viii. 51. 16 O LORD, *k* according to all
Neh. i. 10. Jer. * thy righteousness, I beseech thee,
xxxii. 20-23. 2 let thine anger and thy fury be
Cor. i. 10. turned away from thy city Jerusa-
1 Heb. *made thee* a name. Ex. ix. lem, *l* thy holy mountain: because
16. xiv. 18. Neh. for our sins, and *m* for the iniqui-
ix. 10. Ps. evi. ties of our fathers, *n* Jerusalem and
8. Is. lv. 13. thy people *are become* a reproach
Jer. xxxii. 20. to all *that are* about us.
i 5. Luke xv. 18, 19. 21. xviii. 13. 17 Now, therefore, O our God,
k 1 Sam. xii. 7. hear the prayer of thy servant,
Neh. ix. 8. Ps. and his supplications, and *o* cause
xxxi. 1. lxxii. 2. thy face to shine upon *†* thy sanc-
cxliii. 1. Mic. vi. tuary *that is* desolate, *q* for the
4, 5. 2 Thes. i. LORD's sake.
6. 1 John i. 9. 18 O my God, *r* incline thine
l 20. Ps. lxxxvii. ear, and hear, open thine eyes, and
1-3. cxxxii. 13. behold our desolations, and the city
14. Joel iii. 17. † which is called by thy name:
Zech. viii. 3. *s* for we do not † present our sup-
m Ex. xx. 5. Lev. plications before thee for our righ-
xxvi. 39, 40. Ps. teousnesses, but for thy great mer-
cvi. 6, &c. Matt. cies.
xxiii. 31, 32. 19 O LORD, hear; *t* O LORD,
n 1 Kings ix. 7- forgive; O LORD, hearken, and
9. Ps. xlii. 13, 14. do: *u* defer not, for *v* thine own
lxxix. 4. Is. lxiv. sake, O my God: *w* for thy city
9-11. Jer. xxiv. and thy people are called by thy
9. xxix. 18. Lam. name.
i. 8, 9. ii. 15, 16. 20 ¶ And *z* whiles I was speak-
o Num. vi. 23- ing, and praying, and *a* confessing
26. Ps. iv. 6. my sin, and the sin of my people
lvii. 1. lxxx. 1. Israel, and presenting my suppli-
3. 7. 19. cxix. cation before the LORD my God,
135. Rev. xxi. b for the holy mountain of my
23. God;
p Lam. v. 18. 21 Yea, whiles I *was* speaking
q 19. John xvi. 24. in prayer, even *c* the man Gabriel,
2 Cor. i. 20. whom I had seen in the vision at
r 2 Kings xix. 16. the beginning, being caused *d* to
Ps. xvii. 6, 7. Is. fly § swiftly, *e* touched me about
xxxvii. 17. lxxiii. *f* the time of the evening-obl-
15-19. lxiv. 12. tion.
† Heb. *whereupon* 22 And *g* he informed me, and
thy name is call-
ed. Jer. vii. 10. y 18. Ps. lxxxix. 6. Is. lxiii.
xiv. 9. xv. 16. 16-19. Jer. xiv. 9. xxv. 29. z x. 12. Ps. xxxii. 5. cxlv. 18. Is.
xxv. 29. 1 Cor. i. 2. Marg. b 16. Ps. cxxxvii. 5.
s Jer. xiv. 7. Ez. 6. Is. lvi. 7. lxii. 6, 7. Zech. viii. 3. Rev. xxi. 2. 10. c viii. 15.
xxxvi. 32. x. 16. Luke i. 19. 26. d Ps. ciii. 20. civ. 4. Is. vi. 2. 2. e i. 11. 14.
† Heb. *cause to* f Heb. *with weariness, or, flight.* e viii. 15. x. 10. 16. 18. Is. vi. 6.
fall. Jer. xxxvii. 7. Acts xii. 7. Heb. i. 14. f 1 Kings xvii. 36. Ezra ix. 5. Matt.
20. Marg. xxvii. 46. Acts iii. 3. x. 1. 3, 4. g 24-27. viii. 16. x. 21. xi. 1.
t Num. xiv. 19. 1. &c. xii. 1, &c. Zech. i. 9. 14. ii. 3. iv. 1. 5. 13, 14. vi. 4, 5. Rev. i. 1.Kings viii. 30- 39. 2 Chr. vi. 21. whom I had seen in the vision at
25-30. 39. Am. vii. 2. fly § swiftly, *e* touched me about
u Ps. xlii. 23-26. *f* the time of the evening-obl-
lxix. 9-11. tion.
lxxix. 5. lxxxv. 5. 6. cii. 13. 14. Is. lxiv. 9-12.
x Ps. lxxxix. 8-10. cii. 15. 16. cxv. 1, 2. Jer. xiv. 7. 20, 21. Ez. xxxvi.
22. xxxix. 25. Eph. i. 6. 12. iii. 10. y 18. Ps. lxxxix. 6. Is. lxiii.
16-19. Jer. xiv. 9. xxv. 29. z x. 12. Ps. xxxii. 5. cxlv. 18. Is. lxiii.
lviii. 9. lxxv. 24. Acts iv. 31. x. 30, 31. a 4. Ec. vii. 20. Is. vi. 5.
Rom. iii. 23. Jam. iii. 2. 1 John i. 8-10. b 16. Ps. cxxxvii. 5.
6. Is. lvi. 7. lxii. 6, 7. Zech. viii. 3. Rev. xxi. 2. 10. c viii. 15.
x. 16. Luke i. 19. 26. d Ps. ciii. 20. civ. 4. Is. vi. 2. 2. e i. 11. 14.
f Heb. *with weariness, or, flight.* e viii. 15. x. 10. 16. 18. Is. vi. 6.
7. Acts xii. 7. Heb. i. 14. f 1 Kings xvii. 36. Ezra ix. 5. Matt.
xxvii. 46. Acts iii. 3. x. 1. 3, 4. g 24-27. viii. 16. x. 21. xi. 1.
&c. xii. 1, &c. Zech. i. 9. 14. ii. 3. iv. 1. 5. 13, 14. vi. 4, 5. Rev. i. 1.

talked with me, and said, O Da-
niel, I am now come forth to || give
thee skill and understanding.

23 At *h* the beginning of thy sup-
plications the *** commandment
came forth, and I am come to shew
thee; *i* for thou art † greatly be-
loved: therefore *k* understand the
matter, and consider the vision.

24 Seventy *l* weeks are deter-
mined upon thy people, and upon
thy holy city, to *** finish the trans-
gression, and to † make an end of
sins, and *m* to make reconciliation
for iniquity, and *n* to bring in ever-
lasting righteousness, and *o* to seal
up the vision and † prophecy, *p* and
to anoint *q* the most Holy.

25 Know therefore, *r* and under-
stand, *that* *** from the going forth
of the commandment to § restore
and to build Jerusalem, unto *c* the
Messiah *u* the Prince, *shall be*
seven weeks, and threescore and
two weeks: the street shall be
|| built again, and the *** wall, *x* even
in † troublous times.

26 And after threescore and two
weeks shall *y* Messiah be cut off,
† but not for himself: and the peo-
ple of the prince that shall come
z shall destroy the city and the
sanctuary; *a* and the end thereof
shall be *b* with a flood, and unto the
end of the war § desolations are
determined.

27 And he shall *c* confirm the
covenant with many for one week:
and in the midst of the week he
shall *d* cause the sacrifice and the
oblation to cease, and for || the over-
spreading of abominations he shall
make *it* desolate, *e* even until the
consummation, and, *f* that deter-
mined, shall be poured upon the de-
solate.

25. u viii. 11. 25. Is. ix. 6. lv. 4. Mic. v. 2. Acts iii. 15.
v. 31. Rev. i. 5. xix. 6. || Heb. *return and be builded.*
Or, *breach or ditch.* x Neh. iv. 8. 16-18. † Heb. *strait of*
times. Neh. vi. 15. y Ps. xxii. 15. Is. liii. 8. Luke xxiv.
26. 46. John xi. 51, 52. xii. 32-34. 2 Cor. v. 21. Gal. iii. 13. 1
Pet. ii. 24. iii. 18. † Or, *and shall have nothing.* John xiv.
30. z Matt. xxii. 7. xxiii. 38. xxiv. 2. Mark xiii. 2. Luke xix.
43, 44. xxi. 6. 24. Acts vi. 13, 14. a Matt. xxiv. 6-14.
b xi. 10. 22. Is. viii. 7, 8. Jer. xlv. 7, 8. Am. viii. 8. ix. 5. § Or,
it shall be cut off by desolations. c Is. xlii. 6. lv. 3. Jer. xxxi.
31-34. xxxii. 40-42. Ez. xvi. 60-63. Matt. xxvi. 28. Rom. xv.
8, 9. Gal. iii. 13-17. Heb. vi. 13-18. viii. 6-13. x. 16-18.
xiii. 20, 21. d Matt. xxvii. 51. Heb. x. 4-22. || Or, *with*
the abominable armies. viii. 13. xii. 11. Matt. xxiv. 15. Mark
xiii. 14. Luke xxi. 20. e xi. 36. Is. x. 22, 23. xxviii. 22.
Luke xxi. 24. Rom. xi. 26. f Lev. xxvi. 14, &c. Deut. iv. 26
-28. xxviii. 15, &c. xxix. 28, &c. xxx. 17, 18. xxxi. 28, 29.
xxxii. 19, &c. Ps. lxx. 22-28. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16.

CHAP. X.

Daniel, after long mourning and fasting, has a
vision, the glory of which overpowers him,
1-9. An angel comforts and strengthens
him; and, noticing the opposition of the
prince of Persia, the assistance of Michael,
and the coming of the prince of Grecia, pro-
mises him further information, 10-21.

IN the third year of *a* Cyrus king
of Persia, a thing was revealed
unto Daniel, *b* whose name was
called Belteshazzar; *c* and the
thing *was* true, *d* but the time ap-
pointed *was* *** long: *e* and he un-
derstood the thing, and had under-
standing of the vision.

† Heb. *make thee*
skillful of under-
standing.

h x. 12.

* Heb. *word.*

i x. 11. 19. Luke

i. 28.

† Heb. *a man of*

desires. Cant.

vii. 10. Ez. xxiv.

16. xxvi. 12.

Marg.

k Matt. xxiv. 15.

l Lev. xxv. 8.

Num. xiv. 34.

Ez. iv. 6.

* Or, *restraint.*

Matt. i. 21. 1

Tim. ii. 14. 1

John iii. 8.

† Or, *seal up.*

Lam. iv. 22. Col.

ii. 14. Heb. ix.

26. x. 14.

m Lev. viii. 15. 2

Chr. xxix. 24. Is.

liii. 10. Rom. v.

10. 2 Cor. v. 18

-20. Col. i. 20.

21. Heb. ii. 17.

n Is. li. 8. liii. 11.

lvi. 1. Jer. xxiii.

6. Rom. iii. 21.

22. 1 Cor. i. 30.

2 Cor. v. 20.

Phil. iii. 9. Heb.

ix. 12-14. 2 Pet.

i. 1.

o Matt. xi. 13.

Luke xxiv. 25-

27. 44, 45. John

xix. 28-30.

† Heb. *prophet.*

Acts iii. 22.

p Ps. xlv. 7. Is. lxi.

1. Luke iv. 18-

21. John iii. 34.

Heb. i. 8, 9.

q Mark i. 24.

Luke i. 35. Acts

iii. 14. Heb. vii.

26. Rev. iii. 7.

r 23. Matt. xiii.

21. Mark xiii.

14. Acts viii.

30.

s Ezra iv. 24. vi.

1-15. vii. 8. 11

-25. Neh. ii. 1

-8. iii. 1, &c.

§ Or, *so build again.*

t John i. 41. iv.

u viii. 11. 25. Is. ix. 6. lv. 4. Mic. v. 2. Acts iii. 15.

v. 31. Rev. i. 5. xix. 6. || Heb. *return and be builded.*

* Or, *breach or ditch.* x Neh. iv. 8. 16-18. † Heb. *strait of*

times. Neh. vi. 15. y Ps. xxii. 15. Is. liii. 8. Luke xxiv.

26. 46. John xi. 51, 52. xii. 32-34. 2 Cor. v. 21. Gal. iii. 13. 1

Pet. ii. 24. iii. 18. † Or, *and shall have nothing.* John xiv.

30. z Matt. xxii. 7. xxiii. 38. xxiv. 2. Mark xiii. 2. Luke xix.

43, 44. xxi. 6. 24. Acts vi. 13, 14. a Matt. xxiv. 6-14.

b xi. 10. 22. Is. viii. 7, 8. Jer. xlv. 7, 8. Am. viii. 8. ix. 5. § Or,

it shall be cut off by desolations. c Is. xlii. 6. lv. 3. Jer. xxxi.

31-34. xxxii. 40-42. Ez. xvi. 60-63. Matt. xxvi. 28. Rom. xv.

8, 9. Gal. iii. 13-17. Heb. vi. 13-18. viii. 6-13. x. 16-18.

xiii. 20, 21. d Matt. xxvii. 51. Heb. x. 4-22. || Or, *with*

the abominable armies. viii. 13. xii. 11. Matt. xxiv. 15. Mark

xiii. 14. Luke xxi. 20. e xi. 36. Is. x. 22, 23. xxviii. 22.

Luke xxi. 24. Rom. xi. 26. f Lev. xxvi. 14, &c. Deut. iv. 26

-28. xxviii. 15, &c. xxix. 28, &c. xxx. 17, 18. xxxi. 28, 29.

xxxii. 19, &c. Ps. lxx. 22-28. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16.

a i. 21. Ezra i. 1.

Is. xlv. 28. xlv.

1.

b i. 7. iv. 8. v. 12.

c viii. 26. xi. 2.

Luke i. 20. Rev.

xix. 9.

d 14. viii. 26. xii.

4.

* Heb. *great.*

e i. 17. viii. 16. ix.

22, 23.

f Ezra ix. 4, 5. 2 In those days, f I Daniel was mourning three * full weeks.

Jer. ix. 1. Matt. ix. 15. Jam. iv. 9, 10. 3 I ate no † pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, h neither did I anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled.

† Heb. bread of desires. 4 And in the four and twentieth day of the first month, i as I was by the side of the great river, which is * Hiddekel;

k Gen. ii. 14. 5 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, i and behold ‡ a certain man m clothed in linen, whose o loins were girded with fine gold of ° Uphaz:

l xii. 6, 7. Josh. v. 13. Zech. i. 8. Rev. i. 13—15. ‡ Heb. one man. m xii. 6. Ez. ix. 2. n Isa. i. 5. Rev. i. 13—15. xv. 6, 7. o Jer. x. 9. p Ez. i. 16. q Matt. xvii. 2. Luke ix. 20. Rev. i. 14—16. xix. 12. r Ez. i. 7. Rev. i. 15. x. 1. s Ez. i. 24. Rev. x. 3, 4. t 2 Kings vi. 17. Acts ix. 7. xxii. 9.

u Gen. iii. 10. x Ex. iii. 3. 2 Cor. xii. 2, 3. y vii. 23. viii. 17. 27. Hab. iii. 16. Matt. xvii. 6. Mark ix. 6. Rev. i. 17. § Or, vigour. z Gen. xxxii. 25. 31. 2 Cor. xii. 7. a viii. 18. Cant. v. 2. Luke ix. 32. b 16. 18. ix. 21. viii. 18. Jer. i. 9. Rev. i. 17. † Heb. moved. c ix. 23. John xiii. 21. xxi. 20. d Heb. of desires. Ps. xlv. 11. Cant. vii. 10. d viii. 16, 17. ix. 22, 23. † Heb. upon thy standing. Acts xxvi. 16. e Job iv. 14—16. xxvii. 1. Mark xvii. 8. Acts ix. 6. f 19. Is. xxv. 4. Matt. xxviii. 5. 10. Luke i. 13. 30. ii. 10. xxiv. 38. Rev. i. 17. g 2, 3. ix. 20—23. Is. lviii. 9. lxx. 24. Acts x. 4. 30, 31. h Lev. xvi. 20, 31. Num. xxix. 7. Ps. lxxix. 10. i 20. Ezra iv. 4—6. 24. Zech. iii. 1, 2. Eph. vi. 12. 1 Thes. ii. 19. k 21. xii. 1. Jude 9. Rev. xii. 7. l Or, the first. Col. ii. 10. 1 Pet. iii. 22. l vi. 28. Gen. xlix. 1. Deut. iv. 30. xxxi. 21. Is. ii. 2. Hos. iii. 5. Mic. iv. 1. 2 Tim. iii. 1.

16 And he said unto me, O Daniel, c a man * greatly beloved, d understand the words that I speak unto thee, and stand † upright; for unto thee am I now sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me, e I stood trembling.

12 Then said he unto me, f Fear not, Daniel: for g from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and h to chasten thyself before thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words.

13 But i the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, k Michael, * one of the chief princes came to help me: and I remained there with the kings of Persia.

14 Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people l in the latter days: for yet the vision is m for many days.

15 And when he had spoken such words unto me, n I set my face toward the ground, and I became dumb.

16 And, behold, one o like the similitude of the sons of men

p touched my lips: then I opened my mouth, and spake, and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by the vision q my sorrows are turned upon me, and I have retained no strength.

17 For how can † the servant of this my lord r talk with this my lord? for as for me, straightway there remained no strength in me, neither is there breath left in me.

18 Then there came s again and touched me one like the appearance of a man, and t he strengthened me.

19 And said, u O man greatly beloved, v fear not: peace be unto thee, w be strong, yea, be strong. And when he had spoken unto me, I was strengthened, and said, z Let my lord speak; for a thou hast strengthened me.

20 Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now will I return b to fight with the prince of Persia; and when I am gone forth, lo, c the prince of Grecia shall come.

21 But I will shew thee that which is noted d in the scripture of truth: and there is none that † holdeth with me in these things, but e Michael your prince.

xlvi. 8, 9. Am. iii. 7. Acts xv. 15—18.

himself. e 13. ix. 25. xii. 1. Jude 9. Rev. xii. 7.

CHAP. XI.

The Persian empire overthrown by the Grecian, and that divided into four parts, 1—4. The kings of the south and of the north, through several generations, 5—30. The dominion, success, and destruction of a power hostile to the people of God; supposed to be Roman, Pagan, and Antichristian, 31—45.

ALSO I, a in the first year of Darius the Mede, even I, stood to confirm and to strengthen him.

2 And now will I shew thee b the truth, Behold, there shall stand up yet c three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all: d and by his strength through his riches he shall e stir up all against the realm of Grecia.

3 And f a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and g do according to his will.

4 And when h he shall stand up, his kingdom shall be broken, i and shall be divided toward the four winds of heaven; and not to his posterity, nor according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdom shall k be plucked up, even for others besides those.

5 l And the m king of the south shall be strong, n and one of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion shall be a great dominion.

6 And in the end of years they shall o join themselves together; p for the king's daughter of the south shall come to the q king of

p 10. Is. vi. 7. Jer. i. 9. Ez. iii. 27. xxxii. 22. Luke ii. 64. xxi. 15. q 8, 9. vii. 15. 28. viii. 17, 27. Ec. i. 18.

† Or, this servant of my lord.

r Gen. xxiii. 30. Ex. xxiv. 10, 11. xxxiii. 20. Judg. vi. 22. xiii. 21—23. Is. vi. 1—5. John i. 18.

s 10. 16. viii. 18.

t Job xxiii. 6. Is. xxv. 3, 4. Luke xxii. 43. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Eph. iii. 16. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11.

u 11. ix. 23. John xi. 3. 6. 36. xv. 9—14.

x 12. Judg. vi. 23. Is. xli. 10. 14. xliii. 1, 2. Luke xxiv. 36—38. John xiv. 27. xvi. 33. Rev. i. 17.

y Josh. i. 6, 7. 9. Hag. ii. 4. Zech. viii. 9, 13. 1 Cor. xvi. 13. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. ii. 1.

z 1 Sam. iii. 9, 10. a 18. Ps. cxxxviii. 3. Phil. iv. 13.

b 13. Is. xxxviii. 36. Acts xii. 23.

c vii. 6. viii. 5—8. 21. xi. 2—4.

d xii. 26. xi. xii. Is. xli. 22, 23.

† Heb. strengtheneth himself.

a v. 31. ix. 1.

b viii. 26. x. 1. 21. John x. 35. Rev. xxi. 5.

c Ezra iv. 5, 6.

d Ps. lxxiii. 6.

e vi. 5. viii. 4.

f vii. 6. viii. 5—8. 21.

g 16. 36.

h Job xx. 5—7. Ps. xxvii. 34, 36. xlv. 6—12. lxxiii. 17—20.

i Luke xi. 20.

j vii. 4. viii. 8. 22. Ec. iv. 8. Matt. xii. 25.

k vii. 8. Jer. xii. 15. 17. xviii. 7. xxi. 40. xlv. 4.

l 8, 9. 11. 14. 25. 40.

m 3, 4.

n 40.

o Heb. associate themselves.

p 7. 13. 15. 40.

† Heb. *rights*. the north, to make † an agreement: but she shall not retain the power of the arm; neither shall he stand, nor his arm; but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and † he that begat her, and he that strengthened her in *these* times.

7 But out of a branch of her root shall *one* stand up in his estate, which shall come with an army, and shall enter into the fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, ^p and shall prevail:

8 And shall also carry captives into Egypt ^q their gods, with their princes, and with * their precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he shall continue *more* years than the king of the north.

9 So the king of the south shall come into *his* kingdom, and shall return into his own land.

10 But his sons shall be † stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces: and *one* shall certainly come, ^r and overflow, and pass through: then shall he return and be stirred up, *even* * to his fortress.

11 And the ^t king of the south shall be ^u moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, *even* with the king of the north: and he shall set forth a great multitude; but * the multitude shall be given into his hand.

12 And when he hath taken away the multitude, ^y his heart shall be lifted up; and he shall cast down *many* ten thousands: but he shall not be strengthened *by it*.

13 For ^z the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former, and shall certainly come, † after certain years, with a great army and with much riches.

14 And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also § the robbers of thy people shall ^a exalt themselves to establish the vision; but they shall fall.

15 So the king of the north shall come, and ^b cast up a mount, and take the || most fenced cities: and the arms of the south ^c shall not withstand, neither * his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to withstand.

16 But he that cometh against him ^d shall do according to his own will, and none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the † glorious land, which by his hand shall be consumed.

17 He shall also ^e set his face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and † upright ones with him; thus shall he do: and he shall give him the daughter of ^f women, § corrupting her: but she

shall not stand *on his side*, neither be for him.

18 After this shall he turn his face unto ^g the isles; and shall take many; but a prince || for his own behalf shall cause * the reproach offered by him to cease; without his own reproach ^h he shall cause *it* to turn upon him.

19 Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land: ⁱ but he shall stumble and fall, and not be found.

20 Then shall stand up in his † estate † a raiser of taxes in the glory of the kingdom: but within few days he shall be destroyed, neither in § anger, nor in battle.

21 And in his * estate shall stand up ^k a vile person, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom: but he shall come in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom ^l by flatteries.

22 And ^m with the arms of a flood shall they be overthrown from before him, and shall be broken; yea, ⁿ also the prince of the covenant.

23 And after the league *made* with him he shall ^o work deceitfully: for he shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people.

24 He shall enter † peaceably even upon the fattest places of the province; and he shall do *that* which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers' fathers; ^p he shall scatter among them the prey, and spoil, and riches: *yea*, and he shall † forecast his devices against the strong holds, even for a time.

25 And he shall ^q stir up his power, and his courage against the king of the south with a great army: and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him.

26 Yea, they ^r that feed of the portion of his meat shall destroy him, and his army shall ^s overflow: ^t and many shall fall down slain.

27 And both these kings' § hearts ^u shall be to do mischief, and they shall ^x speak lies at one table; * but it shall not prosper; for ^y yet the end shall be at the time appointed.

28 Then shall he return into his land with great riches; and his heart shall be against ^z the holy covenant; and he shall do *exploits*, and return to his own land.

29 At the time appointed he shall return, and come toward the south; but ^a it shall not be as the former, or as the latter.

30 For ^b the ships of Chittim shall come against him: therefore he shall be grieved, and return,

g Gen. x. 4, 5. Jer. ii. 10. Ez. xxvii. 6. Heb. for him. h Heb. his reproach. i Judg. i. 7. Hos. xii. 14. Matt. vii. 2.

Job xx. 8. Ps. xxxvii. 36. Jer. xli. 6. Ez. xvi. 21.

† Or, place. 7. † Heb. one that causeth an extractor to pass over the, &c.

§ Heb.angers. * Or, place. 7. 20. k 1 Sam. iii. 13. Ps. xii. 8. xv. 4. Is. xxxii. 5, 6. Nah. i. 14.

l Judg. ix. 1—20. 2 Sam. xv. 2—6. Ps. lv. 21.

m 10. ix. 26. Is. viii. 7, 8. Am. viii. 8. ix. 5. Nah. i. 8. Rev. xii. 15, 16.

n viii. 11. 25. o viii. 25. Gen. xxxiv. 13. Prov. xi. 18. Rom. i. 29. 2 Thes. ii. 9, 10.

† Or, into the peaceable and fat, &c.

p Judg. ix. 4. Prov. xvii. 8. xix. 6.

† Heb. think his thoughts. vii. 25. Prov. xxiii. 7. Ez. xxxviii. 10. Matt. ix. 4.

q 2. 10. Prov. xv. 18. xxviii. 25.

r 2 Sam. iv. 2—12. 2 Kings viii. 14, 15. x. 6—9. Ps. xlix. Mic. vii. 5, 6.

s 10. 22. § Heb. their hearts.

t 2 Sam. xiii. 28. Ps. xii. 2. lvi. 2. laiv. 6. Prov. xii. 20. xxiii. 6—8. xxvi. 23—26.

u Ps. lxii. 9. Jer. ix. 3—5.

x Prov. xix. 21. Ez. xvii. 9, 10. 15.

y 29. 35. 40. viii. 19. x. 1. Hab. ii. 3. Acts i. 7. xvii. 31. 1 Thes. v. 1.

z 22. 30—32. viii. 24.

a 23. 25. b Gen. x. 4. 1 Chr. i. 7.

Kittim. Num. xxiv. 24. Is. xliii. 1. 12. Jer. ii. 10. Ez. xxvii. 6.

c 28. vii. 25. Rev. xii. 12, 13. 17.
d Neh. vi. 12-14. Matt. xxiv. 10.
e viii. 24, 25. Rev. xvii. 12-14.
f viii. 11. Lam. i. 10. ii. 7. Ez. vii. 20, 21. ix. 7. xxiv. 21, 22.
g viii. 11-13. 26. ix. 27.
h viii. 13. ix. 27. xii. 11. Matt. xxiv. 15. Mark xiii. 14. Luke xvi. 20.
i Or, *astonisheth*. Acts xiii. 40, 41.
j Or, *cause to dissemble*. 2 Thes. ii. 9-12. Rev. xiii. 12-15.

and have indignation against the holy covenant: so shall he do; he shall even return, and ^d have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant.
31 ¶ And ^e arms shall stand on his part, and ^f they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and ^g shall take away the daily *sacrifice*, and they shall place ^h the abomination that ⁱ maketh desolate.
32 And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he ^k corrupt by flatteries: but ^l the people that do know their God ^m shall be strong, and do *exploits*.

33 And they that ⁿ understand among the people shall instruct many: ^o yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, *many* days.

34 Now, when they shall fall, ^p they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall ^q cleave to them with flatteries.

35 And ^r some of them of understanding shall fall, ^s to try ^t them, and to purge: and to make *them* white, ^u even to the time of the end: because *it is* yet for a time appointed.

36 And the king shall ^v do according to his will; and he shall ^w exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall ^x speak marvellous things against ^y the God of gods, and shall prosper ^z till the indignation be accomplished: ^a for that that is determined shall be done.

37 Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor ^b the desire of women, nor ^c regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all.

38 But ^d in his estate shall he honour the God of ^e forces: and ^f a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and ^g pleasant things.

39 Thus shall he do in the ^h most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge *and* increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for ⁱ gain.

40 ¶ And ^j at the time of the end shall ^k the king of the south push at him: and the king of the north shall come against him ^l like a whirlwind, with chariots, and

Jam. i. 2, 3. 1 Pet. i. 6, 7. Rev. ii. 10. 40. viii. 17. 19. ix. 27. x. i. xii. 4. 11. Hab. ii. 3. Rev. xiv. 15. xvi. 17. 16. viii. 4. John v. 30. vi. 38. 17. 18. vii. 8. 20. 2 Thes. ii. 4. Rev. xii. 5. 6. xvii. 3. x. viii. 11. 24. 25. x. 47. Deut. x. 17. Josh. xxi. 22. Ps. cxxxvii. 2. y vii. 20. 25. viii. 19. xii. 7. 11-13. Rev. xi. 2, 3. xii. 14. xiii. 5. z ix. 26, 27. iv. 35. Job. xxiii. 13, 14. Ps. xxviii. 10, 11. Prov. xix. 21. Is. xlii. 10, 11. Acts iv. 28. Rev. x. 7. xvii. 17. a Gen. iii. 16. 1 Tim. iv. 3. b Gen. iii. 5. Is. xiv. 13. 2 Thes. ii. 4. c Heb. *as for the almighty God, in his seat he shall honour, gen. he shall honour a God, Sec.* 1 Tim. iv. 1, 2. d Or, *mentions*. Heb. *Menzim*. e Rev. xiii. 12-17. xvii. 1-5. xviii. 12. f Heb. *things desired*. Is. xlii. 9. g Heb. *fortresses of munitions*. h Heb. *a price*. Rev. xviii. 9-18. d 39. viii. 17. xii. 4. 9. e 5, 6. Ez. xxxviii. 14-18. f Is. v. 28. xxi. 15. lxv. 15. Jer. iv. 13. Zech. ix. 14.

with horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries, and shall ^a overflow and pass over.

41 He shall ^b enter also into the glorious land, and many *countries* shall be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand, ^c even Edom, and Moab, and the chief of the children of Ammon.

42 He shall ^d stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: ^e and the land of Egypt shall not escape.

43 But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: and ^f the Libyans and the Ethiopians *shall be* ^g at his steps.

44 But tidings out of the ^h east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many.

45 And he shall plant the tabernacle of his palaces ⁱ between the seas, ^j in the ^k glorious holy mountain; yet ^l he shall come to his end, and none shall help him.

xxxviii. 22, 23. xxxix. 2. 2 Thes. ii. 8. Rev. xiii. 10. xiv. 14-20. xix. 19-21. xx. 2, 9.

CHAP. XII.

Michael will deliver the people of God out of extreme trouble. 1. The resurrection of the dead, and the happiness of the righteous, 2, 3. Daniel is ordered to shut up these words, till a time when they would be better understood, 4. The duration and end of these predicted events, 5-12. The prophet is bidden to go and enter his rest in peace, 13.

AND ^a at that time shall ^b Michael stand up, ^c the great Prince which standeth for the children of thy people: ^d and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation *even* to that same time: and at that time ^e thy people shall be delivered, every one *that shall be found* ^f written in the book.

2 And ^g many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, ^h some to everlasting life, and some to shame *and* ⁱ everlasting contempt.

3 And ^j they that be ^k wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament: and they that ^l turn many to righteousness, as the stars for ever and ever.

4 But thou, O Daniel, ^m shut up the words and seal the book, *even* ⁿ to the time of the end: ^o many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

5 ¶ Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood ^p other two, the one on this side of the ^q bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank ^r of the river.

6 And ^s one said to the ^t man clothed in linen, which *was* ^u upon

Ez. xxxviii. 4. 15. Rev. ix. 16. xvi. 12. 10. 22. i Ez. xxxviii. 8-13. Or, *goodly land*. 16. Heb. *land of delight, or, ornament*. k Is. xi. 13, 14. Jer. ix. 26. xlviii. 47. xlix. 6. l Heb. *send forth*. i Ez. xxix. 14, 15. Zech. x. 10, 11. xiv. 17, 18. Rev. xi. 8. m Jer. xlii. 9, 10. Ez. xxxviii. 5, 6. n Ex. xi. 8. Judg. iv. 10. o 11. 30. Ez. xxxviii. 9-12. Rev. xvi. 12. xvii. 14. xix. 19-21. p Joel ii. 20. Zech. xiv. 8. q 16. 41. Ps. xlviii. 2. Is. ii. 2. xiv. 13. Mic. iv. 2. 2 Thes. ii. 4. r Or, *goodly*. Heb. *mountain of delight of holiness*. r ii. 35. vii. 26. viii. 25. Ez. xxxviii. 22, 23. xxxix. 2. 2 Thes. ii. 8. Rev. xiii. 10. xiv. 14-20. xix. 19-21. xx. 2, 9. a xi. 45. b x. 13, 21. Jude 9. Rev. xii. 7. c ix. 25. Is. ix. 7. Ez. xxxiv. 24. xxxviii. 24. Eph. i. 21. Rev. i. 5. xvii. 14. xix. 11. -16. d Is. xvi. 20, 21. Jer. xxxvii. 7. Matt. xxiv. 21. Rev. xvi. 17-21. e Is. xi. 11, &c. Jer. xlii. 12, 13. Jer. xxx. 7. Ez. xxxviii. 21-28. xxxix. 25-29. Hos. iii. 4, 5. Joel iii. 16-21. Am. ix. 11-15. Ob. 17-21. Zech. xii. 3-10. Rom. xi. 15. 26. f Ez. xxxii. 39. 32. Ps. lxxix. 28. 16. iv. 5. Ez. xiii. 9. Luke. x. 20. Phil. iv. 3. Rev. iii. 5. xiii. 8. xx. 12, 15. g Job xix. 25-27. Is. xvi. 19. Ez. xxxviii. 1-4. 12. Hos. xiii. 14. Matt. xxii. 29-32. John xi. 23-26. 1 Cor. xv. 20-22. 31-54. Rev. xii. 12. h Matt. xxv. 46. John. v. 24, 29. Acts xiv. 15. i Is. lxxvi. 24. Jer. xx. 11. k Is. xli. 35. Prov. xi. 30. l Or, *teachers*. i Prov. xiv. 18. Matt. xiii. 43. n In Luke i. 16, 17. John iv. 36. Phil. ii. 16, 17. Jam. v. 19, 20. 20. Rev. x. 4. xiii. 10. q 9. viii. 17. xi. 40. p xi. 31. Is. xi. 9. xlix. 14, 15. xxx. 26. xxxii. 3. Zech. xiv. 6-10. Matt. xxiv. 14. Rom. x. 13. Rev. xiv. 5, 7. q x. 5, 6, 10, 16. r x. 4. s viii. 16. Zech. ii. 12, 13. Eph. iii. 10. 1 Pet. i. 7, 8. t x. 5, 6. Rev. xv. 8. u Or, *from above*. Rev. x. 2-5.

u viii. 13. Ps. lxiv. 9. Rev. vi. 10.
 x Deut. xxxii. 40. Rev. x. 5, 6.
 y iv. 34.
 z 11, 12. vii. 25. viii. 14. Rev. x. 7. xi. 2, 3. 15. xii. 6. 14. xiii. 5.
 § Or, a part.
 a Luke xxi. 24. Rev. xi. 7—15.
 b viii. 24.
 c Acts. i. 7. 1 Pet. i. 11.
 d 6. x. 14.
 e 13.
 f 4. viii. 26. Is. viii. 16. xxix. 11. Rev. x. 4.
 g xi. 35. Ps. li. 7. Is. i. 18. Ps. xxxvi. 25. Zech. xiii. 9. 1 Cor. vi. 11. 2 Cor. vii. 1. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. xii. 10. 1 Pet. i. 7. 22. Rev. iii. 18. vii. 13. 14. xix. 8. 14.

the waters of the river, "How long shall it be to the end of these wonders?"
 7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which *was* upon the waters of the river, when * he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and swore by him that y liveth for ever, z that it shall be for a time, times, and § an half; a and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of b the holy people, all these things shall be finished.
 8 And I heard, c but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, d what shall be the end of these things?
 9 And he said, e Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are f closed up and sealed till the time of the end.
 10 Many g shall be purified, and

made white, and tried; h but the wicked shall do wickedly; and none of the wicked shall understand; i but the wise shall understand.

11 And from k the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, l and * the abomination that † maketh desolate set up, there shall be m a thousand two hundred and ninety days.

12 n Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.

13 But o go thou thy way till the end be: ‡ for thou shalt p rest, and q stand in thy lot at the end of the days.

xiii. 14. Rev. xi. 2. * Heb. to set up the abomination, &c. † Or, astonisheth. m 7. 12. vii. 25. viii. 14. Rev. xi. 2, 3. xii. 6. 14. xiii. 5. n Rom. xi. 15. Rev. xx. 4. o 9. ‡ Or, and thou, &c. p 3. Is. lvii. 1, 2. Zech. iii. 7. Matt. xix. 28. Luke ii. 29, 30. 2 Cor. v. 1. 2 Thes. i. 7. 2 Tim. iv. 7, 8. Rev. xiv. 13. q Ps. i. 5. Luke xxi. 36. Jude 14, 15.

h 1 Sam. xxiv. 13. Is. xxxii. 6, 7. Ez. xlvii. 11. Hos. xiv. 9. Rom. xi. 8—10. 2 Thes. ii. 10—12. Rev. ix. 20, 21. xvi. 11. xxi. 11. i xi. 33. 35. Ps. cviii. 43. Prov. i. 5. ii. 1—5. Mark iv. 11. Luke xxiv. 45. John vii. 17. viii. 47. xviii. 37. 1 Cor. ii. 10—16. 1 John v. 20. k viii. 11, 12. 26. xi. 31. l viii. 13. ix. 27. xi. 31. Matt. xxiv. 15. Mark

THE BOOK

OF

HOSEA.

The twelve remaining prophecies have long been considered as one book. It is thought, that St. Stephen referred to this arrangement, when, quoting a passage from Amos, he says, "As it is written in the book of the prophets:" (Acts vii. 42.) And it is certain, that in the first ages of Christianity, both Jews and Christians numbered up the books of the Old Testament according to it. This may help to shew what those books were, to which Christ and his apostles referred, as, *The Scriptures*, and *The oracles of God*.—The writers of this part of Scripture are generally called THE MINOR PROPHETS; not, that their writings were inferior in excellency or authority to the larger works of the other prophets: but merely on account of their brevity.—They do not seem to be placed exactly after the order, in which the prophets delivered them. Nine of them prophesied before the captivity, three prophesied after the Jews were returned from Babylon; and some of the former were as early, or more so, than the prophet Isaiah; especially Jonah, who evidently preceded all the others. As to the rest, the various schemes formed, and the different opinions held, by very learned men, and the slender grounds on which in some cases they rest their opinions, shew that it is a subject of more difficulty than use. —The dates affixed to each prophecy and its several parts must suffice here.

It may be supposed that these prophets, and many who wrote nothing, were eminent and useful preachers of righteousness to their own generations: and perhaps some of them did more service in their own time, than those who have left more behind them for the benefit of posterity: at least the Lord generally dispenses his gifts and services in this manner.

Hosea, whose prophecy we now enter upon, exercised his sacred office for a great many years: he predicted the captivity of the ten Tribes long before it arrived, yet he probably lived to witness its near approach. He is supposed to have been of the kingdom of Israel, though his prophecies frequently relate to Judah also. His style is remarkably concise, sententious, and connected, though some parts are peculiarly pathetic, animated, and sublime. His general scope was to convince his people of their exceeding sinfulness, and to warn them by the terror, and lead them by the goodness, of God to repentance. His prediction of events, which soon took place, are numerous: but those relating to the state of Israel and Judah; for many ages; the con-

version of the Gentiles and the future restoration of the Jews, are peculiarly distinct and striking; they coincide with those of the other prophets; and the extraordinary fulfilment of several, both proves the divine inspiration of the writer, and gives assurance that the rest will in due time be accomplished.—Considering the brevity of this prophecy, few parts of the Old Testament is more fully attested by quotations, or clear references, in the New. (Compare i. 10, 11. ii. 23. Rom. ix. 25, 26. 1 Pet. ii. 10.—vi. 6. Matt. ix. 13—x. 8. Luke xxiii. 30. Rev. vi. 16—xi. 1. Matt. ii. 15—xiii. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 54, 55.)—Very strong language has been used, by some learned men, on the corrupt state, in which the original text of the minor prophets in general, and of Hosea in particular, has been sent down to us; and abundant corrections, some on but slender authority, others purely conjectural; some where they might seem to render the sense more clear, others where, to me at least, they appear to render it more obscure, have been proposed.—But this method, if freely encouraged, is a desperate remedy: it tends to add to, and take from, the word of God, and to substitute the conjectures of men in the place of his infallible oracles. In a few instances, with great caution and sobriety, on the united authority of manuscripts and versions, a slight alteration may be admissible: but in general, it is probable, that the humble, diligent, and pious student of Scripture will find, that the text, as it now stands, contains in every part an important and instructive meaning. Industry, (with earnest prayer) in endeavouring to understand the sacred oracles, in their present state, would perhaps do more to render the meaning of them intelligible, explicit, and impressive, than all the labour which is taken to correct and improve the text: and if, at last, a few passages remained obscure, or ambiguous, this would by no means be of such bad consequence, as conjectural alterations, or alterations on dubious authority.

The translation of this prophecy, likewise, has been much complained of: and perhaps some passages are less exactly and clearly rendered than usual. But it is no easy matter to give an unexceptionable version to so concise an ancient book, which is on many accounts peculiarly difficult: and it is very doubtful, whether, all things considered, a better translation could at present be made, than that which we already possess: at least such attempts, in this and other instances, do not appear to have been very successful.

CHAPTER I.

An account of the prophet, and of the times when he lived, 1. At God's command, and to expose the idolatry of Israel, he takes a wife of whoredoms; and calls his children, by names expressive of the judgments that were coming on his people, 2—9. The increase and restoration of Judah and Israel, under one head, 10, 11.

THE word of the LORD that came unto ^b Hosea the son of Beeri, ^c in the days of ^d Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son of Joash, king of Israel.

2 The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hosea. And the LORD said to Hosea, ^f Go, take unto thee a wife of whoredoms and ^g children of whoredoms: ^h for the land hath committed great whoredom, *departing* from the LORD.

3 So ⁱ he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim; which conceived and bare him a son.

4 And the LORD said unto him, ^k Call his name Jezreel; for yet a little *while*, ^l and I will ^m avenge the blood of Jezreel upon the house of Jehu, and ⁿ will cause to cease the kingdom of the house of Israel.

5 And it shall come to pass at that day, that ^o I will break the bow of Israel ^p in the valley of Jezreel.

6 ¶ And she conceived again, and bare a daughter. And God said unto him, Call her name ^q Loruhamah: ^r for I will ^s no more have mercy upon the house of Israel; ^t but I will ^u utterly take them away.

7 But ^v I will have mercy upon the house of Judah, and ^w will save them by the LORD their God, and will not save them ^x by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen.

8 ¶ Now when she had weaned Loruhamah, she conceived and bare a son.

9 Then said God, Call his name ^y Loammi: for ye *are* not my people, and I will not be your God.

10 Yet ^z the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; ^a and it shall come to pass, *that* ^b in the place where ^c it was said unto them, Ye *are* not my people, *there* it shall be said unto them, ^d Ye *are* the sons of the living God.

11 Then shall ^e the children of Judah, and the children of Israel be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shall come up out of the land: ^f for ^g a great *shall be* the day of Jezreel.

CHAP. II.

Israel is convicted of aggravated idolatry and base ingratitude, and threatened with heavy

judgments, 1—13. God allures them with promises of reconciliation, and of many blessings to them, and to others by their means, 14—23.

SAY ye ^a unto your brethren, ^b * Ammi, and to your sisters, ^c † Ruhamah.

2 ^b Plead with your mother, plead: for ^c she *is* not my wife, neither *am* I her husband: ^d let her therefore put away her whoredoms out of her sight, and her adulteries from between her breasts;

3 Lest ^e I strip her naked, and set her as in the day that she ^f was born, and make her ^g as a wilderness, and set her like ^h a dry land, ⁱ and slay her with thirst.

4 And ^k I will not have mercy upon her children; for they ^l be the children of whoredoms.

5 For ^m their mother hath played the harlot: she that conceived them ⁿ hath done shamefully: for she said, ^o I will go after my lovers, that ^p gave me my bread and my water, my wool and my flax, mine oil and my ^q drink.

6 Therefore, behold, ^r I will hedge up thy way with thorns, and ^s make a wall, that she shall not find her paths.

7 And ^t she shall follow after her lovers, but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find them; then shall she say, ^u I will go and return to my ^v first husband; ^w for then *was it* better with me than now.

8 For ^x she did not know that I gave ^y her corn, and ^z wine, and oil, and multiplied her silver and gold, ^a † which they prepared for Baal.

9 Therefore ^b will I return, and ^c take away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thereof, and will ^d recover my wool and my flax *given* to cover her nakedness.

10 And ^e now will I discover her ^f lewdness in the sight of her lovers, ^g and none shall deliver her out of mine hand.

11 I will also ^h cause all her mirth to cease, ⁱ her feast-days, her new-moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts.

12 And I will ^j destroy her vines and her fig-trees, whereof she

xxxi. 1—3. Jer. ii. 28. 36, 37. xxi. 12—15. Ez. xxi. 12. xxi. 22. v. 15. vi. 1. 2. xiv. 1. Ps. cxvi. 7. Jer. iii. 22—24. xxi. 18. i. 4. 5. Lam. iii. 40—42. Luke xvi. 17—20. † Jer. ii. 2. iii. 1. xxi. 33. Ez. xvi. 8. xxi. 4. † xxi. 6. Dent. vi. 10—12. vii. 17, 18. xxi. 13—15. Neh. ix. 25, 26. Is. i. 7. Jer. xiv. 23. Dan. iv. 17. 25. 32. v. 21. † Hab. i. 16. Acts xvii. 23—25. Rom. i. 28. y. 5. x. 1. Judg. ix. 27. Jer. vii. 18. xlv. 17, 18. Ez. xvi. 16—19. Dan. v. 1. 4. 23. Luke xv. 13. xvi. 1, 2. † Heb. new wine. iv. 11. Is. xlv. 7—9. † Or, wherewith they made Baal. viii. 4. xxi. 2. Ez. xxi. 2—4. Judg. xvii. 1—5. Is. xlv. 6. † Dan. xi. 13. Job. i. 14. Mal. i. 4. iii. 18. † Is. iii. 18—26. xlv. 10, 11. Ez. xvi. 27, 29. xxi. 26. Zeph. i. 13. Hag. i. 6—11. ii. 16, 17. † Or, take away. b. 3. Is. iii. 17. Jer. xxi. 22, 26. Ez. xvi. 36, 37. xxi. 29. Luke xii. 2. 3. 1 Cor. iv. 5. † Heb. faith, or, vanity. c. v. 13. 14. xii. 7, 8. Ps. l. 22. Prov. xi. 21. Mic. v. 8. d. ix. 1—5. Is. xlv. 7—11. Jer. vii. 34. xvi. 2. xxi. 10. Ez. xvi. 13. Nah. i. 10. Rev. xviii. 22, 23. e. 1 Kings xii. 32. Is. i. 13, 14. Am. v. 21. yiii. 3. 5, 9, 10. † Heb. make desolate.

a i. 6—17.

† That is, My people. Ex. xix. 5, 6. Jer. xxxi. 33. xxxii. 36. Ez. xi. 20. xxxvi. 28. Zech. xiii. 9.

† That is, having obtained mercy. 23. Rom. xi. 30, 31. 2 Cor. iv. 1. 1 Tim. i. 13. 2 Pet. ii. 10.

b Is. lviii. 1. Jer. ii. 2. xix. 3. Ez. xx. 4. xxi. 45. Matt. xxi. 37, &c. Acts vii. 51—53. 2 Cor. v. 16.

c Is. i. 1. Jer. iii. 6—8.

d i. 2. Jer. iii. 1. 9. 13. Ez. xvi. 20. xxi. 43.

e 10. Is. xlvii. 3. Jer. xiii. 22, 26. Ez. xvi. 37—39. xxi. 26—29. Rev. xvii. 16.

f Ez. xvi. 4—8, 22. g Is. xxi. 13, 14. xxxiii. 9. lxiv. 10. Jer. ii. 31. iv. 26. xii. 10. xxi. 6. Ez. xix. 13. xx. 35, 36.

h Jer. ii. 6. xvi. 6. li. 43.

i Ex. xvii. 3. Judg. xv. 18. Am. viii. 11—13.

k i. 6. Is. xxvii. 11. Jer. xiii. 14. xvi. 5. Ez. viii. 18. ix. 10. Zech. i. 12. Rom. ix. 18. xi. 22. Jam. ii. 13.

l i. 2. 2 Kings ix. 22. Is. lvii. 3. John viii. 41.

m 2. iii. 1. iv. 5. 12—15. Is. i. 21. l. 1. Jer. ii. 20.

25. iii. 1. 6—9. Ez. xvi. 15, 16. 28. xxi. 5—11. Rev. ii. 20—23. xvii. 1—5.

n ix. 10. Ezra ix. 6, 7. Jer. ii. 26, 27. xi. 13. Dan. ix. 5—8.

13. viii. 9. Is. lvii. 7, 8. Jer. iii. 1—3. Ez. xxi. 16, 17. 40—44.

p 8. 12. Judg. xvi. 23. Jer. xlv. 17, 18.

• Heb. drinks. q Job iii. 23. xix. 8. Lam. iii. 7, 9. Luke xv. 14—16. xix. 43.

† Heb. wall a wall.

r v. 11. 2 Chr. xxviii. 20—22. Is. xxi. 2, 3, 16.

Is. xxi. 2, 3, 16.

f 5. ix. 1.
g Ps. lxxx. 12, 13.
Is. v. 5, 6. vii.
23. xxix. 17.
xxxii. 13. — 15.
Jer. xxvi. 18.
Mic. iii. 12.
h ix. 7. 9. Ex.
xxxii. 34. Jer.
xxxiii. 2.
i ix. 10. xiii. 1.
Judg. ii. 11—
13. iii. 7. x. 6.
1 Kings xvi. 31.
32. xviii. 16, &c.
2 Kings i. 2. x.
28. xxi. 3.
k xi. 2. Jer. vii. 9.
xi. 13. xviii. 15.
l Ez. xxxiii. 40—42.
m 5. 7. Jer. ii. 23
— 25.
n Deut. vi. 12.
viii. 11 — 14.
xxxii. 18. Judg.
xii. 9. 1 Sam.
xii. 7. Job viii.
13. Ps. lxxviii.
11. cvi. 13. 21.
Is. xvii. 10. Jer.
ii. 32. Ez. xxii.
12. xxiii. 35.
o Is. xxx. 18. Jer.
xvi. 14.
p Cant. i. 4. John
vi. 44. xii. 32.
q 3. Jer. ii. 2. Ez.
xx. 10. 35. 36.
Rev. xii. 6. 14.
r Is. xxxv. 3, 4.
xl. 1, 2. xlix. 13.
&c. li. 3, &c.
Jer. iii. 12—24.
xxx. 18 — 22.
xxxi. 1 — 37.
xxxii. 36 — 41.
xxxiii. 6 — 26.
Ez. xxiv. 22—
31. xxxvi. 8, &c.
xxxvii. 11—28.
xxxix. 25 — 29.
Am. ix. 11—15.
Mic. vii. 14—20.
Zeph. iii. 9, 10.
Zech. i. 12—17.
viii. 19 — 23.
Rom. xi. 26, 27.
Or, friendly,
Heb. to her
heart. Gen.
xxxiv. 3. Judg.
xix. 3. Marg.
s 12. Lev. xxvi.
40 — 45. Deut.
xxx. 3—5. Neh.
i. 8, 9. Is. lxxv.
21. Jer. xxxii.
15. Ez. xxviii.
26. Am. ix. 14.
t Josh. vii. 26.
Is. lxxv. 10.
u Lam. iii. 21.
Ez. xxxvii. 11—
14. Zech. ix. 12.
John x. 9. Acts
xiv. 27.
x Ex. xv. 1—21.
Num. xxi. 17.
Ps. cvi. 12.
y xi. 1. Jer. ii. 2.
Ez. xvi. 8. 22.
60.
† That is, My husband. 7. Is. liv. 5. Jer. iii. 14. John iii. 29. 2
Cor. xi. 2. Eph. v. 25—27. Rev. xix. 7. † That is, My lord.
z Ex. xxxiii. 13. Josh. xxxiii. 7. Ps. xvi. 4. Zech. xiii. 2. a Jer.
x. 11. b Is. ii. 11, 17. xxvi. 1. Zech. ii. 11, xiv. 4, 9. c Job
v. 23. Ps. xci. 1—13. Is. xi. 6—9. lxxv. 25. Ez. xxxiv. 25. d Ps.
xlvi. 9. Is. ii. 4. Fz. xxxix. 9. Mic. iv. 3. Zech. ix. 10. e Lev.
xxv. 5. Ps. xlii. 2. Jer. xxxi. 6. xxx. 10. xxxiii. 16. Ez. xxxiv.
25. Mic. iv. 4. Zech. iii. 10. f Is. liv. 5. lxii. 3—5. Jer. iii.
14, 15. John iii. 29. Rom. vii. 4. 2 Cor. xi. 2. Eph. v. 25—27.
Rev. xix. 7—9. xxi. 2, 9, 10. g Is. liv. 8—10. Jer. xxxi. 31—36.
xxxii. 38—41. Ez. xxxvii. 25—28. xxxix. 29. Joel iii. 20. h Ps.
lxxv. 10. Is. xlv. 23—25. liv. 14. Jer. iv. 2. Rom. iii. 25, 26. Eph.
i. 7, 8. Jer. ix. 24. xxiv. 7. xxxi. 34. Ez. xxxviii. 23. Matt. xi. 27.
Luke x. 22. John viii. 55. xvii. 2. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Phil. iii. 8. Col. i. 10.
2 Tim. i. 12. Heb. viii. 11. 1 John iv. 6. v. 20. k Is. lxxv. 24.
Zech. viii. 12. xiii. 9. Matt. vi. 33. Rom. viii. 32. 1 Cor. iii. 21
— 23. l i. 4. 11. m Ps. lxxvi. 16. Jer. xxxi. 27. Zech. x. 9.
Acts viii. 1—4. Jam. i. 1. 1 Pet. i. 1, 2. n i. 6. Rom. xi. 30—
32. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10. o i. 10. Zech. ii. 11. xiii. 9. Rom. ix. 25,
26.

hath said, 'These are my rewards
that my lovers have given me:
and I will make them a forest,
and the beasts of the field shall
eat them.

13 And ^h I will visit upon her
the days of Baalim, wherein ^k she
burned incense to them, and ^l she
decked herself with her ear-rings
and her jewels, and ^m she went
after her lovers, and ⁿ forgot me,
saith the LORD.

14 ^o Therefore, behold, ^p I will
allure her, ^q and bring her into the
wilderness, ^r and speak ^s comforta-
bly unto her.

15 And ^t I will give her her
vineyards from thence, and ^u the
valley of Achor ^v for a door of
hope: and ^w she shall sing there,
^y as in the days of her youth, and
as in the day when she came up
out of the land of Egypt.

16 And it shall be at that day,
saith the LORD, that thou shalt
call me [†] Ishi; and shalt call me
no more [‡] Baali.

17 For ^z I will take away the
name of Baalim out of her mouth,
^a and they shall no more be re-
membered by their name.

18 And ^b in that day ^c will I
make a covenant for them with the
beasts of the field, and with the
fowls of heaven, and ^d with the
creeping things of the ground: and
^d I will break the bow and the
sword, and the battle out of the
earth, ^e and will make them to
lie down safely.

19 And ^f I will betroth thee unto
me ^g for ever: yea, I will betroth
thee unto me ^h in righteousness,
and in judgment, and in loving-
kindness, and in mercies.

20 I will even betroth thee unto
me in faithfulness: ⁱ and thou shalt
know the LORD.

21 And it shall come to pass in
that day, ^k I will hear, saith the
LORD, I will hear the heavens,
and they shall hear the earth;

22 And the earth shall hear the
corn, and the wine, and the oil;
^l and they shall hear Jezreel.

23 And ^m I will sow her unto
me in the earth; ⁿ and I will have
mercy upon her that had not ob-
tained mercy; ^o and I will say to
them *which were* not my people,

† That is, My husband. 7. Is. liv. 5. Jer. iii. 14. John iii. 29. 2
Cor. xi. 2. Eph. v. 25—27. Rev. xix. 7. † That is, My lord.

z Ex. xxxiii. 13. Josh. xxxiii. 7. Ps. xvi. 4. Zech. xiii. 2. a Jer.
x. 11. b Is. ii. 11, 17. xxvi. 1. Zech. ii. 11, xiv. 4, 9. c Job
v. 23. Ps. xci. 1—13. Is. xi. 6—9. lxxv. 25. Ez. xxxiv. 25. d Ps.
xlvi. 9. Is. ii. 4. Fz. xxxix. 9. Mic. iv. 3. Zech. ix. 10. e Lev.
xxv. 5. Ps. xlii. 2. Jer. xxxi. 6. xxx. 10. xxxiii. 16. Ez. xxxiv.
25. Mic. iv. 4. Zech. iii. 10. f Is. liv. 5. lxii. 3—5. Jer. iii.
14, 15. John iii. 29. Rom. vii. 4. 2 Cor. xi. 2. Eph. v. 25—27.
Rev. xix. 7—9. xxi. 2, 9, 10. g Is. liv. 8—10. Jer. xxxi. 31—36.
xxxii. 38—41. Ez. xxxvii. 25—28. xxxix. 29. Joel iii. 20. h Ps.
lxxv. 10. Is. xlv. 23—25. liv. 14. Jer. iv. 2. Rom. iii. 25, 26. Eph.
i. 7, 8. Jer. ix. 24. xxiv. 7. xxxi. 34. Ez. xxxviii. 23. Matt. xi. 27.
Luke x. 22. John viii. 55. xvii. 2. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Phil. iii. 8. Col. i. 10.
2 Tim. i. 12. Heb. viii. 11. 1 John iv. 6. v. 20. k Is. lxxv. 24.
Zech. viii. 12. xiii. 9. Matt. vi. 33. Rom. viii. 32. 1 Cor. iii. 21
— 23. l i. 4. 11. m Ps. lxxvi. 16. Jer. xxxi. 27. Zech. x. 9.
Acts viii. 1—4. Jam. i. 1. 1 Pet. i. 1, 2. n i. 6. Rom. xi. 30—
32. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10. o i. 10. Zech. ii. 11. xiii. 9. Rom. ix. 25,
26.

Thou art my people; and they
shall say, ^p Thou art my God.

Ps. xxii. 27. lxxviii. 31. cxviii. 28. Cant. ii. 16. Is. xlv. 5. Jer.
xvi. 19. xxxii. 38. Zech. viii. 22. xiv. 9. 16. Mal. i. 11. Rom. iii.
29. xv. 9—11. 1 Thes. i. 10. Rev. xxi. 3, 4.

CHAP. III.

The Lord's intended future kindness to Israel,
notwithstanding their wickedness; illustrat-
ed by the emblem of Hosea's conduct towards
his adulterous wife, 1—5.

THEN said the LORD unto me,
^a Go yet, love a woman be-
loved of ^b her ^b friend, yet an adul-
teress; ^c according to the love of
the LORD toward the children of
Israel, who ^d look to other gods,
and ^e love flagons of ^e wine.

2 So ^f I bought her to me for
fifteen *pieces* of silver, and for ^g an
homer of barley, and [†] an half ho-
mer of barley:

3 And I said unto her, ^h thou
shalt abide for me many days;
thou shalt not play the harlot, and
thou shalt not be for *another* man:
so *will* I also *be* for thee.

4 For the children of Israel shall
abide many days ⁱ without a king,
and without a prince, and ^k without
a sacrifice, and without ^{*} an image,
and without ^l an ephod, ^m and
without teraphim:

5 Afterwards shall the children
of Israel return, and ⁿ seek the
LORD their God, ^o and David their
king: and shall ^p fear the LORD
and his goodness ^q in the latter days.

* Heb. a standing, or, statue, or, pillar. Is. xix. 19. 1 Ex. xxviii.
4 Lev. viii. 7. Judg. viii. 27. xvii. 5. 1 Sam. ii. 18. xiv. 3. xxi.
9. xxii. 18. xxxiii. 6, 9. xxx. 7. 2 Sam. vi. 14. m Gen. xxxi.
19. Marg. Judg. xvii. 5. xviii. 17—24. 2 Kings xiii. 24. Marg.
Ez. xx. 32. xxi. 21. Marg. Marg. v. 11—14. Zech. xiii. 2.
n v. 6. Is. xxvii. 12, 13. Jer. iii. 22, 23. xxxi. 6—10. l. 4, 5. o 1
Kings xii. 16. Is. lv. 3, 4. Jer. xxx. 9. xxxiii. 17. Ez. xxxiv. 23,
24. xxxvii. 22—25. Am. ix. 11. Acts xv. 16—18. p Ps. cxxx.
3, 4. Jer. xxxiii. 9. Ez. xvi. 63. Rom. ii. 4. q Num. xxiv.
14. Deut. iv. 30. Is. ii. 2. Jer. xxx. 24. Ez. xxxviii. 8. 16. Dan.
ii. 28. x. 14. Mic. iv. 1. Rom. xi. 25—31.

CHAP. IV.

God denounces judgments on Israel for their
impieties and iniquities, 1—5. He exposes the
ignorance and wickedness of the priests, and
determines to reject them, 6—14. To punish
the idolatry and profligacy of the people, he
will leave their wives and daughters to com-
mit lewdness, without present punishment,
12—14. He warns Judah not to imitate
Israel's crimes, which are further reprov-
ed, 15—19.

HEAR the word of the LORD, ye
children of Israel: ^b for the
LORD hath a controversy with the
inhabitants of the land, because
there is ^c no truth, nor mercy, ^d nor
knowledge of God, in the land.

2 By ^e swearing, and lying, and
killing and stealing, and commit-
ting adultery, they break out, and
^{*} blood ^f toucheth blood.

3 Therefore shall ^g the land
mourn, and every one that dwelleth
therein shall languish, ^h with the
beasts of the field, and with the
fowls of heaven; yea, the fishes of
the sea also shall be taken away.

4 Yet ⁱ let no man strive, nor re-
prove another: for thy people *are*
^k as they that strive with the priest.

* Heb. bloods. f v. 2. vi. 9. Lam. iv. 13—15. Matt. xxiii. 35—
37. Acts vii. 52. 1 Thes. ii. 15. Rev. xvii. 6. g Is. xxiv. 4—
12. Jer. iv. 27, 28. Joel i. 10—13. Am. i. 2. v. 16. viii. 8—10. Nah.
i. 4. h Jer. iv. 25. xii. 4. Ez. xxxviii. 20. Zeph. i. 3. i 17.
Am. v. 13. vi. 10. Matt. vi. 3—6. k Deut. xvii. 12. Jer.
xviii. 19.

p viii. 2. Deut.
xxvi. 17—19.
Is. xlv. 5. Jer.
Mal. i. 11. Rom. iii.
29. xv. 9—11. 1 Thes. i. 10. Rev. xxi. 3, 4.
a i. 2, 3.
b Jer. iii. 20. Marg.
Matt. xxvi. 50.
c xi. 8. Deut. vii.
6, 7. Judg. x. 16.
2 Kings xiii. 23.
Neh. ix. 18, 19.
31. Ps. cvi. 43—
46. Jer. iii. 1—
4. 12—14. xxxi.
20. Mic. vii. 18
— 20. Zech. i. 16.
Luke i. 54, 55.
d Ps. cxxiii. 2. Is.
xvii. 7, 8. xlv.
22. Mic. vii. 7.
e iv. 11. vii. 5. ix.
1, 2. Ex. xxxii.
6. Judg. ix. 27.
Am. ii. 8. vi. 6.
1 Cor. x. 7. 21.
1 Pet. iv. 3.
f Heb. grapes.
g Gen. xxxi. 41.
xxxiv. 12. Ex.
xxii. 17. 1 Sam.
xviii. 25.
h Lev. xxvii. 16.
Is. v. 10. Ex.
xlv. 11.
i Heb. lecheth.
j Deut. xxi. 13.
k 3. Gen. xlix.
10. John xix. 15.
l 2 Chr. xv. 2.
Dan. viii. 11—
13. ix. 27. xii.
11. Matt. xxiv.
1, 2. Luke xxi.
24. Acts vi. 13,
14. Heb. x. 26.
m 1 Ex. xxviii.
14. xiv. 3. xxi.
9. xxii. 18. xxxiii.
6, 9. xxx. 7. 2 Sam.
vi. 14. m Gen. xxxi.
19. Marg. Judg. xvii.
5. xviii. 17—24. 2
Kings xiii. 24. Marg.
Ez. xx. 32. xxi. 21.
Marg. Marg. v. 11—
14. Zech. xiii. 2.
n v. 6. Is. xxvii. 12,
13. Jer. iii. 22, 23.
xxxi. 6—10. l. 4, 5.
o 1 Kings xii. 16. Is.
lv. 3, 4. Jer. xxx. 9.
xxxiii. 17. Ez. xxxiv.
23, 24. xxxvii. 22—25.
Am. ix. 11. Acts xv.
16—18. p Ps. cxxx.
3, 4. Jer. xxxiii. 9.
Ez. xvi. 63. Rom. ii.
4. q Num. xxiv.
14. Deut. iv. 30. Is.
ii. 2. Jer. xxx. 24.
Ez. xxxviii. 8. 16. Dan.
ii. 28. x. 14. Mic. iv.
1. Rom. xi. 25—31.

1 ix. 7. 8. Is. ix. 13-17. Jer. vi. 12-15. viii. 10-12. xiv. 15. 16. xxiii. 9. &c. Ez. xiii. 9-16. xiv. 8-10. Mic. iii. 5-7. Zech. xi. 8. xiii. 2.

† Heb. *cut off*.

m ii. 2. Is. i. 1. Jer. xv. 8. i. 12. Ez. xvi. 44, 45. Gal. iv. 26.

n 12. Is. i. 3. iii. 12. v. 13. Jer. iv. 22. viii. 7.

• Heb. *cut off*.

o 1. vi. 6. 2 Chr. xv. 3. Job xxxvi. 12. Prov. xix. 2. Is. xxvii. 11. xiv. 20. Jer. v. 3. 4. 21. Matt. xv. 14. 2 Cor. iv. 3-6.

p 1 Sam. ii. 12. Prov. i. 30-32. Is. xxviii. 7. lvi. 10-12. Jer. ii. 8. viii. 8, 9. Mal. ii. 7. 8. Matt. xxiii. 16-24.

q Zech. xi. 8. 9. 15-17. Mal. ii. 1-3. 9. Matt. xxi. 41-45. Mark xii. 8. 9. Luke xx. 16-18.

r viii. 14. xiii. 6. 2 Kings xvi. 16-20. Ps. cxix. 61. 139. Is. xvii. 70. Matt. xv. 3. 6.

s i. 6. 1 Sam. i. 28. 36. iii. 12-14.

t 10. v. 1. vi. 9. xiii. 6. 11. Ezra ix. 7.

u 1 Sam. ii. 30. Jer. ii. 26. 27. Mal. ii. 9. Phil. iii. 19.

x Lev. vi. 26. vii. 6. 7.

† Heb. *lift up their soul to*, &c. Ps. xiv. 4. xxv. 1.

y 1 Sam. ii. 29. Is. lvi. 11. Mic. iii. 11. Mal. i. 10. Rom. xvi. 18. Tit. i. 11. 2 Pet. ii. 3.

z Is. ix. 14-16. xiv. 2. Jer. v. 31. viii. 10-12. xxiii. 11, 12. Ez. xxii. 26-31. Matt. xv. 14.

† Heb. *went upon*, &c. 4. Marg.

† Heb. *cause to return*. Ps. cix. 17, 18. Prov. v. 22. Is. iii. 10, 11. Zech. i. 6.

a Lev. xvi. 26. Prov. xiii. 24. Is. lxxv. 13-16. Mic. vi. 14. Hag. i. 6. Mal. ii. 1-3. b 14. ix. 11-17. c 2 Chr. xxiv. 17, 18. Ps. xxvi. 3. cxxv. 5. Jer. xxiv. 15, 16. Ez. xlviii. 24, 26. Zeph. i. 6. 2 Pet. ii. 20-22. d 12. Prov. vi. 32. xx. i. xiii. 27-35. Ec. vi. 7. Is. v. 12. xxviii. 7. Luke xvi. 34. Rom. xiii. 11-14. e Jer. ix. 27. x. 8. Ez. xiii. 21. Hab. ii. 19. f v. 4. Is. xlv. 18-20. Mic. ii. 11. 2 Thes. ii. 9-11. g ix. 1. Lev. xvii. 7. xv. 5. Num. xv. 39. Deut. xxxi. 16, 2 Chr. xxi. 13. Ps. lxxiii. 27. Jer. iii. 1-3. Ez. xvi. xxiii. h Is. i. 29. lvi. 7. Jer. iii. 6. 13. Ez. vi. 13. xvi. 16. 25. xx. 28, 29. i 2 Sam. xii. 10-12. Job xxxi. 9, 10. Am. vii. 17. Rom. i. 23-28. j Or, *Shall I not*. &c. k Is. i. 5. Heb. xii. 8. l 1 Kings xiv. 23, 24. xv. 12. 2 Kings xxii. 7. m 1. 6. xiv. 9. Prov. xxi. 5. Is. xlv. 18-20. lvi. 11. Dan. xii. 10. John viii. 43. Rom. xiii. 11. Eph. iv. 18. • Or, *be punished*. n 12. Jer. iii. 6-10. Ez. xxiii. 4-8. o xi. 12. 2 Kings xvii. 18, 19. Jer. iii. 10, 11. Luke xii. 47, 48. Eph. v. 11. p ix. 15. xii. 11. Am. iv. 4. v. 5. q v. 8. x. 5. 8. 1 Kings xii. 28, 29. r Is. xlviii. 1. Jer. v. 2. Ez. xv. 39. Am. vi. 10. viii. 14. Zeph. i. 5, 6. s xi. 7. 1 Sam. xv. 11. Jer. iii. 6. 8. 11. v. 6. vii. 24. viii. 5. xiv. 7. Zech. vii. 11. Marg. t Lev. xxvi. 33. Is. vii. 21-23. xiii. 19.

5 Therefore shalt thou fall in the day, ¹ and the prophet also shall fall with thee in the night, and I will [†] destroy ^m thy mother.

6 ⁿ My people are ^{*} destroyed ^o for lack of knowledge: ^p because thou hast rejected knowledge, ^q I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: ^r seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, ^s I will also forget thy children.

7 As ^t they were increased, so they sinned against me: ^u therefore will I change their glory into shame.

8 They ^v eat up the sin of my people, and they [†] set their ^y heart on their iniquity.

9 And there shall be, ^z like people, like priest: and I will [±] punish them for their ways, and [§] reward them their doings.

10 For ^a they shall eat, and not have enough: ^b they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase, because they have ^c left off to take heed to the LORD.

11 Whoredom and wine, and new wine, ^d take away the heart.

12 [†] My people ^e ask counsel at their stocks, and their staff declar-eth unto them. ^f For the spirit of whoredoms hath caused ^g them to err, they have [§] gone a whoring from under their God.

13 They ^h sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hills, under oaks and poplars and elms, because the shadow thereof ⁱ is good: ^j therefore your daughters shall commit whoredom, and your spouses shall commit adultery.

14 ^{||} I will not ^k punish your daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your spouses when they commit adultery: for themselves are separated with whores, ^l and they sacrifice with harlots: ^m therefore the people ⁿ that doth not understand shall ^{*} fall.

15 [¶] Though thou, Israel, ^o play the harlot, ^p yet let not Judah offend; and come not ye unto ^q Gilgal, neither go ye up ^r to Beth-aven, ^s nor swear, ^t The LORD liveth.

16 For Israel ^u slideth back as a backsliding heifer: now the LORD will feed them ^v as a lamb in a large place.

17 ^a Ephraim ⁱ is joined to idols: ^u let him alone.

18 Their ^y drink is ^{*} sour: they have ^z committed whoredom continually: ^a her [†] rulers ^{with} shame do love, Give ye.

19 The ^b wind hath bound her up in her wings, ^c and they shall be ashamed because of their sacrifices.

xii. 3, 4. Prov. xxx. 15. Am. v. 12. Mic. iii. 11. shields. Ps. xlvii. 9. b Jer. iv. 11, 12. li. 1. c x. 6. Is. i. 29. xlii. 17. Jer. ii. 26, 27. 36, 37. iii. 24, 25. xvii. 13.

CHAP. V.

The judgments of God denounced against the priests, people, and princes, both of Israel and Judah, for their manifold sins, 1-14. An intimation of mercy on their repentance, 15.

HEAR ye this, ^a O priests; and hearken, ye house of Israel; and give ye ear, ^b O house of the king; ^c for judgment ⁱ is toward you, because ^d ye have been a snare on Mizpah, and a net spread upon ^e Tabor.

2 And ^f the revolvers are [§] profound to make slaughter, ^{*} though I have been [†] a rebuker of them all.

3 I ^h know ⁱ Ephraim, and Israel is not hid from me: for now, O Ephraim, ^k thou committest whoredom, and Israel is defiled.

4 [±] They will not frame their doings to turn unto their God: [†] for the spirit of whoredoms ⁱ is in the midst of them, ^m and they have not known the LORD.

5 And ⁿ the pride of Israel doth ^o testify to his face: therefore shall Israel and Ephraim ^p fall in their iniquity; ^q Judah also shall fall with them.

6 They shall ^r go with their flocks and with their herds to seek the LORD; but ^s they shall not find ^t him: ^u he hath withdrawn himself from them.

7 They have ^v dealt treacherously against the LORD: for they have ^w begotten strange children: now shall ^y a month devour them, with their portions.

8 ^z Blow ye the cornet in ^a Gibeath, and the trumpet in ^b Ramah: cry aloud ^c at ^d Beth-aven, ^e after thee, O Benjamin.

9 ^f Ephraim shall be desolate in the day of rebuke: among the tribes of Israel ^g have I made known that which shall surely be.

10 The ^h princes of Judah were like them that ^b remove the bound:

Matt. xxiii. 31. Luke. xix. 22. p iv. 5. xiv. 1. Prov. xi. 5, 21. xiv. 32. xxiv. 16. Am. v. 2. q 14. viii. 14. 2 Kings. xvii. 19, 20. Ez. xxiii. 31-35. Am. ii. 4, 5. r Ex. x. 24-26. Prov. xv. 9. xvi. 27. Jer. vii. 4. Mic. vi. 6, 7. s Prov. i. 28. Is. i. 11-15. lvi. 3. Jer. xi. 11. Lam. iii. 44. Ez. viii. 18. Am. v. 21-23. Mic. iii. 4. John. vii. 34. t Cant. v. 6. Luke v. 16. u vi. 7. Is. xlviii. 8. lx. 13. Jer. iii. 20. v. 11. x Neh. xiii. 23, 24. Ps. xlv. 7. 11. Mat. n. 11-14. y Ez. xii. 28. Zech. x. 8. z viii. 1. Jer. iv. 5. vi. 1. Joel ii. 15. a ix. 9. v. 9. Judg. xix. 12-15. xv. 4-6. 1 Sam. xv. 34. 2 Sam. xvi. 6. Is. x. 29, 30. b 1 Sam. xvii. 17. viii. 4. xv. 34. c iv. 15. x. 5. 8. Josh. vii. 2. 1 Kings xii. 20. d Judg. v. 14. e 12. 14. viii. 8. ix. 11-17. xi. 5, 6. xiii. 1-3. 15. 16. Is. xxviii. 1-4. Am. iii. 14. 15. vii. 9. 17. f Is. xlv. 10. xlviii. 3. 5. Zech. i. 6. John xvi. 4. g 4. b Deut. xix. 14. xxvii. 17. 2 Kings xvi. 7-9. 2 Chr. xxviii. 16-22. Prov. xvii. 14. xxi. 28.

i Ps. xxxii. 6. *therefore* I will pour out my wrath upon them ⁱ like water.
 lxxxviii. 17.
 xciii. 3, 4. Matt. vii. 27. Luke vi. 49.
 k Deut. xxviii. 33, 2 Kings xv. 16—20, 29. Am. v. 11, 12.
 l 1 Kings. xii. 26—33. Mic. vi. 16.
 m Job xiii. 28. Is. i. 9. li. 8.
 n Prov. xii. 4.
 o Or, *a worm*. Jon. iv. 7. Mark. ix. 44—48.
 o Jer. xxx. 12, 14. Mic. i. 9.
 p vii. 11. x. 6. xii. 1. 2 Kings xv. 19. 29. xvi. 7. 2 Chr. xxviii. 16—18.
 † Or, *to the king of Jareb*; or, *to the king that should plead*.
 q 2 Chr. xxviii. 20, 21. Jer. xxx. 15.
 r xiii. 7, 8. Job x. 16. Ps. vii. 2. Lam. iii. 10. Am. iii. 4—8.
 s Ps. vii. 2. i. 22. Mic. v. 8. t Deut. xxviii. 31. Job x. 7. Is. v. 29. Am. ii. 14. u 6. Ex. xxv. 21, 22. 1 Kings viii. 10—13. Ps. cxxxii. 14. Is. xxvi. 21. Ez. viii. 6. x. 4. xi. 23. Mic. i. 3. x xiv. 1—3. Lev. xxvi. 40—42. Deut. iv. 29—31. xxx. 1—3. 1 Kings viii. 47, 48. 2 Chr. vi. 36, 37. vii. 14. Neh. i. 8. 9. Job xxxiii. 27. Is. lxiv. 5—9. Jer. iii. 13. xxix. 12—14. xxxii. 18—20. Ez. vi. 9. xx. 43. xxxvi. 31. Dan. ix. 4—12. † Heb. *be guilty*. y Judg. iv. 3. vi. 6, 7. x. 10—14. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 12, 13. Job xxviii. 8—10. Ps. i. 15. lxxxviii. 34. lxxxiii. 16. Prov. i. 27, 28. viii. 17. Is. xxvi. 9. 16. Jer. ii. 27. Zeph. iii. 1—3. Luke xiii. 25.

CHAP. VI.

Exhortations to repent and hope in God, 1—3.

A lamentation over those who had sinned after conviction. 4. Reproofs of obstinate sinners, and threatenings against them, 5—11

a v. 15. xiv. 1. Is. ii. 3—5. lv. 7. Jer. iii. 22. i. 4. 5. Lam. iii. 40, 41. Zeph. ii. 1—3.
 b v. 12—14. xiii. 10, and he will bind us up.
 7—9. Deut. xxxii. 39. 1 Sam. ii. 6. Job v. 18. us: in the third day he will raise xxxiv. 29. Ps. us up, and d we shall live in his sight.
 xxx. 7—11. Is. xxx. 22. Jer. xxx. 12—17. xxxiii. 5, 6.
 c xiii. 14. 2 Kings xx. 5. Ps. xxx. 4, 5. lxxi. 20. ing: and he shall come unto us Is. xxvi. 19, 20. h as the rain, as the latter and former rain unto the earth.
 d Gen. xvii. 18. Ps. lxi. 7. Job xiv. 19. Rom. xiv. 8.
 e ii. 20. Is. liv. 13. Jer. xxiv. 7. xxxi. 34. John xvii. 3.
 f Prov. ii. 1—5. 9. Matt. xiii. 11. 12. John vii. 17. slain them by the words of my viii. 12, 31, 32. mouth: † and thy judgments are Acts. xvii. 11, 12. Phil. iii. 13—15.
 g 2 Sam. xxiii. 4. Ps. xix. 4—10. Prov. iv. 18. Mal. iv. 2. Luke. i. 78, 79. 2 Pet. i. 19. Rev. xxii. 16. h x. 12. xiv. 5. Job xxix. 23. Ps. lxxv. 6. lxxxi. 6. Is. v. 6. xxxii. 15. xliv. 5. Ez. xxxvi. 26. Joel. ii. 23, 24. Mic. v. 7. Zech. x. 1. i xi. 8. Is. v. 3, 4. Jer. iii. 19. v. 7. 9. 23. ix. 7. Luke xiii. 7—9. xix. 41, 42. k Judg. ii. 18, 19. Ps. lxxviii. 34—37. cvii. 12, 13. Jer. iii. 10. xxxiv. 15, 16. Matt. xiii. 21. 2 Pet. ii. 20—22. † Or, *mercy*, or, *kindness*. l xiii. 3.
 m 1 Sam. xiii. 13. xv. 22, 23. 1 Kings xiv. 6—12. xvii. 1. xviii. 17, 18. xx. 42. xxi. 20—24. xxii. 8. 2 Kings i. 16. 2 Chr. xxi. 12—17. Is. lviii. 1. Jer. i. 10. 18. v. 14. xiii. 13, 14. Ez. iii. 9, 10. xliii. 3. Acts vii. 51—54. n 1 Kings xix. 17. Is. xi. 4. Jer. xxiii. 29. Heb. iv. 12. Rev. i. 16. ii. 16. xix. 15, 21. † Or, *that thy judgments might be as*, &c. Gen. xviii. 25. Job xxxiv. 10, 11. Ps. xxxvii. 6. Zeph. iii. 5. o 1 Sam. xv. 22. Ps. i. 8, 9. Prov. xvi. 3. Is. i. 11—17. lviii. 6—10. Jer. vii. 22, 23. Dan. iv. 27. Am. v. 21—24. Mic. vi. 6—8. Matt. v. 7. ix. 13. xii. 7.

not sacrifice; † and the knowledge p of God more than burnt-offerings.

7 But they, † like men, † have transgressed the covenant: there have † they dealt treacherously against me.

8 † Gilead is a city of them that work iniquity, and † is polluted with blood.

9 And † as troops of robbers wait for a man, † so the company of priests murder in the † way by consent; for they commit † lewdness.

10 I have † seen an horrible thing in the house of Israel: † there is the whoredom of Ephraim, Israel is defiled.

11 Also, O Judah, † he hath set an harvest for thee, † when I returned the captivity of my people.

xxvi. 4, 15, 16. Acts xxiii. 12—15. xxv. 3. t vii. 1. Ezra viii. 31. Job i. 15—17. xii. 6. xxiv. 2—17. Prov. i. 11—19. u v. 1, 2. Jer. xi. 9. Ez. xxii. 27. Mic. iii. 9—11. Zeph. iii. 3, 4. Mark xiv. 1. Luke xxii. 2—6. John xi. 47—53. Acts iv. 24—28. † Heb. *with one shoulder*, or, *to Shechem*. 1 Kings xii. 25. † Or, *enormity*. x Jer. ii. 12, 13. v. 30, 31. xviii. 13. xxiii. 14. y iv. 11—14, 17, 18. v. 3, 4. 1 Kings xii. 28—30. xv. 30, 2 Kings xvii. 7, &c. Jer. iii. 6—11. Ez. xxiii. 5—11. z Jer. li. 33. Joel iii. 13. Mic. iv. 12. Rev. xiv. 15—20. a Job xlii. 10. Ps. cxxvi. 1, 4. Zeph. ii. 7.

CHAP. VII.

Heavy charges, of atrocious crimes, against the kings, nobles, and people of Israel, 1—10; and awful denunciations of the wrath of God against them, 11—16.

WHEN † I would have healed Israel, then † the iniquity of Ephraim was discovered, † and the † wickedness of Samaria: for † they commit falsehood; and the thief cometh in, and † the troop of robbers † spoileth without.

2 And † they † consider not in their hearts that † I remember all their wickedness: now † their own doings have beset them about; they † are before my face.

3 They † make the king glad with their wickedness, and their princes with their lies.

4 They † are all adulterers, † as an oven heated by the baker, § who ceaseth from † raising after he hath kneaded the dough, until it be leavened.

5 In † the day of our king the princes have † made him sick with † bottles of wine; † he stretched out his hand † with scorners.

6 For † they have † made ready their heart like an oven, while they lie in wait: their baker sleepeth all the night: in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire.

7 They are all hot as an oven, and have † devoured their judges; all their kings are fallen: † there is none among them that calleth unto me,

§ Or, *the raiser will cease*. || Or, *waking*. n Gen. xl. 20. Dan. v. 1—4. Matt. xiv. 6. Mark vi. 21, 22. o Prov. xx. 1. Is. v. 11, 12, 22. xxxiii. 1, 7, 8. Hab. ii. 15, 16. Eph. v. 18. 1 Pet. iv. 3, 4. † Or, *heat through wine*. p 1 Kings xiii. 4. q Ps. i. 1. lxxix. 12. Prov. xiii. 20. xxxiii. 29—33. Dan. v. 4, 23. r 4. 7. 1 Sam. xix. 11—15. 2 Sam. xiii. 28, 29. Ps. x. 8, 9. Prov. iv. 16. Mic. ii. 1. † Or, *applied*. s viii. 4. 1 Kings xv. 23. xvi. 9—11. 18, 22. 2 Kings ix. 24, 33. x. 7, 14. xv. 10, 14, 25, 30. t 10. 14. v. 15. Job xxxvi. 13. Is. ix. 13. xlii. 22. lxxiv. 7. Ez. xxii. 30. Dan. ix. 13.

iv. 1. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. Jer. xxii. 16. 1 John ii. 3, 4. iii. 6. † Or, *like Adam*. Gen. iii. 6. 11. Job xxxi. 33. q viii. 1. 2 Kings xvii. 15. xviii. 12. Is. xxiv. 5. Jer. xxxi. 32. Ez. xvi. 59—61. xx. 37. Heb. viii. 9. r v. 7. Is. xxiv. 16. xviii. 8. Jer. iii. 7—11. 20. v. 11. ix. 2. s xii. 11. Josh. xxi. 38. 1 Kings xvii. 1. † Or, *cunning for blood*. v. 1, 2. 2 Sam. iii. 27. xx. 8—10. 1 Kings ii. 5. Ps. x. 8, 9. lix. 2, 3. Is. lix. 6, 7. Jer. xi. 19. Mic. vii. 2. Matt. t vii. 1. Ezra viii. u v. 1, 2. Jer. xi. 9. Ez. xxii. 27. Mic. iii. 9—11. Zeph. iii. 3, 4. Mark xiv. 1. Luke xxii. 2—6. John xi. 47—53. Acts iv. 24—28. † Heb. *with one shoulder*, or, *to Shechem*. 1 Kings xii. 25. † Or, *enormity*. x Jer. ii. 12, 13. v. 30, 31. xviii. 13. xxiii. 14. y iv. 11—14, 17, 18. v. 3, 4. 1 Kings xii. 28—30. xv. 30, 2 Kings xvii. 7, &c. Jer. iii. 6—11. Ez. xxiii. 5—11. z Jer. li. 33. a Job xlii. 10. Ps. cxxvi. 1, 4. Zeph. ii. 7.

a Jer. li. 9. Matt. xxiii. 37. Luke xiii. 34. xix. 42. b iv. 17. vi. 8—10. viii. 9. xi. 12. xii. 14. xiii. 1, 2, 16. Is. xxviii. 1—3. Mic. vi. 16. c viii. 5. x. 5. Ez. xvi. 46, 51. xxxiii. 4. Am. vii. 14. † Heb. *evils*. d xi. 12. xii. 1, 7. Is. lix. 12—15. Jer. ix. 2—6. Mic. vii. 3—7. e vi. 9. † Heb. *strippeth*. f Deut. xxxii. 29. Ps. i. 22. Is. i. 3. v. 12. xlv. 19. lvii. 1. † Heb. *say not to*. g ix. 9. Ps. xxv. 7. Jer. xiv. 10. xvii. 1. Am. viii. 4. Luke xii. 2, 3. 1 Cor. iv. 9. Rev. xx. 12, 13. h Num. xxxii. 23. Job xx. 11, &c. Ps. ix. 16. Prov. v. 22. Jer. ii. 19. iv. 18. i Job xxiv. 21. Ps. xc. 8. Prov. v. 21. Jer. xvi. 17. xxxii. 19. Heb. iv. 13. k v. 11, 1 Kings xxii. 6. 13. Jer. v. 31. xxxviii. 1—4. xxxvii. 19. Am. vii. 10—13. Mic. vi. 16. vii. 3. Rom. i. 32. 1 John iv. 5. l v. 8, 12. Jer. v. 7, 8. ix. 2. Jam. iv. 4. m 6, 7. n Gen. xl. 20. o Prov. xx. 1. Eph. v. 18. 1 p 1 Kings xiii. 4. q Ps. i. 1. lxxix. 12. Prov. xiii. 20. xxxiii. 29—33. Dan. v. 4, 23. r 4. 7. 1 Sam. xix. 11—15. 2 Sam. xiii. 28, 29. Ps. x. 8, 9. Prov. iv. 16. Mic. ii. 1. † Or, *applied*. s viii. 4. 1 Kings xv. 23. xvi. 9—11. 18, 22. 2 Kings ix. 24, 33. x. 7, 14. xv. 10, 14, 25, 30. t 10. 14. v. 15. Job xxxvi. 13. Is. ix. 13. xlii. 22. lxxiv. 7. Ez. xxii. 30. Dan. ix. 13.

u v. 7. 13. ix. 3. Ephraim, ^a he hath mixed himself among the people; Ephraim is ^a a cake not turned.

9 Strangers have ^v devoured his strength, and he knoweth *it* not: yea, grey hairs are ^a here and there upon him, yet he knoweth not.

10 And ^z the pride of Israel testifieth to his face: ^a and they do not return to the LORD their God, ^b nor seek him for all this.

11 ¶ Ephraim also is like ^c a silly dove ^d without heart: ^e they call to Egypt, they go to Assyria.

12 When they shall go, ^t I will spread my net upon them; ^g I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven; I will chastise them, ^b as the congregation hath heard.

13 Woe unto them! for they have ^b fled from me: [†] destruction unto them! because they have transgressed against me: ^t though I have redeemed them, yet they have ^m spoken lies against me.

14 And ^a they have not cried unto me with their heart, ^o when they howled upon their beds: they ^p assemble themselves for corn and wine, and they rebel against me.

15 Though ^q I have [‡] bound and strengthened their arms, yet do they ^t imagine mischief against me.

16 They ^s return, but not to the most High: they are ^c like a deceitful bow: their princes shall fall by the sword for ^a the rage of their tongue: ^a this *shall be* their derision in the land of Egypt.

17. Ps. cxxxix. 7-9. Jon. i. 3. 10. Heb. *spoud.* 1 Deut. xv. 15. Neh. i. 10. Ps. cxi. 10. Ps. cxi. 14. Ps. cxi. 1-3. Ps. cxi. 8-10. Mic. vi. 4. 1 Pet. i. 13. 19. m 3. xi. 12. Is. lix. 13. Jer. xviii. 12. xlii. 20. xlii. 17. 18. Ez. xlviii. 25. Mal. iii. 13-15. Job xxxv. 9. 10. Ps. lxxviii. 34-37. Is. xxix. 13. Jer. iii. 10. Am. viii. 5. Zech. vii. 5. o 2s. iii. 5. Lev. 14. Jam. v. 1. p ii. 1. Ex. xxxii. 6. Judg. ix. 27. Am. ii. 2. Mic. ii. 11. Rom. xvi. 18. Phil. iii. 19. Jam. iv. 3. q 2 Kings xlii. 5. 23. xiv. 25-27. Ps. cvi. 43-45. † Or, *chastened.* Job v. 17. Ps. xciv. 12. 13. Prov. xii. 13. Heb. xii. 5-11. Rev. iii. 19. r Ps. ii. 1. xlii. 3. Jer. xvii. 9. Nah. i. 9. 11. Acts iv. 25. Rom. i. 21. 2 Cor. x. 5. s vi. 4. vii. 14. xi. 7. Ps. lxxviii. 37. Jer. ii. 10. Luke viii. 13. 14. xi. 24-26. t Ps. lxxviii. 57. u 13. Ps. xli. 4. iii. 2. lvi. 4. lxxiii. 9. Is. iii. 8. Jer. xviii. 18. Matt. xii. 36. 37. Jam. iii. 5-8. 2 Pet. ii. 18. Rev. xii. 5, 6. x viii. 13. ix. 3. 6. Ez. xxiii. 32. xxxvii. 20.

CHAP. VIII.

a v. 8. Is. xlviii. 3. Reproof of Israel's idolatry, hypocrisy, rebellion, and folly; and denunciations of deserved punishment, in which Judah also is joined, 1-14.

SET ^a the trumpet to ^a thy mouth. *He shall come* ^b as an eagle against ^c the house of the LORD, because they have ^d transgressed my covenant, and trespassed against my law.

2 Israel shall ^c cry unto me, My God, we know thee.

3 Israel hath ^t cast off *the thing that is good*: ^g the enemy shall pursue him.

4 vi. 7. Is. xlv. 5. Jer. xxxii. 32. Ez. xvi. 50. e v. 15. vii. 13. 14. 2 Kings x. 16-20. Ps. lxxviii. 34-37. Is. xlviii. 1. 2. Jer. vii. 4. Mic. iii. 11. Matt. vii. 21-23. xxv. 11. 12. Luke xiii. 25-27. Tit. i. 16. 1 John ii. 4. f Ps. xxxvi. 3. lxxxv. 10. 11. Am. i. 11. 1 Tim. v. 12. g Lev. xvi. 36. Deut. xxviii. 25. Lam. iii. 66. iv. 19.

4 They have ^b set up kings, but not by me: they have made princes, and ^t I knew *it* not: ^a of their silver and their gold have they made them idols, ^t that they may be cut off.

5 Thy ^m calf, O Samaria, hath cast *thee* off; ^a mine anger is kindled against them: ^o how long *will it be* ere they attain to innocency?

6 For ^p from Israel *was* it also: ^a the workman made it; therefore it is not God: but ^t the calf of ^a Samaria shall be broken in pieces.

7 For they have ^c sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: ^a it hath no stalk; ^a the bud shall yield no meal: if so be it yield, ^a the strangers shall swallow it up.

8 Israel is ^v swallowed up: now shall they be ^z among the Gentiles as ^a a vessel wherein is no pleasure.

9 For ^b they are gone up to Assyria, ^c a wild ass alone by himself: Ephraim ^d hath hired [†] lovers.

10 Yea, though they have hired among the nations, ^c now will I gather them, and they shall [‡] sorrow a little ^t for the burden of ^g the king of princes.

11 Because Ephraim hath made ^b many altars to sin, ^t altars shall be unto him to sin.

12 I have ^k written to him the great things of my law, ^t but they were counted as a strange thing.

13 ^a They sacrifice flesh *for* the sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat *it*; ^m but the LORD accepteth them not: ^a now will he remember their iniquity, and visit their sins: ^o they shall return to Egypt.

14 For Israel hath ^p forgotten his ^q Maker, ^t and buildeth temples; ^t and Judah hath multiplied fenced cities: and ^t I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the palaces thereof.

xii. 1. Is. xxx. 5. Ez. xvi. 33, 34. † Heb. *loves.* e x. 10. Ez. xvi. 37. xlviii. 9. 10. 23-26. 46, 47. ‡ Or, *begin.* f 2 Kings xiv. 26. xv. 19, 20. xvii. 2. 1 Chr. v. 26. g Is. x. 8. xxxvi. 1-6. Ez. xvi. 7. Dan. ii. 37. h x. 1, 2. 8. Am. ii. 11. Is. x. 10, 11. i Deut. iv. 28. Jer. xvi. 13. k Deut. iv. 6-8. Neh. ix. 13. 14. Ps. cxxxix. 18. cxxvii. 19, 20. Prov. xxi. 20. Ez. xx. 11, 12. Rom. iii. 1, 2. vii. 12. l vi. 6. 2 Kings xvii. 15. 16. Neh. ix. 26. Ps. i. 17. Is. xxx. 9. Jer. vi. 17. vii. 8, 9. Mark vii. 9. m Or, *In the sacrifices of mine offerings they sacrifice flesh and eat it.* Jer. xvi. 21-23. Zech. vi. 6. n v. 6. ix. 4. xii. 11. 1 Sam. xv. 22, 24. Prov. xxi. 27. Is. i. 11-15. lvi. 3. Jer. xiv. 10-12. Am. v. 24. o ix. 9. Ex. xv. 5. xlviii. 34. Rev. xvi. 19. p vii. 16. ix. 3, 6. xi. 5. Deut. xxviii. 68. q xiii. 6. Deut. xxxii. 18. Ps. cxi. 21. Is. xlvii. 10. Jer. iii. 21. xxi. 27. r Is. xlix. 23. Eph. ii. 10. s 1 Kings xii. 31, 32. xvi. 51, 52. t 2 Chr. xxxvi. 19. xlvii. 4. Is. xlv. 8-11. u 2 Kings xviii. 13. Is. xlv. 13, 25. Jer. xvii. 27. Am. i. 4. 10. 12. 14. ii. 5.

CHAP. IX.

Israel is sentenced to a variety of miseries, for their aggravated sins, but especially their idolatry, 1-17.

REJOICE not, O Israel, for joy, ^b as *other* people: for thou hast ^c gone a whoring from thy God, ^d thou hast loved a reward ^a upon every corn-floor.

2 The ^a floor and the [†] wine-press

e iv. 12. v. 4, 7. d ii. 12. Jer. xlv. 17. f ii. 9. 12. Is. xxiv. 7-12. Joel i. 5-7. 9-13. Am. iv. 1-2. v. 11. Mic. vi. 13-16. Hag. i. 5. ii. 16, 17. g Or, *in, &c.* h Or, *une-fet.*

f Lev. xviii. 28. shall not feed them, and the new wine shall fail in her.

g Lev. xxv. 23. 3 They ^f shall not dwell in ^g the LORD's land; ^h but Ephraim shall return to Egypt, ⁱ and they shall eat unclean *things* ^k in Assyria.

h 6. viii. 13. xi. 16. 4 They ⁱ shall not offer wine-offerings to the LORD, ^m neither shall they be pleasing unto him: their sacrifices *shall be* unto them ⁿ as the bread of mourners: all that eat thereof shall be polluted; for ^o their bread for their soul shall not come into the house of the LORD.

i Num. xix. 11. 5 ^p What will ye do ^q in the solemn day, and in the day of the feast of the LORD?

o Ex. xl. 23. Lev. xvii. 11. xxi. 6. 6 For, lo, ^r they are gone because of ^s destruction: ^t Egypt shall gather them up, Memphis shall bury them: [†] the pleasant *places* for their silver, ^u nettles shall possess them: thorns *shall be* in their tabernacles.

q ii. 11. Joel i. 13. 7 The ^v days of visitation are come, the days of recompense are come; ^w Israel shall know *it*: ^y the prophet *is* a fool, the [†] spiritual man *is* ^z mad, for ^a the multitude of thine iniquity, and the great hatred.

† Or, *their silver shall be desired, the nettle shall, &c.* Heb. *the desire of.* 8 The ^b watchman of Ephraim was ^c with my God: ^d but the prophet *is* a snare of a fowler in all his ways, and hatred [§] in the house of his God.

i x. 8. Ps. cvii. 34. 9 They have ^e deeply corrupted *themselves*, as in the days of ^f Gibeah; ^g therefore he will remember their iniquity, he will visit their sins.

u Is. x. 3. Jer. x. 15. xi. 23. xvi. 21. Ez. vii. 2—7. xii. 22—28. Am. viii. 2. Mic. vii. 4. Zeph. i. 14—18. Luke xxi. 22. Rev. xvi. 19. 10 I ^h found Israel like ⁱ grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as the first-ripe in the fig-tree at her first time: ^k but they

x Is. xxvi. 11. went to Baal-peor, and ^l separated themselves unto *that* shame; ^m and their abominations were according as they loved.

y viii. 11. xiii. 16, 17. Lam. ii. 14. Ex. xii. 10. Mic. ii. 11. 11 *As for* Ephraim, ⁿ their glory shall fly away like a bird, ^o from the birth, and ^p from the womb, and from the conception.

† Heb. *man of the Spirit.* 12 Though they bring up their children, ^q yet will I bereave them, *that there shall* ^r not be a man *left*: yea, ^s woe also to them when I depart from them!

a Ez. xiv. 9, 10. 2 Thes. ii. 10—12. 13 Ephraim, ^t as I saw Tyrus, ^u Cant. iii. 3. Is. lxii. 6. Jer. vi. 17. xxxi. 6. Ez. iii. 17, 18. xxxiii. 7. Mic. vii. 4. Heb. xiii. 17. ^v 1 Kings xvii. 1. xvi. 1. 36—39. xxii. 26. 2 Kings ii. 14. 21. iii. 15—20. iv. 1—7. 33—37. 41. 43. v. 14. 27. vi. 17, 18. vii. 2. 19. xiii. 21. ^w d v. 1. 1 Kings xviii. 19. xxii. 6. 11. 22, 23. Jer. vi. 14. xiv. 13. Lam. ii. 14. iv. 13, 14.

† Or, *against.* John xv. 24. Rom. viii. 7. ^x e Is. xxv. 5. xxxi. 6. f x. 9. Judg. xix. 22—30. xx. xxi. ^y g viii. 13. ^h xi. 1. Ex. xix. 4—6. Jer. ii. 2. 3. xxxi. 2. ⁱ ii. 15. Num. xiii. 23, 24. Is. xlviii. 4. Mic. vii. 1. ^k Num. xxv. 3, &c. Deut. iv. 3. Ps. cvi. 29. ^l iv. 14. 1 Kings xvi. 31. Jer. xi. 13. Rom. vi. 21.

m Num. xv. 39. Deut. xxxii. 17. Ps. lxxxix. 12. Ez. xx. 8. Am. iv. 5. ⁿ Gen. xli. 52. xlviii. 16—20. xlix. 22. Deut. xxxiii. 27. Job xviii. 5. 18. 19. ^o Ps. lviii. 8. Ec. vi. 3. Am. i. 13. ^p 14. Deut. xxviii. 18. 57. Luke xlii. 29. ^q 13. 16. Deut. xxviii. 32. 41. xlii. 25. Job xxvii. 14. Jer. xv. 7. xvi. 3. 4. Lam. i. 20. ^r Num. xxvi. 65. Judg. iv. 16. ^s v. 6. vii. 13. Deut. xxxi. 17. 1 Sam. xvi. 14. xxviii. 15, 16. 2 Kings xv. 18. 29. ^t Ez. xvi. xlvii. xlviii.

is planted in a pleasant place: but Ephraim ^u shall bring forth his children to the murderer.

14 Give them, O LORD: ^x what wilt thou give? give them ^y a mis-carrying womb and dry breasts.

15 All their wickedness ^y *is* in Gilgal: for there ^z I hated them: for the wickedness of their doings ^a I will drive them out of mine house, I will love them no more: ^b all their princes *are* revolvers.

16 Ephraim is smitten, ^c their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit: yea, though they bring forth, yet will I slay *even* [†] the beloved *fruit* of their womb.

17 ^d My God will cast them away, ^e because they did not hearken unto him: ^f and they shall be wanderers among the nations.

b v. 1, 2. Is. i. 23. Jer. v. 5. Ez. xxii. 27. Mic. iii. 11. Zeph. iii. 3. Acts iv. 5—7. 27. v. 21. ^c 11—13. Job xviii. 16. Is. v. 24. xli. 24. Mal. i. 4. [†] Heb. *the desires.* Ez. xxiv. 21. ^d 2 Chr. xviii. 13. Neh. v. 19. Ps. xxxi. 14. Is. vii. 13. Dan. vi. 22. Mic. vii. 7. John xx. 17. 28. Phil. iv. 19. ^e vii. 13. 1 Kings xiv. 15, 16. 2 Kings xvii. 14—20. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Ps. lxxxix. 11—13. Prov. xxix. 1. Is. xlviii. 18. Jer. xxv. 3. 4. xxvi. 4—6. xxxv. 15—17. Zech. i. 4. vii. 11—14. Acts iii. 23. ^f Deut. xxviii. 64, 65. xxxii. 26. Am. viii. 12. ix. 9. John vii. 35. Jam. i. 1.

CHAP. X.

Reproofs of Israel's manifold sins, denunciations of terrible judgments, and exhortations to repentance, 1—15.

ISRAEL ^a *is* ^{*} an empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit ^b unto himself: ^c according to the multitude of his fruit he hath increased the altars; according to the goodness of his land they have made goodly [†] images

2 [†] Their heart is ^d divided; now shall they be found faulty: ^e he shall [§] break down their altars, he shall spoil their images.

3 For now they shall say, ^f We have no king, because we feared not the LORD; what then should a king do to us?

4 They have spoken words, ^g swearing falsely in making a covenant: ^h thus judgment springeth up as hemlock in the furrows of the field.

5 The inhabitants of Samaria shall fear because of ⁱ the calves of ^k Beth-aven: ^l for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and ^m the priests thereof *that* rejoiced on it, ⁿ for the glory thereof, because it is departed from it.

6 It shall be also ^o carried unto Assyria *for* ^p a present to king Jareb: Ephraim shall ^q receive shame, and Israel shall be ^r ashamed of his own counsel.

7 *As for* ^s Samaria, her ^t king is cut off as the foam upon [†] the water.

i viii. 5, 6. xiii. 2. 1 Kings xii. 28—32. 2 Kings x. 29. xvii. 16. 2 Chr. xi. 15. xiii. 8. ^k iv. 15. v. 8. Josh. vii. 2. 1 Kings xviii. 24. Rev. xviii. 11—19. ^{*} Or, *Chemarim.* 2 Kings xlviii. 5. Marg. Zeph. i. 4. ^m 1 Sam. iv. 21, 22. Acts xix. 27. ⁿ viii. 6. Is. xlv. 1. 2. Jer. xlii. 12, 13. Dan. xi. 8. ^q v. 13. 2 Kings xvii. 3. ^p iv. 19. Is. i. 29. xlv. 9—11. xlv. 16. Jer. ii. 26, 27. 36, 37. iii. 24, 25. xlviii. 13. Ez. xxxvi. 31, 32. ^q xi. 6. Job xviii. 7. Is. xxx. 3. Jer. vii. 24. Mic. vi. 16. ^r 1 Kings xxi. 1. 2 Kings i. 3. ^s 3. 15. 2 Kings xy. 30, xvii. 4. [†] Heb. *the face of the water.* Jude 13.

u 16. x. 14. xiii. 8. 16. 2 Kings xv. 16. Jer. ix. 21. Am. vii. 17. x 13. 16. Matt. xxiv. 19. Mark xiii. 17. Luke xxi. 23. xxiii. 29. 1 Cor. vii. 25.

* Heb. *a womb that casteth the fruit.* Job xxi. 10.

y iv. 15. xii. 11. Josh. iv. 19—24. v. 2—9. x. 43. 1 Sam. vii. 16. Am. iv. 4. v. 5. Mic. vi. 5.

z Lev. xxvi. 30. Ez. xxiii. 18. Zech. xi. 8.

a 3. 17. i. 6. 9. iii. 4. 1 Kings ix. 7—9. 2 Kings xvii. 17—20. Jer. iii. 8. xi. 15. xxxiii. 24—26. Am. v. 27.

b v. 1, 2. Is. i. 23. Jer. v. 5. Ez. xxii. 27. Mic. iii. 11. Zeph. iii. 3. Acts iv. 5—7. 27. v. 21. ^c 11—13. Job xviii. 16. Is. v. 24. xli. 24. Mal. i. 4. [†] Heb. *the desires.* Ez. xxiv. 21. ^d 2 Chr. xviii. 13. Neh. v. 19. Ps. xxxi. 14. Is. vii. 13. Dan. vi. 22. Mic. vii. 7. John xx. 17. 28. Phil. iv. 19. ^e vii. 13. 1 Kings xiv. 15, 16. 2 Kings xvii. 14—20. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Ps. lxxxix. 11—13. Prov. xxix. 1. Is. xlviii. 18. Jer. xxv. 3. 4. xxvi. 4—6. xxxv. 15—17. Zech. i. 4. vii. 11—14. Acts iii. 23. ^f Deut. xxviii. 64, 65. xxxii. 26. Am. viii. 12. ix. 9. John vii. 35. Jam. i. 1.

a Is. v. 1—7. Ez. xv. 1—5. John xv. 1—6.

* Or, *a vine emptying the fruit which it giveth.*

b Zech. vii. 5, 6. Rom. xiv. 7. 8. 2 Cor. v. 16. Phil. ii. 21.

c ii. 8. viii. 4. 11. xii. 8. 11. xiii. 2. 6.

† Heb. *statues, or, standing images.* Lev. xxvi. 1. 1 Kings xiv. 23. Marg.

† Or, *He hath divided their heart.* Is. xlv. 18. 2 Thes. ii. 11, 12.

d vii. 8. 1 Kings xviii. 21. Zeph. i. 3. Matt. vi. 24. Luke xvi. 13. Jam. i. 8. iv. 4. 1 John ii. 15. Rev. iii. 15, 16.

e 5—8. viii. 5, 6. Jer. xlii. 13. Mic. v. 13. Zech. xiii. 2.

† Heb. *behead.*

f 7. 15. iii. 4. xi. 5. Gen. xlix. 10. Mic. iv. 9. John xix. 15.

g vi. 7. 2 Kings xvii. 3, 4. Ez. xvii. 13—19. Rom. i. 31. 2 Tim. iii. 3.

h Deut. xxx. 18. Is. v. 7. lxix. 13—15. Am. v. 7. vi. 12. Acts viii. 23. Heb. xii. 15. Rev. viii. 10, 11.

i viii. 5, 6. xiii. 2. 1 Kings xii. 28—32. 2 Kings x. 29. xvii. 16. 2 Chr. xi. 15. xiii. 8. ^k iv. 15. v. 8. Josh. vii. 2. 1 Kings xviii. 24. Rev. xviii. 11—19. ^{*} Or, *Chemarim.* 2 Kings xlviii. 5. Marg. Zeph. i. 4. ^m 1 Sam. iv. 21, 22. Acts xix. 27. ⁿ viii. 6. Is. xlv. 1. 2. Jer. xlii. 12, 13. Dan. xi. 8. ^q v. 13. 2 Kings xvii. 3. ^p iv. 19. Is. i. 29. xlv. 9—11. xlv. 16. Jer. ii. 26, 27. 36, 37. iii. 24, 25. xlviii. 13. Ez. xxxvi. 31, 32. ^q xi. 6. Job xviii. 7. Is. xxx. 3. Jer. vii. 24. Mic. vi. 16. ^r 1 Kings xxi. 1. 2 Kings i. 3. ^s 3. 15. 2 Kings xy. 30, xvii. 4. [†] Heb. *the face of the water.* Jude 13.

5. iv. 15. v. 8.
u Deut. ix. 21.
2 Kings xii. 28
—30. xiii. 34.
xiv. 16. Am.
viii. 14. Mic. i.
5. 13.
x ix. 6. Is. xxxii.
13. xxxiv. 13.
y 1 Kings xiii. 2.
2 Kings xxiii.
15. 2 Chr. xxxi.
1. xxxiv. 5—7.
z Is. ii. 19. Luke
xxiii. 30. Rev.
vi. 16. ix. 6.
a ix. 9. Judg. xiv.
24—30. xx. 5.
13. 14.
b Judg. xi. 17—
49.
c Gen. vi. 5. viii.
21. Zeph. iii. 6.
7. Matt. xxiii.
31. 32.
d Deut. xxviii. 63.
Is. i. 24. Jer. v.
6. Ez. v. 13.
xvi. 42.
e viii. 1. 10. Jer.
xvi. 16. xvi. 4.
Ez. xvi. 37.
xxiii. 9. 10. 46.
47. Mic. iv. 10
—13. Zech. xiv.
2. 3. Matt. xiii.
7.
f Or, *I shall bind
them for their
two transgres-
sions, or, in their
two habitations.*
g iv. 16. Jer. i. 11.
ii. 5. iii. 1. ix.
1. Deut. xxv. 4.
Rom. xvi. 18.
h xi. 4.
i Heb. *the beauty
of her neck.*
j 2 Chr. xxviii. 6
—8. Is. xxviii.
24.
k vii. 7. Ps. cxvii.
5. 6. Prov. xi.
18. Ec. vi. 6. Is.
xxxiii. 20. Jam.
iii. 13.
l Jer. iv. 3. 4.
m Ps. cvi. 4. Is.
xxvi. 1. iv. 6.
Jer. xiii. 12—14.
l. 4. 5. Am. v.
4. 6. 8. 14. 15.
Zeph. i. 1—3.
Luke xiii. 24. 25.
n vi. 3. Ps. lxxii. 6. Is. v. 6. xxx. 23. xlv.
3. xlv. 8. Ez. xxiv. 26. Acts ii. 19. 1 Cor. iii. 6. 7. o viii. 7.
Job iv. 8. Prov. xii. 8. Gal. vi. 7. 8. p Prov. i. 31. xii. 19.
xxviii. 20. 21. xix. 5. q Ps. lxxvii. 7. lxxi. 10. r Ps. xxxviii.
16. Ec. ix. 11. s Is. xxii. 1—4. xxxiii. 14. Am. iii. 8. 9. ix.
5. t 2 Kings xvii. 6. xviii. 9. 10. Jer. xlviii. 41. Nah. iii.
12. Hab. i. 10. u 2 Kings xviii. 33. 34. xix. 11—13. x xiii.
16. Gen. xxxii. 11. Is. xiii. 16—18. Jer. xiii. 14. Nah. iii. 10. y 5.
Am. viii. 9—17. z 3. 7. Is. xvi. 14.

8 The high places also of Aven, the sin of Israel, shall be destroyed: the thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; and they shall say to the mountains, Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us.

9 O Israel, thou hast sinned from the days of Gibeah: there they stood: the battle in Gibeah against the children of iniquity did not overtake them.

10 It is in my desire that I should chastise them; and the people shall be gathered against them, when they shall bind themselves in their two furrows.

11 And Ephraim is as an heifer that is taught, and loveth to tread out the corn; but I passed over upon her fair neck: I will make Ephraim to ride; Judah shall plow, and Jacob shall break his clods.

12 Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the LORD, till he come, and rain righteousness upon you.

13 Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of lies: because thou didst trust in thy way, and in the multitude of thy mighty men.

14 Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as Shalman spoiled Beth-arbel in the day of battle: the mother was dashed in pieces upon her children.

15 So shall Beth-el do unto you because of your great wickedness: in a morning shall the king of Israel utterly be cut off.

16 Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as Shalman spoiled Beth-arbel in the day of battle: the mother was dashed in pieces upon her children.

17 Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as Shalman spoiled Beth-arbel in the day of battle: the mother was dashed in pieces upon her children.

CHAP. XI.

Israel's ingratitude to God for his benefits. 1—4. His judgments on them. 5—7. Intimations of mercy. 8—11. Judah's fidelity, contrasted with Israel's treachery. 12.

WHEN Israel was a child, then I loved him, and called my Son out of Egypt.

2 As they called them, so they went from them: they sacrificed unto Baalim, and burned incense to graven images.

3 I taught Ephraim also to go, taking them by their arms; but they knew not that I healed them.

4 I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love: and I was to them as a yoke of oxen: I bent the chariot: I said to Ephraim, Return to me, saith the LORD: for thou hast rebelled against me, saith the LORD. He said, I will not return: neither will I serve him: for I am hated, saith the LORD: for I have rebelled, saith the LORD. Therefore shall Ephraim be as a yoke of oxen, and I will be to him as a yoke of oxen: and I will break him in pieces, and will scatter his bones, saith the LORD. Therefore shall Ephraim be as a yoke of oxen, and I will be to him as a yoke of oxen: and I will break him in pieces, and will scatter his bones, saith the LORD.

was to them as they that take off the yoke on their jaws, and I laid meat unto them.

5 He shall not return into the land of Egypt, but the Assyrian shall be his king, because they refused to return.

6 And the sword shall abide on his cities, and shall consume his branches, and devour them, because of their own counsels.

7 And my people are bent to backsliding from me: though they called them to the most High, none at all would exalt him.

8 How shall I give thee up, Ephraim? how shall I deliver thee, Israel? how shall I make thee as Admah? how shall I set thee as Zeboim? Mine heart is turned within me, my repentings are kindled together.

9 I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger, I will not return to destroy Ephraim: for I am God, and not man; the holy One in the midst of thee: and I will not enter into the city.

10 They shall walk after the LORD: he shall roar like a lion: when he shall roar, then the children shall tremble from the west.

11 They shall tremble as a bird out of Egypt, and as a dove out of the land of Assyria: and I will place them in their houses, saith the LORD.

12 Ephraim compasseth me about with lies, and the house of Israel with deceit: but Judah yet ruleth with God, and is faithful with the saints.

13 Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as Shalman spoiled Beth-arbel in the day of battle: the mother was dashed in pieces upon her children.

CHAP. XII.

Ephraim and Judah reproved. 1, 2. The conduct of the nation exposed, by comparison with that of their pious ancestor Jacob, whom God especially favoured: and a call to repentance. 3—6. Ephraim's crimes and ingratitude provoke God to punish him. 7—14.

EPHRAIM feedeth on wind, and followeth after the east-wind: he daily increaseth lies and desolation; and they do make a covenant with the Assyrians, and oil is carried into Egypt.

2 The LORD hath also a controversy with Judah, and will punish Jacob according to his ways; according to his doings will he recompense him.

3 He took his brother by the heel in the womb, and by his

Heb. *lift up.*
1 ii. 8. Ps. lxxviii.
23—25. cv. 40.
John vi. 33—59.
m vii. 16. viii. 13.
ix. 3. 6.
n v. 13. x. 6.
2 Kings xv. 19.
29. xvii. 3—6.
xviii. 11. Is. viii.
6—8. Am. v. 27.
o vi. 1. 2 Kings
xvii. 13. 14. xviii.
12. Jer. vii. 4—6.
Am. iv. 6. 8—10.
Zech. i. 4—6.
p x. 14. xiii. 16.
Jer. xvi. 31.
33. Deut. xxviii.
52. xxvii. 25. Jer.
v. 17. Mic. v. 11.
q Ps. lxxxi. 11—
16. Is. ix. 14.
xviii. 5. xxviii.
10. 11. Ez. x.
2—7. xx. 47.
Mal. iv. 1.
r x. 6. Ps. cxi.
39. 43. Is. xxx.
1.
s iv. 16. xiv. 4.
Ps. lxxviii. 57.
58. Prov. xiv.
14. Jer. iii. 6.
8. 11. viii. 9.
xiv. 7.
t 2. vii. 16. 2 Chr.
xxx. 1—11. Ps.
lxxxi. 11. Am.
v. 4—6. 14. 15.
† Heb. *together
they exalted me.*
u vi. 4. Jer. ix. 7.
lxxxi. 11. 33.
Matt. xxiii. 37.
Luke xix. 41.
x Gen. xiv. 8. xix.
24. 25. Deut.
xxxi. 23. Is. i.
9. 10. Am. iv.
11. Zeph. ii. 9.
2 Pet. ii. 6. Jude
7. Rev. xi. 8.
xviii. 18.
y Deut. xxxii. 36.
Judg. x. 16.
2 Sam. xiv. 16.
2 Kings xvi. 23.
Ps. cvi. 45. Jer.
z Lam. i. 20.
Ps. lxxviii. 38. Is.
Ez. xx. 8. 9. 13.
c Num.
xxiii. 19. Is. lv. 8. 9. Mic. vii. 18—20. Mal. iii. 6. Rom. xi. 28.
24. d Is. xii. 6. Ez. xxxviii. 27. 28. Zeph. iii. 15—17. e Is.
ii. 5. xlv. 10. Jer. ii. 2. vii. 6. 9. xxxix. 9. Mic. iv. 5. Zech. x.
12. John viii. 12. Rom. viii. 1. 2 Pet. ii. 10. f Is. xxxi. 4. xlv.
13. Jer. xxy. 30. Joel iii. 16. Am. i. 2. iii. 4. 8. g Job xxxviii.
1. Ps. ii. 12. cxix. 120. Is. lxiv. 2. Jer. v. 22. xxxiii. 9. Hab. iii.
16. Acts xxi. 25. h Zech. vii. 7. i iii. 5. ix. 3—6. Is.
xi. 11. Zech. x. 10. k vii. 11. Is. lv. 8. l Jer. xxxix.
12. Ez. xxviii. 25. 26. xxxvi. 33. 34. xxxviii. 21. 25. Am. ix.
14. 15. Ob. 17. m vii. 16. xlv. 7. Ps. lxxviii. 36. Is. xlv.
13. xlv. 20. lix. 3. 4. Mic. vi. 12. n iv. 15. 2 Kings
xviii. 4—7. 2 Chr. xxxix—xxxii. o Gen. xxxii. 28. 1 Cor. vi.
2. Rev. i. 6. m. 21. v. 10. Or, *most holy.*

† Heb. *was a strength* he † had power with God.
 4 Yea, he had power over ^b the Angel, and prevailed: he wept, and ⁱ made supplication unto him: he ^k found him in Beth-el, and there he ^l spake with us;
 5 Even ^m the Lord God of hosts; the LORD ⁿ is his memorial.

6 Therefore ^o turn thou to thy God: ^p keep mercy and judgment, ^q and wait on thy God continually.

7 ¶ *He is* ^r a merchant, ^s the balances of deceit *are* in his hand: ^t he loveth to † oppress.

8 And Ephraim said, ^u Yet am I become rich, ^v I have found me out substance: ^w † in all my labours ^x they shall find none iniquity in me ^y that *were* sin.

9 And ^z I, *that am* the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt, will ^a yet make thee to dwell in tabernacles, ^b as in the days of the solemn feast.

10 I ^c have also spoken by the prophets, and I have ^d multiplied visions, and ^e used similitudes, by the ^f ministry of the prophets.

11 *Is there* ^g iniquity in Gilead? ^h surely they are vanity: ⁱ they sacrifice bullocks in Gilgal; yea, ^j their altars *are* as heaps in the furrows of the fields.

12 And ^k Jacob fled into the country of Syria, and ^l Israel ^m served for a wife; and for a wife he kept *sheep*.

13 And ⁿ by a prophet the LORD brought Israel out of Egypt, and by a prophet was he preserved.

14 Ephraim ^o provoked *him* to anger ^p most bitterly: ^q therefore shall he leave his † blood upon him, ^r and his reproach shall his Lord return unto him.

† Or, *deceive*. 1 Sam. xii. 3. † Job xxxi. 24, 25. Ps. xlix. 6. lii. 7. lxi. 10. Zech. xi. 5. Luke xii. 19, 20. xvi. 13, 14. 1 Tim. v. 17. Rev. iii. 17. u Deut. viii. 17. Is. x. 13, 14. Hab. i. 16. ii. 5, 6. † Or, *all my labours suffice me not*; he shall have punishment of iniquity in whom is sin. x Prov. xxx. 12. 20. Jer. ii. 23, 35. Mal. ii. 17. iii. 13. Luke x. 29. xvi. 15. † Heb. *which*. y xiii. 4. Ex. xx. 2. Lev. xix. 36. xxvi. 13. Num. xvi. 41. Ps. lxxxi. 10. Mic. vi. 4. z Gen. xxv. 27. 2 Sam. xvii. 2. xl. 11. Jer. xxxv. 7. Heb. xi. 9—13. a Lev. xxiii. 40—43. Ezra iii. 4. Neh. viii. 15—17. Zech. xiv. 16, 19. John vii. 2. b 1 Kings xiii. 1, &c. xiv. 7—16. xvii. 1, &c. xviii. 21—40. xix. 10. 2 Kings xvii. 13. Neh. ix. 30. Jer. xxv. 4. Am. vii. 14, 15.

c Num. xii. 6. Joel ii. 28. Acts ii. 17, 18. 2 Cor. xii. 1, 7. d i. 2—5. ii. 1. Is. v. 1—7. xx. 2—5. Jer. xiii. 1—14. xiv. 1, 10, 11. Ez. iv. v. xv. 49. xxii. 12, &c. † Heb. *hand*. e vi. 8. 1 Kings xvii. 1. f Jer. x. 8, 15. Jon. ii. 8. g iv. 15. ix. 15. Am. iv. 4. v. 5. h viii. 11. x. 1. 2 Kings xvii. 9—11. Jer. ii. 20, 28.

i Gen. xxvii. 43. xxviii. 5. xxix. 1. Deut. xxvi. 5. k Gen. xxxii. 27, 28. l Gen. xxix. 18—28. xxxi. 41. m xiii. 4, 5. Ex. xii. 50, 51. 1 Sam. xii. 8. Ps. lxxvii. 20. Is. lxiii. 11, 12. Am. ii. 11, 12. Mic. vi. 4. Acts ii. 22, 23. vii. 35—37. n 2 Kings xvii. 7—17. Ez. xxiii. 2—10. † Heb. *with bitterness*. o 2 Sam. i. 16. 1 Kings ii. 33, 44. Ez. xviii. 13. xxiv. 7, 8. xxxiii. 5.

† Heb. *bloods*. p vii. 16. Deut. xxviii. 37. 1 Sam. ii. 30. Dan. xi. 18.

CHAP. XIII.

The glory of Ephraim was about to end in dreadful judgments, for his idolatry and ingratitude to God, 1—8. Promises of mercy and redemption from the grave, 9—14. The desolation of Samaria foretold, 15, 16.

WHEN ^a Ephraim spake trembling, ^b he exalted himself in Israel; but when ^c he offended in Baal, ^d he died.

a xi. 2. 1 Kings xvi. 29—33. xviii. 18, 19. 2 Kings xvii. 16—18. d Gen. ii. 17. Rom. v. 12. 2 Cor. v. 14.

2 And ^e now they ^f sin more and more, and ^g have made them molten images of their silver, and idols ^h according to their own understanding, all of it the work of the craftsmen: they say of them, Let † the men that sacrifice ⁱ kiss the calves.

3 Therefore they shall be ^j as the morning cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, ^k as the chaff *that* is driven with the whirlwind out of the floor, and as the smoke out of the chimney.

4 Yet ^l I am the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no god but me: ^m for *there is* no Saviour beside me.

5 I did ⁿ know thee ^o in the wilderness, in the land of ^p great drought.

6 According ^q to their pasture, so were they filled: they were filled, and their heart was exalted; ^r therefore have they forgotten me.

7 Therefore ^s I will be unto them as a lion: as a leopard by the way will I observe *them*.

8 I will meet them ^t as a bear *that is bereaved of her whelps*, and will rend the caul of their heart, and there will I devour them like a lion: the † wild beast shall tear them.

9 ¶ O Israel, ^u thou hast destroyed thyself; ^v but in me ^w † is thine help.

10 ^x I will be thy king; ^y where *is any other* that may save thee in all thy cities? and ^z thy judges of whom thou saidst, Give me a king and princes?

11 I ^a gave thee a king in mine anger, and took *him* away in my wrath.

12 The ^b iniquity of Ephraim *is* bound up; his sin *is* hid.

13 The ^c sorrows of a travelling woman shall come upon him: he *is* ^d an unwise son; ^e for he should not stay ^f long in *the place* of the breaking forth of children.

14 I will ^g ransom them from the ^h power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: ⁱ O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction; ^j repentance shall be hid from mine eyes.

15 ¶ Though ^k he be fruitful among *his* brethren, ^l an east wind

18. cxlix. 2. Ps. xxxiii. 22. xliii. 15. Jer. viii. 19. Zech. xiv. 9. John i. 49. y 4. x. 3. Deut. xxxii. 37—39. Jer. ii. 23. z viii. 4. Judg. ii. 16, 18. 1 Sam. viii. 5, 6, 19, 20. xii. 11, 12. 1 Kings xii. 20. a 1 Sam. viii. 7—9. x. 19. xii. 13—19. xv. 23. xvi. 1. xxxi. 1—7. 1 Kings xii. 15, 16, 26—32. xiv. 7—16. 2 Kings xvii. 1—4. Prov. xxviii. 2. b Deut. xxvii. 34, 35. Job xiv. 17. xvi. 19. Rom. ii. 5. c Ps. xlviii. 6. Is. xlii. 8. xxi. 3. Jer. iv. 31. xlii. 21. xliii. 23. xxx. 6, 7. xlix. 24. Mic. iv. 9, 10. 1 Thes. v. 13.

d Prov. xxii. 3. Acts xxiv. 25. e 2 Kings xix. 3. Is. xxxvii. 36. lxxvii. 3. lxxvi. 8, 9. Acts xvi. 29—34. 2 Cor. vi. 2. Heb. iii. 7, 9. f Heb. *a time*. g vi. 2. Job xix. 25—27. xxxiii. 24. Ps. xvi. 10. xxx. 3. xlix. 15. lxxii. 20. lxxvii. 13. Is. xxv. 8. Ez. xxxvii. 11—14. Rom. xi. 15. h Heb. *hand*. i Is. xxvi. 19. 1 Cor. xv. 21, 22. 52—57. 2 Cor. v. 4. Phil. iii. 24. 1 Thes. iv. 14—17. Rev. xx. 13, 14. xxi. 4. h Num. xxiii. 19. 1 Sam. xvi. 29. Jer. xv. 6. Mal. iii. 6. Rom. xi. 29. Jam. i. 17. i Gen. xli. 52. xlviii. 19. xlix. 22. Deut. xxxiii. 17. k iv. 19. Ps. i. 4. Is. xlvii. 13. xli. 16. Jer. iv. 11, 12. Ez. xvi. 10. xix. 12.

2 And ^e now they ^f sin more and more, and ^g have made them molten images of their silver, and idols ^h according to their own understanding, all of it the work of the craftsmen: they say of them, Let † the men that sacrifice ⁱ kiss the calves.

3 Therefore they shall be ^j as the morning cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, ^k as the chaff *that* is driven with the whirlwind out of the floor, and as the smoke out of the chimney.

4 Yet ^l I am the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no god but me: ^m for *there is* no Saviour beside me.

5 I did ⁿ know thee ^o in the wilderness, in the land of ^p great drought.

6 According ^q to their pasture, so were they filled: they were filled, and their heart was exalted; ^r therefore have they forgotten me.

7 Therefore ^s I will be unto them as a lion: as a leopard by the way will I observe *them*.

8 I will meet them ^t as a bear *that is bereaved of her whelps*, and will rend the caul of their heart, and there will I devour them like a lion: the † wild beast shall tear them.

9 ¶ O Israel, ^u thou hast destroyed thyself; ^v but in me ^w † is thine help.

10 ^x I will be thy king; ^y where *is any other* that may save thee in all thy cities? and ^z thy judges of whom thou saidst, Give me a king and princes?

11 I ^a gave thee a king in mine anger, and took *him* away in my wrath.

12 The ^b iniquity of Ephraim *is* bound up; his sin *is* hid.

13 The ^c sorrows of a travelling woman shall come upon him: he *is* ^d an unwise son; ^e for he should not stay ^f long in *the place* of the breaking forth of children.

14 I will ^g ransom them from the ^h power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: ⁱ O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction; ^j repentance shall be hid from mine eyes.

15 ¶ Though ^k he be fruitful among *his* brethren, ^l an east wind

Num. xxxii. 14. 2 Chr. xxviii. 13. xxxiii. 23. Is. xxx. 1. Rom. ii. 5. 2 Tim. iii. 13.

† Heb. *add to sin*. f ii. 8. viii. 4. x. 1. Ps. cxv. 4—8. Is. xlvii. 6, 7. Jer. x. 4. Hab. ii. 18, 19.

g xi. 6. Ps. cxxxv. 17, 18. Is. xlv. 17—20. xlv. 20. xlv. 8. Jer. x. 8. Rom. i. 22—25.

† Or, *the sacrifices of men*.

h 1 Sam. x. 1. 1 Kings xix. 18. Ps. ii. 12. Rom. xi. 4.

i vi. 4. k Ps. i. 4. lxxviii. 2. lxxxiii. 12—17. Is. xlvii. 13. xli. 15, 16. Dan. ii. 35.

l xii. 9. Ex. xx. 2. Ps. lxxxix. 9, 10. Is. xliii. 3. 10. xlv. 6—8. m Is. xliii. 11—13. xlv. 21, 22. Acts iv. 12.

n Ex. ii. 25. Ps. i. 6. xxxi. 7. cxlii. 3. Nah. i. 7. 1 Cor. viii. 3. Gal. iv. 9.

o Deut. ii. 7. viii. 15. xxxii. 10. Jer. ii. 2, 6.

† Heb. *droughts*.

p x. 1. Deut. viii. 12—14. xxxii. 13—15. Neh. ix. 25, 26, 35. Jer. ii. 31.

q viii. 4. Deut. vi. 10—12. xxxii. 18. Ps. x. 4. Is. xvii. 10. Jer. ii. 32.

r v. 14. Is. xlii. 13. Jer. v. 6. Lam. iii. 10. Am. i. 2. iii. 4, 8.

s 2 Sam. xvii. 8. Prov. xvii. 12. Am. ix. 1—3.

† Heb. *beast of the field*. Ps. lxxx. 13. Is. v. 29. lvi. 9. Jer. xii. 9.

t xvi. 1. 2 Kings xvii. 7—17. Prov. vi. 32. viii. 36. Is. iii. 9. 11. Jer. ii. 27. 19. iv. 18. v. 25.

u 4. Deut. xxxiii. 26. Ps. xxxiii. 20. xli. 1. cxi. 1, 2. cxlvi. 5. Eph. i. 3—5. Tit. iii. 3—7.

† Heb. *in thy help*.

x Ps. x. 16. xlv. 4. xlvii. 6, 7. lxxiv. 12. lxxxix.

18. cxlix. 2. Ps. xxxiii. 22. xliii. 15. Jer. viii. 19. Zech. xiv. 9. John i. 49. y 4. x. 3. Deut. xxxii. 37—39. Jer. ii. 23. z viii. 4. Judg. ii. 16, 18. 1 Sam. viii. 5, 6, 19, 20. xii. 11, 12. 1 Kings xii. 20. a 1 Sam. viii. 7—9. x. 19. xii. 13—19. xv. 23. xvi. 1. xxxi. 1—7. 1 Kings xii. 15, 16, 26—32. xiv. 7—16. 2 Kings xvii. 1—4. Prov. xxviii. 2. b Deut. xxvii. 34, 35. Job xiv. 17. xvi. 19. Rom. ii. 5. c Ps. xlviii. 6. Is. xlii. 8. xxi. 3. Jer. iv. 31. xlii. 21. xliii. 23. xxx. 6, 7. xlix. 24. Mic. iv. 9, 10. 1 Thes. v. 13.

d Prov. xxii. 3. Acts xxiv. 25. e 2 Kings xix. 3. Is. xxxvii. 36. lxxvii. 3. lxxvi. 8, 9. Acts xvi. 29—34. 2 Cor. vi. 2. Heb. iii. 7, 9. f Heb. *a time*. g vi. 2. Job xix. 25—27. xxxiii. 24. Ps. xvi. 10. xxx. 3. xlix. 15. lxxii. 20. lxxvii. 13. Is. xxv. 8. Ez. xxxvii. 11—14. Rom. xi. 15. h Heb. *hand*. i Is. xxvi. 19. 1 Cor. xv. 21, 22. 52—57. 2 Cor. v. 4. Phil. iii. 24. 1 Thes. iv. 14—17. Rev. xx. 13, 14. xxi. 4. h Num. xxiii. 19. 1 Sam. xvi. 29. Jer. xv. 6. Mal. iii. 6. Rom. xi. 29. Jam. i. 17. i Gen. xli. 52. xlviii. 19. xlix. 22. Deut. xxxiii. 17. k iv. 19. Ps. i. 4. Is. xlvii. 13. xli. 16. Jer. iv. 11, 12. Ez. xvi. 10. xix. 12.

18. cxlix. 2. Ps. xxxiii. 22. xliii. 15. Jer. viii. 19. Zech. xiv. 9. John i. 49. y 4. x. 3. Deut. xxxii. 37—39. Jer. ii. 23. z viii. 4. Judg. ii. 16, 18. 1 Sam. viii. 5, 6, 19, 20. xii. 11, 12. 1 Kings xii. 20. a 1 Sam. viii. 7—9. x. 19. xii. 13—19. xv. 23. xvi. 1. xxxi. 1—7. 1 Kings xii. 15, 16, 26—32. xiv. 7—16. 2 Kings xvii. 1—4. Prov. xxviii. 2. b Deut. xxvii. 34, 35. Job xiv. 17. xvi. 19. Rom. ii. 5. c Ps. xlviii. 6. Is. xlii. 8. xxi. 3. Jer. iv. 31. xlii. 21. xliii. 23. xxx. 6, 7. xlix. 24. Mic. iv. 9, 10. 1 Thes. v. 13.

d Prov. xxii. 3. Acts xxiv. 25. e 2 Kings xix. 3. Is. xxxvii. 36. lxxvii. 3. lxxvi. 8, 9. Acts xvi. 29—34. 2 Cor. vi. 2. Heb. iii. 7, 9. f Heb. *a time*. g vi. 2. Job xix. 25—27. xxxiii. 24. Ps. xvi. 10. xxx. 3. xlix. 15. lxxii. 20. lxxvii. 13. Is. xxv. 8. Ez. xxxvii. 11—14. Rom. xi. 15. h Heb. *hand*. i Is. xxvi. 19. 1 Cor. xv. 21, 22. 52—57. 2 Cor. v. 4. Phil. iii. 24. 1 Thes. iv. 14—17. Rev. xx. 13, 14. xxi. 4. h Num. xxiii. 19. 1 Sam. xvi. 29. Jer. xv. 6. Mal. iii. 6. Rom. xi. 29. Jam. i. 17. i Gen. xli. 52. xlviii. 19. xlix. 22. Deut. xxxiii. 17. k iv. 19. Ps. i. 4. Is. xlvii. 13. xli. 16. Jer. iv. 11, 12. Ez. xvi. 10. xix. 12.

18. cxlix. 2. Ps. xxxiii. 22. xliii. 15. Jer. viii. 19. Zech. xiv. 9. John i. 49. y 4. x. 3. Deut. xxxii. 37—39. Jer. ii. 23. z viii. 4. Judg. ii. 16, 18. 1 Sam. viii. 5, 6, 19, 20. xii. 11, 12. 1 Kings xii. 20. a 1 Sam. viii. 7—9. x. 19. xii. 13—19. xv. 23. xvi. 1. xxxi. 1—7. 1 Kings xii. 15, 16, 26—32. xiv. 7—16. 2 Kings xvii. 1—4. Prov. xxviii. 2. b Deut. xxvii. 34, 35. Job xiv. 17. xvi. 19. Rom. ii. 5. c Ps. xlviii. 6. Is. xlii. 8. xxi. 3. Jer. iv. 31. xlii. 21. xliii. 23. xxx. 6, 7. xlix. 24. Mic. iv. 9, 10. 1 Thes. v. 13.

d Prov. xxii. 3. Acts xxiv. 25. e 2 Kings xix. 3. Is. xxxvii. 36. lxxvii. 3. lxxvi. 8, 9. Acts xvi. 29—34. 2 Cor. vi. 2. Heb. iii. 7, 9. f Heb. *a time*. g vi. 2. Job xix. 25—27. xxxiii. 24. Ps. xvi. 10. xxx. 3. xlix. 15. lxxii. 20. lxxvii. 13. Is. xxv. 8. Ez. xxxvii. 11—14. Rom. xi. 15. h Heb. *hand*. i Is. xxvi. 19. 1 Cor. xv. 21, 22. 52—57. 2 Cor. v. 4. Phil. iii. 24. 1 Thes. iv. 14—17. Rev. xx. 13, 14. xxi. 4. h Num. xxiii. 19. 1 Sam. xvi. 29. Jer. xv. 6. Mal. iii. 6. Rom. xi. 29. Jam. i. 17. i Gen. xli. 52. xlviii. 19. xlix. 22. Deut. xxxiii. 17. k iv. 19. Ps. i. 4. Is. xlvii. 13. xli. 16. Jer. iv. 11, 12. Ez. xvi. 10. xix. 12.

18. cxlix. 2. Ps. xxxiii. 22. xliii. 15. Jer. viii. 19. Zech. xiv. 9. John i. 49. y 4. x. 3. Deut. xxxii. 37—39. Jer. ii. 23. z viii. 4. Judg. ii. 16, 18. 1 Sam. viii. 5, 6, 19, 20. xii. 11, 12. 1 Kings xii. 20. a 1 Sam. viii. 7—9. x. 19. xii. 13—19. xv. 23. xvi. 1. xxxi. 1—7. 1 Kings xii. 15, 16, 26—32. xiv. 7—16. 2 Kings xvii. 1—4. Prov. xxviii. 2. b Deut. xxvii. 34, 35. Job xiv. 17. xvi. 19. Rom. ii. 5. c Ps. xlviii. 6. Is. xlii. 8. xxi. 3. Jer. iv. 31. xlii. 21. xliii. 23. xxx. 6, 7. xlix. 24. Mic. iv. 9, 10. 1 Thes. v. 13.

d Prov. xxii. 3. Acts xxiv. 25. e 2 Kings xix. 3. Is. xxxvii. 36. lxxvii. 3. lxxvi. 8, 9. Acts xvi. 29—34. 2 Cor. vi. 2. Heb. iii. 7, 9. f Heb. *a time*. g vi. 2. Job xix. 25—27. xxxiii. 24. Ps. xvi. 10. xxx. 3. xlix. 15. lxxii. 20. lxxvii. 13. Is. xxv. 8. Ez. xxxvii. 11—14. Rom. xi. 15. h Heb. *hand*. i Is. xxvi. 19. 1 Cor. xv. 21, 22. 52—57. 2 Cor. v. 4. Phil. iii. 24. 1 Thes. iv. 14—17. Rev. xx. 13, 14. xxi. 4. h Num. xxiii. 19. 1 Sam. xvi. 29. Jer. xv. 6. Mal. iii. 6. Rom. xi. 29. Jam. i. 17. i Gen. xli. 52. xlviii. 19. xlix. 22. Deut. xxxiii. 17. k iv. 19. Ps. i. 4. Is. xlvii. 13. xli. 16. Jer. iv. 11, 12. Ez. xvi. 10. xix. 12.

18. cxlix. 2. Ps. xxxiii. 22. xliii. 15. Jer. viii. 19. Zech. xiv. 9. John i. 49. y 4. x. 3. Deut. xxxii. 37—39. Jer. ii. 23. z viii. 4. Judg. ii. 16, 18. 1 Sam. viii. 5, 6, 19, 20. xii. 11, 12. 1 Kings xii. 20. a 1 Sam. viii. 7—9. x. 19. xii. 13—19. xv. 23. xvi. 1. xxxi. 1—7. 1 Kings xii. 15, 16, 26—32. xiv. 7—16. 2 Kings xvii. 1—4. Prov. xxviii. 2. b Deut. xxvii. 34, 35. Job xiv. 17. xvi. 19. Rom. ii. 5. c Ps. xlviii. 6. Is. xlii. 8. xxi. 3. Jer. iv. 31. xlii. 21. xliii. 23. xxx. 6, 7. xlix. 24. Mic. iv. 9, 10. 1 Thes. v. 13.

d Prov. xxii. 3. Acts xxiv. 25. e 2 Kings xix. 3. Is. xxxvii. 36. lxxvii. 3. lxxvi. 8, 9. Acts xvi. 29—34. 2 Cor. vi. 2. Heb. iii. 7, 9. f Heb. *a time*. g vi. 2. Job xix. 25—27. xxxiii. 24. Ps. xvi. 10. xxx. 3. xlix. 15. lxxii. 20. lxxvii. 13. Is. xxv. 8. Ez. xxxvii. 11—14. Rom. xi. 15. h Heb. *hand*. i Is. xxvi. 19. 1 Cor. xv. 21, 22. 52—57. 2 Cor. v. 4. Phil. iii. 24. 1 Thes. iv. 14—17. Rev. xx. 13, 14. xxi. 4. h Num. xxiii. 19. 1 Sam. xvi. 29. Jer. xv. 6. Mal. iii. 6. Rom. xi. 29. Jam. i. 17. i Gen. xli. 52. xlviii. 19. xlix. 22. Deut. xxxiii. 17. k iv. 19. Ps. i. 4. Is. xlvii. 13. xli. 16. Jer. iv. 11, 12. Ez. xvi. 10. xix. 12.

18. cxlix. 2. Ps. xxxiii. 22. xliii. 15. Jer. viii. 19. Zech. xiv. 9. John i. 49. y 4. x. 3. Deut. xxxii. 37—39. Jer. ii. 23. z viii. 4. Judg. ii. 16, 18. 1 Sam. viii. 5, 6, 19, 20. xii. 11, 12. 1 Kings xii. 20. a 1 Sam. viii. 7—9. x. 19. xii. 13—19. xv. 23. xvi. 1. xxxi. 1—7. 1 Kings xii. 15, 16, 26—32. xiv. 7—16. 2 Kings xvii. 1—4. Prov. xxviii. 2. b Deut. xxvii. 34, 35. Job xiv. 17. xvi. 19. Rom. ii. 5. c Ps. xlviii. 6. Is. xlii. 8. xxi. 3. Jer. iv. 31. xlii. 21. xliii. 23. xxx. 6, 7. xlix. 24. Mic. iv. 9, 10. 1 Thes. v. 13.

d Prov. xxii. 3. Acts xxiv. 25. e 2 Kings xix. 3. Is. xxxvii. 36. lxxvii. 3. lxxvi. 8, 9. Acts xvi. 29—34. 2 Cor. vi. 2. Heb. iii. 7, 9. f Heb. *a time*. g vi. 2. Job xix. 25—27. xxxiii. 24. Ps. xvi. 10. xxx. 3. xlix. 15. lxxii. 20. lxxvii. 13. Is. xxv. 8. Ez. xxxvii. 11—14. Rom. xi. 15. h Heb. *hand*. i Is. xxvi. 19. 1 Cor. xv. 21, 22. 52—57. 2 Cor. v. 4. Phil. iii. 24. 1 Thes

ix. 11-16. Job xviii. 16-19. Ps. cix. 13. Is. xiv. 21, 22.
† Heb. vessels of desire. Dan. xi. 8. Nah. ii. 9.
2 Kings xvii. 6. xviii. 9-11. Is. vii. 9. viii. 4. xvi. 3. Am. iii. 9-15. iv. 1-3. vi. 1-3. ix. 1-4. Mic. i. 4-6. vi. 15.
5. 14. 15. 2 Kings viii. 12. xv. 15. Ps. cxxvii. 8, 9. Is. xlii. 15. Am. i. 13. Nah. iii. 10.

CHAP. XIV.

a vi. 1. xii. 6. Calls to repentance, 1-3. Promises of peculiar blessings to Israel, 4-8. These things worthy of peculiar attention, 9.
1 Sam. vii. 3, 4. 2 Chr. xxx. 6-9. Is. lv. 6, 7. Jer. iii. 12-14. iv. 1. Joel ii. 12, 13. Zech. i. 2. Acts xxvi. 18-20.
b xlii. 9. Jer. iii. 19. Lam. v. 16. Ez. xxviii. 14-16.
c Job xxxiv. 31. 32. Joel ii. 17. Matt. vi. 9-13. Luke xviii. 13.
d 2 Sam. xii. 13. xxiv. 10. Job vii. 21. Ps. li. 2-10. Is. vii. 25. Ez. xxxvi. 25. 26. Mic. vii. 19. Zech. iiii. 4. John i. 29. Rom. xi. 27. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. x. 4. 1 John i. 7. iii. 5.
e Eph. i. 6, 7. ii. 7, 8. 2 Tim. i. 9.
11. Luke xi. 13. xv. 21-24. f Ps. lxxix. 30, 31. Heb. xiii. 15. 1 Pet. ii. 5, 9. g v. 15. vii. 11. viii. 9. xii. 1. 2 Chr. xvi. 7. Ps. cxlvi. 3. h Deut. xviii. 16. Ps. xx. 7, 8. xxxiii. 17. Is. xxx. 2. 15. xxi. 3. xxxvi. 9. i v. 17. Is. i. 29. ii. 20. xxxvii. 9. Ez. xxxvi. 25. xxxvii. 23. xlii. 7-9. Mic. v. 10-14. Zech. xiii. 2. Ez. xlii. 22-24. Ps. x. 14. lxxviii. 5. cxlvi. 9. Prov. xxi. 10, 11. John xiv. 18. Mer. i. xi. 7. Ez. xv. 26. Is. lvii. 14. Jer. iii. 22. v. 6. viii. 22. xiv. 7. xvi. 14. xxxv. 8. Matt. ix. 12, 13.

1 I will love them freely: 2 for mine anger is turned away from him.
5 I will be 6 as the dew unto Israel: 7 he shall 8 grow as the lily, 9 and 10 cast forth his roots as Lebanon.
6 His 7 branches shall 8 spread, 9 and his beauty shall be as the olive-tree, and 10 his smell as Lebanon.
7 They 8 that dwell under his shadow shall return; they shall 9 revive as the corn, 10 and 11 grow as the vine: the 12 scent thereof shall be as the wine of Lebanon.
8 Ephraim shall say, 9 What have I to do any more with idols? 10 I have heard him, and observed him: 11 I am like a green fir-tree. 12 From me is thy fruit found.
9 Who is 10 wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent, and he shall know them: 11 for the ways of the LORD are right, 12 and the just shall walk in them: 13 but the transgressors shall fall therein.

Deut. vii. 7, 8. Zeph. iii. 17. Rom. iii. 24. Eph. i. 6, 7. ii. 4-9. 2 Tim. i. 9. Tit. iii. 4-7. Num. xxv. 4, 11. Ps. lxxviii. 18. Is. xlii. 1, 2. Cor. v. 12-21.
Deut. xxxii. 2. 2 Sam. xxi. 4. Job xxix. 19. Ps. lxxii. 6. Prov. xix. 12. Is. xlviii. 4. xlvii. 19. xlv. 3. Mic. v. 7.
Cant. ii. 1, 2. 16. iv. 5. Matt. vi. 28, 29. Luke xii. 27.
Or, blossom.
Ps. lxxxi. 16. xlii. 12. Is. xxxv. 12.
† Heb. verse. 2 Kings xix. 30. Is. xlviii. 8. Ez. xlii. 22-24. Eph. iii. 17.
r Ps. lxxxi. 9-11. Ez. xlii. 5-8. xxxi. 3-10. Dan. iv. 10-15. Matt. xiii. 31, 32. John xv. 1, 2.
Rom. xi. 16-24.
† Heb. go.
s Ps. lii. 5. cxxviii. 3.
1 Gen. xxvii. 27. Cant. iv. 12-15. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. Phil. iv. 18.
u Ps. xci. 1. Cant. ii. 3. Is. xxxii. 1, 2.
Ps. lxxxv. 6. cxxxviii. 7. Is. lxi. 11. John xi. 25. xii. 24. 1 Cor. xv. 30-33.
y Cant. vi. 11. Zech. viii. 12.
Or, memorial.
z 2, 3. Job xxxi. 32. Acts xix. 18-20. 1 Thes. i. 10. 1 Pet. i. 14-16. iv. 3, 4.
a Job xxxviii. 27. Jer. xvi. 18-20. Luke xv. 20. John i. 47, 48.
b Is. xlii. 19. iv. 13. ix. 13.
c John i. 18. xv. 1-5. Gal. v. 22, 23. Eph. v. 9. Phil. i. 11. ii. 13. iv. 13. Jam. i. 17.
d Ps. cxviii. 43. Prov. i. 5, 6. iv. 18. Jer. ix. 12. Dan. xii. 10. Matt. xiii. 11. 12. John viii. 47. xlviii. 37.
e Gen. xviii. 25. Deut. xxxii. 4. Job xxxiv. 10-12. 13, 19. Ps. xix. 7, 8. cxi. 75, 126. Ea. xlviii. 25. xxxiii. 17-20. Zeph. iii. 5. Rom. vii. 12.
f Job xvii. 9. Ps. lxxxv. 5, 7. Prov. x. 29. Is. viii. 13-15. Matt. xli. 14.
g Luke ii. 34. iv. 23, 29. vii. 23. John iii. 19, 20. ix. 39. xv. 24. Rom. ix. 32, 34. 2 Cor. ii. 15, 16. 2 Thes. ii. 9-12. 1 Pet. ii. 8.

THE BOOK

OF

JOEL.

IT is uncertain at what time Joel prophesied: some think he predicted those calamities which Amos lamented, (Am. vi. others that he lived afterwards. He prophesied to Judah exclusively: whether before or after the captivity of Israel. He foretold or described a terrible judgment on the land, by locusts and drought; which has also been considered as typical of the calamities that were about to be brought on the nation by the Chaldean armies and other invaders. These predictions were attended with earnest exhortations to solemn fasting, repentance, and prayer, and with promises of returning peace and prosperity. The conclusion contains prophecies of the glorious times that were coming under the Gospel dispensation, and of the righteous judgments to be executed on all the enemies of God and his Church. In this he coincides with the other prophets, who, (with perhaps the single exception of Jonah) all more clearly predict, or more obscurely intimate, these great events. But the most remarkable prophecy in Joel is that which the apostle Pe-

ter quoted on the day of Pentecost, and which is more than once referred to in the New Testament. (Acts ii. 16-21. Rom. x. 13-15.) The effects of the Gospel, as the manifestation of the Spirit, both among Jews and Gentiles; and the consequences of opposing it, to the Jewish nation in particular, are here foretold in the fullest and plainest manner, and the event to this day fully attests Joel's divine inspiration. The style of this prophet is admired by the most competent judges, to be exceedingly beautiful, and few instances of ancient poetry (none, except those reserved for the sacred Scriptures) contain such an assemblage of elegance, pathos, and sublimity, as are found in his writings. Whatever obscurity appears to us is wholly in the subject, for the language is uncommonly perspicuous, and every part of the oracles have proposed much fewer alterations, than in the more common, scattered, and obscure prophecies of Hosea. Nor has our translation of it been exposed to similar objections.

CHAPTER I.

a Jer. i. 2. Ez. i. 3. Hos. i. 1. 2 Pet. i. 21.
b Acts ii. 16.
c Ps. xlix. 1. Is. xxxv. 1. Jer. v. 21. Hos. v. 1. Am. iii. 1. iv. 1. v. 1. Mic. i. 2. iii. 1. 9. Matt. xiii. 9. Rev. ii. 7.

THE word of the LORD that came to Joel the son of Pethuel.

2 Hear this, ye old men, and give ear all ye inhabitants of the land: Hath this been in your days, or even in the days of your fathers?

3 Tell ye your children of it, and let your children tell their children, and their children another generation.

4 That which the palmer-worm hath left hath the locust eaten: and that which the locust hath left hath the canker-worm eaten; and that which the canker-worm hath left hath the caterpillar eaten.

5 Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of the new wine; for it is cut off from your mouth.

6 For a nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without number, whose teeth are the teeth of a lion, and he hath the cheek-teeth of a great lion.

7 He hath laid my vine waste, and barked my fig-tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast it away; the branches thereof are made white.

8 Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for the husband of her youth.

9 The meat-offering and the drink-offering is cut off from the house of the LORD, the priests, the LORD's ministers, mourn.

10 The field is wasted, the land mourneth; for the corn is wasted: the new wine is dried up, the oil languisheth.

11 Be ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen, howl, O ye vine-dressers, for the wheat and for the barley; because the harvest of the field is perished.

12 The vine is dried up, and the fig-tree languisheth; the pomegranate tree, the palm-tree also, and the apple-tree, even all the trees of the field, are withered: because joy is withered away from the sons of men.

13 Gird yourselves, and lament, ye priests: howl, ye ministers of the altar: come, lie all night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God: for the meat-offering and the drink-offering is withholden from the house of your God.

14 d 10. e Num. xiii. 23. Ps. xcii. 12. Cant. ii. 3. iv. 13. vii. 7-9. f 16. Ps. iv. 7. Is. ix. 3. xvi. 10. xlviii. 33. Hos. ix. 1. 2. g 8. 9. ii. 17. Jer. iv. 8. ix. 10. Ez. vii. 18. h 1 Cor. ix. 13. Heb. vii. 13. 14. i 2 Sam. xii. 16. 1 Kings xxi. 27. John iii. 5-8. k Ps. lxi. 6. 1 Cor. iv. 1. 2 Cor. iii. 6. vi. 4. xi. 23. l 9. Lev. ii. 6-10. Num. xix. 6.

14 Sanctify ye a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the elders, and all the inhabitants of the land, into the house of the LORD your God, and cry unto the LORD.

15 Alas for the day! for the day of the LORD is at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty shall it come.

16 Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, yea, joy and gladness from the house of our God?

17 The seed is rotten under their clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the corn is withered.

18 How do the beasts groan! the herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture: yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate.

19 O LORD, to thee will I cry: for the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burned all the trees of the field.

20 The beasts of the field cry also unto thee: for the rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness.

CHAP. II.

A description of the locusts, as a mighty army, sent forth to ravage the land, 1-11. Earnest calls to public fasting, prayer and repentance, 12-17. Promises of manifold blessings, 18-27. Predictions of the pouring out of the Spirit, under the Gospel; and of subsequent events, 28-32.

BLOW ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the LORD cometh, for it is nigh at hand.

2 A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong; there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations.

3 A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land is as the garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall escape them.

4 The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run.

5 Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle-array.

6 Before their face the people shall be much pained: all faces shall gather blackness.

15. Jer. v. 17. Zech. vii. 14. n Rev. ix. 7. o Nah. ii. 3. 4. iii. 2, 3. Rev. ix. 9. p Is. v. 24. xxx. 30. Matt. iii. 12. q 2. r Ps. cxix. 83. Is. xlii. 8. Jer. viii. 21. xxx. 6. Nah. ii. 10. t Heb. pot.

m ii. 15, 16. 2 Chr. xx. 3, 4.

s Or, day of restraint. Lev. xxiii. 36.

n Deut. xxix. 10, 11. 2 Chr. xx. 13. Neh. ix. 2, 3.

o Jon. iii. 8.

p ii. 3. Jer. xxx. 7. Am. v. 16-18.

q ii. 1. Ps. xxxvii. 13. Is. xlii. 6-9.

9. Ez. vii. 2-12. xii. 2-20.

Zeph. i. 14-18. Luke xix. 41-44. Jam. v. 9.

Rev. vi. 17.

r 5-9. 13. Am. iv. 6, 7.

s Deut. xii. 6, 7. 11, 12. xvi. 10-15. Ps. cv. 3. Is. lxii. 8, 9.

t Heb. grains.

20. 1 Kings xviii. 5. Jer. xii. 4.

xiv. 5, 6. Hos. iv. 3. Rom. viii. 22.

u Ps. l. 15. xci. 15. Mic. vii. 7.

Hab. iii. 17, 18. Phil. iv. 6, 7.

x ii. 3. Jer. ix. 10. Am. vii. 4.

t Or, habitations.

y Job xxxviii. 41. Ps. civ. 21. cxlv. 15. cxlvii. 9.

z 1 Kings xxi. 7. xviii. 5.

a 15. Num. x. 3. 8.

Jer. iv. 5. Hos. viii. 1.

• Or, cornet. 1 Chk. xv. 28. Hos. v. 8.

b Num. x. 5-7. 9. Ez. xxxiii. 3-6.

Am. i. 6. Zeph. i. 16.

c iii. 17. Ps. lxxxvii. 1. Dan. ix. 16. 20. Zeph. iii. 11. Zech. viii. 3.

d Ezra ix. 3, 4. Ps. cxix. 120. Is. lxvi. 2. 5. Jer. v. 22. x. 7. 10. Dan. vi. 26. Phil. ii. 12.

e i. 15. Is. ii. 12. Ez. vii. 5-7. 10. 12. xii. 23. Am. viii. 2. Ob. 15.

Mal. iv. 1. 1 Thes. v. 2. Jam. v. 9. 1 Pet. iv. 7.

f 10. 31. iii. 14, 15. Ex. xx. 21. Ps. xcvii. 2. Is. v. 30.

viii. 22. Jer. xlii. 16. Am. v. 18-20. Zeph. i. 14, 15. Heb. xii. 18.

Jude 13.

g Am. iv. 13.

h 5. 11. 25. i. 6.

i i. 2, 3. Ex. x. 6. 14. Dan. xii. 1.

Mark xiii. 19.

† Heb. generation and generation.

Deut. xxxii. 7. Ps. x. 6. Margins.

k Ps. l. 3. Am. vii. 4.

l Gen. ii. 8. xiii. 10. Is. li. 3. Ez. xxxi. 8, 9.

m i. 4-7. Ex. x. 5.

n Nah. ii. 3.

o Matt. iii. 12.

xxx. 6. Nah. ii.

p Acts xxi. 9. sons and p your daughters shall
Gal. iii. 28.
q Gen. xxxvii. 5 prophesy, your old men shall
-10. Num. xii. 9 dream dreams, your young men
6. Jer. xxiii. 28. shall see visions.
r 1 Cor. xii. 13. 29 And also r upon the servants
Col. iii. 11. and upon the handmaids in those
s Luke xxi. 11. days will I pour out my Spirit.
25, 26. Acts ii. 19, 20. Rev. vi. 12-17.
t Gen. xix. 28. 30 And s I will shew wonders in
Josh. viii. 20. the heavens and in the earth, blood,
Judg. xx. 38. and fire, and t pillars of smoke.
40. Cant. iii. 6. 31 The u sun shall be turned into
Rev. xviii. 9, 18. darkness, and the moon into blood,
u 10. iii. 15. Is. before * the great and the terrible
xiii. 9, 10. xxxiv. day of the LORD come.
4, 5. Matt. xxiv. 29. xxvii. 45.
Mark. xiii. 24, 25. Rev. vi. 12, 13.
x Zeph. i. 14-16. 32 And it shall come to pass,
Mal. iv. 1. 5. y that whosoever shall call on the
Ps. i. 15. Jer. name of the LORD shall be deliver-
xxxiii. 3. Zech. ed: z for in mount Zion and in Jeru-
xiii. 9. Acts ii. 21. Rom. x. 12 salem shall be deliverance, as
-14. 1 Cor. i. 2. the LORD hath said, a and in the
remnant whom the LORD shall
z Is. xli. 13. lix. 20, 21. Ob. 17, 21. John iv. 22. Rom. xi. 26.
Heb. xii. 22. a Is. x. 22. xi. 16. Mic. iv. 6, 7. v. 3, 7, 8. John
x. 16. Acts ii. 39. xv. 17. Rom. viii. 28-30. ix. 24. 27. xi. 5, 2
Thes. ii. 13, 14.

CHAP. III.

Prophecies of divine judgments to be executed upon the enemies of God's people, 1-15: and of the subsequent peace, prosperity, security, and purity, of Israel, 16-21.

a ii. 29. Dan. xii. 1. Zeph. iii. 19, 20.
b Deut. xxx. 3. 2 Chr. vi. 37, 38.
Ps. xiv. 7. lxxxv. 1. Is. xi. 11, &c.
Jer. xvi. 15. xxxiii. 3-8. xxxix. 14. xxx. 3. 18.
Ez. xvi. 53. xxxvii. 21, 22. xxxvii. 14-18.
xxxix. 25, 28. 29. Am. ix. 14. Zeph. iii. 8.
Zech. xiv. 2, 3. Rev. xvi. 14, 16. xix. 19-21. xx. 8.
d 12. 2 Chr. xx. 26. Ez. xxxix. 11. Zech. xiv. 4.
e Is. lxvi. 16. Ez. xxxviii. 22. Am. i. 11. Ob. 10-16. Zech. xii. 3, 4. Rev. xi. 18. xvi. 6. xviii. 20, 21.
f Jer. xii. 14. xlix. 1. Ez. xxv. 3. xxxv. 10. Zeph. ii. 8-10.
g 2 Chr. xxxviii. 8, 9. Am. ii. 6. Ob. 11. Nah. iii. 10. Rev. xviii. 13.
h Judg. xi. 12. 2 Chr. xxi. 16. xxxviii. 17, 18. Acts ix. 4.
i Am. i. 6-10. 12-14. Zech. ix. 2-8.
k Ez. xxv. 12-17. l Deut. xxxii. 35. Is. xxxiv. 8. lxx. 18. Jer. li. 6. Luke xviii. 7. 2 Thes. i. 6. m 2 Kings xii. 18. xvi. 8. xviii. 15, 16. xxiv. 13. xxv. 13-17. Jer. i. 28. li. 11. Dan. v. 2. n 1 Sam. v. 2-5. * Heb. desirable. Dan. xi. 38.
o 3, 8. Deut. xxxviii. 32. 68. Ez. xxvii. 13. t Heb. sons of the Grecians. p Is. xi. 12. xliii. 5, 6. xlix. 12. Jer. xxxiii. 8. xxx. 10, 11. 16. xxxi. 8. xxxii. 37. Ez. xxxiv. 12, 13. xxxvi. 24. xxxviii. 8. Zech. x. 6-10. q 4. Judg. i. 7. 1 Sam. xv. 33. Esth. vii. 10. Matt. vii. 2. 2 Thes. i. 6, 7. Jam. ii. 13. Rev. xii. 10. xvi. 6, 7. xix. 2.

FOR, behold, a in those days, and in that time, b when I shall bring again the captivity of Judah and Jerusalem,

2 I will c also gather all nations, and will bring them down into d the valley of Jehoshaphat, and e will plead with them there for my people and for my heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, f and parted my land.

3 And they have g cast lots for my people: and have given a boy for a harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink;

4 Yea, h and what have ye to do with me, i O Tyre, and Zidon, and all the coasts of Palestine? k will ye render me a recompense? and if ye recompense me, l swiftly and speedily will I return your recompense upon your own head.

5 Because m ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried n into your temples my goodly * pleasant things:

6 The children also of Judah and the children of Jerusalem o have ye sold unto the t Grecians, that ye might remove them far from their border.

7 Behold, p I will raise them out of the place whither ye have sold them, q and will return your recompense upon your own head:

2 Thes. i. 6. m 2 Kings xii. 18. xvi. 8. xviii. 15, 16. xxiv. 13. xxv. 13-17. Jer. i. 28. li. 11. Dan. v. 2. n 1 Sam. v. 2-5. * Heb. desirable. Dan. xi. 38. o 3, 8. Deut. xxxviii. 32. 68. Ez. xxvii. 13. t Heb. sons of the Grecians. p Is. xi. 12. xliii. 5, 6. xlix. 12. Jer. xxxiii. 8. xxx. 10, 11. 16. xxxi. 8. xxxii. 37. Ez. xxxiv. 12, 13. xxxvi. 24. xxxviii. 8. Zech. x. 6-10. q 4. Judg. i. 7. 1 Sam. xv. 33. Esth. vii. 10. Matt. vii. 2. 2 Thes. i. 6, 7. Jam. ii. 13. Rev. xii. 10. xvi. 6, 7. xix. 2.

8 And r I will sell s your sons and your daughters into the hands of the children of Judah, and they shall sell them to the t Sabeans, to a people u far off; for the LORD hath spoken it.

9 ¶ x Proclaim ye this among the Gentiles; y Prepare war, y wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw near; let them come up:

10 Beat z your plow-shares into swords, and your § pruning-hooks into spears: a let the weak say, I am strong.

11 b Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye heathen, and gather yourselves together round about: thither || cause thy c mighty ones to come down, O LORD.

12 Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to d the valley of Jehoshaphat: e for there will I sit to judge all the heathen round about.

13 Put ye in f the sickle, for g the harvest is ripe: come, get ye down: h for the press is full, the fats overflow; i for their wickedness is great.

14 Multitudes, j multitudes in the valley of * decision: k for the day of the LORD is near in the valley of decision.

15 The l sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

16 The LORD also shall m roar out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; n and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the LORD will be the t Hope of his people, o and the Strength of the children of Israel.

17 So, p shall ye know that I am the LORD your God, dwelling in Zion, q my holy mountain: then shall r Jerusalem be t holy, and s there shall no strangers pass through her any more.

18 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that u the mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, v and all the rivers of Judah shall * flow with waters, x and a fountain shall come forth of the house of the LORD, and shall water y the valley of Shittim.

19 z Egypt shall be a desolation, and a Edom shall be a desolate wilderness, b for the violence against

t Heb. place of repair, or, harbour. Ps. xviii. 2. lxi. 2, 3. xci. 1, 2. Prov. xviii. 10. Is. xxxiii. 16. 21. li. 5, 6, 16. o 1 Sam. xv. 29. Ps. xxix. 11. Zech. x. 6, 12. xii. 5-8. p 21. ii. 27. Ps. ix. 11. lxxvi. 2. Is. xii. 6. Ez. xlviii. 35. Mic. iv. 7. Zeph. iii. 14-16. q Dan. xi. 45. Ob. 16. Zech. viii. 3. r Is. iv. 3. Jer. xxxi. 23. Ez. xliii. 12. Ob. 17. Zech. xiv. 20. t Heb. holiness. s Is. xxxv. 8. lii. 1. Nah. i. 15. Zech. xiv. 21. Rev. xxi. 27. t Job xix. 6. Is. lv. 12, 13. Am. ix. 13, 14. u Is. xxx. 25. xxxv. 6. xli. 17, 18. v Heb. go. x Ps. xlvii. 4. Ez. xlvii. 1-12. Zech. xiv. 8. Rev. xxii. 1, 2, 17. y Num. xxv. 1. Mic. vi. 5. z Is. xi. 15. xix. 1, &c. Zech. x. 10, 11. xiv. 18, 19. a Is. xxxiv. 1, &c. lxxiii. 1-7. Jer. xlix. 17. Lam. iv. 21. Ez. xxv. xxxv. Am. i. 11, 12. Ob. 1, &c. Mal. i. 3, 4. b Ps. cxxxvii. 7. Jer. li. 35. Ob. 10, &c. 2 Thes. i. 6.

r Deut. xxxii. 30. Judg. ii. 14. iv. 2. 9. s Is. xiv. 1, 2. lx. 14. t Job i. 15. Ez. xliii. 42. u Jer. vi. 20. x Ps. xcvii. 10. Is. xxxiv. 1. Jer. xxxi. 10. 1, 2. t Heb. sanctify. Ez. xxi. 21, 22. y Is. viii. 9, 10. Jer. xlv. 3, 4. Ez. xxxviii. 7. z Is. ii. 4. Mic. iv. 3. Luke xxii. 36. § Or, scythes. a 2 Chr. xxv. 8. Zech. xii. 8. b Ez. xxxviii. 9-18. Mic. iv. 12. Zeph. iii. 8. Zech. xiv. 2, 3. Rev. xvi. 14-16. xix. 19, 20. xx. 8, 9. || Or, the LORD shall bring down thy mighty ones. c Ps. ciii. 20. Is. x. 34. xiii. 3. xxxvii. 36. 2 Thes. i. 7. Rev. xix. 14. d 2. 14. 2 Chr. xx. 26. Ez. xxxix. 11. Zech. xiv. 4, 5. e Ps. ii. 8, 9. vii. 6. lxxvi. 8, 9. xcvii. 13. xcviii. 9. cx. 5, 6. Is. ii. 4. Ez. xxx. 3. Mic. iv. 3. Rev. xix. 11. f Deut. xvi. 9. Mark iv. 29. Rev. xiv. 15, 16. g Jer. li. 33. Hos. vi. 11. Matt. xiii. 39. h Is. lxiii. 3. Lam. i. 15. Rev. xiv. 17-20. i Gen. xiii. 13. xv. 16. xviii. 20. j Is. xxxiv. 2-8. lxxiii. 1-7. Ez. xxxviii. 8-23. xxxix. 8-20. Rev. xvi. 14-16. xix. 19-21. k Or, concision. Phil. iii. 2. or, threshing. k ii. 1. Ps. xxxvii. 13. 2 Pet. iii. 7. l ii. 10. 31. Is. xiii. 10. Matt. xxiv. 29. Luke xxi. 25, 26. Rev. vi. 12, 13. m ii. 11. Is. xlii. 13. Jer. xxv. 30. Hos. xi. 10. Am. i. 2. iii. 8. n ii. 10. Ez. xxxviii. 19, 20. Hag. ii. 6. Heb. xii. 26, 27. Rev. xi. 13. 19. xvi. 18. o lxi. 2, 3. xci. 1, 2. p 1 Sam. xv. 29. p 21. ii. 27. Ps. ix. 11. lxxvi. 2. Is. xii. 6. Ez. xlviii. 35. Mic. iv. 7. Zeph. iii. 14-16. q Dan. xi. 45. Ob. 16. Zech. viii. 3. r Is. iv. 3. Jer. xxxi. 23. Ez. xliii. 12. Ob. 17. Zech. xiv. 20. t Heb. holiness. s Is. xxxv. 8. lii. 1. Nah. i. 15. Zech. xiv. 21. Rev. xxi. 27. t Job xix. 6. Is. lv. 12, 13. Am. ix. 13, 14. u Is. xxx. 25. xxxv. 6. xli. 17, 18. v Heb. go. x Ps. xlvii. 4. Ez. xlvii. 1-12. Zech. xiv. 8. Rev. xxii. 1, 2, 17. y Num. xxv. 1. Mic. vi. 5. z Is. xi. 15. xix. 1, &c. Zech. x. 10, 11. xiv. 18, 19. a Is. xxxiv. 1, &c. lxxiii. 1-7. Jer. xlix. 17. Lam. iv. 21. Ez. xxv. xxxv. Am. i. 11, 12. Ob. 1, &c. Mal. i. 3, 4. b Ps. cxxxvii. 7. Jer. li. 35. Ob. 10, &c. 2 Thes. i. 6.

the children of Judah, because they have shed innocent blood in their land.

^c Ez. xxxvii. 25.
^{Am. ix. 15.}
^{† Heb. abide.}

20 But ^c Judah shall [†] dwell for ever, and Jerusalem from generation to generation.

21 For ^d I will cleanse their blood *that* I have not cleansed: [†] for the LORD dwelleth in Zion.
^{d Is. iv. 4. Ez. xxxvi. 25. 29. Matt. xxvii. 25. Or, even the LORD that dwelleth, &c. 17. Rev. xxi. 3.}

THE BOOK

OF

A M O S.

THOUGH this prophet was of Tekoa, a city in the tribe of Judah; (2 Chr. x. 5, 6);—yet he dwelt in Israel, and prophesied chiefly against that kingdom. He was a shepherd, and a herdsman, and a gatherer of sycamore-fruit, (vii. 14:); but rural employments were general and honourable among his countrymen. However, in the words, “I was no prophet, neither was I the son of a prophet,” he seems to distinguish himself from those who were educated in the schools founded by Samuel. He borrows many images from the scenes in which he had been engaged; and gives them force and dignity, by the eloquence and grandeur of his manner. We shall find in him many affecting and pathetic, many elegant and sublime passages. No prophet hath more magnificently described the Deity; or more gravely rebuked the luxurious; or reproved injustice and oppression with greater warmth and a more generous indignation. An eminent judge and master of style, (Bishop Lowth,) pronounces him nearly equal to the very first prophets in elevation of sentiments and loftiness of spirit; and scarcely inferior to any in splendour of diction and beauty of composition.

tion.’ (Bishop Newcombe).—Amos was contemporary with Hosea: but it is supposed by the most competent judges, that he began to prophecy before him, and continued in his office a much shorter time. He has been confounded with Amoz, the father of Isaiah; but the names in the original are very different. He delivered prophecies against several of the neighbouring nations, and against Judah; but he exercised his ministry chiefly in Israel. In coincidence with the other prophets, he foretold the captivity and dispersion of the whole house of Israel; their preservation in this dispersed state, as a distinct people; the coming and kingdom of Christ; the conversion of the Gentiles, the final triumphs of the Church, and the future restoration of Israel: and that part of these predictions, which has been most wonderfully accomplished, is a sure pledge for the fulfilment of all the rest. Two of his prophecies are expressly quoted in the New Testament; (Compare v. 26, 27. with Acts vii. 42, 43. and ix. 11, 12. with Acts xv. 15—17;) in both of which his prophetic character is strongly attested.

CHAPTER I.

Some account of the prophet, and of the time when he prophesied, 1, 2. The judgments of God on Syria, 3—5. Philistia, 6—8. Tyre, 9, 10. Edom, 11, 12; and Ammon, 13—15.

^a Jer. i. 1. vii. 27.
^b vii. 14. Ex. iii. 1. 1 Kings xix. 19. Ps. lxxviii. 70—72. Matt. iv. 18, 19. 1 Cor. i. 27.
^c 2 Sam. xiv. 2. 2 Chr. xi. 6. xx. 20. Jer. vi. 1.
^d Is. i. 1. Mic. i. 1.
^e 2 Kings xiv. 21. xv. 1, 2. Azariah. 2 Chr. xxvi. Hos. i. 1. Matt. i. 8, 9. Oziel.
^f vii. 9. 11. 2 Kings xiv. 23—29.
^g Zech. xiv. 5.
^h iii. 7, 8. Prov. xx. 2. Is. xlii. 13. Jer. xiv. 30. Hos. xlii. 3. Joel ii. 11. iii. 16.
ⁱ iv. 7, 8. Is. xlii. 9. Jer. xlii. 4. xiv. 2. Joel i. 9—13. 16—18.
^k 1 Sam. xxv. 2. Is. xxxv. 2. Jer. l. 19. Nah. i. 4. 6. 9. 10. 12. 14. ii. 2. 5. Judg. ix. 19, 20, 57. Jer. xvii. 27. xlix. 27. Ez. xxx. 8. xxxix. 6. Hos. viii. 14. p 1 Kings xix. 15. 2 Kings viii. 7—15. q 1 Kings xx. 1, &c. 2 Kings vi. 24. xiii. 3. 25. 2 Chr. xvi. 2.

[†] THE words of Amos, ^b who was among the herdmen of ^c Tekoa, which ^d he saw concerning Israel, ^e in the days of Uzziah king of Judah, ^f and in the days of Jeroboam, the son of Joash, king of Israel, two years before ^g the earthquake.

2 And he said, ^h The LORD will roar from Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and ⁱ the habitations of the shepherds shall mourn, and the top of ^k Carmel shall wither.

3 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; [†] For three transgressions of ^m Damascus, ^{*} and for ^q four, I will not [†] turn away *the punishment* thereof:

4 But ^o I will send a fire into the house of ^p Hazael, which shall devour the palaces of ^q Ben-hadad.

5 I will ^r break also the bar of Damascus, and cut off the inhabitant from [†] the plain of Aven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from ^s the house of Eden: and ^t the people of Syria shall go into captivity unto Kir, saith the LORD.

6 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For ^u three transgressions of ^v Gaza, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof: because they ^w carried away captive the whole captivity, to deliver *them* up ^x to Edom:

7 But ^y I will send ^z a fire on the wall of Gaza, which shall devour the palaces thereof:

8 And ^a I will cut off the inhabitant from Ashdod, and him that holdeth the sceptre from Ashkelon, and I will ^b turn mine hand against Ekron: ^c and the remnant of the Philistines shall perish, saith the Lord God.

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For ^d three transgressions of ^e Tyrus, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof: ^f because they delivered up the whole captivity to Edom, and remembered ^g not the ^h brotherly covenant:

Zeph. ii. 4—7. d Is. xxiii. Jer. xlvii. 4. Ez. xxvi—xxviii. Joel iii. 4—8. Zech. ix. 2—4. e 6. 11. f Heb. covenant of brethren. 2 Sam. v. 11. 1 Kings i. 1—4. ix. 11—14. 2 Chr. ii. 3—10.

f Ez. ix. 6. xx. 33
—38. Dan. ix.
12. Matt. xi. 20
—24. Luke xii.
47, 48. Rom. ii.
9. 1 Pet. iv. 17.
• Heb. visit upon.
Jer. ix. 25. xi.
22. xiii. 21.
Margins. Hos.
ii. 13. viii. 13.
ix. 9.

f therefore I will * punish you for
all your iniquities.

3 Can s two walk together, ex-
cept they be agreed?

4 Will ^b a lion roar in the forest,
when he hath no prey? will a young
lion † cry out of his den, if he have
taken nothing?

5 Can ^a a bird fall in a snare
upon the earth, where no gin is
for him? shall ^{one} take up a snare
from the earth, and have taken
nothing at all?

6 Shall ^k a trumpet be blown in
the city, ^l and the people not ‡ be
afraid? ^m shall there be evil in a
city, and § the LORD hath not done
it?

7 Surely the LORD GOD will
do nothing, ⁿ but he revealeth his
secret unto his servants the prophets.

8 The ^o lion hath roared, who
will not fear? the Lord GOD hath
spoken, ^p who can but prophesy?

9 ¶ ^q Publish in the palaces at
Ashdod, and in the palaces in the
land of Egypt, and say, Assemble
yourselves upon ^r the mountains
of Samaria, ^s and behold the great
tumults in the midst thereof, and
the ^t oppressed in the midst there-
of.

10 For ^u they know not to do
right, saith the LORD, ^v who store
up violence and † robbery in their
palaces.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lord
GOD; ^w An adversary *there shall*
be even round about the land: and
he shall bring down thy strength
from thee, ^x and thy palaces shall
be spoiled.

12 Thus saith the LORD; ^y As
the shepherd ‡ taketh out of the
mouth of the lion two legs, or a
piece of an ear; ^z so shall the
children of Israel be taken out, that
dwell in Samaria in the corner of a
bed, ^{aa} and § in Damascus *in* a
couch.

13 Hear ye, ^{ab} and testify in the
house of Jacob, saith ^{ac} the Lord
GOD, the GOD of hosts.

14 That ^{ad} in the day that I shall
visit the transgressions of Israel
upon him, ^{ae} I will also visit the al-
tars of Beth-el: and the horns of
the altar shall be cut off, and fall
to the ground.

15 And I will smite ^{af} the winter-
house with ^{ag} the summer-house;
^{ah} and the houses of ivory shall per-
ish, ^{ai} and the great houses shall
have an end, saith the LORD.

• Or, *on the bed's feet.* d Deut.
viii. 19. xxx. 18, 19. 2 Kings vii. 13. 15. 2 Chr. xxiv. 19. Acts ii.
40. xviii. 5, 6. xx. 21. Eph. ii. 17. 1 Thes. iv. 6. e v. 27.
Jos. xii. 22. Is. i. 24. f Ex. xxxii. 34. g Or, *punish Israel*
xxiii. 15. 2 Chr. xxxi. 1. xxxiv. 6, 7. Hos. x. 5—8. Mic. i. 6, 7.
h Jer. xxxvi. 22. i Judg. iii. 20. k 1 Kings xiii. 39. l 11.
vi. 11. Is. v. 9.

CHAP. IV

The prosperous Israelites are reproved and
threatened, for oppression and idolatry, 1—5.

Their incorrigibleness under previous visita-
tions, 6—11. They are warned to prepare
to meet God, who was about to execute ven-
geance upon them, 12, 13.

HEAR this word, ^a ye kine of
Bashan, that ^b are in ^c the moun-
tain of Samaria, ^d which oppress
the poor, which ^e crush the needy,
which say to their masters, ^f Bring,
and let us drink.

2 The Lord GOD ^g hath sworn
by his holiness, that, lo, the days
shall come upon you, that ^h he will
take you away with hooks, and
your posterity with fish-hooks.

3 And ⁱ ye shall go out at the
breaches, every *cow at that which is*
before her, and ye shall cast ^j them
into the palace, saith the LORD.

4 ^k Come to Beth-el and trans-
gress: ^l at Gilgal multiply trans-
gression; ^m and bring your sacri-
fices every morning, ⁿ and your
tithes after † three years:

5 And ‡ offer a sacrifice ^o of
thanksgiving with leaven, and ^p pro-
claim *and* publish the free-offer-
ings: ^q for § this liketh you, O ye
children of Israel, saith the Lord
GOD.

6 ¶ And I also have given you
cleanness of teeth in all your cities,
^r and want of bread in all your
places: ^s yet have ye not returned
unto me, saith the LORD.

7 And also ^t I have withholden
the rain from you, ^u when *there were*
yet three months to the harvest:
^v and I caused it to rain upon one
city, and caused it not to rain upon
another city: one piece was rained
upon, ^w and the piece whereupon
it rained not, withered.

8 So ^x two or three cities wan-
dered unto one city, to drink water,
^y but they were not satisfied: ^z yet
have ye not returned unto me, saith
the LORD.

9 I have smitten you ^{aa} with
blasting and mildew: ¶ when your
gardens and your vineyards, and
your fig-trees, and your olive-trees
increased, ^{ab} the palmer-worm de-
voured *them*; ^{ac} yet have ye not
returned unto me, saith the LORD.

10 I have sent among you the
^{ad} pestilence ^{ae} after the manner of
Egypt: ^{af} your young men have I
slain with the sword, † and have
taken away your horses; and I
have made ^{ag} the stink of your camps
to come up unto your nostrils: ^{ah} yet

Joel ii. 12—14. Hag. ii. 17. Zech. i. 3—6. Rev. ii. 21. ix. 20, 21. s Lev. xxvi. 18—21, 23, 24, 27, 28. Deut. xxviii.
23, 24. 1 Kings viii. 55, 56. 2 Chr. vi. 13, 14. Is. v. 6. Jer. vi. 3.
v. 25. xiv. 4, 22. Hag. i. 10, 11. Zech. xiv. 17. Jam. v. 17. Rev.
xi. 6. t Joel ii. 28. John iv. 35. u Ex. vii. 25. ix. 4, 26. x.
23. Judg. vi. 37—40. 1 Cor. iv. 7. x Joel i. 10—14. y 1 Kings
xviii. 5. Is. xli. 17, 18. Jer. xiv. 3. z Ez. ix. 16. Mic. vi. 14.
Hag. i. 6. a 6, 9—11. Jer. xiii. 14. Hos. vii. 10. b Deut.
xxviii. 21. 1 Kings viii. 27. 2 Chr. vi. 22. Hag. ii. 17. c Or,
the multitude of your gardens, &c. did the palmer-worm, &c.
vii. 1, 2. Deut. xxviii. 42. Joel i. 4. ii. 25. d Job xxvi. 8—14.
Is. i. 5. xli. 24, 25. e Ex. ix. 3, 6. vii. 29. xv. 6. Lev. xxvi.
16, 25. Deut. vii. 15. xxviii. 22, 27, 30. Ps. cxlvi. 49, 50.
• Or, *in the way.* f Lev. xxvi. 25. 2 Kings vii. 12. x. Jer.
vi. 11. xi. 22. xviii. 21. xlviii. 15. g Heb. *and he is plying*
of your horses. 2 Kings xiv. 3—7. h vii. 3. Deut. xxxiii. 26.
Jer. viii. 1, 2. ix. 22. x. 3. xvi. 4. Joel ii. 20. h 6. Ez. viii.

a Deut. xxxii. 14
15. Ps. xxii. 12.
Jer. i. 11. 27.
Ez. xxxix. 18.
b vi. 1. 1 Kings
xvi. 24.
c ii. 6, 7. iii. 9
10. v. 11. viii.
4—6. Ex. xxii.
21—25. Deut.
xv. 9—11. Ps. xii.
5. xli. 12. Prov.
xxii. 22, 23.
xxiii. 10, 11. Ec.
iv. 1. v. 8. Is.
i. 17—21. v. 8.
lviii. 6. Jer. v.
26—29. vi. 6.
vii. 6. Ez. xxii.
7. 12. 27. 29.
Mic. ii. 1—3.
iii. 1—3. Zech.
vii. 10, 11. Mal-
iii. 5. Jam. v. 1
—6.
d Deut. xxviii. 32.
Job. xx. 19.
Marg. Jer. li.
34.
e ii. 8. Joel iii. 3.
f vi. 8. Ps. lxxxix.
35.
g Is. xxxvii. 29.
Jer. xvi. 16. Ez.
xxix. 4, 5. Hab.
i. 15, 16.
h 2 Kings xxv. 4.
Ez. xii. 5, 12.
• Or, *away the*
things of the
palace. 2 Kings
vii. 7, 8. 15. Is.
ii. 20. xxxi. 7.
Zeph. i. 18.
Matt. xvi. 26.
i Ec. xi. 9. Ez.
xx. 39. Joel iii.
9—12. Matt.
xxiii. 32. xxvi.
45.
k v. 5. Hos. iv.
15. ix. 15. xii.
11.
l Num. xxviii. 3, 4.
m Deut. xiv. 20,
29. xxvi. 12.
† Heb. *three years*
of days.
† Heb. *offer by*
burning.
n Lev. vii. 12, 13.
xxiii. 17.
o Lev. xxii. 18—
21. Deut. xii. 6,
7. Matt. vi. 2.
p Ps. lxxvi. 12.
Mat. xv. 9, 13,
14. Rom. i. 23.
2 Thes. ii. 10—
12.
q Heb. *so ye love*
Hos. ix. 1, 10.
r Lev. xxvi. 26.
Deut. xxxviii. 48.
1 Kings xvi. 1.
xviii. 2. 2 Kings
iv. 38. vi. 25.
viii. 1.
s 8. 9. 2 Chr.
xxviii. 22. Is.
ix. 13. xxvi. 11.
Jer. v. 3. viii. 5
—7. Hos. v. 13.
vi. 1. vii. 14, 16.
Joel ii. 12—14. Hag. ii. 17. Zech. i. 3—6. Rev. ii. 21. ix. 20, 21.
xvi. 10, 11. s Lev. xxvi. 18—21, 23, 24, 27, 28. Deut. xxviii.
23, 24. 1 Kings viii. 55, 56. 2 Chr. vi. 13, 14. Is. v. 6. Jer. vi. 3.
v. 25. xiv. 4, 22. Hag. i. 10, 11. Zech. xiv. 17. Jam. v. 17. Rev.
xi. 6. t Joel ii. 28. John iv. 35. u Ex. vii. 25. ix. 4, 26. x.
23. Judg. vi. 37—40. 1 Cor. iv. 7. x Joel i. 10—14. y 1 Kings
xviii. 5. Is. xli. 17, 18. Jer. xiv. 3. z Ez. ix. 16. Mic. vi. 14.
Hag. i. 6. a 6, 9—11. Jer. xiii. 14. Hos. vii. 10. b Deut.
xxviii. 21. 1 Kings viii. 27. 2 Chr. vi. 22. Hag. ii. 17. c Or,
the multitude of your gardens, &c. did the palmer-worm, &c.
vii. 1, 2. Deut. xxviii. 42. Joel i. 4. ii. 25. d Job xxvi. 8—14.
Is. i. 5. xli. 24, 25. e Ex. ix. 3, 6. vii. 29. xv. 6. Lev. xxvi.
16, 25. Deut. vii. 15. xxviii. 22, 27, 30. Ps. cxlvi. 49, 50.
• Or, *in the way.* f Lev. xxvi. 25. 2 Kings vii. 12. x. Jer.
vi. 11. xi. 22. xviii. 21. xlviii. 15. g Heb. *and he is plying*
of your horses. 2 Kings xiv. 3—7. h vii. 3. Deut. xxxiii. 26.
Jer. viii. 1, 2. ix. 22. x. 3. xvi. 4. Joel ii. 20. h 6. Ez. viii.

i Gen. xix. 24. have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

25. Is. xlii. 19. Jer. xlii. 18. Hos. xi. 8. 2 11 I have overthrown *some* of you, ⁱ as God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah, and ye were ^k as a fire brand plucked out of the burning: ⁱ yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

12 Therefore ^m thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: *and* because I will do this unto thee, ⁿ prepare to meet thy God, O Israel.

13 For, lo, ^o he that formeth the mountains, ^p and createth the ^q wind, ^r and declareth unto man what *is* his thought, ^s that maketh the morning darkness, ^t and treadeth upon the high places of the earth, ^u The LORD, the God of the earth, ^v is his name.

Job xxxviii. 4—hosts, ^w his name. 11. Ps. lxxv. 6. Is. xl. 12. Zech. xii. 1. p Ps. cxxxv. 7. cxlviii. 18. Jer. x. 13. li. 16. ^x Or, *spirit*. John iii. 8. q Ps. cxxxix. 2. Dan. ii. 28. Matt. ix. 4. Luke vii. 39. 40. John ii. 25. r v. 8. viii. 9. Ex. x. 22. xiv. 20. Is. v. 30. Jer. xlii. 16. s Deut. xxxii. 13. xxxiii. 29. Mic. i. 3. Hab. iii. 19. t iii. 13. v. 8. vi. 8. ix. 6. Is. xlvii. 4. xlviii. 2. Jer. x. 16. li. 19.

CHAP. V.

A lamentation over Israel, 1—3. Exhortations to seek God, with promises, instructions, and rebukes, 4—15. The judgments of God on the scornful and presumptuous, 16—20. He rejects their hypocritical services, and predicts their captivity, 21—27.

HEAR ye this word which ^b I take up against you, *even* a lamentation, O house of Israel.

2 The ^c virgin of Israel ^d is fallen; ^e she shall no more rise: ^f she is forsaken upon her land: *there is* ^g none to raise her up.

3 For thus saith the Lord God; ^h The city that went out *by* a thousand shall leave an hundred, and that which went forth *by* an hundred shall leave ten, to the house of Israel.

4 For thus saith the LORD unto the house of Israel, ⁱ Seek ye me, ^k and ye shall live:

5 But ^l seek not Beth-el, nor enter into Gilgal, and pass not to ^m Beer-sheba: for Gilgal shall surely go into captivity, ⁿ and Beth-el shall ^o come to nought.

6 ^p Seek the LORD, and ye shall live; ^q lest he break out like fire in ^r the house of Joseph, and devour *it*, and ^s *there be* none to quench *it* in Beth-el.

7 Ye who ^t turn judgment to wormwood, and ^u leave off righteousness in the earth,

8 ^v Seek him that ^w maketh the seven stars and Orion, ^x and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and ^y maketh the day dark with night: ^z that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: ^a The LORD *is* his name:

17. p 4. Ez. xxxiii. 11. q Ex. xxii. 6. r vi. 6. Gen. xlviii. 8—20. Josh. xviii. 5. Judg. i. 22, 23. 2 Sam. xix. 20. 1 Kings xi. 28. Ez. xxxvii. 19. Zech. x. 6. s Is. i. 31. Jer. iv. 4. vii. 20. Ez. xv. 47, 48. Mark ix. 43—48. t 11. 12. vi. 12. Deut. xxix. 18. Is. i. 23. v. 7. x. 1. lix. 13. 14. Hos. x. 4. Hab. i. 2—4. u Ps. xxxvii. 3. cxv. 5. Ez. iii. 20. xlviii. 24. xlviii. 12, 13, 18. Zeph. i. 6. x Job ix. 9. xxxviii. 31, 32. y Job xii. 22. xxxviii. 12, 13. Ps. cvii. 10—14. Matt. iv. 16. Luke i. 79. z iv. 13. viii. 9. Ex. x. 21—23. xiv. 24—28. Ps. cv. 28. Is. lix. 10. a ix. 6. Gen. vii. 11—20. 1 Kings xviii. 44, 45. Job xxxvii. 13. xxxviii. 34. b iv. 13.

9 That ^c strengtheneth the ^d spoiled against the strong, so that the spoiled shall come against the fortress.

10 They ^e hate him that rebuketh in the gate, and they ^f abhor him that speaketh uprightly.

11 Forasmuch therefore as your ^g treading *is* upon the poor, and ye take from him burdens of wheat: ^h ye have built houses of hewn stone, but ye shall not dwell in them; ye have planted ⁱ pleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink wine of them.

12 For ^j I know your ^k manifold transgressions and your mighty sins: ^l they afflict the just, they ^m take a ⁿ bribe, ^o and they turn aside the poor ^p in the gate *from* ^q their right.

13 Therefore, ^r the prudent shall keep silence in that time; for it *is* ^s an evil time.

14 ^t Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live; ^u and so the LORD, the God of hosts, shall be with you, ^v as ye have spoken.

15 ^w Hate the evil, and love the good, and ^x establish judgment in the gate: ^y it may be that the Lord God of hosts will be gracious unto ^z the remnant of Joseph.

16 Therefore ^a the LORD, the God of hosts, the Lord, saith thus; ^b Wailing *shall be* in all streets; and they shall say in all the highways, Alas! alas! and they shall call the husbandmen to mourning, and such as are skilful of lamentation to wailing.

17 And ^c in all vineyards *shall be* wailing: for ^d I will pass through thee saith the LORD.

18 Woe unto you that ^e desire the day of the LORD! to what end ^f is it for you? ^g the day of the LORD *is* darkness, and not light.

19 As ^h if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him: or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him.

20 *Shall not* the day of the LORD *be* ⁱ darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?

21 ¶ I ^j hate, I despise your feast-days, and ^k I will not ^l smell ^m in your solemn assemblies.

vii. 3, 4. Mic. iii. 11. r Ps. xxxvi. 4. xxxvii. 27. xcvi. 10. cxix. 104. cxxxix. 21, 22. Rom. vii. 15, 16, 22. viii. 7. xii. 9. 1 Thes. v. 21, 22. 3 John 11. u 10. 24. vi. 12. 2 Chr. xix. 6—11. Ps. lxxxii. 2—4. Jer. vii. 5—7. x Ex. xxxii. 30. 2 Sam. xvi. 12. 1 Kings xx. 31. 2 Kings xix. 4. Joel ii. 14. Jon. iii. 9. y 6. 2 Kings xiii. 7. xiv. 26, 27. xv. 29. Jer. xxxi. 7. Mic. ii. 12. v. 3, 7, 8. z 27. in. 13. a viii. 10. Is. xv. 2—6. 8. xlii. 12. Jer. iv. 31. ix. 10. 18—20. Joel i. 8. 11. 14. Mic. i. 8. ii. 4. Rev. xviii. 10. 15, 16, 19. b Is. xvi. 10. xxxii. 10—12. Jer. xlviii. 33. Hos. ix. 1, 2. c Ex. xii. 12, 23. Joel iii. 17. Nah. i. 15. Zech. ix. 8. d Is. v. 19. xxxviii. 15—22. Jer. xvii. 15. Ez. xii. 22, 27. Mal. iii. 1, 2. 2 Pet. iii. 4. e Is. v. 30. ix. 19. xxiv. 11, 12. Jer. xxx. 7. Joel i. 15. ii. 11, 12. 10. 31. Zeph. i. 15. Mal. iv. 1. 2 Pet. iii. 10. f ix. 1, 2. 1 Kings xx. 29, 30. Job xx. 24, 25. Is. xxiv. 17, 18. Jer. xv. 2, 3. xlviii. 43, 44. Acts xxviii. 4. g Job iii. 4—6. x 21, 22. Is. xlii. 10. Ez. xxxiv. 12. Nah. i. 8. Matt. xxii. 13. Jude 13. Rev. xvi. 10. h Prov. xv. 8. xxi. 27. xxxviii. 9. Is. i. 11—15. lxxvi. 3. Jer. vi. 20. vii. 21—23. Hos. viii. 13. Matt. xxiii. 14. i Gen. viii. 21. Lev. xxvi. 31. Eph. v. 2. Phil. iv. 18. Or, *smell your holy days*.

2 Kings xiii. 17. 25. Jer. xxxvii. 10. Heb. xi. 34. Heb. spoil. d vii. 10—17. 1 Kings xviii. 17. xxi. 20. xxii. 8. 2 Chr. xxiv. 20—22. xxv. 16. xxxvi. 16. Prov. ix. 7, 8. Is. xxix. 21. Jer. xx. 7—10. John vii. 7. xv. 19. 22—24. Rev. xi. 10. Jer. xvii. 16, 17. John iii. 20. viii. 45—47. f iv. 1. Is. v. 7, 8. lix. 13, 14. Mic. ii. 2. iii. 1—3. Jam. ii. 6. Rev. xi. 8—10. g Deut. xxviii. 30, 38, 39. Is. lxxv. 21, 22. Mic. vi. 15. Zeph. i. 13. Hag. i. 6. Heb. vineyards of desire. h Deut. xxxi. 21. Is. lxxvi. 18. Jer. xxxix. 23. Heb. ix. 12, 13. i 2 Kings xvii. 7—17. Is. xlvii. 9. k ii. 6, 7. Acts iii. 13, 14. vii. 52. Jam. v. 6. l 1 Sam. viii. 3. Is. i. 23. xxxiii. 15. Mic. iii. 11. vii. 3. Or, ransom. m ii. 7. Is. x. 2. xxix. 21. Lam. iii. 34, 35. Mal. iii. 5. n 10. Deut. xvi. 18. Ruth iv. 1. Job xxix. 7, &c. xxxi. 21. Prov. xxii. 22. o vi. 10. Is. xxxvi. 21. Hos. iv. 4. Mic. vii. 5—7. Matt. xxvii. 12—14. p Ec. ix. 12. Is. xxxvii. 3. Mic. ii. 3. Hab. iii. 16. Zeph. ii. 2, 3. Eph. v. 15, 16. vi. 13. 2 Tim. iii. 1. q Ps. xxxiv. 12—16. Prov. xi. 27. Is. i. 16, 17. Mic. vi. 8. Matt. vi. 33. Rom. ii. 7—9. r iii. 3. Gen. xxxix. 2, 3. Ex. iii. 12. Josh. i. 9. 1 Chr. xxviii. 20. 2 Chr. xv. 2. Ps. xlvii. 11. Is. viii. 10. Matt. i. 23. xxxviii. 20. Phil. iv. 8, 9. 2 Tim. iv. 22. s Num. xvi. 3. Is. xlviii. 1, 2. Jer. xcvi. 10. cxix. 104. cxxxix. 21, 22. Rom. vii. 15, 16, 22. viii. 7. xii. 9. 1 Thes. v. 21, 22. 3 John 11. u 10. 24. vi. 12. 2 Chr. xix. 6—11. Ps. lxxxii. 2—4. Jer. vii. 5—7. x Ex. xxxii. 30. 2 Sam. xvi. 12. 1 Kings xx. 31. 2 Kings xix. 4. Joel ii. 14. Jon. iii. 9. y 6. 2 Kings xiii. 7. xiv. 26, 27. xv. 29. Jer. xxxi. 7. Mic. ii. 12. v. 3, 7, 8. z 27. in. 13. a viii. 10. Is. xv. 2—6. 8. xlii. 12. Jer. iv. 31. ix. 10. 18—20. Joel i. 8. 11. 14. Mic. i. 8. ii. 4. Rev. xviii. 10. 15, 16, 19. b Is. xvi. 10. xxxii. 10—12. Jer. xlviii. 33. Hos. ix. 1, 2. c Ex. xii. 12, 23. Joel iii. 17. Nah. i. 15. Zech. ix. 8. d Is. v. 19. xxxviii. 15—22. Jer. xvii. 15. Ez. xii. 22, 27. Mal. iii. 1, 2. 2 Pet. iii. 4. e Is. v. 30. ix. 19. xxiv. 11, 12. Jer. xxx. 7. Joel i. 15. ii. 11, 12. 10. 31. Zeph. i. 15. Mal. iv. 1. 2 Pet. iii. 10. f ix. 1, 2. 1 Kings xx. 29, 30. Job xx. 24, 25. Is. xxiv. 17, 18. Jer. xv. 2, 3. xlviii. 43, 44. Acts xxviii. 4. g Job iii. 4—6. x 21, 22. Is. xlii. 10. Ez. xxxiv. 12. Nah. i. 8. Matt. xxii. 13. Jude 13. Rev. xvi. 10. h Prov. xv. 8. xxi. 27. xxxviii. 9. Is. i. 11—15. lxxvi. 3. Jer. vi. 20. vii. 21—23. Hos. viii. 13. Matt. xxiii. 14. i Gen. viii. 21. Lev. xxvi. 31. Eph. v. 2. Phil. iv. 18. Or, *smell your holy days*.

k Ps. l. 8—13. **Mie.** vi. 6, 7.
† Or, *thank-offerings.* **iv.** 4, 5.
Lev. vii. 12—15.
Ps. l. 14, 23. **cviii.** 21, 22. **cxvi.** 17.
1 vi. 5. **viii.** 3, 10.
m 7. 14, 15. **Job** xxix. 12—17.
Prov. xxi. 3.
Hos. vi. 6. **Mic.** vi. 8. **Mark** xii. 32—34.
† *Heb. roll.*
n **Lev.** xvii. 7.
Deut. xxxiii. 17.
Josh. xxiv. 14.
Neh. ix. 18, 21.
Is. xliii. 23, 24.
Ez. xx. 8, 16.
24. Hos. ix. 9.
10. Zech. vii. 5.
Acts vii. 42, 43.
§ Or, *Steeple your king.*
o **Lev.** xviii. 21.
xx. 2—5. **1 Kings** xi. 33. **2 Kings** xiii. 12, 13. **Milcom.**
p **2 Kings** xv. 20.
xvii. 6. **Acts** vii. 43. **q** **iv.** 13.

22 Though ye ^k offer me burnt-offerings and your meat-offerings, I will not accept *them*: neither will I regard the [†] peace-offerings of your fat beasts.

23 Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear the melody of thy viols.

24 But ^m let judgment [†] run down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty stream.

25 ^a Have ye offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness forty years, O house of Israel?

26 But ye have borne [§] the tabernacle of your ^o Moloch and Chiun, your images, the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves.

27 Therefore, will I cause you to go into captivity ^p beyond Damascus, saith the LORD, ^q whose name is The God of hosts.

CHAP. VI.

Woes denounced on the self-indulgent and self-confident Jews and Israelites, 1—6. Predictions of terrible calamities, 7—14.

WOE ^a to them *that are* ^{*} at ease in Zion, ^b and trust in the mountain of Samaria, *which are* ^c named [†] chief of the nations, to whom the house of Israel came!

2 ^d Pass ye unto ^e Calneh, and see; and from thence go ye to ^f Hamath the great: then go down to ^g Gath of the Philistines: *be they* ^h better than these kingdoms? or their border greater than your border?

3 Ye that ⁱ put far away the evil day, ^k and cause the [†] seat of violence to come near;

4 That ^l lie upon beds of ivory, and [§] stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall;

5 That ^m chant ⁿ to the sound of the viol, and invent to themselves instruments of musick, ^a like David;

6 That drink ^{*} wine in bowls, and anoint themselves with the ^o chief ointments; ^p but they are not grieved for the [†] affliction of Joseph.

7 Therefore, now ^q shall they go captive with the first that go captive, ^r and the banquet of them that stretched themselves shall be removed.

8 The Lord God hath ^{*} sworn by himself, saith the LORD, the God of hosts, ^r I abhor ^s the excellency of Jacob, ^{*} and hate his palaces: ^y therefore will I deliver

ⁿ **v.** 23. **viii.** 3. **1 Chr.** xiii. 5. ^{*} Or, *in bowls of wine.* **Hos.** iii. 1. **1 Tim.** v. 23. ^o **Matt.** xxvi. 7—9. **John** xii. 3. ^p **Gen.** xxxvii. 25—28. **xxxix.** 21, 22. **Ezra.** iii. 15. **Rom.** xii. 15. **1 Cor.** xii. 26. [†] Or, *breach.* **2 Kings** xv. 20. **xvii.** 3—6. **Jer.** xxx. 7. ^q **v.** 5. **27. vii.** 11. **Deut.** xxviii. 41. **Luke** xxi. 24. ^r **1 Kings** xx. 16—20. **Ezra.** v. 8. **12—14. vii.** 1, 2. **8—10. Is.** xxi. 4. **Dan.** v. 4—6. **Nah.** i. 10. ^s **iv.** 2. **Jer.** li. 14. **Heb.** vi. 13—17. ^t **Lev.** xxvi. 11. **Ps.** lxxviii. 59. **Zech.** xi. 8. ^u **viii.** 7. **Ps.** xlvii. 4. **Ez.** xxiv. 21. ^x **iii.** 11. **Lam.** ii. 6. ^y **Mic.** i. 6—9.

up the city with [†] all that is therein. [†]

9 And it shall come to pass, ^z if there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die.

10 And a man's uncle shall take him up, and he ^a that burneth him, to bring out the bones of the house, and shall say unto him that *is* by the sides of the house, *Is there yet any with thee?* and he shall say, No. Then shall he say, ^b Hold thy tongue: ^c for ^{*} we may not make mention of the name of the LORD.

11 For, behold, ^d the LORD commandeth, and ^e he will smite the great house with [†] breaches, and the little house with clefts.

12 Shall ^f horses run upon the rock? will *one* plow *there* with oxen? ^g for ye have turned judgment into gall, and the fruit of righteousness into hemlock:

13 Ye ^h which rejoice in a thing of nought, which say, ⁱ Have we not taken to us horns by our own strength?

14 But, behold, ^k I will raise up against you a nation, O house of Israel, saith the LORD, the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you ^l from the entering in of Hamath unto [†] the river of the wilderness.

^{4. Acts.} vii. 51, 52. ^h **Ex.** xxxii. 18, 19. **Judg.** ix. 19, 20, 27. **xvi.** 23—25. **1 Sam.** iv. 5. **Job.** xxxi. 25, 29. **Ez.** xi. 9. **Is.** viii. 6. **Jer.** ix. 23. **1. 11. Jon.** iv. 6. **Hab.** i. 15, 16. **Zeph.** iii. 11. **Luke** xii. 19, 20. **John** xvi. 20. **Jam.** iv. 16. **Rev.** xi. 10. ⁱ **2 Kings** xiii. 25. **xiv.** 12—14. **25. 2 Chr.** xxviii. 6—8. **Is.** vii. 1. **4. xviii.** 3, 4. **xviii.** 14, 15. **Dan.** iv. 30. ^k **2 Kings** xv. 29. **xvii.** 6. **Is.** vii. 20. **viii.** 4—8. **x. 5, 6. Jer.** v. 15—17. **Hos.** x. 5, 6. ^l **Num.** xxxiv. 8. **1 Kings** viii. 65. **Ez.** xlvii. 15—17. [†] Or, *valley.*

CHAP. VII.

The judgments of grasshoppers and of fire are averted by the prayer of Amos, 1—6. By a wall and a plumb-line is shewn the strict justice of God in Israel's punishment, 7—9. Amaziah, the priest, accuses Amos to Jeroboam, and forbids him to prophesy at Beth-el, 10—13. Amos shews how God had called him to prophesy, and predicts the ruin of Amaziah and his family, 14—17.

THUS hath the Lord God ^a shewed unto me; and, behold, ^b he formed ^{*} grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, *it was* the latter growth after the king's mowings.

2 And it came to pass, *that* ^c when they had made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said, ^d O Lord God, forgive, I beseech thee: [†] by whom shall Jacob arise? ^e for he *is* small.

3 The LORD ^f repented for this: it shall not be, saith the LORD.

4 Thus hath the Lord God ^g shewed unto me: and, behold, the Lord God ^h called to contend by fire, and it devoured the great deep, and did eat up a part.

5 Then said I, O Lord God, ⁱ cease, I beseech thee: by whom shall Jacob arise? ^k for he *is* small.

6 The LORD ^l repented for this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord God.

^{xxvii.} 4. ^{lxvi.} 15, 16. **Jer.** iv. 4. **xxi.** 12. **Joel** ii. 30. **Mic.** i. 4. **Nah.** i. 6. ⁱ **2. Ps.** lxxxv. 4. **Is.** x. 25. ^k **2. Is.** i. 9. **Jer.** xxx. 10. ^l **3. Judg.** ii. 18. **x. 16. Ps.** xc. 13. **cxxy.** 14. **Jer.** xxi. 19. **Jon.** iv. 2.

Heb. the fulness thereof. **Ps.** l. 12.

v. 3. **1 Sam.** ii. 33. **Ezra.** v. 11. **ix.** 10. **Job.** i. 2. **19. x.** 28. **Ps.** cix. 13. **Is.** xiv. 21.

a **viii.** 3. **1 Sam.** xxxi. 12. **2 Kings** xxiii. 16. **Jer.** xvi. 6.

b **v.** 13. **Num.** xvii. 12, 13. **2 Kings** vi. 33. **Ez.** xxiv. 21—23.

c **Jer.** xlv. 26. **Ez.** xx. 39.

^{*} Or, *they will not make, or, have not made.*

d **iii.** 6, 7. **iv.** 1, 9. **Ps.** cx. 16, 37.

34. Is. x. 5, 6. **xiii.** 3. **xvii.** 10, 11. **Ez.** xxix. 18—20. **Nah.** i. 14.

e **8. iii.** 15, 2. **Kings** xxv. 9. **Hos.** xiii. 16. **Zech.** xiv. 2. **Luke** xix. 44.

[†] Or, *droppings.* **Ec.** x. 18.

f **Is.** xlviii. 4. **Jer.** v. 3. **vi.** 29, 30. **Zech.** vii. 11, 12.

g **v.** 7. **11, 12. 1 Kings** xxi. 7—13. **Ps.** xciv. 20, 21. **Is.** lix. 13, 14.

Hos. x. 14. **Mic.** vii. 3. **Hab.** i. 3, 4. **Acts.** vii. 51, 52.

h **Ex.** xxxii. 18, 19. **Judg.** ix. 19, 20, 27. **xvi.** 23—25. **1 Sam.** iv. 5. **Job.** xxxi. 25, 29. **Ez.** xi. 9. **Is.** viii. 6.

Jer. ix. 23. **1. 11. Jon.** iv. 6. **Hab.** i. 15, 16. **Zeph.** iii. 11. **Luke** xii. 19, 20. **John** xvi. 20. **Jam.** iv. 16. **Rev.** xi. 10.

i **2 Kings** xiii. 25. **xiv.** 12—14. **25. 2 Chr.** xxviii. 6—8. **Is.** vii. 1. **4. xviii.** 3, 4. **xviii.** 14, 15. **Dan.** iv. 30. **k** **2 Kings** xv. 29. **xvii.** 6. **Is.** vii. 20.

viii. 4—8. **x. 5, 6. Jer.** v. 15—17. **Hos.** x. 5, 6. ^l **Num.** xxxiv. 8. **1 Kings** viii. 65. **Ez.** xlvii. 15—17. [†] Or, *valley.*

a **4. 7. viii.** 1. **Jer.** i. 11—16. **xxiv.** 1. **Ez.** xi. 25. **Zech.** i. 20.

b **iv.** 9. **Ex.** x. 12—16. **Is.** xxxiii. 4. **Joel** i. 4. **ii.** 25. **Nah.** iii. 15—17.

^{*} Or, *green worms.*

c **Ex.** x. 15. **Rev.** ix. 4.

d **5. Ex.** xxxii. 11, 12. **xxiv.** 9. **Num.** xiv. 17—19. **Jer.** xiv. 7. **20, 21. Dan.** ix. 19. **Jam.** v. 15, 16.

[†] Or, *who of (or for) Jacob shall stand.* **Is.** li. 19. **Ez.** ix. 8. **xi.** 13.

e **Ps.** xli. 1. **xlv.** 22—26. **Is.** xxxviii. 4. **Jer.** xli. 2.

f **6. Deut.** xxxii. 36. **1 Chr.** xxi. 16. **Ps.** cxi. 46. **Hos.** xi. 8. **Joel** i. 14. **Jon.** iii. 10.

g **i.** 4. **7. iv.** 11. **v.** 6. **Ex.** ix. 23, 24. **Lev.** x. 2. **Num.** xvi. 35. **Is.** xxvii. 4. ^{lxvi.} 15, 16. **Jer.** iv. 4. **xxi.** 12. **Joel** ii. 30. **Mic.** i. 4. **Nah.** i. 6. ⁱ **2. Ps.** lxxxv. 4. **Is.** x. 25. ^k **2. Is.** i. 9. **Jer.** xxx. 10. ^l **3. Judg.** ii. 18. **x. 16. Ps.** xc. 13. **cxxy.** 14. **Jer.** xxi. 19. **Jon.** iv. 2.

7 Thus he shewed me: and, behold, the LORD stood upon ^m a wall *made* by a plumb-line, with a plumb-line in his hand.

8 And the LORD said unto me, ⁿ Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A plumb-line. Then said the LORD, Behold, I will set a plumb-line in the midst of my people Israel: ^o I will not again pass by them any more.

9 And ^p the high places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be laid waste; and ^q I will rise against the house of Jeroboam with the sword.

10 ¶ Then Amaziah ^r the priest of Beth-el sent to Jeroboam king of Israel, saying, Amos ^s hath conspired against thee in the midst of the house of Israel: the land is ^t not able to bear all his words.

11 For ^u thus Amos saith, ^v Jeroboam shall die by the sword, ^w and Israel shall surely be led away captive out of their own land.

12 Also Amaziah said unto Amos, ^x O thou seer, ^y go, flee thee away into the land of Judah, and there ^z eat bread, and prophesy there:

13 But ^a prophesy not again any more at Beth-el: ^b for it *is* the king's ^c chapel, and it *is* the ^d king's court.

14 Then answered Amos, and said to Amaziah, I *was* no prophet, ^e neither *was* I a prophet's son; but I *was* ^f an herdsman, and a gatherer of ^g sycamore-fruit:

15 And the LORD ^h took me ⁱ as I followed the flock, and the LORD said unto me, ^j Go, prophesy unto my people Israel.

16 Now therefore ^k hear thou the word of the LORD; thou sayest, ^l Prophesy not against Israel, ^m and drop not *thy word* against the house of Isaac.

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD; ⁿ Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and ^o thy land shall be divided by line; and thou shalt ^p die in a polluted land; ^q and Israel shall surely go into captivity forth of his land.

3. 4. Luke xxiv. 46—48. Acts i. 8. iv. 20. v. 20. am. xv. 16. 1. Deut. xxii. 19. Jer. xxviii. 15—17. Mic. ii. 6. 1 Deut. xxxii. 2. Ez. xx. 46. xxi. 2. xx. 6. xxviii. 16. xxix. 32. Lam. v. 11. Hos. iv. 13. n Ps. lxxvii. 55. o 2 Kings xv. 29. xvii. s. ix. 3. p 11. Lev. xxvi. 33—39. Jer. xxxvii.

CHAP. VIII.

The vision of a basket of summer-fruit, signifying the speedy ruin of Israel, 1-3. Severe reproofs, and predictions of heavy judgments, 4-10. A famine of the word of God threatened, 11-14.

THUS hath the Lord God
shewed unto me; and behold
a basket of summer-fruit.

2 And he said, ^b Amos, what seest thou? And I said, ^c A basket

of summer-fruit. Then said the LORD unto me, ^d The end is come upon my people of Israel; ^e I will not again pass by them any more.

3 And ^f the songs of the temple
shall be howlings in that day,
saith the Lord GOD : *there shall be*
^g many dead bodies in every place;
^h they shall cast *them* forth [†] with
silence.

4 ¶ Hear this, O ye that ^k swallow up the needy, even to make the poor of the land to fail.

5 Saying, ¶ When will the † new moon ^m be gone, that we may sell corn? ° and the sabbath, that we may § set forth wheat, ° making the ephah small, and the shekel great, and ¶ falsifying the balances by deceit?

6 That we may ^p buy the poor
for silver, and the needy for a pair
of shoes; *yea*, and sell the refuse
of the wheat?

7 The LORD hath ^a sworn by the excellency of Jacob, Surely ^r I will never forget any of their works.

8 Shall not ¹ the land tremble for this, and ² every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and it shall ^u rise up wholly as a flood; and it shall be cast out and drowned, as *by* the flood of Egypt.

9 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, * that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, † and I will darken the earth in the clear day :

10 And ^z I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up ^a sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness upon every head; and I will make it ^b as the mourning of an only son, and the end thereof ^r as ^c a bitter day.

11 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, ^s but of hearing the words of the LORD :

12 And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall not find it.

13 In that day shall ^f the fair vir- u
gins and young men faint for
thirst

14 They that ^e swear by the ^h sin
of Samaria, and say, Thy God, O
Dan, liveth; and, The * manner of

Rev. vi. 12. viii. 12. y Ex. x. 21—23. Matt. x.
xv. 33. Luke xxiii. 44. z 3. v. 23. vi. 4—7. 1
Sam. xxv. 36—38. 2 Sam. xiii. 28—31. Job. xx.
xxii. 12—14. Dan. v. 4—6. Hos. ii. 11. Nah. i. 10.
3. Jer. xlviii. 37. Ez. vii. 18. xxvii. 30, 31.
Zech. xii. 10. Luke vii. 12, 13. c Job iii. 5.
Sam. iii. 1. xxviii. 6. 15. Ps. lxxiv. 9. Is. v. 6. x.
vii. 26. Mic. iii. 6. Matt. ix. 36. e Prov. xiv.
Matt. xi. 25—27. xii. 30. xxiv. 23—26. Rom. ix. 31.
2 Tim. iii. 6, 7. f Deut. xxxii. 25. Ps. cxliv. 13.
Jer. xlviii. 18. Lam. i. 18. ii. 10, 21. Hos. ii.
g Hos. iv. 15. Zeph. i. 5. h 1 Kings xii. 28, 29.
xiv. 16. xvi. 2. 2 Kings x. 29. Hos. viii. 5, 6.
* Heb. way. Acts ix. 2. xviii. 25. xix. 9, 23. xxiv. 14.

d Jer. i. 12. v. 31.
Lam. iv. 18. Ez.
vii. 2. 3. 7. 10.
xii. 23. xxxix. 8.
e vii. 8.
f 10. v. 23. Hos.
x. 5. 6. Joel i.
5. 11. 13. Zech.
xi 1—3.
* Heb. *shall howl*.
g iv. 10. Is. xxxvii.
26. Jer. ix. 21.
22. Nah. iii. 3.
h vi. 9, 10. Jer.
xxii. 18, 19
† Heb. *be silent*.
Lev. x. 3. Ps.
xxxix. 9.
i vii. 16. 1 Kings
xxii. 19. Is. i. 30.
xxviii. 14. Jer.
v. 21. xxviii. 15.
k ii. 6, 7. v. 11, 12.
Ps. xii. 5. xiv. 4.
lvi. 1. cxi. 12.
Prov. xxx. 14. Is.
xxxii. 6, 7. Matt.
xxiii. 14. Jam. v.
6.
l Num. x. 10.
xxviii. 11, &c.
2 Kings iv. 23.
Ps. lxxxi. 3, 4.
Is. i. 13, 14. Col.
ii. 16.
† Or, *month*.
m Mal. i. 13.
n Ex. xx. 8—10.
Neh. xiii. 15—21.
Is. lviii. 13. Rom.
viii. 6, 7.
o Heb. *open*.
Lev. xix. 36.
Deut. xxv. 15.
Prov. xi. 1. xvi.
11. xx. 23. Ez.
xiv. 10—12. Mic.
vi. 10, 11.
p Heb. *perverting
the balances of
deceit*. Hos. xii. 7.
q 4. ii. 6. Lev. xxv.
39—42. Neh. v.
1—5. 8. Joel iii.
3. 6.
r vi. 8. Deut.
xxxiii. 26—29.
Ps. xlvii. 4.
lxviii. 34. Luke
ii. 32.
Ex. xvii. 16.
1 Sam. xv. 2, 3.
Ps. x. 11. Is.
xliii. 25. Jer.
xxx. 34. Hos.
vii. 2. viii. 13.
ix. 9.
Ps. xviii. 7. lx.
2, 3. cxiv. 3—7.
Is. v. 25. xxiv.
19, 20. Jer. iv.
24—26. Mic. i.
3—5. Nah. i. 5.
6. Hab. iii. 5—
8. Hag. ii. 6, 7.
10. ix. 5. Jer.
xii. 4. Hos. iv.
3. x. 5. Matt.
xxiv. 30.
ix. 5. Is. viii. 7.
8. Jer. xlvii. 8.
Dan. ix. 26.
iv. 13. v. 8. Job
v. 14. Is. xiii.
10. lix. 9. 10. Jer.
xv. 9. Mic. iii. 6.
Matt. xxiv. 29.
xxvii. 45. Mark.
Deut. xvi. 14. 1.
23. Is. xxi. 3, 4.
a Is. xv. 2.
b Jer. vi. 26.
c Marg. d 1
xx. 20, 21. Ez.
vi. 6. Dan. xii. 4.
1—33. xi. 7—10.
2—15. Is. xl. 36.
3. Zech. ix. 17.
32. xiii. 32—34.
5. xiii. 2. 16.
4.

ⁱ v. 5. ^k Deut. xxxiii. 11. ² Chr. xxxvi. 16. again. ^{Ps.} xxvii. 12. cxi. 10. Prov. xxi. 1. Is. xliii. 17. Jer. xlv. 27. li. 64.

CHAP. IX.

The certainty of the judgments on Israel, 1—7. A remnant would be preserved, 8—10. A prediction of Christ, the blessings of his kingdom, and the restoration of Israel, 11—15.

^a 2 Chr. xviii. 18. ^{Is.} vi. 1. ^{Ez.} i. 28. ^{John} i. 12. ^{32.} Acts xxvi. 13. ^{Rev.} i. 17. ^b iii. 14. ^{Ez.} ix. 2. ^{x. 4.} ^c Is. vi. 3, 4. ^{Zech.} xi. 1, 2. ^{Or, chapter, or, kusp.} [†] Or, wound. ^d Ps. lxxviii. 21. ^{Hab.} iii. 13. ^e ii. 14, 15. ^{Is.} xxiv. 17, 18. ^{xxx.} 16. ^{Jer.} xlviii. 44. ^f Job xvi. 6. ^{Ps.} cxxxix. 7—9. ^{Is.} ii. 19. ^g Job xx. 6. ^{Is.} xiv. 13—16. ^{Jer.} xlix. 16. ^{li.} 53. ^{Ez.} xxxviii. 13—16. ^{Ob.} 4. ^{Luke} x. 18. ^h Job xxxiv. 22. ^{Jer.} xlviii. 23, 24. ⁱ Ps. cxxxix. 11. ^{Jer.} xvi. 16. ^k Is. xlviii. 1. ^l Lev. xxvi. 33. 36—39. ^{Deut.} xxxviii. 64, 65. ^{Ez.} v. 2. 12. ^{Zech.} xiii. 8, 9. ^m Lev. xvii. 10. ^{Deut.} xxxviii. 63. ² Chr. xvi. 9. ^{Ps.} xxxiv. 16, 16. ^{Jer.} xxiv. 6. ^{xliv.} 11. ⁿ Ps. xli. 6. ^{cxliv.} 5. ^{Is.} lxiv. 1, 2. ^{Mic.} i. 3, 4. ^{Nah.} i. 5, 6. ^{Hab.} iii. 10. ^{Rev.} xx. 11. ^o viii. 8. ^{Jer.} xii. 4. ^{Hos.} iv. 3. ^p Ps. cxxii. 4. ^{cxiii.} 3, 4. ^{Is.} viii. 7, 8. ^{Matt.} vii. 27. ^q Ps. civ. 3. ^{Or, spheres, Heb. arsephans.} ^r Or, bundle. ^{Gen.} ii. 1. ^{v. 8.} ^{Gen.} vii. 11—19. ^{Jer.} v. 22. ^{iv.} 13. ^{Ez.} iii. 14, 15. ^{Jer.} ix. 25, 26. ^{xvii.} 23. ^{23.} ^{Jer.} xlvii. 4.

^I SAW the Lord standing ^b up-
on the altar: and he said,
^c Smite the * lintel of the door, that
the posts may shake; and [†] cut
them, ^d in the head, all of them;
and I will slay the last of them
with the sword: he that fleeth of
them ^e shall not flee away, and he
that escapeth of them shall not be
delivered.

2 Though they ^f dig into hell,
thence shall mine hand take them;
though they ^g climb up to heaven,
thence will I bring them down:

3 And though they ^h hide them-
selves in the top of Carmel, I will
search and take them out thence:
and though they be ⁱ hid from my
sight in the bottom of the sea,
thence will I command ^k the ser-
pent, and he shall bite them.

4 And though they ^l go into cap-
tivity before their enemies, thence
will I command the sword, and it
shall slay them: and I will ^m set
mine eyes upon them for evil, and
not for good.

5 And the Lord God of hosts ⁿ is
he that ^o toucheth the land, and it
shall melt, ^p and all that dwell
therein shall mourn: and it ^q shall
rise up wholly like a flood; and
shall be drowned, as ^r by the flood
of Egypt.

6 ^s It is he that ^t buildeth his
^u stories in the heaven, and hath
founded his ^v troop in the earth;
he that ^w calleth for the waters of
the sea, and poureth them out upon
the face of the earth: ^x The LORD
is his name.

7 ^y Are ^z ye not as the children
of the Ethiopians unto me, O chil-
dren of Israel? saith the LORD.
^a Have not I brought up Israel out
of the land of Egypt? and ^b the
^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f

THE BOOK

OF

OBADIAH.

IT is probable that Obadiah delivered this short prophecy about the time when Jerusalem was destroyed by Nebuchadnezzar.—Obadiah signifies *the servant of the Lord*, which was a common name in Israel: but the prophet must be distinguished from all others that bare it.—He seems to have been contemporary

with Jeremiah, and uses several of his expressions in prophesying against Edom, (Jer. xlix. 7—22:) and he concludes, (as almost all the other prophets do,) with predicting victory and prosperity to Israel and to the church.

B. C. 587.

B. C. 587.

CHAPTER I.

A prediction of the ruin of Edom for his pride, and his malice against the descendants of his brother Jacob, 1—16. Promises of glorious times, in the latter ages 17—21.

THE vision of Obadiah. Thus saith the Lord God ^a concerning Edom; ^b We have heard a rumour from the LORD, ^c and an ambassador is sent among the heathen, ^d Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle.

² Behold, ^e I have made thee small among the heathen: thou art greatly despised.

³ The ^f pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, ^g thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, whose habitation *is* high; that saith in his heart, ^h Who shall bring me down to the ground?

⁴ Though thou ⁱ exalt *thyself* as the eagle, and though thou set thy nest ^k among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith the LORD.

⁵ If thieves came to thee, ^l if robbers by night, (^m how art thou cut off!) would they not have stolen till they had enough? ⁿ if the grape-gatherers came to thee, would they not leave ^o some grapes?

⁶ How ^p are the things of Esau searched out! *how* are his hidden things sought up!

⁷ All ^q the men of thy confederacy have brought thee *even* to the border: the ^r men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, and prevailed against thee; ^s they that eat thy bread have laid a wound under thee: ^t there is none understanding in him.

^p Ps. lv. 12, 13. Jer. iv. 30. xxx. 14. Lam. i. 19. Ez. xxiii. 22—25. Rev. xvii. 12—17. ^q Heb. *men of thy peace*. Jer. xx. 10. xxxviii. 22. ^r Heb. *the men of thy bread*. Ps. xli. 9. John xiii. 18. ^s Job v. 12—14. Ps. xxxiii. 10. Is. xix. 3, 13, 14. xxix. 14. 1 Cor. iii. 19, 20.

⁸ Shall I not in that day, saith the LORD, ^u even destroy the wise men out of Edom, and understanding out of the mount of Esau?

⁹ And ^v thy mighty men, ^w Teman, shall be dismayed, to the end that ^x every one of the ^y mount of Esau may be cut off by slaughter.

¹⁰ ¶ For ^z thy ^a violence against thy brother Jacob, ^b shame shall cover thee, ^c and thou shalt be cut off for ever.

¹¹ In the day that thou stoodest on the other side, ^b in the day that the strangers carried away ^c captive his forces, and foreigners entered into his gates, and ^d cast lots upon Jerusalem, ^e even thou wast as one of them.

¹² But ^f thou shouldest not have ^g looked on the day of thy brother, in the day that he became a stranger; neither shouldest thou have ^h rejoiced over the children of Judah in the day of their destruction; neither shouldest ⁱ thou have ^j spoken proudly in the day of distress.

¹³ Thou shouldest not have entered into the gate of my people in the day of their calamity; yea, thou shouldest not have ^k looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid ^l hands on their ^m substance in the day of their calamity;

¹⁴ Neither shouldest thou have stood in the cross-way, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither ⁿ shouldest thou have ^o delivered up those of his that did remain ^p in the day of distress.

xxxvii. 24. Jam. iii. 5. 2 Pet. ii. 18. Jude h 2 Sam. xvi. 12. Ps. xxii. 17. Zech. i. 15. i Am. i. 6. 9. ^q Or, *shut up*. Ps. xxxi. 8. 3. Is. xxxvii. 3. Jer. xxx. 7.

⁵ Ps. lxxvi. 5, 6. Is. xix. 16, 17. Jer. xlix. 22. 1. 36, 37. Am. ii. 16. Nah. iii. 13. ^t Gen. xxxvi. 11. Job ii. 11. Jer. xlix. 7. 20. Ez. xxv. 13. Am. i. 12. ^u Is. xxxiv. 5—8. lxxiii. 1—3. ^x 21. Deut. ii. 5. ^y Gen. xxvii. 41. Num. xi. 14—21. Ps. lxxxiii. 5—9. cxxxvii. 7. Lam. iv. 21. Ez. xxv. 12, xxxv. 5, 6. 12—15. Am. i. 11. ^z Ps. lxix. 7. lxxxix. 45. cix. 29. cxxxii. 18. Jer. iii. 25. li. 51. Ez. vii. 18. Mic. vii. 10. ^a Jer. xlix. 13. 17—20. Ez. xxv. 13, 14. xxxv. 6, 7. 15. Mal. i. 3, 4. ^b 2 Kings xxiv. 10—16. xxv. 11. Jer. lii. 28—30. ^c Or, *his substance*. Joel iii. 3. Nah. iii. 10. ^d Ps. l. 18. cxxxvii. 7. ^e Or, *do not behold*. ^f Ps. xxii. 17. xcii. 11. Mic. iv. 12. vii. 10. Matt. xxvii. 40—43. Job xxxi. 29. Prov. xvii. 5. xxiv. 17, 18. Lam. iv. 21. Ez. xxv. 6, 7. xxxv. 15. Mic. vii. 8. Luke xix. 41. ^g 1 Sam. ii. 3. Ps. xxxi. 18. ^h Heb. *magnified thy mouth*. Is. 16. Rev. xiii. 5. ⁱ Or, *forces*. ^k 12. Gen. xxxv.

1 Ps. cx. 5, 6. Jer. ix. 25, 26. xlv. 15-29. xlix. 12. Lam. iv. 21, 22. Ez. xxx. 3. Joel iii. 11-14. Mic. v. 15. Zech. xiv. 14-18.

2 Judg. i. 7. Ps. cxlviii. 8. Ez. xxxv. 15. Joel iii. 7, 8. Hab. ii. 8. Matt. vii. 2. Jam. ii. 13.

3 Ps. lxxv. 8, 9. Is. xlv. 25, 26. N. 22, 23. Jer. xxv. 15, 16, 37, 29. xlix. 12. 1 Pet. iv. 17.

4 Or, *sup up*. Is. xlii. 14. Marg. Hab. i. 9.

5 Is. viii. 9, 10. xlix. 7, 8.

6 Is. xlv. 13. Joel ii. 32.

7 Jer. xlv. 23. Am. ix. 8.

8 Or, *they that* and there shall not be any *re-escape*. Jer. xlv. 14, 23. Ez. vii. 16.

9 Is. 27. iv. 3, 4. lx. 21. Joel iii. 17. Zech. viii. 3. xiv. 20, 21. Rev. xxi. 27.

10 Is. x. 17. xxxi. 9. Mic. v. 8. Zech. xii. 6.

11 Ez. xxxvii. 16, 19. Am. v. 15. vi. 6.

12 Is. v. 24. xlvii. 14. Joel ii. 5. Nah. i. 10. 1 Cor. iii. 12.

13 x 9, 10, 15.

15 For the day of the LORD is near upon all the Heathen: as thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee: thy reward shall return upon thine own head.

16 For as ye have drunk upon my holy mountain, so shall all the Heathen drink continually, yea, they shall drink, and they shall swallow down, and they shall be as though they had not been.

17 But upon mount Zion shall be deliverance, and there shall be holiness; and the house of Jacob shall possess their possessions.

18 And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and devour them;

and there shall not be any *re-escape*. Jer. xlv. 14, 23. Ez. vii. 16. Or, *it shall be holy*. Is. i. 27. iv. 3, 4. lx. 21. Joel iii. 17. Zech. viii. 3. xiv. 20, 21. Rev. xxi. 27.

maintaining of the house of Esau; for the LORD hath spoken it.

19 And they of the south shall possess the mount of Esau; and they of the plain the Philistines: and they shall possess the fields of Ephraim, and the fields of Samaria: and Benjamin shall possess Gilead.

20 And the captivity of this host of the children of Israel shall possess that of the Canaanites, even unto Zarephath; and the captivity of Jerusalem, which is in Sepharad, shall possess the cities of the south.

21 And saviours shall come up on mount Zion, to judge the mount of Esau; and the kingdom shall be the LORD's.

Jer. iii. 18. xxxiii. 26. Ez. xxxiv. 12, 13. Hos. i. 10, 11. Am. ix. 14, 15. Zech. x. 6-10. d 1 Kings xvii. 9, 10. Luke iv. 26. *Sarepta*. Or, *shall possess that which is in Sepharad, they shall possess*. e Jer. xiii. 19. xxxii. 44. xxxiii. 13. f Judg. ii. 16. iii. 9. 2 Kings xiii. 5. Is. xix. 20. Dan. xii. 3. Joel ii. 32. Mic. v. 4-9. Zech. ix. 11-17. x. 5-12. 1 Tim. iv. 16. Jam. v. 20. g Ps. cxlix. 5-9. Dan. vii. 27. Luke xxii. 30. 1 Cor. vi. 2, 3. Rev. xix. 11-13. xx. 4. h Ps. ii. 6-9, xxii. 28. cii. 15. Is. ix. 6, 7. Dan. ii. 35, 44. vii. 14, 27. Zech. xiv. 9. Matt. vi. 10, 13. Luke i. 32, 33. Rev. xi. 15. xix. 6.

THE BOOK

OF

JONAH.

Jonah was, no doubt, more ancient than any of those prophets, whose writings are preserved in this part of the sacred Scripture.—He predicted the success of Jeroboam the son of Joash; (7 Kings xiv. 25;) and it is probable that the prophecy was delivered a considerable time before its accomplishment. Some think that Jonah executed his prophetic office as early as the latter part of Jehu's reign; and it is not agreed, whether the events recorded in this book occurred at his entrance on that office, or at a later period.—Nothing more is known of him, except that he was of Gath-hepher, a town in the tribe of Zebulun, (Josh. xix. 13; *Gittath-hepher*;) and the traditions extant concerning him are unworthy of the least notice.—The book before us is rather a narrative, than a prophecy. Several of the events recorded in it are of a very extraordinary nature; which has induced some to explain it as an allegory, and emboldened others profanely to ridicule it. But it should be remembered, that our Lord himself hath repeatedly attested the truth of the narrative, and shewn, that the most wonderful event in it was intended as

a type or emblem of his own death, burial, and resurrection on the third day. (Matt. xii. 40-41. xvi. 4. Luke xi. 32.) The knowledge of "the power of God," as manifested by the Scriptures, will fully satisfy the humble mind respecting the miracles here recorded: and a deep knowledge of our own hearts will abate our astonishment at the extraordinary conduct of the prophet himself. The fame of Jonah's deliverance appears to have spread among the heathen nations; and the Greeks, who were accustomed to adorn the memory of their heroes by every remarkable event and embellishment which they could appropriate, afterwards added to the fictitious adventures of Hercules, that of having continued three days without injury in the belly of a dog sent against him by Neptune. The fable of Arion and the Dolphin, of which the date is fixed at a time nearly coeval with the period of Jonah, is possibly a misrepresentation of particulars recorded in this sacred book. (*Gray's Key*.) Jonah lived almost as early as the most ancient of the Greek poets.—His impartiality, in recording his own sin, is peculiar to the sacred writers.

CHAPTER I.

God commands Jonah to go and prophesy against Nineveh. 1, 2. He attempts to sail to Tarshish; but is overtaken by a tempest, and discovered by a lot, 3-10. The mariners reluctantly cast him into the sea; the storm ceases, and they sacrifice to *Jehovah*, 11-16. Jonah is swallowed by a great fish; and continues in its belly three days, 17.

NOW the word of the LORD came unto Jonah, the son of Amittai, saying,

2 Arise, go to Nineveh, that great city, and cry against it; for their wickedness is come up before me.

3 But Jonah rose up to flee unto Tarshish from the presence of

Gen. x. 11, 12. 2 Kings xix. 36. Nuh. i. 1. ii. 13-15. Gen. x. 2, 4. Is. lviii. 1. Jer. i. 7-10. Ez. ii. 7, 8. iii. 5-9. Mic. iii. 8. Matt. x. 18. d Gen. xviii. 20, 21. Ezra ix. 6. Jam. v. 4. Rev. xviii. 5. e iv. 2. Ex. iv. 13, 14. 1 Kings xix. 3, 9. Jer. xx. 7-9. Ez. iii. 11. Luke ix. 62. Acts xv. 38. xvi. 19. 1 Cor. ix. 19. f Gen. iii. 8. iv. 15. Job i. 12. ii. 7. Ps. cxxxix. 7-12. 2 Tim. i. 9.

Josh. xix. 46. the LORD, and went down to ² Joppa; and he found a ship going to ² Tarshish: so he paid the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them unto Tarshish from the presence of the LORD.

4 But ¹ the LORD * sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was † like to be broken.

5 Then the mariners were afraid, and ^k cried every man unto his god, ¹ and cast forth the wares that ^{were} in the ship into the sea, to lighten ^{it} of them. But Jonah was gone down into ^m the sides of the ship, and he lay, ⁿ and was fast asleep.

6 So the ship-master came to him, and said unto him, ° What meanest thou, O sleeper? ^p arise, call upon thy God, ^q if so be that God will think upon us, that we perish not.

7 And they said ^r every one to his fellow, Come, ^s and let us cast lots, that we may know ^t for whose cause this evil ^{is} upon us. So they cast lots, ^u and the lot fell upon Jonah.

8 Then said they unto him, * Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil ^{is} upon us; ^v What ^{is} thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what ^{is} thy country? and of what people ^{art} thou?

9 And he said unto them, * I ^{am} an Hebrew; ^a and I fear the LORD, ^b the God of heaven, ^c which hath made the sea and the dry ^{land}.

10 Then ^d were the men * exceedingly afraid, and said unto him, ° Why hast thou done this? for the men knew that ^e he fled from the presence of the LORD, because he had told them.

11 ¶ Then said they unto him, ^f What shall we do unto thee, that the sea may be † calm unto us? for the sea † wrought, and was tempestuous.

12 And he said unto them, ^h Take me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: ⁱ for I know that for my sake this great tempest ^{is} upon you.

13 Nevertheless, the men § rowed hard to bring ^{it} to the land; ^k but they could not: for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous against them.

14 Wherefore ^l they cried unto the LORD, and said, We beseech thee, O LORD, we beseech thee, ^m let us not perish for this man's life, and lay not upon us innocent ^{blood}.

15 So ⁿ they took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the sea: ^p and the sea § ceased from her raging.

16 Then the men ^q feared the LORD exceedingly, and ^r offered ^s a sacrifice unto the LORD, and ^t made vows.

17 Now ^u the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah. ^v And Jonah was ^w in the † belly of the fish three days and three nights.

18 And the LORD said unto Jonah the prophet, ^x The LORD ^y will send a storm against thee, and thou shalt be cast out of the fish's belly.

19 And Jonah said, ^z I cried ^a by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD; and he heard me; ^b out of the belly of † hell cried I, ^c and thou heardest my voice.

20 For ^d thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the † midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about; ^e all thy billows and thy waves passed over me.

21 Then ^f I said, I am cast ^g out of thy sight; yet I will look again ^h toward thy holy temple.

22 The ⁱ waters compassed me about, ^j even to the soul: the depth closed me round about, the weeds were wrapped about my head.

23 I went down to the § bottoms of the ^k mountains; ^l the earth with her bars ^{was} about me for ever: ^m yet hast thou brought up my life from ⁿ corruption, O LORD my God.

24 When ^o my soul fainted within me ^p I remembered the LORD; and ^q my prayer came in unto thee, into thine ^r holy temple.

25 They that ^s observe lying vanities forsake their own mercy.

26 But ^t I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; ^u * I will pay ^v that that I have vowed. ^w Salvation ^{is} of the LORD.

27 And the LORD ^x spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry ^{land}.

28 ¶ The LORD said unto Jonah the prophet, ^y The LORD ^z will send a storm against thee, and thou shalt be cast out of the fish's belly.

29 And Jonah said, ^a I cried ^b by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD; and he heard me; ^c out of the belly of † hell cried I, ^d and thou heardest my voice.

30 For ^e thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the † midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about; ^f all thy billows and thy waves passed over me.

31 Then ^g I said, I am cast ^h out of thy sight; yet I will look again ⁱ toward thy holy temple.

32 The ^j waters compassed me about, ^k even to the soul: the depth closed me round about, the weeds were wrapped about my head.

33 I went down to the § bottoms of the ^l mountains; ^m the earth with her bars ^{was} about me for ever: ⁿ yet hast thou brought up my life from ^o corruption, O LORD my God.

34 When ^p my soul fainted within me ^q I remembered the LORD; and ^r my prayer came in unto thee, into thine ^s holy temple.

35 They that ^t observe lying vanities forsake their own mercy.

36 But ^u I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; ^v * I will pay ^w that that I have vowed. ^x Salvation ^{is} of the LORD.

37 And the LORD ^y spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry ^{land}.

blood: ^a for thou, O LORD, hast ^b done as it pleased thee.

15 So ^c they took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the sea: ^d and the sea § ceased from her raging.

16 Then the men ^e feared the LORD exceedingly, and ^f offered ^g a sacrifice unto the LORD, and ^h made vows.

17 Now ⁱ the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah. ^j And Jonah was ^k in the † belly of the fish three days and three nights.

18 And the LORD said unto Jonah the prophet, ^l The LORD ^m will send a storm against thee, and thou shalt be cast out of the fish's belly.

19 And Jonah said, ⁿ I cried ^o by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD; and he heard me; ^p out of the belly of † hell cried I, ^q and thou heardest my voice.

20 For ^r thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the † midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about; ^s all thy billows and thy waves passed over me.

21 Then ^t I said, I am cast ^u out of thy sight; yet I will look again ^v toward thy holy temple.

22 The ^w waters compassed me about, ^x even to the soul: the depth closed me round about, the weeds were wrapped about my head.

23 I went down to the § bottoms of the ^y mountains; ^z the earth with her bars ^{was} about me for ever: ^a yet hast thou brought up my life from ^b corruption, O LORD my God.

24 When ^c my soul fainted within me ^d I remembered the LORD; and ^e my prayer came in unto thee, into thine ^f holy temple.

25 They that ^g observe lying vanities forsake their own mercy.

26 But ^h I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; ⁱ * I will pay ^j that that I have vowed. ^k Salvation ^{is} of the LORD.

27 And the LORD ^l spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry ^{land}.

CHAP. II.

Jonah's prayer in the fish's belly, and his thanksgiving and vows, 1-9. His marvellous deliverance, 10.

THEN Jonah ^a prayed unto the LORD his God ^b out of the fish's belly.

2 And said, ^c I cried ^d by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD; and he heard me; ^e out of the belly of † hell cried I, ^f and thou heardest my voice.

3 For ^g thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the † midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about; ^h all thy billows and thy waves passed over me.

4 Then ⁱ I said, I am cast ^j out of thy sight; yet I will look again ^k toward thy holy temple.

5 The ^l waters compassed me about, ^m even to the soul: the depth closed me round about, the weeds were wrapped about my head.

6 I went down to the § bottoms of the ⁿ mountains; ^o the earth with her bars ^{was} about me for ever: ^p yet hast thou brought up my life from ^q corruption, O LORD my God.

7 When ^r my soul fainted within me ^s I remembered the LORD; and ^t my prayer came in unto thee, into thine ^u holy temple.

8 They that ^v observe lying vanities forsake their own mercy.

9 But ^w I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; ^x * I will pay ^y that that I have vowed. ^z Salvation ^{is} of the LORD.

10 And the LORD ^a spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry ^{land}.

11 ¶ The LORD said unto Jonah the prophet, ^b The LORD ^c will send a storm against thee, and thou shalt be cast out of the fish's belly.

12 And Jonah said, ^d I cried ^e by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD; and he heard me; ^f out of the belly of † hell cried I, ^g and thou heardest my voice.

13 For ^h thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the † midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about; ⁱ all thy billows and thy waves passed over me.

14 Then ^j I said, I am cast ^k out of thy sight; yet I will look again ^l toward thy holy temple.

15 The ^m waters compassed me about, ⁿ even to the soul: the depth closed me round about, the weeds were wrapped about my head.

16 I went down to the § bottoms of the ^o mountains; ^p the earth with her bars ^{was} about me for ever: ^q yet hast thou brought up my life from ^r corruption, O LORD my God.

17 When ^s my soul fainted within me ^t I remembered the LORD; and ^u my prayer came in unto thee, into thine ^v holy temple.

18 They that ^w observe lying vanities forsake their own mercy.

19 But ^x I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; ^y * I will pay ^z that that I have vowed. ^a Salvation ^{is} of the LORD.

20 And the LORD ^b spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry ^{land}.

CHAP. III.

Jonah, at God's command, goes to Nineveh, and denounces its destruction, 1-4. The Ninevites believe, fast, pray, reform, and trust in God's mercy, 5-9. The Lord repents him of the evil, 10.

Ps. cxv. 2.
cxv. 6. Dan.
iv. 34. 35. Matt.
xi. 26. Eph. i.
9. 11.
Josh. vii. 24-
26. 2 Sam. xxi.
8, 9.
Ps. lxxxix. 9.
xlii. 3. 4. cvii.
29. Matt. viii.
26. Luke viii.
24.
Heb. stood.
10. Dan. iv. 34
-37. vi. 26.
Mark iv. 39.
Acts v. 11. * Heb. sacrificed a sacrifice unto the LORD and
vowed vows. r Gen. viii. 20. Judg. xiii. 16. 2 Kings v. 17.
Ps. cvii. 22. Is. lx. 5-7. s Gen. xxviii. 20. Ps. l. 14. lxxvi. 13
-16. cxvi. 14. Ec. v. 4. t iv. 6. Gen. i. 21. Ps. civ. 25, 26.
Hab. iii. 2. u Matt. xii. 40. xvi. 4. Luke xi. 30. † Heb. bawels.
2 Chr. xxxiii. 11
-13. Ps. l. 16.
xci. 15. Is. xxvi.
16. Hos. v. 15.
vi. 1-3. Jam.
v. 13.
Job xlii. 15. Ps.
cxxx. 1, 2. Lam.
iii. 53-55. Acts
xvi. 24, 25.
Gen. xxxii. 7-
12. 24-28. 1
Sam. xxx. 6.
Ps. iv. i. xlviii.
4-6. xlii. 24.
xlii. 6. cxx. 1.
cxl. 1-3. Luke
xxii. 44. Heb.
v. 7.
Or, out of mine
affliction. 1 Sam.
i. 16.
Ps. xlviii. 5, 6.
lxxxvi. 13.
lxxxviii. 1-7.
cxvi. 3.
Or, the grave.
Ps. xvi. 10.
Matt. xii. 40.
Acts ii. 27.
Ps. lxxv. 2.
i. 12-16. Ps.
lxix. 1, 2. 14, 15.
Lam. iii. 54.
† Heb. heart.
g Ps. xlii. 7.
h Ps. xxxi. 22.
lxxvii. 1-7. Is.
xxxviii. 10-14.
17. xlix. 14. Ez.
xxxvii. 11.
i 1 Kings ix. 7.
Jer. vii. 15. xv.
1.
k 1 Kings viii.
38. 42. 48. 2
Chr. vi. 38. Ps.
v. 7. Dan. vi.
10.
Ps. xl. 2. lxxx.
1, 2. Lam. iii.
54.
§ Heb. cuttings of.
m Deut. xxxii. 22.
Ps. lxxv. 6. civ.
6. 8. Is. xi. 12.
Hab. iii. 6.
n Job xxxviii. 4-11. Prov. viii. 25-29. o Ps. xvi. 10.
Is. xxxviii. 17. Acts xiii. 33-37. † Or, the pit. Job xxxiii. 24. 28.
Ps. xxx. 3. 9. lv. 23. cxlii. 7. p Ps. xlii. 14. xlvii. 13. cxix.
81-83. Heb. xii. 3. q 1 Sam. xxx. 6. Ps. xx. 7. xlii. 5. 11.
xlii. 5. lxxvii. 10, 11. cxlii. 5. Is. l. 10. Lam. iii. 21-26. 2 Cor.
i. 9. 10. r 2 Chr. xxx. 27. Ps. xlviii. 6. s 4. Ps. xi. 4. lxx.
4. Mic. i. 2. Hab. ii. 20. t 2 Kings xvii. 15. Ps. xxxi. 6. Jer.
ii. 13. x. 8. 14, 15. xvi. 19. Hab. ii. 18-20. u Gen. xxxv. 3.
Ps. l. 23. lxxi. 13-15. cvii. 22. cxvi. 17. 18. Jer. xxxiii. 12.
Hos. xiv. 2. Heb. xlii. 15. x Deut. xxxiii. 18. 2 Sam. xv. 7.
Job xxii. 27. Ec. v. 4. 5. y Ps. iii. 8. xxxvii. 39, 40. lxxviii. 20.
Is. xlv. 17. John iv. 22. Acts iv. 12. Rev. vii. 10. z i. 17.
Gen. i. 3. 7. 9. 11. 14. Ps. xxxiii. 9. cv. 31. 34. Matt. viii. 8, 9.
26, 27.

AND the word of the LORD came unto Jonah, ^a the second time, saying,

2 Arise, go unto ^b Nineveh, that great city, and ^c preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee.

3 So Jonah ^d arose, and went unto Nineveh, according to the word of the LORD. Now Nineveh was ^e an exceeding great city of three days journey.

4 And Jonah began to enter into the city a day's Journey, and he cried, and said, ^f Yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be overthrown.

5 So the people of Nineveh ^g believed God, ^h and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, ⁱ from the greatest of them even to the least of them.

6 For ^j word came unto the king of Nineveh, ^k and he arose from his throne, and he laid his robe from him, ^l and covered ^m him with sackcloth, and sat in ashes.

7 And he ⁿ caused ^o it to be proclaimed and ^p published through Nineveh, by the decree of the king and his ^q nobles, saying, Let neither man nor beast, ^r herd nor flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water:

8 But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, ^s and cry mightily unto God: yea, ^t let them turn every one from his evil way, and from the violence that ^u is in their hands.

9 ^v Who can tell ^w if God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not?

10 And ^x God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; ^y and God repented of the evil that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did ^z it not.

11 And ^{aa} it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and he was very angry.

CHAPTER IV.

Jonah, displeased at the mercy of God to Nineveh, peevishly expostulates, and prays for death, 1-3. God gently reproves him, 4. He leaves the city; is shadowed by a gourd, which withers; he manifests great impatience and rebellion; but is shewn, by his concern about the gourd, the propriety of God's mercy to Nineveh, 5-11.

BUT ^a it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and he was very angry.

2 And ^b he prayed unto the LORD; and said, I pray thee, O LORD, ^c was not this my saying, when I was yet in my country? Therefore ^d I fled before unto Tarshish: for I knew that ^e thou art a gracious God, and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, ^f and repentest thee of the evil.

3 Therefore now, O LORD, ^g take, I beseech thee, my life from me; ^h for it is better for me to die than to live.

4 Then said the LORD, ⁱ Doest thou ^j well to be angry?

5 ¶ So ^k Jonah went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city, and there made him a booth, and sat under it in the shadow, ^l till he might see what would become of the city.

6 And ^m the LORD God prepared a ⁿ gourd, and made ^o it to come up over Jonah, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his grief. ^p So Jonah ^q was exceeding glad of the gourd.

7 But ^r God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day, and it smote the gourd that ^s it withered.

8 And it came to pass when the sun did arise, ^t that God prepared a ^u vehement east wind: ^v and the sun beat upon the head of Jonah, that he fainted, ^w and wished in himself to die, and said, ^x It is better for me to die than to live.

9 And God said to Jonah, ^y Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd? And he said, ^z I ^{aa} do well to be angry, ^{ab} even unto death.

10 Then said the LORD, Thou hast ^{ac} had pity on the gourd, for the which thou hast not laboured, neither madest it grow; which ^{ad} § came up in a night, and perished in a night:

11 And ^{ae} should not I spare ^{af} Nineveh, that great city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand persons, ^{ag} that cannot discern between their right hand and their left hand; ^{ah} and also much cattle?

12 And ^{ai} God spared ^{aj} Nineveh, that great city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand persons, and much cattle.

1 Kings xix. 4.
Jer. xx. 7.
e i. 3. Luke x. 29.
d Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7.
Num. xiv. 18, 19.
Ps. lxxviii. 38.
lxxxvi. 5. 15.
exlv. 8. Hos. xi. 8, 9. Joel ii. 13.
14. Mic. vi. 18.
e iii. 10. Ex. xxxii. 14. Ps. xc. 13.
Jer. xviii. 8. Am. vii. 3. 6.
f Num. xi. 15. xx. 3. 1 Kings xix. 4.
Job iii. 20, 21.
vi. 8, 9. Jer. x. 14-18. Phil. i. 21-25.
g & Job vii. 15, 16.
Ec. vii. 1. 1 Cor. ix. 15.
Or. Art thou greatly angry?
h Num. xi. 11, 12, 24. Ps. cxx. 32, 33. Mic. vi. 3.
i Matt. xx. 15. Jam. i. 19, 20.
j i. 5. 1 Kings xix. 9. 13. Is. lvi. 17. Jer. xx. 9.
k Gen. xix. 27, 28. Jer. xvii. 15, 16. Luke xix. 41-44.
l i. 17. Ps. cii. 10-14.
† Or, palm-tree. Heb. Kikajon.
m Esth. vi. 1. Prov. xliii. 5. Is. xxxix. 2. Am. vi. 13. Luke i. 20. 1 Cor. vi. 30.
† Heb. rejoiced with great joy.
n Job i. 21. Ps. xxx. 6, 7. cii. 10.
o Ps. xc. 5, 6. Is. xl. 6-8. Joel i. 12.
p 6, 7. i. 4. 17. Ez. xix. 12. Rev. iii. 19.
q Or, silent.
r Ps. cxi. 6. Cant. i. 6. Is. xlix. 10. Rev. vii. 16.
s 3. Lev. x. 3. 1 Sam. iii. 18. 2 Sam. xv. 25, 26. Job ii. 10. Ps. xxxix. 9.
t Or, Are thou greatly angry?
u Gen. iv. 5-14. Job xviii. 4. xl. 4, 5.
† Or, Am greatly angry.
v Judg. xvi. 16. Job v. 2. Matt. xvi. 38. 2 Cor. vii. 10. Rev. ix. 6.
w Or, spared. § Heb. was the son of the night. u i. 16. j. 19. Matt. xviii. 31. Luke xv. 28-32. x i. 2. iii. 4, 5. y Dent. i. 32. z Ps. xxxvi. 6. cii. 14, 27, 28. calv. 8, 9, 14, 16.

THE BOOK

OF

MICAH.

THIS prophet was 'of the kingdom of Judah, as he only makes mention of kings who reigned over that country.—Mareshah, (14, 15,) is placed in Judah.' (Josh. xv. 44. 2 Chr. xi. 8.) (*Bp. Newcombe.*)—He is called the *Morasthite*, from the place of his nativity, *Morasthi*, which St. Jerom distinguishes from *Mareshah*; though he places them both in the land of Judah.' (*Lowth.*)—Micah was contemporary with Isaiah, and Hosea: but it is probable that he began to prophesy later than they. The date of the third chapter is fixed in Jeremiah to the reign of Hezekiah: but nothing further is known with certainty, concerning the time when his predictions were delivered.

He addressed his messages both to Judah and Israel: and his book, like that of the other prophets, contains sharp reproofs of sin, awful denunciations of wrath, encouraging promises, and pre-

dictions of Christ, and of the establishment and prosperity of his kingdom.—It is evident that Micah was acknowledged to be a prophet, and that his prophecy was well known in the time of Jeremiah. (Jer. xxvi. 18.) His authority, as a prophet, and that of his book as a part of Scripture, are twice appealed to in the New Testament, in respect of the place where the Messiah should be born. (Matt. ii. 5. John vii. 42.) Our Lord uses nearly his words, concerning the persecutions, to which his disciples would be exposed. (*Compare* vii. 6. with Matt. x. 35, 36.) and many of his predictions have received an undeniable accomplishment. (*Notes*, iii. 8—12. iv. 2—4. v. 2—6;) though others are not yet fulfilled.—His style hath been much admired by the best judges: though it is occasionally obscure, through conciseness and sudden transitions from one subject to another.

B. C. 743.

B. C. 743.

CHAPTER I.

The time when Micah prophesied, 1. Judgments denounced against Samaria and Jerusalem for their sins, 2—7. A lamentation over the terror and distress occasioned by the Assyrian invasion, 9—16.

THE word of the LORD that came to a Micah the Morasthite, in the days of b Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, c which he saw d concerning Samaria and Jerusalem.

2 Hear, * all ye people; c hearken, O earth, and † all that therein is: f and let the Lord God be witness against you, g the LORD from his holy temple.

3 For, behold, the LORD h cometh forth out of his place, and will come down, i and tread upon k the high places of the earth.

4 And l the mountains shall be molten under him, m and the valleys shall be cleft, n as wax before the fire, and as the waters that are poured down ‡ a steep place.

5 For o the transgression of Jacob is all this, and for the sins of the house of Israel. What is the transgression of Jacob? p is it not Samaria? and what are the high places of Judah? q are they not Jerusalem?

6 Therefore r I will make Samaria as an heap of the field, and as plantings of a vineyard: s and I will pour down the stones thereof into the valley, and I will discover the foundations thereof.

7 And t all the graven images thereof shall be beaten to pieces, and all u the hires thereof shall be burned with the fire, and all the idols thereof will I lay desolate: v for she gathered it of the hire of an harlot, and they shall return to the hire of an harlot.

7 And t all the graven images thereof shall be beaten to pieces, and all u the hires thereof shall be burned with the fire, and all the idols thereof will I lay desolate: v for she gathered it of the hire of an harlot, and they shall return to the hire of an harlot.

8 Therefore y I will wail and howl, z I will go stripped and naked: I will make a wailing like the dragons, and mourning as the owls.

9 For † her wound is b incurable; for c it is come unto Judah; d he is come unto the gate of my people, even to Jerusalem.

10 ¶ e Declare ye it not at Gath, weep ye not at all: in the house of ‡ Aphrah f roll thyself in the dust.

11 g Pass ye away, h thou i inhabitant of Saphir, j having thy shame naked: the inhabitant of * Zaanan came not forth in the mourning of † Beth-ezel; he shall receive of you his standing.

12 For the inhabitant of i Maroth ‡ waited k carefully for good: l but evil came down from the LORD unto the gate of Jerusalem.

13 O thou inhabitant of m Lachish, n bind the chariot to the swift beast: o she is the beginning of the sin to the daughter of Zion: p for the transgressions of Israel were found in thee.

14 Therefore shalt thou q give r Or, thou wast grieved. k 1 Sam. iv. 13. Job xxx. 26. Is. lix. 9—11. Jer. viii. 15. xiv. 19. l 9. Is. xlv. 7. Am. iii. 6. m Josh. xv. 39. 2 Kings xviii. 13, 14. 17. 2 Chr. xi. 9. xxxii. 9. n Gen. xix. 17. Is. x. 31. Jer. iv. 29. o Ex. xxxii. 32. 1 Kings xiii. 33, 34. xiv. 16. xvi. 31. Rev. ii. 14, 20. xviii. 1—5. p 2 Kings viii. 18. xvi. 3, 4. Jer. li. 8. Ez. xliii. 11. q 2 Kings xvi. 8. xviii. 14, 15. 2 Chr. xvi. 1—3. Is. xxx. 6.

Lev. xxvi. 30. 2 Kings xliii. 14, 15. 2 Chr. xxxi. 1. xxxiv. 6, 7. Is. xxvii. 9. Hos. viii. 6. x. 5, 6. Jer. xlii. 17, 18. Hos. ii. 5. 12. Deut. xxiii. 18. Joel iii. 3. Rev. xviii. 3, 9, 12, 13. Is. xvi. 9. xxi. 3. xxii. 4. Jer. iv. 19. ix. 1. 10. 19. xlviii. 36—39. Is. xx. 2—4. Job xxx. 29. Ps. cii. 6. Heb. daughters of the owl. † Or, she is grievously sick of her wounds. b Is. i. 5, 6. Jer. xv. 18. xxx. 11—15. c 2 Kings xviii. 9—13. Is. viii. 7, 8. d 12. 2 Chr. xxxii. 1, &c. Is. x. 28—32. xxxvii. 22—36. e 2 Sam. i. 20. Am. v. 14. vi. 10. f That is, dust. Josh. xviii. 23. Ophrah. g Job ii. 8. Jer. vi. 26. Lam. iii. 29. h Is. xvi. Jer. xlviii. 6, 9. i Or, thou that dwellest fairly. j Heb. inhabitress. k 8. Is. xx. 4. xlviii. 2, 3. Jer. xiii. 22. Ez. xvi. 37. Nah. iii. 5. l Or, the country of flocks. m Or, a place near. n Ruth i. 20. o Or, was grieved. k 1 Sam. iv. 13. Job xxx. 26. Is. lix. 9—11. Jer. viii. 15. xiv. 19. l 9. Is. xlv. 7. Am. iii. 6. m Josh. xv. 39. 2 Kings xviii. 13, 14. 17. 2 Chr. xi. 9. xxxii. 9. n Gen. xix. 17. Is. x. 31. Jer. iv. 29. o Ex. xxxii. 32. 1 Kings xiii. 33, 34. xiv. 16. xvi. 31. Rev. ii. 14, 20. xviii. 1—5. p 2 Kings viii. 18. xvi. 3, 4. Jer. li. 8. Ez. xliii. 11. q 2 Kings xvi. 8. xviii. 14, 15. 2 Chr. xvi. 1—3. Is. xxx. 6.

§ Or, for. presents § to Moresheth-gath: the houses of Achzib shall be a lie to the kings of Israel.

15 Yet * will I bring an heir unto thee, O inhabitant of Mare-shah: * he shall come unto * Adul-lam the glory of Israel.

16 Make thee * bald, and poll thee for * thy delicate children; enlarge thy baldness as the eagle; * for they are gone into captivity from thee.

Or, the glory of Israel shall come to, &c. 1 Sam. xxi. 1. Is. x. 3.

Josh. xv. 35. 2 Chr. xi. 7.

Joh i. 20. Is. xv. 2. xvi. 12. Jer. vi. 26. vii. 29. xvi. 6. xlviii. 37. Am. viii. 10. Deut. xxviii. 56, 57. Is. iii. 16, &c. Lam. iv. 5. z Deut. xxviii. 41. 2 Kings xvii. 6. xxxix. 6, 7.

CHAP. II.

Reproofs of the people's iniquity, avarice, opposition to the prophets, and attachment to false prophets; with lamentations, and denunciations of judgment upon them, 1-11. Predictions of the gathering of Israel to Christ, and of his victories and kingdom, 12, 13.

WOE * to them that devise iniquity, and * work evil upon their beds! * when the morning is light they practise it, * because it is in the power of their hand.

2 And * they covet fields, and take them by violence; and houses, and take them away: * so they * oppress a man and his house, even a man and his heritage.

3 Therefore, thus saith the LORD; Behold, against * this family * do I devise an evil, * from which ye shall not remove your * necks; neither shall ye * go haughtily: * for this time is evil.

4 In that day * shall one take up a parable against you, * and lament with * a doleful lamentation, and say, * We be utterly spoiled: * he hath changed the portion of my people: how hath he removed it from me! * turning away he hath divided our fields.

5 Therefore thou shalt have none, that shall * cast a cord by lot in * the congregation of the LORD.

6 † Prophecy * ye not, say thou to them that prophesy: * they shall not prophesy to them, * that they shall not take shame.

7 O thou that art * named the house of Jacob, * is the Spirit of the LORD § straitened? are these his doings? * do not my words do good to him that * walketh * uprightly?

8 ¶ Even * of late my people is * risen up as an enemy: ye pull off the robe † with the garment from

iv. 37. m Am. v. 12. Eph. v. 16. n Num. xxiii. 7. 18. xxi. 9. 15. Job xxvii. 1. Is. xiv. 4. Ez. xvi. 44. Hab. ii. 6. Mark vii. 12. o 2 Sam. i. 17. 2 Chr. xxv. 25. Jer. ix. 10. 17-21. xiv. 17. 18. Joel i. 8. 13. Am. v. 1. 17. * Heb. a lamentation of lamentations. Lam. i-v. Ez. ii. 10. p Deut. xxviii. 29. Is. vi. 21. xxix. 3. Jer. ix. 10. xxi. 9. Zeph. i. 2. q Is. i. 15. 2 Kings xvii. 23. 24. 2 Chr. xxvi. 20. 21. Is. lxi. 17. 18. † Or, instead of restoring. r Deut. xxv. 9. 9. Josh. xviii. 4-5. 10. 11.

Deut. xxii. 2. 3. 8. l Or, Prophecy not as they prophesy. Heb. Drop, &c. Ez. xx. 46. xxi. 2. t Is. xiv. 10. Jer. xxi. 9. 20. -23. Am. ii. 12. vii. 13-16. Acts iv. 17-19. v. 28. 29. 40-42. vii. 51. 52. 1 Thes. ii. 15. 16. u Ps. lxxiv. 9. Ez. iii. 26. Am. viii. 11-13. x Jer. v. 13. 15. vii. 11. 12. y Is. ix. 1. 2. 3. 4. Jer. ii. 4. Matt. iii. 8-10. John vii. 30. 40. Rom. ii. 28. 29. ix. 13. 14. 15. 2 Tim. iii. 5. z Num. v. 23. Is. i. 2. lxx. 1. 2. Zech. iv. 6. 2 Cor. vi. 12. § Or, chartered. a Ps. xiv. 7. -11. cxix. 70. 71. 92. 93. 100-103. Jer. xv. 16. Rom. vi. 13.

b Ps. xv. 2. lxxiv. 11. Prov. i. 7. x. 9. 20. xiv. 2. xxviii. 18. Heb. upright. * Heb. yesterday. c 2 Chr. xxviii. 5-8. Is. ix. 21.

† Or, over against a garment.

them that pass by * securely, as men averse from war.

9 The † women of my people have ye * cast out from their pleasant houses; * from their children have ye taken away * my glory for ever.

10 Arise ye, * and depart; * for this is not your rest: * because it is polluted, * it shall destroy you, even with a sore destruction.

11 If * a man § walking in the spirit and falsehood do lie, saying, * I will prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong drink; * he shall even be the prophet of this people.

12 ¶ I will * surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee, I will surely gather the remnant of Israel, * I will put them together as the sheep of * Bozrah, as the flock in the midst of their fold: * they shall make great noise by reason of the multitude of men.

13 The * Breaker is come up before them: * they have broken up and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it: and * their King shall pass before them, and the LORD on the head of them.

22. xxi. 28. 2 Cor. xi. 13-15. 2 Thes. ii. 8-10. 2 Pet. ii. 1-3. 1 John iv. 1. Rev. xvi. 13. 14. § Or, walk with the wind and lie falsely. n iii. 5. 11. 1 Kings xxi. 6. Jer. vi. 13. 14. viii. 10. 11. xvi. 17. Rom. xvi. 18. Phil. iii. 19. 2 Pet. ii. 13-19. o Is. xxx. 16. 11. Jer. v. 31. 2 Thes. ii. 11. p iv. 6. 7. Is. xi. 11. &c. xlvii. 12. 13. Jer. ii. 18. xxi. 8. Ez. xxvii. 21. 28. Hos. i. 11. vii. 14. Jer. xxi. 3. xxx. 10. Ez. xxiv. 11. 12. 22. 31. r Gen. xxxvi. 33. Is. xxvii. 6. Am. i. 12. s Jer. xxi. 7-9. Ez. xxvi. 37. Zech. vii. 22. 23. ix. 14. 15. x. 6-8. t Is. xlii. 7. 13-16. xlv. 1. 2. xlix. 9. 24. 25. li. 9. 10. lv. 4. lxx. 16-19. Jer. li. 20-24. Dan. i. 34. 35. 44. Hos. xii. 14. Zech. xii. 8. 1 Cor. xv. 21-26. Heb. ii. 14. 15. u Zech. x. 5-7. 12. xii. 3-8. x Is. lix. 10. li. 12. Jer. xxi. 5. 6. Ez. xxiv. 23. 24. Hos. i. 11. iii. 4. Zech. ix. 14. 15. John x. 27-30. Heb. ii. 9. 10. vi. 20. Rev. vii. 17. xvii. 14. xix. 13-17.

CHAP. III.

Micah reproves the princes for their cruelty, and the prophets for their falsehoods and selfishness, 1-7. He declares himself inspired and authorized by the Spirit of God to protest against the sins and presumption of the princes, priests, and prophets; and to denounce the desolations of the city and temple, 8-12.

AND I said, * Hear, I pray you, O heads of Jacob, and ye princes of the house of Israel; * Is it not for you to know judgment?

2 Who * hate the good, * and love the evil; * who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones;

3 Who also eat the flesh of my people, and flay their skin from off them, and they break their bones, * and chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and as flesh within the caldron.

4 * Then shall they * cry unto the LORD, but he will not hear them: * he will even hide his face from them at that time, * as they have behaved themselves ill in their doings.

5 Thus saith the LORD * con-

2 Sam. xx. 19. 2 Chr. xxviii. 2. Ps. lv. 20. 21. cxx. 6. 7. Prov. iii. 29. 30. t Or, wives. e 2. Matt. xxiii. 14. Mark xii. 40. Luke x. 47. f 1 Sam. xvi. 19. Joel iii. 6. g Ps. lxxix. 19. Ez. xxxix. 21. Hab. ii. 14. Zech. ii. 5. 2 Cor. iii. 18. iv. 6. h Deut. iv. 26. xxv. 18. Josh. xxi. 15. 16. 1 Kings ix. 7. 2 Kings xv. 29. xvii. 6. 2 Chr. vii. 20. xxxvi. 20. 21. i Deut. xii. 9. Ps. xvi. 11. Heb. iv. 1-9. k Lev. xviii. 24-26. 28. xx. 23-26. Ps. cvi. 38. Jer. iii. 2. l Jer. ix. 10. x. 18. Ez. xxxvi. 12-14. m 1 Kings xiii. 18. xxi. 21-23. 2 Chr. xviii. 19-22. Is. ix. 15. Jer. xiv. 14. xlvii. 14. 25. 32. xlviii. 14. 15. xlviii. 2. 3. 15. xlviii. 21-23. Ez. xiii. 3-14. n 1 Kings xxi. 18. xxi. 21-23. 2 Chr. xviii. 19-22. Is. ix. 15. Jer. xiv. 14. xlvii. 14. 25. 32. xlviii. 14. 15. xlviii. 2. 3. 15. xlviii. 21-23. Ez. xiii. 3-14. o 22. xxi. 28. 2 Cor. xi. 13-15. 2 Thes. ii. 8-10. 2 Pet. ii. 1-3. 1 John iv. 1. Rev. xvi. 13. 14. § Or, walk with the wind and lie falsely. n iii. 5. 11. 1 Kings xxi. 6. Jer. vi. 13. 14. viii. 10. 11. xvi. 17. Rom. xvi. 18. Phil. iii. 19. 2 Pet. ii. 13-19. o Is. xxx. 16. 11. Jer. v. 31. 2 Thes. ii. 11. p iv. 6. 7. Is. xi. 11. &c. xlvii. 12. 13. Jer. ii. 18. xxi. 8. Ez. xxvii. 21. 28. Hos. i. 11. vii. 14. Jer. xxi. 3. xxx. 10. Ez. xxiv. 11. 12. 22. 31. r Gen. xxxvi. 33. Is. xxvii. 6. Am. i. 12. s Jer. xxi. 7-9. Ez. xxvi. 37. Zech. vii. 22. 23. ix. 14. 15. x. 6-8. t Is. xlii. 7. 13-16. xlv. 1. 2. xlix. 9. 24. 25. li. 9. 10. lv. 4. lxx. 16-19. Jer. li. 20-24. Dan. i. 34. 35. 44. Hos. xii. 14. Zech. xii. 8. 1 Cor. xv. 21-26. Heb. ii. 14. 15. u Zech. x. 5-7. 12. xii. 3-8. x Is. lix. 10. li. 12. Jer. xxi. 5. 6. Ez. xxiv. 23. 24. Hos. i. 11. iii. 4. Zech. ix. 14. 15. John x. 27-30. Heb. ii. 9. 10. vi. 20. Rev. vii. 17. xvii. 14. xix. 13-17.

in ii. 11. Is. lvi. 9
 —12. Ez. xiii.
 10. Matt. vii. 15.
 Rom. xvi. 18.
 n Ps. lxxiv. 9. Is.
 viii. 20—22. Jer.
 xiii. 16. Ez. xiii.
 22, 23. Zech.
 xiii. 2—4.
 • Heb. *from a vi-*
sion.
 † Heb. *from di-*
viner.
 o Is. xxix. 10. Iix.
 10. Jer. xv. 9.
 Am. viii. 9, 10.
 p Ex. viii. 18, 19.
 ix. 11. 1 Sam.
 ix. 9. Is. xlv.
 25. xlvii. 12—14.
 Dan. ii. 9—11.
 Zech. xiii. 4, 2
 Tim. iii. 8, 9.
 q Lev. xiii. 45.
 Ez. xxiv. 17, 22.
 † Heb. *upper lip.*
 r 1 Sam. xiv. 37.
 xxviii. 6. 15. Ps.
 lxxiv. 9. Am.
 viii. 11.
 s Job xxxii. 18.
 Is. xi. 2, 3. lviii.
 1. Jer. i. 18. vi.
 11. xv. 19—21.
 xx. 9. Ez. iii. 14.
 Matt. vii. 29.
 Acts iv. 8—12.
 19, 20. vii. 54—
 57. xiii. 9—12.
 xviii. 5, 6. 9—
 11. 1 Cor. ii. 4.
 12, 13.
 t Is. lviii. 1. Ez.
 xvi. 2. xx. 4.
 xxi. 2. xliii. 10.
 Matt. iii. 7—12.
 Acts vii. 51, 52.
 u 1. Ez. iii. 17.
 Hos. v. 1.
 z Lev. xvi. 15.
 Deut. xxvii. 19.
 Ps. lviii. 1, 2.
 Prov. xvii. 15.
 Is. i. 23. Jer. v.
 28.
 y Jer. xxii. 13—
 17. Ez. xxii. 25
 —28. Hab. ii. 9
 —12. Zeph. iii.
 3. Matt. xxvii. 25. John xi. 50. § Heb. *bloods.* z vii. 3.
 Num. xvi. 15. 1 Sam. viii. 3. xii. 3, 4. Is. i. 23. Ez. xxii. 12, 27.
 Hos. iv. 18. Zeph. iii. 3. a Jer. vi. 13. viii. 10. Mal. i. 10. 1
 Tim. iii. 3. Tit. i. 11. 1 Pet. v. 2. b 5. Is. lvi. 11. Acts viii.
 18—20. 2 Pet. ii. 1—3. 14, 15. Jude 11. c 1 Sam. iv. 3—6. Is.
 xlvii. 2. Jer. vii. 4, 8—12. Matt. iii. 9. Rom. ii. 17. || Heb.
 saying. d Am. ix. 10. e i. 6. Ps. lxxix. 1. cvii. 34.
 Jer. xxvi. 18. Matt. xxiv. 2. Acts vi. 13, 14. f iv. 1, 2. Is.
 ii. 2, 3.

cerning the prophets that make
 my people err, ^m that bite with
 their teeth, and cry, Peace; and
 he that putteth not into their
 mouths, they even prepare war
 against him:

6 Therefore ⁿ night shall be unto
 you, ^{*} that ye shall not have a vi-
 sion: and it shall be dark unto you,
 † that ye shall not divine; and ^o the
 sun shall go down over the pro-
 phets, and the day shall be dark
 over them.

7 Then shall ^p the seers be
 ashamed, and the diviners con-
 founded: yea, they shall all ^q cover
 their [†] lips; for *there is* ^r no an-
 swer of God.

8 ¶ But truly ^s I am full of pow-
 er by the Spirit of the LORD, and
 of judgment, and of might, ^t to de-
 clare unto Jacob his transgression,
 and to Israel his sin.

9 Hear this, ^u I pray you, ye
 heads of the house of Jacob, and
 princes of the house of Israel, ^v that
 abhor judgment, and pervert all
 equity.

10 They ^w build up Zion with
 § blood, and Jerusalem with in-
 equity.

11 The ^x heads thereof judge
 for reward, ^y and the priests there-
 of teach for hire, ^z and the pro-
 phets thereof divine for money:
[†] yet will they lean upon the LORD,
 || and say, *Is not the LORD among*
 us? ^d none evil can come upon us.

12 Therefore shall ^e Zion for
 your sake be plowed *as* a field, and
 Jerusalem shall become heaps, and
 f the mountain of the house as the
 high places of the forest.

§ Heb. *bloods.* z vii. 3.
 Num. xvi. 15. 1 Sam. viii. 3. xii. 3, 4. Is. i. 23. Ez. xxii. 12, 27.
 Hos. iv. 18. Zeph. iii. 3. a Jer. vi. 13. viii. 10. Mal. i. 10. 1
 Tim. iii. 3. Tit. i. 11. 1 Pet. v. 2. b 5. Is. lvi. 11. Acts viii.
 18—20. 2 Pet. ii. 1—3. 14, 15. Jude 11. c 1 Sam. iv. 3—6. Is.
 xlvii. 2. Jer. vii. 4, 8—12. Matt. iii. 9. Rom. ii. 17. || Heb.
 saying. d Am. ix. 10. e i. 6. Ps. lxxix. 1. cvii. 34.
 Jer. xxvi. 18. Matt. xxiv. 2. Acts vi. 13, 14. f iv. 1, 2. Is.
 ii. 2, 3.

CHAP. IV.

A prediction of the establishment, enlarge-
 ment, peace, and prosperity of the church in
 the latter days, 1—8. Assurances that Zion's
 troubles should end happily, and her ene-
 mies be destroyed, 9—13.

BUT ^a in the last days it shall
 come to pass, *that* ^b the moun-
 tain of the house of the LORD shall
 be established in the top of the
 mountains, and it shall be exalted
 above the hills; ^c and people shall
 flow unto it.

2 And many nations shall come,
 d and say, Come, and let us go up
 to the mountain of the LORD, and
 to the house of the God of Jacob:
 e and he will teach us of his ways,
 f and we will walk in his paths: ^g for
 —19. lxxxix. 9. ex. 3. Is. xi. 10. xxvii. 13. xliii. 6. xlix. 6. 19
 —23. liv. 2. lx. 3—14. lxi. 18—23. Jer. iii. 17. xvi. 19. Zeph.
 ii. 9, 10. Zech. ii. 11. xiv. 16—21. Mal. i. 11. Rom. xi. 25, 26.
 Rev. xv. 4. d Is. ii. 3. Jer. xxxi. 6. l. 4, 5. Zech. viii. 20—
 23. e Deut. vi. 1. Ps. xxv. 8, 9. 12. Is. liv. 13. Matt. xi.
 25—36. John vi. 45. vii. 17. Acts x. 32, 33. xiii. 42. Jam. i. 19—
 25. f Ps. cx. 2. Is. xlii. 1—4. li. 4, 5. Zech. xiv. 8, 9. Matt.
 xxviii. 19, 20. Mark xvi. 15, 16. 20. Luke xxiv. 47. Acts i. 8.
 xlii. 46, 47. Rom. x. 12—18. xv. 19.

the law shall go forth of Zion, and
 the word of the LORD from Jeru-
 salem.

3 And ^h he shall judge among
 many people, ⁱ and rebuke strong
 nations afar off: and ^j they shall
 beat their swords into plow-shares,
 and their spears into ^k pruning-
 hooks: nation shall not lift up a
 sword against nation, ^l neither
 shall they learn war any more.

4 But ^m they shall sit every man
 under his vine and under his fig-
 tree; ⁿ and none shall make *them*
 afraid: ^o for the month of the
 LORD of hosts hath spoken *it*.

5 For ^p all people will walk eve-
 ry one in the name of his god,
 q and we will walk in ^r the name
 of the LORD our God for ever and
 ever.

6 ¶ In that day, saith the LORD,
 r will I assemble her that halteth,
 s and I will gather her that is
 driven out, and her that I have af-
 flicted:

7 And ^t I will make her that
 halted a remnant, and her that was
 cast far off a strong nation: ^u and
 the LORD shall reign over them in
 mount Zion from henceforth, even
 for ever.

8 ¶ And thou, ^v O tower of the
 flock, ^w the strong hold of the
 daughter of Zion, unto thee shall it
 come, even ^x the first dominion;
 the kingdom shall come to the
 daughter of Jerusalem.

9 Now ^y why dost thou cry out
 aloud? ^z *is there* no king in thee?
 is thy counsellor perished? ^a for
 pangs have taken thee as a woman
 in travail.

10 Be in pain, ^b and labour to
 bring forth, O daughter of Zion,
 like a woman in travail: for now
 c shalt thou go forth out of the city,
 and thou shalt dwell in the field,
 and thou shalt go *even* to Babylon;
 d there shalt thou be delivered;
 there the LORD shall e redeem thee
 from the hand of thine enemies.

11 Now also ^f many nations are
 gathered against thee, that say,
 Let her be defiled, and ^g let our
 eye look upon Zion.

12 But ^h they know not the
 thoughts of the LORD, neither un-
 derstand they his counsel: ⁱ for he
 shall gather them as the sheaves
 into the floor.

13 Arise ^j and thresh, O daugh-
 ter of Zion: for I will make thine
 horn iron, and I will make thy
 k hoofs brass: and ^l thou shalt beat
 18. Ob. 21. Zech. ix. 10. Eph. i. 21.
 19. xxx. 6, 7. b Is. iii. 1—7. Lam. i. 20.
 xlii. 10, 11. c Is. xlii. 8. xxvi. 17. Jer. xxii. 23. l. 43. d Is.
 lxxvi. 7—9. Hos. xiii. 13. John xvi. 20—22. e 2 Kings xx. 18.
 xxv. 4. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 11. xxxvi. 20. Hos. ii. 14. Rev. xii. 14.
 vii. 8—13. Ezra i. 1, 2. Is. xlv. 13. xlviii. 20. lii. 9—12. Zech.
 ii. 7—9. g Ps. cvi. 10. Jer. xv. 21. h Is. v. 25—30. viii. 7.
 8. Jer. lii. 4. Lam. ii. 15, 16. Joel iii. 2, &c. i vii. 10. Ob.
 12. k Is. lv. 8. Jer. xxix. 11. Rom. xi. 33. l Is. xxi. 10.
 Joel iii. 12, 13. Zech. xiv. 1—3. Rev. xiv. 14—20. m Is. xli.
 15, 16. Jer. li. 33. n Is. v. 28. o v. 8—15. Dan. ii. 44.
 Zech. ix. 13—15. Rev. ii. 26, 27.

g 1 Sam. ii. 10.
 Ps. lxxxii. 8.
 xvi. 13. xeviii.
 9. Is. xi. 3—5.
 li. 5. Matt. xxv.
 31, 32. John v.
 22, 23. 27—29.
 xvi. 8—11. Acts
 xvii. 31. Rev.
 xix. 11.
 h v. 15. vii. 16, 17.
 Ps. ii. 5—12.
 lxxiii. 30. ex. 1.
 2, 5, 6. Is. xxv.
 3. lx. 12. Dan.
 ii. 44. Joel iii.
 2. 9—16. Zech.
 xii. 3—6. xiv. 3.
 12—19. Rev.
 xix. 17—21. xx.
 8, 9.
 i Ps. xlv. 9. Is.
 ii. 4. xi. 6—9.
 Hos. ii. 18. Joel
 iii. 10. Zech. ix.
 10.
 * Or, *scythes.*
 k Ps. lxxxii. 7. Is.
 ix. 7. lx. 17, 18.
 lxxv. 25.
 l 1 Kings iv. 25.
 Is. xxxvi. 16.
 Zech. iii. 10.
 m Is. liv. 14. Jer.
 xxiii. 5, 6. Ez.
 xxxiv. 25, 28.
 xxxviii. 11.
 xxxix. 26.
 n Is. i. 20. xl. 5.
 lviii. 14.
 o 2 Kings xvii. 29.
 34. Jer. ii. 10,
 11.
 p Gen. xvii. 1. Ps.
 lxxi. 16. Is. ii.
 5. Zech. x. 12.
 Col. ii. 6. iii.
 17.
 q Ex. iii. 14, 15.
 Ps. xlviii. 14.
 cxlv. 1, 2.
 r ii. 12. Is. xxxv.
 3—6. Jer. xxxi.
 8. Ez. xxxiv.
 16. Zeph. iii.
 19.
 s Ps. cxlvii. 2. Is.
 lvi. 8. Jer. iii. 18.
 xxx. 17, 18. Ez.
 xxxiv. 12, 13.
 xxxvi. 24.
 xxxvii. 21, 22.
 xxxix. 25—29.
 Luke xiv. 10.
 John x. 16.
 t ii. 12. v. 3, 7, 8.
 vii. 18. Is. vi.
 13. x. 21, 22.
 xi. 11—16. xlix.
 21—23. lx. 22.
 lxxi. 8. Hos. i.
 10. Zech. ix. 13
 —17. x. 5—12.
 Rom. xi. 5, 6.
 25—27.
 u Ps. ii. 6. Is. ix.
 6. xiv. 23. Dan.
 vii. 14, 27. Joel
 iii. 17. Luke i.
 33. Rev. xi.
 15.
 x Is. v. 2. Matt.
 xxi. 33. Mark
 xii. 1.
 y 2 Sam. v. 7. Is.
 x. 32. Zech. ix.
 12.
 z Num. xxiv. 19.
 Dan. ii. 44. vii.
 a Jer. iv. 21. viii.
 Hos. iii. 4. x. 3.
 1. 43. d Is.
 e 2 Kings xx. 18.
 Rev. xii. 14.
 lii. 9—12. Zech.
 vii. 8—13. Ezra i. 1, 2. Is. xlv. 13. xlviii. 20. lii. 9—12. Zech.
 ii. 7—9. g Ps. cvi. 10. Jer. xv. 21. h Is. v. 25—30. viii. 7.
 8. Jer. lii. 4. Lam. ii. 15, 16. Joel iii. 2, &c. i vii. 10. Ob.
 12. k Is. lv. 8. Jer. xxix. 11. Rom. xi. 33. l Is. xxi. 10.
 Joel iii. 12, 13. Zech. xiv. 1—3. Rev. xiv. 14—20. m Is. xli.
 15, 16. Jer. li. 33. n Is. v. 28. o v. 8—15. Dan. ii. 44.
 Zech. ix. 13—15. Rev. ii. 26, 27.

in pieces many people: and I will consecrate their grain unto the Lord, and their substance unto the LORD of the whole earth.

CHAP. V.

A prophecy of the birth and kingdom of Christ: and his powerful protection of his people, 1-11 of the increase, purity, and peace of his Church, and the ruin of her enemies, 12-15.

NOW gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us: they shall smite the judge of Israel with a rod upon the cheek.

But thou, Beth-lehem Ephraim, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me, that is to be Ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting.

Therefore will he give them up, until the time that she which travaileth hath brought forth: then the remnant of this brethren shall return unto the children of Israel.

And he shall stand and feed in the strength of the Lord, in the majesty of the name of the Lord his God; and they shall abide: for now shall he be great unto the ends of the earth.

And this man shall be the peace: when the Assyrian shall come into our land; and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him seven shepherds, and eight principal men.

And they shall waste the land of Assyria with the sword, and the land of Nimrod in the entrances thereof: thus shall he deliver us from the Assyrian, when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our borders.

And the remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many people as a dew from the Lord, as the showers upon the grass, that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of men.

Deut. xxxiii. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

8 And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles, in the midst of many people, as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep: who, if he go through, both treadeth down, and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

9 Thine hand shall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine enemies shall be cut off.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots:

11 And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy strong holds:

12 And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thine hand; and thou shalt have no more soothsayers:

13 Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more worship the work of thine hands.

14 And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee: so will I destroy thy cities.

15 And I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have not heard.

CHAP. VI.

The Lord's controversy with his people for ingratitude, 1-3. The vain attempts of alarmed sinners to obtain his favour, continued with his reasonable service, 4-6. His voice must be hearkened to, 7. Reproof of Israel's iniquity and idolatry, with awful threatenings, 8-10.

HEAR ye now what the Lord saith; Arise, contend thou before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice.

2 Hear ye, O mountains, the Lord's controversy, and ye strong foundations of the earth: for the Lord hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Israel.

3 O my people, what have I done unto thee? and wherein have I wearied thee? testify against me.

4 For I brought thee up out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed thee out of the house of servants; and I sent before thee Moses, Aaron, and Miriam.

5 O my people, remember now what Balak king of Moab consulted, and what Balan the son of Bese answered him from Shittim unto Galgali; that ye may know the righteousness of the Lord.

6 Where with shall I come before the Lord, and myself low

Isa. xli. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

u Gen. xiv. 18—
22. Dan. iii. 26.
iv. 2. v. 18. 21.
Mark v. 7. Acts
xvi. 17.
x Lev. i. 3, &c.
Num. xxiii. 1—
4. 14, 15. 29. 30.
Heb. x. 4—10.
† Heb. sons of a
year. Ex. xii. 5.
y 1 Sam. xv. 22.
Ps. i. 8—13. li.
16. Is. i. 11—15.
xl. 16. Jer. vii.
21, 22. Hos. vi.
6. Am. v. 22.
z Job xxix. 6.
a Judg. xi. 31. 39.
2 Kings iii. 27.
xvi. 3. xxi. 6.
Jer. vii. 31. xix.
5. Ez. xvi. 20.
21. xxiii. 37.
• Heb. belly. Phi-
lémon 12.
b Rom. ix. 20. 1
Cor. vii. 16.
Jam. ii. 20.
c 1 Sam. xii. 23.
24. Neh. ix. 13.
Ps. lxxiii. 28.
Lam. iii. 26, 27.
Lukex. 42. Rom.
vii. 16. 2 Thes.
ii. 16, 17.
d Deut. x. 12, 13.
e Gen. xviii. 19.
1 Sam. xv. 22.
Prov. xxi. 3. Ec-
c. xii. 13. Is. i. 16
—19. lvi. 6—
11. Jer. vii. 3—
6. Hos. vi. 6.
xii. 6. Am. v.
24. Zeph. ii. 3.
Matt. iii. 8—10.
Mark xii. 30—
34. Luke xi. 42.
Tit. ii. 11, 12.
2 Pet. i. 5—8.
f Ps. xxxvii. 26.
cxii. 4. 9. Is.
lvii. 1. 2. Matt.
v. 7. xviii. 32—
35. Luke vi. 36.
Eph. iv. 32. Col.
iii. 12, 13. 1 Pet.
iii. 8, 9.
† Heb. humble
thyself to walk.
Gen. v. 22. Lev.
xxvi. 41. 2 Chr.
xxx. 11. xxxii.
26. xxxiii. 12.
13. 19. 23.
xxxiv. 27. Is.
lvii. 15. lvi. 2.
Ez. xvi. 63. Dan.
iv. 87. Matt. v.
3. Luke xviii.
13—17. Rom. x.
1—5. Jam. iv. 6
—10. 1 Pet. v. 5, 6.
g iii. 12. Is. xxiv.
10—12. xxvii. 10. xxxii.
13, 14. xl. 6—8. lvi. 6. Jer. xix.
11—13. xxvi. 6. 18. 20. xxxvii. 8
—10. Hos. xiii. 16. Am. ii. 5. iii. 8—15.
vi. 1. Jon. iii. 4. Zeph.
iii. 2. h 2 Kings xxii. 11—20.
Ps. cvii. 43. Prov. xxii. 3. Is. xxvi.
11. Hos. xiv. 9. † Or, thy name shall
see that which is. i Ex. 5
—7. Ps. ix. 16. xlviii. 10. lxxxiii. 18.
Is. xxx. 27. k 2 Sam.
xxi. 1. Job v. 6—8. 17. x. 2. Is. ix. 13.
x. 5, 6. Jer. xiv. 18—22.
Lam. iii. 39—42. Joel ii. 11—18.
Am. iv. 6—12. Jon. iii. 5—10.
Hag. i. 5—7. Rev. iii. 19. * Or, is there
yet unto every man an house of the
wicked. l Josh. vii. 1. 2 Kings v. 23, 24.
Prov. x. 2. xxi. 6. Jer. v. 26, 27. Am. iii.
10. Hab. ii. 5—11. Zeph. i. 9. Zech.
v. 3, 4. Jam. v. 1—4. m Lev. xix. 35, 36.
Deut. xxv. 13—16. Prov. xi. 1. xx. 10, 23.
Ez. xlv. 9—12. Hos. xii. 7, 8. Am. viii. 5, 6.
† Heb. measure of leanness. † Or, be
pure with, &c. n Prov. xxi. 11. o ii. 1, 2.
iii. 1—3. 9—11. vii. 2—6. Is. i. 23, v. 7.
Jer. v. 5, 6. 26—29. vi. 6, 7. Ez. xxii. 6—13.
25—29. Hos. iv. 1, 2. Am. v. 11, 12.
vi. 1—3. Zeph. iii. 3. p Is. lix. 3—15.
Jer. ix. 2—6. Hos. vii. 1, 13. Rom. iii. 13.
q Lev. xxvi. 16. Deut. xxviii. 21, 22.
Job xxxiii. 19—22. Ps. cvii. 17, 18. Is. i. 5, 6.
Jer. xiv. 18. Acts xii. 23. r Lam. i. 13.
iii. 11. Hos. xii. 16. s Lev. xxvi. 26.
Is. lxx. 13. Ez. iv. 16, 17. Hos. iv. 10.
Hag. i. 6. ii. 16. t Deut. xxxii. 22—25.
Is. iii. 6—8. xxiv. 17—20. Jer. xlviii. 44.
Ez. v. 12. Am. ii. 14—16. ix. 1—4. u Lev. xxvi. 20.
Deut. xxviii. 38—40. Is. lxii. 8, 9. lxxv. 21.
22. Jer. xii. 13. Joel i. 10—12. Am. v. 11.
Zeph. i. 13. † Or, he doth much keep thee.
&c. x 1 Kings xvi. 25, 26. Hos. v. 11. y 1 Kings
xvi. 30—33. xviii. 4. xxi. 25, 26. 2 Kings
xvi. 3. xxi. 3. Is. ix. 16. Rev. ii. 20. z Ps. i.
1. Jer. vii. 24. a 1 Kings ix. 8. 2 Chr. xxix.
8, 9. xxxiv. 25. Jer. viii. 15, 16. xix. 8.
xxiv. 8, 9. Ez. viii. 17, 18. || Or, astonishment.

b therefore ye shall bear the re-
proach of my people.

1. Ez. xxxix. 26. Dan. ix. 16.

CHAP. VII.

The prophet complains of the decrease of godly men, and the iniquity of his people; and encourages himself to trust in God, 1—7. The church expects victory over her insulting foes, and deliverance from her afflictions, with renewed consolations and prosperity, 8—13. Prayers, and predictions of glorious times; with an exulting view of the unequalled mercy and truth of God towards his people, 14—20.

• **WOE** is me! for I am as * when they have gathered the summer-fruits, ^b as the grape-gleanings of the vintage: *there is* no cluster to eat: my soul ^c desired the first-ripe fruit.

2 The [†] good man ^d is perished out of the earth: and *there is* none upright among men: ^e they all lie in wait for blood: they ^f hunt every man his brother with a net.

3 That they may ^g do evil with both hands earnestly, ^h the prince asketh, and the judge *asketh* for a reward; ⁱ and the great man, he uttereth [†] his mischievous desire: so they ^k wrap it up.

4 The best of them ^l is as a brier: the most upright *is sharper* than a thorn-hedge: ^m the day of thy watchmen *and* ⁿ thy visitation cometh; ^o now shall be their perplexity.

5 ¶ Trust ^p ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide: ^q keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom.

6 For ^r the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law; ^s a man's enemies are the men of his own house.

7 Therefore ^t I will look unto the LORD: I will ^u wait for the God of my salvation; ^v my God will hear me.

8 ¶ ^w Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: ^x when I fall, I shall arise; ^y when I sit in darkness, ^z the LORD *shall be* a light unto me.

9 I will ^a bear the indignation of the LORD, because I have sinned against him, ^b until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: ^c he will bring me forth to the light, *and* I shall behold his righteousness.

10 * Then ^d *she that is* mine

—3. lxxii. 1—8. Is. xii. 2. xxv. 9. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Luke ii. 25—32. x Ps. iv. 2, 3. xxxviii. 15. i. 15. lxxv. 2. 1 John v. 14, 15. y Job xxxi. 29, 30. Ps. xiii. 4—6. xxxv. 15, 16, 19. 24—26. xxxviii. 16. Prov. xxiv. 17, 18. Jer. l. 11. Lam. iv. 21, 22. Ez. xxv. 6. xxxv. 15. Ob. 12. John xvi. 20. Rev. xi. 10—12. z Ps. xxxvii. 24. xli. 10—12. Prov. xxiv. 16. a Ps. cvii. 10—15. cxii. 4. Is. ix. 2. xlix. 9. l. 10. Matt. iv. 16. Luke i. 78, 79. b Ps. xxvii. 1. lxxxiv. 11. cxvii. 11. cxli. 4. Is. ii. 5. lx. 1—3. 19, 20. Mal. iv. 2. John viii. 12. Acts xxvi. 18. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Rev. xxi. 23, xxii. 5. c Lev. xxvi. 41. 1 Sam. iii. 18. 2 Sam. xvi. 11, 12. xxiv. 17. Job xxxiv. 31, 32. Lam. i. 18. iii. 39—42. Luke xv. 18, 19. d 1 Sam. xxiv. 15. xxv. 39. xxvi. 10. Ps. vii. 6. xliii. 1. Jer. l. 17. d 1 Sam. xxxiv. 35, 36. Rev. vi. 10, 11. xviii. 20. e Job xxiii. 10. Ps. xxxvii. 6. Mal. iii. 18. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 2 Thes. i. 5—10. 2 Tim. iv. 8. f Or, And thou wilt see her that was mine enemy, and cover her with shame. f Ps. cxxxvii. 8, 9. Is. xlvii. 5—9. Jer. l. 33, 34. li. 8—10. 24. Nah. i. ii. iii. Rev. xvii. 1—7.

b Ps. xlv. 13, 14.
Is. xxv. 8. Jer.
li. 51. Lam. v.

1. Ez. xxxix. 26. Dan. ix. 16.

a Ps. cxx. 5. Is.
vi. 5. xxiv. 16.
Jer. iv. 31. xlv.
3.

• Heb. the gather-
ings of, &c.

b Is. xvii. 6. xxiv.
13.

c Is. xxviii. 4.
Hos. ix. 10.

† Or, godly, or,
merciful.

d Ps. xii. 1. xiv.
1—3. Is. lvii. 1.
Rom. iii. 10—18.

e Prov. i. 11. xii.
6. Is. lix. 7. Jer.
v. 26.

f 1 Sam. xxiv. 11.
xxvi. 20. Ps. lvii.
6. Jer. v. 26.

xvi. 16. Lam.
iv. 18. Hab. i.
15—17.

g Prov. iv. 16, 17.
Jer. iii. 5. Ez.
xxii. 6.

h iii. 11. Is. i. 23.
Jer. vii. 10. Ez.
xxii. 27. Hos. iv.
18. Am. v. 12.

Matt. xxvi. 15.
i 1 Kings xxi. 9—
14.

† Heb. the mis-
chief of his soul.

k Is. xxvi. 21.
Luke xii. 1, 2.

l 1 Cor. iv. 5.
1 2 Sam. xxiii. 6,
7. Is. lv. 13. Ez.
ii. 6. Heb. vi. 8.

m Ez. xii. 23, 24.
Hos. ix. 7, 8.
Am. viii. 2.

n Is. x. 3. Jer.
viii. 12. x. 15.

o Is. xxi. 5. Luke
xxi. 25.

p Job vi. 14, 15.
Ps. cxviii. 8, 9.
Jer. ix. 4, 5.
Matt. x. 16.

q Judg. xvi. 5—20.
r Gen. ix. 22—24.
xlix. 4. 2 Sam.
xv. 10—12. xvi.
11, 21—23. Prov.
xxx. 11, 17. Ez.
xxii. 7. Matt. x.
21, 35, 36. Luke
xii. 53. xxi. 16.

2 Tim. iii. 2, 3.
s Ps. xli. 9. lv. 12
—14. Jer. xli. 6.
xx. 10. Ob. 7.
Matt. xxvi. 23.
49, 50. John
xiii. 18.

t Ps. xxxiv. 5, 6.
lv. 16, 17. cix.
4. cxlii. 4, 5. Is.
viii. 17. xlv. 22.
Hab. iii. 17—19.
Luke vi. 11, 12.

u Gen. xlix. 18.
Ps. xxv. 5.
xxvii. 12—14.
xxxvii. 7. xl. 1

—3. lxxii. 1—8. Is. xii. 2. xxv. 9. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Luke ii. 25—32.

x Ps. iv. 2, 3. xxxviii. 15. i. 15. lxxv. 2. 1 John v. 14, 15. y Job xxxi. 29, 30. Ps. xiii. 4—6. xxxv. 15, 16, 19. 24—26. xxxviii. 16. Prov. xxiv. 17, 18. Jer. l. 11. Lam. iv. 21, 22. Ez. xxv. 6. xxxv. 15. Ob. 12. John xvi. 20. Rev. xi. 10—12. z Ps. xxxvii. 24. xli. 10—12. Prov. xxiv. 16. a Ps. cvii. 10—15. cxii. 4. Is. ix. 2. xlix. 9. l. 10. Matt. iv. 16. Luke i. 78, 79. b Ps. xxvii. 1. lxxxiv. 11. cxvii. 11. cxli. 4. Is. ii. 5. lx. 1—3. 19, 20. Mal. iv. 2. John viii. 12. Acts xxvi. 18. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Rev. xxi. 23, xxii. 5. c Lev. xxvi. 41. 1 Sam. iii. 18. 2 Sam. xvi. 11, 12. xxiv. 17. Job xxxiv. 31, 32. Lam. i. 18. iii. 39—42. Luke xv. 18, 19. d 1 Sam. xxiv. 15. xxv. 39. xxvi. 10. Ps. vii. 6. xliii. 1. Jer. l. 17. d 1 Sam. xxxiv. 35, 36. Rev. vi. 10, 11. xviii. 20. e Job xxiii. 10. Ps. xxxvii. 6. Mal. iii. 18. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 2 Thes. i. 5—10. 2 Tim. iv. 8. f Or, And thou wilt see her that was mine enemy, and cover her with shame. f Ps. cxxxvii. 8, 9. Is. xlvii. 5—9. Jer. l. 33, 34. li. 8—10. 24. Nah. i. ii. iii. Rev. xvii. 1—7.

g Ps. xxxv. 26. enemy shall see it, & and shame
 cix. 29. Jer. li. shall cover her which said unto
 51. Ez. vii. 18. me, ^b Where is the LORD thy
 Ob. 10. God? ⁱ mine eyes shall behold her:
 h Ps. xlii. 3. 10. God? ⁱ mine eyes shall behold her:
 lxxix. 10. cxv. ^k now shall she be [†] trodden down
 2. Is. xxxvii. 10. as the mire of the streets.
 11. Dan. iii. 15. 11 *In* ^l the day that thy walls
 Joel ii. 17. Matt. are to be built, *in* that day ^m shall
 xxvii. 43. the decree be far removed.
 i iv. 11. Ps. lxxiii. 12 *In* that day ⁿ also he shall
 10. Mal. i. 5. come even to thee from Assyria,
 Rev. xviii. 20. [†] and *from* the fortified cities, and
 k 2 Kings ix. 33. [†] and *from* the fortress even to the river,
 —37. Ps. xlviii. and from sea to sea, and *from*
 42. Is. xlv. 10. mountain to mountain.
 —12. xxvi. 5, 6. 13 § Notwithstanding, ^o the land
 xli. 15, 16. li. shall be desolate because of them
 22, 23. lxxii. 2, that dwell therein, ^p for the fruit of
 3. Zech. x. 5. their doings.
 Mal. iv. 3. 14 || Feed thy people with thy
 † Heb. be for a rod, the flock of thine heritage,
 † Neh. xi. 17. iii. ^q which dwell solitarily *in* the wood,
 1. &c. iv. 3. 6. ^r in the midst of Carmel: let them
 Dan. ix. 25. feed in Bashan and Gilead, ^s as in
 Am. ix. 11, &c. the days of old.
 m Ezra iv. 12— 15 According to ^t the days of thy
 24. Neh. ii. 8. coming out of the land of Egypt,
 n Is. xi. 16. xix. will I shew unto him marvellous
 23—25. xxvii. things.
 12, 13. xliii. 6. Hos. xi. 11.
 xlix. 12. lx. 4— 16 The ^u nations shall see and
 9. lxxv. 19, 20. the land hath been. ^v o Lev. xxvi. 33—39. Is. vi. 11—13. xxiv.
 Jer. iii. 18. xxiii. 3—6. Jer. xxv. 11. Dan. ix. 26, 27. Luke xxi. 20—24. p iii.
 3. xxxi. 8. Ez. 12. Job iv. 8. Prov. i. 31. v. 22. xxxi. 31. Is. iii. 10, 11. Jer. xvii.
 xxxvii. 21, 22. 10. xxi. 14. xxxii. 19. Gal. vi. 7, 8. || Or, Rule. v. 4. Marg.
 xxxix. 27, 28. Ps. xviii. 1—4. xxviii. 9. xcv. 7. c. 3. Is. xl. 11. xlix. 10. Matt.
 Hos. xi. 11. ii. 6. Marg. John x. 27—30. q Ex. xxxiii. 16. Num. xxiii. 9.
 Or, even to. r Is. xxxv. 2. xxxvii. 24. lxx.
 § Or, After that Deut. xxxiii. 28. John xvii. 16. s Ps. lxxvii. 5, 11. cxliii. 5. Lam. i. 7. v. 21. Am. ix. 11. Mal. iii. 4.
 the land hath been. t Ps. lxxviii. 22. lxxviii. 12. &c. Is. xl. 16. li. 9. liii. 11—15. Jer.
 3—6. Jer. xxv. 11. Dan. ix. 26, 27. Luke xxi. 20—24. p iii.
 12. Job iv. 8. Prov. i. 31. v. 22. xxxi. 31. Is. iii. 10, 11. Jer. xvii.
 10. xxi. 14. xxxii. 19. Gal. vi. 7, 8. || Or, Rule. v. 4. Marg.
 Ps. xviii. 1—4. xxviii. 9. xcv. 7. c. 3. Is. xl. 11. xlix. 10. Matt.
 ii. 6. Marg. John x. 27—30. q Ex. xxxiii. 16. Num. xxiii. 9.
 Deut. xxxiii. 28. John xvii. 16. r Is. xxxv. 2. xxxvii. 24. lxx.
 10. Jer. i. 19, 20. Ez. xxxiv. 13, 14. Zeph. iii. 13. s Ps.
 lxxvii. 5, 11. cxliii. 5. Lam. i. 7. v. 21. Am. ix. 11. Mal. iii. 4.
 t Ps. lxxviii. 22. lxxviii. 12. &c. Is. xl. 16. li. 9. liii. 11—15. Jer.
 xxxiii. 7, 8. u v. 8. Ps. cxvii. 2. Is. xxvi. 11. lxxv. 18. Ez.
 xxxviii. 23. xxxix. 17—21. Zech. viii. 20—23. xii. 9. Rev. xi. 18.

be confounded at all their might:
 they shall ^x lay *their* hand upon
their mouth, their ears shall be
 deaf

17 They shall ^y lick the dust
 like a serpent, they shall ^z move
 out of their holes like ^a worms of
 the earth; ^a they shall be afraid of
 the LORD our God, and shall fear
 because of thee.

18 ¶ Who is ^b a God like unto
 thee, ^c that pardoneth iniquity, and
^d passeth by the transgression of
^e the remnant of his heritage? ^f he
 retaineth not his anger for ever,
 because ^g he delighteth in mercy.

19 He will ⁱ turn again, he will
 have compassion upon us; he will
^k subdue our iniquities; and thou
 wilt ^l cast all their sins into the
 depths of the sea.

20 Thou wilt ^m perform the
 truth to Jacob, *and* the mercy to
 Abraham, which thou hast sworn
 unto our fathers from the days of
 old.

Ps. lxx. 3. lxxxvi. 5. 15. ciii. 2, 3. cxxx. 4. 7, 8. Is. i. 18.
 xliii. 25. xlii. 22. lv. 7. Jer. xxxi. 34. xxxiii. 8. Dan. ix. 9. Jon.
 iv. 2. Luke xxiv. 47. Acts xiii. 38, 39. d Num. xxiii. 21.
 Am. vii. 8. viii. 2. e 14. ii. 12. iv. 7. v. 3. 7, 8. Joel ii. 32.
 Rom. xi. 4—7. Heb. viii. 9—12. f Ps. lxxvii. 6—10. lxxxiv.
 4, 5. ciii. 9. Is. lvii. 16. Jer. iii. 5. 12. g Is. lxii. 5. lxx.
 19. Jer. xxxii. 41. Ez. xxxiii. 11. Zeph. iii. 17. Luke xv. 5—7.
 9, 10, 23, 24, 32. Eph. ii. 4, 5. Jam. ii. 13. i Deut. xxx. 3.
 xxxii. 36. Ezra ix. 8, 9. Ps. xc. 13, 14. Is. [xiii. 15—17. Jer. xxxi.
 20. Lam. iii. 32. Hos. xiv. 4. k Deut. xxx. 6. Ps. cxxx. 8.
 Ez. xi. 19, 20. xxxvi. 25—27. Rom. vi. 14. 17—22. vii. 23—25.
 viii. 2, 3. 13. Tit. ii. 14. Jam. iv. 5, 6. l John iii. 8. l Ps.
 ciii. 12. Is. xxxviii. 17. Jer. i. 20. Dan. ix. 24. m Gen.
 xii. 2, 3. xvii. 7, 8. xxii. 16—18. xvi. 3, 4. xxviii. 13, 14. Ps. cv.
 8—10. Jer. xxxiii. 25, 26. Luke i. 54, 55, 72—74. Acts iii. 25, 26.
 Rom. xi. 26—31. Heb. vi. 13—18.

x Job xxi. 5. xxix.
 9, 10. xl. 4. Is.
 lii. 15. Rom. iii.
 19.
 y Gen. iii. 14, 15.
 Ps. lxxii. 9. Is.
 xlix. 23. lx. 14.
 lxx. 25. Lam.
 iii. 29. Rev. iii. 9.
 z 1 Sam. xiv. 11.
 Ps. xlviii. 45.
 Jer. xvi. 16.
 • Or, creeping
 things.
 a Ex. xv. 14—16.
 Josh. ii. 9—11.
 ix. 24. Ps. ix.
 20. Is. ii. 19—
 21. lxxv. 2. Jer.
 xxxiii. 9. Zech.
 xiv. 5. Rev.
 vi. 15—17. xlviii.
 9, 10.
 b Ex. xv. 11.
 Deut. xxxiii. 26.
 1 Kings viii. 23.
 Ps. xxxv. 10.
 lxxi. 19. lxxxix.
 6, 8. cxiii. 5, 6.
 Is. xl. 18. 25.
 xlv. 8, 9.
 c Ex. xxxiii. 18.
 19. xxxiv. 6, 7.
 Num. xiv. 18.
 19. Neh. ix. 17.

THE BOOK

OF

NAHUM.

IT is probably conjectured, that Nahum delivered this prophecy about the time when Sennacherib invaded Judah. It relates almost entirely to the destruction of Nineveh and of the Assyrian empire, of which the cutting off of Sennacherib's army was an earnest and presage; and its primary intent seems to have been, the encouragement of the pious Jews, amidst the troubles and alarms occasioned by that invasion.—It does not appear that this short prophecy is referred to in the New Testament; yet it certainly formed a part of that volume which Christ and his apostles called "the Scriptures," "the oracles of God." No other prediction is clearly contained in it, but that of the destructions of Nineveh; that vast and populous city, whose walls were an

'hundred feet high, and capable of admitting three chariots abreast upon them, and fortified with fifteen hundred towers, in walls of two hundred feet high!—So totally, indeed, was this city destroyed, that in the second century after Christ not a vestige remained of it, to ascertain the spot on which it stood. Its situation has long been a matter of doubt and uncertainty. (Note ii. 19.) This remarkable prophecy, thus remarkably accomplished, affords a signal evidence of the inspiration of Nahum, and a striking lesson of humility to human pride. (See Key.)—The best judges are agreed, that in respect of arrangement, style, and sublimity, it is one of the most finished poems extant in human language.

CHAPTER I.

a Is. xiii. 1. xiv. 28. xv. 1. xxi. 1. xxii. 1. xxiii. 1. Jer. xxiii. 33. —37. Zech. ix. 1. b Gen. x. 11. Jon. iii. 3, 4. Zeph. ii. 13. c Or, *The LORD is a jealous God, and a revenger.* d Ex. xx. 5. xxxiv. 14. Deut. iv. 24. Josh. xxiv. 19. Is. xlii. 13. Ez. xxxviii. 18, 19. xxxix. 25. Joel ii. 18. Zech. i. 14. viii. 2. d Deut. xxxii. 35. 42. Ps. xciv. 1. Is. lix. 17, 18. Rom. xii. 19. Nah. 4. Heb. x. 30. e Heb. *that hath fury.* Lev. xxvi. 28. Job xx. 23. Is. li. 17, 20. Ix. 19. lxiii. 3. —6. lxxvi. 15. Jer. iv. 4. xxv. 25. xxxvi. 7. Lam. iv. 11. Ez. x. 13. vi. 12. viii. 18. xxxvii. 6. Mic. v. 15. Zech. viii. 2. e Deut. xxxii. 34. 35. 41—43. Jer. iii. 5. Mic. vii. 18. Rom. ii. 5. 6. 2 Pet. ii. 9. f Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7. Neh. ix. 17. Ps. ciii. 8. cxlv. 8. Joel ii. 13. Jon. iv. 2. Jam. i. 19. g Job ix. 4. Ps. lvi. 11. lxxvi. 5. Eph. i. 19, 20. h Num. xiv. 18. Job x. 14, 15. i Ex. xix. 16—18. Deut. v. 22—24. 1 Kings xix. 11—13. Job xxxviii. 1. Ps. xviii. 7—15. l. 3. xcvii. 2. —5. civ. 3. Is. xix. 1. lxxvi. 15. Dan. vii. 13. Hab. iii. 5—15. Zech. ix. 14. Matt. xxvi. 64. Rev. i. 7. k Job xxxviii. 11. Ps. civ. 7. cvi. 9. cxiv. 3. 5. Is. i. 2, 3. li. 10. Am. v. 8. Matt. viii. 26. l Josh. iii. 13—15. Ps. lxxiv. 15. Is. xix. 5—10. xlv. 27. Ez. xxx. 12. m Is. xxxiii. 9. Am. i. 2. n 2 Sam. xxii. 8. Ps. xxix. 5, 6. lxxviii. 8. xcvii. 4, 5. cxiv. 4, 6. Is. ii. 12—14. Jer. iv. 24. Hab. iii. 10. Matt. xxvii. 51. xxviii. 2. Rev. xx. 11. o Judg. v. 5. Ps. xlv. 6. xcvii. 5. Is. lxxiv. 1, 2. p 2 Pet. iii. 7—12. q Ps. ii. 12. lxxvi. 7. xc. 11. Is. xxvii. 4. Jer. x. 19. Mal. iii. 2. Rev. vi. 17. r 2 Deut. xxxii. 22, 23. Is. x. 16, 17. Lam. ii. 4. iv. 11. Ez. xxx. 16, 17. Rev. xvi. 1, 8, 9. s 1 Chr. xvi. 34. Ezra iii. 11. Ps. xxv. 8. c. 5. cxxxvi. 1, &c. cxlv. 6—10. Jer. xxxiii. 11. Lam. iii. 25. Rom. xi. 22. 1 John iv. 8—10. t Ps. xviii. 1, 2. xxvii. 5. lxiii. 6—8. lxxi. 3. lxxxiv. 11. xc. 1, 2. cxliv. 1, 2. Prov. xviii. 10. Is. xlv. 4. xxvi. 1—4. xxxii. 2. u Ps. xx. 1, 15. lix. 16. lxxvi. 2. lxxvii. 7. xci. 15. Is. xxxviii. 3, 4. v Ps. i. 6. Matt. vii. 23. John x. 27. Gal. iv. 9. 2 Tim. ii. 19. y 1 Chr. v. 20. 2 Chr. xvi. 8, 9. xxvii. 8, 11, 21. Ps. lxxxiv. 12. Jer. xvii. 7, 8. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. Matt. xxvii. 43. z Is. viii. 7, 8. xxviii. 17. Ez. xlii. 13. Dan. ix. 26. xi. 10, 22, 40. Am. viii. 8. ix. 5, 6. Matt. vii. 27. 2 Pet. iii. 6, 7. a 1. ii. 8. Zeph. ii. 13—15. b Job xxx. 15. Prov. xv. 19. Is. viii. 22. Jer. xlii. 16. Matt. viii. 12. c 11. Ps. ii. 1—4. xxi. 11. xxviii. 10. Prov. xxi. 30. Is. viii. 9, 10. Ez. xxxviii. 10, 11. Acts iv. 25—28. 2 Cor. x. 5. d 1 Sam. iii. 12. xxvi. 8. 2 Sam. xx. 10. e 2 Sam. xxiii. 6, 7. Mic. vii. 4. f 11. Ps. ii. 1—3. 1 Sam. xxv. 30—33. 2 Sam. xiii. 27. Jer. li. 39, 57. g Ps. lxxvii. 2. Is. ix. 18. x. 17—19. xxvii. 4. Mal. iv. 1. h 9. 2 Kings xviii. 13, 14, 30. xix. 22—25. 2 Chr. xxxii. 15—19. Is. x. 7—15. i Heb. *counsellor of Bethel.* 1 Sam. ii. 12. 2 Sam. xx. 1. 2 Chr. xiii. 7.

THE burden of Nineveh. The book of the vision of Nahum the Elkoshite.

2 * God is jealous, and the LORD revengeth; the LORD revengeth, and is furious; the LORD will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth wrath for his enemies.

3 The LORD is slow to anger, and great in power, and will not at all acquit the wicked: the LORD hath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of his feet.

4 He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: Bashan languisheth, and Carmel, and the flower of Lebanon languisheth.

5 The mountains quake at him, and the hills melt, and the earth is burned at his presence, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein.

6 Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him.

7 The LORD is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him.

8 But with an over-running flood he will make an utter end of the place thereof, and darkness shall pursue his enemies.

9 What do ye imagine against the LORD? he will make an utter end: affliction shall not rise up the second time.

10 For while they be folden together as thorns, and while they are drunken as drunkards, they shall be devoured as stubble fully dry.

11 There is one come out of thee, that imagineth evil against the LORD; a wicked counsellor.

15. Ps. lxxiv. 15. Is. xix. 5—10. xlv. 27. Ez. xxx. 12. m Is. xxxiii. 9. Am. i. 2. n 2 Sam. xxii. 8. Ps. xxix. 5, 6. lxxviii. 8. xcvii. 4, 5. cxiv. 4, 6. Is. ii. 12—14. Jer. iv. 24. Hab. iii. 10. Matt. xxvii. 51. xxviii. 2. Rev. xx. 11. o Judg. v. 5. Ps. xlv. 6. xcvii. 5. Is. lxxiv. 1, 2. p 2 Pet. iii. 7—12. q Ps. ii. 12. lxxvi. 7. xc. 11. Is. xxvii. 4. Jer. x. 19. Mal. iii. 2. Rev. vi. 17. r 2 Deut. xxxii. 22, 23. Is. x. 16, 17. Lam. ii. 4. iv. 11. Ez. xxx. 16, 17. Rev. xvi. 1, 8, 9. s 1 Chr. xvi. 34. Ezra iii. 11. Ps. xxv. 8. c. 5. cxxxvi. 1, &c. cxlv. 6—10. Jer. xxxiii. 11. Lam. iii. 25. Rom. xi. 22. 1 John iv. 8—10. t Ps. xviii. 1, 2. xxvii. 5. lxiii. 6—8. lxxi. 3. lxxxiv. 11. xc. 1, 2. cxliv. 1, 2. Prov. xviii. 10. Is. xlv. 4. xxvi. 1—4. xxxii. 2. u Ps. xx. 1, 15. lix. 16. lxxvi. 2. lxxvii. 7. xci. 15. Is. xxxviii. 3, 4. v Ps. i. 6. Matt. vii. 23. John x. 27. Gal. iv. 9. 2 Tim. ii. 19. y 1 Chr. v. 20. 2 Chr. xvi. 8, 9. xxvii. 8, 11, 21. Ps. lxxxiv. 12. Jer. xvii. 7, 8. Dan. iii. 28. vi. 23. Matt. xxvii. 43. z Is. viii. 7, 8. xxviii. 17. Ez. xlii. 13. Dan. ix. 26. xi. 10, 22, 40. Am. viii. 8. ix. 5, 6. Matt. vii. 27. 2 Pet. iii. 6, 7. a 1. ii. 8. Zeph. ii. 13—15. b Job xxx. 15. Prov. xv. 19. Is. viii. 22. Jer. xlii. 16. Matt. viii. 12. c 11. Ps. ii. 1—4. xxi. 11. xxviii. 10. Prov. xxi. 30. Is. viii. 9, 10. Ez. xxxviii. 10, 11. Acts iv. 25—28. 2 Cor. x. 5. d 1 Sam. iii. 12. xxvi. 8. 2 Sam. xx. 10. e 2 Sam. xxiii. 6, 7. Mic. vii. 4. f 11. Ps. ii. 1—3. 1 Sam. xxv. 30—33. 2 Sam. xiii. 27. Jer. li. 39, 57. g Ps. lxxvii. 2. Is. ix. 18. x. 17—19. xxvii. 4. Mal. iv. 1. h 9. 2 Kings xviii. 13, 14, 30. xix. 22—25. 2 Chr. xxxii. 15—19. Is. x. 7—15. i Heb. *counsellor of Bethel.* 1 Sam. ii. 12. 2 Sam. xx. 1. 2 Chr. xiii. 7.

12 Thus saith the LORD; § Though they be quiet, and likewise many, yet thus shall they be cut down, when he shall pass through. Though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more.

13 For now will I break his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder.

14 And the LORD hath given a commandment concerning thee, that no more of thy name be sown: out of the house of thy gods will I cut off the graven image and the molten image: I will make thy grave, for thou art vile.

15 Behold upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace! O Judah, keep thy solemn feasts, perform thy vows: for the wicked shall no more pass through thee; he is utterly cut off

—22. q Ex. xii. 12. Lev. xxvi. 30. Is. xix. 1. xlv. 1, 2. Jer. i. 2. r iii. 4—6. 2 Kings xix. 37. 2 Chr. xxxii. 21. s 1 Sam. iii. 13. Dan. xi. 21. t Is. xl. 9, 10. lii. 7. Luke ii. 10, 14. Acts x. 36. Rom. x. 15. u Heb. *feast* v Ps. cvii. 8, 15, 21, 22. cxvi. 12—14. † Heb. *Belial*. 11, 12. Marg. x Is. xxxvii. 36—38.

CHAP. II.

Predictions of the siege and taking of Nineveh; the ruin of the Assyrian empire; the captivity of the princes and people; the plundering and destruction of the city, and the extinction of the royal family; for their oppression, cruelty and tyranny, 1—13.

* HE that dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: keep the munition, watch the way, make thy loins strong, fortify thy power mightily.

2 For the LORD hath turned away the excellency of Jacob, as the excellency of Israel: for the emptiers have emptied them out, and marred their vine-branches.

3 The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valiant men are in scarlet: the chariots shall be with flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the fir-trees shall be terribly shaken.

4 The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall jostle one against another in the broad ways; they shall seem like torches, they shall run like the lightnings.

5 He shall recount his worthies: they shall stumble in their walk; they shall make haste to the wall thereof, and the defence shall be prepared.

6 The gates of the rivers shall be opened, and the palace shall be dissolved.

7 And Huzzab shall be led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids shall lead her, as with the voice of doves, tabernacle upon their breasts.

8 But Nineveh, is of old like a pool of water; yet they shall flee away. Stand, stand, shall they

Or, *If they would have been at peace, so they should have been many, and so should they have been shorn, and he should have passed away.* i Is. x. 32—34. xiv. 24—27. xvii. 14. xxx. 28—33. xxxi. 8, 9. xxxvii. 36. j Heb. *shorn*. Is. vii. 20. k 15. Ex. xii. 19. Is. viii. 8. Dan. xi. 10. l Is. xxx. 19. li. 22. Is. 18—20. Joel ii. 19. Rev. vii. 16. m Is. ix. 4. x. 27. xiv. 25. Jer. ii. 20. xxx. 8. Mic. v. 5, 6. n Ps. cvii. 14. Jer. v. 5. o Ps. lxxi. 3. Is. xxxiii. 13. p Ps. cix. 13. Prov. x. 7. Is. xiv. 20. q Ex. xii. 12. Lev. xxvi. 30. Is. xix. 1. xlv. 1, 2. Jer. i. 2. r iii. 4—6. 2 Kings xix. 37. 2 Chr. xxxii. 21. s 1 Sam. iii. 13. Dan. xi. 21. t Is. xl. 9, 10. lii. 7. Luke ii. 10, 14. Acts x. 36. Rom. x. 15. u Heb. *feast* v Ps. cvii. 8, 15, 21, 22. cxvi. 12—14. † Heb. *Belial*. 11, 12. Marg. x Is. xxxvii. 36—38. Or, *The dispenser, or hammer.* Is. xiv. 6. Jer. xxv. 9. li. 20—23. a iii. 14, 15. 2 Chr. xxv. 8. Jer. xlv. 3—10. li. 11, 12. Joel iii. 9—11. b Is. x. 5—12. Jer. xxv. 29. c Or, *the pride of Jacob as the pride of Israel.* Zeph. iii. 11. d Gen. xlix. 22, 23. Ps. lxxx. 12, 13. Jer. xlix. 9. Hos. x. 1. e Is. lxxviii. 1, 2. Zech. i. 8. vi. 2. Rev. vi. 4. xii. 3. f Or, *dyed scarlet.* g Or, *fiery.* h Is. xiv. 8. Zech. xi. 2. i li. 23. Is. xxxviii. 24. lxxvi. 15. Jer. iv. 13. Ez. xvi. 10. Dan. xi. 40. j Heb. *their show.* k Is. xxi. 5. Jer. li. 29. li. 27, 28. l Or, *gallants.* m iii. 3. Is. v. 27. Jer. xlv. 12. n Heb. *covering, or, coverer.* i Is. xlv. 1, 2. o Or, *molten.* 2 Pet. iii. 10, 11. † Or, *that which was established; or, there was a stand made.* j Or, *discovered.* k Is. xxxviii. 14. li. 11. Luke xxiii. 27, 28. l Or, *from the days, that she hath been.* Gen. x. 11. m Jer. li. 13. Rev. xvii. 1, 15. n iii. 17. Is. xlii. 14. xlviii. 20. Jer. i. 16. li. 30.

Or, *cause them to turn.*
 Is. xxviii. 1. 4. Jer. li. 55.
 Or, *and their infinite store,* &c. 12, 13.
 Heb. *vessels of desire.* 2 Chr. xxxvi. 10. Jer. xxv. 34. Ez. xvi. 12. Dan. xi. 8. *Marginal.* iii. 7. Gen. i. 2. Is. xlii. 17—22. Jer. xxv. 34. Ez. xvi. 10—15. Jer. iv. 23—25. Jer. xlii. 13—15. iii. 6. Rev. xviii. 21—25.

10 She is *empty*, and void, and waste: and *the heart melteth*, and *the knees smite together*, and *much pain is in all loins*, and the faces of them all gather blackness.

11 Where *is* the dwelling of the lions, and the feeding-place of the young lions, where the lion, *even* the old lion, walked, and the lion's whelp, and *none made them afraid*?

12 The lion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his licentiousness, and filled his holes with prey, and his dens with ravin.

13 Behold, *I am* against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will burn her chariots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour thy young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and the voice of thy messengers shall no more be heard.

3. xxxviii. 3. xxxix. 1. z Josh. xi. 9. 2 Kings xix. 23. Ps. xlv. 9. a Is. xxi. 8, 9. xxxviii. 36—38. b iii. 1. 12. Is. xxxiii. 1—4. xlii. 24, 25. c 2 Kings xviii. 17. 19. 27—35. xlii. 9. 23. 2 Chr. xxxii. 9—16. 19.

CHAPTER III.

Heavy charges and denunciations against Nineveh, 1—7. The desolation of No in Egypt, a warning to Nineveh to expect similar calamities, 8—10. Further predictions of her ruin, and of the inefficacy of all methods to prevent it, 11—13.

WOE to the *bloody city*! it is all full of lies and robbery; the prey departeth not;

2 The *noise of a whip*, and the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the prancing horses, and of the jumping chariots.

3 The horseman lifteth up both the *bright sword* and the glittering spear: and *there is* a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcasses; and *there is* none end of *their* corpses: they stumble upon their corpses.

4 Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the well-favoured harlot, *the mistress of witchcrafts*, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts;

5 Behold, *I am* against thee, saith the LORD of hosts; and I will discover thy skirts upon thy face, and I will shew the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame.

6 And *I will* cast abominable filth upon thee, and *make thee vile*, and *will set thee as a gazing-stock*.

7 And it shall come to pass, *that* all they that look upon thee shall flee from thee, and say, *Nineveh is laid waste*: who will bemoan her? whence shall I seek comforters for thee?

8 Art *thou* better than *populous No*, that was situate among the rivers, *that had* the waters round about it, whose rampart was the sea, and her wall was from the sea?

9 Ethiopia and Egypt were her strength, and *it was* infinite; Put and Lubim were *thy* helpers.

10 Yet *was* she carried away, she went into captivity: her young children also were dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets: and they cast lots for her honourable men, and all her great men were bound in chains.

11 Thou also shalt be drunken: thou shalt be hid, thou also shalt seek strength because of the enemy.

12 All *thy* strong-holds shall be like fig-trees with the first-ripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.

13 Behold, *thy* people in the midst of thee *are* women: the gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire shall devour *thy* bars:

14 Draw thee waters for the siege, fortify thy strong-holds: go into clay, and tread the mortar, make strong the brick-kiln.

15 There shall the fire devour thee; the sword shall cut thee off, it shall eat thee up like the canker-worm: make thyself many as the canker-worm: make thyself many as the locusts.

16 Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven: the canker-worm *spoil*eth, and flieth away.

17 Thy *crowns* *are* as the locusts, and thy captains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, but when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they *are*.

18 Thy *shepherds* slumber, O king of Assyria: thy nobles shall dwell in the dust: *thy* people is scattered upon the mountains, and no man gathereth them.

19 *There is* no healing of thy bruise: thy wound is grievous: all that hear the bruit of thee shall clap the hands over thee: for upon whom hath not thy wickedness passed continually?

ii. 11, 12. Is. x. 6—14. xxxviii. 18. Rev. xiii. 7.

Num. xvi. 36. Jer. li. 9. Rev. xviii. 10.
 m ii. 9, 10. Jer. li. 41—43. Rev. xviii. 16—19.
 n Is. li. 19. Jer. xv. 5. Lam. ii. 13.
 o Ez. xxxi. 2, 3. Am. vi. 2.
 Or, *nourishing.* Heb. *No-Ammon.* Jer. xlvii. 25, 26. Ez. xxx. 14—16.
 p Is. xii. 5—10.
 q Is. xx. 5. Jer. xlvii. 9.
 r Gen. x. 6. Phut. 1 Chr. i. 8. Ez. xxvii. 10. xxx. 5. Marg. xxxviii. 5. Marg.
 t Heb. *in thy help.* Ps. xxxviii. 16, 17. Is. xl. 4.
 u 2 Kings viii. 12. Ps. cxxxvii. 9. Is. xlii. 16. Hos. xiii. 16. Am. i. 13.
 v Lam. ii. 19. iv. 1. Joel iii. 3. Ob. 11.
 y i. 10. Ps. lxxv. 8. Is. xlii. 9. xlii. 26. lxxiii. 6. Jer. xxv. 15—17. li. 57.
 z 1 Sam. xiii. 6. xiv. 11. Is. li. 10. 19. Hos. x. 8. Am. ix. 3. Mic. vii. 17. Luke xxiii. 30. Rev. vi. 15—17.
 a ii. 1. Jer. iv. 5. viii. 14.
 b Hab. i. 10. Rev. vi. 13.
 c Is. xix. 16. Jer. i. 37. li. 30.
 d Is. 6. Ps. cvii. 16. Is. xlv. 1, 2.
 e Ps. cxxviii. 13.
 f 2 Chr. xxxii. 3, 4. 11. Is. xlii. 9—11. xxxviii. 25.
 g Is. viii. 9. Jer. xlv. 3, 4. 9. Joel iii. 9—11.
 h Is. ii. 13. Zeph. iii. 13.
 i Joel i. 4. ii. 25. Ez. x. 13—15.
 j Gen. xv. 5. xlii. 17. Neh. ix. 24. Jer. xlviii. 22.
 k Or, *spreadeth himself.*
 m Rev. ix. 7.
 n Ez. xv. 16. Ps. lxxvi. 5, 6. Is. lvi. 9, 10. Jer. li. 39, 57.
 o Jer. i. 18. Ez. xxxi. 3. &c. xxxii. 22, 23.
 p Or, *valiant ones.* Is. xlviii. 1. Rev. vi. 15.
 q 1 Kings xvi. 17. Is. xlv. 14.
 r Jer. xlv. 11—13. xlvii. 11. Ez. xlv. 21, 22. Mic. i. 9. Zeph. iii. 15.
 s Heb. *drinking.* Jer. x. 22.
 t Jer. xlviii. 23. Is. xiv. 8. &c. Lam. ii. 15. Ez. xxx. 6. Rev. xviii. 20.
 u vii. 2. xlviii. 3.

THE BOOK

OF

HABAKKUK.

The absurd and contradictory legends of the Jewish writers, concerning this prophet, are not worthy of notice, except as they shew how little dependence can be placed on such witnesses. Some pretend that he was the son of the Shunamitish woman, whom Elisha restored to life! While others, (especially the apocryphal book of Bell and the dragon,) introduce him as feeding Daniel in the den of lions, just before the return of the Jews from Babylon. It is, however, plain, that he prophesied before the captivity, and probably about the close of Josiah's reign, and the beginning of Jeboiakim's, being contemporary with Jeremiah. 'Habakkuk stands high in the class of the Hebrew poets. The beautiful connexion between the parts of this prophecy; its diction, imagery, spirit, and sublimity; cannot be too much admired.' (Bp. Newcombe.) He is repeatedly quoted as an inspired writer in the New Testament. (Comp. i. 5. with Acts xiii. 40, 41. and ii. 3, 4. with Rom. i. 17. Gal. iii. 11. Heb. x. 37, 38;) and his predictions of the devastations made

by the Chaldeans, and the judgments to be inflicted on them, are generally considered as including the temporary success and final ruin of the oppressors and corrupters of the Christian Church, and the final and universal prevalence of true religion throughout the earth.—Nahum foretold the destruction of the Assyrians who carried the ten tribes captive;—Habakkuk foretells the judgments that should come on the Chaldeans, who completed the captivity of the remaining tribes.' (Lowth.)—The prophet begins with complaints of the wickedness of his people, and then proceeds to predict the Chaldean invasion and its terrible effects. He bewails the successful wickedness of the invaders; gives encouragement to God's people, and denounces judgments on his enemies; and he concludes with celebrating, in the highest strains of sublime poetry, the ancient wonders that the Lord had wrought for Israel, in order to excite confidence and joy in him, in the prospect of approaching calamities.

B. C. 609.

B. C. 609.

CHAPTER I.

- a Is. xlii. 1. Nah. i. 1. The prophet complains that violence and contention prevailed among his people, 1—4.
b Ps. xlii. 1, 2. The Lord shews him the vengeance to be inflicted by the Chaldeans, 5—11. He adores God, and laments the treachery and cruelty of prosperous sinners, 12—17.

c Ps. xxii. 1, 2. Jer. xiv. 9. Lam. iii. 8. THE ^a burden which Habakkuk the prophet did see.

d Ps. xlii. 1, 2. Iv. 9—11. lxxiii. 3—9. exx. 5, 6. Ec. iv. 1. v. 8. Jer. ix. 2—8. Ez. ii. 6. Mic. vii. 1—4. Matt. x. 16. 2 Pet. ii. 8. 2 O LORD, ^b how long shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear! *even* cry out unto thee *of* violence, ^c and thou wilt not save!

e Ps. xi. 3. cxix. 126. Mark vii. 9. Rom. iii. 31. 3 Why dost thou ^d shew me iniquity, and cause *me* to behold grievance? for spoiling and violence are before me: and there are *that* raise up strife and contention.

f 1 Kings xxi. 13. Job xxi. 7. Ps. xxii. 12, 16. Iviii. 1, 2. lix. 2—4. lxxvii. 1—5. xciv. 20, 21. Is. i. 21—23. lix. 2—8. 13—15. Jer. v. 27—29. xii. 1, 6. xxvi. 8. 21—23. xxxvii. 14—16. xxxviii. 4—6. Ez. xxii. 25—30. Hos. x. 4. Am. v. 7, 12. Mic. ii. 1, 2. iii. 1—3. vii. 2—4. Matt. xxiii. 34—36. xxvi. 59—66. xxvii. 1, 2, 25, 26. Acts vii. 52. 59. xxiii. 12—14. Jam. ii. 6, 7. 4 Therefore ^e the law is slacked, and judgment doth never go forth: ^f for the wicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore ^g wrong judgment proceedeth

5 ¶ Behold, ^g ye among the heathen, ^h and regard, and wonder marvellously: ⁱ for I will work a work in your days, *which* ye will not believe, though it be told *you*.

6 For, lo, ^k I raise up the Chaldeans, *that* bitter and hasty nation, *which* shall march through the ^l breadth of the land, to possess the dwelling-places *that* are not theirs

7 They are terrible and dreadful. Or, *wrested*. Ex. xxiii. 2, 6. Deut. xvi. 19. Ez. ix. 9. Marg. g Deut. iv. 27. Jer. ix. 25, 26. xxv. 14—29. h Is. xlii. 14. Lam. iv. 12. Dan. ix. 12. Acts xiii. 40, 41. i Is. xxviii. 21, 22. Jer. v. 12, 13. xviii. 18. Ez. xii. 22—28. Zeph. i. 12. Acts vi. 13, 14. k Deut. xxviii. 49—52. 2 Kings xxiv. 2. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 6, 17. Is. xxiii. 13. xxxix. 6, 7. Jer. i. 15, 16. iv. 6, 7. vi. 22, 23. xxi. 4. xxv. 9. * Heb. *breadths*.

ful: [†] their [†] judgment and their [†] dignity shall proceed of themselves.

8 Their ^m horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more [†] fierce than the ⁿ evening-wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; ^o they shall fly as the eagle *that* hasteth to eat.

9 They shall come all ^p for violence: [§] their faces shall sup up ^q as the east wind, and [†] they shall gather the captivity as the sand.

10 And they shall ^r scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn unto them: [†] they shall deride every strong-hold; for they shall heap dust, and take it.

11 Then ^u shall *his* mind change, and he shall pass over, and offend, ^x imputing this his power unto his god.

12 ¶ Art ^y thou not from everlasting, O LORD ^z my God, ^z mine Holy One? ^a we shall not die, O LORD, ^b thou hast ordained them for judgment; and, O ^{*} mighty God, thou hast [†] established them ^c for correction.

Rom. ix. 27. s 2 Kings xxiv. 12. xxv. 6, 7. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 10. t Is. xiv. 16. Jer. xxxii. 24. xxxiii. 4. lii. 4—7. u Dan. iv. 30—34. x Dan. v. 3, 4. 20. y Deut. xxxiii. 27. Ps. xc. 2. xciii. 2. Is. xl. 23. lvii. 15. Mic. v. 2. 1 Tim. vi. 16. Heb. i. 10—12. xiii. 8. Rev. i. 8, 11. z Is. xliii. 15. xlix. 7. Acts iii. 14. a iii. 2. Ps. cxviii. 17. Is. xxvii. 6—9. Jer. iv. 27. v. 18. xxx. 11. xxxiii. 24—26. xlv. 28. Ez. xxxvii. 11—14. Am. ix. 8, 9. b Ps. xvii. 13. Is. x. 5—7. xxvii. 26. Jer. xxv. 9. &c. Ez. xxx. 25. * Heb. *Rock*. Deut. xxxii. 4, 30, 31. 1 Sam. ii. 2. Ps. xviii. 1, 2. † Heb. *founded*. c Is. xxvii. 9, 10. Jer. xxx. 11. xxxi. 13—20. xlv. 28. Heb. xii. 5, 6.

d Job xv. 15. Ps. v. 4, 5. xi. 4-7. xxxiv. 15, 16. 1 Pet. i. 15, 16.
 e Ps. x. 1, 2, 14. lxxiii. 3. Jer. xii. 1-4.
 f Is. xxi. 2. xxxiii. 1.
 g Esth. iv. 14. Ps. xxxv. 22. 1. 3. 20. lxxviii. 1. Prov. xxxi. 9, 9. Is. lxiv. 12.
 h 3. 4. 2 Sam. iv. 11. 1 Kings ii. 32. Ps. xxxvii. 12-15. 32, 33. lvi. 1, 2. Acts ii. 23. iii. 13-15.
 i Or, moving.
 j Prov. vi. 7.
 k Jer. xvi. 16. Ez. xxix. 4, 5. Am. iv. 2. Matt. xvii. 27.
 l Ps. x. 9. Luke v. 9-10. John xxi. 6-11.
 m Or, *flourish*.
 n Jer. i. 11. Lam. ii. 15, 16. Ez. xxv. 6. xlii. 2. xxxv. 15. Rev. xi. 10. n 11. Deut. viii. 17, 18. Is. x. 13, 14. xxxvii. 24, 25. Ez. xxxviii. 3-5. xxxix. 3. Dan. iv. 30. v. 23. * Or, *dainty*. Heb. *fat*. o 9, 10. ii. 5-8. 17. Is. xiv. 16, 17. Jer. xxv. 9, &c. xlii-xliii. Ez. xxv. xxx.

a Ps. lxxiii. 16, 17. Is. xxi. 8, 11, 12.
 b Heb. *ferried place*. 2 Sam. xviii. 24. 2 Kings ix. 17. xvii. 9. Is. xxi. 5. lxxi. 6.
 c Deut. xxviii. 9. xxxi. 19. 22. Is. viii. 1. xxi. 8. Jer. xxxvi. 2-4. 27-32. Dan. xii. 4. Rev. i. 13. 19. xiv. 13. xix. 9. xxi. 5-8.
 d John xvi. 25, 29. 1 Cor. xiv. 19. 2 Cor. iii. 12.
 e Jer. xxvii. 7. Dan. viii. 19. ix. 24-27. x. 1. 14. xi. 27, 35. Acts i. 7. xvii. 26. Gal. iv. 2. 2 Thes. ii. 6-8.
 f Ex. xii. 41. Ps. cii. 13. Jer. xxv. 12. &c. Heb. x. 30, 37.
 g 2 Kings vi. 33. Ps. xxi. 14. cxxx. 5, 6. Is. xxx. 14. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Mic. vii. 7. Luke ii. 24. Jam. v. 7, 8.
 h Luke xviii. 7, 8. 2 Pet. ii. 3.
 i Job xl. 11, 12. Dan. iv. 30, 37. v. 20-23. Luke xviii. 14. 2 Thes. ii. 4. 2 Pet. v. 5.
 j k John iii. 16. Rom. i. 17. Gal. ii. 16. iii. 11, 12. Heb. x. 38. 1 John v. 10-12. * Or, *How much more*.
 l Prov. xxi. 1. xlii. 29-33. xlii. 4, 5. Is. v. 11, 12. 22, 23. xxi. 5. Jer. li. 39. Dan. v. 1-4. 23. Nah. i. 9, 10. m 4. Ps. cxxxviii. 6. Prov. xxi. 13, 14. Is. ii. 11, 12. 17. xvi. 6. Jer. i. 20. Dan. v. 20-23. Jam. v. 6. n 2 Kings xiv. 10. 1 Thes. iv. 11. Greek.
 o Is. v. 8. x. 7-13. p Prov. xxvii. 20. xxx. 15, 16. Ec. v. 10. q 8-10. Is. xiv. 16, 17. Jer. xxv. 9. 17-26. r Num. xxvii. 7, 18. Is. xiv. 1-19. Jer. xxix. 22. l. 13. Ez. xxxv. 21. Mic. ii. 4.
 t Or, *Ho, he*. s i. 9, 10, 15. Job xx. 15-29. xxxi. 6-10. Prov. xxii. 16. Jer. li. 34, 35. Jam. v. 1-4. t Ps. xciv. 3. Luke xii. 20. 1 Cor. vii. 29-31. 1 Pet. iv. 7. u 13. Is. xlv. 20. lv. 2.

13 *Thou art* ^d of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on ^e iniquity: ^f wherefore lookest thou upon them that ^g deal treacherously, and ^h holdest thy tongue when ⁱ the wicked devoureth *the man that is more righteous than he?*

14 And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the ^j creeping things, *that have* ^k no ruler over them?

15 They ^l take up all of them with the angle; ^m they catch them in their net, and gather them in their ⁿ drag: ^o therefore they rejoice and are glad.

16 Therefore ^p they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; because by them their portion *is* fat, and their meat ^q plenteous.

17 Shall they therefore empty their net, ^r and not spare continually to slay the nations?

CHAP. II.

The prophet, waiting for an answer, is ordered to write his vision, which would certainly be fulfilled, 1-3. The proud are not upright; but the just live by faith, 4. The judgment of the Chaldeans for insatiableness, ambition, cruelty, treachery, and idolatry, 5-19. A call to the whole earth to keep silence before God, 20.

I WILL ^s stand upon my watch, ^t and set me upon the ^u tower, ^v and will watch to see what he will say ^w unto me, and what I shall answer ^x when I am reproved.

2 And the LORD answered me, and said, ^y Write the vision, and ^z make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

3 For ^a the vision *is* yet for an appointed time, ^b but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, ^c wait for it; because ^d it will surely come, it will not tarry.

4 Behold, ^e his soul *which* is lifted up is not upright in him: ^f but the just shall live by his faith.

5 * Yea, also, because ^g he transgresseth by wine, *he is* ^h a proud man, neither ⁱ keepeth at home, who ^j enlargeth his desire ^k as hell, and *is* as death, and cannot be satisfied, ^l but gathereth unto him all nations, and heapeth unto him all people:

6 Shall not all these ^m take up a parable against him, and a taunting proverb against him, and say, ⁿ Woe to him ^o that increaseth *that which is* not his! ^p how long? and to him that ^q ladeth himself with thick clay!

k John iii. 16. Rom. i. 17. Gal. ii. 16. iii. 11, 12. Heb. x. 38. 1 John v. 10-12. * Or, *How much more*.
 l Prov. xxi. 1. xlii. 29-33. xlii. 4, 5. Is. v. 11, 12. 22, 23. xxi. 5. Jer. li. 39. Dan. v. 1-4. 23. Nah. i. 9, 10. m 4. Ps. cxxxviii. 6. Prov. xxi. 13, 14. Is. ii. 11, 12. 17. xvi. 6. Jer. i. 20. Dan. v. 20-23. Jam. v. 6. n 2 Kings xiv. 10. 1 Thes. iv. 11. Greek.
 o Is. v. 8. x. 7-13. p Prov. xxvii. 20. xxx. 15, 16. Ec. v. 10. q 8-10. Is. xiv. 16, 17. Jer. xxv. 9. 17-26. r Num. xxvii. 7, 18. Is. xiv. 1-19. Jer. xxix. 22. l. 13. Ez. xxxv. 21. Mic. ii. 4.
 t Or, *Ho, he*. s i. 9, 10, 15. Job xx. 15-29. xxxi. 6-10. Prov. xxii. 16. Jer. li. 34, 35. Jam. v. 1-4. t Ps. xciv. 3. Luke xii. 20. 1 Cor. vii. 29-31. 1 Pet. iv. 7. u 13. Is. xlv. 20. lv. 2.

7 Shall ^r they not rise up suddenly that shall ^s bite thee, and awake that shall vex thee, and thou shalt be for booties unto them?

8 Because ^t thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the people shall spoil thee; because of men's ^u blood, and for ^v the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

9 ¶ Woe to him ^w that ^x coveteth an evil covetousness to his house, that he may ^y set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the ^z power of evil!

10 Thou hast ^a consulted shame to thy house by cutting off many people, and hast ^b sinned *against* thy soul.

11 For ^c the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the ^d beam out of the timber shall ^e answer it.

12 ¶ Woe to ^f him that buildeth a town with ^g blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity!

13 Behold, ^h *is it* not of the LORD of hosts that the people shall labour in the very fire, and the people shall weary themselves ⁱ for very vanity?

14 For ^j the earth shall be filled ^k with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

15 ¶ Woe ^l unto him that giveth his neighbour drink, ^m that putteth thy bottle to ⁿ him, and maketh ^o him drunken also, ^p that thou mayest look on their nakedness!

16 Thou art filled ^q with shame for glory: ^r drink thou also, ^s and let thy foreskin be uncovered: the cup of the LORD's right hand shall be turned unto thee, ^t and shameful spewing *shall be* on thy glory.

17 For ^u the violence of Lebanon shall cover thee, and the spoil of beasts, *which* made them afraid, ^v because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, ^w of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

18 ¶ What ^x profiteth the graven-image that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten-image, and ^y a teacher of lies, ^z that the ^a maker of his work trusteth therein, to make ^b y dumb idols?

19 Woe unto him ^c that saith to the wood, Awake! to the dumb

x Prov. xxix. 1. Is. xlii. 1-5. 16-18. xxi. 2-9. xli. 25. xlv. 1-3. xlvii. 11. xlviii. 11. xlviii. 14, 15. Jer. i. 21-32. li. 11. 27, 28. 57. Dan. v. 25-31. Nah. i. 9, 10. 1 Thes. v. 3.
 y Ec. x. 8. Jer. viii. 17.
 z 10. 17. Is. xxxiii. 1. 4. Jer. xxvii. 7. xxx. 16. l. 10. 37. li. 13, 44, 48. 55, 56. Zech. ii. 8, 9.
 a Heb. *bloody*. 17.
 b Ps. cxxxviii. 8. Is. xlvii. 6. Jer. i. 11, 17, 18. 28. 33, 34. li. 11, 24. 34, 35. Mic. iv. 11-13. Zech. i. 15. ii. 3. xii. 3-4. xiv. 12. Rev. vi. 10. xviii. 20-24.
 c Gen. xiii. 10-13. xix. 26-38. Deut. vii. 25, 26. Josh. vii. 21-24. 1 Kings xxi. 2-4. 19-24. 2 Kings v. 20-27. Job xx. 19-28. Jer. xxii. 13-19. Zech. v. 1-4. Acts i. 17-25. Jude 11.
 d Or, *gaineth an evil gain*.
 e Ps. x. 3-6. xlix. 11. lii. 7. Prov. xviii. 11, 12. Is. xxviii. 15. xlviii. 7-9. Jer. xlix. 16. Ob. 4.
 f Heb. *palm of the hand*.
 g 2 Kings ix. 26. x. 7, 8. Is. xiv. 20-22. Jer. xxii. 30. xxxvi. 31. Nah. i. 14. Matt. xxvii. 24.
 h Num. xvi. 38. 1 Kings ii. 23. Prov. i. 19. viii. 36. Is. xxxiii. 11.
 i Gen. iv. 10. Josh. xxiv. 27. Job xxxi. 38-46. Luke xix. 40. Heb. xii. 24. Jam. v. 3, 4. Rev. vi. 10.
 j Or, *piece, or, fastening*.
 k Or, *without against it*.
 l Gen. iv. 11-17. Josh. vi. 26. 1 Kings vi. 34. Jer. xlii. 17. 17. Dan. iv. 27-31. Mic. iii. 10. Nah. iii. 1. John xi. 47-50.
 m Rev. xvii. 6. n Heb. *bloody*. 2. h Gen. xi. 8-9. 2 Sam. xv. 31. Job v. 13, 14. Ps. xxxix. 6. cxxxviii. 1, 2. Prov. xxi. 30. Is. xli. 5-8. l. 11. lv. 2. Jer. li. 58. 64. Mal. i. 4. j Or, *in water*. i Ps. xlii. 27. lxxv. 1, 2. l. xli. 19. lxxvii. 9. xxxviii. 1-3. Is. vi. 3, xi. 6. Zech. xiv. 8, 9. Rev. xi. 15. xv. 4. * Or, *by knowing the glory*. k Gen. xxi. 32-35. 2 Sam. xi. 13. iiii. 26-28. Jer. xxv. 15. &c. li. 7. Rev. xvii. 2. 6. xviii. 3. l Hos. vii. 5. m Gen. iv. 22. Ec. xxi. 25. n Or, *more with shame than with glory*. Prov. iii. 36. Is. xlvii. 2. Hos. iv. 7. Phil. ii. 17. o Ps. lxxv. 8. Is. xlv. 26. li. 21-23. Jer. xxv. 26, 27. li. 57. Rev. xviii. 6. o Is. x. 4. xlviii. 3. Nah. iii. 5, 6. p Is. xxxviii. 7. 8. Hos. vii. 5. q Zech. xi. 1. r 8. Ps. lv. 23. cxxxviii. 8. Prov. xxviii. 17. Rev. xviii. 20-24. s Jer. i. 28. 33. 34. li. 24. 34-37. t Is. xxxviii. 38. xlii. 17. xlv. 9, 10. xlv. 16. 2. xlv. 1. 2. 6-8. Jer. ii. 27, 28. x. 3-5. l. 2. Rom. vi. 21. u Jer. x. 8. 14. 15. Jon. ii. 8. Zech. x. 2. Rom. i. 24-25. 2 Thes. ii. 9-11. 1 Tim. i. 1, 2. Rev. xii. 11-15. xix. 20. v Ps. cxi. 4-8. cxxxv. 15-18. Is. i. 31. xlv. 11-20. * Heb. *fashioner of this fashion*. y 1 Cor. xii. 2. z 1 Kings xviii. 26-29. Ps. xxviii. 7. Is. xlv. 17. Jer. li. 47. Dan. iii. 7. 18, 29. v. 23. Jon. i. 5.

a Is. xl. 19. xlv. stone, Arise, it shall teach! Be-
6. Jer. 3. 4. 9. hold, ^a it is laid over with gold and
Dan. iii. 1. Acts silver, and *there is* no breath at all
xvii. 29. Rev. in the midst of it.
xvii. 4. 20 But ^b the LORD is in his holy
b Ps. xi. 4. cxv. temple: † let all the earth keep
3. cxxxii. 13, 14. silence before him.
Is. vi. 1. lxxv. 1. 6. Jon. ii. 4. 7.
Eph. ii. 21, 22.
† Heb. Be silent all the earth before him. Ps. xlv. 10. lxxvi. 8, 9.
Zeph. i. 7. Zech. ii. 13.

CHAP. III.

The prophet prays that God would revive his work, and have mercy on his people, 1, 2. He commemorates the displays made of JEHOVAH'S glory in his ancient works for Israel, as encouraging hope of future deliverances, 3—15. He shews how deeply he was affected by the prospect of the approaching judgments; but resolves to rejoice in God, when all other comforts failed, 16—19.

a Ps. lxxxvi. xc. titles.

* Or, according to variable songs, or tunes, called in Hebrew *Shigionoth*. Ps. vii. title.

b 16. i. 5—10. Ex. ix. 20, 21. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 27, 28. Job iv. 12—21. Ps. cxix. 120. Is. lxxvi. 2. Jer. xxxvi. 21—24. Dan. viii. 17. Heb. xi. 7. xii. 21. Rev. xv. 4.

† Or, report or, hearing. Is. liii. 1. Rom. x. 16, 17. c Ezra ix. 8. Ps. lxxxv. 6. xc. 13—17. cxxxviii. 7, 8. Is. li. 9—11. lxiii. 15—19. lxiv. 1—4. Hos. vi. 2, 3. Phil. i. 6. † Or, preserve alive.

d Jer. xxv. 11, 12. lii. 31—34. Dan. ix. 2. a Ex. xxxii. 10—12. Num. xiv. 10—23. xvi. 46, 47. 2 Sam. xxiv. 10—17. Ps. vi. 1, 2. xxxviii. 1. lxxviii. 38. Jer. x. 24. xxix. 10. Lam. iii. 32. Zech. i. 12.

f Judg. v. 4, 5. Ps. lxviii. 7, 8. Is. lxiv. 3. g Gen. xxxvi. 11. Jer. xlix. 7. Am. i. 12. Ob. 9.

h Gen. xxi. 21. Num. x. 12. Deut. xxxiii. 2. 1 Sam. xxv. 1. i Ps. iii. 2. 4. iv. 4. ix. 16. 20.

k Ex. xix. 16—20. xx. 18. xxiv. 15—17. Deut. v. 24. Ps. lxviii. 17. cxiv. 3—7. 1 Is. vi. 3. 2 Cor. iii. 7—11. Rev. v. 13, 14. m Ex. xiii. 21. xiv. 20. Neh. ix. 12. Ps. civ. 2. Is. lx. 19, 20. Matt. xvii. 2. 1 Tim. vi. 15. Rev. xxi. 23. xxii. 5. † Or, bright beams out of his side. n Job xxvi. 14. Prov. xviii. 10.

o Ex. xii. 29, 30. Num. xiv. 12. xvi. 46—49. Ps. lxviii. 50, 51. Nah. i. 2. p Ps. xviii. 7—13. * Or, burning diseases. Deut. xxxii. 24. q Ex. xv. 17. xxxiii. 31. Num. xxxi. Deut. xxxii. 8. Acts xvii. 26. r Josh. x. 42. xi. 18—23. Neh. ix. 22—24. Ps. cxxxv. 8—12. s 10. Gen. xlix. 26. Deut. xxxiii. 15. Judg. v. 5. Ps. lxviii. 16. cxiv. 4—7. Is. lxiv. 1—3. Nah. i. 5. Zech. xiv. 4, 5.

t Ps. xc. 2. ciii. 17. Is. li. 6, 8. Matt. xxiv. 35. Luke i. 51. Heb. xiii. 8. u Ex. xv. 14—16. Num. xxii. 3, 4. Josh. ii. 10. ix. 24. * Or, *Eschopia*. Gen. x. 6, 7. † Or, under affliction, or, vanity. x Gen. xxv. 1—4. Num. xxxi. 2, &c. Ps. lxxxiii. 5—10. y Ex. xiv. 21, 22. Josh. xii. 16, 17. s. cxiv. 3. 5. Is. i. 2. Nah. i. 4. Mark iv. 39. Rev. xiii. 12. z Deut. xxxiii. 26. Ps. xviii. 10. xlv. 4. lxviii. 4. 17. civ. 3. Is. xix. 1. Rev. vi. 2. xix. 11. 14. † Or were *salvation*. a Deut. xxxii. 23. Ps. vii. 12, 13. xxxv. 1—3. Is. li. 9, 10. lii. 10. Lam. ii. 4. b Gen. xv. 18—21. xvii. 7, 8. xxii. 16—18. xxvi. 3, 4. xxviii. 13, 14. Ps. cv. 2—11. Luke i. 72—75. Heb. vi. 13—18.

9 Thy ^a bow was made quite naked, ^b according to the oaths of the

10 The ^c mountains saw thee, and they trembled: ^d the overflowing of the water passed by: ^e the deep uttered his voice, and lifted up his hands on high.

11 The ^f sun and moon stood still in their ^g habitation: ^h at the light of ⁱ thine arrows they went, and at the shining of thy glittering spear.

12 Thou ^j didst march through the land in indignation, thou didst ^k thresh the heathen in anger.

13 Thou ^l wentest forth for the salvation of thy people, even for salvation ^m with thine anointed; ⁿ thou woundest the head out of the house of the wicked, by ^o discovering the foundation unto the neck.

14 Thou didst strike through with his staves ^p the head of his villages: ^q they came ^r out as a whirlwind to scatter me: ^s their rejoicing ^t was as to devour the poor secretly.

15 Thou didst ^u walk through the sea with thine horses, ^v through the ^w heap of great waters.

16 When ^x I heard, ^y my belly trembled; my lips quivered at the voice: rottenness entered into my bones, and I trembled in myself, ^z that I might rest in the day of trouble: when he cometh up unto the people, ^a he will ^b invade them with his troops.

17 ¶ Although ^c the fig-tree shall not blossom, neither ^d shall fruit be in the vines; the labour of the olive shall ^e fail, and the fields shall yield no meat; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and ^f there shall be no herd in the stalls;

18 Yet ^g I will rejoice in the LORD, I will joy in ^h the God of my salvation.

19 The LORD God ⁱ is ^j my Strength, and he will make my feet ^k like hinds' feet, and he will make me, ^l to walk upon mine high places. To the chief singer on my ^m stringed instruments.

tribes, ⁿ even thy word. ^o Selah. ^p Thou didst cleave ^q the earth with rivers.

10 The ^c mountains saw thee, and they trembled: ^d the overflowing of the water passed by: ^e the deep uttered his voice, and lifted up his hands on high.

11 The ^f sun and moon stood still in their ^g habitation: ^h at the light of ⁱ thine arrows they went, and at the shining of thy glittering spear.

12 Thou ^j didst march through the land in indignation, thou didst ^k thresh the heathen in anger.

13 Thou ^l wentest forth for the salvation of thy people, even for salvation ^m with thine anointed; ⁿ thou woundest the head out of the house of the wicked, by ^o discovering the foundation unto the neck.

14 Thou didst strike through with his staves ^p the head of his villages: ^q they came ^r out as a whirlwind to scatter me: ^s their rejoicing ^t was as to devour the poor secretly.

15 Thou didst ^u walk through the sea with thine horses, ^v through the ^w heap of great waters.

16 When ^x I heard, ^y my belly trembled; my lips quivered at the voice: rottenness entered into my bones, and I trembled in myself, ^z that I might rest in the day of trouble: when he cometh up unto the people, ^a he will ^b invade them with his troops.

17 ¶ Although ^c the fig-tree shall not blossom, neither ^d shall fruit be in the vines; the labour of the olive shall ^e fail, and the fields shall yield no meat; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and ^f there shall be no herd in the stalls;

18 Yet ^g I will rejoice in the LORD, I will joy in ^h the God of my salvation.

19 The LORD God ⁱ is ^j my Strength, and he will make my feet ^k like hinds' feet, and he will make me, ^l to walk upon mine high places. To the chief singer on my ^m stringed instruments.

12. Acts iv. 27, 28. † Heb. were tempestuous. Dan. xi. 40. Zech. ix. 14. s Ex. i. 10—16. 22. Ps. x. 8. lxiv. 2—7. t 8. Ps. lxviii. 19. § Or, mud. u 2. i. 5—11. x Ps. cxix. 120. Jer. xxii. 9. Ez. iii. 14. Dan. viii. 27. x. 8. y Ps. xci. 15. xciv. 12, 13. Is. xxvi. 20, 21. Jer. xv. 10, 11. xlv. 3—5. Ez. ix. 4—6. 2 Thes. i. 6—9. z i. 6. Deut. xxxiii. 49—52. 2 Kings xxiv. 1, 2. Jer. xxv. 9—11. † Or, cut them in pieces. a Deut. xxxiii. 16—18. 30—41. Jer. xiv. 2—8. Joel i. 10—13. 16—18. Am. iv. 6—10. Hag. ii. 16, 17. * Heb. lie. b Deut. xii. 18. 1 Sam. ii. 1. Ps. xxxiii. 1. xlv. 1—5. lxxxv. 6. xcvi. 12. civ. 34. cxviii. 15. cxlix. 2. Is. xli. 16. lxi. 10. Zech. x. 7. Luke i. 47, 48. Rom. v. 2, 3. Phil. iv. 4. Jam. i. 2. 9, 10. 1 Pet. i. 8. iv. 12, 13. c Ex. xv. 2. Ps. xxxv. 5. xxvii. 1. cxviii. 14. Is. xii. 2. Mic. vii. 7. Luke ii. 30. d Ps. xviii. 1. xxvii. 1. xlv. 1. Is. xii. 2. xlv. 24. Zech. x. 12. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Eph. iii. 16. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. e 2 Sam. xxii. 34. Ps. xviii. 33. f Deut. xxxii. 13. xxxiii. 29. Is. lviii. 14. * Heb. *Neginoth*. Ps. iv. vi. liv. lv. lxvii. lxxvi. titles.

12. Acts iv. 27, 28. † Heb. were tempestuous. Dan. xi. 40. Zech. ix. 14. s Ex. i. 10—16. 22. Ps. x. 8. lxiv. 2—7. t 8. Ps. lxviii. 19. § Or, mud. u 2. i. 5—11. x Ps. cxix. 120. Jer. xxii. 9. Ez. iii. 14. Dan. viii. 27. x. 8. y Ps. xci. 15. xciv. 12, 13. Is. xxvi. 20, 21. Jer. xv. 10, 11. xlv. 3—5. Ez. ix. 4—6. 2 Thes. i. 6—9. z i. 6. Deut. xxxiii. 49—52. 2 Kings xxiv. 1, 2. Jer. xxv. 9—11. † Or, cut them in pieces. a Deut. xxxiii. 16—18. 30—41. Jer. xiv. 2—8. Joel i. 10—13. 16—18. Am. iv. 6—10. Hag. ii. 16, 17. * Heb. lie. b Deut. xii. 18. 1 Sam. ii. 1. Ps. xxxiii. 1. xlv. 1—5. lxxxv. 6. xcvi. 12. civ. 34. cxviii. 15. cxlix. 2. Is. xli. 16. lxi. 10. Zech. x. 7. Luke i. 47, 48. Rom. v. 2, 3. Phil. iv. 4. Jam. i. 2. 9, 10. 1 Pet. i. 8. iv. 12, 13. c Ex. xv. 2. Ps. xxxv. 5. xxvii. 1. cxviii. 14. Is. xii. 2. Mic. vii. 7. Luke ii. 30. d Ps. xviii. 1. xxvii. 1. xlv. 1. Is. xii. 2. xlv. 24. Zech. x. 12. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Eph. iii. 16. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. e 2 Sam. xxii. 34. Ps. xviii. 33. f Deut. xxxii. 13. xxxiii. 29. Is. lviii. 14. * Heb. *Neginoth*. Ps. iv. vi. liv. lv. lxvii. lxxvi. titles.

12. Acts iv. 27, 28. † Heb. were tempestuous. Dan. xi. 40. Zech. ix. 14. s Ex. i. 10—16. 22. Ps. x. 8. lxiv. 2—7. t 8. Ps. lxviii. 19. § Or, mud. u 2. i. 5—11. x Ps. cxix. 120. Jer. xxii. 9. Ez. iii. 14. Dan. viii. 27. x. 8. y Ps. xci. 15. xciv. 12, 13. Is. xxvi. 20, 21. Jer. xv. 10, 11. xlv. 3—5. Ez. ix. 4—6. 2 Thes. i. 6—9. z i. 6. Deut. xxxiii. 49—52. 2 Kings xxiv. 1, 2. Jer. xxv. 9—11. † Or, cut them in pieces. a Deut. xxxiii. 16—18. 30—41. Jer. xiv. 2—8. Joel i. 10—13. 16—18. Am. iv. 6—10. Hag. ii. 16, 17. * Heb. lie. b Deut. xii. 18. 1 Sam. ii. 1. Ps. xxxiii. 1. xlv. 1—5. lxxxv. 6. xcvi. 12. civ. 34. cxviii. 15. cxlix. 2. Is. xli. 16. lxi. 10. Zech. x. 7. Luke i. 47, 48. Rom. v. 2, 3. Phil. iv. 4. Jam. i. 2. 9, 10. 1 Pet. i. 8. iv. 12, 13. c Ex. xv. 2. Ps. xxxv. 5. xxvii. 1. cxviii. 14. Is. xii. 2. Mic. vii. 7. Luke ii. 30. d Ps. xviii. 1. xxvii. 1. xlv. 1. Is. xii. 2. xlv. 24. Zech. x. 12. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Eph. iii. 16. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. e 2 Sam. xxii. 34. Ps. xviii. 33. f Deut. xxxii. 13. xxxiii. 29. Is. lviii. 14. * Heb. *Neginoth*. Ps. iv. vi. liv. lv. lxvii. lxxvi. titles.

12. Acts iv. 27, 28. † Heb. were tempestuous. Dan. xi. 40. Zech. ix. 14. s Ex. i. 10—16. 22. Ps. x. 8. lxiv. 2—7. t 8. Ps. lxviii. 19. § Or, mud. u 2. i. 5—11. x Ps. cxix. 120. Jer. xxii. 9. Ez. iii. 14. Dan. viii. 27. x. 8. y Ps. xci. 15. xciv. 12, 13. Is. xxvi. 20, 21. Jer. xv. 10, 11. xlv. 3—5. Ez. ix. 4—6. 2 Thes. i. 6—9. z i. 6. Deut. xxxiii. 49—52. 2 Kings xxiv. 1, 2. Jer. xxv. 9—11. † Or, cut them in pieces. a Deut. xxxiii. 16—18. 30—41. Jer. xiv. 2—8. Joel i. 10—13. 16—18. Am. iv. 6—10. Hag. ii. 16, 17. * Heb. lie. b Deut. xii. 18. 1 Sam. ii. 1. Ps. xxxiii. 1. xlv. 1—5. lxxxv. 6. xcvi. 12. civ. 34. cxviii. 15. cxlix. 2. Is. xli. 16. lxi. 10. Zech. x. 7. Luke i. 47, 48. Rom. v. 2, 3. Phil. iv. 4. Jam. i. 2. 9, 10. 1 Pet. i. 8. iv. 12, 13. c Ex. xv. 2. Ps. xxxv. 5. xxvii. 1. cxviii. 14. Is. xii. 2. Mic. vii. 7. Luke ii. 30. d Ps. xviii. 1. xxvii. 1. xlv. 1. Is. xii. 2. xlv. 24. Zech. x. 12. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Eph. iii. 16. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. e 2 Sam. xxii. 34. Ps. xviii. 33. f Deut. xxxii. 13. xxxiii. 29. Is. lviii. 14. * Heb. *Neginoth*. Ps. iv. vi. liv. lv. lxvii. lxxvi. titles.

12. Acts iv. 27, 28. † Heb. were tempestuous. Dan. xi. 40. Zech. ix. 14. s Ex. i. 10—16. 22. Ps. x. 8. lxiv. 2—7. t 8. Ps. lxviii. 19. § Or, mud. u 2. i. 5—11. x Ps. cxix. 120. Jer. xxii. 9. Ez. iii. 14. Dan. viii. 27. x. 8. y Ps. xci. 15. xciv. 12, 13. Is. xxvi. 20, 21. Jer. xv. 10, 11. xlv. 3—5. Ez. ix. 4—6. 2 Thes. i. 6—9. z i. 6. Deut. xxxiii. 49—52. 2 Kings xxiv. 1, 2. Jer. xxv. 9—11. † Or, cut them in pieces. a Deut. xxxiii. 16—18. 30—41. Jer. xiv. 2—8. Joel i. 10—13. 16—18. Am. iv. 6—10. Hag. ii. 16, 17. * Heb. lie. b Deut. xii. 18. 1 Sam. ii. 1. Ps. xxxiii. 1. xlv. 1—5. lxxxv. 6. xcvi. 12. civ. 34. cxviii. 15. cxlix. 2. Is. xli. 16. lxi. 10. Zech. x. 7. Luke i. 47, 48. Rom. v. 2, 3. Phil. iv. 4. Jam. i. 2. 9, 10. 1 Pet. i. 8. iv. 12, 13. c Ex. xv. 2. Ps. xxxv. 5. xxvii. 1. cxviii. 14. Is. xii. 2. Mic. vii. 7. Luke ii. 30. d Ps. xviii. 1. xxvii. 1. xlv. 1. Is. xii. 2. xlv. 24. Zech. x. 12. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Eph. iii. 16. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. e 2 Sam. xxii. 34. Ps. xviii. 33. f Deut. xxxii. 13. xxxiii. 29. Is. lviii. 14. * Heb. *Neginoth*. Ps. iv. vi. liv. lv. lxvii. lxxvi. titles.

12. Acts iv. 27, 28. † Heb. were tempestuous. Dan. xi. 40. Zech. ix. 14. s Ex. i. 10—16. 22. Ps. x. 8. lxiv. 2—7. t 8. Ps. lxviii. 19. § Or, mud. u 2. i. 5—11. x Ps. cxix. 120. Jer. xxii. 9. Ez. iii. 14. Dan. viii. 27. x. 8. y Ps. xci. 15. xciv. 12, 13. Is. xxvi. 20, 21. Jer. xv. 10, 11. xlv. 3—5. Ez. ix. 4—6. 2 Thes. i. 6—9. z i. 6. Deut. xxxiii. 49—52. 2 Kings xxiv. 1, 2. Jer. xxv. 9—11. † Or, cut them in pieces. a Deut. xxxiii. 16—18. 30—41. Jer. xiv. 2—8. Joel i. 10—13. 16—18. Am. iv. 6—10. Hag. ii. 16, 17. * Heb. lie. b Deut. xii. 18. 1 Sam. ii. 1. Ps. xxxiii. 1. xlv. 1—5. lxxxv. 6. xcvi. 12. civ. 34. cxviii. 15. cxlix. 2. Is. xli. 16. lxi. 10. Zech. x. 7. Luke i. 47, 48. Rom. v. 2, 3. Phil. iv. 4. Jam. i. 2. 9, 10. 1 Pet. i. 8. iv. 12, 13. c Ex. xv. 2. Ps. xxxv. 5. xxvii. 1. cxviii. 14. Is. xii. 2. Mic. vii. 7. Luke ii. 30. d Ps. xviii. 1. xxvii. 1. xlv. 1. Is. xii. 2. xlv. 24. Zech. x. 12. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Eph. iii. 16. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. e 2 Sam. xxii. 34. Ps. xviii. 33. f Deut. xxxii. 13. xxxiii. 29. Is. lviii. 14. * Heb. *Neginoth*. Ps. iv. vi. liv. lv. lxvii. lxxvi. titles.

12. Acts iv. 27, 28. † Heb. were tempestuous. Dan. xi. 40. Zech. ix. 14. s Ex. i. 10—16. 22. Ps. x. 8. lxiv. 2—7. t 8. Ps. lxviii. 19. § Or, mud. u 2. i. 5—11. x Ps. cxix. 120. Jer. xxii. 9. Ez. iii. 14. Dan. viii. 27. x. 8. y Ps. xci. 15. xciv. 12, 13. Is. xxvi. 20, 21. Jer. xv. 10, 11. xlv. 3—5. Ez. ix. 4—6. 2 Thes. i. 6—9. z i. 6. Deut. xxxiii. 49—52. 2 Kings xxiv. 1, 2. Jer. xxv. 9—11. † Or, cut them in pieces. a Deut. xxxiii. 16—18. 30—41. Jer. xiv. 2—8. Joel i. 10—13. 16—18. Am. iv. 6—10. Hag. ii. 16, 17. * Heb. lie. b Deut. xii. 18. 1 Sam. ii. 1. Ps. xxxiii. 1. xlv. 1—5. lxxxv. 6. xcvi. 12. civ. 34. cxviii. 15. cxlix. 2. Is. xli. 16. lxi. 10. Zech. x. 7. Luke i. 47, 48. Rom. v. 2, 3. Phil. iv. 4. Jam. i. 2. 9, 10. 1 Pet. i. 8. iv. 12, 13. c Ex. xv. 2. Ps. xxxv. 5. xxvii. 1. cxviii. 14. Is. xii. 2. Mic. vii. 7. Luke ii. 30. d Ps. xviii. 1. xxvii. 1. xlv. 1. Is. xii. 2. xlv. 24. Zech. x. 12. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Eph. iii. 16. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. e 2 Sam. xxii. 34. Ps. xviii. 33. f Deut. xxxii. 13. xxxiii. 29. Is. lviii. 14. * Heb. *Neginoth*. Ps. iv. vi. liv. lv. lxvii. lxxvi. titles.

12. Acts iv. 27, 28. † Heb. were tempestuous. Dan. xi. 40. Zech. ix. 14. s Ex. i. 10—16. 22. Ps. x. 8. lxiv. 2—7. t 8. Ps. lxviii. 19. § Or, mud. u 2. i. 5—11. x Ps. cxix. 120. Jer. xxii. 9. Ez. iii. 14. Dan. viii. 27. x. 8. y Ps. xci. 15. xciv. 12, 13. Is. xxvi. 20, 21. Jer. xv. 10, 11. xlv. 3—5. Ez. ix. 4—6. 2 Thes. i. 6—9. z i. 6. Deut. xxxiii. 49—52. 2 Kings xxiv. 1, 2. Jer. xxv. 9—11. † Or, cut them in pieces. a Deut. xxxiii. 16—18. 30—41. Jer. xiv. 2—8. Joel i. 10—13. 16—18. Am. iv. 6—10. Hag. ii. 16, 17. * Heb. lie. b Deut. xii. 18. 1 Sam. ii. 1. Ps. xxxiii. 1. xlv. 1—5. lxxxv. 6. xcvi. 12. civ. 34. cxviii. 15. cxlix. 2. Is. xli. 16. lxi. 10. Zech. x. 7. Luke i. 47, 48. Rom. v. 2, 3. Phil. iv. 4. Jam. i. 2. 9, 10. 1 Pet. i. 8. iv. 12, 13. c Ex. xv. 2. Ps. xxxv. 5. xxvii. 1. cxviii. 14. Is. xii. 2. Mic. vii. 7. Luke ii. 30. d Ps. xviii. 1. xxvii. 1. xlv. 1. Is. xii. 2. xlv. 24. Zech. x. 12. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Eph. iii. 16. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. e 2 Sam. xxii. 34. Ps. xviii. 33. f Deut. xxxii. 13. xxxiii. 29. Is. lviii. 14. * Heb. *Neginoth*. Ps. iv. vi. liv. lv. lxvii. lxxvi. titles.

9. Ps. cxliii. 6.

d Ex. xvii. 6.

Num. xx. 11. Ps.

lxxxviii. 15, 16.

cv. 41. 1 Cor. x.

4.

§ Or, the rivers

of the earth.

6. Ex. xix. 18—

18. Judg. v. 4.

5. Ps. lxviii. 7.

8. xcvii. 4, 5.

cxiv. 4. 6. Is.

lxiv. 1, 2. Jer.

iv. 24. Mic. i. 4.

Nab. i. 5. Matt.

xvii. 51. Rev.

vi. 14. xx. 11.

Ex. xiv. 22—28.

Josh. iii. 15, 16.

iv. 18, 23, 24.

Neh. ix. 11. Ps.

xviii. 15. lxvi.

6. lxxiv. 13—

15. lxxvii. 16—

19. cxiv. 3—8.

cxxxv. 13—16.

Is. xi. 15, 16.

lxiii. 11—13.

Heb. xi. 29.

Rev. xvi. 12.

g Ps. lxv. 13. cxiii.

3. xvi. 11—13.

xcviii. 7, 8. Is.

xlvi. 20. iv. 12.

h Josh. x. 12, 13.

Is. xlviii. 21.

xcviii. 8.

i Ps. xix. 4.

* Or, thine dy-

rows walked in

the light.

k Josh. x. 11. Ps.

THE BOOK

OF

ZEPHANIAH.

It is probable that Zephaniah delivered these prophecies towards the close of Josiah's reign, when religion was greatly declined in Judah, through the hypocrisy of those who had concurred in the reformation of that pious king. He was contemporary with Jeremiah, in the first years of that prophet; and often uses the same language. He severely reproveth the wickedness of the Jews, and predicted the Chaldean invasion and its fatal effects; he exhorted the people to repent and seek the Lord, as the only method of escaping ruin, personal and publick; he foretold various

judgments that were coming on those nations, which inflicted or rejoiced over, the miseries of the Jews; and he concluded with most animating predictions of evangelical times, and of great prosperity to the Church.—These predictions entirely accord with many which have been considered: and it is certain that this prophecy formed a part of the sacred Scriptures, in the days of Christ and his apostles, though no express quotation is made from it in the New Testament.

B. C. 612.

B. C. 612

CHAPTER I.

The time when Zephaniah prophesied, 1. Denunciations of wrath against Judah and Jerusalem, for idolatry and apostacy, 2—6. Predictions of unavoidable judgments coming on men of different orders and descriptions, 7—18.

I THE word of the LORD which I came unto Zephaniah the son of Cushi, the son of Gedaliah, the son of Amariah, the son of Hizkiah, in the days of Josiah the son of Amon, king of Judah.

2 I will utterly consume all things from off the land, saith the LORD.

3 I will consume man and beast: I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and the stumbling-blocks with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the LORD.

4 I will also stretch out mine hand upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and I will cut off the remnant of Baal from this place, and the name of the Chemarims with the priests;

5 And them that worship the host of heaven upon the house-tops; and them that worship and that swear by the LORD, and that swear by Malcham:

6 And them that are turned back from the LORD; and those that have not sought the LORD, nor enquired for him.

7 Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord God: for the day of the LORD is at hand: for the LORD hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath bid his guests.

8 And it shall come to pass in the day of the LORD's sacrifice, that I will punish the princes, and the king's children, and all such as are clothed with strange apparel.

9 In the same day also will I punish all those that leap on the threshold, which fill their masters' houses with violence and deceit.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that there shall be the noise of a cry from the fish-gate, and an howling from the second, and a great crashing from the hills.

11 Howl, ye inhabitants of Maktesh, for all the merchant-people are cut down; all they that bear silver are cut off.

12 And it shall come to pass at that time, that I will search Jerusalem with candles, and punish the men that are settled on their lees; that say in their heart, The LORD will not do good, neither will he do evil.

13 I will bring upon them, saith the LORD, the day of wrath, when I will visit them according to their works. I will bring upon them the day of the LORD, when I will visit them according to their works. I will bring upon them the day of the LORD, when I will visit them according to their works. I will bring upon them the day of the LORD, when I will visit them according to their works.

a Ez. i. 3. Hos. i. 1. 2 Tim. iii. 16. 2 Pet. i. 19. b 2 Kings xxii. xxiii. 2 Chr. xxxiv. xxxv. Jer. i. 2. xxx. 3. c Heb. By taking away, I will utterly make an end. d 2 Kings xxii. 16. 17. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 21. Jer. xlvi. 11. Jer. v. 9. xxiv. 8. —10. xxxiv. 22. xxxvi. 29. Ez. xxxiii. 27—29. Mic. vi. 13. e Heb. sue of the land. f Jer. iv. 23—29. xii. 4. Hos. iv. 3. g Ez. vii. 19. xiv. 3—7. xlv. 12. Matt. xiii. 41. Rev. ii. 14. h Or, idols. i. xxvii. 2. Hos. xiv. 3. 8. Mic. v. 11—14. Zech. xiii. 2. j Ez. xiv. 13—21. xv. 6—8. k Ez. xv. 12. 2 Kings xxi. 13. Is. xiv. 26, 27. l 2 Kings xxii. 4, 5. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 5. m Hos. x. 5. Marg. n 2 Kings xxiii. 12. Jer. xix. 13. xxxii. 29. o 1 Kings xviii. 21. 2 Kings xvii. 41. Matt. vii. 24. p Deut. x. 20. 1. xliii. 1. Jer. iv. 2. Hos. iv. 15. q Or, to. Is. xlv. 5. xlv. 23. r Josh. xxiii. 7. o 1 Kings xi. 33. Malcom. Am. v. 26. Moloch. p 1 Sam. xv. 11. Ps. xxxvi. 3. xxxv. 5. Is. i. 4. Jer. iii. 10. xv. 6. Ez. iii. 20. Hos. iv. 15, 16. xl. 7. Heb. x. 38, 39. 2 Pet. ii. 16—22. q Ps. x. 4. xiv. 2, 3. Is. xliii. 22. Hos. vii. 7. Rom. iii. 11.

r 1 Sam. ii. 9, 10. Job xl. 4, 5. Ps. xlv. 10. lxxvi. 8, 9. Is. vi. 5. Am. vi. 10. Hab. ii. 20. Zech. ii. 13. Rom. iii. 19. ix. 20. 14. Is. ii. 12. xiii. 6. Ez. vii. 10. Joel ii. 1, 2, 11. 31. Am. v. 18—20. Mal. iv. 1, 2. Pet. iii. 10—12. Is. xxxix. 6. Jer. xlv. 10. Ez. xxxix. 17—20. Rev. xix. 17, 13. u Prov. ix. 1—6. Matt. xxii. 4. Luke xiv. 16, 17. v Heb. sanctified, or, prepared. 1 Sam. xvi. 5. ix. 26. w Heb. visit upon. Is. i. 12. xlv. 21. Marg. x 2 Kings xxiii. 30—34. xlv. 12, 13. xxv. 6, 7. 19—21. Is. xxxix. 7. Jer. xlv. 11—14, 24—30. xxxix. 6, 7. y Deut. xxi. 5, 2. Kings x. 2. Is. i. 1—24. z 1 Sam. v. 5. 1 Sam. vi. 16, 17. 2 Kings v. 26—28. Neh. ix. 14. Prov. xix. 12. Acts xvi. 19.

m 9. Is. vi. 11. 13 Therefore ^m their goods shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation; they shall also ^a build houses, but not inhabit *them*; and they shall plant vineyards, but not drink the wine thereof.

n Deut. xxviii. 30. 14 The ^o great day of the LORD is near, ^p it is near, and hasteth greatly, ^q even the voice of the day of the LORD: ^r the mighty man shall cry there bitterly.

p Ez. vii. 6, 7, 12. 15 That day ^s is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of wasteness and desolation, ^t a day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness.

q 10. Is. xxii. 4. 16 A ^u day of the trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, ^v and against the high towers.

r Is. xv. 4. xxxiii. 7. Jer. xlviii. 41. 17 And I will bring distress upon men, that ^w they shall walk like blind men, ^x because they have sinned against the LORD; ^y and their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh as the dung.

t Job iii. 4-8. 18 Neither ^b their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them ^c in the day of the LORD's wrath; ^d but the whole land shall be devoured by ^e the fire of his jealousy: for ^f he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land.

u Jer. iv. 19, 20. 19. Is. xxix. 10. lix. 9, 10. Lam. iv. 14. Matt. xv. 14. John ix. 40, 41. Rom. xi. 7, 25. 2 Cor. iv. 4. 2 Pet. i. 9. 1 John ii. 11. Rev. iii. 17. z Is. xxiv. 5, 6, 1, 1, lix. 12-15. Jer. ii. 17, 19. iv. 18. Lam. i. 8, 14, 18. iv. 13-15. v. 16, 17. Ez. xxii. 25-31. Dan. ix. 5, &c. Mic. iii. 9-12. vii. 13. a 2 Kings ix. 33-37. Ps. lxxix. 2, 3. lxxxiii. 10. Jer. ix. 21, 22. xv. 3. xvi. 4-6. xviii. 21. Lam. ii. 21. iv. 14. Am. iv. 10. b 11. Ps. xlix. 6-9. lii. 5-7. Prov. xi. 4. xviii. 11. Is. ii. 20, 21. Jer. ix. 23, 24. Ez. vii. 19. Matt. xvi. 26. Luke xii. 19-21. xvi. 22, 23. c 15. Job xxi. 30. d iii. 8. Lev. xxvi. 33-35. Deut. xxix. 20-28. xxxi. 17. Is. xxiv. 1-12. Jer. iv. 26-29. vii. 20. 34. ix. 11. e Deut. xxxii. 21-25. 1 Kings xiv. 22. Ps. lxxviii. 58. lxxix. 5. Ez. viii. 3-5. xvi. 38. xxxvi. 5, 6. 1 Cor. x. 22. f 2, 3. Is. i. 24.

CHAP. II.

a 2 Chr. xx. 4. An exhortation to seek God without delay, in hope of preservation in the day of his anger, 1-3. Prophecies against the Philistines, Moabites, Ammonites, Ethiopians, and Assyrians, 4-15.

b Is. i. 4-6, 10-15. Jer. xii. 7-9. Zech. xi. 8. * Or, *desirous*. Is. xxvi. 8, 9. c iii. 8. 2 Kings xxii. 16, 17. xxxii. 26, 27. Ez. xii. 25. Matt. xxiv. 35. 2 Pet. iii. 4-10. d Job xxi. 18. Ps. i. 4. Is. xvii. 13. xlii. 15, 16. Hos. xiii. 3. e i. 18. Ps. ii. 12. l. 23. Jer. xxiii. 20. Lam. iv. 11. Nah. i. 6. Mal. iv. 1, 2. Luke xiii. 24-28. f Ps. cv. 4. Is. lv. 6, 7. Jer. iii. 13, 14. iv. 1, 2. xxix. 12, 13. Hos. vii. 10. x. 12. Am. v. 4-6. 14, 15. Matt. vii. 7, 8.

GATHER yourselves together; yea, ^a gather together, ^b O nation not ^c desired; 2 Before ^d the decree bring forth, before the day pass ^e as the chaff, before the fierce anger of the LORD come upon you, before the day of the LORD's anger come upon you.

3 ^f Seek ye the LORD, ^g all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; ^h seek righteousness, seek meekness: ⁱ it may be ye shall be ^k hid in the day of the LORD's anger.

4 ¶ For ^j Gaza shall be forsaken, and Ashkelon a desolation: they shall drive out Ashdod ^m at the noon-day, and Ekron shall be rooted up.

5 Woe unto the inhabitants of 2 Chr. xxxiv. 27, 28. Ps. xxii. 26. xxv. 8, 9. lxxvi. 9. cxlix. 4. Is. lxi. 1. Jer. xxii. 15, 16. Matt. v. 5. Jam. i. 21, 22. 1 Pet. iii. 4. h Phil. iii. 13, 14. 1 Thes. iv. 1, 10. 1 Pet. i. 22. 2 Pet. iii. 18. i 2 Sam. iii. 22. Joel ii. 13, 14. Am. v. 15. Jon. iii. 9. k Gen. vii. 15, 16. Ex. xii. 27. Ps. xxxi. 20. xxxii. 6, 7. lvi. 1. xci. 1. Prov. xviii. 10. Is. xxvi. 20, 21. Jer. xxxix. 18. xlv. 5. Col. iii. 2-4. l Jer. xxv. 20. xlvii. Ez. xxv. 15-17. Am. i. 6-8. Zech. ix. 5-7. m Ps. xci. 6. Jer. vi. 4. xv. 8.

the sea-coasts, the nation of the ⁿ Cherethites! ^o the word of the LORD is against you: ^p O Canaan, the land of the Philistines, I will even destroy thee, that there shall be no inhabitant.

6 And ^q the sea-coast shall be dwellings and cottages for shepherds, and folds for flocks.

7 And ^r the coast shall be for ^s the remnant of the house of Judah; they shall feed thereupon: in the houses of Ashkelon shall they lie down in the evening: ^t for the LORD their God ^u shall visit them, and ^v turn away their captivity.

8 ¶ I have ^w heard the reproach of Moab, and ^x the revilings of the children of Ammon, whereby they have reproached my people, and magnified *themselves* against their border.

9 Therefore, ^y as I live, saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, ^z Surely Moab shall be as Sodom, and the children of Ammon ^a as Gomorrah, *even* the breeding of nettles, and salt-pits, and a perpetual desolation: ^b the residue of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant of my people shall possess them.

10 This shall they have ^c for their pride, because they have reproached, ^d and magnified *themselves* against, the people of the LORD of hosts.

11 The LORD *will be* terrible unto them; ^e for he will ^f famish all the gods of the earth: ^g and *men* shall worship him, every one from his place, *even* all ^h the isles of the heathen.

12 ¶ Ye ⁱ Ethiopians also, ye shall be slain by ^k my sword.

13 And ^l he will stretch out his hand against the north, and destroy Assyria; and ^m will make Nineveh a desolation, *and* dry like a wilderness.

14 And ⁿ flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all the beasts of the nations: both the ^o cormorant and the bittern shall lodge in the ^p upper lintels of it; *their* voice shall sing in the windows; desolation shall be in the thresholds: ^q for he shall uncover ^r the cedar-work.

15 This *is* ^s the rejoicing city that dwelt carelessly, that said in her heart, ^t I am, and *there is* none beside me: ^u how is she become a desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in! every one that passeth

Ez. xxx. 4-9. k Ps. xvii. 13. Is. x. 5. xiii. 5. Jer. xlvii. 6, 7. li. 20-23. l Ps. lxxxiii. 8, 9. Is. x. 12. xi. 11. Ez. xxxi. 3, &c. m Nab. i. 1. ii. 10, 11. iii. 7, 18, 19. Zech. x. 10, 11. n 6. Is. xliii. 19-22. xxxiv. 11-17. Rev. xviii. 2. o Or, *knops*, or, *chapters*. Am. ix. 1. p Is. x. 12-14. xxii. 2. xlvii. 7. Rev. xviii. 7-10. q Is. xlvii. 8. Ez. xxviii. 2, 9. xxix. 3. r Is. xiv. 4, 5. Lam. i. 1. ii. 1. Rev. xviii. 10-19. s 1 Kings ix. 7, 8. Job xxvii. 23. Ps. lii. 6, 7. Lam. ii. 15. Ez. xxvii. 36. Nah. iii. 19. Matt. xxvii. 39.

n Jer. xlvii. 7. Ez. xxv. 16. *Cherethites*.

o Am. iii. 1. v. 1. Zech. i. 6. Mark xii. 12.

p Josh. xiii. 3. Judg. iii. 3.

q 14, 15. Is. xvii. 2. Ez. xxv. 5.

r Is. xiv. 29-32. Ob. 19. Zech. ix. 6, 7. Acts viii. 26, 40.

s 9. Is. xi. 11. Jer. xxxi. 7. Mic. ii. 12. iv. 7. v. 3-8. Hag. i. 12. ii. 2. Rom. xi. 5.

t Or, *when*, &c. Gen. i. 24. Ex. iv. 31. Luke i. 68. vii. 16.

u iii. 20. Ps. lxxxv. 1. cxvii. 1-4. Is. xiv. 1. Jer. iii. 18. xxiii. 3. xxx. 3, 18, 19. xxxii. 7. Ez. xxxix. 25. Am. ix. 14, 15. Mic. iv. 10.

x Jer. xlviii. 27-29. Ez. xxv. 8-11.

y Ps. lxxxiii. 4-7. Jer. xlix. 1. Ez. xxv. 3-7. xxxvi. 2. Am. i. 13.

z Num. xiv. 21. Is. xlix. 18. Jer. xli. 18. Rom. xiv. 11.

a Is. xi. 14. xv. xvi. xxv. 10. Jer. xlviii. xlix. 1-7. Ez. xxv. 1, &c. Am. i. 13-15. ii. 1-3.

b 14. Gen. xix. 24, 25. Deut. xxix. 23. Is. xiii. 19, 20. xxxiv. 9-13. Jer. xlix. 18. l. 40.

c 7. iii. 13. Joel iii. 19, 20. Mic. v. 7, 8.

d 8. Is. xvi. 6. Jer. xlviii. 29. Dan. iv. 37. v. 20-23. Ob. 3. 1 Pet. v. 5.

e Ex. ix. 17. x. 3. Is. x. 12-15. xxxvii. 22-29. Ez. xxxviii. 14-18.

f Deut. xxxii. 38. Hos. ii. 17. Zech. xiii. 2.

* Heb. *make lean*. Ps. ii. 8-12. xxii. 27-30. lxxii. 8-11. 17. lxxxvi. 9. xcvi. 6-8. cxvii. cxxxviii. 4. Is. ii. 2-4. xi. 9, 10. Mic. iv. 1-3. Zech. ii. 11. viii. 20-23. xiv. 9-21. Mal. i. 11. John iv. 21-23. 1 Tim. ii. 8. Rev. xi. 15.

h Gen. x. 5. Is. xxiv. 14-16. xlii. 4, 10. xlix. 1.

i Is. xviii. 1, &c. xli. 5. xlii. 3. Jer. xlvii. 9, 10.

j Ez. xxx. 4-9. k Ps. xvii. 13. Is. x. 5. xiii. 5. Jer. xlvii. 6, 7. li. 20-23. l Ps. lxxxiii. 8, 9. Is. x. 12. xi. 11. Ez. xxxi. 3, &c. m Nab. i. 1. ii. 10, 11. iii. 7, 18, 19. Zech. x. 10, 11.

n 6. Is. xliii. 19-22. xxxiv. 11-17. Rev. xviii. 2. o Or, *knops*, or, *chapters*. Am. ix. 1. p Is. x. 12-14. xxii. 2. xlvii. 7. Rev. xviii. 7-10. q Is. xlvii. 8. Ez. xxviii. 2, 9. xxix. 3.

r Is. xiv. 4, 5. Lam. i. 1. ii. 1. Rev. xviii. 10-19. s 1 Kings ix. 7, 8. Job xxvii. 23. Ps. lii. 6, 7. Lam. ii. 15. Ez. xxvii. 36. Nah. iii. 19. Matt. xxvii. 39.

by her shall hiss, *and* wag his hand.

CHAP. III.

Sharp rebukes of Jerusalem, for divers aggravated sins, 1—7. Gracious promises to the Church; with exhortations to wait for the accomplishment of them, and to rejoice in it, 8—20.

WOE to *her that is filthy and polluted, ^ato the oppressing city!

2 She ^bobeyed not the voice; ^cshe received not * correction; ^dshe trusted not in the LORD; ^eshe drew not near to her God

3 Her ^fprinces within her *are* roaring lions; her judges *are* evening-wolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morrow.

4 Her prophets *are* ^hlight and treacherous persons: ⁱher priests have polluted the sanctuary, they have done violence to the law.

5 The ^kjust LORD ^lis in the midst thereof; ^mhe will not do iniquity: ⁿevery morning doth he ^obring his judgment to light, he faileth not; ^pbut the unjust knoweth no shame.

6 I have ^qcut off the nations: their ^rtowers are desolate; I made their streets waste, that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is none inhabitant.

7 I said, ^sSurely thou wilt fear me, thou wilt receive instruction; ^tso their dwelling should not be cut off. ^uhowsoever I punished them: but they rose early, *and* ^vcorrupted all their doings.

8 ¶ Therefore ^wwait ye upon me, saith the LORD, until the day that I ^xrise up to the prey: for my determination *is* ^yto gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour out upon them mine indignation, *even* all my fierce anger: ^zfor all the earth shall be devoured with the fire of my jealousy.

9 For then ^awill I turn to the people a pure ^blanguage, ^cthat they may all call upon the name of the LORD, to serve him with one ^dconsent.

10 From ^ebeyond the rivers of Ethiopia my suppliants, *even* the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering.

11 In that day ^fshalt thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, ^gas thou hast been ashamed for all thy doings, ^hbecause thou hast despised me, saith the LORD.

12 In that day ⁱwill I turn to the people a pure ^jlanguage, ^kthat they may all call upon the name of the LORD, to serve him with one ^lconsent.

wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for then I will take away out of the midst of thee, them ^mthat rejoice in thy pride, and thou shalt no more be haughty ⁿbecause of my ^oholy mountain.

12 I will also ^pleave in the midst of thee an afflicted and poor people, ^qand they shall trust in the name of the LORD.

13 The ^rremnant of Israel shall ^snot do iniquity, ^tnor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for ^uthey shall feed and lie down, ^vand none shall make *them* afraid.

14 ¶ Sing, O daughter of Zion: ^wshout, O Israel; be glad, and rejoice with all the heart, ^xO daughter of Jerusalem.

15 The LORD ^yhath taken away thy judgments, ^zhe hath cast out thine enemy: ^athe King of Israel, *even* the LORD, ^bis in the midst of thee: ^cthou shalt not see evil any more.

16 In that day it shall ^dbe said to Jerusalem, Fear thou not: *and* to Zion, Let not thine hands be ^eslack.

17 The LORD thy God ^fin the midst of thee ^gis mighty; he will save, he ^hwill rejoice over thee with joy; ⁱhe will ^jrest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing.

18 I will ^kgather *them that are* ^lsorrowful for the solemn assembly, *who* are of thee, *to whom* ^mthe reproach of it *was* a burden.

19 Behold, at that time ⁿI will undo all that afflict thee: ^oand I will save her that halteth, and gather her that was driven out; ^pand I will ^qget them praise and fame in every land ^rwhere they have been put to shame.

20 At that time will I bring you *again*, ^seven in the time that I gather you: ^tfor I will make you a name and a praise among all people of the earth, when ^uI turn back your captivity before your eyes, saith the LORD.

14—16. viii. 13—15. x. 6, 7. r Is. xlii. xiv. Jer. l. h. Mic. vii. 10, 16, 17. Hab. ii. 8, 17. Zech. ii. 8, 9. xii. 1. s Is. xlii. 22. Ez. xxxvii. 24, 25. Zech. ix. 9. John i. 49. xii. 15. xiv. 19. Rev. xix. 16. t Is. 17. Ez. xxxvii. 26—28. xlviii. 35. Joel iii. 20, 21. Rev. vii. 15. xli. 3. u Is. xxxv. 10, 11, 22. Is. 18. lxxv. 24. Ez. xxxv. 29. Joel iii. 17. h Is. xlii. 15. Zech. xiv. 11. x Is. xxxv. 3, 4. xl. 9. sh. 10, 13, 14. xlii. 1, 2. xlv. 2. lxxv. 4. Jer. xlv. 27, 28. Hag. ii. 4, 5. Zech. xiii. 15. John xii. 16. Heb. xii. 12. y Or, *joint* 2 Cor. vi. 1. Gal. vi. 9. Eph. ii. 13. Heb. xii. 4—5. Rev. ii. 3. 5. 15. z Gen. xlvii. 1. xlviii. 14. Ps. xlv. 8—10. Is. 56. xli. 2. 6. lxxii. 11. Heb. vii. 25. a Num. xiv. 8. Deut. xxx. 9. Ps. cxlviii. 11, cxlix. 4. Is. lxxii. 4, 5. lxxv. 19. Jer. xxxv. 41. Luke xv. 5, 6, 23, 24, 32. John xv. 11. b Gen. i. 31. ii. 2. Is. xlviii. 4. John xiii. 1. c Heb. be silent. d 20. Jer. xlii. 3. xxxv. 8, 9. Ez. xxxv. 13. xxxvi. 24. Hos. i. 11. Rom. ix. 24, 26. e Ps. xlii. 2—4. xliii. 3. lxxii. 1, 2. lxxv. 1, 2. xxxvii. 3—6. Lam. i. 4, 7. ii. 6, 7. Hos. ix. 5. f Heb. the burden upon it was a pre-
17. xlix. 25, 26. h. 22, 23. lxxvi. 14—16. Jer. xxx. 16. xlv. 22. ii. 35, 36. Ez. xxxix. 17—22. Joel iii. 2—9. Mic. vii. 10. Nah. i. 11—14. Zech. ii. 9, 12. xii. 2, 3. Rev. xix. 17—21. xx. 9. f Jer. xlv. 8. Ez. xxxix. 19. Mic. i. 6, 7. Heb. xii. 13. g Is. lx. 14. lxxv. 7. lxxvii. 7. Jer. xxxviii. 9. Ez. xxxix. 26. h Heb. set them for a praise. i Heb. of their name.
h Is. vi. 11, 12. xxxv. 12, 13. lxx. 14. Ez. xxxviii. 24. xxxix. 16, xxxix. 28. Am. ix. 14. i 20. Is. lx. 18. lxx. 9. lxxv. 7, 12. Mal. iii. 12. k Ps. lxx. 9. Jer. xlii. 14. Ez. xvi. 52. Joel li. 1.

THE BOOK

OF

HAGGAI.

THE prophets, whose writings have hitherto engaged our attention, lived before, or during, the Babylonish captivity, and referred to it in most of their predictions; but the three that follow prophesied after the return of the Jews to their own land. Haggai delivered all the messages, here recorded, within four months. They relate to the building of the second temple, and contain reproofs, exhortations and encouragements, respecting that un-

dertaking; and also predictions of Christ and his kingdom connected with them; nay, of the final and universal prevalence of the Gospel.—The apostle Paul quotes Haggai, to prove that the prophets foretold one great revolution in the external state of the Church, which would shortly take place, and only one; (Compare ii. 6, 7. with Heb. xii. 26, 27.)

B. C. 520.

B. C. 520.

CHAPTER I.

The time when Haggai prophesied, 1. He reproves the delay of the Jews in building the temple, and exhorts them to proceed, 2—11. They obey, and receive encouragement from God, 12—15.

IN the ^asecond year of Darius the king, in the sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the LORD ^{*} by ^bHaggai the prophet, ^cunto Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, [†]governor of Judah, and to ^dJoshua, the son of ^eJosedech, the high-priest, saying, 2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, ^fthis people say, The time is not come, the time that the LORD's house should be built.

3 Then came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet, saying,

4 *Is it time for you, O ye, ^gto dwell in your cieled houses, ^hand this house *lie waste?**

5 Now therefore ⁱthus saith the LORD of hosts; ^{*}Consider your ways.

6 Ye ^khave sown much, and bring in little; ^lye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that earneth wages, earneth wages *to put it into a bag [†]with holes.*

7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^mConsider your ways.

8 Go up ⁿto the mountains, and bring wood, ^oand build the house;

^{*}Heb. *Set your heart on, &c.* Ex. vii. 23. ix. 21. Marg. Ps. xlviii. 13. Marg. Ez. xl. 4. Dan. vi. 14. x. 12. k 9. ii. 16. Lev. xxvi. 20. Deut. xxviii. 38—40. 2 Sam. xxi. 1. Ps. cvii. 34. Is. v. 10. Jer. xiv. 4. Hos. iv. 10. viii. 7. Joel i. 10—13. Am. iv. 6—9. Mic. vi. 14, 15. Zech. viii. 10. Mal. ii. 2. iii. 9—11.

l Lev. xvi. 26. 1 Kings xvii. 12. Job xx. 22. Jer. xlv. 18. Ez. iv. 16, 17. [†]Heb. *pierced through.* Job xx. 28. Zech. v. 4. m 5. Ps. cxix. 59, 60. Is. xxviii. 10. Phil. iii. 1. n 2 Chr. iii. 8—10. Ezra iii. 7. vi. 4. Zech. xi. 1, 2. o 2—4. Jon. iii. 1, 2. Matt. iii. 8, 9.

and I will take pleasure in it, ^qand I will be glorified, saith the LORD.

9 Ye ^rlooked for much, and, lo, ⁱit came to little; and when ye brought ⁱit home, I did [‡]blow upon it. ^{*}Why? saith the LORD of hosts. ^{*}Because of mine house that ⁱis waste, and ye run every man unto his own house.

10 Therefore, ^{*}the heaven over you is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed *from her fruit.*

11 And ^{*}I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon *that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and upon all the labour of the hands.*

12 ¶ Then ^yZerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Joshua the son of Josedech, the high-priest, with all the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the LORD their God, and the words of Haggai the prophet, as the LORD their God had sent him, and the people did ^{*}fear before the LORD.

13 Then spake Haggai ^{*}the LORD's messenger in the LORD's message unto the people, saying, ^bI am with you, saith the LORD.

14 And the LORD ^cstirred up the spirit of Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, ^dgovernor of Judah, and the spirit of Joshua the son of Josedech, the high-priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people; ^{*}and they came and did work in the house of the LORD of hosts, their God,

Acts xviii. 9, 10. Rom. viii. 31. 2 Tim. iv. 17, 22. c 1 Chr. v. 26. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 22. Ezra i. 1. 5. vii. 27, 28. Ps. cx. 3. 2 Cor. viii. 16. Heb. xiii. 21. d 1. ii. 21. e Ezra v. 2. 8. Neh. iv. 6. 1 Cor. xv. 58. Phil. ii. 12, 13.

p 1 Kings ix. 3. 2 Chr. vii. 16. Ps. lxxxvii. 2, 3. cxviii. 13, 14. q ii. 7. Ex. xxix. 43. Is. lx. 7. 13. lxxvi. 11. r 6. ii. 16, 17. Is. xviii. 10, 11. Mal. iii. 8—11. [‡]Or, *blow away.* 2 Sam. xxii. 16. 2 Kings xix. 7. Is. xl. 7. Mal. ii. 2. s Job x. 2. Ps. lxxvii. 5—10. t 4. Josh. vii. 10—15. 2 Sam. xxi. 1. Matt. x. 37. 38. 1 Cor. xi. 30—32. Rev. ii. 4. iii. 19. u Lev. xxvi. 19. Deut. xxviii. 23, 24. 1 Kings viii. 35. xvii. 1. Jer. xiv. 1—6. Joel i. 18—20. x Deut. xxviii. 22. Marg. 2 Kings xviii. 1. Job xxxiv. 29. Lam. i. 21. Am. v. 8. vii. 4. ix. 6. y 14. Ezra v. 2. Is. lv. 10, 11. Col. i. 6. 1 Thes. i. 5, 6. ii. 13, 14. z Gen. xvii. 12. Ps. cxiii. 1. Prov. i. 7. Ec. xii. 13. Is. i. 10. Acts ix. 31. Heb. xii. 28. a Judg. ii. 1. Marg. Is. xlii. 19. xlv. 26. Ez. iii. 17. Mal. ii. 7. iii. 1. 2 Cor. v. 20. b ii. 4. 2 Chr. xv. 2. xx. 17. xxxii. 8. Ps. xlvii. 7. 11. Is. viii. 8—10. xli. 10. xlvii. 2. Jer. xv. 20. xx. 11. xxx. 11. Matt. i. 23. xviii. 20. xxviii. 20. c 1 Chr. v. 26. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 22. Ezra i. 1. 5. vii. 27, 28. Ps. cx. 3. 2 Cor. viii. 16. Heb. xiii. 21. d 1. ii. 21. e Ezra v. 2. 8. Neh. iv. 6. 1 Cor. xv. 58. Phil. ii. 12, 13.

f 1. ii. 1. 10. 20.

15 In ^f the four and twentieth day of the sixth month, in the second year of Darius the king.

CHAP II

The prophet encourages the Jews, by assuring them that this temple, though far inferior to the former in magnificence, would be rendered more glorious by the presence of the Messiah, 1-9. By the law concerning things holy and unclean, he shews that their sins had deprived them of God's blessings, which from that time he would vouchsafe them. 10-19. He predicts the prosperity of Christ's kingdom, under that of Zerubbabel his ancestor and type, 20-23.

a 10. 20. i. 15.
b Heb. the hand of the, &c. i. 1. 2 Pet. i. 21.
c Ezra i. 8. ii. 63. Neh. viii. 9.
d Ezra iii. 12. Zech. iv. 9, 10.
e Ez. vii. 20. Luke xxi. 5, 6.
f Deut. xxxi. 23. Josh. i. 6. 9. 1 Chr. xiii. 13. xxviii. 26. Zech. viii. 9. 1 Cor. xvi. 13. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. ii. 1.
g i. 13. Ex. iii. 12. Judg. ii. 18. 1 Sam. xvi. 18. 2 Sam. v. 10. Mark xvi. 20. Acts vii. 9. 2 Tim. iv. 17.
h Ex. xxi. 45, 46. xxxiii. 12-14. xxiv. 9, 10.
i Num. xi. 25-29. Neh. ix. 20. 30. Is. lxiii. 11-14. Zech. iv. 6. John xiv. 16, 17.
j Josh. viii. 1. 2 Chr. xx. 17. Is. xli. 10, 13. Zech. viii. 13. 15. Matt. xxviii. 5. Acts xxviii. 24. Rev. i. 17.
k 21, 22. Heb. xii. 26-28.
l Ps. lxxvii. 10. Is. x. 25. xxi. 17. Jer. ii. 33. Heb. x. 37.
m Is. xxi. 4. Jer. iv. 24-26. Ez. xxxviii. 20. Joel ii. 30-32. Matt. xxiv. 29. 30. Mark xiii. 24-26. Luke xvi. 25-27. Acts ii. 19, 20. Rev. vi. 12-17. viii. 5-12. xi. 19. xvi. 2-21.
n Ez. xxi. 27. Dan. ii. 44, 45. vii. 20-25. Joel iii. 9-16. Luke xxi. 10, 11.
o Gen. iii. 15. xii. 18. xlv. 10. Zech. ix. 9, 10. Luke ii. 10, 11. Rom. xv. 9-15. Gal. iii. 8.
p Ex. xl. 34, 35. 1 Kings viii. 11. 2 Chr. v. 14. Ps. lxxx. 1. Mal. iii. 1. Luke xix. 47. ix. 1. xxi. 38. John i. 14. ii. 13-17. vii. 37-39. x. 23-38. Col. ii. 9.
q 1 Kings vi. 20-35. 1 Chr. xix. 14-16. Ps. xiv. i. 1. 10-12. Is. lx. 13. 17. Ps. xxiv. 7-10. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Jam. ii. 1. 2 Pet. i. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

IN ^a the seventh month, in the one and twentieth day of the month, came the word of the LORD by ^{*} the prophet Haggai, saying,

2 Speak now to Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, ^b governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Josedech, the high-priest, and to the residue of the people, saying,

3 Who ^c is left among you that saw this house in her first ^d glory? and how do you see it now? ^e is it not in your eyes in comparison of it as nothing?

4 Yet ^e now be strong, O Zerubbabel, saith the LORD; and be strong, O Joshua, son of Josedech, the high-priest; and be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the LORD, and work: ^f for I am with you, saith the LORD of hosts:

5 According ^g to the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of Egypt, ^h so my Spirit remaineth among you: ⁱ fear ye not

6 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^k Yet once, ^l it is a little, while, ^m and I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land.

7 And ⁿ I will shake all nations, ^o and the desire of all nations shall come: ^p and I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts.

8 The ^q silver is mine, and the gold is mine, saith the LORD of hosts.

9 The ^r glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the LORD of hosts: and in this place will I ^s give peace, saith the LORD of hosts.

10 ¶ In ^t the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet, saying,

11 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^u Ask now the priests concerning the law, saying,

12 If ^x one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it be holy? And the priests answered and said, No.

13 Then said Haggai, ^y If one that is unclean by a dead body touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean.

14 Then answered Haggai, and said, ^z So is this people, and so is this nation before me, saith the LORD: and so is every work of their hands; ^a and that which they offer there is unclean.

15 And now, I pray you, ^b consider from this day and upward, ^c from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the LORD.

16 Since those days were, ^d when one came to an heap of twenty measures, there were but ten: when one came to the press-fat for to draw out fifty vessels out of the press, there were but twenty.

17 I smote you ^e with blasting and with mildew, ^f and with hail, ^g in all the labours of your hands; ^h yet ye turned not to me, saith the LORD.

18 ¶ Consider now from this day and upward, from the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, ⁱ even from the day that the foundation of the LORD's temple was laid, consider it.

19 Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the fig-tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive-tree, hath not brought forth: ^j from this day will I bless you.

20 ¶ And again the word of the LORD came unto Haggai, ^k in the four and twentieth day of the month, saying,

21 Speak to ^l Zerubbabel, governor of Judah, saying, ^m I will shake the heavens and the earth;

22 And I will ⁿ overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen; ^o and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down ^p every one by the sword of his brother.

23 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, will I take thee, O Zerubbabel, my servant, the son of Shealtiel, saith the LORD, ^q and will make thee as a signet: ^r for I have chosen thee, saith the LORD of hosts.

x Ex. xxix. 37. Lev. vi. 27. 29. vii. 6. Ez. xlv. 19. Matt. xxiii. 19.
y Num. v. 2, 3. ix. 6-10. xii. 11-22.
z i. 4-11. Prov. xv. 8. xxi. 4. 27. xxviii. 9. Is. i. 11-15. Tit. i. 15.
a Ezra iii. 2, 3. b i. 5. 7. Ps. cvii. 43. Is. v. 12. Hos. xiv. 9. Mal. iii. 8-11. Rom. vi. 21. 1 Cor. xi. 32.
c Ezra iii. 10. iv. 24. d i. 6. 9-11. Prov. iii. 9, 10. Zech. viii. 10-12. Mal. ii. 2.
e Gen. xli. 6, 23. 27. Deut. xxviii. 22. 1 Kings viii. 37. 2 Chr. vi. 24. Is. xxviii. 27. Am. iv. 9.
f Ex. ix. 18-29. Is. xlviii. 2.
g i. 11. Ps. lxxviii. 46. Is. lxiii. 8. Jer. iii. 24.
h 2 Chr. xxviii. 22. Job xxvii. 13. Is. ix. 13. xlii. 25. Jer. v. 3. vi. 16, 17. viii. 4-7. Hos. vii. 9, 10. Am. iv. 6-11. Zech. i. 2-4. vii. 9-13. Rev. ii. 21. ix. 20, 21.
i 15. Deut. xxxii. 29. Luke xv. 17-20.
j i. 14, 15. Ezra v. 1, 2. Zech. viii. 9.
k Gen. xvi. 12. Lev. xvi. 3, &c. Deut. xv. 10. xxxiii. 2-15. Ps. lxxxiv. 12. cxxxviii. 35-37. cxxxix. 1, 2. Prov. iii. 9, 10. Zech. viii. 11-15. Mal. iii. 10. Matt. vi. 33.
l i. 14. 1 Chr. iii. 19. Ezra ii. 2. v. 2. Zech. iv. 6-10.
m 6, 7. Ps. xli. 6. Ez. xvi. 15. xxxix. 19. 30. Joel iii. 16. Heb. xii. 26, 27. Rev. xvi. 17-19.
n i. 12. Ps. xli. 27. Dan. ii. 34. 35. 44, 45. vi. 25-27. viii. 25. Mic. v. 8, 15. Zeph. iii. 9. Zech. x. 11. xii. 2-5. xiv. 3. Matt. xxiv. 7. Rev. vi. 15.
o Ex. xiv. 17, 28. xv. 4. 19. Ps. xli. 9. lxxvi. 6. Ez. xxi. 30.
p Judg. vii. 22. 1 Sam. xiv. 16. 2 Chr. xx. 22, 23. Is. ix. 19. xix. 2. Cant. vii. 6. Jer. xxi. 21. John vi. 27. 2 Tim. ii. 19. 1 Pet. ii. 45. 1 John. 10. xlii. 1-3. Zech. iv. 6-14. Matt. xii. 18. 1 Pet. ii. 45.

THE BOOK OF ZECHARIAH.

Zechariah began to prophesy two months after Haggai, being raised up to be his coadjutor in exciting the Jews to rebuild the temple: but it is probable, that he continued to exercise his prophetic office during a much longer time; though the visions and predictions, in the latter part of the book, are not dated. Various traditions are extant concerning him: but in general they are improbable, or uncertain and frivolous; so that no more is known of him than what is recorded in Scripture, and may be seen by consulting the marginal references on the verses in which his name is mentioned. His prophetic character and usefulness are recorded by Ezra: (Ezra v. 1, 2. vi. 14:) and his book is repeatedly quoted and referred to, and thus sanctioned as the word of God, in the New Testament. (*Compare ix. 9. with Matt. xxi. 4, 5. John xii. 14—16.—xli. 12, 13. with Matt. xxvii. 7—10.—xii. 10. with John xix. 34—37. Rev. i. 7.—xiii. 7. with Matt. xxvi. 31. Mark xiv. 27.*) The numerous and extraordinary prophecies, however, which it contains, sufficiently demonstrate that the prophet "spoke as he was moved by the Holy Ghost." Many of these have been undeniably and most wonderfully accomplished: and the rest, though considered as peculiarly obscure, on careful investigation will be found to foretell, sometimes under other emblems and metaphors, the same future events, with the most remarkable predictions, both in the Old and New Testament.

Zechariah has been styled, 'the sun among the minor prophets;' and the time approaches, when the propriety of this title will no doubt be fully illustrated.—After general warnings and exhortations to repentance, the prophet foretells the completion of the temple; the rebuilding, replenishing, security, and prosperity of Jerusalem and the cities of Judah, and the judgments of God on the enemies of his people: but, in doing this, under the types of Zerubbabel and Joshua, and by using figurative language, he predicts the coming of Christ our King and High Priest, the establishment of his kingdom, the building of his spiritual temple, the conversion of the Gentiles, and the enlargement and prosperity of the Christian Church. (i.—iv. vi.) By the visions of a flying roll and an ephah, he shews the judgments which would

come on the wicked Jews, and the abject and oppressed state of the nation, after they had filled up the measure of their sins. (v.) Then follow prophecies (interspersed with warnings and exhortations) of prosperity and enlargement to Jerusalem; till at length the strong nations of all languages would become the worshippers of JEHOVAH, and join themselves to his people. (vii. viii.) The intermediate events to the surrounding nations, and to the Jews, from the completion of the temple till the coming of Christ, are next foretold, with figurative intimations of the prevalence of his Gospel, by the triumphs of his apostles and servants. (ix. x.) To these are subjoined, the destruction of the temple, and the rejection of the nation for contempt of Christ, and other sins; and afterwards of the nations that oppressed Jerusalem and the Church. At length a bright scene is opened to our view, by prophecies of the conversion of the nation to their crucified Messiah; the humility, zeal, and excellence of the new converts; and the final ruin of all idolatry and false religion. (xi. xii. xiii. 1—5.) And finally, the inspired writer returns to speak more explicitly of the death of Christ, as our sacrifice, by the sword of divine justice; the tremendous judgments which would then be inflicted on the unbelieving Jews; the preservation of a remnant, through fiery trials, and their conversion; the taking and destruction of Jerusalem to be followed by the ruin of the nations who had fought against her; the removing of hindrances, that the Gentiles might enter the Church; its establishment in the primitive times; the state of things during the succeeding ages, to the restoration of the Jews, and the rebuilding of their city, and the arrival of the Millennium, when all the nations will be either terribly destroyed, or become joyful worshippers of God; and the cause of holiness shall decidedly and finally prevail. (xiii. 7—9. xiv.)—This is the general outline of the book, according to the author's view and interpretation of it, which is here given, to assist the reader in forming his judgment on the exposition of particular prophecies, in several of which the author has felt some uneasiness, in being compelled to differ from many learned and eminent commentators who have gone before him.

B. C. 520.

B. C. 520.

CHAP. I.

a 7. vii. 1. Ezra iv. 24. vi. 15. Hag. i. 1. 15. ii. 1. 10. 20. b Ezra v. 1. Matt. xxiii. 35. Luke xi. 51. c Neh. xii. 4. 16. d 2 Kings xvii. 16. 17. 19. xxiii. 26. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 13. —20. Ezra ix. 6. 7. 13. Neh. ix. 26. 27. Ps. lxxix. 5, 6. Jer. xlv. 6. Lam. i. 12—15. ii. 3—5. iii. 42—45. v. 7. Ez. xxii. 31. D. n. ix. 11, 12. Zeph. ii. 1—3. Matt. xviii. 30—32. Acts vii. 52. e *Heb. with displeasure.* f Deut. iv. 30, 31. xxx. 2—10. 1 Kings viii. 47, 48. 2 Chr. xv. 4. xxx. 6—9. Neh. ix. 28. Is. xxxi. 6. 7. Jer. iii. 12—14. 22. iv. 1. xvi. 5. xxxv. 15. Lam. iii. 39—41. Ez. xxxiii. 11. Hos. vi. 1. xiv. 1. Joel ii. 12. Mal. iii. 7. Luke xv. 18—20. Jam. iv. 8—10. f Jer. xii. 15. xxxix. 12—14. xxxi. 18—20. Hos. xiv. 4. Mic. vii. 19, 20. Luke xv. 21, 22. g 2 Chr. xxix. 6—10. xxx. 7. xxxiv. 21. Ezra ix. 7. Neh. ix. 16. Ps. lxxviii. 8. cvi. 6, 7. Ez. xviii. 14—17. 1 Pet. i. 18. h vii. 11—13. 2 Chr. xxiv. 19—22. xxxvi. 15, 16. Neh. ix. 26. 30. Is. xxx. 9—11. Jer. vi. 15, 17. xiii. 16—18. xvii. 10—23. xxv. 3—7. xxxv. 15. xxxvi. 2. 3. &c. xlv. 4, 5. Ez. iii. 7—10. Mic. ii. 6. Acts vii. 51, 52. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16.

have cried, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; i Turn ye now from your evil ways, and from your evil doings; k but they did not hear, nor hearken unto me, saith the LORD. 5 Your fathers, l where are they? and the prophets, do they live forever? 6 But my words and my statutes, which I commanded my servants the prophets, m did they not † take hold of your fathers? and n they returned and said, o Like as the LORD of hosts p thought to do unto us, q according to our ways, and according to our doings, so hath he dealt with us. 7 ‡ Upon the four and twentieth day of r the eleventh month, which is the month Sebat, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto Zechariah, the son of Barachiah, the son of Iddo, the prophet, saying,

i 3. Is. i. 16—19. Jer. vii. 3—7. xviii. 11. Ez. xviii. 30—32. xxxiii. 11. Am. v. 13—15. 24. Matt. iii. 8—10. Acts iii. 19. xxvi. 20. k Jer. xi. 6—8. xiii. 9, 10. xxvi. 5. xxxvi. 23, 24. xlv. 16. l Job xiv. 10—12. Ps. xc. 10. Ec. i. 4. ix. 1—3. xii. 5. 7. Acts xiii. 36. Heb. vii. 23, 24. ix. 27. 2 Pet. iii. 2—4. m Num. xxiii. 19. xxxii. 23. 2 Chr. ix. 17—21. Is. xlv. 26. Jer. xxvi. 15. xlv. 28. Ez. xii. 25—28. Dan. ix. 11, 12. Matt. xxiv. 35. † Or, overtake. Deut. xxviii. 15. n Job vi. 29. Mal. iii. 18. o Lam. i. 18. ii. 17. iv. 11, 12. Ez. xxxvii. 11. p Num. xxxiii. 56. Jer. xxiii. 20. q Deut. xxviii. 20. Is. iii. 8—11. Jer. iv. 4. xviii. 8—11. Ez. xx. 43. Hos. ix. 15. Rom. ii. 6—11. B. C. 519. r 1.

Gen. xxi. 3. 1 8 I saw * by night, and * behold
Kings iii. 5. Job a Man * riding upon a red horse.
iv. 13. Dan. ii. and he stood * among the myrtle-
19. vii. 2. 13. trees that *were* in the bottom;
xiii. 7. Josh. v. and behind him *were there* red
13. Ps. xlv. 3. horses, * speckled, and white.

u vi. 2. Rev. vi. 9 Then said I, O my Lord,
4. xix. 19-21. y what *are* these? And * the Angel
x Cant. ii. 15. vi. 2. Is. xli. 19. iv. that talked with me, said unto me,
13. lvii. 15. Rev. I will shew thee what these *be*:
ii. 1.

• Or, lay. vi. 6, 7. 10 And * the Man that stood
y 19. iv. 4. 11. vi. among the myrtle-trees answered
4. Dan. vii. 16. and said, *b* These *are they* whom
viii. 15. Rev. vii. the LORD hath sent to walk to
13. 14. and fro through the earth.

z i. lvi. 5. v. 5. vi. 11 And * they answered the Angel
4. 5. Gen. xxi. 11. Dan. vii. 16. of the LORD, that stood among
ix. 22. 23. x. 11. the myrtle-trees, and said, *d* We
-14. Rev. xviii. have walked to and fro through the
1. 7. xix. 9. 10. earth, and, behold, all the earth
xxii. 3-16. sitteth still, and is * at rest.

a 8. lxi. 7. Gen. 12 Then * the Angel of the
b 11. iv. 10. vi. 5 LORD answered and said, O LORD
-8. Job ii. 1. 2. of hosts, * how long wilt thou not
Ez. i. 5-14. have mercy on Jerusalem and on
Heb. i. 14. the cities of Judah, against which
c 8. 10. Ps. lxxviii. 17. ciii. 20, 21. Matt. xiii. 41. 49. xxiv. 30, 31. xxv. 31. 2 Thes. i. 7. Rev. i. 1. *b* thou hast had indignation these
d vi. 7. Dan. x. 20. threescore and ten years?

e 15. 1 Thes. v. 3. 13 And the LORD answered the
f 8. 10. 11. Ex. angel that talked with me, *i* with
xxiii. 20-23. 16. good words *and* comfortable words.
xxix. 9. Heb. vii. 25.

g Ps. lxxiv. 10. 14 So * the Angel that commun-
h lxxix. 5. cii. 13. ed with me said unto me, *l* Cry
i Is. lxxv. 9-12. Rev. vi. 10. thou, saying, Thus saith the LORD
j vii. 5. 2 Chr. of hosts; * I am jealous for Jerusa-
xxvii. 21. Jer. lem, and for Zion, with a great jea-
xxv. 11, 12. lousy
xxix. 10. Dan. ix. 2.

k 14-16. ii. 4-12. 15 And * I am very sore dis-
l vii. 2-8. 19. Is. pleased with the heathen *that are*
xl. 1, 2. Jer. at ease; * for I was but a little dis-
xxx. 10-22. pleased, * and they helped forward
m xxxi. 3. &c. Am. the affliction.

n xxxi. 11-15. Zeph. 16 Therefore thus saith the
o iii. 14-20. LORD, * I am returned to Jerusa-
p 9. 13. ii. 3, 4. iv. lem with mercies; * my house shall
1. be built in it, saith the LORD of
q 17. Is. xl. 1. 6. hosts, * and a line shall be stretched
r in vii. 2. Is. ix. 7. forth upon Jerusalem.

s 13. lxx. 17. lxxiii. 15. Hos. xi. 8. 17 Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the
t Joel ii. 18. Nah. LORD of hosts; * My cities through
i. 2. prosperity shall yet be spread
u 2. 11. Is. xlvii. 7 abroad; and * the LORD shall yet
-9. Jer. xlviii. 11-13. Am. vi. comfort Zion, and shall yet * choose
1. Rev. viii. 7, 8. Jerusalem.

v Is. lvi. 8. Heb. 18 * Then * lifted I up mine
xii. 6. 7. eyes, and saw, and behold * four
y Ps. lxxix. 26. horns.

z xxxiii. 2-6. cxxxviii. 7. Is. 5-7. xlviii. 6. 19 And I said unto the Angel
a Jer. li. 24. 34. that talked with me, * What *be*
35. Ez. xiv. 3-7. 12-17. xvi. these? And he answered me,
7. xxix. 6. 7. *b* These *are* the horns which have
xxv. 3-9. scattered Judah, Israel, and Jeru-
xxvi. 4, 5. Am. b salem.

b 3-6. 9-13. Ob. 10-16. q ii. 10. 11. viii. 3. Is. xli. 1. lvi. 8-10. Jer. xxxi. 22-25. xxxiii. 10-12. Ez. xxxviii. 24-28. xxxix. 25-29. xlviii. 35. r iv. 9. Ezra vi. 14. 15. Is. xlv. 26-28. Hag. i. 14. s ii. 1. 2. Jer. xxxviii. 5. Is. xxxiv. 11. Jer. xxxi. 39. 40. Ez. xl. 9. xlviii. 3. t Neh. xi. 3. 20. Ps. lxxix. 35. Is. xlv. 26. lxi. 4-6. Jer. xxxi. 23. 24. xxxii. 43. 44. xxxiii. 13. Ez. xxxvi. 10. 11. 33. Am. ix. 14. Ob. 20. u Heb. good. v Is. xl. 1. 2. xlix. 13. li. 3. 12. lii. 9. lvi. 9. lxxi. 13. Jer. xxxi. 13. 14. Zeph. iii. 15-17. x li. 12. lii. 2. 2 Chr. vi. 6. Ps. cxxxii. 13. 14. Is. xiv. 1. xli. 8. 9. Rom. vi. 23. 20. Eph. i. 4. y ii. 1. v. 1. 5. 9. Josh. v. 13. Dan. viii. 3. z 2 Kings xv. 29. xvii. 1-6. xviii. 9-12. xxiv. c. v. Dan. ii. 37-43. vii. 3-8. viii. 3-14. xi. 28-45. a 9. 21. ii. 2. iv. 12-14. Rev. vii. 13, 14. b 21. viii. 14. Jer. i. 17. 18. Dan. xii. 7. Hab. iii. 14.

20 And the LORD shewed me
c four carpenters.

21 Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, say-
ing, *d* These *are* the horns which have scattered Judah, so that no man did lift up his head: but these are come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the gentiles, * which lifted up *their* horn over the land of Judah to scatter it.

CHAP. II.

The vision of One who came to measure Jeru-
salem; and a prediction of its flourishing
state, under God's protection, 1-5 The peo-
ple warned to leave Babylon, before the im-
pending judgments were executed, 6-9. A
call on Zion to rejoice in the presence of God
and the increase of the church; and on all
flesh to be silent before him, 10-13.

I * LIFTED up mine eyes again,
and looked, and behold *b* a man
with a measuring line in his hand.

2 Then said I, *c* Whither goest thou? And he said unto me, *d* To measure Jerusalem, to see what *is* the breadth thereof, and what *is* the length thereof.

3 And, behold, *e* the Angel that talked with me went forth; *f* and another angel went out to meet him.

4 And said unto him, Run, speak to this * young man, saying, *h* Jeru-
salem shall be inhabited *as* towns
without walls, for the multitude of
men and cattle therein:

5 For I, saith the LORD, will be
unto her *i* a wall of fire round about,
and will be *k* the glory in the midst
of her.

6 * Ho, *l* ho, *come forth*, *m* and
flee from the land of the north,
saith the LORD: for I have * spread
you abroad as the four winds of the
heaven, saith the LORD.

7 * Deliver thyself, O Zion,
p that dwellest *with* the daughter
of Babylon.

8 For thus saith the LORD of
hosts; *q* After the glory hath he
r sent me unto * the nations which
spoiled you: * for he that toucheth
you toucheth * the apple of his eye.

9 For, behold, * I will shake
mine hand upon them, *y* and they
shall be a spoil to their servants:
z and ye shall know that the LORD
of hosts hath sent me

10 * Sing * and rejoice, O daugh-
ter of Zion: for *b* lo, I come, * and I
will dwell in the midst of thee, saith
the LORD.

11 And *d* many nations shall be
joined to the LORD in that day,
and shall be my people: and I will
dwell in the midst of thee, and

c ix. 12-16. x. 3
-5. xii. 2-6.
Deut. xxxiii. 25.
Judg. ii. 16. 18.
1 Sam. xii. 11.
Neh. ix. 27.
Is. lii. 15-17.
Ob. 17. Mic. v.
5, 6, 8, 9.
d 19.
e Ps. lxxv. 4, 5.
Lam. ii. 17.

a i. 18.
b i. 16. Ez. xl. 3.
xlvii. 4. Rev. xi.
1. xxi. 15.
c v. 10. John xvi. 5.
d Jer. xxxi. 39.
Ez. xlv. 6. xlviii.
15-17. 32-35.
Rev. xxi. 16, 17.
e i. 9, 13, 14, 19.
iv. 1. 5. v. 5.
f i. 8. 10, 11.
g Jer. i. 6. Dan. i.
17. 1 Tim. ii. 12.
h i. 17. vii. 4, 5.
xi. 6. xiv. 10.
11. Is. xxxiii. 20.
xlv. 26. Jer.
xxx. 18, 19.
xxxi. 24, 38-40.
xxxiii. 10-13.
Ez. xxxviii. 10, 11.
Mic. vii. 11, 12.
i ix. 8. Ps. xlv. 7
-11. xlviii. 3, 12
-14. Is. lv. 5. xii.
6. xvi. 1. xxxiii.
21. Is. 19, 19.
k Is. ix. 19. Hag.
ii. 7-9. Luke ii.
32. Rev. xvi. 10.
11, 23. xvi. 3-5.
l Ruth. iv. 1. Is.
lv. 1.
m 7. 14. xlviii. 20.
li. 11, 12. Jer.
lii. 19. xxx. 2.
l. 8. li. 6. 45.
50, 2 Cor. vi. 16.
17. Rev. xlviii. 4.
n Deut. xxxviii. 64.
Jer. vi. 2. xxi.
10. Ez. v. 12. xi.
16. xii. 14, 15.
xvii. 21.
o Gen. xix. 17.
Num. xvi. 26.
34. Acts ii. 40.
p Is. li. 2. Mic.
iv. 10.
q 4, 5. i. 15, 16.
Is. ix. 7-14.
r 9. 11. Is. xlviii.
15, 16. Mal. iii.
1. John xix. 23.
24, 26. xxv. 21-23.
xvii. 18. 1 John
iv. 9, 10, 14.
s 2 Kings xxiv. 2.
Jer. i. 17, 18.
ii. 34, 35. Ez.
xxx. 6, 7, 12. 5.
xxvi. 2. xxv. 4.
Jer. lii. 2-8.
Am. i. 3-5. 9.
11, 12. Ob. 10-
16. Mic. iv. 17.
v. 6. vii. 10.
Hab. ii. 8. 17.
Zeph. iii. 8.
t Gen. xv. 6.
Ps. cv. 13-15.
Acts ix. 4. 2
x Is. x. 32. xl.
15. xlii. 2. xlv. 16.
y Is. xiv. 2. xxxv. 1. 22. Jer. xxxv. 3. Ez.
xxxiii. 12. Hab. ii. 9. 17. Zeph. ii. 9. 7. Ps. xlv. 9. vi. 14. Jer.
xxviii. 19. John xii. 19. xvi. 4. a. vi. 9. Gal. i. 1-9. xxviii.
1-3. Is. xiv. 6. xxxv. 10. xl. 9. xlii. 10. li. 11. lii. 9, 10. lxi. 10.
lxi. 19, 12. lxxv. 14. Jer. xxx. 19. xxxi. 12. xxxiii. 11. Zeph. iii.
14, 15. Phil. iv. 4. b xlv. 5. Ps. xl. 7. Is. xl. 9-11. Mal. iii. 1.
c viii. 3. Lev. xxvi. 12. Ps. lxxviii. 19. Ez. xxxv. 27. Zeph. iii. 17.
Matt. xxviii. 20. John i. 14. xiv. 23. 2 Cor. vi. 15. 16. R. vi. 1. 4.
xvi. 3. d vor. 20-23. Ps. xxii. 27-30. James. 29-31. lxxvi. 8
-11. 17. Is. li. 2-5. xl. 9. 10. xix. 24. 35. xli. 1-3. xlv. 14. xlix.
6, 7. 22, 23. li. 10. Is. 3. &c. lxxv. 19, 20. Jer. xvi. 19. Mal. i. 11.
Luke ii. 32. Acts xxviii. 23. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10. Rev. xi. 15.

e 9. John xvii. 21. c thou shalt know that the LORD
23, 25. of hosts hath sent me unto thee.
f Ex. xix. 5, 6. 12 And the LORD shall inherit
Deut. xxxii. 9. Judah his portion in the holy land,
Ps. lxxxii. 8. and shall choose Jerusalem again.
cxxxv. 4. Jer. x. 16. li. 19.
g i. 17. 13 Be silent, O all flesh, before
h Ps. xlvii. 10. the LORD: for he is raised up
Hab. ii. 20. Zeph. out of * his holy habitation.
i. 7. Rom. iii. i Ps. lxxxviii. 65. Is. xxvi. 20, 21. xlii. 13-15.
19. ix. 20. * Heb. the habitation of his holiness.
li. 9. Zeph. iii. 8. Deut. xxvi. 15. 2 Chr. xxx. 27. Marg. Ps. xi. 4. lxviii. 5. Is.
viii. 15. Jer. xxv. 30.

CHAP. III.

a i. 9. 13. 19. ii. Joshua stands before the Angel in filthy gar-
3. ments, and is resisted by Satan: but the Angel
b 8. vi. 11. Ezra orders him change of raiment and a fair mit-
v. 2. Hag. i. 1. tre, and gives him encouraging promises, 1-7.
12. ii. 4. A prophecy of the Branch, and the Stone on
c Deut. x. 8. xviii. which were seven eyes; with further promi-
5. 1 Sam. vi. 20. ses, 8-10.
2 Chr. xxix. 11.
Ps. evi. 23. Jer.
xv. 19. Ez. xlv.
11. 15. Luke xxi.
36.

AND ^a he shewed me ^b Joshua the high-priest ^c standing be-
fore ^d the Angel of the LORD, ^e and
* Satan standing at his right hand,
to resist him.

2 And ^f the LORD said unto Sa-
tan, ^g The LORD rebuke thee, O
Satan; even the LORD that hath
chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee:
is not this ^h a brand plucked out of
the fire?

3 Now Joshua ^k was clothed with
filthy garments, and stood before
the Angel.

4 And he answered and spake
unto ^l those that stood before him,
saying, ^m Take away the filthy
garments from him. And unto
him he said, Behold, ⁿ I have caus-
ed thine iniquity to pass from thee,
and I will clothe thee with change
of raiment.

5 And I said, Let them set ^p a
fair mitre upon his head. So they
set a fair mitre upon his head, and
clothed him with garments. And
the Angel of the LORD stood by.

6 And the ^q angel of the LORD
protested unto Joshua, saying,

7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts;
If thou wilt walk in my ways,
and ^r if thou wilt keep my * charge,
then thou shalt also ^s judge my
house, and shalt also keep my
courts, and ^t I will give thee
places to walk among these that
stand by.

8 ¶ Hear now, O Joshua the
high-priest, thou, and thy fellows
that sit before thee: * for they are
men ^u wondered at: for, behold, I
will bring forth ^v my servant, ^w The
BRANCH.

9 For behold, ^x the stone that I
have laid before Joshua: upon one

p vi. 11. Ez. xxxviii. 2-4. xxxix. 6. Lev. viii.
6-9. Heb. ii. 8, 9. Rev. iv. 4. 10. v. 8-11. q i. Gen. xxii.
15. 16. xxviii. 13-17. xlviii. 15, 16. Ex. xxxiii. 20, 21. Is. lxiii. 9.
Hos. xii. 4. Acts vii. 35-38. r Jer. xi. 7. s Gen. xxvi. 5.
Lev. viii. 35. x. 3. 1 Kings ii. 3. 1 Chr. xliii. 32. Ez. xlv. 8. 15.
xlviii. 11. 1 Tim. vi. 13, 14. 2 Tim. iv. 1, 2. * Or, ordinance.
t Deut. xxi. 8-13. 1 Sam. ii. 28-30. Jer. xv. 19-21. Mal. ii. 5-7.
Matt. xix. 28. Luke xii. 30. 1 Cor. vi. 2, 3. Rev. iii. 21. u i.
8-11. iv. 14. vi. 5. Luke xx. 35, 36. John xiv. 2. Heb. xiii. 22, 23.
Rev. v. 9-14. † Heb. walks. Rev. iii. 4, 5. x Ps. lxxi. 7.
Is. viii. 18. xx. 3. 1 Cor. iv. 9-13. ‡ Heb. of wonder. y Is.
xlii. 1. lxix. 3. 5. li. 13. lii. 11. Ez. xxxiv. 23, 24. xxxvii. 24.
Phil. ii. 6-8. z vi. 12. Is. iv. 2. xi. 1. lii. 2. Jer. xxxiii. 5. xxxviii.
15. Ez. xvii. 22-24. xxiv. 29. Luke i. 7, 8. a Ps. cxviii. 22. Is. lviii.
14, 15. xxviii. 16. Matt. xxi. 42-44. Acts iv. 12. Rom. ix. 33. 1 Pet. ii. 4-8.

Stone shall be ^b seven eyes: behold,
I will engrave the graving there-
of, saith the LORD of hosts, and I
will ^d remove the iniquity of that
land in one day.

10 In that day, saith the LORD
of hosts, * shall ye call every man
his neighbour under the vine, and
under the fig-tree.

Tim. ii. 5, 6. Heb. vii. 27. ix. 25, 26. x. 10-18. 1 John ii. 2. e 1
Kings iv. 25. Is. xxxvii. 16. Hos. ii. 18. Mic. iv. 4. John i. 40-48.

CHAP. IV.

A vision of a golden candlestick, with seven
lamps, supplied with oil, through pipes, from
two olive-trees; explained to mean the effec-
tual assistance, which God would afford Ze-
rubbabel and Joshua in finishing the temple,
1-10. The two olive-trees are the two anoint-
ed ones, 11-14.

AND ^a the Angel that talked
with me came again, ^b and
waked me, as a man that is wak-
ened out of his sleep,

2 And said unto me, ^c What
seest thou? And I said, I have
looked, and behold, ^d a candle-
stick all of gold, with * a bowl
upon the top of it, and his ^e seven
lamps thereon, and ^f seven pipes
to the seven lamps, which are upon
the top thereof;

3 And two ^g olive-trees by it,
one upon the right side of the bowl,
and the other upon the left side
thereof.

4 So I answered and spake to
the angel that talked with me,
saying, ^h What are these, my
lord?

5 Then the Angel that talked
with me answered and said unto
me, ⁱ Knowest thou not what
these be? And I said, ^j No, my
lord

6 Then he answered and spake
unto me, saying, This is the word
of the LORD unto Zerubbabel, say-
ing, ^k Not by * might, nor by pow-
er, but by my Spirit, saith the
LORD of hosts.

7 Who art thou, ^l O great moun-
tain? before Zerubbabel thou shalt
become a plain: and he shall bring
forth the ^m head-stone thereof with
shoutings, crying, ⁿ Grace, grace
unto it.

8 Moreover, the word of the
LORD came unto me, saying,

9 The hands of Zerubbabel
have laid the foundation of this
house; ^o his hands shall also finish
it: and thou shalt know that the
LORD of hosts hath sent me unto
you

10 For who hath despised the
day of small things? ^p for they
shall rejoice, and shall see the
plummet in the hand of Zerub-
babel with ^q those seven; * they

13. vi. 15-17. Job xxxviii. 6, 7. Rev. v. 9-13. xix. 1-6. o Jer.
xxxiii. 11. Rom. xi. 6. Eph. i. 6, 7. ii. 4-8. p Ezra iii. 10. v. 16.
q vi. 12, 13. Ezra vi. 15. Matt. xvi. 18. Heb. xii. 2. r ii. 8, 9. 11. vi.
15. Is. xlviii. 16. John iii. 17. v. 36, 37. viii. 16-18. xviii. 21.
s Ezra ii. 12, 13. N. h. iv. 2-4. Job viii. 7. Prov. iv. 18. Dan. ii. 34.
35. Hos. vi. 3. Hag. ii. 3. Matt. xiii. 31-33. 1 Cor. i. 26-29.
† Or, since the seven eyes of the LORD shall rejoice. Is. lxvi. 11, 14.
Luke xv. 5-10. 32. ‡ Am. vii. 7, 8. † Heb. stone of tin. u iii.
9. Rev. viii. 2. x i. 10, 11. 2 Chr. xvi. 9. Prov. xv. 3. Rev. v. 6.

3. Rev. vi. 4.
Hebby the land
of.

† Or, empty out
of themselves oil
into the gold.

‡ Heb. the gold.

z 5. Heb. v. 11, 12.

a vi. 13. Ex. xxix.

7. xl. 15. Lev.

vin. 22. 1 Sam.

x. 1. xvi. 1. 12.

13. Ps. ii. 6.

Marg. lxxix.

20. ex. 4. Is. lx.

1—3. Dan. ix.

24—26. Hag. 1.

1. 11. 12. Hab.

i. 8, 9. vii. 1, 2.

§ Heb. sons of oil.

h. v. 1. Marg.

b iii. 1. vi. 5.

Dent. x. 8. 1

Kings xvii. 1.

Jer. lxx. 19.

c Josh. iii. 14. Is.

lv. 3. Mic. iv.

23.

a 2. Is. viii. 1. Jer.

xxxvi. 2—4. 20

—24. 27—32. Ez.

ii. 9, 10. Rev. v.

1, &c. x. 2, 8—11.

b 19. 2. Jer. i. 11

—14. Am. vi. 8.

c Zeph. i. 14. 2 Pet.

ii. 3.

d Gen. vi. 11—13.

Rev. xviii. 5.

e Dent. xi. 28, 29.

xviii. 15—26.

xxviii. 15. &c.

xxix. 19—28. Ps.

cxv. 17—20. Prov.

iii. 33. Is. xlv.

6. xlv. 28. Jer.

xxvi. 5. Dan. ix.

11. Marg. vi. 14.

6. Marg. xvi. 41.

Gab. iii. 10—13.

Heb. vi. 6—8.

Rev. xxi. 8. xxi.

15.

f Luke xxi. 35.

g Or, every one

of this people,

that stealeth,

hatheth himself

guiltless, as it

said.

h Ex. xv. 15. Prov.

xviii. 24. xxx. 9.

Jer. vi. 9. Hos.

iv. 2. Mal. iii. 8

—10. 1 Cor. vi.

7—9. Eph. iv. 28.

Jam. v. 4.

i vii. 17. Lev.

xxv. 12. Is. lvi.

1. Jer. v. 2. xxi.

10. Ez. vii. 13

—16. Mal. iii. 5.

Matt. v. 37—37.

xxii. 16—22. 1

Thim. i. 9, 10.

Jam. v. 12.

j Lev. xvi. 34—45.

Dent. vii. 26.

Job xviii. 15.

xx. 26. Prov. ix.

13. Hab. ii. 9—

11. Jam. v. 2.

3.

k i. 9. 14. 19. ii. 3.

iv. 5.

l 1.

m Ez. xlv. 10, 11.

Am. viii. 5.

n Or, weighty

piece. Is. xxi. 1.

xv. 1. xvi. 11.

o Jer. iii. 1, 2. Ez.

xvii. xxiii. Hos.

i. ii. iii.

p Gen. xiv. 16.

Matt. xviii. 32.

1 Thes. ii. 15.

q Ps. xxxviii.

4. Prov. v. 23.

1 Sam. i. 14.

Am. i. 1—4.

are the eyes of the LORD, which
run to and fro through the whole
earth.

11 ¶ Then answered I, and said
unto him, ^v What *are* these two
olive-trees upon the right *side* of
the candlestick and upon the left
side thereof?

12 And I answered again, and
said unto him, What *be* these two
olive-branches, which *through the
two golden pipes † empty ‡ the
golden oil out of themselves?

13 And he answered me and
said, ^z Knowest thou not what these
be? And I said, No, my lord

14 Then said he, ^a These *are*
the two § anointed ones, ^b that
stand by ^c the LORD of the whole
earth.

CHAP. V.

Visions of a large flying roll, signifying the
judgments about to be executed on the wicked,
1—4; and of an ephah, with a woman
sitting in it, covered with a talent of lead, and
carried to be stationed in the land of Shinar;
signifying the durable miseries of the Jews,
when they should have filled up their measure
of iniquity, 5—11.

¶ **W**HEN I turned, and lifted up
mine eyes, and looked, and be-
hold, a flying ^a roll.

2 And he said unto me, ^b What
seest thou? and I answered, I see
a ^c flying roll; ^d the length there-
of is twenty cubits, and the breadth
thereof ten cubits.

3 Then said he unto me, This
is ^e the curse that goeth forth over
the face of the whole earth: for
^f every one that ^g stealeth shall be
cut off *as* on this side according to
it; and every one that ^h sweareth
shall be cut off *as* on that side ac-
cording to it.

4 I will bring it forth, saith the
LORD of hosts, and it shall enter
into the house of the thief, and into
the house of him that sweareth
falsely by my name: ⁱ and it shall
remain in the midst of his house,
and shall consume it, with the
timber thereof, and the stones
thereof.

5 ¶ Then ^k the Angel that talk-
ed with me went forth, and said
unto me, ^l Lift up now thine eyes,
and see what *is* this that goeth
forth.

6 And I said, What *is* it? and
he said, This *is* ^m an ephah that
goeth forth. He said, moreover,
This *is* their resemblance through
all the earth.

7 And, behold, there was lifted
up a † talent of lead: and this *is*
ⁿ a woman that sitteth in the midst
of the ephah.

8 And he said, ^o This *is* wick-
edness. And he cast it into the
midst of the ephah; and he cast
^p the weight of lead upon the mouth
thereof.

9 Then lifted I up mine eyes,

and looked, and, behold, there
came out two women, and the
wind *was* in their wings; ^q for
they had wings like the wings of
a stork: and they lifted up the
ephah between the earth and the
heaven.

10 Then said I to the Angel that
talked with me, Whither do these
bear the ephah?

11 And he said unto me, ^r To
build it an house in ^s the land
of Shinar: and it shall be esta-
blished, and set there upon her
own base.

CHAP. VI.

A vision of four chariots, with horses of dif-
ferent colours, 1—8. By crowns, put on Jo-
shua's head, and then preserved in the tem-
ple, the Branch, the Messiah, as Priest and
King, as building the temple, and as executing
the counsel of peace, is prefigured, 9—15.

¶ **A**ND ^a I turned, and lifted up
mine eyes, and looked, and,
behold, there came ^b four chariots
out from between two mountains;
^c and the mountains *were* moun-
tains of brass.

2 In the first chariot *were* ^d red
horses; and in the second chariot
^e black horses;

3 And in the third chariot ^f white
horses; and in the fourth chariot
^g grised and ^h bay horses.

4 Then I answered and said
ⁱ unto the Angel that talked with
me, What *are* these, my lord?

5 And the Angel answered and
said unto me, ^j These *are* the four
† spirits of the heavens, which
^k go forth from standing before
^l the LORD of all the earth.

6 The black horses which *are*
therein go forth into ^m the north
country; and the white ⁿ go forth
after them; and the grised go
forth ^o toward the south country.

7 And ^p the bay went forth, and
sought to go, that they might walk
to and fro through the earth: and
he said, Get you hence, walk to
and fro through the earth. So
they walked to and fro through the
earth.

8 Then cried he upon me, and
spake unto me, saying, Behold,
these that go toward the north
country have ^q quieted my spirit
in the north country.

9 ¶ And ^r the word of the LORD
came unto me, saying,

10 Take of *them* of the capti-
vity, *even* of Heldai, of Tobijah,
and of Jedaiah, ^s which are come
from Babylon, and come thou the
same day, and go into the house
of Josiah ^t the son of Zephaniah;

11 Then take silver and gold,
and ^u make crowns, and set
them upon the head of ^v Joshua
the son of Josedech the high-
priest;

12 And speak unto him, saying,
Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts,

Deut. xxviii. 49.
Dan. ix. 26, 27.
Hos. viii. 1. Matt.
xxiv. 28.

r Deut. xxviii. 59.
Jer. xlix. 28.
Hos. iii. 4. Luke
xxi. 24.
s Gen. x. 10. xi.
2. xiv. 1. Is. xi.
11. Dan. i. 2.

a v. 1.
b i. 18, 19. Dan.
ii. 38—40. vii. 3
—7. viii. 22.
c 1 Sam. ii. 8. Job
xxiv. 29. Ps.
xxxiii. 11. xxxvi.
6. Prov. xxi.
30. Is. xiv. 26,
27. xliii. 13.
xlvii. 10, 11.
Dan. iv. 15, 35.
Acts iv. 28. Eph.
i. 11. iii. 11.

d i. 8. Rev. vi. 4.
xii. 3. xvi. 3.
e 6. Rev. vi. 5, 6.
f Rev. vi. 2. xix.
11. xx. 11.

g 6, 7. i. 8. Dan.
ii. 35, 40, 41.
Rev. vi. 8.

h Or, strong.
i i. 9. 19—21. v.
5, 6, 10.

j i. 10, 11. Ps.
lxxvii. 17. civ. 3.
4. Ez. i. 4, &c.
x. 9—19. xi. 22.
Job. i. 7. 12.

k Rev. xiv. 6, &c.
† Or, winds. 1
Kings xix. 11.
Ps. cxlviii. 8.
Dan. vii. 2.

l iv. 10. 1 Kings
xxii. 19. 2 Chr.
xviii. 18, 19.
Job. i. 6. ii. 1, 2.
Dan. vii. 10.
Matt. xviii. 10.
Luke i. 19.

m 1 iv. 14. Is. liv. 5.
n Jer. i. 14, 15.
iv. 6. vi. 1. xxi.
9. xlv. 10. li.
48. Ez. i. 4.

o Dan. vii. 2, 6.
xi. 3, 4.

p Dan. xl. 5, 6, 9.
40.

q i. 10. 2 Chr. xvi.
9. Job. i. 6, 7. ii.
1, 2. Dan. vii.
7. 19. 24.

r i. 15. Judg. xv.
7. Is. i. 24. xvi.
3, 4. xlv. 13—
15. xlviii. 14. li.
22, 23. Jer. li.
48, 49. Ez. v. 13.

s xxi. 42. Rev.
xviii. 21, 22.

t i. 1. vii. 1. viii.
1.

u Ezra vi. 14—16
viii. 26—30. Is.
lxvi. 20. Acts
xix. 17. Rom.
xv. 25, 26.

v i. 14.

w i. 8. Ez. xxviii.
36—38. xlix. 6.
xxix. 30. Lev.
viii. 9. Ps. xxi.
3. Cant. ii. 11.
Heb. ii. 9. Rev.
xix. 12.

x iii. 1. Hag. ii. 1, 24. li. 4.

^y xlii. 7. Is. xxii. 1, 2. Mic. v. 5. Mark xv. 39. Acts xlii. 38. xlvii. 31. Heb. vii. 4. 24. viii. 3. x. 12.

^z iii. 8. Ps. lxxx. 15-17. Is. iv. 2. xi. 1. liii. 2. Jer. xxiii. 5. xxxiii. 15. Luke i. 78. *Marg.*

[•] Or, *branch up from under him.*

^a iv. 6-9. viii. 9. Matt. xvi. 18. xxvi. 61. Mark xiv. 29. John ii. 19-21. Eph. ii. 20-22. Heb. iii. 3.

^b Ps. xxi. 5. xlv. 3, 4. lxxii. 19.

^{Is.} ix. 6. xi. 10. xxii. 24. xlix. 5. 6. Jer. xxiii. 6. Dan. vii. 13, 14. John xiii. 31, 32. xvii. 1-5. Eph. i. 20-22. Phil. ii. 7-11. Heb. ii. 7-9. 1 Pet. iii. 22. Rev. iii. 21. v. 9-13. xix. 11-16. c 11. Gen. xiv. 18. Ps. cx. 4. Heb. iii. 1. vi. 20. vii. 1, &c. x. 12, 13. d iv. 14. Ps. lxxxv. 9-11. Is. liv. 10. Dan. ix. 25-27. Mic. v. 4, 5. Acts x. 36-43. Eph. ii. 13-18. Col. i. 18-20. Heb. vii. 1-3.

^e 10. f Ex. xxviii. 12. 29. Num. xvi. 40. xxxi. 54. Josh. iv. 7. 1 Sam. ii. 30. Matt. xxvi. 13. Mark xiv. 9. Acts x. 4. 1 Cor. xi. 23-26. g Is. lvi. 6-8. lviii. 19. lx. 10. Acts ii. 39. 1 Cor. iii. 10-15. Eph. ii. 13-20. 1 Pet. ii. 4, 5. h 12. ii. 8-11. iv. 8, 9. John xvii. 20, 21. i iii. 7. Is. iii. 10. lviii. 10-14. 2 Pet. i. 5-10.

CHAP. VII.

The Jews enquire concerning the observance of certain appointed fasts, 1-3. The prophet reproves them for not regarding God in their fasting, &c. 4-7. He warns them not to copy the obstinacy and rebellion of their fathers, and exhorts them to practice justice and mercy, 8-14.

^a i. 1. Ezra vi. 14. 15. Hag. ii. 10. 20.

^b Neh. i. 1.

^c vi. 10. Ezra vi. 10. vii. 15-23. viii. 28, &c. Is. lx. 7.

^d viii. 21.

[•] Heb. *intreat the face of,* &c. Ex. xxxii. 11. *Marg.* 1 Kings xiii. 6. Jer. xxvii. 19. *Marg.*

^e Deut. xvii. 9-11. xxxiii. 10. Ez. xlv. 23, 24. Hos. iv. 6. Hag. ii. 11. Mal. ii. 7.

^f 5. Neh. viii. 9-11. ix. 1-3. Ec. iii. 4. Is. xxii. 12, 13. Joel ii. 15. Matt. ix. 15. Jam. iv. 8-10.

^g viii. 19. 2 Kings xxv. 8, 9. Jer. lii. 12-14.

^h xii. 12-14. 1 Cor. vii. 5.

ⁱ 2 Kings xxv. 25. Jer. xli. 1-4.

^k 3. i. 12. Jer. xxv. 11.

^l 6. Is. i. 11, 12. lviii. 4-6. Matt. vi. 2. 5. 16. xxiii. 5. Rom. xiv. 6-9. 17, 18. 1 Cor. x. 31. 3

[•] Or, *be not ye they that did eat for,* &c.?

[†] Or, *Are not these the words,* &c. Is. lv. 3, 6, 7.

^m i. 3-6. Is. i. 16-20. Jer. vii. 5. 23. xxxvi. 2, 3. Ez. xlviii. 30-32. Dan. ix. 6-14. Hos. xiv. 1-3. Am. v. 14, 15. Mic. vi. 6-8. Zeph. ii. 1-3.

[•] Heb. *the hand of,* &c. Hag. i. 1. *Marg.*

AND it came to pass in ^a the fourth year of king Darius, that the word of the LORD came unto Zechariah in the fourth day of the ninth month, even in ^b Chisleu;

2 When ^c they had sent unto the house of God, Sherezer and Regemmelech, and their men, ^d to ^e pray before the LORD,

3 And to ^e speak unto the priests which were in the house of the LORD of hosts, and to the prophets, saying, ^f Should I weep in the ^g fifth month, ^h separating myself, as I have done these so many years?

4 Then came the word of the LORD of hosts unto me, saying,

5 Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and mourned in the fifth and ⁱ seventh month, even those ^k seventy years, ^l did ye at all fast unto me, even to me?

6 And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, ^m did not ye eat for yourselves, and drink for yourselves?

7 [†] Should ye not hear the words which the LORD hath ⁿ cried by the [†] former prophets, when Jerusalem was inhabited and in prosperity, and the cities thereof round

about her, when men inhabited ⁿ the south and the plain?

8 [¶] And the word of the LORD came unto Zechariah, saying,

9 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, [•] saying, [§] Execute true judgment, and shew mercy and compassions every man to his brother.

10 And ^p oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor; and let none of you ^q imagine evil against his brother in your heart.

11 But ^r they refused to hearken, and [¶] pulled away the shoulder, ^s and ^{*} stopped their ears, that they should not hear.

12 Yea, they made ^t their hearts as an adamant stone, ^u lest they should hear the law, and the words which the LORD of hosts hath ^v sent in his Spirit by [†] the former prophets: ^y therefore came a great wrath from the LORD of hosts.

13 Therefore it is come to pass, that ^z as he cried, and they would not hear; ^a so they cried, and I would not hear, saith the LORD of hosts:

14 But I ^b scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations ^c whom they knew not. Thus ^d the land was desolate after them, that no man passed through nor returned: for they laid the ^e pleasant [†] land desolate.

i. 14, 15. 1 John iii. 15. r i. 4. Ex. x. 3. 2 Kings xvii. 13-15. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 10. Neh. ix. 17, 26. Prov. i. 24-32. Is. i. 19, 20. Jer. vi. 16, 17. vii. 24. xlii. 10. xxvi. 5, 6. xxxv. 15. xxxvi. 31. xlv. 16. Ez. iii. 7. Dan. ix. 5. Zeph. iii. 2. Acts vii. 51. Heb. xii. 25.

¶ Heb. *gave a backsliding shoulder.* Neh. ix. 29. Jer. viii. 5. Hos. iv. 16. Heb. x. 38, 39. s Ps. lviii. 4, 5. Acts vii. 57.

• Heb. *made heavy.* Is. vi. 10. t Job ix. 4. Is. lviii. 4. Jer. v. 3. Ez. ii. 4. iii. 7-9. xi. 19. u Ps. i. 17. Is. vi. 10. Matt. xiii. 15. Mark iv. 12. Luke viii. 12. John iii. 19, 20. Acts xxviii. 27. 2 Thes. ii. 10-12. x Neh. ix. 30.

Acts vii. 51, 52. 1 Pet. i. 11, 12. 2 Pet. i. 21. † Heb. *the hand of the,* &c. 7. y 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Jer. xxvi. 19. Dan. ix. 12. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. z Ps. lxxxvi. 8-12. Prov. i. 24-28. Is. i. 2. Jer. vi. 16, 17. Luke xiii. 34, 35. xix. 42-44. a Prov. xli. 13.

xxviii. 9. Is. i. 15. Jer. xi. 11. xiv. 12. Ez. xiv. 3. xx. 3. Mic. iii. 4. Matt. xxv. 11, 12. Luke xlii. 25. Jam. iv. 3. b ii. 6. ix. 14. Lev. xxvi. 33. Deut. iv. 27. xxviii. 64. Ps. lviii. 9. Is. xvii. 13. xxi. 1. lxxvi. 15. Jer. iv. 11, 12. xliii. 19. xxv. 32, 33. xxx. 23. Am. i. 14. Nah. i. 3. Hab. iii. 14. c Deut. xxviii. 33, 49. Jer. v. 15. d 2 Chr. xxxvi. 21. Jer. lii. 30. Dan. ix. 16-18. Zeph. iii. 6. e Dan. viii. 9. † Heb. *land of destre.*

CHAP. VIII.

Promises, that Jerusalem shall be replenished with inhabitants, and be prosperous, 1-8. The people encouraged to build the temple, by the assurance of manifold blessings, 9-15. Exhortations to truth, justice, and piety, that their mournful fasts might be turned into cheerful feasts, 16-19. A prediction of the conversion of many nations, by the example and endeavours of pious Jews, 20-23.

AGAIN the word of the LORD of hosts came to me, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, ^a I was jealous for Zion with great jealousy, and I was jealous for her with great fury.

3 Thus saith the LORD, ^b I am returned unto Zion, and will ^c dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and Jerusalem shall be called ^d a city of truth; and the mountain of the LORD of hosts, ^e The holy mountain.

4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, ^f There shall yet old men and

Deut. xxxiv. 3. Jer. xvii. 26. xxviii. 44. xxxiii. 13.

o 7. viii. 16, 17. Lev. xix. 15. 35-37. Deut. x. 18, 19. xv. 7-14. xvi. 18-20. Ps. lxxxii. 2-4. Prov. xxi. 3. Is. lviii. 6-10. Jer. vii. 5-7. Ez. xlv. 9. Hos. x. 12, 13. Am. v. 24. Mic. vi. 8. Matt. xxiii. 23. Luke xi. 42. Jam. ii. 13-17.

¶ Heb. *Judge judgment of truth.* Jer. xxi. 12. *Marg.* John vii. 24.

p Ex. xxii. 21-24. xxxiii. 9. Deut. xxiv. 14-17. xxvii. 19. Ps. lxxxii. 4. Prov. xxiii. 22, 23. xxxii. 11, 12. Is. i. 16, 17, 23. Jer. v. 22. xxii. 15-17. Ez. xxii. 7. 12, 29. Am. iv. 1. v. 11, 12. Mic. ii. 1-3. iii. 7-4. Zeph. iii. 1-3. Mal. iii. 5. Matt. xxiii. 14. 1 Cor. vi. 10. Jam. v. 4.

q Ps. xxi. 11. xxxvi. 4. xli. 2. Prov. iii. 29. vi. 18. Jer. xi. 19, 20. xviii. 18. Mic. ii. 1. Mark vii. 21-23. Jam. v. 21-23. Jam. v. 21-23. Jam. v. 21-23.

r i. 4. Ex. x. 3. 2 Kings xvii. 13-15. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 10. Neh. ix. 17, 26. Prov. i. 24-32. Is. i. 19, 20. Jer. vi. 16, 17. vii. 24. xlii. 10. xxvi. 5, 6. xxxv. 15. xxxvi. 31. xlv. 16. Ez. iii. 7. Dan. ix. 5. Zeph. iii. 2. Acts vii. 51. Heb. xii. 25.

¶ Heb. *gave a backsliding shoulder.* Neh. ix. 29. Jer. viii. 5. Hos. iv. 16. Heb. x. 38, 39. s Ps. lviii. 4, 5. Acts vii. 57.

• Heb. *made heavy.* Is. vi. 10. t Job ix. 4. Is. lviii. 4. Jer. v. 3. Ez. ii. 4. iii. 7-9. xi. 19. u Ps. i. 17. Is. vi. 10. Matt. xiii. 15. Mark iv. 12. Luke viii. 12. John iii. 19, 20. Acts xxviii. 27. 2 Thes. ii. 10-12. x Neh. ix. 30.

Acts vii. 51, 52. 1 Pet. i. 11, 12. 2 Pet. i. 21. † Heb. *the hand of the,* &c. 7. y 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Jer. xxvi. 19. Dan. ix. 12. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. z Ps. lxxxvi. 8-12. Prov. i. 24-28. Is. i. 2. Jer. vi. 16, 17. Luke xiii. 34, 35. xix. 42-44. a Prov. xli. 13.

xxviii. 9. Is. i. 15. Jer. xi. 11. xiv. 12. Ez. xiv. 3. xx. 3. Mic. iii. 4. Matt. xxv. 11, 12. Luke xlii. 25. Jam. iv. 3. b ii. 6. ix. 14. Lev. xxvi. 33. Deut. iv. 27. xxviii. 64. Ps. lviii. 9. Is. xvii. 13. xxi. 1. lxxvi. 15. Jer. iv. 11, 12. xliii. 19. xxv. 32, 33. xxx. 23. Am. i. 14. Nah. i. 3. Hab. iii. 14. c Deut. xxviii. 33, 49. Jer. v. 15. d 2 Chr. xxxvi. 21. Jer. lii. 30. Dan. ix. 16-18. Zeph. iii. 6. e Dan. viii. 9. † Heb. *land of destre.*

i. 14, 15. 1 John iii. 15. r i. 4. Ex. x. 3. 2 Kings xvii. 13-15. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 10. Neh. ix. 17, 26. Prov. i. 24-32. Is. i. 19, 20. Jer. vi. 16, 17. vii. 24. xlii. 10. xxvi. 5, 6. xxxv. 15. xxxvi. 31. xlv. 16. Ez. iii. 7. Dan. ix. 5. Zeph. iii. 2. Acts vii. 51. Heb. xii. 25.

¶ Heb. *gave a backsliding shoulder.* Neh. ix. 29. Jer. viii. 5. Hos. iv. 16. Heb. x. 38, 39. s Ps. lviii. 4, 5. Acts vii. 57.

• Heb. *made heavy.* Is. vi. 10. t Job ix. 4. Is. lviii. 4. Jer. v. 3. Ez. ii. 4. iii. 7-9. xi. 19. u Ps. i. 17. Is. vi. 10. Matt. xiii. 15. Mark iv. 12. Luke viii. 12. John iii. 19, 20. Acts xxviii. 27. 2 Thes. ii. 10-12. x Neh. ix. 30.

Acts vii. 51, 52. 1 Pet. i. 11, 12. 2 Pet. i. 21. † Heb. *the hand of the,* &c. 7. y 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Jer. xxvi. 19. Dan. ix. 12. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. z Ps. lxxxvi. 8-12. Prov. i. 24-28. Is. i. 2. Jer. vi. 16, 17. Luke xiii. 34, 35. xix. 42-44. a Prov. xli. 13.

xxviii. 9. Is. i. 15. Jer. xi. 11. xiv. 12. Ez. xiv. 3. xx. 3. Mic. iii. 4. Matt. xxv. 11, 12. Luke xlii. 25. Jam. iv. 3. b ii. 6. ix. 14. Lev. xxvi. 33. Deut. iv. 27. xxviii. 64. Ps. lviii. 9. Is. xvii. 13. xxi. 1. lxxvi. 15. Jer. iv. 11, 12. xliii. 19. xxv. 32, 33. xxx. 23. Am. i. 14. Nah. i. 3. Hab. iii. 14. c Deut. xxviii. 33, 49. Jer. v. 15. d 2 Chr. xxxvi. 21. Jer. lii. 30. Dan. ix. 16-18. Zeph. iii. 6. e Dan. viii. 9. † Heb. *land of destre.*

i. 14, 15. 1 John iii. 15. r i. 4. Ex. x. 3. 2 Kings xvii. 13-15. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 10. Neh. ix. 17, 26. Prov. i. 24-32. Is. i. 19, 20. Jer. vi. 16, 17. vii. 24. xlii. 10. xxvi. 5, 6. xxxv. 15. xxxvi. 31. xlv. 16. Ez. iii. 7. Dan. ix. 5. Zeph. iii. 2. Acts vii. 51. Heb. xii. 25.

¶ Heb. *gave a backsliding shoulder.* Neh. ix. 29. Jer. viii. 5. Hos. iv. 16. Heb. x. 38, 39. s Ps. lviii. 4, 5. Acts vii. 57.

• Heb. *made heavy.* Is. vi. 10. t Job ix. 4. Is. lviii. 4. Jer. v. 3. Ez. ii. 4. iii. 7-9. xi. 19. u Ps. i. 17. Is. vi. 10. Matt. xiii. 15. Mark iv. 12. Luke viii. 12. John iii. 19, 20. Acts xxviii. 27. 2 Thes. ii. 10-12. x Neh. ix. 30.

Acts vii. 51, 52. 1 Pet. i. 11, 12. 2 Pet. i. 21. † Heb. *the hand of the,* &c. 7. y 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Jer. xxvi. 19. Dan. ix. 12. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. z Ps. lxxxvi. 8-12. Prov. i. 24-28. Is. i. 2. Jer. vi. 16, 17. Luke xiii. 34, 35. xix. 42-44. a Prov. xli. 13.

xxviii. 9. Is. i. 15. Jer. xi. 11. xiv. 12. Ez. xiv. 3. xx. 3. Mic. iii. 4. Matt. xxv. 11, 12. Luke xlii. 25. Jam. iv. 3. b ii. 6. ix. 14. Lev. xxvi. 33. Deut. iv. 27. xxviii. 64. Ps. lviii. 9. Is. xvii. 13. xxi. 1. lxxvi. 15. Jer. iv. 11, 12. xliii. 19. xxv. 32, 33. xxx. 23. Am. i. 14. Nah. i. 3. Hab. iii. 14. c Deut. xxviii. 33, 49. Jer. v. 15. d 2 Chr. xxxvi. 21. Jer. lii. 30. Dan. ix. 16-18. Zeph. iii. 6. e Dan. viii. 9. † Heb. *land of destre.*

i. 14, 15. 1 John iii. 15. r i. 4. Ex. x. 3. 2 Kings xvii. 13-15. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 10. Neh. ix. 17, 26. Prov. i. 24-32. Is. i. 19, 20. Jer. vi. 16, 17. vii. 24. xlii. 10. xxvi. 5, 6. xxxv. 15. xxxvi. 31. xlv. 16. Ez. iii. 7. Dan. ix. 5. Zeph. iii. 2. Acts vii. 51. Heb. xii. 25.

¶ Heb. *gave a backsliding shoulder.* Neh. ix. 29. Jer. viii. 5. Hos. iv. 16. Heb. x. 38, 39. s Ps. lviii. 4, 5. Acts vii. 57.

• Heb. *made heavy.* Is. vi. 10. t Job ix. 4. Is. lviii. 4. Jer. v. 3. Ez. ii. 4. iii. 7-9. xi. 19. u Ps. i. 17. Is. vi. 10. Matt. xiii. 15. Mark iv. 12. Luke viii. 12. John iii. 19, 20. Acts xxviii. 27. 2 Thes. ii. 10-12. x Neh. ix. 30.

Acts vii. 51, 52. 1 Pet. i. 11, 12. 2 Pet. i. 21. † Heb. *the hand of the,* &c. 7. y 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Jer. xxvi. 19. Dan. ix. 12. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. z Ps. lxxxvi. 8-12. Prov. i. 24-28. Is. i. 2. Jer. vi. 16, 17. Luke xiii. 34, 35. xix. 42-44. a Prov. xli. 13.

xxviii. 9. Is. i. 15. Jer. xi. 11. xiv. 12. Ez. xiv. 3. xx. 3. Mic. iii. 4. Matt. xxv. 11, 12. Luke xlii. 25. Jam. iv. 3. b ii. 6. ix. 14. Lev. xxvi. 33. Deut. iv. 27. xxviii. 64. Ps. lviii. 9. Is. xvii. 13. xxi. 1. lxxvi. 15. Jer. iv. 11, 12. xliii. 19. xxv. 32, 33. xxx. 23. Am. i. 14. Nah. i. 3. Hab. iii. 14. c Deut. xxviii. 33, 49. Jer. v. 15. d 2 Chr. xxxvi. 21. Jer. lii. 30. Dan. ix. 16-18. Zeph. iii. 6. e Dan. viii. 9. † Heb. *land of destre.*

i. 14, 15. 1 John iii. 15. r i. 4. Ex. x. 3. 2 Kings xvii. 13-15. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 10. Neh. ix. 17, 26. Prov. i. 24-32. Is. i. 19, 20. Jer. vi. 16, 17. vii. 24. xlii. 10. xxvi. 5, 6. xxxv. 15. xxxvi. 31. xlv. 16. Ez. iii. 7. Dan. ix. 5. Zeph. iii. 2. Acts vii. 51. Heb. xii. 25.

¶ Heb. *gave a backsliding shoulder.* Neh. ix. 29. Jer. viii. 5. Hos. iv. 16. Heb. x. 38, 39. s Ps. lviii. 4, 5. Acts vii. 57.

• Heb. *made heavy.* Is. vi. 10. t Job ix. 4. Is. lviii. 4. Jer. v. 3. Ez. ii. 4. iii. 7-9. xi. 19. u Ps. i. 17. Is. vi. 10. Matt. xiii. 15. Mark iv. 12. Luke viii. 12. John iii. 19, 20. Acts xxviii. 27. 2 Thes. ii. 10-12. x Neh. ix. 30.

Acts vii. 51, 52. 1 Pet. i. 11, 12. 2 Pet. i. 21. † Heb. *the hand of the,* &c. 7. y 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Jer. xxvi. 19. Dan. ix. 12. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. z Ps. lxxxvi. 8-12. Prov. i. 24-28. Is. i. 2. Jer. vi. 16, 17. Luke xiii. 34, 35. xix. 42-44. a Prov. xli. 13.

xxviii. 9. Is. i. 15. Jer. xi. 11. xiv. 12. Ez. xiv. 3. xx. 3. Mic. iii. 4. Matt. xxv. 11, 12. Luke xlii. 25. Jam. iv. 3. b ii. 6. ix. 14. Lev. xxvi. 33. Deut. iv. 27. xxviii. 64. Ps. lviii. 9. Is. xvii. 13. xxi. 1. lxxvi. 15. Jer. iv. 11, 12. xliii. 19. xxv. 32, 33. xxx. 23. Am. i. 14. Nah. i. 3. Hab. iii. 14. c Deut. xxviii. 33, 49. Jer. v. 15. d 2 Chr. xxxvi. 21. Jer. lii. 30. Dan. ix. 16-18. Zeph. iii. 6. e Dan. viii. 9. † Heb. *land of destre.*

i. 14, 15. 1 John iii. 15. r i. 4. Ex. x. 3. 2 Kings xvii. 13-15. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 10. Neh. ix. 17, 26. Prov. i. 24-32. Is. i. 19, 20. Jer. vi. 16, 17. vii. 24. xlii. 10. xxvi. 5, 6. xxxv. 15. xxxvi. 31. xlv. 16. Ez. iii. 7. Dan. ix. 5. Zeph. iii. 2. Acts vii. 51. Heb. xii. 25.

¶ Heb. *gave a backsliding shoulder.* Neh. ix. 29. Jer. viii. 5. Hos. iv. 16. Heb. x. 38, 39. s Ps. lviii. 4, 5. Acts vii. 57.

• Heb. *made heavy.* Is. vi. 10. t Job ix. 4. Is. lviii. 4. Jer. v. 3. Ez. ii. 4. iii. 7-9. xi. 19. u Ps. i. 17. Is. vi. 10. Matt. xiii. 15. Mark iv. 12. Luke viii. 12. John iii. 19, 20. Acts xxviii. 27. 2 Thes. ii. 10-12. x Neh. ix. 30.

Acts vii. 51, 52. 1 Pet. i. 11, 12. 2 Pet. i. 21. † Heb. *the hand of the,* &c. 7. y 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Jer. xxvi. 19. Dan. ix. 12. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. z Ps. lxxxvi. 8-12. Prov. i. 24-28. Is. i. 2. Jer. vi. 16, 17. Luke xiii. 34, 35. xix. 42-44. a Prov. xli. 13.

f 13. Is. xlii. 1, 2.
Zeph. iii. 16, 17.
g Deut. x. 12, 13.
xi. 7, 8. Mac. vi.
8. Luke iii. 8—
14. Eph. iv. 17,
&c. 1 Pet. i. 13
—10.

h 19. Lev. xix. 11.
Ps. xv. 2. Prov.
xii. 17. 19. Jer.
iv. 3—5. Hos. iv.
1, 2. Mic. vi. 12.
Eph. iv. 25. 1
Thes. iv. 6. Rev.
xxi. 8.

• Heb. judge truth,
and the judg-
ment of peace.
vii. 9. Is. ix. 7.
xi. 3-9. Am. v.
15. 24. Matt. v. 9.
i. vii. 10. Prov. iii.
29. vi. 14. Jer.

iv. 14. Mic. ii. 1
—3. Matt. v. 23
xii. 35. xv. 19.
k v. 3, 4. Jer. iv.
2. Mal. iii. 5.
l Ps. v. 5, 6. x. 5.
Prov. vi. 16—19.
viii. 13. Jer. xlv.

4. Hab. i. 13.
m 2 Kings xiv. 3.
4. Jer. xxxix. 2.
lii. 6, 7.
n vii. 3. Jer. lii.
12—15.
o vii. 5. 2 Kings

p Jer. lii. 4.
q Eccl. viii. 17.
ix. 23. Ps. xxx.
11. Is. xli. 1.
Lxxv. 10. li. 23.

† Heb. solemn, or,
set times.

ii. 11. xiv. 16,
17. 1 Kings vii.
42, 43. 2 Chron.
32, 33. Ps. xxi.
27. lxxv. 1—4.
lxxii. 17. lxxxvi.

8. 22, 23. Iv. 3—12.
m. ix. 12. Mic. iv.
8. Rom. xv. 9—12.
§ Heb. *increat*
u. 16. xxv. 7.
iii. 8. Rev. xv. 4.
Joh. xix. 3. Ec. xi.

ch. 19. Rev. vii. 9.
iv. 1. Luke viii.
ch. 1. 10, 17. 2 Sam.
iv. 5. 1x. 3. Acts
5, 7. Josh. ii. 9-13.

a Is. xiii. 1. Jer.
xiii. 33 — 38.
Mat. i. 1.
b Gen. xiv. 13. Is.
xiii. 1 — 38.

v. 23 — 27.
 Am. r. 4-5. m.
 12.
 c v. 4. In. ix. 8,
 Rec.
 d v. 21-23. 2
 Ch. 27. 12. R.

xv. 15. 1a.
xvii. 7, 8. xlv.
20-22. 1a. 10.
Jer xvi. 12.
e Num xix. 21.
? Kings xxiii.
22. 23. 24. 25. 26.

1. xv. 21. 22.
 2. xv. 23. 24.
 3. xv. 25. 26.
 4. xv. 27. 28.
 5. xv. 29. 30.
 6. xv. 31. 32.
 7. xv. 33. 34.
 8. xv. 35. 36.
 9. xv. 37. 38.
 10. xv. 39. 40.
 11. xv. 41. 42.
 12. xv. 43. 44.
 13. xv. 45. 46.
 14. xv. 47. 48.
 15. xv. 49. 50.
 16. xv. 51. 52.
 17. xv. 53. 54.
 18. xv. 55. 56.
 19. xv. 57. 58.
 20. xv. 59. 60.
 21. xv. 61. 62.
 22. xv. 63. 64.
 23. xv. 65. 66.
 24. xv. 67. 68.
 25. xv. 69. 70.
 26. xv. 71. 72.
 27. xv. 73. 74.
 28. xv. 75. 76.
 29. xv. 77. 78.
 30. xv. 79. 80.
 31. xv. 81. 82.
 32. xv. 83. 84.
 33. xv. 85. 86.
 34. xv. 87. 88.
 35. xv. 89. 90.
 36. xv. 91. 92.
 37. xv. 93. 94.
 38. xv. 95. 96.
 39. xv. 97. 98.
 40. xv. 99. 100.
 41. xv. 101. 102.
 42. xv. 103. 104.
 43. xv. 105. 106.
 44. xv. 107. 108.
 45. xv. 109. 110.
 46. xv. 111. 112.
 47. xv. 113. 114.
 48. xv. 115. 116.
 49. xv. 117. 118.
 50. xv. 119. 120.
 51. xv. 121. 122.
 52. xv. 123. 124.
 53. xv. 125. 126.
 54. xv. 127. 128.
 55. xv. 129. 130.
 56. xv. 131. 132.
 57. xv. 133. 134.
 58. xv. 135. 136.
 59. xv. 137. 138.
 60. xv. 139. 140.
 61. xv. 141. 142.
 62. xv. 143. 144.
 63. xv. 145. 146.
 64. xv. 147. 148.
 65. xv. 149. 150.
 66. xv. 151. 152.
 67. xv. 153. 154.
 68. xv. 155. 156.
 69. xv. 157. 158.
 70. xv. 159. 160.
 71. xv. 161. 162.
 72. xv. 163. 164.
 73. xv. 165. 166.
 74. xv. 167. 168.
 75. xv. 169. 170.
 76. xv. 171. 172.
 77. xv. 173. 174.
 78. xv. 175. 176.
 79. xv. 177. 178.
 80. xv. 179. 180.
 81. xv. 181. 182.
 82. xv. 183. 184.
 83. xv. 185. 186.
 84. xv. 187. 188.
 85. xv. 189. 190.
 86. xv. 191. 192.
 87. xv. 193. 194.
 88. xv. 195. 196.
 89. xv. 197. 198.
 90. xv. 199. 200.
 91. xv. 201. 202.
 92. xv. 203. 204.
 93. xv. 205. 206.
 94. xv. 207. 208.
 95. xv. 209. 210.
 96. xv. 211. 212.
 97. xv. 213. 214.
 98. xv. 215. 216.
 99. xv. 217. 218.
 100. xv. 219. 220.
 101. xv. 221. 222.
 102. xv. 223. 224.
 103. xv. 225. 226.
 104. xv. 227. 228.
 105. xv. 229. 230.
 106. xv. 231. 232.
 107. xv. 233. 234.
 108. xv. 235. 236.
 109. xv. 237. 238.
 110. xv. 239. 240.
 111. xv. 241. 242.
 112. xv. 243. 244.
 113. xv. 245. 246.
 114. xv. 247. 248.
 115. xv. 249. 250.
 116. xv. 251. 252.
 117. xv. 253. 254.
 118. xv. 255. 256.
 119. xv. 257. 258.
 120. xv. 259. 260.
 121. xv. 261. 262.
 122. xv. 263. 264.
 123. xv. 265. 266.
 124. xv. 267. 268.
 125. xv. 269. 270.
 126. xv. 271. 272.
 127. xv. 273. 274.
 128. xv. 275. 276.
 129. xv. 277. 278.
 130. xv. 279. 280.
 131. xv. 281. 282.
 132. xv. 283. 284.
 133. xv. 285. 286.
 134. xv. 287. 288.
 135. xv. 289. 290.
 136. xv. 291. 292.
 137. xv. 293. 294.
 138. xv. 295. 296.
 139. xv. 297. 298.
 140. xv. 299. 300.
 141. xv. 301. 302.
 142. xv. 303. 304.
 143. xv. 305. 306.
 144. xv. 307. 308.
 145. xv. 309. 310.
 146. xv. 311. 312.
 147. xv. 313. 314.
 148. xv. 315. 316.
 149. xv. 317. 318.
 150. xv. 319. 320.
 151. xv. 321. 322.
 152. xv. 323. 324.
 153. xv. 325. 326.
 154. xv. 327. 328.
 155. xv. 329. 330.
 156. xv. 331. 332.
 157. xv. 333. 334.
 158. xv. 335. 336.
 159. xv. 337. 338.
 160. xv. 339. 340.
 161. xv. 341. 342.
 162. xv. 343. 344.
 163. xv. 345. 346.
 164. xv. 347. 348.
 165. xv. 349. 350.
 166. xv. 351. 352.
 167. xv. 353. 354.
 168. xv. 355. 356.
 169. xv. 357. 358.
 170. xv. 359. 360.
 171. xv. 361. 362.
 172. xv. 363. 364.
 173. xv. 365. 366.
 174. xv. 367. 368.
 175. xv. 369. 370.
 176. xv. 371. 372.
 177. xv. 373. 374.
 178. xv. 375. 376.
 179. xv. 377. 378.
 180. xv. 379. 380.
 181. xv. 381. 382.
 182. xv. 383. 384.
 183. xv. 385. 386.
 184. xv. 387. 388.
 185. xv. 389. 390.
 186. xv. 391. 392.
 187. xv. 393. 394.
 188. xv. 395. 396.
 189. xv. 397. 398.
 190. xv. 399. 400.
 191. xv. 401. 402.
 192. xv. 403. 404.
 193. xv. 405. 406.
 194. xv. 407. 408.
 195. xv. 409. 410.
 196. xv. 411. 412.
 197. xv. 413. 414.
 198. xv. 415. 416.
 199. xv. 417. 418.
 200. xv. 419. 420.
 201. xv. 421. 422.
 202. xv. 423. 424.
 203. xv. 425. 426.
 204. xv. 427. 428

x Dan. viii. 21—
25. xi. 32—36.
Joel iii. 6—8.
Mic. iv. 2, 3.
Mark xvi. 15—
20. Rom. xv. 16
—20. 1 Cor. i.
21—28. 2 Cor.
x. 3—5. 2 Tim.
iv. 7.

y xxii. 8. Ps. xviii.
32—35. xlv. 3.
cxliv. 1. cxlix.
6. Is. xli. 15, 16.
xlix. 2. Eph. vi.
17. Heb. iv. 12.
Rev. i. 16. ii.
12. xix. 15, 21.

2 ii. 5. xii. 8. xiv.
3. Ex. xiv. 24,
25. Josh. x. 11
—14. 42. Matt.
xxviii. 20. Acts
iv. 10, 11. Rom.
xv. 19. Heb. ii.
4

a Ps. xviii. 14.
xliv. 3 — 5.
lxxvii. 17, 18.
cxliv. 5, 6. Is.
xxx. 30. Rev.
vi. 2.

b Josh. vi. 4, 5. Is.
xviii. 3. xxvii.
13. 2 Cor. x. 4,
5.
c Is. xxi. 1. lxvi.
15.

e 1 Sam. xvii.
f the sling. f 17.
s. lv. 1. Acts ii. 13
bowls, &c. xiv. 20.

Is. xi. 10, 11. Jer.
vii. 14. Luke xii.
lxii. 3. Hag. ii. 23.
x. 3. 14. Zeph. iii.
i. 5. 15. cxlv. 7, 8.
Eph. i. 7, 8. ii. 4,
m Ez. xv. 11.
lxiii. 17. John i. 14.
ii. 8, 9. lxx. 13, 14.
11-14. ix. 13, 14.
nt. vii. 9.

a Ez. xxxvi. 37.
Matt. vii. 6, 7.
John xvi. 23,
24. Jam. v. 16—
18.

b Deut. xxviii. 23,
24. 1 Kings xvii.
1. xviii. 41—45.
Is. v. 6. xxx. 23.
Jer. xiv. 22. Am.
iv. 7.

c Deut. xi. 14. Job
xix. 22. Prov.

xix. 23. Prov.
xvi. 15. Hos. vi.
3. Joel ii. 23, 24.
Jam. v. 7.
* Or, *lightnings*.
Job xxxvi. 27—
33. xxxvii. 1—6.
Jer. x. 13. li.
16.
d Ps. lxxv. 9—13.

lxii. 6. civ. 13,
14. Is. xlv. 3—
5. Ez. xxxiv. 26.
Hos. x. 12. Mic.
v. 7. 1 Cor. iii.
6, 7.
e Is. xlv. 9, 10.
xlv. 5—7. Jer.
x. 8—14. xiv,
22. Hab. ii. 18.

14. Hos. iii. 4.
am. ii. 14. Ez. xiii.
Job xxi. 34. Jer.
-6. 15. xxxvii. 19.
† Or, *answered*
xxii. 17. Ez. xxxiv.
Is. lv. 9-12. Jer.
Ez. xxxiv. 16, 17.
on. Is. x. 12. xxiv.
in Ex. iv. 31.
15. 1 Pet. ii. 12.

i. 20, 21. ix. 13
—16. xii. 6—8.
Num. xxiv. 17.
Is. xli. 14—16.
xlix. 2. liv. 16.
Jer. i. 18, 19.
Mic. v. 5—8.
Matt. ix. 38.
2 Cor. x. 4, 5.
Eph. iv. 8—11.
vi. 10—17. 2
Tim. ii. 4, 5.
Rev. xvii. 14.
xix. 13—15.
1 Sam. xiv. 39.
Is. xix. 13.
Margins.
Ezra ix. 8. Is.
xv. 8. 10. Gen.
xlix. 24.
i. 13. xii. 8.
1 Sam. xvi. 18.
2 Sam. xxiii. 8.
Ps. xlv. 3. Luke
xxiv. 10. Acts
vii. 22. xviii. 24.
2 Cor. x. 4.
Ps. xviii. 42. Is.
x. 6. xxv. 10.
Jud. 6. Mic. vii.
10.
u. xiv. 3. 13, 14.
Deut. xx. 1.
Josh. x. 14. 42.
Is. viii. 9, 10.
xli. 12, 13. Joel
ii. 12—17. Matt.
xxviii. 20. Rom.
viii. 31—37.
2 Tim. iv. 7. 17.
Rev. xix. 13—
15.
Or, they shall
make the rid-
ers on horses
ashamed. xii. 4.
Is. xx. 7, 8.
xxviii. 16, 17.
Ez. xxxviii. 15.
xxix. 19—20.
Hag. ii. 22.
Rev. xix. 17, 18.
12. Ps. lxxxix.
21, 22. Is. xli.
10. Ez. xxxviii.
16. Kce. cxi. 18
—21. Mic. iv.
6, 7. 13. v. 8.
9. vii. 16, 17.
Zeph. iii. 19,
20.
y. vii. 7, 8. Jer.
iii. 18. xxi.
6—8. xxvi. 1.
31. xxxix. 24—
26. xlii. 27, 28.
4. 5. Ez.
xxxix. 24. Hos.
i. 11. Rom. xi.
26, 26.
z. Is. xiv. 1. Jer.
xxvi. 20. Hos. i. 7. ii. 23. iii. 5. xiv. 4—8. Mic. vii. 18—20.
a. vii. 11. Is. xlii. 17—21. iii. 4—8. 14—17. Jer. 7.
Jer. xxx. 18—20. Ez. xxxvi. 11. b. xiii. 9. Is. xli. 17—20.
lxx. 23, 24. Jer. xxxiii. 2, 3. Ez. xxxvi. 37. c. ix. 15—17.
Gen. xliii. 34. Ps. civ. 15. Prov. xxi. 6, 7. Acts ii. 13—15. Eph.
v. 18, 19. d. Gen. xlii. 19. Ps. xc. 9, 16. ch. 28. Is. xxxviii.
19. Jer. xxxii. 39. Acts ii. 19. xiii. 31. e. 1 Sam. ii. 1. Ps.
viii. 5. xxxvii. 7. Is. lxvi. 14. Hab. iii. 19. Zeph. iii. 14. Luke
i. 47. John xvi. 22. Acts ii. 25. Phil. iv. 4. 1 Pet. i. 8. f. Is.
v. 26. vii. 18. xi. 11, 12. xxviii. 12, 13. lv. 1—3. Matt. xi. 28.
Rev. xviii. 17. g. ix. 11. Is. xlii. 22. li. 11. lii. 1—3. Jer.
xxii. 10, 11. 1 Tim. ii. 4—6. h. Ez. i. 7. 1 Kings iv. 26. Is.
xlvi. 19—22. Jer. xxx. 19, 20. xxxviii. 22. Ez. xxxvi. 10, 11. 37.
38. Hos. i. 10. i. Eath. viii. 17. Jer. xxxi. 27. Dan. iii. vi.
Hos. ii. 23. Am. ix. 9. Mic. v. 7. Acts viii. 1. 4. xi. 19—21. xiii.
xiv. Kce. k. Deut. xxx. 1—4. 1 Kings viii. 47, 48. Neh. n.
9. Jer. li. 50. Ez. vi. 9. l. Is. lvi. 9, 23. Acts ii. 38, 39. iii.
25, 26. viii. 22, 33. Rom. xi. 15, 17, 24. m. viii. 7. Is. xi.
11—16. xix. 23—26. xxvii. 12, 13. Hos. xi. 11. Mic. vii. 11, 12.
n. Jer. xlii. 6. Ez. xlviii. 18—21. Oh. 19. Mic. vii. 14. o. Is. xlv.
19—21. lv. 2, 3. lx. 22. p. Ps. lxxi. 10—13. Is. xlii. 15, 16. xliii. 2.
Ex. xiv. 21, 28, 27. Josh. iii. 15—17. 2 Kings ii. 8. 14. Ps. lxxviii.
16—20. cxiv. 3, 5. Is. xl. 15, 16. Rev. xvi. 12. q. Ezra vi. 22.
Is. xiv. 25. Mic. v. 5, 6. r. Ez. xlii. 14—16. xxx. 13. s. 6.
xii. 5. Ps. lxxviii. 34, 35. Is. xli. 10. xlv. 24. Eph. vi. 10. Phil. iv.
13. 2 Tim. ii. 1. t. Gen. v. 24. xxiv. 40. Is. ii. 5. Mic. iv. 5.
Col. ii. 6. iii. 17. 1 Thes. ii. 12. iv. 1. 1 John i. 6, 7.

CHAP. XI.

The destruction of Jerusalem, the temple, and
the Jewish rulers, 1—3. Under the type of

4 Out of him came forth the
corner, out of him the nail, out
of him the battle-bow, out of him
every oppressor together;

5 And they shall be as mighty
men, which tread down their en-
emies in the mire of the streets in
the battle: and they shall fight,
because the LORD is with them,
and the riders on horses shall be
confounded.

6 And I will strengthen the
house of Judah, and I will save
the house of Joseph, and I will
bring them again to place them;
for I have mercy upon them:
and they shall be as though I
had not cast them off: for I am
the LORD their God, and will hear
them.

7 And they of Ephraim shall be
like a mighty man, and their
heart shall rejoice as through wine:
yea, their children shall see it,
and be glad; their heart shall re-
joice in the LORD.

8 I will hiss for them, and ga-
ther them; for I have redeem-
ed them: and they shall increase
as they have increased.

9 And I will sow them among
the people: and they shall re-
member me in far countries; and
they shall live with their chil-
dren, and turn again.

10 I will bring them again also
out of the land of Egypt, and ga-
ther them out of Assyria; and I
will bring them into the land of
Gilead and Lebanon; and place
shall not be found for them.

11 And he shall pass through
the sea with affliction, and shall
smite the waves in the sea, and
all the deeps of the river shall dry
up: and the pride of Assyria shall
be brought down, and the sceptre
of Egypt shall depart away.

12 And I will strengthen them
in the LORD: and they shall walk
up and down in his name, saith the
LORD.

Zechariah is shewed, Christ's care of his flock,
and the people's hatred of him, 4—7. The re-
jection of the nation for ingratitude and con-
tempt of Christ is denoted, by his breaking
the two staves called Beauty and Bands, 8—
14. The type and curse of a foolish shep-
herd, 15—17.

OPEN thy doors, O Lebanon,
that the fire may devour thy
cedars.

2 Howl, fir-tree; for the cedar
is fallen; because the mighty is
spoiled: howl, O ye oaks of Ba-
shan; for the forest of the vin-
tage is come down.

3 There is a voice of the howl-
ing of the shepherds; for their
glory is spoiled: a voice of the
roaring of young lions; for the
pride of Jordan is spoiled.

4 Thus saith the LORD my
God; Feed the flock of the slaugh-
ter;

5 Whose possessors slay them,
and hold themselves not guilty:
and they that sell them say,
Blessed be the LORD; for I am
rich: and their own shepherds
pity them not.

6 For I will no more pity the
inhabitants of the land, saith the
LORD: but, lo, I will deliver
the men every one into his neigh-
bour's hand, and into the hand of
his king: and they shall smite the
land, and out of their hand I will
not deliver them.

7 And I will feed the flock of
slaughter, even you, O poor of
the flock. And I took unto me
two staves; the one I called
Beauty, and the other I called
Bands; and I fed the flock.

8 Three shepherds also I cut off
in one month; and my soul
loathed them, and their soul
also abhorred me.

9 Then said I, I will not
feed you: that that dieth, let
it die; and that that is to be cut
off, let it be cut off; and let the
rest eat every one the flesh of an-
other.

10 And I took my staff, even
Beauty, and cut it asunder, that
I might break my covenant which
I had made with all the people.

11 And it was broken in that

12, 13. q. Is. xxvii. 11. Ez. vii. 18. ix. 10. Hos. i. 6.
Matt. xxiii. 33—35. xlii. 7. xliii. 35—38. Luke xiv. 35, 44. Am.
22—25. 1 Thes. ii. 16. Heb. x. 26—28. Jam. ii. 13. r. 9. 14.
viii. 10. Is. xli. 5. ix. 19—21. Jer. xiii. 14. Mic. vi. 2—7. Hag. ii.
22. Matt. x. 21, 34—36. xiv. 10. Luke xii. 92, 93. xvi. 10, 17.

Heb. make to be found. a. Dan. ix. 26, 27. Matt. xxv. 7. John
xix. 15. b. Mal. iv. 6. c. Is. i. 27. Hos. ii. 10. Mic. v. 9, vi.
14. Heb. ii. 3. x. 25, 27. d. Is. 11. 8, 9. e. Or, verily the
past. y. Is. xl. 4. lxxi. 1. Jer. v. 4, 5. Zeph. iii. 12. Matt. xi. 6.
Mark xii. 37. Jam. ii. 5. z. 10. 14. Lev. xxviii. 32. 1 Sam. xviii.
40, 41. Ps. xxiii. 4. a. Ps. cxxxiii. Ez. xxxviii. 17—22. John
xvii. 21—24. b. Or, Bindra John v. 16. Eph. ii. 17—17. c. Hos.
v. 7. Matt. xxiii. 34—36. xxiv. 40, 51. d. Lev. xxviii. 11, 30, 33.
Deut. xxxiii. 19. Ps. v. 5. lxxviii. 59. e. lxx. 20. Jer. xiii. 8. xiv. 23.
Hos. ix. 15. Heb. x. 28. f. Heb. was straggled for. Luke xii. 50.

Is. xlv. 7. Luke xix. 14. John vii. 7. xv. 25, 26, 27. e. Jer.
xliii. 33, 39. Matt. xiii. 10, 11. xvi. 43. xliii. 33, 39. John viii.
21, 24. xli. 35. Acts xiii. 46, 47. xlviii. 20—22. f. Ps. lxx. 22
—22. Jer. xv. 2, 3. xliii. 11. Matt. xv. 14. xxi. 19. Rev. xvi. 11.
g. Deut. xxxiii. 63—65. Is. ix. 19—21. Jer. xxi. 9. Ez. v. 16. h. Heb.
his fellow, or, no other. i. 7. Ps. l. 2. xc. 17. Ez. vii. 20
—22. xxiv. 21. Dan. ix. 26. Luke xxi. 5, 6, 27. Acts vi. 12, 14.
Rom. ix. 3—5. j. Num. xiv. 34. 1 Sam. ii. 10. Ps. lxxxix.
39. Jer. xiv. 21. xxi. 31, 32. Ez. vi. 59—61. Hos. i. 9. Gal.
iii. 16—19. Heb. vii. 17—22. viii. 8—11.

Is. ii. 10. Jer. xxiii.
6, 7, 23. Hab. ii.
8, 17. Hag. i. 8.
xiv. 1, 2. Deut.
xxxii. 22. Matt.
xxiv. 1, 2. Luke
xix. 41—44. xxi.
23, 24.
Is. ii. 12—17. x.
33, 34. Ez. xxxi.
2, 3, 17, 18. Am.
vi. 1, 2. Nah.
iii. 8. Kce. Luke
xxiii. 31.
Or, goliaths.
Is. xxxii. 15, 19.
Ez. xx. 46—48.
† Or, defenced fo-
rest.
8. 15—17. Jer.
xxv. 34—36.
Joel i. 13. Am.
viii. 3. Zeph.
i. 10, 11. Matt.
xv. 14. xlviii.
13—23. Jam. v.
1—6.
f. 1 Sam. iv. 21,
22. Is. lxv. 15.
Jer. vii. 4. 11—
14. xlvii. 6. Ez.
xxiv. 21—25.
Hos. i. 9, 10. x.
5. Zeph. iii. 11.
Matt. iii. 7—10.
xxi. 43—45.
Acts vi. 11—14.
xxii. 21, 22.
Rom. xi. 7—
12.
Ps. xxii. 21.
Jer. ii. 30. Ez.
xix. 3—6. Zeph.
iii. 3. Matt.
xxviii. 31—38.
Acts vii. 52.
b. Jer. xlix. 19. 1
44.
i. Is. 5. Is. xlix.
4, 5. John xv.
17. Eph. i. 3.
k. 7. Is. xl. 9—11.
Ez. xxiv. 23,
24. Mic. v. 4.
Matt. xv. 24.
xviii. 37. Luke
xix. 41—44.
Rom. xv. 8.
l. Jer. xliii. 1, 2.
Ez. xlii. 25—
27. xxxiv. 2, 3.
10. Mic. iii. 1—
3. 9—12. Matt.
xxiii. 14. John
xvi. 2.
m. Jer. ii. 3. 1. 7.
n. Gen. xxxviii. 26
—28. 1 Kings iv.
1. Neh. vi. 8. Matt.
xxi. 12, 13. 2 Pet.
ii. 3. Rev. xviii.
13.
o. Deut. xxxii. 19.
Hos. xii. 8. 1
Tim. vi. 5—10.
p. Ez. xxxiv. 4, 6.
18, 19, 24. John
x. 12, 13.

Is. xlv. 7. Luke xix. 14. John vii. 7. xv. 25, 26, 27. e. Jer.
xliii. 33, 39. Matt. xiii. 10, 11. xvi. 43. xliii. 33, 39. John viii.
21, 24. xli. 35. Acts xiii. 46, 47. xlviii. 20—22. f. Ps. lxx. 22
—22. Jer. xv. 2, 3. xliii. 11. Matt. xv. 14. xxi. 19. Rev. xvi. 11.
g. Deut. xxxiii. 63—65. Is. ix. 19—21. Jer. xxi. 9. Ez. v. 16. h. Heb.
his fellow, or, no other. i. 7. Ps. l. 2. xc. 17. Ez. vii. 20
—22. xxiv. 21. Dan. ix. 26. Luke xxi. 5, 6, 27. Acts vi. 12, 14.
Rom. ix. 3—5. j. Num. xiv. 34. 1 Sam. ii. 10. Ps. lxxxix.
39. Jer. xiv. 21. xxi. 31, 32. Ez. vi. 59—61. Hos. i. 9. Gal.
iii. 16—19. Heb. vii. 17—22. viii. 8—11.

Is. ii. 10. Jer. xxiii.
6, 7, 23. Hab. ii.
8, 17. Hag. i. 8.
xiv. 1, 2. Deut.
xxxii. 22. Matt.
xxiv. 1, 2. Luke
xix. 41—44. xxi.
23, 24.
Is. ii. 12—17. x.
33, 34. Ez. xxxi.
2, 3, 17, 18. Am.
vi. 1, 2. Nah.
iii. 8. Kce. Luke
xxiii. 31.
Or, goliaths.
Is. xxxii. 15, 19.
Ez. xx. 46—48.
† Or, defenced fo-
rest.
8. 15—17. Jer.
xxv. 34—36.
Joel i. 13. Am.
viii. 3. Zeph.
i. 10, 11. Matt.
xv. 14. xlviii.
13—23. Jam. v.
1—6.
f. 1 Sam. iv. 21,
22. Is. lxv. 15.
Jer. vii. 4. 11—
14. xlvii. 6. Ez.
xxiv. 21—25.
Hos. i. 9, 10. x.
5. Zeph. iii. 11.
Matt. iii. 7—10.
xxi. 43—45.
Acts vi. 11—14.
xxii. 21, 22.
Rom. xi. 7—
12.
Ps. xxii. 21.
Jer. ii. 30. Ez.
xix. 3—6. Zeph.
iii. 3. Matt.
xxviii. 31—38.
Acts vii. 52.
b. Jer. xlix. 19. 1
44.
i. Is. 5. Is. xlix.
4, 5. John xv.
17. Eph. i. 3.
k. 7. Is. xl. 9—11.
Ez. xxiv. 23,
24. Mic. v. 4.
Matt. xv. 24.
xviii. 37. Luke
xix. 41—44.
Rom. xv. 8.
l. Jer. xliii. 1, 2.
Ez. xlii. 25—
27. xxxiv. 2, 3.
10. Mic. iii. 1—
3. 9—12. Matt.
xxiii. 14. John
xvi. 2.
m. Jer. ii. 3. 1. 7.
n. Gen. xxxviii. 26
—28. 1 Kings iv.
1. Neh. vi. 8. Matt.
xxi. 12, 13. 2 Pet.
ii. 3. Rev. xviii.
13.
o. Deut. xxxii. 19.
Hos. xii. 8. 1
Tim. vi. 5—10.
p. Ez. xxxiv. 4, 6.
18, 19, 24. John
x. 12, 13.

* Or, *the poor of the flock*, &c. *certainly knew.*
 k 7. Ps. lxxxix. 33. *l* knew that it *was* the word of the LORD.

12 And I said unto them, If *†* ye think good, *⁂* give *me* my price; and if not, forbear. *⁂* So they weighed for my price thirty *pieces* of silver.

13 And the LORD said unto me, *⁂* Cast it unto the potter: *⁂* a goodly price that I was prized at of them. And I took the thirty *pieces* of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD.

14 Then I cut asunder mine other staff, *even †* Bands, *⁂* that I might break the brotherhood between Judah and Israel.

15 ¶ And the LORD said unto me, Take unto thee yet the instruments of *⁂* a foolish shepherd.

16 For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, *⁂* which shall not visit those that be *⁂* cut off, *⁂* neither shall seek the young one, nor heal that that is broken, nor *†* feed that that standeth still: *⁂* but he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces.

17 *⁂* Woe to the *⁂* idol-shepherd *⁂* that leaveth the flock! *⁂* the sword shall be upon his arm, and upon his right eye: *⁂* his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly darkened.

Is. lvi. 10—12. Jer. iii. 26, 27. Lam. ii. 14. Ez. xiii. 3. Matt. xv. 14. xxiii. 17. Luke xi. 40. *†* Jer. xxiii. 2. 22. Ez. xxxiv. 4—6. 16. Matt. xxiii. 2—4. 13—29. Luke xii. 45, 46. John x. 12, 13. *⁂* Or, *hidden.* *⁂* Gen. xxxiii. 13. 1 Sam. xvii. 34, 35. Is. x. 11. *⁂* Or, *bear.* *⁂* Gen. xxx. 38. Ez. xxxiv. 10, 21. John x. 1. *⁂* Jer. xxiii. 1. Ez. xiii. 3. xxxiv. 2. Matt. xxiii. 13. 16. Luke xi. 42—52. *⁂* Is. ix. 15. xlv. 10. Jer. xxiii. 32. 1 Cor. viii. 4. x. 19, 20. *⁂* a John x. 12, 13. *⁂* Is. vi. 9, 10. xxix. 10. xlii. 19, 20. Jer. i. 35—37. Hos. iv. 5—7. Am. viii. 9, 10. Mic. iii. 6, 7. John ix. 39. xii. 40. Rom. xi. 7. *⁂* 1 Sam. ii. 31. 1 Kings iv. 4. Ez. xxx. 22—24.

CHAP. XII.

a ix. 1. Lam. ii. 14. Mal. i. 1. *⁂* The LORD *⁂* for Israel, saith the LORD, *⁂* which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth, and *⁂* formeth the spirit of man within him.

2 Behold, I will make Jerusalem *⁂* a cup of *⁂* trembling unto all the people round about, *†* when they shall be in the siege both against Judah and against Jerusalem.

3 And in that day *⁂* will I make Jerusalem *⁂* a burdensome stone for all people: all that burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces, *⁂* though all the people of the earth be gathered together

or, *slumber.* *⁂* Or, *against it.* *⁂* Or, *and also against Judah shall be which shall be in siege against Jerusalem.* *⁂* f 9. ii. 8. 9. x. 3—5. xiv. 2, 3. Is. lx. 12. lxxi. 14—16. Ez. xxxviii. xxxix. Joel iii. 8—16. Ob. 13. Mic. v. 8. 15. vii. 15—17. Hab. ii. 17. Zeph. iii. 19. Hag. ii. 22. *⁂* Dan. ii. 34, 35. 44, 45. Matt. xxi. 44. Luke xx. 18. *⁂* h xv. 2, 3. Mic. iv. 11—13. Rev. xvi. 14. xvii. 12—14. xix. 19—21. xx. 3, 9.

4 In *⁂* that day, saith the LORD, *⁂* I will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider with madness: and *⁂* I will open mine eyes upon the house of Judah, and will smite every horse of the people with blindness.

5 And *⁂* the governors of Judah shall say in their heart, *†* The inhabitants of Jerusalem shall be my strength in the LORD of hosts their God.

6 In that day will I make the governors of Judah *⁂* like a hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and *⁂* they shall devour all the people round about, *⁂* on the right hand and on the left: and *⁂* Jerusalem shall be inhabited again in her own place, *even* in Jerusalem.

7 The LORD also shall *⁂* save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house of David, and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem *⁂* do not magnify *themselves* against Judah.

8 In that day shall the LORD *⁂* defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem: and *⁂* he that is *⁂* feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and *⁂* the house of David shall be as God, *⁂* as the Angel of the LORD before them.

9 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* *⁂* I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem.

10 And *⁂* I will pour upon *⁂* the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the Spirit of grace, and *⁂* of supplications: and *⁂* they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and *⁂* they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for *his* only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for *his* first-born.

11 In that day shall there be a great mourning in Jerusalem, *⁂* as the mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valley of Megiddon.

12 And *⁂* the land shall mourn, *†* every family apart; *⁂* the family of the house of David apart, *⁂* and their wives apart; the family of the house of *⁂* Nathan apart, and their wives apart;

13 The family of the house of *⁂* Levi apart, and their wives apart; the family of *⁂* Shimei apart, and their wives apart.

14 All the families that remain, *⁂* Mic. v. 2—4. Matt. i. 23. Rom. i. 3, 4. ix. 5. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Rev. xxii. 13. 16. *⁂* y iii. 1, 2. Gen. xxii. 15—17. xlviii. 15, 16. Ex. xiii. 20, 21. Josh. v. 13, 14. 2 Sam. xiv. 17—20. Is. lxiii. 9. Hos. xii. 3—5. Mal. iii. 1. Acts vii. 30—35. *⁂* z 2—6. Hag. ii. 22. *⁂* a Prov. i. 23. Is. xxxii. 15. xlv. 3, 4. lxx. 19—21. Ez. xxxix. 29. Joel ii. 28, 29. Acts ii. 17. 32. x. 45. xi. 15. Tit. iii. 5, 6. *⁂* b 7. *⁂* c Jer. xxxi. 9. l. 4. Rom. viii. 15. 26, 27. Eph. vi. 18. Jude 20. *⁂* d Ps. xxii. 16, 17. John i. 29. xix. 34—37. Heb. xii. 2. Rev. i. 7. *⁂* e Jer. vi. 26. Am. viii. 10. Matt. xxvi. 75. Acts ii. 37. 2 Cor. vii. 9—11. *⁂* f 2 Kings xxiii. 29, 30. 2 Chr. xxxv. 24, 25. *⁂* g Jer. iii. 21. iv. 28. xxxi. 18. Matt. xxiv. 30. Rev. i. 7. *⁂* h Heb. families, families. Ex. xii. 30. *⁂* i Jer. xiii. 18. Jon. iii. 5, 6. *⁂* j vii. 3. Joel ii. 16. 1 Cor. vii. 5. *⁂* k 2 Sam. v. 14. vii. 2—4. xii. 1. Luke iii. 31. *⁂* l Ex. vi. 16—26. Lev. iii. iv. Mal. ii. 4—9. *⁂* m 2 Sam. xvi. 5. 1 Chr. iii. 19. iv. 27. xxiii. 5. 10. 2 Chr. xxix. 14.

i 3. 6. 9. 9. 11. Is. xxiv. 21.

k x. 5. xiv. 15. Deut. xxviii. 28. 2 Kings vi. 14. 18. Ps. lxxvi. 6. —7. Ez. xxxviii. 4. xxxix. 20.

l ix. 8. 1 Kings viii. 29. 2 Chr. vi. 20. 40. vii. 15. Neh. i. 6. Is. xxxviii. 17. Jer. xxiv. 6. Dan. ix. 18. Acts xvii. 30.

m 6. Judg. v. 9. Is. i. 10. 23. 26. xxix. 10. xxxii. 1. lx. 17. Jer. xxx. 20. xxxiii. 26. Ez. xlv. 8, 9.

† Or, *There is strength to me, and to the inhabitants, &c.* x. 6. 12. Ps. xviii. 32. 39. xx. 6, 7. xvi. 1. lxxviii. 34. 35. cxviii. 10—14. cxliv. 1. Is. xxviii. 6. xli. 10—16. Joel iii. 16. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10.

n Is. x. 16, 17. Ob. 18. Rev. xx. 9. o ix. 15. Ps. cxlix. 6—9. Is. xli. 15, 16. Dan. ii. 34, 35. 44, 45. Mic. iv. 13. v. 5—8. Rev. xix. 19, 20. Is. ix. 20. liv. 3. 2 Cor. vi. 7.

q i. 16. ii. 4. 12. viii. 3—5. xiv. 10. 11. Neh. xi. Jer. xxx. 18. xxxi. 38—40. Ez. xlvi. 30—33.

r iv. 6. xi. 11. Is. ii. 11—17. xxiii. 9. Jer. ix. 23. 24. Matt. xi. 25. 26. Luke i. 51—53. x. 21. John vii. 47, 48. Rom. iii. 27. 1 Cor. i. 26—31. 2 Cor. iv. 7—12. Jam. ii. 5. iv. 6.

s Job xix. 5. Ps. xxxv. 26. xxxviii. 16. lv. 12. ii. 5. ix. 8. 15. 16. Joel iii. 16, 17.

u Is. xxx. 26. Jer. xxx. 19—22. Ez. xxxiv. 23, 24. Mic. v. 8. vii. 16. Heb. xi. 34. *⁂* Or, *abject.* Heb. *fallen.* Is. xlix. 7. liii. 3. Jer. xxxvii. 10.

x Ps. ii. 6, 7. xlv. 6, 7. cx. 1, 2. Is. vii. 13, 14. ix. 6, 7. Jer. xxiii. 5, 6. xxxii. 15, 16. Ez. xxxvii. 24—26. Hos. i. 7. iii.

5. Mic. v. 2—4. Matt. i. 23. Rom. i. 3, 4. ix. 5. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Rev. xxii. 13. 16. *⁂* y iii. 1, 2. Gen. xxii. 15—17. xlviii. 15, 16. Ex. xiii. 20, 21. Josh. v. 13, 14. 2 Sam. xiv. 17—20. Is. lxiii. 9. Hos. xii. 3—5. Mal. iii. 1. Acts vii. 30—35. *⁂* z 2—6. Hag. ii. 22. *⁂* a Prov. i. 23. Is. xxxii. 15. xlv. 3, 4. lxx. 19—21. Ez. xxxix. 29. Joel ii. 28, 29. Acts ii. 17. 32. x. 45. xi. 15. Tit. iii. 5, 6. *⁂* b 7. *⁂* c Jer. xxxi. 9. l. 4. Rom. viii. 15. 26, 27. Eph. vi. 18. Jude 20. *⁂* d Ps. xxii. 16, 17. John i. 29. xix. 34—37. Heb. xii. 2. Rev. i. 7. *⁂* e Jer. vi. 26. Am. viii. 10. Matt. xxvi. 75. Acts ii. 37. 2 Cor. vii. 9—11. *⁂* f 2 Kings xxiii. 29, 30. 2 Chr. xxxv. 24, 25. *⁂* g Jer. iii. 21. iv. 28. xxxi. 18. Matt. xxiv. 30. Rev. i. 7. *⁂* h Heb. families, families. Ex. xii. 30. *⁂* i Jer. xiii. 18. Jon. iii. 5, 6. *⁂* j vii. 3. Joel ii. 16. 1 Cor. vii. 5. *⁂* k 2 Sam. v. 14. vii. 2—4. xii. 1. Luke iii. 31. *⁂* l Ex. vi. 16—26. Lev. iii. iv. Mal. ii. 4—9. *⁂* m 2 Sam. xvi. 5. 1 Chr. iii. 19. iv. 27. xxiii. 5. 10. 2 Chr. xxix. 14.

2. x. 6. xii. 10. Pe.
 xxxiv. 15—19.
 l. 15. xci. 15. Is.
 lviii. 9. lxx. 23.
 24. Jer. xxix. 11.
 12. Hos. ii. 21—
 23. Joel ii. 32.
 v. xxvi. 12. 44, 45.
 xxxi. 33. xxxii.
 23. Matt. xxii. 29

CHAP. XIV.

Jerusalem taken and spoiled by many and cruel enemies, 1-3. The conversion of sinners, and the increase of spiritual light, till the whole earth submits to God, 3-9. Jerusalem rebuilt and replenished, 9-11. The plague of all who have fought against her, and the conversion of a remnant, 12-19. The holiness of the Church in the latter days, 20, 21.

BEHOLD, * the day of the LORD
cometh, and thy spoil shall be
divided in the midst of thee.

2 For I will ^b gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle ; ^c and the city shall be taken, and ^d the houses rifled, and the women ravished ; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, ^e and the residue of the people ^f shall not be cut off from the city.

3 Then shall the LORD go forth,
and fight against these nations,
as when he fought in the day of
battle.

4 ¶ And ¹ his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which ^{is} before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall ^{be} cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, *and there shall be ¹ a very great valley*; and ^{the} half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

5 And ye shall flee to the valley of * the mountains; † for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal: yea, ° ye shall flee, like as ° ye fled from before the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah: ‡ and the LORD my God shall come, § and all the saints with thee.

6 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the light shall not be † clear, *nor* ‡ dark :

7 ¶ Awake, ° O sword, against
° my Shepherd, and against ° the
Man *that is* my Fellow, saith the
LORD of hosts: ° smite the Shep-
herd, ° and the sheep shall be scat-
tered: ° and I will turn mine hand
upon the little ones.

8 And it shall come to pass, *that*
in all the land, saith the LORD,
two parts therein shall be cut off
and die; "but the third shall be
left therein.

9 And I will * bring the third part
through the fire, and will * refine
them as silver is refined, and will
Heb. xiii. 20. 1 Pet. v. 4. p. Is. iv. 6. Jer.
xii. 3-5. Matt. i. 23, xi. 27. John i. 1, 2, v. 17, 18.
20, 38. xiv. 1, 9-11. 23. xvi. 15. xvii. 21-24. Phil.
-19. Heb. i. 6-12. Rev. i. 8, 11, 17. ii. 23. xxi.
q. Is. liii. 4-10. Dan. ix. 24-26. John i.
Acts ii. 23. iv. 26-28. Rom. iii. 24-26. iv. 25.
2. 2 Cor. v. 21. Gal. iii. 13. Col. i. 19, 20. Heb.
xi. 13-20. ii. 24, 25. iii. 13. 1 John ii. 2. iv. 3.
8. r Matt. xxvi. 31, 50. Mark xiv. 27, 50.
s xi. 7, 17. Matt. x. 42. xviii. 19, 11, 14. Luke
John xviii. 8, 9. t xl. 6-9. Deut. xxviii. 49-
-15. xxvi. 4-6, 24. Ezr. v. 2-4. 12. Dan. ix. 27.
iv. 1, 3. Matt. iii. 16-12. xxi. 43, 44. xxii. 7.
xiv. 21. Luke xix. 41-44. xx. 16-18. xxi. 20-24.
1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. Rev. xiii. 7-12. xvi. 19.
i. 13. Jer. xxx. 11. Joel ii. 31, 32. Am. ix. 8, 9.
Mark xiii. 20. Rom. ix. 27-29. xi. 1-5. s Pa.
Is. xliii. 2. 1 Cor. iii. 11-13. 1 Pet. iv. 12.
Prov. xvii. 3. Is. xlviii. 10. Mal. iii. 2, 3. Jam.
6, 7.

6 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the light shall not be † clear, *nor* ‡ dark :

7 But it shall be ^a one day
which shall be known to the
LORD, not day, nor night: but it
shall come to pass, *that* ^a at even-
ning time it shall be light.

8 And it shall be in that day, *that* * living waters shall go out from Jerusalem ; half of them toward the * former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea ; * in summer and in winter it shall be.

Jude 14. Rev. vi. 16, 17. xi. 4. 11. q Deut.
 iii. 14. 2 The. i. 7—10. r Ps. xciii. 10, 11.
 18, 19. Is. i. 10. Is. 1—3. How. vi. 1. Luke.
 xii. 46. Eph. v. 8—14. Col. i. 12. 2 Pet. i. 1.
 † Heb. *preuiss*. ‡ Heb. *thukker*. § Or. *l*.
 Rev. xxi. 23. xii. 5. t Ps. xxviii. 16. Mat.
 xiii. 32. Acts i. 7. xv. 18. xviii. 26. 31. 1 The.
 7. xi. 9. xxi. 26. Is. 19, 20. Dan. xi. 4. 11.
 18. xiv. 6. xi. 2—4. x Ez. xlviii. 1—12.
 xiv. 47. John iv. 10, 14. vii. 38. Rev. xii. 1.
 eastern. Jap. ii. 20. y Is. xxiv. 7. xli. 17.
 11. Rev. vi. 15, 17.

z viii. 20—23. 9 And ^a the LORD shall be King
 Gen. xlix. 10. over all the earth: in that day
 1 Sam. ii. 10. shall there be one LORD, ^a and his
 Ps. ii. 6—8. xxii. name one.
 27—31. xlvii. 2. 10 All ^b the land shall be * turn-
 —9. lxxvii. 4. ed as a plain ^c from Geba to ^d Rim-
 lxxii. 8—11. 17. mon, south of Jerusalem: and it
 lxxxvi. 9. Is. ii. shall be lifted up, ^e and ^f inhabited
 2—4. xlv. 22— in her place, ^f from Benjamin's
 25. xlix. 6. 7. gate unto the place of the first gate,
 liv. 5. lx. 12— unto the corner-gate, and *from* the
 14. Dan. ii. 44. tower of Hananeel unto the king's
 45. vii. 27. Am. wine-presses.
 ix. 12. Mic. iv. 11 And *men* shall dwell in it,
 1—3. v. 4. Zeph. and ^g there shall be no more utter
 iii. 9. Rev. xi. destruction; but Jerusalem ^h shall
 15. ^h be safely inhabited.
 a Jer. xxiii. 6. 12 ¶ And this shall be ⁱ the
 Matt. i. 23. plague wherewith the LORD will
 xxviii. 19. Eph. smite all the people that have
 iii. 14, 15. fought against Jerusalem; ^k Their
 b iv. 6, 7. Is. xi. flesh shall consume away while
 3, 4. Luke iii. 4 they stand upon their feet, and
 —6. their eyes shall consume away in
 * Or, compassed. their holes, and their tongue shall
 c Josh. xxi. 17. consume away in their mouth.
 1 Kings xv. 22. 13 And it shall come to pass in
 Is. x. 29. that day, *that* ^l a great tumult from
 d Josh. xv. 33. the LORD shall be among them;
 Judg. xx. 45, 47. and they shall lay hold every one
 xxi. 13. 1 Chr. on the hand of his neighbour, and
 iv. 32. vi. 77. his hand shall rise up against the
 e ii. 4. xii. 6. Jer. hand of his neighbour.
 xxx. 18. 14 ^m And § Judah also shall fight
 f Or, shall abide. ¶ at Jerusalem; ⁿ and the wealth of
 g 2 Chr. xxv. 23. all the heathen round about shall
 Neh. iii. 1. xii. be gathered together, gold, and
 39. Jer. xxxi. silver, and apparel, in great abun-
 38—40. xxxvii. dance.
 13. xxxviii. 7. 15 And ^o so shall be the plague
 g Num. xxi. 3. Is. of the horse, of the mule, of the
 lx. 18. Jer. xxxi. xxxix. 4—6. 17—20. Joel iii. 1, 2. Mic. iv. 11—
 40. Ez. xxxvii. 13. v. 8, 9. vii. 16, 17. Rev. xvi. xix. 17—21. k Lev. xxvi. 18.
 26. Joel iii. 17. 21. 24. 28. Deut. xxviii. 59. 2 Chr. xxi. 15. 18, 19. Ps. xc. 11.
 20. Am. ix. 15. Acts xii. 23. Rev. ix. 5, 6. xvi. 10, 11. 21. xvii. 16. xviii. 6—8.
 Rev. xxii. 3. xii. 4. Judg. vii. 22. 1 Sam. xiv. 15—20. 2 Chr. xx. 22—24. Ez.
 i Or, shall abide. xxxviii. 21. Rev. xvii. 12—17. m x. 4, 5. xii. 5—7. § Or,
 h ii. 4. viii. 4. 8. thou also, O Judah, shalt, &c. ¶ Or, against. n 2 Kings
 Is. xxvi. 1. lxxvi. 22. Jer. xxiii. 5, 6. xxxiii. 15, 16. Ez. vii. 6—18. 2 Chr. xiv. 13—15. xx. 25—27. Is. xxiii. 18. Ez.
 6. xxxiii. 15, 16. xxxix. 9, &c. o 12.

camel, and of the ass, and of all p viii. 20—23. ix.
 the beasts that shall be in these 7. Is. lx. 6—9.
 tents, as this plague. lxxvi. 18—21.
 16 ¶ And it shall come to pass, Joel ii. 32. Acts
that every one that is left of all xv. 17. Rom. ix.
 the nations, which came against 23, 24. xi. 5. 16.
 Jerusalem, shall even go up from 26. Rev. xi. 13.
 year to year to worship ^q the King, 15—17.
 the LORD of hosts, ^r and to keep 17. Ps. xxiv. 7
 the feast of tabernacles. —16. Is. vi. 5.
 17 And it shall be ^s *that* whoso Jer. xlvii. 18.
 will not come up of ^t *all* the fami- xlviii. 15. li. 57.
 lies of the earth unto Jerusalem to Mal. i. 14. Luke
 worship the King, the LORD of xix. 38. John i.
 hosts, ^u even upon them shall be 49. Phil. ii. 9—
 no rain. 11. Rev. xix. 16.
 18 And if the family of Egypt 18, 19. Lev.
 go not up, and come not, ^v *that* xxiii. 34—36.
 have no rain; there shall be the Num. xxix. 12
 plague, wherewith the LORD will —38. Deut. xvi.
 smite the heathen that come not 13. 16. xxxi. 10
 up to keep the feast of tabernacles. —13. 2 Chr. vii.
 19 This shall be the ^w punish- 8—10. viii. 13.
 ment of Egypt, and the punish- Ezra iii. 4. Neh.
 ment of all nations that come not viii. 14—18. Hos.
 up to keep the feast of tabernacles. xii. 9. John vii.
 20 ¶ In that day ^x shall there 2. 37—39.
 be upon the ^y bells of the horses, s Ps. ii. 8—12. ex.
 HOLINESS UNTO THE 5, 6. Is. xlv. 23.
 LORD; ^z and the pots in the lx. 12. Jer. x.
 LORD's house shall be like ^a the 25. Rom. xiv.
 bowls before the altar. 10, 11.
 21 Yea, ^b every pot in Jerusalem t Gen. x. 32. xii.
 and in Judah shall be holiness un- xxviii. 14. Am.
 to the LORD of hosts: and all iii. 2. Acts xvii.
 they that sacrifice shall come and 26, 27.
 take of them, and seethe therein: u Deut. xi. 17.
 and in that day there shall be ^c no xxviii. 23, 24.
 more the Canaanite ^d in the house 1 Kings viii. 35.
 of the LORD of hosts. xvii. 1. 2 Chr. vi.
 xi. 41. Acts x. 15. 28. xi. 9. xv. 9. Rom. xiv. 17. 18. Col. iii. 17.
 22—24. Tit. i. 15, 16. 1 Pet. iv. 11. † Or, *bridles*. Ex. xxviii.
 33—35. y Ex. xxviii. 36. xxxix. 30. Lev. viii. 9. Ps. cx. 3.
 1 Cor. iii. 16, 17. 1 Pet. ii. 5. 9. Rev. i. 6. v. 10. xx. 6. z Lev.
 vi. 28. 1 Sam. ii. 14. Ez. xlvi. 20—24. a ix. 15. Ex. xxv. 29.
 xxxvii. 16. Num. iv. 7. 14. vii. 13. 19. 84, 85. 2 Chr. iv. 8. Marg.
 b vii. 6. Deut. xii. 7. 12. Neh. viii. 10. Rom. xiv. 6, 7. 1 Cor. x. 31.
 1 Tim. iv. 3—5. c Is. xxxv. 8. Ez. xlv. 9. Hos. xii. 7. Marg.
 Joel iii. 17. Matt. xxi. 12, 13. Mark xi. 15—17. John ii. 15, 16.
 Rev. xviii. 11—15. xxi. 27. xxii. 15. d 1 Tim. iii. 15. Heb.
 iii. 6. 1 Pet. iv. 17.

THE BOOK

OF

MALACHI.

The name of this prophet signifies. *My angel*, or *My messenger*; and is the same word that he used concerning the forerunner of Christ, and nearly the same that he used about Christ himself. (iii. 1.)—Perhaps he was called Malachi with reference to these predictions, as well as to his prophetic office; and probably he had another name. He seems to have been the last in order of the prophets, whose writings were transmitted to posterity; and to have been contemporary with Nehemiah, or to have lived after his time. The scope of his prophecy was to reprove and reform many abuses and enormities, that prevailed among the Jews, and especially the priests; to announce the near approach of the Messiah; to declare the effects of his com-

ing to men of different characters, and to teach the people in what manner they ought to wait and prepare for that event. But it also contains predictions of the calling of the gentiles, and the extensive propagation of the Gospel. Probably with Malachi the prophetic office ceased, or was suspended till the coming of the Messiah, which was about four hundred years. As this prophet particularly foretold the ministry of John Baptist, and the speedy coming of Christ, he is very frequently quoted, or referred to, in the New Testament. (Com. iii. 1. with Matt. xi. 10. Mark i. 2. Luke vii. 27.—and iv. 5, 6. with Matt. xvii. 10—12. Mark ix. 11, 12. Luke i. 16, 17.)

Joel i. 17.
 Or, *reproach*.
 9. 1 Sam. i.
 20, 30. 1 Kings
 xv. 19. 2 Kings
 ix. 30, 37. Job
 xv. 7. Ps.
 33. 1 Cor. iv.
 you away to it.
 Ez. xxi. 33.
 xvii. 9. Ez. x.
 1 Num. iii.
 13. Ps. cxi. 30.
 -11. d Ps.
 xii. 16. Mark
 9. Rev. xv. 5.

o Gen. v. 21-24. his mouth, and iniquity was not
vi. 9. xvii. 1. found in his lips: o he walked
Luke i. 6.
p Jer. xxiii. 22. with me in peace and equity, p and
Dan. xii. 3. did turn many away from ini-
Luke i. 16, 17. quity.
Acts xxvi. 18.
1 Thes. i. 9. 7 For q the priest's lips should
10. Jam. v. 19, keep knowledge, and they should
20. seek the law at his mouth: for he
q Lev. x. 11. is r the messenger of the LORD of
Deut. xvii. 8-11. hosts.
11. xxi. 5. xxiv. 8. 2 Chr. xvii. 8, 9. xxx. 22.
Ezra vii. 10. 8 But s ye are departed out of
Neh. viii. 2-8. the way: s ye have caused many
Jer. xv. 19. to s stumble at the law: u ye have
xviii. 18. Hag. corrupted the covenant of Levi,
ii. 11-13. 2 saith the LORD of hosts.
Tim. ii. 24, 25. 9 Therefore, have I also s made
r iii. 1. Is. xlii. you contemptible and base y before
19. xliv. 26. all the people, according as ye have
Hag. i. 13. John not kept my ways, z but t have
xlii. 20. xx. 21. been partial in the law.
2 Cor. v. 20. 10 ¶ Have we not a all one fa-
Gal. iv. 14. 1 ther? b hath not one God created
Thes. iv. 8. us? c why do we deal treacherously
s Ps. xviii. 21. every man against his brother,
cxix. 102. Is. d by profaning the covenant of our
xxx. 11. lix. fathers?
13. Jer. xvii. 5. 11 Judah hath dealt treacher-
13. Ez. xlv. ously, e and an abomination is com-
10. Dan. ix. mitted in Israel and in Jerusalem;
5, 6. Heb. iii. 12 for Judah hath f profaned the ho-
12. liness of the LORD, which t he
t 9. 1 Sam. ii. loved, g and hath married the
17. 24. Is. ix. daughter of a strange god.
16. Jer. xviii. 15. Matt. xv. 2-5. Rom. ii. 19-24. xiv. 21.
15. Matt. xv. 2-5. Rom. ii. 19-24. xiv. 21.
Or, fall in the law.
u 5. 10. Lev. xxi. 15. Neh. xiii. 29.
x 3. 1 Sam. ii. 30. Prov. x. 7. Dan. xii. 2, 3. Mic. iii. 6, 7.
y 1 Kings xxii. 23. Jer. xxviii. 15. 16. xxix. 20-22. 31, 32. Ez. xlii. 12-15. 21. Mark vii. 13. 14. Luke xx. 45-47.
z 8. Matt. v. 21. 22. 27. 28. 33-37. 43, 44. xix. 17, 18. xxii. 16-24. Mark vii. 8-13. Luke x. 29. xi. 42. Rom. vii. 7-10.
† Or, lifted up the face against. Heb. accepted faces. Deut. i. 17. Marg. Gal. ii. 6.
a 1. 6. Josh. xxiv. 3. Is. li. 2. lxiii. 16. lxiv. 8. Ez. xxxii. 24. Matt. iii. 9. Luke i. 73. iii. 8. John viii. 39. 53. 56. Acts vii. 2. Rom. iv. 2. ix. 10. Heb. xii. 9. b Job xxxi. 15. Ps. c. 3. Is. xlii. 1. 7. 15. xlv. 2. John viii. 41. Acts xvi. 25, 26.
c 11. 14, 15. Jer. ix. 4, 5. Mic. vii. 2-6. Matt. x. 21. xxii. 16. Acts vii. 26. 1 Cor. vi. 6-8. Eph. iv. 25. 1 Thes. iv. 6. d 8. 11. Ex. xxxiv. 10-16. Josh. xxiii. 12-16. Ezra ix. 11-14. x. 2, 3. Neh. xlii. 29. e Lev. xviii. 24-30. Jer. vii. 10. Ez. xviii. 13. xxii. 11. Rev. xxi. 8. f Ex. xix. 5, 6. Lev. xx. 26. Deut. vii. 3-6. xiv. 2. xxiii. 26-29. Ps. cvi. 28. 34-36. Jer. ii. 3. 7, 8. 21, 22.
† Or, ought to love: g Gen. vi. 1, 2. Judg. iii. 6. 1 Kings xi. 1-8. Ezra ix. 1, 2. 12. x. 2. Neh. xiii. 23-26. Hos. vi. 7. 2 Cor. vi. 14-18. h Lev. xviii. 29. xx. 3. Num. xv. 30, 31. 1 Sam. ii. 31-34. i Or, him that walketh, and him that answereth. j 1 Chr. xxv. 8. Ezra x. 18, 19. Neh. xiii. 28. Is. ix. 14-16. xiv. 1, 2. Ez. xiv. 10. Hos. iv. 4, 5. Matt. xv. 14. 2 Tim. iii. 13. Rev. xxi. 20.
k Num. xxiv. 5. Zech. xii. 7. l i. 10. Gen. iv. 3-5. 1 Sam. iii. 14. xv. 22, 23. Is. lxi. 8. lxi. 3. Am. v. 22. m Deut. xv. 9. 1 Sam. i. 9, 10. 2 Sam. xiii. 19, 20. Ec. iv. 1. n Deut. xxvi. 14. Neh. viii. 9-12. Prov. xv. 8. xxi. 27. Is. i. 11-15. Jer. vi. 20. o i. 6, 7. iii. 8. Prov. xxx. 20. Is. lviii. 3. Jer. viii. 12. p iii. 5. Gen. xxxi. 50. Judg. xi. 10. 1 Sam. xii. 5. Jer. xlii. 5. Mic. i. 2. q 15. Prov. v. 18, 19. Ec. ix. 9. Is. liv. 6. r Gen. ii. 13. Prov. ii. 17. Cant. i. 15. Marg. Ez. xvi. 8. s Gen. i. 27. ii. 20-24. Matt. xix. 4-6. Mark x. 6-8. 1 Cor. vii. 2.
Or, excellency. t Gen. ii. 7. Job xxvii. 3. Ec. xii. 7. John xx. 22.

"That he might seek a † godly seed. Therefore s take heed to your spirit, and let none deal † treacherously against the wife of his youth.

16 For y the LORD, the God of Israel, saith, § that he hateth || putting away: for one z covereth violence with his garment, saith the LORD of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that ye deal not treacherously.

17 Ye have a wearied the LORD with your words: yet ye say, b Wherein have we wearied him? When ye say, c Every one that doeth evil is good in the sight of the LORD, and he delighteth in them; or, d Where is the God of judgment?

18. § Or, if he hate her, put her away.

z Prov. xxviii. 13. Is. xxviii. 20. lix. 6. Mic. vii. 2, 3. a Ps. xc. 9, 10. Is. i. 14. vii. 13. xliii. 24. Jer. xv. 6. Ez. xvi. 43. Am. ii. 13. b 14. i. 6, 7. iii. 8. c iii. 13-15. Job xxxiv. 5-9. 17. 36. xxxvi. 17. Ps. lxxiii. 3-15. Matt. xi. 18, 19. d Deut. xxxii. 4. 1 Sam. ii. 3. Ps. x. 11-13. Ec. viii. 11. Is. v. 18, 19. xxx. 18. Ez. viii. 12. ix. 9. Zeph. i. 12. 2 Pet. iii. 3, 4.

CHAP. III.

A prediction of the Messiah's forerunner; and of the Messiah himself, to cleanse his Church and judge the wicked, 1-6. The people are warned to repent, especially of their sacrilege and proud blasphemy, 7-15. A blessing is promised to such as feared God and spake together of him, when the righteous are separated from the wicked, 16-18.

BEHOLD, a I will send my messenger, b and he shall prepare the way before me: c and the LORD, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, d even the Messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.

2 But e who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? f for he is like a refiner's fire, and g like fullers' soap:

3 And he shall h sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify i the sons of Levi, and purge e them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the LORD k an offering in righteousness.

4 Then shall l the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the LORD, m as in the days of old, and as in n former years.

5 And o I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be o a

10. Heb. x. 28, 29. xii. 25. 1 Pet. ii. 7, 8. Rev. i. 16, 17. vi. 17. f Is. iv. 4. Zech. xiii. 9. Matt. iii. 10-12. Rev. ii. 23. g Ps. li. 7. Is. i. 18. Jer. ii. 22. Mark ix. 3. Rev. i. 5. vii. 14. xix. 8. h Ps. lxxvi. 10. Prov. xvii. 3. xxv. 4. Is. i. 25. xlviii. 10. Jer. vi. 28-30. Ez. xxii. 18-22. Dan. xii. 10. Zech. xiii. 9. Luke iii. 16. Eph. v. 26, 27. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. xii. 10. 1 Pet. i. 7. iv. 12, 13. Rev. iii. 18. i i. 6-10. ii. 1-8. Is. lxi. 6. lxxi. 19-21. Jer. xxxiii. 18, 22. Ez. xlv. 15, 16. Rev. i. 6. v. 10. k i. 11. Ps. iv. 5. i. 14. 23. lxxix. 30, 31. cvii. 21, 22. cxvi. 17. cxli. 1, 2. Hos. xiv. 2. 2. John iv. 23, 24. Rom. xii. 1. xv. 16. Phil. ii. 17. iv. 13. 2 Tim. iv. 6. Heb. xiii. 15, 16. 1 Pet. ii. 5. 9. l Is. i. 26. 27. lvi. 7. Jer. xxx. 18-20. xxxi. 23, 24. Ez. xx. 40, 41. xliii. 26, 27. Zech. viii. 3. xiv. 20, 21. m 1 Chr. xv. 26. xvi. 1-3. xxi. 26. xxix. 20, 22. 2 Chr. i. 12. vii. 1-3. 10-12. viii. 12-14. xxix. 31-36. xxx. 21-27. xxxi. 20, 21. Jer. ii. 2, 3. n Or, ancient. o ii. 17. Ps. i. 3-6. xvi. 13. xlviii. 9. Ez. xxxiv. 20-22. Heb. x. 30, 31. Jam. v. 8, 9. Jude 14, 15. o ii. 14. Ps. i. 7. lxxxi. 8. Jer. xxix. 23. Mic. i. 2. Matt. xxiii. 14-35.

u Gen. xxiv. 3-7, 44. xxvi. 34, 35. xxvii. 46. xxviii. 2-4. Deut. vii. 4. Ezra ix. 2. Neh. xiii. 24. Jer. ii. 21. 1 Cor. vii. 14. Eph. vi. 4. 1 Tim. iii. 4. 5. 11, 12. Tit. i. 6. † Heb. seed of God. Gen. vi. 2. Hos. i. 10. Acts iii. 23. 2 Cor. vi. 18. x 14. Prov. iv. 23. vi. 25. vii. 25. Matt. v. 28, 29. xv. 19. Jam. i. 14, 15. † Or, unfaithfully. y Deut. xxiv. 1-4. Is. i. 1. Matt. v. 31, 32. xix. 3-9. Mark x. 2-12. Luke xvi. 18. || Heb. to put away. z Prov. xxviii. 13. Is. xxviii. 20. lix. 6. Mic. vii. 2, 3. a Ps. xc. 9, 10. Is. i. 14. vii. 13. xliii. 24. Jer. xv. 6. Ez. xvi. 43. Am. ii. 13. b 14. i. 6, 7. iii. 8. c iii. 13-15. Job xxxiv. 5-9. 17. 36. xxxvi. 17. Ps. lxxiii. 3-15. Matt. xi. 18, 19. d Deut. xxxii. 4. 1 Sam. ii. 3. Ps. x. 11-13. Ec. viii. 11. Is. v. 18, 19. xxx. 18. Ez. viii. 12. ix. 9. Zeph. i. 12. 2 Pet. iii. 3, 4. a ii. 7. iv. 5. Matt. xi. 10, 11. Mark i. 2, 3. Luke i. 76. vii. 26-28. John i. 6, 7. b Is. xli. 3-5. Matt. iii. 1-3. xvii. 10-13. Luke i. 16, 17. iii. 3-6. John i. 15-23. 29. 34. iii. 28-30. Acts xiii. 24, 25. xix. 4. c Ps. cx. 1. Is. vii. 14. ix. 6. Hag. ii. 7-9. Luke ii. 11. 21. 32. 38. 46. vii. 19, 20. xix. 47. John ii. 14-16. d Gen. xlviii. 15. 16. Ex. xxviii. 21. Is. lxiii. 9. Hos. vi. 3-5. Acts vii. 38. e iv. 1. Am. v. 13-20. Matt. iii. 7-12. xxi. 31-44. xxiii. 13-35. Luke ii. 34. iii. 9. 17. vii. 23. xi. 37-47. 52. 53. xxi. 36. John vi. 42-44. viii. 41-48. 55. ix. 39-41. xv. 22-24. Acts vii. 52-54. Rom. ix. 31-33. xi. 5-10. Heb. x. 28, 29. xii. 25. 1 Pet. ii. 7, 8. Rev. i. 16, 17. vi. 17. f Is. iv. 4. Zech. xiii. 9. Matt. iii. 10-12. Rev. ii. 23. g Ps. li. 7. Is. i. 18. Jer. ii. 22. Mark ix. 3. Rev. i. 5. vii. 14. xix. 8. h Ps. lxxvi. 10. Prov. xvii. 3. xxv. 4. Is. i. 25. xlviii. 10. Jer. vi. 28-30. Ez. xxii. 18-22. Dan. xii. 10. Zech. xiii. 9. Luke iii. 16. Eph. v. 26, 27. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. xii. 10. 1 Pet. i. 7. iv. 12, 13. Rev. iii. 18. i i. 6-10. ii. 1-8. Is. lxi. 6. lxxi. 19-21. Jer. xxxiii. 18, 22. Ez. xlv. 15, 16. Rev. i. 6. v. 10. k i. 11. Ps. iv. 5. i. 14. 23. lxxix. 30, 31. cvii. 21, 22. cxvi. 17. cxli. 1, 2. Hos. xiv. 2. 2. John iv. 23, 24. Rom. xii. 1. xv. 16. Phil. ii. 17. iv. 13. 2 Tim. iv. 6. Heb. xiii. 15, 16. 1 Pet. ii. 5. 9. l Is. i. 26. 27. lvi. 7. Jer. xxx. 18-20. xxxi. 23, 24. Ez. xx. 40, 41. xliii. 26, 27. Zech. viii. 3. xiv. 20, 21. m 1 Chr. xv. 26. xvi. 1-3. xxi. 26. xxix. 20, 22. 2 Chr. i. 12. vii. 1-3. 10-12. viii. 12-14. xxix. 31-36. xxx. 21-27. xxxi. 20, 21. Jer. ii. 2, 3. n Or, ancient. o ii. 17. Ps. i. 3-6. xvi. 13. xlviii. 9. Ez. xxxiv. 20-22. Heb. x. 30, 31. Jam. v. 8, 9. Jude 14, 15. o ii. 14. Ps. i. 7. lxxxi. 8. Jer. xxix. 23. Mic. i. 2. Matt. xxiii. 14-35.

swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

6 For I am the LORD, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed.

7 ¶ Even from the days of your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them: Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. But ye said, Wherein shall we return?

8 Will a man rob God? yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee?

In tithes and offerings. 9 Ye are cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation.

10 Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it.

11 And I will rebuke the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 And all nations shall call you blessed: for ye shall be a delightful land, saith the LORD of hosts.

13 ¶ Your words have been stout against me, saith the LORD, Yet ye say, What have we spoken so much against thee?

14 Ye have said, It is vain to serve God: and what profit is it that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the LORD of hosts?

15 And now we call the proud stout against me, saith the LORD, Yet ye say, What have we spoken so much against thee?

16 ¶ Remember ye the law of Moses, which I commanded in Horeb, saying unto the LORD of hosts, I beseech thee, let me and my people go, that we may serve thee: for thy people Israel are stubborn, and they have not hearkened to thy voice, O LORD. I beseech thee, let me and my people go, that we may serve thee: for thy people Israel are stubborn, and they have not hearkened to thy voice, O LORD.

happy: yea, they that work wickedness are set up; yea they that tempt God are even delivered.

16 Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name.

17 And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels, and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

18 Then shall ye return, and discern, between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God, and him that serveth him not.

3. lxvi. 16. lxxiii. 16, 17. cxix. 63. Prov. xiii. 20. Ez. ix. 4. Dan. ii. 17, 18. Luke ii. 38. xxiv. 14-31. John i. 40-47. xii. 20-22. Acts i. 13, &c. ii. 1, &c. iv. 23-30. 1 Thes. v. 11. 14. Heb. iii. 13. x. 24, 25. xii. 15. y 2 Sam. vii. 1-4. 2 Chr. vi. 7, 8. Ps. cxxxix. 4. Matt. xviii. 19, 20. Acts ii. 31-33. z Esth. ii. 23. vi. 1. Job xix. 23-25. Ps. lvi. 8. Is. lxxv. 6. Dan. vii. 10. Matt. xii. 35-37. Rev. xii. 12. a Ps. x. 4. xx. 7. xciv. 19. civ. 33, 34. Is. xxvi. 3. Marg. 8, 9. Heb. iv. 12, 13. b Cant. ii. 16. Jer. xxxii. 33. xxxiii. 39. Ez. xvi. 8. xxxvi. 27, 28. Zech. xiii. 9. John x. 27-30. xvii. 9, 10, 24. 1 Cor. iii. 22, 23. vi. 20. xv. 23. Gal. v. 24. 2 Thes. i. 7-10. Rev. xx. 12-15. c Or, special treasure. Ex. xix. 5. Deut. vii. 6. xiv. 2. xxvi. 17, 18. Ps. cxxxv. 4. Is. lxii. 3, 4. Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 9. d Neh. xii. 24. Ps. ciii. 8-13. Is. xxxi. 20. Jer. xxxi. 20. Zeph. ii. 3. Matt. xxv. 34. Rom. viii. 32. 2 Cor. vi. 18. 1 John i. 1-3. e d i. 6. 1 Pet. i. 13-16. f 14, 15. i. 4. Job vi. 29. xvii. 10. Jer. xii. 15. Joel ii. 14. Zech. i. 6. g Gen. xviii. 25. Ps. lxxiii. 10, 11. Is. iii. 10, 11. Dan. xii. 1-3. Matt. xxiv. 46. Rom. ii. 5, 6. 2 Thes. i. 5-10. h Josh. xxiv. 15. Dan. iii. 17-26. John xii. 26. Acts xvi. 17. xxviii. 23. Rom. i. 9. vi. 10-22. 1 Thes. i. 9.

CHAP. IV.

The judgments on the wicked Jews, and the benefits to be enjoyed by believers, at the coming of Christ, the Sun of righteousness, 1-3. The people charged to regard the law of Moses; and John Baptist predicted under the name of Elijah, 4-6.

FOR, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

2 But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.

3 And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet, in the day that I shall do this, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 ¶ Remember ye the law of Moses, which I commanded in Horeb, saying unto the LORD of hosts, I beseech thee, let me and my people go, that we may serve thee: for thy people Israel are stubborn, and they have not hearkened to thy voice, O LORD. I beseech thee, let me and my people go, that we may serve thee: for thy people Israel are stubborn, and they have not hearkened to thy voice, O LORD.

ii. 17. Job xii. 6. xxi. 7-15. 30. Prov. xii. 12. Ec. ix. 1, 2. Jer. xii. 1, 2. Hab. i. 13-17. Heb. built. Job xxi. 23. Num. xiv. 22, 23. Deut. vi. 16. Ps. lxxviii. 18, 41. 56. xcv. 9. cvi. 14. Matt. iv. 6, 7. Acts v. 9. 1 Cor. x. 9. Heb. iii. 9. 5. iv. 2. Gen. xxi. 12. 1 Kings xviii. 3, 4, 12, 13. Job xxviii. 28. Ps. xxxiii. 18. exi. 10. xlii. 1. cxlviii. 11. Is. i. 10. Acts ix. 31. x. 2. Rev. xv. 4. Deut. vi. 6-8. 1 Sam. xiii. 16-18. Esth. iv. 5-17. Ps. xvi. 3. lxvi. 16. lxxiii. 16, 17. cxix. 63. Prov. xiii. 20. Ez. ix. 4. Dan. ii. 17, 18. Luke ii. 38. xxiv. 14-31. John i. 40-47. xii. 20-22. Acts i. 13, &c. ii. 1, &c. iv. 23-30. 1 Thes. v. 11. 14. Heb. iii. 13. x. 24, 25. xii. 15. y 2 Sam. vii. 1-4. 2 Chr. vi. 7, 8. Ps. cxxxix. 4. Matt. xviii. 19, 20. Acts ii. 31-33. z Esth. ii. 23. vi. 1. Job xix. 23-25. Ps. lvi. 8. Is. lxxv. 6. Dan. vii. 10. Matt. xii. 35-37. Rev. xii. 12. a Ps. x. 4. xx. 7. xciv. 19. civ. 33, 34. Is. xxvi. 3. Marg. 8, 9. Heb. iv. 12, 13. b Cant. ii. 16. Jer. xxxii. 33. xxxiii. 39. Ez. xvi. 8. xxxvi. 27, 28. Zech. xiii. 9. John x. 27-30. xvii. 9, 10, 24. 1 Cor. iii. 22, 23. vi. 20. xv. 23. Gal. v. 24. 2 Thes. i. 7-10. Rev. xx. 12-15. c Or, special treasure. Ex. xix. 5. Deut. vii. 6. xiv. 2. xxvi. 17, 18. Ps. cxxxv. 4. Is. lxii. 3, 4. Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 9. d Neh. xii. 24. Ps. ciii. 8-13. Is. xxxi. 20. Jer. xxxi. 20. Zeph. ii. 3. Matt. xxv. 34. Rom. viii. 32. 2 Cor. vi. 18. 1 John i. 1-3. e d i. 6. 1 Pet. i. 13-16. f 14, 15. i. 4. Job vi. 29. xvii. 10. Jer. xii. 15. Joel ii. 14. Zech. i. 6. g Gen. xviii. 25. Ps. lxxiii. 10, 11. Is. iii. 10, 11. Dan. xii. 1-3. Matt. xxiv. 46. Rom. ii. 5, 6. 2 Thes. i. 5-10. h Josh. xxiv. 15. Dan. iii. 17-26. John xii. 26. Acts xvi. 17. xxviii. 23. Rom. i. 9. vi. 10-22. 1 Thes. i. 9. a 5. iii. 2. Ez. vii. 10. Joel ii. 1. 31. Zeph. i. 14-16. Zech. xiv. 1. 2. Luke xix. 43, 44. xxi. 20-24. 2 Pet. iii. 7-12. b Ps. xxi. 9, 10. Nah. i. 5, 6. Zeph. i. 18, 2. Thes. i. 8. c iii. 15, 18. Ex. xv. 7. Ps. cxix. 119. Is. ii. 12-17. v. 24. xl. 24. xli. 2. xlvii. 14. Ob. 18. Nah. 10. d Job xvi. 16. Am. ii. 9. e iii. 16. Ps. lxxv. 9. Is. i. 10. lxxvi. 1. Luke i. 50. Acts xiii. 26. Rev. xi. 18. f 2 Sam. xviii. 4. Ps. lxxvi. 1. lxxviii. 11. Prov. iv. 18. Is. ix. 2. xxx. 26. xli. 6. Is. i. 3. 19, 20. Hos. vi. 3. Matt. iv. 15, 16. Luke i. 35, 36. 40. Acts xiii. 47. xvi. 18. Eph. v. 8-14. 2 Pet. i. 10. 1 John ii. 8. Rev. ii. 28. xxi. 16. g Ps. ciii. 3. calvi. 3. Is. lvi. 5. lxxi. 18, 19. Jer. xvi. 14. xxxiii. 6. Ez. xliii. 12. Hos. vi. 1. xiv. 4. Matt. xi. 5. Rev. xxi. 2. h Ruth ii. 12. Matt. xxiii. 37. i Ps. xcii. 12-14. Is. xli. 9, 10. iv. 12, 13. Jer. xxxi. 29-34. Hos. xiv. 7. John xv. 2-5. 2 Thes. i. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 18. k Gen. iii. 15. Josh. x. 24, 25. 2 Sam. ciii. 43. Job vi. 12. Ps. xci. 13. Is. xxv. 10. xvi. 6. lxxiii. 3-6. Dan. vii. 18. 27. Mic. v. 2. vii. 10. Zech. x. 9. Rom. xvi. 20. Rev. xi. 18. xii. 20. 1 Ez. xx. 1, &c. Deut. iv. 5, 6. Ps. calvi. 10, 20. Is. viii. 20. xlii. 21. Matt. v. 17-20. xix. 16-22. xxi. 36-40. Mark xii. 28-34. Luke x. 25-28. xvi. 29-31. John v. 39-47. Rom. iii. 31. xii. 8-10. Gal. v. 13, 14, 24, 25. Jam. ii. 9-13.

m Deut. iv. 10. Moses my servant, which I com-
 n Ex. xxi-xxiii. manded unto him ^m in Horeb for
 Lev. i. &c. all Israel, ⁿ with the statutes and
 o iii. 1. Is. xl. 3. judgments.
 Matt. xi. 13, 14. 5 Behold, ° I will send you Eli-
 xvii. 11-13. jah the prophet, before the coming
 xxvii. 47-49. of the great and dreadful day of
 Mark ix. 12, 13. the LORD.
 Luke i. 17. vii.
 26-28. ix. 30.
 John i. 21. 25.

p 1. Joel ii. 31. Acts ii. 19, 20. Rev. vi. 17.

6 And he shall ^q turn the heart ^q Luke i. 16, 17.
 of the fathers to the children, and 76.
 the heart of the children to their ^r Is. lxi. 2. Dan.
 fathers, ^r lest I come ^s and smite ix. 26, 27. Zech.
 the earth with a curse. xi. 6. xiii. 8.
 xiv. 2. Matt.
 xxii. 7. xxiii. 35
 --38. xxiv. 27-30. Mark xiii. 14-26. Luke xix. 41-44. xxi. 22-
 27. ^s Deut. xxix. 19, &c. Is. xxiv. 6. xliii. 28. xlv. 15. Dan.
 ix. 11. Zech. v. 3. Mark xi. 21. Heb. vi. 8. x. 26-31. Rev.
 xxii. 3. 20, 21.

END OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

FAMILY RECORD.

MARRIAGES.

MARRIAGES.

Edward P. Cooke
 son of H. and J. Cooke
 son of John D. Cooke

Anna B. Thompson
 daughter of Dr. Richard
 Thompson born December
 16th 1819.

Edward P. Cooke and
 Anna B. Thompson married
 31st day of May 1838.

May 31st 1838.



FAMILY RECORD.

BIRTHS.

BIRTHS.

Edward P. Cook son of
Edward P. & Anna C.
Cook born April 12th
1839

Anna Sophia Cook
born November 20th 1840
daughter of Edward P.
Cook & Anna C. Cook

John P. Cook son
of Edward P. & Anna C. Cook
born May 17th 1843.

FAMILY RECORD.

BIRTHS.

BIRTHS.

FAMILY RECORD.

Deaths.

Annie Upham Cooker died
May 25th 1841 aged
6 months and 5 days -

Deaths.

THE
NEW TESTAMENT

OF

OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR



JESUS CHRIST,

WITH

COPIOUS MARGINAL REFERENCES.

BY THOMAS SCOTT, D. D.

RECTOR OF ASTON SANFORD, DUCKS, AND CHAPLAIN TO THE LOCK HOSPITAL.

PHILADELPHIA:

PUBLISHED BY W. W. WOODWARD,

No. 52, SOUTH WEST CORNER OF SECOND AND CHESNUT STREETS

Griggs & Dickinson, Printers.

1814.

NEW TESTAMENT



THE UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO

TESTS OF TRUTH

BY

JOHN W. GIBSON, D.D.

NEW YORK: THE UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO PRESS, 1891.

PRINTED BY THE UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO PRESS, 1891.

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO

LIBRARY OF THE UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO

1891

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO

1891

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. MATTHEW.

Little is known concerning the writer of this Gospel, except what he has recorded of himself.—(Notes ix. 9—13. x. 3.) He is generally supposed to have written his history about eight years after our Lord's ascension, and before any other part of the New Testament was extant. It is certain that it was published at a very early period.—Many have contended that this Gospel was written in Hebrew, and that we have only a translation of it in Greek. But learned men have satisfactorily shown, that this is a mistake; and that the apostle wrote his Gospel in Greek, as we now have it; though they seem willing to allow, that he also gave a Hebrew, or Syriac, version of it, for the use of his countrymen. The reader, who wishes to examine the subject, will find it fully discussed in Dr. Whitby's preface.

St. Matthew is supposed to be distinguished from the other evangelists by the frequency of his references to the Old Testament. He also records more of our Lord's parables than the others do; and, on the whole, seems more observant of the order, as to time, in which events occurred. He begins his history with the genealogy of Christ, in the line of

Joseph the husband of Mary his mother, and relates some circumstances concerning his miraculous conception, birth, and infancy. He gives us a brief account of the ministry of John Baptist; and records the baptism and temptation of Christ, and his entrance on his public ministry. He then proceeds with the narrative of his miracles and discourses, till at length he fully records the manner of his crucifixion, death, and burial; and, having borne witness to his glorious resurrection, and appearance to his disciples, closes his history with some most important words, which the Lord Jesus is supposed to have spoken immediately before his ascension into heaven.

The author would just observe, that where notes on parallel passages are not referred to, the reader must consult the margin.—A few instances occur, in which he found that he could not divide the practical observations, so as to form convenient portions for family reading with the notes; as in the beatitudes, the Lord's prayer, and some other places; and in these the notes may be read with the text, and the practical observations at the close.

Year of the World 4600.

Year of the World 4000.

CHAPTER I.

a Gen. ii. 4. v. 1.
Is. liii. 8. Luke
iii. 23. &c. Rom.
ix. 5.

b ix. 27. xv. 22.
xvii. 42—45.
2 Sam. vii. 13.
16. Ps. lxxxix.
26. cxxxviii. 11.
Is. ix. 6, 7. xi.
1. Jer. xliii. 5.

c xxviii. 15—17.
7. Am. ix. 11.
Zech. xii. 8.
Luke i. 21, 32.
c. 70. John vi.
47. Acts ii. 30.
1 Cor. xii. 3. Rom.
i. 4. Rev. xxi.
14.

d Gen. xii. 3. xlii.
13. xvi. 3—5.
xxviii. 13, 14.
Rom. ix. 13.
Gal. iii. 15.

e Gen. xxi. 2, 3.
Josh. xxi. 2, 3.
1 Chr. i. 28. Is.
li. 2. Luke iii.
34. Acts vii. 9.
Rom. ix. 7—9.
Heb. xi. 17, 18.

f Gen. xxi. 26.
Josh. xxi. 4.
1 Chr. i. 34. Is.
xl. 8. Mal. i. 2.
7. Rom. ix. 10—
12.

g Gen. xxi. 32—
35. xxi. 35—39.
xxv. 2. &c. xlii.
8—12. Ex. i. 2—
6. 1 Chr. ii. 1.
Neh. i. 1, 2. Luke
iii. 34. Acts vii. 5. Heb. vii. 14. Josh. Rev. vii. 5. g Gen.
xxviii. 20, 21. xlii. 12. Judah, Pharez, Zarah. Num. xxi. 20,
21. 1 Chr. ii. 3, 4. ix. 4. h Gen. xxviii. 6, 12, 24—26. Tamar.
i Gen. xlii. 12. Num. xxvi. 21. Ruth iv. 18. 1 Chr. ii. 5. iv.
1. Beron. Luke iii. 32. k Ruth iv. 19. 1 Chr. ii. 9. Rom.
1 Ruth iv. 19, 20. 1 Chr. ii. 10—12. m Num. i. 7. m. 3. vii. 12,
15. x. 14. Neh. i. 1. Luke iii. 32. n Ruth iv. 21. 1 Chr. ii.
11, 12. Salome. o Josh. ii. 1, &c. vi. 22—25. Heb. xi. 31.
Num. ii. 28. Rahab. p Ruth i. 4, 16, 17, 21. Is. ix. 1.
q Luke
iii. 32. f Ruth iv. 22. 1 Sam. xvi. 1, 11—14. xvii. 17, 34. xx.
30, 31. xxi. 9. 2 Sam. xxi. 1. 1 Chr. ii. 15. Ps. lxxv. 26. Is. xi.
1. Acts xii. 22, 23. r 2 Sam. xii. 24, 25. 1 Chr. iii. 5. xiv. 4.
xxviii. 5. t 2 Sam. xi. 3, 26, 27. 1 Kings i. 11—17, 20—21. xv.
5. Rom. viii. 3. u 2 Sam. xiii. 39. 1 Chr. xi. 41. Uriah.
x 1 Kings xi. 43. xii. 1, &c. 1 Chr. iii. 10. 2 Chr. ix. 31. xii. 7.
Rehoboam. y 1 Kings xiv. 31. Athiah. 2 Chr. xii. 15. Athiah.
z 1 Kings xv. 8—23. 2 Chr. xiv. xvi. a 1 Kings xv. 24. xxi.
3. &c. 2 Kings iii. 1. 2 Chr. xvii—xx. Jehoshaphat. b 1 Kings
xvii. 30. 2 Kings viii. 16. Jehoram. 1 Chr. iii. 11. 2 Chr. xxi. 1.
c 2 Kings xiv. 21. xv. 1—6. Azariah. 2 Chr. xxi. 1 &c. Uzziah.

The genealogy of Christ in the line of Joseph, from Abraham and David. 1—17. His miraculous conception, by the Holy Ghost, of the virgin Mary; and the doubts of Joseph, to whom she was espoused, removed by an angel, who directs him to take her home, and to call the son born of her, Jesus, 18—21. This is shewn to accord with the prediction of Isaiah, 22, 23. Joseph obeys, and Jesus is born, 24, 25.

THE book of the ^a generation of Jesus Christ, ^b the son of David, ^c the son of Abraham.

2 ^d Abraham begat Isaac, and ^e Isaac begat Jacob, ^f and Jacob begat Judas and his brethren.

3 And ^g Judas begat Phares and Zara of ^h Thamar, ⁱ and Phares begat Esrom, and Esrom begat ^j Aram,

4 And Aram begat ^k Aminadab, and Aminadab begat ^l Naasson, and Naasson begat Salmon,

5 And ^m Salmon begat Booz of ⁿ Rachab, and ^o Booz begat Obed of Ruth, and ^p Obed begat Jesse.

6 And ^q Jesse begat David the king, and David the king begat ^r Solomon of ^s her that had been the wife of ^t Urias.

7 And Solomon begat ^u Roboam, and Roboam begat ^v Abia, and Abia begat ^w Asa,

8 And Asa begat ^x Josaphat, and Josaphat begat ^y Joram, and Joram begat ^z Ozias.

9 And Ozias begat ^a Joatham, and Joatham begat ^b Achaz, and Achaz begat ^c Ezekias,

10 And Ezekias begat ^d Manasses, and Manasses begat ^e Amon, and Amon begat ^f Josias,

11 And ^g Josias begat ^h Jechonias and his brethren, ⁱ about the time they were carried away to Babylon:

12 And after they were brought to Babylon, ^j Jechonias begat Salathiel, ^k and Salathiel begat Zorobabel,

13 And Zorobabel begat Abiud, and Abiud begat Eliakim, and Eliakim begat Azor,

14 And Azor begat Sadec, and Sadec begat Achim, and Achim begat Eliud,

15 And Eliud begat Eleazar, and Eleazar begat Matthan, and Matthan begat Jacob,

16 And Jacob begat ^l Joseph the husband of Mary, ^m of whom was born Jesus, ⁿ who is called Christ.

9 And Ozias begat ^d Joatham, and Joatham begat ^e Achaz, and Achaz begat ^f Ezekias,

10 And Ezekias begat ^g Manasses, and Manasses begat ^h Amon, and Amon begat ⁱ Josias,

11 And ^j Josias begat ^k Jechonias and his brethren, ^l about the time they were carried away to Babylon:

12 And after they were brought to Babylon, ^m Jechonias begat Salathiel, ⁿ and Salathiel begat Zorobabel,

13 And Zorobabel begat Abiud, and Abiud begat Eliakim, and Eliakim begat Azor,

14 And Azor begat Sadec, and Sadec begat Achim, and Achim begat Eliud,

15 And Eliud begat Eleazar, and Eleazar begat Matthan, and Matthan begat Jacob,

16 And Jacob begat ^o Joseph the husband of Mary, ^p of whom was born Jesus, ^q who is called Christ.

17 So all the generations from Abraham to David are fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon are fourteen generations: and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ are fourteen generations.

18 ^r Now ^s the birth of Jesus ^t Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child ^u of the Holy Ghost.

19 Then Joseph ^v her husband, being ^w a just man, and not willing to make her ^x a public example, ^y was minded to put her away privately.

20 ^z Now ^a all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the Lord, saying, ^b Behold, I am sending my messenger before thy face, and he shall prepare thy way before thee.

21 ^c And as he went to espouse Mary, he found her with child of the Holy Ghost.

22 ^d And Joseph, her husband, being a just man, and not willing to make her a public example, was minded to put her away secretly.

23 ^e And as he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him, saying, ^f Joseph, thou art a just man, and shalt not be ashamed: for, behold, thou shalt conceive with thee, and shalt bring forth a son, and shalt call his name Jesus.

24 ^g And thou shalt know that thou art with child, because thou shalt conceive, and shalt bring forth a son, and shalt call his name Jesus.

d 2 Kings xv. 7. 32—38. 1 Chr. iii. 11—13. 2 Chr. xvi. 21. xxvii. Jotham.

e 2 Kings xv. 38. xvi. 1, &c. 2 Chr. xvi. 9. xxviii. 1. &c. Is. vii. 1—13. Jotham.

f 2 Kings xvi. 20. xviii—xx. 2 Chr. xvi. 27. xxix. —xxxi. Is. xlii. —xxxi. Hezekiah.

g 2 Kings xv. 21. xvi. 1—15. xxi. 3, 4. 1 Chr. iii. 13—15. 2 Chr. xxi. 37. xxviii. 1—14. Manasseh.

h 2 Kings xxi. 19—26. 2 Chr. xxviii. 20—24.

i 1 Kings xlii. 2. 2 Kings xlii. 26. xlii. xlii. 1—30. 2 Chr. xlii. 25. xlii. xlii. Jer. i. 2, 3. Jechonias.

j Some read Josias begat Jechonias, and Jechonias begat Jechonias.

k 2 Kings xlii. 31—37. xlii. 1 Chr. iii. 15—17. 2 Chr. xlii. 1, &c. Jer. xlii. 10—24.

l 2 Kings xlii. 14—16. xlii. 17. 2 Chr. xlii. 18, 19. Jechonias. 20, xlii. 9, 10, 11—18, 20—29. Dan. i. 2.

m 2 Kings xlii. 21. Jechonias. 1 Chr. iii. 17. Jechonias. Jer. xlii. 24, 25. Jechonias.

n Ezra iii. 2. v. 2. Neh. vii. 1.

o Hag. i. 2, 12, 14. m. 2, 21. Shebuel, Zerubbabel. Luke iii. 27.

p Mark vi. 3. Luke i. 11—17. m. 4, 5, 6, 7. m. 23. iv. 27.

q xxi. 17. 24. John iv. 2. f Luke i. 27. &c. g Gen. iii. 15. Job xiv. 4. Is. 14. Luke i. 28. Gal. iv. 4, 5. Heb. vii. 26. x. 5.

t Lev. xix. 20. Deut. xxi. 23, 24. u Gen. vi. 2. Ps. cxi. 3, 5. Mark vi. 20. Luke ii. 3. Acts v. 23. x Gen. xxviii. 24. Lev. xx. 10. Deut. xxi. 23. John vii. 1. y Deut. xxi. 1—4. Mark i. 4.

z Ps. xxv. 8, 9. xciv. 19. cxix. 125. cxliii. 8. Prov. iii. 5, 6. xii. 5. Is. xxvi. 3. *Marg.* xxx. 21. a Judg. xiii. 3, 8, 9. Luke i. 10—13. 19. 26, &c. ii. 8—14.

b ii. 13. 19. 22. Gen. xxi. 11. Num. xii. 6. Job iv. 13—16. xxxiii. 15, 16. Joel ii. 28. c Is. vii. 2. 13. Jer. xxxiii. 26. Luke ii. 4.

d xxviii. 5. Gen. xvi. 3. 1 Kings xvii. 13. Is. li. 7. Jer. xl. 9. Luke i. 30.

e 18. Jer. xxxi. 22. f Gen. xvii. 19. 21. xviii. 10. Judg. xiii. 3. 2 Kings iv. 16. 17. Luke i. 13. 35, 36.

g Luke i. 31. ii. 21.

h Ps. cxxx. 7, 8. Is. xii. 1, 2. xiv. 21, 22. Jer. xxiii. 6. xxxiii. 16. Ez. xxxvi. 25—29. Dan. ix. 24. Zech. ix. 9.

John i. 29. Acts iii. 26. iv. 12. v. 31. xiii. 23, 38, 39. Eph. v. 25—27. Col. i. 20—23. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. vii. 25. 1 John i. 7. ii. 1, 2. iii. 5. Rev. i. 5, 6. vii. 14. i. ii. 15. 23. v. 17. viii. 17. xii. 17. xiii. 35. xxi. 4. 1 Kings viii. 15. 24. Ezra i. 1. Luke xxi. 22. xxiv. 44. John x. 35. xii. 38—40. xv. 25. xvii. 12. xviii. 9. xix. 24. 28. 36, 37. Acts iii. 18. xiii. 27—29. Rev. xvii. 17. k Is. vii. 14. * Or, *his name shall be called.* l Is. vii. 14. viii. 8. *Immanuel.* m xxviii.

20. Ps. xvi. 7. 11. Is. viii. 8—10. ix. 6, 7. xii. 2. John i. 14. Acts xviii. 9, 10. Rom. i. 3, 4. ix. 5. 2 Cor. v. 19. 1 Tim. ii. 3. 2 Tim. iv. 17. 22. n Gen. vi. 22. vii. 5. xxii. 2, 3. Ex. xl. 16. 19. 25. 27. 32. 2 Kings v. 11—14. John ii. 5—8. xv. 14. Heb. xi. 7, 8. 24—31. Jam. ii. 21—26. o Ex. xiii. 2. xxii. 29. Luke ii. 7. 21. Rom. viii. 29. p Luke ii. 21.

CHAP. II.

a i. 35. Luke ii. 4—7. b 5. Mic. v. 2. Luke ii. 11. 15. John vii. 42. c 3. 19. Gen. xlix. 10. Dan. ix. 24, 25. Hag. ii. 6—9. d 1 Kings iv. 30. Job i. 3. Ps. lxxii. 9—12. Is. xi. 10. lx. 1, &c. e xxi. 5. Ps. ii. 6. Is. ix. 6, 7. xxxii. 1, 2. Jer. xxiii. 5. Zech. ix. 9. Luke ii. 11. xix. 38. xxiii. 2. 38. John i. 49. xii. 13. xviii. 37. xix. 12—15. 19. f Num. xxiv. 17. Is. lx. 3. Luke i. 78, 79. Rev. xxii. 16. g 10. 11. Ps. xlv. 11. John x. 38. xx. 28. Heb. i. 6. h viii. 23. xxiii. 37. 1 Kings xviii. 17, 18. John xii. 47, 48. Acts iv. 2, 24—27. v. 24—28. xvi. 20, 21. xvii. 6, 7. i xxi. 15. 23. xxvi. 3. 47. xxvii. 1. 1 Chr. xxiv. 4. &c. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 14. Ezra x. 5. Neh. iii. 7. John vii. 32. xviii. 6. k vii. 29. xiii. 52. 2 Chr. xxiv. 13. Ezra vii. 6. 11, 12. Jer. viii. 8. Mark viii. 31. Luke xx. 19. xxi. 10. John viii. 3. Acts iv. 5. vi. 12. xxiii. 9. l Mal. ii. 7. John iii. 10.

Wise men from the east, guided by a star, come to Jerusalem, enquiring for "him who was born King of the Jews;" 1, 2. Herod, being alarmed, learns that Christ should be born at Bethlehem, and sends the wise men thither, 3—8. The star guides them to Jesus, whom they honour and worship; and being warned by God, they return home another way, 9—12. Joseph is directed to go with the child and his mother into Egypt, 13—15. Herod murders the children at and near Bethlehem, 16—18. After Herod's death, Joseph returns from Egypt, with Jesus and Mary, and goes to dwell at Nazareth, 19—23.

NOW when ^a Jesus was born in ^b Bethlehem of Judea, in the days ^c of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men ^d from the east to Jerusalem,

2 Saying, Where is he that is ^e born King of the Jews? for we have seen ^f his star in the east, and are come to ^g worship him.

3 ¶ When Herod the king had heard *these things*, ^h he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him.

4 And when he had gathered all ⁱ the chief priests and ^k scribes of the people together, ^l he demanded of them where Christ should be born.

i xxi. 15. 23. xxvi. 3. 47. xxvii. 1. 1 Chr. xxiv. 4. &c. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 14. Ezra x. 5. Neh. iii. 7. John vii. 32. xviii. 6. k vii. 29. xiii. 52. 2 Chr. xxiv. 13. Ezra vii. 6. 11, 12. Jer. viii. 8. Mark viii. 31. Luke xx. 19. xxi. 10. John viii. 3. Acts iv. 5. vi. 12. xxiii. 9. l Mal. ii. 7. John iii. 10.

5 And they said unto him, ^m In Bethlehem of Judea: for thus it is written by the prophet,

6 And ⁿ thou Bethlehem, in the land of Judah, art not the least among the princes of Judah: for out of thee shall come ^o a Governor, that shall ^{*} rule my people Israel.

7 Then Herod, ^p when he had privily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared.

8 And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, ^q Go, and search diligently for the young child; and, when ye have found *him*, bring me word again, ^r that I may come and worship him also.

9 When they had heard the king, they departed: and, lo, ^s the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was.

10 When they saw the star, ^t they rejoiced with exceeding great joy.

11 And when they were come into the house, ^u they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and ^{*} worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, ^v they ^{*} presented unto him gifts; gold, ^w and frankincense, and myrrh.

12 And being ^a warned of God in a dream, that they should not return to Herod, ^b they departed into their own country another way.

13 ¶ And when they were departed, behold, ^c the angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, ^d Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there ^e until I bring thee word: ^f for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him.

14 When he arose, ^g he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt:

15 And was there ^h until the death of Herod: ⁱ that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, ^k Out of Egypt have I called my Son.

16 ¶ Then Herod, ^l when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, ^m was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, ⁿ and slew all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from 1 Cor. iii. 19. c 19. i. 20. Acts v. 19. Heb. i. 1. 14. d x. 23. Rev. xii. 6. 14. e 19. 20. Josh. iii. 13. 17. iv. 10. 18. Dan. iii. 25, 26. Acts xvi. 36. Ex. i. 22. ii. 2, 3. Acts vii. 19. Rev. xii. 4. f 20, 21. i. 24. Acts xxvi. 19. h 19. Acts xii. 2, &c. 53, 24. i 22. iv. 14, 15. viii. 17. xii. 16—18. xxi. 4. xxvi. 54. 56. xxvii. 35. Luke xxiv. 44. John xix. 28. 36. Acts i. 16. k Ex. i. 22. Num. xxiv. 3. Hos. xi. 1. l Gen. xxxix. 14. 17. Num. xxii. 29. xxiv. 10. Judg. xvi. 10. Job xii. 3. m Prov. xxvii. 3, 4. Dan. iij. 18. 19, 20. n Gen. xlix. 7. 2 Kings viii. 12. Prov. xxviii. 15. 17. Is. xvi. 21. lix. 7. Hos. x. 14. Rev. xvii. 6.

m Gen. xxxv. 19. Josh. xix. 15. Ruth i. 19. ii. 4. iv. 11. 1 Sam. xvi. 1.

n 1. Mic. v. 2. John vii. 42.

o xxviii. 18. Gen. xlix. 10. Num. xxiv. 19. 1 Chr. v. 2. Ps. ii. 1—6. Is. ix. 6, 7. Eph. i. 22. Col. i. 18. Rev. ii. 27. xi. 15.

q 1. *feed.* Ps. lxxviii. 71, 72. Is. xl. 11. Jer. xxiii. 4—6. Ez. xxxiv. 23—25. xxxvii. 24—26.

r xxvi. 3—5. Ex. i. 10. 1 Sam. xviii. 21. Ps. x. 9, 10. lv. 21. lxxiv. 4—6. lxxviii. 3, 4. Is. vii. 5—7. Ez. xxxviii. 10, 11. Rev. xii. 1—5. 15.

s 1 Sam. xxiii. 22, 23. 2 Sam. xvii. 14. 1 Kings xix. 2. Job v. 12, 13. Ps. xxxiii. 10, 11. Prov. xxi. 30. Lam. iii. 37. 1 Cor. iii. 19, 20.

t xxvi. 48, 49. 2 Sam. xv. 7—12. 2 Kings x. 18, 19. Ezra iv. 1, 2. Ps. xii. 2, 3. lv. 11—15. Prov. xxvi. 23, 25. Jer. xli. 5—7. Luke xx. 20, 21.

u 2. Ps. xxv. 12. Prov. ii. 1—6. viii. 17. 2 Pet. i. 19.

v Deut. xxxii. 43. Ps. lxxvii. 4. cv. 3. Luke ii. 10, 11. 20. Acts xiii. 46—48. Rom. xv. 9—13.

w Luke ii. 16. 26—32. 38.

x 2. iv. 9, 10. xiv. 33. Ps. ii. 12. xev. 6. John v. 22, 23. Acts x. 25, 26. xix. 10. xxii. 8—10.

y Gen. xliii. 17. 1 Sam. x. 27. 1 Kings x. 2. 10. Ps. lxxii. 10. 15. Is. lx. 6.

* Or, *offered.*

z Ex. xxx. 23. 34. Lev. ii. 1, 2. vi. 15. Num. vii. 14. 86. Ps. xlv. 8. Mal. i. 11. Rev. v. 8.

Marg. a 22. i. 20. xxvii. 19. Gen. xx. 6. 7. xxxi. 24. Job xxxiii. 15—17. Dan. ii. 19.

b Ex. i. 17. Acts iv. 19. v. 29. x. 7. 22. xii. 11. f 16. g 20, 21. i. 24. i 17. 23. Acts xxvi. 19. h 19. Acts xii. 2, &c. 53, 24. i 22. iv. 14, 15. viii. 17. xii. 16—18. xxi. 4. xxvi. 54. 56. xxvii. 35. Luke xxiv. 44. John xix. 28. 36. Acts i. 16. k Ex. i. 22. Num. xxiv. 3. Hos. xi. 1. l Gen. xxxix. 14. 17. Num. xxii. 29. xxiv. 10. Judg. xvi. 10. Job xii. 3. m Prov. xxvii. 3, 4. Dan. iij. 18. 19, 20. n Gen. xlix. 7. 2 Kings viii. 12. Prov. xxviii. 15. 17. Is. xvi. 21. lix. 7. Hos. x. 14. Rev. xvii. 6.

7. two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men.
 p 15.
 q Jer. xxxi. 15. *Ramah.*
 r Jer. iv. 31. ix. 17-21. Ez. ii. 10. Rev. viii. 13.
 s Gen. xxiv. 16-20.

t Gen. xxxvii. 30. 33-35. xlii. 36. Job xiv. 10.
 u Ps. lxxvi. 10. Is. li. 12. Dan. viii. 25. xi. 45.
 z 13. i. 20. Ps. cxxxix. 7. Jer. xxx. 10. Ez. xl. 16.

y 13. Prov. iii. 5, 6.
 z Ex. iv. 19. 1 Kings x. 21. 40. xii. 1-3.

20 Saying, *Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for they are dead which sought the young child's life.*

21 And *he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel.*

22 But when he heard that Archelaus did reign in Judea in the room of his father Herod, *he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Galilee:*

23 And he came and dwelt in a city called *Nazareth*: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, *He shall be called a Nazarene.*

CHAP. III.

John Baptist's preaching, and manner of life, and the prophecy fulfilled in him, 1-4. Multitudes resort to him, and are baptized, 5, 6. His bold and solemn address to the Pharisees and Sadducees, 7-10. His testimony concerning Christ, 11, 12. Jesus is baptized; the Holy Spirit descends on him, and God, by a voice from heaven, declares him to be his beloved Son, 13-17.

IN *those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judea,*

2 And saying, *Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.*

3 For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, *The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.*

4 And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins: *and his meat was locusts and wild honey.*

5 Then *he went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judea, and all the region round about Jordan,*

6 And *he was baptized of him* *in Jordan, confessing their sins.*
 f v. 3. 10, 19, 20. vi. 10, 33. x. 7. xi. 11, 12. xii. 11, 24, 31, 33, 44, 45, 47, 52. xviii. 1-4, 22. xx. 1. xxi. 2. xxiii. 13. xxv. 1. 14. Dan. ii. 44. Luke vi. 20. ix. 2. x. 9-11. John iii. 3-5. Col. i. 13. g Is. xl. 3. Mark i. 3. Luke iii. 3-6. John i. 23. h Is. lvi. 14, 15. Mal. iii. 1. Luke i. 17, 76. i xi. 8. 2 Kings i. 8. Zech. xiii. 4. Mal. iv. 5. Mark i. 6. Luke i. 17. Rev. xi. 3. k xi. 18. Lev. xi. 22. Deut. xxiii. 15. 1 Sam. xiv. 25-27. m iv. 25. x. 7-12. Mark i. 5. Luke xvi. 16. John iii. 23. v. 35. n 11, 12-16. Ez. xxxv. 25. Mark i. 8, 9. Luke iii. 16. John i. 25-29. 31-33. iii. 23-25. Acts i. 5. ii. 38-41. x. 36-38. xi. 16. xii. 4, 5. 1 Cor. x. 2. Col. ii. 12. Tit. iii. 5, 6. Heb. vi. 2. ix. 10. Greek. 1 Pet. iii. 21.

7 *But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?*

8 Bring forth therefore *a* fruits ** meet for repentance.*

9 And *think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.*

10 And *now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.*

11 I indeed *baptize you with water unto repentance; but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire:*

12 Whose fan *is* in his hand, and *he will thoroughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire.*

13 *Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John to be baptized of him.*

14 But *John forbade him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me?*

15 And Jesus answering, said unto him, *Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffered him.*

16 And *Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him:*

17 And, *lo, a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.*

39, 40, 51. Rom. ix. 1, 11-16. ix. 7, 8. Gal. iv. 22-31. 7 viii. 11, 12. Luke xix. 30. Acts xv. 14. Rom. ix. 17. 1 Cor. i. 27, 29. Gal. iii. 27-29. Eph. ii. 12, 13. a Mal. iii. 1-3. ix. 1. Heb. ii. 1-3. x. 23-31. xii. 28. b Luke iii. 9. xiii. 41. c Ps. i. 3. xciii. 13, 14. Is. lvi. 3. Jer. xvi. 8. John xv. 2. d vii. 19. xvi. 19. Ps. lxxx. 15, 16. Is. v. 3-7. xxvii. 11. Ez. xv. 2-7. Luke xii. 9-9. John xi. 6. Heb. vi. 8. 1 Pet. iv. 17, 18. e 6. Mark i. 4, 8. Luke iii. 3. John i. 25. Acts xiii. 24. xiv. 4. f Luke i. 17. John i. 15, 26, 27, 30, 34. iii. 29-36. g Mark i. 7. Luke vii. 6, 7. Acts xiii. 25. Eph. iii. 8. 1 Pet. v. 5. h Is. iv. 4. xlv. 2. Isa. 20, 21. Zech. xiii. 9. Mal. iii. 2-4. Mark i. 8. Luke iii. 17. John i. 13. Acts i. 5. ii. 3-4. vi. 15, 16. 1 Cor. xii. 13. Gal. iii. 27, 28. i Is. xxx. 24. xli. 16. Jer. iv. 11. xv. 7. h. 2. Luke iii. 17. k xiii. 41, 49, 50. Mal. iii. 3. iv. 1. John xv. 2. l xiii. 30, 43. Am. ix. 9. m Job xvi. 17. Ps. i. 4. xxvi. 5. Is. v. 24. xlvii. 13. Hos. xiii. 3. Luke xiv. 17. n Is. lvi. 31. Jer. vi. 30. xlviii. 27. Ez. xx. 4, 48. Mark ix. 41. i. 11. lvi. 22. Mark i. 9. Luke iii. 21. p Luke i. 43. John xii. 6-8. q John i. 16. m. 3-7. Acts i. 5-8. Rom. ix. 25, 26. Gal. iii. 22, 27-29. iv. 6. Eph. iii. 3-5. Rev. vii. 9-17. r John xiii. 7-9. s Ps. xl. 7, 8. Is. xlii. 21. Luke i. 6. John iv. 34. viii. 29. xix. 15. xv. 10. Phil. ii. 7, 8. Heb. vi. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 21-24. 1 John ii. 6. t Mark i. 10. u Ez. i. 1. Luke iii. 21. Acts vii. 55. s Is. xl. 2. xlii. 1. ix. 21. lvi. 1. Luke iii. 22. John i. 31-34. vi. 34. Col. i. 18, 19. y John v. 37. xii. 23-25. Rev. xix. 7. z xv. 17. Luke ii. 5. Ps. ii. 7. Is. xlii. 1. 21. Mark i. 11, 13, 7. Luke iii. 22. ix. 35. Eph. i. 6. Col. i. 14. 2 Pet. i. 17.

o Lev. xvi. 21. xxvi. 40. Num. v. 7. Josh. vii. 19. Job xxxiii. 27, 28. Ps. xxxii. 5. Prov. xxviii. 13. Dan. ix. 4. Mark i. 5. Luke xv. 18-21. Acts ix. 18. xii. 16. Jam. v. 16. 1 John i. 9.

p v. 20. xii. 24. xv. 12. xvi. 6. 11, 12. xxii. 15. 23, 34. xxiii. 13, &c. Mark vii. 3-5. viii. 15. xii. 13, 18. Luke vii. 30. xi. 39-44. xvi. 14. xviii. 11. John i. 24. vii. 45-49. ix. 40. Acts iv. 1, 2. v. 17. xv. 5. xiii. 6-9. xxvi. 5.

q xii. 34. xxiii. 33. Gen. iii. 16. Ps. lviii. 3-6. Is. lviii. 3, 4. Luke iii. 7. John viii. 44. 1 John ii. 10. Rev. xii. 9, 10. Jer. vi. 10. Ez. iii. 18-21. xxxiii. 3-7. Acts xx. 31. Heb. xi. 7.

r Rom. v. 9. 1 Thes. i. 10. 2 Thes. ii. 9. Heb. vi. 18. Rev. vi. 16, 17. xxi. 28-30, 32. Is. i. 16, 17. Luke iii. 8, 10-14. Acts xxvi. 20. Rom. ii. 4-7. 2 Cor. vii. 10, 11. 2 Pet. i. 4-8. u Gal. v. 22, 23. Eph. v. 9. Phil. i. 11.

• Or, answerable to amendment of life. Jer. vii. 3-7. xxvi. 13. xxxvi. 3.

x Mark vii. 21. Luke iii. 8. v. 22. vii. 39. xii. 17.

y Ez. xxxiii. 24. Luke xvi. 25. John viii. 33.

z viii. 39, 40, 51. Rom. ix. 1, 11-16. ix. 7, 8. Gal. iv. 22-31. 7 viii. 11, 12. Luke xix. 30. Acts xv. 14. Rom. ix. 17. 1 Cor. i. 27, 29. Gal. iii. 27-29. Eph. ii. 12, 13. a Mal. iii. 1-3. ix. 1. Heb. ii. 1-3. x. 23-31. xii. 28. b Luke iii. 9. xiii. 41. c Ps. i. 3. xciii. 13, 14. Is. lvi. 3. Jer. xvi. 8. John xv. 2. d vii. 19. xvi. 19. Ps. lxxx. 15, 16. Is. v. 3-7. xxvii. 11. Ez. xv. 2-7. Luke xii. 9-9. John xi. 6. Heb. vi. 8. 1 Pet. iv. 17, 18. e 6. Mark i. 4, 8. Luke iii. 3. John i. 25. Acts xiii. 24. xiv. 4. f Luke i. 17. John i. 15, 26, 27, 30, 34. iii. 29-36. g Mark i. 7. Luke vii. 6, 7. Acts xiii. 25. Eph. iii. 8. 1 Pet. v. 5. h Is. iv. 4. xlv. 2. Isa. 20, 21. Zech. xiii. 9. Mal. iii. 2-4. Mark i. 8. Luke iii. 17. John i. 13. Acts i. 5. ii. 3-4. vi. 15, 16. 1 Cor. xii. 13. Gal. iii. 27, 28. i Is. xxx. 24. xli. 16. Jer. iv. 11. xv. 7. h. 2. Luke iii. 17. k xiii. 41, 49, 50. Mal. iii. 3. iv. 1. John xv. 2. l xiii. 30, 43. Am. ix. 9. m Job xvi. 17. Ps. i. 4. xxvi. 5. Is. v. 24. xlvii. 13. Hos. xiii. 3. Luke xiv. 17. n Is. lvi. 31. Jer. vi. 30. xlviii. 27. Ez. xx. 4, 48. Mark ix. 41. i. 11. lvi. 22. Mark i. 9. Luke iii. 21. p Luke i. 43. John xii. 6-8. q John i. 16. m. 3-7. Acts i. 5-8. Rom. ix. 25, 26. Gal. iii. 22, 27-29. iv. 6. Eph. iii. 3-5. Rev. vii. 9-17. r John xiii. 7-9. s Ps. xl. 7, 8. Is. xlii. 21. Luke i. 6. John iv. 34. viii. 29. xix. 15. xv. 10. Phil. ii. 7, 8. Heb. vi. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 21-24. 1 John ii. 6. t Mark i. 10. u Ez. i. 1. Luke iii. 21. Acts vii. 55. s Is. xl. 2. xlii. 1. ix. 21. lvi. 1. Luke iii. 22. John i. 31-34. vi. 34. Col. i. 18, 19. y John v. 37. xii. 23-25. Rev. xix. 7. z xv. 17. Luke ii. 5. Ps. ii. 7. Is. xlii. 1. 21. Mark i. 11, 13, 7. Luke iii. 22. ix. 35. Eph. i. 6. Col. i. 14. 2 Pet. i. 17.

CHAP. IV.

a Mark i. 12, 13.
Luke iv. 1, &c.
Rom. viii. 14.
b 1 Kings xviii.
12. 2 Kings ii.
16. Ez. iii. 12.
14. viii. 3. xi. 1.
24. xl. 2. xliii.
5. Acts viii. 39.
c Gen. iii. 15.
John xiv. 30.
Heb. ii. 13. iv.
15, 16.

d Ex. xxiv. 18.
xxv. 23. Deut.
ix. 9. 18. 25.
xviii. 18. 1 Kings
xix. 8. Luke iv.
2.

e xxi. 18. Mark
xi. 12. John iv.
6. Heb. ii. 14—
17.

f Job i. 9—12. ii.
4—7. Luke
xxii. 31, 32. 1
Thes. iii. 5.
Rev. ii. 10. xii.
9—11.

g iii. 17. Luke iv.
3. 9.

h Gen. iii. 1—5.
xxv. 29—34. Ex.
xvi. 3. Num.
xi. 4—6. Ps.
lxxxviii. 17—20.
Heb. xii. 15,
17.

i 7. 10. Luke iv.
4. 8. 12. Rom.
xv. 4. Eph. vi.
17.

k Deut. viii. 3.
Luke iv. 4.

l xiv. 16—21. Ex.
xvi. 8. 15. 35.
xxiii. 15. 1
Kings xviii. 12
—16. 2 Kings
iv. 42—44. vii. 1.
2. Hag. ii. 16—
29. Mal. iii. 9—
14. Mark vi.
38—44. viii. 4—
9. John vi. 5,
&c. 31, &c.
63.

m Luke iv. 9.
John xix. 11.

n xxvii. 53. Neh.
xi. 1. Is. xlviii.
2. lii. 1. Dan.
ix. 16.

o 2 Chr. iii. 4.
p 4. 2 Cor. xii.
14.

q Ps. xci. 11, 12.
Luke iv. 9—12.
Heb. i. 14.

r Job i. 19. v. 23.
Ps. xxxiv. 7.
20.

s 4. 10. xxi. 15.
42. xxii. 31, 32.
Is. viii. 20.

t Ex. xvii. 2. 7.
Num. xiv. 12.
Deut. vi. 16.
Ps. lxxviii. 18.
41. 56. xev. 9.
cvi. 14. Mal. iii.
15. Acts v. 9.
1 Cor. x. 9.
Heb. iii. 9.

u 5. Luke iv. 5—
7.

x xvi. 26. Esth. i. 4. v. 11. Ps. xlix. 16, 17. Dan. iv. 30. Heb. xi.
24—26. 1 Pet. i. 24. 1 John ii. 15, 16. Rev. xi. 15. y xxvi. 13.
John xiii. 3. z 1 Sam. ii. 7. 9. Ps. cxlii. 7. 9. lxxii. 11. Prov.
viii. 15. Jer. xxviii. 5, 6. Dan. ii. 37, 38. iv. 32. v. 18, 19, 26—28.
John xii. 31. xiv. 30. xvi. 11. Rev. vii. 16. a 1 Cor. x. 20, 21.
2 Cor. iv. 4. 1 Tim. iii. 6. Rev. xix. 10. xxii. 8, 9. b xvi. 23.
Jam. iv. 7. 1 Pet. v. 9. c 1 Chr. xxi. 1. Job i. 6. 12. ii. 1.
Ps. cix. 6. Zech. iii. 1, 2. d Deut. vi. 13, 14. x. 20. Josh. xxi.
14. 1 Sam. vii. 3. Luke iv. 8. e Luke iv. 13. xvii. 53. John
xiv. 30. f 6. xxvi. 53. xxviii. 2—5. Mark i. 13. Luke xxi. 43.
1 Tim. iii. 16. Heb. i. 6. Rev. v. 11, 12. g Mark i. 14. vi. 17.
Luke iii. 20. iv. 14. 51. John iv. 43. 54. h Or, delivered up.
A. D. 31. i Luke iv. 30. 31. j vi. 23. xvii. 24. Mark i. 21.
John iv. 46. vi. 17. 24. 59. k Josh. xix. 40—45. Zebulun.

f Josh. xix. 32—39. Nephthali.

Christ, being led by the Spirit into the wilderness, fasts forty days; is tempted by the devil; overcomes him by the word of God, and is ministered to by angels, 1—11. He dwells at Capernaum, and fulfils a prophecy of Isaiah, by preaching in Galilee, 12—17. He calls Peter, Andrew, James, and John, to follow him, 18—22. He teaches in the synagogues, and heals the diseased; so that, his fame being spread abroad, he is followed by great multitudes, 23—25.

THEN ^a was Jesus led up ^b of the Spirit into the wilderness, ^c to be tempted of the devil.

2 And when he had ^d fasted forty days and forty nights, ^e he was afterward an hungered.

3 And when ^f the tempter came to him, he said, ^g If thou be the Son of God ^h command that these stones be made bread.

4 But he answered and said, ⁱ It is written, ^k Man shall not live by bread alone, ^l but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

5 Then the devil ^m taketh him up into ⁿ the holy city, and setteth him ^o on a pinnacle of the temple,

6 And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: ^r for it is written, ^s He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in ^t their hands they shall bear thee up, ^u lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

7 Jesus said unto him, ^v It is written again, ^w Thou shalt not tempt the LORD thy God.

8 Again ^x the devil taketh ^y him up into an exceeding high mountain, ^z and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;

9 And saith unto him, ^a All these things will ^b I give thee, ^c if thou wilt fall down and worship me.

10 Then saith Jesus unto him, ^d Get thee hence, ^e Satan: for it is written, ^f Thou shalt worship the LORD thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

11 Then ^g the devil leaveth him, and, ^h behold, angels came and ministered unto him.

12 ¶ Now ⁱ when Jesus had heard that John was ^j cast into prison, he departed into Galilee:

13 And, ^k leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in ^l Capernaum, which is upon the sea-coast, in the borders of ^m Zabulon and ⁿ Nephthali:

14 That ^o it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, ^p saying,
15 The land of Zabulon, and the land of Nephthali, ^q by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, ^r Galilee of the Gentiles:
16 The people ^s which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them, which sat in the region ^t and shadow of death, light is sprung up.
17 From ^u that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, ^v Repent: for the ^w kingdom of heaven is at hand.
18 ¶ And Jesus, ^x walking by the ^y sea of Galilee, saw ^z two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: ^a for they were fishers.
19 And he saith unto them, ^b Follow me, and ^c I will make you fishers of men.
20 And ^d they straightway left their nets, and followed him.
21 And going on from thence, he saw ^e other two brethren, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets: and he called them.
22 And ^f they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.
23 ¶ And ^g Jesus went about all Galilee, ^h teaching in their synagogues, and preaching ⁱ the gospel of the kingdom, ^j and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people.
24 And ^k his fame went throughout all ^l Syria: and they brought unto him ^m all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were ⁿ possessed with devils, and those which were ^o lunatick, and ^p those that had the palsy; and he healed them.
25 And there ^q followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and from ^r Decapolis, and from Jerusalem, and from Judea, and from beyond Jordan.

mi. 22. ii. 15. 23. viii. 17. xii. 17—21. xxvi. 54. 56. Luke xxii. 37. xxiv. 44. John xv. 25. xix. 28. 36, 37. n Is. ix. 1, 2. o Josh. xx. 7. xxi. 32. 1 Kings ix. 11. 2 Kings xv. 29. p Ps. cvii. 10—14. Is. xlii. 7. ix. 1—3. Mic. vii. 8. Luke i. 78, 79. q Job iii. 5. x. 12. xxxiv. 22. Ps. xlv. 19. Jer. xiii. 16. Am. v. 8. r Mark i. 14. s iii. 2. ix. 13. x. 7. Mark i. 15. Luke v. 32. ix. 2. x. 11—14. xv. 7. 10. xxiv. 47. Acts ii. 38. iii. 19. xi. 18. xvii. 30. xx. 21. xxvi. 20. 2 Tim. ii. 25, 26. Heb. vi. 1. t xi. 12. xiii. 11. 19. 24. 47. xxv. 1. u Mark i. 16—18. x xv. 29. Num. xxxiv. 11. Deut. iii. 17. Chinnereth. Luke v. 1. lake of Gennesaret. John vi. 1. xxi. 1. sea of Tiberias. y x. 2. Luke vi. 14. John i. 40, 41. vi. 8. z Ex. iii. 1. 10. Judg. vi. 11, 12. 1 Kings xv. 19—21. Ps. lxxviii. 70—72. Am. vii. 14, 15. 1 Cor. i. 27—29. a viii. 22. ix. 9. xvi. 24. xix. 21. Mark ii. 14. Luke v. 27. ix. 59. John i. 43. xii. 26. xxi. 42. b Ez. xlvii. 9, 10. Mark i. 17, 18. Luke v. 10, 11. c x. 37, 38. xix. 27. 1 Kings ix. 21. Ps. cxix. 60. Mark x. 23, 29. Luke xviii. 28—30. Gal. i. 16. d x. 2. xvii. 1. xx. 20, 21. xxvi. 11. John xxi. 2. Acts xii. 2. e x. 37. Deut. xxxiii. 9, 10. Mark i. 20. Luke ix. 59, 60. xiv. 26, 33. 2 Cor. v. 15. f ix. 35. Mark vi. 6. John vii. 1. Acts x. 36. g xii. 9. xiii. 54. Ps. lxxiv. 8. Mark i. 30. vi. 2. Luke iv. 15, 16. 44. xiii. 10. Acts ix. 20. xii. 14. &c. xviii. 4. h xiii. 19. xxiv. 14. Mark i. 14. Luke iv. 17, 18. viii. 1. xx. 1. Rom. x. 15. i x. 7, 8. xi. 5. xv. 30, 31. Mark i. 32—34. iii. 10. Luke iv. 40, 41. v. 17. vi. 17. vii. 22. ix. 11. x. 9. Acts v. 15, 16. k ix. 26. 31. xiv. 1. Josh. vi. 27. 1 Kings iv. 31. x. 1. 1 Chr. xiv. 17. Mark i. 23. Luke iv. 14. 37. v. 15. l 2 Sam. viii. 6. Luke ii. 2. Acts xv. 23. 41. m 23. viii. 14, 15. ix. 35. Ex. xv. 26. n ix. 32. xii. 22. xv. 22. xvii. 18. Mark v. 2—13. Luke iv. 33—35. viii. 27—37. Acts x. 38. o xvii. 15. p viii. 6. 13. ix. 2—8. q v. 1. viii. 1. xii. 15. xix. 2. Mark iii. 7. vi. 2. Luke vi. 17. r Mark v. 20. vii. 31.

CHAP. V.

Christ sheweth who are happy, 1—12. His disciples, as "the salt of the earth and the light of the world," and as resembling "a city set on a hill," and a candle in a room, must be bright examples in good works, 13—16. He came not to destroy, but to fulfil and establish the law, 17—20. The sixth commandment, vindicated from corrupt glosses, and spiritually expounded and enforced, 21—

a iv. 25. xiii. 2. Mark iv. 1.
b xv. 29. Mark iii. 14. John vi. 2.
c iv. 18-22. x. 2-4. Luke vi. 15-16.
d xiii. 35. Job iii. 1. Ps. lxxviii. 1, 2. Prov. viii. 6. xxi. 3. Acts viii. 35. x. 34. xlviii. 14. Eph. vi. 19.

e 4-11. xi. 6. xiii. 16. xiv. 46. Ps. i. l. ii. 12. xxviii. 1, 2. xli. l. lxxviii. 12. cxli. l. cxv. 1, 2. cxxviii. l. cxli. 5. Prov. viii. 32. Is. xxi. 10. Luke vi. 21. &c. xi. 28. John x. 29. Rom. iv. 6-9. Jam. i. 12. Rev. xix. 9. xlii. 14. xl. 25. xlviii. 1-3. Lev. xxvi. 41, 42. Deut. viii. 2. 2 Chr. vii. 14. xxxviii. 12. Job xlii. 6. Ps. xlviii. 14. h. 17. Prov. xvi. 19. xix. 24. Is. lviii. 15. i. 1. lvi. 2. Jer. xxi. 18-20. Lam. v. 21. Mic. vi. 8. Luke iv. 18. vi. 20. xlviii. 14. Jam. i. 10. iv. 9, 10.

i. 2. viii. 11. Mark x. 14. Jam. ii. 5. h. Ps. vi. 1-9. xli. 1-5. xlv. 7-11. xlviii. 3-7. xl. 1-3. lxxix. 25, 30. cxvii. 3-7. cxxv. 5, 6. Is. xli. l. xlv. 8. xlv. 14. xlv. 19. xlviii. 14-19. Is. li. 12. Jer. xli. 3. lxxv. 10. Jer. xli. 9-12. 17. Ez. vii. 16. in. 4. Zech. x. 10-11. xli. 1. Luke vi. 21. 25. vii. 36. 40. xvi. 25. John vi. 20-22. 2 Cor. i. 4-6. vii. 9, 10. Jam. i. 12. Rev. vii. 14-17. xlv. 8. 1 AL. 24. xli. 4. Num. xii. 3. Ps. xlii. 20. xlv. 9. lxxix. 12. Marg. cxlviii. 6. cxlix. 4. Is. xli. 4. xlv. 19. lxxv. 1. Gal. v. 25. Eph. iv. 1. Col. iii. 12. 1 Tim. vi. 11. 2 Tim. ii. 25. Tit. iii. 2. Jam. i. 21. iii. 14. 1 Pet. iii. 4, 15. k. Ps. xlv. 14. xlviii. 9. 11. 20. 22. 24. 14. 15. 1. Rom. ix. 13. 1. Ps. xli. 1, 2. lxxv. 1, 2. lxxviii. 2. cxv. 9. Am. viii. 11-13. Luke i. 8. vi. 21. 25. John vi. 27. m. Ps. iv. 6, 7. xlv. 15. lxxv. 5. lxxv. 4. Cant. v. 1. Is. xli. 6. xli. 17, 18. xli. 3. xli. 9, 10. Is. i. 1. lxxv. 11. lxxv. 11, 12. John iv. 14. vi. 27-32. vii. 37, 38. Rev. vii. 16, 17. vi. 10, 15. xlviii. 33-35. 2 Sam. xvi. 25. Job xxi. 10-22. Ps. i. 1. 25. xlviii. 26. xli. 1-4. cxv. 1, 5, 9. Prov. xi. 17. xiv. 21. Is. lvi. 1, 2. lxxv. 6-12. Dan. iv. 27. Mic. vi. 2. Mark vi. 25, 26. Luke vi. 25, 26. Eph. iv. 23. v. 1, 2. Col. iii. 12. Jam. ii. 17. o. Hos. i. 6. m. l. Marg. 23. Rom. xi. 30. 1 Cor. vii. 25. 2 Cor. ix. 1. 1 Tim. i. 15, 16. 2 Tim. i. 10-10. Heb. iv. 16. vi. 10. Jam. ii. 15. 1 Pet. ii. 10. p. xlviii. 25-28. 1 Chr. xxix. 17-17. Ps. xlviii. 26. xlv. 4. h. 6, 10. lxxv. 1. Prov. xlviii. 11. Ez. xxv. 25-27. Acts xv. 2. 2 Cor. xii. 1. Tit. i. 15. Heb. ix. 14. x. 22. Jam. iii. 17. iv. 9. 1 Pet. i. 32. q. Gen. xxviii. 30. Job xix. 26, 27. 1 Cor. xiii. 12. Heb. xii. 14. 1 John ii. 2, 3. r. 1 Chr. xii. 17, 18. Ps. xlviii. 12-14. cxv. 6, 7. cxviii. 6-2. Acts xv. 26. Rom. xiv. 15. xiv. 1-7. 17-19. 1 Cor. vi. 6-8. 2 Cor. v. 20. xii. 11. Gal. v. 22. Eph. iv. 1-3. Phil. ii. 1-1. v. 2. Col. iii. 13-13. 2 Tim. ii. 27-24. Heb. xii. 14. Jam. i. 12, 20. in. 14-18. s. 45. 48. Ps. lxxviii. 6, 7. Luke vi. 35. x. 36. Eph. v. 1, 2. Phil. ii. 15. 1 Pet. i. 24-15. t. x. 23. Ps. xlviii. 12, 13. Mark x. 10. Luke vi. 22-23. xvi. 13. John xv. 26, 27. Acts v. 40, 41. vii. 1. Rom. vii. 25-30. 1 Cor. iv. -13. 2 Cor. iv. 8-12. 17. Phil. i. 28, 29. 2 Tim. ii. 12. iii. 11, 12. Jam. i. 2-3. 1 Pet. iii. 14. iv. 12-16. 1 John iii. 12. Rev. ii. 10. u. 2. 1 Thes. i. 4-7. Jam. i. 12. x. 25. xlviii. 30. Ps. xlv. 11. lxxv. 4. Luke vi. 33, 34. John ix. 23. 1 Pet. ii. 23. v. Gen. lxxviii. 1. Pet. iv. 14. y. x. 18, 22, 30. xiv. 29. xlv. 2. Ps. xlv. 22. Mark iv. 17. viii. 35. xiv. 9. 13. Luke vi. 22. ix. 24. xvi. 17. John xv. 21. Acts ix. 10. Rom. viii. 36. 1 Cor. iv. 10. 2 Cor. iv. 11. Rom. ii. 3. z. Luke vi. 23. Acts v. 41. xvi. 35. Rom. v. 3. Phil. ii. 17, 18. Col. i. 24. Jam. i. 2. 1 Pet. iv. 18. a. vi. 1, 2, 4, 5, 16. x. 41, 42. xvi. 27. Gen. xv. 1. Ruth i. 12. Ps. xiv. 11. lxxv. 11. Prov. xi. 18. Is. iii. 11. Luke vi. 27. 28. 1 Cor. iii. 8. Col. iii. 24. Heb. xi. 6, 26. b. xvi. 34-37. xlviii. 31-37. 1 Kings xvi. 4, 13. xiv. 2, 10, 14. xvi. 30. xlv. 8, 26, 27. 2 Kings i. 9, &c. 2 Chr. xvi. 10. xiv. 20. xlv. 16. Neh. ix. 26. Jer. i. 30. xlv. 8, 9, 21-23. Luke vi. 23. xi. 47-51. xlii. 34. Acts vii. 51, 52. 1 Thes. ii. 15.

26; and the seventh, 27-32; and the third, 33-37. Exhortations, to suffer wrong patiently, 38-42; to love our enemies, 43-47; and to aim at perfection, 48.

AND ^a seeing the multitudes, ^b he went up into a mountain: and when he was set, ^c his disciples came unto him.

2 And ^d he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying,

3 ^e Blessed ^f are ^g the poor in spirit: ^h for their's is the kingdom of Heaven.

4 Blessed ⁱ are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.

5 Blessed ^j are ^k the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.

6 Blessed ^l are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: ^m for they shall be filled.

7 Blessed ⁿ are the merciful: ^o for they shall obtain mercy.

8 Blessed ^p are the pure in heart: ^q for they shall see God.

9 Blessed ^r are the peace-makers: ^s for they shall be called the children of God.

10 Blessed ^t are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: ^u for their's is the kingdom of heaven.

11 Blessed are ye ^x when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you ^y falsely, ^z for my sake.

12 ^a Rejoice, and be exceeding glad; ^b for great is your reward in heaven: ^c for so persecuted they

the prophets which were before you.

13 ^d Ye are ^e the salt of the earth: but ^f if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.

14 Ye are ^g the light of the world. ^h A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

15 Neither ⁱ do men light a candle, and put it under ^j a bushel, but on a candlestick; and ^k it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

16 Let ^l your light so shine before men, ^m that they may see your good works, ⁿ and glorify ^o your Father which is in heaven.

17 ^p Think not that I am come ^q to destroy the law or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, ^r but to fulfil.

18 For ^s verily I say unto you, ^t Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise ^u pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

19 Whosoever therefore ^v shall break one of ^w these least commandments, and ^x shall teach men so, he shall be called ^y the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall ^z do, and teach them, the same shall be called ^a great in the kingdom of heaven.

20 For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall ^b exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ^c ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

21 ^d Ye have heard that ^e it was said ^f by them of old time, ^g Thou shalt not kill: ^h and whosoever shall kill, shall be in danger of the judgment:

22 But ⁱ I say unto you, ^j That whosoever is angry with ^k his brother ^l without a cause, shall ^m be in danger of the judgment: and ⁿ who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^o Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: but whosoever shall say unto his brother, ^p Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^q who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^r Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^s who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^t Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^u who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^v Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^w who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^x Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^y who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^z Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^a who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^b Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^c who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^d Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^e who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^f Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^g who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^h Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ⁱ who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^j Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^k who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^l Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^m who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ⁿ Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^o who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^p Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^q who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^r Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^s who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^t Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^u who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^v Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^w who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^x Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^y who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^z Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^a who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^b Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^c who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^d Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^e who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^f Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^g who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^h Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ⁱ who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^j Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^k who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^l Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^m who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ⁿ Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^o who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^p Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^q who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^r Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^s who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^t Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^u who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^v Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^w who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^x Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^y who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^z Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^a who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^b Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^c who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^d Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^e who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^f Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^g who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^h Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ⁱ who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^j Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^k who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^l Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^m who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ⁿ Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^o who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^p Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^q who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^r Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^s who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^t Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^u who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^v Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^w who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^x Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^y who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^z Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^a who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^b Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^c who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^d Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^e who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^f Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^g who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^h Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ⁱ who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^j Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^k who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^l Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^m who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ⁿ Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^o who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^p Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^q who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^r Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^s who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^t Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^u who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^v Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^w who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^x Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^y who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^z Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^a who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^b Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^c who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^d Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^e who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^f Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^g who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^h Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ⁱ who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^j Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^k who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^l Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^m who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ⁿ Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^o who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^p Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^q who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^r Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^s who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^t Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^u who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^v Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^w who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^x Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^y who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^z Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^a who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^b Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^c who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^d Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^e who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^f Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^g who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^h Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ⁱ who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^j Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^k who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^l Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^m who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ⁿ Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^o who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^p Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^q who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^r Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^s who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^t Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^u who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^v Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^w who-

ever shall say unto his brother, ^x Thou fool, shall be in danger of the judgment: and ^y who-

† That is, *vain fellow.* 2 Sam. vi. 20. Jam. ii. 20.
m x. 17. xxvi. 59. Mark xiv. 55. xv. 1. John xi. 47. Acts v. 27.
n Ps. xiv. 1. xlix. 10. xcii. 6. Prov. xiv. 16. xviii. 6. Jer. xvii. 11.
o 29. 30. x. 28. xviii. 3, 9. xxv. 41. Mark ix. 47. Luke xii. 5. xvi. 23, 24. Rev. xx. 14.
p viii. 4. xxiii. 19. Deut. xvi. 16. 17. 1 Sam. xv. 22. Is. i. 10-17. Hos. vi. 6. Am. v. 21-24.
q Gen. xli. 9. xlii. 29, 30. l. 15-17. Lev. vi. 2-6. 1 Kings ii. 44. Lam. iii. 20. Ez. xvi. 63. Luke xix. 8.
r xxiii. 15-17. Job xlii. 8. Prov. xxv. 9. Mark ix. 50. Rom. xii. 17, 18. 1 Cor. vi. 7, 8. 1 Tim. ii. 8. Jam. iii. 13-18. v. 16. 1 Pet. iii. 7, 8.
s xxiii. 23. 1 Cor. xi. 28.
t Gen. xxxii. 3-13. 22. xxxiii. 3-11. 1 Sam. xxv. 17-35. Prov. vi. 1-5. xxv. 8. Luke xii. 58. xiv. 31, 32.
u Job xxii. 21. Ps. xxxii. 6. Is. lv. 6, 7. Luke xiii. 24, 25. 2 Cor. vi. 2. Heb. iii. 7. 13. xii. 17.
x 1 Kings xxii. 26, 27.
y xviii. 34. xxi. 41, 46. Luke xii. 59. xvi. 26. 2 Thes. i. 9. Jam. ii. 13.
z Ex. xi. 14. Lev. xx. 10. Deut. v. 18. xxii. 22-24. Prov. vi. 32.
a 22. 39. vii. 28, 29.
b Gen. xxxix. 7. &c. Ex. xx. 17. 2 Sam. xi. 2. Job xxxi. 1. 9. Prov. vi. 25. Jam. i. 14, 15. 2 Pet. ii. 14. 1 John ii. 16.
c Ps. cxix. 96. Rom. vii. 7, 8. 14.
d xviii. 8, 9. Mark ix. 43-48.
* Or, *do cause thee to offend.*
e xix. 12. Rom. vi. 6. viii. 13. 1 Cor. ix. 27. Gal. v. 24. Col. iii. 5. 1 Pet. iv. 1-3. f xvi. 26. Prov. v. 8-14. Mark vii. 36. Luke ix. 24, 25. g xi. 6. xiii. 21. xvi. 23. xviii. 6, 7. xxvi. 31. Luke xvii. 2. Rom. ix. 33. xiv. 20, 21. 1 Cor. viii. 13. Gal. v. 11. 1 Pet. ii. 8. h xiii. 13. xxv. 30. Luke xii. 5. i xix. 7. Deut. xxiv. 1-4. Jer. iii. 1. Mark x. 2-4. k 23. Luke ix. 30, 35. l xix. 8, 9. Mal. ii. 14-16. Mark x. 5-12. Luke xvi. 18. 1 Cor. vii. 4. m Ex. xx. 7. Lev. xix. 12. Num. xxx. 2, &c. Deut. v. 11. Ps. l. 14. lxxvi. 11. Ec. v. 4-6. Nah. i. 15. n Deut. xxiii. 21-23. Ec. ix. 2. Jam. v. 12. o xxiii. 22. Is. lvii. 15. lxxvi. 1. p Ps. xcix. 5. q 2 Chr. vi. 6. Ps. xlviii. 2. lxxxvii. 2. Mal. i. 14. r xiii. 16-21.

soever shall say to his brother, [†] Raca, shall be in danger of ^m the council: but whosoever shall say, ⁿ Thou ^a fool, shall be in danger of ^o hell-fire.
23 Therefore if ^p thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there ^q rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee;
24 Leave ^r there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, ^s and then come and offer thy gift.
25 Agree ^t with thine adversary quickly, ^u whilst thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, ^x and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.
26 Verily I say unto thee, ^y Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.
27 ¶ Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, ^z Thou shalt not commit adultery:
28 But ^a I say unto you, ^b That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her, ^c hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.
29 And ^d if thy right eye ^e offend thee, ^f pluck it out, and cast ^g it from thee: ^h for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not ⁱ that thy whole body should be cast into hell.
30 And if thy right hand ^j offend thee, cut it off, and cast ^k it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not ^l that thy whole body should be ^m cast into hell.
31 It hath been said, ⁿ Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement;
32 But ^o I say unto you, That ^p whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.
33 ¶ Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, ^q Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:
34 But I say unto you, ^r Swear not at all; neither by ^s heaven; for it is God's throne:
35 Nor by ^t the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is ^u the city of the great King:
36 Neither ^v shalt thou swear by

thy head, ^w because thou canst not make one hair white or black.
37 But ^x let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these ^y cometh of evil.
38 ¶ Ye have heard that it hath been said, ^z An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:
39 But I say unto you, ^a That ye resist not evil: but ^b whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.
40 And ^c if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have ^d thy cloak also.
41 And whosoever shall ^e compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.
42 Give ^f to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee, turn not thou away.
43 ¶ Ye have heard that it hath been said, ^g Thou shalt love thy neighbour, ^h and hate thine enemy:
44 But I say unto you, ⁱ Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you and persecute you;
45 That ^j ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: ^k for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.
46 For ^l if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the ^m publicans the same?
47 And if ye ⁿ salute your brethren only, ^o what do ye more ^p than others? do not even the publicans so?
48 Be ^q ye therefore perfect, ^r even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

xiii. 8-10. Gal. v. 13, 14. Jam. ii. 8. e Ex. xvii. 14-16. Deut. xxxiii. 6. xxv. 17. Ps. cxxxix. 21, 22. f Ex. xxiii. 4, 5. 2 Kings vi. 22. 2 Chr. xxviii. 9-15. Ps. vii. 4. xxxv. 13, 14. Prov. xxv. 21, 22. Luke vi. 27, 28. xxiii. 34. Acts vii. 60. Rom. xii. 14, 20, 21. 1 Cor. iv. 12, 13. xiii. 4-8. 1 Pet. iii. 9. g 9. Luke vi. 35. John xiii. 35. Eph. v. 1. 1 John iii. 9, 10. h Job xxv. 3. Ps. cxlv. 9. Acts xiv. 17. i vi. 1. Luke vi. 32-35. 1 Pet. ii. 20-23. k ix. 10, 11. xi. 19. xviii. 17. xxi. 31, 32. Luke xv. 1. xviii. 13. xix. 2, 7. l x. 12. Luke x. 4, 5. m 20. 1 Pet. ii. 20. n Gen. xvii. 1. Lev. xi. 44. xix. 2. xx. 26. Job i. 1. ii. 3. Ps. xxxvii. 37. Luke vi. 36. 2 Cor. vii. 1. xiii. 9. 11. Phil. iii. 12-15. Col. i. 28. iv. 12. Jam. i. 4. 1 Pet. i. 15. o 16. 1 John iii. 8. 16. Eph. v. 1, 2.

CHAP. VI.

Cautions and rules about alms-giving, 1-4: and prayer, 5-8. The Lord's prayer, 9-13. They who seek forgiveness must forgive, 14, 15. Cautions and rules about fasting, 16-18. Treasure to be laid up in heaven, 19-21. The single eye, 21-23. God and Mammon cannot both be served, 24. Solicitude about worldly things, being vain, needless, and injurious, should be shunned; and the kingdom of God and his righteousness sought in the first place, 25-34.

TAKE ^a heed that ye do not your ^b alms before men, ^c to be seen of them; ^d otherwise ye have no reward ^e of ^f your Father which is in heaven.

2 Therefore ^e when thou doest ^f 4. 6. v. 46. x. 41, 42. xvi. 27. xxv. 40. 1 Cor. ix. 17, 18. Heb. vi. 10. xi. 26. 2 John 8. † Or, *with*. d 9. v. 48. e Job xxxi. 16-20. Ps. xxxvii. 21. cxlii. 9. Prov. xix. 17. Ec. xi. 2. Is. lviii. 7. 10-12. Luke xi. 41. xii. 33. John xiii. 29. Acts ix. 36. x. 2. 4. 31. xi. 29. xxiv. 17. Rom. xii. 8. 2 Cor. ix. 6-13. Gal. ii. 10. Eph. iv. 23. 1 Tim. vi. 18. Philem. 7. Heb. xiii. 16. Jam. ii. 15, 16. 1 Pet. iv. 11. 1 John iii. 17-19.

vi. 27. Luke xii. 25.
t 2 Cor. i. 17-20. Col. iv. 6. Jam. v. 12.
u xiii. 19. xv. 19. John viii. 44. Eph. iv. 25. Col. iii. 9.
x Ex. xxi. 22-27. Lev. xxiv. 19, 20. Deut. xix. 19.
y Lev. xix. 18. 1 Sam. xxiv. 10-15. xxv. 31-34. xxvi. 8-10. Job xxxi. 29-31. Prov. xx. 22. xxiv. 29. Rom. xii. 17. 19. 1 Thes. v. 15. Heb. xii. 4. Jam. v. 6. 1 Pet. iii. 9.
z 1 Kings xxii. 24. Job xvi. 10. Is. i. 6. Lam. iii. 30. Mic. v. 1. Luke vi. 29. xxii. 64. 1 Pet. ii. 20-23.
a Luke vi. 29. 1 Cor. vi. 7.
b xxvii. 32. Mark xv. 21. Luke xiii. 26.
c xxv. 35-40. Deut. xv. 7-14. Job xxxi. 16-20. Ps. xxxvii. 21, 25, 26. cxlii. 5-9. Prov. iii. 27, 28. xi. 24, 25. xix. 17. Ec. xi. 1, 2. 6. Is. lviii. 6-12. Dan. iv. 27. Luke vi. 30-36. xi. 41. xiv. 12-14. Rom. xii. 20. 2 Cor. ix. 6-15. 1 Tim. vi. 17-19. Heb. vi. 10. xiii. 16. Jam. i. 27. ii. 15, 16. 1 John iii. 16-18. d xix. 19. xlii. 39. 40. Lev. xix. 18. Mark xii. 31-34. Luke x. 27-29. Rom. x. 27-29. Deut. xxxiii. 6. xxv. 17. Ps. cxxxix. 21, 22. f Ex. xxiii. 4, 5. 2 Kings vi. 22. 2 Chr. xxviii. 9-15. Ps. vii. 4. xxxv. 13, 14. Prov. xxv. 21, 22. Luke vi. 27, 28. xxiii. 34. Acts vii. 60. Rom. xii. 14, 20, 21. 1 Cor. iv. 12, 13. xiii. 4-8. 1 Pet. iii. 9. g 9. Luke vi. 35. John xiii. 35. Eph. v. 1. 1 John iii. 9, 10. h Job xxv. 3. Ps. cxlv. 9. Acts xiv. 17. i vi. 1. Luke vi. 32-35. 1 Pet. ii. 20-23. k ix. 10, 11. xi. 19. xviii. 17. xxi. 31, 32. Luke xv. 1. xviii. 13. xix. 2, 7. l x. 12. Luke x. 4, 5. m 20. 1 Pet. ii. 20. n Gen. xvii. 1. Lev. xi. 44. xix. 2. xx. 26. Job i. 1. ii. 3. Ps. xxxvii. 37. Luke vi. 36. 2 Cor. vii. 1. xiii. 9. 11. Phil. iii. 12-15. Col. i. 28. iv. 12. Jam. i. 4. 1 Pet. i. 15. o 16. 1 John iii. 8. 16. Eph. v. 1, 2.
a xvi. 6. Mark viii. 15. Luke xi. 35. xii. 1. 15. Heb. ii. 1.
* Or, *righteousness.* Deut. xxiv. 13. Dan. iv. 27. 2 Cor. ix. 9, 10.
b 5. 16. v. 16. xxiii. 5. 14. 28-30. 2 Kings x. 16. 31. Ez. xxxiii. 30. Zech. vii. 5, 6. xiii. 4. Luke xvi. 15. John v. 44. xii. 43. Gal. vi. 12, 13.

Or, *cause not a trumpet to be sounded.* Prov. xx. 6. Hos. viii. 1.
 5. vii. 5. xv. 7. xvi. 3. xvii. 18. xxiii. 17—29. xxiv. 31. Is. ix. 17. x. 6. Mark vii. 6. Luke vi. 42. xii. 33. xiii. 15.

5. xxi. 6. Mark xii. 34. Luke xi. 43. xx. 45.
 1 Sam. xv. 30. John v. 41. 44. vii. 15. 1 Thes. ii. 6.
 5. 16. v. 18.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. xii. 19. Mark i. 44. John vii. 4.

18. Ps. xvii. 3. xlv. 21. cxxxix. 1—3. 12. Jer. xvi. 10. xlviii. 24. Heb. iv. 12. Rev. ii. 23.
 1 Sam. ii. 34—47. 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.
 1 Sam. ii. 30. Luke xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Jude 24.

14 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you:

15 But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

16 Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

17 But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face:

18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

19 Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:

20 But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

22 The light of the body is the eye; if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

24 No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and Mammon.

25 Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink: nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?

26 Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?

27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?

28 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

29 And yet I say unto you, That whosoever will, he may take his raiment.

30 Therefore if ye will, ye may always have your Father's kingdom.

31 Therefore if ye will, ye may always have your Father's kingdom.

32 Therefore if ye will, ye may always have your Father's kingdom.

33 Therefore if ye will, ye may always have your Father's kingdom.

34 Therefore if ye will, ye may always have your Father's kingdom.

35 Therefore if ye will, ye may always have your Father's kingdom.

36 Therefore if ye will, ye may always have your Father's kingdom.

37 Therefore if ye will, ye may always have your Father's kingdom.

38 Therefore if ye will, ye may always have your Father's kingdom.

12. vii. 2. xviii. 21—35. Prov. xxi. 13. Mark xi. 25. 26. Jam. ii. 13. 1 John iii. 10.

ix. 14. 15. 2 Sam. xii. 16. 21. Neh. i. 4. Esth. iv. 16. Ps. xxxv. 13. lxxix. 10. cix. 24. Dan. ix. 3. Luke ii. 37. Acts x. 30. xiii. 2. 3. xiv. 23. 1 Cor. vii. 5. 2 Cor. vi. 5. xi. 27.

2. 5. 1 Kings xxi. 27. Is. lvi. 3—5. Zech. vii. 3—5. Mal. iii. 14. Mark ii. 18. Luke xviii. 12. 2. 5.

Ruth iii. 3. 2 Sam. xiv. 2. Ec. ix. 3. Dan. x. 2, 3.

2 Cor. v. 9. x. 18. Col. iii. 22—24. 1 Pet. ii. 13.

4. 6. Rom. ii. 6. 7. 1 Pet. i. 7. Job xxi. 24. 25. Ps. xxxix. 6. lxxii. 10. Prov. xi. 4. xvi. 16. xlii. 5. Ec. ii. 26. v. 10—14. Zeph. i. 13. Luke xii. 21. xviii. 24. 25. 1 Tim. vi. 8—10. Heb. xiii. 5. Jam. v. 2. 3. 1 John ii. 15. 16.

xix. 21. Luke xii. 33. xvi. 9. 1 Tim. vi. 17—19. Heb. x. 34. xi. 26. Jam. ii. 5. 1 Pet. i. 4. v. 4. Rev. ii. 9.

Is. xxxviii. 6. Luke xii. 34. 2 Cor. iv. 18.

xi. 34. 35. Prov. iv. 23. Jer. iv. 14. xlviii. 17. Acts viii. 21. Rom. viii. 5—7. Phil. iii. 19. 20. Col. iii. 1—3. Heb. iii. 12.

Luke xi. 34—36. Acts ii. 46. 2 Cor. xi. 3. Eph. vi. 5. Col. iii. 22.

xx. 15. Is. xlv. 18—20. Mark vii. 22. Eph. iv. 18. v. 8. 1 John ii. 11.

xviii. 16. Ec. Prov. xviii. 14. Is. v. 20. 21. viii. 20. Jer. iv. 22. viii. 8. 9. Luke viii. 10. John ix. 39—41. Rom. v. 22. ii. 17—21. 1 Cor. i. 18—20. ii. 14. vi. 18. 19. Rom. ix. 17. 18.

iv. 10. Josh. xiv. 15. 16. 26. 1 Sam. vii. 3. 1 Kings xviii. 21. 2 Kings xvi. 34. 41. Ez. x. 39. Zeph. i. 4. Luke xvi. 13. Rom. vi. 16—22. Gal. i. 10. Jam. iv. 4. 1 John ii. 18. 19. h Luke xvi. 9. 11. 13. 1 Tim. vi. 9. 10. 17. i v. 24. 25. Luke xii. 4. 5. 8. 9. 92. k 31. 34. x. 12. viii. 22. Ps. lv. 26. Mark iv. 15. xiii. 11. Luke viii. 14. x. 41. xii. 22. 23. 28. 29. 1 Cor. vi. 32. Phil. iv. 6. 2 Tim. ii. 4. Heb. xiii. 5. 6. 1 Pet. v. 7. i Luke xii. 23. Rom. viii. 32. m x. 29—31. Gen. i. 2—11. Job xxxv. 11. xxxviii. 41. Ps. cix. 11. 12. 27. 28. cxi. 14. 16. cxxvii. 2. Luke xvi. 6. 7. 24. n 32. vii. 9—11. Luke xii. 32. o v. 36. Ps. xxxix. 6. Ps. vi. 14.

13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

29 And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

30 Wherefore, If God so ^s clothe the grass of the field, which to-day is, and to-morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you? O ye of little faith?

31 Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

32 (For ^s after all these things do the Gentiles seek;) ^y for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

33 But ^z seek ye first ^a the kingdom of God, and ^b his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

34 Take therefore ^d no thought for the morrow: ^e for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. ^f Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

1 Kings x. 5-7. 2 Chr. ix. 4-6. 1 Tim. ii. 9, 10. 1 Pet. iii. 2-5. Ps. xc. 5, 6. xxi. 7. Is. xl. 6-8. Luke xii. 28. Jam. i. 10, 11. 1 Pet. i. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 26. xiv. 31. xvi. 8. xvii. 17. Mark iv. 40. ix. 10. Luke ix. 41. John xx. 27. Heb. iii. 12. u. iv. 4. xv. 33. Lev. xxv. 20-22. 2 Chr. xxv. 9. Ps. lxxviii. 18-31. Luke xii. 29. x. v. 46, 47. xx. 25, 26. Ps. xlii. 14. Luke xii. 30. Epa. iv. 17. 1 Thes. iv. 5. y. 8. Ps. ciii. 13. Luke xii. 11-13. xii. 30. z. 1 Kings iii. 11-13. xvii. 13. 2 Chr. i. 7-12. xxxi. 20, 21. Prov. ii. 1-9. iii. 9, 10. Hag. i. 2-11. ii. 16-19. Luke xii. 31. John vi. 27. a. iii. 2. iv. 17. xiii. 44-46. Acts xx. 25. xxviii. 31. Rom. xiv. 17. Col. i. 13, 14. 2 Thes. i. 5. 2 Pet. i. 11. b. v. 6. Is. xlv. 24. Jer. xxiii. 6. Luke i. 6. Rom. i. 17. iii. 21, 22. x. 3. 1 Cor. i. 36. 2 Cor. v. 21. Phil. iii. 9. 2 Pet. i. 1. c. xix. 29. Ps. xxxiv. 9, 10. xxxvii. 21, 19. 25. lxxxiv. 11, 12. Mark x. 30. Luke xviii. 29, 30. Rom. viii. 31, 32. 1 Cor. iii. 22. 1 Tim. iv. 8. d. i. 25. Ex. xvi. 18-20. Lam. iii. 23. e. Deut. xxxiii. 25. 1 Kings xvii. 4-6. 14-16. 2 Kings vi. 1, 2. Luke xi. 3. f. John xiv. 27. xvi. 38. Acts xiv. 22. 1 Thes. iii. 3, 4.

CHAP. VII.

a. Is. lxvi. 5. Ez. xvi. 52-56. Luke vi. 37. Rom. ii. 1, 2. xiv. 3, 4. 10-13. 1 Cor. iv. 3-5. Jam. iii. 1. iv. 11, 12. b. Judg. i. 7. Ps. xviii. 25, 26. cxxxvii. 7, 8. Jer. li. 24. Ob. 15. Mark iv. 24. Luke vi. 38. 2 Cor. ix. 6. 2 Thes. i. 6, 7. Jam. ii. 13. Rev. xviii. 6. c. Luke vi. 41, 42. xviii. 11. d. 2 Sam. xii. 5, 6. 2 Chr. xxviii. 9, 10. Ps. i. 16-21. John vii. 7-9. Gal. vi. 1. xvii. 18. xxi. 14, &c. Luke xii. 56. xiii. 15. f. Ps. li. 9-13. Luke iv. 23. vi. 42. Acts xix. 15. g. x. 14, 15. xv. 26. Prov. ix. 7, 8. xiii. 9. xvi. 11. Acts xiii. 45-47. Phil. iii. 2. Heb. vi. 6. x. 29. 2 Pet. ii. 22. h. Prov. xi. 22. i. xii. 5, 6. xiv. 10. 2 Cor. xi. 26. 2 Tim. iv. 14, 15. k. 11. xxi. 22. 1 Kings iii. 5. Ps. x. 17. l. 15. lxxxv. 5. cxlv. 18, 19. Is. lv. 6, 7. Jer. xix. 12, 13. &c. xiii. 3. Mark xi. 24. Luke xii. 9, 10. to you.

JUDGE ^a not, that ye be not judged.

2 For ^b with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

3 And ^c why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye?

5 Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye: and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

6 Give not ^s that which is holy unto the dogs, neither ^b cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.

7 Ask, ^k and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: 12. xviii. 1. John iv. 10. xiv. 13. xv. 10. xvi. 23, 24. Jam. i. 5, 6. v. 15. 1 John iii. 22. v. 14, 15. Rev. iii. 17, 13. lvi. 33. Ps. x. 4. xlviii. 8. lxxx. 32. lxx. 4. cv. 3, 4. cxix. 2. Prov. viii. 17. Cant. iii. 2. Am. v. 4. Rom. ii. 7. iii. 11. Heb. xi. 6. m. Luke ii. 9, 10. xii. 25.

8 For ⁿ every one that asketh, receiveth; and he that seeketh, findeth: and to him that knocketh, it shall be opened.

9 Or ^o what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?

10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?

11 If ye then, ^p being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven, give good things to them that ask him?

12 Therefore ^s all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.

13 ¶ Enter ye in ^u at the strait gate: ^x for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, ^y that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:

14 ^{*} Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

15 Beware of ^c false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

16 Ye ^f shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

17 Even so ^h every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

18 A good tree ^k cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

19 Every tree that ^l bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

20 Wherefore ^m by their fruits ye shall know them.

21 ¶ Not every one that ⁿ saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of ^q my Father which is in heaven.

22 Many will say ^r to me in that

2 Thes. i. 8, 9. 1 Pet. iv. 17, 18. Rev. xv. 15. xvi. 24, 25. Prov. iv. 26, 27. viii. 20. Is. xxx. 21. xxxv. 8. lvii. 14. Jer. vi. 16. Mark viii. 34. John xv. 18-20. xvi. 2, 33. Acts xiv. 22. 1 Thes. iii. 2-5. a. xx. 16. xxii. 14. Luke xii. 32. xiii. 23-30. Rom. ix. 27-29. 32. xi. 5, 6. xii. 2. Eph. ii. 2, 3. 1 Pet. iii. 20, 21. b. x. 17. xvi. 6, 11. Mark xii. 36. Luke xii. 15. Acts xiii. 40. Phil. iii. 2. Col. ii. 8. 2 Pet. iii. 17. c. xxiv. 4, 5. 11. 24, 25. Deut. xiii. 1-3. Is. ix. 15, 16. Jer. xiv. 14-16. xxviii. 15-17. xxix. 21. 32. Ez. xiii. 16, 22. Mic. iii. 5-7. 11. Mark xiii. 22, 23. 2 Pet. ii. 1-3. 1 John iv. 1. Rev. xix. 20. d. Zech. xii. 4. Mark xii. 38-40. Rom. xvi. 17, 18. 2 Cor. xi. 13-15. Gal. ii. 4. Eph. iv. 14. v. 6. Col. ii. 8. 1 Tim. iv. 1-3. 2 Tim. iii. 5-9. 13. iv. 3. 2 Pet. ii. 18, 19. Jude 4. Rev. xiii. 11-17. e. Is. lvi. 10, 11. Ez. xxii. 25. Zeph. iii. 3, 4. Acts xx. 29-31. Rev. xvii. 6. f. 20. 2 Pet. ii. 10-18. Jude 10-19. g. Luke vi. 43-45. Jam. iii. 12. h. Ps. i. 3. xcii. 13, 14. Is. v. 3-5. lvi. 3. Jer. xviii. 8. Luke xiii. 6-9. Gal. v. 22-24. Eph. v. 9. Phil. i. 11. Col. i. 10. Jam. iii. 17, 18. i. xii. 33-35. Jude 12. k. Gal. v. 17. 1 John iii. 9, 10. l. i. 11. 19. 20. Is. v. 5-7. xxvii. 11. Ez. xv. 2-7. Luke iii. 9. xiii. 6-9. John xv. 2. 6. Heb. vi. 8. Jude 12. m. 16. Acts v. 38. n. xxv. 11, 12. Hos. vii. 2. 3. Luke vi. 46. xiii. 25. Acts xix. 13, &c. Tit. i. 16. Jam. ii. 20-26. o. xviii. 3. xix. 24. xxi. 31. xxv. 21. Mark ix. 47. x. 23, 24. Luke xviii. 25. John iii. 5. Acts xiv. 22. Heb. iv. 6. p. xii. 50. xxi. 29-31. Mark iii. 35. Luke xi. 28. John vi. 40. vii. 17. Rom. xii. 2. Eph. vi. 6. Col. iv. 12. 1 Thes. iv. 3. v. 18. Heb. xiii. 21. 1 Pet. ii. 15. iv. 2. 1 John iii. 22-24. Rev. xvii. 14. q. x. 32. 33. xvi. 17. xviii. 10, 19. 35. xxvi. 39. 42. John v. 17. x. 29, 30. xiv. 7. xv. 23. Rev. ii. 27. iii. 5. r. xxiv. 36. Is. ii. 11. 17. Mal. iii. 17, 18. Luke x. 12. 1 Thes. v. 4. 2 Thes. i. 10. 2 Tim. i. 12. 13. iv. 8.

xv. 22-28. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 1, 2. 19. Jer. ii. 2. xi. 8-10. Luke xxiii. 42, 43. Acts ix. 11. Luke xi. 11-13. Gen. vi. 5. viii. 21. Job xv. 16. Jer. xvii. 9. Rom. iii. 9-19. Gal. iii. 22. Eph. ii. 1-3. Tit. iii. 3. Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7. 2 Sam. vii. 19. Ps. lxxxvi. 5. 15. ciii. 11-13. Is. xlix. 15. lv. 8, 9. Hos. xi. 8, 9. Mic. vii. 18. Mal. i. 6. John iii. 16. Rom. v. 8-10. viii. 32. Eph. ii. 4, 5. 1 John iii. 1. iv. 10. Ps. lxxxiv. 11. lxxxv. 12. Jer. xxxiii. 14. Hos. xiv. 2. Marg. Luke ii. 10, 11. xi. 13. 2 Cor. ix. 8-15. Tit. iii. 4-7. Luke vi. 31. xxii. 39, 40. Lev. xix. 18. Is. i. 17, 18. Jer. vii. 5, 6. Ez. xviii. 7, 8. 21. Am. v. 14, 15. Mic. vi. 8. Zech. vii. 7-10. viii. 16, 17. Mal. iii. 5. Mark xii. 29-34. Rom. xii. 8-10. Gal. v. 13, 14. 1 Tim. i. 5. Jam. ii. 10-13. u. iii. 2. 8. xviii. 2. 3. xxiii. 13. Prov. ix. 6. Is. lv. 7. Ez. xviii. 30-32. Luke ix. 23. xiii. 24, 25. xiv. 33. John x. 9. xiv. 6. Acts ii. 38-40. iii. 19. 2 Cor. vi. 17. Gal. v. 24. x. Gen. vi. 5. 12. Ps. xiv. 2, 3. Is. i. 9. Rom. iii. 9-19. 2 Cor. iv. 4. Eph. ii. 2, 3. 1 John v. 19. Rev. xii. 9. xiii. 8. xx. 3. y. xxv. 41. 46. Prov. vii. 27. xvi. 25. Rom. iv. 23. Phil. iii. 19. * Or, How. z. xvi. 24, 25. Prov. iv. 26, 27. viii. 20. Is. xxx. 21. xxxv. 8. lvii. 14. Jer. vi. 16. Mark viii. 34. John xv. 18-20. xvi. 2, 33. Acts xiv. 22. 1 Thes. iii. 2-5. a. xx. 16. xxii. 14. Luke xii. 32. xiii. 23-30. Rom. ix. 27-29. 32. xi. 5, 6. xii. 2. Eph. ii. 2, 3. 1 Pet. iii. 20, 21. b. x. 17. xvi. 6, 11. Mark xii. 36. Luke xii. 15. Acts xiii. 40. Phil. iii. 2. Col. ii. 8. 2 Pet. iii. 17. c. xxiv. 4, 5. 11. 24, 25. Deut. xiii. 1-3. Is. ix. 15, 16. Jer. xiv. 14-16. xxviii. 15-17. xxix. 21. 32. Ez. xiii. 16, 22. Mic. iii. 5-7. 11. Mark xiii. 22, 23. 2 Pet. ii. 1-3. 1 John iv. 1. Rev. xix. 20. d. Zech. xii. 4. Mark xii. 38-40. Rom. xvi. 17, 18. 2 Cor. xi. 13-15. Gal. ii. 4. Eph. iv. 14. v. 6. Col. ii. 8. 1 Tim. iv. 1-3. 2 Tim. iii. 5-9. 13. iv. 3. 2 Pet. ii. 18, 19. Jude 4. Rev. xiii. 11-17. e. Is. lvi. 10, 11. Ez. xxii. 25. Zeph. iii. 3, 4. Acts xx. 29-31. Rev. xvii. 6. f. 20. 2 Pet. ii. 10-18. Jude 10-19. g. Luke vi. 43-45. Jam. iii. 12. h. Ps. i. 3. xcii. 13, 14. Is. v. 3-5. lvi. 3. Jer. xviii. 8. Luke xiii. 6-9. Gal. v. 22-24. Eph. v. 9. Phil. i. 11. Col. i. 10. Jam. iii. 17, 18. i. xii. 33-35. Jude 12. k. Gal. v. 17. 1 John iii. 9, 10. l. i. 11. 19. 20. Is. v. 5-7. xxvii. 11. Ez. xv. 2-7. Luke iii. 9. xiii. 6-9. John xv. 2. 6. Heb. vi. 8. Jude 12. m. 16. Acts v. 38. n. xxv. 11, 12. Hos. vii. 2. 3. Luke vi. 46. xiii. 25. Acts xix. 13, &c. Tit. i. 16. Jam. ii. 20-26. o. xviii. 3. xix. 24. xxi. 31. xxv. 21. Mark ix. 47. x. 23, 24. Luke xviii. 25. John iii. 5. Acts xiv. 22. Heb. iv. 6. p. xii. 50. xxi. 29-31. Mark iii. 35. Luke xi. 28. John vi. 40. vii. 17. Rom. xii. 2. Eph. vi. 6. Col. iv. 12. 1 Thes. iv. 3. v. 18. Heb. xiii. 21. 1 Pet. ii. 15. iv. 2. 1 John iii. 22-24. Rev. xvii. 14. q. x. 32. 33. xvi. 17. xviii. 10, 19. 35. xxvi. 39. 42. John v. 17. x. 29, 30. xiv. 7. xv. 23. Rev. ii. 27. iii. 5. r. xxiv. 36. Is. ii. 11. 17. Mal. iii. 17, 18. Luke x. 12. 1 Thes. v. 4. 2 Thes. i. 10. 2 Tim. i. 12. 13. iv. 8.

x. 5-8. Num. xxiv. 6. xxxi. 8. Luke xiii. 26. John xi. 51. 1 Cor. xiii. 1, 2. Heb. vi. 4-6.

1. xxv. 12. John x. 14. 27-30. 2 Tim. ii. 19.

u xxv. 41. Ps. v. 5. vi. 8. Luke xiii. 27.

x 7, 8, 13, 14. v. 3. &c. 28-32. vi. 14, 15, 19, &c. xii. 50. Luke vi. 47-49. xi. 28. John xiii. 17. xiv. 15. 22-24. xv. 10. 14. Rom. ii. 6-9. Gal. v. 6, 7. vi. 7, 8. Jam. i. 21-27. ii. 17-26. 1 John ii. 3. iii. 22-24. v. 3-5. Rev. xiii. 14, 15.

y Job xviii. 28. Ps. cxi. 10. Prov. x. 8. xiv. 8. Jam. iii. 13-18.

z 1 Cor. iii. 10, 11.

a Ez. xiii. 11, &c. Mal. iii. 3. Acts xiv. 22. 1 Cor. iii. 13-15. Jam. i. 12. 1 Pet. i. 7.

b xvi. 18. Ps. cxxv. 1, 2. Eph. iii. 17. Col. ii. 7. 1 Pet. i. 5. 1 John ii. 19.

c Prov. xiv. 1. Luke vi. 49. scribes.

d xii. 43-45. xiii. 10-22. Ez. xiii. 10-16. Heb. x. 26-31. 2 Pet. ii. 20-22. e xiii. 54. Ps. xlv. 2. Mark i. 22. vi. 2. Luke iv. 22. xiv. 48. John vii. 15, 46. f v. 20, 28. 32, 44. xvi. 23, 27. xxviii. 18. Deut. xviii. 18, 19. Eccl. i. 4. Is. i. 4. Jer. xliii. 28, 29. Mic. iii. 8. Luke xxi. 15. Acts iii. 22, 23. vi. 10. Heb. iv. 12, 13. g xv. 1-9. xlviii. 2-6. 15-24. Mark vii. 5-13. Luke xi. 8, 46, 47.

1. v. 1. 18. iv. 25. xii. 15. xv. 30. xix. 2. x. 29. Mark iii. 7. Luke v. 15. xiv. 25-27.

e Mark i. 40, &c. Luke v. 12, &c.

d v. 8. xvi. 6. Lev. xiii. 44-46. Num. v. 2, 3. xii. 10. Dent. xxiv. 8, 9. 2 Sam. iii. 29. 2 Kings v. 1. 27. vii. 1, 4. xv. 5.

2 Chr. xvi. 19-21. Luke iv. 27. xvii. 12, &c. ii. 11. iv. 9. xiv. 33. xv. 25. xviii. 26. xxviii. 9. 17. Mark i. 40. v. 6, 7. Luke v. 12. John ix. 38. 1 Cor. xiv. 23. Rev. xix. 10. xxii. 8, 9.

f ix. 29, 29. xiii. 58. Mark ix. 22-24.

g 2 Kings v. 11. 1 Gen. i. 3. Ps. xxviii. 9. Mark i. 41. iv. 39. v. 41. vi. 34. ix. 25. Luke v. 13. vii. 14. John v. 21. xi. 43. xvii. 24. i xi. 4, 5. 2 Kings v. 14. Luke xvii. 14, 15. k vi. 1. ix. 30. xii. 16-19. xvi. 20. xvii. 9. Mark i. 43, 44. vii. 36. Luke v. 14. John v. 41. vii. 18. viii. 50. i iii. 15. v. 17. Lev. xiii. 2, &c. xiv. 2, &c. Is. xlii. 21. Luke xvii. 14. m x. 18. 2 Kings v. 7, 8. Mark i. 44. vi. 11. xiii. 9. Luke v. 14. xxi. 13. John x. 37. n iv. 13. ix. 1. xi. 23. Mark ii. 1. Luke vii. 1. o xviii. 54. Mark xv. 39. Luke vii. 2. &c. Acts x. 1. &c. xxi. 27. xxiii. 27, 27. xxv. 2. 31. 46.

18. iv. 25. xii. 15. xv. 30. xix. 2. x. 29. Mark iii. 7. Luke v. 15. xiv. 25-27.

e Mark i. 40, &c. Luke v. 12, &c.

d v. 8. xvi. 6. Lev. xiii. 44-46. Num. v. 2, 3. xii. 10. Dent. xxiv. 8, 9. 2 Sam. iii. 29. 2 Kings v. 1. 27. vii. 1, 4. xv. 5.

2 Chr. xvi. 19-21. Luke iv. 27. xvii. 12, &c. ii. 11. iv. 9. xiv. 33. xv. 25. xviii. 26. xxviii. 9. 17. Mark i. 40. v. 6, 7. Luke v. 12. John ix. 38. 1 Cor. xiv. 23. Rev. xix. 10. xxii. 8, 9.

f ix. 29, 29. xiii. 58. Mark ix. 22-24.

g 2 Kings v. 11. 1 Gen. i. 3. Ps. xxviii. 9. Mark i. 41. iv. 39. v. 41. vi. 34. ix. 25. Luke v. 13. vii. 14. John v. 21. xi. 43. xvii. 24. i xi. 4, 5. 2 Kings v. 14. Luke xvii. 14, 15. k vi. 1. ix. 30. xii. 16-19. xvi. 20. xvii. 9. Mark i. 43, 44. vii. 36. Luke v. 14. John v. 41. vii. 18. viii. 50. i iii. 15. v. 17. Lev. xiii. 2, &c. xiv. 2, &c. Is. xlii. 21. Luke xvii. 14. m x. 18. 2 Kings v. 7, 8. Mark i. 44. vi. 11. xiii. 9. Luke v. 14. xxi. 13. John x. 37. n iv. 13. ix. 1. xi. 23. Mark ii. 1. Luke vii. 1. o xviii. 54. Mark xv. 39. Luke vii. 2. &c. Acts x. 1. &c. xxi. 27. xxiii. 27, 27. xxv. 2. 31. 46.

2 And, behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

3 And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed.

4 And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell no man; but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

5 And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him,

6 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

7 And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

8 The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

9 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

10 When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

11 And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven.

12 But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

13 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the self-same hour.

14 And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever.

15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them.

16 When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick:

17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

18 Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

19 And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

20 And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

21 And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me

6 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

7 And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

8 The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof:

but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

9 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth;

and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

10 When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

11 And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven.

12 But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

13 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the self-same hour.

14 And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever.

15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them.

16 When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick:

17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

18 Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

19 And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

20 And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

21 And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me

22 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

23 And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

24 The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof:

but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

25 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth;

and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

26 When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

27 And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven.

28 But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

29 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the self-same hour.

30 And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever.

31 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them.

32 When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick:

33 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

34 Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

35 And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

36 And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

37 And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me

38 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

39 And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

40 The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof:

but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

41 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth;

and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

42 When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

43 And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven.

44 But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

45 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the self-same hour.

46 And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever.

47 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them.

48 When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick:

49 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

50 Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

51 And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

52 And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

53 And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me

54 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

55 And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

56 The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof:

but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

57 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth;

and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

58 When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

59 And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven.

60 But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

61 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the self-same hour.

62 And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever.

63 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them.

64 When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick:

65 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

66 Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

67 And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

68 And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

69 And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me

70 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

71 And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

72 The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof:

but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

73 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth;

and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

74 When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

75 And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven.

76 But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

77 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the self-same hour.

78 And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever.

79 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them.

80 When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick:

81 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

82 Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

83 And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

84 And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

85 And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me

86 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

87 And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

88 The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof:

but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

89 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth;

and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

90 When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

91 And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven.

92 But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

93 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the self-same hour.

94 And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever.

95 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them.

96 When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick:

97 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

98 Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

99 And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

100 And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

101 And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me

102 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

103 And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

104 The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof:

but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

105 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth;

and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

106 When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

107 And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven.

108 But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

109 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the self-same hour.

110 And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever.

111 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them.

112 When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick:

113 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

114 Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

d iv. 18—22. ix. 9. first to go and bury my father.
 John i. 43. 22 But Jesus said unto him,
 e Luke xv. 32. d Follow me; e and let the dead
 Eph. ii. 1. 5. bury their dead.
 1 Tim. v. 6. 23 ¶ And when he was f entered
 f ix. 1. Mark iv. into a ship, his disciples followed
 36. Luke viii. him.
 22. 24 And, behold, g there arose a
 g Ps. cvii. 23— great tempest in the sea, insomuch
 27. Is. liv. 11. that the ship was covered with the
 Jon. i. 4. 5. waves: h but he was asleep.
 Mark iv. 37, 38. 25 And his disciples came to
 Acts xxvii. 14. him, i and awoke him, saying, Lord,
 &c. 2 Cor. xi. 25, 26. k save us: we perish.
 h Luke viii. 23. 26 And he saith unto them,
 John vi. 17, 18. l Why are ye fearful, O ye of little
 xi. 5, 6, 15. m faith? Then he arose, m and re-
 i Ps. x. 1. xlv. buked the winds and the sea; and
 22, 23. Is. li. 9. there was a great calm.
 10. Mark iv. 38. 27 But the men n marvelled, say-
 39. Luke viii. ing, What manner of man is this,
 24. that even the winds and the sea
 k 2 Chr. xiv. 11. obey him?
 xx. 12. Jon. i. 6. 28 ¶ And o when he was come
 l vi. 30. xiv. 30. to the other side, into the country
 31. xvi. 8. Is. of the p Gergesenes, there met him
 xli. 10—14. two possessed with devils, q com-
 Mark iv. 40. ing out of the tombs, exceeding
 Luke viii. 25. fierce, r so that no man might pass
 Rom. iv. 20. by that way.
 m 27. Job xxxviii. 29 And, behold, they cried out,
 8—11. Ps. lxxv. saying, s What have we to do with
 7. lxxxix. 9. thee, Jesus, t thou Son of God? art
 xciii. 3, 4. civ. thou come hither to u torment us
 6—9. cvii. 28— before the time?
 30. cxiv. 3—7. 30 And there was a good way off
 Prov. viii. 28, from them * an herd of many swine,
 29. Is. i. 2—4. feeding.
 lxiii. 12. Nah. i. 31 So v the devils besought him,
 4. Hab. iii. 8. saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us
 Mark iv. 39. 41. to go away into the herd of swine.
 vi. 48. Luke 32 And he said unto them, z Go:
 viii. 24, 25. Rev. and when they were come out, they
 x. 2. went into the herd of swine: and,
 n xiv. 33. xv. 31. behold, a the whole herd of swine
 Mark i. 27. vi. ran violently down a steep place
 51. vii. 37. into the sea, and perished in the
 o Mark v. 1, &c. waters.
 Luke viii. 26, 33 And b they that kept them
 &c. Acts x. 38. fled and went their ways into the
 p Gen. x. 16. xv. city, and told every thing, and
 21. Deut. vii. 1. what was befallen to the possessed
 q Mark v. 2—5. of the devils.
 Luke viii. 27. 34 And, behold, the whole city
 29. came out to meet Jesus: and when
 r Judg. v. 6. they saw him, c they besought him
 s 2 Sam. xvi. 10. that he would depart out of their
 xix. 22. Joel iii. coasts.
 4. Mark i. 24. v. 33 And d he would depart out of their
 7. Luke iv. 34. coasts.
 viii. 28. John ii. 33. Rev. xii. 12.
 4. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

CHAP. IX.

Jesus, returning to Capernaum, 1, heals one sick of the palsy, 2—8; calls Matthew from the receipt of custom, 9; justifies himself for eating with publicans and sinners, 10—13; and his disciples for not fasting, like the Pharisees, 14—17; is intreated by a ruler to heal his daughter, 18, 19; heals a woman of an inveterate issue of blood, 20—22; raises the ruler's daughter, 23—26; gives sight to two blind men, 27—31; and casts a devil out of a dumb man, 32. The people wonder, but the Pharisees ascribe it to the prince of the devils, 33, 34. Jesus compassionates and preaches to the multitudes; and charges his disciples to pray, that labourers might be sent forth into the harvest, 35—38.

AND a he entered into a ship, a
 and passed over, and came
 into b his own city.

2 And, behold, c they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus d seeing their faith, said unto the sick of the palsy; e Son, f be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee.

3 And, behold, g certain of the scribes h said within themselves, i This man blasphemeth.

4 And Jesus j knowing their thoughts said, k Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts?

5 For l whether is easier to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, m Arise, and walk?

6 But that ye may know, n that the son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) o Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house.

7 And he arose, and departed to his house.

8 But p when the multitude saw it, they marvelled, q and glorified God, which had given such power unto men.

9 ¶ And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man r named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, s Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

10 And it came to pass, t as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, u many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him, and his disciples.

11 And when the Pharisees saw it, v they said unto his disciples, w Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners?

12 But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, z They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.

13 But a go ye and learn what that meaneth, b I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come c to call the righteous, d but sinners to repentance.

14 ¶ Then came to him e the disciples of John, saying, f Why do we and the Pharisees fast oft, but thy disciples fast not?

15 And Jesus said unto them, g Can the children of the bride-chamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the

Kings xix. 19—21. Gal. i. 16. t Mark ii. 15, 16. Luke v. 29.
 u v. 46, 47. John ix. 31. 1 Tim. i. 13—16. x Mark ii. 16. ix.
 14—16. y xi. 19. Is. lxxv. 5. Luke v. 30. xv. 1, 2. xix. 7. 1 Cor.
 v. 9—11. Gal. ii. 15. 2 John 10. z Ps. vi. 2. xli. 4. cxlviii. 3. Jer.
 xvii. 14. xxx. 17. xxxiii. 6. Hos. xiv. 4. Mark ii. 17. Luke v. 31.
 viii. 43. ix. 11. xviii. 11—13. Rom. vii. 9—24. Rev. iii. 17, 18.
 a xii. 3. 5. 7. xix. 4. xxi. 42. xxii. 31, 32. Mark xii. 26. Luke x. 26.
 John x. 34. b Prov. xxi. 3. Hos. vi. 6. Mic. vi. 6—8. c xviii.
 11—13. Mark ii. 17. Luke v. 32. xv. 3—10. xix. 10. Rom. iii. 10, &c.
 xxi. 28—32. Is. lv. 6, 7. Luke xv. 7. xxiv. 47. Acts ii. 38. iii. 19. v.
 31. xi. 18. xvii. 30, 31. xx. 21. xxvi. 18—20. Rom. ii. 4—6. 2 Tim.
 ii. 25, 26. 2 Pet. iii. 9. e xi. 2 John iii. 25. iv. 1. f vi. 16. xi.
 18, 19. Prov. xx. 6. Mark ii. 18—22. Luke v. 33—39. xviii. 9—12.
 g xxv. 1—10. Judg. xiv. 11, &c. Ps. xlv. 14, 15. John iii. 29. Rev.
 xix. 9. xxi. 2.

h Luke xxiv. 13—21. John xvi. 6. 20—22. Acts i. 9, 10.

i Acts xiii. 1—3. 16 No man putteth a piece of xiv. 23. 1 Cor. * new cloth into an old garment; vii. 5. 2 Cor. xi. 17.

*** Or, raw, or, unwrought, cloth.**

k Gen. xxxiii. 14. Ps. cxlv. 3. Is. xl. 11. John xvi. 12. 1 Cor. iii. 1, 2. xiii. 13.

l Josh. ix. 4. Job xxxii. 19. Ps. cxix. 83.

m Mark v. 22, &c. Luke viii. 41, &c.

n Luke viii. 49. xiii. 14. xviii. 18. Acts xiii. 15. viii. 2. xiv. 33. xv. 25. xvii. 14. xx. 20. xxviii. 17. Mark v. 22. Luke xvii. 15, 16. Acts x. 25, 26.

p 24. Mark v. 23. Luke vii. 2. viii. 42. 49. John iv. 47—49.

q viii. 8, 9. 2 Kings v. 11. John xi. 21. 32.

r viii. 7. xii. 20. John iv. 34. Acts x. 38. Gal. vi. 9, 10.

s Mark v. 25, &c. Luke viii. 43, &c.

t Lev. xv. 25, &c. u xiv. 36. Mark v. 28. vi. 56. viii. 22. Acts v. 15. xix. 12.

x xiii. 5. Num. xv. 38, 39. Deut. xxi. 12. Luke viii. 44.

y Mark v. 24—33. Luke viii. 45—47.

z 2. Mark v. 34. Luke viii. 48.

a 29. Mark x. 52. Luke vii. 50. xvii. 19. xviii. 42. Acts xiv. 9. Heb. iv. 2.

b xvii. 18. John iv. 53. Acts xvi. 18.

c 18, 19. Mark v. 35—37. Luke viii. 49—51.

d xi. 17. 2 Chr. xxxv. 25. Jer. ix. 17—20. Mark v. 38—40. Luke vii. 32. Acts ix. 30.

e 1 Kings xvii. 18—24. Acts ix. 40. xx. 10.

f John vi. 4. 11—13.

g xxvii. 39—43. Ps. xlii. 6, 7. Is. xli. 7. lxx. 3.

h 2 Kings iv. 32. —36. Acts ix. 40, 41.

i Mark i. 31. v. 41. viii. 23. ix. 27. Luke viii. 54.

† Or, this fame. k iv. 24. xiv. 1, 2. Mark i. 45. vi. 14. Acts xvi. 26. 1 xi. 5. xii. 22. xx. 30. Mark viii. 23. x. 45. Luke vii. 21. John i. 1, &c. m xii. 23. xv. 22. xx. 30, 31. xxi. 9. 15. xii. 40—45. Mark x. 47, 48. xi. 10. xii. 35—37. Luke xvi. 37, 38. xx. 41. John vi. 42. Rom. i. 8. ix. 5. n xvii. 15. Mark ix. 22. Luke xvii. 13. o viii. 14. xiii. 36. p 22. viii. 2. xiii. 58. Mark ix. 23, 24. John iv. 48—50. xi. 26. 49. q xx. 34. John ix. 6, 7.

r viii. 6, 7—13. xv. 28. Mark x. 52. s Ps. cxlvi. 3. Is. xxxv. 5. xlii. 7. John ix. 7, 26. t viii. 4. xii. 15. xvi. 9. Mark v. 43. Luke v. 14. viii. 56.

departed, ^u spread abroad his fame in all that country.

32 ¶ As they went out, behold, they brought to him ^x a dumb man possessed with a devil.

33 And when the devil was cast out, ^y the dumb man spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying,

^z It was never so seen in Israel.

34 But ^a the Pharisees said, He casteth out devils through the prince of the devils.

35 ¶ And ^b Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people.

36 But ^c when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they [†] fainted, and were scattered abroad, ^d as sheep having no shepherd.

37 Then saith he unto his disciples, ^e The harvest truly is plentiful, ^f but the labourers *are* few:

38 ^g Pray ye therefore ^h the Lord of the harvest, ⁱ that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

iv. 35, 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. xviii. 6. f 1 Cor. iii. 9. 2 Cor. vi. 1. Phil. ii. 19—21. Col. iv. 11. 1 Thes. v. 12, 13. g Luke vi. 12, 13. Acts xiii. 2. 2 Thes. iii. 1. h x. 1—3. John x. 21. Eph. iv. 11. i Ps. lxxviii. 11, 18. Jer. iii. 15. Mic. v. 7. Luke x. 1, 2. Acts viii. 4. 1 Cor. xii. 28.

CHAP. X.

Christ sends out twelve apostles, with power to work miracles, 1. Their names, 2—4. They must not go to Gentiles or Samaritans, but to Israel, 5, 6. He instructs them, both as to their preaching and conduct, 7—15. He forewarns them of persecutions, and suggests motives of comfort and constancy, 16—30. He promises blessings to those who should receive them, 40—42.

AND when he had ^a called unto him his twelve disciples, ^b he gave them power ^c against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness, and all manner of disease.

2 Now the names of the twelve apostles are these; the first ^d Simon, who is called Peter, and ^e Andrew his brother; ^f James the son of Zebedee, ^g and John his brother.

3 ^h Philip, and Bartholomew; ⁱ Thomas, and ^k Matthew the publican; ^l James the son of Alphaeus, ^m and Lebæus, whose surname was Thaddæus;

4 ⁿ Simon the Canaanite, ^o and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed him.

5 These twelve Jesus ^p sent forth, and commanded them, saying, ^q Go not into the way of the Gentiles,

John xix. 23. xx. 2. xxi. 20, 24. Acts ix. 1. 1 John i. 3, 4. 2 John i. 3. John i. 19. v. 1, 9. xiii. 8. h Mark i. 14. Luke vi. 14. John i. 41—46. vi. 5—7. xii. 21, 22. xiii. 9. i Luke vi. 15. John vi. 16. xx. 24—25. xxi. 2. l Ps. 9. Mark ii. 14. Luke v. 27. Lev. vi. 15. Acts i. 13. 1 xxviii. 36. Mark iii. 1. Luke vi. 14, 16. Acts i. 13. xii. 15. xv. 13. Gal. i. 19. ii. 9. John i. 1. m Mark iii. 18. Luke vi. 16. Judas the brother of James. John xiv. 22. Judas, not Iscariot. Acts i. 13. Jude i. n Mark iii. 18. Luke vi. 16. Simon called Zebulon. Acts i. 13. o xxvi. 14, 47. xxviii. 3. Mark iii. 19. xii. 13, 42. Luke vi. 16. xxiii. 3. 47. John vi. 71. xxi. 20, 26, 30. Gal. 3—5. Acts i. 16—20, 25. p xviii. 3. Luke ix. 2. x. 1. John x. 21. John vi. 16. Acts x. 45—48. xi. 1—13. xii. 21—23. Rom. xv. 8, 9. 1 Thes. ii. 16.

John xix. 23. xx. 2. xxi. 20, 24. Acts ix. 1. 1 John i. 3, 4. 2 John i. 3. John i. 19. v. 1, 9. xiii. 8. h Mark i. 14. Luke vi. 14. John i. 41—46. vi. 5—7. xii. 21, 22. xiii. 9. i Luke vi. 15. John vi. 16. xx. 24—25. xxi. 2. l Ps. 9. Mark ii. 14. Luke v. 27. Lev. vi. 15. Acts i. 13. 1 xxviii. 36. Mark iii. 1. Luke vi. 14, 16. Acts i. 13. xii. 15. xv. 13. Gal. i. 19. ii. 9. John i. 1. m Mark iii. 18. Luke vi. 16. Judas the brother of James. John xiv. 22. Judas, not Iscariot. Acts i. 13. Jude i. n Mark iii. 18. Luke vi. 16. Simon called Zebulon. Acts i. 13. o xxvi. 14, 47. xxviii. 3. Mark iii. 19. xii. 13, 42. Luke vi. 16. xxiii. 3. 47. John vi. 71. xxi. 20, 26, 30. Gal. 3—5. Acts i. 16—20, 25. p xviii. 3. Luke ix. 2. x. 1. John x. 21. John vi. 16. Acts x. 45—48. xi. 1—13. xii. 21—23. Rom. xv. 8, 9. 1 Thes. ii. 16.

John xix. 23. xx. 2. xxi. 20, 24. Acts ix. 1. 1 John i. 3, 4. 2 John i. 3. John i. 19. v. 1, 9. xiii. 8. h Mark i. 14. Luke vi. 14. John i. 41—46. vi. 5—7. xii. 21, 22. xiii. 9. i Luke vi. 15. John vi. 16. xx. 24—25. xxi. 2. l Ps. 9. Mark ii. 14. Luke v. 27. Lev. vi. 15. Acts i. 13. 1 xxviii. 36. Mark iii. 1. Luke vi. 14, 16. Acts i. 13. xii. 15. xv. 13. Gal. i. 19. ii. 9. John i. 1. m Mark iii. 18. Luke vi. 16. Judas the brother of James. John xiv. 22. Judas, not Iscariot. Acts i. 13. Jude i. n Mark iii. 18. Luke vi. 16. Simon called Zebulon. Acts i. 13. o xxvi. 14, 47. xxviii. 3. Mark iii. 19. xii. 13, 42. Luke vi. 16. xxiii. 3. 47. John vi. 71. xxi. 20, 26, 30. Gal. 3—5. Acts i. 16—20, 25. p xviii. 3. Luke ix. 2. x. 1. John x. 21. John vi. 16. Acts x. 45—48. xi. 1—13. xii. 21—23. Rom. xv. 8, 9. 1 Thes. ii. 16.

John xix. 23. xx. 2. xxi. 20, 24. Acts ix. 1. 1 John i. 3, 4. 2 John i. 3. John i. 19. v. 1, 9. xiii. 8. h Mark i. 14. Luke vi. 14. John i. 41—46. vi. 5—7. xii. 21, 22. xiii. 9. i Luke vi. 15. John vi. 16. xx. 24—25. xxi. 2. l Ps. 9. Mark ii. 14. Luke v. 27. Lev. vi. 15. Acts i. 13. 1 xxviii. 36. Mark iii. 1. Luke vi. 14, 16. Acts i. 13. xii. 15. xv. 13. Gal. i. 19. ii. 9. John i. 1. m Mark iii. 18. Luke vi. 16. Judas the brother of James. John xiv. 22. Judas, not Iscariot. Acts i. 13. Jude i. n Mark iii. 18. Luke vi. 16. Simon called Zebulon. Acts i. 13. o xxvi. 14, 47. xxviii. 3. Mark iii. 19. xii. 13, 42. Luke vi. 16. xxiii. 3. 47. John vi. 71. xxi. 20, 26, 30. Gal. 3—5. Acts i. 16—20, 25. p xviii. 3. Luke ix. 2. x. 1. John x. 21. John vi. 16. Acts x. 45—48. xi. 1—13. xii. 21—23. Rom. xv. 8, 9. 1 Thes. ii. 16.

John xix. 23. xx. 2. xxi. 20, 24. Acts ix. 1. 1 John i. 3, 4. 2 John i. 3. John i. 19. v. 1, 9. xiii. 8. h Mark i. 14. Luke vi. 14. John i. 41—46. vi. 5—7. xii. 21, 22. xiii. 9. i Luke vi. 15. John vi. 16. xx. 24—25. xxi. 2. l Ps. 9. Mark ii. 14. Luke v. 27. Lev. vi. 15. Acts i. 13. 1 xxviii. 36. Mark iii. 1. Luke vi. 14, 16. Acts i. 13. xii. 15. xv. 13. Gal. i. 19. ii. 9. John i. 1. m Mark iii. 18. Luke vi. 16. Judas the brother of James. John xiv. 22. Judas, not Iscariot. Acts i. 13. Jude i. n Mark iii. 18. Luke vi. 16. Simon called Zebulon. Acts i. 13. o xxvi. 14, 47. xxviii. 3. Mark iii. 19. xii. 13, 42. Luke vi. 16. xxiii. 3. 47. John vi. 71. xxi. 20, 26, 30. Gal. 3—5. Acts i. 16—20, 25. p xviii. 3. Luke ix. 2. x. 1. John x. 21. John vi. 16. Acts x. 45—48. xi. 1—13. xii. 21—23. Rom. xv. 8, 9. 1 Thes. ii. 16.

John xix. 23. xx. 2. xxi. 20, 24. Acts ix. 1. 1 John i. 3, 4. 2 John i. 3. John i. 19. v. 1, 9. xiii. 8. h Mark i. 14. Luke vi. 14. John i. 41—46. vi. 5—7. xii. 21, 22. xiii. 9. i Luke vi. 15. John vi. 16. xx. 24—25. xxi. 2. l Ps. 9. Mark ii. 14. Luke v. 27. Lev. vi. 15. Acts i. 13. 1 xxviii. 36. Mark iii. 1. Luke vi. 14, 16. Acts i. 13. xii. 15. xv. 13. Gal. i. 19. ii. 9. John i. 1. m Mark iii. 18. Luke vi. 16. Judas the brother of James. John xiv. 22. Judas, not Iscariot. Acts i. 13. Jude i. n Mark iii. 18. Luke vi. 16. Simon called Zebulon. Acts i. 13. o xxvi. 14, 47. xxviii. 3. Mark iii. 19. xii. 13, 42. Luke vi. 16. xxiii. 3. 47. John vi. 71. xxi. 20, 26, 30. Gal. 3—5. Acts i. 16—20, 25. p xviii. 3. Luke ix. 2. x. 1. John x. 21. John vi. 16. Acts x. 45—48. xi. 1—13. xii. 21—23. Rom. xv. 8, 9. 1 Thes. ii. 16.

John xix. 23. xx. 2. xxi. 20, 24. Acts ix. 1. 1 John i. 3, 4. 2 John i. 3. John i. 19. v. 1, 9. xiii. 8. h Mark i. 14. Luke vi. 14. John i. 41—46. vi. 5—7. xii. 21, 22. xiii. 9. i Luke vi. 15. John vi. 16. xx. 24—25. xxi. 2. l Ps. 9. Mark ii. 14. Luke v. 27. Lev. vi. 15. Acts i. 13. 1 xxviii. 36. Mark iii. 1. Luke vi. 14, 16. Acts i. 13. xii. 15. xv. 13. Gal. i. 19. ii. 9. John i. 1. m Mark iii. 18. Luke vi. 16. Judas the brother of James. John xiv. 22. Judas, not Iscariot. Acts i. 13. Jude i. n Mark iii. 18. Luke vi. 16. Simon called Zebulon. Acts i. 13. o xxvi. 14, 47. xxviii. 3. Mark iii. 19. xii. 13, 42. Luke vi. 16. xxiii. 3. 47. John vi. 71. xxi. 20, 26, 30. Gal. 3—5. Acts i. 16—20, 25. p xviii. 3. Luke ix. 2. x. 1. John x. 21. John vi. 16. Acts x. 45—48. xi. 1—13. xii. 21—23. Rom. xv. 8, 9. 1 Thes. ii. 16.

John xix. 23. xx. 2. xxi. 20, 24. Acts ix. 1. 1 John i. 3, 4. 2 John i. 3. John i. 19. v. 1, 9. xiii. 8. h Mark i. 14. Luke vi. 14. John i. 41—46. vi. 5—7. xii. 21, 22. xiii. 9. i Luke vi. 15. John vi. 16. xx. 24—25. xxi. 2. l Ps. 9. Mark ii. 14. Luke v. 27. Lev. vi. 15. Acts i. 13. 1 xxviii. 36. Mark iii. 1. Luke vi. 14, 16. Acts i. 13. xii. 15. xv. 13. Gal. i. 19. ii. 9. John i. 1. m Mark iii. 18. Luke vi. 16. Judas the brother of James. John xiv. 22. Judas, not Iscariot. Acts i. 13. Jude i. n Mark iii. 18. Luke vi. 16. Simon called Zebulon. Acts i. 13. o xxvi. 14, 47. xxviii. 3. Mark iii. 19. xii. 13, 42. Luke vi. 16. xxiii. 3. 47. John vi. 71. xxi. 20, 26, 30. Gal. 3—5. Acts i. 16—20, 25. p xviii. 3. Luke ix. 2. x. 1. John x. 21. John vi. 16. Acts x. 45—48. xi. 1—13. xii. 21—23. Rom. xv. 8, 9. 1 Thes. ii. 16.

dren shall rise up against *their* g xiv 9. Is. lxi. 5, 6. Luke vi. 22. John vii. 7. xv. 18, 19. xvii. 14. 1 John iii. 13.

22 And ye ^z shall be hated of all *men* ^h for my name's sake : ⁱ but he that endureth to the end shall be saved.

23 But ^k when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you. Ye shall not ^{||} have gone over the cities of Israel, ^l till the Son of man be come.

24 The ^m disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord.

25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. ⁿ If they have called the Master of the house * Beelzebub, how much more shall they call them of his household ?

26 ^o Fear them not therefore : ^{||} ^r for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed ; and hid, that shall not be known.

27 What ^q I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, ^s that preach ye upon the house-tops.

28 And ^t fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather ^u fear him, which is ^v able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

29 ¶ Are not ^x two sparrows sold ^y for ^z a farthing ? ^{||} and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.

30 But ^{aa} the very hairs of your head are all numbered.

31 Fear ye not therefore, ^{ab} ye are of more value than many sparrows.

32 Whosoever therefore shall ^{ac} confess me before men, ^{ad} him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven.

33 But whosoever shall ^{ae} deny me before men, him will I also deny ^{af} before my Father which is in heaven.

34 ¶ Think not ^{ag} that I am come to send peace on earth : I came not to send peace, but a sword.

35 For I am come ^{ah} to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter-in-law against the mother-in-law.

36 And ^{ai} a man's foes shall be they of his own household.

37 He ^{aj} that loveth father or mo- u xxv. 46. Mark ix. 43-48. Luke xvi. 22-26. John v. 29. 2 Thes. i. 8-10. Rev. xx. 10-15. x Luke xii. 6, 7. ^{||} Halfpenny far- thing, the tenth of the Roman penny. y Ps. civ. 27-30. z 1 Sam. xiv. 45. 2 Sam. xiv. 11. 1 Kings i. 52. Luke xii. 7. xxi. 18. Acts xxvii. 34. a vi. 26. xii. 11, 12. Ps. viii. 5. Luke xii. 24. xiii. 15. 16. 1 Cor. ix. 9, 10. b Ps. cxix. 46. Luke xii. 8, 9. John iv. 22. Rom. x. 9, 10. 1 Tim. vi. 12, 13. 2 Tim. i. 8. 1 John iv. 15. Rev. ii. 13. c xxv. 34. 1 Sam. ii. 30. Rev. iii. 5. d xxvi. 70-75. Mark viii. 38. Luke ix. 26. xii. 9. 2 Tim. ii. 12, 13. 2 Pet. ii. 1. 1 John ii. 23. e Jer. xv. 10. Luke xii. 49-53. John vii. 40-52. Acts xiii. 45-50. xiv. 2. 4. f 21. xiv. 10. Mic. vii. 5, 6. Mark xiii. 12. Luke xxi. 16. g Gen. iii. 15. iv. 8-10. xxxvii. 17-23. 1 Sam. xvii. 23. 2 Sam. xvi. 11. Job xix. 13-19. Ps. xli. 9. lv. 13. Jer. xii. 6. x. 10. John xiii. 18. h xxii. 37. Dent. xxxiii. 9. Luke xiv. 26. John v. 23. xxi. 15-17. 2 Cor. v. 14, 15. Phil. iii. 7-9.

1-5. Luke iii. 3-7, viii. 18, John i. 39, v. 10.

m. ix. 32, 33. 1 Cor. i. 23. ii. 14. Gal. v. 11. 1
Luke vii. 24—30. q. iii. 1—3. 5. xxi. 25. Mark
i. 3—7. viii. 18. John i. 39. v. 35.

—15. a Ps. lxxxiii. 11—15. b Is. lxi. 1—5. Mic.
19. xvi. 14. Jam. i. 5. c 1 Cor. xiv. xxx. 25—
xvii. 30. d Tim. ii. 25, 26. Rev. vi. 21. vii. 21.
7. xviii. 13—29. xviii. 24. Jon. xii. 1. Luke
x Mark vi. 43. viii. 22. Luke x. 19. John i. 6
x 41, 42. Ez. iii. 6, 7. Acts xxi. 41—43. xxviii.
xlii. 6. Jon. iii. 5—10. a 1. Luke x. 14.
3. vi. 4—8. x. 26—31. b Is. xlviii. 10. c
xxvi—xxviii. xxix. 13. Am. i. 9, 10. Zach. iv.
Pet. ii. 9. iii. 7. 1 John iv. 17. d 1. 13. vi.
iv. 22. John iv. 45. 2.

r Gen. xlix. 4. 2
 Cor. i. 17, 18.
 Eph. iv. 14.
 Jam. i. 6.
 s iii. 4. 2 Kings
 i. 8. Is. xx. 2.
 Zeck. xiii. 4. 1
 Cor. iv. 11. 2
 Cor. xi. 27. Rev.
 xi. 3.
 t x3. 14. xiv. 5.
 xvii. 12, 13. xxi.
 24—26. Mark
 ix. 11—13. Luke
 i. 15—17. 76.
 u iii. 3. Is. xl. 3.
 Mul. ii. i. iv.
 Mark i. 2. Luke
 vii. 26—27. John
 i. 23.
 x Job xiv. 1. 4
 xv. 14. xvi. 4.
 Ps. li. 5. Eph.
 ii. 3.
 y iii. 11. 1 Sam.
 ii. 30. Luke i.
 15. vii. 28. John
 v. 35.
 z v. 12. Is. xxx.
 26. Zeck. xii. 3.
 Luke ix. 48.
 1 Cor. vi. 4. xv.
 9. Eph. iii. 9.
 a John vii. 32. v.
 41. Rom. xvi.
 25, 26. Col. i.
 26, 27. 2 Tim.
 i. 10. Heb. x.
 40. 1 Pet. i. 10.
 b xxi. 23—32.
 Luke vii. 28—
 30. xiii. 24. xvi.
 16. John vi. 27.
 Phil. ii. 12.
 c Or, *is gotten by*
force, and they
that thrust men
take, &c.
 e v. 17, 18. Mal.
 iv. 6. Luke xiv.
 27, 44. John v.
 46, 47. Acts iii.
 22—24. xiii. 27.
 Rom. iii. 21.
 d Ez. ii. 5. iiii. 10.
 11. John xiv.
 12. 1 Cor. iii. 2.
 e xvi. 10—12.
 Mal. iv. 3. Mark
 ix. 11—13. Luke
 i. 17. John i. 2.
 —23. Rev. xx.
 4.
 f xii. 9, 13. Mark
 iv. 9, 23. vii. 16.
 Luke viii. 8.
 Rev. ii. 7. 13.
 17, 20. iii. 6.
 13, 22.
 g Isa. ii. 12.
 Mark iv. 70.
 Luke xiii. 18.
 h xii. 34. xxi.
 36. xiv. 34.
 i Luke vii. 31—
 35.
 k Is. xxxiii. 9—11.
 1 Cor. ix. 19—
 23.
 l ix. 15, 23.
 Kings i. 40. 1.
 xxx. 29. Jer. vi.
 17—20. xxi. 4.
 Luke xv. 24.
 m iii. 4. Jer. vi.
 24. 2 Kings ix. 1.
 e. 27. Acts xvi. 4.
 2. Rom. vi. 3.
 vi. 29, 34. 1 Cor. i.
 2. 1 Luke x. 1.
 vi. 1—5. Mark iii.
 vi. Jer. vii. 6. Acts
 xv. 9, 11. xxi. 11.
 42—42. Jude ii.
 4. xii. 21. y xii.
 25—27. z Jer.
 xii. 47, 48. Heb. i.
 x. 23. xxvii. 3. Ez.
 i. 3. c xxiii. 30.
 d. 5. xvi. 24. Luk.

^e Is. xiv. 13—15. ^e which art exalted un^d heaven, Lam. ii. 1. Ez. xxvii. 12—19. xxxi. 16, 17. Ob. 4. Luke xiv. 11. 2 Pet. ii. 4—9. ^f Gen. xiii. 13. xix. 24, 25. Ez. xvi. 48—60. Jude 7. Rev. xi. 8.

^g x. 16. Lam. iv. 6. Mark vi. 11. Luke x. 12. ^h Luke x. 21. ⁱ 1 Chr. xxix. 13. Dan. ii. 23. John xi. 41. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. ^k Gen. xiv. 19. 22. Deut. x. 14. 15. 2 Kings xix. 25. Is. lxvi. 1. Dan. iv. 35. Acts xvii. 24.

^l xiii. 11—16. Is. v. 21. xxix. 10—14. 18, 19. Mark iv. 10—12. John vii. 48, 49. ix. 39—41. xii. 38—40. Rom. xi. 8—10. 1 Cor. i. 18—26. ii. 6—8. iii. 18—20. 2 Cor. iv. 3—6. ^m xvi. 17. xviii. 3. 4. xxi. 16. 1 Sam. ii. 18. iii. 4—21. Ps. viii. 2. Jer. i. 5—7. Mark x. 14—16.

ⁿ Job xxxii. 13. Is. xlv. 10. Rom. ix. 18. xi. 33—36. Eph. i. 9. 11. iii. 11. 2 Tim. i. 9. ^o xxviii. 18. John iii. 35. iv. 21—29. xiii. 3. xvii. 2. 1 Cor. xv. 25—27. Eph. i. 20—23. Phil. ii. 10, 11. Heb. ii. 8—10. 1 Pet. iii. 22. ^p Luke x. 22.

^q John x. 15. ^r John i. 18. vi. 46. xiv. 6—9. xvii. 2, 3. 6. 25, 26. 1 John ii. 23. v. 19, 20. 2 John 9. ^s Is. xlv. 22—25. iv. 1—3. John vi. 37. vii. 37. Rev. xxii. 17. ^t xxiii. 4. Gen. iii. 17—19. Job v. 7. xiv. 1. Ps. xxxiii. 4. xxxviii. 4. xc. 7—10. Ec. i. 8. 14. ii. 22, 23. iv. 8. Is. i. 4. lxi. 3. lxvi. 2. Mic. vi. 6—8. Acts xv. 10. Rom. vii. 22—25. Gal. v. 1. ^u 29. Ps. xciv. 13. cxvi. 7. Is. xi. 10. xxviii. 12. xlviii. 17, 18. Jer. vi. 16. 2 Thes. i. 7. Heb. iv. 1. ^v vii. 24. xvii. 5. John xiii. 17. xiv. 21—24. xv. 10—14. 1 Cor. ix. 21. 2 Cor. x. 5. 1 Thes. iv. 2. 2 Thes. i. 8. Heb. v. 9. ^w 27. xxviii. 20. Luke vi. 46—48. viii. 35. x. 39—42. John xiii. 15. Acts iii. 22, 23. vii. 37. Eph. iv. 20, 21. Phil. ii. 5. ^y xii. 19, 20. xxi. 5. Num. xii. 3. Ps. cxxxi. 1. Is. xlii. 1—4. Zech. ix. 9. Luke ix. 54—56. 2 Cor. x. 1. Phil. ii. 7, 8. 1 Pet. ii. 21—23. ^z 28. Jer. vi. 16. Heb. iv. 3—11.

^a Prov. iii. 17. Mic. vi. 8. Acts xv. 10. 28. Gal. v. 1. 13. 1 John v. 3. ^b John xvi. 33. 2 Cor. i. 4, 5. iv. 17. xii. 9, 10. Phil. iv. 13.

^c 1 Sam. xxi. 3—6. Mark ii. 25, 26. ^d Ex. xxv. 30. Lev. xxiv. 5—9. ^e Num. xxviii. 9, 10. John vii. 22, 23. ^f Neh. xiii. 17. Ez. xxiv. 21. ^g 41, 42. 2 Chr. vi. 18. Hag. ii. 7—9. Mal. iii. 1. John ii. 19—21. Eph. ii. 20—22. Col. ii. 9. 1 Pet. ii. 4, 5. ^h Acts 13. xxii. 29. Acts xiii. 27. ⁱ Is. i. 11—17. Hos. vi. 6. Mic. vi. 6—8. ^j Job xxxii. 3. Ps. xciv. 21. cix. 31. Prov. xvii. 15. Jam. v. 6. ^k ix. 6. Mark ii. 28. ix. 4—7. Luke vi. 5. John v. 17—23. 1 Cor. ix. 21. xvi. 2. Rev. i. 10. ^l Mark iii. 1—5. Luke vi. 6—11. ^m 1 Kings xiii. 4—6. Zech. xi. 17. John v. 3. ⁿ xix. 3. xxii. 17, 18. Luke xiv. 3—6. xx. 22. John v. 10. ^o Luke vi. 7. xi. 54. xxiii. 2. 14. John viii. 6. ^p Luke xiii. 15—17. xiv. 5. ^q Ex. xxiii. 4, 5. Deut. xxii. 4. ^r u. 26. Luke xii. 24. ^s Mark iii. 4. Luke vi. 9. ^t Luke xiii. 13. Acts iii. 7, 8. ^u xxvii. 1. Mark iii. 6. Luke vi. 11. John v. 18. x. 39. xi. 53, 57. ^v Or, took counsel. ^w a. x. 23. Luke vi. 12. John vii. 1. x. 40—42. xi. 54. ^x iv. 24, 25. xix. 2. Mark iii. 7—12. vi. 56. Luke vi. 17—19. John ix. 4. Gal. vi. 9. 1 Pet. ii. 21. ^y Is. 30. xvii. 9. Mark vii. 36. Luke v. 14, 15. ^z viii. 17. xiii. 35. xxi. 4. Is. xli. 22, 23. xlii. 9. xlv. 26. Luke xxi. 22. xxiv. 44. John x. 35. xii. 38. xix. 28. Acts xii. 27. ^a Is. xlii. 1—4. ^b Is. xlix. 5, 6. lii. 13. liii. 11. Zech. iii. 8. Phil. ii. 6, 7. ^c Ps. lxxxix. 19. ^d Is. xlix. 1—3. Luke xxiii. 35. 1 Pet. ii. 4. ^e h. iii. 17. xvii. 5. Mark i. 11. ix. 7. Luke ix. 35. Eph. i. 6. Col. i. 13. ^f Marg. 2 Pet. i. 17. i. iii. 16. Is. xi. 2. lix. 20, 21. lxi. 1—3. Luke iii. 22. iv. 18. John i. 32—34. iii. 34. Acts x. 37. ^g Is. xxxii. 15, 16. xlix. 6. lx. 2, 3. lxii. 2. Jer. xvi. 19. Luke ii. 31, 32. Acts xi. 18. xiii. 46—48. xiv. 22. xxvi. 17, 18. Rom. xv. 9—12. Eph. ii. 11—13. iii. 5—8. ^h 1 xi. 29. Zech. ix. 9. Luke xvii. 20. John xviii. 36—38. 2 Cor. x. 1. 2 Tim. ii. 24, 25. ⁱ m. xi. 28. 2 Kings xviii. 21. Ps. li. 17. cxlvii. 3. Is. xl. 11. lvi. 15. lxi. 1—3. Lam. iii. 31—34. Ez. xxxiv. 16. Luke iv. 16. 2 Cor. ii. 7. Heb. xii. 12, 13.

²⁸ Come unto me, ^s all ye that labour and are heavy laden, ^t and I will give you rest.

²⁹ Take ^u my yoke upon you, ^v and learn of me: ^w for I am meek and lowly in heart: ^x and ye shall find rest unto your souls.

³⁰ For ^a my yoke is easy, and ^b my burden is light.

³¹ And he said, ^c I thank thee, O Father, ^d Lord of heaven and earth, ^e because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, ^f and hast revealed them unto babes. ²⁶ Even so, Father: ^g for so it seemed good in thy sight. ²⁷ All things ^h are delivered unto me of my Father: and ⁱ no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; ^j neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and ^k he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him. ²⁸ Come unto me, ^s all ye that labour and are heavy laden, ^t and I will give you rest. ²⁹ Take ^u my yoke upon you, ^v and learn of me: ^w for I am meek and lowly in heart: ^x and ye shall find rest unto your souls. ³⁰ For ^a my yoke is easy, and ^b my burden is light. ³¹ And he said, ^c I thank thee, O Father, ^d Lord of heaven and earth, ^e because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, ^f and hast revealed them unto babes. ²⁶ Even so, Father: ^g for so it seemed good in thy sight. ²⁷ All things ^h are delivered unto me of my Father: and ⁱ no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; ^j neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and ^k he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him. ²⁸ Come unto me, ^s all ye that labour and are heavy laden, ^t and I will give you rest. ²⁹ Take ^u my yoke upon you, ^v and learn of me: ^w for I am meek and lowly in heart: ^x and ye shall find rest unto your souls. ³⁰ For ^a my yoke is easy, and ^b my burden is light.

CHAP. XII.

The disciples pluck ears of corn to eat, on the sabbath, 1. Christ vindicates them from the charge of breaking the sabbath, 3—8. He heals the withered hand, and shews it lawful to do good on the sabbath, 9—13. The Pharisees seek to kill him; he withdraws, yet works miracles, and so fulfils a prophecy of Isaiah, 14—21. He casts out a devil from a dumb and blind man, 22, 23; confutes the charge of the Pharisees, of casting out devils by Beelzebub, 24—30; and shews the sin against the Holy Ghost to be unpardonable, and that every idle word must be accounted for, 31—37. He rebukes those who sought a sign, and will give none but that of Jonah, 38—40. The Ninevites and the queen of the south will condemn that generation, 41, 42. By a parable he shews their awful state, 43—45. His disciples are his most endeared relations, 46—50.

^a Mark ii. 23—28. Luke vi. 1—5. ^b Deut. xxiii. 25. ^c 10. Ex. xx. 8—11. xxiii. 12. xxxi. 15—17. xxxv. 2. Num. xv. 32—36. Is. lviii. 13. Mark vi. 2—5. Luke vi. 6—11. xiii. 10—17. xxiii. 56. John v. 9—11. 16. 17. vii. 21—24. ix. 14—16. ^d 5. xix. 4. xxi. 16. xxii. 31. Mark xii. 10. 26. Luke vi. 3. x. 26.

^{AT} that time Jesus ^a went on the sabbath-day through the corn; and his disciples were an hungred, and began ^b to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat.

² But when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto him, ^c Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath-day!

³ But he said unto them, ^d Have

ye not read ^e what David did, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him;

⁴ How he entered into the house of God, and did eat ^f the shewbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but only for the priests?

⁵ Or have ye not read in the law, how that, ^g on the sabbath-days the priests in the temple ^h profane the sabbath, and are blameless?

⁶ But I say unto you, ⁱ That in this place is ^j one greater than the temple.

⁷ But ^k if ye had known what this meaneth, ^l I will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have ^m condemned the guiltless.

⁸ For ⁿ the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day.

⁹ ¶ And when he was departed thence, ^o he went into their synagogue:

¹⁰ And, behold, there was a man ^p which had ^q his hand withered. And they asked him, saying, ^r Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath-days? ^s that they might accuse him.

¹¹ And he said unto them, ^t What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, ^u and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath-day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out?

¹² How much then ^v is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore ^w it is lawful to do well on the sabbath-days.

¹³ Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it forth; ^x and it was restored whole like as the other.

¹⁴ ¶ Then the Pharisees ^y went out, and ^z held a council against him how they might destroy him.

¹⁵ But when Jesus knew it ^a he withdrew himself from thence: ^b and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all;

¹⁶ And ^c charged them, that they should not make him known:

¹⁷ That ^d it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, ^e saying,

¹⁸ Behold ^f my servant, ^g whom I have chosen: ^h my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: ⁱ I will put my Spirit upon him, ^k and he shall shew judgment to the Gentiles.

¹⁹ He ^l shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall any man hear his voice in the streets.

²⁰ A ^m bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall

¹ Sam. xxi. 3—6. Mark ii. 25, 26. ^f Ex. xxv. 30. Lev. xxiv. 5—9. ^g Num. xxviii. 9, 10. John vii. 22, 23. ^h Neh. xiii. 17. Ez. xxiv. 21. ⁱ 41, 42. 2 Chr. vi. 18. Hag. ii. 7—9. Mal. iii. 1. John ii. 19—21. Eph. ii. 20—22. Col. ii. 9. 1 Pet. ii. 4, 5. ^k Acts 13. xxii. 29. Acts xiii. 27. ^l Is. i. 11—17. Hos. vi. 6. Mic. vi. 6—8. ^m Job xxxii. 3. Ps. xciv. 21. cix. 31. Prov. xvii. 15. Jam. v. 6. ⁿ ix. 6. Mark ii. 28. ix. 4—7. Luke vi. 5. John v. 17—23. 1 Cor. ix. 21. xvi. 2. Rev. i. 10. ^o Mark iii. 1—5. Luke vi. 6—11. ^p 1 Kings xiii. 4—6. Zech. xi. 17. John v. 3. ^q xix. 3. xxii. 17, 18. Luke xiv. 3—6. xx. 22. John v. 10. ^r Luke vi. 7. xi. 54. xxiii. 2. 14. John viii. 6. ^s Luke xiii. 15—17. xiv. 5. ^t Ex. xxiii. 4, 5. Deut. xxii. 4. ^u u. 26. Luke xii. 24. ^v Mark iii. 4. Luke vi. 9. ^w Luke xiii. 13. Acts iii. 7, 8. ^x xxvii. 1. Mark iii. 6. Luke vi. 11. John v. 18. x. 39. xi. 53, 57. ^y Or, took counsel. ^z a. x. 23. Luke vi. 12. John vii. 1. x. 40—42. xi. 54. ^a iv. 24, 25. xix. 2. Mark iii. 7—12. vi. 56. Luke vi. 17—19. John ix. 4. Gal. vi. 9. 1 Pet. ii. 21. ^b Is. 30. xvii. 9. Mark vii. 36. Luke v. 14, 15. ^c viii. 17. xiii. 35. xxi. 4. Is. xli. 22, 23. xlii. 9. xlv. 26. Luke xxi. 22. xxiv. 44. John x. 35. xii. 38. xix. 28. Acts xii. 27. ^d Is. xlii. 1—4. ^e Is. xlix. 5, 6. lii. 13. liii. 11. Zech. iii. 8. Phil. ii. 6, 7. ^f Ps. lxxxix. 19. ^g Is. xlix. 1—3. Luke xxiii. 35. 1 Pet. ii. 4. ^h iii. 17. xvii. 5. Mark i. 11. ix. 7. Luke ix. 35. Eph. i. 6. Col. i. 13. ⁱ Marg. 2 Pet. i. 17. i. iii. 16. Is. xi. 2. lix. 20, 21. lxi. 1—3. Luke iii. 22. iv. 18. John i. 32—34. iii. 34. Acts x. 37. ^j Is. xxxii. 15, 16. xlix. 6. lx. 2, 3. lxii. 2. Jer. xvi. 19. Luke ii. 31, 32. Acts xi. 18. xiii. 46—48. xiv. 22. xxvi. 17, 18. Rom. xv. 9—12. Eph. ii. 11—13. iii. 5—8. ^k 1 xi. 29. Zech. ix. 9. Luke xvii. 20. John xviii. 36—38. 2 Cor. x. 1. 2 Tim. ii. 24, 25. ^l m. xi. 28. 2 Kings xviii. 21. Ps. li. 17. cxlvii. 3. Is. xl. 11. lvi. 15. lxi. 1—3. Lam. iii. 31—34. Ez. xxxiv. 16. Luke iv. 16. 2 Cor. ii. 7. Heb. xii. 12, 13.

Ps. xviii. 1-3. he not quench, ^a till he send forth judgment unto victory.

Is. xlii. 3, 4. Rom. xv. 17-19. 2 Cor. ii. 14. x. 3-5. Rev. vi. 2. xix. 11-21.

Is. xl. 10. Rom. xv. 12, 13. Eph. i. 12, 13. Col. i. 27. ix. 32. Luke xi. 14.

Mark viii. 35-37. ix. 17-26.

Ps. li. 15. Is. xlix. 18. xxix. 3, 4. xxxv. 5, 6. Acts xvi. 18.

ix. 33. xv. 30, 31. ix. 27. xv. 22. xli. 9. xlii. 42, 43. John iv. 29. vii. 40, 41.

ix. 34. Mark iii. 22. Luke xi. 15. Gr. *Beelzebub*, and so. 27.

x. 4. Ps. cxxxix. 2. Jer. xvii. 10. Am. iv. 13. Mark ii. 8. John ii. 24, 25. xlii. 17. 1 Cor. ii. 11. Heb. iv. 13. Rev. ii. 23.

Is. ix. 21. xix. 2. 2. Mark iii. 23-26. Luke xi. 17, 18. Gal. v. 15. Rev. xvi. 19. xvii. 16, 17.

John xii. 31. xiv. 30. xvi. 11. 2 Cor. iv. 4. Col. i. 13. 1 John v. 19. Gr. Rev. ix. 11. xii. 9. xvi. 10. xx. 2, 3.

Mark ix. 39, 40. Luke ix. 49, 50. xi. 19. Acts xix. 13-16.

41. 42. Luke xix. 22. Rom. iii. 19.

18. Mark xvi. 17. Luke xi. 20. Acts x. 30.

xli. 31. 43. Is. iv. 7. Dan. ii. 44. vii. 14. Mark i. 15. xi. 16. Luke i. 12, 33. ix. 2. x. 11. xvi. 16. xvii. 20, 21. Rom. xiv. 17. Col. i. 13. Heb. xii. 28.

Is. xlix. 24. lii. 12. Mark xii. 27. Luke xi. 21, 22. 1 John iii. 8. iv. 4. Rev. xii. 7-9. xvi. 1-3. 8, 9.

vi. 24. Josh. v. 13. xiv. 15. 1 Chr. xii. 17, 18. Mark ix. 40. Luke ix. 50. xi. 23. 2 Cor. vi. 14. 16. Rev. iii. 15.

Gen. xlix. 10. Hos. i. 11. John xi. 52.

Is. i. 18. iv. 7. Ez. xxviii. 17. 1 Tim. i. 13-15. 1 John i. 9. ii. 1, 2.

Mark iii. 28-30. Luke xii. 10. 1 John v. 18. k xi. 19. Luke vii. 34. xlii. 24. Acts iii. 14, 15. 19. xvi. 9-11. 1 Tim. i. 15. 1 John vi. 29. Heb. vi. 4-6. x. 26-29. m Job xxxvi. 18. Mark iii. 29. Luke xvi. 23-26. n xxiii. 26. Ez. xlii. 31. Am. v. 15. Luke xi. 39. 40. Jam. iv. 8.

John xv. 4-7. Jam. iii. 12. p iob. 7. xxiii. 33. Luke iii. 7. John viii. 44. 1 John iii. 10. q 1 Sam. xxiv. 13. Ps. x. 6, 7. iii. 2-5. liii. 1. lvi. 3-5. cxv. 2-4. cxi. 2, 3. Is. xxxv. 6. lxx. 4. 14. Jer. vii. 2-5. Rom. iii. 10-14. Jam. iii. 5-7. r Luke vi. 45. s xlii. 32. Ps. xxxvii. 30, 31. Prov. x. 20, 21. xii. 6. 17-19. xv. 4. 23. 28. xvi. 21-23. xxv. 11, 12. Eph. iv. 29. Col. iii. 16. iv. 6.

Gen. xlix. 10. Hos. i. 11. John xi. 52.

Is. i. 18. iv. 7. Ez. xxviii. 17. 1 Tim. i. 13-15. 1 John i. 9. ii. 1, 2.

Mark iii. 28-30. Luke xii. 10. 1 John v. 18. k xi. 19. Luke vii. 34. xlii. 24. Acts iii. 14, 15. 19. xvi. 9-11. 1 Tim. i. 15. 1 John vi. 29. Heb. vi. 4-6. x. 26-29. m Job xxxvi. 18. Mark iii. 29. Luke xvi. 23-26. n xxiii. 26. Ez. xlii. 31. Am. v. 15. Luke xi. 39. 40. Jam. iv. 8.

John xv. 4-7. Jam. iii. 12. p iob. 7. xxiii. 33. Luke iii. 7. John viii. 44. 1 John iii. 10. q 1 Sam. xxiv. 13. Ps. x. 6, 7. iii. 2-5. liii. 1. lvi. 3-5. cxv. 2-4. cxi. 2, 3. Is. xxxv. 6. lxx. 4. 14. Jer. vii. 2-5. Rom. iii. 10-14. Jam. iii. 5-7. r Luke vi. 45. s xlii. 32. Ps. xxxvii. 30, 31. Prov. x. 20, 21. xii. 6. 17-19. xv. 4. 23. 28. xvi. 21-23. xxv. 11, 12. Eph. iv. 29. Col. iii. 16. iv. 6.

Gen. xlix. 10. Hos. i. 11. John xi. 52.

Is. i. 18. iv. 7. Ez. xxviii. 17. 1 Tim. i. 13-15. 1 John i. 9. ii. 1, 2.

good things: ^c and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.

36 But I say unto you, That ^a every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.

37 For by thy words thou shalt be ^x justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

38 ¶ Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, ^y Master, we would see a sign from thee.

39 But he answered and said unto them, An evil and ^z adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall ^a no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas.

40 For ^b as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly: ^c so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights ^d in the heart of the earth.

41 The ^e men of Ninevah shall ^f rise in judgment with ^g this generation, and shall condemn it: ^h because they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, ⁱ behold, a greater than Jonas ^j is here!

42 The ^k queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to ^l hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, ^m behold, a greater than Solomon ⁿ is here!

43 When ^o the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, ^p he walketh through ^q dry places, ^r seeking rest, and findeth none.

44 Then he saith, I will return into ^s my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, ^t he findeth ^u it empty, swept and garnished.

45 Then goeth he, and taketh with himself ^v seven other spirits ^w more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: ^x and the last ^y state of that man is worse than the first. ^z Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

46 ¶ While he ^a yet talked to the people, behold, ^b his mother and ^c his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.

47 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.

48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, ^b Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?

49 And he stretched forth his hand toward ^c his disciples, and said, ^d Behold, my mother, and my brethren, these are my brethren which are in the kingdom of God.

34.

Ec. xii. 14.

Rom. ii. 16.

Eph. v. 4-6.

Jude 14, 15.

Rev. xx. 12.

x Jam. ii. 21-25.

y xvi. 1-4. Mark viii. 11, 12.

Luke xi. 16.

29. John ii. 18.

iv. 48. 1 Cor. i. 22.

z Is. lvii. 3. Mark viii. 38. Jam. iv. 4.

a xvi. 4. Luke xi. 29, 30.

b Jon. i. 17.

c xvi. 21. xvii. 23.

xxvii. 40. 63, 64.

John ii. 19.

d Ps. lxxiii. 9. Jon. ii. 2-6.

e Luke xi. 32.

f 42. Is. liv. 17.

Jer. iii. 11. Ez. xvi. 51, 52.

Rom. ii. 27.

g 39. 45. xvi. 4.

xvii. 17. xxiii. 36.

h Jon. iii. 5-10.

i 6. 42. John iii. 31. iv. 12. viii. 53-58. Heb. iii. 5, 6.

k 1 Kings x. 1, &c. 2 Chr. ix. 1, &c. Luke xi. 31. Acts viii. 27, 28.

l 1 Kings iii. 9.

12. 28. iv. 29.

34. v. 12. x. 4.

7. 24.

m iii. 17. xvii. 5.

Is. vii. 14. ix. 6.

7. John i. 14.

18. Phil. ii. 6, 7.

Heb. i. 2-4.

n Luke xi. 24.

Acts viii. 14.

o Job i. 7. ii. 2.

1 Pet. v. 8.

p Is. xxxv. 2. 7.

Al. 18. Ps. xlviii. 8, 11. Am. vii. 11-13.

q vii. 29. Mark v. 7-13. Luke viii. 28-32.

r 29. Luke xi. 21.

22. John xii. 27.

Eph. ii. 2. 1 John iv. 4.

s xii. 26-27. Ps. lxxvi. 11, 12.

Hos. vii. 6. John xii. 6. xiii. 2.

Acts v. 1-3.

viii. 18-23. 1 Cor. xi. 19. 2 Thes. ii. 9-12.

1 Tim. vi. 4, 5.

9. 10. 1 John ii. 19. Jude 4, 5.

Rev. xii. 3, 4.

8, 9.

t 24. Mark v. 9.

xvi. 9. Eph. vi. 12.

u xxi. 15.

x Luke xi. 26.

Heb. vi. 4-8. x. 26-31. 30. 2 Pet. ii. 14-22. 1 John v. 16, 17.

Jude 10-13.

y xxi. 30-44.

xviii. 32-39.

xiv 34. Luke xi. 49-51. xix. 41-44. John z Mark iii. 21.

xv. 22-24. Rom. xi. 8-19. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16.

21. Luke viii. 19. a xii. 55. Mark vi. 3. John ii. 12. vii. 3, 5.

10. Acts i. 14. 1 Cor. ix. 5. Gal. i. 19. b 1. 37. Deut. xxxiii. 9. Mark iii. 32, 33. Luke ii. 49. 52. John ii. 3, 4. 2 Cor. v. 16.

c xxi. 7. Mark iii. 34. John xvii. 8, 9. 20. xii. 17-20.

d vii. 21. xvii. 5. said, Behold my mother and my
Mark iii. 35. brethren!
Luke viii. 21. 50 For whosoever shall ^d do the
xi. 27, 28. John will of my Father which is in
vi. 29. 40. xv. heaven, ^e the same is my brother,
14. Acts iii. 22. and sister, ^f and sister, ^g and mother.
23. xvi. 30, 31. 20. Gal. v. 6.
xvii. 30. xxvi. f
vi. 15. Heb. v. 9. Jam. i. 21, 22. 1 Pet. iv. 2. 1 John ii. 17. iii.
23, 24. Rev. xvii. 14. e xxv. 40. 45. xxviii. 10. Ps. xxii. 22.
John xx. 17. Rom. viii. 29. Heb. ii. 11-17. f Cant. iv. 9, 10.
12. v. 1, 2. 1 Cor. ix. 5. 2 Cor. xi. 2. Eph. v. 25-27. g John
xix. 26, 27. 1 Tim. v. 2.

CHAP. XIII.

a Mark ii. 13. The parable of the sower, 1-9. The reason
iv. 1. why Jesus taught by parables, 10-17. The
b iv. 25. xv. 30. parable explained, 18-23. The parable of the
Gen. xlix. 10. tares, 24-30: the grain of mustard-seed, 31,
Luke viii. 4-8. 32; the leaven, 33. The scripture fulfilled in
c Mark iv. 1. Christ's teaching by parables, 34, 35. That
Luke v. 3. of the tares explained, 36, 43. The parable
d 10-13. 34, 35. of the hid treasure, 44; the Pearl of great
53. xxii. 1. xxiv. price, 45, 46; the net cast into the sea, 47-
32. Judg. ix. 8-50; and the householder, 41-52. Christ's
20. 2 Sam. xii. countrymen are offended in him; his remark
1-7. Ps. xlix. 4. on it, and subsequent conduct, 53-58.
lxxviii. 2. Is. v.
1-7. Ez. xvii.
2. xx. 49. xxiv.
3. &c. Mic. ii.
4. Hab. ii. 6.
Mark iii. 23. iv.
2. 13. 33. xii. 1.
12. Luke viii.
10. xii. 41. xv. 3.
&c. John xvi.
25. Marg.

THE same day went Jesus out of
the house, and ^a sat by the sea-
side.

2 And ^b great multitudes were
gathered together unto him, ^c so
that he went into a ship, and sat;
and the whole multitude stood on
the shore.

3 And he spake many things unto
them ^d in parables, saying, Behold,
^e a sower went forth to sow;

4 And, when he sowed, some
seeds fell by ^f the way-side, and
the fowls came and devoured
them up:

5 Some fell upon ^g stony places,
where they had not much earth;
and forthwith they sprang up, be-
cause they had no deepness of
earth:

6 And ^h when the sun was up,
they were scorched; and, ⁱ be-
cause they had no root, they
withered away:

7 And some fell ^k among thorns;
and the thorns sprang up and
choked them:

8 But other fell into ^l good ground,
and brought forth fruit, ^m some an
hundred-fold, some sixty-fold, some
thirty-fold.

9 Who ⁿ hath ears to hear, let
him hear.

10 ¶ And the disciples came, and
said unto him, ^o Why speakest
thou unto them in parables?

11 He answered and said unto
them, ^p Because it is given unto
you to know ^q the mysteries of the
kingdom of heaven, but to them it
is not given.

12 For ^r whosoever hath, to him
shall be given, and he shall have
more abundance: but whosoever
hath not, ^s from him shall be taken
away even that he hath.

13 Therefore speak I to them
in parables: ^t because they seeing,
see not; and hearing, they hear
not; neither do they understand.

14 And in this is fulfilled ^u the
Deut. xxix. 3, 4. Is. xlii. 18-20. xlv. 18.
Jer. v. 21. Ez. xii. 2. Mark viii. 17, 18. John iii. 19, 20. ix. 39-
41. 2 Cor. iv. 3, 4. u Is. vi. 9, 10. Mark iv. 12. Luke viii. 10.
John xii. 39, 40. Acts xxviii. 25-27. Rom. xi. 8-10. 2 Cor.
iii. 14, 15.

prophecy of Esaias, which saith,
By hearing ye shall hear, and shall
not understand; and seeing ye shall
see, and shall not perceive:

15 For this people's ^x heart is
waxed gross, and ^y their ears are
dull of hearing, and ^z their eyes
they have closed; lest at any time
they should see with ^a their eyes,
and hear with ^b their ears, and
should understand with ^c their heart,
^d and should be converted, ^e and I
should heal them.

16 But ^f blessed are your eyes,
for they see; and your ears, for
they hear.

17 For verily I say unto you,
^g That many prophets and righte-
ous men have desired to see ^h those
things which ye see, and have not
seen ⁱ them; and to hear ^j those
things which ye hear, and have not
heard ^k them.

18 ¶ ^l Hear ye therefore the
parable of the sower.

19 When any one heareth ^m the
word of the kingdom, ⁿ and under-
standeth ^o it not, then cometh ^p the
wicked one, and catcheth away ^q
that which was sown in his heart.
^r This is he which received seed
by the way-side.

20 But he that ^s received the
seed into stony places, the same is
he that heareth the word, and
^t anon with joy receiveth it;

21 Yet hath he not ^u root in
himself, but ^v dureth for a while:
^w for when tribulation or perse-
cution ariseth because of the word,
by and by he ^x is offended.

22 He also that received ^y seed
among the thorns, is he that hear-
eth the word; and ^z the care of
this world, and ^a the deceitfulness
of riches, ^b choke the word, and he
becometh unfruitful.

23 But he ^c that received seed
into the ^d good ground, is he that
heareth the word, and understand-
eth ^e it; which also ^f beareth fruit,
and bringeth forth, ^g some an hun-
dred-fold, some sixty, some thirty.

24 ¶ Another parable ^h put he
forth unto them, saying, ⁱ The
kingdom of heaven is likened unto
a man which sowed ^j good seed
in his field:

8, 9. 1 John ii. 19, 20. n . 22 xxiv. 13. Job xxvii. 8-10. Ps.
xxxvi. 3. Hos. vi. 4. Rom. ii. 7. Phil. i. 6. 1 Pet. i. 5. o v. 10-
12. x. 37-39. xvi. 24-26. Mark iv. 17. viii. 34-36. xiii. 12, 13.
Luke ix. 23-25. xiv. 26-33. xxi. 12-18. John xii. 25, 26. Gal.
vi. 12. 2 Tim. iv. 10. Heb. x. 35-39. Rev. ii. 13. p 57. xi. 6.
xxiv. 9. 10. xxvi. 31. 33. q 7. Mark iv. 18. Luke viii. 14. r vi.
24, 25. xix. 16-24. Gen. xiii. 10-13. Josh. vii. 20, 21. 2 Kings v.
20-27. Mark x. 23-25. Luke xii. 15. 21. 29, 30. xxi. 34. Acts v.
1-11. vii. 18. 1 Tim. vi. 9. 10. 2 Pet. ii. 14, 15. 1 John ii. 15, 16.
Jude 11. s Ps. lii. 7. lxii. 10. Prov. xi. 28. xxiii. 5. Ec. iv. 8. v.
10, 11. 13, 14. Mark iv. 19. Luke xviii. 24, 25. 1 Tim. vi. 17.
t Luke viii. 14. Jude 12. u 8. Mark iv. 20. Luke viii. 15.
x Prov. i. 5, 6. ii. 2-6. Ez. xviii. 31. xxxvii. 26. Mark x. 15. John i.
11-13. viii. 47. x. 26. 7. xvii. 7, 8. Acts xvi. 14. xvii. 11. 2 Thes.
ii. 10. 13, 14. Heb. iv. 2. viii. 10. Jam. i. 21. 22. 1 Pet. ii. 1, 2.
1 John v. 20. y iii. 8. 10. xii. 33. Ps. i. 1-3. xcii. 13-15. Luke
vi. 43. 44. xiii. 9. John xv. 1-8. 16. Gal. v. 22, 23. Phil. i. 11. iv.
17. Cor. i. 6. 10. Heb. vi. 7. xiii. 15, 16. z 2 Cor. viii. 1, 2. ix.
10. 1 Thes. iv. 1. 2 Pet. i. 5-8. iii. 18. a xxi. 33. Judg. xv. 12,
13. Ez. xvii. 2. b 33. 44, 45. 47. iii. 2. xx. 1. xxi. 2. xxv. 1.
Mark iv. 30. Luke xiii. 18, 20. c 19. 37. iv. 23. Col. i. 5. 1 Pet.
i. 23,

x Ps. cxix. 70.
y Zech. vii. 11.
John viii. 43, 44.
Acts vii. 57. 2
Tim. iv. 4. Heb.
v. 11.
z Is. xxix. 10-12.
xliv. 20. 2 Thes.
ii. 10, 11.
a Acts iii. 19. 2.
Tim. ii. 25, 26.
Heb. vi. 4-6.
b Is. lvii. 18. Jer.
iii. 22. xviii. 14.
xxiii. 6. Hos.
xiv. 4. Mal. iv.
2. Mark iv. 12.
Rev. xxii. 2.
c v. 8-11. xvi.
17. Luke ii. 29,
30. x. 23. John
xx. 29. Acts xxvi.
18. 2 Cor. iv. 6.
Eph. i. 17, 18.
d Luke x. 24.
John viii. 56.
Eph. iii. 5, 6.
Heb. xi. 13.
39. 40. 1 Pet. i.
10-12.
e 11, 12. Mark
iv. 14.
f iv. 23. Luke
viii. 11. ix. 2.
x. 9. Acts xx.
25. xxviii. 23.
Rom. xiv. 17.
2 Cor. iv. 2, 3.
Eph. iii. 8.
g Prov. i. 7. 20-
22. ii. 1-6. xvii.
16. xviii. 1, 2.
John iii. 19, 20.
viii. 43. xviii.
38. Acts xvii.
32. xviii. 15.
xxiv. 25, 26.
xxv. 19, 20.
xxvi. 31, 32.
Rom. i. 28. ii.
8. 2 Thes. ii.
12. Heb. ii. 1.
1 John v. 20.
h 38. Mark iv. 15.
Luke viii. 12.
1 John ii. 13, 14.
iii. 12. v. 18.
i 4.
k 5, 6.
l 1 Sam. xi. 13-
15. 2 Chr. xxiv.
2. 6. 14. Ps.
lxxviii. 34-37.
cvi. 12, 13. Is.
lviii. 2. Ez.
xxxiii. 31, 32.
Mark iv. 16, 17.
vi. 20. John v.
35. Acts viii. 13.
Gal. iv. 14, 15.
m 6. vii. 22, 23.
26, 27. Job xix.
28. Prov. xii. 3.
12. Luke viii.
13. John vi. 26.
61-65. 70, 71.
xv. 5-7. Acts
viii. 21-23. Gal.
v. 6. vi. 15. Eph.
iii. 17. 2 Pet. i.
11-13. viii. 47. x. 26. 7. xvii. 7, 8. Acts xvi. 14. xvii. 11. 2 Thes.
ii. 10. 13, 14. Heb. iv. 2. viii. 10. Jam. i. 21. 22. 1 Pet. ii. 1, 2.
1 John v. 20. y iii. 8. 10. xii. 33. Ps. i. 1-3. xcii. 13-15. Luke
vi. 43. 44. xiii. 9. John xv. 1-8. 16. Gal. v. 22, 23. Phil. i. 11. iv.
17. Cor. i. 6. 10. Heb. vi. 7. xiii. 15, 16. z 2 Cor. viii. 1, 2. ix.
10. 1 Thes. iv. 1. 2 Pet. i. 5-8. iii. 18. a xxi. 33. Judg. xv. 12,
13. Ez. xvii. 2. b 33. 44, 45. 47. iii. 2. xx. 1. xxi. 2. xxv. 1.
Mark iv. 30. Luke xiii. 18, 20. c 19. 37. iv. 23. Col. i. 5. 1 Pet.
i. 23,

d xxv. 5. Is. lvi.
9, 10. Acts xx.
30, 31. Gal. ii. 4.
2 Tim. iv. 3-5.
Heb. xii. 15. 2
Pet. ii. 1. Rev.
ii. 20.
e 39. 2 Cor. xi.
13-15. 1 Pet. v.
8. Rev. xii. 9.
xiii. 14.
f 33.
g Mark iv. 26-29.
1 Cor. iii. 5-9.
xii. 28, 29. xvi.
10. 2 Cor. v. 18.
-20. vi. 1. 4.
Eph. iv. 11, 12.
i Rom. xvi. 17.
1 Cor. i. 11-13.
xv. 12, &c. Gal.
iii. 1-3. Jam.
iii. 15, 16. iv. 4.
k Luke ix. 49-
54. 1 Cor. v. 3-
7. 2 Cor. ii. 6-
11. 1 Thes. v.
14. Jude 22, 23.
l 39. iii. 12. xxii.
10-14. xxv. 6-
13. 32. Mal. iii.
18. 1 Cor. iv. 5.
m 39-43.
n 1 Sam. xxv. 20.
o xxv. 41. 1s.
xxvii. 10, 11.
Ez. xv. 4-7.
John xv. 6.
p iii. 12. Luke
iii. 17.
q 24. Luke xix.
11. xx. 9.
r Mark iv. 30-32.
Luke xiii. 18, 19.
s Ps. lxxix. 16-19.
Is. ii. 2-4. Ez.
xviii. 1-5. Dan.
ii. 34, 35. 44.
45. Mic. iv. 1-
3. Zech. iv. 10.
viii. 20-23. xiv.
7-10. Acts i.
15. xxi. 20. Gr.
Rom. xv. 18, 19.
Rev. xi. 15.
t Ez. xviii. 23, 24.
xxxi. 6. Dan.
iv. 12.
u Luke xiii. 21.
1 Cor. v. 6, 7.
Gal. v. 9.
v A measure con-
taining about a
peck and a half,
wanting a little
more than a
pint. Gr.
x Job xvii. 9.
Prov. iv. 18.
Hos. vi. 3. John
xv. 2. xvi. 12.
13. Phil. i. 6. 9.
ii. 13-15. 1
Thos. v. 23, 24.
2 Pet. iii. 18.
y 13. Mark iv. 33,
34.
z 14. xii. 4, 5.
a Ps. lxxviii. 2.
b Ps. xlix. 4. Is.
xlii. 9. Am. iii.
7. Rom. xvi. 25.
26. 1 Cor. ii. 7.
Eph. iii. 5. 9.
Col. i. 25, 26. 2.
Tim. i. 9, 10.
Tit. i. 2, 3. Heb.
i. 1. 1 Pet. i. 11,
12.
c xxv. 34. John
xvii. 24. Acts xv. 18. 1 Pet. i. 20, 21. Rev. xiii. 8. xvii. 8. d xiv.
22. xv. 30. Mark vi. 45. viii. 9. e 1. ix. 28. Mark iv. 34.
f 11. xv. 15, 16. Mark vii. 17. John xvi. 17-20. g 24. 27.
h 41. x. 40. xvi. 13-16. Luke x. 16. John xiii. 20. xxi. 21. Acts i. 8.
Rom. xv. 18. 1 Cor. iii. 5-7. Heb. i. 1. ii. 3. i xxiv. 14. xxviii.
18-20. Mark xvi. 15-20. Luke xxiv. 47. Rom. x. 18. xvi. 26.
Col. i. 6. Rev. xiv. 6. k Ps. xxii. 30. Is. liii. 10. Hos. ii. 23.
Zech. x. 8, 9. John i. 12, 13. xii. 24. Rom. viii. 17. Jam. i. 18. ii.
5. 1 Pet. i. 23. 1 John iii. 2. 9. l 19. Gen. iii. 15. John viii. 44.
Acts xiii. 10. Phil. iib. 27, 29. 1 John iii. 9. 10.

25 But while ^d men slept, his
e enemy came and sowed ^f tares
among the wheat, and went his
way.

26 But ^g when the blade was
sprung up, and brought forth fruit,
then appeared the tares also.

27 So ^h the servants of the house-
holder came, and said unto him,
Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in
thy field? from ⁱ whence then hath
it tares?

28 He said unto them, An enemy
hath done this. The servants said
unto him, ^k Wilt thou then that we
go and gather them up?

29 But he said, Nay; lest, while
ye gather up the tares, ye root up
also the wheat with them.

30 Let ^l both grow together until
the harvest: and in the time of
harvest I will say ^m to the reapers,
Gather ye together first the tares,
ⁿ and bind them in bundles to ^o burn
them: ^p but gather the wheat into
my barn.

31 ¶ Another parable ^q put he
forth unto them, saying, ^r The
kingdom of heaven is like to a
grain of mustard-seed, which a
man took, and sowed in his field,

32 Which indeed is ^s the least of
all seeds: but when it is grown, it
is the greatest among herbs, and
becometh a tree; ^t so that the birds
of the air come and lodge in the
branches thereof.

33 ¶ Another parable spake he
unto them; The kingdom of heaven
is ^u like unto leaven, which a
woman took, and hid in three
^v measures of meal, ^w till the whole
was leavened.

34 All ^x these things spake Jesus
unto the multitude in parables; and
without a parable spake he not
unto them:

35 That ^y it might be fulfilled
which was spoken by the prophet,
saying, ^z I will open my mouth in
parables; ^a I will utter things
which have been kept secret ^b from
the foundation of the world.

36 ¶ Then ^c Jesus sent the mul-
titude away, ^d and went unto the
house: and his disciples came unto
him, saying, ^e Declare unto us the
parable of the tares of the field.

37 He answered and said unto
them, ^f He that soweth the good
seed ^g is the Son of man;

38 The ^h field is the world: ⁱ the
good seed are the children of the
kingdom; but the tares are ^j the
children of the wicked one;

39 The ^k enemy that sowed them
is the devil; ^l the harvest is the
end of the world; ^m and the reapers
are the angels.

40 As therefore ⁿ the tares are
gathered and burned in the fire; so
shall it be in the end of this world.

41 ¶ The Son of man shall send
forth his angels, ^o and they shall
gather out of his kingdom all
^p things that offend, ^q and them
which do iniquity;

42 And shall ^r cast them into a
furnace of fire; there shall ^s be
^t wailing and gnashing of teeth.

43 Then ^u shall the righteous
shine forth as the sun ^v in the
kingdom of their Father. ^w Who
hath ears to hear, let him hear.

44 ¶ Again, the kingdom of hea-
ven is ^x like unto treasure hid in a
field; the which when a man hath
found he hideth, and, ^y for joy
thereof, goeth and selleth all that
he hath, and ^z buyeth that field.

45 ¶ Again, the kingdom of hea-
ven is ^a like unto a merchant-man
^b seeking goodly pearls:

46 Who, when he had found
^c one pearl of great price, ^d went
and sold all that he had, and
bought it.

47 ¶ Again, the kingdom of hea-
ven is like unto ^e a net that was
cast into the sea, ^f and gathered of
every kind:

48 Which, when it was full, they
drew to shore, and sat down, ^g and
gathered the good into vessels, but
cast the bad away.

49 So shall it be at the end of the
world: ^h the angels shall come forth,
ⁱ and sever the wicked from among
the just;

50 And shall cast them into the
furnace of fire: there shall be
^j wailing and gnashing of teeth.

51 ¶ Jesus saith unto them,
^k Have ye understood all these
things? They say unto him, Yea,
Lord.

52 Then said he unto them,
Therefore every ^l scribe which is
instructed unto the kingdom of hea-
ven, is like unto a man ^m that is an
householder, ⁿ which bringeth forth
out of his treasure ^o things new and
old.

53 ¶ And it came to pass, ^p that
when Jesus had finished these para-
bles, ^q he departed thence.

54 ¶ And it came to pass, ^r that
when Jesus had finished these para-
bles, ^s he departed thence.

m 25. 28. 2 Cor.
ii. 17. xi. 3. 13-
15. Eph. ii. 2. vi.
11, 12. 2 Thes.
ii. 8-11. 1 Pet.
v. 8. Rev. xii.
9. xiii. 14. xix.
20. xx. 2, 3. 7-
10.
n 49. xxiv. 3. Rev.
xiv. 15.
o xxv. 31. Dan.
vii. 10. 2 Thes.
i. 7-10. Jude
14.
p 30.
q xxiv. 31. Mark
xiii. 27. Heb. i.
6, 7. 14. Rev. v.
11, 12.
r 49. xviii. 7.
Rom. xvi. 17,
18. 2 Pet. ii. 1,
2.
s Or, scandals.
t vii. 22, 23. Luke
xiii. 26, 27. Rom.
ii. 8. 16. Rev.
xvi. 27.
u iii. 12. xxv. 41.
Ps. xxi. 9. Dan.
iii. 6. 15-17. 21,
22. Mark ix.
45-49. Luke
xvi. 23, 24. Rev.
xiv. 10. xx. 19.
14, 15. xxi. 8.
v 50. viii. 12. xii.
13. Luke xiii.
28.
x xxv. 34. 46.
Dan. xii. 3. 1
Cor. xv. 41-54.
Rev. xxi. 3-5.
22, 23.
y xvi. 29. Luke
xii. 32. xxi. 29.
Jam. ii. 5.
z 9.
a vi. 21. Prov. ii.
2-5. xvi. 16.
xviii. 16. xviii. 1.
John vi. 35.
Rom. xv. 4. 1
Cor. ii. 9, 10.
Col. ii. 3. iii. 3,
4. 16.
b xix. 21. 27. 29.
Luke xiv. 33.
xviii. 23, 24.
xix. 6-8. Acts
ii. 44-47. iv.
34-35. Phil. iii.
7-9. Heb. x.
34. xi. 24-26.
c Prov. xiii. 23.
Is. iv. 1. Rev.
iii. 18.
d xvi. 26. xxi. 5.
Prov. iii. 13-
18. viii. 10, 11.
18-20.
e Job xxviii. 18.
Ps. iv. 6, 7.
xxix. 6, 7. Ec.
ii. 2-12. xii. 2,
13.
f Is. xxxiii. 6. 1
Cor. iii. 21-23.
Eph. iii. 8. Col.
ii. 3. 1 John v.
11, 12. Rev. xxi.
21.
g Mark x. 28-31.
h iv. 19. Mark i.
17. Luke x. 10. i 26-30. xii. 9, 10. xiv. 1-4. Luke xiv. 21-
23. John xv. 2. 6. Acts v. 1-10. viii. 18-22. xi. 30. 1 Cor. v. 1-6.
x. 1-12. xi. 19. 2 Cor. xi. 13-15. 26. xii. 20, 21. Gal. ii. 4. 2 Tim.
ii. 2-5. iv. 3, 4. Tit. i. 9-11. 2 Pet. ii. 1-3. 13-22. 1 John i. 10.
19. iv. 1-6. Jude 4, 5. Rev. iii. 1. 16-17. k 30. 40-43. iii. 12.
l 39. xiv. 31. m xxi. 12-14. xxv. 5-12. 10-13. 2 Thes. i. 7-
10. Rev. xx. 12-15. n xxiv. 50, 51. Luke xii. 27, 28. Rev. xiv.
10, 11. xvi. 10, 11. o 11. 19. xv. 17. xvi. 11. xvi. 15. Mark iv.
34. vii. 18. viii. 17, 18. Luke ix. 44, 45. Acts viii. 30, 31. 1 John v.
20. p xxiii. 34. Ezra vi. 6. 10. 21. Luke vi. 40. 2 Cor. iii. 4-6.
Col. i. 7. 1 Tim. iii. 6. 15, 16. 2 Tim. iii. 16, 17. Tit. i. 9. ii. 6, 7.
q xii. 35. Prov. x. 20, 21. xi. 30. xvi. 20-24. xxi. 17, 18. Ec. xii. 9-
11. 2 Cor. iv. 5-7. vi. 10. Eph. iii. 4. 8. Col. iii. 16. r Cant. 1.
13. John xii. 31. 1 John ii. 18. s Mark x. 39-41.

t ii. 23. Mark vi.
1, 2. Luke iv.
16-30. John i.
11.

u Ps. xxii. 22. xl.
9, 10. Acts xiii.
46. xxviii. 17-
20.

x John vii. 15, 16.
Acts iv. 13.

y Ps. xxii. 6. Is.
xliv. 7. liij. 2,
3. Mark vi. 3.
Luke iii. 23. iv.
22. John i. 45,
46. vi. 42. vii.
41, 42. ix. 29.

z i. 18-20. Luke
i. 27. ii. 5-7.

a xii. 48. xxvii.
56. Mark xv. 40.
47. xvi. 1. Luke
xxiv. 10. John
xix. 25. Gal. i.
19.

b xi. 6. Is. viii.
14. Mark vi. 3.
Luke ii. 34, 35.
vii. 23. John vi.
61. 1 Cor. i. 23-28.
Acts iii. 22, 23. vii.
37-39. 51, 52. d Mark vi. 5, 6. Luke iv.
25-29. Rom. xi. 30. Heb. iii. 12-19. iv. 6-11.

a Mark vi. 14-16.
viii. 15. Luke
ix. 7-9. xiii. 31,
32. xxiii. 8-12.
15. Acts iv. 27.

b Luke iii. 1.

c xi. 11. xvi. 14.
Mark viii. 28.
John x. 41.

* Or, *are wrought*

d iv. 12. Mark vi.
17. Luke iii.
19, 20. John iii.
23, 24.

e Luke iii. 1.

f Lev. xviii. 16.
xx. 21. Deut.
xxv. 5, 6. 2 Sam.
xii. 7. 1 Kings
xxi. 19. 2 Chr.
xxvi. 18. 19.

g Mark vi. 19, 20.
xiv. 1, 2. Acts
iv. 21. v. 26.

h xxi. 26. 32.
Mark xi. 30-32.
Luke xx. 6.

i Gen. xl. 20.
Esth. i. 3. ii.
18. Dan. v. 1-
4. Hos. vii. 5, 6.
Mark vi. 21-
23.

j xxi. 24.

k Esth. i. 10-12.
† Gr. *in the midst*.

m Esth. v. 3, 6.
vii. 2.

n 2 Chr. xxii. 3.
Mark vi. 24.

o 1 Kings xviii. 4.
13. xix. 2. 2
Kings xi. 1.
Prov. i. 16.

p Num. vii. 13.
19. 84, 85. Ezra
i. 9.

q 1. Mark vi. 14.
r 5. xxvii. 17-26.
Dan. vi. 14-16.
Mark vi. 20, 26.
Luke xiii. 32.
John xix. 8. 12
-16. Acts xxiv.
23-27. xxv. 3-
9.

s Num. xxx. 5-
8. Judg. xi. 30.
31. 39. xxi. 1. 7
-23. 1 Sam. xiv. 24. 39-45. xxv. 22, 32-34. xxviii. 10. 2 Kings vi.
31-33. t xvii. 12. xxi. 35. 36. xxii. 3-6. xxiii. 34-36. 2 Chr.
xxv. 16. Jer. ii. 30. Mark vi. 27-29. ix. 13. Luke ix. 9. Rev.
xii. 7.

54 And ^t when he was come into his own country, ^u he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that ^x they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this *man* this wisdom, and *these* mighty works?

55 Is not this ^y the carpenter's son? ^z is not his mother called Mary? ^a and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas?

56 And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this *man* all these things?

57 And ^b they were offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, ^c A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.

58 And ^d he did not many mighty works there, because of their unbelief.

CHAP. XIV.

Herod supposes Jesus to be John Baptist risen from the dead, 1, 2. John's imprisonment and death, through the resentment of Herod, Herodias, and her daughter, 3-12. Jesus departs to a desert place, and miraculously feeds the multitudes, 13-21. He retires to a mountain to pray, having sent the disciples away in the ship, 22-25. He comes to them walking on the sea, 26, 27. Peter obtains leave to come on the water, begins to sink, and is preserved and rebuked, 28-31. Jesus enters the ship, the storm ceases, and the disciples worship him as the Son of God, 32, 33. Landing at Gennesaret, he heals all the sick who touch the hem of his garment, 34-36.

AT that time ^a Herod the ^b tetrarch heard of the fame of Jesus,

2 And said unto his servants, ^c This is John the Baptist; he is risen from the dead; and therefore mighty works ^{*} do shew forth themselves in him.

3 For ^d Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put *him* in prison for Herodias' sake, ^e his brother Philip's wife.

4 For John said unto him, ^f It is not lawful for thee to have her.

5 And ^g when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, ^h because they counted him as a prophet.

6 But when Herod's ⁱ birth-day was kept, ^k the daughter of Herodias ^l danced [†] before them, and pleased Herod.

7 Whereupon ^m he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she would ask.

8 And she, ⁿ being before instructed of her mother, said, ^o Give me here John Baptist's head in ^p a charger.

9 And ^q the king was ^r sorry: nevertheless, for ^s the oath's sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded *it* to be given *her*.

10 And he sent, ^t and beheaded John in the prison.

11 And his head was brought in ^u a charger, ^v and given to the damsel: and she brought *it* to her mother.

12 And his disciples came, and ^x took up the body, and buried it, and went and told Jesus.

13 ¶ When ^y Jesus heard ^z of *it*, he departed thence by ship into a desert place apart: and when the people had heard *thereof*, they followed him on foot out of the cities.

14 And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, ^a and was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick.

15 And when it was evening, ^b his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; ^c send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals.

16 But Jesus said unto them, ^d They need not depart; give ye them to eat.

17 And they say unto him, ^e We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.

18 He said, bring them hither to me.

19 And ^f he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and two fishes, and, ^g looking up to heaven, ^h he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to *his* disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

20 And they did all eat, and ⁱ were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full.

21 And they that had eaten were ^j about five thousand men, beside women and children.

22 ¶ And straightway ^k Jesus constrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, ^l while he sent the multitudes away.

23 And when he had sent the multitudes away, ^m he went up into a mountain apart to pray: and when the evening was come, ⁿ he was there alone.

24 But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, ^o tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary.

25 And in ^p the fourth watch of the night, Jesus went unto them, ^q walking on the sea.

26 And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, ^r they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear.

27 But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, ^s Be of good cheer; ^t it is I, be not afraid.

28 And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, ^u bid me come unto thee on the water.

Gen. xlix. 7. Prov. xxvii. 4. xxix. 10. Jer. xlii. 17. Ez. xvi. 3, 4. xix. 2, 3. xxxv. 6. Rev. xvi. 6. xvi. 6. xvi. 6.

x xxvii. 53-61. Acts vii. 2.

y 1, 2. x. 23. xii. 15. Mark vi. 30 -33. Luke ix. 10. John vi. 1, 2.

z ix. 36. xv. 32. Mark vi. 34. vii. 1, 2. ix. 22. Luke vii. 13. xix. 41. John xi. 33-35. Heb. ii. 17. iv. 15. v. 2.

a Mark vi. 35, 36. Luke ix. 12.

b xv. 23. Mark viii. 3.

c 2 Kings iv. 42-44. Job xxxi. 16, 17. Prov. xi. 24. Ec. xi. 2. Luke iii. 11. John xiii. 29. 2 Cor. viii. 2, 3. ix. 7, 8.

d xv. 33, 34. Num. xi. 21-23. Ps. lxxviii. 19, 20. Mark vi. 37, 38. viii. 4, 5. Luke ix. 13. John vi. 5-9.

e xv. 35. Mark vi. 39, 40. viii. 6. Luke ix. 14, 15. John vi. 10.

f Mark vi. 41. vii. 34. Luke ix. 16. John xi. 41.

g xv. 36. xxvi. 26, 27. 1 Sam. ix. 13. Mark vii. 6. xiv. 22, 23. Luke xxii. 19. xxiv. 30. John vi. 11. 23. Acts xxvii. 35. Rom. xiv. 6. 1 Cor. x. 16-31. xi. 24. Col. iii. 17. 1 Tim. iv. 4, 5.

h v. 6. xv. 33. Ex. xvi. 8. 12. Lev. xvi. 26. 1 Kings xvii. 12-16. 3 Kings iv. 43. 44. Prov. xiii. 25. Ez. iv. 14-16. Hag. i. 6. Luke i. 53. ix. 17. John vi. 7. 11.

i xv. 37, 38. xvi. 8-10. Mark vi. 42-44. viii. 8, 9. 16-21. John vi. 12-14.

k John vi. 10. Acts iv. 4. 54. 2 Cor. ix. 8-11. Phil. iv. 19.

l Mark vi. 45. m xiii. 36. xv. 30. n vi. 6. xxvi. 30. Mark vi. 46. Luke vi. 12. Acts vi. 4.

o John vi. 15-17. p vii. 24. Is. liv. 11. Mark vi. 48. John vi. 18.

q xxiv. 43. Luke xii. 38.

r Job ix. 8. Ps. xciii. 3, 4. civ. 3. Mark vi. 48. John vi. 19. Rev. x. 2. 5. 8.

s 1 Sam. xxviii. 12-14. Job iv. 14-16. Dan. x. 6-12. Mark vi. 49, 50. Luke i. 11, 12. xxiv. 5. Acts xii. 15. Rev. i. 17. t ix. 2. John xvi. 33. Acts xxiii. 11. u Is. xli. 4. 10. 14. li. 12. Luke xxiv. 38, 39. John vi. 20. xiv. 1-3. Rev. i. 17. 13. x xix. 27. xxvi. 33-35. Mark xiv. 31. Luke xxii. 31-34. 49, 50. John vi. 68. xii. 36-38. Rom. xii. 3.

y xviii. 20. xvi. 21. Mark ix. 23. xi. 22, 23. Luke xviii. 6. Acts iii. 16. Rom. iv. 19. Phil. iv. 13. xxvii. 69—75. 2 Kings vi. 15. Mark xiv. 38. 65—72. Luke xii. 54—61. John xviii. 25—27. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17.

30 But ^z when he saw the wind [†]boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me.

31 And immediately Jesus ^bstretcheth forth *his* hand, ^cand caught him, and said unto him, ^dO thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou ^edoubt?

32 And when they were ^fcome into the ship, the wind ceased.

33 Then they that were in the ship came and ^gworshipped him, saying, ^hOf a truth thou art the Son of God.

34 ⁱAnd ^jwhen they were gone over, they came into the land of ^kGennesaret.

35 And when the men of that place had knowledge of him, ^lthey sent out into all that country round about, and brought unto him all that were diseased;

36 And besought him that they might ^monly touch the ⁿhem of his garment: and as many as touched were made ^operfectly whole.

g xv. 25. xxviii. 9. 17. Luke xxiv. 52. h xvi. 16. xvii. 5. xxvi. 63. xxviii. 43. 54. Ps. ii. 7. Mark i. 1. xiv. 61. xv. 39. Luke iv. 41. viii. 28. John i. 49. vi. 69. ix. 35—38. xi. 27. xviii. 1. xix. 7. Acts viii. 37. Rom. i. 4. i. MATT. vi. 5—6. k Luke v. 1. i. ix. 24. 25. Mark i. 28—34. ii. 1. &c. iii. 2—10. vi. 55. m ix. 20. 21. Mark iii. 10. Luke vi. 19. Acts xix. 11. 12. n xviii. 5. Ps. xxviii. 32. &c. Num. xv. 38, 39. o John vii. 23. Acts iii. 16. ix. 9, 10. 14—19.

CHAP. XV.

a Mark vii. 1. &c. b v. 20. xxiii. 2. 15. &c. Luke v. 30. Acts xxi. 9. c Luke v. 17. 21. d Mark vii. 2. Gal. i. 14. Col. ii. 8. 20—23. 1 Pet. i. 18. e vii. 7—9. Mark vii. 6—8. 13. f iv. 10. v. 17—19. i. xviii. 20. Rom. iii. 31. g xix. 19. Ez. xx. 12. Lev. xix. 3. Deut. v. 16. Prov. xviii. 22. Eph. vi. 1. h Ex. xvi. 17. Lev. xix. 9. Deut. xxi. 18—21. xxvii. 16. Prov. xx. 20. xxx. 17. i xviii. 16—18. Am. vii. 13—17. Mark vii. 10. 13. Acts iv. 19. v. 20. j Lev. xxvii. 9. &c. Prov. xx. 25. Mark vii. 21. 12. k 1 Tim. v. 3, 4. 8. 16. l Ps. cxix. 126, 127. 139. Jer. viii. 8. 9. Hos. iv. 6. Mal. ii. 7—9. Mark vii. 13. Rom. iii. 31. n vii. 5. xiii. 23—29. o Mark vii. 6. Acts xxviii. 25—27. p Is. xxix. 13. Ez. xxxiii. 31. John i. 47. 1 Pet. iii. 10.

[†]THEN ^acame to Jesus ^bScribes and Pharisees, ^cwhich were of Jerusalem, saying,

2 Why do thy disciples ^dtransgress the tradition of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread.

3 But he answered and said unto them, ^eWhy do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition?

4 For ^fGod commanded, saying, ^gHonour thy father and mother: and, ^hHe that curseth father or mother, let him die the death.

5 But ⁱye say, Whosoever shall say to *his* father, or *his* mother, ^k*It is a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me;*

6 And ^lhonour not his father or his mother, ^m*he shall be free.* ⁿThus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.

7 Ye ^ohypocrites, ^pwell did *Esaias* prophesy of you, saying,

8 This people ^qdraweth nigh

unto me with their mouth, and ^rhonoureth me with *their* lips; ^sbut their heart is far from me.

9 But ^tin vain they do worship ^ume, ^vteaching *for* doctrines the commandments of men.

10 And ^whe called the multitude, and said unto them, ^xHear, and understand:

11 Not ^ythat which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; ^zbut that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.

12 [†]Then came his disciples, and said unto him, ^aKnowest thou that the Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying?

13 But he answered and said, ^bEvery plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up.

14 ^cLet them alone: ^dthey be blind leaders of the blind. ^eAnd if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

15 ^fThen answered Peter and said unto him, ^gDeclare unto us this parable.

16 And Jesus said, ^hAre ye also yet without understanding?

17 Do not ye yet understand, ⁱthat whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, ^jand is cast out into the draught?

18 But ^kthose things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.

19 For ^lout of the heart proceed ^mevil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:

20 These are the things ⁿwhich defile a man: ^obut to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.

21 [†]Then Jesus went thence, ^aand departed into the coasts of ^bTyre and Sidon.

22 And, behold, ^ca woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, ^dHave mercy on me, O Lord, *thou* Son of David: ^emy daughter is grievously vexed with a devil.

23 But ^fhe answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, ^gSend her away: for she crieth after us.

24 But he answered and said, ^hI am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

45. Heb. v. 12. g Mark vii. 19, 20. 1 Cor. vi. 12. Col. iii. 21, 22. h 2 Kings v. 7. i 11. xii. 24. 1 Sam. xxv. 13. Ps. xxviii. 3. Prov. vi. 12. x. 32. xv. 23. Luke xx. 12. James i. 6—10. Rev. xii. 8. 9. k Gen. vi. 8. viii. 21. Prov. iv. 23. vi. 14. xiii. 14. Jer. xvii. 9. Mark vii. 21. 23. Rom. vi. 10—13. vii. 13. viii. 7. 9. Gal. v. 19—21. Eph. ii. 1—3. Tit. ii. 2—6. 1 Th. i. 8. xiii. 13. 1 Tim. i. 10. 27. xviii. 15. 2 Tim. i. 14. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

Prov. xxi. 26. Jer. xli. 2. Acts viii. 21. Heb. iii. 12. Ex. xx. 7. Lev. xxvi. 16. 20. 1 Sam. xxi. 21. Ps. xxix. 6. lxxiii. 13. Ec. v. 2—7. Is. i. 13—15. lxxiii. 1—3. Mal. iii. 14. Mark vii. 7. 1 Cor. xv. 2. Jam. ii. 20. Deut. xii. 32. Prov. xxi. 5. 6. Is. xxix. 13. Col. ii. 18—22. 1 Tim. i. 4. iv. 1—3. 6. 7. Tit. i. 14. Heb. xiii. 9. Rev. xxi. 18. 1 Kings xxi. 23. Mark vii. 14. 16. Luke xx. 45—47. u xiii. 19. xxiv. 15. Is. vi. 9. lv. 3. Luke xxiv. 45. Eph. i. 17. 18. Col. i. 9. Jam. i. 5. x Mark vii. 15. Luke xi. 38—41. Acts x. 14. 15. xi. 8. 9. Rom. xiv. 14. 17. 20. 1 Tim. iv. 4. 5. Tit. i. 15. Heb. xiii. 9. 18—20. xii. 34—37. Ps. x. 7. xii. 2. iii. 2—4. lxxiii. 3. 4. Is. lxxviii. 23. lxx. 3—5. 13—15. Jer. iv. 3—6. Rom. iii. 13—14. Jam. iii. 5—8. 2 Pet. ii. 13. z xvii. 27. 1 Kings xxi. 13. 14. 1 Cor. x. 31. 32. 2 Cor. xi. 3. Gal. ii. 5. Jam. iii. 17. a xii. 40. 41. Ps. xvi. 13. Is. lx. 21. John xv. 2. 1 Cor. in. 12—15. b Hag. iv. 17. 1 Tim. vi. 5. c xviii. 16. &c. Is. ix. 13. xli. 16. lvi. 10. Luke vi. 39. d Jer. v. 31. vi. 15. xvi. 14. Ez. xix. 9, 10. Mic. iii. 6. 7. 2 Pet. ii. 1. 17. Rev. xix. 20. xxi. 15. e xvi. 26. Mark ix. 34. vii. 17. John xvi. 20. f xvi. 21. xvi. 9. 11. Is. xlviii. 9. 10. Mark vi. 52. vii. 1. viii. 32. Luke ix. 45. xlviii. 34. xlviii. 45. xlviii. 54. xlviii. 55. xlviii. 56. xlviii. 57. xlviii. 58. xlviii. 59. xlviii. 60. xlviii. 61. xlviii. 62. xlviii. 63. xlviii. 64. xlviii. 65. xlviii. 66. xlviii. 67. xlviii. 68. xlviii. 69. xlviii. 70. xlviii. 71. xlviii. 72. xlviii. 73. xlviii. 74. xlviii. 75. xlviii. 76. xlviii. 77. xlviii. 78. xlviii. 79. xlviii. 80. xlviii. 81. xlviii. 82. xlviii. 83. xlviii. 84. xlviii. 85. xlviii. 86. xlviii. 87. xlviii. 88. xlviii. 89. xlviii. 90. xlviii. 91. xlviii. 92. xlviii. 93. xlviii. 94. xlviii. 95. xlviii. 96. xlviii. 97. xlviii. 98. xlviii. 99. xlviii. 100.

h xv. 22. Mark v. 22, 23. ix. 22. Luke ix. 38—42. John iv. 46, 47. i iv. 24. Mark ix. 17, 18. 20—22. k viii. 31, 32. Job i. 10—19. ii. 7. Mark v. 4, 5. l 19, 20. 2 Kings iv. 29—31. Luke ix. 40. Acts iii. 16. xix. 15, 16. m vi. 30. viii. 26. xiii. 58. xvi. 8. Mark ix. 19. xvi. 14. Luke ix. 41. xxiv. 25. John xx. 27. Heb. iii. 16—19. n Ex. x. 3. xvi. 28. Num. xiv. 11, 27. Ps. xcv. 10. Prov. i. 22. vi. 9. Jer. iv. 14. Acts xiii. 18. o xii. 22. Mark i. 34. v. 8. ix. 25—27. Luke iv. 35, 36. 41. viii. 29. ix. 42. Acts xvi. 18. xix. 13—15. p ix. 22. xv. 28. John iv. 52, 53. q Mark iv. 10. ix. 28. r 17. xiv. 30, 31. s xxi. 21. Mark xi. 23. Luke xvii. 6. 1 Cor. xiii. 2. t xiii. 31. Mark iv. 31. u Mark ix. 23. Luke i. 37. xviii. 27. x xii. 45. y 1 Kings xvii. 20, 21. Dan. ix. 3. Mark ix. 29. Acts xiii. 2, 3. xiv. 23. 1 Cor. vii. 5. 2 Cor. xi. 27. Eph. vi. 18. z xvi. 21. xx. 17, 18. Mark viii. 31. ix. 30, 31. x. 33, 34. Luke ix. 22, 44. xviii. 31—34. xxiv. 6, 7. 26, 46. a xxiv. 10. xxvi. 16, 46. Acts vii. 52. 1 Cor. xi. 23. b Ps. xxii. 15, 22, &c. Is. liii. 7. 10—12. Dan. ix. 26. Zech. xiii. 7. c Ps. xvi. 10. John ii. 19. Acts ii. 23—31. 1 Cor. xv. 3, 4. d John xvi. 6. 20—22. e Mark ix. 32. * Gr. *didrachma*, in value fifteen pence. Ex. xxx. 13. xxxviii. 26. f iii. 15. xii. 21. Rom. xiii. 6, 7. g 1 Sam. xvii. 25. h xv. 12—14. Rom. xiv. 21. xv. 1—3. 1 Cor. viii. 9. 13. ix. 19—22. x. 32, 33. 2 Cor. vi. 3. 1 Thes. v. 22. Tit. ii. 7, 8. i Gen. i. 28. 1 Kings xvii. 4. Ps. viii. 8. Jon. i. 17. ii. 10. Heb. ii. 7, 8. j Or, *stater*, half an ounce of silver, value 2s. 6d. 2 Cor. viii. 9. Jam. ii. 5.

CHAP. XVIII.

Jesus teaches humility by the emblem of a little child, 1—4. He inculcates attention to his little ones, and watchfulness against stumbling others, or falling ourselves, 5—10. He illustrates his care of his people by the parable of a lost sheep, 10—14; shews how to act towards an offending brother, 15—17; gives special promises to those who unite in prayer, or meet in his name, 18—20; and enforces the constant forgiveness of injuries, by a parable of a king and his dealings with a servant,

who was deeply indebted to him; yet was not influenced by his readiness to forgive him, to forgive his fellow servant, 21—35.

At the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?

2 And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them,

3 And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

4 Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

5 And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me.

6 But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.

7 Woe unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh.

8 Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting fire.

9 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire.

10 Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.

11 For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.

12 How think ye? If a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?

13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth

s v. 29, 30. xiv. 3, 4. Deut. xiii. 6—8. Mark ix. 43—43. Luke xiv. 26, 27, 33. xviii. 22, 23. t Is. ii. 20, 21. xxx. 22. Ez. xviii. 31. Rom. xiii. 12. Phil. iii. 8, 9. u xv. 30, 31. x xxv. 41, 46. Is. xxxviii. 14. Mark ix. 43, 49. Luke xvi. 24. 2 Thes. i. 8, 9. Rev. xiv. 10. xx. 15. xxi. 8. y xix. 17, 23, 24. Acts xiv. 22. Heb. iv. 11. Rev. xxi. 27. z xvi. 26. Luke ix. 24, 25. a 6. 14. xii. 20. Ps. xv. 4. Zech. iv. 10. Luke x. 16. Rom. xiv. 1—3. 10. 13—15. 21. xv. 1. 1 Cor. viii. 8—13. ix. 22. xi. 22. xvi. 11. 2 Cor. x. 1. 10. Gal. iv. 13, 14. vi. 1. 1 Thes. iv. 8. 1 Tim. iv. 12. b i. 20. ii. 13, 19. xiv. 31. Gen. xxxii. 1, 2. 2 Kings vi. 16, 17. Ps. xxxiv. 7. xci. 11. Luke xvi. 22. Acts v. 19. x. 3. xii. 7—11. 23. xxvii. 23. Heb. i. 14. c 2 Sam. xiv. 23. 1 Kings xxii. 19. Esth. i. 14. Ps. xvii. 15. Luke i. 19. d ix. 12, 13. x. 6. xv. 24. Luke xv. 24, 32. xix. 10. John iii. 17. xii. 47. 1 Tim. i. 15. e xxi. 23. xxii. 42. 1 Cor. x. 15. f xii. 11. Ps. cxix. 176. Is. liii. 6. Jer. l. 6. Ez. xxxiv. 16, 23. Luke xv. 4. John x. 11, &c. 1 Pet. ii. 25. g 1 Kings xxii. 17. Ez. xxxiv. 6, 12. h Ps. cxlvii. 11. Is. liii. 11. lxii. 5. Jer. xxxii. 37—41. Mic. vii. 18. Zeph. iii. 17. Luke xv. 5—10, 23, 24. John iv. 24—36. Jam. ii. 13.

a Mark ix. 35. b xx. 20—28. xxiii. 11. Mark ix. 34. x. 35—45. Luke ix. 46—48. xxii. 24—27. Rom. xii. 10. Phil. ii. 3. c iii. 2. v. 19, 20. vii. 21. Mark x. 14, 15. d ix. 13, 14. 1 Kings iii. 7. Jer. i. 7. Mark ix. 36, 37. e v. 18. vi. 2. 5. 16. John i. 52. iii. 3. f xiii. 15. Ps. li. 13. Is. vi. 10. Mark iv. 12. Luke xxii. 32. Acts iii. 19. xxviii. 27. Jam. v. 19. g Mark x. 14, 15. Luke xviii. 15, 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 2. h v. 20. xix. 23. Luke xiii. 23. John iii. 5. Acts xiv. 22. 2 Pet. i. 11. i xxii. 12. Ps. cxxxi. 1, 2. 13. lvii. 15. 1 Pet. v. 5. k 1. xx. 26. Mark x. 43. Luke ix. 48. l x. 40—42. xxv. 40, 45. Mark ix. 41. Luke ix. 48. xvii. 2. m Mark ix. 37. John xiii. 20. Gal. iv. 14. n Ps. cv. 15. Zech. ii. 8. Mark ix. 42. Luke xvii. 2. Acts ix. 5. Rom. xiv. 13—15. 21. xv. 1—3. 1 Cor. viii. 9—13. x. 32, 33. 2 Thes. i. 6—9. o Zech. xiii. 7. p Gen. xiii. 7. 1 Sam. ii. 17, 22—25. 2 Sam. xii. 14. Luke xvii. 1. Rom. ii. 23, 24. 1 Tim. v. 14, 15. vi. 1. Tit. ii. 5. 8. 2 Pet. ii. 2. q Mark xiii. 7. Acts i. 16. 1 Cor. xi. 19. 2 Thes. ii. 3—12. 1 Tim. iv. 1—3. 2 Tim. iii. 1—5. iv. 3, 4. Jude 4. r xiii. 41, 42. xxiii. 13. &c. xxvi. 24. John xvii. 12. Acts i. 18—20. 2 Pet. ii. 3. 15—17. Jude 11—13. Rev. ii. 14, 15. 20—23. xix. 20, 21.

i Luke xii. 32. more of that *sheep*, than of the
John vi. 39, 40. ninety and nine which went not
x. 27—30. xvii. astray.

12. Rom. viii. 14 Even so ⁱ it is not the will of
28—39. Eph. i. k your Father which is in heaven,
5—7. 1 Pet. i. that ⁱ one of these little ones should
3—5. perish.

k v. 16. vi. 9. 32. 15 ¶ Moreover, ^m if thy brother
l Is. xl. 11. Zech. shall trespass against thee, ⁿ go and
xiii. 7. John xxi. tell him his fault between thee and
15. 1 Cor. viii. him alone: if he shall hear thee,
11—13. 2 Tim. o thou hast gained thy brother.

ii. 10. Heb. xii. 13. 16 But if he will not hear *thee*,
m 35. Lev. vi. 2— then take with thee one or two
7. Luke xvii. 3, more, ^p that in the mouth of two
4. 1 Cor. vi. 6— or three witnesses every word may
8. viii. 12. 2 be established.

Cor. vii. 12. Col. 17 And if he shall neglect to hear
iii. 15. 1 Thes. them, ^q tell *it* unto the church: but
iv. 6. if he neglect to hear the church,

n Lev. xix. 17. Ps. xlii. 5. Prov. r let him be unto thee as ^s an hea-
xxv. 9, 10. then man and ^t a publican.

o Prov. xi. 30. 18 Verily I say unto you, ^u What-
Rom. xii. 21. soever ye shall bind on earth shall
1 Cor. ix. 19— be bound in heaven; and whatsoever
21. Jam. v. 19, ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed
20. 1 Pet. iii. 1. in heaven.

p Num. xxxv. 30. 19 Again I say unto you, ^v That
Deut. xvii. 6. if two of you shall agree on earth
xix. 15. 1 Kings as touching any thing that they shall
xvi. 13. John ask, ^w it shall be done for them of
viii. 17. 2 Cor. my Father which is in heaven.

xiii. 1. 1 Tim. v. 19. Heb. x. 28. 1 John v. 7,
8. Rev. xi. 3. 20 For where ^x two or three are
q Acts vi. 1—3. gathered together in my name,
xv. 6, 7. 1 Cor. 13. 2 Thes. iii. 6, 14, 15. 1 Tim.
v. 5. 2 John 10, 11.

r Rom. xvi. 17, 13. 1 Cor. v. 9— 21 ¶ Then came Peter to him,
13. 2 Thes. iii. and said, Lord, how oft shall my
6, 14, 15. 1 Tim. brother sin against me, and I for-
vi. 5. 2 John 10, give him? ^y till seven times?

s vi. 7. Ezra vi. 21. Ez. xl. 12. 2 22 Jesus saith unto him, I say not
Cor. vi. 14—17. unto thee, Until seven times; ^z but,
Eph. iv. 17— until seventy times seven.

1 v. 46. vi. 19. xxi. 1, 42. Luke xv. 1. xviii. 11. xix. 2, 3. 23 Therefore ^a is the kingdom of
u xvi. 19. John heaven likened unto a certain king,
xx. 23. Acts xv. which would take account of his
24, 29. 1 Cor. v. servants.

4, 5. 2 Cor. ii. 10. Rev. iii. 7, 8. 24 And when he had begun to
x xxi. 22. Mark reckon, one was brought unto him
xi. 24. John xv. which ^b owed him ^c ten thousand
7. 16. Act. 14. ^d talents:

ii. 1, 2. iv. 24— 25 But forasmuch as he had not
31. vi. 4. xii. 5. to pay, his lord ^e commanded him
Eph. vi. 19, 20. to be sold, and his wife and chil-
Phil. i. 19. Jam. dren, and all that he had, and pay-
v. 14—16. 1 ment to be made.

John v. 14—16. Rev. xi. 4—6. 26 The servant therefore fell down,
y John xiv. 13, and ^f worshipped him, saying, Lord
14. xvi. 23, 24. ^g have patience with me, and I will
z Gen. xlix. 10. pay thee all.

John xx. 19, 26. 1 Cor. v. 4. 27 Then the lord of that servant
1 Thes. i. 1. was ^h moved with compassion, and
Philem. 2. loosed him, and forgave him the
a xxviii. 20. Ex. debt.

xx. 24. Zech. ii. 5. John viii. 58. Rev. i. 11—13. ii. 1. xxi. 3. b 15. Luke xvii. 3, 4. c vi. 11, 12. 14, 15. Is. iv. 7. d Marg. Mic. vii. vants, which owed him an hundred
19. Mark xi. 25, 26. Rom. xii. 21. Eph. iv. 26, 31, 32. v. 1. Col. iii. 13. 7 Tim. ii. 8. e d iii. 2. xiii. 24. 31. 33. 44. 45. 47. 52. xxv. 1. 14. f xxv. 12—30. Luke xvi. 1, 2. xix. 12—27. Rom. xiv. 12. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 2 Cor. v. 10, 11. g 1 Chr. xix. 7. Ezra ix. 6. Ps. xxxviii. 4. xl. 12. cxxx. 3, 4. h A talent is 750 ounces of silver, which after
5. John viii. 58. Rev. i. 11—13. ii. 1. xxi. 3. i 2 Kings iv. 1. Neh. v. 5. 8. Is. l. 1. j Or, brought. k 12. Luke vii. 42. Rom. x. 3. l Jude. x. 15. Neh. ix. 17. Ps. lxxviii. 38, lxxxvi. 5, 15. cxlv. 8. Hos. xi. 8.

† pence; and he laid hands on him, ⁱ and took *him* by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest.

29 And his fellow-servant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, ^m Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

30 And he would not: ⁿ but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.

31 So when his fellow-servants saw what was done, ^o they were very sorry, ^p and came and told unto their lord all that was done.

32 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, ^q O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me:

33 Shouldest not thou also have had compassion on thy fellow-servant, ^r even as I had pity on thee?

34 And his lord was wroth, ^s and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.

35 So likewise shall my heavenly Father ^t do also unto you, if ye ^u from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

38. Jam. ii. 13. u Prov. xvi. 2. Jer. iii. 10. Zech. vii. 12. Luke xxi. 15. Jam. iii. 14. iv. 8. Rev. ii. 23.

CHAPTER XIX.

Jesus journeys towards Judea, and heals the sick, 1, 2; answers the Pharisees concerning divorces, and his disciples on the expediency of marriage, 3—12; receives little children, 13—15; discourses with a rich young man, concerning eternal life, and detects his love of wealth more than God, 16—22; shows the difficulty of a rich man's salvation, 23—26; and makes gracious promises to those, who renounce worldly objects for his sake, 27—30.

AND it came to pass, ^a that when Jesus had finished these sayings, he departed from Galilee, and came into the coasts of Judea beyond Jordan.

2 And ^b great multitudes followed him; and he healed them there.

3 ¶ The Pharisees also came unto him, ^c tempting him, and saying unto him, ^d Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

4 And he answered and said unto them, ^e Have ye not read, ^f that he, which made *them* at the beginning, made them male and female?

5 And ^g said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall ^h cleave to his wife: ⁱ and they twain shall be one flesh.

6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore ^k God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

7 They say unto him, ^l Why did Moses then command to give a writing of divorce, ^m and to put her away?

8 He saith unto them, Moses ⁿ because of the hardness of your hearts ^o suffered you to put away your wives: ^p but from the beginning it was not so.

The Roman penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which after five shillings the ounce is seven pence half-penny. xx. 2.

l Deut. xv. 2. Neh. x. 7, 10, 11. x. 31. Is. lviii. 3. Ez. xlv. 9.

m 26. vi. 12. Philem. 18, 19.

n 1 Kings xxi. 27—29. xxi. 27.

o Ps. cxix. 136. 158. Jer. ix. 1.

p Mark. xiii. 5. Luke xiii. 41.

q Rom. ix. 1—3. xii. 15. 2 Cor. xi. 29. Heb. xiii. 3.

r Gen. xxxvii. 2. Luke xiv. 21.

s Heb. xiii. 17. q xxv. 26. Luke xix. 22. Rom. iii. 19.

r v. 44, 45. Luke vi. 35, 36. Eph. iv. 32. v. 1, 2.

s v. 25, 26. Luke xii. 53, 59. 2 Thes. i. 8, 9.

t Rev. xiv. 10, 11. vi. 12, 14, 15. vii. 1, 2. Prov. xxi. 13. Luke vi. 37.

u 38. Jam. ii. 13. u Prov. xvi. 2. Jer. iii. 10. Zech. vii. 12. Luke xxi. 15. Jam. iii. 14. iv. 8. Rev. ii. 23.

a Mark x. 1. John x. 40.

b iv. 23—25. ix. 35, 36. xii. 15.

c xiv. 35, 36. xv. 30, 31. Mark vi. 55, 56.

d xvi. 1. xvii. 16—18. 35. Mark x. 2. xii. 13—15.

e Luke xi. 53, 54. John viii. 6.

f Heb. iii. 9. d v. 31, 32. Mal. ii. 14—16.

e vii. 3. xvi. 16. 42. xxi. 31.

f Mark ii. 28. xii. 10, 26. Luke vi. 3. x. 20.

g Gen. i. 27. v. 2. Mal. ii. 15.

h Gen. ii. 21—24. Ps. lvi. 10. Mark x. 6—9. Eph. v. 31.

i Gen. xxiv. 3. Deut. iv. 4. x. 20. xi. 22. 1 Sam. xviii. 1, 2.

j Sam. i. 20. 1 Kings iii. 2. Ps. lxxviii. 8. Rom. xii. 9.

k 1 Cor. vi. 16. vii. 2, 4.

l Prov. ii. 17. Mal. ii. 14. Mark x. 9. Rom. vii. 2.

m 1 Cor. vii. 10—14. Eph. v. 28. Heb. xiii. 4.

n v. 31. Deut. xxi. 1—4. Is. l. 4. Jer. iii. 8.

o Mark x. 4. m i. 19. Mal. ii. 16.

n Ps. xev. 8. Zech. vii. 12. Mal. ii. 13, 14. Mark x. 5.

o Is. 14. viii. 31. 1 Cor. vii. 6.

p Gen. ii. 24. vii. 7. Jer. vi. 16.

q v. 32. Mark x. 11, 12. Luke xvi. 18. 1 Cor. vii. 10-13. 39.
r 2 Chr. xxi. 11. Jer. iii. 8. Ez. xvi. 8, 15, 29. 1 Cor. v. 1.
s Gen. xii. 18, 19. xx. 3. Jer. iii. 1. Rom. vii. 2, 3. 1 Cor. vii. 4, 11. 39.
t Gen. ii. 18. Prov. v. 15-19. xviii. 22. xix. 13, 14. xxi. 9. 19. 1 Cor. vii. 1, 2. 8. 26-28. 32-35. 39, 40. 1 Tim. iv. 3. v. 11-15.

u 1 Cor. vii. 7. 9. 17. 35.
x Is. xxxix. 7. lvi. 3, 4.
y 1 Cor. vii. 32. 33. x. 5, 15.
z xviii. 2-5. Gen. xlviii. 9-20. 1 Sam. i. 24. Ps. cxv. 14, 15. Jer. xxxii. 39. Mark x. 13. Luke xviii. 15. Acts ii. 39. 1 Cor. vii. 14.

a xvi. 22. xx. 31. Luke ix. 49, 50. 54, 55.
b Gen. xvii. 7, 8. 24-26. xxi. 4. Judg. xiii. 7. 1 Sam. i. 11. 22. 24. ii. 18. Mark x. 14, 15. Luke xviii. 16.

c xi. 25. xviii. 3. 1 Cor. xiv. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 1, 2.
d Is. xl. 11. Mark x. 16. 1 Cor. vii. 14. 2 Tim. iii. 15.
e Mark x. 17. Luke xviii. 18.

f Luke x. 25. John vi. 27-29. Acts xvi. 30.
g xxv. 46. Dan. xii. 2. John iii. 15. iv. 14. v. 39. vi. 47. 68. x. 23. xii. 25. xvii. 2, 3. Rom. ii. 7. v. 21. vi. 22, 23. 1 Tim. i. 16. vi. 12. 19. Tit. i. 2. iii. 7. 1 John i. 2. ii. 26. v. 11-13. 20. Jude 21.

h 1 Sam. ii. 2. Ps. lvi. 1. cxlv. 7-9. Jam. i. 17. 1 John iv. 8-10. 16.
i Lev. xviii. 5. Ez. xx. 11, 12. Luke x. 26-28. Rom. x. 5. Gal. iii. 11-13.

k Gal. iii. 10. Jam. ii. 10, 11.
l v. 21-28. Ex. xx. 12-17. Deut. v. 16-21. Mark x. 19. Luke xviii. 20. Rom. xiii. 8-10.

m xv. 4-6. Lev. xix. 3. Prov. xxx. 17. Eph. vi. 1, 2. n xxii. 39. Lev. xix. 18. Luke x. 27. Rom. xiii. 9. Gal. v. 14. Jam. ii. 8. o Mark x. 20. Luke xv. 7. 29. xviii. 11, 12. 21. John vii. 7. Rom. iii. 19-23. vii. 9. Gal. iii. 24. Phil. iii. 6. p Mark x. 21. Luke xviii. 22. xix. 22. q v. 10. 20. 48. Gen. vi. 9. xvii. 1. Job. i. 1. Ps. xxxvii. 37. Luke vi. 40. Phil. iii. 12-15. r vi. 19, 20. Mark x. 21. Luke xii. 33. xiv. 33. xvi. 9. xviii. 22. Acts ii. 45. iv. 32-34. 1 Tim. vi. 17. 18. Heb. x. 34. s 28. iv. 19. viii. 22. ix. 9. xvi. 24. Mark ii. 14. viii. 34. x 21. Luke v. 27. ix. 23. xviii. 22. John x. 27. t xiii. 22. xiv. 9. Judg. xviii. 23, 24. Dan. vi. 14-17. Mark vi. 26. x. 22. Luke xviii. 23. John xix. 12-15. u vi. 24. xvi. 26. Ps. xvii. 14. Ez. xxxiii. 31. Eph. v. 5. Col. iii. 5.

19 And I say unto you, ^q Whosoever shall put away his wife, ^r except *it be* for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away, ^s doth commit adultery.

10 His disciples say unto him, ^t If the case of the man be so with *his* wife, it is not good to marry.

11 But he said unto them, ^u All men cannot receive this saying, save *they* to whom it is given.

12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from *their* mother's womb; and there are some eunuchs, ^x which were made eunuchs of men; and there be eunuchs, ^y which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive *it*, let him receive *it*.

13 ¶ Then were there ^z brought unto him little children, that he should put *his* hands on them, and pray: ^a and the disciples rebuked them.

14 But Jesus said, ^b Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me; ^c for of such is the kingdom of heaven.

15 And ^d he laid *his* hands on them, and departed thence.

16 ¶ And, behold, ^e one came, and said unto him, Good Master, ^f what good thing shall I do, that I may have ^g eternal life?

17 And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? ^h *there is* none good but one, *that is*, God: ⁱ but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments.

18 He saith unto him, ^k Which? Jesus said, ^l Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness,

19 ^m Honour thy father and *thy* mother: and, ⁿ Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

20 The young man saith unto him, ^o All these things have I kept from my youth up: ^p what lack I yet?

21 Jesus said unto him, ^q If thou wilt be perfect, ^r go *and* sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven; and ^s come *and* follow me.

22 But when the young man heard that saying, ^t he went away sorrowful: ^u for he had great possessions.

23 Then Jesus said unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, ^v That a rich man shall hardly ^w enter into the kingdom of heaven.

24 And again I say unto you, ^x It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

25 When his disciples heard *it*, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, ^y Who then can be saved?

26 But Jesus beheld *them*, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; ^z but with God all things are possible.

27 Then answered Peter and said unto him, Behold, ^a we have forsaken all, and followed thee; ^b what shall we have therefore?

28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, ^c in the regeneration, ^d when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ^e ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging ^f the twelve tribes of Israel.

29 And ^g every one that hath forsaken houses, ^h or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for ⁱ my name's sake, shall receive ^m an hundred-fold, and shall ⁿ inherit everlasting life.

30 But ^o many *that are* first shall be last, and the last *shall be* first.

31 Jesus speaks a parable of labourers sent at different hours into a vineyard, and applies it. 1-16. He foretells his own death and resurrection, 17-19; rejects the request of the mother of James and John in behalf of her sons; and represses the indignation and ambition of the other apostles, 20-29; and gives sight to two blind men, 30-34.

32 Jesus speaks a parable of labourers sent at different hours into a vineyard, and applies it. 1-16. He foretells his own death and resurrection, 17-19; rejects the request of the mother of James and John in behalf of her sons; and represses the indignation and ambition of the other apostles, 20-29; and gives sight to two blind men, 30-34.

33 Jesus speaks a parable of labourers sent at different hours into a vineyard, and applies it. 1-16. He foretells his own death and resurrection, 17-19; rejects the request of the mother of James and John in behalf of her sons; and represses the indignation and ambition of the other apostles, 20-29; and gives sight to two blind men, 30-34.

34 Jesus speaks a parable of labourers sent at different hours into a vineyard, and applies it. 1-16. He foretells his own death and resurrection, 17-19; rejects the request of the mother of James and John in behalf of her sons; and represses the indignation and ambition of the other apostles, 20-29; and gives sight to two blind men, 30-34.

35 Jesus speaks a parable of labourers sent at different hours into a vineyard, and applies it. 1-16. He foretells his own death and resurrection, 17-19; rejects the request of the mother of James and John in behalf of her sons; and represses the indignation and ambition of the other apostles, 20-29; and gives sight to two blind men, 30-34.

36 Jesus speaks a parable of labourers sent at different hours into a vineyard, and applies it. 1-16. He foretells his own death and resurrection, 17-19; rejects the request of the mother of James and John in behalf of her sons; and represses the indignation and ambition of the other apostles, 20-29; and gives sight to two blind men, 30-34.

37 Jesus speaks a parable of labourers sent at different hours into a vineyard, and applies it. 1-16. He foretells his own death and resurrection, 17-19; rejects the request of the mother of James and John in behalf of her sons; and represses the indignation and ambition of the other apostles, 20-29; and gives sight to two blind men, 30-34.

38 Jesus speaks a parable of labourers sent at different hours into a vineyard, and applies it. 1-16. He foretells his own death and resurrection, 17-19; rejects the request of the mother of James and John in behalf of her sons; and represses the indignation and ambition of the other apostles, 20-29; and gives sight to two blind men, 30-34.

39 Jesus speaks a parable of labourers sent at different hours into a vineyard, and applies it. 1-16. He foretells his own death and resurrection, 17-19; rejects the request of the mother of James and John in behalf of her sons; and represses the indignation and ambition of the other apostles, 20-29; and gives sight to two blind men, 30-34.

40 Jesus speaks a parable of labourers sent at different hours into a vineyard, and applies it. 1-16. He foretells his own death and resurrection, 17-19; rejects the request of the mother of James and John in behalf of her sons; and represses the indignation and ambition of the other apostles, 20-29; and gives sight to two blind men, 30-34.

41 Jesus speaks a parable of labourers sent at different hours into a vineyard, and applies it. 1-16. He foretells his own death and resurrection, 17-19; rejects the request of the mother of James and John in behalf of her sons; and represses the indignation and ambition of the other apostles, 20-29; and gives sight to two blind men, 30-34.

42 Jesus speaks a parable of labourers sent at different hours into a vineyard, and applies it. 1-16. He foretells his own death and resurrection, 17-19; rejects the request of the mother of James and John in behalf of her sons; and represses the indignation and ambition of the other apostles, 20-29; and gives sight to two blind men, 30-34.

43 Jesus speaks a parable of labourers sent at different hours into a vineyard, and applies it. 1-16. He foretells his own death and resurrection, 17-19; rejects the request of the mother of James and John in behalf of her sons; and represses the indignation and ambition of the other apostles, 20-29; and gives sight to two blind men, 30-34.

44 Jesus speaks a parable of labourers sent at different hours into a vineyard, and applies it. 1-16. He foretells his own death and resurrection, 17-19; rejects the request of the mother of James and John in behalf of her sons; and represses the indignation and ambition of the other apostles, 20-29; and gives sight to two blind men, 30-34.

45 Jesus speaks a parable of labourers sent at different hours into a vineyard, and applies it. 1-16. He foretells his own death and resurrection, 17-19; rejects the request of the mother of James and John in behalf of her sons; and represses the indignation and ambition of the other apostles, 20-29; and gives sight to two blind men, 30-34.

46 Jesus speaks a parable of labourers sent at different hours into a vineyard, and applies it. 1-16. He foretells his own death and resurrection, 17-19; rejects the request of the mother of James and John in behalf of her sons; and represses the indignation and ambition of the other apostles, 20-29; and gives sight to two blind men, 30-34.

47 Jesus speaks a parable of labourers sent at different hours into a vineyard, and applies it. 1-16. He foretells his own death and resurrection, 17-19; rejects the request of the mother of James and John in behalf of her sons; and represses the indignation and ambition of the other apostles, 20-29; and gives sight to two blind men, 30-34.

n Ec. ix. 10. Luke xiii. 40—43. John ix. 4.
o Acts xiv. 16. xvii. 30, 31. Rom. x. 14—17. xvi. 26. Eph. ii. 11, 12. iii. 5, 6. Col. i. 26.
p xxii. 9, 10. Luke xiv. 21—23.
q Eph. vi. 8. Heb. vi. 10.
r xiii. 39, 40. xxv. 19, 31. Rom. ii. 6—10. 2 Cor. v. 16. Heb. ix. 28. Rev. xx. 11, 12.
s Gen. xv. 2. xxix. 4—6. xliii. 19. Luke xii. 42. xvi. 1, 2. 1 Cor. iv. 1, 2. Tit. i. 7. 1 Pet. iv. 10.
t 2. 6, 7. Luke xxiii. 43. Rom. ix. 3—6. v. 20. 21. Eph. i. 6—8. ii. 8—10. 1 Tim. i. 14—16.
u Luke v. 30. xv. 2. 23. xix. 7. Acts xi. 2, 3. xiii. 45. xvii. 21. 22. 1 The. ii. 16. Jude 16.
v Or, continued one hour only.
w Luke xiv. 10, 11. Rom. iii. 22—24. 30. Eph. iii. 6.
y Is. lviii. 2, 3. Zech. vii. 3—5. Mal. i. 13. iii. 14. Luke xv. 20, 30. xviii. 11, 12. Rom. iii. 27. iv. 30—32. x. 1—3. xi. 5, 6. 1 Cor. iv. 11. 2 Cor. xi. 23, 24.
z xiii. 12. xxvi. 50.
a Gen. xviii. 25. Job xxxiv. 8—12. 17, 18. xxxv. 2. xl. 8. Rom. ix. 14, 15. 20.
b vi. 2. 6. 16. 2 Kings x. 16. 30. 31. Ez. xix. 18—20. Luke xv. 31. xvi. 25. Rom. iii. 4. 19.
c xi. 25. Ex. xxxiii. 10. Deut. vii. 6—9. 1 Chr. xxviii. 4, 5. Jer. xxvii. 5—7. John xvii. 2. Rom. ix. 15—24. xi. 5, 6. 1 Cor. iv. 7. Eph. i. 11. ii. 1. 5. Jam. i. 18.
d Deut. xv. 9. xxviii. 54. Prov. xxiii. 6. xxviii. 22. Mark vii. 22. Jam. v. 9.
e Jon. iv. 1—4. Acts xiii. 45.
f viii. 11, 12. xix. 30. xxi. 31. Mark x. 31. Luke vii. 47. xiii. 28—30. xv. 7. xvii. 17, 18. John xii. 10—22. Rom. v. 20. ix. 30, 31. vii. 13. xiii. 14. Luke xiv. 24. Rom. viii. 30. 2 The. ii. 13, 14. Mark x. 32—34. Luke xviii. 31—34. John xii. 12. i xiii. 11. xvi. 13. Gen. xlviii. 17. John xv. 15. Acts x. 41. k xvi. 21. xvii. 22, 23. xxvi. 2. Ps. ii. 1—3. xxi. 1, &c. lxx. 1, &c. Is. liii. Dan. ix. 24—27. Acts ii. 23. iv. 27, 28. 1 xxi. 66. xvii. 1. Mark xiv. 64. 65. Luke xxii. 71. m xxvii. 2, &c. Mark xv. 1. 16, &c. Luke xxiii. 1, &c. John xviii. 23, &c. Acts iii. 13—16. n xxvi. 67, 68. xxvii. 27—31. Ps. xxii. 7. 8. xxxv. 16. Is. liii. 3. Mark xiv. 65. xv. 16—20. 29—31. Luke xxiii. 11. John xix. 1—4. o xii. 10. xvi. 21. Is. xvi. 19. Hos. vi. 2. Luke xxiv. 46. 1 Cor. xv. 4. p Mark x. 35. iv. 21. xxvii. 56. Mark xv. 40. Salome. s ii. 11. viii. 2. xiv. 3. xv. 25. xxviii. 17. t 32. 1 Kings iii. 5. Esth. v. 3. Mark vi. 22. x. 36. 51. Luke xviii. 41. John xv. 7. u xviii. 1. xix. 28. Jer. xlv. 5. Mark x. 37. Luke xiii. 24. Rom. vii. 10. Phil. ii. 3.

6 And about ^a the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle?

7 They say unto him, ^o Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, ^p Go ye also into the vineyard; ^q and whatsoever is right, *that* shall ye receive.

8 So ^r when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith ^s unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them *their* hire, beginning from the last unto the first.

9 And when they came that *were hired* about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny.

10 But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny.

11 And when they had received *it*, ^u they murmured against the good-man of the house,

12 Saying, These last have ^v wrought *but* one hour, and thou hast made them ^w equal unto us, which have ^y borne the burden and heat of the day.

13 But he answered one of them, and said, ^z Friend, ^a I do thee no wrong: didst ^b not thou agree with me for a penny?

14 Take *that* ^b thine *is*, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee.

15 Is ^c it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? ^d Is thine eye evil, ^e because I am good?

16 So ^f the last shall be first, and the first last: ^g for many be called, but few chosen.

17 ¶ And ^h Jesus going up to Jerusalem ⁱ took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said unto them,

18 Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; ^k and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and ^l they shall condemn him to death,

19 And ^m shall deliver him to the Gentiles ⁿ to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify ^o him: ^p and the third day he shall rise again.

20 ¶ Then ^q came to him ^r the mother of Zebedee's children with her sons, ^s worshipping *him*, and desiring a certain thing of him.

21 And he said unto her, ^t What wilt thou? She saith unto him, ^u Grant that these my two sons may

sit, ^v the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, ^w in thy kingdom.

22 But Jesus answered and said, ^x Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of ^y the cup that I shall drink of, and to be ^z baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, ^a We are able.

23 And he saith unto them, ^b Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but *it shall be given* to them ^c for whom it is prepared of my Father.

24 And when the ten heard *it*, ^d they were moved with indignation against the two brethren.

25 But Jesus ^e called them *unto him*, and said, Ye know that ^f the princes of the Gentiles ^g exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them.

26 But ^h it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be ⁱ your ^j minister;

27 And whosoever will be chief ^k among you, ^l let him be your servant:

28 Even as the Son of man ^m came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, ⁿ and to give his life a ransom ^o for many.

29 ¶ And ^p as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him.

30 And, behold, ^q two blind men sitting by the way-side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, ^r Have mercy on us, O Lord, *thou* Son of David!

31 And the multitude ^s rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: ^t but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, *thou* Son of David!

32 And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, ^u What will ye that I shall do unto you?

33 They say unto him, ^v Lord, that our eyes may be opened.

34 So ^w Jesus had compassion *on them*, and ^x touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, ^y and they followed him.

Jesus enters Jerusalem on an ass's colt, amidst the acclamations of the multitude, 1—11. He drives the buyers and sellers out of the temple; heals the blind and lame, and answers the objections of the priests, 12—19. 10.

CHAP. XXI.

Jesus enters Jerusalem on an ass's colt, amidst the acclamations of the multitude, 1—11. He drives the buyers and sellers out of the temple; heals the blind and lame, and answers the objections of the priests, 12—19. 10.

a Mark xi. 1.
Luke xix. 28,
29.

b xxiv. 3. xxvi.
30. Zech. xiv.
4. Luke xix. 37.
xxi. 37. John
viii. 1. Acts i. 12.
c xxvi. 18. Mark
xi. 2, 3. xiv. 13
—16. Luke xix.
30—32. John ii.
5—8.

d 1 Chr. xxix. 14
—16. Ps. xxiv.
1. 1. 10, 11. Hag.
ii. 8, 9. John iii.
35. xvii. 2. Acts
xvii. 25. 2 Cor.
viii. 9.

e 1 Sam. x. 26. 1
Kings xvii. 9.
Ezra i. 1. 5. vii.
27. 2 Cor. viii.
1, 2. 16. Jam. i.
17.

f i. 22. xxvi. 56.
John xix. 26, 27.
g Zech. ix. 9.
John xii. 15.

h Ps. ix. 14. Is.
xii. 6. xl. 9.
Isa. 11. Zeph.
iii. 14, 15.

i ii. 2. 6. Gen.
xlix. 10. Num.
xxiv. 19. Ps. ii.
6—12. xlv. 1.
&c. lxxii. 1, &c.
cx. 1—4. Is. ix.
6, 7. Jer. xxiii.
5, 6. Ez. xxxiv.
24. xxxvii. 24.
Dan. ii. 44, 45.
vii. 13, 14. Mic.
v. 2. Zech. vi.
12, 13. John i.
49. xix. 15—
22.

k xi. 29. xii. 19,
20. 2 Cor. x. 1.
Phil. ii. 3—5.

l Deut. xvii. 16.
Judg. v. 10. xii.
14. 2 Sam. xvi.
2. 1 Kings i. 33.
x. 26. Hos. i.
7. Mic. v. 10.
71. Zech. ix.
10.

m Gen. vi. 22.
xii. 4. Ex.
xxxix. 43. xl.
16. 1 Sam. xv.
11. John xv. 14.

n Mark xi. 4—8.
Luke xix. 22—
35.

o 2 Kings ix. 13.
p Lev. xxiii. 40.

q 15. Ps. cxviii.
24—26. Mark
xi. 9, 10.

r xxii. 39. Luke
xix. 37, 38.
John xii. 13—
15.

s Luke ii. 14.

t ii. 3. Ruth i. 19.
1 Sam. xvi. 4.
John xii. 16—
19. Cant. iii. 6.

u Is. lxiii. 1. Luke
v. 21. vii. 49.
ix. 9. xx. 2.
John ii. 18. Acts
ix. 5.

x xvi. 13, 14.
Deut. xviii. 15
—19. Luke vii.
16. John vii. 40.
ix. 17. Acts iii.
22, 23. vii. 37.

y ii. 23. John i. 45, 46.

z Mal. iii. 1, 2.

a Mark xi. 15. Luke xix. 45, 46. John ii. 14—17.

b Deut. xiv. 24—26. c Lev. i. 14. v. 7. 11. xii. 6. 8. xiv. 22. 30.

xv. 14. 29. Luke ii. 24. d ii. 5. John xv. 25. e Ps. xciii. 5.

Is. lvi. 7. f Jer. vii. 11. Mark xi. 17. Luke xix. 46. g ix.

causes the barren fig-tree to wither; and shews the disciples the power of faith and prayer, 17—22 He silences those who demand by what authority he acted, 23—27: and exposes the wickedness, and predicts the doom, of the Jews, by the parable of two sons, 28—32, and by that of a vineyard let out to husbandmen, 33—46.

AND ^a when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bethphage, unto ^b the mount of Olives, then sent Jesus two disciples,

2 Saying unto them, ^c Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose *them*, and bring *them* unto me.

3 And if any *man* say ought unto you, ye shall say, ^d The Lord hath need of them; ^e and straightway he will send them.

4 All ^f this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, ^g saying,

5 Tell ye ^h the daughter of Sion, Behold, ⁱ thy King cometh unto thee, ^k meek, and ^l sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass.

6 And the disciples went, ^m and did as Jesus commanded them;

7 And ⁿ brought the ass and the colt, and ^o put on them their clothes, and they set *him* thereon.

8 And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; ^p others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed *them* in the way.

9 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, ^q Hosanna to the Son of David: ^r blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna ^s in the highest!

10 And when he was come into Jerusalem, ^t all the city was moved, saying, ^u Who is this?

11 And the multitude said, ^v This is Jesus the prophet ^w of Nazareth of Galilee.

12 And Jesus ^x went into the temple of God, ^y and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the ^z money-changers, and the seats of them that sold ^a doves,

13 And said unto them, ^b It is written, ^c My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ^d ye have made it a den of thieves.

14 And ^e the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them.

15 And ^f when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, ^g Hosanna to the Son of David; ^h they were sore displeased,

y ii. 23. John i. 45, 46. z Mal. iii. 1, 2.

a Mark xi. 15. Luke xix. 45, 46. John ii. 14—17.

b Deut. xiv. 24—26. c Lev. i. 14. v. 7. 11. xii. 6. 8. xiv. 22. 30.

xv. 14. 29. Luke ii. 24. d ii. 5. John xv. 25. e Ps. xciii. 5.

Is. lvi. 7. f Jer. vii. 11. Mark xi. 17. Luke xix. 46. g ix.

35. xi. 4, 5. Is. xxxv. 5, 6. Acts iii. 1—9. x. 38. h 23. xxvi. 3.

16 And said unto him, ⁱ Hearst thou what these say? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea; ^j have ye never read, ^k Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise?

17 ¶ And ^l he left them, and went out of the city into ^m Bethany, and he lodged there.

18 Now ⁿ in the morning, as he returned into the city, ^o he hungered.

19 And when he saw ^p a fig-tree in the way, he came to it, ^q and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, ^r Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig-tree withered away.

20 And when the disciples saw ^s it, they marvelled, saying, ^t How soon is the fig-tree withered away!

21 Jesus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, ^u If ye have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only do this *which is done* to the fig-tree, but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea, it shall be done.

22 And ^v all things whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.

23 ¶ And ^w when he was come into the temple, ^x the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and said, ^y By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority?

24 And Jesus answered and said unto them, ^z I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what authority I do these things.

25 The ^a baptism of John, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, ^b Why did ye not then believe him?

26 But if we shall say, Of men; ^c we fear the people: ^d for all hold John as a prophet.

27 And they answered Jesus, and said, ^e We cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

28 But ^f what think ye? ^g A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, ^h Son, go work to-day in my vineyard.

29 He answered and said, ⁱ I will not: but afterward ^j he repented, and went.

30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, ^k I go, sir: and went not.

i. 18—22. 28. 2 Cor. iv. 3, 4. 2 Thes. ii. 9, 10.

17. Luke xiii. 4. 1 Cor. x. 15. k Luke xv. 11—32. l xx.

5—7. Mark xiii. 34. 1 Cor. xv. 58. m 31. Jer. xlv. 16. Eph.

iv. 17—19. n iii. 2—8. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 10—19. Is. i. 16—19. lv.

6, 7. Ez. xviii. 28—32. Dan. iv. 34—37. Jon. iii. 2. 8—10. Luke

xv. 17, 18. Acts xxvi. 20. Eph. ii. 1—10. o xxiii. 3. Ez. xxxiii.

1 Luke xix. 39, 40.
John xi. 47, 48.
Acts iv. 16—18.
m xii. 3. xix. 4.
xxii. 31. Mark
ii. 25.
n xi. 25. Ps. viii.
2.

o xiv. 4. Jer. vi.
8. Hos. ix. 12.
Mark iii. 7.
Luke viii. 37,
38.

p Mark xi. 11, 19.
Luke x. 38. John
xi. 1. 18. xii. 1
—3.

q Mark xi. 12, 13.
r iv. 2. xii. 1.
Luke iv. 2. Heb.
iv. 15.

s Gr. one fig-tree.
Is. v. 4, 5. Luke
iii. 9. xiii. 6—9.
John xv. 2. 6.
2 Tim. iii. 5.

Tit. i. 16.

t Mark xi. 14.
Luke xix. 42—
44. Heb. vi. 7,
8. 2 Pet. ii. 20
—22. Rev. xxii.
11.

u Is. xl. 6—8.
Mark xi. 20, 21.
Jam. i. 10, 11.

x xvii. 20. Mark
xi. 22, 23. Luke
xvii. 6, 7. Rom.
iv. 19, 20. 1 Cor.
xiii. 2. Jam. i.
6.

y vii. 7. 11. xviii.
19. Mark xi.
24. Luke xi. 8—
10. John xiv. 13.
xv. 7. xvi. 24.
Jam. v. 16. 1
John iii. 22. v.
14, 15.

z Mark xi. 27, 28.
Luke xix. 47,
48. xx. 1, 2.

a 1 Chr. xxiv. 1,
&c.

b Ex. ii. 14. Acts
iv. 7. vii. 27.

c x. 16. Prov.
xxvi. 4, 5. Luke
vi. 9. Col. iv. 6.

d iii. 1, &c. xi. 7
—15. xvii. 12,
13. Mark i. 1—
11. xi. 27—33.
Luke i. 11—17.
67—80. iii. 2—
20. vii. 28—35.
John i. 6. 15. 25
—34. iii. 26—36.

e Luke xx. 8.
John iii. 18. v.
33—36. 44—47.
x. 25, 26. xii.
37—43. 1 John
iii. 20.

f 46. xiv. 5. Is.
lvii. 11. Mark
xi. 32. xii. 12.
Luke xx. 6. 19.
xxii. 2. John ix.
22. Acts v. 26.

g Mark vi. 20.
John v. 35. x.
41, 42.

h xv. 14. xvi. 3.
xxiii. 16, &c. Is.
vi. 10. xxviii. 9.
xxix. 10—12.
xli. 19, 20. lvi.
10, 11. Jer. viii.
7—9. Mal. ii. 6
—9. Luke xx.
7, 8. John ix.
30, 40, 41. Rom.
i. xvii. 25. xxii.
1 xx.

i xv. 11. Mark
xi. 32. xii. 12.
Luke xx. 6. 19.
xxii. 2. John ix.
22. Acts v. 26.

g Mark vi. 20.
John v. 35. x.
41, 42.

h xv. 14. xvi. 3.
xxiii. 16, &c. Is.
vi. 10. xxviii. 9.
xxix. 10—12.
xli. 19, 20. lvi.
10, 11. Jer. viii.
7—9. Mal. ii. 6
—9. Luke xx.
7, 8. John ix.
30, 40, 41. Rom.
i. xvii. 25. xxii.
1 xx.

i xv. 11. Mark
xi. 32. xii. 12.
Luke xx. 6. 19.
xxii. 2. John ix.
22. Acts v. 26.

g Mark vi. 20.
John v. 35. x.
41, 42.

h xv. 14. xvi. 3.
xxiii. 16, &c. Is.
vi. 10. xxviii. 9.
xxix. 10—12.
xli. 19, 20. lvi.
10, 11. Jer. viii.
7—9. Mal. ii. 6
—9. Luke xx.
7, 8. John ix.
30, 40, 41. Rom.
i. xvii. 25. xxii.
1 xx.

i xv. 11. Mark
xi. 32. xii. 12.
Luke xx. 6. 19.
xxii. 2. John ix.
22. Acts v. 26.

g Mark vi. 20.
John v. 35. x.
41, 42.

h xv. 14. xvi. 3.
xxiii. 16, &c. Is.
vi. 10. xxviii. 9.
xxix. 10—12.
xli. 19, 20. lvi.
10, 11. Jer. viii.
7—9. Mal. ii. 6
—9. Luke xx.
7, 8. John ix.
30, 40, 41. Rom.
i. xvii. 25. xxii.
1 xx.

i xv. 11. Mark
xi. 32. xii. 12.
Luke xx. 6. 19.
xxii. 2. John ix.
22. Acts v. 26.

g Mark vi. 20.
John v. 35. x.
41, 42.

h xv. 14. xvi. 3.
xxiii. 16, &c. Is.
vi. 10. xxviii. 9.
xxix. 10—12.
xli. 19, 20. lvi.
10, 11. Jer. viii.
7—9. Mal. ii. 6
—9. Luke xx.
7, 8. John ix.
30, 40, 41. Rom.
i. xvii. 25. xxii.
1 xx.

i xv. 11. Mark
xi. 32. xii. 12.
Luke xx. 6. 19.
xxii. 2. John ix.
22. Acts v. 26.

31 Whether of them twain ^p did the will of *his* father? They say unto him, ^q The first. Jesus saith unto them, ^r Verily I say unto you, That ^s the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.

32 For John ^t came unto you in the way of righteousness, ^u and ye believed him not: but the publicans and harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen *it*, ^v repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.

33 ¶ ^w Hear another parable: ^x There was a certain householder, which planted ^y a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged ^z a wine-press in it, and built a tower, and let it out to ^a husbandmen, and ^b went into a far country; ^c And when the time of the fruit drew near, ^d he sent his servants to the husbandmen, ^e that they might receive the fruits of it.

34 And the husbandmen ^f took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another.

35 Again he sent other servants, more than the first: and they did unto them likewise.

36 But ^g last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, ^h They will reverence my son.

37 But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, ⁱ This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance.

38 And they ^j caught him, and ^k cast him out of the vineyard, ^l and slew him.

39 When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, ^m what will he do unto those husbandmen?

40 They say unto him, ⁿ He will miserably destroy those wicked men, ^o and will let out *his* vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

41 Jesus saith unto them, ^p Did ye never read in the Scriptures, ^q The Stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the Head of the corner: this is the LORD's doing, ^r and it is marvelous in our eyes?

42 Therefore say I unto you, ^s The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to ^t a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.

43 They say unto him, ^u He will miserably destroy those wicked men, ^v and will let out *his* vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

44 And ^w when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, ^x they perceived that he spake of them.

45 But when ^y they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, ^z because they took him ^a for a prophet.

44 And ^a whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: ^b but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

45 And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, ^c they perceived that he spake of them.

46 But when ^d they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, ^e because they took him ^f for a prophet.

47 And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, ^g they perceived that he spake of them.

CHAP. XXII.

Jesus speaks the parable of the marriage-supper, and the wedding-garment, 1-14: answers the Pharisees and Herodians about paying tribute to Caesar, 15-22: the Sadducees about the resurrection and future state, 23-28; and a lawyer concerning the chief commandment in the law, 29-40: and enquires how the Messiah could be David's Son, and yet his Lord, 41-46.

AND Jesus answered, ^a and spake unto them again by parables, and said,

2 The ^b kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, ^c which made a marriage for his son,

3 And ^d sent forth his servants to call them ^e that were bidden to the wedding: ^f and they would not come,

4 Again, he sent forth ^g other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, ^h Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and my fatlings are killed. ⁱ and all things are ready: come unto the marriage.

5 But ^j they made light of *it*, and went their ways, ^k one to his farm, another to his merchandise:

6 And ^l the remnant took his servants, and entreated *them* spitefully, and slew *them*.

7 But when the king heard *thereof* ^a he was wroth: and he sent forth ^b his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.

8 Then saith he to his servants, ^c The wedding is ready, ^d but they which were bidden were not worthy.

9 Go ^e ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find bid to the marriage.

10 So these servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all, as many as they found, ^a both bad and good: ^b and the wedding was furnished with guests.

11 And ^c when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a

John xv. 19, 20. xvi. 2, 3. Acts iv. 1-3. v. 40, 41. vii. 51-57. viii. 1, 1 Thes. ii. 14, 15. ii. xxi. 40, 41. Dan. ix. 20. Zech. xiv. 1, 2. Luke xix. 42-44. xxi. 21-24. 1 Thes. ii. 16. 1 Pet. iv. 17, 18. o Deut. xxviii. 49, 50. Eccl. i. 3-7. xii. 2-5. Jer. li. 20-23. Joel ii. 11, 25. iii. 2. Luke xix. 27. p 4. q x. 11-13. 37, 38. Luke xx. 35. xxi. 36. Acts vii. 46, 2 Thes. i. 7. r Prov. i. 20-23. viii. 1-4. ix. 4-6. Is. lv. 1-3. 6, 7. Mark ix. 15, 16. Luke xiv. 21-24. xxiv. 47. Acts xiii. 47. Eph. iii. 8. Rev. xxi. 17. s 11, 12. xiii. 38, 47, 48. xvi. 1, 2. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. 2 Cor. xii. 21. 1 John i. 19. Rev. ii. 14, 15, 20-23. t xxv. 10. Rev. v. 9. vii. 9. xix. 6-9. u ii. 12. xii. 29. xiv. 31, 32. 1 Cor. x. 5. Heb. ix. 13, 14. Rev. 5, 21.

Ps. ii. 12. Is. viii. 14, 15. Is. 12. Zech. xii. 3. Luke xx. 18. Rom. ix. 23. 2 Cor. iv. 3, 4. 1 Pet. ii. 8. xxvi. 24. xxvii. 25. Ps. ii. 9. xxi. 8, 9. ex. 5, 6. Dan. ii. 34, 35. 44, 45. John xix. 11. 1 Thes. ii. 16. Mark xii. 12. Luke xi. 45. xx. 19.

z 2 Sam. xii. 7-13. Prov. ix. 7-9. xv. 12. Is. xxiv. 1. John vii. 7. a 11. Luke vii. 16, 39. John vii. 40, 41. Acts ii. 22.

ix. 15-17. xii. 43-45. xiii. 3-11. xx. 1-6. xxi. 28-46. Mark iv. 33, 34. Luke viii. 10.

b xii. 24. 31-33. 44-47. xiv. 1, 14.

c xxv. 1-13. Ps. xlv. 10-16. John iii. 29, &c. 2 Cor. xi. 2. Eph. v. 24-32. Rev. xix. 7-9.

d iii. 2. x. 6, 7. Prov. ix. 1-3. Is. xlv. 9. lv. 1, 2. Mark vi. 7-11. Luke ix. 1-6. xiv. 15-17.

e 1 Sam. ix. 13. Zeph. i. 7.

f xxiii. 37. Ps. lxxxi. 10-12. Prov. i. 24-32. Is. lxx. 15. Jer. vi. 16, 17. Hos. xi. 2, 7. Luke xii. 34. xv. 28. xix. 27. John v. 40. Acts xiii. 46. Rom. x. 21. Heb. xii. 25.

g Luke x. 1-16. xxi. 46, 47. Acts i. 8. xi. 19, 20. xiii. 46. xxviii. 17, &c.

h Prov. ix. 1, 2. Cant. v. 1. John vi. 50-57. Rom. viii. 32. 1 Cor. v. 7, 8.

i Ps. Noh. ix. 17. Ps. lxxvi. 5. Luke xiv. 17.

k Gen. xix. 14. xxv. 34. Ps. ciii. 24, 25. Prov. 1, 7. Acts ii. 13. Rom. ii. 4. Heb. ii. 3.

l xii. 22. xiv. 28, 39. Luke xiv. 18-20. xvii. 20-22. Rom. viii. 6. 1 Tim. vi. 9, 10. 2 Tim. iii. 4. 1 John ii. 15, 16.

m v. 10-12. x. 12-13. 22-25. xxi. 34-39. xxiii. 34-37.

n xxi. 40, 41. Dan. ix. 20. Zech. xiv. 1, 2. Luke xix. 42-44. xxi. 21-24. 1 Thes. ii. 16. 1 Pet. iv. 17, 18.

o Deut. xxviii. 49, 50. Eccl. i. 3-7. xii. 2-5. Jer. li. 20-23. Joel ii. 11, 25. iii. 2. Luke xix. 27. p 4. q x. 11-13. 37, 38.

r Prov. i. 20-23. viii. 1-4. ix. 4-6. Is. lv. 1-3. 6, 7. Mark ix. 15, 16. Luke xiv. 21-24. xxiv. 47. Acts xiii. 47. Eph. iii. 8. Rev. xxi. 17. s 11, 12. xiii. 38, 47, 48. xvi. 1, 2. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. 2 Cor. xii. 21. 1 John i. 19. Rev. ii. 14, 15, 20-23. t xxv. 10. Rev. v. 9. vii. 9. xix. 6-9.

u ii. 12. xii. 29. xiv. 31, 32. 1 Cor. x. 5. Heb. ix. 13, 14. Rev. 5, 21.

2 Kings x. 22. man * which had not on a wedding-garment:
 Ps. xiv. 13, 14. 12 And he saith unto him,
 Is. lii. 1. lxi. 3. Friend, ^z how camest thou in
 10. lxi. 6. hither, not having a wedding-garment? ^a And he was speechless.
 Zech. iii. 3, 4. 13 Then said the king to his
 Luke xv. 22. servants, ^b Bind him hand and foot,
 Rom. iii. 23. and take him away, and cast *him*
 xiii. 14. Gal. iii. into ^c outer darkness: ^d there shall
 27. Eph. iv. 24. be weeping and gnashing of teeth.
 Col. iii. 10, 11. 14 For ^e many are called, but
 Rev. iii. 4, 5. few *are* chosen.
 18. xvi. 15. xix. 8. 15 ¶ Then ^f went the Phari-
 y xx. 13. xxvi. 50. sees, and took counsel ^g how they
 z v. 20. Acts v. 2 might entangle him in *his* talk.
 —11. viii. 20— 16 And they sent out unto him
 23. 1 Cor. iv. 5. their disciples with ^h the Herodi-
 a 1 Sam. ii. 9. Job ans, saying, ⁱ Master, ^k we know
 v. 16. Ps. cvii. that thou art ^l true, and teachest
 42. Jer. ii. 23. the way of God in truth, ^m neither
 Rom. iii. 19. carest thou for any *man*: for thou
 Tit. iii. 11. regardest not the person of men.
 b xii. 29. xiii. 30. 17 Tell us therefore, ⁿ What
 Dan. iii. 20. thinkest thou? ^o Is it lawful to give
 John xxi. 18. tribute unto ^p Cesar, or not?
 Acts xxi. 11. 18 But Jesus ^q perceived their
 c viii. 12. xxv. 30. wickedness, and said, ^r Why tempt
 2 Thes. i. 9. ye me, *ye* hypocrites?
 2 Pet. ii. 4, 17. 19 Shew me the tribute-money.
 Jude 6. 13. And they brought unto him ^s a
 d xiii. 42. 50. xxiv. penny.
 51. Ps. xxxvii. 20 And he saith unto them,
 12. cxii. 10. Whose *is* this image and * super-
 Luke xiii. 28. scription?
 Acts vii. 54. 21 They say unto him, Cesar's.
 e vii. 13, 14. xx. Then saith he unto them, ^t Render
 16. Luke xiii. therefore unto Cesar the things
 23, 24. which are Cesar's; ^u and unto
 f Ps. ii. 2. Mark God the things that are God's.
 xii. 13—17. 22 When they had heard *these*
 Luke xx. 20— words, ^v they marvelled, and left
 26. him, and went their way.
 g Ps. xli. 6. lvi. 5. 23 ¶ The ^w same day came to
 —7. lvii. 6. lix. him ^x the Sadducees, ^a which say
 3. Is. xxxix. 21. that there is no resurrection, and
 Jer. xviii. 18. asked him,
 xx. 10. Luke xi. 53, 54. Heb. xii. 3. 24 Saying, ^b Master, ^c Moses
 h xvi. 11, 12. said, If a man die, having no chil-
 Mark iii. 6. viii. dren, his brother shall marry his
 15. wife, and raise up seed unto his
 i 24. 36. xxvi. 18. brother.
 40. Mark x. 25 Now ^d there were with us,
 17. Luke vii. seven brethren; and the first, when
 k Ps. v. 9. xii. 2. he had married a wife, deceased,
 lv. 21. Prov. and, having no issue, left his wife
 xlix. 5. Is. lix. unto his brother:
 13—15. Jer. ix. 3—5. Ez. xxxiii. 30, 31. 26 Likewise the second also, and
 l Mal. ii. 6. John the third, unto the * seventh.
 vii. 13. xiv. 6. xviii. 37. 27 And last of all the woman
 Cor. ii. 17. iv. died also.
 2. 1 John v. 20. 28 Therefore in the resurrection,
 m Deut. xxxiii. 9. whose wife shall she be of the se-
 1 Kings xxii. 14. ven? for they all had her.
 Job xxxii. 21. 29 And he answered and said unto
 22. Mic. iii. 9— them, Ye do err, ^e not knowing the
 12. Mal. ii. 9. Scriptures, ^f nor the power of God.
 Mark xii. 14. 30 For ^g in the resurrection they
 Luke xx. 21. neither marry, nor are given in
 2 Cor. v. 16. marriage, but are ^h as the angels of
 Gal. i. 10. ii. 6. God in heaven.
 1 Thes. ii. 4. 31 But ^as touching the resurrec-
 n Jer. xlii. 2, 3. tion of the dead, ⁱ have ye not read
 20. Acts xxviii. that which was spoken unto you by
 22. God, saying,
 o Deut. xvii. 14, 15. 32 I ^k am the God of Abraham,
 Ezra iv. 13. and the God of Isaac, and the God
 vii. 24. Neh. v. of Jacob? ^l God is not the God of
 4. ix. 37. Acts the dead, but of the living.
 v. 37. Rom. xxi. 33. 33 And when the multitude
 6. 7. p Luke ii. 1. John xix. 12—15. Acts xxvi. 8. Phil. iii. 21.
 7. 8. q Mark xii. 24, 25. Luke xx. 34—
 11. 12. r Luke v. 28. 36. John v. 28,
 1—4. xix. 3. Mark xii. 15. Luke x. 29,
 s xviii. 28. xx. 2. Margin. Rev. vi. 6. * Or, inscription. Luke 29—31. 1 John
 xx. 24. t xvii. 25—27. Prov. xxiv. 21. Luke xxiii. 2. Rom. xiii. 1, 2.
 7. u 37. iv. 20. Dan. iii. 16—18. vi. 10, 11. 20—23. Mal. i. 6.
 Acts iv. 19. v. 29. 1 Pet. ii. 13—17. x. 33. 46. x. 16. Prov. xxvi. 4, 5. Luke xx. 25, 26. xxi. 15. Acts vi. 10. Col. iv. 6. y Mark
 4. 5. Luke xx. 27, &c. z iii. 7. xvi. 6. Acts iv. 1. v. 17. xiii. 6—8. a 1 Cor. xv. 12—14. 2 Tim. ii. 18. b 16. 36. vii. 2. Luke vi. 46. c Gen. xxxviii. 8. 11. Deut. xxv. 5—10. Ruth i. 11. Mark xii. 19. Luke xx. 28. d Mark xii. 20—23. Luke
 xx. 29—33. Heb. ix. 27. * Or, seven.

29 Jesus answered and said unto e them, Ye do err, ^e not knowing the Scriptures, ^f nor the power of God.

30 For ^g in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are ^h as the angels of God in heaven.

31 But ^as touching the resurrec- tion of the dead, ⁱ have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying,

32 I ^k am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? ^l God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.

33 And when the multitude heard *this*, ^m they were astonished at his doctrine.

34 ¶ But ⁿ when the Pharisees had heard that he had put the Sadducees to silence, ^o they were gathered together.

35 Then one of them, *which was* ^p a lawyer, asked *him a question*, ^q tempting him, and saying,

36 Master, ^r which *is* the great commandment in the law?

37 Jesus said unto him, ^s Thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.

38 This is the first and great commandment.

39 And the second *is* like unto it, ^t Thou shalt love thy ^u neighbour as thyself.

40 On ^v these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.

41 ¶ While ^w the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them,

42 Saying, ^x What think ye of Christ? whose Son is he? They say unto him, ^a The Son of David.

43 He saith unto them, How then doth David ^b in Spirit call him Lord, saying,

44 The ^c LORD said unto ^d my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, ^e till I make thine enemies thy footstool?

45 If David then call him Lord, ^f how is he his son?

46 And ^g no man was able to answer him a word, ^h neither durst any *man* from that day forth ask him any more questions.

68, 69. xx. 28. Phil. ii. 9—11. iii. 7—10. Col. iii. 11. 1 Pet. ii. 4—7. Rev. v. 12—14. a i. i. xxi. 9. Is. vii. 13, 14. ix. 6, 7. xi. 1—4. Jer. xlii. 5, 6. Ez. xxxiv. 23, 24. Am. ix. 11. Luke i. 69, 70. John vii. 41, 42. Acts xiii. 22, 23. b 2 Sam. xxiii. 2. Mark xii. 36. Luke ii. 26, 27. Acts i. 16. ii. 30, 31. Heb. iii. 7. 2 Pet. i. 21. Rev. iv. 2. c Ps. cx. 1. Acts ii. 34. 1 Cor. xv. 25. Heb. i. 3. 13. x. 12, 13. xii. 2. d John xx. 28. 1 Cor. i. 2. Phil. iii. 8. 1 Pet. i. 14. e Gen. iii. 15. Ps. ii. 8, 9. xxi. 9. Is. lxiii. 1—6. Luke xix. 27. Rev. xix. 19—21. xx. 1—3. 11—15. f John viii. 58. Rom. i. 3, 4. ix. 5. Phil. ii. 6—8. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Heb. ii. 14. Rev. xxii. 16. g xxi. 27. Job xxxii. 15, 16. Is. i. 2—9. Luke xiii. 17. xiv. 6. John viii. 7—9. Acts iv. 41. h Mark xii. 34. Luke xx. 40.

CHAP. XXIII.

Jesus exhorts the people to regard the scriptural instructions of the Scribes and Pharisees: but not to follow their bad examples, and especially not to imitate their ambition, 1—12. He denounces divers woes on them, for their blindness, hypocrisy, and iniquity, 13—

Job xix. 25—27. Ps. xvi. 9—11. xviii. 15. xlix. 14, 15. lxxiii. 25, 26. Is. xxv. 8. xxvi. 19. lviii. 1, 2. Dan. xii. 2, 3. Hos. xiii. 14. Luke xxiv. 44—47. John xx. 9. Rom. xv. 4. Gen. xviii. 14. Jer. xxxii. 17. Luke i. 37. Acts xxvi. 8. Phil. iii. 21. Mark xii. 24, 25. Luke xx. 34—36. John v. 28, 29. 1 Cor. vii. 29—31. 1 John iii. 1, 2. h xiii. 43. Ps. ciii. 20. Zech. iii. 7. Rev. v. 9—14. xix. 10. i ix. 13. xii. 3. 7. xxi. 16. 42. k Ex. iii. 6. 16. Acts vii. 32. Heb. xi. 16. l Mark xii. 26, 27. Luke xx. 37, 38. m 22. vii. 28, 29. Mark vi. 2. Luke ii. 47. iv. 22. xx. 39, 40. John vii. 46. n Mark xii. 28. o xii. 14. xxvi. 3—5. Is. xli. 5—7. John xi. 47—50. Acts v. 24—28. xix. 23—28. xxi. 28—30. p Luke vii. 30. x. 25. xi. 45, 46, 52. xiv. 3. Tit. iii. 13. q 18. Mark x. 2. r v. 19, 20. xv. 6. xiii. 23, 24. Hos. viii. 12. Mark xii. 28—33. Luke xi. 42. s Deut. vi. 5. x. 12. xxx. 6. Mark xii. 29, 30. Luke x. 27. Rom. viii. 7. Heb. x. 16. 17. 1 John v. 2—5. t xix. 19. Lev. xix. 18. Mark xii. 31. Luke x. 27, 28. Rom. xiii. 9, 10. Gal. v. 14. Jam. ii. 8. u Luke x. 29—37. Rom. xv. 2. Gal. vi. 10. x vii. 12. John i. 17. Rom. iii. 19—21. 1 Tim. i. 5. 1 John iv. 7—11. 19—21. y 15. 34. Mark xii. 35. Luke xx. 41. z ii. 4—6. xiv. 33. xvi. 13—17. John i. 49. vi. 68, 69. xx. 28. Phil. ii. 9—11. iii. 7—10. Col. iii. 11. 1 Pet. ii. 4—7. Rev. v. 12—14. a i. i. xxi. 9. Is. vii. 13, 14. ix. 6, 7. xi. 1—4. Jer. xlii. 5, 6. Ez. xxxiv. 23, 24. Am. ix. 11. Luke i. 69, 70. John vii. 41, 42. Acts xiii. 22, 23. b 2 Sam. xxiii. 2. Mark xii. 36. Luke ii. 26, 27. Acts i. 16. ii. 30, 31. Heb. iii. 7. 2 Pet. i. 21. Rev. iv. 2. c Ps. cx. 1. Acts ii. 34. 1 Cor. xv. 25. Heb. i. 3. 13. x. 12, 13. xii. 2. d John xx. 28. 1 Cor. i. 2. Phil. iii. 8. 1 Pet. i. 14. e Gen. iii. 15. Ps. ii. 8, 9. xxi. 9. Is. lxiii. 1—6. Luke xix. 27. Rev. xix. 19—21. xx. 1—3. 11—15. f John viii. 58. Rom. i. 3, 4. ix. 5. Phil. ii. 6—8. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Heb. ii. 14. Rev. xxii. 16. g xxi. 27. Job xxxii. 15, 16. Is. i. 2—9. Luke xiii. 17. xiv. 6. John viii. 7—9. Acts iv. 41. h Mark xii. 34. Luke xx. 40.

a xv. 10, &c.
Mark vii. 14.
Luke xii. 1. 57.
xx. 45.

b Neh. viii. 4-8.
Mal. ii. 7. Mark
xii. 38. Luke
xx. 46.

c xv. 2-9. Ex.
xviii. 19, 20, 23.
Deut. iv. 5. v.
27. xvii. 9-12.
2 Chr. xxx. 12.
Acts v. 29. Rom.
xiii. 1.

d xxi. 30. Ps. 1.
16-20. Rom. ii.
19-24. 2 Tim.
iii. 5. Tit. i. 16.

e 23. xi. 28-30.
Luke xi. 46.
Acts xv. 10. 26.
Gal. vi. 13.
Rev. ii. 24, 25.

f vi. 1, 2. 5. 16. 2
Kings x. 16.
Luke xvi. 15.
xx. 47. xxi. 1.

John v. 44. vii.
12. xii. 43. Phil.
i. 15. ii. 3. 2
Thes. ii. 4.

g Deut. vi. 8.
Prov. iii. 3. vi.
21-23.

h ix. 20. Num. xv.
38, 39. Deut.
xxii. 12.

i xx. 21. Prov.
xxv. 6, 7. Mark
xii. 38, 39. Luke
xi. 43. xiv. 7-11.
xx. 46, 47.

Rom. xii. 10.
Jam. ii. 1-4. 3
John 9.

k John i. 38. 49.
iii. 2. 26. vi. 25.
xix. 16.

l 10. 2 Cor. i. 24.
iv. 5. Jam. iii.
1. 1 Pet. v. 3.

m x. 25. xvii. 5.
xxvi. 49. John
xiii. 13, 14. Rom.
xiv. 9, 10. 1
Cor. i. 12, 13.
iii. 3-5.

n Luke xvii. 32.
Eph. iii. 15. Col.
i. 1, 2. Rev. i.
9. xix. 10. xxi.
9.

o 2 Kings ii. 12.
vi. 21. xiii. 14.
Job xxxii. 21,
22. Acts xxi. 1.
1 Cor. iv. 15.
1 Tim. v. 1, 2.
Heb. xii. 9.

p vi. 8, 9. 12. Mal.
i. 6. Rom. viii.
14-17. 2 Cor.
vi. 18. 1 John
iii. 1.

q xx. 26, 27. Mark
x. 43, 44. Luke
xiii. 26, 27. John
xiii. 14, 15. 1
Cor. ix. 19. 2
Cor. iv. 5. xi.
24. Gal. v. 13.
Phil. ii. 5-8.

r v. 3. xviii. 4.
Job xxi. 29. Ps.
cxviii. 6. Prov.
xv. 33. xvi. 18,
10. xxi. 23. Is.
lvii. 15. Dan. iv.
37. Luke i. 51,
62. xiv. 11. xviii.
13. Jam. iv. 6.

s 1 Pet. v. 3. s
4, 16, 27, 28. Is.
ix. 14, 15. xxxiii.
14. Zach. xi. 17.

t xxi. 31, 32. Luke
xi. 52. John vii.
40-42. ix.
22, 24, 34. Acts iv.
17, 18. v. 28. 40. viii.
1. xiii. 8. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16.

u Ex. xxii. 28-29. Job xxi. 9. xxi. 16-20.
Mark xii. 40. Luke xx. 47. 2 Tim. iii. 6. Tit. i. 10, 11. 2
Pet. ii. 14, 15. x 33. xi. 24. Luke xii. 48. Jam. iii. 1. 2 Pet. ii.
1. y Gal. iv. 17. vi. 12. z Esth. vii. 17. Acts ii. 10. xiii. 43.

a Acts xiv. 2. 19. xvii. 5, 6, 13. b 17. 19. 26. xv. 14. Is. lvi. 10, 11.
John ix. 39-41. c v. 30, 34. Jam. v. 12. d xv. 5, 6. Mark vii.
10-15. e Gal. v. 3. f 19. Ex. xxx. 26-29. Num. xvi. 38. 40.

23. He predicts the destruction of Jerusalem, and the calamities of the Jews for their atrocious crimes, 34-39.

THEN spake Jesus ^a to the multitude, and to his disciples,

2 Saying, ^b The Scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses's seat:

3 All therefore ^c whatsoever they bid you observe, ^d that observe and do; but do not ye after their works; ^e for they say, and do not.

4 For ^f they bind heavy burdens, and grievous to be borne, and lay ^g them on men's shoulders; but they ^h themselves will not move them with one of their fingers.

5 But ⁱ all their works they do for to be seen of men: ^j they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge ^k the borders of their garments,

6 And ^l love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues,

7 And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, ^m Rabbi, Rabbi.

8 But ⁿ be not ye called Rabbi: for ^o one is your Master, *even* Christ; and ^p all ye are brethren.

9 And ^q call no *man* your father upon the earth: ^r for one is your Father, which is in heaven.

10 Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, *even* Christ.

11 But ^s he that is greatest among you shall be your servant.

12 And ^t whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

13 ^u But ^v woe unto you, Scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! ^w for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men; for ye neither go in *yourselves*, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.

14 Woe unto you, Scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! ^x for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: ^y therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.

15 Woe unto you, Scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! ^z for ye compass sea and land to make one ^a proselyte, and when he is made, ^b ye make him two-fold more the child of hell than yourselves.

16 Woe unto you, ^c ye blind guides, which say, ^d Whosoever shall swear by the temple, ^e it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, ^f he is a debtor!

17 Ye fools, and blind, for whether is greater, the gold, ^g or the temple that sanctifieth the gold?

18 And whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift, ^h or the altar that sanctifieth the gift?

19 Ye fools, and blind: for whether is greater, the gift, ⁱ or the altar that sanctifieth the gift?

20 Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon.

21 And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, ^j and by him that dwelleth therein.

22 And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth ^k by the throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.

23 Woe unto you, Scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! ^l for ye pay tithe of mint, and anise, and cummin, and have omitted ^m the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: ⁿ these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

24 Ye blind guides, ^o which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.

25 Woe unto you, Scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! ^p for ye make clean the outside of the cup and platter, but within they are ^q full of extortion and excess.

26 Thou blind Pharisee! ^r cleanse first that ^s which is within the cup and the platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.

27 Woe unto you, Scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are ^t like unto whited ^u sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness.

28 Even so ^v ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, ^w but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.

29 Woe unto you, Scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ^x ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,

30 And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in ^y the blood of the prophets.

31 Wherefore ye be ^z witnesses unto yourselves, ^a that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets.

32 Fill ye up then ^b the measure of your fathers.

33 Ye ^c serpents, ye generation of vipers! ^d how can ye escape the damnation of hell?

34 ¶ Wherefore, behold, ^e I send unto you ^f prophets, ^g and wise men, and ^h scribes; and ⁱ some ^j of them ye shall kill and crucify; and ^k some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city:

35 That I upon you may come all

18 And whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is ^a guilty.

19 Ye fools, and blind: for whether is greater, the gift, ^b or the altar that sanctifieth the gift?

20 Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon.

21 And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, ^b and by him that dwelleth therein.

22 And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth ⁱ by the throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.

23 Woe unto you, Scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! ^k for ye pay tithe of mint, and anise, and cummin, and have omitted ^l the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: ^m these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

24 Ye blind guides, ⁿ which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.

25 Woe unto you, Scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! ^o for ye make clean the outside of the cup and platter, but within they are ^p full of extortion and excess.

26 Thou blind Pharisee! ^q cleanse first that ^r which is within the cup and the platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.

27 Woe unto you, Scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are ^s like unto whited ^t sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness.

28 Even so ^u ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, ^v but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.

29 Woe unto you, Scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ^w ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,

30 And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in ^x the blood of the prophets.

31 Wherefore ye be ^y witnesses unto yourselves, ^z that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets.

32 Fill ye up then ^a the measure of your fathers.

33 Ye ^b serpents, ye generation of vipers! ^c how can ye escape the damnation of hell?

34 ¶ Wherefore, behold, ^d I send unto you ^e prophets, ^f and wise men, and ^g scribes; and ^h some ⁱ of them ye shall kill and crucify; and ^j some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city:

35 That I upon you may come all

Or, *debtor* 15, or, *bound*.

Ex. xxix. 37.

1 Kings viii. 13. 27. 2 Chr. vi. 2. vii. 2. Ps. xvi. 8. cxxxii. 13, 14. Eph. ii. 22. Col. ii. 9.

v. 34. Ps. xi. 4. Is. lvi. 1. Acts vii. 49. Rev. iv. 2, 3.

k Luke xi. 42.

ix. 13. xii. 7. xxi. 37-40. 1 Sam. xv. 22. Prov. xxi. 3. Hos. vi. 6. Mic. vi. 8. Gal. v. 22, 23.

m v. 19, 30.

n vii. 4. xv. 2-6. xix. 24. xxvii. 6 -8 Luke vi. 7. 10. John xviii. 28, 40.

o xv. 19, 20. Mark vii. 4. Luke xi. 69, 40.

p Is. xxviii. 7, 8. xii. 33. Is. iv. 7. Jer. iv. 14. xiii. 27. Ez. xviii. 31. Luke vi. 45. 2 Cor. vii. 1. Heb. x. 22. Jam. iv. 8.

r Is. lviii. 1, 2. Luke xii. 44. Acts xxiii. 3.

s Num. xix. 16.

t 5. 1 Sam. xvi. 7. Ps. li. 6. Jer. xvii. 9, 10. Luke xvi. 15. Heb. iv. 12, 13.

u xii. 34, 35. xv. 19, 20. Mark vii. 21-23.

x Luke xi. 47, 48. Acts ii. 89.

y 34, 35. xxi. 35, 36. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 15, 16. Jer. ii. 30.

z Josh. xxiv. 22. Job xv. 5, 6. Ps. lxxiv. 8. Luke xix. 22.

a Acts vii. 51, 52. 1 Thes. ii. 16, 17.

b Gen. xv. 16. Num. xxvii. 14. Zach. v. 6-11.

c vii. 7. xii. 34. Rom. iii. 15. Ps. lxxii. 3-5. Is. lvii. 3, 4. Luke iii. 7. John viii. 44. 2 Cor. xi. 7. Rev. xii. 9.

d 14. Heb. ii. 2. x. 29. xxi. 25.

e v. 16. xxviii. 40. 20. Luke xi. 40. xxi. 47. John ix. 31. Acts i. 6. 1 Cor. xii. 30. 14. Eph. iv. 8-12.

f Acts xi. 27. xxi. 1. xv. 32. Rom. ix. 10.

g Prov. xi. 20. 1 Cor. ii. 9. iii. 10. Col. i. 25.

h xii. 32.

i x. 17, 17. John xvi. 2. Acts v. 46. vii. 51, 52. 84, 85. ix. 1, 2. xii. 2. xiv. 12. xxi. 19, 20. 2 Cor. x. 24, 25. 1 Thes. ii. 16.

j Gen. ix. 6. Num. xxv. 32. Deut. xxi. 7, 8. 2 Kings xvi. 16.

xxiv. 4. Is. xxv. 21. Jer. xvi. 15, 23. Lam. iv. 13, 14. Rev. xvii. 24.

^k Gen. iv. 8. Heb. xi. 4. xii. 24. 1 John iii. 11, 12. ^l 2 Cor. xxiv. 21, 22. Zech. i. 1. Luke xi. 51. ^m xxiv. 34. Ez. xii. 21-28. Mark xiii. 30, 31. Luke xxi. 32, 33. ⁿ Jer. iv. 14. vi. 8. Luke xiii. 34. Rev. xi. 8. ^o 30. v. 12. xxi. 35, 36. xxii. 6. 2 Chr. xxiv. 21, 22. Neh. ix. 26. Jer. ii. 30. xxvi. 23. Mark xii. 3-6. Luke xx. 11-14. Acts vii. 51, 52. 1 Thes. ii. 15. Rev. xi. 7. xvii. 6. ^p 2 Chr. xxxvi. 15, 16. Ps. lxxxi. 8-11. Jer. vi. 16-17. xi. 7, 8. xxv. 3-7. xxxv. 15. xlii. 9-13. xlv. 4. Zech. i. 4. ^q Deut. xxxii. 11. Ruth ii. 12. Ps. xviii. 8. xxxvi. 7. lvii. 1. lxiii. 7. xci. 4. ^r xxii. 3. Prov. i. 24-31. Is. i. 2. Hos. xi. 2. 7. Luke xiv. 17-20. xv. 28. xix. 41-44. ^s xxiv. 2. 2 Chr. vii. 20, 21. Ps. lxxix. 24, 25. Is. lxiv. 10-12. Jer. vii. 9-14. Dan. ix. 26, 27. Zech. xi. 1, 2. xiv. 1, 2. Mark xiii. 14. Luke xiii. 35. xix. 43, 44. xxi. 6. 20. 24. Acts vi. 13, 14. ^t Hos. iii. 4, 5. Luke ii. 26-30. x. 23, 24. xvii. 22. John viii. 21. 24. 56. xix. 9, 19. ^u xxi. 9. Ps. cxviii. 26. Is. xl. 9-11. Zech. xii. 10. Rom. xi. 25, 26. 2 Cor. iii. 14-18.

the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from ^k the blood of righteous Abel ^l unto the blood of Zacharias, son of Barachias whom ye slew between the temple and the altar.

36 Verily I say unto you, ^m All these things shall come upon this generation.

37 O ⁿ Jerusalem, Jerusalem, ^o thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, ^p how often would I have gathered thy children together, ^q even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, ^r and ye would not!

38 Behold, ^s your house is left unto you desolate.

39 For I say unto you, ^t Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, ^u Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the LORD.

CHAP. XXIV.

Christ foretells the destruction of the temple, 1, 2; and the preceding signs and attendant calamities, intermixing counsels and warnings, 3-28; also the subsequent revolutions and miseries, in figurative language, which may be understood of the end of the world, 29-31. By the parable of a fig-tree, he shews the certainty of the prediction, 32-35. No man knows the day or hour, which shall come suddenly, 36-41. All ought to watch, as vigilant servants who expect their master, 42-51.

AND Jesus went out, ^a and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for ^b to shew him the buildings of the temple.

2 And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? Verily I say unto you, ^c There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 ¶ And as ^d he sat upon the mount of Olives, ^e the disciples came unto him privately, saying, ^f Tell us, when shall these things be? and what ^g shall be ^h the sign of thy coming, and of ⁱ the end of the world?

4 And Jesus answered and said unto them, ^j Take heed that no man deceive you:

5 For many shall come ^k in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

6 And ^l ye shall hear of wars, and rumours of wars: ^m see that ye be not troubled; for all ⁿ these things ^o must come to pass, ^p but the end is not yet.

7 For ^q nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be ^r famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

8 ¶ Then shall many rise up against the elect, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another. ^s Then shall many false prophets rise, and shall deceive many. ^t And because iniquity shall abound, ^u the love of many shall wax cold. ^v But ^w he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved. ^x And ^y this gospel of the kingdom ^z shall be preached in all the world, for a witness unto all nations; ^a and then shall the end come.

8 All ^r these are the beginning of sorrows.

9 Then ^s shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

10 And then ^t shall many be offended, and shall ^u betray one another, and shall hate one another.

11 And ^x many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

12 And ^y because iniquity shall abound, ^z the love of many shall wax cold.

13 But ^a he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 And ^b this gospel of the kingdom ^c shall be preached in all the world, for a witness unto all nations; ^d and then shall the end come.

15 When ^e ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of ^f by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place; (^g whoso readeth, let him understand;)

16 Then ^h let them which be in Judea flee into the mountains:

17 Let him ⁱ which is on ^k the house-top not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

19 And ^l woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, ^m neither on the sabbath-day:

21 For ⁿ then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

22 And ^o except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but ^p for the elects' sake those days shall be shortened.

23 Then if any man shall say unto you, ^q Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe ^r it not.

24 For ^s there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, ^t and shall shew great signs and wonders: ^u insomuch that, ^v if ^w it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

25 Behold, ^x I have told you before.

26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold ^y he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, ^z he is in the secret chambers; believe ^a it not.

16. 1am. iv. 3, 4. 10. Hos. xiii. 16. Mark xiii. 17, 18. Luke xxi. 23, xxiii. 29, 30. ^m Ex. xvi. 29. Acts i. 12. 28. Is. lxv. 12-16. lxvi. 15, 16. Dan. ix. 26. xii. 1. Joel i. 2. ii. 2. Zech. xi. 8, 9. xiv. 2, 3. Mal. iv. 1. Mark xiii. 19. Luke xix. 43, 44. xxi. 24. 1 Thes. ii. 16. Heb. x. 26-29. ^o Mark xiii. 20. ^p Is. vi. 13. lxxv. 8, 9. Zech. xiii. 8, 9. xiv. 2. Rom. ix. 11. xi. 25-31. 2 Tim. ii. 10. ^q Mark xiii. 21. Luke xvii. 23, 24. xxi. 8. John v. 43. ^r 5. 11. 2 Pet. ii. 1-3. iii. 17. ^s Deut. xiii. 1, 2. 2 Thes. ii. 9-11. Rev. xiii. 13, 14. xix. 20. ^t John vi. 37. x. 28-30. Rom. viii. 28-39. 2 Tim. ii. 19. 1 Pet. i. 5. 1 John v. 18. Rev. xii. 9-11. xiii. 7, 8, 14. ^u Mark xiii. 22. Acts xx. 16. Rom. xii. 18. Gal. iv. 15. ^x Is. xlv. 7, 8. xlv. 10, 11. xlviii. 5, 6. Luke xxi. 13. John xvi. 1. ^y iii. 1. Is. xl. 3. Luke iii. 2, 3. Acts xxi. 38.

8 All ^r these are the beginning of sorrows.

9 Then ^s shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

10 And then ^t shall many be offended, and shall ^u betray one another, and shall hate one another.

11 And ^x many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

12 And ^y because iniquity shall abound, ^z the love of many shall wax cold.

13 But ^a he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 And ^b this gospel of the kingdom ^c shall be preached in all the world, for a witness unto all nations; ^d and then shall the end come.

15 When ^e ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of ^f by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place; (^g whoso readeth, let him understand;)

16 Then ^h let them which be in Judea flee into the mountains:

17 Let him ⁱ which is on ^k the house-top not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

19 And ^l woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, ^m neither on the sabbath-day:

21 For ⁿ then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

22 And ^o except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but ^p for the elects' sake those days shall be shortened.

23 Then if any man shall say unto you, ^q Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe ^r it not.

24 For ^s there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, ^t and shall shew great signs and wonders: ^u insomuch that, ^v if ^w it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

25 Behold, ^x I have told you before.

26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold ^y he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, ^z he is in the secret chambers; believe ^a it not.

16. 1am. iv. 3, 4. 10. Hos. xiii. 16. Mark xiii. 17, 18. Luke xxi. 23, xxiii. 29, 30. ^m Ex. xvi. 29. Acts i. 12. 28. Is. lxv. 12-16. lxvi. 15, 16. Dan. ix. 26. xii. 1. Joel i. 2. ii. 2. Zech. xi. 8, 9. xiv. 2, 3. Mal. iv. 1. Mark xiii. 19. Luke xix. 43, 44. xxi. 24. 1 Thes. ii. 16. Heb. x. 26-29. ^o Mark xiii. 20. ^p Is. vi. 13. lxxv. 8, 9. Zech. xiii. 8, 9. xiv. 2. Rom. ix. 11. xi. 25-31. 2 Tim. ii. 10. ^q Mark xiii. 21. Luke xvii. 23, 24. xxi. 8. John v. 43. ^r 5. 11. 2 Pet. ii. 1-3. iii. 17. ^s Deut. xiii. 1, 2. 2 Thes. ii. 9-11. Rev. xiii. 13, 14. xix. 20. ^t John vi. 37. x. 28-30. Rom. viii. 28-39. 2 Tim. ii. 19. 1 Pet. i. 5. 1 John v. 18. Rev. xii. 9-11. xiii. 7, 8, 14. ^u Mark xiii. 22. Acts xx. 16. Rom. xii. 18. Gal. iv. 15. ^x Is. xlv. 7, 8. xlv. 10, 11. xlviii. 5, 6. Luke xxi. 13. John xvi. 1. ^y iii. 1. Is. xl. 3. Luke iii. 2, 3. Acts xxi. 38.

Lev. xxvi. 18-29. Deut. xxviii. 59. Is. ix. 12. 17. 21. x. 4. 1 Thes. v. 3. 1 Pet. iv. 17, 18. ^s x. 17-22. xxii. 6. xxiii. 34. Mark xiii. 9-13. Luke xi. 49. xxi. 12, 16, 17. John xv. 19, 20. xvi. 2. Acts iv. 2, 3. v. 40, 41. vii. 59. xii. 1. xxi. 31, 32. xxii. 19-22. xxviii. 22. 1 Thes. ii. 14-16. Rev. ii. 10. vi. 9-11. vii. 14. ^t xi. 6. xiii. 21. 57. xxvi. 31-34. Mark iv. 17. John vi. 60, 61. 66, 67. 2 Tim. i. 15. iv. 10. 16. ^u x. 21. 35, 36. xxvi. 21-24. Mic. vii. 5, 6. Mark xiii. 12. Luke xxi. 16. ^x 5. 24. vii. 15. Mark xiii. 22. Acts xx. 30. 1 Tim. iv. 1, 2. Pet. ii. 1. 1 John ii. 18. 26. iv. 1. Jude 4. Rev. xix. 20. ^y Jam. iv. 1-4. v. 1-6. ^z Rev. ii. 4, 5. iii. 15, 16. ^a 6. x. 22. Mark xxi. 13. Luke viii. 15. Rom. ii. 7. 1 Cor. i. 8. Heb. iii. 6. 14. x. 39. Rev. ii. 10. ^b iv. 23. ix. 35. ^c x. 7. Acts xx. 25. ^d xxviii. 18. Mark xvi. 15, 16. Luke xxiv. 47. Acts i. 8. Rom. x. 18. ^e xv. 18-21. xvi. 25, 26. Col. i. 6. 23. ^f 3. 6. Ez. vii. 5-7. 10. ^g Mark xiii. 14. Luke xix. 43. xxi. 20. ^h Dan. ix. 27. xii. 11. ⁱ Ez. xl. 4. Dan. ix. 23, 25. x. 12-14. Heb. ii. 1. Rev. i. 3. iii. 22. ^j Gen. xix. 15-17. Ex. ix. 20. 21. Prov. xxii. 3. Jer. vi. 1. xxxviii. 11, 12. Luke xxiii. 21, 22. Heb. xi. 7. ^k vi. 25. Job ii. 4. Prov. vi. 4, 5. Mark xiii. 15, 16. Luke xvii. 31-33. ^l x. 27. Deut. xxii. 8. ^m Deut. xxviii. 53-56. 2 Sam. iv. 4. 2 Kings xv. 17, 18. Luke xxi. 23. ⁿ Ps. lxxix. 22-24. Is. lxv. 12-16. lxvi. 15, 16. Dan. ix. 26. xii. 1. Joel i. 2. ii. 2. Zech. xi. 8, 9. xiv. 2, 3. Mal. iv. 1. Mark xiii. 19. Luke xix. 43, 44. xxi. 24. 1 Thes. ii. 16. Heb. x. 26-29. ^o Mark xiii. 20. ^p Is. vi. 13. lxxv. 8, 9. Zech. xiii. 8, 9. xiv. 2. Rom. ix. 11. xi. 25-31. 2 Tim. ii. 10. ^q Mark xiii. 21. Luke xvii. 23, 24. xxi. 8. John v. 43. ^r 5. 11. 2 Pet. ii. 1-3. iii. 17. ^s Deut. xiii. 1, 2. 2 Thes. ii. 9-11. Rev. xiii. 13, 14. xix. 20. ^t John vi. 37. x. 28-30. Rom. viii. 28-39. 2 Tim. ii. 19. 1 Pet. i. 5. 1 John v. 18. Rev. xii. 9-11. xiii. 7, 8, 14. ^u Mark xiii. 22. Acts xx. 16. Rom. xii. 18. Gal. iv. 15. ^x Is. xlv. 7, 8. xlv. 10, 11. xlviii. 5, 6. Luke xxi. 13. John xvi. 1. ^y iii. 1. Is. xl. 3. Luke iii. 2, 3. Acts xxi. 38.

2 Job xxxvii. 3. 27 For ^a as the lightning cometh
xxxviii. 35. Is. out of the east, and shineth even
xxx. 30. Zech. unto the west; so shall also ^a the
ix. 14. Luke coming of the Son of man be.

a 2. iv. 5. Jam. v. 28. Mal. iii. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 4. 28 For ^b wheresoever the car-
Deut. xxviii. 49. case is, there will the eagles be
Job xxxix. 27— gathered together.

b 30. Jer. xvi. 16. 29 ¶ Immediately ^c after the
Am. ix. 1—4. tribulation of those days ^d shall the
Luke xvii. 37. sun be darkened, and the moon shall

c 25. 26. Mark xiii. 24, 25. not give her light, and the stars shall
d Is. xlii. 10. xxiv. fall from heaven, and the powers
23. Jer. iv. 23— of the heavens shall be shaken:

28. Ez. xxxii. 7. 30 And then shall appear ^e the
8. Joel ii. 30, 31. sign of the Son of man in heaven:
iii. 15. Am. v. 20. Zeph. i. 14, ^f and then shall all the tribes of the
15. Luke xxi. earth mourn, and they shall ^g see
25, 26. Acts ii. the Son of man coming in the
19, 20. Rev. vi. clouds of heaven, with power and
12—17. great glory.

e 3. Dan. vii. 13. 31 And ^h he shall send ⁱ his
Mark xiii. 4. angels ^k with ^{*} a great sound of a
f Zech. xii. 10. trumpet, and they shall ^l gather
Rev. i. 7. together his elect from the four

g xvi. 27, 28. xxvi. winds, ^m from one end of heaven
64. Mark xiii. to the other.
26. xiv. 62—64. Luke xxi. 27. Acts i. 11. 2
The. i. 7, 8.

h xxviii. 18. Mark xvi. 15, 16. 32 ¶ Now learn ⁿ a parable of the
Luke xxi. 47. fig-tree: When his branch is yet
Acts xvi. 19, 20. tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye
i xlii. 41. xxv. 31. know that summer ^{is} nigh:

Rev. i. 20. ii. 1. 33 So likewise ye, ^o when ye
xiv. 6—9. shall see all these things, ^p know
k Num. x. 1—10. Ps. lxxxi. 3. Is. that [†] it is near, *even* at the doors.

xxvii. 13. 1 Cor. xv. 52. 1 Thes. iv. 16. 34 Verily I say unto you, ^q This
Or, a trumpet generation shall not pass, till all
and a great these things be fulfilled.

voice. 35 ^r Heaven and earth shall pass
i Is. xi. 12. xlix. away, but ^s my words shall not pass
18. ix. 4. Mark away.

xiii. 27. John xi. 52. Eph. i. 10. 2 Thes. ii. 1. 36 ¶ But of ^t that day and hour
m Ps. xlii. 27. knoweth no man, no, not the angels
lxvii. 7. Is. xlii. of heaven, but my Father only.

5. xlii. 10. xlii. 37. But ^u as the days of Noe *were*,
6. xlv. 22. Zech. so shall also the coming of the Son
ix. 10. Rom. x. of man be.

18. 37 For as in the days that were
n Mark xiii. 28. before the flood, ^v they were eating
29. Luke xxi. and drinking, marrying, and giving
29, 30. in marriage, until the day that Noe

o 3. entered into the ark;
p Ez. vii. 2, &c. Heb. x. 37. Jam. v. 9. 1 Pet. iv. 7.

† Or, he. 39 And ^w knew not until the flood
q xii. 45. xvi. 28. came, and took them all away; so
xxiii. 36. Mark shall also the coming of the Son of
xiii. 30, 31. Luke man be.

xi. 50. xxi. 32, 33. 40 Then shall two be in the field;
r v. 18. Ps. cii. 26. ^x the one shall be taken, and the
Is. xxxiv. 4. li. other left.

6. liv. 10. Jer. xxi. 35, 36. 41 Two *women* shall be ^y grind-
Heb. i. 11, 12. ing at the mill; the one shall be
2 Pet. iii. 7—12. taken, and the other left.
Rev. vi. 14. xx. 11.

42 ^b Watch therefore; ^c for ye
Num. xlii. 19. know not what hour your Lord doth
Ps. xix. 7. come.

lxxxix. 34, 35. Prov. xxx. 5. Is. xl. 8. iv. 11. Tit. i. 2. 1 Pet. i. 25. Rev. iii. 14. t 42. 44. xxv. 13. Zech. xiv. 7. Mark xiii. 32, 33. Acts i. 7. 1 Thes. v. 2. 2 Pet. iii. 10. Rev. iii. 3. xvi. 15. u Gen. vi. vii. Job xxii. 15—17. Luke xvii. 26, 27. Heb. xi. 7. 1 Pet. iii. 20, 21. 2 Pet. ii. 5. iii. 6. x 1 Sam. xxv. 36—38. xxx. 16, 17. Is. xlii. 12—14. Ez. xvi. 49, 50. Am. vi. 3—6. Luke xii. 19, 20, 45. xiv. 18—20. xxv. 26—28. xxi. 34, 35. Rom. xiii. 13, 14. 1 Cor. vii. 29—31. y xlii. 13—15. Judg. xx. 34. Prov. xxiii. 35. xlii. 12. xxix. 7. Is. xlii. 25. xlii. 18, 19. Luke xix. 44. John iii. 20. Acts xiii. 41. Rom. i. 28. 2 Pet. iii. 5. z 2 Chr. xxxiii. 12, 13. 19. 23, 24. Luke xvii. 34—37. xxiii. 39—43. 1 Cor. iv. 7. 2 Pet. ii. 6. 7—9. Ex. xi. 5. Is. xlvii. 2. b xxv. 13. xxvi. 38—41. Mark xiii. 33—37. Luke xii. 35—38. xxi. 36. Rom. xiii. 11. 1 Cor. xvi. 13. 1 Thes. v. 6. 1 Pet. iv. 7. v. 8. Rev. iii. 2, 3. xvi. 15. c 36, 44. Mark xiii. 33—35.

43 But know this, that if the
d good man of the house ^e had
known in what watch the thief
would come, he would have watch-
ed, and ^f would not have suffered
his house to be broken up.

44 Therefore ^g be ye also ready:
for in such an hour as ye think not,
the Son of man cometh.

45 Who then ^h is a faithful and
wise servant, whom his Lord hath
made ruler over his household, ⁱ to
give them meat in due season?

46 ^k Blessed ^{is} that servant,
whom his Lord, when he cometh, ^l
shall find so doing.

47 Verily I say unto you, ¹ That
he shall make him ruler over all
his goods.

48 But and ^m if that evil servant
shall ⁿ say in his heart, ^o My Lord
delayeth his coming,

49 And shall begin ^p to smite *his*
fellow-servants, ^q and to eat and
drink with the drunken:

50 The Lord of that servant shall
^r come in a day when he looketh
not for *him*, and in an hour that he
is not aware of,

51 And shall ^{*} cut him asunder,
^s and appoint *him* his portion with
the hypocrites: ^t there shall be
weeping and gnashing of teeth.

Mark vii. 21. Luke xii. 45. John xiii. 2. Acts v. 3. viii. 23. p Is. lxvi. 6. 2 Cor. xi. 20. 1 Pet. v. 3. 3 John 9, 10. Rev. xiii. 7. xvi. 6. xvi. 6. xix. 5. q vii. 15. 1 Sam. ii. 13—16. 29. Is. lvi. 12. Ez. xxiv. 3. Mic. iii. 5. Rom. xvi. 18. Phil. iii. 19. Tit. i. 11, 12. 2 Pet. ii. 13, 14. Jude 12. r 42, 44. Prov. xxix. 1. 1 Thes. v. 2. Rev. iii. 3. s Job xx. 29. Is. xxxiii. 14. Luke xii. 46. t viii. 12. xxii. 13. xxv. 30. Luke xiii. 28.

CHAP. XXV.

The parable of the wise and foolish virgins, 1—13; that of the talents committed to servants of different characters, 14—30; and a solemn representation of the day of judgment, and of its interesting proceedings and consequences, 31—46.

^a **THEN** shall ^b the kingdom of
heaven be likened unto ^c ten
virgins, ^d which took their lamps,
and ^e went forth to meet ^f the
Bridegroom.

2 And ^g five of them were wise,
and five *were* foolish.

3 They that *were* ^h foolish took
their lamps, and took no oil with
them:

4 But the wise took ⁱ oil in their
vessels with their lamps.

5 While ^k the Bridegroom tarried,
^l they all slumbered and slept.

6 And ^m at midnight there was
ⁿ a cry made, ^o Behold, the Bride-
groom cometh; ^p go ye out to meet
him.

7 Then ^q all those virgins

1 John ii. 19. Jude 5. h xlii. 25, 26. Is. xlviii. 1. 2. lvi. 2. Ez. xxxiii. 31. 2 Tim. iii. 5. Heb. xii. 15. Rev. iii. 15, 16. i Ps. xlv. 7. Zech. iv. 2, 3. John i. 15, 16. ii. 24. Rom. vii. 9. 2 Cor. i. 22. Gal. v. 22, 23. 1 John ii. 20, 27. Jude 19. k 19. xxiv. 48. Hab. ii. 3. Luke xii. 45. xx. 9. Heb. x. 36, 37. 2 Pet. iii. 4—9. Rev. ii. 25. l xxvi. 40, 45. Cant. iii. 15. v. 2. Jon. i. 5, 6. Mark xiv. 37, 38. Luke xviii. 8. Rom. xiii. 11. Eph. v. 14. 1 Thes. v. 6—8. 1 Pet. v. 8. m xxiv. 44. Mark xiii. 35—37. Luke xii. 26, 28. 40, 46. 1 Thes. v. 1—3. Rev. xvi. 15. n Ps. vi. 21. John v. 28, 29. 1 Thes. iv. 16. 2 Pet. iii. 10. o 31. Ps. i. 3—6. xlvii. 13. xxviii. 9. 2 Thes. i. 7—10. Jude 14, 15. p 1. Is. xlv. 9. Am. iv. 12. Mal. iii. 1, 2. Rev. xix. 7—9. q Luke xii. 36. 2 Pet. iii. 14. Rev. ii. 4, 6. iii. 2, 12, 29.

f iii. 9. Luke xvi. 24. Acts viii. 24. Rev. iii. 9.
 s xiii. 20, 21. Job viii. 13, 14. xviii. 5. xxi. 17. Prov. iv. 18, 19. xiii. 9. xx. 20. Luke viii. 18.
 * Or, *going out*. Heb. iv. 1.
 t Ps. xlix. 7-9. Jer. xv. 1. Ez. xiv. 14-16. 20.
 u Is. lv. 1-3. 6, 7. Acts viii. 22. Rev. iii. 17, 18.
 x 6. Rev. i. 7. xxii. 12, 20.
 y 30-23. Luke xii. 36, 37. Col. i. 12. 2 Tim. iv. 8. 1 Pet. i. 13.
 z Gen. vii. 16. Num. xiv. 28-34. Ps. xcv. 11. Luke xiii. 25. Heb. iii. 18, 19.
 a vii. 21-23. Heb. xii. 16, 17.
 b Ps. i. 6. v. 5. Hab. i. 13. Luke xiii. 26-30. John x. 27. 1 Cor. viii. 3. Gal. iv. 9. 2 Tim. ii. 19.
 c xxiv. 42, 43. Mark xiii. 33-37. Luke xxi. 36. Acts xx. 31. 1 Cor. xvi. 13. 1 Thes. v. 6. 2 Tim. iv. 5. 1 Pet. iv. 7. v. 8. Rev. xvi. 15.
 d xxi. 33. Mark xiii. 34. Luke xix. 12, 13. xx. 9.
 e Luke xvi. 1-12. Rom. xii. 6, &c. 1 Cor. iii. 5. iv. 1, 2. xii. 7-28. Eph. iv. 11. 1 Pet. iv. 9-11.
 f xviii. 24. Luke xii. 48. xix. 13, 14.
 g 2 Sam. vii. 1-3. 1 Chr. xiii. 1-3. xxii. xxvi. xxviii. 2. &c. xxix. 1-17. 2 Chr. i. 9, 10. xv. 8-15. xvii. 3-9. xix. 4-10. xxxi. 20, 21. xxxiii. 15, 16. xxxiv. xxxv. Neh. v. 14-19. Is. xxiii. 18. xlix. 23. lx. 5-16. Acts xiii. 36. Rom. xv. 18. 19. 1 Cor. ix. 16-23. xv. 10. 1 Tim. vi. 17. 18. 2 Tim. ii. 6. iv. 5-8. Philem. 6, 7. 3 John 5-8.
 h Gen. xviii. 19. 2 Sam. xix. 32. 1 Kings xviii. 3, 4. 2 Kings iv. 6-10. Job xxix. 11-17. xxxi. 16-22. Prov. iii. 9, 10. Ec. xi. 1-6. Mark xiv. 3-8. Acts ix. 36-39. x. 2. xi. 29, 30. 2 Cor. viii. 12. ix. 11-14. Gal. vi. 9, 10. Eph. v. 16. Col. iv. 17. 1 Tim. v. 10. 2 Tim. i. 16-18. Heb. vi. 10, 11. 1 Pet. iv. 10. 1 Prov. xviii. 9. xxvi. 13-16. Hag. i. 2-4. Mal. i. 10. Luke xix. 20. Heb. vi. 12. 2 Pet. i. 8. k 5. xxiv. 48. l xviii. 23, 24. Luke xvi. 1, 2. 19. Rom. xiv. 7-12. 1 Cor. iii. 12-15. 2 Cor. v. 10. Jam. iii. 1. m Luke xix. 16, 17. Acts xx. 24. 1 Cor. xv. 10. Col. i. 29. 2 Tim. iv. 1-8. Jam. ii. 18. n 2 Chr. xxxi. 20, 21. Luke xvi. 10. Rom. ii. 29. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 2 Cor. v. 9. x. 18. 1 Pet. i. 7. o 34-40. x. 40-42. xxiv. 47. Luke xii. 44. xxii. 28-30. Rev. ii. 10. 26-28. iii. 21. xxi. 7. p 23. Ps. xvi. 10, 11. John xii. 26. xiv. 3. xvii. 24. Phil. i. 23. 2 Tim. ii. 12. Heb. xii. 2. 1 Pet. i. 8. Rev. vii. 17. q Luke xix. 18, 19. Rom. xii. 6-8. 2 Cor. viii. 1-3. vii. 8, 22.

arose, and trimmed their lamps.

8 And the foolish said unto the wise, ' Give us of your oil; ' for our lamps are * gone out.

9 But the wise answered, saying, *Not so*; ' lest there be not enough for us and you: ' but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

10 And while they went to buy, * the Bridegroom came; and y they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: z and the door was shut.

11 Afterward came also the other virgins, a saying, Lord, Lord, open to us.

12 But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, b I know you not.

13 c Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour, wherein the Son of man cometh.

14 ¶ For the kingdom of heaven is d as a man travelling into a far country, who called his own servants, e and delivered unto them his goods.

15 And unto one he gave five f talents, to another two, and to another one; to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey.

16 Then he that had received the five talents g went and traded with the same, and made them other five talents.

17 And likewise he that had received two, h he also gained other two.

18 But he that had received one, went and digged in the earth, i and hid his lord's money.

19 After k a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and l reckoneth with them.

20 And so he that had received five talents came, and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: m behold, I have gained besides them five talents more.

21 His lord said unto him, n Well done, thou good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, o I will make thee ruler over many things: p enter thou into the joy of thy Lord.

22 He also that had received two talents came, and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, q I have gained two other talents besides them.

23 His lord said unto him,

' Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy Lord.

24 Then he which had received the one talent came and said, s Lord, t I knew thee, that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed:

25 And I u was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth; lo, there thou hast that is thine.

26 His Lord answered and said unto him, x Thou wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed;

27 Thou y oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received mine own z with usury.

28 Take a therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten talents.

29 For b unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not, c shall be taken away d even that which he hath.

30 And e cast ye the unprofitable servant into f outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

31 ¶ When f the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, g then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

32 And h before him shall be gathered all nations; and i he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats:

33 And he shall set k the sheep on l his right hand, but the goats on the left.

34 Then shall m the King say unto them on his right hand, n Come, ye blessed of my Father, o inherit the kingdom p prepared for you q from the foundation of the world:

35 For r I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was s thirsty, and ye gave me drink: t I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

i iii. 12. xiii. 42, 43. 49. Ps. i. 5. l. 3-5. Ez. xxxiv. 17-22. Mal. iii. 18. 1 Cor. iv. 5. k Ps. lxxix. 13. xcv. 7. c. 3. John x. 26-28. xxi. 15-17. l Gen. xlviii. 13, 14. 17-19. Ps. xlv. 9. cx. 1. Mark xvi. 19. Acts ii. 34, 35. Eph. i. 20. Heb. i. 3. m xxi. 5. xxii. 11-13. xxvii. 37. Ps. ii. 6. xxiv. 7-10. Is. ix. 7. xxxii. 1, 2. xxxiii. 22. Jer. xxxii. 5, 6. Ez. xxxvii. 24, 25. Dan. ix. 25. Zeph. iii. 15. Zech. ix. 9, 10. Luke i. 31-33. xix. 38. John i. 49. xii. 13. xix. 15, 19-22. Rev. xix. 16. n 21. 23. 41. v. 3-12. Gen. xii. 2, 3. Deut. xi. 26-28. Ps. cxv. 13-15. Luke xi. 28. Acts iii. 26. Gal. iii. 13, 14. Eph. i. 3. 1 Pet. i. 3. o Luke xii. 32. Rom. viii. 17. 1 Cor. vi. 9. Gal. v. 21. Eph. v. 5. 2 Tim. ii. 12. iv. 8. Jam. ii. 5. 1 Pet. i. 4, 5. Rev. xxi. 7. p xx. 23. Mark x. 40. John xiv. 2, 3. 1 Cor. ii. 9. Heb. xi. 16. q Acts xv. 18. Eph. i. 4, 6. 1 Pet. i. 19, 20. Rev. xiii. 8. r 40. x. 40-42. xxvi. 11. Deut. xv. 7-11. Job xxix. 13-16. xxxi. 16-21. Ps. ciii. 5-10. Prov. iii. 9, 10. xi. 24, 25. xiv. 21. 31. xix. 17. xxii. 9. Ec. xi. 1, 2. Is. lviii. 7-11. Ez. xviii. 7. 16. Dan. iv. 27. Mic. vi. 8. Mark xiv. 7. Luke xi. 41. xiv. 12-14. John xiii. 29. Acts iv. 32. ix. 36-39. x. 31. xi. 29. 2 Cor. viii. 1-4. 7-9. ix. 7-14. Eph. iv. 28. f Tim. vi. 17-19. Philem. 7. Heb. vi. 10. xii. 16. Jam. i. 27. 1 Pet. iv. 9, 10. 1 John iii. 16-19. s 42. Prov. xxv. 21. Rom. xii. 20. t 43. Gen. xviii. 2-8. xix. 1-3. Acts xvi. 15. Rom. xii. 12. xvi. 23. 1 Tim. v. 10. Heb. xiii. 1-3. 3 John 5-8.

21. Mark xii. 41-44. xiv. 3, 9.

s vii. 21. Luke vi. 46.
 t xx. 12. Job xxi. 14, 15. Is. lviii. 3. Jer. xlv. 16 -18. Ez. xviii. 25-29. Mal. i. 12, 13. iii. 14, 15. Luke xv. 22. xix. 20-22. Rom. viii. 7. ix. 20.
 u 2 Sam. vi. 9, 10. Is. lvii. 11. Rom. viii. 15. 2 Tim. i. 6, 7. Rev. xxi. 8.
 x xviii. 32. Job xv. 4, 6.
 y Luke xix. 22, 23. Rom. iii. 19. Jude 15.
 z Deut. xxiii. 19, 20.
 a Luke x. 42. xix. 24.
 b xiii. 12. Mark iv. 25. Luke viii. 18. xvi. 9-12. xix. 25, 26. John xv. 2.
 c xxi. 41. Lam. ii. 6. Ez. xxxiii. 11. Hos. ii. 9. Luke xii. 19-21. xvi. 1-3. 20-25. John xi. 43. Rev. ii. 5.
 d Jer. ix. 10. v. 13. Jer. xv. 1, 2. Ez. xv. 2-5. Luke xiv. 34, 35. John xv. 6. Tit. iii. 14. Heb. vi. 7, 8. Rev. iii. 15, 16.
 e viii. 12. xiii. 42. 50. xlii. 13. xxiv. 51. Luke xii. 28. 2 Pet. ii. 17. Jude 13. Rev. xxi. 8.
 f 6. xvi. 27. xix. 28. xxvi. 24. Dan. vii. 13, 14. Zech. xiv. 5. Mark viii. 38. xiv. 62. Luke ix. 26. xxii. 69. John i. 51. v. 27-29. Acts i. 11. 1 Thes. iv. 16. 2 Thes. i. 7, 8. Heb. i. 8. Jude 14. Rev. i. 7.
 g Ps. ix. 7. Rev. iii. 21. xx. 11.
 h Ps. xevii. 13. xxviii. 9. Acts xvii. 30, 31. Rom. ii. 12. 16. xiv. 10-12. 2 Cor. v. 10. Rev. xx. 12-15.
 i iii. 12. xiii. 42, 43. 49. Ps. i. 5. l. 3-5. Ez. xxxiv. 17-22. Mal. iii. 18. 1 Cor. iv. 5. k Ps. lxxix. 13. xcv. 7. c. 3. John x. 26-28. xxi. 15-17. l Gen. xlviii. 13, 14. 17-19. Ps. xlv. 9. cx. 1. Mark xvi. 19. Acts ii. 34, 35. Eph. i. 20. Heb. i. 3. m xxi. 5. xxii. 11-13. xxvii. 37. Ps. ii. 6. xxiv. 7-10. Is. ix. 7. xxxii. 1, 2. xxxiii. 22. Jer. xxxii. 5, 6. Ez. xxxvii. 24, 25. Dan. ix. 25. Zeph. iii. 15. Zech. ix. 9, 10. Luke i. 31-33. xix. 38. John i. 49. xii. 13. xix. 15, 19-22. Rev. xix. 16. n 21. 23. 41. v. 3-12. Gen. xii. 2, 3. Deut. xi. 26-28. Ps. cxv. 13-15. Luke xi. 28. Acts iii. 26. Gal. iii. 13, 14. Eph. i. 3. 1 Pet. i. 3. o Luke xii. 32. Rom. viii. 17. 1 Cor. vi. 9. Gal. v. 21. Eph. v. 5. 2 Tim. ii. 12. iv. 8. Jam. ii. 5. 1 Pet. i. 4, 5. Rev. xxi. 7. p xx. 23. Mark x. 40. John xiv. 2, 3. 1 Cor. ii. 9. Heb. xi. 16. q Acts xv. 18. Eph. i. 4, 6. 1 Pet. i. 19, 20. Rev. xiii. 8. r 40. x. 40-42. xxvi. 11. Deut. xv. 7-11. Job xxix. 13-16. xxxi. 16-21. Ps. ciii. 5-10. Prov. iii. 9, 10. xi. 24, 25. xiv. 21. 31. xix. 17. xxii. 9. Ec. xi. 1, 2. Is. lviii. 7-11. Ez. xviii. 7. 16. Dan. iv. 27. Mic. vi. 8. Mark xiv. 7. Luke xi. 41. xiv. 12-14. John xiii. 29. Acts iv. 32. ix. 36-39. x. 31. xi. 29. 2 Cor. viii. 1-4. 7-9. ix. 7-14. Eph. iv. 28. f Tim. vi. 17-19. Philem. 7. Heb. vi. 10. xii. 16. Jam. i. 27. 1 Pet. iv. 9, 10. 1 John iii. 16-19. s 42. Prov. xxv. 21. Rom. xii. 20. t 43. Gen. xviii. 2-8. xix. 1-3. Acts xvi. 15. Rom. xii. 12. xvi. 23. 1 Tim. v. 10. Heb. xiii. 1-3. 3 John 5-8.

u Job xxxi. 19.
29. Luke iii. 11.
Jam. ii. 14—16.
x 43. Ez. xxiv.
4. Acts x. 35.
xxviii. 8, 9.
Jam. i. 27. v.
14, 15.
y Phil. iv. 10—14.
2 Tim. i. 16—18.
Heb. x. 34. xiii.
3.

z vi. 3. 1 Chr.
xix. 14. Prov.
xx. 33. Is. lxxv.
c. 1 Cor. xi. 10.
1 Pet. v. 5, 9.
a 34. Prov. xiv.
6, 7.
b x. 42. 2 Sam.
ix. i. 7. Mark
ix. 41. John xiv.
26, 27. xxi. 15—
17. 1 Cor. xvi.
21, 22. 2 Cor.
iv. 5. v. 14, 15.
viii. 7—9. Gal.
v. 6. 13. 22.
1 Thes. iv. 9.
10. 1 Pet. i. 22.
1 John iii. 14—
16. iv. 7—12.
20, 21. v. 1, 2.

c xii. 49. 50. xxviii.
4, 6, 10. xxviii.
19. Mark iii. 34.
35. John xx. 17.
Heb. ii. 11—15.
vi. 19.
d Acts ix. 4, 5.
Eph. v. 30.

e 21.
f vii. 23. Ps. vi.
8. cxix. 115.
cxxxix. 19. Luke
xii. 27.

g Deut. xxviii. 15
—26. xxviii. 16.
Ec. Ps. cxix. 21.
Jer. xvii. 5. Gal.
iii. 10—13. Heb.
vi. 2.
h 45. iii. 12. xiii.
42. 50. Mark ix.
41—48. 2 Thes.
i. 9. Rev. xiv.
10, 11. xxi. 10—
15.

i John viii. 44.
Rom. ix. 22, 23.
2 Pet. ii. 4. 1
John iii. 10.
Jude 6. Rev.
xlii. 7—9. k 35. x. 37, 38. xii. 30. Am. vi. 6. John v. 23. viii.
42—44. xiv. 21. 1 Cor. xvi. 22. 2 Thes. i. 8. Jam. ii. 15—24. 1
John iii. 14—17. iv. 20. 1 24—27. vii. 22. 1 Sam. xv. 13—15.
20, 21. Jer. ii. 23. 35. Mal. i. 6. ii. 17. iii. 13. Luke x. 20.
40. Gen. xii. 3. Num. xxiv. 9. Ps. cv. 15. Prov. xiv. 31. xxi. 13.
Zeck. ii. 8. John xv. 18, 19. Acts ix. 5. 1 John ii. 12—20. v. 1—3.
n 41. Dan. xii. 2. Mark ix. 44. 46. 48. 49. Luke xxi. 26. John v.
29. 2 Thes. i. 9. Rev. xv. 10, 11. xx. 10, 15. xxi. 8. o xiii. 43.
Ps. xvi. 10, 11. John iii. 15, 16. 36. x. 27, 28. Rom. ii. 7. v. 21. vi.
23. 2 John ii. 45. v. 11, 12. Jude 21.

p 21.
q Ex. v. 17. Am.
viii. 5. Hag. i.
2—4. Mal. i. 7
—10. 13.

r Josh. vii. 20, 21.
1 Sam. xv. 9.
21. 2 Kings v.
20. Mark xiv.
5. John xii. 6.
6. 2 Pet. ii.
15.

s Job xlii. 7.
Mark xiv. 6.
Luke vii. 44—
50. Gal. i. 7. v.
12. vi. 17.

t Neh. ii. 18. 2
Cor. ix. 8. Eph.
ii. 10. Col. i. 10.
2 Thes. ii. 17. 1
Tim. iii. 1. v. 10.
2 Tim. ii. 21.
Tit. i. 16. ii. 14.
iii. 1, 8, 14. Heb.
xiii. 21. 1 Pet.
ii. 12.

u xxv. 34—40. 42
—45. Deut. xiv.
11. Mark xiv.
7. John xii. 8.
Gal. ii. 10. 1
John iii. 17.

x xvi. 20. xxviii.
26. John xiii. 3.
xiv. 19. xxi. 8.
27. xxviii. 11. Acts
ii. 41.

y 2 Chr. xvi. 14.
Mark xiv. 3.
xvi. 1. Luke
xiii. 56. xxviii.
1. John xii. 7.
xix. 1, 40.

z xxi. 14. xxviii. 19. Ps. cxviii. 2, 3. Is. li. 10. Mark xxi. 16. xxi.
15. Luke xxi. 47. Rom. i. 18. xv. 19. Col. i. 6, 23. 1 Tim. ii. 6.
Rev. xiv. 6. a 1 Sam. ii. 10. Ps. cxviii. 6. Mark xiv. 9. 2 Cor.
x. 18. Heb. vi. 10. b Mark xiv. 19. Luke xxv. 7—9. John xxi.
2. Jude. c x. 4. John vi. 70, 71. xvi. 2. d Gen. xxi. 19.
2. Job. xvi. 5. xvi. 10. xvi. 19, 22. 16. Is. li. 11. 1 Tim. iii. 3. vi.
9, 10. 2 Pet. ii. 3, 14, 15. e xxviii. 1—5. Gen. xxviii. 26—28.
Ex. xli. 32. Zeck. vi. 12, 13. Act. i. 18. f Mark xiv. 11. Luke
xvi. 6. g Ex. xii. 13—26. xxi. 8—8. 1. v. xxi. 8, 6. Num.
xxviii. 16, 17. Deut. xvi. 1—4. Mark xiv. 12. Luke xxi. 7. h iii.
15. xvii. 24, 25. Luke xxi. 8, 9. i Mark xiv. 13—15. Luke
xxii. 10—13. k 40. xxi. 3. xxiii. 8. 10. Mark v. 15. John xi.
28. xx. 16. l 2. Luke xxi. 53. John vii. 6. 30. xii. 25. xxi. 1.
xvii. 1. m xxi. 6. John ii. 5. xv. 14. n Ex. xii. 4—8. 2 Chr.

xxv. 10, 11.

o 15. Luke xxi. 47. Rom. i. 18. xv. 19. Col. i. 6, 23. 1 Tim. ii. 6.
Rev. xiv. 6. a 1 Sam. ii. 10. Ps. cxviii. 6. Mark xiv. 9. 2 Cor.
x. 18. Heb. vi. 10. b Mark xiv. 19. Luke xxv. 7—9. John xxi.
2. Jude. c x. 4. John vi. 70, 71. xvi. 2. d Gen. xxi. 19.
2. Job. xvi. 5. xvi. 10. xvi. 19, 22. 16. Is. li. 11. 1 Tim. iii. 3. vi.
9, 10. 2 Pet. ii. 3, 14, 15. e xxviii. 1—5. Gen. xxviii. 26—28.
Ex. xli. 32. Zeck. vi. 12, 13. Act. i. 18. f Mark xiv. 11. Luke
xvi. 6. g Ex. xii. 13—26. xxi. 8—8. 1. v. xxi. 8, 6. Num.
xxviii. 16, 17. Deut. xvi. 1—4. Mark xiv. 12. Luke xxi. 7. h iii.
15. xvii. 24, 25. Luke xxi. 8, 9. i Mark xiv. 13—15. Luke
xxii. 10—13. k 40. xxi. 3. xxiii. 8. 10. Mark v. 15. John xi.
28. xx. 16. l 2. Luke xxi. 53. John vii. 6. 30. xii. 25. xxi. 1.
xvii. 1. m xxi. 6. John ii. 5. xv. 14. n Ex. xii. 4—8. 2 Chr.

xxv. 10, 11.

o 15. Luke xxi. 47. Rom. i. 18. xv. 19. Col. i. 6, 23. 1 Tim. ii. 6.
Rev. xiv. 6. a 1 Sam. ii. 10. Ps. cxviii. 6. Mark xiv. 9. 2 Cor.
x. 18. Heb. vi. 10. b Mark xiv. 19. Luke xxv. 7—9. John xxi.
2. Jude. c x. 4. John vi. 70, 71. xvi. 2. d Gen. xxi. 19.
2. Job. xvi. 5. xvi. 10. xvi. 19, 22. 16. Is. li. 11. 1 Tim. iii. 3. vi.
9, 10. 2 Pet. ii. 3, 14, 15. e xxviii. 1—5. Gen. xxviii. 26—28.
Ex. xli. 32. Zeck. vi. 12, 13. Act. i. 18. f Mark xiv. 11. Luke
xvi. 6. g Ex. xii. 13—26. xxi. 8—8. 1. v. xxi. 8, 6. Num.
xxviii. 16, 17. Deut. xvi. 1—4. Mark xiv. 12. Luke xxi. 7. h iii.
15. xvii. 24, 25. Luke xxi. 8, 9. i Mark xiv. 13—15. Luke
xxii. 10—13. k 40. xxi. 3. xxiii. 8. 10. Mark v. 15. John xi.
28. xx. 16. l 2. Luke xxi. 53. John vii. 6. 30. xii. 25. xxi. 1.
xvii. 1. m xxi. 6. John ii. 5. xv. 14. n Ex. xii. 4—8. 2 Chr.

xxv. 10, 11.

o 15. Luke xxi. 47. Rom. i. 18. xv. 19. Col. i. 6, 23. 1 Tim. ii. 6.
Rev. xiv. 6. a 1 Sam. ii. 10. Ps. cxviii. 6. Mark xiv. 9. 2 Cor.
x. 18. Heb. vi. 10. b Mark xiv. 19. Luke xxv. 7—9. John xxi.
2. Jude. c x. 4. John vi. 70, 71. xvi. 2. d Gen. xxi. 19.
2. Job. xvi. 5. xvi. 10. xvi. 19, 22. 16. Is. li. 11. 1 Tim. iii. 3. vi.
9, 10. 2 Pet. ii. 3, 14, 15. e xxviii. 1—5. Gen. xxviii. 26—28.
Ex. xli. 32. Zeck. vi. 12, 13. Act. i. 18. f Mark xiv. 11. Luke
xvi. 6. g Ex. xii. 13—26. xxi. 8—8. 1. v. xxi. 8, 6. Num.
xxviii. 16, 17. Deut. xvi. 1—4. Mark xiv. 12. Luke xxi. 7. h iii.
15. xvii. 24, 25. Luke xxi. 8, 9. i Mark xiv. 13—15. Luke
xxii. 10—13. k 40. xxi. 3. xxiii. 8. 10. Mark v. 15. John xi.
28. xx. 16. l 2. Luke xxi. 53. John vii. 6. 30. xii. 25. xxi. 1.
xvii. 1. m xxi. 6. John ii. 5. xv. 14. n Ex. xii. 4—8. 2 Chr.

xxv. 10, 11.

o 15. Luke xxi. 47. Rom. i. 18. xv. 19. Col. i. 6, 23. 1 Tim. ii. 6.
Rev. xiv. 6. a 1 Sam. ii. 10. Ps. cxviii. 6. Mark xiv. 9. 2 Cor.
x. 18. Heb. vi. 10. b Mark xiv. 19. Luke xxv. 7—9. John xxi.
2. Jude. c x. 4. John vi. 70, 71. xvi. 2. d Gen. xxi. 19.
2. Job. xvi. 5. xvi. 10. xvi. 19, 22. 16. Is. li. 11. 1 Tim. iii. 3. vi.
9, 10. 2 Pet. ii. 3, 14, 15. e xxviii. 1—5. Gen. xxviii. 26—28.
Ex. xli. 32. Zeck. vi. 12, 13. Act. i. 18. f Mark xiv. 11. Luke
xvi. 6. g Ex. xii. 13—26. xxi. 8—8. 1. v. xxi. 8, 6. Num.
xxviii. 16, 17. Deut. xvi. 1—4. Mark xiv. 12. Luke xxi. 7. h iii.
15. xvii. 24, 25. Luke xxi. 8, 9. i Mark xiv. 13—15. Luke
xxii. 10—13. k 40. xxi. 3. xxiii. 8. 10. Mark v. 15. John xi.
28. xx. 16. l 2. Luke xxi. 53. John vii. 6. 30. xii. 25. xxi. 1.
xvii. 1. m xxi. 6. John ii. 5. xv. 14. n Ex. xii. 4—8. 2 Chr.

xxv. 10, 11.

o 15. Luke xxi. 47. Rom. i. 18. xv. 19. Col. i. 6, 23. 1 Tim. ii. 6.
Rev. xiv. 6. a 1 Sam. ii. 10. Ps. cxviii. 6. Mark xiv. 9. 2 Cor.
x. 18. Heb. vi. 10. b Mark xiv. 19. Luke xxv. 7—9. John xxi.
2. Jude. c x. 4. John vi. 70, 71. xvi. 2. d Gen. xxi. 19.
2. Job. xvi. 5. xvi. 10. xvi. 19, 22. 16. Is. li. 11. 1 Tim. iii. 3. vi.
9, 10. 2 Pet. ii. 3, 14, 15. e xxviii. 1—5. Gen. xxviii. 26—28.
Ex. xli. 32. Zeck. vi. 12, 13. Act. i. 18. f Mark xiv. 11. Luke
xvi. 6. g Ex. xii. 13—26. xxi. 8—8. 1. v. xxi. 8, 6. Num.
xxviii. 16, 17. Deut. xvi. 1—4. Mark xiv. 12. Luke xxi. 7. h iii.
15. xvii. 24, 25. Luke xxi. 8, 9. i Mark xiv. 13—15. Luke
xxii. 10—13. k 40. xxi. 3. xxiii. 8. 10. Mark v. 15. John xi.
28. xx. 16. l 2. Luke xxi. 53. John vii. 6. 30. xii. 25. xxi. 1.
xvii. 1. m xxi. 6. John ii. 5. xv. 14. n Ex. xii. 4—8. 2 Chr.

xxv. 10, 11.

o 15. Luke xxi. 47. Rom. i. 18. xv. 19. Col. i. 6, 23. 1 Tim. ii. 6.
Rev. xiv. 6. a 1 Sam. ii. 10. Ps. cxviii. 6. Mark xiv. 9. 2 Cor.
x. 18. Heb. vi. 10. b Mark xiv. 19. Luke xxv. 7—9. John xxi.
2. Jude. c x. 4. John vi. 70, 71. xvi. 2. d Gen. xxi. 19.
2. Job. xvi. 5. xvi. 10. xvi. 19, 22. 16. Is. li. 11. 1 Tim. iii. 3. vi.
9, 10. 2 Pet. ii. 3, 14, 15. e xxviii. 1—5. Gen. xxviii. 26—28.
Ex. xli. 32. Zeck. vi. 12, 13. Act. i. 18. f Mark xiv. 11. Luke
xvi. 6. g Ex. xii. 13—26. xxi. 8—8. 1. v. xxi. 8, 6. Num.
xxviii. 16, 17. Deut. xvi. 1—4. Mark xiv. 12. Luke xxi. 7. h iii.
15. xvii. 24, 25. Luke xxi. 8, 9. i Mark xiv. 13—15. Luke
xxii. 10—13. k 40. xxi. 3. xxiii. 8. 10. Mark v. 15. John xi.
28. xx. 16. l 2. Luke xxi. 53. John vii. 6. 30. xii. 25. xxi. 1.
xvii. 1. m xxi. 6. John ii. 5. xv. 14. n Ex. xii. 4—8. 2 Chr.

xxv. 10, 11.

o 15. Luke xxi. 47. Rom. i. 18. xv. 19. Col. i. 6, 23. 1 Tim. ii. 6.
Rev. xiv. 6. a 1 Sam. ii. 10. Ps. cxviii. 6. Mark xiv. 9. 2 Cor.
x. 18. Heb. vi. 10. b Mark xiv. 19. Luke xxv. 7—9. John xxi.
2. Jude. c x. 4. John vi. 70, 71. xvi. 2. d Gen. xxi. 19.
2. Job. xvi. 5. xvi. 10. xvi. 19, 22. 16. Is. li. 11. 1 Tim. iii. 3. vi.
9, 10. 2 Pet. ii. 3, 14, 15. e xxviii. 1—5. Gen. xxviii. 26—28.
Ex. xli. 32. Zeck. vi. 12, 13. Act. i. 18. f Mark xiv. 11. Luke
xvi. 6. g Ex. xii. 13—26. xxi. 8—8. 1. v. xxi. 8, 6. Num.
xxviii. 16, 17. Deut. xvi. 1—4. Mark xiv. 12. Luke xxi. 7. h iii.
15. xvii. 24, 25. Luke xxi. 8, 9. i Mark xiv. 13—15. Luke
xxii. 10—13. k 40. xxi. 3. xxiii. 8. 10. Mark v. 15. John xi.
28. xx. 16. l 2. Luke xxi. 53. John vii. 6. 30. xii. 25. xxi. 1.
xvii. 1. m xxi. 6. John ii. 5. xv. 14. n Ex. xii. 4—8. 2 Chr.

xxv. 10, 11.

o 15. Luke xxi. 47. Rom. i. 18. xv. 19. Col. i. 6, 23. 1 Tim. ii. 6.
Rev. xiv. 6. a 1 Sam. ii. 10. Ps. cxviii. 6. Mark xiv. 9. 2 Cor.
x. 18. Heb. vi. 10. b Mark xiv. 19. Luke xxv. 7—9. John xxi.
2. Jude. c x. 4. John vi. 70, 71. xvi. 2. d Gen. xxi. 19.
2. Job. xvi. 5. xvi. 10. xvi. 19, 22. 16. Is. li. 11. 1 Tim. iii. 3. vi.
9, 10. 2 Pet. ii. 3, 14, 15. e xxviii. 1—5. Gen. xxviii. 26—28.
Ex. xli. 32. Zeck. vi. 12, 13. Act. i. 18. f Mark xiv. 11. Luke
xvi. 6. g Ex. xii. 13—26. xxi. 8—8. 1. v. xxi. 8, 6. Num.
xxviii. 16, 17. Deut. xvi. 1—4. Mark xiv. 12. Luke xxi. 7. h iii.
15. xvii. 24, 25. Luke xxi. 8, 9. i Mark xiv. 13—15. Luke
xxii. 10—13. k 40. xxi. 3. xxiii. 8. 10. Mark v. 15. John xi.
28. xx. 16. l 2. Luke xxi. 53. John vii. 6. 30. xii. 25. xxi. 1.
xvii. 1. m xxi. 6. John ii. 5. xv. 14. n Ex. xii. 4—8. 2 Chr.

36 ^a Naked, and ye clothed me:
I ^a was sick, and ye visited me:
I was in prison, and ye came unto
me.

37 Then shall the righteous an-
swer him, saying, Lord, ^a when
saw we thee an hungred, and fed
thee? or thirsty, and gave thee
drink?

38 When saw we thee a stran-
ger, and took thee in? or naked, and
clothed thee?

39 Or when saw we thee sick,
or in prison, and came unto thee?

40 And ^a the King shall answer,
and say unto them, Verily I say unto
you, ^b inasmuch as ye have done *it*
unto one of ^c the least of these my
brethren, ^d ye have done *it* unto
me.

41 Then shall he say also unto
^e them on the left hand, ^f Depart
from me, ^g ye cursed, into ^h ever-
lasting fire. ⁱ prepared for the devil
and his angels:

42 For ^k I was an hungred, and
ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty,
and ye gave me no drink:

43 I was a stranger, and ye took
me not in: naked, and ye clothed
me not: sick, and in prison, and ye
visited me not.

44 Then shall they also answer
him, saying, Lord, ⁱ when saw we
thee an hungred, or athirst, or a
stranger, or naked, or sick, or in
prison and did not minister unto
thee?

45 Then shall he answer them,
saying, Verily I say unto you, ^m in-
asmuch as ye did *it* not to one
of the least of these, ye did *it* not
to me.

46 And these shall go away into
^a everlasting punishment: but ^c the
righteous into life eternal.

35. x. 37, 38. xii. 30. Am. vi. 6. John v. 23. viii.
42—44. xiv. 21. 1 Cor. xvi. 22. 2 Thes. i. 8. Jam. ii. 15—24. 1
John iii. 14—17. iv. 20. 1 24—27. vii. 22. 1 Sam. xv. 13—15.
20, 21. Jer. ii. 23. 35. Mal. i. 6. ii. 17. iii. 13. Luke x. 20.
40. Gen. xii. 3. Num. xxiv. 9. Ps. cv. 15. Prov. xiv. 31. xxi. 13.
Zeck. ii. 8. John xv. 18, 19. Acts ix. 5. 1 John ii. 12—20. v. 1—3.
n 41. Dan. xii. 2. Mark ix. 44. 46. 48. 49. Luke xxi. 26. John v.
29. 2 Thes. i. 9. Rev. xv. 10, 11. xx. 10, 15. xxi. 8. o xiii. 43.
Ps. xvi. 10, 11. John iii. 15, 16. 36. x. 27, 28. Rom. ii. 7. v. 21. vi.
23. 2 John ii. 45. v. 11, 12. Jude 21.

CHAP. XXVI.

Jesus foretells his crucifixion within two days, 1, 2.
The chief priests conspire against him, 3—5.
A woman pours precious ointment on his
head: the disciples censure, but Jesus com-
mends her, 6—13. Judas bargains to betray
him, 14—16. Jesus eats the passover, and
marks out the traitor, 17—25. He institutes
the Lord's supper, 26—29; and foretells, that
they all would forsake, and Peter deny, him,
30—35. His agony and prayer in the garden,
36—45. He is betrayed and apprehended, 47—
50. A disciple cuts off the high priest's ser-
vant's ear; but Jesus forbids opposition, 51—
55. He is arraigned before Caiaphas, falsely
accused, condemned, and treated with indig-
nity, 57—68. Peter thrice denies him, and
going out weeps bitterly, 69—75.

AND it came to pass, ^a when
Jesus had finished all these say-
ings, he said unto his disciples,

2 Ye ^b know that after two days
is ^c the feast of the passover, and
the Son of man is ^d betrayed to be
crucified.

3 Then ^e assembled together the
chief priests, and the scribes, and
the elders of the people, unto ^f the
palace of the high priest, who
was called ^g Caiaphas,

4 And consulted that they might
take Jesus ^h by subtilty, and kill
him.

5 But they said, ⁱ Not on the
feast-day, ^k lest there be an uproar
among the people.

6 ¶ Now when Jesus was ^l in
Bethany, in the house of ^m Simon
the leper,

7 There ⁿ came unto him a wo-
man, having an alabaster-box of
^o very precious ointment, and pour-
ed *it* on his head as he sat *at meat*.

8 But when his disciples saw
it, ^p they had indignation, saying,
^q To what purpose *is* this waste?

9 For ^r this ointment might have
been sold for much, and given to
the poor.

10 When Jesus understood *it*,
he said unto them, ^s Why trouble
ye the woman? for she hath
wrought ^t a good work upon me.

11 For ^u ye have the poor always
with you, ^v but me ye have not
always.

12 For ^w in that she hath poured
this ointment on my body, she did
it for my burial.

13 Verily I say unto you, ^x Where-
soever this gospel shall be preached
in the whole world, ^y *there* shall
also this, that this woman hath
done, be told, for a memorial of her.

14 ¶ Then ^b one of the twelve,
called ^c Judas Iscariot, went unto
the chief priests,

15 And said unto them, ^d What
will ye give me, and I will deliver
him unto you? And they covenant-
ed with him for ^e thirty pieces of
silver.

16 And from that time ^f he
sought opportunity to betray him.

17 ¶ Now ^g the first day of the
feast of unleavened bread the dis-
ciples came to Jesus, saying unto
him, ^h Where wilt thou that we
prepare for thee to eat the pass-
over?

18 And he said ⁱ Go into the city
to such a man, and say unto him,
^j The master saith, ^k my time is
at hand; I will keep the passover
at thy house with my disciples.

19 And ^m the disciples did as
Jesus had appointed them; ⁿ and
they made ready the passover.

14. xxviii. 19. Ps. cxviii. 2, 3. Is. li. 10. Mark xxi. 16. xxi.
15. Luke xxi. 47. Rom. i. 18. xv. 19. Col. i. 6, 23. 1 Tim. ii. 6.
Rev. xiv. 6. a 1 Sam. ii. 10. Ps. cxviii. 6. Mark xiv. 9. 2 Cor.
x. 18. Heb. vi. 10. b Mark xiv. 19. Luke xxv. 7—9. John xxi.
2. Jude. c x. 4. John vi. 70, 71. xvi. 2. d Gen. xxi. 19.
2. Job. xvi. 5. xvi. 10. xvi. 19, 22. 16. Is. li. 11. 1 Tim. iii. 3. vi.
9, 10. 2 Pet. ii. 3, 14, 15. e xxviii. 1—5. Gen. xxviii. 26—28.
Ex. xli. 32. Zeck. vi. 12, 13. Act. i. 18. f Mark xiv. 11. Luke
xvi. 6. g Ex. xii. 13—26. xxi. 8—8. 1. v. xxi. 8, 6. Num.
xxviii. 16, 17. Deut. xvi. 1—4. Mark xiv. 12. Luke xxi. 7. h iii.
15. xvii. 24, 25. Luke xxi. 8, 9. i Mark xiv. 13—15. Luke
xxii. 10—13. k 40. xxi. 3. xxiii. 8. 10. Mark v. 15. John xi.
28. xx. 16. l 2. Luke xxi. 53. John vii. 6. 30. xii. 25. xxi. 1.
xvii. 1. m xxi. 6. John ii. 5. xv. 14. n Ex. xii. 4—8. 2 Chr.

xvi. 45, 46. Ps.
ii. 1, 2. lvi. 6.
lxiv. 4—6. xciv.
20, 21. Jer. xi.
19. xviii. 18—20.
John xi. 47—53.
57. Acts iv. 25
—28.

58. Jer. xvii. 27.
Mark xiv. 54.

57. John xi.
49. xviii. 13,
14. 24. Acts iv.
5, 6.

o Mark xiv. 17, 18. Luke xxii. 14-16.
 p Ex. xii. 11. Cant. i. 12.
 q 2. 14-16. Ps. lv. 12-14. John vi. 70, 71. xiii. 21. Heb. iv. 13. Rev. ii. 23.
 r 38. Mark xiv. 19, 20. Luke xxii. 23. John xiii. 22-25. xxi. 17.
 s Ps. xli. 9. Luke xxii. 21. John xiii. 18. 26-28.
 t 54. 56. Gen. iii. 15. Ps. xxii. 1-21. lxxix. 1-21. Is. i. 5, 6. llii. Dan. ix. 26. Zech. xii. 10. xiii. 7. Mark ix. 12. Luke xxiv. 25, 26. 46. John xix. 24. 28. 36, 37. Acts xiii. 27-29. xvii. 2, 3. xxvi. 22, 23. xxviii. 23. 1 Cor. xv. 3. 1 Pet. i. 12.
 u Luke xxii. 22. Acts ii. 23. iv. 28.
 v xviii. 7. xxvii. 3-5. Ps. lv. 15. 23. cix. 6-19. Mark xiv. 21. John xvii. 12. Acts i. 16-20.
 y 2 Kings v. 25. Prov. xxx. 20.
 z 64. xxvii. 11. John xviii. 37.
 a Mark xiv. 22. Luke xxii. 19.
 b Luke xxiv. 30. 1 Cor. xi. 23-25.
 * Many Greek copies have, *gave thanks*. Mark vi. 41.
 c Acts ii. 46. xx. 7. 1 Cor. x. 16, 17.
 d John vi. 33-35. 47-58. 1 Cor. xi. 26-29.
 e Ez. v. 4, 5. Luke xxii. 20. 1 Cor. x. 4. Gal. iv. 24, 25.
 f Mark xiv. 23, 24. Luke xxii. 20.
 g Ps. cxvii. 13. Cant. v. 1. vii. 9. Is. xxv. 6. lv. 1. 1 Cor. x. 16. xi. 28.
 h Ex. xxiv. 7, 8. Lev. xvii. 11. Jer. xxxi. 31. Zech. ix. 11. Mark xiv. 24. Luke xxii. 20. 1 Cor. xi. 25. Heb. ix. 14-22.
 i xx. 28. Rom. v. 15. 19. Eph. i. 7. Col. i. 14. 20. Heb. ix. 22. 28. 1 John ii. 2. Rev. vii. 9, 14.
 k Ps. iv. 7. civ. 15. Is. xlv. 9-11. Mark xiv. 25. Luke xxii. 15-19. 1 xviii. 20. xxviii. 20. Ps. xl. 3. Cant. v. 1. Is. llii. 11. Zeph. iii. 17. Zech. ix. 17. Luke xv. 5, 6. 23-25. 32. John xv. 11. xvi. 22. xvii. 13. Acts x. 41. Heb. xii. 2. Rev. v. 8-10. xvi. 3. m xiii. 43. xvi. 29. xxv. 34. Luke xii. 32. xiii. 18. 29. 30. Rev. vii. 17.
 n Ps. lxxxi. 1-4. Mark xiv. 26. Eph. v. 19, 20. Col. iii. 16, 17.
 o Ps. psalm. o Luke xii. 37. xiii. 39. John xiv. 31. xviii. 1-4.
 p 56. xi. 6. xiv. 9, 10. Mark xiv. 27, 28. Luke xxii. 31, 32. John xvi. 32. q Is. llii. 10. Zech. xiii. 7. r Job vi. 21-23. xix. 13-16. Ps. xxxviii. 11. lxxv. 20. lxxviii. 20. Ps. xl. 3. Cant. v. 1. Is. llii. 11. Zeph. iii. 17. Zech. ix. 17. Luke xv. 5, 6. 23-25. 32. John xv. 11. xvi. 22. xvii. 13. Acts x. 41. Heb. xii. 2. Rev. v. 8-10. xvi. 3. m xiii. 43. xvi. 29. xxv. 34. Luke xii. 32. xiii. 18. 29. 30. Rev. vii. 17.
 u Mark xiv. 29. Luke xxii. 33. John xiii. 36-33. xxi. 15. x Ps. xvii. 5. cxxx. 116, 117. Prov. xvi. 18, 19. xx. 6. xxviii. 25, 26. Jer. xvii. 9. Rom. xii. 10. Phil. ii. 3. 1 Pet. v. 5, 6. y Mark xiv. 30, 31. Luke xxii. 34. John xiii. 38. z xx. 22, 23. Prov. xxviii. 14. xxxix. 23. Rom. xi. 20. 1 Cor. x. 12. Phil. i. 12. 1 Pet. i. 17.

not deny thee. ^a Likewise also said all the disciples.

36 ¶ Then cometh Jesus with them unto ^b a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, ^c while I go and pray yonder.

37 And he took with him ^d Peter and two sons of Zebedee, and began to be ^e sorrowful and very heavy.

38 Then saith he unto them, ^f My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: ^g tarry ye here, and watch with me.

39 And he went a little farther, ^h and fell on his face, ⁱ and prayed, saying, ^k O my Father, ^l if it be possible, ^m let this cup pass from me; nevertheless, ⁿ not as I will, but as thou wilt.

40 And he cometh unto the disciples, ^o and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, ^p What, could ye not watch with me one hour?

41 ¶ Watch and pray, that ye ^r enter not into temptation: ^s the spirit indeed *is* willing, but the flesh *is* weak.

42 He went away again ^t the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done.

43 And he came and found them asleep again: ^u for their eyes were heavy.

44 And he left them, and went away again, and ^v prayed the third time, saying the same words.

45 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, ^y Sleep on now, and take *your* rest: behold, ^z the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

46 Rise, ^a let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me.

47 ¶ And while he yet spake, ^b lo, Judas one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people.

48 Now he ^c that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, ^d Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; ^e hold him fast.

49 And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, ^f Hail, Master; ^g and kissed him.

50 And Jesus said unto him, ^h Friend, wherefore art thou come? Then came they and laid hands on Jesus, and took him.

xii. 8. y 1 Kings xviii. 97. Ec. xi. 9. xiv. 41, 42. Luke xxii. 53. John xiii. 1. xvii. 1. 48. Luke ix. 51. xii. 50. xxii. 15. John xiv. 31. Acts xxi. 13. b 55. Mark xiv. 43. Luke xxii. 47, 48. John xviii. 1-8. Acts i. 16. c 2 Sam. iii. 27. xx. 9, 10. Ps. xxviii. 3. lv. 20, 21. d Mark xiv. 44. e xxvii. 29, 30. Mark xv. 18. John xix. 3. f Gen. xxvii. 26. 1 Sam. x. 1. Prov. xxvii. 6. Mark xiv. 45, 46. Luke vii. 45. 1 Thes. v. 26. g xx. 16. 2 Sam. xvii. 17. Ps. xli. 9. lv. 13, 14. Luke xxii. 48.

xx. 24. Ex. xix. 8.
 b Mark xiv. 32. Luke xxii. 39. John xviii. 1.
 c 39. 42. Ps. xxii. 1, 2. lxxix. 1-8. 13-15. Heb. v. 7.
 d iv. 18. 21. xvii. 1. xx. 20. Mark v. 37.
 e Mark xiv. 33, 34. Luke xxii. 44. John xii. 27.
 f Job vi. 2-4. Ps. lxxxviii. 1-7. 14-16. cxvi. 3. Is. llii. 10. Rom. viii. 32. 2 Cor. v. 21. Gal. iii. 13. 1 Pet. ii. 24. iii. 18.
 g 40. xxv. 13. 1 Pet. iv. 7.
 h Gen. xvii. 3. Num. xiv. 5. xvi. 22. 1 Chr. xxi. 16. Ez. i. 23. Luke xvii. 16. Acts x. 25. Rev. xix. 10.
 i Mark xiv. 35, 36. Luke xxii. 41, 42.
 k 42. John xi. 41. xii. 27.
 l xxiv. 24. Mark xiii. 22.
 m xx. 22. John xviii. 11.
 n 2 Sam. xv. 26. John vi. 38. xii. 28. xiv. 31. Rom. xv. 1-3. Phil. ii. 8.
 o 43. xxv. 5. Cant. v. 2. Mark xiv. 37. Luke ix. 32. xxii. 45.
 p 35. Judg. ix. 38. 1 Sam. xxvi. 15, 16. 1 Kings xx. 11.
 q xxiv. 42. xxv. 13. Mark xiii. 33-37. xiv. 38. Luke xxi. 36. xxii. 40, 46. 1 Cor. xvi. 13. 1 Pet. iv. 7. v. 8. Rev. xvi. 15.
 r vi. 13. Luke xviii. 13. xi. 4. 1 Cor. x. 13. 2 Pet. ii. 9. Rev. iii. 10.
 s Ps. cxix. 4, 5. 24, 25. 32. 35-37. 115-117. 173, 174. Is. xxvi. 8, 9. Rom. vii. 18-25. viii. 3. 1 Cor. ix. 27. Gal. v. 16, 17, 24. Phil. iii. 12-14.
 t 39. Ps. xxii. 1, 2. lxxix. 1-3. 17, 18. lxxxviii. 1, 2. Mark xiv. 39, 40. Heb. iv. 15. v. 7, 8.
 u Prov. xxiii. 34. Jon. i. 6. Luke ix. 32. Acts xx. 9. Rom. xiii. 11. 1 Thes. v. 6-8.
 x vi. 7. Dan. ix. 17-19. Luke xviii. 1. 2 Cor. 2. 14, 15. Mark a 1 Sam. xvii. Acts xxi. 13. d Mark xiv. 44. e xxvii. 29, 30. Mark xv. 18. John xix. 3. f Gen. xxvii. 26. 1 Sam. x. 1. Prov. xxvii. 6. Mark xiv. 45, 46. Luke vii. 45. 1 Thes. v. 26. g xx. 16. 2 Sam. xvii. 17. Ps. xli. 9. lv. 13, 14. Luke xxii. 48.

h 35. Mark xiv. 47. Luke ix. 55. xii. 30—32. 49 —51. John xviii. 10, 11. 36. 2 Cor. x. 4.

i v. 39. Rom. xii. 19. 1 Cor. iv. 11, 12. 1 Thes. v. 15. 1 Pet. ii. 21 —23. iii. 9.

k xiii. 34—36. Gen. ix. 6. Ps. lv. 23. Ez. xxv. 5. 6. Rev. xiii. 10. xvi. 6.

l xiv. 31. 2 Kings vi. 17. Dan. vi. 10. 1 Thes. i. 7. Jude 14.

m x. 1, 2.

n Luke viii. 30.

o 24. Ps. xxii. lxx. 16. lxxi. Dan. ix. 24—26. Zech. xiii. 7. Luke xiv. 41—46. John x. 35. Acts i. 16.

p Mark xiv. 48—50. Luke xiii. 52, 53.

q Mark xii. 35. Luke xvi. 37, 38. John viii. 2. xviii. 20, 21.

r 54. Is. xlix. 26. Acts ii. 23.

s 31. Mark xiv. 50—52. John xvi. 32. xvi. 8, 9. 16. 2 Tim. iv. Ps. lvi. 5, 6.

t Mark xiv. 53, 54. Luke xii. 54, 55. John xi. 49. xiii. 12—14. 24.

u John xviii. 15, 16, 25.

x Deut. xix. 16—21. 1 Kings xxi. 8—13. Ps. xxvii. 12. xxviii. 11, 12. xciv. 20, 21. Prov. xiv. 18. Mark xiv. 55, 56. Acts vi. 11 —13. xiv. 1—13.

y Dan. vi. 4, 5. Tit. ii. 8. 1 Pet. iii. 16.

z Deut. xix. 15. Mark xiv. 57—59.

a 71. vii. 24. Gen. xiv. 9. 1 Kings xxi. 27. 2 Kings ix. 11. Ps. xli. 6, 7. Is. xlix. 7. lxx. 3. Luke xxi. 2. John ix. 22. Acts xvii. 18. xviii. 13. xxi. 22.

b xxvii. 40. Jer. xvi. 8—11. 16 —19. Mark xv. 20. John ix. 19—21. Acts vi. 13.

c xxvii. 12—14. Mark xiv. 60. Luke xxi. 9. John xviii. 19—21. xix. 9—11.

d Ps. xxviii. 12—14. Is. lxxi. 7. Dan. ii. 16. Acts viii. 32—35. 1 Pet. ii. 23.

e Lev. v. 1. Num. v. 19—21. 1 Kings xxi. 16. 2 Chr. xviii. 15. Prov. xv. 24. f Mark xiv. 61. Luke xxi. 66—71. John viii. 25. x. 24. xiii. 37. g xvi. 16. xxvii. 40, 43. 54. Ps. ii. 6, 7. Is. ix. 6, 7. John i. 34, 49. iii. 16—18. v. 18—25. vi. 69. x. 30, 36. xix. 7. xx. 31. 1 John v. 11—13. h 24. xxvii. 11. Mark xiv. 62. Luke xxi. 70. John xviii. 57. i xvi. 27. xix. 30. xxv. 37. Dan. vii. 13. Luke xxi. 27. John i. 50, 51. Acts i. 11. Rom. xiv. 10. 1 Thes. iv. 16. Rev. i. 7. xx. 11. k Ps. cx. 1. Acts vii. 56. Heb. i. 3. vii. 2. l Lev. xxi. 10. 2 Kings xviii. 37. xix. 1—3. Jer. xlviii. 24. Mark xiv. 63, 64. m ix. 3. 1 Kings xvi. 10—13. Luke v. 21. John x. 23, 35.

51 And, behold, ^h one of them which were with Jesus stretched out *his* hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest's, and smote off his ear.

52 Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place: for all ^k they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.

53 Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, ^l and he shall presently give me more than ^m twelve ⁿ legions of angels?

54 But ^o how then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be?

55 In that same hour said Jesus to the multitudes, ^p Are ye come out as against a thief, with swords and staves for to take me? ^q I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me.

56 But all this was done, ^r that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. ^s Then all the disciples forsook him, and fled.

57 And ^t they that had laid hold on Jesus, led *him* away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.

58 But Peter followed him afar off, unto the high priest's palace, ^u and went in, and sat with the servants to see the end.

59 Now the chief priests and elders, and all the council, ^x sought false witness against Jesus, to put him to death;

60 But ^y found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, ^z yet found they none. ^a At the last came two false witnesses,

61 And said, ^b This *fellow* said, ^b I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days.

62 And the high priest arose, and said unto him, ^c Answerest thou nothing? what *is it* which these witness against thee?

63 But ^d Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, ^e I adjure thee by the living God, ^f that thou tell us whether thou be ^g the Christ, the Son of God.

64 Jesus saith unto him, ^h Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, ⁱ Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on ^k the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven

65 Then ^l the high priest rent his clothes, saying, ^m He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy.

66 What think ye? They answered and said, ⁿ He is guilty of death.

67 Then ^o did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; ^p and others smote *him* with ^q the palms of their hands.

68 Saying, ^r Prophecy unto us, ^r thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee?

69 ^s Now ^s Peter sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with ^t Jesus of Galilee.

70 But ^u he denied before *them* all, saying, I know not what thou sayest.

71 And ^v when he was gone out into the porch, another *maid* saw him, and said unto them that were there, ^w This *fellow* was also with Jesus of Nazareth.

72 And again he denied ^x with an oath, ^x I do not know the man.

73 And after a while came unto *him* they that stood by, and said to Peter, ^y Surely thou also art *one* of them; ^z for thy speech bewrayeth thee.

74 Then ^a began he to curse and to swear, ^a saying, I know not the man. ^b And immediately the cock crew.

75 And Peter ^c remembered the words of Jesus, which said unto him, Before the cock crew, thou shalt deny me thrice. ^d And he went out, and wept bitterly.

Rev. xxi. 8. x Mark xiv. 68, 69. Luke xvii. 58. John xviii. 25—27. y 61. z v. 34—36. Ez. xx. 7. Is. xlviii. 1. Zech. v. 7, 4. viii. 17. Mal. iii. 5. Acts v. 3, 4. a 74. Luke xxi. 14. b Luke xxi. 59, 60. John xviii. 26, 27. c Judg. xii. 6. Neh. xiii. 24. d xxvii. 25. Judg. xvii. 2. xxi. 13. 1 Sam. xv. 24—28. Mark xiv. 71. Acts xviii. 12—14. Rom. ix. 3. 1 Cor. xvi. 22. e v. 24, 32, 37. John xxi. 14—17. Rev. iii. 19. f Mark xiv. 30, 68, 72. Luke xxi. 60. John xviii. 27. g 34. Luke xxi. 31, 62. John xxi. 28. h xxvii. 3—5. Luke xxi. 32. Rom. vi. 13—20. 1 Cor. ix. 7. Gal. vi. 1. 1 Pet. i. 5.

CHAP. XXVII.

Jesus is delivered bound to Pilate. 1, 2. Judas, in remorse, restores the silver, and hangs himself, 3—5. The priests fulfil the Scripture, in disposing of the money, 6—10. Christ is sent before Pilate, 11—14, who proposes to release him, according to the custom of the feast, 15—19. Pilate's wife, alarmed by a dream, warns him to desist, 19. He washes his hands, to clear himself, and, being urged by the people, with imprecations, he releases Barabbas, and delivers Jesus to be crucified, 20—26. He is mocked, and crowned with thorns by the soldiers, 27—33, crucified between two thieves, 33—38, and reviled by the people and rulers, 39—44. The land is darkened, 45. Jesus calling on God expires, 46—50. The veil of the temple is rent, the earth quakes, the tombs burst open, and the centurion confesses him, as the Son of God, 51—54. Certain women witness these scenes, 55, 56. Joseph of Arimathea asks his body and buries it, 57—61. His tomb is sealed, and a watch placed at it, 62—66.

WHEN ^a the morning was come, ^b all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death.

2 And when they had ^c bound him, they led *him* away, ^d and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor.

3 ^e Then ^e Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, ^f repented him-

n Lev. xxiv. 11—16. John xix. 7. Acts vii. 52. xxi. 27, 28. James v. 4.

o xxvii. 30. Num. xii. 14. Deut. xxv. 9. Job xxx. 9—11. Is. i. 6. lxxi. 14. lxx. 3. Mark xiv. 65. xv. 10. 1 Cor. ix. 13. Heb. xii. 2.

p v. 39. 1 Kings xxi. 24. Jer. xxi. 2. Lam. iii. 30. 45. John xviii. 23. Acts xviii. 2, 3. 2 Cor. xi. 2, 21.

q Or, rods. Mic. v. 1.

r xxvii. 39—44. Gen. xxvii. 29. 29. Judg. xxi. 25. Luke xxi. 60—65.

s xxvii. 29, 29. Mark vi. 12, 13. John xix. 2, 3. 14, 15. 1 Pet. ii. 4—6.

t 52. 1 Kings xiv. 9. 13. Ps. v. 6. Mark xiv. 60—62. Luke xxi. 55—57. John xviii. 25. 2 Pet. ii. 7—9.

u 71. Is. 22, 23. xxi. 11. John i. 49. vii. 41. 52. Acts v. 37.

v 34, 35, 40, 43, 51, 56, 54. Ps. cxix. 115—117. Prov. xxviii. 26. xxix. 23, 25. Is. lxx. 11. Jer. xviii. 9. Rom. ix. 26. 1 Cor. x. 12.

w 61. x Mark xiv. 68, 69. Luke xvii. 58. John xviii. 25—27. y 61. z v. 34—36. Ez. xx. 7. Is. xlviii. 1. Zech. v. 7, 4. viii. 17. Mal. iii. 5. Acts v. 3, 4. a 74. Luke xxi. 14. b Luke xxi. 59, 60. John xviii. 26, 27. c Judg. xii. 6. Neh. xiii. 24. d xxvii. 25. Judg. xvii. 2. xxi. 13. 1 Sam. xv. 24—28. Mark xiv. 71. Acts xviii. 12—14. Rom. ix. 3. 1 Cor. xvi. 22. e v. 24, 32, 37. John xxi. 14—17. Rev. iii. 19. f Mark xiv. 30, 68, 72. Luke xxi. 60. John xviii. 27. g 34. Luke xxi. 31, 62. John xxi. 28. h xxvii. 3—5. Luke xxi. 32. Rom. vi. 13—20. 1 Cor. ix. 7. Gal. vi. 1. 1 Pet. i. 5.

a Judg. xvi. 2. 1 Sam. xix. 11. Prov. ix. 16—18. Mic. ii. 1. Luke xxi. 66. Acts v. 24.

b xxvii. 13. xxvii. 3, 4. Ps. ii. 2. Mark xv. 4. Luke xxi. 1, 2. John xviii. 27. Acts v. 14—16.

c Gen. xxi. 9. John xviii. 19. 24. Acts ix. 2. xxi. 6. xxi. 26. xxi. 33, 35. xxv. 27. xxvii. 20. 2 Tim. ii. 7. Heb. xii. 5.

d xx. 10. Luke xviii. 32, 33, 35. 36. Acts ii. 13.

e xxvii. 14—16. 47—50. Mark xiv. 10, 11. 43—45. Luke xxi. 2—6. 47, 48. John xxi. 2, 27. xviii. 3.

f Job xi. 5. 15—20. 2 Cor. vii. 26.

g Gen. xlii. 21. self, and brought again the thirty
22. Ex. ix. 27. pieces of silver to the chief priests
x. 16, 17. xii. 31. and elders,

h 1 Sam. xv. 24. 4 Saying, ^s I have sinned, in that
30. 1 Kings xxi. I have betrayed ^h the innocent
27. Rom. iii. 19. blood. And they said ⁱ What is
19. 23, 24. 54. *that* to us? ^k see thou *to that*.

John xix. 7. 5 And he cast down the pieces
Acts xiii. 28. of silver in the temple, ^l and de-
Heb. vii. 26. 1 parted, and went and hanged him-
Pet. i. 19. self.

i 25. Acts xviii. 15-17. 1 Tim. 15-17. 1 Tim. iv. 2. Tit. i. 16. 1 John iii. 12. Rev. xi. 10.

k 1 Sam. xxviii. 16-20. Job xiii. 4. xvi. 2. Luke xvi. 25, 26.

l Judg. ix. 54. 1 Sam. xxxi. 4. 5. 2 Sam. xvii. 23. 1 Kings xvi. 18. Job ii. 9. vii. 15. Acts i. 18, 19.

m xxiii. 24. Luke vi. 7-9. John viii. 28.

n Deut. xxiii. 18. Is. lxi. 8.

o Acts i. 19. p xxviii. 15. Dent. xxxiv. 6. Josh. iv. 9. Judg. i. 26. 2 Chr. v. 9.

q Zech. xi. 12, 13. r xxvi. 15. Ex. xxi. 32. Lev. xxviii. 2-7.

* Or, *bought of the children of Israel.*

s x. 18, 25. Mark xv. 2. Luke xxiii. 3. John xxiii. 33-36.

t xxvii. 25. 64. Mark xiv. 62. John xviii. 37. 1 Tim. vi. 13.

u 14. xxvi. 63. Ps. xxxviii. 13, 14. Is. liii. 7. Mark xv. 3-5. John xix. 9-11. Acts viii. 32. 1 Pet. ii. 23.

x xvi. 62. John xviii. 35. Acts xxii. 24.

y Ps. lxxi. 7. Is. viii. 18. Zech. iii. 8. 1 Cor. iv. 9.

z xxvi. 5. Mark xv. 6, 8. Luke xxiii. 16, 17. John xviii. 38, 39. Acts xiv. 27. xxv. 9.

a Mark xv. 7. Luke xxiii. 18, 19. 25. John xviii. 40. Acts iii. 14. Rom. i. 32.

b 21. Josh. xxiv. 15. 1 Kings xviii. 21.

c 22. Mark xv. 9-12. John xix. 15.

d Gen. xxvii. 11. 1 Sam. xviii. 7-11. Ps. cvi. 16. Prov. xviii. 4. Is. xxvi. 11. Mark xv. 10. Acts v. 17. vii. 9. xiii. 45. Jam. iv. 5.

e Gen. xx. 3-5. xxxi. 24, 29. Job xxxiii. 14-17. Prov. xxix. 1.

f 4. 24. Zech. ix. 9. Luke xviii. 41. 47. 1 John ii. 1.

g Mark xv. 11. Acts xiv. 18, 19. xix. 23-29. h Luke xxiii. 18-20. John xviii. 40. xix. 15, 16. Acts iii. 14, 15.

17. Job xxxi. 31. Ps. xxii. 8, 9. Is. xliii. 7. liii. 2, 3. Zech. xi. 8. Mark xiv. 55. xv. 12-14. Luke xiii. 20-24. John xix. 14, 15. Acts xiii. 28.

k Gen. xxxvii. 13, 19. 1 Sam. xix. 3-15. xx. 31-33. xiii. 14-19.

l Acts vii. 57. xvii. 5-7. xxi. 28-31. xxii. 22, 23. xxiii. 10, 12-15.

m Dent. xxi. 6, 7. Job ix. 30, 33. Ps. xxvi. 6. Jer. ii. 22. 35.

n 4. 19. 54. John xix. 4. Acts iii. 14. 2 Cor. v. 21. 1 Pet. iii. 18.

o xiii. 30-37. Num. xxxv. 33. Deut. xix. 10, 13. Josh. ii. 19. 2 Sam. iii. 28, 29. 2 Kings xxiv. 3. 4. Ps. cix. 12-19. Ez. xlii. 2-4. xxiv. 7-9. Acts v. 28. vii. 52. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. Heb. x. 28-30.

p Ex. xx. 5. Ez. xviii. 14, &c.

q Mark xv. 15. Luke xxiii. 26.

r xx. 19. Is. l. 6. liii. 5. Mark x. 34. Luke xviii. 32, 33. John xix. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 24.

* Or, *governor's house.* Mark xv. 16. John xviii. 28-33. xix. 9. Acts xxiii. 35. Greek.

s John xviii. 3. Acts x. 1. xxvii. 1.

t Mark xv. 17. Luke xxiii. 11. John xix. 2-5.

u xx. 19. Ps. xxxv. 15, 16. lxix. 7. 19, 20. Is. xlix. 7. liii. 3. Jer. xx. 7. Heb. xii. 2, 3.

x 37. xxvi. 49. Mark xv. 18. Luke xxiii. 36, 37. John xix. 3. xxvi. 67. Job xxx. 8-10. Is. l. 6. lii. 14. Mic. v. 1. Mark xv. 19. Luke xviii. 32, 33.

z xx. 19. xxi. 39. Is. liii. 7. John xix. 16, 17.

a Lev. iv. 3. 12. 21. Num. xv. 35, 36. 1 Kings xxi. 10. 13. Acts vii. 58. Heb. xiii. 11, 12.

b xvi. 24. Mark xv. 21. Luke xxiii. 26.

c Acts ii. 10. vi. 9. xi. 20. xiii. 1.

d Mark xv. 22. Luke xxiii. 27-33. John xix. 17.

e 48. Ps. lxix. 21. Mark xv. 23. John xix. 28-30.

f Ps. xxii. 16. John xx. 20, 25, 27. Acts iv. 10.

g Mark xv. 24. Luke xxiii. 34. John xix. 23, 24.

h Ps. xxii. 18. i 54. Mark xv. 39. 44. k Mark xv. 26. Luke xxiii. 38. John xix. 19-22.

l 44. Is. liii. 12. Mark xv. 27, 28. Luke xxii. 37. xxiii. 32, 33. 39-43. John xix. 18, 31-35.

twain will ye that I release unto you? They said, Barabbas.

22 Pilate saith unto them, ⁱ What shall I do then with Jesus, which is called Christ? *They* all say unto him, Let him be crucified.

23 And the governor said, ^k Why? what evil hath he done? ^l But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.

24 When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but *that* rather a tumult was made, he took water, ^m and washed *his* hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this ⁿ just person; see ye *to it*.

25 Then answered all the people, and said, ^o His blood *be* on us, ^p and on our children.

26 Then ^q released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had ^r scourged Jesus, he delivered *him* to be crucified.

27 ¶ Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the ^{*} common hall, and gathered unto him the whole ^s band of soldiers.

28 And they ^t stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe.

29 And when they had ^u platted a crown of thorns, they put *it* upon his head, and a reed in his right hand; and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, ^x Hail, king of the Jews!

30 And ^y they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head.

31 And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, ^z and led him away to crucify *him*.

32 And ^a as they came out, ^b they found a man of ^c Cyrene, Simon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross.

33 And when they were come unto a place called ^d Golgotha, that is to say, A place of a skull,

34 They ^e gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted *thereof*, he would not drink.

35 And ^f they crucified him, and ^g parted his garments, casting lots: ^h that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots.

36 And ⁱ sitting down, they ^j watched him there:

37 And set over his head ^k his accusation written. THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

38 Then were there ^l two thieves crucified with him; one on the right hand, and another on the left.

39 And Jesus said, ^m Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And he said, ⁿ Verily I say unto thee, ^o Today shalt thou be with me in paradise.

40 And he said, ^p I am thirsty. And they took a sponge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink.

41 And when they had drunk, he said, ^q It is finished. And he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.

m Ps. xlii. 6, 7.
17. xxxi. 11—13.
xxxv. 15—21.
lxxxix. 7—12. 20.
cix. 2. 25. Lam.
i. 12. ii. 15—17.
Mark xv. 29, 30.
Luke xlii. 35—
39. 1 Pet. ii. 22
—24.
n Gen. xxxvii. 19,
20. Rev. xi. 10.
o xxvi. 61. Luke
xiv. 28—30. John
ii. 19—22.
p 54. iv. 3. 6. xvi.
63, 64.
q xvi. 4. Luke
xvi. 31.
r Ps. xlii. 12, 13.
Is. xlix. 7. Zech.
xi. 8. Mark xv.
31, 32. Luke
xlii. 52. xliii. 35.
s John ix. 24. xi.
47. Acts iv. 14.
t 37. ii. 2. Luke
xix. 38. John i.
40.
u Is. lii. 2. xiv. 6.
Nah. 8. xlii. 10.
Is. xxxvi. 15, 18.
xxvii. 10.
x 40. John iii. 16,
17. v. 17—25. x.
30. 36. xix. 7.
y 12. Job xxx. 7—
9. Ps. xxxv. 15.
Mark xv. 32.
Luke xlii. 39,
40.
z Mark xv. 25, 33,
34. Luke xlii.
44, 45.
a Is. i. 3. Am. viii.
9. Rev. viii. 12.
ix. 2.
b Mark xv. 34.
Luke xlii. 46.
John xix. 28—
30. Heb. v. 7.
c Ps. xlii. 1. xli.
11.
d xi. 14. Mal. iv.
5. Mark xv. 35,
36.
e 14. Ps. lxxix. 21.
Luke xlii. 46.
John xix. 29, 30.
f 43.
g Mark xv. 37.
Luke xlii. 46.
John xix. 30.
h xv. 28. Ps. xvii.
14, 15. Is. liii. 9.
—12. Dan. ix.
26. John x. 11.
15. Heb. ii. 14.
ix. 14.
i Ps. xvi. 31—37.
xl. 21. Lev. xvi.
2. 12—15. 2 Chr.
iii. 14. Mark xv.
38. Luke xlii.
45. Eph. ii. 13
—18. Heb. vi.
19, 20. x. 19—22.
k xxviii. 2. Ps.
xviii. 7, 15. Mic.
i. 3, 4. Nah. i.
3, 4. Hab. iii.
10, 13. Heb. xii.
25—27. Rev. xi.
13, 19.
l Is. xvi. 19. Hos.
xiii. 14. John v.
25—28. 1 Cor.
xv. 20.
m Dan. xii. 2. 1
Cor. xi. 30. x.
51. 1 Thes. iv.
14. v. 10.
n iv. 5. Neh. xi.
1. Is. xlviii. 2.
Dan. ix. 24.
Rev. xi. 2. xxi. 2. xlii. 19. o 28. viii. 5. Acts x. 1. xvi. 32.
xliii. 17. 24. xxviii. 1. 43. p Mark xv. 39. Luke xlii. 47.
q 2 Kings i. 13, 14. Acts ii. 37. xv. 22, 30. Rev. xi. 13. r 30. 43.
xxvi. 61. Luke xlii. 70. John xix. 7. Rom. i. 4. s Luke xlii.
27, 28, 49, 49. John xix. 25—27. t Luke viii. 3. u 61. xxviii.
1. Mark xv. 40, 41. xvi. 1. 9. Luke xlii. 10. John x. 1. 18.
x Mark xv. 47. xvi. 1. John xix. 25. y xlii. 55. Mark xv. 40. xvi.
1. z xx. 20, 21.

39 And they that passed by ^m re-
viled him, wagging their heads.
40 And ^a saying, Thou ^o that de-
stroyest the temple, and buildest it
in three days, save thyself. ^p If
thou be the Son of God, ^q come
down from the cross.
41 Likewise also ^r the chief priests,
mocking *him*, with the scribes and
elders, said,
42 He ^s saved others, himself he
cannot save. If he be ^t the King
of Israel, let him now come down
from the cross, and we will believe
him.
43 He ^u trusted in God: let him
deliver him now, if he will have
him: for he said, ^v I am the Son of
God.
44 The ^y thieves also, which
were crucified with him, cast the
same in his teeth.
45 Now ^z from the sixth hour
there was ^a darkness over all the
land unto the ninth hour.
46 And about the ninth hour
^b Jesus cried with a loud voice,
saying, ^c Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani?
that is to say, My God, my God,
why hast thou forsaken me?
47 Some of them that stood there,
when they heard *that*, said, ^d This
man called for Elias.
48 And straightway one of them
ran, and took a sponge, ^e and filled
it with vinegar, and put it on a
reed, and gave him to drink.
49 The rest said, Let be, ^f let
us see whether Elias will come to
save him.
50 Jesus, ^g when he had cried
again with a loud voice, ^h yielded
up the ghost.
51 And, behold, ⁱ the veil of the
temple was rent in twain from the
top to the bottom; ^k and the earth
did quake, and the rocks rent,
52 And the graves were opened;
and ^l many bodies of the saints,
which ^m slept arose,
53 And came out of the graves
after his resurrection, and went into
the ⁿ holy city, and appeared unto
many.
54 Now when ^o the centurion,
and they that were with him watch-
ing Jesus. ^p saw the earthquake, and
those things that were done, they
^q feared greatly, saying, ^r Truly this
was the Son of God.
55 Now ^s many women were
there beholding afar off, which fol-
lowed Jesus from Galilee, ^t minis-
tering unto him;
56 Among which was ^u Mary
Magdalene, and ^v Mary the mo-
ther of ^w James and Joseph, ^x and the
mother of Zebedee's children.
57 ^y When the even was come,

^z There came a rich man of ^a Ari-
mathea, named Joseph, who also
himself was Jesus's disciple:
58 He went to Pilate, ^b and beg-
ged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate
commanded the body to be deli-
vered.
59 And when Joseph had taken
the body, he wrapped it in a clean
linen cloth,
60 And laid it ^c in his own new
tomb, which he had hewn out in
the rock; and he rolled ^d a great
stone to the door of the sepulchre,
and departed.
61 And there was ^e Mary Mag-
dalene, and the other Mary, sitting
over against the sepulchre.
62 ^f Now the next day that fol-
lowed ^g the day of the preparation,
^h the chief priests and Pharisees
came together unto Pilate,
63 Saying, Sir, we remember
that ⁱ that deceiver said, while he
was yet alive, ^j After three days
I will rise again.
64 Command therefore, that the
sepulchre be made sure until the
third day, lest his disciples come
by night, and steal him away, and
say unto the people, He is risen
from the dead: ^k so the last error
shall be worse than the first.
65 Pilate said unto them, Ye
have a watch: go your way, ^l make
it as sure as ye can.
66 So they went, and made the
sepulchre sure, ^m sealing the stone,
and setting a watch.
CHAP. XXVIII.
Early on the first day of the week, the women
go to the sepulchre, 1. An earthquake, and
an angel rolling away the stone, terrify the
guard, 2—4. The angel declares the resur-
rection of Jesus to the women, and orders
them to tell the disciples, 5—8. Jesus him-
self appears to them, 9, 10. The priests hire
the soldiers to say, that the disciples had stolen
the body while they slept, 11—15. Jesus ap-
pears to the disciples in Galilee, 16, 17. He
sends them to preach to and baptize all na-
tions, and promises his presence with his
church to the end of the world, 18—20.
IN ^a the end of the sabbath, as
it began to dawn towards the
first day of the week, came ^b Mary
Magdalene and the other Mary to
see the sepulchre.
2 And, behold, ^c there ^d was a
great earthquake: ^e for the angel
of the Lord descended from hea-
ven, and came and rolled back the
stone from the door, and sat upon it.
3 His ^f countenance was like
lightning, and ^g his raiment white
as snow.
4 And for fear of him ^h the
keepers did ⁱ shake, and became
as dead men.
5 And the angel answered and
said unto the women, ^j Fear not
ye: for I know that ^k ye seek Jesus,
which was crucified.
6 He is not here: for he is risen,
^l as he said. ^m Come, see the place
where the Lord lay:

a Mark xv. 42, 43.
Luke xlii. 50,
51. John xix. 38
—42.
b 1 Sam. i. 1. vii.
17.
c Mark xv. 44—
46. Luke xlii.
52, 53.
d Is. liii. 9.
e 66. xxviii. 2.
Mark xvi. 3, 4.
Luke xxiv. 2.
John xx. 1.
f 56.
g xxvi. 17. Mark
xv. 42. Luke
xlii. 54—56.
John xix. 14, 42.
h 1. 5. Ps. ii. 1—6.
Acts iv. 27, 28.
i Luke xlii. 2.
John vii. 12, 47.
2 Cor. vi. 8.
k xvi. 21. xvi. 23.
xx. 19. xvi. 61.
Mark viii. 31.
x. 34. Luke ix.
22. xlii. 33.
xxiv. 6, 7. John
ii. 19.
l xii. 45.
m xxviii. 11—15.
Ps. lxxvi. 10.
Prov. xxi. 80.
n Dan. vi. 17. 2
Tim. ii. 19.
o Mark xvi. 1, 2.
Luke xlii. 56.
xvi. 1, 22. John
xx. 1.
p xxviii. 56, 61.
q xxviii. 51—53.
Acts xvi. 26.
Rev. vi. 19.
r Or, had been.
s Mark xvi. 3—5.
Luke xxiv. 2—5.
John xx. 1. 12.
13. 1 Tim. iii.
16. 1 Pet. i. 12.
t xvi. 2. Dan. x.
5, 6. Rev. x. 1.
xviii. 1.
u Mark ix. 3. xvi.
5. Acts i. 10.
Rev. iii. 4, 5.
v 11. xxviii. 65, 66.
w Job iv. 14. Ps.
xlviii. 6. Dan.
x. 7. Acts ix. 3
—7. xvi. 29.
Rev. i. 17.
x Is. lxxv. 4. xli.
10, 14. Dan. x.
12, 19. Mark
xvi. 6. Luke i.
12, 13, 30. Rev.
i. 17, 18.
y Ps. cv. 3, 4.
Luke xxiv. 5.
John xx. 13—15.
Heb. i. 14.
z Mal. 40. xvi. 21.
xxviii. 9, 23, 30.
19. xvi. 31, 32.
xxviii. 63. Mark
xvi. 31. Luke
xxiv. 6—9, 25.
44. John ii. 19.
x. 17.
m Mark xvi. 6.
Luke xxiv. 12. John xx. 4—9.

n 10. Mark xvi. 7. 7 And ⁿ go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, ^o he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: ^p lo, I have told you.

o 16, 17. xxvi. 32. 8 And they departed quickly from the sepulchre ^q with fear and great joy, and did run to bring his disciples word.

p xxiv. 25. Is. xlv. 8. xlv. 21. John xiv. 29. xvi. 4.

q Ezra iii. 12, 13. Ps. ii. 11. Mark xvi. 8. Luke xxiv. 36—41. John xvi. 20. 22. xx. 20, 21.

r Is. lxi. 5. Mark xvi. 9, 10. John xx. 14—16.

s Luke i. 28, 2 Cor. xiii. 11. 11 ¶ Now when they were going, behold, ^a some of the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done.

t Cant. iii. 3, 4. Luke vii. 38. John xii. 3. xx. 17. Rev. iii. 9.

u 17. xiv. 33. Luke xxiv. 52. John xx. 28. Rev. v. 11—14.

x 5. xiv. 27. Luke xxiv. 36—38. John vi. 20.

y 7. Judg. x. 16. Ps. ciii. 8—13. Mark xvi. 7.

z xii. 48—50. xxv. 40, 45. Mark iii. 33—35. John xx. 17. Rom. viii. 29. Heb. ii. 11—18.

a 4. xxvii. 65, 66. b xxvi. 3, 4. xxvii. 1, 2. 62—64. Ps. ii. 1—6. John xi. 47, 48. xii. 10, 11. Acts iv. 5—22. v. 33, 34, 40. c Acts xii. 19.

15 So ^d they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews ^e until this day.

16 ¶ Then ^f the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them.

17 And when they saw him they ^g worshipped him: ^h but some doubted.

18 ¶ And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, ⁱ All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

19 Go ^j ye therefore, and teach all nations, ^k baptizing them in ^l the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost;

20 Teaching ^m them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and lo, ⁿ I am with you alway, ^o even ^p unto the end of the world. ^q Amen.

xlvi. 15. 1 Tim. vi. 10. e xxvii. 8. f Mark xvi. 14. John vi. 70. Acts i. 13—26. 1 Cor. xv. 5. g 7. 10. xxvi. 32. h 9. Ps. ii. 12. xlv. 11. John v. 23. i 1 Cor. xv. 6. k xi. 27. xvi. 28. Ps. ii. 6—9. lxxxix. 27. ex. 1, 2. Is. ix. 6. 7. Dan. vii. 14. Luke i. 32, 33. x. 22. John iii. 35. v. 22—27. xiii. 3. xvii. 2. Acts ii. 36. x. 36. Rom. xiv. 9. 1 Cor. xv. 27. Eph. i. 20—22. Phil. ii. 9—11. Col. i. 16—19. Heb. i. 2. ii. 8. 1 Pet. iii. 22. Rev. xi. 15. xvii. 14. xix. 16. 1 Ps. xxii. 27, 28. xxviii. 2, 3. Is. xlii. 1—4. xlix. 6. lli. 10. lxvi. 18, 19. Mark xvi. 15, 16. Luke xxiv. 47, 48. Acts i. 8. xii. 46, 47. xxviii. 28. Rom. x. 18. Col. i. 23. m Acts ii. 38. 41. viii. 12—16. 36—38. ix. 18. x. 47, 48. xvi. 15. 33. xix. 3—5. 1 Cor. i. 13—16. xv. 29. 1 Pet. iii. 21. n iii. 16, 17. Gen. i. 26. Num. vi. 24—27. Is. xlviii. 16. 1 Cor. xii. 4—6. 2 Cor. xiii. 14. Eph. ii. 18. 1 John v. 7. Rev. i. 4—6. o vii. 24—27. Deut. v. 32. xii. 32. Acts ii. 42. xx. 20, 21. 27. 1 Cor. xi. 2. 23. xiv. 37. Eph. iv. 11—17. 20. &c. Col. i. 28. 1 Thes. iv. 1, 2. 2 Thes. iii. 6—12. 1 Tim. vi. 1—4. Tit. ii. 1—10. 1 Pet. ii. 10—19. 2 Pet. i. 5—11. iii. 2. 1 John ii. 3, 4. iii. 19—24. Rev. xxi. 14. p i. 23. xviii. 20. Gen. xxxix. 2, 3. 21. Ex. iii. 12. Josh. i. 5. Ps. xlv. 7. 11. Is. viii. 8—10. xli. 10. Mark xvi. 20. John xiv. 18—23. Acts xviii. 9, 10. 2 Tim. iv. 17. Rev. xxi. 21. q xiii. 39, 40. 49. xxiv. 3. r vi. 13. 1 Kings i. 36. 1 Chr. xvi. 36. Ps. lxxii. 19. Rev. i. 18. xxii. 20.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. MARK.

St. Peter speaks of Marcus, and calls him "his son;" perhaps implying that Marcus was converted by his ministry, and served with him in the Gospel. (1 Pet. v. 13.) This Marcus, or Mark, was undoubtedly the writer of the Gospel on which we now enter: but whether he was, or was not, a different person from John surnamed Mark, of whom we read in the Acts of the apostles, and in St. Paul's epistles, (Acts xii. 12. xiii. 5. 13. xv. 37—39. Col. iv. 10. 2 Tim. iv. 11.) must remain doubtful, as the most able and laborious enquirers are divided in opinion on the subject; the celebrated Grotius taking the lead on the one side, and the indefatigable Lardner on the other.—It is, however, generally agreed, that this Gospel was written under the immediate inspection of the apostle Peter, and received by the Church on his authority.—St. John had seen the three Gospels, and wrote his own as a supplement to them, as plainly appears in the harmony of the Gospels.—Ecclesiastical history informs us, that Mark's Gospel had the approbation of Peter, and that Mark was instructed by him.—Papias conversed with the disciples of the apostles, about the beginning of the second century.—He speaks of the Gospels of Matthew and Mark as extant and written by them.—Justin Martyr, A. D. 150, mentions the Gospels as universally received. He must have conversed with Christians who were old men, and learned that the Gospels were extant when they were young.—Between A. D. 70, and Justin, are the authors called apostolical, Clemens, Hermas, Barnabas, Ignatius, these make use of some of the Gospels and epistles. (Jortin.) Justin Martyr—cites passages from every one of the Gospels, declaring that they contained the words of Christ.—Irenæus, in the same century, not only cites them all by name, but declares, that there were neither more nor less received by the Church.—Moreover, he cites passages from every chapter of St. Matthew and St. Luke, from fourteen chapters of St. Mark, and from twenty chapters of St. John.—Tatianus, who flourished

in the same century, wrote a harmony of the Gospels; the Gospel gathered out of the four Gospels. (Whitby.) It is therefore, undeniable, that from the earliest ages of the Church, this Gospel and that of St. Luke, though not written by apostles, were received as authentic, and as divinely inspired: and this consideration gives much weight to the tradition that St. Peter sanctioned it by his apostolical authority, which induced the primitive Church without hesitation to number it among the canonical books of Scripture.—Some have considered St. Mark as epitomizing or abridging St. Matthew; and he doubtless records many of the same facts, and a few of the same discourses and parables, which are found in St. Matthew's Gospel: but he omits many things, and adds others; and he records some miracles much more fully than Matthew had done, and not without considerable variation: so that there is no reason to suppose, that he intentionally took any thing from Matthew, but that he wrote such things, as were especially brought to his knowledge, and impressed on his mind. And the coincidence seems to have arisen, rather from the circumstance of the two evangelists writing the history of the same grand and interesting events, than from any design in the one of deducing his materials from the other. The circumstance of the same facts in many instances being repeated in this Gospel, and but few of our Lord's discourses introduced,—will of course render the expositor's labour less needful, except in noting variations. But, as it has pleased God to confirm his truth by several witnesses, it will never be unuseful to a humble pious enquirer to review the same important transactions, as placed by the evangelist in that point of view, which most affected his own mind: while the inimitable simplicity common to them all, however they vary the narrative, is an internal proof, that they were not left to be carried away by their feelings, to use any expression unsuitable to the intrinsic dignity of the subject.

CHAPTER I.

The Gospel begins with John's ministry, 1—8. Christ's baptism and temptation, 9—13. John being imprisoned, Jesus preaches in Galilee, and calls Simon and Andrew, James and John, 14—50. He casts out an unclean spirit, 21—26; heals Peter's wife's mother and many sick persons, 29—34; retires early for prayer, preaches in the synagogues of Galilee, and cleanses a leper, 35—45.

THE ^a beginning of the Gospel of ^b Jesus Christ, ^c the Son of God;

2 As it is ^d written in the prophets, ^e Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

3 The ^f voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

4 John ^g did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance ^h for the ⁱ remission of sins.

5 And ^j there went out unto him all the land of Judea, and they of Jerusalem, and were all ^k baptized of him in the river of Jordan, ^l confessing their sins.

6 And John was ^m clothed with camels' hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins; and he did ⁿ eat locusts and wild honey;

7 And preached, saying, ^o There cometh one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.

8 I indeed ^p have baptized you with water: but ^q he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost.

9 ^r And it came to pass in those days, ^s that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized of John in Jordan.

10 And straightway ^t coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens ^u opened, and the Spirit, ^v like a dove, descending upon him:

11 And ^w there came a voice from heaven, saying, ^x Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

12 And immediately ^y the Spirit driveth him into the wilderness.

13 And he was there in the wilderness ^z forty days ^{aa} tempted of Satan, and was with the wild beasts: ^{ab} and the angels ministered unto him.

14 ^{ac} Now ^{ad} after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, ^{ae} preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God,

15 And saying, ^{af} The time is fulfilled, and ^{ag} the kingdom of God is at hand: ^{ah} repent ye, and believe the gospel.

16 Now ^{ai} as he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw ^{aj} Simon and Andrew his brother, casting a net

into the sea: for they were fishers.

17 And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become ^{ak} fishers of men.

18 And straightway they ^{al} forsook their nets, and followed him.

19 And when he had gone a little farther thence, he saw ^{am} James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, who also were in the ship mending their nets.

20 And straightway he called them: and ^{an} they left their father Zebedee in the ship with the hired servants, and went after him.

21 ^{ao} And ^{ap} they went into Capernaum; and straightway on the sabbath-day ^{aq} he entered into the synagogue, and taught.

22 And ^{ar} they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not ^{as} as the scribes.

23 ^{at} And there was in their synagogue ^{au} a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out,

24 Saying, ^{av} Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, ^{aw} the Holy One of God.

25 And Jesus ^{ax} rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him.

26 And when the unclean spirit had ^{ay} torn him, and cried with a loud voice, he came out of him.

27 And ^{az} they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this? what new doctrine is this? ^{ba} for with authority commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him.

28 And immediately ^{bb} his fame spread abroad throughout all the region round about Galilee.

29 ^{bc} And forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, they ^{bd} entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John.

30 But Simon's ^{be} wife's mother lay sick of a fever; and anon ^{bf} they tell him of her.

31 And he came ^{bg} and took her by the hand, and lifted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ^{bh} ministered unto them.

32 ^{bi} And ^{bj} at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils.

33 And ^{bk} all the city was gathered together at the door.

34 And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; ^{bl} and suffered not the devils to ^{bm} speak, because they knew him.

35 ^{bn} And in the morning, ^{bo} rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place, and there prayed.

k Ez. xlvii. 10. Matt. ix. 19. 20. Luke v. 16. Acts ii. 38—41. l x. 28—31. Matt. xix. 27—30. Luke v. 11. xix. 28. xviii. 28—30. Phil. iii. 8. m iii. 17. v. 27. ix. 2. x. 35. xiv. 53. Acts i. 13. xii. 2. n x. 29. Deut. xxxiii. 9. 1 Kings ix. 21. Matt. ix. 21, 22. viii. 21, 22. x. 37. Luke xiv. 26. 2 Cor. v. 16. o ii. 1. Matt. ix. 13. Luke iv. 31. x. 15. p 39. vi. 2. Matt. iv. 23. Luke iv. 16. xiii. 10. Acts xiii. 14. &c. xviii. 2. xviii. 4. q Jer. xlviii. 29. Matt. vii. 28. 29. xiii. 54. Luke iv. 32. xvi. 15. John vii. 46. Acts vi. 10. ix. 21, 22. 2 Cor. iv. 2. Heb. ix. 12, 13. r vii. 3—13. Matt. xiii. 16—24. s 34. v. 2. vii. 25. ix. 25. Matt. xii. 48. Luke iv. 38—37. t v. 7. Ez. xiv. 12. Matt. xiii. 20. Luke xiii. 28. 37. Jam. ii. 19. u Ps. xvi. 10. lxxix. 18, 19. Dan. ix. 24. Luke iv. 39. Acts ii. 27. iii. 14. iv. 27. Rev. iii. 7. x 34. iii. 11, 22. v. 25. Ps. i. 16. Luke iv. 35, 41. 42. Acts xvi. 17, 18. y ix. 20, 26. Luke iv. 40, 41. x. 7. z vii. 23. Matt. ix. 35. xii. 28, 29. xv. 24. aa ix. 20. ix. 17—20. ab 45. Mic. v. 4. Matt. ix. 24. ix. 51. Luke iv. 14, 17. ac Matt. xiii. 10. 14. Luke ix. 38, 39. ix. 48. ad 1 Cor. ix. 5. ae v. 27. John xi. 3. Jam. v. 14, 15. af v. 41. Acts xii. 41. ag xv. 41. Ps. ciii. 1—3. cxvii. 13. Matt. xxviii. 56. Luke viii. 2, 3. ah vii. iii. 7. Matt. ix. 16, 17. Luke iv. 40. ai 6. Acts xiii. 44. aj 24. iii. 12. Luke iv. 41. Acts xvi. 16, 17. al Or, say that they knew him. am v. 46—48. An. v. 3. cix. 4. Luke iv. 42. vs. 12, xiii. 30—48. John ix. 34. vi. 15. Eph. vi. 18. Phil. ii. 5. Heb. v. 7.

a Luke i. 2, 3. ii. 10, 11. Acts i. 1, 2. b John xx. 31. Rom. i. 1—4. 1 John i. 1—3. v. 1, 11, 12. c Ps. ii. 7. Matt. iii. 17. xiv. 33. xvii. 5. John i. 14, 34. 49. iii. 16. vi. 69. Rom. viii. 3, 22. d Ps. xl. 7. Matt. xi. 5. xvi. 24. 31. Luke i. 70. xviii. 31. e Mal. iii. 1. Matt. xi. 10. Luke i. 15—17. 70. vii. 27, 28. f Isai. 3—5. Matt. iii. 3. Luke iii. 4—6. John i. 15. 23—34. iii. 28—36. g Matt. iii. 1, 2, 6. 11. Luke iii. 2, 3. Acts x. 37. xiii. 24, 25. xix. 3, 4. h Or, unto. i Acts xiii. 16. j Matt. iii. 5, 6. ix. 25. k John i. 28. iii. 23. l Lev. xvi. 40. Job. vii. 19. Ps. xlviii. 5. Prov. xxviii. 13. Acts ii. 28. xix. 13. 1 John i. 8—10. m 2 Kings i. 8. Zech. xiii. 4. Matt. iii. 4. n Lev. xi. 22. o Matt. iii. 11, 14. Luke iii. 16. vii. 6, 7. John i. 27. iii. 28—31. Acts xiii. 25. p Matt. iii. 15. q Prov. i. 23. Is. xlviii. 15. xlv. 3. Ez. xxxvi. 25—27. Joel ii. 28. Acts i. 5. ii. 4. 17. x. 45. xi. 15. 16. xix. 4—6. 1 Cor. xiii. 13. Tit. iii. 5, 6. A. D. 27. r Matt. iii. 13—15. Luke iii. 21. s Matt. iii. 16. John i. 31—34. t Or, chosen, or, sent. Is. lxi. 1. u Luke iii. 22. John i. 32. v Matt. iii. 17. John v. 37. xii. 29—30. 2 Pet. i. 17, 18. w Is. 7. Ps. ii. 7. Is. xlii. 1. Matt. xvi. 15. Luke ix. 34. John i. 34. iii. 16, 35. 36. v. 30—32. vi. 69. Rom. i. 4. Col. i. 11. x Matt. iv. 1, &c. Luke iv. 1, &c. z Ex. xxiv. 13. xxviii. 28. Deut. ix. 11, 18. 26. 1 Kings xix. 8. a Heb. ii. 17, 18. iv. 15. b 1 Kings xix. 5—7. Matt. iv. 11. xvi. 53. 1 Tim. iii. 16. A. D. 28. c Matt. iv. 12. xi. 2. xiv. 2. Luke iii. 20. John iii. 22—24. d Is. vi. 1—5. Matt. iv. 25. ix. 25. Luke iv. 17—19. 47. 44. viii. 1. Acts ix. 25. xxviii. 25. Eph. ii. 17. e Dan. ii. 44. ix. 25. Gal. iv. 4. Eph. i. 10. f Matt. iii. 2. iv. 17. v. 7. Luke x. 9, 11. g Matt. xxi. 31. 32. Luke xxiv. 47. Acts ii. 36—38. xx. 21. 2 Tim. ii. 25, 26. h Matt. iv. 18. &c. Luke v. 4. i iii. 16. 28. Matt. x. 2. Luke vi. 14. John i. 40—42. vi. 3. xii. 22. Acts i. 17.

m 5. Zech. xi. 11.
John iii. 26. xi.
48. xii. 19.

n Luke iv. 43.

o Is. lxi. 1-3.
Luke ii. 49. iv.
18-21. John ix.
4. 5. xvi. 28.

p 21. Luke iv. 43,
44.

q vii. 36. Luke
iv. 41.

r Matt. viii. 2-4.
Luke v. 12-14.

s Lev. xiii. xiv.
Num. xii. 10-
15. Deut. xxiv.

8, 9. 2 Sam. iii.
29. 2 Kings v. 5,
&c. 27. vii. 3.
xv. 5. Matt. xi.
5. Luke xvii. 12
-19.

t x. 17. 2 Chr. vi.
13. Matt. xvii.
14. Luke xxii.
41. Acts vii. 60.
Eph. iii. 14.

u ix. 22, 23. Gen.
xviii. 14. 2
Kings v. 7.

x vi. 34. Matt. ix.
36. Luke vii. 12,
13. Heb. ii. 17.
iv. 15.

y iv. 39. v. 41, 42.
Gen. i. 3. Ps.
xxxiii. 9. Heb.
i. 3.

z 31. v. 29. Matt.
xv. 28. John iv.
50-53.

a iii. 12. v. 43.
vii. 36. Matt. ix.
30. Luke viii.
56.

b Lev. xiv. 2-32.
Matt. xxiii. 2,
3. Luke v. 14.
xvii. 14.

c Matt. ix. 31.
Luke v. 15.

d ii. 1, 2. 13.

a i. 45. Matt. ix. 1.
b vii. 24. Luke
xviii. 35-38.
John iv. 47.
Acts ii. 6.

c 13. i. 33. 37. 45.
iv. 1, 2. Luke
v. 17. xii. 1.

d i. 14. vi. 34.
Matt. v. 2. Luke
viii. 1. 11. Acts
viii. 25. xi. 19.
xiv. 25. xvi. 6.
Rom. x. 8. 2
Tim. iv. 2.

e Matt. ix. 2.
Luke v. 18.

f Deut. xxii. 8.
Luke v. 19.

g Gen. xxii. 12.
John ii. 25. Acts
xi. 23. 1 Thes.
i. 3, 4. Jam. ii.
18-22.

h 9, 10. Is. liii. 11.
Matt. ix. 2.
Luke v. 20. vii.
47-50. Acts v.
31. 2 Cor. ii. 10.
Col. iii. 13.

i v. 34. Matt. ix.
22. Luke viii.
48.

k Job xxxiii. 17-
26. Ps. xxxi. 1
-5. xc. 7-9.
ciii. 3. Is.
xxxviii. 17. John
v. 14. 1 Cor. xi.
30. Jam. v. 15.

l viii. 17. Matt.
xvi. 7, 8. Luke
v. 21, 22. 2 Cor.
x. 5. Marg.

m xiv. 64. Matt.
ix. 3. xxvi. 65.
John x. 33. 36.
vii. 18. Luke v. 21.

n Ps. cxxx. 4. Is. xliii. 25. Dan. ix. 9. Mic.
vii. 18. Luke v. 21.

o 1 Chr. xxix. 17.
Matt. ix. 4.
Luke v. 22. vi.
8. vii. 39, 40.
John ii. 24, 25.
vi. 64. xxi. 17.
Heb. iv. 13.
Rev. ii. 23.

p Ps. cxxxix. 2. Prov.
xv. 26. xxiv. 9.
Is. lvi. 7. Ez.
xxxviii. 10. Luke
xxiv. 38. Acts
v. 3. viii. 22.

q Matt. ix. 5.
Luke v. 22-25.
r 5.
s Dan. vii. 13, 14.
Matt. ix. 5-8.
xvi. 13. John v.
20-27. 1 Tim.
i. 13-16.

t i. 41. John v. 8
-10. vi. 63.

36 And Simon, and they that were with him, followed after him.

37 And when they had found him, they said unto him, ^m All men seek for thee.

38 And he said unto them, ⁿ Let us go into the next towns, that I may preach there also: ^o for therefore came I forth.

39 And he ^p preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee, ^q and cast out devils.

40 ¶ And ^r there came ^s a leper to him, beseeching him, and ^t kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, ^u If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

41 And Jesus, ^x moved with compassion, put forth *his* hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, ^y I will, be thou clean.

42 And as soon as he had spoken, ^z immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed.

43 And ^a he straitly charged him, and forthwith sent him away;

44 And saith unto him, See thou say nothing to any man: but go thy way, ^b shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing those things which Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

45 But he went out, ^c and began to publish *it* much, and to blaze abroad the matter, insomuch that Jesus ^d could no more openly enter into the city, but was without in desert places: and they came to him from every quarter.

CHAP. II.

Jesus heals a paralytic, and justifies himself in forgiving his sins, 1-12. He calls Matthew, and answers those that blamed him for eating with publicans and sinners, 13-17. He vindicates his disciples, when blamed for not frequent fasting, and accused of breaking the sabbath, 18-28.

AND ^a again he entered into Capernaum after *some* days; ^b and it was noised that he was in the house.

2 And ^c straightway many are gathered together, insomuch that there was no room to receive *them*; no, not so much as about the door: ^d and he preached the word unto them.

3 And they come unto him, ^e bringing one sick of the palsy, which was borne of four.

4 And when they could not come nigh unto him for the press, ^f they uncovered the roof where he was: and, when they had broken *it* up, they let down the bed wherein the sick of the palsy lay.

5 When Jesus ^g saw their faith, ^h he said unto the sick of the palsy, ⁱ Son, thy ^k sins be forgiven thee.

6 But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, ^l and reasoning in their hearts,

7 Why doth this *man* thus ^m speak blasphemies? ⁿ who can forgive sins but God only?

ⁿ Ps. cxxx. 4. Is. xliii. 25. Dan. ix. 9. Mic. vii. 18. Luke v. 21.

8 And immediately, ^o when Jesus perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, ^p Why reason ye these things in your hearts.

9 Whether ^q is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, ^r Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk?

10 But that ye may know ^s that the son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,)

11 I say unto thee, ^t Arise, and take up thy bed, and go thy way into thine house.

12 And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; ^u insomuch that they were all amazed, and ^x glorified God, saying, ^y We never saw it on this fashion.

13 ¶ And he went forth again ^z by the sea-side; ^a and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he taught them.

14 And as he passed by, ^b he saw Levi *the son of* ^c Alpheus sitting at the ^d receipt of custom, and said unto him, ^e Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

15 And it came to pass, that, ^f as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.

16 And when the Scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, ^g How is it that he eateth and drinketh with ^h publicans and sinners?

17 When Jesus heard *it*, he saith unto them, ⁱ They that are whole have no need of a physician, but they that are sick: ^j I came not to call the righteous, but sinners, to repentance.

18 ¶ And ^k the disciples of John and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, ^l Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not?

19 And Jesus said unto them, ^m Can the children of the bride-chamber fast while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them they cannot fast.

20 But the days will come, when ⁿ the Bridegroom shall ^o be taken away from them, ^p and then shall they fast in those days.

21 No man also ^q seweth a piece of ^r new cloth on an old garment; else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

22 And no man putteth new wine ^s into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and the wine will be spilled, and the bottles shall be made waste.

^t Or, raw, or, unwrought.

o 1 Chr. xxix. 17.
Matt. ix. 4.
Luke v. 22. vi.
8. vii. 39, 40.
John ii. 24, 25.
vi. 64. xxi. 17.
Heb. iv. 13.
Rev. ii. 23.

p Ps. cxxxix. 2. Prov.
xv. 26. xxiv. 9.
Is. lvi. 7. Ez.
xxxviii. 10. Luke
xxiv. 38. Acts
v. 3. viii. 22.

q Matt. ix. 5.
Luke v. 22-25.
r 5.

s Dan. vii. 13, 14.
Matt. ix. 5-8.
xvi. 13. John v.
20-27. 1 Tim.
i. 13-16.

t i. 41. John v. 8
-10. vi. 63.

u i. 27. Matt. ix.
8. xii. 23. Luke
vii. 16.

x Matt. xv. 31.
Luke v. 26. xiii.
13. xvii. 15.
Acts iv. 21.

y Matt. ix. 33.
John vii. 31. ix.
32.

z Matt. xiii. 1.

a 2. iii. 7, 8. 20.
21. iv. 1. Prov.
i. 20-22. Luke
xix. 48. xxi. 38.

b iii. 18. Matt. ix.
9. Luke v. 27.

c iii. 18. Luke vi.
15. Acts i. 13.

d Or, place where
the custom was
received.

e i. 17-20. Matt.
iv. 19-22.

f i. 10, 11.
xvi. 31. 32.
Luke v. 29, 30.
xv. 1.

g 7. Is. lxxv. 5.
Luke xv. 2, &c.
xviii. 11. xix. 7.
10. 1 Cor. ii. 15.
Heb. xii. 3.

h Matt. xviii. 17.
Matt. ix. 12, 13.
Luke v. 31, 32.
xv. 7. 29. xvi.
15. John ix. 34.
40, 41.

i Matt. xviii. 11.
Luke xv. 10.
xix. 10. Acts xx.
21. xxvi. 20.
Rom. v. 6-8.
20, 21. 1 Tim.
i. 15, 16. Tit. ii.
14. iii. 3-7.

k Matt. ix. 14-
17. Luke v. 33
-39.

l Matt. vi. 16-18.
xxiii. 5. Luke
xviii. 12. Rom.
x. 3.

m Gen. xxix. 22.
Judg. xiv. 10, 11.
Ps. xlv. 14.
Cant. v. 8.
Matt. xxv. 1-
10.

n Ps. xlv. 11.
Cant. iii. 11. Is.
liv. 5. lvi. 5.
John iii. 29. 2
Cor. xi. 2. Rev.
xix. 7. xxi. 9.

o Zech. xiii. 7.
Matt. xxvi. 31.
John vii. 33, 34.
xii. 8. xiii. 33.
xvii. 7. 28. xviii.
11. 13. Acts i. 9.
iii. 21.

p Acts xiii. 2, 3.
Ps. ciii. 13-
15. Is. lvii. 16. 1 Cor. x. 13.

q Ps. ciii. 13-
15. Is. lvii. 16. 1 Cor. x. 13.

r Or, raw, or, unwrought.

s Dan. ix. 9. Mic.
vii. 18. Luke v. 21.

t Or, raw, or, unwrought.

u i. 27. Matt. ix.
8. xii. 23. Luke
vii. 16.

x Matt. xv. 31.
Luke v. 26. xiii.
13. xvii. 15.
Acts iv. 21.

y Matt. ix. 33.
John vii. 31. ix.
32.

z Matt. xiii. 1.

a 2. iii. 7, 8. 20.
21. iv. 1. Prov.
i. 20-22. Luke
xix. 48. xxi. 38.

b iii. 18. Matt. ix.
9. Luke v. 27.

c iii. 18. Luke vi.
15. Acts i. 13.

d Or, place where
the custom was
received.

into old bottles; else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, * that he went through the corn-fields on the sabbath-day; and his disciples began, as they went, * to pluck the ears of corn.

24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, ^a why do they on the sabbath-day ^a that which is not lawful?

25 And he said unto them, ⁷ Have ye never read ² what David did, when he had need, and was an hungered, he, and they that were with him?

26 How he went into the house of God, in the days of ^a Abiathar the high priest, and did eat the shew-bread, ^b which is not lawful to eat but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him?

27 And he said unto them,
The sabbath was made for man,
and not man for the sabbath :

28 Therefore ^d the Son of man
is Lord also of the sabbath.

CHAP. III.

Jesus heals a man withered hand on the sabbath, 1-5. The Pharisees condemn his death, he retires, is followed by multitudes, and heals many, 6-12. He chooseth twelve apostles, 13-17. His friends look upon him as beside himself, 20, 21. He confutes the blasphemous absurdity of the scribes, who ascribe his casting out devils to the power of Beelzebub, 22-26. They who do the will of God are his nearest relations, 31-35.

AND he entered again into the
synagogue; and there was a
man there which had a withered
hand.

2 And they watched him whether he would heal him on the sabbath-day; that they might accuse him.

3 And ^d he saith unto the man
which had the withered hand
Stand forth

4 And he saith unto them, ' Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath-days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? ' But they held their peace.

5 And when he had looked round
about on them with anger, being
grieved for the hardness of
their hearts, he said unto the man
Stretch forth thine hand. And
he stretched it out: and his hand
was restored whole as the other.

a. 6 And the Pharisees went forth
1. and straightway took counsel with
v. the Herodians against him, how
b. they might destroy him.

7 But Jesus withdrew himself
4. with his disciples to the sea: and
11. a great multitude from Galilee
2. followed him, and from Judea,

2 Idumea, and *from* ¹ beyond Jordan; and they about ¹ Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him.

9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him, ¹ because of the multitude, lest they should throng him.

10 For he had healed many, in-
somuch that they † pressed upon
him for to ¹ touch him, ² as many
as had plagues.

11 And ^{the} unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, 'Thou art ^{the} Son of God.

12 And he ² straitly charged them that they should not make him known.

13 ¶ And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth *unto* him whom he would: and they came unto him.

14 And ^b he ordained twelve, ^c that they should be with him, ^d and that he might send them forth to preach,

15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils.

16 And ^d Simon he surnamed
Peter;

16 And James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, The sons of thunder;

13 And ^a Andrew, and ^b Philip,
and ^c Bartholomew, and ^d Matthew,
and ^e Thomas, ^f and James the
son of ^g Alphaeus, and ^h Thaddeus,
and ⁱ Simon the Canaanite.

19 And Judas Iscariot, which
also betrayed him: and they went
• into an house.

20 ¶ And the multitude cometh together again, ' so that they could not so much as eat bread.

21 And when his friends heard of it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, ' He is beside himself.

22 And the scribes ^{which came} down from Jerusalem said, "He hath Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils."

23 And he called them unto
him, and said unto them * in para-
bles. * How can Satan cast out Satan

24 And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand.

25 And if a house be divided
against itself, that house cannot
stand.

26 And if Satan rise up agains

Is. xxxiv. 5. Ez.
 xxxv. 15. xxxvi.
 5. Mal. i. 2-4.
 Edom.
 Num. xxvii. 31.
 -39. Josh. xiii.
 8, &c.
 vii. 24-31. Josh.
 xix. 28, 29. Ps.
 xlv. 12. lxxviii.
 4. Is. xliii. Ez.
 xvi-xviii.
 v. 30, 31. John.
 vi. 15.
 Or, *rushed*.
 v. 27, 28. vi. 36.
 Matt. xiv. 58.
 Acts v. 15. xii.
 11, 12.
 v. 29. Gen. xii.
 17. Num. xi. 30.
 Luke vii. 2.
 Heb. xii. 6.
 i. 23, 24. v. 8, 6.
 Matt. viii. 31.
 Luke iv. 41.
 Acts xvi. 17.
 xii. 13-17.
 i. 1. Matt. i.
 3. & viii. 28.
 Luke viii. 28.
 i. 25, 34. Matt.
 xii. 16. Acts xvi.
 19.
 a Matt. x. 1, &c.
 Luke vi. 12-
 16.
 b John xv. 16.
 Acts i. 24, 25.
 Gal. i. 15-20.
 c Luke ix. 1-4.
 x. 1-11. xxi.
 47. Acts i. 3.
 d i. 16. Matt. x.
 16-18. John.
 42. i. Cor. i. 13.
 iii. 22. ix. 3. Gal.
 ii. 7-9. *Cepha*.
 2 Pet. i. 1.
 e ix. 19, 20. v.
 ix. 2. x. 35. xi.
 33. John xxi.
 20-28. Acts xi.
 1.
 f Is. lviii. 1. Jer.
 xxiii. 28. Heb.
 xiv. 12. Rev.
 11.
 g John i. 40. v.
 8. xii. 21, &c.
 Acts i. 13.
 h John i. 43-4.
 vi. 5-7. xiv.
 9.
 i Matt. x. 3. Luk.
 vi. 14. Acts
 13.
 k Is. 14. Matt. i.
 9. Luke v. 27.
 29. *Levi* vi. 1.
 l John xi. 16. v.
 24-29. xxi.
 Acts i. 13.
 m vi. 3. Matt.
 3. xii. 54. Luk.
 vi. 15. Acts i.
 13. xii. 18.
 Cor. ix. 5. 9.
 7. Gal. i. 19.
 9. Jam. i. 1.
 n ii. 14.
 o Matt. 2. 3. Luk.
 vi. 16. John i.
 22. Acts i.
 Judas the brother of James.
 Jude i. Rec.
 p Matt. v. 4. Luk.
 vi. 14. Acts
 13. *Simon*.
 lxxv.
 64, 71, 72. xii. 4.
 r 9. vi. 31. Luk.
 xi. John vi. 3-
 xvi. xvi. 34. 2 Cor.
 i. Pa. viii. 6. M.
 viii. 48, 52. Pa. i.
 -39. Luke xi. 1.
 x. i. 6. 1 Kings
 i. Zech. xi. 14. Jo.
 i. Gen. xiii. 7.
 xii. 19.

b Gen. iii. 15. Is. xxvii. 1. xlix. 24. —26. liii. 12. Matt. xii. 29. Luke x. 17—20. xi. 21—23. John xli. 31. Rom. xvi. 20. Eph. vi. 10—13. Col. ii. 15. Heb. ii. 14. 1 John iii. 8. iv. 4. Rev. xii. 7—9. xx. 1—3.

c Matt. xii. 31, 32. Luke xii. 10. Heb. vi. 4—8. x. 26—31. 1 John v. 16.

d xii. 40. Matt. xxv. 46. 2 Thes. i. 6. Jude 7. 13. e 22. John x. 20.

f Matt. xii. 46—48. Luke viii. 19—21.

g Deut. xxxiii. 9. Luke ii. 49. John ii. 4. 2 Cor. v. 16.

h 21. vi. 3. John vii. 3—5.

i Ps. xxii. 22. Cant. iv. 9, 10. v. 1, 2. Matt. xii. 49. 50. xxv. 40—45. xxviii. 10. Luke xi. 27. 28. John xx. 17. Rom. viii. 29. Heb. ii. 11, 12.

k Matt. vii. 21. John vii. 17. 1 John ii. 17. iii. 22, 23.

himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.

27 No man, ^b can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his house.

28 Verily I say unto you, ^c All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewithsoever they shall blaspheme:

29 But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, ^d but is in danger of eternal damnation:

30 Because ^e they said, He hath an unclean spirit,

31 ¶ There came ^f then his brethren and his mother, and standing without, sent unto him, calling him.

32 And the multitude sat about him; and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.

33 And he answered them saying, ^g Who is my mother, ^h or my brethren?

34 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, ⁱ Behold my mother and my brethren!

35 For whosoever shall ^k do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

CHAP. IV.

The parable of the sower, 1—9. Why Christ taught by parables, 10—13. The interpretation, 14—20. Knowledge is given to be communicated, 21, 22. A call to hear with attention, 23—25. The parable of seed sown, imperceptibly growing up, and ripening for harvest, 26—29: that of the grain of mustard-seed, 30—32. Christ teaches only by parables, which he expounds to his disciples, 33, 34. He stills a tempest by his word, 35—41.

AND ^a he began again to teach by the sea-side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, ^b so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things ^c by parables, and said unto them ^d in his doctrine,

3 ^e Hearken; Behold, ^f there went out a sower to sow:

4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way-side, ^g and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.

5 And some fell on ^h stony ground, where it had not much earth, and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth:

6 But when ⁱ the sun was up, it was scorched, and because it had ^k no root it withered away.

7 And some ^l fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.

8 But when ^m the sun was up, it was scorched, and because it had ⁿ no root it withered away.

8 And other ⁿ fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up, and increased, and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some ⁿ an hundred.

9 And he said unto them, ^o He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 ¶ And ^p when he was alone, they that were about him, with the twelve, asked of him the parable.

11 And he said unto them, ^q Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto ^r them that are without, ^s all these things are done in parables:

12 That ^t seeing they may see, and not perceive, and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should ^u be converted, and ^v their sins should be forgiven them.

13 And he saith unto them, ^w Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

14 The ^x sower soweth ^y the word.

15 And ^z these are they by the way-side, where the word is sown; but, when they have heard, ^a Satan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts.

16 And these are they likewise ^b which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness;

17 And ^c have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward, ^d when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they are offended.

18 And these are they ^e which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word,

19 And ^f the cares of this world, and ^g the deceitfulness of riches, ^h and the lusts of other things, entering in, choke the word, and it becometh ⁱ unfruitful.

20 And these are they ^j which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirty-fold, some sixty, and some ^k an hundred.

21 ¶ And he said unto them, ^l Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick?

22 For ^m there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested;

23 For ⁿ what is that which is hid, which shall not be manifested;

24 For ^o what is that which is hid, which shall not be manifested;

25 For ^p what is that which is hid, which shall not be manifested;

26 For ^q what is that which is hid, which shall not be manifested;

27 For ^r what is that which is hid, which shall not be manifested;

m 20. Matt. xiii. 8. 23. Luke viii. 8. 15. John i. 12. 13. iii. 19—21. vii. 17. Acts xvii. 11. Heb. iv. 1, 2. Jam. i. 19—22. 1 Pet. ii. 1—3.

n Gen. xxvi. 12. Phil. i. 11.

o 3. 23, 24. vii. 14. 16. Matt. xi. 15. xiii. 9. xv. 10. Luke vii. 18. Rev. iii. 6. 13. 22.

p 34. vii. 17. Prov. xiii. 20. Matt. xiii. 10, 36. Luke viii. 9.

q Matt. xi. 25. xiii. 11, 12. 16. xvi. 17. Luke viii. 10. x. 21—24. 1 Cor. iv. 7. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Eph. ii. 4—10. Tit. iii. 3—7. Jam. i. 16—18. 1 John v. 20.

r 1 Cor. v. 12, 13. Col. iv. 5. 1 Thes. iv. 12. 1 Tim. iii. 7.

s Matt. xiii. 13.

t Deut. xxix. 4. Is. vi. 9, 10. xlv. 18. Jer. v. 21. Matt. xiii. 14. 15. Luke viii. 10. John xii. 37—41. Acts xxviii. 25—27. Rom. xi. 8.

u Jer. xxxi. 18—20. Ez. xviii. 27—32. Acts iii. 19. 2 Tim. ii. 25, 26. Heb. vi. 6.

x vii. 17, 18. Matt. xiii. 51, 52. xv. 15—17. xvi. 8, 9. Luke xxiv. 25. 1 Cor. iii. 1, 2. Heb. v. 11—14. Rev. iii. 19.

y 3. Is. xxxii. 20. Matt. xiii. 19. 37. Luke viii. 11.

z ii. 2. Col. i. 5, 6. 1 Pet. i. 23—25.

a 4. Gen. xix. 14. Is. liii. 1. Matt. xxii. 5. Luke viii. 12. xiv. 18, 19. Acts xvii. 18—20. 32. xxviii. 15—17. xxv. 19, 20. xxvi. 31, 32. Heb. ii. 1. xii. 16.

b Job i. 6. Zech. iii. 1. Matt. xiii. 19. Acts v. 3, 2 Cor. ii. 11. iv. 3, 4. 2 Thes. ii. 9. 1 Pet. v. 8. Rev. xii. 9. xix. 20.

c vi. 20. x. 17—22. Ez. xxxiii. 31, 32. Matt. viii. 19, 20. xiii. 20, 21. Luke viii. 13. John v. 35. Acts viii. 13. 18—21. xxiv. 25, 26. xxvi. 28. d 5, 6. Job xix. 28. xxviii. 8—10. John viii. 31. xv. 2—5. 2 Tim. i. 15. ii. 17, 18. iv. 10. e Matt. xi. 6. xiii. 21. xxiv. 9, 10. 1 Cor. x. 12, 13. Gal. vi. 12. 1 Thes. iii. 3—5. 2 Tim. iv. 16. Rev. ii. 10. 13.

f 7. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 22. Luke viii. 14. g Luke x. 41. xii. 17—21. 29, 30. xxi. 34. Phil. iv. 6. h Prov. xxiii. 5. Ec. i. 8. v. 10, 11. 1 Tim. vi. 9, 10, 17. i 1 Pet. iv. 2, 3. 1 John ii. 15, 16. k Matt. iii. 10. John xv. 2. Heb. vi. 7, 8. 2 Pet. i. 8. Jude 12. l 8. Matt. xiii. 23. Luke viii. 15. John xv. 4, 5. Rom. vii. 4. Gal. v. 22, 23. Phil. i. 11. Col. i. 10. 1 Thes. iv. 1. m Gen. xxvi. 12. n Is. lx. 1—3. Matt. v. 15. Luke viii. 16. xi. 33. 1 Cor. xii. 7. Eph. v. 8—15. Phil. ii. 15, 16. o Ps. xl. 9, 10. lxxviii. 2—4. Matt. x. 26, 27. Luke viii. 17. xii. 2, 3. Acts iv. 20. xx. 27. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 1 John i. 1—3.

p 9. Matt. xi. 15. neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.
 Rev. ii. 7. 11. 17. 29.
 q Prov. xix. 27. 23 If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.
 Luke viii. 18. 24 And he saith unto them, Take heed what ye hear. With what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given.
 Acts xviii. 11. 25 For he that hath, to him shall be given; and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.
 Heb. ii. 1. 26 ¶ And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground;
 John iv. 1. 27 And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.
 Pet. ii. 1-3. 28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.
 Matt. vii. 2. 29 But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.
 Luke vi. 37, 38. 30 ¶ And he said, Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it?
 2 Cor. ix. 6. 31 It is like a grain of mustard-seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the seeds that be in the earth:
 ix. 7. Is. lv. 3. 32 But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.
 John v. 25. 33 And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to hear it.
 2 Tim. iv. 7, 8. 34 But without a parable spake he not unto them; and, when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.
 Is. lviii. 1, 2. 35 ¶ And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side.
 Job iii. 13. 36 And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the ship; and there were also with him other little ships.
 Matt. xiii. 30. 37 And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it was now full.
 Dan. iv. 10-14. 38 And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we perish?
 1 Cor. iii. 1, 2. Heb. v. 11-14. 10, 11. vii. 17-22. Matt. xiii. 36, &c. xv. 15, &c. Luke viii. 9, &c. xxiv. 27. 44-46. m Matt. viii. 23. Luke viii. 22. n v. 21. vi. 45. viii. 13. Matt. viii. 18. xiv. 22. John vi. 1, 17. 25. o 1. iii. 9. p Matt. viii. 24. Luke viii. 23. q Job i. 12. 19. Ps. cxvii. 23-31. Jon. i. 4. Acts xviii. 14-20. 41. 2 Cor. vi. 25. r John iv. 6. Heb. ii. 17. iv. 15. s 1 Kings xviii. 27-29. Job viii. 5, 6. Ps. xlv. 23. 24. Is. li. 9. 10. Matt. viii. 25. Luke viii. 24. t Ps. v. 1, 2. xxii. 1, 2. lxxvii. 7-10. Is. xl. 27, 28. xlix. 14-16. liv. 5-8. lxxiii. 15. lxxv. 12. 1 Pet. v. 7.

39 And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.

40 And he said unto them, Why are ye so fearful? how is it that ye have no faith?

41 And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

vi. 19, 20. z Matt. vi. 30. xvi. 8. xiv. 33. 1 Sam. xii. 18-20. 24. Ps. lxxxix. 7. Jon. i. 9. 15, 16. a Mal. ii. 5. Heb. xii. 28. Rev. xv. 4. b vii. 37. Matt. viii. 27. xiv. 32, 33. Luke iv. 36. viii. 25.

CHAP. V.

Jesus casts out a legion of devils, and suffers them to enter and destroy a herd of swine, 1-13. The owners intreat his departure; and the man who had been possessed desires to be with him, but is sent to declare what Jesus had done for him, 14-20. Jairus intreats Christ to heal his daughter, 21-24. By the way he heals a woman of an inveterate issue of blood, 25-34. He raises Jairus's daughter to life, 35-43.

AND they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gadarenes.

2 And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit,

3 Who had his dwelling among the tombs, and no man could bind him, no, not with chains;

4 Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any man tame him.

5 And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones.

6 But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran and worshipped him,

7 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not.

8 (For he said unto him, Come out of the man, thou unclean spirit.)

9 And he asked him, What is thy name? And he answered, saying, My name is Legion; for we are many.

10 And he besought him much that he would not send them out of the country.

11 Now there was there, nigh unto the mountains, a great herd of swine feeding.

12 And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them.

13 And forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine; and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand,) and were choked in the sea.

14 And they that fed the swine fled, and told it in the city, and in

Ex. xiv. 16. 22. 28, 29. Job xxxviii. 11. Ps. xlix. 10. xciii. 3, 4. civ. 7-9. cvii. 29. cxlviii. 8. Prov. viii. 29. Jer. v. 22.

x ix. 25. Nah. i. 4. Luke iv. 39. Ps. xlii. 1-3. Is. xliii. 2, 3. Matt. viii. 26. xiv. 31. Luke viii. 25. John vi. 19, 20. z Matt. vi. 30. xvi. 8. xiv. 33. 1 Sam. xii. 18-20. 24. Ps. lxxxix. 7. Jon. i. 9. 15, 16. a Mal. ii. 5. Heb. xii. 28. Rev. xv. 4. b vii. 37. Matt. viii. 27. xiv. 32, 33. Luke iv. 36. viii. 25.

a iv. 35. Matt. viii. 28-34. Luke viii. 26.

b Is. lxxv. 4. Luke viii. 27.

c 1. 23. 26. iii. 30. vii. 25. Luke ix. 42.

d ix. 18-22. Dan. iv. 32, 33. Luke viii. 29.

e Jam. ii. 7, 8.

f 1 Kings xviii. 28. Job ii. 7, 8. John viii. 44.

g Ps. lxxvi. 3. Marg. lxxii. 9. Luke ix. 41. Acts xvi. 17. Jam. ii. 19.

h 1. 24. Hos. xiv. 8. Matt. viii. 24. Luke iv. 34.

i iii. 11. xiv. 61. Matt. xvi. 16. John xx. 31. Acts viii. 37. xvi. 17.

k 1 Kings xviii. 16. Matt. xxv. 63. Acts xix. 14.

Gen. iii. 15. Matt. viii. 29. Luke viii. 28. Rom. xvi. 26. Heb. ii. 14. 2 Pet. ii. 4. 1 John iii. 8. Jude 6. Rev. xii. 12. xv. 1-3.

m 1. 25. ix. 25, 26. Acts xvi. 18.

n Luke viii. 30. x. 21-26.

o Matt. xvi. 51. p 13. iii. 22.

q 1. v. 21. 7, 8. Dent. xiv. 7. 16. lxx. 4. lxxi. 2. Matt. viii. 30. Luke viii. 32.

r Job i. 10, 11. ii. 5. Luke xviii. 31, 32. 2 Cor. ii. 11. 1 Pet. v. 2.

s 1 Kings xviii. 26. Job i. 12. ii. 6. Matt. viii. 32. Rev. xiii. 5-7. xv. 7.

t John viii. 44. Rev. ix. 11.

u Matt. viii. 35. Luke viii. 35.

the country. And they went out to see what it was that was done.

15 And they come to Jesus, and see ^x him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind; ^y and they were afraid.

16 And they that saw *it*, told them how it befel to him that was possessed with the devil, and *also* concerning the swine.

17 And they began ^z to pray him to depart out of their coasts.

18 And when he was come into the ship, he that had been possessed with the devil, ^a prayed him that he might be with him.

19 Howbeit Jesus suffered him not; but saith unto him, ^b Go home to thy friends, and tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee.

20 And he departed, and began to publish in ^c Decapolis, how great things Jesus had done for him: and all *men* did marvel.

21 ¶ And when Jesus was ^d passed over again by ship unto the other side, much people gathered unto him, and he was nigh unto the sea.

22 And, behold, ^e there cometh one of the ^f rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and when he saw him, ^g he fell at his feet,

23 And ^h besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the point of death; *I pray thee*, come and ⁱ lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed, and she shall live.

24 And *Jesus* ^k went with him; and much people followed him, ^l and thronged him.

25 ¶ And ^m a certain woman, which had ⁿ an issue of blood ^o twelve years,

26 And had ^p suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was ^q nothing bettered, but rather grew worse,

27 When she had heard of Jesus, came in the press behind, and ^r touched his garment:

28 For she said, If I may touch but his clothes, I shall be whole.

29 And ^s straightway the ^t fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in *her* body that she was healed of that ^u plague.

30 And Jesus immediately knowing in himself that ^v virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who touched my clothes?

31 And his disciples said unto him, ^w Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

32 And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing.

33 But ^x the woman, fearing and trembling, knowing what was done

in her, came and fell down before ^a him, ^b and told him all the truth.

34 And he said unto her, ^c Daughter, ^d thy faith hath made thee whole; ^e go in peace, and be whole of thy plague.

35 ¶ While he yet spake, ^f there came from the ruler of the synagogue's *house*, ^g certain which said, Thy daughter is dead; ^h why troublest thou ⁱ the Master any further?

36 As soon as Jesus heard the word that was spoken, he saith unto the ruler of the synagogue, ^j Be not afraid, only believe.

37 And ^k he suffered no man to follow him, ^l save Peter, and James, and John the brother of James.

38 And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, ^m and seeth the tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly.

39 And when he was come in, he saith unto them, Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is ⁿ not dead, but sleepeth.

40 And ^o they laughed him to scorn. But ^p when he had put them all out, he taketh the father and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and entereth in where the damsel was lying.

41 And he ^q took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, Talitha, Cumi; which is, being interpreted, ^r Damsel, I say unto thee, arise.

42 And straightway the damsel arose, and walked; for she was ^s of ^t the age of twelve years; ^u and they were astonished with a great astonishment.

43 And ^v he charged them straitly that no man should know it; and commanded that something should be ^w given her to eat.

iii. 10-13. s i. 43. iii. 12. vii. 36. Matt. viii. 4. ix. 30. xii. 16. xvii. 9. Luke v. 14. viii. 56. John v. 41. 42, 43. Acts x. 41.

CHAP. VI.

Jesus preaches and is despised in his own country, 1-6. He sends out the apostles to preach, with power over unclean spirits, 7-13. The opinions of Herod and others concerning Christ, 14-16. Herod imprisons and beheads John Baptist, at the instigation of Herodias, 17-29. The apostles return to Jesus, 30-33. He teaches and miraculously feeds the multitudes, 34-44. He walks on the sea to his disciples, 45-52. He lands at Gennesaret and heals the sick, who but touched the hem of his garment, 53-56.

AND he went out from thence, ^a and came into his own country, and his disciples followed him.

2 And when the sabbath-day was come, ^b he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing *him* were astonished, saying, ^c From whence hath this *man* these things? and what wisdom ^d is this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands?

3 Is not ^e this the ^f carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of ^g James, and Joses, and of ^h Juda, and ⁱ Simon? and are not his sis-

a Ps. lxxvi. 16. ciii. 2-5. cxvi. 12-14.

b Matt. ix. 1. 22. Luke viii. 48.

c x. 52. Luke vii. 50. viii. 48. xvii. 19. xviii. 42.

d Acts xiv. 9.

e 1 Sam. i. 17. xx. 42. 2 Kings v. 19.

f Luke viii. 49.

g Luke vii. 6, 7. John xi. 20. 32. 39.

h x. 17. Matt. xxvi. 18. John xi. 18.

i 34. ix. 23. 2 Chr. xx. 20.

j Matt. ix. 28, 29. xvii. 20. Luke viii. 50. John iv. 48-50. xi. 40. Rom. iv. 18-23.

k Luke viii. 51. Acts ix. 40.

l ix. 2. xiv. 33. 2 Cor. xiii. 1.

m Jer. ix. 17-20. Matt. ix. 23, 24. xi. 17. Luke viii. 51-53. Acts ix. 39, 40.

n Dan. xii. 2. John xi. 11-13. Acts xx. 10. 1 Cor. xi. 30. 1 Thes. iv. 14. v. 10.

o Gen. xix. 14. Neh. ii. 19. Ps. xxii. 7. cxliii. 3, 4. Luke xvi. 14. Acts xviii. 32.

p 2 Kings iv. 33. Matt. vii. 6. ix. 24, 25. Luke viii. 53, 54.

q i. 31. Acts ix. 40, 41.

r i. 41. Gen. i. 3. Ps. xxxiii. 9.

s Luke vii. 14, 15. viii. 54, 55.

t John v. 28, 29. xi. 43. Rom. iv. 17. Phil. iii. 21.

u i. 27. iv. 41. vi. 51. vii. 37. Acts i. 9. 30. xii. 16.

v Luke xxiv. 30.

i Matt. xi. 6. **¶** ters here with us? And they were
57. Luke ii. 34. i offended at him.

4 But Jesus said unto them, ^k A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.

5 And ^l he could there do no mighty works, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed *them*.

6 And he ^m marvelled because of their unbelief. ⁿ And he went round about the villages, teaching.

7 [¶] And he calleth *unto him* ^o the twelve, and began to send them forth by ^p two and two; and gave them ^q power over unclean spirits;

8 And commanded them that they should ^r take nothing for *their* journey, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no ^s money in *their* purse:

9 But *be* shod with ^t sandals; and not put on two coats.

10 And he said unto them, ^u In what place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till ye depart from that place.

11 And ^v whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you; when ye depart thence, shake off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, ^w It shall be more tolerable for Sodom ^x and Gomorrah ^y in the day of judgment, than for that city.

12 And they went out, and ^z preached that men should repent.

13 And they ^a cast out many devils, and ^b anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed *them*.

14 [¶] And ^c king Herod heard of *him*: (for ^d his name was spread abroad;) and he said, That John the Baptist was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

15 Others said, That ^e it is Elias. And others said, That it is ^f a prophet, or as one of the prophets.

16 But when Herod heard *thereof*, he said, ^g It is John, whom I beheaded: he is risen from the dead.

17 For ^h Herod himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and bound him in prison for Herodias's sake, his brother's ⁱ Philip's wife; for he had married her.

18 For John had said unto Herod, ^j It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife.

19 Therefore ^k Herodias had ^l a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not.

20 For Herod ^m feared John,

knowing that he was a just man, and an holy, and ⁿ observed him; and when he heard him, he did many things, ^o and heard him gladly.

21 And ^p when a convenient day was come, that Herod on ^q his birthday made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief *estates* of Galilee;

22 And when ^r the daughter of the said Herodias came in, and danced, and pleased Herod, and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give *it* thee.

23 And ^s he sware unto her, ^t Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give *it* thee, unto the half of my kingdom.

24 And she went forth, and ^u said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, ^v The head of John the Baptist.

25 And she came in straightway ^w with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in ^x a charger the head of John the Baptist.

26 And the king ^y was exceeding sorry; *yet*, for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.

27 And immediately ^z the king sent ^a an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison;

28 And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel: and the damsel gave it to her mother.

29 And when his disciples heard of *it*, ^b they came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.

30 [¶] And ^c the apostles gathered themselves together unto Jesus, and told him all things, ^d both what they had done, and what they had taught.

31 And he said unto them, ^e Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while: for there were many coming and going, and they had no leisure so much as to eat.

32 And they departed into a desert place by ship privately.

33 And the people saw them departing, and many ^f knew him, and ran a foot thither out of all cities, and out-went them, and came together unto him.

34 And Jesus, when he came out, ^g saw much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, ^h because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: ⁱ and he began to teach them many things.

35 [¶] And ^j when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and now the time ^k is far passed;

Or, *keeps him, or, saved him.*

iv. 16. Ps. cxi. 12, 13. Ez. xxxiii. 32. John v. 35.

A. D. 31.

Gen. xlvii. 41. 2 Sam. xiii. 23—29. Esth. iii. 7. Ps. xxvii. 12, 13. Acts xii. 2—4.

Gen. xi. 20. Esth. i. 3—7. ii. 18. Prov. xxvi. 4, 5. Dan. v. 1—4. Hos. vii. 5. 1 Pet. iv. 3. Rev. xi. 10.

Esth. i. 10—12. Is. iii. 16, &c. Dan. v. 2. Matt. xiv. 6.

1 Sam. xxviii. 10. 2 Kings vi. 31. Matt. v. 34—37. xiv. 7.

Esth. v. 3, 6, vii. 2. Prov. vi. 2. Matt. iv. 9.

Gen. xxvii. 8—14. 2 Chr. xxii. 3, 4. Ez. xix. 2, 3. Matt. xiv. 8.

Job xxvi. 51. Ps. xxvii. 2. Prov. xxvii. 3, 4. Acts xiii. 12, 13.

Prov. i. 16. Rom. iii. 15.

Num. xii. 13, 19, &c.

Matt. xiv. 9. xviii. 5—5, 24, 25.

Matt. xiv. 10, 11.

Or, *one of his guard.*

1 Kings xiii. 20, 30. 2 Chr. xxiv. 16. Matt. xiv. 12, xxvii. 57—60.

Acts viii. 1. 7. &c. Luke ix. 10, x. 17.

Acts i. 1. x. 11—21. 1 Tim. iv. 12—14. Tit. ii. 6, 7. 1 Pet. v. 2, 3.

1. 15. iii. 5, 26. Matt. xiv. 13. John vi. 1.

1 Kings xiii. 20, 30. 2 Chr. xxiv. 16. Matt. xiv. 12, xxvii. 57—60.

Acts viii. 1. 7. &c. Luke ix. 10, x. 17.

Acts i. 1. x. 11—21. 1 Tim. iv. 12—14. Tit. ii. 6, 7. 1 Pet. v. 2, 3.

1. 15. iii. 5, 26. Matt. xiv. 13. John vi. 1.

1 iii. 21. v. 31. 56 ¹ Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat.

m viii. 2, 3. 2 Kings iv. 42—44. Matt. xiv. 16. xv. 32. Luke ix. 13. John vi. 4—10. 37 He answered and said unto them, ^m Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, ⁿ Shall we go and buy two hundred * pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat?

n Num. xi. 13. 21—23. 2 Kings vii. 2. Matt. xv. 33. John vi. 7. 38 He saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go and see. And when they knew, they say ^o Five, and two fishes.

* Matt. xviii. 23. Marg. 39 And he commanded them to make ^p all sit down by companies upon the green grass.

o viii. 5. Matt. xiv. 17, 18. xv. 34. Luke ix. 13. John vi. 9. 40 And they sat down in ranks, ^q by hundreds, and by fifties.

p 1 Kings x. 5. Esth. i. 5, 6. 1 Cor. xiv. 33. 40. 41 And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, ^r he looked up to heaven, and ^s blessed, and brake the loaves, and gave ^t them to his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all.

q Luke ix. 14, 15. r vii. 34. Matt. xiv. 19. Luke ix. 16. John xi. 41. xvii. 1. s viii. 6, 7. xiv. 22. Deut. viii. 10. 1. Sam. ix. 13. Matt. xv. 36. xxvi. 26. Luke xxiv. 30. John vi. 11. 23. Acts xxvii. 35. Rom. xiv. 6. 1 Cor. x. 31. Col. iii. 17. 1 Tim. iv. 4, 5. t viii. 8, 9. 2 Kings iv. 42—44. Ps. cxlv. 15, 16. Matt. xiv. 20, 21. xvi. 37, 38. Luke ix. 17. John vi. 12, 13. n viii. 19, 20. x Matt. xiv. 22. John vi. 15—17. † Or, over against Bethsaida.

y viii. 22. Luke x. 13. 42 And they did all eat, ^u and were filled. 43 And they took up ^u twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fishes.

z i. 35. Matt. xiv. 23. Luke vi. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 21. 44 And they that did eat of the loaves were about five thousand men.

a Is. liv. 11. Jon. i. 13. Matt. xiv. 24. 45 And ^x straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the other side before [†] unto ^y Bethsaida, while he sent away the people.

b Ex. xiv. 24. 1 Sam. xi. 11. Luke xii. 38. c Job ix. 8. Ps. xciii. 4. civ. 3. d Gen. xix. 2. xxii. 26. Luke xxiv. 28. e Job iv. 14—16. Matt. xiv. 25, 26. f Matt. xiv. 27. Luke xxiv. 37—41. John vi. 19, 20. xx. 19, 20. g iv. 39. Ps. cvii. 28—30. Matt. viii. 26, 27. xiv. 28—32. Luke viii. 24, 25. John vi. 21. h i. 27. ii. 12. iv. 41. v. 42. vii. 37. i vii. 18. viii. 17, 18. 21. Matt. xvi. 9—11. Luke xxiv. 25. k i. 5. vi. 14.

46 And when he had sent them away, ^z he departed into a mountain to pray. 47 ¶ And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land.

48 And ^a he saw them toiling in rowing: (for the wind was contrary unto them:) and about ^b the fourth watch of the night ^c he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and ^d would have passed by them.

49 But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they ^e supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out:

50 (For they all saw him, and were troubled:) and immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: ^f it is I; be not afraid.

51 And he went up unto them into the ship; ^g and the wind ceased: ^h and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered.

52 For ⁱ they considered not ^{the} miracle of the loaves: for ^k their heart was hardened.

53 ¶ And when they had passed over, they came into ^l the land of Gennesaret, and drew to the shore.

54 And when they were come out of the ship, straightway they ^m knew him.

55 And ⁿ ran through that whole

region round about, and began to carry about in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was.

56 And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, ^o they laid the sick in the streets, and besought him that they might ^p touch if it were but ^q the border of his garment: and as many as touched him ^r were made whole.

CHAP. VII.

The Pharisees find fault with the disciples for eating with unwashen hands; and Jesus shews that their traditions make void the law of God, 1—13. He teaches the source and nature of defilement, 14—23; heals the daughter of a Syrophenician woman, 24—30; and a man who was deaf and had an impediment in his speech, 31—37.

THEN came together unto him ^a the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes, which came from Jerusalem.

2 And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with ^b defiled, that is to say, with unwashen hands, ^c they found fault.

3 For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash ^d their hands [†] oft, eat not, holding ^e the tradition of the elders.

4 And ^{when} they come from the market, ^d except they wash they eat not. And many other things there be which they have received to hold, ^e as the washing of cups, and [†] pots, brazen vessels, and of [§] tables.

5 Then the Pharisees and Scribes asked him, Why ^e walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands?

6 He answered and said unto them, ^f Well hath Esaias prophesied of you ^g hypocrites, as it is written, This people ^h honoureth me with ^{their} lips, but their heart is far from me.

7 Howbeit ⁱ in vain do they worship me, teaching ^{for} doctrines ^k the commandments of men.

8 For, laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold ^l the tradition of men, ^e as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.

9 And he said unto them, ^m Full well ye ^{||} reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

10 For, Moses said, ⁿ Honour thy father and thy mother; and, ^o Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death.

11 But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, ^p It is Corban, that is to say, A gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; ^q he shall be free.

12 And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother;

13 Making ^r the word of God of none effect through your tradition,

o Acts v. 15. p iii. 10. 5. 27, 28. 2 Kings xiii. 21. Luke vi. 19. xxii. 51. Acts xix. 12. q Num. xv. 38, 39. Deut. xxii. 12. Matt. ix. 20. Luke vii. 44. * Or, it.

a iii. 22. Matt. xv. 1. Luke v. 17. xi. 53, 54. * Or, common. Acts x. 14, 15. 28. b Dan. vi. 4, 5. Matt. vii. 3—5. xxiii. 23—25. † Or, diligently. Gr. With the fist. Up to the elbow. Theophylact. 7—10. 13. Matt. xv. 2—6. Gal. i. 14. Col. ii. 8, 21, 22. 1 Pet. i. 18. d Job ix. 30, 31. Ps. xxvi. 6. Is. i. 16. Jer. iv. 14. Matt. xxvii. 24. Luke xi. 38, 39. John ii. 6. iii. 25. Heb. ix. 10. Jam. iv. 8. 1 John i. 7. † Gr. Sextarius; about a pint and a half. § Or, beds. e ii. 15—18. Acts xxi. 21, 24. Rom. iv. 12. 2 Thes. iii. 6, 11. f Is. xxix. 13. Matt. xv. 7—9. Acts xxviii. 25. g Matt. xxiii. 13—15. Luke xi. 39—44. h Ez. xxxiii. 31. Hos. viii. 2, 3. John v. 42. viii. 41, 42. 54, 55. xv. 24. 2 Tim. iii. 5. Tit. i. 16. Jam. ii. 14—17. i 1 Sam. xii. 21. Mal. iii. 14. Matt. vi. 7. xv. 9. 1 Cor. xv. 14. 53. Tit. iii. 9. Jam. i. 26. ii. 20. k Deut. xii. 32. Col. ii. 22. 1 Tim. iv. 1—3. Rev. xiv. 11, 12. xxii. 18. l 3, 4. m 2 Kings xvi. 10—16. Is. xxiv. 5. xxix. 13. Jer. xlii. 16, 17. Dan. vii. 25. xi. 36. Matt. xv. 3—5. 2 Thes. ii. 4. n Or, frustrate. Ps. cix. 126. Rom. iii. 31. Gal. ii. 21. o Ex. xxi. 17. Lev. xx. 9. Deut. xxvii. 16. Prov. xx. 20. xxx. 17. Matt. xv. 4. p Matt. xv. 5. xxiii. 18. 1 Tim. v. 4, 8. q 9. Is. viii. 20. Jer. viii. 8, 9. Hos. viii. 12. Matt. 5. 17—20. xv. 6. Tit. i. 14.

† Ez. xviii. 14. which ye have delivered : and many
Gal. v. 21. such like things do ye.

14 ¶ And ^s when he had called all the people *unto him*, he said unto them, Hearken unto me every one *of you*, and understand :

15 There is ^c nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him : ^a but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man.

16 If ^x any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

17 And ^y when he was entered into the house from the people, his disciples asked him concerning the parable.

18 And he saith unto them, ^z Are ye so without understanding also ? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, *it* cannot defile him :

19 Because ^a it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats ?

20 And he said, ^b That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.

21 For from within, ^c out of the heart of men, proceed ^d evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,

22 Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, ^e an evil eye, blasphemy, ^f pride, ^g foolishness :

23 All these evil things come from within, and ^b defile the man.

24 ¶ And ⁱ from thence he arose, and went into the borders of ^k Tyre and Sidon, and entered into an house, ^l and would have no man know *it* : but he could not be hid.

25 For ^m a certain woman, ⁿ whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and ^o fell at his feet ;

26 The woman was a ^p Greek, ^q a Syrophenician by nation ; and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter.

27 But Jesus said unto her, ^r Let the children first be filled : for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast *it* unto the dogs.

28 And she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord : ^s yet the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs.

29 And he said unto her, ^t For this saying go thy way ; the devil is gone out of thy daughter.

30 And when ^u she was come to her house, she found the devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon the bed.

31 ¶ And again, departing ^v from

33. Luke xvii. 16. Acts x. 25, 26. Rev. xvii. 3, 9. ^w Or, gentile. Is. xlix. 12. Gal. iii. 28. Col. iii. 11. ^x Matt. xv. 22. q Matt. vii. 6. x. 5, 6. xv. 23—28. Acts xxii. 21, 22. Rom. xv. 45. Eph. ii. 12. ^y Ps. cxlv. 16. Is. xlv. 22. xlix. 6. Matt. v. 48. Luke vii. 6—8. xv. 30—32. Acts xi. 17, 18. Rom. iii. 29. x. 12. Eph. iii. 8. ^z Is. lvii. 15, 16. lxxvi. 2. Matt. v. 3. viii. 9—13. 1 John iii. 8. ^{aa} John iv. 50—52. ^{ab} 24 Matt. xv. 29.

the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, he came unto the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the coasts of ^a Decapolis.

32 And they ^y bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech ; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him.

33 And ^z he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he spit, and touched his tongue ;

34 And ^a looking up to heaven, ^b he sighed, and saith unto him, ^c Ephphatha, that is, ^d Be opened.

35 And ^e straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain.

36 And ^f he charged them that they should tell no man : but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published *it* :

37 And ^g were beyond measure astonished, saying, ^h He hath done all things well : ⁱ he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

CHAP. VIII.

Jesus miraculously feeds the multitudes, 1—10 ; refuses the Pharisees a sign, 11—13 ; warns the disciples against their leaven and that of Herod ; and reproves them for dulness of understanding, 14—21 : gives sight to a blind man at Bethsaida, 22—26 : approves Peter's confession, predicts his own sufferings, and rebukes Peter for objecting to them, 27—33 ; and teaches self-denial and a willingness to suffer for his sake, 34—38.

IN those days, ^a the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples *unto him* and saith unto them,

2 I have ^b compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, ^c and have nothing to eat ;

3 And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, ^d they will faint by the way : for divers of them came from far.

4 And his disciples answered him, ^e From whence can a man satisfy these *men* with bread here in the wilderness ?

5 And he asked them, ^f How many loaves have ye ? And they said, Seven.

6 And he commanded the people ^g to sit down on the ground : and he took the seven loaves, ^h and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before *them* ; and they did set *them* before the people.

7 And they had a few small ⁱ fishes : and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before *them*.

8 So they did eat, ^j and were filled : and they took up of the broken *meat* that was left seven baskets.

9 And they that had eaten were

x v. 20. Matt. iv. 25.

y Matt. ix. 32, 33. Luke xi. 14.

z v. 40. viii. 23. 1 Kings xvii. 19—22. 2 Kings iv. 4—6. 33, 34. John ix. 6, 7.

a vi. 41. John xi. 41. xvii. 1.

b viii. 12. Is. liii. 3. Ez. xxi. 6, 7. Luke xix. 40. John xi. 33, 35.

c 33. Heb. iv. 15. 11. v. 41. xv. 34.

d i. 41. Luke vii. 14. xviii. 42. John xi. 43.

e Acts ix. 34, 40. ii. 11, 12. Ps. xxxiii. 9. Is. xxxii. 3, 4. xxxv. 5, 6. Matt. xi. 5.

f i. 44, 45. iii. 12. v. 43. viii. 26.

g i. 27. ii. 12. iv. 41. v. 42. vi. 51. Acts ii. 7—12. iii. 10—13. xiv. 11.

h Gen. i. 31. Luke xxiii. 41.

i Ex. ix. 11.

a Matt. xv. 32. i. 41. v. 19. vi. 34. ix. 22. Ps. ciii. 13. Mic. vii. 19. Matt. ix. 36. xiv. 14. xx. 34. Luke vii. 13. xv. 20. Heb. ii. 17. iv. 15.

c Matt. iv. 2—4. vi. 32, 33. John iv. 6—8. 30—34. Judg. viii. 4—6. 1 Sam. xiv. 28—31. xxv. 10—12. Is. xl. 31.

d vi. 52. Num. xi. 21—23. 2 Kings iv. 42—44. vii. 2. Ps. lxxviii. 19, 20. Matt. xv. 33. John vi. 7—9.

e vi. 34. Matt. xiv. 15—17. xv. 34. Luke ix. 13.

f vi. 39, 40. Matt. xiv. 18, 19. xv. 35, 36. Luke ix. 14, 15. xii. 37. John ii. 5. vi. 10.

g vi. 41—44. 1 Sam. ix. 13. Matt. xv. 36. xxvi. 26. Luke xiv. 30. John vi. 11, 23. Rom. xiv. 6. 1 Cor. x. 30, 31. Col. iii. 17. 1 Tim. iv. 3—5.

h Luke xxiv. 41. 42. John xxi. 5. 9, 9.

i 19, 20. Ps. cvii. 8, 9. cxlv. 16. Matt. xvii. 10. Luke i. 53. John vi. 11—13. 27. 32—35. 47—58. Rev. vii. 17.

1 Matt. xv. 39. about four thousand; and he sent
 ii. 16. vii. 1, them away.

2. Matt. xii. 38. 10 And ¹ straightway he entered
 xvi. 1—4. xix. 3. into a ship with his disciples, and
 xxi. 23. xxii. 15. came into the parts of Dalmanutha.
 18. 23. 34. 35. Luke xi. 53, 54.
 John vii. 48.

11 ¶ And the ^m Pharisees came
 Luke xi. 16. xii. forth, and began to question with
 54—57. John iv. him, ⁿ seeking of him a sign from
 48. vi. 30. 1 Cor. heaven, ^o tempting him.
 i. 22, 23.

12 And ^p he sighed deeply in his
 xii. 15. Ex. xvii. spirit, and saith, ^q Why doth this
 2. 7. Deut. vi. generation seek after a sign? Verily
 16. Mal. iii. 15. I say unto you, ^r There shall no
 Luke x. 25. Acts sign be given unto this generation.
 v. 9. 1 Cor. x. 9. 19. Is. liii. 3.
 p iii. 5. vii. 34. ix. Luke xix. 41.
 John xi. 33—38.

13 And ^s he left them, and enter-
 q vi. 6. Luke xvi. ing into the ship again, departed to
 29—31. xxii. 67 the other side.
 —70. John xii. 37—43.

14 ¶ Now the disciples ^t had for-
 r Matt. xii. 39, gotten to take bread, neither had
 40. xvi. 4. Luke they in the ship with them more
 xi. 29, 30. than one loaf.

15 And ^u he charged them say-
 s Ps. lxxxi. 12. ing, ^x Take heed, beware of ^y the
 Jer. xliii. 33. leaven of the Pharisees, and of the
 Hos. iv. 17. ix. leaven ^z of Herod.
 12. Zech. xi. 8. 9. Matt. vii. 6.
 xv. 14. Luke
 viii. 37. John
 viii. 21. xii. 36.
 Acts xiii. 45, 46.
 xviii. 6.

16 And they ^a reasoned among
 t Matt. xvi. 5. themselves, saying, *It is because*
 u Num. xxvii. 19 we have no bread.

17 And when Jesus ^b knew *it*,
 —23. 1 Chr. he saith unto them, Why reason ye
 xxviii. 9, 10. 20. because ye have no bread? ^c Per-
 1 Tim. v. 21. vi. ceive ye not yet, neither under-
 13. 2 Tim. ii. 14. stand? have ye your heart yet har-
 x Matt. xvi. 6. 11, dened?
 12. Luke xii. 1,
 2. 15.

18 Having eyes, ^d see ye not?
 y Ex. xii. 18—20. and having ears, hear ye not? and
 Lev. ii. 11. 1 do ye not remember?

19 When I brake ^e the five loaves
 z xii. 13. Matt. among five thousand, how many
 xxii. 15—18. baskets full of fragments took ye
 a Matt. xvi. 7, 8. up? They say unto him, Twelve.
 Luke ix. 46. xx. 5.

20 And when ^f the seven among
 b ii. 8. John ii. four thousand, how many baskets
 24, 25. xvi. 30. full of fragments took ye up? And
 xxi. 17. Heb. iv. they said, Seven.
 12, 13. Rev. ii. 23.

21 And he said unto them, ^g How
 c vi. 52. xvi. 14. is it that ye do not understand?
 Is. lxiii. 17. Matt. xv. 17.
 xvi. 8, 9. Luke
 xxiv. 25. Heb. v. 11, 12.

22 ¶ And he cometh to ^h Beth-
 d iv. 12. Deut. saida; and ⁱ they bring a blind man
 xxix. 4. Ps. lxxix. unto him and besought him ^k to
 23. cxv. 5—8. Is. touch him.
 vi. 9, 10. xlii. 18
 —20. xlv. 18.
 Jer. v. 21. Matt.
 xlii. 14, 15. John
 xii. 40. Acts
 xxviii. 26, 27.
 Rom. xi. 8.

23 And he took the blind man
 e vi. 38—44. Matt. by the hand, and led him ^m out of
 xiv. 17—21. Luke ix. 12—17. the town; and when he had ⁿ spit
 John vi. 5—13. on his eyes, and put his hands upon
 f 1—9. Matt. xv. him, he asked him if he saw ought.
 34—38.

24 And he looked up, and said,
 g 12. vi. 52. ix. 19. ^o I see men, as trees, walking.
 Ps. xciv. 8. Matt. xvi. 11,
 12. John xiv. 9. 1 Cor. vi. 5. xv.
 34.

25 After that, he put ^h his hands
 h vi. 45. Matt. xi. again upon his eyes, and made him
 21. Luke ix. 10. look up: and he was restored, ^p and
 x. 13. John i. 44. saw every man clearly.
 xii. 21.

26 And he sent him away to his
 i ii. 3. vi. 55, 56. house, saying, ^q Neither go into
 k v. 27—29. Matt. viii. 3. 15. the town, nor tell *it* to any in the
 ix. 29. town.

27 ¶ And Jesus went out, and
 l Is. li. 18. Jer. his disciples, into ^r the towns of
 xxxi. 32. Acts ix. 8. Cesarea Philippi: ^s and by the way
 ix. 6. 7. Rev. iii. 18. he asked his disciples, saying unto
 1 Cor. xiii. 9. 11, 12. ^t them, What say ye?

28 And they answered, ^u John the
 m John Baptist: but some say ^v Elias; and
 o Judg. ix. 36. Is. xxix. 18. xxxii. 3. others, One of the prophets.
 p Prov. ix. 18. Matt. xiii. 12. Phil. i. 6.
 q v. 43. vii. 36. Matt. viii. 4. ix. 30. xii. 16.
 r Matt. xvi. 13.

them, Whom do ^w men say that I am?

28 And they answered, ^x John the
 t vi. 14—16. Matt. Baptist: but some say ^y Elias; and
 xiv. 2. xvi. 14. Luke ix. 7—9. u ix. 11—13. Mal.
 iv. 5. *Elijah*. John i. 21.

29 And he saith unto them, ^z But
 x iv. 11. Matt. xvi. whom say ye that I am? And Pe-
 15. Luke ix. 20. ter answereth and saith unto him,
 1 Pet. ii. 7. y Matt. xvi. 16.
 John i. 41. 49. Thou art the Christ.
 iv. 42. vi. 69. xi. 27. Acts viii. 37.
 ix. 20. 1 John
 iv. 15. v. 1.

30 And ^a he charged them that
 z 26. vii. 36. ix. 9. they should tell no man of him.
 Luke ix. 21, 22. a ix. 31, 32. x. 33,
 34. Matt. xvi. 21. xvii. 22, 23.
 xx. 17—19. Luke ix. 22.
 xviii. 31—34. xxiv. 6, 7. 26.
 44.

31 And ^b he began to teach them,
 b xii. 10. 1 Sam. that the Son of man must suffer
 viii. 7. x. 19. Ps. many things, and be ^c rejected of
 cxviii. 22. Is. liii. 3. Matt. xxi. 48.
 Luke xvii. 25. the elders, and of the chief priests,
 John xii. 48. Acts iii. 13—15.
 vii. 35. 51, 52. Hos. vi. 2. Jon.
 i. 17. Matt. xii. 40. John ii. 19.
 1 Cor. xv. 4.

32 And he spake that saying
 d John xvi. 25. 29. openly. And ^e Peter took him,
 e iv. 38. Matt. xvi. and began to rebuke him.
 22. Luke x. 40. John xiii. 6—8.
 f iii. 5. 34. Luke
 xxii. 61.

33 But when he had ^f turned
 g Lev. xix. 17. 2 Sam. xix. 22. about, and looked on his disciples,
 Ps. cxli. 5. Prov. ix. 8, 9. Matt. xvi. 23. Luke ix.
 John xii. 48. Acts iii. 13—15. vii. 35. 51, 52. Hos. vi. 2. Jon.
 i. 17. Matt. xii. 40. John ii. 19.
 1 Cor. xv. 4.

34 And when he had ^g called the
 d John xvi. 25. 29. people *unto him*, with his disciples
 e iv. 38. Matt. xvi. also, he said unto them, ^h Whoso-
 22. Luke x. 40. ever will come after me, let him
 John xiii. 6—8. deny himself, and ⁱ take up his
 f iii. 5. 34. Luke cross, and ^j follow me.
 xxii. 61.

35 For whosoever ^k will save his
 g Lev. xix. 17. 2 Sam. xix. 22. life shall lose it; but whosoever
 Ps. cxli. 5. Prov. ix. 8, 9. Matt. xvi. 23. Luke ix.
 xvi. 23. Luke ix. 55. 1 Tim. v. 20. the gospel's, the same shall save it.
 Tit. i. 13. Rev. iii. 19.

36 For ^l what shall it ^m profit a
 h Gen. iii. 4—6. man, if he shall gain the whole
 John ii. 10. Matt. world, and lose his own soul?
 iv. 10. Luke iv. 8.

37 Or ⁿ what shall a man give
 i Matt. vi. 31, 32. in exchange for his soul?

38 Whosoever therefore shall be
 Rom. viii. 5—8. ashamed of me, and of my words,
 Phil. iii. 19. in this ^o adulterous and sinful ge-
 (Gr.) Jam. iii. 15 —18. 1 Pet. i. 2. 1 John ii. 15,
 16. k vii. 14. Luke ix.
 23. xx. 45. l ix. 43—48. Matt.
 v. 29, 30. vii. 13. 14. xvi. 24. Luke xlii. 24. xiv. 27. 33. Rom. xv.
 1—3. 1 Cor. viii. 13. ix. 19. Phil. iii. 7, 8. Tit. ii. 12. m x. 21.
 Matt. x. 38. xxvii. 32. John xix. 17. Acts xiv. 22. Rom. vi. 6. viii.
 17. 1 Cor. iv. 9—13. xv. 31. Gal. ii. 20. v. 24. vi. 14. Phil. iii. 10.
 Col. i. 24. iii. 5. 2 Tim. iii. 11. 1 Pet. iv. 1. 13. Rev. ii. 10.
 n Num. xiv. 24. 1 Kings xiv. 8. Luke xiv. 26. xviii. 22. John x. 25.
 xiii. 36, 37. xxi. 19, 20. Heb. xiii. 13. 2 Pet. i. 14. 1 John iii. 16.
 o Esth iv. 11—16. Jer. xxvi. 20—24. Matt. x. 39. xvi. 25. Luke ix.
 24. xviii. 33. John xii. 25, 26. Acts xx. 24. xxi. 13. 2 Tim. ii. 11—
 13. iv. 6—8. Heb. xi. 35. Rev. ii. 10, 11. vii. 14—17. xii. 11.
 p Matt. v. 10—12. x. 22. xix. 29. Luke vi. 22, 23. John xv. 20, 21.
 Acts ix. 16. 1 Cor. ix. 23. 2 Cor. xii. 10. 2 Tim. i. 8. 1 Pet. iv. 12—
 16. q Job ii. 4. Ps. xlix. 17—19. lxxiii. 18—20. Matt. iv. 8—10.
 xvi. 26. Luke ix. 25. xii. 19, 20. xvi. 19—23. Phil. iii. 7—9. Rev.
 xviii. 7, 8. r Job xxii. 2. Mal. iii. 14. Rom. vi. 21. Heb. xi.
 24—26. Jam. i. 9—11. s Ps. xlix. 7, 8. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. t Matt.
 x. 32, 33. Luke ix. 26. xii. 8, 9. Acts v. 41. Rom. i. 16. Gal. vi.
 14. 2 Tim. i. 8. 12. 16. ii. 12. 13. Heb. xi. 26. xii. 2, 3. xiii. 13. 1
 John ii. 23. u Matt. xii. 39. xvi. 4. Jam. iv. 4. x xiv. 62.
 Dan. vii. 13. Matt. xvi. 27, 28. xxiv. 30. xxv. 31. xxvi. 64. John i.
 14. v. 27. xii. 34. y Deut. xxxiii. 2. Dan. vii. 10. Zech. xiv. 6.
 Matt. xiii. 41. John i. 51. 2 Thes. i. 7, 8. Jude 14, 15.

39 And he said unto them, ^v Whosoever
 v. 29, 30. vii. 13. 14. xvi. 24. Luke xlii. 24. xiv. 27. 33. Rom. xv.
 1—3. 1 Cor. viii. 13. ix. 19. Phil. iii. 7, 8. Tit. ii. 12. m x. 21.
 Matt. x. 38. xxvii. 32. John xix. 17. Acts xiv. 22. Rom. vi. 6. viii.
 17. 1 Cor. iv. 9—13. xv. 31. Gal. ii. 20. v. 24. vi. 14. Phil. iii. 10.
 Col. i. 24. iii. 5. 2 Tim. iii. 11. 1 Pet. iv. 1. 13. Rev. ii. 10.
 n Num. xiv. 24. 1 Kings xiv. 8. Luke xiv. 26. xviii. 22. John x. 25.
 xiii. 36, 37. xxi. 19, 20. Heb. xiii. 13. 2 Pet. i. 14. 1 John iii. 16.
 o Esth iv. 11—16. Jer. xxvi. 20—24. Matt. x. 39. xvi. 25. Luke ix.
 24. xviii. 33. John xii. 25, 26. Acts xx. 24. xxi. 13. 2 Tim. ii. 11—
 13. iv. 6—8. Heb. xi. 35. Rev. ii. 10, 11. vii. 14—17. xii. 11.
 p Matt. v. 10—12. x. 22. xix. 29. Luke vi. 22, 23. John xv. 20, 21.
 Acts ix. 16. 1 Cor. ix. 23. 2 Cor. xii. 10. 2 Tim. i. 8. 1 Pet. iv. 12—
 16. q Job ii. 4. Ps. xlix. 17—19. lxxiii. 18—20. Matt. iv. 8—10.
 xvi. 26. Luke ix. 25. xii. 19, 20. xvi. 19—23. Phil. iii. 7—9. Rev.
 xviii. 7, 8. r Job xxii. 2. Mal. iii. 14. Rom. vi. 21. Heb. xi.
 24—26. Jam. i. 9—11. s Ps. xlix. 7, 8. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. t Matt.
 x. 32, 33. Luke ix. 26. xii. 8, 9. Acts v. 41. Rom. i. 16. Gal. vi.
 14. 2 Tim. i. 8. 12. 16. ii. 12. 13. Heb. xi. 26. xii. 2, 3. xiii. 13. 1
 John ii. 23. u Matt. xii. 39. xvi. 4. Jam. iv. 4. x xiv. 62.
 Dan. vii. 13. Matt. xvi. 27, 28. xxiv. 30. xxv. 31. xxvi. 64. John i.
 14. v. 27. xii. 34. y Deut. xxxiii. 2. Dan. vii. 10. Zech. xiv. 6.
 Matt. xiii. 41. John i. 51. 2 Thes. i. 7, 8. Jude 14, 15.

40 And he said unto them, ^w Whosoever
 w. 29, 30. vii. 13. 14. xvi. 24. Luke xlii. 24. xiv. 27. 33. Rom. xv.
 1—3. 1 Cor. viii. 13. ix. 19. Phil. iii. 7, 8. Tit. ii. 12. m x. 21.
 Matt. x. 38. xxvii. 32. John xix. 17. Acts xiv. 22. Rom. vi. 6. viii.
 17. 1 Cor. iv. 9—13. xv. 31. Gal. ii. 20. v. 24. vi. 14. Phil. iii. 10.
 Col. i. 24. iii. 5. 2 Tim. iii. 11. 1 Pet. iv. 1. 13. Rev. ii. 10.
 n Num. xiv. 24. 1 Kings xiv. 8. Luke xiv. 26. xviii. 22. John x. 25.
 xiii. 36, 37. xxi. 19, 20. Heb. xiii. 13. 2 Pet. i. 14. 1 John iii. 16.
 o Esth iv. 11—16. Jer. xxvi. 20—24. Matt. x. 39. xvi. 25. Luke ix.
 24. xviii. 33. John xii. 25, 26. Acts xx. 24. xxi. 13. 2 Tim. ii. 11—
 13. iv. 6—8. Heb. xi. 35. Rev. ii. 10, 11. vii. 14—17. xii. 11.
 p Matt. v. 10—12. x. 22. xix. 29. Luke vi. 22, 23. John xv. 20, 21.
 Acts ix. 16. 1 Cor. ix. 23. 2 Cor. xii. 10. 2 Tim. i. 8. 1 Pet. iv. 12—
 16. q Job ii. 4. Ps. xlix. 17—19. lxxiii. 18—20. Matt. iv. 8—10.
 xvi. 26. Luke ix. 25. xii. 19, 20. xvi. 19—23. Phil. iii. 7—9. Rev.
 xviii. 7, 8. r Job xxii. 2. Mal. iii. 14. Rom. vi. 21. Heb. xi.
 24—26. Jam. i. 9—11. s Ps. xlix. 7, 8. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. t Matt.
 x. 32, 33. Luke ix. 26. xii. 8, 9. Acts v. 41. Rom. i. 16. Gal. vi.
 14. 2 Tim. i. 8. 12. 16. ii. 12. 13. Heb. xi. 26. xii. 2, 3. xiii. 13. 1
 John ii. 23. u Matt. xii. 39. xvi. 4. Jam. iv. 4. x xiv. 62.
 Dan. vii. 13. Matt. xvi. 27, 28. xxiv. 30. xxv. 31. xxvi. 64. John i.
 14. v. 27. xii. 34. y Deut. xxxiii. 2. Dan. vii. 10. Zech. xiv. 6.
 Matt. xiii. 41. John i. 51. 2 Thes. i. 7, 8. Jude 14, 15.

41 And he said unto them, ^x Whosoever
 x. 29, 30. vii. 13. 14. xvi. 24. Luke xlii. 24. xiv. 27. 33. Rom. xv.
 1—3. 1 Cor. viii. 13. ix. 19. Phil. iii. 7, 8. Tit. ii. 12. m x. 21.
 Matt. x. 38. xxvii. 32. John xix. 17. Acts xiv. 22. Rom. vi. 6. viii.
 17. 1 Cor. iv. 9—13. xv. 31. Gal. ii. 20. v. 24. vi. 14. Phil. iii. 10.
 Col. i. 24. iii. 5. 2 Tim. iii. 11. 1 Pet. iv. 1. 13. Rev. ii. 10.
 n Num. xiv. 24. 1 Kings xiv. 8. Luke xiv. 26. xviii. 22. John x. 25.
 xiii. 36, 37. xxi. 19, 20. Heb. xiii. 13. 2 Pet. i. 14. 1 John iii. 16.
 o Esth iv. 11—16. Jer. xxvi. 20—24. Matt. x. 39. xvi. 25. Luke ix.
 24. xviii. 33. John xii. 25, 26. Acts xx. 24. xxi. 13. 2 Tim. ii. 11—
 13. iv. 6—8. Heb. xi. 35. Rev. ii. 10, 11. vii. 14—17. xii. 11.
 p Matt. v. 10—12. x. 22. xix. 29. Luke vi. 22, 23. John xv. 20, 21.
 Acts ix. 16. 1 Cor. ix. 23. 2 Cor. xii. 10. 2 Tim. i. 8. 1 Pet. iv. 12—
 16. q Job ii. 4. Ps. xlix. 17—19. lxxiii. 18—20. Matt. iv. 8—10.
 xvi. 26. Luke ix. 25. xii. 19, 20. xvi. 19—23. Phil. iii. 7—9. Rev.
 xviii. 7, 8. r Job xxii. 2. Mal. iii. 14. Rom. vi. 21. Heb. xi.
 24—26. Jam. i. 9—11. s Ps. xlix. 7, 8. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. t Matt.
 x. 32, 33. Luke ix. 26. xii. 8, 9. Acts v. 41. Rom. i. 16. Gal. vi.
 14. 2 Tim. i. 8. 12. 16. ii. 12. 13. Heb. xi. 26. xii. 2, 3. xiii. 13. 1
 John ii. 23. u Matt. xii. 39. xvi. 4. Jam. iv. 4. x xiv. 62.
 Dan. vii. 13. Matt. xvi. 27, 28. xxiv. 30. xxv. 31. xxvi. 64. John i.
 14. v. 27. xii. 34. y Deut. xxxiii. 2. Dan. vii. 10. Zech. xiv. 6.
 Matt. xiii. 41. John i. 51. 2 Thes. i. 7, 8. Jude 14, 15.

42 And he said unto them, ^y Whosoever
 y. 29, 30. vii. 13. 14. xvi. 24. Luke xlii. 24. xiv. 27. 33. Rom. xv.
 1—3. 1 Cor. viii. 13. ix. 19. Phil. iii. 7, 8. Tit. ii. 12. m x. 21.
 Matt. x. 38. xxvii. 32. John xix. 17. Acts xiv. 22. Rom. vi. 6. viii.
 17. 1 Cor. iv. 9—13. xv. 31. Gal. ii. 20. v. 24. vi. 14. Phil. iii. 10.
 Col. i. 24. iii. 5. 2 Tim. iii. 11. 1 Pet. iv. 1. 13. Rev. ii. 10.
 n Num. xiv. 24. 1 Kings xiv. 8. Luke xiv. 26. xviii. 22. John x. 25.
 xiii. 36, 37. xxi. 19, 20. Heb. xiii. 13. 2 Pet. i. 14. 1 John iii. 16.
 o Esth iv. 11—16. Jer. xxvi. 20—24. Matt. x. 39. xvi. 25. Luke ix.
 24. xviii. 33. John xii. 25, 26. Acts xx. 24. xxi. 13. 2 Tim. ii. 11—
 13. iv. 6—8. Heb. xi. 35. Rev. ii. 10, 11. vii. 14—17. xii. 11.
 p Matt. v. 10—12. x. 22. xix. 29. Luke vi. 22, 23. John xv. 20, 21.
 Acts ix. 16. 1 Cor. ix. 23. 2 Cor. xii. 10. 2 Tim. i. 8. 1 Pet. iv. 12—
 16. q Job ii. 4. Ps. xlix. 17—19. lxxiii. 18—20. Matt. iv. 8—10.
 xvi. 26. Luke ix. 25. xii. 19, 20. xvi. 19—23. Phil. iii. 7—9. Rev.
 xviii. 7, 8. r Job xxii. 2. Mal. iii. 14. Rom. vi. 21. Heb. xi.
 24—26. Jam. i. 9—11. s Ps. xlix. 7, 8. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. t Matt.
 x. 32, 33. Luke ix. 26. xii. 8, 9. Acts v. 41. Rom. i. 16. Gal. vi.
 14. 2 Tim. i. 8. 12. 16. ii. 12. 13. Heb. xi. 26. xii. 2, 3. xiii. 13. 1
 John ii. 23. u Matt. xii. 39. xvi. 4. Jam. iv. 4. x xiv. 62.
 Dan. vii. 13. Matt. xvi. 27, 28. xxiv. 30. xxv. 31. xxvi. 64. John i.
 14. v. 27. xii. 34. y Deut. xxxiii. 2. Dan. vii. 10. Zech. xiv. 6.
 Matt. xiii. 41. John i. 51. 2 Thes. i. 7, 8. Jude 14, 15.

43 And he said unto them, ^z Whosoever
 z. 29, 30. vii. 13. 14. xvi. 24. Luke xlii. 24. xiv. 27. 33. Rom. xv.
 1—3. 1 Cor. viii. 13. ix. 19. Phil. iii. 7, 8. Tit. ii. 12. m x. 21.
 Matt. x. 38. xxvii. 32. John xix. 17. Acts xiv. 22. Rom. vi. 6. viii.
 17. 1 Cor. iv. 9—13. xv. 31. Gal. ii. 20. v. 24. vi. 14. Phil. iii. 10.
 Col. i. 24. iii. 5. 2 Tim. iii. 11. 1 Pet. iv. 1. 13. Rev. ii. 10.
 n Num. xiv. 24. 1 Kings xiv. 8. Luke xiv. 26. xviii. 22. John x. 25.
 xiii. 36, 37. xxi. 19, 20. Heb. xiii. 13. 2 Pet. i. 14. 1 John iii. 16.
 o Esth iv. 11—16. Jer. xxvi. 20—24. Matt. x. 39. xvi. 25. Luke ix.
 24. xviii. 33. John xii. 25, 26. Acts xx. 24. xxi. 13. 2 Tim. ii. 11—
 13. iv. 6—8. Heb. xi. 35. Rev. ii. 10, 11. vii. 14—17. xii. 11.
 p Matt. v. 10—12. x. 22. xix. 29. Luke vi. 22, 23. John xv. 20, 21.
 Acts ix. 16. 1 Cor. ix. 23. 2 Cor. xii. 10. 2 Tim. i. 8. 1 Pet. iv. 12—
 16. q Job ii. 4. Ps. xlix. 17—19. lxxiii. 18—20. Matt. iv. 8—10.
 xvi. 26. Luke ix. 25. xii. 19, 20. xvi. 19—23. Phil. iii. 7—9. Rev.
 xviii. 7, 8. r Job xxii. 2. Mal. iii. 14. Rom. vi. 21. Heb. xi.
 24—26. Jam. i. 9—11. s Ps. xlix. 7, 8. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. t Matt.
 x. 32, 33. Luke ix. 26. xii. 8, 9. Acts v. 41. Rom. i. 16. Gal. vi.
 14. 2 Tim. i. 8. 12. 16. ii. 12. 13. Heb. xi. 26. xii. 2, 3. xiii. 13. 1
 John ii. 23. u Matt. xii. 39. xvi. 4. Jam. iv. 4. x xiv. 62.
 Dan. vii. 13. Matt. xvi. 27, 28. xxiv. 30. xxv. 31. xxvi. 64. John i.
 14. v. 27. xii. 34. y Deut. xxxiii. 2. Dan. vii. 10. Zech. xiv. 6.
 Matt. xiii. 41. John i. 51. 2 Thes. i. 7, 8. Jude 14, 15.

44 And he said unto them, ^a Whosoever
 a. 29, 30. vii. 13. 14. xvi. 24. Luke xlii. 24. xiv. 27. 33. Rom. xv.
 1—3. 1 Cor. viii. 13. ix. 19. Phil. iii. 7, 8. Tit. ii. 12. m x. 21.
 Matt. x. 38. xxvii. 32. John xix. 17. Acts xiv. 22. Rom. vi. 6. viii.
 17. 1 Cor. iv. 9—13. xv. 31. Gal. ii. 20. v. 24. vi. 14. Phil. iii. 10.
 Col. i. 24. iii. 5. 2 Tim. iii. 11. 1 Pet. iv. 1. 13. Rev. ii. 10.
 n Num. xiv. 24. 1 Kings xiv. 8. Luke xiv. 26. xviii. 22. John x. 25.
 xiii. 36, 37. xxi. 19, 20. Heb. xiii. 13. 2 Pet. i. 14. 1 John iii. 16.
 o Esth iv. 11—16. Jer. xxvi. 20—24. Matt. x. 39. xvi. 25. Luke ix.
 24. xviii. 33. John xii. 25, 26. Acts xx. 24. xxi. 13. 2 Tim. ii. 11—
 13. iv. 6—8. Heb. xi. 35. Rev. ii. 10, 11. vii. 14—17. xii

AND he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, ^a That there be some of them that stand here, which shall not ^b taste of death, till they have seen ^c the kingdom of God come with power.

2 ¶ And ^d after six days, Jesus taketh *with him* ^e Peter, and James, and John, and leadeth them up into ^f an high mountain apart by themselves: and he was ^g transfigured before them.

3 And ^h his raiment became shining, ⁱ exceeding white as snow; so as ^k no fuller on earth can white them.

4 And there ^l appeared unto them ^m Elias with ⁿ Moses; and they were talking with Jesus.

5 And Peter answered and said to Jesus, Master, ^o it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias.

6 For ^p he wist not what to say; for they were sore afraid.

7 And there was ^q a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, ^r This is my beloved Son; ^s hear him.

8 And ^t suddenly, when they had looked round about, they saw no man any more, save Jesus only with themselves.

9 And as they came down from the mountain, ^u he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, ^v till the Son of man were risen from the dead.

10 And ^w they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one with another ^x what the rising from the dead should mean.

11 ¶ And they asked him, saying, ^y Why say the scribes that Elias must first come?

12 And he answered and told them, Elias verily cometh first and ^z restoreth all things; and how it is written of the Son of man, that ^{aa} he must suffer many things, and be ^{ab} set at nought.

13 But I say unto you, That ^{ac} Elias is indeed come, ^{ad} and they have done unto him whatsoever they listed, as it is written of him.

14 ¶ And ^{ae} when he came to his disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and ^{af} the scribes questioning with them.

15 And straightway all the people, when they beheld him, ^{ag} were

greatly amazed, and running to him, saluted him.

16 And he asked the scribes, ^{ah} What question ye ^{ai} with them?

17 And one of the multitude answered and said, Master, ^{aj} I have brought unto thee my son, which hath ^{ak} a dumb spirit:

18 And wheresoever he taketh him, he ^{al} teareth him; and he ^{am} foameth, and ^{an} gnasheth with his teeth, and pineth away; and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast him out, ^{ao} and they could not.

19 He answereth him, and saith, ^{ap} O faithless generation! how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? Bring him unto me.

20 And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway ^{aq} the spirit tare him, and he fell on the ground, and wallowed, foaming.

21 And he asked his father, ^{ar} How long is it ago since this came unto him? And he said, Of a child.

22 And oft-times it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but ^{as} if thou canst do any thing, ^{at} have compassion on us, and help us.

23 Jesus said unto him, ^{au} If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth.

24 And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said ^{av} with tears, Lord, I believe; ^{aw} help thou mine unbelief.

25 When Jesus saw that the people came running together, ^{ax} he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, ^{ay} Thou dumb and deaf spirit, ^{az} I charge thee come out of him, and enter no more into him.

26 And ^{ba} the spirit ^{bb} cried, and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; inasmuch that many said, He is dead.

27 But Jesus ^{bc} took him by the hand, and lifted him up, and he arose.

28 And when he was come into the house, his disciples ^{bd} asked him privately, ^{be} Why could not we cast him out?

29 And he said unto them, ^{bf} This kind can come forth by nothing but ^{bg} by prayer and ^{bh} fasting.

30 ¶ And they departed thence, and passed ^{bi} through Galilee; ^{bj} and he would not that any man should know it.

31 For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, ^{bk} The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day.

greatly amazed, and running to him, saluted him.

16 And he asked the scribes, ^{ah} What question ye ^{ai} with them?

17 And one of the multitude answered and said, Master, ^{aj} I have brought unto thee my son, which hath ^{ak} a dumb spirit:

18 And wheresoever he taketh him, he ^{al} teareth him; and he ^{am} foameth, and ^{an} gnasheth with his teeth, and pineth away; and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast him out, ^{ao} and they could not.

19 He answereth him, and saith, ^{ap} O faithless generation! how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? Bring him unto me.

20 And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway ^{aq} the spirit tare him, and he fell on the ground, and wallowed, foaming.

21 And he asked his father, ^{ar} How long is it ago since this came unto him? And he said, Of a child.

22 And oft-times it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but ^{as} if thou canst do any thing, ^{at} have compassion on us, and help us.

23 Jesus said unto him, ^{au} If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth.

24 And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said ^{av} with tears, Lord, I believe; ^{aw} help thou mine unbelief.

25 When Jesus saw that the people came running together, ^{ax} he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, ^{ay} Thou dumb and deaf spirit, ^{az} I charge thee come out of him, and enter no more into him.

26 And ^{ba} the spirit ^{bb} cried, and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; inasmuch that many said, He is dead.

27 But Jesus ^{bc} took him by the hand, and lifted him up, and he arose.

28 And when he was come into the house, his disciples ^{bd} asked him privately, ^{be} Why could not we cast him out?

29 And he said unto them, ^{bf} This kind can come forth by nothing but ^{bg} by prayer and ^{bh} fasting.

30 ¶ And they departed thence, and passed ^{bi} through Galilee; ^{bj} and he would not that any man should know it.

31 For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, ^{bk} The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day.

32 And he said unto them, ^{bl} The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day.

k viii. 11. Luke v. 30—32.

^a Or, among yourselves.

l v. 23. vii. 36. v. 13. Matt. xvii. 15. John iv. 47.

m 25. Matt. xli. 22. Luke xi. 14.

† Or, dasheth.

26. Matt. xv. 21. Luke ix. 39.

n 20. Jude 13.

o Job xvi. 9. Ps. cxlii. 13. Matt. viii. 11. Acts vii. 54.

p 28. 29. xi. 23. 2 Kings iv. 29—31. Matt. xvi. 16. 19—21. Luke ix. 40.

q xvi. 14. Num. xiv. 11. 22. 27. xxviii. 13. 14. Deut. xxviii. 20. Ps. lxxviii. 6—8. 22. cvi. 21—25. Matt. xvii. 17. Luke ix. 41. xiv. 25. John xlii. 37. xv. 27. Heb. iii. 10—12.

r 16. 26. i. 26. v. 3—5. Job i. 19. &c. ii. 6—8. Luke iv. 35. viii. 29. ix. 42. John vii. 44. 1 Pet. v. 8.

s v. 25. Job v. 7. xiv. 1. Luke vii. 43. xlii. 16. John v. 5. 6. ix. 1. 20. 21. Acts iii. 2. iv. 22. ix. 33. xiv. 8.

t i. 40—42. Matt. viii. 2. 3. 9. ix. 28. xiv. 31.

u v. 29. Matt. xv. 22—28. xv. 34. Luke vii. 17.

x xi. 24. 2 Chr. xxi. 20. Matt. xvi. 20. xvi. 21. 22. Luke xvi. 6. John xvi. 48—50. xi. 40. Acts xiv. 9.

y 2 Sam. xvi. 12. Matt. 2 Kings xxi. 5. Ps. xxi. 12. cxviii. 5. Jer. xiv. 17. Luke vi. 3. 44. Acts x. 13. 31. 2 Cor. ii. 4. 2 Tim. i. 4. Heb. v. 7. xii. 17.

z Luke xviii. 5. Eph. vi. 8. Phil. i. 25. 2 Thim. ii. 11. Heb. xii. 2.

aa 28—27. v. 2. 7. Zech. iii. 2. Matt. xvi. 16. Luke ix. 34. 41. ix. 41. Jude 1.

ab 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

ac 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

ad 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

ae 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

af 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

ag 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

ah 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

ai 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

aj 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

ak 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

al 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

am 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

an 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

ao 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

ap 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

aq 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

ar 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

as 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

at 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

au 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

av 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

aw 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

ax 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

ay 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

az 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

ba 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

bb 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

bc 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

bd 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

be 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

bf 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

bg 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

bh 28. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31. Matt. ix. 31.

o 10. Luke ii. 50. 32 But ^o they understood not that saying, and ^p were afraid to ask him.

p vii. 18. viii. 17, 18. 33. xvi. 14. John iv. 27. xvi. 19. 33 ¶ And ^q he came to Capernaum: and being in the house, he asked them, ^r What was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way?

q Matt. xvii. 24. 34 But they held their peace: for by the way ^s they had disputed among themselves who *should be* the greatest.

s Matt. xviii. 1. 35 And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, ^t If any man desire to be first, *the same* shall be last of all, and servant of all.

t x. 42-45. Prov. xiii. 10. Jer. xlv. 5. Matt. xx. 25-28. Luke xiv. 11, 12. xviii. 14. Jam. iv. 6. 36 And ^u he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them,

u x. 16. Matt. xviii. 2. xix. 14, 15. 37 Whosoever shall ^x receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me: and whosoever shall ^y receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me.

y Luke x. 16. John v. 23. x. 30. xii. 44, 45. xiv. 21-23. 1 Thes. iv. 8. 38 ¶ And John answered him, saying, ^z Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us; and we forbade him, because he followeth not us.

z Num. xi. 26-29. Luke ix. 49, 50. xi. 19. 39 But Jesus said, ^a Forbid him not: for ^b there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can ^c lightly speak evil of me.

a x. 13, 14. Matt. xiii. 28, 29. Phil. i. 18. 40 For ^d he that is not against us, is on our part.

b Matt. vii. 22, 23. Acts xix. 13-16. 1 Cor. ix. 27. xiii. 1, 2. c 1 Cor. xii. 3. 41 For ^e whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, ^f because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, He shall not lose his reward.

d Matt. xii. 30. Luke xi. 23. e Matt. x. 42, xxv. 40. f John xix. 25, 26. Rom. viii. 9, xiv. 15. 1 Cor. iii. 23. xv. 23. 2 Cor. x. 7. Gal. iii. 29. 42 And whosoever shall ^g offend one of *these* little ones that believe in me, ^h it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea.

g Matt. xviii. 6. 10. Luke xvii. 1, 2. Rom. xiv. 13. 15. 21. xvi. 17. 1 Cor. viii. 10-13. x. 32, 33. 2 Cor. vi. 3. Phil. i. 10. 1 Tim. v. 14, 15. 2 Pet. ii. 2. 43 And ⁱ if thy hand ^{*} offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life ^k maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched;

h Matt. xxv. 45. 46. Acts ix. 4. xxvi. 11-14. 2 Thes. i. 6-9. Rev. vi. 9, 10. 44 Where ^j their worm dieth not, and ^m the fire is not quenched.

i Deut. xiii. 6-8. Matt. v. 29, 30. xviii. 8, 9. Rom. viii. 13. 1 Cor. ix. 27. Gal. v. 24. Col. iii. 5. Tit. ii. 12. Heb. xii. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 1. 45 And if ⁿ thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched;

j Deut. xxi. 22. 46 Where ^o their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

k Luke xv. 30, 31. Matt. xix. 13, 21. 47 And if ^p thine eye [†] offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire;

l 46. 48. Is. lxvi. 24. 48 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

m Is. xxxiii. 14. Matt. iii. 12. xxv. 41, 46. 2 Thes. i. 9. Rev. xiv. 10, 11. xx. 10, 15. xxi. 8. 49 For every one shall be salted with fire, ^q and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt.

n Luke xvi. 24-26. p Matt. v. 29. x. 37-39. Luke xiv. 26. Gal. iv. 15. Phil. iii. 7, 8. q Lev. ii. 13. Ez. xliii. 24.

50 Salt ^r is good: but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? ^s Have salt in yourselves, ^t and have peace one with another.

xv. 17, 18. Rom. xii. 18. xiv. 17-19. 2 Cor. xiii. 11. Gal. v. 14, 15. 22. Eph. iv. 2-5. 31, 32. Phil. i. 27. ii. 1-3. Col. iii. 12, 13. 2 Tim. ii. 22. Heb. xii. 14. Jam. i. 20. iii. 14-18. 1 Pet. iii. 8, 9.

CHAP. X.

Jesus teaches in Judea, 1; answers the Pharisees concerning divorces, 2-12: receives and blesses young children, 13-16: instructs and proves the rich young man; shews the danger of affluence; and makes gracious promises to those who forsake worldly objects for his sake, 17-31: again predicts his own death and resurrection; reproves the ambition of James and John, and the other apostles, 32-45; and gives sight to blind Bartimeus, 46-52.

AND ^a he arose from thence, and cometh into the coasts of Judea, ^b by the farther side of Jordan; and the people resort unto him again: and, as he was wont, ^c he taught them again.

2 And ^d the Pharisees came to him, and asked him, ^e Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife? ^f tempting him.

3 And he answered and said unto them, ^g What did Moses command you?

4 And they said, ^h Moses suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put *her* away.

5 And Jesus answered and said unto them, ⁱ For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept:

6 But from ^k the beginning of the creation, ^l God made them male and female.

7 For ^m this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to his wife:

8 And they twain shall be ⁿ one flesh: so then they are no more twain, but one flesh.

9 What ^o therefore God hath joined together, let no man put asunder.

10 And ^p in the house his disciples asked him again of the same matter.

11 And he saith unto them, ^q Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her.

12 And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she committeth adultery.

13 ¶ And ^r they brought young children to him, that he should touch them; and ^s his disciples rebuked those that brought *them*.

14 But when Jesus saw *it*, ^t he was much displeased, and said unto them, ^u Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: ^v for of such is the kingdom of God.

15 Verily I say unto you, ^w Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein.

Job vi. 6. Matt. v. 13. Luke xiv. 34, 35.

Eph. iv. 29. Col. iv. 6.

Ps. cxxxiii. 1. John xiii. 34, 35.

Gal. v. 14, 15. 22. Eph. iv. 2-5. 31, 32. Phil. i. 27. ii. 1-3. Col. iii. 12, 13.

2 Tim. ii. 22. Heb. xii. 14. Jam. i. 20. iii. 14-18. 1 Pet. iii. 8, 9.

a Matt. xix. 1.

b John x. 40. xi. 7.

c Re. xii. 9. Jer. xxxii. 33. John xviii. 20.

d viii. 15. Matt. x. 34. xv. 12. xxiii. 13. Luke v. 30. vi. 7. vii. 30. xi. 39. 53, 54. xvi. 14. John vii. 32. 48. xi. 47. 57.

e Mal. ii. 16. Matt. v. 31, 32. xix. 3. 1 Cor. vii. 10, 11.

f viii. 11. Matt. xvi. 1. xxii. 35. John viii. 6. 1 Cor. x. 9.

g Is. viii. 20. Luke x. 25, 26. John v. 39. Gal. iv. 21.

h Deut. xxiv. 1, &c. Is. i. 1. Jer. iii. 1. Matt. i. 19. v. 31, 32. xix. 7.

i Deut. ix. 6. xxxi. 27. Neh. ix. 16, 17. 26. Matt. xix. 8. Acts vii. 51. Heb. iii. 7-10.

k Gen. i. 1. 2 Pet. iii. 4.

l Gen. i. 27. ii. 20-23. v. 2. Mal. ii. 14-16.

m Gen. ii. 24. Matt. xix. 5, 6. Eph. v. 31.

n 1 Cor. vi. 16. Eph. v. 28.

o Rom. vii. 1-3. 1 Cor. vii. 10-13.

p iv. 10. ix. 28. 33.

q Matt. v. 31, 32. xix. 9. Luke xvi. 18. 1 Cor. vii. 4, 10, 11. Heb. xiii. 4.

r Matt. xix. 13-15. Luke xviii. 15, 16.

s 48. ix. 38. Ex. x. 9-11. Deut. xxxi. 12, 13. Joel ii. 16.

t iii. 5. viii. 33. Luke ix. 54-56. Eph. iv. 26.

u Gen. xvii. 7. 10-14. Num. xiv. 31. Deut. iv. 37. xxix. 11, 12. 1 Sam. i. 11, 22, 27, 28. Ps. lxxviii. 4. cxv. 14, 15. Is. lxx. 23. Jer. xxxii. 39, 40. Luke xviii. 15, 16. Acts ii. 39. iii. 23. Rom. xi. 16. 28. 1 Cor. vii. 14. 2 Tim. i. 5. iii. 15.

x Ps. cxxxiii. 1, 2. Matt. xviii. 4. xix. 14. 1 Cor. xiv. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 2.

y Matt. xviii. 3. Luke xviii. 17. John iii. 3-6.

z Gen. xlviii. 14 — 16. Dent. xxviii. 4. Is. xl. 11. Luke ii. 50 — 34. xxiv. 50. 51. John xxi. 15. — 17.

a Matt. xix. 16. &c. Luke xviii. 18. &c.

b ix. 25. Matt. xxviii. 8. John ix. 2—4.

c i. 40. Dan. vi. 10. Matt. xvii. 14.

d xii. 14. John iii. 2.

e John vi. 28. Acts ii. 37. ix. 6. xvi. 30. Rom. x. 2—4.

f John v. 39. vi. 27. 40. Rom. ii. 7. vi. 23. 1 John ii. 25.

g Matt. xix. 17. Luke xviii. 19. John v. 41—44. Rom. iii. 12.

h 1 Sam. ii. 2. Ps. xxxvi. 7, 8. exil. 68. Jam. i. 17. 1 John iv. 8. 16.

i xii. 28—34. Is. viii. 20. Matt. v. 17—20. xix. 17—19. Luke x. 26—28. xviii. 20. Rom. iii. 20. Gal. iv. 21.

k Ex. xii. 12—17. Dent. v. 19—21. Rom. xiii. 9. Gal. v. 14. Jam. ii. 11.

l 1 Cor. vi. 7—9. 1 Thes. iv. 6.

m Is. lviii. 2. Ez. iv. 14. xxxiii. 31. Matt. xix. 20. Luke x. 20. xviii. 11, 12. Rom. vii. 9. Phil. iii. 6. 2 Tim. iii. 5.

n Gen. xxiv. 19. Is. lxvi. 9, 10. Luke xix. 41. 2 Cor. xii. 15.

o Luke x. 42. xviii. 22. Rev. ii. 4. 14. 20.

p Prov. xviii. 23. Matt. xiii. 44—46. xiv. 21. Luke xii. 33. Acts ii. 45. iv. 34—37.

q Matt. vi. 19—21. Luke xvi. 9. 1 Tim. vi. 17—19. Heb. x. 34. 1 Pet. i. 4, 5.

r viii. 34. Matt. xvi. 24. Luke ix. 23. John vii. 26. xvi. 33. Rom. viii. 17, 18. 2 Tim. iii. 12.

s vi. 20. 26. Matt. xix. 22. xxvii. 3. 24—26. Luke xviii. 23. 2 Cor. vii. 10. 2 Tim. iv. 10.

t Gen. xiii. 5—11. Dent. vi. 10—12. vin. 11—14. Job xvi. 7—15. Ez. xxxiii. 31. Matt. xiii. 22. Luke xii. 15. Eph. v. 5. 1 Tim. vi. 9, 10. 1 John ii. 15, 16. u iii. 5. v. 22. x Matt. xix. 23—26. Luke xviii. 24. 2 Cor. i. 26. Jam. ii. 5. iv. 4. y 15. Matt. xvi. 3. John iii. 5. 2 Pet. i. 11. z Matt. xix. 25. Luke xviii. 26, 27. John vi. 60. a John xiii. 33. xvi. 5. Gal. iv. 19. 1 John ii. 1. iv. 4. v. 21. b Job xxi. 24, 25. Ps. xviii. 14. xlix. 6, 7. li. 7. lxii. 10. Prov. xi. 23. xviii. 11. xxiii. 5. Jer. ix. 23. Ez. xxxiii. 4, 5. Hab. ii. 9. Zeph. i. 18. Luke xii. 16—21. xvi. 14. 1 Tim. vi. 17. Jam. v. 1—3. c Jer. xiii. 23. Matt. vii. 3—5. xix. 24, 25. xxiii. 24. Luke xviii. 25. d vii. 51. vii. 37. 2 Cor. xi. 25. e Luke xiii. 23. xviii. 26. Acts xvi. 31. Rom. x. 9—13. f Gen. xviii. 13, 14. Num. xi. 21—23. 2 Kings vii. 2. Zech. viii. 6. Matt. xix. 28. Luke xix. 27. g Job xlii. 2. Jer. xxxii. 17, 27. Luke i. 37. Phil. iii. 21. Heb. vii. 25. xi. 19. h i. 16—20. Matt. xix. 27—30. Luke xiv. 33. xviii. 28—30. Phil. iii. 7—9. i Gen. xii. 1—3. xlv. 20. Dent. xxxii. 9—11. Luke xii. 28—30. Heb. xi. 24—26.

16 And ^a he took them up in his arms, put ^b his hands upon them, and blessed them.

17 ¶ And ^a when he was gone forth, into the way, there came one ^b running, and ^c kneeled to him, and asked him, ^d Good Master, ^e what shall I do that I may inherit ^f eternal life?

18 And Jesus said unto him, ^g Why callest thou me good? ^h there is none good but one, ⁱ that is, God.

19 Thou ⁱ knowest the commandments, ^k Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, ^l Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother.

20 And he answered and said unto him, Master, ^m all these have I observed from my youth.

21 Then Jesus, beholding him, ⁿ loved him, and said unto him, ^o One thing thou lackest: go thy way, ^p sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have ^q treasure in heaven: and come, ^r take up the cross, and follow me.

22 And he was ^s sad at that saying, and went away grieved: ^t for he had great possessions.

23 And Jesus ^u looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, ^v How hardly shall they that have riches ^w enter into the kingdom of God!

24 And the disciples were ^x astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, ^y Children, how hard is it for them that ^z trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!

25 It is ^a easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they were astonished ^b out of measure, saying among themselves, ^c Who then can be saved?

27 And Jesus looking upon them, saith, ^d With men ^e it is impossible, but not with God: ^f for with God all things are possible.

28 Then Peter began to say unto him, ^g Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee.

29 And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, ^h There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or

lands, ⁱ for my sake, and the gospel's,

30 But he shall receive ^j an hundred-fold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, ^k with persecutions; and in the world to come ^l eternal life.

31 But ^m many ⁿ that are first shall be last; and the last first.

32 ¶ And ^o they were in the way going up to Jerusalem; and Jesus went before them: and ^p they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid. ^q And he took again the twelve, and began to tell them what things should happen unto him,

33 Saying, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; ^r and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall ^s condemn him to death, and shall ^t deliver him to the Gentiles:

34 And they shall ^u mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall ^v spit upon him, and shall kill him; ^w and the third day he shall rise again.

35 ¶ And ^x James and John, the sons of Zebedee, ^y come unto him, saying, Master, ^z we would that thou shouldest do for us whatsoever we shall desire.

36 And he said unto them, ^a What would ye that I should do for you?

37 They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may ^b sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, ^c in thy glory.

38 But Jesus said unto them, ^d Ye know not what ye ask: can ye ^e drink of the cup that I drink of? and be ^f baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?

39 And they say unto him, ^g We can. And Jesus said unto them, ^h Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal, shall ye be baptized:

40 But ⁱ to sit on my right hand and on my left hand is not mine to give; but ^j it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared.

41 And when the ten heard it, ^k they began to be much displeased with James and John.

42 But Jesus called them ^l to him, and saith unto them, ^m Ye know that they which ⁿ are accounted to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them.

43 But ^o so shall it not be among you: but ^p whosoever will be great

g 1 Kings ii. 22. Jer. xlv. 5. Matt. xx. 1, 22. Rom. viii. 26. Jam. iv. 1. h xiv. 36. Ps. lxxxv. 8. Is. li. 22. Jer. xlv. 15. Matt. xxvi. 39. Luke xxii. 42. John xviii. 11. i Luke xii. 52. k xiv. 31. John xiii. 57. l John xv. 20. Acts xiii. 2. Cel. ii. 24. Rev. i. 9. m Matt. xx. 23. xxv. 34. John xvii. 2. 24. n ix. 33—36. Prov. xiii. 10. Matt. xx. 24. Luke xxii. 24. Rom. xii. 10. Phil. ii. 3. Jam. iv. 5, 6. o Matt. xv. 25. Luke xii. 25. 1 Pet. v. 3. p Or, think good. q John xviii. 26. Rom. xii. 2. r ix. 35. Matt. xx. 26, 27. xxiii. 8—12. Luke ix. 48. xiv. 11. xviii. 16. John xiii. 13—16. 1 Cor. ix. 19—23. Gal. v. 13. 1 Pet. v. 6, 6.

k viii. 35. Matt. v. 10, 11. x. 18. 1 Cor. ix. 23. Rev. ii. 3.

l 2 Chr. xxv. 9. Ps. lxxxiv. 11. Prov. iii. 9, 10. xvi. 16. Mal. iii. 10. Matt. xiii. 44—46. 2 Cor. vi. 10. ix. 8—11. Phil. iii. 8. 2 Thes. ii. 16. 1 Tim. vi. 6. 1 John iii. 1. Rev. ii. 9. iii. 18.

m Matt. v. 11, 12. John xvi. 22, 33. Acts v. 41. xvi. 25. Rom. v. 3. Jam. i. 2—4. 12. v. 11. 1 Pet. iv. 12—16.

n John x. 26. Rom. vi. 23. 1 John ii. 25.

o Matt. viii. 11, 12. xix. 30. xx. 16. xxi. 31. Luke vii. 29, 30. 40—47. xiii. 30. xviii. 11—14. Acts xiii. 46—48. Rom. ix. 30—33.

p Matt. xv. 17. Luke xviii. 31.

q Zech. iii. 8. Luke ix. 51. John xli. 8. 16.

r iv. 34. Matt. vi. 25. xiii. 11. Luke x. 23, 24. viii. 31. ix. 31. Matt. xvi. 21. xvii. 22, 23. xx. 17—19. Luke ix. 22. xviii. 31—35. xxiv. 6, 7.

s xiv. 64. Matt. xvi. 66. Acts xiii. 27, 28. Jam. v. 6.

t xv. 1. Matt. xxviii. 2. Luke xiii. 1, 2. 21. John xviii. 26. xix. 11. Acts iii. 13, 14.

u xiv. 65. xv. 17—20. 29—31. Ps. xxi. 6—8. Is. liii. 3. Matt. xxvii. 37—44. Luke xvii. 63—65. xliii. 11. 35. 39. John xix. 7, 3.

v xiv. 65. Job xxx. 10. Is. i. 7. Matt. xxvi. 67.

z Ps. xvi. 10. Hos. vi. 2. Jon. i. 17. ii. 10. Matt. xii. 39, 40. 1 Cor. xv. 4.

a i. 19, 20. v. 37. ix. 2. xiv. 33.

b Matt. xv. 20, &c. c 2 Sam. vii. 4—11. 1 Kings ii. 16, 20.

d 51. 1 Kings iii. 5, &c. John iv. 7.

e xvi. 19. 1 Kings xxi. 19. Ps. lvi. 9, &c. 1.

f xvi. 14. Matt. xxv. 31. Luke xiii. 24. 1 Pet. i. 15.

g 1 Kings ii. 22. Jer. xlv. 5. Matt. xx. 1, 22. Rom. viii. 26. Jam. iv. 1. h xiv. 36. Ps. lxxxv. 8. Is. li. 22. Jer. xlv. 15. Matt. xxvi. 39. Luke xxii. 42. John xviii. 11. i Luke xii. 52. k xiv. 31. John xiii. 57. l John xv. 20. Acts xiii. 2. Cel. ii. 24. Rev. i. 9. m Matt. xx. 23. xxv. 34. John xvii. 2. 24. n ix. 33—36. Prov. xiii. 10. Matt. xx. 24. Luke xxii. 24. Rom. xii. 10. Phil. ii. 3. Jam. iv. 5, 6. o Matt. xv. 25. Luke xii. 25. 1 Pet. v. 3. p Or, think good. q John xviii. 26. Rom. xii. 2. r ix. 35. Matt. xx. 26, 27. xxiii. 8—12. Luke ix. 48. xiv. 11. xviii. 16. John xiii. 13—16. 1 Cor. ix. 19—23. Gal. v. 13. 1 Pet. v. 6, 6.

r Matt. xx. 28. among you, shall be your minister :
 Luke xxii. 26, 44 And whosoever of you will
 27. John xiii. be the chiefest, shall be servant of
 14. Phil. ii. 5— all.
 8. Heb. v. 8.
 s Is. liii. 10—12. 45 For even the Son of man
 Dan. ix. 24. 26. came not to be ministered unto,
 2 Cor. v. 21. but to minister, * and to give his
 Gal. iii. 13. 1 life a ransom for many.
 Tim. ii. 4—6.
 Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet.
 i. 19. 46 ¶ And * they came to Jericho :
 i Matt. xx. 29, and as he went out of Jericho with
 &c. Luke xviii. his disciples, and a great number
 35, &c. of people, blind Bartimeus, the son
 u Luke xvi. 20. of Timeus, sat by the high-way
 22. John ix. 8. side * begging.
 Acts iii. 2, 3. 47 And when he heard that it
 x Matt. ii. 23. xxi. was * Jesus of Nazareth, he began
 11. xxvi. 71. to cry out, and say, Jesus, * thou
 Luke iv. 16. Son of David, have mercy on me.
 xviii. 36, 37. 48 And * many charged him that
 John i. 46. vii. he should hold his peace : * but he
 41. 52. xix. 19. cried the more a great deal, *Thou*
 Acts vi. 14. Son of David, have mercy on me.
 Is. ix. 6, 7. xi. 49 And Jesus ^b stood still, and
 1. Jer. xxiii. 5. commanded him to be called. And
 6. Matt. i. 1. ix. they call the blind man, saying unto
 27. xii. 23. x. him, * Be of good comfort, rise ; he
 22. xx. 30. xxi. calleth thee.
 9. xxii. 42—45. 50 And he, ^d casting away his
 Acts xiii. 22, garment, rose, and came to Jesus.
 23. Rom. i. 51 And Jesus answered and said
 3, 4. Rev. xxii. unto him, * What wilt thou that I
 16. should do unto thee ? The blind
 z v. 35. Matt. xix. man said unto him, Lord, that I
 13. xx. 31. Luke might receive my sight.
 xviii. 39. 52 And Jesus said unto him, Go
 a vii. 26—29. Gen. thy way ; * thy faith hath † made
 xxxii. 24—28. thee whole. And immediately ^g he
 Jer. xxix. 13. received his sight, ^h and followed
 Matt. xv. 23— Jesus in the way.
 28. Luke xi. 5— 53 And Jesus answered and said
 10. xviii. 1, &c. unto him, * What wilt thou that I
 Eph. vi. 18. Heb. should do unto thee ? The blind
 v. 7. man said unto him, Lord, that I
 b Ps. lxxxvi. 15. might receive my sight.
 cxlv. 8. Matt. 54 And Jesus said unto him, Go
 xx. 32—34. Luke thy way ; * thy faith hath † made
 xviii. 40. Heb. thee whole. And immediately ^g he
 ii. 17. iv. 15. received his sight, ^h and followed
 c John xi. 28. Jesus in the way.
 d Phil. iii. 7—9. 55 And Jesus answered and said
 Heb. xii. 1. unto him, * What wilt thou that I
 e 36. 2 Chr. i. 7. Matt. vi. 8. vii. 7, 8. Luke xviii. 41—43. Phil. iv. 6.
 f v. 34. Matt. ix. 22. 28—30. xv. 28. Luke vii. 50. viii. 48.
 † Or, saved thee. g viii. 25. Ps. xxxiii. 9. cxlvi. 8. Is. xxix. 18,
 7. xxxv. 5. xlii. 16—18. Matt. xi. 5. xii. 22. xxi. 14. John ix. 5—
 7. 32. 39. Acts xxvi. 18. h i. 31. Luke viii. 2, 3.

CHAP. XI.

Jesus enters Jerusalem, riding on an ass, amid the acclamations of the multitude, 1—11. He curses a barren fig-tree, 12—14 ; and drives the traders from the temple, 15—19. The fig-tree being dried up, he shews his disciples the power of faith, and directs them how to pray, 20—26. He silences the priests, &c. who questioned his authority, 27—33.

a Matt. xxi. 1. AND ^a when they came nigh to
 Luke xix. 29. Jerusalem, unto Bethphage, and
 b xiii. 3. 2 Sam. Bethany, ^b at the mount of Olives,
 xv. 30. Zech. ^c he sendeth forth two of his dis-
 xiv. 4. Matt. ciples,
 xxiv. 3. xxvi. 30. 2 And saith unto them, ^d Go
 John viii. 1. your way into the village over
 Acts i. 12. against you ; and as soon as ye be
 c vi. 7. xiv. 13. entered into it, ye shall find a colt
 d Matt. xxi. 2, 3. tied, whereon never man sat ; loose
 Luke xix. 30— him, and bring him.
 34. 3 And if any man say unto you,
 e Ps. xxiv. 1. Acts Why do ye this ? say ye, * that the
 x. 36. 2 Cor. viii. Lord hath need of him ; * and
 9. Heb. ii. 7—9. straightway he will send him hither.
 f xiv. 15. 1 Chr. 4 And they went their way, ^g and
 xxix. 12—18. Ps. found the colt tied by the door with-
 ex. 3. Acts i. 24. out, in a place where two ways met ;
 g Matt. xxi. 6, 7. and they loose him.
 xxvi. 19. Luke 5 And certain of them that stood
 xix. 32—34. there said unto them, What do ye
 John ii. 5. Heb. loosing the colt ?
 xi. 8. 6 And they said unto them even

as Jesus had commanded : and they let them go.

7 And they brought ^h the colt to Jesus, ⁱ and cast their garments on i him ; and he sat upon him.

8 And many spread their garments in the way ; and others ^k cut down branches off the trees, and k strawed them in the way.

9 And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, saying, ^l Hosanna ; Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord :

10 Blessed be ^m the kingdom of our father David, that cometh in the name of the Lord : Hosanna ⁿ in the highest.

11 And ^o Jesus entered into Jerusalem, and into the temple : and when he had looked round about upon all things, and now the eventide was come, ^p he went out into Bethany with the twelve.

12 ¶ And ^q on the morrow, when they were come from Bethany, ^r he was hungry :

13 And ^s seeing a fig-tree afar off, having leaves, he came, if ^t haply he might find any thing thereon : and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves ; for the time of figs was not yet.

14 And Jesus answered and said unto it, ^u No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard it.

15 ¶ And they come to Jerusalem : ^v and Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew ^w the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold doves ;

16 And would not suffer that any man should carry *any* vessel through the temple.

17 And he taught, saying unto them, ^x Is it not written, My house shall be called of all nations, The house of prayer ? but ye have made it ^y a den of thieves.

18 And the scribes and chief priests heard it, ^z and sought how they might destroy him : for they ^a feared him, because all the people was ^b astonished at his doctrine.

19 And ^c when even was come, he went out of the city.

20 ¶ And in the morning, as they passed by, ^d they saw the fig-tree dried up from the roots.

21 And Peter, calling to remembrance, saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig-tree which thou ^e cursedst is withered away !

22 And Jesus answering, saith unto them, Have ^f faith in God.

23 For verily I say unto you, That ^g whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, 1 Cor. xvi. 22. * Or, the faith of God. ix. 23. Ps. xlii. 8. Is. vii. 9. John xiv. 1. Tit. i. 1. h Matt. xvii. 20. xxi. 21, 22. Luke xvii. 6. 1 Cor. xiii. 2.

h Zech. ix. 9. Matt. xxi. 4, 5. Luke xix. 35. i 2 Kings ix. 13. Matt. xxi. 7, 8. Luke ix. 36. John xii. 12—16. k Lev. xxiii. 40. l Ps. cxviii. 25, 26. Matt. xxi. 9. xxiii. 39. Luke xix. 37, 38. John xii. 13. xix. 15. m Is. ix. 6, 7. Jer. xxxiii. 15—17. 26. Ez. xxxiv. 23, 24. xxxvii. 24, 25. Hos. iii. 5. Am. ix. 11, 12. Luke i. 31, 32. n Ps. cxlviii. 1. Luke ii. 14. xix. 38—40. o Mal. iii. 1. Matt. xxi. 10—12. 14—16. Luke xix. 41—45. p Matt. xxi. 17. Luke xxi. 37, 38. John viii. 1, 2. q Matt. xxi. 18. r Matt. iv. 2. Luke iv. 2. John iv. 6, 7. 31—33. ix. 28. Heb. ii. 17. s Matt. xxi. 19. Luke xiii. 6—9. t Ruth ii. 3. 1 Sam. vi. 9. Luke x. 31. xii. 6, 7. u 20, 21. Is. v. 5, 6. Matt. iii. 10. vii. 19. xii. 33—35. xxi. 19, 20. 43, 44. John xv. 6. Heb. vi. 4—8. x. 26—31. 2 Pet. ii. 20—22. Rev. xxii. 11. x Matt. xxi. 12—16. Luke xix. 45, 46. John ii. 13—17. y Deut. xiv. 25, 26. z 1 Kings viii. 42, 43. Is. lvi. 7. lx. 7. Luke xix. 46. a Jer. vii. 11. Hos. xii. 7. John ii. 16. b iii. 6. xii. 12. xiv. 1, 2. Is. xlix. 7. Matt. xxi. 15, 38, 39. 45, 46. xxvi. 3. 4. Luke xix. 47. John xi. 53—57. c 32. vi. 20. 1 Kings xviii. 17, 18. xxi. 20. xxii. 8. 18. Matt. xxi. 46. Acts xxiv. 25. Rev. xi. 5—10. d i. 22. Matt. vii. 28. Luke iv. 22. John vii. 46. e 11. Luke xxi. 37. John xii. 36. f 14. Job xviii. 16, 17. xx. 5—7. Is. v. 24. xl. 24. Matt. xiii. 6. xvi. 3. xxi. 19, 20. John xv. 6. Heb. vi. 8. Jude 12. g Prov. iii. 33. Zech. v. 3, 4. Matt. xxv. 41. 2 Chr. xx. 20. h Matt. xvii. 20.

i Matt. xiv. 31. and be thou cast into the sea, ⁱ and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass, he shall have ^k whatsoever he saith.

k Ps. xxxvii. 4. 24 Therefore I say unto you, ^l What things soever ye desire when ye pray, believe that ye receive *them*, and ye shall have *them*.

l Matt. vii. 7-11. 25 And when ye ^m stand praying, ⁿ forgive, if ye have ought against any; that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.

m Zech. iii. 1. 26 But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.

n Matt. vi. 12. 14, 15. xvi. 23-35. Luke vi. 37. Eph. iv. 32. Col. iii. 13. Jam. ii. 13.

o Mal. iii. 1. Matt. xvi. 23, &c. Luke xx. 1, &c. John x. 23. xviii. 20.

p xiv. 1. Ps. ii. 1-5. Acts iv. 5-8. 27, 28.

q Ex. ii. 14. Num. xvi. 3. 13. Acts vii. 27, 28, 36, 39, 51.

r Is. lii. 13. Matt. xxi. 24. Luke xx. 3-8.

s Or, *thing*.

t i. 1-11. ix. 13. Matt. iii. Luke iii. 1-20. John i. 19-36. iii. 25-36.

u Matt. xi. 7-14. xxi. 28-27. 31, 32. John i. 15. 29-34. 36. iii. 29-36.

v vi. 20. xii. 12. Matt. xiv. 5. xxi. 46. Luke xx. 19. xxi. 2. Acts v. 26.

w Matt. iii. 5. xxi. 31, 32. Luke vii. 26-29. xx. 6-8. John x. 41.

y Is. vi. 9, 10. xxix. 9-13. xlii. 19, 20. Jer. vii. 7-9. Hos. iv. 6. Mal. ii. 7, 8. Matt. xv. 14. xlii. 16-26. John iii. 10. Rom. i. 18-22. 28. 2 Cor. ii. 15. iv. 3, 4. 2 Thes. ii. 9-12. 2 Joh. v. 13. Prov. xvi. 4, 5. Matt. xvi. 4. xxi. 27. Luke xx. 7, 8. xxi. 65-69. John ix. 27.

CHAP. XII.

a iv. 2. 11-13. 33. The parable of the vineyard let out to wicked husbandmen, 1-12. Jesus answers the Pharisees and Herodians about paying tribute to Cesar, 13-17; the Sadducees concerning the resurrection, 18-27; and a scribe concerning the first commandment in the law, 28-34. He demands of the Scribes whose son the Messiah was to be? 35-37; warns the people against the ostentation and hypocrisy of the Scribes, 38-40; and commends a poor widow, who had cast two mites into the treasury, 41-44.

b Ps. lxxx. 8-15. Is. v. 1-4. Jer. ii. 21. Luke xiii. 6-9. John xv. 1-8. Rom. xi. 17-24.

c Neh. ix. 13-14. Ps. lxxviii. 69, 69. cxlvii. 19, 20. Ez. xx. 11, 12. 18-20. Acts vii. 35. 46, 47. Rom. iii. 1, 2. ix. 4, 5.

d Cant. viii. 11, 12. Is. vii. 23.

e xiii. 34. Matt. xxv. 14. Luke xv. 13. xix. 12.

f Judg. vi. 8-10. 2 Kings xvii. 13. 2 Chr. xxvi. 15. Ezra ix. 11. Jer. xlv. 4, 5. xxi. 15. xlv. 4. Zech. i. 3-5. vi. 7. Heb. i. 1.

g 3 And ⁱ they caught *him*, and ^k beat him, ^l and sent *him* away empty.

h 4 And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones, and wounded *him* in the head, and sent *him* away shamefully handled.

i 5 And again he sent another; ^l and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some.

j 6 Having yet therefore ^m one son, ⁿ his well-beloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, ^o They will reverence my son.

k 7 But those husbandmen said among themselves, ^p This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be our's.

l 8 And they took him, and killed *him*, and ^q cast *him* out of the vineyard.

m 9 What ^r shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? ^s He will come and destroy the husbandmen, ^t and will give the vineyard unto others.

n 10 And ^u have ye not read this scripture, ^v The Stone which the builders rejected is become the Head of the corner:

o 11 This ^w was the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

p 12 And they sought to lay hold on him, but ^x feared the people; for they ^y knew that he had spoken the parable against them: and they left him, and went their way.

q 13 ¶ And ^z they send unto him certain of the Pharisees, and of the ^a Herodians, to catch him in *his* words.

r 14 And when they were come, they say unto him, ^b Master, ^c we know that thou art true, and ^d carest for no man; ^e for thou regardest not the person of men, but teachest the way of God in truth: ^f Is it lawful to give tribute to Cesar, or not?

s 15 Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, ^g knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, ^h Why tempt ye me? bring me ⁱ a penny, that I may see *it*.

t 16 And they brought *it*. And he saith unto them, Whose *is* this ^j image and superscription? And they said unto him, Cesar's.

u 26. ii. 28. xiii. 14. Matt. xii. 3. xiv. 4. xxi. 16. xxi. 21. Luke vi. 7. Ps. cxviii. 27, 28. Is. xlviii. 16. Matt. xxi. 42. Luke xv. 17, 18. Acts iv. 11, 12. Rom. ix. 33. Eph. ii. 20-23. 1 Pet. ii. 7, 8. y Num. xxv. 23. Hab. i. 4. Acts ii. 12. 32-36. iii. 12-16. vi. 46, 41. Eph. vi. 8-11. Col. i. 27. 1 Tim. iii. 16. z Ps. 14. 32. Matt. xxi. 26, 45, 46. Luke xxi. 6. 12. John vii. 28, 30, 41. 6. 3. Sam. xii. 7, &c. 1 Kings xx. 38. 41. xxi. 17-27. b Ps. xxxviii. 12. lvi. 5, 6. cxl. 5. Is. xlii. 21. Jer. xviii. 18. Matt. xxi. 18, 19. Luke xi. 34. xx. 20. c iii. 6. viii. 15. Matt. xvi. 6. d xxi. 45. Ps. xii. 2-4. iv. 21. cxx. 2. Prov. xxv. 23-26. Jer. xlii. 2, 3, 20. e John vii. 19. 2 Cor. ii. 17. iv. 2. v. 11. 1 Thes. ii. 4. f Deut. xxxiii. 9, 10. 2 Chr. xviii. 13. Is. i. 7-9. Jer. xv. 19-21. Ez. ii. 6, 7. Mic. iii. 8. 2 Cor. v. 16. Gal. i. 10. ii. 6. 11-14. g Ex. xxii. 2-6. Deut. xxi. 12. 2 Chr. xix. 7. h Ezra iv. 12, 18. Neh. ix. 37. Matt. xxi. 28-27. xxi. 17. Luke xx. 22. xxi. 2. Rom. am. 6, 7. i Matt. xvii. 16. Luke xx. 23. John ii. 24, 25. xxi. 17. Heb. iv. 13. Rev. ii. 27. k x. 2. Ex. xvii. 2. Acts v. 9. 1 Cor. x. 9. l Matt. xviii. 29. Margin. m Matt. xxii. 19-22. Luke xx. 24-26. 2 Tim. ii. 19. Rev. iii. 12.

17 And Jesus answering said unto them, ^m Render to Cesar the things that are Cesar's, ⁿ and to God the things that are God's. ^o And they marvelled at him.

18 ¶ Then ^p come unto him the Sadducees, which ^q say there is no resurrection: and they asked him, saying,

19 Master, Moses wrote unto us, ^r If a man's brother die, and leave his wife *behind him*, and leave no children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

20 Now ^s there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed.

21 And the second took her, and died, neither left he any seed: and the third likewise.

22 And the seven had her, and left no seed: last of all the woman died also.

23 In the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife.

24 And Jesus answering said unto them, ^t Do ye not therefore err, ^u because ye know not the Scriptures, ^v neither the power of God?

25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; ^w but are as the angels which are in heaven.

26 And as touching the dead that they rise; ^x have ye not read ^y in the book of Moses, how in the bush God spake unto him, saying, ^z I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob?

27 He ^a is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ^b ye therefore do greatly err.

28 ¶ And ^c one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, ^d Which is the first commandment of all?

29 And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, ^e Hear, O Israel, The Lord our God is one Lord:

30 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength. This ^f is the first commandment.

31 And the second is like, ^g namely this, ^h Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.

32 And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth: ⁱ for there is one God; and there is none other but He:

33 And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with

all the strength, and to love his neighbour as himself, ^k is more than all whole burnt-offerings and sacrifices.

34 And when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, ^l Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. ^m And no man after that durst ask him *any question*.

35 ¶ And Jesus answered and said, ⁿ while he taught in the temple, ^o How say the scribes that Christ is the Son of David?

36 For David himself said ^p by the Holy Ghost, ^q The LORD said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

37 David therefore himself calleth him Lord; ^r and whence is he *then* his Son? ^s And the common people heard him gladly.

38 ¶ And he ^t said unto them in his doctrine, ^u Beware of the Scribes, ^v which love to go in long clothing, and ^w love salutations in the market-places,

39 And ^x the chief seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms at feasts;

40 Which ^y devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make ^z long prayers: these shall receive greater damnation.

41 ¶ And Jesus ^a sat over against the treasury, and beheld how the people cast ^b money into the treasury, and many that were rich cast in much.

42 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two ^c mites, which make a farthing.

43 And he called ^d unto him his disciples, and saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, ^e That this poor widow hath cast more in than all they, which have cast into the treasury:

44 For all ^f they did ^g cast in of their abundance; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, ^h even ⁱ all her living.

piece of that brass money. Matt. x. 29. Marg. 21—29. Matt. x. 42, Acts xi. 29. 2 Cor. viii. 12, ix. 6—8. d xiv. 8. 1 Chr. xxix. 2—17. 2 Chr. xxiv. 10—14. xxxi. 5—10. xxxv. 7, 8. Ezra ii. 68, 69. Neh. vii. 70—72. 2 Cor. viii. 2, 3. Phil. iv. 10—17. e Luke viii. 43. xv. 12. 30. xxi. 2—4.

CHAP. XIII.

Christ predicts the destruction of the temple, &c. 1, 2; and shews what signs and calamities should go before, 3—23, and what should happen at the time of his coming, 24—27. The parable of a fig-tree, shewing the near and certain approach of these events, 28—31. No man knows the day or hour; therefore all must watch and pray, and be ready, 32—37.

AND ^a as he went ^b out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones, and what buildings, *are here!*

2 And Jesus answering said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? ^c there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

k 1 Sam. xv. 22. Ps. l. 8—15. 23. Prov. xxi. 3. Is. i. 11—17. lviii. 5—7. Jer. vii. 21—23. Hos. vi. 6. Am. v. 21—24. Mic. vi. 6—8. Matt. ix. 13. xii. 7. 1 Cor. xiii. 1—3. l Matt. xii. 20. Rom. iii. 20. vii. 9. Gal. iii. 19, 20. m Job xxxii. 15. 16. Matt. xxii. 46. Luke xx. 40. Rom. iii. 19. Col. iv. 6. Tit. i. 9—11. n xi. 27. Luke xix. 47. xx. 1. xxi. 37. John xviii. 20. o Matt. xxii. 42. Luke xx. 41—44. John vii. 42. p 2 Sam. xxiii. 2. Neh. ix. 30. Matt. xxii. 43—45. Acts i. 16. xxviii. 25. 2 Tim. iii. 16. Heb. iii. 7, 8. iv. 7. 1 Pet. i. 11. 2 Pet. i. 21. q Ps. cx. 1. Acts ii. 34—36. 1 Cor. xv. 25. Heb. i. 13. x. 12, 13. r Matt. i. 23. Rom. i. 3, 4. ix. 5. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Rev. xxii. 16. s Matt. xi. 5. 25. xxi. 46. Luke xix. 48. xxi. 38. John vii. 46—49. Jam. ii. 5. t iv. 2. u Matt. x. 17. xxi. 1—7. Luke xx. 45—47. x Matt. vi. 5. Luke xi. 43. xiv. 7—11. 3 John 9. y Jam. ii. 2, 3. z Ez. xxii. 25. Mic. ii. 2. iii. 1—4. Matt. xxiii. 14. Luke xx. 47. a Matt. vi. 7. xi. 22—24. xxiii. 33. Luke xii. 47, 48. b Matt. xxvii. 6. Luke xxi. 1. John viii. 20. c A piece of brass money. Matt. x. 9. d It is the seventh part of one piece of that brass money. Matt. x. 29. Marg. 21—29. Matt. x. 42, Acts xi. 29. 2 Cor. viii. 12, ix. 6—8. d xiv. 8. 1 Chr. xxix. 2—17. 2 Chr. xxiv. 10—14. xxxi. 5—10. xxxv. 7, 8. Ezra ii. 68, 69. Neh. vii. 70—72. 2 Cor. viii. 2, 3. Phil. iv. 10—17. e Luke viii. 43. xv. 12. 30. xxi. 2—4. a Matt. xxiv. 1. Luke xxi. 5. b Ez. vii. 20—22. viii. 6. x. 4. 19. xi. 22, 23. Mal. iii. 1, 2. c 1 Kings ix. 7. 8. 2 Chr. vii. 20. 21. Jer. xxvi. 18. Mic. iii. 12. Matt. xxiv. 2. Luke xix. 41—44. xxi. 6. Acts vi. 14. Rev. xii. 2.

d Matt. xxiv. 3.
e 1. 16—19. v. 37.
f 2. x. 35. xiv.
33. John i. 40.
41.
g 1. 34. Matt.
xiii. 10. 36.
h Dan. xii. 6. 8.
i Luke xvi. 7.
j John xxi. 21, 22.
k Acts i. 6.
l Jer. xxix. 8.
m Matt. xxiv. 4, 5.
n Luke xxi. 9. 1.
o Cor. v. 33.
p Eph. v. 6. Col.
ii. 8. 2 Thes. ii.
3. 1 John iv. 1.
q 22. Jer. xiv. 14.
r xxiii. 21—25.
s John v. 43.
t 22. Matt. xxiv.
u 5. 11. 23. 24.
v Acts v. 36—39.
w Ps. xlv. 1—3.
x xlii. 7. Is. viii.
12. Jer. iv. 19—
21. li. 46. Matt.
xxiv. 6, 7. Luke
xxi. 9—11.
y 2 Sam. xiv. 14.
z Matt. xviii. 7.
aa Acts xvii. 3.
ab 2 Chr. xv. 6. Is.
xix. 2. Jer. xxi.
32. Hag. ii. 22.
ac Zech. xiv. 13.
ad Rev. vi. 4.
ae Acts xi. 28.
af Matt. xxiv. 8.
ag Gr. the pains of
a woman in tra-
vail. Ps. xlviii.
6. Is. xxxvii. 3.
ah Jer. iv. 31. vi.
24. xlii. 21. xxix.
23. xlix. 24. 1.
ai Mic. iv. 9.
aj 1 Thes. v. 3.
ak 5. Matt. x. 17.
al 12. xxiii. 34—
37. xxiv. 9. 19.
am Luke xxi. 16—
18. John xv. 20.
an xvi. 2. Acts iv.
1—21. v. 17—40.
ao vi. 11—15. vii.
54—60. viii. 1—
3. ix. 1. 2. 13.
ap 14. 16. xii. 1—3.
aq xvi. 20—24. xxi.
11. 31—40. xxii.
19. 26. xxiii. 1.
ar 2. xxiv. 1. Rev.
xxv. xxvi. 1 Cor.
iv. 9—13. 2 Cor.
xi. 23—27. Phil.
i. 29. 2 Thes. i.
5. Rev. i. 9. ii.
10. 13. vi. 9—11.
as 1. 44. vi. 11.
at Matt. x. 18.
au Luke ix. 5.
av xvi. 18. Matt.
xxiv. 14. xxviii.
18. 19. Rom. i.
8. v. 18. xvi. 19.
aw Col. i. 6. 23.
ax 9. Matt. x. 17.
ay 21. Acts iii. 13.
az Ex. iv. 10—12.
ba Jer. i. 6—9.
bb Dan. iii. 16—18.
bc Matt. x. 10. 20.
bd Luke xii. 11, 12.
be xvi. 14, 15. Acts
ii. 4. iv. 8. &c.
bf 31. vi. 10. 15.
bg vii. 55.
bh 14. 4. John iii.
bi 27. Eph. vi. 19. 20. Jam. i. 5. y 2 Sam. xxiii. 2. 1 Cor. ii. 13.
bj Eph. iii. 5. 1 Pet. i. 12. z Ez. xxxviii. 21. Mic. vii. 4—6.
bk Matt. x. 21. xxiv. 10. Luke xii. 52. 53. xxi. 16. a Matt. v.
bl 11. 12. xxiv. 9. Luke vi. 22. xxi. 17. John xv. 18. 19. xvi. 14.
bm 1 John iii. 13. b Matt. x. 22. xxiv. 13. Rom. ii. 7. Gal. vi.
bn 9. Heb. iii. 14. x. 39. Jam. i. 22. Rev. ii. 10. iii. 10. c Dan. vii.
bo 13. ix. 27. xii. 11. Matt. xxiv. 15. &c. Luke xxi. 20—22. d Lam.
bp i. 10. Ez. xiv. 9. e Matt. xiii. 51. Acts viii. 30. 31. 1 Cor.
bq xiv. 7. 8. 20. Rev. i. 5. xix. 18. f Luke xxi. 21—24. g Gen.
br xix. 15—17. 22—26. Job ii. 4. Prov. vi. 4. 5. xxi. 3. Matt. xxiv.
bs 16—19. Luke xvii. 31—33. Acts xxvii. 18. 19. 33. Phil. iii. 7. 8.
bt Heb. xi. 7.

3 And ^d as he sat upon the mount
of Olives, over against the temple,
^e Peter, and James, and John, and
Andrew, asked him ^f privately,

4 Tell us, ^g when shall these
things be? and what *shall be* the
sign when all these things shall be
fulfilled?

5 And Jesus answering them,
began to say, ^h Take heed lest any
man deceive you:

6 For ⁱ many shall come in my
name, saying, I am *Christ*; ^k and
shall deceive many.

7 And ^l when ye shall hear of
wars, and rumours of wars, be ye
not troubled: for *such things* ^m must
needs be; but the end *shall not be*
yet.

8 For ⁿ a nation shall rise against
nation, and kingdom against king-
dom; and there shall be earthquakes
in *divers* places, and there shall be
^o famines and troubles: ^p these *are*
the beginnings of ^q sorrows.

9 But ^r take heed to yourselves:
for they shall deliver you up to
councils; and in the synagogues ye
shall be beaten: and ye shall be
brought before rulers and kings for
my sake, ^s for a testimony against
them.

10 And ^t the gospel must first be
published among all nations.

11 But when they shall lead *you*,
^u and deliver you up, ^v take no
thought beforehand what ye shall
speak, neither do ye premeditate;
but whatsoever ^w shall be given you
in that hour, that speak ye: for it
is not ye that speak, ^x but the Holy
Ghost.

12 Now ^y the brother shall be-
tray the brother to death, and the
father the son; and children shall
rise up against *their* parents, and
shall cause them to be put to death.

13 And ^z ye shall be hated of all
men for my name's sake: ^a but he
that shall endure unto the end, the
same shall be saved.

14 ^b But when ye shall see ^c the
abomination of desolation spoken of
by Daniel the prophet, standing
^d where it ought not, ^e (let him that
readeth understand,) ^f then let them
that be in Judea flee to the moun-
tains:

15 And ^g let him that is on the
house-top not go down into the house,
neither enter *therein*, to take any
thing out of his house:

16 And let him that is in the
field not turn back again for to take
up his garment.

17 But ^h woe to them that are
with child, and to them that give
suck in those days!

18 And pray ye that your flight
be not in the winter.

19 For ⁱ in those days shall be
affliction, such as was not ^k from
the beginning of the creation which
God created, unto this time, neither
shall be.

20 And except that the Lord had
shortened those days, no flesh should
be saved: but ^l for the elect's sake,
whom he hath chosen, he hath
shortened the days.

21 And then, ^m if any man shall
say to you, Lo, here *is* Christ; or,
lo, *he is* there: believe *him* not:

22 For false Christs and false
prophets shall rise, and shall shew
signs and wonders, to seduce, ⁿ if *it*
were possible, even the elect.

23 But ^o take ye heed: ^p behold,
I have foretold you all things.

24 ^q But ^r in those days, after
that tribulation, the sun shall be
darkened, and the moon shall not
give her light;

25 And the stars of heaven shall
fall, and the powers that are in
heaven shall be shaken.

26 And then shall they see ^s the
Son of man coming in the clouds,
with great power and glory.

27 And then ^t shall he send his
angels, and ^u shall gather together
^v his elect from the four winds,
^w from the uttermost part of the
earth to the uttermost part of
heaven.

28 ^x Now ^y learn a parable of the
fig-tree: When ^z her branch is yet
tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye
know that summer is near.

29 So ye, in like manner, when
ye shall see these things come to
pass, ^a know that it is nigh, *even*
at the doors.

30 Verily I say unto you, ^b That
this generation shall not pass, till all
these things be done.

31 ^c Heaven and earth shall pass
away: ^d but my word shall not pass
away.

32 But ^e of that day, and *that*
hour, knoweth no man, no, not the
angels which are in heaven, ^f neither
the Son, but the Father.

33 Take ^g ye heed, watch and
pray: for ye know not when the
time is.

34 *For the Son of man is* ^h as a
man taking a far journey, who left
his house, and gave authority to
his servants, ⁱ and to every man

17. 18. a Matt. xxi. 12. xxiii. 35. xxiv. 24. Luke xxi. 32.
b Ps. ciii. 27—29. Is. i. 6. Matt. v. 18. xvi. 5. Heb. i. 10—12.
c 2 Pet. iii. 10—12. Rev. vi. 11. d Rom. xxi. 19. Job. xxi.
14. 15. Ps. xix. 7. 12. 13. 3. Zechar. x. 6. Luke xxi. 33. 2 Tim. ii.
12. Tit. i. 2. e 27. Matt. xxi. 30—42. xiv. 6. 15. 16.
Acts i. 7. 1 Thes. v. 2. 2 Pet. iii. 10. Rev. vi. 3. f 2 Pet. i. 4.
g 23. 10—27. xiv. 27. 35. Matt. xxi. 30—42. xxi. 17. xxi. 30. 31.
1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

Deut. xxviii. 56.
57. Lam. ii. 19.
20. iv. 3. 4. 10.
Hos. ix. 14. xiii.
16. Matt. xxiv.
19—21. Luke
xxi. 23. xxiii.
29.
Deut. xxviii. 59.
xxix. 23—25. Is.
lvi. 12—15.
Lam. i. 12. ii.
13. iv. 6. Dan.
ix. 12. xii. 1.
Joel ii. 2. Matt.
xxiv. 21. Luke
xxi. 22—24.
Deut. iv. 32.
Is. i. 9. vi. 18.
lvi. 8. 9. Zechar.
xiii. 8. 9. Matt.
xxiv. 22. Rom.
xi. 5—7. 23. 24.
28—32.
m Deut. xiii. 1—
5. Matt. xxiv. 5.
23—25. Luke
xxiv. 23. 24. xxi.
8. John v. 43.
n 6. Matt. xxiv.
24. John x. 27.
26. 2 Thes. ii.
4—14. 2 Tim.
ii. 19. 1 John ii.
19. 26. 27. Rev.
xiii. 8. 13. 14.
xvii. 8.
o 5. 9. 33. Matt.
vii. 13. Luke
xxi. 2. 34. 2 Pet.
iii. 17.
p Is. xlv. 7. 8.
John xiv. 29.
xvi. 1—4.
q Is. xlii. 10. xxiv.
20—22. Jer. iv.
23—25. Ez.
xxvii. 7. Joel ii.
30. 31. Am. v.
20. Zeph. i. 14
—18. Matt. xxiv.
29. Luke xxi.
25—27. Acts ii.
19. 26. Rev. vi.
12—14. xxi. 11.
r viii. 28. xiv. 62.
Dan. vii. 13. 14.
Matt. xvi. 27.
xxix. 30. xxv.
31. Acts i. 11.
2 Thes. i. 7—10.
Rev. i. 7.
s Matt. xli. 41.
42. xxiv. 51.
Luke xvi. 29.
Rev. vii. 1—3.
viii. 6. 7.
t Gen. xlix. 10.
Matt. xxv. 31.
32. John x. 10.
xi. 52. 1 Thes.
ii. 14—17. 2
Thes. ii. 1. Rev.
vii. 8—9.
u 20. 12. Is. lvi.
9. Matt. xxiv.
22. 23. 31. Luke
xxiv. 31. 1 Cor.
xvi. 22. Col. iii.
12. 2 Tim. ii. 15.
1 Pet. i. 2.
v Deut. xxx. 4.
Matt. xxi. 42.
y Matt. xxiv. 32.
33. Luke xxi.
28—31.
z Is. vii. 10—12.
xviii. 24. Heb.
x. 25—27. Jam.
v. 5. 1 Pet. iv.
17. 18. a Matt. xxi. 12. xxiii. 35. xxiv. 24. Luke xxi. 32.
b Ps. ciii. 27—29. Is. i. 6. Matt. v. 18. xvi. 5. Heb. i. 10—12.
c 2 Pet. iii. 10—12. Rev. vi. 11. d Rom. xxi. 19. Job. xxi.
14. 15. Ps. xix. 7. 12. 13. 3. Zechar. x. 6. Luke xxi. 33. 2 Tim. ii.
12. Tit. i. 2. e 27. Matt. xxi. 30—42. xiv. 6. 15. 16.
Acts i. 7. 1 Thes. v. 2. 2 Pet. iii. 10. Rev. vi. 3. f 2 Pet. i. 4.
g 23. 10—27. xiv. 27. 35. Matt. xxi. 30—42. xxi. 17. xxi. 30. 31.
1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

i Ez. iii. 17-21. his work, ⁱ and commanded ^k the porter to watch.
 xxxiii. 2-9. 35 ^l Watch ye therefore; for ye know not when the Master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cock-crowing, or in the morning;
 k Matt. xxiv. 45-47. Luke xii. 36-40. Acts xx. 29-31.
 l Matt. xvi. 19. John x. 3. Rev. iii. 7.
 m 33. 36 Lest coming suddenly, ^m he find you sleeping.
 n xiv. 37. 40. Prov. vi. 9-11. xxiv. 33, 34. 37 And what I say unto you, ⁿ I say unto all, Watch.
 Cant. iii. 1. v. 2. Is. lvi. 10. Matt. xxiv. 48-51. xxv. 5. Luke xxi. 34. xxii. 45. Rom. xiii. 11-14. Eph. v. 14. 1 Thes. v. 6, 7. n Luke xii. 41-46.

CHAP. XIV.

The chief priests and scribes conspire to put Christ to death, 1, 2. A woman pours precious ointment on his head, 3-9. Judas bargains to betray him, 10, 11. The disciples prepare the passover, 12-16. Jesus eats it with them, and points out the traitor, 17-21. He institutes the Lord's supper, 22-25. He foretells, that all the disciples would forsake him, and that Peter would deny him, 26-31. His agony and prayer in the garden, and his warnings to the disciples, 32-42. He is betrayed, apprehended, and forsaken, 43-52. He is arraigned before Caiaphas, condemned, and treated with indignity, 53-65. Peter's denial of him, and repentance, 66-72. (Note, Matt. xxvi. Luke xxii. John xviii.)

AFTER ^a two days was the feast of ^b the passover, and of unleavened bread: ^c and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him ^d by craft, and put him to death.

2 But they said, ^e Not on the feast-day; ^f lest there be an uproar of the people.

3 ¶ And ^g being in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman, having an alabaster-box ^h of ointment of ⁱ spikenard, very precious; and she brake the box, and poured it on his head.

4 And ⁱ there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, ^k Why was this waste of the ointment made?

5 For it might have been sold for more than three hundred ^l pence, and ^l have been given to the poor. ^m And they murmured against her.

6 And Jesus said, ⁿ Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought ^o a good work on me.

7 For ^p ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: ^q but me ye have not always.

8 She ^r hath done what she could: ^s she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying.

9 Verily I say unto you, ^t Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, ^u this also that she hath done shall be spoken of, for ^v a memorial of her.

10 ¶ And ^x Judas Iscariot, ^y one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests to betray him unto them.

11 And when they heard ^z they

were glad, ^a and promised to give him money. And ^b he sought how he might conveniently betray him.

12 ¶ And ^c the first day of unleavened bread, when they ^d killed the passover, his disciples said to him, ^e Where wilt thou that we go and prepare, that thou mayest eat the passover?

13 And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, ^f Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him.

14 And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the good-man of the house, ^g The master saith, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

15 And ^h he will shew you a large ^h upper-room furnished and prepared: there make ready for us.

16 And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, ⁱ and found as he said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

17 ¶ And ^k in the evening he cometh with the twelve.

18 And ^l as they sat and did eat, Jesus said, ^m Verily I say unto you, ⁿ One of you which eateth with me shall betray me.

19 And they began to be sorrowful, ^o and to say unto him, one by one, ^p Is it I? and another said, ^q Is it I?

20 And he answered and said unto them, ^r It is one of the twelve that ^s dippeth with me in the dish.

21 The Son of man indeed ^t goeth, as it is written of him: ^u but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! ^v good were it for that man if he had never been born.

22 ¶ And ^w as they did eat, Jesus took bread, ^x and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: ^y this is my body.

23 And he took the cup, and ^z when he had given thanks, he gave it to them: ^a and they all drank of it.

24 And he said unto them, ^b This is my blood of the new testament, ^c which is shed for many.

25 Verily I say unto you, ^d I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine until that day that I drink it ^e new in the kingdom of God.

26 ¶ And when they had ^f sung an ^g hymn, ^h they went out into the mount of Olives.

27 And Jesus saith unto them, ⁱ All ye shall be offended because of me this night: ^j for it is written,

28 Gen. xli. 26, 27. Zech. v. 7, 8. Luke xxii. 20. 1 Cor. x. 4. Gal. iv. 25. ^k 22. Luke xxii. 17. Rom. xiv. 6. 1 Cor. x. 16. ^l a Matt. xxvi. 27. ^m b Ex. xxiv. 8. Zech. ix. 11. 1 Cor. xi. 25. Heb. ix. 15-23. xiii. 20, 21. ⁿ c x. 45. Rev. v. 8-10. vii. 9-17. ^o d Ps. cii. 15. Matt. xxvi. 29. Luke xxii. 16-18. 29, 30. ^p e Joel iii. 18. Am. ix. 13. Zech. ix. 17. ^q f Ps. xlvii. 6, 7. Acts xvi. 25. 1 Cor. xiv. 15. Eph. v. 18-20. Col. iii. 16. Jam. v. 13. Rev. v. 9. ^r * Gr. psalm. ^s g Matt. xxvi. 30. Luke xxii. 39. John xviii. 1-4. ^t h Matt. xxvi. 31. Luke xxii. 21, 22. John xvi. 1. 32. 2 Tim. iv. 16. ^u i Zech. xiii. 7.

a 2 Kings v. 26. Prov. xxviii. 21, 22. Matt. xxvi. 15. 1 Tim. vi. 10. 2 Pet. ii. 14, 15. Jude 11.
 b Luke xxii. 5, 6. c Ex. xii. 6. 18. xiii. 3. Lev. xxi. 5, 6. Num. xxviii. 16-18. Deut. xvi. 1-4. Matt. xxvi. 17. Luke xxii. 7.
 d Or, sacrificed. 1 Cor. v. 7, 8.
 e Matt. iii. 15. Luke xxii. 8, 9. Gal. iv. 4.
 f x. 17. xi. 3. John xi. 28.
 g 2 Chr. vi. 30. Ps. cx. 3. Prov. xvi. 1. xxi. 1, 2. John ii. 24, 25. xxi. 17. 2 Tim. ii. 19. Heb. iv. 13.
 h Acts i. 13. xx. 8.
 i Luke xxii. 13. 35. John xvi. 4.
 k Matt. xxvi. 20. Luke xxii. 14.
 l Matt. xxvi. 21. m 9. [23. iii. 28. vi. 11. viii. 12. ix. 1. 41. x. 15. 29. Matt. v. 18. vi. 2, 5, 16. Luke iv. 24. xi. 51. John i. 51. iii. 3. 5. ii. v. 19. 24. 25. vi. 26. 32. 47. xiii. 38. xxi. 18.
 n Ps. xli. 9. lv. 13, 14. John vi. 70, 71. xiii. 21.
 o Matt. xxvi. 22. Luke xxii. 21-23. John xiii. 22.
 p 43. Matt. xxvi. 47. Luke xxii. 47. John vi. 71.
 q Matt. xxvi. 23. John xiii. 26.
 r 49. Gen. iii. 15. Ps. xxii. 1, &c. lxix. 1, &c. Dan. lii. 14. liii. Isa. ix. 24-26. Zech. xiii. 7. Matt. xxvi. 54. 56. Luke xxii. 22. xxiv. 26, 27. 44. John xix. 28, 36, 37. Acts ii. 23. iv. 27, 28. xiii. 27-29.
 s Ps. lv. 15. cix. 6-20. Matt. xxviii. 7. xxviii. 3-5. Acts i. 16-20. 25.
 t Matt. xxvi. 24, 25.
 u Matt. xxvi. 26-29. Luke xxii. 19, 20. 1 Cor. x. 16, 17. xi. 23-29.
 x vi. 41. Luke xxiv. 30. John vi. 23.
 y 24. Gen. xli. 26, 27. Zech. v. 7, 8. Luke xxii. 20. 1 Cor. x. 4. Gal. iv. 25. ^z 22. Luke xxii. 17. Rom. xiv. 6. 1 Cor. x. 16. ^a a Matt. xxvi. 27. ^b b Ex. xxiv. 8. Zech. ix. 11. 1 Cor. xi. 25. Heb. ix. 15-23. xiii. 20, 21. ^c c x. 45. Rev. v. 8-10. vii. 9-17. ^d d Ps. cii. 15. Matt. xxvi. 29. Luke xxii. 16-18. 29, 30. ^e e Joel iii. 18. Am. ix. 13. Zech. ix. 17. ^f f Ps. xlvii. 6, 7. Acts xvi. 25. 1 Cor. xiv. 15. Eph. v. 18-20. Col. iii. 16. Jam. v. 13. Rev. v. 9. ^g * Gr. psalm. ^h g Matt. xxvi. 30. Luke xxii. 39. John xviii. 1-4. ⁱ h Matt. xxvi. 31. Luke xxii. 21, 22. John xvi. 1. 32. 2 Tim. iv. 16. ^j i Zech. xiii. 7.

k xvi. 7. Matt. xvi. 21. xxvi. 32. xlviii. 7. 10. 16. John xxi. 1. 1 Cor. xv. 4-6. I Matt. xxvi. 33-35. Luke xxiii. 33, 34. John xiii. 36-38. xxi. 15. m Gen. i. 5. 8. 13. 19. 23. n 66-72. Matt. xxvi. 69-75. Luke xxii. 54-62. John xviii. 17. 25-27. 1 Cor. x. 12. o 2 Kings viii. 13. Job xl. 4. 5. Ps. xxx. 6. Prov. xvi. 18. xxviii. 26. xxxix. 23. Jer. x. 23. xvii. 9. p Ex. xix. 8. Deut. v. 27-29. q Matt. xxvi. 36. Luke xxii. 39. John xviii. 1. r 36. 39. Ps. xviii. 5. 6. xlii. 1. 2. lxxviii. 1-3. cix. 4. s i. 16-19. v. 37. ix. 2. t Ps. xxxviii. 2. lxxix. 1-3. lxxviii. 14-16. Is. liii. 10. Matt. xxvi. 37. 38. Luke xxii. 44. y Heb. v. 7. u Is. liii. 3. 4. 12. Lam. i. 12. John xii. 27. x 37. 38. xlii. 35-37. Eph. vi. 18, 19. 1 Pet. iv. 7. v. 8. y Gen. xviii. 3. Deut. ix. 18. 1 Chr. xxi. 15. 16. 2 Chr. vii. 3. Matt. xxvi. 39. Luke xvii. 15. 16. Acts x. 25. 26. Rev. iv. 10. v. 14. z Matt. vi. 9. Rom. viii. 15. 16. Gal. iv. 6. a x. 27. Gen. xviii. 14. Jer. xxvi. 27. 2 Tim. ii. 13. Tit. i. 2. Heb. vi. 18. b Luke xxii. 41, 42. c Ps. xl. 2. John ix. 34. v. 30. vi. 38. 39. xii. 27. xviii. 11. Phil. ii. 8. Heb. v. 7, 8. d 40, 41. Luke ix. 31, 32. xxii. 45, 46. e 29-31. 2 Sam. xvi. 17. Jon. i. 6. Matt. xxv. 5. xxvi. 40. 1 Thes. v. 6-8. f Jer. xii. 5. Heb. xii. 3. g 34. Matt. xxiv. 42. xxv. 13. xxvi. 41. Luke xxi. 36. xxii. 40. 46. 1 Cor. xvi. 13. 1 Pet. v. 8. Rev. iii. 2, 3. 10. h Rom. vii. 18-25. Gal. v. 17. Phil. ii. 12. i Matt. vi. 7. xvi. 42-44. Luke xviii. 1. 2 Cor. xii. 8. k ix. 33, 34. Gen. xlv. 16. Rom. iii. 19. 1 vii. 9. Judg. x. 14. 1 Kings xviii. 27. xxii. 15. 2 Kings iii. 13. Ec. xi. 9. Ez. xx. 39. Matt. xxvii. 45, 46. m John vii. 30. viii. 20. xii. 23. xiii. 1. xvii. 1. n 10. 18. ix. 31. x. 33, 34. Matt. xxvi. 2. John xiii. 1. Acts vii. 52. o Matt. xxvi. 47. Luke xxii. 47, 48. John xviii. 3-9. Acts i. 16. p Ps. ii. 1, 2. iii. 1. xxi. 11-13. q Ex. xii. 13. Josh. ii. 12. Phil. i. 28. 2 Thes. iii. 17. r 2 Sam. xx. 9. 10. Ps. lx. 20. 21. Prov. xxvii. 6. Matt. xxvi. 48-50.

I will smite the Shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered.

28 But ^k after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee.

29 But Peter said unto him, ^l Although all shall be offended, yet *will* not I.

30 And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That ^m this day, *even* in this night, ⁿ before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.

31 But ^o he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all.

32 ¶ And ^q they came to a place which was named Gethsemane: and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, ^r while I shall pray.

33 And he taketh with him ^s Peter, and James, and John, ^t and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy;

34 And saith unto them, ^u My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death: tarry ye here, ^v and watch.

35 And he went forward a little, ^y and fell on the ground, and prayed, that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him.

36 And he said, ^z Abba, Father, ^a all things *are* possible unto thee; ^b take away this cup from me: ^c nevertheless, not what I will, but what thou wilt.

37 And he cometh, ^d and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, ^e Simon, sleepest thou? ^f couldest not thou watch one hour?

38 ^g Watch ye, and pray, lest ye enter into temptation: ^h the spirit truly *is* ready, but the flesh *is* weak.

39 And again ⁱ he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words.

40 And when he returned, he found them asleep again; (for their eyes were heavy;) ^j neither wist they what to answer him.

41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, ^k Sleep on now, and take *your* rest: it is enough, ^l the hour is come; behold, ^m the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

42 Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.

43 ¶ And immediately, ⁿ while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, ^o and with him a great multitude, with swords and staves, from the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders.

44 And he that betrayed him had given them ^p a token, saying,

Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, ^q and lead him away safely.

same is he; take him, ^q and lead him away safely.

45 And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith ^r Master, Master; and kissed him.

46 And ^s they laid their hands on him, and took him.

47 And ^t one of them that stood by, drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear.

48 And Jesus answered and said unto them, ^u Are ye come out as against a thief, with swords and *with* staves, to take me?

49 I ^v was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: ^w but the scriptures must be fulfilled.

50 And ^x they all forsook him, and fled.

51 And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about *his* naked *body*; and the young men laid hold on him.

52 And ^y he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.

53 ¶ And ^z they led Jesus away to the high priest: ^a and with him were assembled all the chief priests, and the elders, and the scribes.

54 And ^b Peter followed him afar off, ^c even into the palace of the high priest: ^d and he sat with the servants, ^e and warmed himself at the fire.

55 And the chief priests and all the council ^f sought for witness against Jesus, to put him to death; ^g and found none:

56 For many bare false witness against him; but their witness agreed not together.

57 And there arose certain, ^h and bare false witness against him, saying,

58 We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another ⁱ made without hands.

59 But ^j neither so did their witness agree together.

60 And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, ^k Answerest thou nothing? what *is it* which these witness against thee?

61 But ^l he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, ^m Art thou the Christ, ⁿ the Son of the Blessed?

62 And Jesus said, ^o I am: and ye shall see ^p the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

63 Then the high priest ^q rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses?

64 And he saith, ^r I hear and I obey not. And he saith, ^s What need we any further witnesses?

1 Sam. xxiii. 22. 23. Acts xvi. 23. xii. 14. Is. i. 3. Mal. i. 6. Matt. xxiii. 8-10. Luke vi. 46. John xiii. 13, 14. xx. 16. u Judg. xvi. 21. Lam. iv. 20. John xviii. 12. Acts ii. 23. x Matt. xxvi. 51-54. Luke xxii. 47-51. John xviii. 10, 11. y 1 Sam. xxiv. 14, 15. xxvi. 18. Matt. xxvi. 55. Luke xxii. 52, 53. z Mt. 15-18. 27. xii. 35. Matt. xvi. 23. &c. Luke xix. 47, 48. xx. 1, 2. xxi. 37, 38. John vii. 28-30, 37. viii. 2, 12. x. 23. xviii. 20. a Ps. xlii. 1-21. lxxix. Is. liii. Dan. ix. 24-26. Matt. xxvi. 54, 56. Luke xxi. 25-27. 44, 45. b 27. Job xix. 13. 14. Ps. xxxviii. 12. lxxviii. 7, 8. 18. John xvi. 32. xviii. 8, 9. 2 Tim. iv. 16. c xlii. 14-16. Gen. xxix. 12. Job ii. 4. d Is. liii. 7. Matt. xxvi. 57. Luke xxiii. 54. John xviii. 13, 14. 24. e xv. 1. Matt. xxvi. 3. Acts iv. 5, 6. f 29-31. 38. 1 Sam. xiii. 7. Matt. xxvi. 58. John xviii. 15, 16. h 1 Kings xix. 9, 13. Luke xxii. 55, 56. John xviii. 18, 25. i Luke xxi. 44. k 1 Kings xxi. 10. 13. Ps. xxvii. 12. xxxv. 11. Matt. xxvi. 59, 60. Acts vi. 11-13. xiv. 1-13. j Dan. vi. 4. 1 Pet. iii. 1-18. m xv. 29. Jer. xxvi. 8, 9. 18. Matt. xxvii. 60, 61. xxviii. 40. John ii. 18-21. Acts vi. 13. n Dan. ii. 34, 45. Acts vii. 48. 2 Cor. v. 1. Heb. ix. 11, 24. o 56. p xv. 3-5. Matt. xxvi. 62, 63. John xix. 9, 10. Ps. xxix. 1, 2. 9. 16. Job 7. Matt. xxvii. 12-14. Acts vii. 32. 1 Pet. ii. 21. q xv. 2. Matt. x. 3-5. xvi. 16. xxvi. 63, 64. Luke xxi. 67-70. John x. 24. xviii. 57. Ps. ii. 7. cxix. 12. Is. ix. 6, 7. Matt. iii. 17. vii. 29. John i. 34, 49. 1 Tim. i. 11. vi. 15. u xiii. 26. xvi. 19. Ps. cx. 1. Dan. vii. 13, 14. Matt. xxiv. 30. Luke xxi. 69. Acts i. 9-11. 2 Thes. i. 7-10. Heb. i. 3. vpi. 1. x. 12, 13. Rev. i. 7. xx. 12. x Is. xxvi. 22. xxvii. 1. Jer. xxviii. 23, 24. Acts xv. 13, 14.

y Lev. xxiv. 16. 1 Kings xxi. 9. 13. Matt. xxvi. 65. 66. Luke xxii. 71. John v. 18. viii. 58, 59. x. 31 —33. xix. 7.
 z xv. 19. Num. xii. 14. Job xxx. 10. Is. i. 6. lii. 14. liii. 3. Mic. v. 1. Matt. xxvi. 67. 68. Luke xxii. 63. 64. John xviii. 22. xix. 3. Acts xxiii. 2. Heb. xii. 2.
 a 54. Matt. xxvi. 58, 69, 70. Luke xxii. 55—57.
 b John xviii. 15—18.
 c x. 47. Matt. ii. 23. xxi. 11. John i. 45—49. xix. 19. Acts x. 38.
 d 29—31. John xiii. 36—38. 2 Tim. ii. 12, 13.
 e Matt. xxvi. 71, 72.
 f 30.
 g 38. Luke xxii. 58. John xviii. 25. Gal. vi. 1.
 h Matt. xxvi. 73, 74. Luke xxii. 59, 60. John xviii. 26, 27.
 i Judg. xii. 6. Acts ii. 7.
 k 2 Kings viii. 13—15. x. 32. Jer. xvii. 9. 1 Cor. x. 12.
 l 30. 68. Matt. xxvi. 34, 74.
 m 2 Sam. xxiv. 10. Ps. cxix. 59, 60. Jer. xxxi. 18—20. Ez. xvi. 63. xxxvi. 31. Luke xv. 17—19. xxii. 60, 61.
 n Ez. vii. 16. Matt. xxvi. 75. Luke xxii. 62. 2 Cor. vii. 10. * Or, he wept abundantly, or, he began to weep.

CHAP. XV.

Jesus is bound, and accused before Pilate, and continues silent, 1—5. Pilate, induced by the priests and people, releases Barabbas, and delivers Jesus to be crucified, 6—15. The soldiers crown him with thorns, and cruelly mock him, and then lead him away to the place of crucifixion, 16—25. He is crucified between two thieves, and reviled by the people and the priests, 26—32. The sun is darkened; and Jesus, calling on God, expires, 33—37. The veil of the temple is rent; and the centurion confesses him to be the Son of God, 38, 39. Certain women witness his crucifixion, 40, 41. Joseph of Arimathea asks for the body, which he honourably interrs, 42—47. (Notes, Matt. xxvii. Luke xxiii. John xix.)

AND ^a straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes, and the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried *him* away, ^b and delivered *him* to Pilate.

2 And Pilate asked him, ^c Art thou the king of the Jews? And he, answering, said unto him, Thou sayest *it*.

3 And ^d the chief priests accused him of many things; ^e but he answered nothing.

4 And Pilate asked him again, saying, ^f Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee.

5 But Jesus yet answered nothing; so that ^g Pilate marvelled.

6 ¶ Now ^h at that feast he re-

leased unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired.

7 And ⁱ there was *one* named Barabbas, ^j which lay bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection.

8 And the multitude, crying aloud, began to desire *him to do as he had ever done unto them*.

9 But Pilate answered them, saying, ^k Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

10 For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him ^l for envy.

11 But ^m the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them.

12 And Pilate answered, and said again unto them, ⁿ What will ye then that I shall do *unto him* ^o whom ye call the King of the Jews?

13 And they cried out again, Crucify him.

14 Then Pilate said unto them, ^p Why, what evil hath he done?

15 And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him.

16 And ^q so Pilate, ^r willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, ^s when he had scourged *him*, to be crucified.

17 And ^t the soldiers led him away into the hall called ^u a Pretorium; and they call together the whole band.

18 And ^v they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his *head*;

19 And ^w began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews!

20 And ^x they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, ^y and bowing *their* knees, worshipped him.

21 And ^z when they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, ^a and led him out to crucify him.

22 And ^b they compel one Simon ^c a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander ^d and Rufus, ^e to bear his cross.

23 And ^f they bring him unto the place ^g a Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull.

24 And ^h they gave him to drink, wine mingled with myrrh: ⁱ but he received *it* not.

25 And ^j when they had ^k crucified him, ^l they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take.

26 And ^m all the multitude ⁿ beheld him, ^o and saw how he was crucified, ^p and the Jews ^q scoffed at him, saying, He saved others; ^r let him save himself, ^s if he be Christ, the King of the Jews.

27 And ^t the soldiers ^u divided his garments, and cast lots.

i Matt. xxvii. 16. Luke xxiii. 18, 19, 25.
 k Matt. xxvii. 17—21. John xviii. 39. xix. 4, 5, 14—16. Acts iii. 13—15.
 l Gen. iv. 4—6. xxxvii. 11. 1 Sam. xviii. 8, 9. Prov. xxvii. 4. Ec. iv. 4. Matt. xxvii. 18. Jam. iii. 14—16. iv. 5. 1 John iii. 12.
 m Hos. v. 1. Matt. xxvii. 20. John xviii. 40.
 n Matt. xxvii. 22, 23. Luke xxiii. 20—24. John xix. 14—16.
 o 1, 2. xi. 9—11. Ps. ii. 6, 7. Is. ix. 6, 7. Jer. xxiii. 5, 6. Zech. ix. 9. Matt. ii. 2—4. xxi. 5. Luke xxiii. 2.
 p Is. liii. 9. Matt. xxvii. 4. 19. 24. 54. Luke xxiii. 4. 14, 15, 21, 22. 41. 47. John xviii. 38. xix. 6. Heb. vii. 26. 1 Pet. i. 19.
 q Ps. liix. 4. Is. liii. 3. Matt. xxvii. 23—25. Luke xxiii. 23, 24. John xix. 12—15. Acts vii. 54—57. xix. 34. xxii. 22, 23.
 r Prov. xxix. 25. Is. lvii. 11. Matt. xxvii. 26. Luke xxiii. 24, 25. John xix. 16. Acts xxiv. 27. xxv. 9. Gal. i. 10.
 s x. 34. Ps. cxxxix. 3. Is. i. 6. Matt. xx. 19. xxvii. 26. Luke xviii. 33. John xix. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 24.
 t Matt. xxvii. 27. u John xviii. 28. 33. xix. 9. Gr.
 x Matt. xxvii. 28—30. Luke xxiii. 11. John xix. 2—5.
 y 29—32. Gen. xxxvii. 10. 20. Matt. xxvii. 42, 43. Luke xxiii. 36, 37. John xix. 14, 15.
 z ix. 12. xiv. 65. Job xxx. 8—12. Ps. xxii. 6, 7. xxxv. 15—17. lxix. 12, 19, 20. Is. xlix. 7. i. 6. lii. 14. liii. 3—5. Mic. v. 1. Matt. xx. 18, 19. Luke xviii. 32, 33. Heb. xii. 2, 3. xiii. 13.
 a Gen. xli. 43. xliii. 28. 1 Kings xix. 18. Esth. iii. 2—5. Is. xlv. 23. Rom. xi. 4. xiv. 10, 11. Phil. ii. 10.
 b Matt. xxvii. 31. John xix. 16.
 c Matt. xxvii. 32. Luke xxiii. 26. d Acts ii. 10. vi. 9. xi. 20. xiii. 1. e Rom. xvi. 13. f Luke xiv. 17. John xv. 18—20. g Matt. xxvii. 23. Luke xxiii. 27—33. Calvary. John xix. 17. h Matt. xxvii. 34. Luke xxiii. 36. John xix. 28—30. i xiv. 25. Matt. xxvi. 29. Luke xxii. 18. k Deut. xxi. 23. Ps. xxii. 16, 17. Is. liii. 4—8. 2 Cor. v. 21. Gal. iii. 13. 1 Pet. ii. 24. l Ps. xxii. 18. Matt. xxvii. 35, 36. Luke xxiii. 34. John xix. 23, 24.

m 33. Matt. xxvii. 45. Luke xxiii. 44. John xix. 14. Acts ii. 15.

n Deut. xxiii. 5. Ps. lxxvi. 10. Prov. xxi. 1. Is. x. 7. xlvii. 10.

o Ps. ii. 6. Zech. ix. 9. Matt. ii. 2. xxvii. 37. Luke xxiii. 37. John xix. 19—22.

p Matt. xxvii. 38. Luke xxiii. 32. 33. John xix. 13.

q Is. liii. 12. Luke xxiii. 37. Heb. xii. 2.

r Ps. xxii. 7, 8. 12—14. xxv. 15—21. lxxix. 7. 19, 20, 26. cix. 25. Lam. i. 12. ii. 75. Matt. xxvii. 39, 40.

s xiv. 58. Gen. xxvii. 19, 20. Matt. xxvi. 61. John ii. 18. 22.

t Ps. ii. 1—4. xxii. 16. 17. Matt. xxvii. 41—43. Luke xxiii. 35—37.

u John xi. 47. xii. 25. 24. 1 Pet. iii. 17, 18.

x xiv. 61. 62. Is. xlv. 6. Zeph. iii. 15. Zech. ix. 9. John i. 49. xii. 13. xix. 12—15. xx. 25—29.

y Matt. xxvii. 44. Luke xxiii. 39—43.

z 25. Matt. xxvii. 45. Luke xxiii. 44, 45.

a Ps. cv. 28. Is. i. 3, 4. Am. viii. 9, 10.

b Dan. ix. 21. Matt. xxvii. 46. 47. Acts x. 3.

c Ps. xlii. 1. Matt. xxvii. 49. Heb. x. 7.

d Ps. xxvii. 9. xlii. 9. lxxxi. 11. Is. xli. 17. Lam. v. 20.

e ix. 11—13. Matt. xxvii. 11—13. xxvii. 47—49.

f 21. Ps. lxxix. 21. Luke xxvii. 36. John xix. 23—30.

g Matt. xxvii. 50. Luke xxiii. 46. John xix. 30.

h Ex. xvi. 31—34. xl. 20, 21. Lev. xvi. 2. &c. 2 Chr. iii. 8—14. Matt. xxvii. 51—53. Luke xxiii. 45. Heb. iv. 14—16. vi. 19. ix. 3—12. x. 16—23.

i 44. Matt. viii. 5—10. Acts x. 1, 2. xxvii. 1—3, 47.

k Matt. xxvii. 47. 54. Luke xxiii. 47, 48.

l Ps. xxxviii. 11. Matt. xxvii. 55. 56. Luke xxiii. 49. John xix. 25—27.

m xvi. 9. Matt. xxvii. 1. Luke viii. 2. John xx. 11—18.

n 47. vi. 1. Matt. xiii. 55. xxvii. 55, 56. 61. John xix. 25. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Gal. i. 19. Jam. i. 1.

o xvi. 1. p Luke viii. 2, 5. q Matt. xxvii. 57—60. Luke xxiii. 50—54. r x. 23—27.

25 And it was ^m the third hour; and they crucified him.

26 And ⁿ the superscription of his accusation was written over, **THE KING OF THE JEWS.**

27 ¶ And ^p with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left.

28 And ^q the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors.

29 ¶ And ^r they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, ^s Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest *it* in three days,

30 Save thyself, and come down from the cross.

31 Likewise ^t also the chief priests, mocking, said among themselves with the scribes, ^u He saved others, himself he cannot save.

32 Let ^v Christ the King of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. ^y And they that were crucified with him reviled him.

33 ¶ And ^z when the sixth hour was come, there was ^a darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour.

34 And ^b at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying ^c Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, ^d why hast thou forsaken me?

35 And some of them that stood by, when they heard *it*, said, Behold, ^e he calleth Elias.

36 And one ran, ^f and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put *it* on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take him down.

37 And ^g Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.

38 And ^h the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom.

39 And when ⁱ the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, ^k he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.

40 There were also ^l women looking on afar off; among whom was ^m Mary Magdalene, and ⁿ Mary the mother of James the less, and of Josès, ^o and Salome;

41 (Who also, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ^p ministered unto him;) and many other women which came up with him unto Jerusalem.

42 ¶ And now ^q when the even was come, (because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath,)

43 Joseph of Arimathea, ^r an

honourable counsellor, ^s which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, ^t and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the body of Jesus.

44 And Pilate ^u marvelled if he were already dead: and calling ^v unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead.

45 And when he knew *it* of the centurion, ^x he gave the body to Joseph.

46 And he bought fine linen, ^y and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, ^z and laid him in a sepulchre which was ^a hewn out of a rock, ^b and rolled a stone unto the door of the sepulchre.

47 And ^c Mary Magdalene, and Mary *the mother* of Josès, beheld where he was laid.

CHAP. XVI.

An angel informs the women that Jesus is risen, 1—8. He appears to Mary Magdalene, 9—11: to two disciples going into the country, 12, 13; and to the eleven, whom he upbraids for their unbelief, and commissions to preach the Gospel to all the world, 14—18. He ascends into heaven, 19. The Gospel is every where preached, and confirmed by miracles, 20.

AND ^a when the sabbath was past, ^b Mary Magdalene, and Mary *the mother* of James and Salome, had bought ^c sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him.

2 And ^d very early in the morning, the first *day* of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun.

3 And they said among themselves, ^e Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?

4 And when they looked, ^f they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.

5 And ^g entering into the sepulchre, they saw ^h a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; ⁱ and they were affrighted.

6 And he saith unto them, ^k Be not affrighted: ^l Ye seek ^m Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified; ⁿ he is risen, he is not here: behold the place where they laid him.

7 But go your way, ^o tell his disciples, and Peter, that he goeth before you into Galilee: ^p there shall ye see him, as he said unto you.

8 And ^q they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre: ^r for they trembled and were amazed: ^s neither said they any thing to any man: for they were afraid.

9 Now when *Jesus* was risen early, ^t the first *day* of the week, ^u he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, ^v out of whom he had cast seven devils.

10 And she went and told them that had been with him, ^w as they mourned and wept.

s Luke ii. 25. 38. xxiii. 51.

t xiv. 54. 66. &c. Matt. xix. 30. xx. 15. Acts iv. 8—13. Phil. i. 14.

u John xix. 31—37.

x Matt. xxvii. 56. John xix. 38.

y Matt. xxvii. 59. 60. Luke xxiii. 53. John xix. 38—42.

z Is. liii. 9.

a Is. xlvii. 16.

b xvi. 3, 4. Matt. xxvii. 60. xxviii. 2. John xi. 38.

c 40. xvi. 1. Matt. xxviii. 67. xxviii. 1. Luke xxviii. 55, 56. xxiv. 1, 2.

d Matt. xxviii. 1. Luke xxiv. 1. John xx. 1.

e xv. 40, 47. Matt. xxviii. 60—66.

f Matt. xxviii. 1—4. Luke xxiv. 2. John xx. 5.

g Luke xxiv. 3. John xx. 8.

h Dan. x. 5, 6. Matt. xxviii. 3. Luke xxiv. 4, 5. John xx. 11, 12.

i vi. 49, 50. Dan. vii. 17. x. 7—9. 12. Luke i. 12. 29, 30.

k Matt. xxviii. 2, 27. xxviii. 4, 5. Rev. i. 17, 18.

l Ps. cv. 3, 4. Prov. viii. 17.

m John xxv. 19, 20. Acts ii. 72, 23. iv. 16. x. 38—40.

n ix. 9, 10. x. 34. Matt. xvi. 40. xxviii. 6, 7. Luke xxiv. 4—8. 20—25. 46. John ii. 19—22. 1 Cor. xv. 3—7.

o xiv. 50, 66—72. Matt. xxviii. 7. 1 Cor. ii. 7.

p xvi. 7. Matt. xxviii. 10. xxviii. 16, 17. John xx. 1. Acts xvi. 7. 1 Cor. xv. 5.

q Matt. xxviii. 8. Luke xxiv. 9—11. 23—24.

r 8, 9. Luke xxiv. 37.

s 2 Kings iv. 29. Luke x. 4.

t John xx. 13. Acts xvi. 7. 1 Cor. xvi. 7. Rev. i. 10.

u xvi. 45, 47. Luke xxiv. 16. John x. 14—16.

x Luke viii. 3.

y xvi. 72. 1 Cor. xv. 15. xxvi. 75. Luke xxiv. 17. John xvi. 6, 7—9.

z 13, 14. ix. 19. 11 And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, ^z believed not.

a Luke xxiv. 13—32. 12 ¶ After that, ^a he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country.

b Luke xxiv. 33—35. 13 And ^b they went and told *it* unto the residue: ^c neither believed they them.

c Luke xvi. 31. 14 ¶ Afterward ^d he appeared unto the eleven, as they sat ^{*} at meat, ^e and upbraided them with their ^f unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

d Luke xxiv. 36—43. John xx. 19, 20. 15 And he said unto them, ^g Go ye ^h into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature.

e Or, together. vii. 18. viii. 17. 18. Matt. xi. 20. xv. 16, 17. xvi. 8—11. xvii. 20. Luke xxiv. 25. 38, 39. John xx. 27. Rev. iii. 19. Num. xiv. 11. Ps. xcv. 8—11. Heb. iii. 7, 8. 15. —19. 16 He ⁱ that believeth, and ^k is

f Matt. x. 4, 6. xxviii. 19. Luke xiv. 21—23. xxiv. 47, 48. John xx. 21. 1 John iv. 14. h xiii. 10. Ps. xxii. 27. lxvii. 1, 2. xcvii. 3. xcviii. 3. Is. xlii. 10—12. xlv. 22. xlix. 6. lii. 10. lx. 1—3. Luke ii. 10, 11. 31, 32. Acts i. 8. Rom. x. 18. xvi. 26. Eph. ii. 17. Col. i. 6. 23. Rev. xiv. 6. i i. 15. Luke viii. 12. John i. 12, 13. iii. 15, 16. 18. 36. v. 24. vi. 29. 35. 40. vii. 37, 38. xi. 25, 26. xii. 46. xx. 31. Acts x. 43. xiii. 39. xvi. 31. Rom. iii. 26. iv. 24. Heb. x. 38, 39. 1 Pet. i. 21. 1 John v. 10—13. k Matt. xxviii. 19. Acts ii. 38. 41. viii. 36—39. xxi. 16. Rom. x. 9—14. 1 Pet. iii. 21.

baptized, shall be saved; ^l but ^l he that believeth not shall be damned.

17 And ^m these signs shall follow them that believe; ⁿ In my name shall they cast out devils; ^o they shall speak with new tongues;

18 They ^p shall take up serpents; ^q and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; ^r they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

19 ¶ So then, ^s after the Lord had spoken unto them, ^t he was received up into heaven, ^u and sat on the right hand of God.

20 And ^x they went forth, and preached every where, ^y the Lord working with *them*, and confirming the word with signs following. Amen.

Cor. xii. 9. Jam. v. 14, 15. s Matt. xxviii. 18—20. Luke xxiv. 44—50. John xxi. 15. 22. Acts i. 2, 3. t Luke ix. 51. xxiv. 50, 51. John xiii. 1. xvi. 28. xvii. 4, 5. 13. Acts i. 10, 11. ii. 33. iii. 21. Eph. i. 20—22. iv. 8—11. Heb. i. 3; iv. 14. vi. 20. vii. 26. viii. 1. ix. 24. x. 12, 13. 19—22. xii. 2. 1 Pet. iii. 22. Rev. iii. 21. u Ps. ex. 1. Acts vii. 55, 56. 1 Cor. xv. 24, 25. x Acts ii. xxviii. y Acts iv. 30. v. 12. viii. 4—6. xiv. 3. 8—10. Rom. xv. 19. 1 Cor. ii. 4, 5. iii. 6—9. 2 Cor. vi. 1. Heb. ii. 4.

John iii. 18, 19. 36. viii. 24. xii. 47, 48. Acts xiii. 46. 2 Thes. i. 8. Rev. xx. 15. xxi. 8. m John xiv. 12. n Luke x. 17. Acts v. 16. viii. 7. xvi. 18. xix. 12—16. o Acts ii. 4—11. 33. x. 46. xix. 6. 1 Cor. xii. 10. 28. 30. xiv. 5—26. p Gen. iii. 15. Ps. xci. 13. Luke x. 19. Acts xxviii. 5—8. Rom. vi. 20. q 2 Kings iv. 39—41. r Acts iii. 6—8. 12. iv. 10. 22. 30. v. 15, 16. ix. 17. 18. 34. 40—42. xix. 12. xxviii. 8, 9. 1

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. LUKE.

THIS evangelist was the companion of the apostle Paul, in all his labours and sufferings; during many years, probably till he suffered martyrdom:—(*Acts* xvi. 10. xxvii. 1, 2. xxviii. 7—10. *Col.* iv. 14. 2 *Tim.* iv. 11. *Philem.* 24.) And as he wrote the Acts of the apostles also, which conclude with a brief account of St. Paul's imprisonment at Rome, we may be sure that he had the apostle's sanction to what he did; and we may infer with great probability, that this Gospel was written some time before that event.—It certainly was extant at an early period, and was from the first received by the Church as of divine authority. (*Introduction to the New Testament.*)—It is not certainly known, of what country St. Luke originally was, or when he was converted to Christianity. He never once mentions himself, except as he uses the first person plural, when writing several parts of St. Paul's history: and nothing is recorded of him, till we find him among the companions of that apostle: for Lucius of Cyrene seems to have been another person. (*Acts* xiii. 1.) Origen and Epiphanius say that he was one of the seventy disciples: and in that case he must have been an eye-witness of many of the transactions which he records; yet he seems to say the contrary. (*Note,* i. 4.) The more general tradition, however, is, that he was a Syrian, and that he first became acquainted with Christianity at Antioch.—He is called by St. Paul, “the beloved Physician;” and some report, that he had practised in this profession at Rome, having been taken thither for that purpose. It is known, that the physicians among the Romans were the servants of their great men; and it is thought, that having been rewarded with his liberty, he received a name from his patron, as was often the case, (and his name seems to be of Roman origin,) and then, returning to Antioch, in Syria, he became acquainted with St. Paul, embraced Christianity, was appointed to the ministry, and from that time attended the apostle in his travels. But as St. Paul never calls him “his son,” as he does Timothy and Titus, it is probable that he was previously converted.—It is also uncertain, whether he were a Jew by birth, a proselyte, or a gentile convert. The language of St. Paul seems to favour the latter opinion: for, having mentioned several persons who saluted the Colossians, he adds; “Who are of the circumcision.” These only are my fellow-workers unto the kingdom of God,

“which have been a comfort to me.” Yet he directly speaks in high terms of Epaphras, and calls “Luke the beloved physician:” and as he could not mean to say that these persons had not been a comfort to him, it seems to follow, that they were not of the circumcision. (*Col.* iv. 9—14.) It is indeed a general opinion, that none of the sacred books of the New Testament were written by gentile converts, however eminent many of them were, as preachers of the Gospel. But the Scripture lays down no rule of that kind: it is probable that the book of Job was written by Elihu, who was not of the nation of Israel; and certainly Nebuchadnezzar wrote the fourth chapter of Daniel.—The sanction of the apostle, and the early and unanimous reception of St. Luke's writings, as divinely inspired, and a part of the canon of Scripture, are alone sufficient to satisfy any reasonable person: and it is remarkable, that in recording our Lord's words, when he foretold the destruction of Jerusalem, he adds some particulars, not expressly mentioned in the other Gospels, which, taken with the extraordinary accomplishment of them during above seventeen hundred years, form an internal demonstration, that he wrote “as he was moved by the Holy Ghost.” (*Note,* xxi. 21.)—This Gospel contains many parables, discourses, miracles, and events, which had been omitted by the preceding evangelists, and several recorded by them are here passed over. The history begins with the circumstances preceding and attending the birth of John Baptist, and that of Jesus himself: and it closes with a fuller account of what passed between our Lord's resurrection and ascension, than Matthew or Mark had given.—St. Luke is supposed to have been a man of learning, previous to his being endued with spiritual gifts. His style is more pure and classical than that of the other evangelists; though not quite free from the Hebrew or Syriack idiom: but the simplicity of the manner in which he sets before the mind, as in a picture, the wonderful events which he records, and the talent which he manifests of fixing the attention and exciting the affections of his readers, by the most artless narrative, are so exquisite, that many have thought him, as a writer, capable of standing the competition with the most celebrated historians of Greece itself. (*Note,* vii. 11—17.)

14 And 'thou shalt have joy and

17. Ps. cxiii. 9. cxvii. 3-5. b 60-03. ii. 21. Gen. xvii. 19.
Is. viii. 3. Hos. i. 4, 5, 9, 10. Matt. i. 21.

20 And when she saw him, ⁱ she
20. ii. 21, 22. Heb. xi. 11. c Gen. xxx.
iv. 1. liv. 3—4. d 24. e 12. f ii.
i. 45, 46. viii. 41, 42. g ii. 4. 5. Gen. iii.
xxii. 22. Matt. i. 18, 23. h Dan. ix. 24.
graciously accepted, or, much grieved. 30. H
i Judg. vi. 12. Is. xliii. 5. Jer. i. 3. 19. Acts x
27, 28. Judg. v. 24. Prov. xxxi. 20—21. Matt.
Mark vi. 45. 50. xiii. 5, 6. Acts x. 4.

2. xxv. 21, xxv.
10. 22. 1 Sam. i. 1
23. 1 Sam. i. 6. 1
4. Matt. ii. 23. Jod
16. I. vi. 16. Jo
-23. x. 10. * 0
os. xiv. 2. Eph. i.
viii. 10. k 42. v
2. 2n. 48-50. 1 1

m 66. ii. 19. 51.
n Judg. vi. 13—15.
1 Sam. ix. 20, 21.
Acts x. 4. 17.

o 13. xii. 32. Is.
xli. 10. 14. xliii.
1—4. xlv. 1.
Matt. xxviii. 5.
Acts xviii. 9, 10.
xxvii. 24. Rom.
viii. 31, 32.
Heb. xiii. 6.

p 27. Is. vii. 14.
Matt. i. 23.
Gal. iv. 4.

q 13. ii. 21. Matt.
i. 21. 25.

r 15. iii. 16. Matt.
iii. 11. xii. 42.
Phil. ii. 9—11.

s 35. Mark v. 7.
xiv. 61. John
vi. 69. Acts xvi.
17. Rom. i. 4.
Heb. i. 2—6.

t 2 Sam. vii. 12,
13. Ps. cxxxii.
11. Is. ix. 6, 7.

xvi. 5. Jer.
xxiii. 5, 6. xxxiii.
15—17. Ez. xvii.
22—24. xxxiv.
23, 24. xxxviii.
24, 25. Amos
vii. 11, 12. Matt.
xxviii. 18. John
iii. 35, 36. v. 21
—29. xii. 34.
Acts ii. 30. 36.
Eph. i. 20—23.
Rev. iii. 7.

u Ps. xlv. 6. lxxxix.
35—37. Dan. ii.
44. vii. 13, 14.
27. Ob. 21. Mic.
iv. 7. 1 Cor. xv.
24, 25. Heb. i.
8. Rev. xi. 15.
xx. 4—6. xxii.
3—5.

x Rom. ix. 6. Gal.
iii. 29. vi. 16.
Phil. iii. 3.

y Judg. xiii. 8—
12. Acts ix. 6.

z 27. 31. Matt. i.
20.

a Job xiv. 4. xvi.
16. xxv. 4. Ps.
li. 5. Eph. ii. 3.
Heb. iv. 15. vii.
26—28.

b 32. Ps. ii. 7.
Matt. xiv. 33.
xxvi. 63, 64.
xxvii. 54. Mark
i. 1. John i. 34.
49. xx. 31. Acts
viii. 37. Rom. i.
4. Gal. ii. 20.

c 24—26.

d xviii. 27. Gen.
xviii. 14. Num.
xi. 23. Job xlii.
2. Jer. xxxii.
17. 27. Zech.
viii. 6. Matt.
xix. 26. Mark
x. 27. Phil. iii.
21.

e 2 Sam. vii. 25—
29. Rom. iv. 20,
21.

f Josh. x. 40. xv.
48—59. xxi. 9—
11.

g 15. 44. Gen.
xxv. 20. Ps. xxii.
10.

h 67. iv. 1. Acts
ii. 4. v. 8. vi. 3.
vii. 55. Eph. v. 18. Rev. i. 10. i 28. 45. 48. Judg. v. 24. k xiv. 38. Gen. xxii. 18. Ps. xxi. 6. xlv. 2. lxxii. 17—19. Acts ii. 26—28. Rom. ix. 5. Heb. xii. 2. i vii. 7. Ruth ii. 10. 1 Sam. xxv. 41. Matt. iii. 14. John xii. 6—f. Phil. ii. 3. m xx. 42—44. Ps. cx. 1. John xx. 28. Phil. iii. 8. n 41. o 20. xi. 27, 28. 2 Chr. xx. 29. John xi. 40. xx. 29. * Or, which believed that there shall

p 1 Sam. ii. 1. Ps. xxix. 2, 3. xxxv. 9. ciii. 1, 2. Is. 5, 16. xlv. 25. lvi. 10. Hab. iii. 17, 18. Rom. v. 11. 1 Cor. i. 10. ii. 14. Phil. iii. 3. iv. 4. 1 Pet. i. 8.

q ii. 11. Is. xii. 2, 3. xlv. 21, 22. Zeph. iii. 14—17. Zech. ix. 9. 1 Tim. i. 1. Tit. ii. 10. 13. iii. 4—6.

r 1 Sam. i. 11. ii. 8. 2 Sam. vii. 8. 18, 19. Ps. ciii. 17. cxiii. 7, 8. Is. lvi. 2. 1 Cor. i. 26—28. Jam. ii. 5, 6.

s 28. 42. xi. 27. Gen. xxx. 13. Mal. iii. 12.

t Ps. xxiv. 8. Is. i. 24. lxxiii. 1. Jer. x. 6. xx. 11.

u Ps. lxxi. 19—21. exxvi. 2, 3. Mark v. 19.

x Ex. xv. 11. 1 Sam. ii. 2. Ps. xcix. 3. 9. exi. 9. Is. vi. 3. lviii. 15. Rev. iv. 8. xv. 4.

y Ex. xx. 6. xxxiv. 6, 7. Ps. xxxi. 19. lxxxv. 9. ciii. 11. 17. exv. 13. cxviii. 4. cxlv. 19. cxlvii. 11. Mal. iii. 16—18. Rev. xix. 5.

z Ex. xv. 6, 7. 12, 13. Deut. iv. 34. Ps. lxxxix. 13. cxviii. 1. cxviii. 15, 16. Is. xl. 10. li. 9. lii. 10. lxxiii. 12. Rev. xviii. 2.

a Ex. xv. 9—11. xviii. 11. 1 Sam. ii. 3, 4. 10. Job xl. 9—12. Ps. li. 7—6. xxxiii. 10. lxxxix. 10. Is. x. 12—19. Jer. xlviii. 29, 30. Dan. iv. 37. v. 23, &c. 1 Pet. v. 5.

b Gen. vi. 5. viii. 21. Deut. xxix. 19, 20. Rom. i. 21. 2 Cor. x. 5.

c 1 Sam. ii. 4. 6—8. Job v. 11—13. xxxiv. 24—28. Ps. cvii. 40, 41. cxiii. 7, 8. Ec. iv. 14. Ez. xvii. 24. Am. ix. 11. Mark vi. 3. Jam. i. 9, 10. iv. 10. vi. 21. 1 Sam. ii. 5. Ps. xxxiv. 10. cvii. 8, 9. cxlvi. 10. Ez. xxxiv. 29. Matt. v. 6. John vi. 11—13. 35. Jam. ii. 5. Rev. vii. 16, 17.

d vi. 24. xii. 16—21. xvi. 19—25. xviii. 11—14. 24, 25. 1 Cor. i. 26. iv. 8. Jam. ii. 6. v. 1—6. Rev. iii. 17, 18. 70—75. Ps. xcvi. 3. Is. xlv. 21. xlv. 3, 4. xlix. 14—16. liv. 6—10. lxxii. 7—16. Jer. xxxi. 3. 20. xxxiii. 24—26. Mic. vii. 20. Zeph. iii. 14—20. Zech. ix. 9—11. g Gen. xii. 3. xvii. 19. xxvi. 18. xxvi. 4. xxviii. 14. Ps. cv. 6—10. cxxxii. 11—17. Rom. xi. 28, 29. Gal. iii. 16, 17. h 13. ii. 6, 7. Gen. xxi. 2, 3. Num. xxxii. 19.

i 25. Ruth iv. 14—17. Ps. cxiii. 9. k 14. Gen. xxi. 6. Is. lxxi. 9, 10. Rom. xii. 15. 1 Cor. xii. 26. l ii. 21. Gen. xvii. 12. xxi. 3, 4. Lev. xii. 3. Acts vii. 8. Phil. iii. 5. m 13. 2 Sam. xii. 25. Is. viii. 3. Matt. i. 25. n 22. o Prov. iii. 3. Is. xxx. 8. Jer. xvii. 1. Hab. ii. 2. p 20. Ex. iv. 15, 16. Ps. li. 15. Jer. i. 9. Ez. iii. 27. xxxix. 21. xxxiii. 22. Matt. ix. 33. Mark vii. 32—37. q Ps. xxx. 7—12. cxviii. 18, 19. Is. xii. 1. Dan. iv. 34—37. r vii. 16. Acts ii. 43. v. 5. 11. xix. 17. Rev. xi. 11. * Or, things. s 20. Job. x. 6. 40.

was troubled at his saying, ^m and cast in her mind ⁿ what manner of salutation this should be.

30 And the angel said unto her, ^o Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found favour with God.

31 And, behold, ^p thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, ^q and shalt call his name JESUS.

32 He ^r shall be great, and shall be called ^s The Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall ^t give unto him the throne of his father David:

33 And ^u he shall reign over ^x the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end.

34 Then said Mary unto the angel, ^y How shall this be, seeing I know not a man?

35 And the angel answered and said unto her, ^z The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee; therefore also ^a that holy thing, which shall be born of thee, shall be called ^b The Son of God.

36 And behold, ^c thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her who was called barren.

37 For ^d with God nothing shall be impossible.

38 And Mary said, ^e Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

39 ¶ And Mary arose in those days, and went ^f into the hill-country with haste, into a city of Judah;

40 And entered into the house of Zacharias, and saluted Elisabeth.

41 And it came to pass, that when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, ^g the babe leaped in her womb: and Elisabeth ^h was filled with the Holy Ghost.

42 And she spake out with a loud voice, and said, ⁱ Blessed art thou among women, and ^k blessed is the fruit of thy womb.

43 And ^l whence is this to me, that the mother of ^m my Lord should come to me?

44 For lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, ⁿ the babe leaped in my womb for joy.

45 And ^o blessed is she ^{*} that believed: for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord.

46 ¶ And Mary said, ^p My soul doth magnify the Lord.

47 And my spirit hath rejoiced in ^q God my Saviour.

48 For he hath ^r regarded the low estate of his handmaiden: for, behold, from henceforth ^s all generations shall call me blessed.

49 For ^t he that is mighty ^u hath done to me great things; ^x and holy is his name.

50 And ^y his mercy is on them that fear him, from generation to generation.

51 He hath ^z shewed strength with his arm: ^a he hath scattered the proud in ^b the imagination of their hearts.

52 He hath ^c put down the mighty from ^d their seats, and exalted them of low degree.

53 He hath ^e filled the hungry with good things; ^f and the rich he hath sent empty away.

54 He ^g hath holpen his servant Israel, in remembrance of ^h his mercy;

55 As ⁱ he spake to our fathers, to Abraham, and to his seed for ever.

56 And Mary abode with her about three months, and returned to her own house.

57 ¶ Now ^j Elisabeth's full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son.

58 And ^k her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great mercy upon her: ^l and they rejoiced with her.

59 And it came to pass, that ^m on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and they called him Zacharias, after the name of his father.

60 And his mother answered and said, ⁿ Not so; but he shall be called John.

61 And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name.

62 And ^o they made signs to his father, how he would have him called.

63 And he asked for ^p a writing-table, and wrote, saying, His name is John. And they marvelled all.

64 And ^q his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, ^r and he spake, and praised God.

65 And ^s fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these ^t sayings were noised abroad ^u throughout all ^v the hill-country of Judea.

66 And all ^w that heard them marvelled: and all these ^x sayings were noised abroad ^y throughout all ^z the hill-country of Judea.

67 And all ^a that heard them marvelled: and all these ^b sayings were noised abroad ^c throughout all ^d the hill-country of Judea.

68 And all ^e that heard them marvelled: and all these ^f sayings were noised abroad ^g throughout all ^h the hill-country of Judea.

69 And all ⁱ that heard them marvelled: and all these ^j sayings were noised abroad ^k throughout all ^l the hill-country of Judea.

70 And all ^m that heard them marvelled: and all these ⁿ sayings were noised abroad ^o throughout all ^p the hill-country of Judea.

71 And all ^q that heard them marvelled: and all these ^r sayings were noised abroad ^s throughout all ^t the hill-country of Judea.

72 And all ^u that heard them marvelled: and all these ^v sayings were noised abroad ^w throughout all ^x the hill-country of Judea.

73 And all ^y that heard them marvelled: and all these ^z sayings were noised abroad ^a throughout all ^b the hill-country of Judea.

74 And all ^c that heard them marvelled: and all these ^d sayings were noised abroad ^e throughout all ^f the hill-country of Judea.

75 And all ^g that heard them marvelled: and all these ^h sayings were noised abroad ⁱ throughout all ^j the hill-country of Judea.

76 And all ^k that heard them marvelled: and all these ^l sayings were noised abroad ^m throughout all ⁿ the hill-country of Judea.

77 And all ^o that heard them marvelled: and all these ^p sayings were noised abroad ^q throughout all ^r the hill-country of Judea.

78 And all ^s that heard them marvelled: and all these ^t sayings were noised abroad ^u throughout all ^v the hill-country of Judea.

79 And all ^w that heard them marvelled: and all these ^x sayings were noised abroad ^y throughout all ^z the hill-country of Judea.

80 And all ^a that heard them marvelled: and all these ^b sayings were noised abroad ^c throughout all ^d the hill-country of Judea.

81 And all ^e that heard them marvelled: and all these ^f sayings were noised abroad ^g throughout all ^h the hill-country of Judea.

82 And all ⁱ that heard them marvelled: and all these ^j sayings were noised abroad ^k throughout all ^l the hill-country of Judea.

83 And all ^m that heard them marvelled: and all these ⁿ sayings were noised abroad ^o throughout all ^p the hill-country of Judea.

84 And all ^q that heard them marvelled: and all these ^r sayings were noised abroad ^s throughout all ^t the hill-country of Judea.

85 And all ^u that heard them marvelled: and all these ^v sayings were noised abroad ^w throughout all ^x the hill-country of Judea.

86 And all ^y that heard them marvelled: and all these ^z sayings were noised abroad ^a throughout all ^b the hill-country of Judea.

87 And all ^c that heard them marvelled: and all these ^d sayings were noised abroad ^e throughout all ^f the hill-country of Judea.

88 And all ^g that heard them marvelled: and all these ^h sayings were noised abroad ⁱ throughout all ^j the hill-country of Judea.

89 And all ^k that heard them marvelled: and all these ^l sayings were noised abroad ^m throughout all ⁿ the hill-country of Judea.

90 And all ^o that heard them marvelled: and all these ^p sayings were noised abroad ^q throughout all ^r the hill-country of Judea.

91 And all ^s that heard them marvelled: and all these ^t sayings were noised abroad ^u throughout all ^v the hill-country of Judea.

92 And all ^w that heard them marvelled: and all these ^x sayings were noised abroad ^y throughout all ^z the hill-country of Judea.

93 And all ^a that heard them marvelled: and all these ^b sayings were noised abroad ^c throughout all ^d the hill-country of Judea.

94 And all ^e that heard them marvelled: and all these ^f sayings were noised abroad ^g throughout all ^h the hill-country of Judea.

95 And all ⁱ that heard them marvelled: and all these ^j sayings were noised abroad ^k throughout all ^l the hill-country of Judea.

96 And all ^m that heard them marvelled: and all these ⁿ sayings were noised abroad ^o throughout all ^p the hill-country of Judea.

97 And all ^q that heard them marvelled: and all these ^r sayings were noised abroad ^s throughout all ^t the hill-country of Judea.

98 And all ^u that heard them marvelled: and all these ^v sayings were noised abroad ^w throughout all ^x the hill-country of Judea.

99 And all ^y that heard them marvelled: and all these ^z sayings were noised abroad ^a throughout all ^b the hill-country of Judea.

100 And all ^c that heard them marvelled: and all these ^d sayings were noised abroad ^e throughout all ^f the hill-country of Judea.

101 And all ^g that heard them marvelled: and all these ^h sayings were noised abroad ⁱ throughout all ^j the hill-country of Judea.

102 And all ^k that heard them marvelled: and all these ^l sayings were noised abroad ^m throughout all ⁿ the hill-country of Judea.

103 And all ^o that heard them marvelled: and all these ^p sayings were noised abroad ^q throughout all ^r the hill-country of Judea.

104 And all ^s that heard them marvelled: and all these ^t sayings were noised abroad ^u throughout all ^v the hill-country of Judea.

105 And all ^w that heard them marvelled: and all these ^x sayings were noised abroad ^y throughout all ^z the hill-country of Judea.

106 And all ^a that heard them marvelled: and all these ^b sayings were noised abroad ^c throughout all ^d the hill-country of Judea.

107 And all ^e that heard them marvelled: and all these ^f sayings were noised abroad ^g throughout all ^h the hill-country of Judea.

108 And all ⁱ that heard them marvelled: and all these ^j sayings were noised abroad ^k throughout all ^l the hill-country of Judea.

109 And all ^m that heard them marvelled: and all these ⁿ sayings were noised abroad ^o throughout all ^p the hill-country of Judea.

110 And all ^q that heard them marvelled: and all these ^r sayings were noised abroad ^s throughout all ^t the hill-country of Judea.

111 And all ^u that heard them marvelled: and all these ^v sayings were noised abroad ^w throughout all ^x the hill-country of Judea.

112 And all ^y that heard them marvelled: and all these ^z sayings were noised abroad ^a throughout all ^b the hill-country of Judea.

113 And all ^c that heard them marvelled: and all these ^d sayings were noised abroad ^e throughout all ^f the hill-country of Judea.

114 And all ^g that heard them marvelled: and all these ^h sayings were noised abroad ⁱ throughout all ^j the hill-country of Judea.

115 And all ^k that heard them marvelled: and all these ^l sayings were noised abroad ^m throughout all ⁿ the hill-country of Judea.

116 And all ^o that heard them marvelled: and all these ^p sayings were noised abroad ^q throughout all ^r the hill-country of Judea.

117 And all ^s that heard them marvelled: and all these ^t sayings were noised abroad ^u throughout all ^v the hill-country of Judea.

118 And all ^w that heard them marvelled: and all these ^x sayings were noised abroad ^y throughout all ^z the hill-country of Judea.

119 And all ^a that heard them marvelled: and all these ^b sayings were noised abroad ^c throughout all ^d the hill-country of Judea.

120 And all ^e that heard them marvelled: and all these ^f sayings were noised abroad ^g throughout all ^h the hill-country of Judea.

121 And all ⁱ that heard them marvelled: and all these ^j sayings were noised abroad ^k throughout all ^l the hill-country of Judea.

122 And all ^m that heard them marvelled: and all these ⁿ sayings were noised abroad ^o throughout all ^p the hill-country of Judea.

123 And all ^q that heard them marvelled: and all these ^r sayings were noised abroad ^s throughout all ^t the hill-country of Judea.

124 And all ^u that heard them marvelled: and all these ^v sayings were noised abroad ^w throughout all ^x the hill-country of Judea.

125 And all ^y that heard them marvelled: and all these ^z sayings were noised abroad ^a throughout all ^b the hill-country of Judea.

126 And all ^c that heard them marvelled: and all these ^d sayings were noised abroad ^e throughout all ^f the hill-country of Judea.

ii. 19. 51. ix. 44. Gen. xxxvii. 11. Ps. cxix. 11. u. 80. ii. 40. Gen. xxxix. 2. Judg. xiii. 24, 25. 1 Sam. ii. 18. xvi. 18. 1 Kings xviii. 46. Acts xi. 21. x. 15. 41. Num. xi. 25. 2 Sam. xxiii. 2. Joel ii. 28. 2 Pet. i. 21. y. Gen. ix. 26. xiv. 20. 1 Kings i. 48. 1 Chr. xxix. 10. 20. Ps. lxxii. 17. —19. cvi. 46. Eph. i. 3. 1 Pet. i. 3. z. vii. 16. xix. 44. Ps. iii. 16. 17. iv. 31. Ps. cxi. 9. Eph. i. 7. a. 1 Sam. ii. 10. 2. Sam. xxii. 3. Ps. xviii. 2. cxxxii. 17, 18. Ez. xxix. 21. b. 2 Sam. vii. 26. 1 Kings xi. 13. Ps. lxxix. 3. 20. &c. Is. ix. 6, 7. xi. 1—9. Jer. xliii. 5. 6. xlviii. 15—26. Ez. xxxiv. 23, 24. xxxvii. 24, 25. Am. ix. 11. Mark xi. 10. Rom. i. 3. Rev. xii. 16. c. 2 Sam. xliii. 2. Mark xii. 36. Acts xxviii. 25. Heb. iii. 7. 2 Pet. i. 21. Rev. xix. 10. d. xxiv. 26, 27. 44. Gen. iii. 15. xii. 3. xli. 10. Dan. ix. 24—27. Acts iii. 22—24. 1 Pet. i. 12. e. 74. Deut. xxxiii. 28. Ps. cvi. 10. 47. Is. xiv. 1—3. xlii. 21—26. Jer. xliii. 6. xxx. 9, 10. xlviii. 37. Is. xlviii. 26. xxxiv. 25. 28. xxxviii. 8. Zeph. iii. 15—20. Zech. ix. 9, 10. 1 John iii. 8. f. 54, 55. Gen. xii. 3. xlii. 18. xvi. 4. xxviii. 14. Ps. xxviii. 3. Acts iii. 25, 26. Rom. ii. 28. Heb. vi. 13—18. g. Gen. xvii. 4—9. Lev. xxvi. 42. Ps. cv. 8. cvi. 45. cxi. 5. Ez. xvi. 8. 60. Gal. iii. 15—17. h. Gen. xlii. 16. xxiv. 7. xvi. 3. Deut. vii. 8. 12. Ps. cv. 9. Jer. xi. 5. Heb. vi. 16, 17. i. 71. Is. xxxv. 9, 10. xlv. 17. liv. 13, 14. lvi. 21—25. Ez. xxiv. 25—28. xxxix. 28, 29. Zeph. iii. 15—17. Zech. ix. 8—10. Rom. 22. viii. 15. 2 Tim. i. 7. Heb. ii. 15. Rev. ii. 10. k. Deut. vi. 2. Ps. cv. 44, 45. Jer. xxxi. 33, 34. xlviii. 39, 40. Ez. xxxvi. 24—27. Matt. i. 21. Eph. i. 4. ii. 10. iv. 24. 1 Thes. iv. 1. 7. 2 Thes. ii. 13. 2 Tim. i. 9. Tit. ii. 11—14. 1 Pet. i. 15, 16. 2 Pet. i. 4—8. l. vii. 28. Matt. xiv. 5. xxi. 26. Mark xi. 32. m. 32, 35. vi. 35. Ps. lxxviii. 5. Acts xvi. 17. n. 16, 17. ii. 4—6. Is. xl. 3—5. Mal. iii. 1. iv. 5. Matt. iii. 11, vi. 10. Mark i. 2, 3. John i. 23, 27. iii. 28. Acts xiii. 24, 25. o. iii. 3. 6. Mark i. 1. 4. John i. 7—9. 15—17. 29, 34. iii. 27—36. Acts xix. 4. p. Or for. p. vii. 47—50. Acts ii. 38, iii. 19. x. 43. xxi. 38, 39. Rom. iii. 25. iv. 6—8. Eph. i. 7. q. Is. lxiii. 7. John iii. 16. Eph. ii. 4, 5. 1 John iv. 9, 10. r. Or, *boards of the mercy.* Ps. xxv. 6. Marg. Is. lxiii. 15. Phil. i. 8. ii. 1. Col. iii. 12. 1 John iii. 17. s. Or, *anointing, or, Branch.* Num. xxiv. 17. Is. xi. 1. Zech. iii. 8. vi. 12. Mal. iv. 2. Rev. xvii. 15. r. ii. 32. Is. ix. 2. xlii. 7. 16. xlix. 6. lx. i. —3. Matt. iv. 16. John i. 9. viii. 12. ix. 5. xii. 46. Acts xvi. 18. Eph. v. 8. 1 Thes. v. 4, 5. 1 John i. 5—7. t. Job iii. 5. x. 21. Ps. xlii. 4. xlv. 19. cvii. 10, 14. Jer. ii. 6. u. Ps. xxv. 8—10. 12, 13. lxxv. 10—13. Prov. iii. 17. viii. 20. Is. xlviii. 17, 18. 22. lvii. 19—21. lix. 8. Jer. vi. 16. Matt. vi. 28, 29. Rom. iii. 17. v. 15. ii. 40, 32. Judg. xiii. 24, 25. 1 Sam. iii. 19, 20. x. Matt. iii. 1. xi. 7. Mark i. 3, 4. y. John i. 31.

66 And all they that heard them laid them up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be! And the hand of the Lord was with him.

67 ¶ And his father Zacharias was ^a filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying,

68 ^y Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for ^z he hath visited and redeemed his people,

69 And hath raised up ^a an Horn of salvation for us ^b in the house of his servant David;

70 As he ^c spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, ^d which have been since the world began;

71 That ^e we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us;

72 To ^f perform the mercy promised to our fathers, ^g and to remember his holy covenant;

73 The ^h oath which he swore to our father Abraham,

74 That he would grant unto us, ⁱ that we, being delivered out of the hands of our enemies, might serve him without fear,

75 In ^k holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life.

76 And thou, child, ^l shalt be called the prophet of the ^m Highest: for ⁿ thou shalt go before the face of the Lord, to prepare his ways;

77 To ^o give knowledge of salvation unto his people, ^{*} by ^p the remission of their sins,

78 Through ^q the [†] tender mercy of our God; whereby the [‡] Day-spring from on high hath visited us,

79 To ^r give light to them that sit in darkness, ^{*} and ⁱ in the shadow of death, ^{*} to guide our feet into the way of peace.

80 And ^u the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, ^{*} and was in the deserts till the day of ^v his shewing unto Israel.

CHAP. II.

Joseph and Mary go to Bethlehem, to be enrolled there, according to the decree of Augustus, 1—5. Jesus is there born in a stable, 6, 7. An angel makes this known to shepherds; and

the heavenly host praise God in their hearing, 8—14. The shepherds, finding it to be as the angel had said, report these transactions, and glorify God, 15—20. The circumcision of Christ, 21. His presentation at the temple, and the purifying of Mary, 22—24. Simeon's prophecy concerning him, 25—35; and that of Anna, 36—38. He grows, and increases in wisdom, 39, 40. At twelve years of age he goes with his parents to Jerusalem, and hears and asks questions of the doctors in the temple, 41—50. He is obedient to his parents, 51, 52.

AND it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from ^a Cesar Augustus, that ^b all the world should be ^{*} taxed: 2 (And this ^c taxing was first made when Cyrenius was ^d governor of Syria.)

3 And all went to be taxed, ^e every one into his own city.

4 And ^f Joseph also went up from Galilee, out ^g of the city of Nazareth, into Judea, ^h unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem, (because ⁱ he was of the house and lineage of David:)

5 To be taxed with ^k Mary his espoused wife, being great with child.

6 And ^l so it was, that while they were there, ^m the days were accomplished that she should be delivered.

7 And ⁿ she brought forth her first-born son, ^o and wrapped him in swaddling-clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in ^p the inn.

8 ¶ And there was in the same country shepherds ^q abiding in the field, keeping ^{*} watch over their flocks by night.

9 And ^r lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, ^{*} and the glory of the Lord shone round about them; ^{*} and they were sore afraid.

10 And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, ^{*} I bring you good tidings of great joy, which ^{*} shall be ^y to all people.

11 For ^z unto you is born this day, ^{*} in the city of David, a Saviour, ^b which is Christ ^c the Lord.

12 And this ^d shall be ^e a sign unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling-clothes, lying in a manger.

13 And suddenly there was with the angel ^f a multitude of the heavenly host, praising God, and saying,

14 ^g Glory to God in the highest: ^{*} and on earth peace, ^h good-will towards men.

x. 15. y. 31, 32. xxiv. 47. Gen. xii. 3. Ps. lxxvi. 1, 2. xxviii. 2, 3. Is. xlix. 6. li. 10. Matt. xxviii. 19. Mark xvi. 15. Rom. xv. 9, 12. Eph. iii. 8. Col. i. 23. z. i. 69. Is. ix. 6. Matt. i. 21. Gal. iv. 4, 5. 2 Tim. i. 9, 10. Tit. ii. 10—14. iii. 4—7. 1 John iv. 14. a. 2. John vii. 42. b. 26. xi. 41, 42. Gen. iii. 15. xlv. 10. Ps. ii. 4. Dan. ix. 24—26. Matt. i. 10. xvi. 16. John i. 41, 45. vi. 69. vii. 25—27. 41. xx. 31. Acts ii. 36. xvi. 3. 1 John v. 1. c. i. 43. xx. 44. Acts x. 36. Phil. ii. 11. iii. 8. Col. ii. 6. d. Ex. iii. 12. 1 Sam. x. 2—7. Ps. xxii. 7. Is. lvi. 1, 2. e. Gen. xxviii. 12. xxxii. 2. 1 Kings xii. 10. Job xxxviii. 7. Ps. lxxviii. 17. ciii. 20. cxlviii. 2. Is. vi. 2. Ez. iii. 12. Dan. vii. 10. Luke xv. 10. Eph. iii. 10. Heb. i. 14. 1 Pet. i. 12. Rev. v. 11. f. xix. 38. Ps. lxxix. 34, 35. lxxxv. 9—12. xevi. 11—13. Is. xlv. 23. xlix. 13. 1 John xviii. 4. Eph. i. 6. iii. 20, 21. Phil. ii. 11. Rev. v. 13. g. i. 79. Is. ix. 6, 7. lvii. 19. Jer. xxxiii. 5, 6. Mic. v. 5. Zech. vi. 12, 13. John xiv. 27. Acts x. 36. Rom. v. 1. 2 Cor. v. 18—20. Eph. ii. 14—18. Col. i. 20. Heb. xiii. 20, 21. h. John iii. 16. Tit. ii. 4—7. 1 John iv. 9, 10.

Before the account called Anno Domini, the fourth year. a. iii. 1. Acts xi. 28. xxv. 11, 21. Phil. iv. 22. b. Matt. xxvi. 14. Mark xiv. 9. xvi. 15. Rom. i. 8. c. Or, enrolled. c. Acts v. 37. d. iii. 1. Acts xiii. 7. xviii. 12. xxiii. 26. xxvi. 30. e. 4. f. i. 26, 27. iii. 23. g. iv. 16. Matt. ii. 23. John i. 46. h. Gen. xxv. 19. xlviii. 7. Ruth i. 19. ii. 4. iv. 17. 21, 22. 1 Sam. xvi. 1. xvi. 12. 58. xx. 6. Mic. v. 2. Matt. ii. 1—6. John vii. 42. i. i. 27. iii. 23—31. Matt. i. 1—17. k. Deut. xx. 7. Matt. i. 18, 19. l. Ps. xxxiii. 11. Prov. xix. 21. Mic. v. 2. m. i. 67. Rev. xii. 1—5. n. Is. vii. 14. Matt. i. 25. Gal. iv. 4. o. 11, 12. Ps. xxii. 6. Is. liii. 2, 3. Matt. viii. 20. xiii. 55. John i. 14. 2 Cor. viii. 9. p. x. 34. Gen. xlii. 27. xlii. 21. Ex. iv. 24. q. Gen. xxvi. 39, 40. Ex. iii. 1, 2. 1 Sam. xvii. 34, 35. Ps. lxxviii. 70, 71. Ez. xxxiv. 8. John x. 8—12. r. Or, the night watches. r. i. 11, 28. Judg. vi. 11, 12. Matt. i. 20. Acts xxviii. 21. 1 Tim. ii. 16. Ex. xvi. 7, 10. xl. 34, 35. 1 Kings viii. 11. Is. vi. 3. xxviii. 2. xl. 5. lx. 1. Ez. iii. 23. John vii. 41. 2 Cor. iii. 18. iv. 6. Rev. xviii. 1. s. i. 12. Is. vi. 4, 5. Acts xxi. 6—9. xxvi. 13, 14. Heb. xii. 21. Rev. xx. 11. u. i. 13, 30. Dan. x. 11, 12, 16. Matt. xxviii. 5. Rev. i. 17, 18. x. 19. xli. 1. Is. xl. 9. xli. 27. Is. 7. lxi. 1. Acts xiii. 32. Rom. x. 15. y. 31, 32. xxiv. 47. Gen. xii. 3. Ps. lxxvi. 1, 2. xxviii. 2, 3. Is. xlix. 6. li. 10. Matt. xxviii. 19. Mark xvi. 15. Rom. xv. 9, 12. Eph. iii. 8. Col. i. 23. z. i. 69. Is. ix. 6. Matt. i. 21. Gal. iv. 4, 5. 2 Tim. i. 9, 10. Tit. ii. 10—14. iii. 4—7. 1 John iv. 14. a. 2. John vii. 42. b. 26. xi. 41, 42. Gen. iii. 15. xlv. 10. Ps. ii. 4. Dan. ix. 24—26. Matt. i. 10. xvi. 16. John i. 41, 45. vi. 69. vii. 25—27. 41. xx. 31. Acts ii. 36. xvi. 3. 1 John v. 1. c. i. 43. xx. 44. Acts x. 36. Phil. ii. 11. iii. 8. Col. ii. 6. d. Ex. iii. 12. 1 Sam. x. 2—7. Ps. xxii. 7. Is. lvi. 1, 2. e. Gen. xxviii. 12. xxxii. 2. 1 Kings xii. 10. Job xxxviii. 7. Ps. lxxviii. 17. ciii. 20. cxlviii. 2. Is. vi. 2. Ez. iii. 12. Dan. vii. 10. Luke xv. 10. Eph. iii. 10. Heb. i. 14. 1 Pet. i. 12. Rev. v. 11. f. xix. 38. Ps. lxxix. 34, 35. lxxxv. 9—12. xevi. 11—13. Is. xlv. 23. xlix. 13. 1 John xviii. 4. Eph. i. 6. iii. 20, 21. Phil. ii. 11. Rev. v. 13. g. i. 79. Is. ix. 6, 7. lvii. 19. Jer. xxxiii. 5, 6. Mic. v. 5. Zech. vi. 12, 13. John xiv. 27. Acts x. 36. Rom. v. 1. 2 Cor. v. 18—20. Eph. ii. 14—18. Col. i. 20. Heb. xiii. 20, 21. h. John iii. 16. Tit. ii. 4—7. 1 John iv. 9, 10.

i xxiv. 51. 2 Kings ii. 1. 11. 1 Pet. iii. 22.
† Gr. men the shepherds.
k Ex. iii. 3. Ps. cxi. 2. Matt. ii. 1. 2. 9-11. xii. 42. John xx. 1-10.
l i. 39. Ec. ix. 10. m xix. 32. xxii. 13.
n ii. 38. viii. 39. John i. 41-46. iv. 28, 29.
o 33. 47. i. 65, 66. iv. 36. v. 9, 10. Is. viii. 18.
p 51. i. 66. ix. 43. 44. Gen. xxxvii. 11. 1 Sam. xxi. 12. Prov. iv. 4. Hos. xiv. 9.
q xviii. 43. xix. 37, 38. 1 Chr. xxix. 10-12. Ps. lxxii. 17-19. cvi. 43. cvii. 8. 15. 21. Is. xxxix. 19. Acts ii. 46, 47. xi. 18.
r i. 59. Gen. xvii. 12. Lev. xii. 3. Matt. iii. 15. Gal. iv. 4, 5. Phil. ii. 8.
s i. 31. Matt. i. 21. 25.
t Lev. xii. 2-6. u Ex. xiii. 2. 12. 15. xxii. 29. xxxiv. 19. Num. iii. 13. viii. 16. 17. xviii. 15.
x Lev. xii. 6-8. 2 Cor. viii. 9.
y i. 6. Gen. vi. 9. Job i. 1. 8. Dan. vi. 22, 23. Mic. vi. 8. Acts x. 2. 22. xxiv. 16. Tit. ii. 11-14.
z 38. Is. xlv. 9. xl. 1. Mark xv. 43.
a i. 41. 67. Num. xi. 25. 29. 2 Pet. i. 21.
b Ps. xlv. 14. Am. ii. 7.
c ix. 27. Ps. lxxxix. 48. John viii. 51. Heb. xi. 5.
d Ps. ii. 2. 6. Is. lxi. 1. Dan. ix. 24. John i. 41. iv. 29. xx. 31. Acts ii. 36. ix. 20. x. 38. xvii. 3.
e iv. 1. Acts viii. 29. x. 19. xi. 12. xvi. 7. Rev. i. 10. xvii. 3.
f 41. 48. 51.
g 22.
h Mark ix. 36. x. 16.
i 13, 14. 20. i. 46. 64. 68. Ps. xxxii. 11. xxxiii. 1. cv. 1-3. cxxxv. 19, 20.
k Gen. xv. 15. xlv. 30. Ps. xxxvii. 37. Is. lvii. 1, 2. Phil. i. 23. Rev. xiv. 13.
l 26.
m 10, 11. iii. 6. Gen. xlix. 18. 2 Sam. xxiii. 1-5. Is. xlix. 6. lii. 10. Acts iv. 10-12.
n Ps. xevi. 1-3. 10-13. xevii. 6-8. xeviii. 2, 3. Is. xlii. 1-4. 10-12. xlv. 20-25. lxii. 1, 2.
o Is. ix. 2. xlii. 6, 7. xlix. 6. lx. 1-3. 19. Matt. iv. 16. Acts xiii. 47. xviii. 28. Rom. xv. 8. p Ps. lxxxv. 9. Is. iv. 2. xlv. 25. lx. 19. Jer. ii. 11. Zech. ii. 5. 1 Cor. i. 31.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, the † shepherds said one to another, ^k Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us.
16 And they came ^l with haste, and ^m found Mary and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger.

17 And when they had seen ⁿ it, ⁿ they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child.

18 And all they that heard ^o it, ^o wondered at those things, which were told them by the shepherds.

19 But ^p Mary kept all these things, and pondered ^q them in her heart.

20 And the shepherds returned, ^q glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.

21 ¶ And when ^r eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, ^s his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

22 And when ^t the days of her purification, according to the law of Moses, were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem, to present ^u him to the Lord.

23 (As it is written in the law of the Lord, ^v Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;)

24 And to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, ^w A pair of turtle-doves, or two young pigeons.

25 ¶ And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name ^x was Simeon: and the same man ^y was just and devout, ^z waiting for the consolation of Israel: ^a and the Holy Ghost was upon him.

26 And ^b it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not ^c see death, before he had seen ^d the Lord's Christ.

27 And he came ^e by the Spirit into the temple: and when ^f the parents brought in the child Jesus, ^g to do for him after the custom of the law,

28 Then ^h took he him up in his arms ⁱ and blessed God, and said,

29 Lord, ^k now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, ^l according to thy word;

30 For ^m mine eyes have seen thy Salvation,

31 Which ⁿ thou hast prepared before the face of all people;

32 A ^o Light to lighten the Gentiles, ^p and the Glory of thy people Israel.

33 And ^q Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him.

34 And Simeon ^r blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this ^s child is ^s set for the fall ^t and rising again of many in Israel; and ^u for a sign which shall be spoken against;

35 (Yea, ^v a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also,) ^v that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed.

36 ¶ And there was one Anna, ^w a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of ^x Aser; ^w she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity:

37 And she ^y was a widow of about fourscore and four years: ^z which departed not from the temple, ^a but served ^a God with fastings and prayers night and day.

38 And she ^b coming in that instant, ^b gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that ^c looked for redemption in ^c Jerusalem.

39 And when they had ^d performed all things according to the law of the Lord, ^d they returned into Galilee, to their own city Nazareth.

40 And ^e the child grew, and waxed ^e strong in spirit, ^f filled with wisdom: and ^f the grace of God was upon him.

41 ¶ Now his parents ^g went to Jerusalem every year at ^g the feast of the passover.

42 And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem, after the custom of the feast.

43 And when they had ^h fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and his mother knew not ⁱ of it.

44 But they, supposing him to have been ^j in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among ^j their kinsfolk and acquaintance.

45 And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him.

46 And it came to pass, that ^k after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of ^k the doctors, ^l both hearing them, and asking them questions.

47 And all that heard him, ^m were astonished at his understanding and answers.

48 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing.

3. 21. A. D. 8. p Ex. xii. 14. Lev. xxiii. 5. Num. xxviii. 16. John ii. 13. vi. 4. xi. 55. xiii. 1. q 2 Chr. xxx. 21-23. xxxv. 17. r Ps. xlii. 4. cxxii. 1-4. Is. ii. 3. s 44, 45. 1 Kings xii. 5. 12. Matt. xii. 40. xvi. 21. xxvii. 63, 64. t v. 17. Acts v. 34. u Is. xlix. 1. 2. l. 4. x iv. 22, 32. Matt. viii. 28. Mark i. 22. John vii. 15. 46.

q 48. i. 65, 66. Is. viii. 18.
r Gen. xiv. 19. xlvii. 7. Ex. xxxix. 43. Lev. ix. 22, 23. Heb. vii. i. 7.
s Is. viii. 14, 15. Hos. xiv. 9. Matt. xxi. 44. John iii. 20. ix. 29. Rom. ix. 32, 33. 1 Cor. i. 23, 24. 2 Cor. ii. 15, 16. 1 Pet. ii. 7, 8.
t Acts ii. 36-41. iii. 15-19. vi. 7. ix. 1-20.
u Ps. xxii. 6-8. lxxxix. 9-12. Is. viii. 18. Matt. xi. 19. xxvi. 65-67. xxvii. 40-45. 63. John v. 18. viii. 48-52. ix. 24-28. Acts iv. 26, 27. xiii. 45. xvii. 6, 7. xxiv. 5. xxviii. 22. 1 Cor. i. 23. Heb. xii. 1-3. 1 Pet. iv. 14.
x Ps. xlii. 10. John xix. 25.
y xvi. 14, 15. Deut. viii. 2. Matt. xii. 24-35. John viii. 42-47. xv. 22-24. Acts viii. 21-23. 1 Cor. xi. 19. 1 John ii. 19.
z Ex. xv. 20. Judg. ix. 4. 2 Kings xxii. 14. Acts ii. 18. xxi. 9. 1 Cor. xii. 1.
a Gen. xxx. 13. Asher. Rev. vii. 6.
b Job v. 26. Ps. xlii. 14.
c Ex. xxxviii. 8. 1 Sam. ii. 22. Ps. xxxiii. 6. xxvii. 4. lxxxix. 4. 10. xcii. 13. cxxxv. 1, 2. Rev. iii. 12.
d Ps. xxii. 2. Acts xxvi. 7. 1 Tim. v. 5. Rev. vii. 15.
e 27.
f 28-32. i. 46. &c. 64. &c. 2 Cor. ix. 15. Eph. i. 3.
g 25. xxxiii. 51. xxiv. 21. Mark xv. 43.
* Or, Israel.
h 21-24. i. 6. Deut. xii. 32. Matt. iii. 15. Gal. iv. 4, 5.
i 4. Matt. ii. 22, 23.
k 52. Judg. xiii. 24. 1 Sam. ii. 18. 26. iii. 19. Ps. xxii. 9, 10. Is. liii. 1, 2.
l i. 80. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. ii. 1.
m 47. Is. xi. 1-5. Col. ii. 2, 3.
n Ps. xlv. 2. John i. 14. Acts iv. 33.
o Ex. xxxiii. 14-17. Deut. xii. 5-7. 11. 18. xvi. 1-8. 1 Sam. i. 16. 17. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

49. Pa. xl. 8. Mal. iii. 1, 2. Matt. xxi. 12. John ii. 16, 17. iv. 34. vi. 39. viii. 29.

50 And they ² understood not the saying which he spake unto them.

51 And he went down with them, and ^a came to Nazareth, ^b and was subject unto them: but his mother ^c kept all these sayings in her heart.

52 And ^d Jesus increased in wisdom and ^e stature, ^e and in favour with God and man.

^f Or. age. ^g Prov. iii. 3, 4. Acts vii. 9, 10. Rom. xiv. 18.

CHAP. III.

The time when John Baptist entered on his ministry, 1, 2. His preaching and exhortations, 3—14. His testimony to Jesus, 15—18. He is put in prison by Herod, 19, 20. Christ is baptized and receives testimony from heaven, 21, 22. His genealogy traced back to Adam, 23—38.

NOW in the fifteenth year of the reign of ^a Tiberius Cesar, ^b Pontius Pilate being governor of Judea, ^c and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and ^d his brother Philip tetrarch of Iturea and of the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias the tetrarch of Abilene,

2 ^e Anna and Caiaphas being the high priests, ^f the word of God came unto John the son of Zacharias, ^g in the wilderness.

3 And he came into all ^h the country about Jordan, ⁱ preaching the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins;

4 As it is written in the book of the words of Esaias the prophet, saying, ^k The voice of one crying in the wilderness, ^l Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

5 Every ^m valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; ⁿ and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough way *shall be* made smooth;

6 And ^o all flesh shall see the salvation of God.

7 Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, ^p O generation of vipers, who hath warned you ^q to flee from the wrath to come?

8 Bring forth therefore ^r fruits ^s worthy of repentance; and begin not to say within yourselves,

9 We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, That God is able ^t of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.

10 And ^u now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: every tree therefore which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

11 And the people asked him, saying, ^v What shall we do then?

12 He answereth and saith unto them, ^w He that hath two coats, let

13 ^x him that hath one, and he that hath meat, let him give to him that hath none; and he that hath meat, let him do likewise.

12 Then ^y came also publicans to be baptized, and said unto him, Master, what shall we do?

13 And he said unto them, ^z Exact no more than that which is appointed you.

14 And ^{aa} the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, ^{ab} Do violence to no man, neither ^{ac} accuse any falsely; ^{ad} and be content with your ^{ae} wages.

15 ¶ And as the people were in ^{af} expectation, and all men ^{ag} mused in their hearts of John, whether he were the Christ or not;

16 John answered, saying unto them all, ^{ah} I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: ^{ai} he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, ^{aj} and with fire.

17 Whose ^{ak} fan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, ^{al} and will gather the wheat into his garner; ^{am} but the chaff he will burn with fire unquenchable.

18 And ^{an} many other things in his exhortation preached he unto the people.

19 ¶ But ^{ao} Herod the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Herodias his brother Philip's wife; and for all the evils which Herod had done,

20 Added yet ^{ap} this above all, that he shut up John in prison.

21 ¶ Now when all the people were baptized, it came to pass, ^{aq} that Jesus also being baptized, ^{ar} and praying, ^{as} the heaven was opened:

22 And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said ^{at} Thou art my beloved Son, in thee I am well pleased.

23 ¶ And Jesus himself began to be about ^{au} thirty years of age, ^{av} being, (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was *the son* of Heli,

24 Which was *the son* of Matthat, which was *the son* of Levi, which was *the son* of Melchi, which was *the son* of Janna, which was *the son* of Joseph,

25 Which was *the son* of Matathias, which was *the son* of Amos, which was *the son* of Naum, which was *the son* of Esli, which was *the son* of Nagge,

26 Which was *the son* of Maath, which was *the son* of Mattathias, which was *the son* of Semei, which was *the son* of Joseph, which was *the son* of Juda,

27 Which was *the son* of Joanna, which was *the son* of Rhesa, which was *the son* of Zorobabel, which

28 was *the son* of Salathiel, which was *the son* of Neri, which was *the son* of Melchior, which was *the son* of Addi, which was *the son* of Cosam, which was *the son* of Elmadai, which was *the son* of Er, which was *the son* of Joshua, which was *the son* of Eliezer, which was *the son* of Simeon, which was *the son* of Joseph, which was *the son* of Jacob, which was *the son* of Israel.

29 And so was fulfilled that which was spoken by the Lord, saying, ^{ay} I will bring thee out of Egypt, and I will say unto thee, Thou art my people.

30 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

31 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

32 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

33 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

34 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

35 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

36 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

37 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

38 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

39 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

40 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

41 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

42 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

43 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

44 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

45 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

46 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

47 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

48 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

49 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

50 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

51 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

52 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

53 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

54 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

55 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

56 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

57 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

58 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

59 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

60 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

61 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

62 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

63 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

64 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

65 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

66 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

67 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

68 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

69 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

70 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

71 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

72 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

73 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

74 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

75 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

76 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

77 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

78 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

79 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

80 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

81 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

82 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

83 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

84 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

85 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

86 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

87 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

88 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

89 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

90 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

91 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

92 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

93 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

94 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

95 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

96 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

97 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

98 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

99 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

100 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

101 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

102 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

103 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

104 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

105 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

106 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

107 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

108 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

109 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

110 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

111 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

112 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

113 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

114 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

115 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

116 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

117 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

118 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

119 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

120 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

121 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

122 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

123 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

124 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

125 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

126 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

127 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

128 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

129 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

130 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

131 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

132 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

133 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

134 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

135 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

136 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

137 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

138 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

139 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

140 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

141 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

142 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

143 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

144 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

145 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

146 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

147 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

148 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

149 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

150 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

151 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

152 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

153 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

154 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

155 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

156 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

157 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

158 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

159 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

160 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

161 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

162 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

163 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

164 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

165 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

166 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

167 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

168 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

169 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

170 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

171 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

172 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

173 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

174 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

175 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

176 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

177 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

178 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

179 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

180 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

181 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

182 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

183 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

184 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

185 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

186 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

187 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

188 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

189 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

190 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

191 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

192 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

193 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

194 And thou shalt say unto the Lord, My Father, and my God.

19

- was the son of Salathiel, which was the son of Neri,
 28 Which was the son of Melchi, which was the son of Addi, which was the son of Cosam, which was the son of Elmodam, which was the son of Er,
 29 Which was the son of Jose, which was the son of Eliezer, which was the son of Jorim, which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of Levi,
 30 Which was the son of Simeon, which was the son of Judah, which was the son of Joseph, which was the son of Jonan, which was the son of Eliakim,
 31 Which was the son of Melea, which was the son of Menan, which was the son of Mattatha, which was the son of Nathan, which was the son of David,
 32 Which was the son of Jesse, which was the son of Obed, which was the son of Booz, which was the son of Salmon, which was the son of Naasson,
 33 Which was the son of Aminadab, which was the son of Aram, which was the son of Esron, which was the son of Phares, which was the son of Juda,
 34 Which was the son of Jacob, which was the son of Isaac, which was the son of Abraham, which was the son of Thara, which was the son of Nachor,
 35 Which was the son of Saruch, which was the son of Ragau, which was the son of Phalec, which was the son of Heber, which was the son of Sala,
 36 Which was the son of Cainan, which was the son of Arphaxad, which was the son of Sem, which was the son of Noe, which was the son of Lamech,
 37 Which was the son of Mathusala, which was the son of Enoch, which was the son of Jared, which was the son of Maleleel, which was the son of Cainan,
 38 Which was the son of Enos, which was the son of Seth, which was the son of Adam, which was the son of God.

CHAP. IV.

- Jesus fasts forty days, and overcomes all the temptations of the devil, 1-13. He preaches in Galilee with great renown, 14, 15. He goes to Nazareth; and while his words excite admiration, the citizens are so offended, that they seek to kill him, but he avoids them by miracle, 16-30. He casts out an unclean spirit, 31-37; heals Peter's wife's mother, 38, 39; and works many other miracles, 40, 41. He preaches through the cities of Galilee, 42-44.
 AND Jesus, being full of the Holy Ghost, returned from Jordan, and was led by the Spirit into the wilderness,
 2 Being forty days tempted of the devil. And in those days he did eat nothing; and when they were ended, he afterward hungered.

- 3 And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread.
 4 And Jesus answered him, saying, It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God.
 5 And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.
 6 And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto me, and to whomsoever I will, I give it.
 7 If thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall be thine.
 8 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.
 9 And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence:
 10 For it is written, He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee;
 11 And in their hands they shall bear thee up; lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.
 12 And Jesus answering, said unto him, It is said, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.
 13 And when the devil had ended all the temptation, he departed from him for a season.
 14 And Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee: and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about.
 15 And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.
 16 And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath-day, and stood up for to read.
 17 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias: and, when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written,

- 18 The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,

u xix. 42. Lev. xxv. 8—13. 50—54. Num. xxvi. 4. Is. lvi. 2. lvi. 4. 2 Cor. vi. 1.

x 17. Matt. xx. 26—28.

y v. 3. Matt. v. 1, 2. xiii. 1, 2. John viii. 2. Acts xiii. 14—16. xvi. 13.

z xix. 48. Acts iii. 12.

a x. 23, 24. Matt. xiii. 14. John iv. 25, 26. v. 39. Acts ii. 16—18. 29—33. iii. 18.

b ii. 47. xxi. 15. Ps. xlv. 2. 4. Prov. x. 32. xvi. 21. xxv. 11. Ec. xii. 10, 11. Cant. v. 16. Is. l. 4. Matt. xiii. 54. Mark vi. 2. John vii. 46. Acts vi. 10. Tit. ii. 8.

c Matt. xiii. 55. 56. Mark vi. 3. John vi. 42.

d vi. 42. Rom. ii. 21, 22.

e Matt. iv. 13, 23. xi. 23. John iv. 46.

f John ii. 3, 4. iv. 48. vii. 3, 4. Rom. xi. 34, 35. 2 Cor. v. 16.

g Matt. xiii. 54. Mark vi. 1.

h Matt. xiii. 57. Mark vi. 4, 5. John iv. 44. Acts xiii. 3, 18—21.

i x. 21. Is. lv. 8. Matt. ix. 15. Mark vii. 26—29. Rom. ix. 15. 20. Eph. i. 9, 11.

k 1 Kings xvii. 1. xvi. 2. *Elijah*. Jam. v. 17.

l 1 Kings xvii. 9. *Elijah*. Ob. 20.

m 1 Kings xix. 10—21. *Elisha*.

n 2 Kings v. Job xxi. 22. xxviii. 13. xxvii. 23. Dan. iv. 35.

o vi. 11. xi. 13. 54. 2 Chr. xxi. 10. xxv. 20, 21. Jer. xxvii. 15, 14. xxviii. 6. Acts v. 33. vii. 54. xiii. 21—23. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16.

p John viii. 37, 40. 59. xv. 24, 25. Acts vii. 57, 58. xvi. 23, 24. xxi. 26—32.

q Or, edge.

r 2 Chr. xxv. 12. John viii. 59. x. 39. xviii. 6, 7. Acts xii. 18.

s Matt. iv. 13. Mark i. 21.

t Matt. x. 23. Acts xiii. 50—52. xiv. 1, 2, 6, 7. 19—21. xvi. 1—3, 10, 11, 16, 17. xviii. 4. xx. 1, 2, 23, 24.

u 36. Jer. xxiii. 28, 29. Matt. vii. 28, 29. Mark i. 22. John vi. 63. 1 Cor. ii. 4, 5. xiv. 24, 25. 2 Cor. iv. 2. x. 4, 5. 1 Thes. ii. 5. Tit. ii. 15. Heb. iv. 12, 13.

z Mark i. 23. † Or, *Acay*. viii. 37. Acts xvi. 39. y 41. viii. 28. Matt. vii. 29. Mark i. 24. 34. v. 7. z Gen. iii. 15. Heb. ii. 14, 15. 1 John iii. 8. Rev. xx. 2. a i. 35. Ps. xvi. 10. Dan. ix. 24. Acts ii. 27. iv. 27. Rev. iii. 7. b 39. 41. Ps. l. 16. Zech. iii. 2. Matt. viii. 26. xvii. 18. Mark iii. 11, 12. Acts xvi. 17, 18.

19 To ^a preach the acceptable year of the Lord.

20 And he closed the book, ^x and he gave *it* again to the minister, ^y and sat down. ^z And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.

21 And he began to say unto them, ^a This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.

22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at ^b the gracious words, which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, ^c Is not this Joseph's son?

23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, ^d Physician heal thyself: ^e whatsoever we have heard done in Capernaum, ^f do also here in ^g thy country.

24 And he said, Verily I say unto you ^h No prophet is accepted in his own country.

25 But I tell you of a truth, ⁱ Many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias, ^k when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land:

26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, ^l save unto Serepta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman *that* was a widow

27 And many lepers were in Israel in the time of ^m Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, ⁿ saving, Naaman the Syrian.

28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, ^o were filled with wrath,

29 And rose up, ^p and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the ^q brow of the hill, whereon their city was built, ^r that they might cast him down headlong.

30 But he, ^s passing through the midst of them, went his way,

31 And ^t came down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee, ^u and taught them on the sabbath-days.

32 And ^v they were astonished at his doctrine: for his word was with power.

33 ^w And ^x in the synagogue there was a man which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice,

34 Saying, ^y Let *us* alone; ^z what have we to do with thee, *thou* Jesus of Nazareth? ^a art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art; ^b the Holy one of God.

35 And ^c Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the devil

had ^d thrown him in the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him not.

36 And ^e they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, ^f What a word is this! for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out!

37 And ^g the fame of him went out into every place of the country round about.

38 ^h And ⁱ he arose out of the synagogue, and entered into Simon's house: and Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; ^j and they besought him for her.

39 And he stood over her, ^k and rebuked the fever; and it left her. And immediately she arose, ^l and ministered unto them.

40 ^m Now ⁿ when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; ^o and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them.

41 And devils also came out of many, ^p crying out, and saying, ^q Thou art Christ, the Son of God. And he, rebuking *them*, suffered them not to ^r speak: for they knew that he was Christ.

42 And ^s when it was day he departed, and went into a desert place; ^t and the people sought him, and came unto him, ^u and stayed him that he should not depart from them.

43 And he said unto them, ^v I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also; for ^w therefore am I sent.

44 And ^x he preached in the synagogues of Galilee.

u 15. Matt. iv. 23. Mark i. 39.

CHAP. V.

Jesus teaches the people from Simon's ship, 1—3. The miraculous draught of fishes, 4—7. Simon, James, and John, follow him, 8—11. He cleanses a leper, 12—15; withdraws for prayer, 16; heals a paralytic, and silences the objections of the scribes, &c. against his forgiving sins, 17—26; calls Levi, and justifies his eating with publicans and sinners, 27—32; and vindicates his disciples for not fasting, at present, after the manner of the Pharisees, and John's disciples, 33—39.

AND it came to pass, that, ^a as the people pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by ^b the lake of Gennesaret,

2 And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were ^c washing *their* nets.

3 And he entered into one of the ships, ^d which was Simon's and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And ^e he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship.

4 Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, ^f Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught.

5 And Simon, answering, said

ix. 39. 42. xi. 22. Mark i. 26. ix. 26. Rev. xii. 12.

d Matt. ix. 33. xii. 22, 23. Mark i. 27. vii. 37.

e 32. x. 17—20. Mark xvi. 17—20. Acts xix. 12. —16.

f 15. Is. lii. 13. Matt. iv. 23—25. ix. 26. Mark i. 28, 45. vi. 14. Matt. viii. 14, 15. Mark i. 29—31. 1 Cor. ix. 5.

h vii. 3, 4. Matt. xv. 23. John xi. 3, 22. Jam. v. 14, 15.

i 35. viii. 24. k viii. 9, 3. Ps. cxvi. 12. 2 Cor. v. 14, 15.

l Matt. viii. 16, 17. Mark i. 32—34.

m vii. 21—23. Matt. ix. 23, 24. xi. 5. xiv. 16, 14. Mark iii. 18. vi. 5, 55, 56. Acts v. 15. xix. 12.

n 34. Mark i. 34. iii. 11.

o Matt. viii. 29. xvi. 63. Acts xxi. 31. 38. Jam. ii. 19.

Or, say, that they knew him to be Christ.

p vi. 17. Mark i. 35. John iv. 34.

q Matt. xiv. 13, 14. Mark i. 37, 45. vi. 33, 34. John vi. 24.

r viii. 37, 38. xiv. 29. John iv. 40.

s Mark i. 14, 15, 38, 39. John ix. 4. Acts x. 33. 2 Tim. iv. 2.

t Is. xlii. 1—4. xlviii. 16. lxx. 1—3. John vi. 38—40. xx. 21.

u 15. Matt. iv. 23. Mark i. 39.

viii. 45. xii. 1. Matt. xi. 12. Mark iii. 9, v. 24.

b Num. xxiv. 17. *Chinnereth*. Josh. xii. 1. *Tiberias*. Matt. xiv. 34. Mark vi. 23.

c Matt. iv. 21. Mark i. 19.

d Matt. iv. 16. John i. 41, 42.

e Matt. viii. 1, 2. Mark iv. 1, 2. John viii. 2.

f Matt. xvi. 27. John vi. 6.

g Ps. cxxvii. 4. unto him, Master, ^s we have toiled
John xxi. 3. all the night, and have taken no-
h vi. 46—48. 2 thing: ^h nevertheless, at thy word
Kings v. 10—14. I will let down the net.
Ez. xxxvii. 4—7. I will let down the net.
John ii. 5. xv. 14.
i 2 Kings iv. 3—7. ⁱ they inclosed a great multitude of
Ec. xi. 6. John fishes: and their net brake.
xxi. 6—11. Acts ii. 41. iv. 4. 1
Cor. xv. 58. Gal. vi. 9.
k Acts xi. 25, 26. ^k And they beckoned unto *their*
Rom. xvi. 2—4. partners, which were in the other
Gal. vi. 2. Phil. iv. 3. ship, ^k that they should come and
l Matt. ii. 11. John help them. ^k And they came, and
xi. 32. Acts x. filled both the ships, so that they
25, 26. Rev. i. began to sink.
17. xxi. 8, 9. ^m Depart from me, for ⁿ I am a
m Ex. xx. 19. Judg. sinful man, O Lord.
xiii. 22. 1 Sam. 9 For ^o he was astonished, and
vi. 20. 2 Sam. all that were with him, at the
vi. 9. 1 Kings draught of the fishes which they
xvii. 18. 1 Chr. had taken:
xiii. 12. Dan. x. 16, 17. Matt. xvii. 6.
n Job xi. 4. xlii. 10 And so *was* also ^p James and
5, 6. Is. vi. 5. John, the sons of Zebedee, which
Matt. viii. 8. were ^q partners with Simon. And
o iv. 32. 36. Mark Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not;
ix. 6. ^r from henceforth thou shalt catch
p vi. 14. Matt. iv. men.
21. xx. 20. ^r And when they had brought
q 7. 2 Cor. viii. their ships to land, ^s they forsook
23. all, and followed him.
r Ez. xlvii. 9, 10. ^t ¶ And it came to pass, when
Matt. iv. 19. he was in a certain city, behold,
xiii. 47. Mark ^t a man ^u full of leprosy; who, see-
i. 17. Acts ii. 4. ing Jesus, ^x fell on *his* face, and
s xviii. 28—30. ^y besought him, saying, Lord, ^z if
Matt. ix. 20. x. thou wilt, thou canst make me
37. xix. 27. clean.
Mark i. 18—25. ^u And he put forth *his* hand,
x. 21. 29, 30. and touched him, saying, ^a I will;
Phil. iii. 8. be thou clean. And ^b immediately
t Matt. viii. 2—4. the leprosy departed from him.
Mark i. 40—45. ^c ¶ And ^c he charged him to tell
u xvii. 12. Ex. iv. no man; but go, ^d and shew thy-
6. Lev. xiii. xiv. self to the priest, ^e and offer for thy
Num. xii. 10—12. cleansing according as Moses com-
Deut. xiv. 8. 2 manded, ^f for a testimony unto
Kings v. 1. 27. them.
vii. 3. 2 Chr. ^g But ^g so much the more ^h went
xxvi. 19, 20. there a fame abroad of him: ⁱ and
Matt. xxvi. 6. great multitudes came together to
x xvii. 16. Lev. hear, and to be healed by him of
ix. 24. Josh. v. their infirmities.
14. 1 Kings ^j ¶ And ^k he withdrew himself
xviii. 39. 1 Chr. into the wilderness, and prayed.
xxi. 16. ^l ¶ And it came to pass on a
y xvii. 13. Ps. l. certain day, as he was teaching,
15. xci. 15. Mark ^m that there were Pharisees and
v. 23. doctors of the law sitting by, which
z Gen. xviii. 14. were come out of every town of
Matt. viii. 14. Galilee, and Judea, ⁿ and Jerusa-
ix. 28. Mark ix. lem; and ^o the power of the Lord
22—24. Heb. vii. ^p was *present* to heal them.
25. ^q ¶ And ^q he withdrew himself
a Gen. i. 3. 9. Ps. into the wilderness, and prayed.
xxxiii. 9. Ez. ^r ¶ And it came to pass on a
xxxvi. 25—27. certain day, as he was teaching,
29. Hos. xiv. 4. ^s that there were Pharisees and
Matt. ix. 29, 30. doctors of the law sitting by, which
b iv. 39. viii. 54. were come out of every town of
55. John iv. 50— Galilee, and Judea, ^t and Jerusa-
53. lem; and ^u the power of the Lord
c Matt. viii. 4. ix. was *present* to heal them.
30. xii. 16. ^v ¶ And ^v men brought
d xvii. 14. Lev. in a bed a man which was taken
xiii. 2. &c. with a palsy: and they sought *means*
e Lev. xiv. 4. 10. to bring him in, and to lay *him* be-
21, 22. fore him.
f ix. 5. Matt. x. ^w ¶ And when they could not find
18. Mark i. 44. by what *way* they might bring him
vi. 11. ^x ¶ And it came to pass on a
g Prov. xv. 33. 1 certain day, as he was teaching,
Tim. v. 25. ^y that there were Pharisees and
h Matt. iv. 23—25. doctors of the law sitting by, which
ix. 26. Mark i. were come out of every town of
28. 45. Galilee, and Judea, ^z and Jerusa-
i xii. 1. xiv. 25. lem; and ^a the power of the Lord
Matt. xv. 30, 31. was *present* to heal them.
Mark ii. 1, 2. John vi. 2. ^b ¶ And it came to pass on a
k vi. 12. Matt. xiv. 23. Mark i. 35, certain day, as he was teaching,
36. vi. 46. John vi. 15. ^c that there were Pharisees and
l 21. 30. vii. 30. xi. 52—54. xv. 2. doctors of the law sitting by, which
m Matt. xv. 1. Mark iii. 22. viii. 1. were come out of every town of
5. Mark xvi. 18. Acts iv. 30. xix. 11, 12. Galilee, and Judea, ^d and Jerusa-
Mark ii. 3—12. John v. 5, 6. Acts ix. 33. lem; and ^e the power of the Lord
o Matt. ix. 2—8.

in, because of the multitude, ^p they
went upon the ^q house-top, and let
him down through the tiling, with
his couch, into the midst before Jesus.
20 And when ^r he saw their
faith, he said unto him, ^s Man, thy
sins are forgiven thee.
21 And ^t the Scribes and the
Pharisees began to reason, saying,
Who is this which speaketh ^u blas-
phemies? ^x Who can forgive sins
but God alone?
22 But when Jesus ^y perceived
their thoughts, he, answering, said
unto them, ^z What reason ye in
your hearts?
23 Whether ^a is easier to say,
Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to
say, Rise up and walk?
24 But that ye may know ^b that
the Son of man hath ^c power upon
earth to forgive sins, (he said unto
the sick of the palsy,) ^d I say unto
thee, Arise, ^e and take up thy couch,
and go unto thine house.
25 And ^f immediately he rose up
before them, and took up that
whereon he lay, and departed to
his own house, ^g glorifying God.
26 And they were all amazed,
^h and they glorified God, ⁱ and were
filled with fear, saying, We have
seen strange things to-day.
27 ¶ And after these things he
went forth, ^k and saw a publican,
named Levi, sitting at the receipt
of custom; and he said unto him,
^l Follow me.
28 And he ^m left all, rose up, and
followed him.
29 And Levi ⁿ made him a great
feast in his own house: ^o and there
was a great company of publicans,
and of others, that sat down with
them.
30 But ^p their Scribes and Pha-
risees murmured against his disci-
ples, saying, Why do ye eat and
drink with publicans and sinners?
31 And Jesus answering, said
unto them, ^q They that are whole
need not a physician, but they that
are sick.
32 I ^r came not to call the righ-
teous, but sinners, to repentance.
33 ¶ And they said unto him,
^s Why do the disciples of John fast
often, ^t and make prayers, and like-
wise the *disciples* of the Pharisees;
but thine eat and drink?
34 And he said unto them, Can
ye make ^u the children of the bride-
chamber fast while the ^x bride-
groom is with them?
p Mark ii. 4.
q Deut. xxii. 8. 2
Sam. xi. 2. Jer.
xix. 13. Matt. x.
27.
r Gen. xxii. 12.
John ii. 25. Acts
xi. 23. xiv. 9.
Jam. ii. 18.
s vii. 48. Ps. xc.
7, 8. cvii. 17, 18.
Is. xxxviii. 17.
Matt. ix. 2. Mark
ii. 5. John v. 14.
2 Cor. i. 10. Col.
iii. 13. Jam. v.
14, 15.
t 17. vii. 49. Mark
ii. 6.
u Lev. xxiv. 16. 1
Kings xxi. 10—
13. Matt. ix. 3.
xxvi. 65. John
x. 33. Acts vi.
11—13.
x Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7.
Ps. ciii. 3. Is.
xliii. 25. xlv.
22. Dan. ix. 9.
19. Mic. vii. 19.
Rom. viii. 33.
y 1 Chr. xxviii. 9.
Ps. cxxxix. 2.
Prov. xv. 26. Is.
lxvi. 18. Ez.
xxxviii. 10. Matt.
ix. 4. xii. 25.
Heb. iv. 12. Rev.
ii. 23.
z xxiv. 38. Mark
viii. 17. Acts v. 3.
a Matt. ix. 5.
Mark ii. 9.
b Dan. vii. 13.
Matt. xvi. 18.
xxv. 31. xxvi.
64. John iii. 13.
v. 27. Rev. i. 13.
c Is. liii. 11. Matt.
ix. 6. xxviii. 18.
John v. 22, 23.
xxvii. 2. xx. 22.
23. Acts v. 31.
d 13. vii. 14. viii.
54. John xi. 43.
Acts iii. 6—8.
ix. 34. 40. xiv.
10.
e John v. 8—12.
f 13. Gen. i. 3. Ps.
xxxiii. 9.
g xiii. 13. xvii. 15
—18. xviii. 43.
Ps. l. 23. ciii. 1
—3. cvii. 20—22.
John ix. 24.
h vii. 16. Matt. ix.
8. xii. 23. Mark
ii. 12. Acts iv.
21. Gal. i. 24.
i viii. 37. Jer.
xxxiii. 9. Hos.
iii. 7. Matt.
xxviii. 8. Acts
v. 11—13.
k Matt. ix. 9. x. 3.
Matthew. Mark
ii. 14. iii. 18.
l xviii. 22. Matt.
iv. 19—21. viii.
22. xvi. 24. John
i. 43. xii. 26.
xxi. 19—22.
m 11. ix. 59—62.
1 Kings xix. 19
—21. Matt. xix.
22—27.
n John xii. 2.
o Matt. ix. 10. Mark ii. 15. 1 Cor. v. 9—11. x. 27.
29, 30. 34. 39. xv. 1. 2. xviii. 11. xix. 7. Is. lxxv. 5. Matt. xxi. 28—
32. Mark vii. 2. q Jer. viii. 22. Matt. ix. 12, 13. Mark ii. 17.
r iv. 18, 19. xv. 7. 10. xviii. 10—14. xix. 10. xxiv. 47. Is. lv. 6, 7. lvii.
15. Matt. xviii. 11. Acts ii. 38. iii. 19. 26. v. 31. xvii. 30. xx. 21.
xxvi. 18—20. 1 Tim. i. 15. 16. 2 Tim. ii. 25, 26. s xviii. 12. Is.
lviii. 3—6. Zech. vii. 5. Matt. ix. 14—17. Mark ii. 18—22. t xv.
1. xx. 47. Prov. xxviii. 9. Is. i. 15. Matt. vi. 5, 6. xxiii. 14. Mark
xii. 40. Acts ix. 11. Rom. x. 2, 3. u Judg. xiv. 10, 11. Ps. xlv.
14. Cant. ii. 6, 7. iii. 10, 11. v. 8. vi. 1. Matt. xxv. 1—10. Rev. xix.
7—9. x Ps. xlv. 10—16. Is. liv. 5. lxii. 5. Zeph. iii. 17. Matt.
xxii. 2. John iii. 29. 2 Cor. xi. 2. Eph. v. 25—27.

y xxiv. 17—21. Dan. ix. 26. Zech. xiii. 7. John xii. 8. xiii. 39. xiv. 3, 4. xvi. 4—7. 16—22. 28. xvii. 11—13. Acts i. 9. iii. 21. z Matt. vi. 17, 18. Acts xiii. 2, 3. xiv. 23. 1 Cor. vii. 5. 2 Cor. xi. 27.

a Matt. ix. 16, 17. Mark ii. 21, 22. b Josh. ix. 4. 13. Ps. cxix. 83. c Ez. xxxvi. 26. 2 Cor. vi. 17. Gal. ii. 4. 12—14. iv. 9—11. v. 1—6. vi. 13, 14. Phil. iii. 5—7. Col. ii. 10—23. 1 Tim. iv. 8. Heb. viii. 8—13. xiii. 9, 10. Rev. xvi. 5.

d Jer. vi. 16. Mark vii. 7—13. Rom. ix. 11, 12. Heb. xi. 1, 2. 39.

35 But the days will come, y when the Bridegroom shall be taken away from them, z and then shall they fast in those days.

36 ¶ And he spake also a parable unto them, a No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old: if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was taken out of the new agreeth not with the old.

37 And no man putteth new wine into b old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish.

38 But c new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved.

39 No man also, having drunk old wine, straightway desireth new; d The old is better.

CHAP. VI.

Jesus vindicates his disciples from the charge of breaking the sabbath, 1—5. He shews it lawful to do good on the sabbath, and restores a withered hand, 6—10. His enemies are filled with madness, 11. He spends the night in prayer, 12; appoints the twelve apostles, 13—16; heals divers diseased persons, 17—19; pronounces blessings and woes, 20—26; and teaches love to enemies, meekness, liberality, mercy, and candour, 27—38. He shews by parables, that knowledge is indispensably needful in teachers, and holiness in reformers, 39—42. The tree is known by his fruit, 43—45. The parable of the wise and the foolish builders, 46—49.

AND it came to pass on a the second sabbath after the first,

b that he went through the corn-field; c and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing them in their hands.

2 And certain of the Pharisees said unto them, d Why do ye that which is e not lawful to do on the sabbath-days?

3 And Jesus, answering them, said, f Have ye not read so much as this, g what David did, when himself was an hungered, and they which were with him;

4 How he went into the house of God, and did take and eat the shew-bread, and gave also to them that were with him; h which it is not lawful to eat but for the priests alone?

5 And he said unto them, i That the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

6 ¶ And k it came to pass also on another sabbath, that l he entered into the synagogue, and taught: m and there was a man whose right hand was withered.

7 And the Scribes and Pharisees n watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath-day; o that they might find an accusation against him.

8 But p he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, q Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose, and stood forth.

9 Then said Jesus unto them, I

will ask you one thing: r Is it law-

ful on the sabbath-days to do good,

or to do evil? s to save life, or to destroy it?

10 And t looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, u Stretch forth thy hand.

And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

11 And x they were filled with madness; y and communed one with another what they might do to Jesus.

12 ¶ And it came to pass in those days, z that he went out into a mountain to pray, and a continued all night in prayer to God.

13 And b when it was day, he called unto him his disciples: and of them he chose c twelve, whom also he named d apostles;

14 e Simon (whom he also named b Peter) and f Andrew his brother, g James and John, h Philip and Bartholomew,

15 i Matthew and k Thomas, l James the son m of Alphaeus, and n Simon called Zelotes,

16 And o Judas the brother of James, p and Judas Iscariot, which e also was the traitor.

17 ¶ And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, q and a great multitude of people out of all Judea and Jerusalem, and from r the sea coast of Tyre and Sidon, s which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases;

18 And they that were t vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed.

19 And the whole multitude u sought to touch him: x for there went virtue out of him, and healed them all.

20 ¶ And y he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, z Blessed be ye poor: a for yours is the kingdom of God.

21 Blessed are b ye that hunger now: c for ye shall be filled. Blessed are d ye that weep now: e for ye shall laugh.

22 Blessed are ye f when men shall hate you, and when they

xiv. 3. Matt. xii. 12, 13. Mark iii. 4. John vii. 19—23. ix. 56. t Mark iii. 5. u Ex. iv. 6, 7. 1 Kings xiii. 6. Ps. cvii. 20. John v. 8. x iv. 28. Ps. ii. 1, 2. Ec. ix. 3. Acts v. 33. vii. 54. xxvi. 11. y Matt. xii. 14, 15. xxi. 45, 46. John vii. 1. xi. 47, 48. Acts iv. 15, 16. v. 33, 34. z Ps. lv. 15—17. cix. 3, 4. Dan. vi. 10. Mark i. 35. xiv. 34—36. Heb. v. 7. a Gen. xxxii. 24—26. Ps. xxii. 2. Matt. xiv. 23—25. Mark vi. 45—48. Col. iv. 2. b ix. 1, 2. Matt. ix. 36—38. x. 1—4. Mark iii. 13—19. vi. 7. c xxii. 30. Matt. xix. 28. Rev. xii. 1. xxi. 14. d xi. 49. Eph. ii. 20. iv. 11. Heb. iii. 1. 2 Pet. iii. 2. Rev. xviii. 20. v. 8. John i. 40—42. xxi. 15—20. Acts i. 13. 2 Pet. i. 1. f Matt. iv. 13. John vi. 8. g v. 10. Matt. iv. 21. Mark i. 19. 29. v. 37. ix. 2. xiv. 33. John x. 20—24. Acts xii. 2. h Matt. x. 3. John i. 45. 46. vi. 5. xiv. 8, 9. Acts i. 13. i v. 27. Lev. Matt. ix. 9. k John vi. 16. xv. 24—29. l Acts xv. 13. Gal. i. 19. ii. 9. Jam. i. 1. m Matt. x. 3. Mark ii. 14. iii. 18. Acts i. 13. n Matt. x. 4. Mark iii. 18. Simon the Cananite. Acts i. 13. o Matt. x. 2. Luke, Thaddaeus. Mark iii. 19. Thomas. John xv. 22. Jude i. p Matt. xxiv. 14—16. xxvii. 3—5. John vi. 70, 71. Acts i. 16—20. 25. q Matt. iv. 23—25. vi. 15. r Matt. xi. 21. xv. 21. Mark iii. 8. vii. 24—31. s v. 15. Matt. xiv. 14. t Matt. xv. 23. xvii. 15. Acts v. 16. u 2 Kings xiii. 21. Matt. ix. 20, 21. xiv. 45. Mark iii. 10. vi. 56. vii. 22. Acts v. 15, 16. xix. 12. x vii. 43, 46. Mark v. 30. y Matt. xii. 49, 50. Mark iii. 34, 35. z 24. iv. 18. xvi. 25. 1 Sam. ii. 8. Ps. xlviii. 10. cxviii. 7, 8. Prov. xvi. 19. xix. 1. Is. xxix. 19. Jer. li. 15, 16. lxxv. 2. Zech. iii. 32. Zech. xi. 11. Matt. xi. 5. John vii. 48, 49. 1 Cor. i. 26—28. 2 Cor. vi. 10. vii. 2. 9. 1 Thes. i. 6. Jam. i. 9, 10. ii. 5, 6. Rev. i. 9. a xii. 32. xiii. 28. xiv. 15. Matt. v. 3. 10. Acts xiv. 27. 1 Cor. iii. 21—23. 2 Thes. i. 5. Jam. i. 12. b 25. i. 53. Ps. xlii. 1, 2. cxliii. 6. iv. 1, 2. 1 Cor. ix. 11. 2 Cor. vi. 27. xi. 10. c Ps. xvi. 15. lxxv. 1—5. lxxv. 4. cxii. 9. Is. xxxv. 6. xlv. 3, 4. xlv. 9, 10. lxx. 13. lxxv. 10. Jer. xxxi. 14. 23. Matt. v. 4. John ix. 10. vi. 33. vii. 37, 38. Rev. vii. 16, 17. d 25. Ps. vi. 6—8. xlv. 3. cxix. 136. cxviii. 8, 6. 36. Ec. vii. 2, 3. Is. xxx. 19. Jer. li. 17, 18. lxx. 1—3. Jer. lxi. 1. xlii. 17. xxxi. 9, 13, 18—20. Ez. vii. 16. ix. 4. Matt. v. 4. John ix. 35. xvi. 21. Rom. ix. 1—5. 2 Cor. i. 4—6. vi. 10. vii. 10, 11. Jam. i. 2—4. 12. 1 Pet. i. 6—8. Rev. xxi. 3, 4. e Gen. xvi. 17. xxi. 6. Ps. cxviii. 7. xxx. 11, 12. cxviii. 1, 2. Is. xli. 1, 2. lxx. 14. f Matt. v. 10—12. x. 22. Mark xiii. 9—13. John vii. 7. xvi. 15—20. 2 Cor. xi. 23—25. Phil. i. 28—30. 1 Thes. ii. 14, 15. 2 Tim. ii. 11, 12. 1 Pet. ii. 24. iv. 13—16.

g xx. 15. Is. lxxv. 5. lxxvi. 5. John ix. 22. 28. 34. xii. 42. Acts xxii. 22. xxiv. 5. h xxi. 17. Matt. x. 18. 22. 39. Acts ix. 16. 1 Cor. iv. 10. 11. i Acts v. 41. Rom. v. 3. 2 Cor. xii. 10. Col. i. 24. Jam. i. 1. 2. k i. 41. 44. 2 Sam. vi. 16. Is. xxxv. 6. Acts iii. 8. xiv. 10. l 35. Matt. v. 12. vi. 1. 2. 2 Thes. i. 5-7. 2 Tim. ii. 12. iv. 7. 8. Heb. xi. 6. 26. 1 Pet. iv. 13. Rev. ii. 7. 10. 11. 17. 26. iii. 5. 12. xxi. 7.

1 Kings xviii. 4. xix. 2. 10. 14. xxi. 20. xxii. 8. 27. 2 Kings vi. 31. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Neh. ix. 26. Jer. ii. 30. Matt. xxi. 35. 36. xxiii. 31-37. Acts vii. 52. 1 Thes. ii. 14. 15. Heb. xi. 36. 37.

n xii. 15-21. xviii. 23-26. Job xxi. 7-15. Ps. xlix. 6. 7. 16-19. lxxiii. 3-12. Prov. i. 32. Jer. v. 4-6. Am. iv. 1-3. vi. 1-6. 1 Tim. vi. 17. Jam. ii. 6. v. i. 6. 8. Rev. xviii. 6. 8.

o xvi. 19-25. Matt. vi. 2. 5. 16. p Deut. vi. 11. 12. 1 Sam. ii. 5. Prov. xxx. 9. Phil. iv. 12. 13. Rev. iii. 17. q Is. viii. 21. ix. 20. lxx. 13. r viii. 53. xvi. 14. 15. Ps. xxii. 6. 7. Prov. xiv. 13. Ec. ii. 2. vii. 3. 6. Jam. iv. 9. s xii. 20. xiii. 28. Job xx. 5-7. xxi. 11-13. Ps. xlix. 19. Is. xxi. 3. 4. xxiv. 7-12. Dan. v. 4-6. Am. viii. 10. Nah. i. 10. Matt. xxii. 11-13. 1 Thes. v. 3. Rev. xviii. 7-11.

t Mic. ii. 11. John vii. 7. xv. 19. Rom. xvi. 18. 2 Thes. ii. 8-12. Jam. iv. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 18. 19. 1 John iv. 5. 6. Rev. xiii. 3. 4. Jer. 5. 31. 2 Pet. ii. 1-3. x viii. 8. 15. 18. Mark iv. 24. y 35. xxiii. 34. Ex. xxiii. 4. 5. Job xxxi. 29-31. Ps. vii. 4. Prov. xxiv. 17. xxv. 21. 22. Matt. v. 43-45. Acts vii. 60. Rom. xii. 17-21. 1 Thes. v. 15. z 22. Acts x. 38. Gal. vi. 10. 3 John 11. a Rom. xii. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 12. Jam. iii. 10. 1 Pet. iii. 9. b Ez. xxv. 15. xxvi. 5. Acts xiv. 5. c Matt. v. 39. d xxii. 64. 2 Chr. xviii. 23. Is. i. 6. Lam. iii. 30. Mic. v. 1. Matt. xxvi. 67. John xviii. 22. Acts xxiii. 2. 1 Cor. vi. 11. 2 Cor. xi. 20. e 2 Sam. xix. 30. Matt. v. 40. 41. 1 Cor. vi. 7. Heb. x. 34. f 38. xi. 41. xii. 33. xviii. 22. Deut. xv. 7-10. Ps. xli. 1. cxii. 9. Prov. iii. 27. 28. xi. 24. 25. xxi. 26. xxii. 9. Ec. xi. 1. 2. Is. lviii. 7-10. Ez. xviii. 16. Acts xx. 35. 2 Cor. viii. 9. ix. 6-14. Eph. iv. 28. g Ex. xxii. 26. 27. Neh. v. 1-19. Matt. vi. 12. xviii. 27-30. 35. h Matt. vii. 12. xxii. 39. Gal. v. 14. Jam. ii. 6-16. i Matt. v. 46. 47. k 1 Pet. ii. 19. 20. l 35. xiv. 12-14. Deut. xv. 8-11. Matt. v. 42. m 27-31. Lev. xxv. 35-37. Ps. xxxvii. 26. cxii. 5. Prov. xix. 17. xxii. 9. Rom. v. 8-10. 2 Cor. viii. 9. n Matt. v. 44. 45. John xiii. 35. xv. 8. 1 John iii. 10-14. iv. 7-11. o Ps. cxlv. 9. Acts xiv. 17. p Matt. v. 48. Eph. iv. 31. 32. v. 1. 2. 1 Pet. i. 15. 16.

shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

23 Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy; for, behold, your reward is great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets.

24 But woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your consolation.

25 Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.

26 Woe unto you when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.

27 But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you:

28 Bless them that curse you, and pray for them which despitefully use you.

29 And unto him that smiteth thee on the one cheek, offer also the other; and him that taketh away thy cloak, forbid not to take thy coat also.

30 Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods, ask them not again.

31 And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.

32 For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them.

33 And if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye? for sinners also do even the same.

34 And if ye lend to them of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again.

35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again: and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful, and to the evil.

36 Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful.

37 Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven:

38 Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withal, it shall be measured to you again.

39 And he spake a parable unto them, Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch?

40 The disciple is not above his master: but every one that is perfect shall be as his master.

41 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

42 Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.

43 For a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

44 For every tree is known by his own fruit: for of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble-bush gather they grapes.

45 A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.

46 And why call ye me Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?

47 Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will shew you to whom he is like.

48 He is like a man which built an house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock; and when the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it: for it was founded upon a rock.

49 And he began to say, There were two men, which went down into a vineyard to plant fig-trees.

50 One began to plant, and the other to dig. And the first said unto the second, Behold, I have planted a fig-tree, and I will dig about it, and I will wait for it.

Is. lxxv. 5. Matt. vii. 1. Rom. ii. 1. 2. xiv. 3. 4. 10-16. 1 Cor. iv. 3-5. Jam. iv. 11. 12.

xviii. 3. 4. Matt. v. 7. vi. 14. 15. xviii. 35. Mark xi. 25. 26. 1 Cor. xii. 4-7. Eph. iv. 32. Col. iii. 13.

30. Deut. xv. 10. Ezra vii. 27. 28. Job xxxi. 16-20. xlii. 11. 12. Prov. iii. 9. 10. x. 23. xix. 17. xxii. 9. Ec. xi. 1. 2. 2 Cor. viii. 14. 15. ix. 6-8. Phil. iv. 17-19.

Ps. lxxix. 12. Deut. xix. 16-21. Judg. i. 7. Esth. vii. 10. ix. 25. Ps. xviii. 25. 26. xli. 1. 2. Matt. vii. 2. Mark iv. 24. Jam. ii. 13. Rev. xvi. 5. 6.

Is. ix. 16. lvi. 10. Matt. xv. 14. xxiii. 16-26. Rom. ii. 19. 1 Tim. vi. 3-5. 2 Tim. iii. 13.

Jer. vi. 15. viii. 12. xiv. 15. 16. Mic. iii. 6. 7. Zech. xi. 15-17. Matt. xxiii. 33.

2 Matt. x. 24. 25. John xiii. 16. xv. 20.

Or, shall be perfected as his master. Matt. xxiii. 15.

a Matt. vii. 3-5. Rom. ii. 1. 21-24.

b 2 Sam. xii. 5-7. xx. 9. 10. 20. 21. 1 Kings ii. 32. 1 Chr. xxi. 6. Ps. xxxvi. 2. Jer. xvii. 9. Ez. xviii. 28. John viii. 7. 40-44. Jam. i. 24.

c xiii. 15. Matt. xxiii. 13-15. Acts viii. 23. xiii. 10.

d xxii. 32. Ps. 1. 16-21. li. 9-13. Matt. xxvi. 75. Acts ii. 38. ix. 9-20. 2 Cor. v. 18. 1 Thes. ii. 10-12. Philom. 10. 11.

e Matt. vi. 22. 23. 2 Tim. ii. 21. 2 Pet. i. 9. Rev. iii. 17. 18.

f Ps. xcii. 12-14. Is. v. 4. lxi. 3. Jer. ii. 21. Matt. iii. 10. vii. 16-20. xii. 33.

g Gal. v. 19-23. Jam. iii. 12. Jude 12. h Prov. x. 20. 21. xii. 18. xv. 23. xxii. 17. 18. John vii. 38. Eph. iv. 29. v. 3. 4. 10. Col. iv. 6. i 2 Cor. iv. 6. 7. Eph. iii. 8. Col. iii. 16. Heb. viii. 10.

k Ps. xii. 2-4. xli. 6. 7. lii. 2-4. lix. 7. 12. lxxv. 3-8. cxi. 3. Jer. ix. 2-5. Acts v. 3. 4. viii. 19-23. Rom. iii. 13. 14. Jam. iii. 5-8. Jude 15. 1 Matt. xii. 34-37. m xiii. 25-27. Mal. i. 6. Matt. vii. 21-23. xxv. 11. 24. 44. John xiii. 13-17. n xiv. 26. Is. lv. 3. Matt. xi. 28. John v. 40. vi. 35. 37. 44. 45. 1 Pet. ii. 4. o Matt. vii. 24. 25. xvii. 5. John viii. 52. ix. 27. 28. x. 27. p viii. 8. 15. xi. 28. Matt. xi. 29. 30. xii. 50. John xiii. 17. xiv. 15. 21-24. xv. 9-14. Rom. ii. 7-10. Heb. v. 9. Jam. i. 22-25. iv. 17. 2 Pet. i. 10. 1 John ii. 29. iii. 7. Rev. xxii. 14. q Prov. x. 25. Is. xxviii. 16. 1 Cor. iii. 10-12. Eph. ii. 20. 2 Tim. ii. 19. r Deut. xxxii. 15. 18. 31. 1 Sam. ii. 2. 2 Sam. xxii. 2. 32. 47. xliii. 3. Ps. xcv. 1. Is. xxvi. 4. 1 Pet. ii. 4-6. s 2 Sam. xxii. 5. Ps. xxxii. 6. xciii. 3. 4. cxxv. 1. 2. Is. lix. 19. Nah. i. 8. John xvi. 33. Acts xiv. 22. Rom. viii. 35-38. 1 Cor. iii. 13-15. xv. 55-58. 2 Pet. iii. 10-14. 1 John ii. 28. Rev. vi. 14-17. xx. 11-15.

46. viii. 5-7. xix. 14. 27. Jer. xlv. 16, 17. Ez. xxxiii. 31. Matt. xxi. 29, 30. xxxiii. 3. John xv. 2. Jam. i. 22-24. ii. 17-26. 2 Pet. i. 5-9. 1 John ii. 3, 4.

u Matt. xiii. 20-22. xxiv. 10. Acts xx. 29. xxvi. 11. 1 Thes. iii. 5.

x Matt. xii. 43-45. Mark iv. 17. 1 John ii. 19. y x. 12-16. xi. 24-26. xii. 47. Heb. x. 26-29. 2 Pet. ii. 20-22.

CHAPTER VII.

Jesus commends the faith, and heals the servant, of a centurion, 1-10. He raises a widow's son at Nain, 11-17. He sends back the messengers of John Baptist, with an account of his miracles, 18-23; bears testimony to John, 24-30; and exposes the perverseness of the people, respecting both John and him, 31-35. He is entertained by a Pharisee, 36. A woman of previous bad character washes and anoints his feet, 37-39. He justifies his conduct towards her by a parable, and shews that she loved much, and that her many sins were pardoned, 40-50.

NOW ^a when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, ^b he entered into Capernaum.

2 And a certain ^c centurion's servant, ^d who was dear unto him, ^e was sick, and ready to die.

3 And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, ^f beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant.

4 And when they came to Jesus, they besought him instantly, saying, That he was ^g worthy for whom he should do this:

5 For ^h he loveth our nation, ⁱ and he hath built us a synagogue.

6 Then ^k Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, ^l trouble not thyself; ^m for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof:

7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: ⁿ but say in a word, and my servant shall be healed.

8 For I also am a man set ^o under authority, having under me soldiers; and I say unto ^p one, ^q Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

9 When Jesus heard these things, ^r he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, ^s I have not found so great faith, no, ^t not in Israel.

10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, ^u found the servant whole that had been sick.

11 ¶ And it came to pass the day after, that ^v he went into a city called Nain; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people.

12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold there was a dead man carried out. ^w the only son of his mother, and she was ^x a widow: ^y and much people of the city was with her.

13 And when the Lord saw her, ^z he had compassion on her, and said unto her, ^a Weep not.

14 And he came and touched the ^b bier: and they that bare ^c him stood still. And he said, ^d Young man, I say unto thee, Arise.

15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. ^e And he delivered him to his mother.

16 And there came ^f a fear on all: and ^g they glorified God, saying, That ^h a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That ⁱ God hath visited his people.

17 And ^j this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judea, and throughout all the region round about.

18 ¶ And ^k the disciples of John shewed him of all these things.

19 And John, calling ^l unto him ^m two of his disciples, sent ⁿ them to Jesus, saying, ^o Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

20 When the men were come unto him, they said, John Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

21 And in that same hour he cured many of ^p their infirmities and ^q plagues, and of evil spirits: and unto many ^r that were blind he gave sight.

22 Then Jesus, answering, said unto them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard: ^s how that the blind see, ^t the lame walk, ^u the lepers are cleansed, ^v the deaf hear, ^w the dead are raised, ^x to the poor the gospel is preached.

23 And ^y blessed is ^z he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

24 ¶ And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning John, ^a What went ye out into the ^b wilderness for to see? ^c A reed shaken with the wind?

25 But what went ye out for to see? ^d A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, ^e are in kings' courts.

26 But what went ye out for to see? ^f A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, ^g and much more than a prophet.

27 This is ^h he of whom it is written, ⁱ Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

28 For I say unto you, ^j Among ^k 10. p v. 12-15. xvii. 12-19. q Is. xlii. 8. Mark vii. 33-37. r 14. 15. viii. 33-55. s Is. 40. Zeph. iii. 12. Jam. ii. 5. t ii. 34. Is. viii. 14, 15. Matt. xi. 6. xiii. 47, 48. John vi. 60-66. Rom. ix. 32, 33. 1 Cor. i. 22, 23. iii. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 7, 8. u Matt. xi. 7-11. x i. 80. iii. 2. Matt. iii. 1-5. Mark i. 4, 5. John i. 23. y Gen. xlix. 4. 2 Cor. i. 17-20. Eph. iv. 14. Jam. i. 6-8. 2 Pet. ii. 17. iii. 17. z 2 Kings i. 8. Is. lix. 17. Matt. iii. 4. 1 Pet. iii. 3, 4. a 1 Kings x. 5. Eccl. iv. 2. viii. 15. Matt. vi. 29. b i. 76. xx. 6. c xvi. 16. Matt. xi. 9-14. John iii. 26. Eccl. v. 35. d i. 16. 17. 76. Is. xl. 2. Mal. iii. 1. iv. 5, 6. John i. 23. e i. 14, 15. iii. 10. John v. 15.

z Judg. x. 16. Ps. lxxvi. 5. 15. ciii. 13. Is. lxiii. 9. Jer. xxii. 20. Lam. iii. 32, 33. Mark viii. 25. John xi. 33-35. Heb. ii. 17. iv. 15.

viii. 52. Jer. xxxi. 15, 16. John xi. 13. 15. 1 Cor. vii. 30. 1 Thes. iv. 13.

† Or, coffin.

b viii. 54, 55. 1 Kings xvii. 21. Job xiv. 12. 14. Ps. xxxiii. 9. Is. xxi. 19. Eccl. xxxvii. 3-10. John v. 21. 25. 28, 29. xl. 25. 43, 44. Acts ix. 40, 41. Rom. iv. 17. Eph. v. 14.

c 1 Kings xvii. 23, 24. 2 Kings iv. 34-37.

d v. 8. 26. viii. 37. Jer. xxiii. 9. Matt. xxviii. 8. Acts v. 5. 13.

e ii. 20. Matt. ix. 8. xv. 31. Gal. i. 24.

f 39. ix. 19. xxiv. 19. John i. 21. 25. vi. 14. vii. 40, 41. ix. 17. Acts iii. 22, 23. vii. 37.

g i. 68. xix. 44. Ex. iv. 31. Ps. lxxv. 9. cvi. 4, 5. h iv. 14. Matt. ix. 31. Mark i. 28. vi. 14.

i Matt. xi. 2-6. John iii. 26.

k x. 1. Josh. ii. 1. Mark vi. 7. Acts x. 7, 8. Rev. xi. 3.

l Gen. iii. 15. xvi. 18. xlix. 10. Deut. xviii. 45-48. Ps. cx. 1-4. Is. vii. 14. ix. 6, 7. xi. 1. xl. 10, 11. lix. 20. 21. Jer. xxiii. 5. 6. Dan. ix. 2-26. Mic. v. 2. Hag. ii. 7. Zech. ix. 9. Mal. iii. 1-3. iv. 2. John iv. 25.

m 1 Kings viii. 37. Ps. xc. 7-9. Mark iii. 10. v. 29. 34. 1 Cor. xi. 30-32. Heb. xii. 6. Jam. v. 14, 15.

n 21. xviii. 38-43. Job xix. 15. Ps. cxlvi. 8. 14. xcix. 18, 19. xxxii. 3, 4. xxxv. 5, 6. xli. 6, 7. lvi. 1-3. Jer. xxvi. 8. Matt. ix. 28-29. xxi. 14. John ix. 30-34. Acts xvi. 18.

o Matt. xv. 29, 31. Acts iii. 2-8. viii. 7. xiv. 8-

both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most?

43 Simon answered and said, ^m I suppose that *he* to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, ⁿ Thou hast rightly judged.

44 And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, ^o Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, ^p thou gavest me no water for my feet; but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped *them* with the hairs of her head.

45 Thou ^q gavest me no kiss; but this woman, since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet.

46 Mine head ^r with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment.

47 Wherefore I say unto thee, ^s Her sins, ^t which are many, are forgiven; for ^u she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, *the same loveth little.*

48 And he said unto her, Thy sins are forgiven.

49 And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves, ^v Who is this that forgiveth sins also?

50 And he said to the woman, ^w Thy faith hath saved thee: ^x go in peace.

Mark v. 34. x. 52. Eph. ii. 8-10. Jam. ii. 14-26. z Ec. ix. 7. Rom. v. 1, 2.

CHAP. VIII.

Our Lord preaches, attended with his apostles, and women who ministered to him, 1-3. The parable of the sower, with its interpretation, 4-15: and that of the lighted candle, 16-18. Christ's obedient disciples his most beloved relations, 19-21. He calms the tempest, 22-25; and casts out the legion, 26-39. He cures the woman who had an issue of blood, and raises Jairus's daughter, 40-56.

A^aND it came to pass afterward, ^a that he went throughout every city and village, preaching, and shewing ^b the glad tidings of the kingdom of God; ^c and the twelve *were* with him.

2 And ^d certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, ^e out of whom went seven devils,

3 And ^f Joanna, the wife of Chuza, ^g Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto him ^h of their substance.

4 ¶ And ⁱ when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable:

5 A ^k sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some ^l fell by the way side; and it was trodden down, ^m and the fowls of the air devoured it.

6 And some fell upon ⁿ a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture.

7 And some fell among ^o thorns;

o 74. xxi. 34. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

m 13. Jer. v. 3. Ez. xi. 19. xxxvi. 26. Am. vi. 12. Matt. xiii. 5, 6. 20, 21. Mark iv. 5, 6, 16, 17. Rom. ii. 4, 5. Heb. iii. 7, 8, 15.

l 12. Heb. ii. 1. Jam. i. 23, 24.

k 11. Matt. xiii. 3, 4, 18, 19, 24-29, 37. Mark iv. 2-4, 15, 26-29.

j Matt. xiii. 2. Mark iv. 1, &c.

h 1 Chr. xxix. 14. Is. xxiii. 18. Matt. ii. 11. xxv. 40. xxvi. 11. Acts ix. 36-39. 2 Cor. viii. 9. 1 Tim. v. 10.

g ix. 7-9. John iv. 46-53. Gr. Acts xiii. 1. Phil. iv. 22.

f xxiv. 10.

e Matt. xvi. 9.

d xxiii. 27. Matt. xxvii. 55, 56. Mark xv. 40, 41. xvi. 1. John xix. 25. Acts i. 14.

c vi. 14-16. Matt. x. 2-4. Mark iii. 16-19.

b ii. 10, 11. iv. 18. Is. lxi. 1-3. Matt. xiii. 19. Acts xiii. 32. Rom. x. 15.

a iv. 43, 44. Matt. iv. 23. ix. 35. xi. 1. Mark i. 39. Acts x. 38.

74. xxi. 34. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

75. xxi. 35. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

76. xxi. 36. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

77. xxi. 37. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

78. xxi. 38. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

79. xxi. 39. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

80. xxi. 40. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

81. xxi. 41. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

82. xxi. 42. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

83. xxi. 43. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

84. xxi. 44. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

85. xxi. 45. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

86. xxi. 46. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

87. xxi. 47. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

88. xxi. 48. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

89. xxi. 49. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

90. xxi. 50. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

91. xxi. 51. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

92. xxi. 52. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

93. xxi. 53. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

94. xxi. 54. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

95. xxi. 55. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

96. xxi. 56. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

97. xxi. 57. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

98. xxi. 58. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

99. xxi. 59. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

100. xxi. 60. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

101. xxi. 61. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

102. xxi. 62. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

103. xxi. 63. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

104. xxi. 64. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

105. xxi. 65. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

106. xxi. 66. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

107. xxi. 67. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

108. xxi. 68. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

109. xxi. 69. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

110. xxi. 70. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

111. xxi. 71. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

112. xxi. 72. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

113. xxi. 73. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

114. xxi. 74. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

115. xxi. 75. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

116. xxi. 76. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

117. xxi. 77. Gen. iii. 18. Jer. iv. 3. Matt. xiii. 7. 22. Mark iv. 7. 19. Heb. vi. 7.

118. xxi. 78. Gen. iii. 18

p 15. Matt. xiii. 9. and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it.

23. Mark iv. 8. 8 And other fell ^p on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit ^q an hundred-fold. And when he had said these things he cried, ^r He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

15. xiii. 9. Rev. ii. 7. 9 And his disciples asked him, saying, ^s What might this parable be?

10 And he said, ^t unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; ^u that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand.

11 Now the parable is this: ^v The seed is the word of God.

12 Those ^w by the way-side are they that hear; ^x then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe, and be saved.

13 They on the rock ^y are they, which, when they hear, ^z receive the word with joy; ^a and these have no root, ^b which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away.

14 And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, ^c and are choked with cares and riches, and pleasures of *this* life, ^d and bring no fruit to perfection.

15 But that on the good ground are they, which, ^e in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, ^f keep it, and ^g bring forth fruit with patience.

16 ¶ No man, ^h when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light.

17 For ⁱ nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither *any thing* hid, that shall not be known and come abroad.

18 Take ^j heed therefore how ye hear: ^k for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, ^l from him shall be taken even that which he ^m seemeth to have.

19 ¶ Then ⁿ came to him *his* mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the press.

20 And it was told him *by certain*, which said, Thy mother and

15. Matt. xiii. 9. 23. Mark iv. 8. 13. iii. 3-5. Eph. ii. 10. Col. i. 10. Gen. xxvi. 12. Prov. i. 20-23. viii. 1. Matt. xi. 15. xiii. 9. Rev. ii. 7. Hos. vi. 3. Matt. xiii. 10. 18. 36. xv. 15. Mark iv. 10. 34. vii. 17. 13. John xv. 15. x. 21-24. Ps. xxv. 14. Matt. xi. 25. xiii. 11. 12. xvi. 17. Mark iv. 11. 12. Rom. xvi. 25. 26. 1 Cor. ii. 7-11. xii. 11. Eph. iii. 3-9. Col. i. 26-28. ii. 2. 1 Tim. iii. 16. 1 Pet. i. 10-12. Deut. xxix. 4. Is. vi. 9. 10. xlix. 14. xlv. 18. Jer. v. 21. Matt. xiii. 14-17. John xii. 40. Acts xxviii. 26. 27. Rom. xi. 7-10. Is. viii. 20. Matt. xiii. 18. Mark iv. 14. 1 Cor. iii. 6, 7. 9-12. Jam. i. 21. 1 Pet. i. 23-25. 5. Prov. i. 24-26. 29. Matt. xiii. 19. Mark iv. 15. John i. 23. 24. 2 Thes. ii. 9-11. Rev. xii. 9. Ps. cxi. 12-14. Is. lviii. 2. Ez. xxxiii. 32. Matt. xiii. 20. 21. Mark iv. 15. 17. vi. 20. John v. 55. Gal. iv. 15-20. Job xix. 28. Prov. xii. 3. 12. Eph. iii. 17. Col. ii. 7. Jude 12. xlii. 31, 32. Hos. vi. 4. John ii. 23-25. viii. 30-32. xii. 42, 43. xv. 2. 6. Acts viii. 13-22. 1 Cor. xiii. 2. xvi. 2. Col. i. 23. 1 Thes. iii. 5. 1 Tim. i. 19. 2. Tim. ii. 18. 19. Heb. x. 29. Jam. ii. 26. 2 Pet. ii. 20. 23. 1 John ii. 19. 7. xvi. 13. xvii. 26-30. xviii. 21. 25. xxi. 34. Matt. vi. 24. 25. xiii. 22. Mark iv. 19. 1 Tim. vi. 9. 10. 17. 2. Tim. iv. 10. 1 John ii. 15. 17. c. xlii. 6-9. John xv. 6. vi. 45. Deut. xxx. 5. Ps. li. 10. Jer. xxxi. 34. Ez. xxxvi. 26. 27. Rom. vii. 18. Eph. ii. 8. Jam. v. 19-20. 1 Pet. ii. 1. 2. vi. 23. Job xviii. 11. 12. Ps. i. 1-3. cxxx. 11. 12-13. Prov. iii. 1. Jer. xv. 18. John xiv. 15. 21-24. xv. 10. 1 Cor. vi. 19. Heb. ii. 1. Jam. i. 22-25. 1 John ii. 7. b. Matt. xvi. 15. Rom. ii. 7. vi. 22. vii. 4. Gal. v. 21-23. Phil. i. 12. 13. 14. 15. Col. i. 2. 12. Heb. vi. 11. 12. x. 35. Jam. v. 7. 8. 1 Pet. iii. 35. Matt. v. 15. 16. Mark iv. 21. 22. Acts xviii. 18. Phil. ii. 18. 19. Rev. i. 20. ii. 1. xvi. 4. K. xli. 2. 1. Matt. x. 26. 27. 1 Cor. ix. 5. 1 Tim. xiv. 44. Deut. xxxii. 46. 47. Prov. ii. 2-5. Mark iv. 21. 24. xvi. 14. Acts x. 13. xvi. 11. Heb. ii. 1. Jam. i. 20-22. 1 Pet. ii. 1. 2. 3. in xvi. 24. Matt. xlii. 12. xxv. 20. Mark iv. 25. John x. 4. 11. in xii. 20. 21. xvi. 2-4. 19-25. Matt. vi. 22. 23. 1 Cor. xiii. 1-3. c. On. *thinketh that he hath*. Prov. xiv. 12. Rom. xii. 3. 1 Cor. iii. 17. viii. 8. xiv. 37. Phil. iii. 4. Jam. i. 26. c. Matt. vi. 45-47. Mark

p thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee.

21 And he answered and said unto them, ^q My mother and my brethren are these, ^r which hear the word of God, and do it.

22 ¶ Now it came to pass on a certain day, ^s that he went into a ship with his disciples; and he said unto them, ^t Let us go over unto the other side of the lake. And they launched forth.

23 But as they sailed, ^u he fell asleep: and there ^v came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were filled *with water*, and were in jeopardy.

24 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, ^w Master, Master, we perish. Then ^x he arose, and rebuked the wind, and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm.

25 And he said unto them, ^y Where is your faith? And they ^z being afraid wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this? for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him.

26 ¶ And they arrived at ^a the country of the Gadarenes, which is over against Galilee.

27 And when he went forth to land, there ^b met him out of the city a certain man which had devils a long time, ^c and ware no clothes, neither abode in *any* house, ^d but in the tombs.

28 When he saw Jesus, ^e he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, ^f What have I to do with thee, Jesus, *thou* Son of God most high? ^g I beseech thee torment me not.

29 (For he had ^h commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had ⁱ caught him; and he was kept bound with chains, and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was ^j driven of the devil into the wilderness.)

30 And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, ^k Legion; because ^l many devils were entered into him.

31 And ^m they besought him that he would not command them to go out into ⁿ the deep.

32 And there was ^o there an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they ^p besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And ^q he suffered them.

33 Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine: ^r and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked.

34 When they that fed *them* saw

p Matt. xiii. 55. 56. Mark vi. 3. John vii. 3-5. Acts i. 14. 1 Cor. ix. 5. Gal. i. 19. xi. 27. 28. Matt. xxv. 40. 45. xxviii. 10. John xv. 14. 15. xxi. 17. 2. Cor. v. 16. vi. 18. Heb. ii. 11-13.

r 15. Matt. vii. 21-26. xvii. 5. John vi. 23. 26. xiii. 17. Jam. 5. 22. 1 John ii. 24. iii. 22, 23. 1 John 11.

s Matt. viii. 17. 23-27. Mark iv. 35-41. John vi. 1.

t Matt. xiv. 22. Mark v. 21. vi. 45. viii. 13.

u Ps. xlix. 23. Is. li. 9. Hab. i. 15.

x Ps. cxlii. 2, 3. cvii. 23-30. cxlvi. 2-4. cxlviii. 8. Is. liv. 11. Acts xxvii. 14-20.

y Ps. lxxix. 1. 2. cxvii. 3, 4. cxlii. 4, 5. Lam. iii. 54-56. Jon. ii. 2-6. Matt. xiv. 30. 2 Cor. i. 9, 10.

z Ps. lxxv. 7. civ. 6-9. cvii. 25-29. Is. i. 2. Jer. v. 22. Nah. i. 4.

a xii. 28. Matt. vi. 30. viii. 26. xiv. 31. xvii. 20. Mark iv. 40, 41. John vi. 40.

b Gen. i. 9, 10. Josh. x. 12-14. Job xxxviii. 9-10. Prov. viii. 20. xxx. 4.

c Matt. viii. 29. See *Geographical*. Mark v. 1.

d Mark v. 2-5. e 1 Sam. xxi. 24.

f Num. xix. 16. Is. lxxv. 4.

g iv. 34-36. Matt. viii. 29. Mark i. 24-27. v. 6-8. Acts xvi. 16-18.

h 37, 38. Is. xlviii. 1.

i 2 Pet. ii. 4. 1 John iii. 8. Rev. ix. 1-3.

k Mark v. 9. Acts xiv. 12-16.

l ix. 14, 15. Mark v. 1-5. 10, 20-22. 2 Tim. ii. 23, 26.

m Matt. xxi. 31. Mark v. 9.

n 2. Matt. viii. 29. Mark xvi. 2.

o 26. Job i. 11. ii. 5. Phil. iii. 10.

p Matt. xxv. 41. Rev. ix. 2. xix. 20. 23. 2. 14, 17.

q Is. xl. 7. 14. lxxv. 4. lxxvi. 26. Matt. xvi. 26-28. Mark v. 21-23.

r Job i. 10. Ps. cxi. 11. John

xviii. 11. 1 John

xv. 7. 2 John

u Matt. viii. 33. what was done, ^u they fled, and
xxviii. 11. Mark went and told *it* in the city, and
v. 14. Acts xix. in the country.
36, 17.
x Is. xlix. 24, 25. 35 Then they went out to see
liii. 12. Heb. ii. what was done; and came to Jesus,
14, 15. 1 John x and found the man, out of whom
iii. 8. the devils were departed, ^y sitting
y ii. 46. x. 39. at the feet of Jesus, ^z clothed, and
Mark v. 15. in his right mind: and they were
Acts xxii. 3. afraid.
27. xv. 17. 36 They also which saw *it* told
a 23. v. 8. Deut. them by what means he that was
v. 25. 1 Sam. possessed of the devils was healed.
vi. 20. 2 Sam. 37 Then the whole multitude of
vi. 8, 9. 1 Kings the country of the Gadarenes round
xvii. 18. Job about, ^a besought him to depart
xxi. 14, 15. from them: for they were taken
Matt. viii. 34. with great fear. ^b And he went
Mark v. 17. Acts up into the ship, and returned back
xvi. 39. again.
b ix. 5. 56. x. 10, 38 Now the man, out of whom
11. 16. the devils were departed, ^c be-
c 23, 37. Ps. xxvii. sought him that he might be with
4. xxxii. 7. him: but Jesus sent him away,
Mark v. 18. ^d saying,
Phil. i. 23. 39 Return to thine own house,
d Ex. xii. 25—27. and shew how great things God
xiii. 8, 9. 14— hath done unto thee. And he went
16. Ps. lxxi. 17, his way, ^e and published through-
38. lxxviii. 3— out the whole city how great things
6. cvii. 21, 22. Jesus had done unto him.
31, 32. cxi. 2— 40 ¶ And it came to pass, ^f that
d. cxlv. 3—12. when Jesus returned, ^g the people
Is. lxiii. 7—13. gladly received him: for they were
Mark v. 19, 20. all ^h waiting for him.
Acts ix. 13—16. 41 And, behold, ⁱ there came a
Gal. i. 23, 24. man named Jairus, and he was ^k a
1 Tim. i. 13— ruler of the synagogue; ^l and he
16. fell down at Jesus' feet, ^m and be-
e xvii. 15—18. sought him that he would come
Deut. x. 21. Ps. into his house:
lvi. 16. cxxvi. 42 For he had ⁿ one only daugh-
f, 3. Dan. iv. ter, about twelve years of age, ^o and
1—3. 34—37. she lay a dying. ^p But as he went
Mark i. 45. the people thronged him.
John iv. 29. 43 And a woman, ^q having an
f Matt. ix. 1. issue of blood ^r twelve years, which
Mark v. 21. ^s had spent all her living upon phy-
g v. i. xix. 6, 37, sicians, neither could be healed of
38. 48. Mark vi. any,
20, xii. 37. John 44 Came ^t behind *him*, and ^u touch-
v. 35. ed the border of his garment: ^x and
h Prov. viii. 34. immediately her issue of blood
Acts x. 33. staunches.
i Matt. ix. 18—25. 45 And Jesus said, Who touched
Mark v. 22. me? When all denied, Peter, and
k xiii. 14. Acts they that were with him, said,
xiii. 15. xviii. 8. Master, ^y the multitude throng thee,
17. and press *thee*, and sayest thou,
l v. 8. xvii. 16. Who touched me?
Rev. v. 8. 46 And Jesus said, Somebody
m Matt. vii. 7, 8. hath touched me: ^z for I perceive
Mark v. 23. that virtue is gone out of me.
John iv. 46—49. 47 And when the woman saw
xi. 21. Acts ix. that she was not hid, ^a she came
38. trembling, and falling down before
n vii. 12. Gen. him, ^b she declared unto him before
xlv. 20—22. Job all the people, for what cause she
i. 18, 19. Zech. had touched him, and how she was
xii. 10. healed immediately.
o Job iv. 20. Ps. 48 And Jesus said, Who touched
xc. 5—8. cii. me? When all denied, Peter, and
15, 16. Ec. vi. they that were with him, said,
12. Ez. xxiv. Master, ^y the multitude throng thee,
16, 25. Rom. v. and press *thee*, and sayest thou,
12. Who touched me?
p 45. Mark v. 24. 49 And he said unto them, ^d Take
q Lev. xv. 7, 8. c. nothing for *your* journey, neither
Matt. ix. 20—22. staves, nor scrip, neither bread,
Mark v. 25. neither money; neither have ^e two
r 27. xiii. 11, 16. coats apiece.
Mark ix. 21. 50 And ^f whatsoever house ye en-
John v. 5, 6. ix. ter into, there abide, and thence
1. 21. Acts iii. depart.
2. iv. 22. xvi. 51 And ^g whosoever will not re-
8—10. ceive you, when ye go out of that
s Ps. cviii. 12. Is. city, ^h shake off the very dust from
ii. 22. lv. 1—3. your feet, for ⁱ a testimony against
Mark v. 26. ix. them.
18, 22. 52 And they departed, and went
t vii. 38. through the towns, ^k preaching the
u Deut. xxi. 12. gospel, and healing every where.
Mark v. 27, 28. 15.
vi. 56. Acts v. 15.
15. xix. 12. 16.
x xiii. 13. Ex. xv. 26. Mal. iv. 2. y ix. 13. Mark v. 30—32.
z vi. 19. 1 Pet. ii. 9. Marg. a 1 Sam. xvi. 4. Ps. ii. 11. Hos. xiii.
1. Hab. iii. 16. Matt. xxviii. 8. Mark v. 33. Acts xvi. 29. 1 Cor.
ii. 3. 2 Cor. vii. 15. Phil. ii. 12. Heb. xii. 22. b xvii. 15, 16.
13. lvi. 16.

48 And he said unto her, ^c Daugh-
ter, be of good comfort: ^d thy faith
hath made thee whole; ^e go in
peace.

49 While ^f he yet spake, there
cometh one from the ruler of the
synagogue's house, saying to him,
Thy daughter is dead; ^g trouble
not the Master.

50 But when Jesus heard *it*, he
answered him, saying, Fear not:
^h believe only, and she shall be
made whole.

51 And when he came into the
house, ⁱ he suffered no man to go
in, ^k save Peter, and James, and
John, and the father, and the mo-
ther of the maiden.

52 And ^l all wept, and bewailed
her: but he said, Weep not; ^m she
is not dead, but sleepeth.

53 And they ⁿ laughed him to
scorn, ^o knowing that she was dead.

54 And ^p he put them all out,
and ^q took her by the hand, and
called, saying, ^r Maid, arise.

55 And ^s her spirit came again,
and she arose straightway: ^t and
he commanded to give her meat.

56 And her parents were asto-
nished: but ^u he charged them that
they should tell no man what was
done.

John xi. 39. xix. 33—35. p 51. Mark v. 40. q Jer. xxxi.
32. Matt. ix. 25. Mark i. 31. v. 41. viii. 23. ix. 27. r vii. 14, 15.
John v. 21, 28, 29. xi. 43. Acts ix. 40. Rom. iv. 17. s 1 Kings
xvii. 21—23. John xi. 44. t xxiv. 41—43. Mark v. 43. John
xi. 44. u v. 14. Matt. viii. 4. ix. 30. Mark v. 42, 43.

CHAP. IX.

Jesus sends forth the twelve apostles, 1—6.
Herod desires to see him, 7—9. The apostles
return; he retires with them, but the multi-
tudes follow him, 10, 11. He feeds them by
miracle, 12—17. The different opinions con-
cerning him, and Peter's confession, 18—21.
He foretells his death, and warns his disciples
to prepare for self-denial and sufferings, 22—
27. He is transfigured, 28—36; heals a demon-
iac, 37—42; again foretells his death, 43—
45; checks the ambitious disputes of his disci-
ples, 46—48; will not allow them to forbid
any who cast out devils in his name, 49, 50.
reproves the fiery zeal of James and John
against the Samaritans, who would not re-
ceive them, 51—56; and answers some, who
were not disposed to follow him unreservedly
and immediately, 57—62.

THEN ^a he called his twelve dis-
ciples together, and ^b gave them
power and authority over all devils,
and to cure diseases.

2 And he sent them ^c to preach
the kingdom of God, and to heal
the sick.

3 And he said unto them, ^d Take
nothing for *your* journey, neither
staves, nor scrip, neither bread,
neither money; neither have ^e two
coats apiece.

4 And ^f whatsoever house ye en-
ter into, there abide, and thence
depart.

5 And ^g whosoever will not re-
ceive you, when ye go out of that
city, ^h shake off the very dust from
your feet, for ⁱ a testimony against
them.

6 And they departed, and went
through the towns, ^k preaching the
gospel, and healing every where.

c Matt. ix. 2. 22.
xii. 20. 2 Cor.
vi. 18.
d vii. 50. xvii. 19.
xviii. 42. Matt.
viii. 13. Mark
v. 34. Acts xiv.
9. Heb. iv. 2.
e Ex. iv. 18. 1
Sam. i. 17. 2
Kings v. 19.
f 41, 42. Matt. ix.
23—26. Mark
v. 35.
g vii. 6. xi. 7. 19.
vii. 12. Mark
v. 35.
h 48. Is. i. 10.
Mark v. 36. ix.
23. xi. 22—24.
John xi. 25. 40.
Rom. iv. 17—
20.
i 1 Kings xvii. 19
—23. 2 Kings
iv. 4—6. 34—36.
Matt. vi. 5, 6.
Acts ix. 40.
k vi. 14. ix. 28.
Is. xlii. 2. Mark
v. 37—40. xiv.
33.
l Gen. xxiii. 2.
xxxvii. 34, 35.
2 Sam. xviii. 33.
Jer. ix. 17—21.
Ez. xxiv. 17.
Zech. xii. 10.
m Mark v. 38, 39.
John xi. 4. 11—
13.
n xvi. 14. Job xii.
4. xvii. 2. Is.
liii. 3.
o Mark xv. 44, 45.
q Jer. xxxi.
r vii. 14, 15.
s 1 Kings
xvii. 21—23.
t xxiv. 41—43.
u v. 14. Matt. viii. 4. ix. 30. Mark v. 42, 43.
a vi. 13—16. Matt.
x. 2—5. Mark
iii. 14—19. vi.
7—13.
b x. 19. Matt. x.
1. xvi. 19. Mark
vi. 7. xvi. 17, 18.
John xiv. 12.
Acts i. 8. iii. 16.
iv. 30. ix. 34.
c x. 11. xvi. 16.
Matt. iii. 2. x.
7. xiii. 19. xxiv.
14. Mark i. 14,
15. xvi. 18. Heb.
ii. 3, 4.
d x. 4. xxii. 35.
Ps. xxxvii. 3.
Matt. x. 9, 10.
Mark vi. 8, 9.
2 Tim. ii. 4.
e iii. 11. vi. 29.
xii. 28.
f x. 5—8. Matt.
x. 11. Mark vi.
10. Acts xvi.
15.
g 48. x. 10—12.
16. Matt. x. 14,
15. Mark vi. 11.
ix. 37. Acts xiii.
51. xviii. 6.
h 53—56. Neh. v.
13.
i v. 14. Matt. x.
18.
k 1, 2. Mark vi.
12, 13. xvi. 20.
Acts iv. 30. v.
15.

1 Job xviii. 11, 12. Ps. lxxiii. 19. Matt. xiv. 1-12. Mark vi. 14-23. xvi. 25. Is. xlii. 5. Mic. vii. 4. n 19. Matt. xvii. 10. Mark vi. 15. viii. 28. John i. 21. o 7. p xlii. 31, 32. xliii. 8. q x. 17. Zech. i. 10, 11. Mark vi. 30. Heb. xiii. 17. r Matt. xiv. 13. &c. Mark iii. 7. vi. 31, 32. s Matt. xi. 21. Mark vi. 45. John i. 44. t Matt. xiv. 14. Mark vi. 33, 34. u Is. lvi. 1. John iv. 34. Rom. xv. 3. 2 Tim. iv. 2. x viii. 1, 10. Matt. xii. 31, 32. y Matt. xiv. 15. &c. Mark vi. 35. &c. John vi. 5. &c. z Matt. xv. 23, 32. s Ps. lxxviii. 19, 26.

7 ¶ Now ¹ Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was done by him: and ^m he was perplexed, because that it was said of some, that John was risen from the dead; 8 And ⁿ of some, that Elias had appeared; and of others, that one of the old prophets was risen again.

9 And Herod said, ^o John have I beheaded: but who is this, of whom I hear such things? ^p And he desired to see him.

10 ¶ And ^q the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. And ^r he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place, belonging to the city called ^s Bethsaida.

11 And the people, ^t when they knew ^u it, followed him: ^v and he received them, and spake unto them ^w of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing.

12 And ^x when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said unto him, ^y Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: ^z for we are here in a desert place.

13 But he said unto them, ^a Give ye them to eat; and they said, ^b We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all this people:

14 For they were about five thousand men. And he said to his disciples, ^c Make them sit down by fifties in a company.

15 And they did so, and made them all sit down.

16 Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, ^d and looking up to heaven, ^e he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude.

17 And they did ^f eat, and were all filled: ^g and there was taken up of fragments that remained to them, twelve baskets.

18 ¶ And it came to pass, ^h as he was alone praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, ⁱ Whom say the people that I am?

19 They answering, said, ^j John the Baptist: but some ^k say, Elias; and others ^l say, That one of the old prophets is risen again.

20 He said unto them, But ^m whom say ye that I am? Peter answering, said, ⁿ The Christ of God.

21 And ^o he straitly charged them, and commanded ^p them to tell no man that thing.

22 Saying, ^q The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and chief priests, and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day.

23 And he said unto them, ^r Whom say ye that I am? Peter answering, said, ^s The Christ of God.

23 And he said to them all, ^t If any man will come after me, let him ^u deny himself, and take up his cross ^v daily, and follow me.

24 For whosoever ^w will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it.

25 For ^x what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or ^y be cast away?

26 For ^z whosoever shall be ashamed of me, and of my words, ^a of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, ^b when he shall come in his own glory, and in ^c his Father's, and of the holy angels.

27 But ^d I tell you of a truth, There be ^e some standing here, which shall not ^f taste of death till they ^g see the kingdom of God.

28 ¶ And it came to pass, ^h about an eight days after these ⁱ sayings, ^j he took Peter, and John, and James, and went up ^k into a mountain to pray.

29 And, ^l as he prayed, ^m the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment ⁿ was white and glistering.

30 And behold, there talked with him two men, ^o which were Moses and ^p Elias;

31 Who ^q appeared in glory, and ^r spake of his decease, which he should accomplish at Jerusalem.

32 But Peter, and they that were with him, ^s were heavy with sleep: and when they were awake, ^t they saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him.

33 And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Peter said unto Jesus, Master, ^u it is good for us to be here: ^v and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias: not knowing what he said.

34 While he thus spake, ^w there came a cloud, and overshadowed them: ^x and they feared as they entered into the cloud.

35 And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, ^y This is my beloved Son; ^z hear him.

36 And when the voice was past, Jesus was found alone. ^a And they kept ^b it close, and told no man in those days any of those things which they had seen.

37 ¶ And it came to pass, ^c that on the next day, when they were come down from the hill, much people met them.

38 And, behold, a man of the company cried out, saying, Master, ^d have mercy on me. ^e And he said unto him, ^f What wilt thou that I do for thee? He answering, said, My son, be merciful to me: for I am lame from my birth. And he said unto him, ^g Arise, and follow me, and I will have mercy on thee. And he arose, and followed him.

xiv. 26, 27. Matt. x. 33, 39. xvi. 23-25. Mark viii. 34-38. John xii. 25, 26. 2 Tim. iii. 12. Tit. ii. 12. 1 Cor. xv. 30, 31. u xviii. 33. Acts xx. 23, 24. Heb. xi. 35. Rev. ii. 10. xii. 11. x iv. 5-7. xli. 19. -21. xvi. 24, 25. Ps. xlii. 6-8. Matt. xii. 25. Mark ix. 43-48. Acts i. 18, 25, 2. Pet. ii. 15-17. Rev. xviii. 7, 8. Matt. xiii. 48-50. 1 Cor. ix. 27. z xii. 8, 9. Ps. xlii. 6-8. Is. liii. 3. Matt. x. 39, 38. Mark viii. 33. John v. 44. xii. 43. Rom. i. 16. 2 Cor. xii. 10. Gal. vi. 14. 2 Tim. i. 12. Heb. xi. 26. xiii. 13. 1 Pet. iv. 14-16. Rev. iii. 5. a xiii. 25-27. Matt. vii. 22, 23. Rev. xxi. 8. b Dan. vii. 10. Matt. xvi. 27. xxiv. 30, 31. xxv. 31. xxvi. 64. 2 Thes. i. 9-10. Jude 14. Rev. i. 7. xv. 11. c Mark ix. 1. John xiv. 2. xvi. 7. d John xii. 22, 23. e ii. 26. John viii. 51, 52. Heb. ii. 9. f xviii. 18. Mark xiv. 25. g Matt. xvii. 1. Mark ix. 2. h viii. 51. Matt. xxvi. 37-39. Mark xiv. 39-41. 2 Cor. vii. 1. i 18. vi. 12. Ps. cix. 4. Mark i. 35. vi. 46. Heb. v. 7. k Ex. xxxiv. 29-35. Is. xlii. 17. llii. 2. Matt. xvi. 2. Mark iv. 2, 3. John i. 14. Acts vi. 13. Phil. ii. 7, 8. 2 Pet. i. 16-18. Rev. i. 13-16. xx. 11. xxi. 27. 44. Matt. xvi. 3, 4. Mark ix. 4-6. John i. 17. Rom. iii. 21-24. 2 Cor. v. 7-11. Heb. iii. 3-6. m 19. i. 17. Jan. v. 17, 18. n 2 Cor. iii. 14. Phil. iii. 21. Gal. i. 7. 1 Pet. v. 12. o 22. xiii. 24. John i. 29. 1 Cor. i. 23, 24. 1 Pet. i. 11, 12. Rev. v. 6-12. vi. 14. p xviii. 45. Dan. vii. 14. x. 9. Matt. xxi. 45-47. q Ps. xxi. 14-23. Is. i. 1-3. 19. John i. 14. xvi. 24. 2 Pet. i. 15. 1 John iii. 2. Rev. xvi. 4, 5. r Ps. ix. 7, 8. xxvii. 4. Is. i. 2-5. John xiv. 8, 9. 2 Cor. x. 6. s Matt. xvi. 4. Mark ix. 5, 6. t Ex. x. 19, 29. xl. 34-38. Ps. xvi. 9-11. Is. xix. 1. Matt. xviii. 5-7. Mark ix. 7, 8. u Judg. vi. 22. xiii. 22. Dan. x. 8. Rev. i. 17. x xix. 22. Matt. ix. 17. John iii. 14, 15, 36. 2 Pet. i. 17, 18. y Deut. xviii. 15, 16. Is. lv. 3, 4. John v. 22-24. Acts iii. 22, 23. Heb. x. 12. ii. 3. iii. 7, 8. 16. v. 9. vi. 25, 26. z Eccl. i. 7. Matt. xviii. 9. Mark ix. 2, 10. a Matt. xvi. 14-21. Mark ix. 14-29.

b vii. 12. viii. 41. I beseech thee, ^b look upon my son;
42. Matt. xv. 22. ^c for he is mine only child:

John iv. 47. 39 And, ^d lo, a spirit taketh him,
c Gen. xlv. 20. and he suddenly crieth out; and it
Zech. xii. 10. teareth him that he foameth again,
d iv. 35. viii. 29. and, bruising him, hardly departeth
Mark v. 4, 5. ix. from him.
20, 26. John viii.
44. 1 Pet. v. 8.

40 And I besought thy disciples
Rev. ix. 11. to cast him out; ^e and they could
e 1. x. 17-19. 2
Kings iv. 31. not.

21. Acts xix, 14-16. 41 And Jesus answering, said,
f viii. 25. Mark ix. ^f O faithless and ^g perverse gene-
19. John xx. 27. ration! ^h how long shall I be with
Heb. iii. 19. iv. you, ⁱ and suffer you? ^k Bring thy
2. 11. son hither.

g Deut. xxxii. 5. 42 And as he was yet a coming,
Matt. iii. 7. xii. ^l the devil threw him down and
39. 45. xvi. 4. tare him. And Jesus rebuked the
xxiii. 36. Acts ^l unclean spirit, and healed the
ii. 40. child, ^m and delivered him again
h Ex. x. 3. xvi. to his father.

28. Num. xiv. 11. 27. Jer. iv. 14. Matt. xvii. 17. John xiv. 9.

i Acts xiii. 18. 43 And they were all ⁿ amazed
Rom. ii. 4. Heb. at the mighty power of God. But
iii. 9-11. while they wondered every one at
k 2 Kings v. 8. all things which Jesus did, he said
Matt. xi. 23. unto his disciples,

Mark x. 14. 49. 44 Let ^o these sayings sink down
Heb. vii. 25. into your ears: ^p for the Son of
l 39. Mark i. 25. man shall be delivered into the
ix. 20. 26. 27. hands of men.

Rev. xii. 12. 45 But ^q they understood not
m vii. 15. 1 Kings this saying, and it was hid from
xvii. 23. 2 Kings them, that they perceived it not:
iv. 36, 37. Acts and they feared to ask him of that
ix. 41. saying.

n iv. 36. v. 9. 26. 46 ¶ Then there ^r arose a rea-
viii. 25. Mark soning among them, which of them
vi. 51. Acts iii. should be greatest.

10-13. 47 And Jesus, ^s perceiving the
q i. 66. ii. 19. 51. thought of their heart, ^t took a
Is. xxxii. 9, 10. child, and set him by him,
John xvi. 4. 1. ^t Thes. iii. 3, 4. Heb. ii. 1. xii. 2-5.

22. xviii. 31. 48 And said unto them, ^u Who-
xxiv. 6, 7. 44. soever shall receive this child in
Matt. xvi. 21. my name, receiveth me: and who-
xvii. 22, 23. xx. soever shall receive me, receiveth
28, 19. xxi. 38. him that sent me: for ^x he that is
29. xxvi. 2. least among you all, the same shall
Mark viii. 31. be great.

ix. 31. John ii. 19-22. xix. 11. 49 And John answered, and said,
Acts ii. 23. iii. Master, ^y we saw one casting out
13-15. ix. 27, 28. devils in thy name; and we forbad
c 46. xviii. 34. him, because he followeth not with
Matt. xxi. 22. us.

Mark viii. 16-18. 32, 33. ix. 10. 50 And Jesus said unto him,
32. John xii. 16. ^z Forbid him not: ^a for he that is
34. xiv. 5. xvi. not against us is for us.

17, 18. 2 Cor. iii. 14-16. 51 ¶ And it came to pass, when
r xiv. 7-11. xvii. the time was come ^b that he
24-27. Matt. should be received up, ^c he sted-
xviii. 1. xx. 20-28. xxi. 6, 7. fastly set his face to go to Jerusa-
Mark ix. 33-37. lem.

Rom. xii. 3-10. Gal. vi. 20, 21. 52 And ^d sent messengers be-
25. 26. Phil. ii. fore his face: ^e and they went and
3. 14. 3 John 9. entered into a village of ^f the Sa-
s v. 22. vii. 39, 40. maritans, to make ready for him.

Ps. cxxxix. 2. 23. Jer. xvii. 19. 53 And ^g they did not receive
John ii. 25. xxi. him, because his face was as
17. Heb. iv. 13. though he would go to Jerusalem.

Rev. ii. 23. 54 And when his disciples,
t Matt. xviii. 2-4. xix. 13-15. James and John, saw *this*, they
Mark x. 14, 15. said, Lord, ^h wilt thou that we
1 Cor. xiv. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 1, 2. command ⁱ fire to come down from
6. 10. 14. xxv. 40, 45. Mark ix. 37. John xii. 44. 45. xiii. 20. xiv. 21. 1 Thes. iv. 8. x vii. 28. xxi. 30. Prov. xviii. 12. Matt. xix. 23. xxi. 11, 12. 1 Pet. v. 3, 4. 6. Rev. iii. 21. xxi. 14. y Num. xi. 27-29. Mark ix. 38-40. x. 13, 14. Acts iv. 18, 19. v. 28. 1 Thes. ii. 16. 3 John 9, 10. z Josh. ix. 14. Prov. iii. 5, 6. Matt. xiii. 28-30. xvii. 24-26. Phil. i. 15-18. a xi. 23. Matt. xii. 30. Mark ix. 39-41. 1 Cor. xii. 3. b xxiv. 51. 2 Kings ii. 1-3, 11. Mark xvi. 19. John vi. 62. xiii. 1. xvi. 5. 28. xvii. 11. Acts i. 2, 9. 3 Tim. iii. 16. Heb. vi. 20. xii. 2. 1 Pet. iii. 22. c xii. 50. Is. i. 5-9. Acts xx. 22-24. xxi. 11-14. Phil. iii. 14. 1 Pet. iv. 2. d viii. 34. x. 1. Maj. iii. 1. e Matt. x. 5. f x. 33. xvii. 16. 2

king. xvii. 24-33. Ezra iv. 1-5. John viii. 43.

g 48. John iv. 4. 9. 40-42. h 2 Sam. xxi. 2. 2 Kings x. 16. 31. Jam. i. 19, 20. iii. 14-18. i 2 Kings i. 10-14. Acts iv. 29, 30. Rev. xiii. 13. k 1 Sam. xxiv. 4-7. xxvi. 8-11. 2 Sam. xix. 22. Job xxxi. 29-31. Prov. ix. 8. Matt. xvi. 23. Rev. iii. 19. l Num. xx. 10-12. Job ii. 10, xxvi. 4. xxxiv. 4-9. xxxv. 2-4. xlii. 7. Jer. xvii. 9. Matt. xxvi. 33. 41. 51. John xvi. 2. Acts xxiii. 3-5. xxvi. 9-11. Jam. iii. 2-10. 1 Pet. iii. 9. m xix. 10. Matt. xviii. 11. xx. 28. John iii. 17. xii. 47. 1 Tim. i. 15. n vi. 27-31. xxii. 51. xxiii. 34. Matt. v. 39. Rom. xii. 21. 1 Pet. ii. 21-23. o Ex. xi. 8. Matt. viii. 19, 20. John xiii. 37. p xiv. 26-33. xviii. 22, 23. Josh. xxiv. 19-22. John vi. 60-66. q Ps. lxxxiv. 3. 2 Cor. viii. 9. Jam. ii. 5. r Matt. iv. 19-22. ix. 9. xvi. 24. s Hag. i. 2. Matt. vi. 33. viii. 21, 22. t xv. 32. Eph. ii. 1. 1 Tim. v. 6. u John xxi. 15-17. 2 Cor. v. 16-18. 2 Tim. ii. 9. 1 Kings xix. 20. Ec. ix. 10. Matt. x. 37, 38. 1 Cor. ix. 15. y xvii. 31, 32. Ps. lxxviii. 8, 9. Acts xv. 37, 38. 2 Tim. iv. 10. Heb. x. 38. Jam. i. 6-8. 2 Pet. ii. 20-22.

55 But he turned, ^k and rebuked them, and said, ^l Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.

56 For ^m the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save *them*. ⁿ And they went to another village.

57 ¶ And it came to pass, that as they went in the way, ^o a certain *man* said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

58 And ^p Jesus said unto him, ^q Foxes have holes, and birds of the air *have* nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay *his* head.

59 And he said unto another, ^r Follow me: But he said, Lord, ^s suffer me first to go and bury my father.

60 Jesus said unto him, ^t Let the dead bury their dead; ^u but go thou and preach the kingdom of God.

61 And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee: ^v but let me first go bid them farewell which are at home at my house.

62 And Jesus said unto him, ^w No man having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

CHAP. X.

Jesus sends out seventy disciples to work miracles and preach; and pronounces a woe against Chorazin, Bethsaida, and Capernaum, 1-16. The seventy return with joy at their success; and Christ instructs them in what to rejoice, 17-20. He adores the Father, for revealing his Gospel to the simple only; and declares his own personal and mediatorial authority and glory, 21, 22, and the happiness of his disciples, 23, 24. A lawyer enquires what he must do to inherit eternal life; and Jesus refers him to the law of God, 25-28; and shews him, by the example of a good Samaritan, who was his neighbour, 29-37. He commends Mary's attention to his doctrine, and reproves Martha, who was "cumbered about much serving," 38-42.

AFTER ^a these things the Lord appointed other ^b seventy also, and sent them ^c two and two before his face into every city and place, ^d whither he himself would come.

2 Therefore said he unto them, ^e The harvest truly *is* great, but ^f the labourers ^g are few: ^h pray ye therefore ⁱ the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest.

3 Go your ways: behold, ^k I Mark xvi. 15. 20. Acts viii. 4. xi. 19. xiii. 2. 4. xv. 28. xxii. 21. xxvi. 16-18. 1 Cor. xii. 28. Eph. iv. 7-12. 1 Tim. i. 12-14. Heb. iii. 6. Rev. ii. 1. k Ps. xxii. 12-16. 21. Ez. ii. 3-6. Matt. x. 16, 22. John xv. 20. xvi. 2. Acts ix. 2. 16.

g 48. John iv. 4. 9. 40-42.

h 2 Sam. xxi. 2. 2 Kings x. 16. 31. Jam. i. 19, 20. iii. 14-18.

i 2 Kings i. 10-14. Acts iv. 29, 30. Rev. xiii. 13.

k 1 Sam. xxiv. 4-7. xxvi. 8-11. 2 Sam. xix. 22. Job xxxi. 29-31. Prov. ix. 8. Matt. xvi. 23. Rev. iii. 19.

l Num. xx. 10-12. Job ii. 10, xxvi. 4. xxxiv. 4-9. xxxv. 2-4. xlii. 7. Jer. xvii. 9. Matt. xxvi. 33. 41. 51. John xvi. 2. Acts xxiii. 3-5. xxvi. 9-11. Jam. iii. 2-10. 1 Pet. iii. 9.

m xix. 10. Matt. xviii. 11. xx. 28. John iii. 17. xii. 47. 1 Tim. i. 15.

n vi. 27-31. xxii. 51. xxiii. 34. Matt. v. 39. Rom. xii. 21. 1 Pet. ii. 21-23.

o Ex. xi. 8. Matt. viii. 19, 20. John xiii. 37.

p xiv. 26-33. xviii. 22, 23. Josh. xxiv. 19-22. John vi. 60-66.

q Ps. lxxxiv. 3. 2 Cor. viii. 9. Jam. ii. 5.

r Matt. iv. 19-22. ix. 9. xvi. 24.

s Hag. i. 2. Matt. vi. 33. viii. 21, 22.

t xv. 32. Eph. ii. 1. 1 Tim. v. 6.

u John xxi. 15-17. 2 Cor. v. 16-18. 2 Tim. ii. 9. 1 Kings xix. 20. Ec. ix. 10. Matt. x. 37, 38. 1 Cor. ix. 15.

y xvii. 31, 32. Ps. lxxviii. 8, 9. Acts xv. 37, 38. 2 Tim. iv. 10. Heb. x. 38. Jam. i. 6-8. 2 Pet. ii. 20-22.

a Matt. x. 1.

b Num. xi. 16. 24-26.

c Acts xiii. 2-4. Rev. xi. 3-10.

d i. 17. 76. iii. 4-6. ix. 52.

e Matt. ix. 37, 38. John iv. 35-38. 1 Cor. iii. 6-9.

f Matt. xx. 1. Mark xiii. 34. 1 Cor. xv. 10. 2 Cor. vi. 1. Phil. ii. 25. 30. Col. i. 29.

g 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

h 2 Thes. iii. 1. i ix. 1. Num. xii. 17. 20. Ps. lxxviii. 17. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

j 1 Tim. iv. 10. 15. 16. v. 17, 18. 2 Tim. ii. 3-6. iv. 5. Philem. 1.

k 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

l 2 Thes. iii. 1. i ix. 1. Num. xii. 17. 20. Ps. lxxviii. 17. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

m 1 Tim. iv. 10. 15. 16. v. 17, 18. 2 Tim. ii. 3-6. iv. 5. Philem. 1.

n 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

o 2 Thes. iii. 1. i ix. 1. Num. xii. 17. 20. Ps. lxxviii. 17. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

p 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

q 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

r 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

s 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

t 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

u 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

v 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

w 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

x 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

y 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

z 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

a 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

b 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

c 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

d 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

e 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

f 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

g 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

h 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

i 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

j 1 Kings xviii. 22. xxi. 6-8. Is. lvi. 9-12. Ez. xxxiv. 2-7. Zech. xi. 5. 17. Matt. ix. 36. Acts xvi. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 21. Rev. ii. 2. 3.

c ii. 7. Gen. xlii.

27. Ex. iv. 24.

* Matt. xx. 3.

Marg.

d Rom. xvi. 23.

e xiv. 13, 14.

f vii. 42. Matt.

xvii. 25. xxi. 23

-31. xxi. 42.

g 29.

h Matt. xx. 28.

2 Cor. viii. 9.

Eph. iii. 13; 19.

v. 2. Heb. ii. 9

-15. Rev. i. 5.

i vi. 32-36. John

xlii. 15-17. 1

Pet. ii. 21. 1 John

xii. 16-18. 23,

24. i. 10, 11.

k John xi. 1-5.

xii. 1-3.

l viii. 2, 3. Acts

xvi. 15. 2 John

10.

m ii. 46. viii. 35.

Prov. xxviii. 3.

Deut. viii. 34.

Acts xxii. 3.

n xii. 29. John vi.

27.

o Matt. xiv. 15.

xvi. 22. Mark

iii. 21.

p ix. 55. Jon. iv.

1-4.

q viii. 14. 1 Cor.

vii. 32-35.

Phil. iv. 6.

r Ec. vi. 11. Matt.

vi. 25-34.

s xviii. 22. Ps.

xxviii. 4. lxxiii.

26. Ec. xii. 13.

John xvii. 3.

Gal. v. 6. Col.

ii. 10, &c. 1

John v. 11, 12.

t Deut. xxx. 19.

Josh. xxiv. 15.

22. Ps. xvii. 15.

cxix. 30. 111. 173.

u Ps. xvi. 5, 6.

cxlii. 5.

x viii. 19. xii. 20.

33. xvi. 2. 25. John iv. 14; v. 24. x. 27, 28.

Rom.

viii. 35-39. Col. iii. 3, 4. 1 Pet. i. 4, 5.

wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him.

35 And on the morrow, when he departed, he took out * two pence, and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him: and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again I will repay thee.

36 Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves?

37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

38 ¶ Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman, named Martha, received him into her house.

39 And she had a sister called Mary, which also sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his word.

40 But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me.

41 And Jesus answered, and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things;

42 But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

33. xvi. 2. 25. John iv. 14; v. 24. x. 27, 28. Rom.

CHAP. XI.

Jesus teaches his disciples to pray, and encourages earnestness by two illustrations, 1-13. He casts out a devil, and exposes the absurdity and malice of those who ascribed the miracle to the power of Beelzebub, 14-26. He shews the blessedness of true piety above all external privileges; and warns the impatient Jews, 27-36. Dining with a Pharisee, he exposes the ignorance, hypocrisy and wickedness of the Scribes and Pharisees, 37-52. They eagerly endeavour to ensnare and accuse him, 53, 54.

AND it came to pass, that as he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples.

2 And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.

3 Give us day by day our daily bread.

4 And forgive us our sins;

for we also forgive every one that

for we also forgive every one that

for we also forgive every one that

for we also forgive every one that

for we also forgive every one that

for we also forgive every one that

for we also forgive every one that

for we also forgive every one that

for we also forgive every one that

for we also forgive every one that

is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.

5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves;

6 For a friend of mine is in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him:

7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee.

8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend; yet, because of his importunity, he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.

9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

10 For every one that asketh, receiveth; and he that seeketh, findeth; and to him that knocketh, it shall be opened.

11 If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if he ask a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent?

12 Or, if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a scorpion?

13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children; how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

14 ¶ And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered.

15 But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub the chief of the devils.

16 And others, tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven.

17 But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house, falleth.

18 If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Beelzebub.

19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges.

20 But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the

h Matt. ix. 34. xii. 24-30. Mark iii. 22-30. John vii. 20. viii. 49.

52. x. 20. Gr. Beelzebub, so, 18, 10. i Matt. xiii. 38. 39.

xvi. 1-4. Mark viii. 11, 12. John vi. 30. 1 Cor. i. 22. k Matt.

ix. 4. xii. 25. Mark iii. 23-26. John ii. 25. Rev. ii. 23. l 2

Chr. x. 16-19. xiii. 16, 17. Is. ix. 20, 21. xix. 2, 3. m Matt.

xii. 26. n 15. Matt. xii. 31-34. Jam. iii. 5-8. o ix. 49.

Matt. xii. 27. 28. p 31, 32. xix. 22. Job xv. 5. Matt. xii. 41.

42. Rom. iii. 19. q Ex. viii. 19. Matt. xii. 28. r z. 9. 11.

Dan. ii. 44. Acts xx. 26. xxviii. 28-29. 2 Thes. i. 5.

m viii. 13. xxi.

46. Matt. vi. 13.

xxvi. 41. 1 Cor.

x. 13. 2 Cor. xii.

7, 8. Rev. ii. 10.

iii. 10.

n Gen. xlviii. 10.

Ps. cxxi. 7. John

xvii. 15. 2 Thes.

iii. 3. 2 Tim. iv.

13. Rev. xii. 13.

o xviii. 1-3.

† Or, out of his

way.

p vii. 6. Gal. vi.

17.

q xiii. 25. Matt.

xxv. 10.

r xviii. 4-8. Gen.

xxxii. 26. Matt.

xv. 22-28.

Rom. xv. 30.

2 Cor. xii. 8.

Col. ii. 1. iv. 12.

s xiii. 24. Matt.

vi. 29. xxi. 31.

Mark xiii. 37.

Rev. ii. 24.

t Ps. l. 15. cxviii.

5. Jer. xxxiii. 3.

Matt. vii. 7, 8.

xxi. 22. Mark

xii. 24. John iv.

10. xiv. 13. xv.

7. 16. xvi. 23,

24. 2 Cor. xii.

9. Heb. iv. 16.

Jam. i. 5, 6. vi.

15, 16. 1 John

iii. 22. v. 14, 15.

u xiii. 24. Ps.

xxvii. 4. 8.

xxxiv. 4. 10. cv.

3, 4. Cant. iii.

1-4. v. 6. Is.

xlv. 19. lv. 6, 7.

Jer. xlix. 12,

13. Dan. ix. 3.

Am. v. 4-6.

John i. 45-49.

Acts x. 4-6.

Rom. ii. 7. Heb.

xi. 6.

x xiii. 25. 2 Cor.

vi. 2.

y xviii. 1. Ps.

xxx. 23. Lam.

iii. 8. 18. 54-

58. Jon. ii. 2-8.

Jam. iv. 3. v. 11.

z Is. xlii. 15.

Matt. vii. 9, 10.

† Gr. give.

a x. 19. Ez. ii. 6.

Rev. ix. 10.

b Gen. vi. 5, 6.

viii. 21. Job xv.

14-16. Ps. li. 5.

John iii. 5, 6.

Rom. vii. 18.

Tit. iii. 3.

c Is. xlix. 15.

Matt. vii. 11.

Heb. xii. 9, 10.

d Matt. vi. 30.

Rom. v. 9, 10.

17. viii. 32. 2

Cor. iii. 9-11.

e 2. xv. 30-32.

Matt. v. 16. 45.

vi. 14. 30.

f Prov. i. 23. Is.

xlii. 3, 4. Ez.

xxvi. 27. Joel

ii. 28. Matt. vii.

11. John iv. 10.

vii. 37-39.

kingdom of God is come upon you.
 17 When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace;
 18 But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.
 19 He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth.
 20 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.
 21 And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished.
 22 Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there; and the last state of that man is worse than the first.
 23 And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked.
 24 But he said, Yea, rather blessed are they that hear the word of God and keep it.
 25 And when the people were gathered thick together, he began to say, This is an evil generation: they seek a sign, and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jonas the prophet.
 26 For as Jonas was a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation.
 27 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here.
 28 The men of Nineveh shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas is here.
 29 No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.
 30 The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness.
 31 Marg. s Matt. v. 15. x. 27. John vi. 9. xii. 47. Phil. ii. 15. 16. t Ps. cxix. 18. Matt. vi. 22. 23. Mark viii. 18. Acts xxvi. 18. Eph. i. 17. 13. u Acts ii. 40. 1 Cor. i. 13. 30. 4. Eph. vi. 5. Col. iii. 22. x Gen. xix. 11. 2 Kings vi. 13-20. Ps. lxxxi. 12. Is. vi. 10. xxix. 10. xlii. 47. 20. xlv. 18. Jer. vi. 21. Mark iv. 12. Acts xiii. 11. Rom. xi. 8-10. 2 Cor. iv. 4. 2 Thes. i. 9-12.

35 Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness.

36 If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light; as when the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.

37 ¶ And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went in and sat down to meat.

38 And when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.

39 And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

40 Ye fools! did not he that made that which is without, make that which is within also?

41 But rather give alms of such things as ye have, and, behold, all things are clean unto you.

42 But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue, and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43 Woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets.

44 Woe unto you, Scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them.

45 Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus saying, thou reproachest us also.

46 And he said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.

47 Woe unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them.

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.

49 Therefore also said the Wisdom of God, I will send them prophets and apostles and some of

Prov. xvi. 25. xxvi. 12. Is. v. 20, 21. Jer. viii. 8, 9. John xii. 48, 49. ix. 39-41. Rom. i. 22. ii. 19-23. 1 Cor. i. 19-21. iii. 18-20. Jam. iii. 13-17. 2 Pet. i. 9. ii. 18, 19. Rev. iii. 17, 18. z Ps. cxix. 97-105. Prov. i. 5. ii. 1-11. iv. 18, 19. xx. 27. Is. xlii. 16. Hos. vi. 3. Matt. xiii. 11, 12, 52. Mark iv. 24, 25. Eph. iv. 14, 15. Col. iii. 16. 2 Tim. iii. 15-17. Heb. v. 14. Jam. i. 25. 2 Pet. iii. 18. t Gen. a candle by its bright shining. a vii. 36. xiv. 1. 1 Cor. ix. 19-23. b Matt. xv. 2, 3. Mark vii. 2-5. John iii. 25. c Matt. xxiii. 25, 26. Gal. i. 14. 2 Tim. iii. 5. Tit. i. 15, 16. d xvi. 15. Gen. vi. 5. 2 Chr. xxv. 2. xxxi. 20, 21. Prov. xxvi. 25. xxx. 11. Jer. iv. 14. Matt. xii. 33-35. xv. 19. John xii. 6. xiii. 2. Acts vi. 3. viii. 21-23. Jam. iv. 8. e Ps. xxii. 13. Ez. xxii. 25. 27. Zeph. iii. 3. Matt. vii. 15. f xii. 20. xxiv. 25. Ps. xiv. 1. lxxv. 4, 5. xciv. 8, 9. Prov. i. 22. viii. 5. Jer. v. 21. Matt. xxiii. 15. 20. 1 Cor. xv. 36. g Gen. i. 24, 25. ii. 7. Num. xvi. 22. Ps. xxxiii. 15. xciv. 9, 10. Zech. xii. 1. Heb. xii. 9. h xii. 54. xiv. 12-14. xvi. 9. xviii. 22. xix. 4. Dent. x. 1-10. Job xvi. 10-23. Ps. vi. 1. cxv. 9. Prov. xiv. 31. xv. 17. Ps. x. 1. 16. lxxv. 7. 11. lxxvi. 4. 7. Matt. v. 42. vi. 14-4. xxv. 34-40. xxvi. 11. Acts ix. 36-39. x. 1, 2. xi. 12. xii. 19. 2 Cor. vi. 7-9. 13. 14. 15. 16. Eph. i. 12. Phil. ii. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

them they shall slay and persecute;

a Gen. ix. 5, 6. Num. xxxv. 33. 2 Kings xxiv. 4. Ps. ix. 12. Is. xxvi. 21. Rev. xviii. 20—24.

b Jer. vii. 29. c Gen. iv. 8—11. Heb. xi. 4. xii. 24. 1 John iii. 12.

d 2 Chr. xxiv. 21. 22. Zech. i. 1. Matt. xxiii. 35.

e xix. 39, 40. Matt. xxiii. 13. John vii. 47—52. ix. 24—34. Acts iv. 17, 18. v. 40.

* Or, *forbad*.

f Ps. xxii. 12, 13. Is. ix. 12.

g xx. 20, 27. Jer. xviii. 18. xx. 10.

h Ps. xxxviii. 32, 33. lvi. 5, 6. Matt. xxii. 15.

18. 35. Mark xii. 13.

a v. 1. 15. vi. 17. Acts xxi. 20. Gr.

b 2 Kings vii. 17.

c 1 Cor. xv. 3. Jam. iii. 17.

d Matt. xvi. 6—12. Mark viii. 15. 1 Cor. v. 7, 8.

e 56. xi. 44. Job xx. 5. xxvii. 8. xxxvi. 13. Is. xxxviii. 14. Jam. iii. 17. 1 Pet. ii. 1.

f viii. 17. Ec. xii. 14. Matt. x. 26. Mark iv. 22.

1 Cor. ii. 16. 1 Cor. iv. 5.

2 Cor. v. 10. Rev. xx. 11, 12.

g Job xxiv. 14, 15. Ec. x. 12, 13.

20. Matt. xii. 36. Jude 14, 15.

h Matt. x. 27.

i Cant. v. 1. 16. Is. xli. 8. John xv. 14, 15. Jam. ii. 23.

k Is. li. 7, 8. 12. 13. Jer. i. 8. 17. xxvi. 14, 15. Ez. ii. 6. Dan. iii. 16, 17. Acts iv. 13. xx. 24. Phil. i. 28. 1 Pet. iii. 14. Rev. ii. 10.

l Mark xiii. 23. 1 Thes. iv. 6.

m Prov. xiv. 26. Jer. v. 22. x. 7. Rev. xiv. 7. xv. 4.

n Ps. ix. 17. Matt. x. 28. xxv. 41. 46. 2 Pet. ii. 4. Rev. xx. 14.

o Matt. x. 29. *Marg.*

p 24. 27. Ps. i. 10. 11. cxiii. 5, 6. cxlv. 15, 16. cxlvii. 9.

q xxi. 18. 1 Sam. xiv. 45. 2 Sam. xiv. 11. Matt. x. 30. Acts xxvii. 34.

r Job xxxv. 11. Ps. viii. 6. Is. xliii. 3, 4. Matt. x. 26. x. 31.

50 That ^a the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of ^b this generation;

51 From ^c the blood of Abel, unto the blood of ^d Zacharias, which perished between the altar and the temple: verily I say unto you, It shall be required of this generation.

52 Woe unto you, lawyers! ^e for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye ^f hindered.

53 And as he said these things unto them, the Scribes and the Pharisees began ^g to urge him vehemently, and to provoke him ^h to speak of many things;

54 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

CHAP. XII.

Jesus warns his disciples against hypocrisy; and the fear of man in confessing him, 1—9; and shews the danger of blasphemy against the Holy Ghost, 10—12. He refuses to act as judge in temporal things; and warns his disciples against covetousness, by the parable of a rich man, suddenly torn by death from all his purposed enjoyments, 13—21. He cautions them against anxious cares, and exhorts them to seek spiritual blessings, 22—34, and to be always ready for the coming of their Lord, 35—40. He instructs and warns his ministers by the parable of a faithful, and a wicked, steward, 41—48. He predicts the divisions which his Gospel would occasion, 49—53; reproves those who knew not the signs of the times, 54—56; and counsels the people to seek reconciliation to God without delay, 57—59.

IN the mean time, when there were gathered together ^a an innumerable multitude of people, inasmuch that they ^b trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples ^c first of all, ^d Beware ye of the leaven of the pharisees, ^e which is hypocrisy.

2 For ^f there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known.

3 Therefore ^g whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness, shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets, shall be proclaimed upon the ^h house-tops.

4 And I say unto you, ⁱ my friends, ^k Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.

5 But I will ^l forewarn you whom ye shall fear: ^m Fear him, which, after he hath killed, ⁿ hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not ^o five sparrows sold for two farthings? ^p and not one of them is forgotten before God.

7 But ^q even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore; ^r ye are of more value than many sparrows.

8 Also I say unto you, ^s Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also ^t confess before the angels of God.

9 But ^u he that denieth me before men, ^v shall be denied before the angels of God.

10 And ^w whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven.

11 And ^x when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unto magistrates and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say:

12 For ^y the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say.

13 ¶ And one of the company said unto him, ^z Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.

14 And he said unto him, ^a Man, ^b who made me a judge or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, ^c Take heed, and beware of covetousness: ^d for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, ^e The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully.

17 And he thought within himself, saying, ^f What ^g shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, ^h This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul, ⁱ Soul, thou hast much goods laid up ^j for many years; ^k take thine ease, eat, drink, ^l and be merry.

20 But ^m God said unto him, ⁿ Thou fool, this night ^o thy soul shall be required of thee: ^p then whose shall those things be which thou hast provided?

21 So ^q is ^r he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not ^s rich towards God.

22 ¶ And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, ^t Take no thought for your life,

13. 2 Cor. ix. 6, &c. 1 Tim. vi. 17, 18. 1 John iii. 16, 17. k 21. xvi. 4. 6. Ps. xvii. 14. Jam. iii. 15. l Deut. vi. 11, 12. viii. 12—14. Job xxxi. 24, 25. Ps. xlix. 5—13. lii. 5—7. lxii. 10. Prov. xviii. 11. xxiii. 5. Is. v. 8. Hos. xii. 8. Hab. i. 16. Matt. vi. 1—21. 1 Tim. vi. 17. Jam. v. 1—3. m Job xiv. 1. Prov. xxvii. 1. Jam. iv. 13—15. n xvi. 19. xxi. 34. Job xxi. 11—13. Ec. xi. 9. Is. v. 11, 12. xlii. 13, 14. Am. vi. 3—6. 1 Cor. xv. 32. Phil. iii. 19. 1 Tim. v. 6. 2 Tim. iii. 4. Jam. v. 5. 1 Pet. iv. 3. Rev. xviii. 7. o xvi. 22, 23. Ex. xvi. 9, 10. 1 Sam. xxv. 36—38. 2 Sam. xii. 28, 29. 1 Kings xvi. 9, 10. Job xx. 20—23. Ps. lxxiii. 19, 20. lxxviii. 30, 31. Dan. v. 1—6. 25—30. Nah. i. 10. Matt. xxiv. 48—51. 1 Thes. v. 3. p xi. 40. Jer. xvii. 11. * Or, *do they require thy soul.* q Esth. v. 11. viii. 1, 2. Job xxvii. 16, 17. Ps. xxxix. 6. xlix. 17—19. li. 5—7. Prov. xi. 4. xxviii. 8. Ec. ii. 18—22. v. 14—16. Dan. v. 28. 1 Tim. vi. 7. r 33. vi. 24. Matt. vi. 19, 20. Hos. x. 1. Rom. ii. 5. 1 Tim. vi. 19. Jam. v. 1—3. s xvi. 11. 2 Cor. vi. 10. 1 Tim. vi. 18. Jam. ii. 5. Rev. ii. 9. t 29. Matt. vi. 25, &c. 1 Cor. vi. 32. Phil. v. 6. Heb. xiii. 5.

1 Sam. ii. 30. Ps. cxix. 46. Matt. x. 32, 33. Rom. x. 9, 10. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 4, 5.

t Matt. xxv. 31—34. Jude 24, 25.

u ix. 26. Matt. x. 33. Mark viii. 38. Acts iii. 13, 14. 2 Tim. ii. 12. Rev. iii. 8.

x xiii. 26, 27. Matt. vii. 23. xxv. 12. 41. 1 John ii. 23. 28.

y xxiii. 34. Matt. xii. 31, 32. Mark iii. 28, 29. 1 Tim. i. 13. Heb. vi. 4—8. x. 26—31. 1 John v. 16.

z xxi. 12—14. Matt. x. 17—20. xxiii. 34. Mark xiii. 9—11. Acts iv. 5—7. v. 27—32. vi. 9—15.

a xxi. 15. Ec. iv. 11, 12. Acts iv. 8. vii. 2. &c. 55.

b vi. 45. Ps. xvii. 14. Ez. xxxiii. 31. Acts viii. 18, 19. 1 Tim. vi. 5.

c v. 20. xxii. 58. Rom. ii. 1. 3. ix. 20.

d Ex. ii. 14. John vi. 15. viii. 11. xviii. 36.

e viii. 14. xvi. 14. xxi. 34. Josh. vii. 21. Job xxxi. 24, 25. Ps. x. 3. lxii. 10. cxix. 36, 37.

f Prov. xxiii. 4, 5. xxviii. 16. Jer. vi. 13. xlii. 17, 18. Mic. ii. 2. Hab. ii. 9. Mark vii. 22. 1 Cor. v. 10, 11. vi. 10.

g Eph. v. 3—5. Col. iii. 5. 1 Tim. vi. 9, 10. 2 Tim. iii. 2. Heb. xiii. 5. 2 Pet. ii. 3. 14.

h Ps. xxxvii. 16. Prov. xv. 16. xvi. 16. Ec. iv. 6—8. v. 10—16. Matt. vi. 25, 26. 1 Tim. vi. 6—8.

i Gen. xxvi. 12—14. xli. 47—49. Job xii. 6. Ps. lxxiii. 3, 12. Hos. ii. 8. Matt. v. 45. Acts xiv. 17.

j 22. 29. x. 25. xvi. 3. Acts ii. 37. xvi. 30.

k 33. iii. 11. xi. 41. xiv. 13, 14. xvi. 9. xviii. 22. xix. 17. Ec. xi. 2. Is. lviii. 7. Matt. v. 42. Rom. xii.

l 13. 2 Cor. ix. 6, &c. 1 Tim. vi. 17, 18. 1 John iii. 16, 17. k 21. xvi. 4. 6. Ps. xvii. 14. Jam. iii. 15. l Deut. vi. 11, 12. viii. 12—14. Job xxxi. 24, 25. Ps. xlix. 5—13. lii. 5—7. lxii. 10. Prov. xviii. 11. xxiii. 5. Is. v. 8. Hos. xii. 8. Hab. i. 16. Matt. vi. 1—21. 1 Tim. vi. 17. Jam. v. 1—3. m Job xiv. 1. Prov. xxvii. 1. Jam. iv. 13—15. n xvi. 19. xxi. 34. Job xxi. 11—13. Ec. xi. 9. Is. v. 11, 12. xlii. 13, 14. Am. vi. 3—6. 1 Cor. xv. 32. Phil. iii. 19. 1 Tim. v. 6. 2 Tim. iii. 4. Jam. v. 5. 1 Pet. iv. 3. Rev. xviii. 7. o xvi. 22, 23. Ex. xvi. 9, 10. 1 Sam. xxv. 36—38. 2 Sam. xii. 28, 29. 1 Kings xvi. 9, 10. Job xx. 20—23. Ps. lxxiii. 19, 20. lxxviii. 30, 31. Dan. v. 1—6. 25—30. Nah. i. 10. Matt. xxiv. 48—51. 1 Thes. v. 3. p xi. 40. Jer. xvii. 11. * Or, *do they require thy soul.* q Esth. v. 11. viii. 1, 2. Job xxvii. 16, 17. Ps. xxxix. 6. xlix. 17—19. li. 5—7. Prov. xi. 4. xxviii. 8. Ec. ii. 18—22. v. 14—16. Dan. v. 28. 1 Tim. vi. 7. r 33. vi. 24. Matt. vi. 19, 20. Hos. x. 1. Rom. ii. 5. 1 Tim. vi. 19. Jam. v. 1—3. s xvi. 11. 2 Cor. vi. 10. 1 Tim. vi. 18. Jam. ii. 5. Rev. ii. 9. t 29. Matt. vi. 25, &c. 1 Cor. vi. 32. Phil. v. 6. Heb. xiii. 5.

Gen. xix. 17. what ye shall eat; neither for the
 Job i. 12. ii. 4. body, what ye shall put on.
 6. Prov. xiii. 8. 23 The ^a life is more than meat,
 Acts xxvii. 18, and the body *is more* than raiment.
 19. 38. 27. 1 Kings xvii. 24 Consider ^a the ravens: for
 4-6. Job xxxviii. they neither sow nor reap; which
 41. Ps. cxlv. 15, neither have store-house nor barn;
 16. exlviii. 9. and God feedeth them. ^y How
 Matt. vi. 26. much more are ye better than the
 7. 30-32. Job fowls?
 xxiv. 11. Matt. x. 31. 25 And ^a which of you, with
 z. xix. 3. Matt. v. taking thought, can add to his stature
 36. vi. 27. one cubit?
 a. 29. Ps. xxxix. 6. Ec. vii. 13. 26 If ye then be not able to do
 1 Pet. v. 7. that thing which is least, ^a why
 b. 24. Matt. vi. 28 take ye thought for the rest?
 -30. Jam. i. 10, 11. 27 Consider ^b the lilies how they
 c. 1 Kings x. 2 grow: they toil not, they spin not;
 Chr. ix. and yet I say unto you, ^c That Solomon
 d. Is. xl. 6, 7. 1 in all his glory was not arrayed
 Pet. i. 24. like one of these.
 e. viii. 25. Matt. 28. xiv. 31. 28 If then God so clothe the
 xvi. 8. xvii. 17. grass, ^d which is to-day in the
 f. 22. x. 7, 8. xxii. field, and to-morrow is cast into
 35. Matt. vi. 31. the oven; how much more *will he*
 Or, live not in careful suspense. clothe you, ^e O ye of little faith?
 g. Matt. v. 47. vi. 32. Eph. iv. 17. 29 And ^f seek not ye what ye
 1 Thes. iv. 5. shall eat, or what ye shall drink,
 1 Pet. iv. 2-4. neither ^a be ye of doubtful mind.
 h. 32. Matt. vi. 1. 30 For ^g all these things do the
 8. 32. x. 20. xviii. nations of the world seek after:
 14. John xx. 17. and ^h your Father knoweth that ye
 i. x. 42. 1 Kings have need of these things.
 iii. 11-13. Ps. 31. 31 But ⁱ rather seek ye the
 xxiv. 9, 10. kingdom of God; and all these
 xxxvii. 3, 19, 25. things shall be added unto you.
 lxxiv. 11. Is. 32. 1 Tim. iv. 32 Fear not, ^k little flock: for it
 xxxiii. 15, 16. is your Father's ⁱ good pleasure to
 Matt. vi. 33. give you ^m the kingdom.
 John vi. 27. 33 ^a Sell that ye have, and give
 Rom. viii. 31. alms; ^o provide yourselves bags
 32. 1 Tim. iv. 8. Heb. xiii. 5. which wax not old, a treasure in
 k. Cant. i. 7, 8. Is. the heavens that faileth not, where
 xl. 11. Ali. 14. no thief approacheth, neither moth
 Marg. liii. 6. corrupteth.
 Matt. vii. 14. 34 For ^p where your treasure is,
 xviii. 12-14. there will your heart be also.
 xx. 16. John x. 26-30. 35 ¶ Let ^q your loins be girded
 l. x. 21. Matt. xi. about, and ^r your lights burning;
 26, 27. Eph. i. 36 And ye yourselves like unto
 5-9. Phil. ii. 13. 2 Thes. i. 11. ^a men that wait for their lord, when
 11. he will ^r return from the wedding;
 m. Jer. iii. 19. Rom. vi. 23, viii. 28-32. 2 Thes. i. 5. Heb. xii. 28. Jam. ii. 5. 1 Pet. i. 3-5. 2 Pet. i. 11. that ^a when he cometh and knock-
 n. xviii. 22. Matt. eth, they may open unto him im-
 xix. 21. Acts ii. mediately.
 45. iv. 34, 35. 2 Cor. viii. 2. 37 ^a Blessed *are* those servants,
 o. xvi. 9. Hag. i. 6. Matt. vi. 19 whom the Lord, when he cometh,
 -21. John xii. shall find watching: verily I say
 6. 1 Tim. vi. 17-19. Jam. v. unto you, ^y That he shall gird him-
 1-3. self, and make them to sit down to
 p. Matt. vi. 21. meat, and will come forth and serve
 Phil. iii. 20. Col. them.
 iii. 1-3. 38 And if he shall come ^a in the
 q. 1 Kings xviii. second watch, or come in the third
 46. Prov. xxv. watch, and find *them* so, blessed
 17, 18. Is. v. 27. are those servants.
 xi. 5. Eph. vi. 14. 1 Pet. i. 13. 39 And ^a this know, that if the
 r. Matt. v. 16. xxv. 4-10. Phil. ii. 15. 40 And ^a this know, that if the
 ii. 25-30. Gen. xlix. 18. Is. liiv. 4. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Matt. xxiv. 42-44. Mark
 xiii. 34-37. Jam. v. 7, 8. 3 Pet. i. 13-15. Jude 20, 21. 1 Matt. xxii. 1. Ec. xxv. 1, &c. u. Cant. v. 5, 6. Rev. iii. 20. x. 43.
 xxi. 36. Matt. xxiv. 45-47. xxv. 20-23. Phil. i. 21-23. 2 Tim. iv. 7, 8. 1 Pet. v. 1-4. 2 Pet. i. 11, iii. 14. Rev. xiv. 13. y. Is.
 lii. 6. Jer. xxv. 41. Zeph. iii. 17. John xii. 26. xiii. 4, 5. 1 Cor. ii. 9. Rev. iii. 21. vii. 17. xiv. 3, 4. z. Matt. xxv. 6. 1 Thes.
 v. 4, 5. a. Matt. xxiv. 47, 49. 1 Thes. v. 2, 3. 2 Pet. ii. 10.
 Rev. iii. 3. xvi. 15.

good man of the house had known
 what hour the thief would come,
 he would have watched, and not
 have suffered his house to be broken
 through.

40 Be ^b ye therefore ready also:
 for the son of man cometh at an
 hour when ye think not.

41 Then Peter said unto him,
^c Lord, speakest thou this parable
 unto us, or even to all?

42 And the Lord said, ^d Who
 then is that faithful and wise ^e steward,
 whom *his* Lord shall make
^f ruler over his household, ^g to give
them their portion of meat ^h in due
 season.

43 Blessed *is* that servant, ⁱ whom
 his Lord, when he cometh, shall
 find so doing.

44 Of a truth I say unto you,
^k That he will make him ruler
 over all that he hath.

45 But ^l and if that servant say
 in his heart, My Lord delayeth
 his coming; and shall begin ^m to
 beat the men-servants and maidens,
ⁿ and to eat and drink, and to be
 drunken;

46 The ^o Lord of that servant
 will come in a day when he looketh
 not for *him*, and at an hour when
 he is not aware, and will ^p cut him
 in sunder, ^q and will appoint him his
 portion with ^r the unbelievers.

47 And that servant which ^s knew
 his Lord's will, and prepared not
himself, neither did according to
 his will, ^t shall be beaten with many
 stripes.

48 But he that ^u knew not, and
 did commit things worthy of stripes,
 shall be beaten with *few stripes*.
^v For unto whomsoever much is
 given, of him shall be much re-
 quired; and to whom men have
 committed much, of him they will
 ask the more.

49 ¶ I am ^w come to send fire on
 the earth, ^x and what will I if it be
 already kindled?

50 But ^y I have a baptism to be
 baptized with; ^z and how am I
^{aa} straitened till it be accomplished!

51 Suppose ^{bb} ye that I am come
 to give peace on earth? I tell you,
 Nay; but rather division:

52 For from henceforth ^{cc} there
 shall be five in one house divided,
 three against two, and two against
 three.

53 The father shall be divided
 against the son, ^{dd} and the son against
 the father: the mother against the
 daughter, and the daughter against
 the mother; the mother-in-law
 against her daughter-in-law, and
 the daughter-in-law against her
 mother-in-law.

—18. 2 Pet. ii. 8. John iv. 34. vii. 6-8. 10. x. 30-31. xii. 27.
 28. xviii. 11. xix. 30. Acts ix. 32. 1 Cor. i. 10. 1 Cor. x. 11. 11. 14. Matt. x. 14-15. xiv. 7-16. e. Ps. xli. 9.
 Mic. vi. 8, 9. John vi. 41-47. 1 Cor. x. 10-21. xv. 10-21. xv.
 2. Acts xiii. 43-45. xiv. 1-4. xv. 16. 16. 6. Zeph. iii. 17. 25-4.
 Matt. x. 27. 22. xxiv. 10.

xxi. 34-36. Matt. xxiv. 42. 44. xxv. 13. Mark xiii. 33-36. Rom. xiii. 11-14. 1 Thes. v. 6. 2 Pet. iii. 12-14. Rev. xix. 7. c. Mark xiii. xiv. 37, 38. 1 Pet. iv. 7. v. 8. d. xix. 15-19. Matt. xxiv. 45, 46. xxv. 20-23. 1 Cor. iv. 1, 2. Tit. i. 7. e. xvi. 1-12. Matt. xx. 8. 1 Pet. iv. 10. f. 1 Tim. iii. 15. v. 17. Heb. iii. 5. iii. 7, 17. g. Jer. xiii. 4. Ez. xxxiv. 3. Matt. xiii. 52. John xxi. 15-17. Acts xx. 28. 1 Pl. v. 1-4. h. Prov. xv. 23. Is. l. 4. 2 Tim. iv. 2. i. 37. k. xix. 17-19. xxi. 29, 30. Dan. xli. 2, 3. Rev. xli. 21. l. Ez. vi. 22, 27. 28. Matt. xxiv. 48-50. 2 Pet. ii. 3, 4. m. Is. lvi. 5. Jer. xx. 2. Ez. xxxiv. 3, 4. 2 Cor. xi. 26. 3 John 9, 19. Rev. xiii. 7-10. 16-17. xvi. 9. xvii. 5, 5. xviii. 24. n. Is. lvi. 10-12. Ez. xxxiv. 8. Rom. xvi. 18. Phil. iii. 13, 19. 2 Pet. ii. 13, 19. Jude 12, 13. Rev. xviii. 7, 8. o. 19, 20, 40. Rev. xvi. 15. p. Or, cut him off. Job xx. 29. Ps. xi. 6. Matt. vii. 22, 23. xxi. 41, 42, 49, 50. q. Matt. xxiv. 51. x. 12-15. Num. xv. 30, 31. Matt. xi. 21-24. John ix. 41. xii. 48. xv. 22-29. xix. 11. Acts xvi. 30. 2 Cor. i. 15, 16. Jam. iv. 17. r. Deut. xxv. 2, 3. Lev. v. 17. Rom. ii. 12-16. 1 Tim. i. 13. u. xvi. 2. 10-12. Gen. xix. 8. Ec. Matt. xxv. 14-29. 1 Cor. ix. 17, 18. 1 Tim. i. 11. v. 20. Tit. i. 3. Jam. iii. 1. 6. v. 1, 2. Is. xi. 4. Job ii. 10, 31. Mal. iii. 2, 3. iv. 1. Matt. iii. 10-12. x. 47, 54. xxi. 31-33. xix. 16. 40. John ix. 4. xi. 8-10. xii. 17-19. z. Matt. xv. 17-20. Mark x. 14. —18. 2 Pet. ii. 8. John iv. 34. vii. 6-8. 10. x. 30-31. xii. 27. 28. xviii. 11. xix. 30. Acts ix. 32. 1 Cor. i. 10. 1 Cor. x. 11. 11. 14. Matt. x. 14-15. xiv. 7-16. e. Ps. xli. 9. Mic. vi. 8, 9. John vi. 41-47. 1 Cor. x. 10-21. xv. 10-21. xv. 2. Acts xiii. 43-45. xiv. 1-4. xv. 16. 16. 6. Zeph. iii. 17. 25-4. Matt. x. 27. 22. xxiv. 10.

e 1 Kings xviii. 44, 45. Matt. xvi. 2.
 f Job xxxvii. 17.
 g 1 Chr. xii. 32. Matt. xi. 25. xvi. 3. xxiv. 32, 33.
 h xix. 42—44. Dan. ix. 24—26. Hag. ii. 7. Mal. iii. 1. iv. 2. Acts iii. 24—26. Gal. iv. 4.
 i Deut. xxxii. 29. Matt. xv. 10—14. xxi. 31, 32. Acts ii. 40. xiii. 26—38.
 k Prov. xxv. 3, 9. Matt. v. 23—26.
 l xiv. 31, 32. Gen. xxxii. 3—28. 1 Sam. xxv. 18, &c. Job xxii. 21. xxiii. 7. Ps. xxxiii. 6. Prov. vi. 1—5. Is. lv. 2. 2 Cor. vi. 2. Heb. iii. 7—13. m xiii. 24—23. Job xxvi. 17, 18. Ps. l. 22.
 n Matt. xviii. 30. 1 Pet. iii. 19. Rev. xx. 7. o xvi. 26. Matt. xviii. 34. xxv. 41, 46. 2 Thes. i. 9. † Mark xii. 42. Marg.

CHAP. XIII.

Jesus shews, that calamities are no proof of peculiar guilt; and exhorts his hearers to repent, in order to escape impending ruin, 1—5. The parable of a barren fig-tree, which was to be cut down, 6—9. Jesus heals a woman, who had been long bowed together, and silences the hypocritical ruler of the synagogue, 10—17: he compares the kingdom of God to a grain of mustard-seed, 18, 19, and to leaven, 20, 21. Being asked, whether few should be saved, he warns the people to strive to enter in at the strait gate, before it was finally shut, 22—30. He will not be diverted from his course by the threatenings of Herod, 31—33. He predicts and laments over the approaching desolations of Jerusalem, 34, 35.

THERE were present at that season some that told him of ^a the Galileans, whose blood Pilate had ^b mingled with their sacrifices.

2 And Jesus answering, said unto them, ^c Suppose ye that these Galileans were sinners above all the Galileans, because they suffered such things?

3 I tell you Nay: but, ^d except ye repent, ^e ye shall all likewise perish.

4 Or those eighteen upon whom the tower ^f in Siloam ^g fell, and slew them, think ye that they were ^h sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem?

5 I tell you Nay: but, ⁱ except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

6 ¶ He spake also this parable: A certain *man* had a ^j fig-tree planted in his vineyard: and he came ^k and sought fruit thereon, and found none.

7 Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these ^l three years I come seeking fruit on this fig-tree, and find none; ^m cut it down: ⁿ why cumbereth it the ground.

8 And he answering, said unto him, ^o Lord, let it alone this year

also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it:

9 And if it bear fruit, *well*; and if not, *then* after that thou shalt cut it down.

10 ¶ And ^p he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath:

11 And behold, there was a woman which had ^q a spirit of infirmity: ^r eighteen years, and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up *herself*.

12 And when Jesus saw her, he called *her to him*, and said unto her, ^s Woman, thou art ^t loosed from thine infirmity.

13 And ^u he laid *his* hands on her: ^v and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.

14 And ^w the ruler of the synagogue answered ^x with indignation, because that Jesus had healed on the sabbath-day, and said unto the people, ^y There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, ^z and not on the sabbath-day.

15 The Lord then answered him, and said, ^a *Thou* hypocrite, ^b doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or *his* ass from the stall, and lead *him* away to watering?

16 And ought not this woman, ^c being a daughter of Abraham, ^d whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, ^e to be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day?

17 And when he had said these things, ^f all his adversaries were ashamed: ^g and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.

18 ¶ Then said he, ^h *Unto* what is ⁱ the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it?

19 It is ^j like a grain of mustard-seed, which a man took, and ^k cast into his garden; ^l and it grew, and waxed a great tree; ^m and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.

20 And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God?

21 It is ⁿ like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, ^o till the whole was leavened.

22 ¶ And he went ^p through the cities and villages teaching, ^q and journeying towards Jerusalem.

23 Then said one unto him, Lord, ^r are there few that be saved?

24 And he said unto them, ^s ii. 34, 35, 44, 45. Mic. iv. 1, 2. Zech. ii. 11. viii. 20—23. xiv. 7—9. Acts ii. 41. iv. 4. xv. 14—18. xxi. 20. Gr. Rom. xv. 19. Rev. xi. 15. ^t Ez. xxxi. 6. Dan. iv. 12. ^u Matt. xiii. 33. Marg. t Job xvii. 9. Ps. xcii. 13, 14. Prov. iv. 18. Hos. vi. 3. John iv. 21. xv. 2. 1 Cor. v. 6. Phil. i. 6. 9—11. 1 Thes. v. 23, 24. Jam. i. 21. u iv. 43, 44. Matt. ix. 35. Mark vi. 6. Acts x. 38. ^v x ix. 51. Mark x. 32—34. ^w Matt. vii. 14. xix. 25. xx. 16. xxii. 14. ^x xii. 13—15. xxi. 7, 8. Matt. xxiv. 3—5. Mark xiii. 4, 5. John xxi. 21, 22. Acts i. 7, 8.

Ezra ix. 14, 15. Ps. lxxix. 22—28. Dan. ix. 5—8. 1 Thes. ii. 15. Rev. xv. 3, 4, xvi. 5—7. q iv. 15, 16. 44. r 16. viii. 2. Job ii. 7. Matt. ix. 32, 33. s viii. 27. 43. Mark ix. 21. John v. 5, 6. ix. 19—21. Acts iii. 2. iv. 22. xiv. 8—10. t Ps. xxxviii. 6. xlii. 5. Marg. cxlv. 14. cxlvii. 8. u vi. 8—10. Ps. cvii. 20. Is. lxxv. 1. Matt. viii. 16. x 16. y iv. 40. Mark vi. 5. viii. 25. xvi. 18. Acts ix. 17. z xvii. 14—17. xviii. 43. Ps. ciii. 1—5. cvii. 21, 22. cxvi. 16, 17. a viii. 41. Acts xiii. 15. xviii. 8. 17. b vi. 11. John v. 15, 16. Rom. x. 2. c Ex. xx. 9. xxiii. 12. Lev. xxiii. 3. Ez. xx. 12. d vi. 7. xiv. 3—6. Matt. xii. 10—12. Mark iii. 2—6. John ix. 14—16. e vi. 42. Job xxxiv. 30. Is. xxix. 13. Matt. xv. 7. 14. Acts viii. 20—23. xiii. 9, 10. f xiv. 5. John vii. 21—24. g iii. 8. xvi. 24. xix. 9. Acts xiii. 26. Rom. iv. 12—16. h 11. John viii. 44. 2 Tim. ii. 26. i 12. Mark ii. 27. k xiv. 6. xx. 40. Ps. xl. 14. cix. 29. cxxxii. 18. 2 Tim. iii. 9. l xix. 37—40. 48. John xii. 17, 18. Acts iii. 9—11. iv. 21. m 20. vii. 31. Lam. ii. 13. n xvi. 21. Mark iv. 26, 30. o Matt. xiii. 31, 32. xvii. 20. Mark iv. 31, 32. p Cant. iv. 12. 16. v. 1. vi. 2. viii. 13. Is. lviii. 12. lxi. 11. Jer. xxxi. 12. q Ps. lxxii. 16, 17. Is. ii. 2, 3. ix. 7. xlix. 20—25. li. 2, 3. liii. 1. 10—12. liv. 1—3. lx. 15—22. Ez. xvii. 22—24. xlvii. 1—12. Dan. ii. 34, 35, 44, 45. Mic. iv. 1, 2. Zech. ii. 11. viii. 20—23. xiv. 7—9. Acts ii. 41. iv. 4. xv. 14—18. xxi. 20. Gr. Rom. xv. 19. Rev. xi. 15. ^r Ez. xxxi. 6. Dan. iv. 12. ^s Matt. xiii. 33. Marg. t Job xvii. 9. Ps. xcii. 13, 14. Prov. iv. 18. Hos. vi. 3. John iv. 21. xv. 2. 1 Cor. v. 6. Phil. i. 6. 9—11. 1 Thes. v. 23, 24. Jam. i. 21. u iv. 43, 44. Matt. ix. 35. Mark vi. 6. Acts x. 38. ^v x ix. 51. Mark x. 32—34. ^w Matt. vii. 14. xix. 25. xx. 16. xxii. 14. ^x xii. 13—15. xxi. 7, 8. Matt. xxiv. 3—5. Mark xiii. 4, 5. John xxi. 21, 22. Acts i. 7, 8.

u xii. 37. xiii. 29. u Blessed is he that shall eat bread
xxii. 30. Matt. in the kingdom of God.
viii. 11. xxv. 10. 16 Then said he unto him, * A
John vi. 27, &c. certain man made a great supper,
Rev. xix. 9. and y bade many:
x Prov. ix. 1, 2. Is. 17 And sent z his servant at
xxv. 6. Jer. xxxi. supper-time to say to them that
12-14. Zech. ix. 17. Matt.
ix. 17. Matt. xxii. 2-14.
y Cant. v. 1. Is. were bidden, * Come; for all things
lv. 1-7. Mark are now ready.
xvi. 15, 16. Rev. 18 And they b all with one con-
iii. 20. xxii. 17. sent began to make excuse. The
z iii. 4-6. ix. 1- first said unto him, c I have bought
5. x. 1, &c. a piece of ground, and I must
Prov. ix. 3-5. needs go and see it: I pray thee
Matt. iii. 1, &c. have me excused.
x. 1, &c. Acts ii. 33, 39. iii. 23,
24. xiii. 26. 38,
39.
a Matt. xi. 27- bought five yoke of oxen, and I go
29. xxii. 3, 4. to prove them: I pray thee have
John vii. 37. 2 me excused.
Cor. v. 18-21.
vi. 1.
b xx. 4, 5. Is. 20 And another said, d I have
xxviii. 12, 13. married a wife; and therefore I
xxix. 11, 12. cannot come.
Jer. v. 4, 5. vi. 21 So that servant came e and
10, 16, 17. Matt. shewed his lord these things. Then
xxii. 5, 6. John the master of the house, f being
i. 11. v. 40. Acts angry, said to his servant, g Go
xiii. 45, 46. out quickly into the streets and
xviii. 5, 6. lanes of the city, and bring in hi-
xxviii. 25-27. ther h the poor, and the maimed,
c viii. 14. xvii. 26 and the halt, and the blind.
-31. xviii. 24. 22 And the servant said, Lord,
Matt. xxiv. 38, 39. i it is done as thou hast command-
39. 1 Tim. vi. ed, k and yet there is room.
9, 10. 2 Tim. iv. 23 And the Lord said unto the
10. Heb. xii. 16. servant, l Go out into the high-
1 John ii. 15, 16. ways, and hedges, and m compel
d 26-28. xviii. them to come in, that my house
29, 30. 1 Cor. may be filled.
vii. 29-31. 24 For I say unto you, n That
e ix. 10. 2 Sam. none of those men which were bid-
xxiv. 13. Matt. den shall taste of my supper.
xv. 12. xviii. 31. 25 ¶ And o there went great
Heb. xiii. 17. multitudes with him: and he turn-
f 24. Ps. ii. 12. ed, and said unto them,
Matt. xxii. 7, 8. 26 If p any man come to me,
Heb. ii. 3. xii. and q hate not his father, and mo-
25, 26. Rev. xv. ther, and wife, and children, and
1, &c. xix. 15. brethren, and sisters, yea, and his
g xxiv. 47. Prov. own life also, he cannot be my dis-
i. 20-25. viii. ciple.
2-4. ix. 3-4. 27 And whosoever r doth not
Jer. v. 1. Zech. bear his cross, and come after me,
xi. 7. 17. Matt. s cannot be my disciple.
xxi. 28-31. 28 For which of you, t intending
John iv. 39-42. to build a tower, sitteth not down
vii. 47-49. ix. first and u counteth the cost, whe-
39. Acts viii. 4. ther he have sufficient to finish it?
-7. Jan. ii. 5. 29 Lest haply, after he hath laid
h 13. vii. 22, 23. the foundation, and is not able to
Matt. xi. 28. finish it, all that behold it begin to
i Acts i-ix. mock him,
k John xiv. 2. 30 Saying, * This man began to
Eph. iii. 8. Col. build, and was not able to finish.
ii. 9. 1 Tim. ii. 22. xxvi. 18-20. xxviii. 28. Rom. x. 18. xv. 9-12. Eph. ii. 11-
5, 6. 1 John ii. 22. Col. i. 23. m xxiv. 29. Gen. xix. 2, 3. Acts xvi. 15. Rom.
2. Rev. vii. 4-9. 13, 14. 1 Cor. ix. 19-23. 2 Cor. v. 11. 20. vi. 1. Col. i. 23. 2 Tim.
l Ps. xcviii. 3. Is. iv. 2. n Prov. i. 24-32. Matt. xii. 8. xxiii. 38, 39. John iii.
xi. 10. xix. 24. 29. 36. viii. 21. 24. Acts xiii. 46. Heb. xii. 25, 26. o xii. 1. John
25. xxvii. 13. p Deut. xiii. 6-8. xxxiii. 9. Ps. lxxviii. 25. 26. Matt.
xlix. 5, 6. lvi. x. 37. Phil. iii. 8. Rev. xii. 11. q Gen. xxix. 30, 31. Deut. xxi.
10, 20. Zech. 15. Job vii. 15, 16. Ec. ii. 17-19. Mal. i. 2, 3. John xii. 25. Rom.
xiv. 3, 9. Mal. i. r ix. 23-25. Matt. x. 38. xvi. 24-26. Mark viii. 34-37.
11. Matt. xxi. x. 21. xv. 21. John xix. 17. 2 Tim. iii. 12. s Matt. xiii. 21.
42. xxii. 9, 10. John xiii. 33. Acts xiv. 22. 2 Tim. i. 12. t Gen. xi. 4-9.
xxviii. 19, 20. Prov. xxv. 27. u 33. Josh. xxiv. 19-24. Matt. viii. 20. x. 22.
Acts ix. 15. x. 44-48. xi. 18- 22. 23. Acts xvi. 13. 1 Thes. iii. 4, 5. 2 Pet. i. 13, 14. x Matt.
21. xiii. 47, 48. vii. 27. xxvii. 3-8. Acts i. 18, 19. 1 Cor. iii. 11-15. Heb. vi. 4-8.
xviii. 6. xxii. 21. 38. 2 Pet. ii. 19-22. 2 John 8.

31 Or what king, y going to y
make war against another king,
sitteth not down first, and con-
sulteth, whether he be able with
ten thousand to meet him that
cometh against him with twenty
thousand?

32 Or else, while the other is
yet a great way off, he sendeth an
ambassage, z and desireth con-
ditions of peace.

33 So likewise, a whosoever he
be of you that forsaketh not all that
he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

34 Salt is good: b but if the salt
have lost his savour, wherewith
shall it be seasoned?

35 It is neither fit for the land,
nor yet for the dunghill; but men
cast it out. c He that hath ears to
hear, let him hear.

CHAP. XV.

The Pharisees murmur at Christ for receiving
sinners, 1, 2. The parable of the lost sheep,
3-7; that of the lost piece of silver, 8-10; and
that of the prodigal son, 11-32.

T H E N a drew near unto him all
the publicans and sinners for
to hear him.

2 And b the Pharisees and Scribes
murmured, saying, This man re-
ceiveth sinners, and eateth with
them.

3 And he spake this parable
unto them, saying,

4 What c man of you, d having
an hundred sheep, if he lose one of
them, doth not leave the ninety
and nine in the wilderness, and go
after that which is lost, until he
find it?

5 And e when he hath found it,
f he layeth it on his shoulders, g re-
joicing.

6 And when he cometh home,
he calleth together his h friends
and neighbours, saying unto them,
Rejoice with me; for I have found
my sheep which was lost.

7 I say unto you, That likewise
i joy shall be in heaven over one
sinner that repenteth, more than
over ninety and nine just persons,
k which need no repentance.

8 ¶ Either what woman, having
ten * pieces of silver, if she lose
one piece, doth not light a candle,
and sweep the house, l and seek
diligently till she find it?

9 And when she hath found it,
she calleth her friends and her
neighbours together, saying, m Re-
joice with me; for I have found
the piece which I had lost.

10 Likewise, I say unto you, n
There is joy in the presence of
the angels of God over a one sin-
ner that repenteth.

11 ¶ And he said, p A certain
man had two sons:

translated a piece of silver, is the eighth of an ounce.—and equal
to the Roman penny. Matt. xviii. 28. Marg. I xix. 10. Ez.
xxxiv. 12. John x. 16. xi. 52. Eph. ii. 17. m 6, 7. n ii. 10-
14. Matt. xviii. 10. 11. xviii. 5-7. Acts v. 19, 20. x. 3-5. Heb.
i. 14. Rev. v. 11-14. o vii. 47. xiii. 5. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 13-19.
Matt. xviii. 14. Acts xj. 18. 2 Cor. vii. 10. p Matt. xxi.
28-31.

1 Kings xx. 11.
2 Kings xviii.
20-22. Prov.
xx. 18. xxv. 8.
z xii. 58. 1 Kings
xx. 31-34. 2
Kings x. 4, 5.
Job xl. 9. Matt.
v. 25. Acts xii.
20. Jam. iv. 6
-10.
a 26. v. 11. 28.
xviii. 22, 23. 28
-30. John xii.
6. Acts v. 1-5.
viii. 19-22. 2
Tim. iv. 10. 1
John ii. 15, 16.
b Matt. v. 13.
Mark ix. 49, 50.
Col. iv. 6. Heb.
vi. 4-8.
c viii. 8. ix. 44.
Matt. xi. 15.
xiii. 9. Rev. ii.
7. 11. 17. 29.

a v. 29-32. vii.
29. xiii. 30. Ez.
xviii. 27, 28.
Matt. ix. 10-
13. xxi. 28-31.
Rom. v. 20. 1
Tim. i. 15.
b 29, 30. v. 30. vii.
34. 39. xix. 7.
Matt. ix. 11.
Acts xi. 3. 1
Cor. v. 9-11.
Gal. ii. 12.

c xiii. 15. Matt.
xii. 11. Rom. ii.
1.
d Ps. cxix. 176. Is.
liii. 6. Jer. l. 6.
Ez. xxxiv. 8, 11,
12. 16. 31. Matt.
xviii. 12, 13.
John x. 15, 16.
26-28. 1 Pet.
ii. 25.

e xix. 9. xxiii. 43.
Is. lxii. 12. John
iv. 34, 35. Acts
ix. 1-15. Rom.
x. 20, 21. Eph.
ii. 3-6. Tit. iii.
3-7.

f Is. xl. 10, 11.
xlv. 3, 4. lxiii.
9. Mic. v. 4.
Eph. i. 19, 20.
ii. 10. iii. 7. 1
Thes. i. 5. 2
Thes. i. 11. 2
Tim. ii. 26. 1
Pet. i. 5.

g 23, 24. 32. Is.
liii. 10, 11. lxii.
5. Jer. xxxii. 41,
42. Ez. xviii. 23.
xxiii. 11. Mic.
vii. 18. Zeph.
iii. 17. John xv.
11. Heb. xii. 2.

h 7. 10. 24. ii. 13,
14. Is. lxvii. 10,
11. John iii. 29.
xv. 14. Acts xi.
23. xv. 3. Phil.
i. 4. ii. 17. iv. 1.
1 Thes. ii. 19.
iii. 7-9.

i 32. v. 32. Matt.
xviii. 13.
k 29. xvi. 15.
xviii. 9-11.
Prov. xxv. 12.
Rom. vii. 9.
Phil. iii. 6, 7.

* Drachma, here
translated a piece of silver, is the eighth of an ounce.—and equal
to the Roman penny. Matt. xviii. 28. Marg. I xix. 10. Ez.
xxxiv. 12. John x. 16. xi. 52. Eph. ii. 17. m 6, 7. n ii. 10-
14. Matt. xviii. 10. 11. xviii. 5-7. Acts v. 19, 20. x. 3-5. Heb.
i. 14. Rev. v. 11-14. o vii. 47. xiii. 5. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 13-19.
Matt. xviii. 14. Acts xj. 18. 2 Cor. vii. 10. p Matt. xxi.
28-31.

q Deut. xxi. 16, 17. Ps. xvi. 5, 6. xvi. 14.
r 2 Chr. xxxiii. 1—10. Job xxi. 10—15. xlii. 17, 18. Ps. x. 4—6. lxxviii. 27. Prov. xxviii. 9. Is. i. 4. 4. xxi. 11. Jer. ii. 5. 13. 17—18. 31. Mic. vi. 3. Eph. ii. 15. 17.
s 30. xvi. 1. 19. Prov. v. 8—14. vi. 26. xlviii. 9. xli. 17. 20. xliii. 19—22. xlviii. 7. xlix. 2. Ps. xl. 9, 10. Is. xlii. 15. lvi. 12. Am. vi. 3—7. Rom. xiii. 13. 14. 1 Pet. iv. 3, 4. 2 Pet. ii. 13.
t 2 Chr. xxxiii. 11. Ez. xvi. 27. Hos. ii. 9—14. Am. viii. 9, 10.

12 And the younger of them said to his father, Father, ^a give me the portion of goods that falleth to me. And he divided unto them his living.

13 And not many days after, the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there ^a wasted his substance with riotous living.

14 And when he had spent all, there ^a arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want.

15 And ^a he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country, and he sent him into his fields ^a to feed swine.

16 And ^a he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and ^a no man gave unto him.

17 And ^a when he came to himself, he said, ^b How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough, and to spare, and I perish with hunger!

18 I ^c will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, ^d Father, ^e I have sinned ^f against heaven, and before thee,

19 And am ^g no more worthy to be called thy son: ^h make me as one of thy hired servants.

20 And he arose, and came to his father. ⁱ But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, ^j and fell on his neck, and kissed him.

21 And the son said unto him, ^k Father, I have sinned ^l against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.

22 But the father said to his servants, Bring forth ^m the best robe, and put ⁿ it on him; and put ^o a ring on his hand, ^p and shoes on his feet.

23 And bring hither ^q the fatted calf, and kill ^r it; and let us eat and be merry:

24 For ^s this my son was dead, and is alive again; ^t he was lost, and is found. ^u And they began to be merry.

25 Now ^v his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, ^w he heard music and dancing.

26 And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.

27 And he said unto him, ^x Thy brother is come: ^y and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.

28 And ^z he was angry, and would not go in: ^{aa} therefore came his father out and intreated him.

29 And he answering, said to his father, ^{ab} Lo, these many years do I serve thee: neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment; and ^{ac} yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:

30 But as soon as ^{ad} this thy son was come, which hath ^{ae} devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf.

31 And he said unto him, ^{af} Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.

32 It ^{ag} was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: ^{ah} for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

h vii. 35. Hos. xiv. 9. Jon. iv. 10, 11. Rom. iii. 4. 16. xv. 9—13. i 24. Eph. i. 1—10.

the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, ^w he heard music and dancing.

26 And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.

27 And he said unto him, ^x Thy brother is come: ^y and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.

28 And ^z he was angry, and would not go in: ^{aa} therefore came his father out and intreated him.

29 And he answering, said to his father, ^{ab} Lo, these many years do I serve thee: neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment; and ^{ac} yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:

30 But as soon as ^{ad} this thy son was come, which hath ^{ae} devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf.

31 And he said unto him, ^{af} Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.

32 It ^{ag} was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: ^{ah} for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

h vii. 35. Hos. xiv. 9. Jon. iv. 10, 11. Rom. iii. 4. 16. xv. 9—13. i 24. Eph. i. 1—10.

CHAP. XVI.

The parable of the unjust steward, and the instructions contained in it, 1—3. Jesus reproves the hypocrisy of the Pharisees, who deride him; and speaks of the introduction of the Gospel, 14—15. The parable of the rich man and Lazarus, 19—31.

AND he said also unto his disciples, There was a ^a certain rich man which had ^b a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had ^c wasted his goods.

2 And he called him, and said unto him, ^d How is it that I hear this of thee? ^e give an account of thy stewardship; ^f for thou mayest be no longer steward.

3 Then the steward ^g said within himself, ^h What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: ⁱ I cannot dig; ^j to beg I am ashamed.

4 I am ^k resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.

5 So he called every one of ^l his lord's debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?

6 And he said, An hundred ^m measures of oil. And he said unto him, ⁿ Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty.

7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, ^o An hundred ^p measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore.

† A measure contains about fourteen bushels, and a pound, Gr.

x vii. 32. Ex. xv. 26. 2 Sam. vi. 14. Ps. xxi. 11. cxlvi. 3. cl. 4. Ec. i. 4. Jer. xxxiv. 13.
y 30. Acts ix. 17. xlii. 13. Philim. 16.
z 23.

a 2 v. 30. vii. 39. 1 Sam. xvii. 28. xviii. 3. Is. lvi. 5. lxxvi. 5. Jon. iv. 1—3. Matt. xx. 11. Acts xiii. 45. 56. xiv. 2. 19. xvi. 21, 22. 1 Thes. ii. 16.

b xiii. 34. xiv. 47. Gen. iv. 5—7. Jon. iv. 4. 9. 2 Cor. v. 20. c xvii. 16. xviii. 9. 11, 12, 20, 21. 1 Sam. xv. 13, 14. Is. lviii. 2, 3. Zech. vii. 3. Matt. xx. 12. Rom. vi. 20, 27. vii. 9. x. 3. Phil. iii. 4—6. 1 John i. 9—10. Rev. ii. 17.

d 7. xiv. 21. Mal. i. 12, 13. iii. 14. Rev. ii. 17. e 32. xviii. 11. Ex. xxxvii. 7. 11. f 13, 22, 23. g xvi. 22, 25. Matt. xx. 13—16. Mark vii. 27, 28. Rom. ix. 4. vi. 25.

h vii. 35. Hos. xiv. 9. Jon. iv. 10, 11. Rom. iii. 4. 16. xv. 9—13. i 24. Eph. i. 1—10.

a Matt. xviii. 23, 24. xxi. 14. Luc. xvi. 3. xli. 42. Gen. vi. 2. xlii. 16. 1 Chr. xxi. 1. 1 Cor. iv. 1. 2. Tit. i. 7. 1 Pet. iv. 16.

c 19. xv. 17. 30. xvi. 20. Prov. xviii. 9. Hos. ii. 8. Jam. iv. 3. d Gen. iii. 9—11. 9, 10. xviii. 20, 21. 1 Sam. ii. 23, 24. 1 Cor. i. 11. 1 Tim. v. 24. Ec. xi. 7, 13. xvi. 14. Matt. xvi. 26. Rom. xvi. 12. 1 Cor. iv. 3. 2 Cor. v. 10. 1 Pet. iv. 5. Rev. xvi. 12.

f xii. 20. xix. 21—26. g xviii. 4. Eccl. vi. 3. h xii. 17. 19. v. 3. Jer. v. 3. Hos. ix. 3. Acts ix. 6.

i Prov. xvi. 4. xv. 17. xviii. 9. xix. 16. xxi. 10, 11. xxv. 10—14. xxvi. 13—16. xxviii. 13—17. xxxi. 21. 2 Thes. iii. 10.

k xvi. 26. 32. Prov. xv. 4. Mark x. 46. John ix. 6. Acts ix. 6.

l Prov. xvi. 9. Eccl. ix. 22. Jam. i. 18. m 31. 47. n Matt. xxi. 24. o Mark x. 46. John ix. 6. Acts ix. 6. p 18.

10. xviii. 6.
 4 Gen. iii. 1.
 Ex. i. 10. 2 Sam.
 xiii. 3. 2 Kings
 x. 19. Prov. vi.
 6-8.
 r xx. 34. Ps. xvii.
 14. 1 Cor. iii.
 18, 19. Phil. iii.
 19.
 s Ps. xlix. 10-19.
 Matt. xvii. 26.
 t John xii. 36.
 Eph. v. 8. 1
 Thes. v. 5. 1
 Pet. ii. 9. 1 John
 iii. 10.
 u xi. 41. xiv. 14.
 Prov. xix. 17.
 Is. lviii. 7, 8.
 Dan. iv. 27.
 Matt. vi. 19.
 xxv. 35-40.
 Acts x. 4. 31.
 2 Cor. ix. 12-
 15. 1 Tim. vi.
 17-19. 2 Tim.
 i. 16-18.
 x 11. 13. Matt.
 vi. 24.
 † Or, *riches*. Prov.
 xxiii. 5. 1 Tim.
 v. 9, 10. 17.
 y Ps. lxxiii. 26.
 Ec. xii. 3-7. Is.
 lvii. 16.
 z 2 Cor. iv. 17,
 18. v. 1. 1 Tim.
 vi. 18, 19. Jude
 21.
 a 11, 12. xix. 17.
 Matt. xxv. 21.
 23. Heb. iii. 2.
 b John xii. 6. xiii.
 2. 27.
 c 9.
 † Or, *riches*.
 d xii. 33. xviii. 22.
 Prov. viii. 18,
 19. Eph. iii. 8.
 Jam. ii. 5. Rev.
 iii. 18.
 e xix. 13-26. 1
 Chr. xxix. 14-
 16. Job i. 21.
 Ez. xvi. 16-21.
 Hos. ii. 8, 9.
 Matt. xxv. 14-
 29.
 f x. 42. Col. iii.
 3, 4. 1 Pet. i. 4,
 5.
 g ix. 50. xi. 23.
 Josh. xxiv. 15.
 Matt. iv. 10. vi.
 24. Rom. vi. 16
 -22. viii. 5-8.
 Jam. iv. 4. 1
 John ii. 15, 16.
 h xiv. 26.
 i xii. 15. -xx. 47.
 Is. lvi. 11. Jer.
 vi. 13. viii. 10.
 Ez. xxi. 25-29.
 xxiii. 31. Matt.
 xxiii. 14.
 k viii. 53. xxiii.
 35. Ps. xxxv. 15,
 16. ex. 51. Is.
 liii. 3. Jer. xx.
 7, 8. Heb. xi.
 36. xii. 2, 3.
 l x. 29. xi. 39, 40.
 xviii. 11. 12. 21. xx. 47. Prov. xx. 6. Matt. vi. 2, 5. 16. xxiii. 5.
 25-27. Rom. iii. 20. Jam. ii. 21-25. m 1 Sam. xvi. 7. 1 Chr.
 xxix. 17. 2 Chr. vi. 30. Ps. vii. 9. lxxvi. 14. cxxxix. 1, 2. Jer. xvii.
 10. John ii. 25. xxi. 17. Acts i. 28. xv. 8. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Rev. ii. 23.
 n Ps. x. 3. lix. 13. 18. Prov. xvi. 5. Is. i. 10-11. Am. v. 21. 22.
 Mal. iii. 15. 1 Pet. iii. 4. v. 5. o 29. 31. Matt. xi. 9-14. John
 i. 45. Acts iii. 18. 24. 25. p ix. 2. x. 9. 11. Matt. iii. 2. iv. 17.
 x. 7. Mark i. 14. q vii. 26-29. Matt. xxi. 32. Matt. i. 45. John
 xi. 48. xii. 19. r xxi. 33. Ps. cii. 25-27. Is. li. 6. Matt. v. 18.
 2 Pet. iii. 10. Rev. xx. 11. xxi. 1. 4. s Is. xl. 8. Rom. iii. 31.
 1 Pet. i. 25. t Matt. v. 32. xix. 9. Mark x. 11, 12. 1 Cor. vii.
 4. 10-12. u xii. 16-21. xviii. 24, 25. Jam. v. 1-5. x 1. xv.
 13. Job xxi. 11-15. Ps. lxxiii. 3-7. Ez. xvi. 49. Am. vi. 4-6.
 Rev. xvii. 4. xviii. 7. 16. y Judg. viii. 26. Esth. viii. 15. Ez.
 xvi. 13. xxvii. 7. Mark xv. 17. 20. z xviii. 35. 43. 1 Sam. ii.
 8. Jam. i. 9. ii. 5. a John xi. 1. b Acts iii. 2. c 21. Job
 ii. 7, 8. Ps. xxi. 19. lxxiii. 14. Is. i. 6. Jer. viii. 22. d 1 Cor. iv.
 14. 2 Cor. xi. 27. e Matt. xv. 27. Mark vii. 28. John vi. 12.

8 And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light.

9 And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness: that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

10 He that is faithful in that which is least, is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least, is unjust also in much.

11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches?

12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?

13 No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

14 And the Pharisees also, who were covetous, heard all these things; and they derided him.

15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men, but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God.

16 The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it.

17 And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.

18 Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from her husband, committeth adultery.

19 ¶ There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day:

20 And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores,

21 And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover, the dogs came and licked his sores

22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

23 And in hell he lifted up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.

24 And he cried, and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me; and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.

25 But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy life-time receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

26 And besides all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence.

27 Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house:

28 For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.

29 Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.

30 And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.

31 And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded though one rose from the dead.

CHAP. XVII.

Jesus teaches his disciples to avoid giving offences, 1, 2; and to forgive one another, 3, 4. He shews the power of faith 5, 6; and that man's best obedience has no merit with God, 7-10. He cleanses ten lepers; of whom only one, and he a Samaritan, returns to give thanks to God, 11-19. The spiritual nature of the kingdom of God, 20-22. The manner in which it would be established, with the ruin of all who neglected it, 23-37.

¶ THEN said he unto the disciples, It is impossible but that offences will come; but wee unto him, through whom they come!

2 It were better for him that a mill-stone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones.

3 Take heed to yourselves:

Chr. xix. 6, 7. Eph. v. 15. Heb. xii. 15. 2 John 8.

f Job iii. 13-19.
 Is. lvii. 1, 2. Rev.
 xiv. 13.
 g Ps. xci. 11, 12.
 Matt. xiii. 38-
 43. xxiv. 31.
 Heb. ii. 14.
 h Matt. viii. 11.
 John xiii. 23.
 xxi. 20.
 i xii. 20. Job xxi.
 13. 30-32. Ps.
 xlix. 6-12. 16
 -19. lxxiii. 18
 -20. Prov. xiv.
 32. Mark viii.
 36, 37. Jam. i.
 11. 1 Pet. ii. 24.
 k 2 Kings ix. 34,
 35. Ec. viii. 10.
 Is. xiv. 18. xxii.
 16.
 l Ps. ix. 17. xvi.
 10. xlix. 15.
 lxxvii. 13. Prov.
 v. 5. vii. 27.
 ix. 18. xv. 24.
 Is. xiv. 9. 15.
 Matt. v. 22. 29.
 xviii. 9. xxiii.
 33. 1 Cor. xv.
 55. Marg. 2
 Pet. ii. 4. Rev.
 xx. 13, 14.
 m 28. viii. 28.
 Matt. viii. 29.
 Rev. xiv. 10, 11.
 xx. 10.
 n xiii. 29. Matt.
 viii. 11, 12.
 o 30. iii. 8. Matt.
 iii. 9. John viii.
 33-39. 53-56.
 Rom. iv. 12. ix.
 7, 8.
 p 1 Sam. xxviii.
 16. Is. xxvii. 11.
 Jam. ii. 13.
 q Is. xli. 17, 18.
 lxx. 13, 14. John
 iv. 10. 14. vii.
 37. Rev. vii. 16,
 17. xxii. 1.
 r Zech. xiv. 12.
 Jam. iii. 6.
 s Is. lxxvi. 24.
 Matt. xxv. 41.
 Mark ix. 43-
 49. 2 Thes. i. 8.
 Rev. xiv. 10, 11.
 xix. 20. xx. 15.
 t 24.
 u 23. Lam. i. 7.
 Dan. v. 22, 23, 30. Mark ix. 46. x vi. 24. Job xxi. 13, 14. xxii.
 18. Ps. xvii. 14. xxvii. 35, 36. xlix. 17. lxxiii. 7. 12-20. Rom.
 viii. 7. Phil. iii. 19. 1 John ii. 15. 16. y 20. John xvi. 33. Acts
 xiv. 22. 1 Thes. iii. 3, 4. Heb. xi. 25, 26. Rev. vii. 14. z 1 Sam.
 xxv. 30. Ps. xlix. 14. Mal. iii. 18. 2 Thes. i. 4-10. Jam. i. 11, 12.
 v. 1-7. a xii. 59. Ps. i. 22. Matt. xxv. 46. John ii. 36. 2 Thes.
 i. 9. Rev. xx. 10. xxii. 11. b Ps. xlix. 12, 13. c 16. Is. viii.
 20. Mal. iv. 2-4. John v. 39-45. Acts xv. 21. xvii. 11, 12. 2 Tim.
 iii. 15-17. 2 Pet. i. 19-21. d xiii. 3. 5. Rev. xvi. 9. 11. e John
 xi. 43-53. xii. 10, 11. f Gen. ix. 27. Marg. Acts xix. 8. xxvi.
 28. xxviii. 23. 2 Cor. v. 11.

dom of God cometh not with * ob-
servation.

21 Neither shall they say, ^f Lo
here! or, lo there! for, behold,
the kingdom of God is [†] within
you.

22 And he said unto the disci-
ples, The days will come, ^h when
ye shall desire to see one of the
days of the Son of man, and ye
shall not see it.

23 And they shall say unto you, ⁱ
See here, or, see there: go not
after *them* nor follow *them*.

24 For ^k as the lightning, that
lighteneth out of the one *part* un-
der heaven, shineth unto the other
part under heaven; so shall also
the Son of man be ^l in his day.

25 But first ^m must he suffer
many things, and be ⁿ rejected of
this generation.

26 And ^o as it was in the days
of Noe, so shall it be also in ^p the
days of the Son of man.

27 They ^q did eat, they drank,
they married wives, they were
given in marriage, until the day
that Noe entered into the ark;
and the flood came, and destroyed
them all,

28 Likewise also, ^r as it was in
the days of Lot; they did eat, they
drank, they bought, they sold, they
planted, they builded:

29 But ^s the same day that Lot
went out of Sodom, it rained fire
and brimstone from heaven, and de-
stroyed *them* all.

30 Even thus shall it be ^t in the
day when the Son of man is re-
vealed.

31 In that day, ^u he which shall
be upon the house-top, and his stuff
in the house, let him not come
down to take it away; and he that
is in the field, let him likewise not
return back.

32 * Remember Lot's wife.

33 Whosoever ^v shall seek to
save his life, shall lose it; and
whosoever shall lose his life, shall
preserve it.

34 * I tell you, ^w in that night
there shall be ^x two *men* in one
bed; the one shall be taken, and
the other shall be left.

35 Two *women* shall be ^y grind-
ing together; the one shall be taken,
and the other left.

36 Two ^z *men* shall be in the
field; the one shall be taken, and
the other left.

37 And they answered and said
unto him, Where, Lord? And he
said unto them, ^a Whosoever

nat. 14—16. Phil. iii. 7, 8. x Gen. xix. 17.
Heb. x. 36, 39, 2 Pet. ii. 18—22. y ix. 24, 2
28. Mark viii. 35—37. John xii. 25. Rev. ii. 10.
Is. xlii. 2. Matt. xxiv. 23. Mark xiii. 23. John
xxiv. 40, 41. b Ps. xvi. 2. xxviii. 3. Jer. x
Mich. iii. 10—12. Rom. xi. 4—7. 1 Thes. iv. 1
e Ex. xi. 5. Jude. xvi. 21. f This verse is w
the Greek copies. d Job xxxix. 22, 26. Dan.
1—4. Zech. xiii. 8, 9. xiv. 2. Matt. xiv. 23. 1
xiv. 17, 23.

Or, *outward*
shew, 23, 24.
 Dan. ii. 44.
 Zech. iv. 6.
 John xviii. 36.
 xxi. 8. Matt.
 xxiv. 23—28.
 Mark xiii. 21—
 23.
 Rom. xiv. 17.
 Col. i. 27.
 Or, *among you*.
 x. 9—11. Matt.
 xii. 23. John i.
 26.
 v. 35, xiii. 35.
 Matt. ix. 15.
 John vii. 33—
 36, viii. 21—24.
 xii. 35, xiii. 33.
 xvi. 5—7, 16—
 22, xvii. 11—13.
 21. Matt. xxiv.
 23—26. Mark
 xiii. 21—23.
 Job xxxvii. 3, 4.
 Zech. ix. 14.
 Matt. xxiv. 27.
 Mal. iii. 1, 2. iv.
 1, 2. Matt. xxiv.
 50. xxv. 31.
 xxvi. 64. 1 Thes.
 v. 2, 2 Thes. ii.
 2, 8. Jam. v. 8.
 2 Pet. iii. 10.
 ix. 22. xviii. 34
 —33. xxiv. 25,
 26, 46. Matt.
 xvi. 21, xvii. 22,
 23, xx. 18, 19.
 Mark viii. 31.
 ix. 31. x. 33.
 1 Sam. viii. 7.
 v. 19. Is. liii. 3.
 Matt. xvi. 42.
 Mark xii. 10.
 John i. 11. xii.
 38.
 o Gen. vii. 7—23.
 Noah. Job xxi.
 15—18. Matt.
 xxiv. 37—39.
 Heb. xi. 7. 1 Pet.
 iii. 19, 20. 2 Pet.
 ii. 5, iii. 6.
 p 22. 24. xviii. 8.
 q Am. 14, 29. xvi.
 19—23. Deut. vi.
 10—12, vii. 12
 —14. 1 Sam.
 xxi. 36—38. Job
 xxi. 9—13. Is.
 xxi. 4. xlii. 12—
 14. 1 Thes. v. 1
 —3.
 r Gen. xxi. 14.
 xviii. 20, 21.
 xix. 4—15. Ez.
 xvi. 49, 59. Jam.
 v. 1—5.
 s Gen. xix. 16—
 25. Deut. xxiv.
 23—25. Is. i. 9.
 xiii. 19. Jer. 1.
 49. Hos. xi. 8.
 Am. iv. 11.
 Zeph. i. 9.
 Matt. xi. 23, 24.
 2 Pet. i. 9. Jude.
 7. Rev. xi. 8.
 t 24. xvi. 22, 27.
 34—35. Matt.
 xxiv. 3, 27—31.
 xxv. 64. Mark
 xiii. 26. 2 Thes.
 i. 7, 1 Pet. i. 18
 Rev. i. 7.
 u Job ii. 4. Jer.
 xlv. 5. Matt. vi.
 25. xvi. 36. xxi.
 17—21. Mark
 xvi. 7. 1 Cor. x. 6—17.
 5. Matt. x. 39. xxi.
 2. xiii. 3, 5. 24.
 xiv. 29. a Matt.
 iv. 5. Ez. ii. 4—6.
 9, 17. 2 Pet. ii. 9.
 nature in most of
 ix. 26, 27. Am. ix.
 Thos. ii. 19. Rev.

the body *is*, thither will the eagles be gathered together.

CHAP. XVIII.

a xi. 5-8. xxi. 36. Gen. xxxii. 9, 10. 24-26. Job xxvii. 8-10. Ps. lv. 16, 17. lxxxvi. 3. Marg. cxliii. 5-7. Jer. xxix. 12, 13. Rom. xii. 12. Eph. vi. 18. Phil. iv. 6. Col. iv. 2. 12. 1 Thes. v. 17.

b Ps. xxvii. 13. Jon. ii. 7. Gal. vi. 9. Heb. xii. 3-5.

c Gr. *certain city*. 4. Ex. xviii. 21, 22. 2 Chr. xix. 6-8. Job xxix. 7-17. Ps. lxxxiii. 1-4. Jer. xxii. 26, 17. Ez. xxii. 6-8. Mic. iii. 1-3. Rora. iii. 14-18.

d Prov. xxix. 7. Is. xxxiii. 8.

e Deut. xxvii. 19. 2 Sam. xiv. 5, &c. Job xxii. 9. xxix. 13. Is. i. 17. 21-23. Jer. v. 28.

f 7. 8. Rom. xiii. 3, 4.

g xii. 17. xvi. 3. Heb. iv. 12, 13.

h xi. 8. Judg. xvi. 16. 2 Sam. xiii. 24-27.

i 39. Matt. xv. 23. Mark x. 47, 48.

k xi. 13. Matt. vii. 11. 1 Sam. xxiv. 12-15. xxvi. 10, 11. Ps. ix. 18. x. 15-18. liv. 1-7. Jer. xx. 11-13. 2 Thes. i. 6, 7. Rev. vi. 10, 11. xviii. 20.

m ii. 37. Ps. lxxxviii. 1. 1 Thes. iii. 10. 1 Tim. v. 5. 2 Tim. i. 3. Rev. vii. 15.

n Ps. xlii. 1, 2. Hab. ii. 3. Heb. x. 35-37.

o Ps. xlii. 5. cxliii. 7-9. 2 Pet. ii. 3. iii. 8, 9.

p Matt. xxiv. 9-13. 24. 1 Thes. v. 1-3. Heb. x. 23-36. Jam. v. 1-8.

q x. 29. xv. 29. xvi. 15. Prov. xxx. 12. Is. lxv. 5. John ix. 28. 34. Rom. vii. 9. ix. 31, 32. x. 3. Phil. iii. 4-6.

r Or, *as being righteous*. 11. vii. 39. xv. 25-30. xix. 7. John vii. 47-49. viii. 48. Acts xxii. 21, 22. Rom. xiv. 10. s. i. 9, 10. xix. 46. 1 Kings viii. 30. Acts iii. 1. r vii. 29, 30. Matt. xxi. 31, 32. Acts xxiii. 6-8. xxvi. 5. Phil. iii. 5. u Ps. cxxxiv. 1. cxxxv. 2. Matt. vi. 5. Mark xi. 25. x Jer. ii. 23. 35. Ez. xxxiii. 31. Mic. iii. 11. 1 Cor. iv. 7, 8. xv. 9, 10. 1 Tim. i. 12-16. Rev. iii. 17. y xx. 47. Matt. iii. 7-10. xix. 18-20. Gal. iii. 10. Phil. iii. 6. Jam. ii. 9-12. z xviii. 10. Num. xxiii. 4. 1 Sam. xv. 13. 2 Kings x. 16. Is. i. 15. lviii. 2, 3. Zech. vii. 5, 6. Matt. vi. 1. 5. 16. ix. 14. xv. 7-9. Rom. iii. 27. x. 1-3. 1 Cor. i. 29. Gal. i. 14. Eph. ii. 9. 1 Tim. iv. 8. a xi. 42. Lev. xxvii. 30-33. Num. xviii. 24. Mal. iii. 3. Matt. xxiii. 23, 24. b v. 8. vii. 6, 7. xvii. 12. Ezra ix. 6. Job xlii. 6. Ps. xl. 12. Is. vi. 5. Ez. xvi. 6, 3. Dan. ix. 7-9. Acts ii. 37. c xxiii. 48. Jer. xxxi. 18, 19. 2 Cor. vii. 31. d Ps. xxv. 7. 11. xli. 4. li. 1-3. lxxxvi. 15, 16. cxix. 41. cxxx. 3, 4, 7. Dan. ix. 5. 9-11. 18, 19. Heb. iv. 16. viii. 12. e xv. 18-21. xxiii. 40-43. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 12, 13. 19, 23. Ps. cvi. 6. Is. i. 18. lxiv. 5, 6. Matt. ix. 13. Rom. v. 8. 20, 21. 1 Tim. i. 15. 1 John i. 8-10. f v. 24, 25. vii. 47-50. 1 Sam. i. 18. Ec. ix. 7.

The parable of the unjust judge and the importunate widow, shewing that men should pray without fainting, 1-8. That of the Pharisee and the publican, 9-14. Jesus receives and blesses little children, shewing that his disciples should be like them, 15-17. He detects the covetousness of a young ruler; shews the danger of riches; and promises great rewards to those, who have forsaken things present for his sake, 18-30. He foretells his own sufferings, death and resurrection, 31, 34. He opens the eyes of a blind man, 35-43.

AND he spake a parable unto them *to this end*, ^a that men ought always to pray, ^b and not to faint;

2 Saying, There was in a ^{*} city a judge, ^c which feared not God, neither ^d regarded man:

3 And there was ^e a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, ^f Avenge me of mine adversary.

4 And he would not for a while: but afterward ^g he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man;

5 Yet ^h because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she ⁱ weary me.

6 And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge saith.

7 And ^k shall not God ^l avenge his own elect, ^m which cry day and night unto him, ⁿ though he bear long with them?

8 I tell you, that ^o he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless, ^p when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?

9 ¶ And he spake this parable unto certain ^q which trusted in themselves, ^r that they were righteous, ^s and despised others:

10 Two men went up ^t into the temple to pray; the one ^u a Pharisee, and the other a publican.

11 The Pharisee ^v stood, and prayed thus with himself, ^w God, I thank thee, that I am not ^x as other men *are*, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican.

12 I ^y fast twice in the week, ^z I give tithes of all that I possess.

13 And the publican, ^a standing afar off, would not lift up so much as *his* eyes unto heaven, ^b but smote upon his breast, saying, ^c God be merciful to me ^d a sinner.

14 I tell you, This man ^e went

down to his house & justified *rather* than the other: for ^f every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

15 ¶ And ^g they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when *his* disciples saw *it*, ^h they rebuked them.

16 But Jesus called them *unto him*, and said, ⁱ Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: ^j for of such is the kingdom of God.

17 Verily I say unto you, ^k Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, shall in no wise enter therein.

18 ¶ And ^l a certain ruler asked him, saying, ^m Good Master, ⁿ what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

19 And Jesus said unto him, ^o Why callest thou me good? none *is* good, save one, *that is* God.

20 Thou ^p knowest the commandments, ^q Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother.

21 And he said, ^r All these have I kept from my youth up.

22 Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou ^s one thing: ^t sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: ^u and come, follow me.

23 And when he heard this, ^v he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich.

24 And when Jesus saw that ^w he was very sorrowful, he said, ^x How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

25 For it is easier for ^y a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they that heard *it*, said, ^z Who then can be saved?

27 And he said, ^a The things which are impossible with men, are possible with God.

28 ¶ Then Peter said, ^b Lo, we have left all, and followed thee.

29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, ^c There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake,

30 Who shall not receive ^d manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting.

31 ¶ Then he took *unto him* the

x. 29. xvi. 15. Job ix. 20. xxv. 4. Ps. cxliii. 2. Is. xlv. 25. liii. 11. Rom. iii. 20. iv. 5. v. 1. viii. 33. Gal. ii. 16. Jam. ii. 21-25.

h i. 52. xiv. 11. Ex. xviii. 11. Job xxii. 29. xl. 9-13. Ps. cxxxviii. 6. Prov. iii. 34. xv. 33. xvi. 18, 19. xviii. 12. xxix. 23. Is. ii. 11-17. lvii. 15. Dan. iv. 37. Hab. ii. 4. Matt. v. 3. xxiii. 12. Jam. iv. 6. 10. 1 Pet. v. 5.

i 1 Sam. i. 24. Matt. xix. 13-15. Mark x. 13-16.

k ix. 49, 50. 54. Gen. xvii. 10-14. xxi. 4. Deut. xxix. 11. xxxi. 12. 2 Chr. xx. 13. Jer. xxxii. 39. Acts ii. 39. 1 Cor. vii. 14. Matt. xviii. 3, 4. 1 Cor. xiv. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 2.

n Ps. cxxxi. 1, 2. Mark x. 15.

o Matt. xix. 16. Mark x. 17.

p vi. 46. Ez. xxxiii. 31. Mal. i. 6. John xiii. 13-15.

q x. 26. Acts ii. 37. xvi. 30. r i. 35. xi. 13. Job xiv. 4. xv. 14-16. xxv. 4. 1 Tim. iii. 15. Heb. vii. 26. Jam. i. 17.

s x. 26-28. Is. viii. 20. Matt. xix. 17-19. Mark x. 18, 19. Rom. iii. 20. vii. 7-11.

t Ex. xx. 12-17. Deut. v. 16-21. Rom. xiii. 9. Gal. iii. 10-13. Eph. vi. 2. Col. iii. 20. Jam. ii. 8-11.

u 11, 12. xv. 7. 29. Matt. xix. 20, 21. Mark x. 30, 21. Rom. x. 2, 3. Phil. iii. 6. x. 42. Ps. xxvii. 4. Phil. iii. 13. 2 Pet. iii. 8.

y xii. 33. xvi. 9. Matt. vi. 19, 20. Acts ii. 44, 45. iv. 34-37. 1 Tim. vi. 18, 19. ix. 23. 57-62. Matt. xix. 21, 27, 28.

a viii. 14. xii. 15. xix. 8. xli. 34. Judg. xviii. 23, 24. Job xxxi. 24, 25. Ez. xxxiii. 31. Matt. xix. 22. Mark x. 22.

b Mark vi. 26. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. c Deut. vi. 10-12. viii. 11-17. Ps. x. 3, 4. lxxxiii. 5-12. Prov. xviii. 11. xxx. 9. Jer. ii. 31. v. 5. Matt. xix. 23-25. Mark x. 23-27. 1 Cor. i. 26, 27. 1 Tim. vi. 9, 10. Jam. ii. 5-7. v. 1-6. d Matt. xxiii. 24. e xiii. 23. f i. 37. Gen. xviii. 14. Job xlii. 2. Jer. xxxii. 17. Dan. iv. 35. Zech. viii. 6. Matt. xix. 26. Eph. i. 19. 20. ii. 4-10. g v. 11. Matt. iv. 19-22. ix. 9. xix. 27. Mark x. 28. Phil. iii. 7-9. h xiv. 26-28. Deut. xxxiii. 9. Matt. x. 37-39. xix. 28-30. Mark x. 29-31. i xii. 31, 32. Ps. xxxvii. 16. lxiii. 4, 5. lxxxiv. 10-12. cxix. 72, 103, 111, 127, 162. Rom. vi. 21-23. 1 Tim. iv. 8. vi. 6. Heb. xiii. 5, 6. Rev. ii. 17. iii. 21.

31 ¶ Then he took *unto him* the

Eph. v. 5. Phil. iii. 8. Col. iii. 5. 1 John ii. 15, 16. b Mark vi. 26. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. c Deut. vi. 10-12. viii. 11-17. Ps. x. 3, 4. lxxxiii. 5-12. Prov. xviii. 11. xxx. 9. Jer. ii. 31. v. 5. Matt. xix. 23-25. Mark x. 23-27. 1 Cor. i. 26, 27. 1 Tim. vi. 9, 10. Jam. ii. 5-7. v. 1-6. d Matt. xxiii. 24. e xiii. 23. f i. 37. Gen. xviii. 14. Job xlii. 2. Jer. xxxii. 17. Dan. iv. 35. Zech. viii. 6. Matt. xix. 26. Eph. i. 19. 20. ii. 4-10. g v. 11. Matt. iv. 19-22. ix. 9. xix. 27. Mark x. 28. Phil. iii. 7-9. h xiv. 26-28. Deut. xxxiii. 9. Matt. x. 37-39. xix. 28-30. Mark x. 29-31. i xii. 31, 32. Ps. xxxvii. 16. lxiii. 4, 5. lxxxiv. 10-12. cxix. 72, 103, 111, 127, 162. Rom. vi. 21-23. 1 Tim. iv. 8. vi. 6. Heb. xiii. 5, 6. Rev. ii. 17. iii. 21.

32 ¶ Then he took *unto him* the

Eph. v. 5. Phil. iii. 8. Col. iii. 5. 1 John ii. 15, 16. b Mark vi. 26. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. c Deut. vi. 10-12. viii. 11-17. Ps. x. 3, 4. lxxxiii. 5-12. Prov. xviii. 11. xxx. 9. Jer. ii. 31. v. 5. Matt. xix. 23-25. Mark x. 23-27. 1 Cor. i. 26, 27. 1 Tim. vi. 9, 10. Jam. ii. 5-7. v. 1-6. d Matt. xxiii. 24. e xiii. 23. f i. 37. Gen. xviii. 14. Job xlii. 2. Jer. xxxii. 17. Dan. iv. 35. Zech. viii. 6. Matt. xix. 26. Eph. i. 19. 20. ii. 4-10. g v. 11. Matt. iv. 19-22. ix. 9. xix. 27. Mark x. 28. Phil. iii. 7-9. h xiv. 26-28. Deut. xxxiii. 9. Matt. x. 37-39. xix. 28-30. Mark x. 29-31. i xii. 31, 32. Ps. xxxvii. 16. lxiii. 4, 5. lxxxiv. 10-12. cxix. 72, 103, 111, 127, 162. Rom. vi. 21-23. 1 Tim. iv. 8. vi. 6. Heb. xiii. 5, 6. Rev. ii. 17. iii. 21.

33 ¶ Then he took *unto him* the

Eph. v. 5. Phil. iii. 8. Col. iii. 5. 1 John ii. 15, 16. b Mark vi. 26. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. c Deut. vi. 10-12. viii. 11-17. Ps. x. 3, 4. lxxxiii. 5-12. Prov. xviii. 11. xxx. 9. Jer. ii. 31. v. 5. Matt. xix. 23-25. Mark x. 23-27. 1 Cor. i. 26, 27. 1 Tim. vi. 9, 10. Jam. ii. 5-7. v. 1-6. d Matt. xxiii. 24. e xiii. 23. f i. 37. Gen. xviii. 14. Job xlii. 2. Jer. xxxii. 17. Dan. iv. 35. Zech. viii. 6. Matt. xix. 26. Eph. i. 19. 20. ii. 4-10. g v. 11. Matt. iv. 19-22. ix. 9. xix. 27. Mark x. 28. Phil. iii. 7-9. h xiv. 26-28. Deut. xxxiii. 9. Matt. x. 37-39. xix. 28-30. Mark x. 29-31. i xii. 31, 32. Ps. xxxvii. 16. lxiii. 4, 5. lxxxiv. 10-12. cxix. 72, 103, 111, 127, 162. Rom. vi. 21-23. 1 Tim. iv. 8. vi. 6. Heb. xiii. 5, 6. Rev. ii. 17. iii. 21.

v. 41. 50. 50. 200.

4 And he ran before, * and

2

13. iii. 9. vi. 46. 20 And another came, saying, Lord, behold, *here is* thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin.

16. Matt. xxv. 24. Jam. iv. 17. m Ex. xx. 19, 20. 1 Sam. xii. 20. Matt. xxv. 25. Rom. viii. 15. 2 Tim. i. 7. Jam. ii. 19. 1 John iv. 18.

21 For ^m I feared thee, ⁿ because thou art an austere man; thou takest up that thou layest not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow.

22 And he saith unto him, ^o Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, *thou* wicked servant. ^p Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow.

23 Wherefore then gavest not thou my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have required mine own with ^q usury?

24 And he said unto them that stood by, ^r Take from him the pound, and give ^s it to him that hath ten pounds.

25 (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds.)

26 For I say unto you, ^t That unto every one which hath, shall be given: ^u and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away from him.

27 But those ^v mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay *them* before me.

28 ¶ And when he had thus spoken, ^w he went before, ascending up to Jerusalem.

29 And it came to pass, ^x when he was come nigh to Bethphage and ^y Bethany, at the mount called *the mount of Olives*, he sent two of his disciples,

30 Saying, ^z Go ye into the village over against *you*; in the which, at your entering, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man sat: loose him, and bring *him* ^a *hither*.

31 And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose *him*? thus shall ye say unto him, Because ^b the Lord hath need of him.

32 And they that were sent, went their way, and found even as he had said unto them.

33 And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt?

34 And they said, ^c The Lord hath need of him.

35 And they brought him to Jesus: and ^d they cast their garments upon the colt, and they set Jesus thereon.

36 And as they went, they spread their clothes in the way.

37 And when he was come nigh, even now ^e at the descent of the mount of Olives, ^f the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice, and praise God with a loud voice, for all the mighty works they had seen;

38 Saying, ^g Blessed be the King

that cometh in the name of the Lord; ^h peace in heaven, and ⁱ glory in the highest.

39 And some of the Pharisees from among the multitude said unto him, Master, ^j rebuke thy disciples.

40 And he answered and said unto them, I tell you, that if these should hold their peace, ^k the stones would immediately cry out.

41 ¶ And when he was come near, he beheld the city, ^l and wept over it.

42 Saying, ^m If thou hadst known, even thou, at least ⁿ in this thy day, ^o the things *which belong* unto thy peace! ^p but now they are hid from thine eyes.

43 For ^q the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall ^r cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side,

44 And shall ^s lay thee even with the ground, and ^t thy children within thee; and they shall not ^u leave in thee one stone upon another; ^v because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.

45 ¶ And he ^w went into the temple, and began to cast out them that ^x sold therein, and them that bought;

46 Saying unto them, ^y It is written, My house is the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves.

47 ¶ And ^z he taught daily in the temple: But ^a the chief priests, and the scribes, and the chief of the people, sought to destroy him;

48 And ^b could not find what they might do: for all the people ^c were very attentive to hear him.

ii. 15, 16. t Is. xxix. 1-4. Jer. vi. 3-6. u 1 Kings ix. 7, 8. Mic. ii. 12. x xiii. 34. Matt. xxiii. 37. Mark xiii. 2. z 42. i. 68. John iii. 18-21. 1 Pet. ii. 12. a Matt. xxi. 12, 13. Mark xi. 15-17. John ii. 13-16. b Deut. xiv. 25, 26. c Ps. xciii. 5. Is. lvi. 7. Jer. vii. 11. Ez. xliii. 12. Hos. xii. 7. Matt. xxiii. 14. d xxi. 37, 38. Matt. xxi. 23. Mark xi. 27, &c. John xviii. 20. e Matt. xxvi. 3, 4. Mark xii. 12. xiv. 1. John vii. 19. 44. viii. 37-40. x. 39. xi. 53-57. f xx. 19, 20. xxii. 2-4. Matt. xxii. 15, 16. * Or, *hanged on him*. Neh. viii. 3. John vii. 46-49. Acts xvi. 14.

CHAP. XX.

Jesus answers those, who demand by what authority he acts, 1-8; speaks the parable of the vineyard let out to wicked husbandmen, 9-19: shews that tribute should be paid to Cesar, 20-26. Confutes the Sadducees, concerning the resurrection of the dead; and puts all his adversaries to silence, 27-40: enquires how Christ was both David's Son and David's Lord, 41-45; and warns the people against the ambitious and hypocritical Scribes, 46, 47.

AND it came to pass, ^a that on one of those days, as he taught the people in the temple, and preached the gospel, ^b the chief priests and the scribes came upon *him*, with the elders,

2 And spake unto him, saying, ^c Tell us, By what authority doest thou these things? or, ^d Who is he that gave thee this authority?

3 And he answered and said unto

ii. 10-14. Eph. ii. 14-18. Col. i. 20. k Eph. i. 6. 12. iii. 10. 21. 1 Tim. i. 17. 1 Pet. i. 12. Rev. v. 9-14. xix. 1-6. l Is. xxvi. 11. Matt. xxiii. 13. John xi. 47, 48. xii. 10. 19. Acts iv. 1, 2. 16-18. Jam. iv. 5. m Ps. xevii. 11. xeviii. 7-9. cxiv. 1-8. Is. lv. 12. Hab. ii. 11. Matt. iii. 9. xxi. 13, 16. xxvii. 45. 51-54. 2 Pet. ii. 16. n Ps. cxix. 53. 136. 158. Jer. ix. 1. xviii. 17. xvii. 16. Hos. xi. 8. John xi. 35. Rom. ix. 2, 3. o Deut. v. 29. xxxii. 29. Ps. lxxxii. 13. Is. xlviii. 18. Ez. xviii. 31, 32. xxxiii. 11. p 44. Ps. xxxii. 6. Is. lv. 6. John xii. 35, 36. 2 Cor. vi. 1, 2. q i. 77-79. ii. 10-14. x. 5, 6. Acts x. 36. xiii. 46. Heb. iii. 3. x. 26-29. xii. 24-26. r Is. vi. 9, 10. xxix. 10-14. xlii. 18. Matt. xiii. 14, 15. John xii. 38-41. Acts xxviii. 25-27. Rom. xi. 7-10. 2 Cor. iii. 14-16. iv. 3, 4. 2 Thes. ii. 9-12. s xxi. 20-24. Deut. xxviii. 49-58. Ps. xxxvii. 12, 13. Dan. ix. 26, 27. Matt. xxii. 7. xxiii. 37-39. Mark xiii. 14-20. 1 Thes. ii. 14-20. 1 Pet. ii. 12. u 1 Kings ix. 7, 8. y Matt. xxiv. 2. 1 Pet. ii. 12. b Deut. xiv. 25, 26. c Ps. xciii. 5. Is. lvi. 7. Jer. vii. 11. Ez. xliii. 12. Hos. xii. 7. Matt. xxiii. 14. d xxi. 37, 38. Matt. xxi. 23. Mark xi. 27, &c. John xviii. 20. e Matt. xxvi. 3, 4. Mark xii. 12. xiv. 1. John vii. 19. 44. viii. 37-40. x. 39. xi. 53-57. f xx. 19, 20. xxii. 2-4. Matt. xxii. 15, 16. * Or, *hanged on him*. Neh. viii. 3. John vii. 46-49. Acts xvi. 14. a xix. 47, 48. Mark xi. 27. John xviii. 20. b 1 Chr. xxiv. c xix. 35-40. 45, 46. Matt. xxi. 23-27. Mark xi. 28-33. d Ex. ii. 14. John ii. 18. v. 22-27. Acts iv. 7-10. vii. 27. 35-39, 51.

e xxii. 68. Matt. xv. 2, 3. Col. iv. 6. them, e I will also ask you one thing; and answer me.

f vii. 28—35. 4 The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men?

g vii. 28—35. 5 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then believed ye him not?

h John i. 15—18. 6 But and if we say, Of men; all the people will stone us: k for they be persuaded that John was a prophet.

i Matt. xxi. 26. 7 And they answered, l That they could not tell whence it was.

k i. 76. vii. 26—20. Matt. xiv. 5. 8 And Jesus said unto them,

l Is. vi. 9, 10. m Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

9 ¶ Then began he to speak to the people n this parable: A certain man o planted a vineyard, p and let it forth to q husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long time.

10 And at r the season he t sent a servant to the husbandmen, that they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard: but the husbandmen u beat him, and sent him away empty.

11 And again he sent another servant; and they beat him also, and v entreated him shamefully, y and sent him away empty.

12 And again he sent the third: and they wounded him also, and cast him out.

13 Then said the Lord of the vineyard, z What shall I do? a I will send my beloved Son: b it may be they will reverence him when they see him.

14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they c reasoned among themselves, saying, This is d the Heir: come, e let us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours.

15 So f they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed him. g What therefore shall the Lord of the vineyard do unto them?

16 He shall come and h destroy these husbandmen, and shall give the vineyard to others. And when they heard it, they said, God forbid.

17 And he i beheld them, and said, k What is this then that is written, l The Stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the Head of the Corner?

18 Whosoever m shall fall upon that Stone shall be broken; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

19 ¶ And the chief priests and scribes n the same hour sought to lay hands on him; and they feared

the people: for they perceived that he had spoken this parable against them.

20 And o they watched him, and sent forth spies, which should p feign themselves just men, that they might take hold of his words, that so q they might deliver him unto the power and authority of the governor.

21 And they asked him, saying, r Master, we know that thou s sayest and teachest rightly, neither t acceptest thou the person of any, but teachest the way of God u truly;

22 Is it v lawful for us to give tribute unto Cesar, or no?

23 But w he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, y Why tempt ye me?

24 Shew me z a penny. Whose image and superscription hath it? a They answered and said, b Cesar's.

25 And he said unto them, c Render therefore unto Cesar the things which be Cesar's, and d unto God the things which be God's.

26 And e they could not take hold of his words before the people; f and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace.

27 ¶ Then came to him certain of g the Sadducees, which deny that there is any resurrection, and they asked him,

28 Saying, Master, h Moses wrote unto us, If any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

29 There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, i and died without children.

30 And the second took her to wife, and he died childless.

31 And the third took her; and in like manner the seven also: and they left no children, and died.

32 Last of all the woman j died also.

33 Therefore k in the resurrection, whose wife of them is she? for seven had her to wife.

34 And Jesus answering, said unto them, l The children of this world m marry, and are given in marriage:

35 But they which shall be n accounted worthy o to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, p neither marry, nor are given in marriage:

36 Neither q can they die any more: for they are r equal unto the angels; and are s the children of God, being the children of the resurrection.

37 Now, that the dead are raised,

38 Now, that the dead are raised,

39 Now, that the dead are raised,

40 Now, that the dead are raised,

41 Now, that the dead are raised,

42 Now, that the dead are raised,

43 Now, that the dead are raised,

44 Now, that the dead are raised,

45 Now, that the dead are raised,

46 Now, that the dead are raised,

47 Now, that the dead are raised,

48 Now, that the dead are raised,

49 Now, that the dead are raised,

50 Now, that the dead are raised,

51 Now, that the dead are raised,

52 Now, that the dead are raised,

53 Now, that the dead are raised,

54 Now, that the dead are raised,

55 Now, that the dead are raised,

56 Now, that the dead are raised,

57 Now, that the dead are raised,

58 Now, that the dead are raised,

59 Now, that the dead are raised,

60 Now, that the dead are raised,

61 Now, that the dead are raised,

62 Now, that the dead are raised,

63 Now, that the dead are raised,

64 Now, that the dead are raised,

65 Now, that the dead are raised,

66 Now, that the dead are raised,

67 Now, that the dead are raised,

68 Now, that the dead are raised,

69 Now, that the dead are raised,

70 Now, that the dead are raised,

71 Now, that the dead are raised,

72 Now, that the dead are raised,

73 Now, that the dead are raised,

74 Now, that the dead are raised,

75 Now, that the dead are raised,

76 Now, that the dead are raised,

77 Now, that the dead are raised,

78 Now, that the dead are raised,

79 Now, that the dead are raised,

80 Now, that the dead are raised,

81 Now, that the dead are raised,

82 Now, that the dead are raised,

83 Now, that the dead are raised,

84 Now, that the dead are raised,

85 Now, that the dead are raised,

86 Now, that the dead are raised,

87 Now, that the dead are raised,

88 Now, that the dead are raised,

89 Now, that the dead are raised,

90 Now, that the dead are raised,

91 Now, that the dead are raised,

92 Now, that the dead are raised,

93 Now, that the dead are raised,

94 Now, that the dead are raised,

95 Now, that the dead are raised,

96 Now, that the dead are raised,

97 Now, that the dead are raised,

98 Now, that the dead are raised,

99 Now, that the dead are raised,

100 Now, that the dead are raised,

2 Ex. iii. 2-6. * even Moses shewed at the bush, Deut. xxxiii. 16. * when he called the Lord, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.

38 For he is not ^a a God of the dead, but of the living: * for all live unto him.

39 Then certain of the Scribes answering, said, Master, ^y thou hast well said.

40 And after that, ^z they durst not ask him any *question at all*.

41 ¶ And he said unto them, ^a How say they that ^b Christ is David's Son?

42 And David ^c himself saith in the book of Psalms, ^d the LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

43 Till I make ^e thine enemies thy foot-stool.

44 David therefore calleth him Lord, ^f how is he then his Son?

45 ¶ Then ^g in the audience of all the people, he said unto his disciples,

46 ^h Beware of the Scribes, ⁱ which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts;

47 Which ^k devour widows' houses, ^l and for a shew make long prayers: ^m the same shall receive greater damnation.

1 Cor. xv. 25. Heb. i. 13. e xix. 27. Ps. ii. 1-9. xxi. 8-12. lxxii. 9. cix. 4-20. ex. 5, 6. Rev. xix. 14-21. f i. 31-35. ii. 11. Is. vii. 14. Matt. i. 23. Rom. ix. 5. Gal. iv. 4. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Rev. xxii. 16. g Matt. xv. 10. xxiii. 1, 2. Mark viii. 34. 1 Tim. v. 20. h xii. 1. Matt. xvi. 6. Mark viii. 15. 2 Tim. iv. 15. xi. 43. xiv. 7. Prov. xxix. 23. Matt. xxiii. 5-7. Mark xii. 38, 39. Rom. xii. 10. Phil. ii. 3-5. 3 John 9. k Jer. vii. 6-10. Ez. xxii. 7. Am. ii. 7. viii. 4-6. Mic. ii. 2, 8, 9. iii. 2, 3. Matt. xxiii. 14. Mark xii. 40. l xii. 1. Ez. xxxiii. 31. Matt. xxiii. 26-28. 1 Thes. ii. 5. 2 Tim. iii. 2-5. Tit. i. 16. m x. 12-14. xii. 47, 48. Matt. xi. 22-24. Jam. iii. 1.

CHAP. XXI.

a Mark vii. 11-13. xii. 41-44. Christ prefers the widow's two mites to the large offerings of the rich, 1-4. He foretels the destruction of the temple, 5, 6: the signs and calamities which would precede and accompany it, giving suitable exhortations and promises, 7-19: and the destruction and continued desolations of Jerusalem, 20-24. The signs of his coming, 25-33. He exhorts to watchfulness and prayer, 34-36. He daily preaches at the temple, and retires at night to the mount of Olives, 37, 38.

AND he looked up, ^a and saw the rich men casting their gifts into ^b the treasury.

2 And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two ^c mites.

3 And he said, ^c Of a truth I say unto you, That this poor widow hath cast in ^d more than they all.

4 For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast in ^e all the living that she had.

5 ¶ And ^f as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said,

6 *As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which ^g there shall not be left one*

stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

7 And they asked him, saying, Master, but ^h when shall these things be? and ⁱ what sign *will there be* when these things shall come to pass?

8 And he said, ^k Take heed that ye be not deceived: ^l for many shall come in my name, saying, I am *Christ*; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them.

9 But ^m when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; ⁿ but the end *is* not by and by.

10 Then said he unto them, ^o Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights, ^p and great signs shall there be from heaven.

12 But ^q before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute *you*, delivering *you* up to the synagogues, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake.

13 And ^r it shall turn to you for a testimony.

14 ^s Settle *it* therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer:

15 For ^t I will give you a mouth and wisdom, ^u which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist.

16 And ^v ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends, ^w and *some* of you shall they cause to be put to death.

17 And ^x ye shall be hated of all *men* ^a for my name's sake.

18 But ^b there shall not an hair of your head perish.

19 In your ^c patience possess ye your souls.

20 ¶ And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh.

21 Then let them which are in Judea ^d flee to the mountains; and let them which are ^e in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto.

22 For these be ^f the days of vengeance, that ^g all things shall be fulfilled.

John vii. 7. xv. 19, 20. xvii. 14. 11. John xv. 21. Acts ix. 16. 2 Cor. iv. 5. 11. xii. 10. Phil. i. 29. 1 Pet. iv. 14. Rev. ii. 3. h xii. 7. 1 Sam. xiv. 45. xxv. 29. 2 Sam. xiv. 11. Matt. x. 30. Acts xxvii. 34. c viii. 15. Ps. xxvii. 13, 14. xxxvii. 7. xl. 1. Rom. ii. 7. viii. 25. xv. 4, 5. 1 Thes. i. 3. 2 Thes. iii. 5. Heb. vi. 11, 12. 15. x. 36. Jam. i. 3, 4. v. 7-11. Rev. i. 9. ii. 2, 3. iii. 10. xiv. 12. d 7. xix. 43. Dan. ix. 27. Matt. xxiv. 15. Mark xiii. 14. e xvii. 31-33. Gen. xix. 17-22. 26. Ex. ix. 20, 21. Prov. xxii. 3. Matt. xxiv. 16-18. Mark xiii. 15, 16. f Num. xvi. 26. Jer. vi. 1. xxxv. 12. xxxvii. 12, 13. Rev. xviii. 4. g Is. xxxiv. 8. lxi. 2. Jer. li. 6. Rom. ii. 5. 2 Pet. ii. 9. iii. 7. h Lev. xxvi. 14-33. Dent. xxviii. 15-68. xxix. 19-28. xxxii. 34-43. Ps. lxxix. 22-28. cxlix. 7-9. Is. lxx. 12-16. Dan. ix. 26, 27. Zech. xi. 1, &c. Mal. iv. 1. Mark xiii. 19, 20.

32. Dan. xii. 6. 8. Matt. xxiv. 3. Mark xiii. 3, 4. John xxi. 21, 22. Acts i. 6, 7. i 20, 21. 27, 28. Matt. xxiv. 15, 16. Mark xiii. 14. k Jer. xxix. 8. Matt. xxiv. 4, 5. 11. 23-25. Mark xiii. 5, 6. 21-23. 2 Cor. xi. 13-15. 2 Thes. ii. 3, 10. 11. 2 Tim. iii. 13. 1 John iv. 1. Rev. xii. 9. l John v. 43. Acts v. 36, 37. viii. 9, 10. m 18, 19. Ps. xxvii. 1-3. xvi. 1, 2. cxii. 7. Is. viii. 12. li. 12, 13. Jer. iv. 19, 20. Matt. xxiv. 6-8. Mark xiii. 7, 8. n 8. 28. o 2 Chr. xv. 5, 6. Hag. ii. 21, 22. Zech. xiv. 2, 3. 13. Mark xiii. 8. Acts ii. 19, 20. xi. 28. Heb. xii. 27. Rev. vi. 2-12. p 25-27. Matt. xxiv. 29, 30. q xi. 49-51. Matt. x. 16-25. xxii. 6. xxiii. 34-36. xxiv. 9, 10. Mark xiii. 9-13. John xv. 20. xvi. 2, 3. Acts iv. 3-7. v. 17-19. 40. vi. 12-15. vii. 57-60. viii. 3. ix. 4, xii. 1-4. xvi. 24-26. xxi. 30, 31. xxii. 30. xxiv. 1, &c. xxv. 1, 2, 11, 12, 22-25. xxvi. 2, &c. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. 1 Pet. iv. 12-14. Rev. ii. 10. r Phil. i. 28. 1 Thes. iii. 3, 4. 2 Thes. i. 5. s xii. 11, 12. Matt. x. 19, 20. Mark xiii. 11. t xxiv. 44. Ex. iv. 11, 12. Prov. ii. 6. Jer. i. 9. Acts ii. 4. iv. 8-13. 31. 33. Eph. vi. 19. Col. iv. 3, 4. Jam. i. 5. u Acts vi. 10. xxiv. 25. xxvi. 28. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. x Jer. ix. 4. xii. 6. Mic. vii. 5, 6. Matt. x. 21. Mark xiii. 12. y Acts vii. 59. xii. 2. xxvi. 10, 11. Rev. ii. 13. vi. 9. xii. 11. z Matt. x. 22. xxiv. 9. Mark x. 22. Matt. v. 11. John xv. 21. Acts ix. 16. 2 Cor. iv. 5. 11. xii. 10. Phil. i. 29. 1 Pet. iv. 14. Rev. ii. 3. b xii. 7. 1 Sam. xiv. 45. xxv. 29. 2 Sam. xiv. 11. Matt. x. 30. Acts xxvii. 34. c viii. 15. Ps. xxvii. 13, 14. xxxvii. 7. xl. 1. Rom. ii. 7. viii. 25. xv. 4, 5. 1 Thes. i. 3. 2 Thes. iii. 5. Heb. vi. 11, 12. 15. x. 36. Jam. i. 3, 4. v. 7-11. Rev. i. 9. ii. 2, 3. iii. 10. xiv. 12. d 7. xix. 43. Dan. ix. 27. Matt. xxiv. 15. Mark xiii. 14. e xvii. 31-33. Gen. xix. 17-22. 26. Ex. ix. 20, 21. Prov. xxii. 3. Matt. xxiv. 16-18. Mark xiii. 15, 16. f Num. xvi. 26. Jer. vi. 1. xxxv. 12. xxxvii. 12, 13. Rev. xviii. 4. g Is. xxxiv. 8. lxi. 2. Jer. li. 6. Rom. ii. 5. 2 Pet. ii. 9. iii. 7. h Lev. xxvi. 14-33. Dent. xxviii. 15-68. xxix. 19-28. xxxii. 34-43. Ps. lxxix. 22-28. cxlix. 7-9. Is. lxx. 12-16. Dan. ix. 26, 27. Zech. xi. 1, &c. Mal. iv. 1. Mark xiii. 19, 20.

xxiii. 29. Deut. which are written may be fulfilled.
xxviii. 56, 57. 23 But woe unto them that are
Lam. iv. 10. with child, and to them that give
Hos. ix. 12-17. suck in those days! for there shall
xiii. 16. Matt. be great distress in the land, and
xxiv. 19. Mark wrath upon this people.
xiii. 17.

xix. 27. 43, 44. 24 And they shall fall by the
Matt. xxi. 41. edge of the sword, and shall be
44. 1 Thes. ii. led away captive into all nations:
16. Heb. x. 26- and Jerusalem shall be trodden
31. Jam. v. 1. down of the Gentiles, until the
1 Pet. iv. 17, 18. times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.
Deut. xxviii. 64 -65.

Is. v. 5. lxxiii. 25 ¶ And there shall be signs
18. Lam. i. 15. in the sun, and in the moon, and in
Rev. xi. 2. the stars; and upon the earth dis-
n Is. lxxi. 12, 19. tress of nations, with perplexity;
Dan. xii. 7. Mal. the sea and the waves roaring;
i. 11. Rom. xi. 25.

Is. xlii. 10, 13, 26 Men's hearts failing them
14. xxiv. 23. for fear, and for looking after those
Jer. iv. 28. Ez. things which are coming on the
xxiii. 7, 8. Joel earth; for the powers of heaven
ii. 30, 31. Am. shall be shaken.
viii. 9, 10. Matt. 26 Men's hearts failing them
xxviii. 45. Mark for fear, and for looking after those
xiii. 24-26. xv. things which are coming on the
23. Acts ii. 19, earth; for the powers of heaven
20. 2 Pet. iii. 10 shall be shaken.

27 And then shall they see the
-12. Rev. vi. 12 Son of man coming in a cloud,
-14. xx. 11. with power and great glory.

Is. xlii. 4, 5. 28 And when these things begin
Mic. vii. 4. to come to pass, then look up,
p Ps. lxxviii. 3. xlii. and lift up your heads; for your
i. 4. Is. v. 30. redemption draweth nigh.

29 ¶ And he spake to them a
Lam. xxviii. 36. parable; Behold the fig-tree, and
Deut. xxviii. 32 all the trees;
-34. 65-67. Heb. x. 26, 27. 29 ¶ And he spake to them a
Matt. xxiv. 29. parable; Behold the fig-tree, and
Mark xiii. 25. all the trees;

30 When they now shoot forth,
Dan. vii. 13. ye see and know of your own selves
Matt. xxvi. 64. that summer is now nigh at hand.
Mark xiii. 26. 30 When they now shoot forth,
Acts i. 9-11. ye see and know of your own selves
Rev. i. 7. xiv. 14. that summer is now nigh at hand.

31 So likewise ye, when ye see
Matt. xvi. 27. these things come to pass, know ye
28. xvi. 31. that the kingdom of God is nigh
p Ps. xlviii. 5-9. at hand.

32 Verily I say unto you, This
Is. xli. 1-3. generation shall not pass away till
xxv. 8, 9. Is. 1. all be fulfilled.

33 ¶ Heaven and earth shall pass
y Rom. viii. 21. away; but my words shall not pass
Eph. i. 14. is. 30. away.

34 ¶ And take heed to your-
z Matt. xxiv. 32. selves, lest at any time your hearts
-35. Mark xiii. be overcharged with surfeiting,
26-30. 34 ¶ And take heed to your-

selves, lest at any time your hearts
u vii. 54-57. be overcharged with surfeiting,
Matt. xvi. 1-4. and drunkenness, and cares of
b Heb. x. 37. Jam. this life, and so that day come
v. 9. 1 Pet. iv. 7. upon you unawares.

35 For as a snare shall it come
c xi. 50, 51. Matt. upon you unawares.
xvi. 24. xvi. 26. 35 For as a snare shall it come
xiii. 34. Mark upon you unawares.

36 ¶ Watch ye therefore, and
d Ps. cii. 26. Is. li. pray always, that ye may be ac-
6. Matt. v. 18. counted worthy to escape all these
xvi. 35. Mark things that shall come to pass, and
xiii. 31. 1 Pet. to stand before the Son of man.

37 ¶ And in the day-time he
e 8. xviii. 3. Mark was teaching in the temple; and at
xiii. 9. Heb. xiii. night he went out, and abode in the
18. 37. 37 ¶ And in the day-time he

was teaching in the temple; and at
f xlii. 45. Is. v. 9. night he went out, and abode in the
9. 10. Ps. xviii. 4, 5. Is. mount that is called the mount of
xxviii. 7, 8. Hos. iv. 10-12. Hos. iv. 11, 12. Rom. xlii. 11-13. Olives.

1 Thes. v. 6. 1 Pet. ii. 3-7. g Deut. xix. 19, 20. 1 Sam.
xv. 30. Is. xlii. 2, 3. 1 Cor. v. 11. vi. 18. Gal. v. 24, 25.
h viii. 14. v. 41. Matt. xiii. 22. Mark iv. 19. Phil. iv. 6.
i xiv. 46. Ps. xxiv. 8. Matt. xxiv. 29-50. Mark xiii. 35-37.

1 Thes. v. 2-4. 2 Pet. iii. 14. Rev. iii. 7. k Ps. x. 6. Ec.
ix. 13. 16. xxiv. 17, 18. Jer. xliii. 43, 44. Rev. xvi. 13.
l xvii. 37. Gen. vii. 4. Acts xiii. 25. m vii. 37-40. Matt.
xxiv. 42. xvi. 18. xxviii. 43. Mark xiii. 35, 37. 1 Cor. xvi. 17.

2 Tim. iv. 5. 1 Pet. iv. 7. v. 6. n xviii. 1. Job xxviii. 10.
Acts x. 2. Eph. vi. 18. 16. Col. iv. 2. 1 Thes. v. 12. o Ps.
25. 2 Thes. i. 5, 6. p Ps. i. 5. Mal. iii. 2. Eph. vi. 12, 14.

1 John ii. 29. Jude 24. q xlii. 29. Matt. xxi. 13. Mark vi.
12. John xii. 1. r xix. 25. Zech. xiv. 4. Matt. xxvi. 30. Acts
i. 12.

38 And all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple, for to hear him.

CHAP. XXII.

The priests and scribes determine to put Jesus to death, 1, 2. Judas bargains to betray him, 3-6. Two apostles prepare the passover, and Jesus eateth it with the twelve, 7-12. He instituteth the Lord's supper, 19, 20; points out the traitor, 21-23; checks the ambition of the disciples, and promises them a part in his kingdom, 24-30; shews Peter that Satan desired to sift him, but that his faith should not fail; yet he would thrice deny him, 31-34; and instructs his disciples about their approaching dangers, 35-38; His agony and prayer in the garden, and his warnings to the apostles, 39-46. He is betrayed, 47-49; heals him whose ear Peter cut off, 50-53; and is led to the high priest, 54. Peter thrice denies him, but bitterly repents, 55-62. Jesus is mocked, insulted, and condemned, 63-71.

NOW the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover.

2 And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people.

3 Then entered Satan into Judas, surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve.

4 Then he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them.

5 And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money.

6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them, in the absence of the multitude.

7 ¶ Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed.

8 And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.

9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare?

10 And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in.

11 And ye shall say unto the good-man of the house, The master saith unto thee, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

12 And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.

13 And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

14 ¶ And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him.

15 And he said unto them, With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer:

16 For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.

17 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves.

a Ex. xii. 6-37. Lev. xxi. 5, 6. Matt. xxvi. 2. 12. John vi. 45 -57. 1 Cor. v. 7, 8. b xix. 47, 48. xx. 19. Ps. ii. 1-5. Matt. xxi. 38. 45, 46. xxvi. 3 -5. John xi. 47 -53. 57. Acts iv. 27. c John vi. 70, 71. vii. 6. xiii. 27. Acts v. 3. d 21. vi. 16. Ps. xlii. 9. iv. 12-14. Matt. xxvi. 22. Mark xiv. 18-20. John xiii. 13, 26. e Matt. xxvi. 14. Mark xiv. 10, 11. f Zech. xi. 12, 13. Matt. xxvi. 15, 16. xxviii. 1-5. Acts i. 13, viii. 26. 1 Tim. vi. 9, 10. 2 Pet. ii. 3. 15. Jude 11. g 1. Ps. xlii. 6, 18. Matt. xxvi. 17. Mark xiv. 12. h Mark xiv. 1-11. i 1. 6. Matt. iii. 15. Gal. iv. 4, 5. k xvi. 20. Acts i. 30. 2-7. Matt. xxvi. 14, 15. John xvi. 4. Acts viii. 26-28. l xvi. 31, 34. Matt. xvi. 3. John xvi. 28. m xvi. 5. Rev. iii. 20. n John ii. 25. xvi. 17. Acts xvi. 14, 15. o Acts i. 17. xx. 8. p xvi. 17. John vi. 4. xi. 40. Heb. xii. 8. q Luke. xvi. 9. 11. Matt. xxvi. 26. Mark xiv. 17. r Or, I have prepared and set before me. 36. John vi. 45. xvi. 1. xviii. 1. s vii. 37. xvi. 18. John vi. 27. 30-35. 1 Cor. v. 7, 8. Heb. x. 1-16. t Ps. xlii. 5. xxvi. 12. Job. i. 5. u 15. Ps. 136. Ps. vii. 16. 1 Sam. xvi. 17. 1 Sam. xvi. 18. 1 Tim. i. 4, 5.

x 16. Matt. xxvi. 29. Mark xiv. 23. xv. 23.
y Judg. ix. 13. Ps. civ. 15. Prov. xxxi. 6, 7. Cant. v. 1. Is. xxiv. 9 —11. xxv. 6. lv. 1. Zech. ix. 15. 17. Eph. v. 13, 19.
z ix. 27. xxi. 31. Dan. ii. 44. Matt. xvi. 18. Mark ix. 1. Acts ii. 30—36. Col. i. 13.
a Matt. xxvi. 26 —28. Mark xiv. 22—24. 1 Cor. xi. 23—29.
b 17. xxiv. 30. John vi. 23. 1 Thes. v. 18.
c 20. Gen. xli. 26, 27. Ez. xxxvii. 11. Dan. ii. 38. iv. 22—24. Zech. v. 7, 8. 1 Cor. x. 4. Gal. iv. 25.
d John vi. 51. Gal. i. 4. Eph. v. 2. Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 24.
e Ps. lxxxiii. 4—6. cxi. 4. Cant. i. 4. 1 Cor. xi. 24, 25.
f Ex. xxiv. 8. Zech. ix. 11. 1 Cor. x. 16—21. xi. 25. Heb. viii. 6—13. ix. 17—23. xii. 24. xiii. 20.
g Job xix. 19. Ps. xli. 9. Mic. vii. 5, 6. Matt. xxvi. 21—23. Mark xiv. 18—20. John xiii. 18, 19.
h xxiv. 25—27. 46. Gen. iii. 15. Ps. xxii. lxxix. Is. liii. Dan. ix. 24—26. Zech. xiii. 7. Matt. xxvi. 24, 53, 54. Mark xiv. 21. Acts ii. 23. iv. 25—28. xiii. 27, 28. xxvi. 22, 23. 1 Cor. xv. 3, 4. 1 Pet. i. 11.
i Ps. lv. 12—15. lxxix. 22—28. cix. 6—15. Matt. xxvii. 5. John xvii. 12. Acts i. 16—25. 2 Pet. ii. 3.
k Matt. xxvi. 22. Mark xiv. 19. John xiii. 22—25.
l ix. 46. Matt. xx. 20—24. Mark ix. 34. x. 37—41. Rom. xii. 10. 1 Cor. xiii. 4. Phil. ii. 3—5. Jam. iv. 5, 6. 1 Pet. v. 5, 6.
m Matt. xx. 25—28. Mark x. 41—45. n Matt. xviii. 3—5. xxiii. 8—12. Rom. xii. 2. 1 Pet. v. 3. o xii. 37. xvii. 7—9. Matt. xx. 28. John xiii. 5—16. 2 Cor. viii. 9. Phil. ii. 7, 8. p Matt. xiv. 28, 29. xxiv. 13. John vi. 67, 68. viii. 31. Acts i. 25. Heb. ii. 18. iv. 15. c xii. 32. xix. 17. Matt. xxiv. 47. 2 Tim. ii. 12. Jam. ii. 5. Rev. xxi. 14. r 16—18. xii. 37. xiv. 15. 2 Sam. ix. 9, 10. xix. 28. Rev. xix. 9. s Ps. xlix. 14. 1 Cor. vi. 2, 3. Rev. ii. 26, 27. iii. 21. iv. 4. Gr. t x. 41. Acts ix. 4. u Job i. 8—11. ii. 3—6. Zech. iii. 1. 1 Pet. v. 8. Rev. xii. 10. x Am. ix. 9. y Zech. iii. 2—4. John xiv. 19. xvii. 9—11. 16—21. Rom. v. 9, 10. viii. 32—34. Heb. vii. 25. 1 Pet. i. 5. 1 John ii. 1, 2. z viii. 13. 2 Tim. ii. 18. Tit. i. 1. Heb. xii. 15. 2 Pet. i. 1. 1 John ii. 19. a 61, 62. Matt. xviii. 3. xxvi. 75. Mark xiv. 72. xvi. 7. Acts iii. 19. b Ps. xxii. 3—6. li. 12, 13. John xxi. 15—17. 2 Cor. i. 4—6. 1 Tim. i. 13—16. Heb. xii. 12, 13. 1 Pet. i. 13. v. 8—10. 2 Pet. i. 10—12. iii. 14, 17, 18. c 2 Kings viii. 12, 13. Prov. xxviii. 26. Jer. x. 23. xvii. 9. Matt. xx. 22. xxvi. 33—35. 40, 41. Mark xiv. 29, 31, 37, 38. John xiii. 36, 37. Acts xx. 23, 24. xxi. 12.

18 For I say unto you, * I will not drink of ^y the fruit of the vine, ^z until the kingdom of God shall come.

19 And * he took bread, and ^b gave thanks, and brake *it*, and gave unto them, saying, This ^c is my body, which is ^d given for you: ^e this do in remembrance of me.

20 Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, * This cup *is* the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you.

21 But, behold, ^g the hand of him that betrayeth me *is* with me on the table.

22 And ^h truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined: ⁱ but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed!

23 And they began to ^k enquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

24 ¶ And there was also ^l a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest.

25 And he said unto them, ^m the kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors.

26 But ⁿ ye *shall* not *be* so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.

27 For whether *is* ^o greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? *is* not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth.

28 Ye are they which have ^p continued with me in my temptations:

29 And ^q I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me;

30 That ye may ^r eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, ^s and sit on thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, * Simon, Simon, behold, ^t Satan hath desired *to have* you, that he may ^u sift *you* as wheat:

32 But ^v I have prayed for thee, that ^w thy faith fail not; and ^x when thou art converted, ^y strengthen thy brethren.

33 And he said unto him, Lord, ^z I am ready to go with thee, both

34 And he said, I tell thee, Peter, ^a the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

35 ¶ And he said unto them, ^b When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, ^c lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing.

36 Then said he unto them, ^d But now, he that hath a purse, let him take *it*, and likewise *his* scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one.

37 For I say unto you, That ^e this that is written must yet be accomplished in me. ^f And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have an end.

38 And they said, Lord, behold, here *are* two swords. And he said unto them, ^g It is enough.

39 ¶ And ^h he came out, and went, ⁱ as he was wont, to the mount of Olives; and his disciples also followed him.

40 And when he was at the place, he said unto them, ^j Pray that ye enter not into temptation.

41 And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, ^k and kneeled down, and prayed,

42 Saying, ^l Father, if thou be willing, remove this ^m cup from me: nevertheless, ⁿ not my will, but thine, be done.

43 And there appeared ^o an angel unto him from heaven, ^p strengthening him.

44 And ^q being in an agony, he prayed more earnestly: ^r and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground.

45 And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples, he found them ^s sleeping for sorrow,

46 And said unto them, ^t Why sleep ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation.

47 And ^u while he yet spake, behold, a multitude, and he that was called ^v Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jesus to kiss him.

48 But Jesus said unto him, Judas, ^w betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?

49 When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword?

50 And ^x one of them smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear.

51 And Jesus answered and said, ^y Suffer ye thus far. ^z And he touched his ear, and healed him.

32. y Matt. xxvi. 40. 43. Mark xiv. 37. 40, 41. z 40. xxi. 34 —36. Prov. vi. 4—11. Jon. i. 6. a Matt. xxvi. 45—47. Mark xiv. 41—43. John xviii. 2—9. b 3—6. Matt. xxvi. 14—16. 47. Mark xiv. 10, 11. 43. Acts i. 16—18. c 2 Sam. xx. 9, 10. Ps. lv. 21. Prov. xxviii. 6. Matt. xxvi. 48—50. Mark xiv. 44—46. d Matt. xxi. 51—54. Mark xiv. 47. John xviii. 10, 11. Rom. xii. 19. 2 Cor. x. 4. e John xvii. 12. xviii. 2, 9. f Rom. xii. 21. 2 Cor. x. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 21—23.

d Matt. xxvi. 34. 74. Mark xiv. 30, 71, 72. John xiii. 38. xviii. 27.
e ix. 3. x. 4. Matt. x. 9, 10. Mark vi. 8, 9.
f xii. 29—31. Gen. xlviii. 15. Deut. viii. 2, 3. 16. Ps. xliii. 1. xxxiv. 9, 10. xxxvii. 3. Matt. vi. 31—33. Matt. x. 22—25. John xv. 20. xvi. 33. 1. Thes. ii. 14, 15. iii. 4. 1 Pet. iv. 1.
h 22. xviii. 31. xxiv. 44—46. Matt. xxvi. 54—56. John x. 35. xix. 28—30. Acts xiii. 27—29.
i xxiii. 32. Is. liii. 12. Mark xv. 27. 28. 2 Cor. v. 21. Gal. iii. 13.
k Matt. xxvi. 52—54. John xviii. 36. 2 Cor. x. 3, 4. Eph. vi. 10—18. 1 Thes. v. 8. 1 Pet. v. 9.
l Matt. xxvi. 36—38. Mark xiv. 32—34. John xviii. 1, 2.
m xxi. 37. Mark xi. 11. 19. xiii. 3. n 46. xi. 4. 1 Chr. iv. 10. Ps. xvii. 5. xix. 13. cxix. 116, 117. 133. Prov. xxx. 8, 9. Matt. vi. 13. xxvi. 41. Mark xiv. 38. 2 Cor. xii. 7—10. Eph. vi. 18, 19. 1 Pet. iv. 7. v. 8, 9. Rev. iii. 10.
o Matt. xxvi. 39. Mark xiv. 35.
p Matt. xxvi. 42. 44. Mark xiv. 36. John xii. 27. 28.
q 17—20. Is. li. 17. 22. Jer. xxv. 15. &c. Matt. xx. 22. John xviii. 11.
r Ps. xl. 8. John iv. 34. v. 30. vi. 38. Heb. x. 7—10.
s iv. 10, 11. Ps. xci. 11, 12. Matt. iv. 6. 11. xxvi. 53. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Heb. i. 6. 14.
t 32. Deut. iii. 28. Job iv. 3, 4. Is. xxxv. 3, 4. Dan. x. 16—19. xi. 1. Acts xviii. 23. Heb. ii. 17.
u Gen. xxvii. 24—28. Ps. xxii. 1, 2. 12—21. xl. 1—3. lxxix. 14—18. lxxxviii. 1—18. cxxx. 1, 2. cxlii. 6, 7. Lam. iii. 53—56. Jon. ii. 2, 3. John xii. 27. Heb. v. 7.
x Is. liii. 10. Lam. i. 12. Rom. viii. 32. y Matt. xxvi. 40. 43. Mark xiv. 37. 40, 41. z 40. xxi. 34 —36. Prov. vi. 4—11. Jon. i. 6. a Matt. xxvi. 45—47. Mark xiv. 41—43. John xviii. 2—9. b 3—6. Matt. xxvi. 14—16. 47. Mark xiv. 10, 11. 43. Acts i. 16—18. c 2 Sam. xx. 9, 10. Ps. lv. 21. Prov. xxviii. 6. Matt. xxvi. 48—50. Mark xiv. 44—46. d Matt. xxi. 51—54. Mark xiv. 47. John xviii. 10, 11. Rom. xii. 19. 2 Cor. x. 4. e John xvii. 12. xviii. 2, 9. f Rom. xii. 21. 2 Cor. x. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 21—23.

52 Then ^a Jesus said unto the chief priests, and ^b captains of the temple, and the elders, which were come to him, Be ye come out as against a thief, with swords and staves?

53 When ⁱ I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: ^{*} but this is your hour, and ⁱ the power of darkness.

54 Then ^m took they him, and led him, and brought him into the high priest's house. ⁿ And Peter followed afar off.

55 And when they ^o had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, ^p Peter sat down among them.

56 But ^q a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man also was with him.

57 And ^r he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not.

58 And after a little while, ^s another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not.

59 And about the space of one hour after, another ^t confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this fellow also was with him; for he is a Galilean.

60 And Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, ^u the cock crew.

61 And the Lord ^v turned, and ^w looked upon Peter; ^x and Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, ^y Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

62 And Peter went out, ^b and wept bitterly.

63 ^c And ^c the men that held Jesus ^d mocked him, and smote him.

64 And when they had ^e blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophecy, Who is it that smote thee?

65 And many other things ^f blasphemously spake they against him.

66 ^g And ^g as soon as it was day, ^h the elders of the people, and the chief priests, and the scribes, came together, and led him into their council, saying,

67 ⁱ Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, ^k If I tell you, ye will not believe:

68 And ^l if I also ask you, ye will not answer me, nor let me go.

69 Hereafter ^m shall the Son of man sit ⁿ on the right hand of the power of God.

70 Then said they all, Art thou then ^o the Son of God? And he said unto them, ^p Ye say that I am.

71 And they said, ^q What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

70 Then said they all, Art thou then ^o the Son of God? And he said unto them, ^p Ye say that I am.

71 And they said, ^q What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

q Matt. xxvi. 65, 64.

CHAP. XXIII.

Jesus is accused before Pilate, who sends him to Herod, 1-7. He is silent before Herod, who mocks him and sends him back. 7-11. Pilate and Herod are made friends, 12. Pilate, convinced of the innocence of Jesus, is yet prevailed on by clamour to give him up to crucifixion, and to release Barabbas, 13-26. Jesus is led away, Simon of Cyrene bearing his cross, 26. To the women, &c. who bewailed him, he predicts the calamities coming on the Jews, 27-31. He is crucified between two thieves, and prays for his murderers, 32-34. The people, rulers, priests, and soldiers, and one of the thieves, scoff at him, 35-38. The other thief rebukes his companion, and confesses Christ, who promises that he shall that day be with him in paradise, 39-43. The land is darkened, the veil of the temple rent, and Jesus, commending his spirit into the hand of his Father, expires, 44-46. The centurion confesses him, and the people with his acquaintance retire, smiting their breasts at what they had seen, 47-49. Joseph of Arimathea asks for the body, and buries it, 50-54. The women prepare spices; but rest on the sabbath, according to the commandment, 55, 56.

AND ^a the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate.

2 And ^b they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow ^c perverting the nation, ^d and forbidding to give tribute to Cesar, saying, ^e That he himself is Christ a king.

3 And ^f Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou ^g the king of the Jews? And he answered him and said, ^h Thou sayest it.

4 Then said Pilate to the chief priests, and ⁱ to the people, ^j I find no fault in this man.

5 And ^k they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jewry, ^l beginning from Galilee to this place.

6 When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were ^m a Galilean.

7 And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto ⁿ Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that time.

8 And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: ^o for he was desirous to see him of a long season, because he had heard many things of him: ^p and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him.

9 Then he questioned with him in many words: ^q but he answered him nothing.

10 And the chief priests and scribes stood ^r and vehemently accused him.

11 And ^s Herod with his men

iv. 41. Ps. ii. 7. 12. Matt. iii. 17. xxvii. 43. 54. John i. 34. 49. x. 30. 36. xix. 7. p xxiii. 3. Matt. xxvi. 64. Mark xiv. 62. xv. 2. John xviii. 37. q Matt. xxvi. 65, 64. Mark xiv. 63, 64.

a xxiii. 66. Matt. xxvii. 1, 2. Mark xv. 1. John xviii. 29. b Mark xv. 3-5. John xviii. 30. c 5. 1. Kings xviii. 17. Jer. xxxviii. 4. Am. vii. 10. Acts xvi. 20. xviii. 6, 7. xxiv. 5.

d xx. 20-26. 1 Kings xli. 10 -13. Ps. xxxv. 17. Job. 4. lvi. 3-6. Jer. xx. 10. xxviii. 13-15. Matt. xxi. 21. xxi. 59, 60. Mark xiv. 59, 60. Acts xxi. 12. 1 Pet. iii. 16 -19.

e xix. 69, 70. Mark xiv. 61, 62. John xii. 12. f Matt. xxvii. 11. Mark xv. 2. John xviii. 33-37. 1 Tim. vi. 13. 18. 1. 42. 38. xix. 50-59. Mark xv. 18. 32. John i. 49. xix. 3. 19-21.

h 13, 15. Matt. xxvii. 19. 24. Mark xv. 14. John xviii. 30. xix. 4-6. Heb. vii. 26. 1 Pet. i. 19. 1. 28. 16. 18. i 23. xi. 53. Ps. xix. 12, 13. 16. 18. 19. 4. 10. 14. Matt. xxvii. 34. John xix. 10. Acts x. 33. vii. 54. 57. xviii. 10. k iv. 14, 15. Matt. ix. 12, 16. 23. Mark i. 14. John i. 43. ii. 11. vii. 41. 62. Acts x. 37.

l vii. 1. Acts x. 37. m vii. 1. xiii. 31. n ix. 7-9. Matt. xiv. 1. Mark vi. 14. o iv. 14. 2 Kings v. 3-6. 11. Acts viii. 19. p xix. 62. Ps. xix. 13, 14. xxxix. 1, 2. 9.

q 2. 5. 14, 15. 28. 33. Acts xxi. 3. r Acts x. 27, 28.

s xxii. 64, 65. Ps. of war ^s set him at nought, and
xxii. 6. lxix. 19, mocked *him*, and arrayed him in a
20. Is. xlix. 7. gorgeous robe, and sent him again
hiii. 3. Matt. to Pilate.
xxvii. 27—30.
Mark ix. 12, xv.
16—20.

t Ps. lxxxiii. 4— Herod were made friends together;
6. Matt. xvi. 1. for before they were at enmity be-
Rev. xvii. 13, tween themselves.
14.

u Matt. xxvii. 21 13 ¶ And ^u Pilate, when he had
—23. Mark xv. called together the chief priests,
14. John xviii. and the rulers, and the people,
38. xix. 4.

x 1, 2, 5. 14 Said unto them, Ye have
brought this man unto me, ^x as one
that perverteth the people: and,
y 4. Dan. vi. 4. behold, I, having examined *him* be-
Matt. xxvii. 4. fore you, ^y have found no fault in
19, 24, 54. Acts this man, touching those things
xiii. 28. Heb. whereof you accuse him;
vii. 26.

15 No, nor yet Herod: for I sent
you to him; and, lo, nothing wor-
thy of death is done unto him.

16 I will therefore ^z chastise him,
and release *him*.

17 For ^a of necessity he must
release one unto them at the feast.

a Matt. xxvii. 15. 18 And ^b they cried out all at
Mark xv. 6. once, saying, ^c Away with this
John xviii. 39. *man*, and release unto us Barabbas:

b Matt. xxvii. 16. 19 Who for a certain ^d sedition
—18. 20—23. made in the city, and for murder,
Mark xv. 7—14. John xviii. 40.
Acts iii. 14.

c John xix. 15. 19 Who for a certain ^d sedition
Acts xxi. 36. was cast into prison:
xxii. 22.

d 2. 5. 20 Pilate therefore, ^e willing to
release Jesus, spake again to them.

e Matt. xiv. 8, 9. 21 But they cried, saying, ^f Cru-
xxvii. 19. Mark cify *him*, crucify him.
xv. 15. John
xix. 12.

f 23. Matt. xxvii. 22—25. Mark 22 And he said unto them the
xv. 13, 14. John third time, ^g Why, what evil hath
xix. 15. he done? I have found no cause of
14. 20, 1 Pet. i. death in him: ^h I will therefore
19. iii. 18. chastise him, and let *him* go.

h 16. 23 And they were ⁱ instant with
loud voices, requiring that he might
i 5. Ps. xxii. 12, be crucified: and the voices of them
13. lvii. 4. Zech. and of the chief priests prevailed.
xi. 8.

k Matt. xxvii. 26. 24 And ^k Pilate ^{*} gave sentence,
Mark xv. 15. that it should be as they required.
John xix. 16.

l Or, assented. Ex. 25 And he released unto them
xxii. 2. Prov. him that ^l for sedition and murder
vii. 15. was cast into prison, ^m whom they
2. 5. Mark xv. had desired; ⁿ but he delivered
7. John xviii. Jesus to their will.
40.

m 1 Sam. xii. 13. 26 ¶ And as they led him away,
Mark xv. 6. ^o they laid hold upon one Simon,
Acts iii. 14. ^p a Cyrenian, coming out of the

n Matt. xxvii. 26. country, and on him they laid the
Mark xv. 15. cross, ^q that he might bear *it* after
Matt. xxvii. 32. Jesus.
Mark xv. 21. John xix. 16, 17.

o Matt. xxvii. 32. 27 And there followed him a
Mark xv. 21. great company of people, ^r and of
John xix. 16, 17. women, which also bewailed and
Acts ii. 10. vi. lamented him.
9. xiii. 1.

q ix. 23. xiv. 27. 28 But Jesus, turning unto them,
r 55. viii. 2. Matt. said, ^s Daughters of Jerusalem, weep
xxvii. 65, 56. not for me, but weep for yourselves,
Mark xv. 40. and for your children.

s Cant. i. 5. ii. 7. 29 For, behold, ^t the days are
iii. 5. 10. v. 8. coming, in the which they shall say,
16. viii. 4. ^u Blessed are the barren, and the

t xxi. 23, 24. wombs that never bare, and the
Matt. xxiv. 19. paps which never gave suck.
Mark xiii. 17—19.

u Deut. xxviii. 53 —57. Hos. ix. 12—16. xiii. 16. 30 Then shall they ^x begin to say
x Is. ii. 19. Hos. to the mountains, Fall on us; and
x. 8. Rev. vi. 16. to the hills, Cover us.
ix. 6.

x 31 For if they do these things

y in a green tree, what shall be y done in the dry?

32 And ^z there were also two other malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

33 And ^a when they were come to the place which is called ^{*} Calvary, there ^b they crucified him, and the malefactors: one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

34 Then said Jesus, ^c Father, forgive them; for ^d they know not what they do. ^e And they parted his raiment and cast lots.

35 And ^f the people stood behold- ing: and the rulers also with them ^g derided *him*, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be ^h Christ, the chosen of God.

36 And the soldiers also ⁱ mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar.

37 And saying, If thou be the King of the Jews, save thyself.

38 And ^k a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

39 And ^l one of the malefactors which were hanged, railed on him, saying, if thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

40 But the other answering, ^m rebuked him, saying, ⁿ Dost not thou fear God, ^o seeing thou art in the same condemnation?

41 And ^p we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: ^q but this man hath done nothing amiss.

42 And he said unto Jesus, ^r Lord remember me ^s when thou comest into ^t thy kingdom.

43 And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, ^u To-day shalt thou be ^x with me ^y in paradise.

44 ¶ And ^z it was about the sixth hour, and ^a there was a darkness over all the [†] earth until the ninth hour.

45 And the sun was darkened, ^b and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst.

46 And when Jesus had ^c cried with a loud voice, he said, ^d Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and, ^e having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

47 Now when the Centurion saw

o 2 Chr. xxviii. 22. Jer. v. 3. Rev. xvi. 11. xxvi. 40, 41. Josh. vii. 19, 20. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 12. Ezra ix. 13. Neh. ix. 3. Dan. ix. 14. Jam. iv. 7. 1 John i. 8, 9. q 47. xxii. 69, 70. r xviii. 13. Ps. evi. 4, 5. John xx. 28. Acts xvi. 31. xx. 21. Rom. x. 12—14. 1 Pet. ii. 6, 7. 1 John v. 1. 11—13. s xii. 8. John i. 49. Rom. x. 9, 10. t xxiv. 26. Ps. ii. 6. Is. ix. 6, 7. liii. 10—12. Dan. vii. 13, 14. 1 Pet. i. 11. u xv. 4, 5. 20—24. xix. 10. Job xxxiii. 27—30. Ps. xxxii. 5. 1. 15. Is. i. 18, 19. liii. 11. lv. 6—9. lxx. 24. Mic. vii. 18. Matt. xx. 15, 16. Rom. v. 20. 1 Tim. i. 15, 16. Heb. vii. 25.

x John xiv. 3. xvii. 24. 2 Cor. v. 8. Phil. i. 23. y 2 Cor. xii. 4. Rev. ii. 7. z Matt. xxvii. 45. Mark xv. 33. a Ex. x. 21—23. Ps. cv. 28. Joel ii. 31. Am. v. 18. viii. 9. Hab. iii. 8—11. Acts ii. 20. † Or, land. b Ex. xxvi. 31. Lev. xvi. 12—16. 2 Chr. iii. 14. Matt. xxvii. 51. Mark xv. 38. Eph. ii. 14—18. Heb. vi. 19. ix. 3—8. x. 19—22. c Matt. xxvii. 46—49. Mark xv. 34—36. d Ps. xxxi. 5. Acts vii. 59. 1 Pet. ii. 23. e Matt. xxvii. 50. Mark xv. 37. John xix. 30.

Prov. xi. 31. Jer. xxv. 29. Ez. xv. 2—7. xx. 47, 48. xxi. 3. Dan. ix. 26. Matt. iii. 12. John xv. 6. Heb. vi. 8. 1 Pet. iv. 17, 18. Jude 12. z xxii. 37. Is. liii. 12. Matt. xxvii. 38. Mark xv. 27, 28. Jon. xix. 18. Heb. xii. 2. a Matt. xxvii. 33, 34. Mark xv. 22, 23. John xix. 17, 18. Heb. xiii. 12, 13.

* Or, the place of a skull. b xxiv. 7. Deut. xxi. 23. Ps. xxii. 16. Zech. xii. 10. Matt. xx. 19. xxvi. 2. Mark x. 33, 34. John iii. 14. xii. 33, 34. xviii. 32. Acts ii. 23. v. 30. xiii. 29. Gal. iii. 13. 1 Pet. ii. 24. c 47, 48. vi. 27, 28. Gen. i. 17. Ps. cvi. 16—23. Matt. v. 44. Acts vii. 60. Rom. xii. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 20—23. ifi. 9.

d xii. 47, 48. John xv. 22—24. xix. 11. Acts iii. 17. 1 Cor. ii. 8. 1 Tim. i. 13. e Ps. xxii. 18. Matt. xxvii. 35, 36. Mark xv. 24. John xix. 23, 24. f Ps. xxii. 12, 13. 17. Matt. xxvii. 38—43. Mark xv. 29—32. g xvi. 14. Gen. xxxvii. 19, 20. Ps. iv. 2. xxxv. 15. 19—25. lxix. 7—12. 26. lxxi. 11. Is. xlix. 7. liii. 3. Lam. iii. 14.

h xxii. 67—70. Ps. xxii. 6—8. Is. xlii. 1. Matt. iii. 17. xii. 18. 1 Pet. ii. 4. i 11. Ps. lxix. 21. Matt. xxvii. 29, 30. 34, 48. Mark xv. 19, 20. 36. John xix. 28—30. k 3. Matt. xxvii. 11. 37. Mark xv. 18. 26. 32. John xix. 3. 19—22. l Matt. xxvii. 44. Mark xv. 32. m Lev. xix. 17. Eph. v. 11. n xii. 5. Ps. xxxvi. 1. Rev. xv. 4. p xv. 18, 19. Lev. Ezra ix. 13. Neh. q 47. xxii. 69, 70. r xviii. 13. Ps. evi. 4, 5. John xx. 28. Acts xvi. 31. xx. 21. Rom. x. 12—14. 1 Pet. ii. 6, 7. 1 John v. 1. 11—13. s xii. 8. John i. 49. Rom. x. 9, 10. t xxiv. 26. Ps. ii. 6. Is. ix. 6, 7. liii. 10—12. Dan. vii. 13, 14. 1 Pet. i. 11. u xv. 4, 5. 20—24. xix. 10. Job xxxiii. 27—30. Ps. xxxii. 5. 1. 15. Is. i. 18, 19. liii. 11. lv. 6—9. lxx. 24. Mic. vii. 18. Matt. xx. 15, 16. Rom. v. 20. 1 Tim. i. 15, 16. Heb. vii. 25.

x John xiv. 3. xvii. 24. 2 Cor. v. 8. Phil. i. 23. y 2 Cor. xii. 4. Rev. ii. 7. z Matt. xxvii. 45. Mark xv. 33. a Ex. x. 21—23. Ps. cv. 28. Joel ii. 31. Am. v. 18. viii. 9. Hab. iii. 8—11. Acts ii. 20. † Or, land. b Ex. xxvi. 31. Lev. xvi. 12—16. 2 Chr. iii. 14. Matt. xxvii. 51. Mark xv. 38. Eph. ii. 14—18. Heb. vi. 19. ix. 3—8. x. 19—22. c Matt. xxvii. 46—49. Mark xv. 34—36. d Ps. xxxi. 5. Acts vii. 59. 1 Pet. ii. 23. e Matt. xxvii. 50. Mark xv. 37. John xix. 30.

f 41. Matt. xxvii.
54. Mark xv. 39.
John xix. 7.

what was done, ^f he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.

g xviii. 13. Jer.
xxxi. 19. Acts
ii. 37.

48 And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, ^g smote their breasts, and returned.

h Job xix. 13. Ps.
xxxviii. 11.
lxxviii. 18.

49 And all his ^h acquaintance, and ⁱ the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

i 27. 55. viii. 2.
Matt. xxvii. 55.
56. 61. Mark xv.
40, 41. 47. John
xix. 25—27.

50 ¶ And behold, ^k *there was* a man named Joseph, a counsellor; and he was ^l a good man, and a just:

k Matt. xxvii. 57.
58. Mark xv.
42—45.

l ii. 25. Acts x. 2.
22. xi. 24.

51 (The same ^m had not consented to the counsel and deed of them:) *he was* of ⁿ Arimathea, a city of the Jews; who also himself ^o waited for the kingdom of God.

m Gen. xxvii. 21,
22. xlii. 21, 22.
Ex. xxiii. 2.
Prov. i. 10. Is.
viii. 12.

n 1 Sam. i. 1.

52 This man ^p went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus.

o 42. ii. 25. 38.
Gen. xlix. 18.
Mark xv. 43.

p John xix. 38—
42.

53 And he took it down, ^q and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid.

q Is. liii. 9. Matt.
xxvii. 59, 60.
Mark xv. 46.

r Matt. xxvii. 62.
John xix. 14, 31.
42.

54 And that day was ^r the preparation, and the sabbath drew on.

s 49. viii. 2. Mat.
xxvii. 61. Mark
xv. 47.

55 And ^s the women also, which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid.

t xxiv. 1. 2 Chr.
xvi. 14. Mark
xvi. 1.

u Ex. xx. 8—10.
xxxi. 14. xxxv.
2, 3. Is. lviii. 13,
14. Jer. xvii.
24, 25.

56 And they returned, ^t and prepared spices and ointments; ^u and rested the sabbath-day, according to the commandment.

CHAP. XXIV.

Two angels inform the women, at the sepulchre, that Jesus is risen, 1—8. They report it to the others, but are not believed, 9—11. Peter goes to the sepulchre, 12. Jesus appears, as a stranger, to two disciples when going to Emmaus; converses with them, explains the scriptures, and then discovers himself, 13—32. They return and report it to the eleven, who inform them that Jesus had appeared to Simon, 33—35. He joins the company; shews them his hands and his side, and eats with them, 36—43. He reminds them of his words, opens their understandings, interprets the scriptures, and commissions them to preach his Gospel to the nations, beginning at Jerusalem, 44—48. He promises the Holy Spirit, leads them forth to Bethany, blesses them, and ascends into heaven, 49—51. They worship him with joy, and praise God at the temple continually, 52, 53.

NOW, ^a upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, ^b they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain *others* with them.

a Matt. xxviii. 1.
Mark xvi. 1, 2.

b 10. viii. 2, 3.
xxiii. 55, 56.
Matt. xxvii. 55,
56. Mark xv.
40.

c Matt. xxvii. 60
—65. xxviii. 2.
Mark xv. 46, 47.
xvi. 3, 4. John
xx. 1, 2.

d 23. Matt. xvi. 5.
John xx. 6, 7.

e Gen. xviii. 2.
Matt. xxviii. 2—
6. Mark xvi. 5,
6. John xx. 11,
12. Acts i. 10.

f 12. 13. 29.
Dan. vii. 17, 18.
x. 7—12. 16—
19. Matt. xxviii.
3—5. Mark xvi.
5, 6. Acts x. 3,
4.

g 44—46. ix. 22.
xxiii. 31—33.
Matt. xii. 40.
xvi. 21. xvii. 22,
23. xx. 18, 19.
xxvii. 63. xxviii.
6. Mark ix. 9,
10, 31, 32. x. 33,
34.

2 And ^c they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.

3 And ^d they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus.

4 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, ^e two men stood by them in shining garments:

5 And as ^f they were afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye ^g the living among the dead?

6 He is not here, but is risen: ^h remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee,

7 Saying, The Son man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.

8 And ^h they remembered his words,

9 And ⁱ returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest.

10 It was ^k Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary *the mother* of James, and other *women that were* with them, which told these things unto the apostles.

11 And their words seemed to them as ^l idle tales, and they believed them not.

12 Then ^m arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and, stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

13 ¶ And behold, ⁿ two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem *about* threescore furlongs.

14 And ^o they talked together of all these things which had happened.

15 And it came to pass, that while they communed *together*, and reasoned, ^p Jesus himself drew near, and went with them.

16 But ^q their eyes were holden, that they should not know him.

17 And he said unto them, What manner of communications *are* these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, ^r and are sad?

18 And the one of them, whose name was ^s Cleopas, answering, said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days?

19 And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, ^t Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet ^u mighty in deed and word before God and all the people:

20 And how ^v the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him.

21 But ^w we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel: and, besides all this, today is the third day since these things were done.

22 Yea, ^x and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre:

23 And when they found not his body, they came, saying, That they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive.

24 And certain of them which were with us ^y went to the sepulchre, and found *it* even so as the women had said; but him they saw not.

k John ii. 19—22
xii. 16. xiv. 26.

l 19—24. Matt
xxviii. 7, 8
Mark xvi. 7, 8

m viii. 2, 3. Mark
xv. 40, 41. xvi.
9—11. John xx.
11—18.

n 25. Gen. xix. 14.
2 Kings vii. 2.
Job ix. 16. Ps.
cxvii. 1. Acts
xii. 9, 15.
m John xx. 3—10.

o 18. Mark xvi.
12, 13.

p vi. 45. Deut. vi.
7. Mal. iii. 16.

q 36. Matt. xviii.
20. John xiv.
18, 19.

r 31. 2 Kings vi.
18—20. Mark
xvi. 12. John
xx. 14, xxi. 4.

s Ex. ix. 4—6.
John xvi. 6, 20
—22.

t John xix. 25.

u vii. 16. Matt.
xxi. 11. John
vi. 14. vii. 40—
42. 52. Acts ii.
34, v. 38.

v Acts vii. 22.

w xxi. 26. xxiii.
1—6. Matt.
xxvii. 1, 2. 20.
Mark xv. 1.
Acts iii. 13—15.
iv. 8—10. 27, 28.
v. 30, 31. xvi.
27—29.

x i. 68. ii. 38. Ps.
cxxx. 8. Is. lix.
20. 1 Pet. i. 18,
19. Rev. v. 9.

y 9—11. Matt.
xxviii. 7, 8.
Mark xvi. 9, 10,
John xx. 1, 8.

z 12. John xx. 1
—10.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. JOHN.

The several particulars, which the Scripture records, concerning the inspired writer of this Gospel, may be seen and compared by consulting the annexed references. (xiii. 23—26. xix. 27—29. 35. xx. 2—10. xxi. 2. 7. 20—25. Matt. iv. 21. 22. x. 2. xx. 20—23. Mark i. 19, 20. v. 37. ix. 2. 38—40. xiv. 33. Luke ix. 49—56. xxii. 8. Acts iii. 1—11. iv. 13—20. viii. 14. Gal. ii. 9. Rev. i. 1. 9. x. 21.) He was, in many things, distinguished among the apostles, and was honoured as the bosom-friend of the divine Saviour.—To this information, subsequent histories have added but little; and that little is not always entitled to our implicit credit. Some particulars, however, will be mentioned in the prefaces to the other books ascribed to him.—It is probable, that this apostle continued in the neighbourhood of Judea till the time approached for the predicted destruction of Jerusalem. It is recorded, that he then went into Asia; resided some years at Ephesus; was banished to the island of Patmos, by the emperor Domitian; but returned to Asia after the death of that emperor: that he lived to be nearly a hundred years of age, and then died a natural death, being the only apostle who escaped martyrdom. On some of these points there are different opinions: but they cannot be discussed in this place.

The general current of ancient writers declare that the apostle wrote this Gospel at an advanced time of life; and yet, strange to say, many learned moderns are of a different opinion. The question is perhaps of more difficulty than importance: yet it appears to me, that several passages become more interesting, by supposing that it was written long after the destruction of Jerusalem, and the martyrdom of the other apostles. (Note v. 2—4.) Only this evangelist mentions Peter as the apostle who smote the high priest's servant, and Malchus, as the name of that servant. Now it is obvious to conclude, that he disclosed that which the others had concealed; because Peter was, at the time when he wrote, out of the reach of all his enemies.—He alone records the resurrection of Lazarus; a miracle so stupendous and notorious, that one can hardly conceive how the other evangelists could pass it over in silence. But the Jews had consulted to put Lazarus also to death. While Lazarus lived, the memory of the miracle could not be lost in Judea; in other countries, it might be published by word of mouth; but the public recording of it by the evangelists, while the Jewish priests and rulers had authority, might needlessly have exasperated them, and exposed Lazarus to imminent danger. Profound silence, in the public writings of the Christians, seems therefore to have been observed, till Jerusalem was destroyed, and Lazarus deceased; and then the whole was circumstantially related.—The other evangelists record our Lord's predictions concerning the destruction of Jerusalem and the temple, and the dispersion of the Jews; but this writer is entirely silent on the subject. Now, can a more satisfactory account of this be given, than by supposing, that many of the predicted events had at that time received their accomplishment? And this, with the consideration, that St. John was appointed to be the prophet of the New Testament, in respect of the Church, and the nations as far as connected with it, even to the end of the world, may also account for the circumstance, that we find no express and particular prophecies in this Gospel, as in the others.—None of the other evangelists, (except by genealogies concerning our Lord's descent from Abraham and David,) go further back, than the miraculous conception of John Baptist, the forerunner of Jesus: but this apostle begins his Gospel, by at once declaring who the Saviour was, antecedently to his incarnation. This is supposed to have been done, in opposition to certain Heretics of those early days, some of whom

denied our Lord's real Deity, and others his real humanity. The testimonies of John Baptist also, as here recorded, are far more numerous, and explicit, both in respect of the Deity, atonement, and salvation of Christ: as "the Word made Flesh;" as "full of grace and truth;" from "whose fulness all receive;" as "the Lamb of God, that taketh away the sin of the world;" the Son of God, the Bridegroom of the Church, &c.; than we have hitherto met with.—The beginning of our Lord's miracles and ministry, from a short time after his baptism till John Baptist was imprisoned, (a space of about two years,) is here alone recorded. And one miracle, our Lord's discourse with the scribes, priests, and rulers, and the great council of the nation concerning it, in the earlier part of his ministry, is here alone transmitted to us. Indeed, scarcely any of the miracles or incidents of our Saviour's life, which the other evangelists record, are here repeated; and in the exceptions, it is evident that the subsequent discourses, as more fully and explicitly declaring the great doctrines of Christianity, (some of which had by the others been rather noted obscurely than fully stated;) required the repetition of the narratives.—In short, while this Gospel, published long after, by the only surviving apostle, was suited to establish the authority of those which preceded, it is almost entirely an original work, and far more than an appendix to them, as some have called it.—From about the twenty-sixth verse of the sixth chapter to the end of the eleventh, the whole is new: and even the events which preceded and made way for our Lord's crucifixion, resurrection and ascension, though for substance the same, are enriched with such a variety of new and interesting information, as is exceedingly suited to fix the attention and impress the mind of the reader; especially that most affectionate and pathetic discourse of our Lord with his disciples, just before his crucifixion, which occupies the fourteenth, fifteenth, and sixteenth chapters; and his prayer for them and for his Church to the end of time, which closes the whole in the seventeenth chapter. To this I affix no epithet, as every epithet, and every expression, must fall below such a subject.—Our Lord's repeatedly meeting his assembled disciples, on the first day of the week, with the affecting and instructive account of Thomas's absence the first time; his obstinate incredulity; our Saviour's condescension to him; and Thomas's conviction, and confession of him as his Lord and his God, are not recorded elsewhere. The beautiful account also of Jesus's meeting the disciples at the lake of Tiberias; his threefold rebuke of Peter, (who had thrice denied him,) by thrice questioning his love to him, and thrice requiring him to shew his love, by feeding his sheep and his lambs; with the prediction of the manner, in which this apostle should at length glorify God: the trait readiness of John to follow in the same path; and the obscure intimation, that perhaps this might not be the case, is added by this evangelist, in the most simple and affecting manner imaginable.—St. John's style is always plain, simple, and unaffected; and generally perspicuous: and when it appears not so, this will commonly be found to arise from the sublimity of his subject, to which no human language is adequate, rather than to any want of exactness in selecting and arranging his words and expressions.—Upon the whole, the reader may enter on the perusal of this book under the full assurance, that it is inexpressibly rich in most important instructions; and if the commentator do not set its riches before him, the fault is wholly his. But let it be here observed, that in this Gospel peculiarly, the teaching of the Holy Spirit, who "glorifies Christ, and reveals of the things of Christ, to shew unto us," is indispensably needful, and must be sought by daily, fervent, and humble prayer.

A. D. 26.

CHAPTER I.

The Word with God from the beginning, is the Creator of all things, has life in himself, and is the light of men, 1—5. John a witness to that true and only light, which was unknown to the world that he made, and not received by his own, except by such as were born of God, and made his children, 6—13. The Word became flesh, and displayed his glory, as the only begotten of the Father, 14. John testifies to his superior dignity, and fulness, whence all receive; for grace and truth came by him, 15—17. He declares the invisible God to men, 18. Various testimonies of John to the Pharisees, concerning himself and Jesus, 19—28. John points him out as the Lamb of God, and the Son of God, who baptizeth with the Holy Ghost, 29—34. Two of his disciples follow Jesus, 35—39. Andrew, one of them, brings Peter to him, whom he surnames Cephas, 40—42. Philip is called, who brings Nathanael, 43—45; Jesus declares

him to be an Israelite indeed; and he confesses Jesus as the Son of God and the King of Israel, 46—49. Jesus promises that he shall see still greater things, 50, 51.

IN ^a the beginning was ^b the Word, and the Word was ^c with God, and ^d the Word was God.

2 The same was in the beginning with God.

3 All ^e things were made by him; and without him was not any thing ^d made that was made.

4 In ^f him was life; and

i. 23. Rom. ix. 5. Phil. ii. 6. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Tit. ii. 12. Heb. i. 8. 2 Pet. i. 1. 1 Cor. i. 3. 1 John v. 7. 20. e. 19. v. 17—19. Gen. i. 1. 26. Ps. xxxiii. 6. Gal. 3. 13. 14. Eph. iii. 9. Col. i. 16, 17. Heb. i. 2, 3. 10—12. 1 J. 4. 19. 11. f. v. 21. 26. xi. 25. xvi. 6. 1 Cor. xv. 45. Col. i. 4. 1 John i. 2. v. 11. Rev. xxi. 1.

A. D. 26.

Gen. i. 1. Prov. viii. 22, 23. 1 J. 1. 1. 14. 18. 19. 26. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

John, " when the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem to ask him, " Who art thou ?
20 And he confessed, and denied not ; but confessed, " I am not the Christ.
21 And they asked him, What then ? " Art thou Elias ? And he saith, I am not. " Art thou † that prophet ? And he answered, No.
22 Then said they unto him, Who art thou ? " that we may give an answer to them that sent us : what sayest thou of thyself ?
23 He said, " I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness. Make straight the way of the Lord, " as said the prophet Esaias.
24 And they which were sent " were of the Pharisees.
25 And they asked him, and said unto him, " Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not " that Christ, nor Elias, neither that prophet ?
26 John answered them, saying, " I baptize with water : but there standeth one among you, " whom ye know not.
27 He it is, " who coming after me is preferred before me, " whose shoes's latchet I am not worthy to unloose.
28 These things were done in " Bethabara beyond Jordan, " where John was baptizing.
29 ¶ The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, " Behold the Lamb of God, " which † taketh away the sin of the world.
30 This is he of whom I said, " After me cometh a man which is preferred before me ; for he was before me.
31 And " I knew him not : " but that he should be made manifest to Israel, " therefore am I come baptizing with water.
32 And John bare record, saying, " I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him.
33 And " I knew him not ; but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending and remaining on him, " the same is he " which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost.
34 And I saw and bare record that " this is the Son of God.
35 ¶ Again, the next day after, John stood, " and two of his disciples :
36 And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, " Behold the Lamb of God !
r 13. Luke i. 30. ii. 29—42. s 7. It. vi. 2—5. Mark iii. 3. Acts xiv. 4. u Matt. iii. 14. Mark i. 10. Luke iii. 22. x 31. Matt. iii. 13—15. y iii. 5. 34. Matt. iii. 11. 14. Mark i. 7. 9. Luke iii. 16. Acts i. 5. ii. 4. v. 44—47. xii. 15. 16. xiii. 2—6. 1 Cor. vii. 13. Tit. iii. 5. 6. z 14. 49. ii. 12—13. 35. 36. v. 22—27. vi. 69. x. 30. 35. ii. 27. xix. 7. xx. 29. 31. Pt. ii. 7. lxxviii. 25, 27. Matt. iii. 17. iv. 3. 6. viii. 29. ix. 27. xvi. 14. xvii. 5. xxvi. 63. xxviii. 40. 43. 54. Mark i. 1. 11. Luke i. 35. ii. 22. Rom. i. 4. 2 Cor. i. 19. Heb. i. 1, 2. 5. 6. vii. 3. 1 John i. 23. ii. 2. v. 9. 14. 15. v. 9—13. 20. 2 John 9. Rev. ii. 13. a iii. 25. 36. Mat. iii. 14. b 29. L. xlv. 22. lxx. 1, 2. Heb. xii. 2. 1 Pet. i. 19, 20.

c 43. iv. 39—42. 37 And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus.

a Luke xiv. 25. 38 Then Jesus^d turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye? They said unto him, Rabbi, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,) where dwellest thou?

e xviii. 4. 8. xx. 15, 16. Luke vii. 24—27. xviii. 40. 41. Acts x. 21. 29. 49. iii. 2. 26. vi. 25. Matt. xxiii. 7, 8. 39 He saith unto them, Come and see. They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was about the tenth hour.

g xii. 21. Ruth i. 16, 17. 1 Kings x. 8. Ps. xxvii. 4. Prov. iii. 18. viii. 34. xiii. 20. Cant. i. 7, 8. 40 One of the two which heard John speak, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother.

• Or, abidest. 41 He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found^m the Messiah, which is, being interpreted, the Christ.

i iv. 40. Acts xviii. 30, 31. Rev. iii. 20. † That was two hours before night. Luke xiv. 29. 42 And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called Cephas, which is, by interpretation, A stone.

k vi. 8. Matt. iv. 18. x. 2. Acts i. 13. 43 The day following Jesus would go forth into Galilee, and findeth Philip, and saith unto him, Follow me.

l 36, 37. 45. iv. 28, 29. 2 Kings vii. 9. Is. ii. 3. 5. Luke ii. 17. 38. Acts xiii. 32. 33. 1 John i. 3. m iv. 26. Dan. ix. 25, 26.

• Or, Anointed. Ps. ii. 2. xlv. 7. Lxxviii. 20. Is. xii. 2. lxi. 1. 44 Now Philip was of Bethsaida, the city of Andrew and Peter. 45 Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom Moses in the law and the prophets did write, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph.

n 47, 48. in. 24, 25. 46 And Nathanael said unto him, Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, Come and see.

c xxi. 15—17. John. 17. Baryana. 47 Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile!

• Or, Peter. xxi. 2. Matt. x. xvi. 18. Mark iii. 16. Luke v. 8. vi. 14. 48 Nathanael saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig-tree, I saw thee.

q Is. lxx. 1. Matt. iv. 18—21. ix. 9. Luke xix. 10. Phil. iii. 13. 1 John ix. 19. 49 Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel.

r xii. 21. xiv. 8. 9. Matt. x. 3. Mark iii. 18. Luke vi. 14. Acts i. 13. 50 Jesus answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig-tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these.

s Matt. xi. 21. Mark vi. 45. Luke ix. 10. x. 13. 51 And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Here-

z iv. 29. Luke xii. 57. 1 Thes. v. 21. u xviii. 5, 7. xix. 19. Matt. ii. 23. xii. 11. Mark iv. 67. Acts ii. 22. iii. 6. x. 34. xii. 8. xxvi. 9. x. Matt. xiii. 55. Mark vi. 3. Luke iv. 22. y vii. 41. 42. 52. Luke iv. 28, 29. ix. 6. Phil. iii. 3. b Ps. xxvii. 2. lxxiii. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 1. 22. Rev. iv. 5. c ii. 25. Gen. xxix. 24—36. Is. lxx. 34. Matt. vi. 6. 1 Cor. iv. 5. xiv. 25. Rev. ix. 18, 19. d Is. 42. 52. e Luc. ix. 24. Matt. xiv. 33. f xii. 13—15. xviii. 37. xix. 19—22. Ps. ii. 6. ex. 1. Is. ix. 7. Jer. xxiii. 5, 6. Ez. xxxvii. 21—25. Dan. ix. 26. Hos. iii. 5. Mic. v. 2. Zeph. iii. 16. Zechar. vi. 12, 13. ix. 9. Matt. ii. 2. xxi. 5. Luke xix. 38. g xx. 29. Luke i. 45. vii. 9. h xi. 40. Matt. xiii. 12. xiv. 29. i iii. 3. 5. v. 19. 24, 25. vi. 26. 32. 47. 53. viii. 34. 51. 58. x. 1. 7. xii. 24. xiii. 16. 20, 21. 38. xiv. 12. xvi. 20, 23. xxi. 18. k Ez. i. 1. Matt. iii. 16. Mark i. 10. Luke iii. 21. Acts vi. 56. x. 11. Rev. iv. 1. xix. 11.

after ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man. 10. 2 Thes. i. 7—9. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Heb. i. 14. Jude 14. in iii. 13, 14. v. 27. xii. 23, 24. Dan. vii. 13, 14. Zechar. viii. 7. Matt. ix. 6. xvi. 13—15. 27, 28. xxv. 21. xxi. 24. Mark xiv. 62. Luke xii. 69.

CHAP. II.

At a marriage in Cana, Jesus turns water into wine, 1—11. He goes to Capernaum, 12; and thence to Jerusalem, where he drives the buyers and sellers out of the temple, 15—17. H predicts his own death and resurrection, as he proof of his authority, 18—22. Many believe in him, because of his miracles: but he does not commit himself to them, as knowing what was in man, 23—25.

AND the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there.

2 And both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage.

3 And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine.

4 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come.

5 His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it.

6 And there were set there six water-pots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece.

7 Jesus saith unto them, Fill the water-pots with water. And they filled them up to the brim.

8 And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare it.

9 When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was, (but the servants which drew the water knew,) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom,

10 And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: but thou hast kept the good wine until now.

11 This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him.

12 After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and his brethren, and his disciples; and they continued there not many days.

13 And the Jews' passover was at hand; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.

14 And found in the temple those that sold oxen, and sheep, and doves, and the changers of money, sitting:

15 And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove

z 24. v. 1. vi. 4. xi. 55. Ez. xii. 6—14. Num. xiv. 16—25. Deut. xxi. 1—3. 14. Luke ii. 41. a Deut. xiv. 21—25. Matt. xvi. 12. Mark xi. 15. Luke xii. 45. 46. b xviii. 6. Zechar. iv. 6. 2 Cor. x. 4.

Gen. xxviii. 12. Matt. iv. 11. Luke xii. 43. xxiv. 4. Acts i. 10. 2 Thes. i. 7—9. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Heb. i. 14. Jude 14. in iii. 13, 14. v. 27. xii. 23, 24. Dan. vii. 13, 14. Zechar. viii. 7. Matt. ix. 6. xvi. 13—15. 27, 28. xxv. 21. xxi. 24. Mark xiv. 62. Luke xii. 69.

a i. 43. Gen. i. 27, 28. ii. 18—25. Ps. cxxviii. 1—3. Prov. xviii. 22. xix. 14. xxvi. 10—12. Eph. v. 30—33. 1 Thes. v. 1—3. Heb. xii. 4.

4. Matt. x. 46. xxi. 2. Josh. xix. 23. Kanah.

d Matt. xi. 19. Luke vii. 34—36. 1 Cor. vii. 39. x. 31. Col. iii. 17. Rev. ix. 20.

e Matt. x. 40—42. xxv. 40—45.

f Ps. civ. 15. Ec. x. 19. Is. xxiv. 11. Matt. xvi. 26, 29.

g xi. 3. Phil. iv. 6.

h xix. 26, 27. xi. 13. 15. Matt. xv. 22.

i Deut. xxviii. 9. 2 Sam. xvi. 10. Luke ii. 49. 2 Cor. v. 16. Gal. ii. 5, 6.

k vii. 6. 30. viii. 20. xii. 23. xiii. 1. Ec. iii. 1.

l xv. 14. Gen. vi. 22. Judg. xii. 14. Luke vi. 46—49. Acts ix. 6. Heb. v. 9. xi. 8.

m iii. 25. Mark vii. 2—5. Eph. v. 26. Heb. vi. 2. ix. 10—19. x. 22.

n 3. 5. Num. xxi. 7. 8. Josh. vi. 3—5. 1 Kings xviii. 13. 2 Kings iv. 2—6. v. 10—14. Mark xi. 2—6. xii. 17. Acts viii. 26, &c.

o 9. Prov. iii. 5, 6.

p Gen. xliii. 34. Cant. v. 1.

q Prov. ix. 1—6. 16—18. Luke xxi. 25. Rev. vii. 16, 17.

r i. 17. Ex. iv. 9. vii. 19—21. Ec. ix. 7. Mal. ii. 2. 2 Cor. i. 17.

s i. 50, 51. iii. 2. iv. 26.

t i. 14. v. 23. vii. 41. xix. 9—11. 13. Deut. v. 24. Ps. lxxviii. 16. xxi. 3. Is. xl. 5. 2 Cor. xii. 10. iv. 6.

u xi. 15. xx. 30. 31. 1 John v. 13. x. vi. 17. Matt. iv. 13. xi. 23.

y vii. 3—5. Matt. xii. 46. xiii. 55. 56. Mark vi. 3. Acts i. 13, 14. 1 Cor. ix. 5. Gal. i. 19.

z 24. v. 1. vi. 4. xi. 55. Ez. xii. 6—14. Num. xiv. 16—25. Deut. xxi. 1—3. 14. Luke ii. 41.

a Deut. xiv. 21—25. Matt. xvi. 12. Mark xi. 15. Luke xii. 45. 46.

b xviii. 6. Zechar. iv. 6. 2 Cor. x. 4.

c Is. lvi. 5-11. Jer. vii. 11. Hos. xii. 7, 8. Matt. xxi. 13. Mark xi. 17. Acts xix. 24-27. 1 Tim. vi. 5. 2 Pet. ii. 3, 14, 15. d v. 17, 18. viii. 49. x. 29, 30. xx. 17. Luke ii. 49.

e Ps. lxxix. 9. cxix. 139. f vi. 30. Matt. xii. 38. xvi. 1-4. Mark viii. 11. Luke xi. 29. g i. 25. Matt. xxi. 23. Mark xi. 27, 28. Luke xx. 1, 2. Acts iv. 7. v. 28.

h Matt. xxvi. 60, 61. xxvii. 40. Mark xiv. 58. xv. 29. i Matt. xii. 40. xxvii. 63.

k v. 19. x. 17, 18. xi. 25. Mark viii. 31. Acts ii. 24. 32. iii. 15, 26. Rom. iv. 24. vi. 4. viii. 11.

l i. 14. Gr. Col. i. 19. ii. 9. Heb. viii. 2. m i. Cor. iii. 16. vi. 19. 2 Cor. vi. 16. Eph. ii. 20-22. 1 Pet. ii. 4, 5.

n 17. xii. 16. xiv. 26. xvi. 4. Luke xxiv. 7, 8. 44. Acts xi. 16. o 11. xx. 8, 9.

p iii. 2. vi. 14. vii. 31. viii. 30, 31. xii. 42, 43. Matt. xiii. 20, 21. Mark iv. 16, 17. Luke viii. 13. Gal. v. 6. Eph. iii. 16, 17. Jam. ii. 19, 20.

q vi. 15. Matt. x. 16, 17. r i. 42. 46, 47. v. 42. vi. 64. xvi. 30. xxi. 17. 1 Sam. xvi. 7. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. xxix. 17. Jer. xvi. 9, 10. Matt. ix. 4. Mark ii. 8. Acts i. 24. Heb. iv. 13. Rev. ii. 23.

18 Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, ^f What sign shewest thou unto us, ^g seeing that thou doest these things?

19 Jesus answered and said unto them, ^h Destroy this temple, ⁱ and in three days ^k I will raise it up.

20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?

21 But ^l he spake of the ^m temple of his body.

22 When therefore he was risen from the dead, ⁿ his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them; ^o and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said.

23 ¶ Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast-day, ^p many believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which he did.

24 But Jesus ^q did not commit himself unto them, ^r because he knew all men;

25 And needed not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was in man.

CHAP. III.

Nicodemus comes to Jesus by night, 1, 2. Jesus shews him the necessity of being born again, 3-13; and speaks of his own death, and faith in him, 14, 15. The great love of God, in giving his Son to redeem the world, 16, 17. The condemnation of unbelievers, 18-21. Jesus baptizeth in Judea, and John at Aenon, 22-24. John instructs his disciples concerning the glory of Christ, the salvation of those who believed in him, and the wrath of God abiding on unbelievers, 25-36.

a 10. vii. 47-49.

b vii. 50. xii. 42, 43. xix. 38, 39.

c 26. i. 38. xx. 16.

d Matt. xxii. 16.

e v. 36. vii. 31.

f See on, i. 51.

g 5, 6. i. 13. Eph. ii. 1. Jam. i. 18.

h 1 Pet. i. 3, 23.

i 1 John ii. 29. iii. 9. v. 1. 18.

j Or, from above.

k Jam. i. 17. iii. 17.

l 5. i. 5. xii. 40.

m Deut. xxix. 4.

n Jer. v. 21. Matt. xii. 11-16. xvi. 17.

o 2 Cor. iv. 4.

p 9. iv. 11, 12. vi. 52. 60. 1 Cor. i. 18. ii. 14.

THERE was a man ^a of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews:

2 The same ^b came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, ^c Rabbi, ^d we know that thou art a teacher come from God: ^e for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him.

3 Jesus answered and said unto him, ^f Verily, verily, I say unto thee, ^g Except a man be born ^h again ⁱ he cannot see the kingdom of God.

4 Nicodemus saith unto him, ^j How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?

5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be

born of water, ^k and of the Spirit, ^l he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

6 That which is ^m born of the flesh is flesh; and ⁿ that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

7 ^p Marvel not that I said unto thee, ^q Ye must be born ^r again.

8 The ^s wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: ^t so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

9 Nicodemus answered and said unto him, ^u How can these things be?

10 Jesus answered and said unto him, ^v Art thou a master of Israel, ^w and knowest not these things?

11 Verily, ^x verily, I say unto thee, ^y We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; ^z and ye receive not our witness.

12 If I have told you ^a earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you of ^b heavenly things?

13 And ^c no man hath ascended up to heaven, ^d but he that came down from heaven, ^e even the Son of man, which is in heaven.

14 ¶ And ^f as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, ^g even so must the Son of man be lifted up;

15 That ^h whosoever believeth in him should ⁱ not perish, but have ^j eternal life.

16 For ^k God so loved the world, that he ^l gave his only begotten Son, ^m that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

17 For ⁿ God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; ^o but that the world through him might be saved.

18 He that believeth on him ^p is not condemned: but ^q he that believeth not is condemned already;

Luke i. 34. u Is. ix. 16. xxix. 10-12. lvi. 10. Jer. viii. 8, 9. Matt. xi. 25. xv. 14. xxi. 29. x Deut. x. 16. xxvi. 6. 1 Chr. xxix. 19. Ps. li. 6. lxviii. 1. Is. xi. 6-9. lvi. 7-9. Jer. xxxi. 33. xxxii. 39, 40. Ez. xi. 19. xviii. 31, 32. xxxvi. 25-27. xxxviii. 23, 24. Rom. ii. 28, 29. Phil. iii. 3. Col. ii. 11. y 3. 5.

z 13. 32-34. i. 18. vii. 16. viii. 14, 28, 29. 38. xii. 49. Is. lv. 4. Matt. xi. 27. Luke x. 22. 1 John v. 6-12. Rev. i. 5. iii. 14.

a i. 11. v. 31-40. 43. xii. 37, 38. Is. i. 2. lii. 1. lvi. 2. Matt. xxi. 37. Acts xxii. 18. xxviii. 23-27. 2 Cor. iv. 4. b 3. 5.

8. 1 Cor. iii. 1, 2. Heb. v. 11, 12. 1 Pet. ii. 1-3. c 13-17. 31-36. i. 1-14. 1 Cor. ii. 7-9. 1 Tim. iii. 16. 1 John iv. 10. 14. d i. 18. vi. 46. Deut. xxx. 12. Prov. xxx. 4. Acts ii. 34.

Rom. x. 6, 7. Eph. iv. 9, 10. e vi. 33. 38. 51. 62. viii. 42. xiii. 3. xvi. 23-30. xvii. 5. 1 Cor. xv. 47. f i. 18. Matt. xxviii. 20. Mark xvi. 19, 20. Acts xx. 28. Eph. i. 23. iv. 10.

g Num. xxi. 7-9. 2 Kings xviii. 4. h viii. 28. xii. 32-34. Ps. xlii. 16. Matt. xxvi. 54. Luke xviii. 31-33. xxiv. 20, 26, 27. 44-46. Acts ii. 23. iv. 27, 28. i 16. 36. i. 12. vi. 40. 47.

xi. 25, 26. xii. 44-46. xx. 31. Is. xlv. 22. Mark xvi. 16. Acts viii. 37. xvi. 30, 31. Rom. v. 1, 2. x. 9-14. Gal. ii. 16. 20. Heb. x. 39. 1 John v. 1. 11-13. k v. 24. x. 28-30. Matt. xviii. 11. Luke ix. 10. Acts xiii. 41. 1 Cor. i. 18. 2 Cor. iv. 3.

l xvii. 2, 3. Rom. v. 21. vi. 22, 23. 1 John ii. 23. v. 12. 20. m Luke ii. 14. Rom. v. 2. 2 Cor. v. 19-21. Tit. iii. 4. 1 John iv. 9, 10. 19. n i. 14. 13. Gen. xxii. 12. Mark xii. 6. Rom. v. 10. viii. 32. o 15. Matt. ix. 13. 1 Tim. i. 15, 16. p v. 45. viii. 15, 16. xii. 47, 48. Luke ix. 56. q i. 29. vi. 40. Is. xlv. 21-23. xlix. 6, 7. liii. 10-12. Zech. ix. 9. Matt. i. 23. xviii. 11. Luke ii. 10, 11. xix. 10. 1 Tim. ii. 5, 6. 1 John ii. 2. iv. 14.

r 36. v. 24. vi. 40. 47. xx. 31. Rom. v. 1. vii. 1. 34. 1 John v. 12. s Mark xvi. 16. Heb. ii. 3. xii. 25. 1 John v. 16.

k 3. Is. xlv. 3, 4. Ez. xxxvi. 25-27. Matt. iii. 11. Eph. v. 26. Tit. iii. 4-7. 1 Pet. i. 2. iii. 21. 1 John v. 6-8.

l i. 13. Rom. viii. 2. 1 Cor. vi. 11. 1 John i. 29. v. 1.

m Matt. v. 20. xviii. 3. xxviii. 19. Luke xiii. 3. 5. 24. Acts ii. 38. iii. 19. Rom. xiv. 17. 2 Cor. v. 17, 18. Gal. vi. 15.

Eph. ii. 4-10. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14.

n Gen. v. 3. vi. 5. 12. Job xiv. 4. xv. 14-16. xxv. 4. Ps. li. 10. Rom. vii. 5. 18. 25. viii. 1. 4. 5-9. 13. Gal. v. 16-21. 24. Eph. ii. 3. Col. ii. 11.

o Ez. xi. 19, 20. xxxv. 26, 27. Rom. viii. 5, 9. 1 Cor. vi. 17. Gal. v. 17. 1 John iii. 9.

p 12. v. 28. vi. 61-63.

q 3. Job xvi. 14. Matt. xiii. 33-35. Rom. iii. 9-19. ix. 22-25. xii. 1, 2. Eph. iv. 22-24. Col. i. 12. Heb. xii. 14. 1 Pet. i. 14-16. 22. 23. Rev. xxi. 27.

r Or, from above. Job xxxvii. 10-13. 16, 17. 21-23. Ps. cvii. 25. 29. Eccl. xi. 4, 5. Ez. xxxvii. 9. Acts ii. 2. iv. 31. 1 Cor. ii. 11. xii. 11.

s i. 13. Is. lv. 9-16. Mark iv. 23-29. Luke vi. 43, 44. 1 John ii. 29. iii. 8, 9.

t 4. vi. 52. 60. Prov. iv. 18. Is. xlii. 16. Mark viii. 24, 25.

u Is. ix. 16. xxix. 10-12. lvi. 10. Jer. viii. 8, 9. Matt. xi. 25. xv. 14. xxi. 29. x Deut. x. 16. xxvi. 6. 1 Chr. xxix. 19. Ps. li. 6. lxviii. 1. Is. xi. 6-9. lvi. 7-9. Jer. xxxi. 33. xxxii. 39, 40. Ez. xi. 19. xviii. 31, 32. xxxvi. 25-27. xxxviii. 23, 24. Rom. ii. 28, 29. Phil. iii. 3. Col. ii. 11. y 3. 5.

z 13. 32-34. i. 18. vii. 16. viii. 14, 28, 29. 38. xii. 49. Is. lv. 4. Matt. xi. 27. Luke x. 22. 1 John v. 6-12. Rev. i. 5. iii. 14.

a i. 11. v. 31-40. 43. xii. 37, 38. Is. i. 2. lii. 1. lvi. 2. Matt. xxi. 37. Acts xxii. 18. xxviii. 23-27. 2 Cor. iv. 4. b 3. 5.

8. 1 Cor. iii. 1, 2. Heb. v. 11, 12. 1 Pet. ii. 1-3. c 13-17. 31-36. i. 1-14. 1 Cor. ii. 7-9. 1 Tim. iii. 16. 1 John iv. 10. 14. d i. 18. vi. 46. Deut. xxx. 12. Prov. xxx. 4. Acts ii. 34.

Rom. x. 6, 7. Eph. iv. 9, 10. e vi. 33. 38. 51. 62. viii. 42. xiii. 3. xvi. 23-30. xvii. 5. 1 Cor. xv. 47. f i. 18. Matt. xxviii. 20. Mark xvi. 19, 20. Acts xx. 28. Eph. i. 23. iv. 10.

g Num. xxi. 7-9. 2 Kings xviii. 4. h viii. 28. xii. 32-34. Ps. xlii. 16. Matt. xxvi. 54. Luke xviii. 31-33. xxiv. 20, 26, 27. 44-46. Acts ii. 23. iv. 27, 28. i 16. 36. i. 12. vi. 40. 47.

xi. 25, 26. xii. 44-46. xx. 31. Is. xlv. 22. Mark xvi. 16. Acts viii. 37. xvi. 30, 31. Rom. v. 1, 2. x. 9-14. Gal. ii. 16. 20. Heb. x. 39. 1 John v. 1. 11-13. k v. 24. x. 28-30. Matt. xviii. 11. Luke ix. 10. Acts xiii. 41. 1 Cor. i. 18. 2 Cor. iv. 3.

l xvii. 2, 3. Rom. v. 21. vi. 22, 23. 1 John ii. 23. v. 12. 20. m Luke ii. 14. Rom. v. 2. 2 Cor. v. 19-21. Tit. iii. 4. 1 John iv. 9, 10. 19. n i. 14. 13. Gen. xxii. 12. Mark xii. 6. Rom. v. 10. viii. 32. o 15. Matt. ix. 13. 1 Tim. i. 15, 16. p v. 45. viii. 15, 16. xii. 47, 48. Luke ix. 56. q i. 29. vi. 40. Is. xlv. 21-23. xlix. 6, 7. liii. 10-12. Zech. ix. 9. Matt. i. 23. xviii. 11. Luke ii. 10, 11. xix. 10. 1 Tim. ii. 5, 6. 1 John ii. 2. iv. 14.

r 36. v. 24. vi. 40. 47. xx. 31. Rom. v. 1. vii. 1. 34. 1 John v. 12. s Mark xvi. 16. Heb. ii. 3. xii. 25. 1 John v. 16.

1. 4. 9-11. viii. 12. ix. 39-41. xv. 22-25. Matt. xi. 20-24. Luke i. 11-14. xii. 47. Rom. i. 32. 2 Cor. ii. 15. 16. 2 Thes. i. 12. Heb. iii. 12. 14. v. 44. vi. 17. viii. 44. 45. x. 25. 27. xii. 43. 18. xix. 9-12. Luke xxi. 14. 15. Acts xiv. 24-26. Rom. ii. 8. 1 Pet. i. 8. 2 Pet. iii. 1.

19 And : this is the condemnation, that Light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, ^a because their deeds were evil.

20 For ^a every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be ^a reproved.

21 But ^a he that doeth truth cometh to the light, ^a that his deeds may be made manifest that they are wrought in God.

22 ^a After ^a these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judea; and there he tarried with them, ^b and baptized.

23 And John also was baptizing in Aenon, ^c near to Salim, because there was ^d much water there; ^e and they came, and were baptized.

24 For ^f John was not yet cast into prison.

25 Then there arose a question between *some* of John's disciples and the Jews, ^g about purifying.

26 And they came unto John, and said unto him, Rabbi, ^h he that was with thee beyond Jordan, ⁱ to whom thou bearest witness, behold, the same baptizeth, ^j and all *men* come to him.

27 John answered and said, ^k A man can ^l receive nothing, except it be given him ^m from heaven.

28 Ye yourselves bear me witness, that ⁿ I said, I am not the Christ, ^o but that I am sent before him.

29 He that ^p hath the bride is the Bridegroom: but ^q the friend of the Bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the Bridegroom's voice. ^r This my joy therefore is fulfilled.

30 He ^s must increase, ^t but I must decrease.

31 He ^u that cometh from above ^v is above all: ^w he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: ^x he that cometh from heaven is above all.

32 And ^y what he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth; ^z and no man receiveth his testimony.

33 He that hath received his

1. 7. 18. 26-36. k l. 7. 9. xl. 42. xii. 19. Acts xix. 26. 27. 1 Num. xxi. 9-11. xvi. 5. 1 Cor. xviii. 4. 5. Jer. i. 5. xviii. 16. Am. vii. 15. Matt. xxi. 15. Mark xxi. 34. Rom. i. 9. xii. 6. 1 Cor. i. 1. iii. 5. iv. 7. xii. 11. xv. 10. Gal. i. 1. Eph. i. 1. iii. 7. 8. 1 Tim. ii. 7. Jam. i. 17. 1 Pet. iv. 10. 11. ^q Or, *for* *unto himself*. Heb. v. 4. 5. m Matt. xxi. 25. Mark xi. 20. 31. n l. 26. 27. o l. 23. Mat. iii. i. iv. 4. 5. Matt. iii. 3. 11. 12. Mark i. 2. 3. Luke i. 16. 17. 56. iii. 4-6. p Pa. xiv. 1-17. Chas. iii. 11. iv. 19. 12. lxx. 5. lxxi. 4. 5. Hos. ii. 19. 20. Matt. xxi. 2. 2 Cor. iii. 2. Eph. v. 25-27. Rev. xix. 7-9. xxi. 9. q Judg. xvi. 10. 11. Pa. xlv. 14. Cant. v. 1. Matt. ix. 15. r lxx. lxxi. Luke ii. 16-14. xv. 6. s Pa. lxxv. 17-19. Is. ix. 7. lxx. 7. 3. 12. Dan. ii. 34. 35. 44. 45. Matt. xix. 31-33. Rev. vi. 15. t Acts xiii. 36. 37. 1 Cor. iii. 5. 2 Cor. iii. 7-11. Col. i. 15. Heb. iii. 2-6. u lxx. viii. 23. Eph. iv. 3-10. v l. 15. 27. 30. v. 21-23. Matt. xxviii. 18. Acts x. 36. Eph. i. 21. Phil. ii. 9-11. 1 Pet. iii. 22. Rev. xix. 16. y lxx. 1. Cor. xv. 47. 48. Heb. ix. 1. 9. 10. z vi. 23. 51. xvi. 27. 28. a lxx. v. 20. viii. 26. xii. 13. b 26. 27. c lxx. i. 1. Rom. x. 16-21. xi. 2-7.

testimony, ^a hath set to his seal ^b that God is true.

34 For ^c he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: ^d for God giveth not the Spirit by measure *unto him*.

35 The ^e Father loveth the Son, ^f and hath given all things into his hand.

36 He ^g that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not ^h see life; ⁱ but the wrath of God abideth on him.

Rev. xxi. 6. xii. 1. 14. 17. f v. 20. 22. 23. xv. 9. xvi. 23. 24. 25. Prov. viii. 20. Is. xli. 1. Mat. iii. 17. xvi. 5. g Am. 3. viii. 2. Gen. xii. 44. 45. Pa. ii. 8. Is. ix. 6. 7. Matt. xi. 27. xxviii. 19. Luke vi. 22. 1 Cor. xv. 27. Eph. i. 23. Phil. ii. 9-11. Heb. i. 2. ii. 3. 9. 1 Pet. iii. 22. h lxx. v. 24. vi. 47-54. x. 23. Hab. ii. 4. Rom. i. 17. viii. 1. 1 John iii. 14. 15. v. 11-13. i 3. viii. 51. Num. xxviii. 11. Job xxxiii. 28. Pa. xxvii. 9. xlix. 19. ev. 4. 5. Luke ii. 30. iii. 4. Rom. viii. 24. 25. Rev. xxi. 6. k Pa. ii. 12. Rom. i. 18. iv. 15. v. 9. Gal. iii. 10. Eph. v. 6. 1 Thes. i. 10. v. 9. Heb. ii. 3. x. 29. Rev. vi. 16. 17.

CHAP. IV.

Jesus leaves Judea, 1-3. In the absence of his disciples he discourses with a Samaritan woman concerning the water of life, 4-15; brings her sins to remembrance, 16-19; shows her the nature of acceptable worship, 20-24, and declares himself to be the Messiah, 25, 26. The disciples return, and are surprised to see *him* thus employed, 27. The woman informs her neighbours, and induces them to go and hear him, 28-30. Jesus shows his disciples his delight in his Father's work, and the blessed harvest about to be reaped by them, with reference to the Samaritans coming to him, 31-38. The Samaritans believe in him, and he continues among them for two days, 39-43. He returns to Cana, and heals a nobleman's son who lay sick at Capernaum, 44-54.

WHEN, therefore, ^a the Lord knew how the Pharisees had heard ^b that Jesus made and baptized more disciples than John,

2 (Though ^c Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples,)

3 He ^d left Judea, and departed ^e again into Galilee.

4 And ^f he must needs go through Samaria.

5 Then cometh he to a city of Samaria, which is called Sychar, near to ^g the parcel of ground that Jacob gave to his son Joseph.

6 Now Jacob's well was there. Jesus therefore, ^h being wearied with *his* journey, ⁱ sat thus on the well: ^j and it was about ^k the sixth hour.

7 There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith unto her, ^l Give me to drink.

8 (For his disciples were gone away unto the city ^m to buy meat.)

9 Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, ⁿ askest drink of me, which am a woman of Samaria? ^o for the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans.

10 Jesus answered and said unto her, ^p If thou knewest the gift of God, ^q and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; ^r thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee ^s living water.

Rev. xxi. 1-6. 12. Zech. xiii. 8. 1 Cor. x. 4. Rev. vi. 17. xxi. 6.

Rom. iii. 3. 4. iv. 18-21. 2 Cor. i. 14. Tit. i. 1. 2. Heb. vi. 17. 17. 1 John v. 9. 10. d vi. 14. viii. 26-27. 49. 47. e 17. i. 14. v. 26. vii. 37-39. xv. 26. xvi. 7. Num. xi. 25. 2 Kings ii. 9. Ps. xlv. 7. Is. xi. 2-5. lxx. 21. lxxi. 1-3. Rom. viii. 2. Eph. iii. 6. iv. 7-13. Col. i. 10. ii. 9. 10.

Rev. xxi. 6. xii. 1. 14. 17. f v. 20. 22. 23. xv. 9. xvi. 23. 24. 25. Prov. viii. 20. Is. xli. 1. Mat. iii. 17. xvi. 5. g Am. 3. viii. 2. Gen. xii. 44. 45. Pa. ii. 8. Is. ix. 6. 7. Matt. xi. 27. xxviii. 19. Luke vi. 22. 1 Cor. xv. 27. Eph. i. 23. Phil. ii. 9-11. Heb. i. 2. ii. 3. 9. 1 Pet. iii. 22. h lxx. v. 24. vi. 47-54. x. 23. Hab. ii. 4. Rom. i. 17. viii. 1. 1 John iii. 14. 15. v. 11-13. i 3. viii. 51. Num. xxviii. 11. Job xxxiii. 28. Pa. xxvii. 9. xlix. 19. ev. 4. 5. Luke ii. 30. iii. 4. Rom. viii. 24. 25. Rev. xxi. 6. k Pa. ii. 12. Rom. i. 18. iv. 15. v. 9. Gal. iii. 10. Eph. v. 6. 1 Thes. i. 10. v. 9. Heb. ii. 3. x. 29. Rev. vi. 16. 17.

a Luke i. 76. ii. 11. xix. 21. 34. Acts x. 36. 1 Cor. ii. 8. xv. 47. 2 Cor. iv. 5. Jam. ii. 1. Rev. xix. 16. b iii. 22. 26. c Acts x. 48. 1 Cor. i. 13-17. d iii. 22. x. 40. xi. 54. Matt. x. 23. Mark ii. 7. e i. 43. f Matt. x. 5. 6. Luke ix. 51. 52. xvi. 11. g Gen. xxviii. 19. xlix. 12. h Matt. iv. 2. viii. 24. Heb. ii. 17. iv. 15. i Luke ii. 7. ix. 58. 2 Cor. viii. 9. k xi. 9. Matt. xxviii. 49. l 10. xix. 28. Gen. xxi. 43. 2 Sam. xxi. 19-17. 1 Kings xviii. 10. Matt. x. 42. m vi. 6-7. Luke ix. 13. n 27. viii. 47. Luke x. 15. xvi. 16-18. o 2 Kings xvi. 24. Is. xxi. 1. Neh. iv. 1. 2. Luke ix. 52-56. Acts i. 8. p Is. lxx. 6. lxxi. 6. xlv. 6. xlv. 6-8. Luke vi. 14. Rom. viii. 37. 1 Cor. i. 36. 2 Cor. ix. 10. q 24. 26. ix. 18-24. xvi. 2. xvi. 3. 1 John v. 20. r 1 Cor. xxi. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. Pa. x. 17. Luke ix. 10-12. Acts xxi. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

a Luke i. 76. ii. 11. xix. 21. 34. Acts x. 36. 1 Cor. ii. 8. xv. 47. 2 Cor. iv. 5. Jam. ii. 1. Rev. xix. 16. b iii. 22. 26. c Acts x. 48. 1 Cor. i. 13-17. d iii. 22. x. 40. xi. 54. Matt. x. 23. Mark ii. 7. e i. 43. f Matt. x. 5. 6. Luke ix. 51. 52. xvi. 11. g Gen. xxviii. 19. xlix. 12. h Matt. iv. 2. viii. 24. Heb. ii. 17. iv. 15. i Luke ii. 7. ix. 58. 2 Cor. viii. 9. k xi. 9. Matt. xxviii. 49. l 10. xix. 28. Gen. xxi. 43. 2 Sam. xxi. 19-17. 1 Kings xviii. 10. Matt. x. 42. m vi. 6-7. Luke ix. 13. n 27. viii. 47. Luke x. 15. xvi. 16-18. o 2 Kings xvi. 24. Is. xxi. 1. Neh. iv. 1. 2. Luke ix. 52-56. Acts i. 8. p Is. lxx. 6. lxxi. 6. xlv. 6. xlv. 6-8. Luke vi. 14. Rom. viii. 37. 1 Cor. i. 36. 2 Cor. ix. 10. q 24. 26. ix. 18-24. xvi. 2. xvi. 3. 1 John v. 20. r 1 Cor. xxi. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. Pa. x. 17. Luke ix. 10-12. Acts xxi. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

a Luke i. 76. ii. 11. xix. 21. 34. Acts x. 36. 1 Cor. ii. 8. xv. 47. 2 Cor. iv. 5. Jam. ii. 1. Rev. xix. 16. b iii. 22. 26. c Acts x. 48. 1 Cor. i. 13-17. d iii. 22. x. 40. xi. 54. Matt. x. 23. Mark ii. 7. e i. 43. f Matt. x. 5. 6. Luke ix. 51. 52. xvi. 11. g Gen. xxviii. 19. xlix. 12. h Matt. iv. 2. viii. 24. Heb. ii. 17. iv. 15. i Luke ii. 7. ix. 58. 2 Cor. viii. 9. k xi. 9. Matt. xxviii. 49. l 10. xix. 28. Gen. xxi. 43. 2 Sam. xxi. 19-17. 1 Kings xviii. 10. Matt. x. 42. m vi. 6-7. Luke ix. 13. n 27. viii. 47. Luke x. 15. xvi. 16-18. o 2 Kings xvi. 24. Is. xxi. 1. Neh. iv. 1. 2. Luke ix. 52-56. Acts i. 8. p Is. lxx. 6. lxxi. 6. xlv. 6. xlv. 6-8. Luke vi. 14. Rom. viii. 37. 1 Cor. i. 36. 2 Cor. ix. 10. q 24. 26. ix. 18-24. xvi. 2. xvi. 3. 1 John v. 20. r 1 Cor. xxi. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. Pa. x. 17. Luke ix. 10-12. Acts xxi. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

a Luke i. 76. ii. 11. xix. 21. 34. Acts x. 36. 1 Cor. ii. 8. xv. 47. 2 Cor. iv. 5. Jam. ii. 1. Rev. xix. 16. b iii. 22. 26. c Acts x. 48. 1 Cor. i. 13-17. d iii. 22. x. 40. xi. 54. Matt. x. 23. Mark ii. 7. e i. 43. f Matt. x. 5. 6. Luke ix. 51. 52. xvi. 11. g Gen. xxviii. 19. xlix. 12. h Matt. iv. 2. viii. 24. Heb. ii. 17. iv. 15. i Luke ii. 7. ix. 58. 2 Cor. viii. 9. k xi. 9. Matt. xxviii. 49. l 10. xix. 28. Gen. xxi. 43. 2 Sam. xxi. 19-17. 1 Kings xviii. 10. Matt. x. 42. m vi. 6-7. Luke ix. 13. n 27. viii. 47. Luke x. 15. xvi. 16-18. o 2 Kings xvi. 24. Is. xxi. 1. Neh. iv. 1. 2. Luke ix. 52-56. Acts i. 8. p Is. lxx. 6. lxxi. 6. xlv. 6. xlv. 6-8. Luke vi. 14. Rom. viii. 37. 1 Cor. i. 36. 2 Cor. ix. 10. q 24. 26. ix. 18-24. xvi. 2. xvi. 3. 1 John v. 20. r 1 Cor. xxi. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. Pa. x. 17. Luke ix. 10-12. Acts xxi. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

a Luke i. 76. ii. 11. xix. 21. 34. Acts x. 36. 1 Cor. ii. 8. xv. 47. 2 Cor. iv. 5. Jam. ii. 1. Rev. xix. 16. b iii. 22. 26. c Acts x. 48. 1 Cor. i. 13-17. d iii. 22. x. 40. xi. 54. Matt. x. 23. Mark ii. 7. e i. 43. f Matt. x. 5. 6. Luke ix. 51. 52. xvi. 11. g Gen. xxviii. 19. xlix. 12. h Matt. iv. 2. viii. 24. Heb. ii. 17. iv. 15. i Luke ii. 7. ix. 58. 2 Cor. viii. 9. k xi. 9. Matt. xxviii. 49. l 10. xix. 28. Gen. xxi. 43. 2 Sam. xxi. 19-17. 1 Kings xviii. 10. Matt. x. 42. m vi. 6-7. Luke ix. 13. n 27. viii. 47. Luke x. 15. xvi. 16-18. o 2 Kings xvi. 24. Is. xxi. 1. Neh. iv. 1. 2. Luke ix. 52-56. Acts i. 8. p Is. lxx. 6. lxxi. 6. xlv. 6. xlv. 6-8. Luke vi. 14. Rom. viii. 37. 1 Cor. i. 36. 2 Cor. ix. 10. q 24. 26. ix. 18-24. xvi. 2. xvi. 3. 1 John v. 20. r 1 Cor. xxi. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. Pa. x. 17. Luke ix. 10-12. Acts xxi. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

a Luke i. 76. ii. 11. xix. 21. 34. Acts x. 36. 1 Cor. ii. 8. xv. 47. 2 Cor. iv. 5. Jam. ii. 1. Rev. xix. 16. b iii. 22. 26. c Acts x. 48. 1 Cor. i. 13-17. d iii. 22. x. 40. xi. 54. Matt. x. 23. Mark ii. 7. e i. 43. f Matt. x. 5. 6. Luke ix. 51. 52. xvi. 11. g Gen. xxviii. 19. xlix. 12. h Matt. iv. 2. viii. 24. Heb. ii. 17. iv. 15. i Luke ii. 7. ix. 58. 2 Cor. viii. 9. k xi. 9. Matt. xxviii. 49. l 10. xix. 28. Gen. xxi. 43. 2 Sam. xxi. 19-17. 1 Kings xviii. 10. Matt. x. 42. m vi. 6-7. Luke ix. 13. n 27. viii. 47. Luke x. 15. xvi. 16-18. o 2 Kings xvi. 24. Is. xxi. 1. Neh. iv. 1. 2. Luke ix. 52-56. Acts i. 8. p Is. lxx. 6. lxxi. 6. xlv. 6. xlv. 6-8. Luke vi. 14. Rom. viii. 37. 1 Cor. i. 36. 2 Cor. ix. 10. q 24. 26. ix. 18-24. xvi. 2. xvi. 3. 1 John v. 20. r 1 Cor. xxi. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. Pa. x. 17. Luke ix. 10-12. Acts xxi. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

11 The woman saith unto him, Sir, ^c thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water?

12 Art ^u thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle?

13 Jesus answered and said unto her, ^x Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again:

14 But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him, ^y shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him, ^z shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

15 The woman saith unto him, Sir, ^a give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw.

16 Jesus saith unto her, ^b Go, call thy husband; and come hither.

17 The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Jesus said unto her, Thou hast well said, I have no husband:

18 For thou hast had five husbands, and he whom thou now hast ^c is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly.

19 The woman saith unto him, Sir, ^d I perceive that thou art ^e a prophet.

20 Our ^f fathers worshipped in this mountain; ^g and ye say, That in Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship.

21 Jesus ^h saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, ⁱ when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, ^k worship the Father.

22 Ye worship ^l ye know not what: ^m we know what we worship: ⁿ for salvation is of the Jews.

23 But ^o the hour cometh, and now is, when the ^p true worshippers shall worship the Father ^q in spirit and ^r in truth: for ^s the Father seeketh such to worship him.

24 God ^t is ^u a Spirit: and they that worship him, ^v must worship him in spirit and in truth.

25 The woman saith unto him, I know that ^w Messias cometh, which is called Christ: ^x when he is come, he will tell us all things.

26 Jesus saith unto her, ^y I that speak unto thee am *he*.

27 ¶ And upon this came his disciples, and ^a marvelled that he talked with the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with her?

q Rom. i. 9. viii. 15. 26. Gal. iv. 6. Eph. vi. 18. Phil. iii. 3. Jude 20, 21. r Josh. xxiv. 14. 1 Sam. xii. 24. 1 Chr. xxix. 17. Ps. xvii. 1. xxxiii. 2. li. 6. Is. x. 20. Jer. iii. 10. iv. 2. s Ps. cxlviii. 11. Prov. xv. 8. Cant. ii. 14. Is. xliii. 21. Ez. xxii. 30. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10. t 2 Cor. iii. 17. 1 Tim. i. 17. u 1 Sam. xvi. 7. Ps. l. 13-15. 23. li. 17. lxxvii. 18. Is. lviii. 15. Matt. xv. 8. 2 Cor. i. 12. x 42. i. 41, 42, 49. Dan. ix. 24-26. y 29. 39. Deut. xviii. 15-18. z ix. 37. Matt. xvi. 20. xx. 15. Luke xii. 30. Rom. x. 20, 21. a 9. Luke vii. 39.

28 The woman then ^b left her waterpot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men,

29 ^c Come, see a man, which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ?

30 Then ^d they went out of the city, and came unto him.

31 In the mean while his disciples prayed him, saying, ^e Master, eat.

32 But he said unto them, ^f I have meat to eat ^g that ye know not of.

33 Therefore ^h said the disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him *aught* to eat?

34 Jesus saith unto them, ⁱ My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, ^k and to finish his work.

35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and *then* cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; ^l for they are white already to harvest.

36 And ^m he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that ⁿ both he that soweth, and he that reapeth, may rejoice together.

37 And herein is that saying true, ^o One soweth, and another reapeth.

38 I ^p sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: ^q other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

39 ¶ And ^r many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him, ^s for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did.

40 So when the Samaritans were come unto him, ^t they besought him that he would tarry with them: ^u and he abode there two days.

41 And ^v many more believed, ^w because of his own word;

42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: ^x for we have heard *him* ourselves, ^y and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world.

43 ¶ Now, ^z after two days, he departed thence, ^a and went into Galilee:

44 For Jesus himself testified, ^b that a prophet hath no honour in his own country.

45 Then, when he was come into Galilee, ^c the Galileans received him, ^d having seen all the things that he did at Jerusalem at the feast: ^e for they also went unto the feast.

46 So Jesus came again into ^f Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine. And there was a

7. Matt. xviii. 6. Mark xvii. 8. -10. Luke xxiv. 9, 10. 33, 34. c 17, 18. i. 41-49. 1 Cor. xiv. 24, 25. Rev. xxii. 17. d Is. lx. 8. Matt. ii. 1-3. viii. 11, 12. xi. 20-24. xii. 40-42. xx. 16. Luke xvii. 16-18. Acts viii. 5-8. x. 33. xiii. 42. xxviii. 28. Rom. v. 20. e Gen. xxiv. 33. Acts xvi. 30-34. f 34. Job xxiii. 12. Ps. lxxii. 5. cxix. 103. Prov. xviii. 20. Is. liii. 11. Jer. xv. 16. Acts xx. 35. g Ps. xxv. 14. Prov. xiv. 10. Rev. ii. 17. h Matt. xvi. 6-11. Luke ix. 45. i 32. vi. 38. Ps. xl. 8. Is. lxi. 1-3. Luke xv. 4-6. 10. xix. 10. Acts xx. 35. k v. 36. xvii. 4. xix. 30. Heb. xii. 2. l 30. Matt. ix. 37. 38. Luke x. 2. m Prov. xi. 30. Dan. xii. 3. Rom. i. 13. 1 Cor. ix. 19-23. Phil. ii. 15. 16. 1 Thes. ii. 19, 20. 1 Tim. iv. 16. 2 Tim. iv. 7, 8. Jam. v. 19, 20. n 1 Cor. iii. 5-9. o Judg. vi. 3. Mic. vi. 15. Luke xix. 21. p Acts ii. 41. iv. 4. 32. v. 14. vi. 7. viii. 4-8. 14-17. q i. 7. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 15. Jer. xlv. 4. Matt. iii. 1-6. iv. 23. xi. 8-13. Acts x. 37, 38. 42, 43. 1 Pet. i. 11, 12. r x. 41, 42. xi. 45. s 29. 42. t Gen. xxiii. 23. Prov. iv. 13. Cant. iii. 4. Jer. xiv. 8. Luke viii. 38. x. 39. xxiv. 29. Acts xvi. 15. u Luke xix. 5-10. 2 Cor. vi. 1, 2. Rev. iii. 20. x Gen. xlix. 10. Acts i. 8. viii. 12. 25. xv. 3. y vi. 63. vii. 46. Matt. vii. 28, 29. Luke iv. 32. 1 Cor. ii. 4, 5. Heb. iv. 13. z i. 45-49. xvii. 8. Acts xvii. 11, 12. a 29. i. 29. iii. 14-18. vi. 68, 69. xi. 27. Is. xlv. 22. lii. 10. Luke ii. 10, 11. 32. Acts iv. 12. Rom. x. 11-13. 2 Cor. v. 19. 1 John iv. 14. b Matt. xv. 24-27. Mark vii. 27, 28. Rom. xv. 8. c 46. i. 43. Matt. iv. 13. d Matt. xiii. 57. Mark vi. 4. Luke iv. 24. e Matt. iv. 23, 24. Luke viii. 40. f ii. 13. 8c. iii. 2. g Deut. xiv. 16. Luke ii. 44-46. ix. 53. h ii. 1-11. xii. 2. Josh. xix. 28.

* Or, *courtesier*, or, *certain* * nobleman, whose son was sick at Capernaum.

47 When ^k he heard that Jesus was come out of Judea into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him ^l that he would come down and heal his son: for he was at the point of death.

48 Then said Jesus unto him, ^m Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe.

49 The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, ⁿ come down ere my child die.

50 Jesus saith unto him, ^o Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way.

51 And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, ^p Thy son liveth.

52 Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him.

53 So the father knew that *it was* ^q at the same hour in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth: ^r and himself believed, and his whole house.

54 This *is* again ^s the second miracle *that* Jesus did, when he was come out of Judea into Galilee.

CHAP. V.

Jesus goes up to Jerusalem; and at the pool of Bethesda, on the sabbath day, heals one who had been diseased thirty-eight years; and orders him to carry his bed, 1-9. The Jews demand of the man, who bade him carry his bed: Jesus finds him at the temple, and warns him; and he informs the Jews that Jesus had healed him, 10-15. They persecute Jesus, 16. He defends himself, asserting his personal and mediatorial dignity and authority, 17-32; appealing to the testimony of John, 33-35; to his miracles, 36; to the testimony of God by a voice from heaven, 37, 38, and to the Scriptures, 39, 40. He exposes their unbelief, ambition, and ungodliness; and shows, that in disbelieving him, they disbelieved Moses also, 41-47.

AFTER this ^a there was a feast of the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.

2 Now there is at Jerusalem by the ^b sheep-market ^c a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue, Bethesda, having five porches.

3 In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, ^d of blind, halt, ^e withered, ^f waiting for the moving of the water.

4 For an angel went down at a certain setson into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then ^g first, after the troubling of the water, stepped in, ^h was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.

5 And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity ⁱ thirty and eight years.

6 When Jesus saw him lie, ^j and knew that he had been now a long time *in that case*, he saith unto him, ^k Wilt thou be made whole?

7 The impotent man answered him, Sir, ^l I have no man, when the

water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down ^m before me.

8 Jesus saith unto him, ⁿ Rise, take up thy bed, and walk.

9 And ^o immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: ^p and on the same day was the sabbath.

10 The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath-day: ^q it is not lawful for thee to carry *thy* bed.

11 He answered them, ^r He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk.

12 Then asked they him, ^s What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk?

13 And he that was healed wist not who it was: for Jesus ^t had conveyed himself away, ^u a multitude being in *that* place.

14 Afterward Jesus findeth him, ^v in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: ^w sin no more, ^x lest a worse thing come unto thee.

15 The man departed, ^y and told the Jews that it was Jesus ^z which had made him whole.

16 And therefore did the Jews ^a persecute Jesus, ^b and sought to slay him, because he had done these things on the sabbath-day.

17 But Jesus answered them, ^c My Father worketh hitherto, and I work.

18 Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had ^d broken the sabbath, but said also that ^e God was his Father, making himself equal with God.

19 Then answered Jesus, and said unto them, ^f Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^g The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do: ^h for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.

20 For ⁱ the Father loveth the Son, ^j and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and he will shew him ^k greater works than these, that ye may marvel.

21 For ^l as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth them; ^m even so the Son quickeneth whom he will.

22 For ⁿ the Father judgeth no man; but hath committed all judgment unto the Son:

Cor. v. 10.—ii. 19. x. 18. with Acts ii. 24. Rom. vi. 4. 1 Cor. x. 12. 1 Pet. i. 18.—and 21. 23, 25. with Eph. i. 19. 1 Jo. i. 5.—and 22. 24. xi. 23, 26. with Rom. viii. 11. 2 Cor. iv. 14. Paul. iii. 21. 1 Thes. iv. 14.—Ps. xxviii. 14. cxxxviii. 3. Is. xlv. 24. n. 3. 1 Cor. x. 6. 10. Eph. iii. 19. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11.—Eph. i. 15. Prov. i. 2. Luke xlv. 15.—Jer. xlviii. 19. n. 3. Rev. i. 23. k. i. 12. Matt. iii. 17. xviii. 5. 2 Pet. i. 17. l. i. 12. x. 12. xv. 13. Paul. viii. 27—31. Matt. vi. 27. Luke x. 22. m. 21. 24. n. xlv. 47. n. Deut. xxxii. 36. 1 Kings xvi. 21. 22. 2 Kings ix. 32—35. v. 7. Acts xxviii. 8. Rom. iv. 17—19. o. xi. 25. 43. 44. xlvii. 2. Luke viii. 14. 15. 54. 55. p. 27. Ps. lxxv. 7, 8. l. 3—6. xlvii. 13. xlviii. 9. Ec. xii. 9. xlviii. 14. Matt. xvi. 27. xxv. 31—46. xxviii. 18. Acts i. 42. xviii. 31. Rom. ii. 16. xiv. 10—12. 2 Cor. i. 20. 2. 1 Thes. ii. 12. 2 Thes. ii. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 5. Rev. ix. 13. 18.

q xiv. 1. Ps. cxlvi. 3-5. Jer. xvii. 5-7. Matt. xii. 21. Rom. xv. 12. 2 Cor. i. 9. Eph. i. 12, 13. 2 Tim. i. 12. *Marg.* Ps. ii. 12. Is. xlii. 8. xliii. 10. xlv. 6. Matt. xxviii. 19. Rom. i. 7. 1 Cor. i. 3. 2 Cor. xiii. 14. 1 Thes. iii. 11-13. 2 Thes. ii. 16, 17. Heb. i. 6. 2 Pet. iii. 13. Rev. v. 9-14. Matt. x. 37. xxii. 37, 38. 1 Cor. xvi. 22. Eph. vi. 24. Luke xii. 8, 9. xiv. 11. Rom. vi. 22. xiv. 7-9. 1 Cor. vi. 19. xi. 31. 2 Cor. v. 14, 15. Tit. ii. 13. Is. xliii. 11. xlv. 15. 21. Zech. ix. 9. Tit. ii. 13. iii. 4-6. 2 Pet. i. 1. r xv. 23, 24. xvi. 14, 15. xvii. 10. Matt. xi. 27. Rom. viii. 9. 1 John ii. 23. 2 John 9. s ii. 16, 18, 36. vi. 40, 47. viii. 51. xi. 26. xii. 44. xx. 31. Mark xvi. 16. Rom. x. 11-13. 1 Pet. i. 21. 1 John v. 1. 11-13. t x. 27-30. Rom. viii. 1. 16, 17. 28-30. 33, 34. 1 Thes. v. 9. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. 1 Pet. i. 5. u 1 John iii. 14. x iv. 23. xiii. 1. xvii. 1. y 21. Luke ix. 60. xv. 24. 32. Rom. ix. 4. Eph. ii. 1. 6. v. 14. Col. ii. 13. Rev. iii. 1. z Ex. iii. 14. Ps. xxxvi. 9. xc. 2. Jer. x. 10. Acts xvii. 25. 1 Tim. i. 17. vi. 16. a i. 4. iv. 10. vii. 37, 38. viii. 51. xi. 27. xiv. 6. 19. xvii. 2, 3. 1 Cor. xv. 45. Col. iii. 3, 4. 1 John i. 1-3. Rev. vii. 17. xxi. 6. xxii. 1. b See on, 22. Ps. ii. 6-9. cx. 1, 2. 6. 1 Cor. xv. 25. Eph. i. 20-23. 1 Pet. iii. 22. c Dan. vii. 13, 14. Phil. ii. 7-11. Heb. ii. 7-9. d 20. iii. 7. Acts iii. 12. e vi. 39, 40. xi. 25. Job xix. 25, 26. Is. xxvi. 19. Ez. xxxvii. 1-10. Hos. xiii. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 22, 42-54. Phil. iii. 21. 1 Thes. iv. 14-17. Rev. xx. 12. f Dan. xii. 2, 3. Matt. xxvi. 31-46. Acts xxiv. 15. g Luke xiv. 14. Rom. ii. 6-10. Gal. vi. 10. 1 Tim. vi. 18. Heb. xiii. 16. 1 Pet. iii. 11. h 19. viii. 28, 42. xiv. 10. i viii. 15, 16. Gen. xviii. 25. Ps. xvi. 13. Is. xj. 3, 4. Rom. ii. 2. k iv. 34. vi. 38. viii. 50. xii. 4. xviii. 11. Ps. xl. 8. Matt. xvi. 39. Rom. xv. 3. Heb. x. 7-10. l viii. 13, 14. 54. Prov. xxvii. 2. m 36, 37. i. 33. viii. 17, 18. xii. 28-30. Matt. iii. 17. xvii. 5. Mark i. 11. Luke iii. 22. n xii. 50. o i. 19-27. p i. 6-9. 15-18. 29-34. iii. 26-36. q 41. viii. 54. r xx. 31. Luke xiii. 34. xix. 10. 41, 42. xxiv. 47. Rom. x. 1, 21. xii. 21. 1 Cor. ix. 22. 1 Tim. ii. 3, 4. iv. 16. s i. 7, 8. Matt. xi. 11. Luke i. 15-17. 76, 77. vii. 28. 2 Pet. i. 19. t vi. 66. Ez. xxxiii. 31. Matt. iii. 5-7. xi. 7-9. xii. 20, 21. Mark vi. 20. Gal. iv. 15, 16. u 32. 1 John v. 9, 11, 12. x iii. 2. ix. 30-33. x. 25, 37, 38. xi. 37, 38. xiv. 10, 11. xv. 24. Matt. xi. 4, 5. y vi. 27. viii. 18. Matt. iii. 17. See on, 32.

23 That ^a all *men* should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. ^b He that honoureth not the Son, honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^c He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, ^d and shall not come into condemnation; ^e but is passed from death unto life.

25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^f The hour is coming, and now is, ^g when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live.

26 For as the Father ^h hath life in himself, ⁱ so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself;

27 And ^j hath given him authority to execute judgment also, ^k because he is the Son of man.

28 ^l Marvel not at this: ^m for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice,

29 And shall ⁿ come forth; they that have ^o done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation.

30 I ^p can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, ^q I judge: and my judgment is just; ^r because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me.

31 ^s If I ^t bear witness of myself, my witness is not true.

32 There ^u is another that beareth witness of me; ^v and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true.

33 Ye ^w sent unto John, and ^x he bare witness unto the truth.

34 But ^y I receive not testimony from man: but these things I say, ^z that ye might be saved.

35 He ^a was a burning and a shining light: ^b and ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his light.

36 But ^c I have greater witness than *that* of John: for ^d the works which the Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me.

37 And the Father himself which hath sent me, hath ^e borne

witness of me. ^f Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape.

38 And ^g ye have not his word abiding in you; ^h for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.

39 ⁱ Search the scriptures; for in them ^j ye think ye have eternal life, and they are ^k they which testify of me.

40 And ^l ye will not come to me, ^m that ye might have life.

41 I ⁿ receive not honour from men.

42 But ^o I know you, ^p that ye have not the love of God in you.

43 I am ^q come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: ^r if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.

44 How ^s can ye believe, ^t which receive honour one of another, ^u and seek not the honour that *cometh* from God only?

45 Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: ^v there is *one* that accuseth you, *even* Moses, ^w in whom ye trust.

46 For ^x had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: ^y for he wrote of me.

47 But ^z if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

23. 27. Rom. i. 2. 1 Pet. i. 11. Rev. xix. 10. See on, Luke xxiv. 27. 44. f 44. i. 11. iii. 19. viii. 45, 46. xii. 37-41. Ps. lxxxix. 11. Is. xlix. 7. l. 2. liii. 1-3. Matt. xxii. 3. xxiii. 37. Rev. xxii. 17. g vi. 27. 37. 40. 68, 69. vii. 37, 38. xi. 25, 26. Rom. vi. 23. 1 John v. 11-13. h 34. vi. 15. vii. 18. viii. 50. 54. 1 Thes. ii. 6. 1 Pet. ii. 21. 2 Pet. i. 17. i i. 47-49. ii. 25. xxi. 17. Luke xvi. 15. Heb. iv. 12, 13. Rev. ii. 23. k 44. viii. 42. 47. 55. xv. 23, 24. Rom. viii. 7. 1 John ii. 15. iii. 17. iv. 20. l iii. 16. vi. 38. viii. 28, 29. x. 25. xii. 28. xvii. 4-6. Ex. xxiii. 21. Heb. v. 4, 5. m Matt. xxiv. 5. 24. Acts v. 36, 37. xxi. 38. n iii. 20. viii. 43. xiii. 43. Jer. xiii. 23. Rom. viii. 7, 8. Heb. iii. 12. o Matt. xxii. 5. Gal. v. 19-21. Phil. ii. 3. p 1 Sam. ii. 30. 2 Chr. vi. 8. Matt. xxv. 21. 23. Luke xix. 17. Rom. ii. 7. 29. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 2 Cor. x. 18. Jam. ii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 7. q vii. 19. viii. 5. 9. Rom. ii. 12, 17, &c. iii. 19, 20. vii. 9-14. 2 Cor. iii. 7-11. Gal. iii. 10. r viii. 5, 6. ix. 28, 29. Matt. xix. 7, 8. Rom. x. 5-10. s Gal. ii. 19. iii. 10, 13. 24. iv. 21-31. t Gen. iii. 15. xii. 3. xxii. 18. xxviii. 14. xlix. 10. Num. xx. 8, 9. xix. 17-19. Deut. xviii. 18, 19. Acts xxvi. 22. Rom. x. 4. Heb. vii-x. u Luke xvi. 29. 31.

CHAP. VI.

Jesus feeds five thousand men, with five loaves and two fishes, 1-14. He withdraws from the multitudes, who purposed to make him a king, 15. His disciples put to sea without him, and meet with a storm; but he comes to them walking on the sea, 16-21. Being followed to Capernaum by multitudes, he reproves their carnal views, and requires faith in him, 22-29. They demand a sign, like that of the manna, and he speaks of himself, as the Bread of life, &c. 30-59. Many are offended, and forsake him, 60-66. Peter, in the name of the twelve, professes stedfast faith in him, as the Son of God; but Jesus pronounces one of them to be a devil, 67-71.

AFTER ^a these things Jesus went over ^b the sea of Galilee, ^c which is *the sea* of Tiberias.

2 And ^d a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased.

3 And ^e Jesus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples.

4 And ^f the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh.

See on, i. 18. xiv. 9. xv. 24. Ex. xx. 19. Deut. iv. 12. 1 Tim. vi. 16. 1 John i. 1, 2. iv. 12, 20. a 42, 46, 47. viii. 37, 46, 47. xv. 7. Deut. vi. 6-9. Josh. i. 8. Ps. cxix. 11. Prov. ii. 1, 2. vii. 1, 2. Col. iii. 16. Jam. i. 21, 22. 1 John ii. 14. b 43. i. 11. iii. 18-21. xii. 44-48. Is. xlix. 7. liii. 1-3. c 46. vii. 52. Deut. xi. 18-20. xvii. 18, 19. Josh. i. 8. Ps. i. 2. cxix. 11, 97-99. Prov. vi. 23. viii. 33, 34. Is. viii. 20. xxxiv. 16. Jer. viii. 9. Matt. xxii. 29. Mark xii. 10. Luke xvi. 29. 31. Acts viii. 32-35. xviii. 11. Rom. iii. 2. Col. iii. 16. 2 Tim. iii. 14-17. d Deut. xxxii. 47. Ps. xvi. 11. xxi. 4. xxxvi. 9. xxxviii. 3. Dan. xii. 2. Matt. xix. 16-20. Luke x. 25-29. Heb. xi. 16, 35. e 32. 36. i. 45. Acts xxvi. 22. See on, Luke xxiv. 27. 44. f 44. i. 11. iii. 19. viii. 45, 46. xii. 37-41. Ps. lxxxix. 11. Is. xlix. 7. l. 2. liii. 1-3. Matt. xxii. 3. xxiii. 37. Rev. xxii. 17. g vi. 27. 37. 40. 68, 69. vii. 37, 38. xi. 25, 26. Rom. vi. 23. 1 John v. 11-13. h 34. vi. 15. vii. 18. viii. 50. 54. 1 Thes. ii. 6. 1 Pet. ii. 21. 2 Pet. i. 17. i i. 47-49. ii. 25. xxi. 17. Luke xvi. 15. Heb. iv. 12, 13. Rev. ii. 23. k 44. viii. 42. 47. 55. xv. 23, 24. Rom. viii. 7. 1 John ii. 15. iii. 17. iv. 20. l iii. 16. vi. 38. viii. 28, 29. x. 25. xii. 28. xvii. 4-6. Ex. xxiii. 21. Heb. v. 4, 5. m Matt. xxiv. 5. 24. Acts v. 36, 37. xxi. 38. n iii. 20. viii. 43. xiii. 43. Jer. xiii. 23. Rom. viii. 7, 8. Heb. iii. 12. o Matt. xxii. 5. Gal. v. 19-21. Phil. ii. 3. p 1 Sam. ii. 30. 2 Chr. vi. 8. Matt. xxv. 21. 23. Luke xix. 17. Rom. ii. 7. 29. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 2 Cor. x. 18. Jam. ii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 7. q vii. 19. viii. 5. 9. Rom. ii. 12, 17, &c. iii. 19, 20. vii. 9-14. 2 Cor. iii. 7-11. Gal. iii. 10. r viii. 5, 6. ix. 28, 29. Matt. xix. 7, 8. Rom. x. 5-10. s Gal. ii. 19. iii. 10, 13. 24. iv. 21-31. t Gen. iii. 15. xii. 3. xxii. 18. xxviii. 14. xlix. 10. Num. xx. 8, 9. xix. 17-19. Deut. xviii. 18, 19. Acts xxvi. 22. Rom. x. 4. Heb. vii-x. u Luke xvi. 29. 31.

iv. 35. Matt. **xiv. 15. Mark** **vi. 34, 35. Luke**
ix. 12.
b Matt. xv. 33.
Mark viii. 2-4.
Luke ix. 13.
i Gen. xxii. 1.
Deut. viii. 2, 16.
xxiii. 3. xxviii. 8.
2 Chr. xxxiii. 31.
k Num. xi. 21, 22.
Mark vi. 37.
l xii. 5. Matt.
xviii. 28. Marg.
mi. 40. 44. Matt.
ix. 19.
n Matt. xiv. 17.
xvi. 9. Mark vi.
38. viii. 19. Luke
ix. 13.
o Deut. viii. 8.
xxiii. 14. 1.
Kings iv. 28. 2
Kings vii. 16.
Ps. lxxxi. 1.
exlvii. 14. Ez.
xxvii. 17. 2 Cor.
viii. 9. Rev. vi.
6.
p 7. xi. 21. 32. 2
Kings iv. 42-44.
Ps. lxxviii. 19,
20. 41.
q Matt. xiv. 19.
19. xv. 35, 36.
Mark vi. 39-
41. viii. 6, 7.
Luke ix. 14. 16.
r 23. 1 Sam. ix.
13. Luke xxiv.
30. Acts xxvii.
35. Rom. xiv. 6.
1 Cor. x. 31. 1
Thes. v. 18. 1
Tim. iv. 4, 5.
s Neh. ix. 25.
Matt. xiv. 20,
31. xv. 37, 38.
Mark vi. 42-45.
viii. 8, 9. Luke
i. 53. ix. 17.
t Prov. xxvii. 9.
Luke xv. 13.
xvi. 1.
u 1 Kings xvii. 15,
16. 2 Kings iv.
2-7. 2 Chr. xxv.
9. Prov. xi. 24,
25. 2 Cor. ix. 8,
9. Phil. iv. 10.
x 1. 21. iv. 19. 25.
42. vii. 40. Gen.
xliv. 10. Deut.
xviii. 15-18.
Matt. xvi. 11.
Luke vii. 16.
xiv. 19. Acts
iii. 22-24. vii.
37.
y ii. 24, 25. Heb.
iv. 13.
z vii. 3, 4. xii. 12,
13. Mark xi. 9,
10. Luke xix.
38.
a v. 41. xviii. 36.
Matt. xiv. 22,
23. Mark vi. 46,
47.
b 24, 25. ii. 12. iv.
46. Mark vi. 45.
c Ps. cvii. 25.
cxxxv. 7. Matt.
xiv. 24.
d Ez. xxvii. 26.
Jon. i. 13. Mark
vi. 47, 48.
e xi. 18. Luke
xxiv. 13. Rev.
xiv. 20. xxi. 16.
f xiv. 18. Job ix.
8. Ps. xix. 10.
xxiii. 4. Matt.
xiv. 25, 26. Mark
vi. 49. Luke
xxiv. 36-50.
g Ia. xli. 10, 14.
xliv. 1. 2. xlv. the people,
which stood on the
8. Matt. xiv. 27-31. Mark vi. 50. xvi. 6. Rev. i. 17, 18.
h Ps.
xiv. 7-10. Cant. ii. 1. Matt. xiv. 30. 31. Mark
vi. 51. Rev.
ii. 20.

5 When Jesus then lifted up his eyes, and ^e saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Philip, ^b Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat?

6 (And this he said to ⁱ prove him: for he himself knew what he would do.)

7 Philip answered him, ^k Two hundred ^l pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little.

8 One of his disciples, ^m Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him,

9 There is a lad here, ⁿ which hath five ^o barley-loaves, and two small fishes: ^p but what are they among so many?

10 And Jesus said, ^q Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.

11 And Jesus took the loaves; and ^r when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were sat down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would.

12 When ^s they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, ^t that nothing be lost.

13 Therefore they gathered ^u them together, ^v and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley-loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten.

14 Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, ^w This is of a truth that Prophet that should come into the world.

15 When Jesus therefore ^x perceived that they would come and ^y take him by force to make him a King, ^z he departed again into a mountain himself alone.

16 And when even was ^a now come, his disciples went down unto the sea,

17 And entered into a ship, ^b and went over the sea towards Capernaum: and it was now dark, and Jesus was not come to them.

18 And ^c the sea arose, by reason of a great wind that blew.

19 So when they ^d had rowed about five and twenty or thirty ^e furlongs, they see Jesus ^f walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the ship: and they were afraid.

20 But he saith unto them, ^g It is I, be not afraid.

21 Then ^h they willingly received him into the ship: and immediately the ship was at the land whither they went.

22 ⁱ The day following, when the people, which stood on the

other side of the sea, saw that there was none other boat there, save that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jesus went not with his disciples into the boat, ^j but ^k that his disciples were gone away alone:

23 (Howbeit ^l there came other boats from ^m Tiberias, nigh unto the place ⁿ where they did eat bread, after that the Lord had given thanks:)

24 When the people therefore saw that Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, ^o they also took shipping, and came to Capernaum, ^p seeking for Jesus.

25 And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, ^q Rabbi, when camest thou hither?

26 Jesus answered them, and said, ^r Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^s Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled.

27 ^t Labour not for ^u the meat which perisheth, but for that ^v meat which endureth unto everlasting life, ^w which the Son man shall give unto you: ^x for him hath God the Father sealed.

28 Then said they unto him, ^y What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

29 Jesus answered and said unto them, ^z This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.

30 They said therefore unto him, ^a What sign shewest thou then, that we may ^b see, and believe thee? what dost thou work?

31 Our ^c fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, ^d He gave them bread from heaven to eat.

32 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^e Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you ^f the true Bread from heaven.

33 For the Bread of God is he which ^g cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.

34 Then said they unto him, Lord, ^h evermore give us this bread.

35 And Jesus said unto them, ⁱ I am the Bread of Life: ^j he that cometh to me shall ^k never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

36 But I said unto you, ^l that ye also have seen me, and believe not.

1 Cor. x. 3. Rev. ii. 17. e Rev. xvi. 4, 5. Ps. lxxviii. 21. f 12. 34. 41. 50. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

16. 17. Matt.
xv. 22. Mark
vi. 45.
k 24.
l 1.
m 11, 12.
n 17, 23.
o vii. 11. xviii. 4.
p x. 15. Mark
i. 37. Luke viii.
40.
q i. 38. 40.
r 47. 50. iii. 3. 5.
s 15. 64. Ps. lxxviii.
37. cvi. 12-14.
t Ez. xxviii. 31.
u Acts viii. 18-21.
v Rom. xvi.
18. Phil. ii. 24.
w iii. 19. 1 Tim.
vi. 5. Jam. iv. 3. 4.
x Or. Work mat.
29. 29. Gal. v.
6. Phil. ii. 10.
y Col. i. 29. 1
Thes. i. 3.
z iv. 13, 14. Ec. v.
11-16. vi. 7. 16.
a lv. 2. 3. Mark
13. Matt. vi. 19.
b 20. 31-33. Luke
x. 40-42. 1 Cor.
vi. 13. vii. 29-31.
c ix. 24-27. 2
Cor. iv. 18. Col.
ii. 22. iii. 2. Heb.
iv. 11. xii. 16.
d Jam. i. 11. 1 Pet.
i. 24. 2 Pet. iii.
11-14.
e 40. 51. 54. 68.
f u. 28. xi. 25. 26.
g xiv. 6. xvi. 2.
h Prov. ii. 2-6.
i Rom. vi. 22.
j x. 33. 34. v. 35.
k 37. viii. 18. x.
37. 38. xi. 47.
l xv. 24. Is. xl. 1-3.
m lvi. 1-3. Matt.
iii. 17. Mark i.
16. Luke iii. 22.
n iv. 18-21. Acts
ii. 22. x. 34.
o y. Deut. v. 27.
p Jer. xlii. 3-6.
q 20. Mic. vi. 7. 8.
r Matt. xix. 16.
s Luke x. 25.
t Acts ii. 37. ix.
6. xvi. 30.
u z. iii. 15-18. 36.
v. 39. Deut.
xviii. 18. 12. P.
ii. 12. Matt. xvi.
5. Mark xvi.
16. Acts xvi. 31.
w xvii. 14-15.
x Rom. iv. 4. 5.
y ix. 30. xi. 3. 4.
z Heb. vi. 1. John
iii. 23. v. 1.
a u. 18. iv. 48.
b Ex. ix. 8. 1
Kings xiii. 3. 5.
c Is. vi. 11-14.
d Matt. xii. 38. 39.
e xvi. 1-4. Mark
viii. 12. Luke xii.
29. 30. Acts xii.
30. 1 Cor. i. 22.
f Heb. ii. 4.
g b. 36. x. 38. xii.
37. xv. 27-29.
h Is. i. 19. Mark
xv. 32.
i 49. Ez. xvi. 4-15.
j 15. Num.
xi. 6-9. Deut.
viii. 3. Josh. v.
10. Neh. ix. 20.
k Ps. cv. 46.
l d. Neh. ix. 16. Ps.
lxxviii. 24, 25.
m 12. 34. 41. 50. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465.

n 39. xvii. 2. 6. 9.

11. 24.

o 44. 65. x. 28. 20.

Ps. ex. 3. Eph.

ii. 4-10. Phil.

i. 29. 2 Thes. ii.

13. 14. 2 Tim.

ii. 19. Tit. iii.

3-7.

p ix. 34. Is. i. 18.

19. xli. 9. xlii.

3. iv. 7. Luke

xxiii. 40-43.

Rom. v. 20. 1

Tim. i. 16. Heb.

iv. 15. 16. vii.

25. Rev. xxii.

17.

q 33. iii. 13. 31.

Eph. iv. 9.

r iv. 34. v. 30. Ps.

xl. 7. 8. Is. liii.

10. Matt. xx. 28.

xxvi. 39-42.

Rom. xv. 3.

Phil. ii. 7. 8.

Heb. v. 8. x. 7-

9.

s 40. Lukexii. 32.

Rom. viii. 28-

31. 2 Thes. ii.

13. 14.

t See on. 37.

u x. 27-30. xvii.

12. xviii. 9. 1

Sam. xxv. 29.

Col. iii. 3. 4. 1

Pet. i. 5. Jude 1.

x 40. 44. 54. v.

28. 29. xi. 24-

26. xii. 48. Rom.

viii. 11. Phil.

iii. 20. 21.

y 36. i. 14. viii.

56. Is. xlv. 21.

22. lii. 10. liii.

2. Luke ii. 32.

2 Cor. iv. 6.

Heb. xi. 1. 27.

1 Pet. i. 8. 1

John i. 1-3.

z 27. 35. 54. iii.

15-18. 36. v.

24. 39. x. 28.

xii. 50. xvii. 2.

Mark xvi. 16.

Rom. v. 21. vi.

23. 1 John ii.

25. v. 11-13.

Jude 21.

a 43. 52. 60. 66.

vii. 12. Luke v.

30. xv. 2. xix.

7. 1 Cor. x. 10.

Jude 16.

b 33. 48. 51.

c vii. 27. Matt.

xiii. 55. 56.

Mark vi. 3.

Luke iv. 22.

Rom. i. 3. 4. ix.

5. 1 Cor. xv. 47.

Gal. iv. 4.

d 64. xvi. 19. Matt.

xvi. 8. Mark ix.

33. Heb. iv. 13.

e 65. v. 44. viii.

43. xii. 37-40.

Is. xlv. 18-20.

Jer. xlii. 23.

Matt. xii. 34.

37 All ⁿ that the Father giveth me ^o shall come to me: and him that cometh to me, ^p I will in no wise cast out.

38 For ^q I came down from heaven, ^r not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me.

39 And ^s this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath ^t given me ^u I should lose nothing, ^v but should raise it up again at the last day.

40 And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which ^y seeth the Son, ^z and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

41 ¶ The Jews then ^a murmured at him, because he said, ^b I am the Bread which came down from heaven.

42 And they said, ^c Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven?

43 Jesus therefore answered and said unto them, ^d Murmur not among yourselves.

44 No ^e man can come to me, ^f except the Father which hath sent me ^g draw him: ^h and I will raise him up at the last day.

45 It is ⁱ written in the prophets, ^k And they shall be all taught of God. ^l Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me.

46 Not that ^m any man hath seen the Father, save he which is of God, ⁿ he hath seen the Father.

47 Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^o He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

48 I am ^p that Bread of life.

49 Your ^q fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, ^r and are dead.

50 This is ^s the Bread which cometh down from heaven, ^t that a man may eat thereof, and not die.

51 I am the ^u living bread which came down from heaven. If any man eat of this Bread, he shall live for ever: and the Bread that I will give is ^v my flesh, which I will give for ^y the life of the world.

52 The Jews therefore ^z strove among themselves, saying, ^a How can this man give us ^b his flesh to eat?

53 Then Jesus said unto them, ^c Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^d Except ye ^e eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you.

54 Whoso ^f eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, ^g hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.

55 For my flesh is ^h meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.

56 He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, ⁱ dwelleth in me, and I in him.

57 As ^j the living Father hath sent me, and ^k I live by the Father; so he that eateth me, ^l even he shall live by me.

58 This is ^m that Bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this Bread shall live for ever.

59 These things said he ⁿ in the synagogue, as he taught in Capernaum.

60 ¶ Many therefore ^o of his disciples, when they had heard ^p this, said, ^q This is an hard saying; who can hear it?

61 When Jesus ^r knew in himself that his disciples murmured at it, he said unto them, ^s Dosth this offend you?

62 What ^t and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before?

63 It is ^u the Spirit that quickeneth; ^v the flesh profiteth nothing: ^w the words that I speak unto you, ^x they are spirit, and ^y they are life.

64 But ^z there are some of you that believe not. ^a For Jesus knew from the beginning who they were that believed not, and who should betray him.

65 And he said, Therefore said I unto you, ^b That no man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father.

66 From that ^c time many ^d of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him.

67 Then said Jesus unto the twelve, ^e Will ye also go away?

68 Then Simon Peter answered him, Lord, ^f to whom shall we go? ^g thou hast the words of eternal life.

69 And ^h we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of ⁱ the living God.

70 Jesus answered them, ^j Have ye not read that which is written, ^k I have desired to see thy face, and now I have seen it, and my heart is glad? ^l For the words which thou hast spoken, they are true.

b 26. 47. See on.

iii. 3. Matt. v.

18.

c iii. 3. 5. xiii. 8.

xv. 4. Matt.

xviii. 3. Luke

xiii. 3. 5.

d 55. iii. 36. Matt.

xxvi. 26-28. 1

John v. 12. Rev.

ii. 7. 17.

e iv. 14. Ps. xxii.

26. Prov. ix. 4-

6. Is. xxv. 6-8.

lv. 1-3. Gal. ii.

20. Phil. iii. 7-

10.

f See on. 39. 40.

47.

g 32. i. 9. 47. viii.

31. 36. xv. 1.

Heb. viii. 2. 1

John v. 20.

h xiv. 20. 23. xv.

4. 5. xvii. 21-

23. Ps. xc. 1.

xci. i. 9. 2 Cor.

vi. 16. Eph. iii.

17. 1 John iii.

24. iv. 12. 15.

16. Rev. iii. 20.

Ps. xviii. 46.

Jer. x. 10. 1

Thes. i. 9. Heb.

ix. 14.

k v. 26. xvii. 21.

l xi. 25. 26. xiv.

6. 19. 2 Cor.

xiii. 4. Gal. ii.

20. Col. iii. 3, 4.

1 John iv. 9.

m See on. 32. 34.

41. 47-51.

n 24. xviii. 20. Ps.

xl. 9. 10. Prov.

i. 20-23. viii. 1

-3. Luke iv. 31.

o 66. viii. 31.

p 41. 42. viii. 43.

Matt. xi. 6. Heb.

v. 11. 2 Pet. iii.

16.

q 64. ii. 24. 25.

xxi. 17. Heb. iv.

13. Rev. ii. 23.

r iii. 13. xvi. 28.

xvii. 4. 5. 11.

Mark xvi. 10.

Luke xxiv. 51.

Acts i. 9. Eph.

iv. 8. 1 Pet. iii.

22.

s Gen. ii. 7. Rom.

vii. 2. 1 Cor. xv.

45. 2 Cor. iii.

6. Gal. v. 25.

1 Pet. iii. 13.

t Rom. ii. 25. iii.

1. 2. 1 Cor. xi.

27-39. Gal. v.

6. vi. 15. 1 Tim.

iv. 8. Heb. xiii.

9. 1 Pet. iii. 21.

u 63. xii. 49. 50.

Deut. xxxii. 47.

Ps. xix. 7-10.

cxix. 50. 93. 130.

Rom. x. 8-10.

17. 1 Cor. ii. 9

-14. 2 Cor. iii.

6-8. 1 Thes. ii.

h viii. 44. xiii. 2. not I chosen you twelve, ^a and one
 21. 27. Acts xiii. of you is ^a a devil?
 10. 1 John iii. 8. 71 He spake of Judas Iscariot,
 Rev. iii. 9, 10. ⁱ the son of Simon: ^k for he it was
 1 Tim. iii. 11. Tit. ii. 3. Gr. that should betray him, ^l being one
 k Ps. cix. 6-8. of the twelve.
 Acts i. 16-20. of the twelve.
 ii. 23. Jude 4. 1 xviii. 2-6. Ps. xli. 9. lv. 13, 14. Matt. xxvi.
 14-16. xxvii. 3-5.

CHAP. VII.

a iv. 3. 34. x. 39. Jesus, when counselled by his unbelieving
 40. xi. 54. Luke brethren to shew himself at Jerusalem, at the
 xiii. 31-33. feast of tabernacles, refuses to accompany
 Acts x. 33. them; but afterwards goes up privately, 1-10.
 b 19. 25. v. 16- The Jews seek him, and form different opi-
 18. Matt. x. 23. nions of him, 11-13. He teaches in the tem-
 xxi. 78. ple; declares that his doctrine is of God, and
 c Ex. xxiii. 16, 17. answers objections, 14-20. Some seek to
 Lev. xxiii. 34- take him; others believe; and the Pharisees
 43. Num. xxix. send officers to apprehend him, 30-32. He
 12-18. Deut. foretells his departure to the Father, when
 xvi. 13-16. 1 the Jews would in vain seek him, 33-36. He
 Kings viii. 2. invites the thirsty to come to him and drink;
 2 Chr. vii. 9. referring to the Holy Spirit, which would be
 10. Ezra iii. 4. given to believers, 37-39. Divers opinions
 Neh. viii. 14- of him, 40-44. The officers struck with his
 18. Zech. xiv. discourse return without him, 45. 46. The
 16-19. Pharisees scornfully reproach them, and the
 d 5. Matt. xii. 46. common people, and Nicodemus who took
 47. Mark iii. 31. his part, 47-52. They are disconcerted, and
 Luke viii. 19. separate, 53.
 Acts i. 14.

e Gen. xxxvii. 5. **AFTER** these things Jesus
 -11. 20. 1 Sam. ^a walked in Galilee: for he
 xvii. 28. Jer. xii. would not walk in Jewry, ^b because
 6. Matt. xxii. the Jews sought to kill him.
 16, 17.

f Prov. xviii. 1, 2. 2 Now the Jews' ^c feast of ta-
 Matt. vi. 1, 2. bernacles was at hand.

g 5. 16. xiii. 5. 3 His ^d brethren therefore said
 Luke vi. 45. unto him, ^e Depart hence, and go
 xviii. 20. 1 Kings into Judea, that thy disciples also
 xxii. 13. Matt. may see the works that thou doest.

h i. 11-13. Mic. 4 For ⁱ there is no man that do-
 vii. 5, 6. Mark eth any thing in secret, and he him-
 iii. 21. self seeketh to be known openly:

i 8. 30. ii. 4. viii. if thou do these things, ^j shew thy-
 20. xiii. 1. xvii. self to the world.

l Ps. cii. 13. Ec. iii. 1, &c. 5 For ^k neither did his brethren
 Acts i. 7. believe in him.

k xv. 19. Luke vi. 6 Then Jesus said unto them,
 29. Jam. iv. 4. ^l My time is not yet come: but
 1 John iv. 5. ^m your time is always ready.

l xv. 18, 19. 23- 7 The ⁿ world cannot hate you;
 25. xvii. 14. Prov. viii. 36. but me it hateth, ^o because I tes-
 Is. xlix. 7. Zech. ti- fy of it, that the works thereof
 xi. 8. Rom. viii. are evil.
 7. 1 John iii. 12, 13.

m 1 Kings xxi. 20. 8 Go ye up unto this feast: ^a I
 xvii. 8. Prov. ix. go not up yet unto this feast: for
 7. 8. xv. 12. Is. my time is not yet full come.

xxix. 21. Jer. 9 When he had said these words
 xx. 8. Am. vii. unto them, he abode *still* in Ga-
 7-13. Mal. iii. lilee.

54. Luke xi. 39- 10 But when his brethren were
 54. Acts v. 28- gone up, ^a then went he also up
 37. vii. 51-54. Gal. iv. 16. Rev. unto the feast, ^b not openly, but as
 xi. 5-11. it were in secret.

u 6. 30. viii. 20. 11 Then ^c the Jews sought him
 xi. 6. 7. 1 Cor. at the feast, and said, Where is
 ii. 15, 16. he?

o Ps. xxvi. 8. xl. 12 And there was much ^c mur-
 8. Matt. iii. 15. muring among the people concern-
 Gal. iv. 4. ing him: for ^d some said, He ^e is a
 p vi. 59. Is. xlii. good man: others said, Nay; but
 2. 3. Am. v. 17. he ^f deceiveth the people.

q xi. 56. 13 Howbeit, no man ^g spake
 32. Phil. ii. 14. openly of him, for fear of the Jews.

r 25-27. 40-43. 14 ¶ Now about ^h the midst of
 vi. 14. ix. 16. the feast, Jesus went up into ⁱ the
 17. x. 1-21. temple and taught.

s Matt. x. 26, xvi. 7. Luke vii. 16. t Luke vi. 45.
 xviii. 19. xxii. 47. 50. Acts xi.
 24. Rom. v. 7. u 47. 52. Matt. xxvii. 63. x xii. 2. ix. 22. 74. xii. 42. 47. xix. 39.
 xx. 19. Prov. xxix. 25. Gal. ii. 12, 13. 2 Tim. ii. 9-17. Rev. ii. 17.
 y 2. 37. Num. xxix. 12, 13, 17, 20, 22, &c. z v. 14. viii. 4. xxi. 20. Hag. ii. 7-9. Mal. iii. 1. Matt. xxi. 12. Luke xxi. 47.

15 And the Jews ^a marvelled, ^a saying, ^b How knoweth this man
 * letters, having never learned?

16 Jesus answered them, and said, ^c My doctrine is not mine, ^d but his that sent me.

17 If ^e any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or *whether* I speak of myself.

18 He ^f that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that ^g seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him.

19 Did ^h not Moses give you the law, and ⁱ yet none of you keepeth the law? ^k Why go ye about to kill me?

20 The people answered and said, ^l Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?

21 Jesus answered and said unto them, ^m I have done one work, and ye all marvel.

22 Moses therefore gave unto you ⁿ circumcision, (not because it is of Moses, but of the fathers,) and ye on the sabbath-day circumsise a man.

23 If a man on the sabbath-day receive circumcision, ^o that the law of Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because I have ^p made a man every whit whole on the sabbath-day?

24 Judge not ^q according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.

25 Then said some of them ^r of Jerusalem, ^s Is not this he whom they seek to kill?

26 But, lo, ^t he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. ^u Do the rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ?

27 Howbeit, ^v we know this man whence he is: but when Christ cometh, ^w no man knoweth whence he is.

28 Then cried Jesus in the temple, as he taught, saying, ^x Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: ^y and I am not come of myself, but he that sent me ^z is true, ^a whom ye know not.

29 But ^b I know him: ^c for I am from him, and he hath sent me.

30 Then ^d they sought to take him; ^e but no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come.

a Ps. xl. 2, 10. Is. li. 15. Ps. lxxviii. 1. Is. xli. 4. 1. 2. Matt. xxi. 15. Acts iv. 13. 1 Ph. vi. 10. 30. Phil. i. 26. 2 Tim. i. 2. 4. 40. ix. 22. 18. 47-53. xxi. 47. Luke vi. 45. 18. 19. 25. Matt. viii. 41-42. Mark vi. 1. Luke ix. 22. 18. 41. 42. Is. xli. 1. Luke v. 26. xvi. 15. xviii. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

g ii. 23, 24. vi. 14, 15. viii. 30—52. Luke xii. 42. Luke viii. 13. Acts viii. 13. Jam. ii. 26.
h iii. 2. vi. 2. ix. 16. x. 41, 42. Matt. xi. 3—6. i 47—53. xi. 47, 48. xii. 19. Matt. xii. 23, 24. xxiii. 13.

31 And many of the people believed on him, and said, ^h When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this man hath done?

32 The Pharisees heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Pharisees and the chief priests ^k sent officers to take him.

33 Then said Jesus unto them, ⁱ Yet a little while am I with you, and then I go unto him that sent me.

34 Ye ^m shall seek me, and shall not find me; and where I am, *thither* ye cannot come.

35 Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto ⁿ the dispersed among the ^{*} Gentiles, ^o and teach the Gentiles?

36 What ^p manner of saying is this that he said, ^q Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me? and, Where I am, *thither* ye cannot come?

37 ¶ In ^r the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood ^s and cried, saying, ^t If any man thirst, let him come unto me ^x and drink.

38 He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, ^y out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.

39 (But ^z this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: ^a for the Holy Ghost was not yet *given*; because that Jesus was not yet ^b glorified.)

40 Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, ^c Of a truth this is the Prophet.

41 Others said, ^d This is the Christ. But some said, ^e Shall Christ come out of Galilee?

42 Hath ^f not the scripture said, That Christ cometh of the seed of David, and out of the town of Bethlehem, ^g where David was?

43 So ^h there was a division among the people because of him.

44 And some of them would have taken him; ⁱ but no man laid hands on him.

45 Then came ^k the officers to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him?

46 The officers answered, ^l Never man spake like this man.

47 Then answered them the Pharisees, ^m Are ye also deceived?

48 Have ⁿ any of the rulers, or

31 And many of the people believed on him, and said, ^h When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this man hath done?
32 The Pharisees heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Pharisees and the chief priests ^k sent officers to take him.
33 Then said Jesus unto them, ⁱ Yet a little while am I with you, and then I go unto him that sent me.
34 Ye ^m shall seek me, and shall not find me; and where I am, *thither* ye cannot come.
35 Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto ⁿ the dispersed among the ^{*} Gentiles, ^o and teach the Gentiles?
36 What ^p manner of saying is this that he said, ^q Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me? and, Where I am, *thither* ye cannot come?
37 ¶ In ^r the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood ^s and cried, saying, ^t If any man thirst, let him come unto me ^x and drink.
38 He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, ^y out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.
39 (But ^z this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: ^a for the Holy Ghost was not yet *given*; because that Jesus was not yet ^b glorified.)
40 Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, ^c Of a truth this is the Prophet.
41 Others said, ^d This is the Christ. But some said, ^e Shall Christ come out of Galilee?
42 Hath ^f not the scripture said, That Christ cometh of the seed of David, and out of the town of Bethlehem, ^g where David was?
43 So ^h there was a division among the people because of him.
44 And some of them would have taken him; ⁱ but no man laid hands on him.
45 Then came ^k the officers to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him?
46 The officers answered, ^l Never man spake like this man.
47 Then answered them the Pharisees, ^m Are ye also deceived?
48 Have ⁿ any of the rulers, or

of the Pharisees, believed on him?

49 But ^o this people, who knoweth not the law are cursed.

50 Nicodemus saith unto them, ^p (he that came [†] to Jesus by night, being one of them,)

51 Doth ^q our law judge *any* man before it hear him, and know what he doeth?

52 They answered and said unto him, ^r Art thou also of Galilee?

^s Search, and look: for out of Galilee ariseth no prophet.

53 And ^t every man went unto his own house.

CHAP. VIII.

Jesus teaches at the temple, 1, 2. The Pharisees lay a snare for him, in respect of a woman taken in adultery; but he turns it to their confusion, and warns the woman to sin no more, 3—11. He declares himself to be the Light of the world; justifies his doctrine, shews that his Father bare witness to him, and predicts the doom of unbelievers, 12—29. Many believe, whom he exhorts to continue in his word, promising them liberty by the knowledge of the truth, 30—32. He refutes the cavils and detects the vain-confidence of his enemies; shewing that they are the slaves of sin, and the children of the devil, 33—47. Being reviled as a Samaritan, and possessed, he refutes the charge, promises life to believers, asserts his dignity, and adds, "Before Abraham was, I AM," 48—58. He miraculously rescues himself from those who attempted to stone him, 59.

JESUS ^a went unto the mount of Olives.

2 And ^b early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him: ^c and he sat down, and taught them.

3 And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and, when they had set her in the midst,

4 They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act.

5 Now ^d Moses in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: ^e but what sayest thou?

6 This they said, ^f tempting him, that they might have to accuse him.

^g But Jesus stooped down, and with *his* finger wrote on the ground, ^h as though he heard them not.

7 So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, ⁱ and said unto them, ^k He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her.

8 And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground.

9 And they which heard *it*, ^l being convicted by their own conscience, ^m went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, *even* unto the last; and Jesus was left ⁿ alone, and the woman standing in the midst.

10 When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, ^o where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?

11 She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, ^p Neither do I condemn thee: ^q go, and sin no more.

ix. 34. 40, 41. Is. v. 21. xxviii. 14. xxix. 14—19. Ixv. 5. 1 Cor. i. 20, 21. iii. 18—20. Jam. iii. 13—18.
p iii. 2. xix. 39. [†] Gr. to him.
q Deut. i. 17. xvii. 8—11. xix. 15—19.
r ix. 34. Gen. xix. 9. Ex. ii. 14. 1 Kings xxii. 24. Prov. ix. 7, 8.
s 41. i. 46. Is. ix. 1, 2. Matt. iv. 15, 16.
t Job v. 12, 13.
Ps. xxxiii. 10. lxxvi. 5. 10.

a Matt. xxi. 1. Mark xi. 1. xii. 3. Luke xxi. 37.
b iv. 34. Ec. ix. 10. Jer. xxv. 3. 4. xli. 4. Luke xxi. 37, 38.
c Matt. v. 1, 2. xxvi. 55. Luke iv. 20 v. 3.
d Lev. xx. 10. Deut. xxii. 21, 22—24. Ez. xvi. 38—40. xxiii. 47.
e Matt. v. 17. xix. 6—8. xxii. 16—18.
f Num. xiv. 22. Matt. xix. 3. Luke x. 25. xi. 53, 54. xx. 20—23. 1 Cor. x. 9.
g 1. Gen. xlix. 9. Jer. xvii. 13. Dan. v. 5.
h Ps. xxxviii. 12—14. xxxix. 1. Prov. xxvii. 17. Ec. iii. 7. Am. v. 10. 13. Matt. x. 16. xv. 23. xxvi. 63.
i vii. 46. Prov. xii. 18. xxvi. 4. 5. Jer. xxiii. 29. 1 Cor. xiv. 24, 25. Col. iv. 6. Heb. iv. 13, 14. Rev. i. 16. ii. 16. xix. 15.
k Deut. xvii. 6, 7. Ps. i. 16.—20. Matt. vii. 1—5. xxiii. 25—28. Rom. ii. 1—3. 21—25.
l Gen. xlii. 21, 22. 1 Kings ii. 44. xvii. 18. Ps. i. 21. Ec. vii. 22. Mark vi. 14—16. Luke xii. 1—3. Rom. ii. 15. 1 John iii. 20.
m Job v. 12, 13. xx. 5. 27. Ps. ix. 15, 16. xl. 14, 15. lxxi. 13. Luke xiii. 17.
n 2. 10. 12.
o Is. xli. 11, 12. p 15. iii. 17. xviii. 36. Deut. xvi. 18. xvii. 9. Luke ix. 56. xii. 13, 14. Rom. xiii. 3, 4. 1 Cor. v. 12. q v. 14. Job xxxiv. 31, 32. Prov. xxviii. 13. Is. i. 16—18. iv. 6, 7. Ez. xviii. 30—32. Matt. xxi. 23—31. Luke v. 32. xiii. 3. 5. xv. 7. 10. 32. Rom. ii. 4. v. 20, 21. 1 Tim. i. 15, 16. 2 Pet. iii. 15. Rev. ii. 21, 22.

12 ¶ Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, ' I am the Light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

13 The Pharisees therefore said unto him, ' Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record is not true.

14 Jesus answered and said unto them, ' Though I bear record of myself, ' yet my record is true: ' for I know whence I came, and whither I go; ' but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go.

15 Ye ' judge after the flesh; ' I judge no man.

16 And ' yet if I judge, my judgment is true: ' for I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me.

17 It is ' also written in your law, ' That the testimony of two men is true.

18 I am ' one that bear witness of myself, ' and the Father that sent me beareth witness of me.

19 Then said they unto him, ' Where is thy Father? Jesus answered, ' Ye neither know me, nor my Father: ' if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also.

20 These words spake Jesus ' in the treasury, as he taught in the temple: ' and no man laid hands on him; for his hour was not yet come.

21 ¶ Then said Jesus again unto them, ' I go my way, and ye shall seek me, ' and shall die in your sins: ' whither I go, ye cannot come.

22 Then said the Jews, ' Will he kill himself? because he saith, ' Whither I go, ye cannot come.

23 And he said unto them, ' Ye are from beneath; I am from above: ' ye are of this world; I am not of this world.

24 I said therefore unto you, ' That ye shall die in your sins: ' for if ye believe not that I am *he*, ye shall die in your sins.

25 Then said they unto him, ' Who art thou? And Jesus saith unto them, ' Even *the same* that I said unto you from the beginning.

26 I ' have many things to say, and ' to judge of you: ' but he that sent me is true; ' and I speak to the world those things which I have heard of him.

12 ¶ Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, ' I am the Light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life. 13 The Pharisees therefore said unto him, ' Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record is not true. 14 Jesus answered and said unto them, ' Though I bear record of myself, ' yet my record is true: ' for I know whence I came, and whither I go; ' but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go. 15 Ye ' judge after the flesh; ' I judge no man. 16 And ' yet if I judge, my judgment is true: ' for I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me. 17 It is ' also written in your law, ' That the testimony of two men is true. 18 I am ' one that bear witness of myself, ' and the Father that sent me beareth witness of me. 19 Then said they unto him, ' Where is thy Father? Jesus answered, ' Ye neither know me, nor my Father: ' if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also. 20 These words spake Jesus ' in the treasury, as he taught in the temple: ' and no man laid hands on him; for his hour was not yet come. 21 ¶ Then said Jesus again unto them, ' I go my way, and ye shall seek me, ' and shall die in your sins: ' whither I go, ye cannot come. 22 Then said the Jews, ' Will he kill himself? because he saith, ' Whither I go, ye cannot come. 23 And he said unto them, ' Ye are from beneath; I am from above: ' ye are of this world; I am not of this world. 24 I said therefore unto you, ' That ye shall die in your sins: ' for if ye believe not that I am *he*, ye shall die in your sins. 25 Then said they unto him, ' Who art thou? And Jesus saith unto them, ' Even *the same* that I said unto you from the beginning. 26 I ' have many things to say, and ' to judge of you: ' but he that sent me is true; ' and I speak to the world those things which I have heard of him.

27 They ' understood not that *he* spake to them of the Father.

28 Then said Jesus unto them, ' When ye have lifted up the Son of man, ' then shall ye know that I am *he*, ' and *that* I do nothing of myself; ' but as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things.

29 And ' he that sent me is with me: the Father hath not left me alone; ' for I do always those things that please him.

30 ¶ As he spake these words, ' many believed on him.

31 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, ' If ye continue in my word, *then* are ye ' my disciples indeed;

32 And ' ye shall know the truth, ' and the truth shall make you free.

33 They answered him, ' We be Abraham's seed, ' and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, ' Ye shall be made free?

34 Jesus answered them, ' Verily, verily, I say unto you, ' Whosoever committeth sin, is the servant of sin.

35 And ' the servant abideth not in the house for ever; ' but the son abideth ever.

36 If ' the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.

37 I ' know that ye are Abraham's seed: ' but ye seek to kill me, ' because my word hath no place in you.

38 I ' speak that which I have seen with my Father: ' and ye do that which ye have seen with your father.

39 They answered and said unto him, ' Abraham is our father. Jesus saith unto them, ' If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham.

40 But ' now ye seek to kill me, ' a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham.

41 Ye ' do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, ' We be not born of fornication; ' we have one Father, *even* God.

42 Jesus said unto them, ' If ' God were your Father, ye would

27 They ' understood not that *he* spake to them of the Father. 28 Then said Jesus unto them, ' When ye have lifted up the Son of man, ' then shall ye know that I am *he*, ' and *that* I do nothing of myself; ' but as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things. 29 And ' he that sent me is with me: the Father hath not left me alone; ' for I do always those things that please him. 30 ¶ As he spake these words, ' many believed on him. 31 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, ' If ye continue in my word, *then* are ye ' my disciples indeed; 32 And ' ye shall know the truth, ' and the truth shall make you free. 33 They answered him, ' We be Abraham's seed, ' and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, ' Ye shall be made free? 34 Jesus answered them, ' Verily, verily, I say unto you, ' Whosoever committeth sin, is the servant of sin. 35 And ' the servant abideth not in the house for ever; ' but the son abideth ever. 36 If ' the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed. 37 I ' know that ye are Abraham's seed: ' but ye seek to kill me, ' because my word hath no place in you. 38 I ' speak that which I have seen with my Father: ' and ye do that which ye have seen with your father. 39 They answered and said unto him, ' Abraham is our father. Jesus saith unto them, ' If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham. 40 But ' now ye seek to kill me, ' a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham. 41 Ye ' do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, ' We be not born of fornication; ' we have one Father, *even* God. 42 Jesus said unto them, ' If ' God were your Father, ye would

43. 47. Is. vi. 9. xlii. 18-20. lix. 10. Rom. xi. 7-17. 2 Cor. iv. 3. 4. d iii. 14. xii. 32-34. xix. 18. e Matt. xxvii. 50-54. Acts ii. 41. iv. 4. Rom. i. 4. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. f v. 19. 30. vi. 38. xi. 42. xii. 49. 50. Num. xvi. 28-30. Heb. ii. 2, 3. g iii. 11. h 16. xiv. 10, 17. xvi. 32. Is. xlii. 1. 6. xlii. 4-8. i. 4-9. 2 Tim. iv. 17, 22. i iv. 34. vi. 33. xvi. 31. xv. 10. xvii. 4. Is. xlii. 1. 21. Matt. iii. 17. xvii. 5. Heb. iv. 15. v. 8, 9. vii. 26. x. 5-10. 1 John ii. 1. k ii. 23. vi. 14. vii. 31. x. 42. xi. 45. l vi. 66-71. xv. 4-9. 1 Sam. xii. 14. Matt. xxiv. 13. Acts xiii. 43. xiv. 22. xxvi. 22. Rom. ii. 7. xi. 22. Col. i. 23. 1 Tim. ii. 15. iv. 16. 2 Tim. iii. 14. Heb. iii. 14. viii. 9. x. 38, 39. Jam. i. 25. 1 John ii. 19, 24. m 36. i. 47. vi. 55. xv. 8. 1 Tim. v. 3-5. n vi. 45. vii. 17. xiv. 6. xvi. 13. Ps. xlv. 5. 8, 9. Prov. i. 23, 29. ii. 1-7. iv. 15. Cant. i. 7, 8. Is. ii. 3. xxx. 21. xxxv. 8. liv. 23. Jer. vi. 16. xxi. 33. 34. Hos. vi. 3. Matt. iv. 2. Matt. xi. 29. xii. 11, 12. 2 Tim. iii. 7. o 36. Ps. cxix. 45. Is. lvi. 1. Rom. vi. 14-18. 22. viii. 2, 15. 2 Cor. iii. 17, 18. Gal. v. 15. 2 Tim. ii. 25, 26. Jam. i. 25. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 16. p 34. Matt. iii. 2. Luke xvi. 24. 29. q xiv. 18. Gen. xv. 13. Ex. 13. 14. Judg. 18. iii. 8. iv. 3. Ezra ix. 9. Neh. v. 4-6. ix. 27, 28. 16, 37. 1 Ser. on. iii. 3. Matt. v. 18. r 1 Kings xxi. 25. Prov. v. 22. Act. viii. 23. Rom. vi. 6. 12, 16, 19, 20. vii. 14, 25. viii. 21. Eph. ii. 2. Tit. iii. 3. 2 Pet. ii. 12. 1 John iii. 8-10. t Gen. xvi. 16. Gal. xvi. 17. Matt. xxi. 41-43. Gal. iv. 30, 31. u xiv. 12, 29. Rom. viii. 15-17. 29, 30. Gal. iv. 4-7. Col. iii. 1. Heb. iii. 5, 6. 1 Pet. i. 2-5. v. 31, 32. Ps. xix. 13. cxix. 32, 133. Is. xlv. 24, 26. lvi. 1. Zech. ix. 11, 12. Luke iv. 18. Rom. viii. 2. 2 Cor. iii. 17. Gal. v. 1. y 33. Acts xiii. 26. Rom. ix. 7. z 6. 40. 59. v. 16-18. vii. 1. 19. 25. x. 31. xi. 53. a 43. 45-47. v. 14. xii. 39-43. Matt. xii. 15. 19-22. 1 Cor. ii. 14. b v. 26. vi. 32. v. 12. 36. xii. 49, 50. xiv. 10. 24. xvi. 8. c 41. 44. Matt. iii. 7. 1 John iii. 8-10. d 37. Matt. iii. 9. v. 45. Rom. ii. 28, 29. ix. 12. 16. ix. 7. Gal. iii. 7. 22. John ii. 22-24. e 37. Ps. xxvii. 12, 32. Gal. iv. 16, 29. 1 John iii. 12-15. Rev. xii. 4, 12, 17. f 26. 38, 56. g 38, 44. h Is. lvi. 3-7. Ez. xlii. 45-47. Hos. i. 2. 2-5. Mal. ii. 11. i Ex. iv. 22. Deut. xiv. 1. Is. lxiii. 16. Iviv. 2. Jer. ix. 10. xxi. 20. Hx. xvi. 20, 21. Mal. i. 9. k v. 23. x. 23, 24. 1 Cor. xvi. 22. 1 John v. 2, 2.

1 i. 14. xvi. 27, love me: ¹ for I proceeded forth
28. xvii. 8. 25. and came from God; ^m neither
Rev. xxi. 1. came I of myself, but he sent me.
m v. 43. vii. 28, 29. 43 Why ⁿ do ye not understand
xii. 49. xiv. 10. my speech? ^{even} because ^o ye
Gal. iv. 4. ¹ cannot hear my word.
John iv. 9, 10, 14.

n 27. v. 43. vii. 44 Ye ^p are of *your* father the
17. xii. 39, 40. devil, and the lusts of your father
Prov. xxviii. 5. ye will do: ^q he was a murderer
Is. xlv. 18. from the beginning, ^r and abode
Hos. xiv. 9. not in the truth, because there is
Mic. iv. 12. no truth in him. ^s When he
Rom. iii. 11. speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his
o vi. 60. Jer. vi. 10. Acts vii. 51.
10. Acts vii. 51. own: for he is a liar, and the fa-
Rom. viii. 7, 8. ther of it.

p 38. 41. vi. 70. 45 And ^t because I tell *you* the
Gen. iii. 15. truth, ye believe me not.
Matt. xiii. 38. 46 Which of you ^u convince
Acts xiii. 10. me of sin? And if I say the truth,
1 John iii. 8—10. 12. why do ye not believe me?

q Gen. iii. 3—7. 1 Kings xxii. 22. 1 Chr. xxi. 1. ^x why do ye not believe me?
1 Pet. v. 8. 47 He ^y that is of God, heareth
Rev. ii. 10. ix. God's words: ye therefore hear
11. xiii. 6—8. them not, because ye are not of
xx. 7—9. God.

r 2 Pet. ii. 4. Jude 6. 48 Then answered the Jews, and
s Gen. iii. 4, 5. said unto him, ^z Say we not well
2 Chr. xviii. 20. that ^a thou art a Samaritan, and
—22. Job i. 11. hast a devil?

ii. 4—6. Acts v. 3. xiii. 10. 2. 49 Jesus answered, ^b I have not
Cor. xi. 3, 13—15. 2 Thes. ii. 9. a devil: ^c but I honour my Fa-
—11. Rev. xii. 9. ther, and ye do dishonour me.
9. xiii. 14. xx. 2, 3, 10. xxi. 8. 50 And ^d I seek not mine own
xxii. 15. glory: ^e there is one that seeketh
t 46. iii. 19, 20. and judgeth.

vii. 7. Gal. iv. 18. 2 Thes. ii. 10. 2 Tim. iv. 3, 4. 51 Verily, verily, I say unto you,
u 7. xiv. 30. xv. 10. xvi. 8. 2. Cor. v. 21. Heb. vii. 26. 1 Pet. ii. 22.

x Matt. xxi. 25. Mark xi. 31. 52 Then said the Jews unto
y 37. 43. 45. i. 12, 13. vi. 45, 46. 65. x. 26, 27. xvii. 6—8. 1. John iii. 10. iv. 1—6. v. 1, 2. 2. John 9. 3. John 11.

z 52. xiii. 13. Matt. xv. 7. Jam. ii. 19. 53 Art ^m thou greater than
a iv. 9. vii. 20. x. 20. Is. xlix. 7. lili. 3. Matt. x. 25. xii. 24. 31. Rom. xv. 3. Heb. xiii. 13.

b Prov. xxvi. 4. 5. 1 Pet. ii. 23. 54 Jesus answered, ^o If I honour
c 29. xi. 4. xii. 28. xiii. 31. 32. xiv. 13. xvii. 4. Is. xlii. 21. xlix. 3. Matt. iii. 15—17. Phil. ii. 6—11.

d v. 41. vii. 18. e v. 20—23, 45. xii. 47, 48. f jii. 15, 16. v. 24. vi. 50. xi. 25, 26. g 55. xv. 20. h 12. Ps. lxxix. 48. Luke ii. 1. 26. i 48. ix. 24. k Zech. i. 5, 6. Heb. xi. 13. l Heb. ii. 9.

m 58. iv. 12. x. 29, 30. xii. 34. Is. ix. 6. Matt. xii. 6. 41, 42. Rom. ix. 5. Heb. iii. 2, 3. vii. 1—7. n v. 18. x. 33. xix. 7. o 50. ii. 11. v. 31. 32. vii. 18. Prov. xxv. 27. 2 Cor. x. 18. Heb. v. 4, 5. p v. 22—29. 41. vii. 39. xiii. 31, 32. xvi. 14, 15.

q 41. Is. xlviii. 1, 2. lvi. 5. Hos. i. 9. Rom. ii. 27, &c. r 19. vii. 28. xv. 21. xvi. 3. xvii. 25. Jer. iv. 22. ix. 3. Hos. v. 4. Acts xviii. 23. 2 Cor. iv. 6. s i. 18. vi. 46. vii. 29. x. 15. Matt. xi. 27. Luke x. 22. t 44. 1 John ii. 4. 23. v. 10. Rev. iii. 9.

u 29. 51. x Gen. xxii. 18. Luke ii. 28—30. x. 24. Gal. iii. 7—9. 14—18. Heb. xi. 13, 39, 40. 1 Pet. i. 10—12.

55 Yet ^r ye have not known him; ^s but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, ^t I shall
be a liar like unto you: but I know him, ^u and keep his saying.

56 Your father Abraham ^x rejoiced to see my day: and he saw it, and was glad.

57 Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham?

58 Jesus said unto them, ^y Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^z Before Abraham was, ^a I am.

59 Then ^b took they up stones to cast at him: ^c but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

60 Jesus said unto them, ^d Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^e Before Abraham was, ^f I am.

61 Then ^g took they up stones to cast at him: ^h but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

62 Jesus said unto them, ⁱ Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^j Before Abraham was, ^k I am.

63 Then ^l took they up stones to cast at him: ^m but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

64 Jesus said unto them, ⁿ Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^o Before Abraham was, ^p I am.

65 Then ^q took they up stones to cast at him: ^r but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

66 Jesus said unto them, ^s Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^t Before Abraham was, ^u I am.

67 Then ^v took they up stones to cast at him: ^w but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

68 Jesus said unto them, ^x Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^y Before Abraham was, ^z I am.

69 Then ^a took they up stones to cast at him: ^b but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

70 Jesus said unto them, ^c Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^d Before Abraham was, ^e I am.

71 Then ^f took they up stones to cast at him: ^g but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

72 Jesus said unto them, ^h Verily, verily, I say unto you, ⁱ Before Abraham was, ^j I am.

73 Then ^k took they up stones to cast at him: ^l but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

74 Jesus said unto them, ^m Verily, verily, I say unto you, ⁿ Before Abraham was, ^o I am.

75 Then ^p took they up stones to cast at him: ^q but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

76 Jesus said unto them, ^r Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^s Before Abraham was, ^t I am.

77 Then ^u took they up stones to cast at him: ^v but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

78 Jesus said unto them, ^w Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^x Before Abraham was, ^y I am.

79 Then ^z took they up stones to cast at him: ^a but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

80 Jesus said unto them, ^b Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^c Before Abraham was, ^d I am.

81 Then ^e took they up stones to cast at him: ^f but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

82 Jesus said unto them, ^g Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^h Before Abraham was, ⁱ I am.

83 Then ^j took they up stones to cast at him: ^k but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

84 Jesus said unto them, ^l Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^m Before Abraham was, ⁿ I am.

85 Then ^o took they up stones to cast at him: ^p but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

86 Jesus said unto them, ^q Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^r Before Abraham was, ^s I am.

87 Then ^t took they up stones to cast at him: ^u but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

88 Jesus said unto them, ^v Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^w Before Abraham was, ^x I am.

CHAP. IX.

Jesus gives sight to one who was born blind, 1—7. The man shows his neighbours by what means his eyes were opened, 8—12. He is brought to the Pharisees, who strictly examine both him and his parents, 13—23. They are offended at him, for contending that Jesus is a prophet, and disdainfully excommunicate him, 24—34. Jesus makes himself known to him, as the Son of God; and he believes in him and worships him, 35—38. Christ declares the event of his coming to be, that the blind might see, and the seeing be made blind, with reference to the proud and wilful blindness of the Pharisees, 39—41.

AND as Jesus passed by, ^a he saw a man which was blind from his birth.

2 And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, ^b who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind?

3 Jesus answered, ^c neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: ^d but that the works of God should be made manifest in him.

4 I ^e must work the works of him that sent me, ^f while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.

5 As ^g long as I am in the world, I am the Light of the world.

6 When he had thus spoken, ^h he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he ⁱ anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay;

7 And said unto him, ^j Go wash in ^k the pool of Siloam, (which is by interpretation, ^l Sent.) He went his way therefore, and washed, ^m and came seeing.

8 The neighbours therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind, said, ⁿ Is not this he that ^o sat and begged?

9 Some said, This is he: others said, He is like him: ^p but he said, I am he.

10 Therefore said they unto him, ^q How were thine eyes opened?

11 He answered and said, ^r A man that is called Jesus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Siloam, and wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight.

12 Then said they unto him, ^s Where is he? He said, I know not.

13 They ^t brought to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind.

14 And ^u it was the sabbath-day when Jesus made the clay, and opened his eyes.

15 Then again ^v the Pharisees also asked him how he had received

34. 51. z i. 1, 2. xvii. 5. 24. Prov. viii. 22. —30. Is. ix. 6. Mic. v. 2. Col. i. 17. Heb. i. 10—12. xiii. 8. Rev. i. 11, 17, 18. ii. 8. a Ex. iii. 14. Is. xliii. 13. xlv. 6. 8. xlv. 9. xlviii. 12. Rev. i. 8. b 5, 6. x. 30—33. xi. 8. xviii. 31. Lev. xxiv. 16. Luke iv. 20. Acts vii. 57, 58. c v. 13. x. 39, 40. xi. 54. Gen. xix. 11. 2 Kings vi. 18—20. Luke iv. 30. xxiv. 31. Acts viii. 39, 40.

у 16. iii. 2. Acts
v. 38, 39.

γ 16. iii. 2. Acts
v. 38, 39.
ι 2. viii. 41. Job
xiv. 4. xv. 14—
16. xv. 4. Pa.
li. 5. Gal. ii. 15.
Eph. ii. 3.

40. vii. 48, 49.
Gen. xiv. 9. Ex.
ii. 14. 2 Chr.
xv. 16. Prov.
ix. 7 8. xxi.
12. xxx. 1. Is.
lv. 5. Luke xi.
45. xiv. 11. xviii.
10 - 14. 17. 2
Pet. v. 6.

b 22. vi. 17. Prov.
xiii. 10. Is. lvi.
5. Luk. vi. 22.
3 John 9. 10.
Rev. xiii. 17.
• Of, ~~excommunicated~~
excommunicated in Matt.
xviii. 17, 18. 1

c v. 14. Ps. xvii.
10. Rom. x. 20.
d i. 49. 50. iii. 15
—12. 36. vi. 69.
xi. 27. xx. 28—
31. Acts viii. 37.
ix. 20. 1 John iv.
15. v. 5. 10—13.
20.

e i. 18. 34. Pa. ii.
7. 12. Matt. xvi.
16. Rom. ii. 4.
Heb. i. 2-9.

f i. 38. Prov. xxx.
3, 4. Cant. v. 9.
Matt. xi. 3.

Matth. vi. 25. xiii. 11,
11. Matth. xiv. 33.
i. iii. 17. v. 22—E.

34. xiii. 30. 2 Cor.
xi. 5. Luke i. 79. iv.
v. 14. | xii. 40.

Matt. vi. 23, xiii. 13.
 ii. 10—12, 1 John
 xiii. 16, 17, 19, 24.
 n xv. 22—24. Prov.
 47. Heb. x. 26, 27.

a See on, iii. 3.
b 9. Jer. xiv. 15.
xxv. 16. 17. 21.
32. xxviii. 19—
17. xxx. 31, 32.
Ez. xiii. 2—6.
Matt. vii. 15.
xxv. 16, &c.
Eph. iv. 8—12.
Heb. v. 4. 1 Pet.
i. 10, 11. 2 Pet.
ii. 1. 1 John iv.

1
 c 8. 10. 1a. 1vi. 10
 —12. *Fig.* xxxv.
 2—5. *Zech.* xi.
 4, 6. 10, 17.
Rom. xvi. 13.
 2 *Cor.* xi. 13—
 16. *Fig.* x. 13.

2 Pet. ii. 3. 14-19.
d 7. 9. Acts xv.
29. 2 Tim. iii. 2.

Rec. n. 14. T. 1.
 i. 5. Rev. 1. 20.
 n. 1.
 c 11, 12, 14. P.
 ann. 1. 1888. 1.

Ed. an. 11. 12.
21. 11. 12. 11.
Ed. an. 11. 12.
Mar. v. 1. 2. 3.
an. 1. 2. 3. 4.
7. Heb. an. 11. 12.

17. 45. C. 8 v. 10.
17. 45. C. 8 v. 10.

REV. 11-16, Rev.
M. 10, M. 12

8. 16. 18. 29. 20. 11.

1 Kings xxii. 7. 5 And ^m a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.

6 This parable spake Jesus unto them: but ⁿ they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.

7 Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^o I am the Door of ^p the sheep.

8 All that ever ^q came before me, are thieves and robbers: ^r but the sheep did not hear them.

9 I am ^s the Door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, ^t and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

10 The ^u thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: ^v I am come, that they might have life, and that they might have it ^w more abundantly.

11 I am ^x the good Shepherd: the good Shepherd ^y giveth his life for the sheep.

12 But ^z he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth ^a the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep.

13 The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, ^b and careth not for the sheep.

14 I am ^c the good Shepherd, ^d and know my *sheep*, ^e and am known of mine.

15 As ^f the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: ^g and I lay down my life for the sheep.

16 And ^h other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: ⁱ them also I must bring, ^j and they shall hear my voice; ^k and there shall be one fold, and ^l one Shepherd.

17 Therefore ^m doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

18 No ⁿ man taketh it from me, ^o but I lay it down of myself: I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. ^p This commandment have I received of my Father.

19 ¶ There ^q was a division

12. Zech. xi. 16, 17. 1 Tim. iii. 3. 8. 2 Tim. iv. 10. Tit. i. 7. 1 Pet. v. 2. 2 Pet. ii. 5. c. Matt. vii. 15. x. 16. Acts xx. 29. d. xii. 6. Acts xviii. 17. Phil. ii. 20. e. 11. f. 27. Ps. i. 6. 2 Tim. ii. 19. Rev. ii. 2. 9. 13. 19. iii. 1. 8. 15. g. xvii. 3. 8. Is. liii. 11. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Eph. i. 17. iii. 19. Phil. iii. 8. 2 Tim. i. 12. 1 John v. 20. h. i. 18. vi. 46. vii. 55. xvii. 25. Matt. xi. 27. Luke x. 21. 22. Rev. v. 2-9. i. 11. 17. Is. liii. 5. 6. Dan. ix. 26. Zech. xiii. 7. Matt. xx. 28. Gal. i. 4. iii. 13. Eph. v. 2. 1 Tim. ii. 5. 6. Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 24. iii. 18. 1 John ii. 2. Rev. v. 9. k. xi. 52. Gen. xlix. 10. Ps. xxii. 26-31. lxxii. 17-19. lxxxvi. 9. xeviii. 2. 3. Is. xi. 10. xiv. 13-16. xlii. 10-12. xliii. 6. xlix. 6. lii. 10. lvi. 8. Hos. i. 10. Zech. ii. 11. viii. 20-23. Acts xviii. 10. Rom. ix. 23. 24. xv. 9-13. Eph. ii. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 10. l Acts xv. 14. Rom. viii. 29. 30. Eph. ii. 1-5. 15-18. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. Tit. iii. 3-5. m. 27. vi. 37. Matt. xvii. 5. Acts xxii. 14. Rev. iii. 20. n. Ez. xxxvii. 22. Eph. ii. 14. o. 11. Ec. xii. 11. Ez. xxxiv. 23. Heb. xiii. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 25. v. 4. p. iii. 35. xv. 9, 10. xvii. 4, 5. 24-26. Is. xlii. 1. 2. lvi. 10. q. xviii. 5, 6. xix. 11. Matt. xvi. 53-56. r. ii. 19-21. Is. liii. 10-12. Acts ii. 24. iii. 15. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ii. 9, 14, 15. s. vi. 38. xiv. 31. xv. 10. Ps. xl. 6-8. Heb. v. 6-9. x. 6-10. t. vii. 40-43. ix. 16. Matt. x. 34, 35. Luke xii. 51-53. Acts xiv. 4. xviii. 7-10. 1 Cor. iii. 3. xi. 13.

therefore again among the Jews for these sayings.

20 And many of them said, ^u He hath a devil, and is mad; ^v why hear ye him?

21 Others said, These are not the words of him that hath a devil: ^w can a devil open the eyes of the blind?

22 ¶ And it was at Jerusalem the feast of the dedication, and it was winter.

23 And Jesus walked in the temple ^x in Solomon's porch.

24 Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him, ^y How long dost thou ^z make us to doubt? ^a If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly.

25 Jesus answered them, ^b I told you, and ye believed not: ^c the works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me:

26 But ye believe not; ^d because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you.

27 My ^e sheep hear my voice, ^f and I know them, ^g and they follow me:

28 And ^h I give unto them eternal life; ⁱ and they shall never perish, ^j neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.

29 My Father, ^k which gave them me, ^l is greater than all: and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand.

30 ^m I and my Father are one.

31 Then ⁿ the Jews took up stones again to stone him.

32 Jesus answered them, ^o Many good works have I shewed you from my Father; ^p for which of those works do ye stone me?

33 The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not, ^q but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, ^r makest thyself God.

34 Jesus answered them, Is it ^s not written ^t in your law, ^u I said, Ye are ^v gods?

35 If he called them gods, ^w unto whom the word of God came, and ^x the scripture cannot be broken;

36 Say ye of him, ^y whom the Father hath sanctified, ^z and sent

40. Mark xiii. 22. Rom. v. 2, 9, 10. 17. viii. 1. 29, 30. 33-39. Phil. i. 6. Col. iii. 3, 4. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. 1 Pet. i. 5. 1 John ii. 19. v. 13. 18. Jude i. 24. l. xvii. 11, 12. Deut. xxxiii. 3. Ps. xxxi. 5. Luke xxii. 31, 32. xxiii. 46. Acts vii. 59. 2 Tim. i. 12. Heb. vii. 25. m. vi. 37. 39. xvii. 2. 6. 9. 11. n. xiv. 28. Ex. xviii. 11. Ps. cxlv. 3. Dan. iv. 3. Mal. i. 14. o. 38. i. 1, 2. v. 17. 23. viii. 58. xiv. 9, 10. 23. xvi. 15. xvii. 10, 11. 21-23. Matt. xi. 27. xxviii. 19. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Tit. ii. 13. 1 John v. 7. 20. p. v. 18. viii. 59. xi. 8. Ex. xvii. 4. 1 Sam. xxx. 6. Matt. xxi. 35. xxiii. 35. Acts vii. 52. 58, 59. q. 25. 37. v. 19, 20. 36. Matt. xi. 5. Acts ii. 22. x. 38. r. 1 Sam. xix. 4-6. 2 Chr. xxiv. 20-22. Ps. xxxv. 12. cix. 4, 5. Ec. iv. 4. 1 John iii. 12. s. xviii. 32. Lev. xxiv. 14-16. 1 Kings xxi. 13. t. 30. v. 18. Phil. ii. 6. u. xii. 34. xv. 25. Rom. iii. 10-19. x. Ps. lxxxii. 1, 6, 7. y. Ex. iv. 16. vii. 1. xii. 28. Ps. cxxxviii. 1. z. Gen. xv. 1. Deut. xviii. 15. 18-20. 1 Sam. xiv. 36, 37. xv. 1. xxiii. 9-11. xxviii. 6. xxx. 8. 2 Sam. vii. 5. 1 Chr. xxi. 8. 2 Chr. xi. 2, 3. xix. 2. Rom. xiii. 1. a. xii. 38, 39. xix. 28, 36, 37. Matt. v. 18. xxiv. 35. xxvi. 53-56. xxviii. 35. Luke xvi. 17. xxiv. 26, 27, 44-46. Acts i. 16. b. iii. 34. vi. 27. Ps. ii. 2, 6-12. Is. xi. 2-5. xlii. i. xlix. 1-3. 6-9. lv. 4, 5. lxi. 1-3. Jer. i. 5. c. iii. 17. v. 30. vi. 28, 29, 57. viii. 42. xvii. 4, 5. 8. 18. 21. Rom. viii. 3. Gal. iv. 4. 1 John iv. 9-14.

d 30—33. v. 17. into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, ' I am the Son of God?'

37 If ' I do not the works of my Father, believe me not.

38 But if I do, though ye believe not me, ' believe the works: ' that ye may know and believe that the Father is in me, and I in him.

39 Therefore ' they sought again to take him: but he escaped out of their hand;

40 And went away again beyond Jordan, into ' the place where John at first baptized; ' and there he abode.

41 And ' many resorted unto him, and said, ' John did no miracle: ' but all things that John spake of this man were true.

42 And ' many believed on him there.

o ii. 23. iv. 39. 41. viii. 30. xi. 45. xii. 42.

CHAP. XI.

Lazarus, the brother of Martha and Mary, is sick. 1, 2. They send to Jesus, who, declaring his sickness not unto death, but for the glory "of God," abides two days where he was, 3—6. He informs the disciples that Lazarus was dead; and, intimating that he would raise him to life, he proposes going to him; the disciples, fearing the Jews, express their surprise, yet resolve to accompany him, 7—10. Jesus arrives at Bethany, after Lazarus had been dead four days, 17, 18. He assures Martha, that her brother shall rise again, and requires her to believe that he is the Resurrection and the Life, and she confesses her faith in him as Christ, the Son of God, 19—27. She calls Mary, who comes with her, 28—31. Jesus, sympathizing with the mourners, groans in spirit, and weeps, and the remarks of the Jews on the occasion, 32—37. He comes to the grave, appeals to God, as his Father who sent him, and calls Lazarus out of the grave, 38. 28—44. Many Jews believe; but some inform the Pharisees, 45, 46. They hold a council, and conspire with Caiaphas, who instigates them to put Jesus to death; while, as high priest, Caiaphas was led to prophesy concerning the glorious intention and extensive efficacy of his death, 47—53. He returns from places of public resort, 54. Before the passover, the Jews inquire about him; the rulers having given orders to apprehend him, 55—57.

NOW a certain man ' was sick, named ' Lazarus, of ' Bethany, the town of ' Mary and her sister Martha.

2 (It was ' that Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.)

3 Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, ' he whom thou lovest is sick.

4 When Jesus heard that, he said, ' This sickness is not unto death, but ' for the glory of God, ' that the Son of God might be glorified thereby.

5 Now Jesus ' loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus.

6 When he had heard therefore that he was sick, ' he abode two days still in the same place where he was.

7 Then after that saith he to his disciples, ' Let us go into Judea again.

8 His disciples say unto him, Master, ' the Jews of late sought to stone thee; and goest thou thither again?

9 Jesus answered, ' Are there not twelve hours in the day? ' If any man walk in the day, ' he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world.

10 But if ' a man walk in the night, he stumbleth, because there is no light in him.

11 These things said he: and after that, ' he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus ' sleepeth: but I go, that I may ' awake him out of sleep.

12 Then said his disciples, Lord, if he sleep he shall do well.

13 Howbeit Jesus spake of his death; but they thought that he had spoken of taking of rest, in sleep.

14 Then said Jesus unto them ' plainly, Lazarus is dead.

15 And ' I am glad ' for your sakes that I was not there, ' to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless, let us go unto him.

16 Then said ' Thomas, which is called Didymus, unto his fellow disciples, ' Let us also go, that we may die with him.

17 ' Then when Jesus came, he found that he had lain in the grave ' four days already.

18 Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusalem, about ' fifteen furlongs off.

19 And many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary, ' to comfort them concerning their brother.

20 Then Martha, ' as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met him: but Mary sat still in the house.

21 Then said Martha unto Jesus, Lord, ' if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.

22 But I know, ' that even now, whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, ' God will give it thee.

23 Jesus saith unto her, ' Thy brother shall rise again.

24 Martha saith unto him, ' I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day.

25 Jesus said unto her, ' I am the Resurrection and ' the Life: ' he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live.

26 And ' whosoever liveth and

x. 31. 36. Ps. xl. 1—3. Matt. xvi. 21—22. Acts xxi. 12, 13.

p ix. 4. Luke xiii. 31—33.

q xii. 35. Prov. iii. 23. Jer. xxvi. 2.

r Ps. xlviii. 2. Prov. iv. 18, 19.

Jer. xiii. 16. xx. 21. 1 John ii. 10, 11.

iii. 20. xv. 17—18. Ex. xxxiii. 14. 2 Chr. xvi. 7. Is. xlii. 6.

Jam. ii. 23.

t 13. Deut. xxxii. 18. Matt. ix. 24.

Mark vi. 30. Acts vii. 60. 1 Cor. xv. 18, 50.

1 Thes. iv. 14, 15. v. 10.

u 43, 44. v. 26—29. 1 Tim. vi. 2. 1 Cor. xv. 34.

Eph. v. 14.

x. 24. xvi. 15, 26.

z 10. 30. xvi. 12.

Gen. xvi. 24. xlviii. 5. Ps. 14. Is. lvi. 12.

Jer. 15. 2 Cor. ii. 15.

a 10. 11. xii. 10. 1 John v. 13.

b xii. 24—29. xvi. 2. Matt. x. 2.

Mark iii. 19. Luke vi. 15.

c x. vii. 37. Matt. xvi. 28. Luke xvi. 13.

d 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

e 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

f 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

g 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

h 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

i 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

j 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

k 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

l 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

m 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

n 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

o 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

p 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

q 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

r 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

s 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

t 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

u 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

v 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

w 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

q ix. 35. xiv. 10. believeth in me shall never die.
 Matt. ix. 28. q Believest thou this?
 xxvi. 53. Mark ix. 23.
 r i. 49. iv. 42. vi. 69. ix. 36 — 38. xx. 28—31. Matt. xvi. 16. Acts viii. 37. 1 John v. 1.
 s vi. 14. Mal. iii. 1. Matt. xi. 3. Luke vii. 19, 20. 1 Tim. i. 15, 16. 1 John v. 20.
 t 20. i. 41. 45. Zech. iii. 10. Luke x. 33—42. 1 Thes. iv. 17. 18. v. 11. Heb. xii. 12.
 u xiii. 13. xx. 16. x x. 3. Cant. ii. 8—14. Mark x. 49.
 y Ps. xxviii. 3. cxix. 59, 60. Prov. xv. 23. xxvii. 17. Cant. iii. 1—4.
 z 20. i. 41. 45. Zech. iii. 10. Luke x. 33—42. 1 Thes. iv. 17. 18. v. 11. Heb. xii. 12.
 a 19. Gen. xxxvii. 35. 2 Sam. xii. 16—18. 1 Cor. ii. 15. c Luke v. 8. viii. 41. xvii. 16. Rev. v. 8. 14. xxi. 8.
 d 21. 37. e Rom. xii. 15. f 33. xii. 27. Mark iii. 5. ix. 19. xiv. 33—35. Heb. iv. 15. v. 7, 8.
 * Gr. he troubled himself. Gen. xlii. 30, 31. xlv. 1—5.
 g i. 39. xx. 2. Matt. xxviii. 6. Mark xv. 47. xvi. 6.
 h 33. Gen. xliii. 30. Job xxx. 25. Ps. xxxv. 13—15. cxix. 136. Is. liii. 3. Jer. ix. 1. xiii. 17. xiv. 17. Lam. i. 16. Luke xix. 41. Rom. ix. 2, 3. Heb. iv. 15.
 i xiv. 21—23. xxi. 15—17. 2 Cor. viii. 8, 9. Eph. v. 2. 25. 1 John iii. 1. iv. 9, 10. Rev. i. 5.
 k ix. 6, 7. Ps. lxxviii. 29, 30. Matt. xxvii. 40—42. Mark xv. 32. Luke xxiii. 35, 39.
 l 33. Ez. ix. 4. xxi. 6. Mark viii. 12.
 m Gen. xliii. 19. 20. xlix. 29—31. Is. xxii. 16. Matt. xxvii. 60. 66.
 n 17. Gen. iii. 19. xxiii. 4. Ps. xlix. 9. 14. Acts xiii. 36, 37. Phil. iii. 21.
 o 23—26. 2 Chr. xx. 20. Rom. iv. 17—25.
 p 4. i. 14. ix. 3. xii. 41. Ps. lxxii. 2. xc. 16. 2 Cor. iii. 18. iv. 6.
 q xvii. 1. Ps. v. Lazarus, come forth.
 cxviii. 1. Luke xviii. 13. r Matt. xi. 25. Luke x. 21. Phil. iv. 6.
 s 22. viii. 29. xii. 27, 28. Matt. xxvi. 53. Heb. v. 7. vii. 25. t 31. xii. 29, 30. u 45—50. ix. 24—34. x. 37, 39. xi. 31. Matt. xii. 22—24. x xiii. 17. vi. 35—40. vii. 29, 29. viii. 16. 42. ix. 36. xvii. 8. 21. 25. Rom. viii. 3. Gal. iv. 4. 1 John iv. 9. 10. 14. y 1 Kings xvii. 21, 22. 2 Kings iv. 33—36. Mark iv. 41. Luke vii. 14, 15. Acts ii. 6. 12. ix. 34. 40.

44 And ² he that was dead came forth, ² bound hand and foot with grave-clothes; and his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus saith unto them, ^b Loose him, and let him go.

45 Then many of ^c the Jews which came to Mary, and had seen the things which Jesus did, believed on him.

46 But ^d some of them went their ways to the Pharisees, and told them what things Jesus had done.

47 ¶ Then ^e gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees a council, and said, ^f What do we? for this man doeth many miracles.

48 If ^g we let him thus alone, ^h all men will believe on him; ⁱ and the Romans shall come, and take away both our place and nation.

49 And one of them, *named* ^k Caiaphas, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, ^l Ye know nothing at all,

50 Nor ^m consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not.

51 And this spake he not of himself: but ⁿ being high priest that year, ^o he prophesied ^p that Jesus should die for that nation:

52 And ^q not for that nation only, but that also he should ^r gather together in one, ^s the children of God ^t that were scattered abroad.

53 Then ^u from that day forth ^v they took counsel together for to ^w put him to death.

54 Jesus therefore ^z walked no more openly among the Jews; but ^a went thence unto a country near to the wilderness, into a city called ^b Ephraim, and there continued with his disciples.

55 And the Jews' ^c passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the country up to Jerusalem ^d before the passover ^e to purify themselves.

56 Then ^f sought they for Jesus, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the temple, What think ye, that he will not come to the feast?

57 Now both the chief priests and the Pharisees ^g had given a commandment, that if any man knew where he were, he should shew ^h it, that they might take him.

iv. 17. viii. 29, 30. ix. 25, 26. Eph. i. 5. iii. 11. t Ez. xi. 16, 17. xxxiv. 12. Jam. i. 1. 1 Pet. i. 1. xiii. 21. Ps. cxiii. 2. Matt. xvi. 21. xxii. 46. xxvi. 13. lxxi. 10. Mark iii. 6. Acts v. 33. ix. 23. Jer. xxxvii. 4. 15. Matt. xxvi. 59. Mark xiv. 1. 1. x. 49. a vii. 4. 10. 13. b 2 Sam. xiii. 23. 2 Chr. xiii. 19. c ii. 13. v. 1. vi. 4. Ex. xii. 11, &c. d vii. 8—10. xii. 1. Ezra iii. 1, &c. Neh. viii. 1, &c. e ii. 6. Gen. xxxv. 2. Ex. xix. 10, 14, 15. Num. ix. 6. 1 Sam. xvi. 5. 2 Chr. xxx. 17—20. Job i. 5. Ps. xxvi. 6. Acts xxiv. 18. 1 Cor. xi. 28. Heb. ix. 13, 14. Jam. iv. 8. f vii. 11, 12. g v. 16—18. viii. 59. ix. 22. x. 39. Ps. cix. 4.

CHAP. XII.

Jesus is entertained at Bethany, 1, 2. Mary anoints his feet; Judas, from dishonest motives, objects, but Jesus vindicates her, 3—8:

z 25, 26. v. 21. 25. x. 30. Gen. i. 3. 1 Sam. ii. 6. Ps. xxxiii. 9. Ez. xxxvii. 3—10. Hos. xiii. 14. Phil. iii. 21. Rev. i. 18. a xx. 5. b 39. Mark v. 43. Luke vii. 15. c 19. 31. ii. 23. x. 41, 42. xii. 9—11. 17—19. 42. d v. 15, 16. ix. 13. xii. 37. Luke xvi. 30, 31. Acts v. 25. e Ps. ii. 2—4. Matt. xxvii. 3. xxviii. 1, 2. Mark xiv. 1. Luke xxii. 2. Acts iv. 5, 6, 27, 28. v. 21. f xii. 19. Acts iv. 16, 17. v. 24. g Acts v. 23. 38—40. h i. 7. Luke viii. 12. xi. 52. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. Deut. xxviii. 50—58. Dan. ix. 26, 27. Zech. xiii. 7. 8. xiv. 1, 2. Matt. xxi. 40—42. xxii. 7. xxiii. 35—38. xxvii. 25. Luke xix. 41—44. xxi. 20—24. xxiii. 28—31. k xviii. 13, 14. Luke iii. 2. Acts iv. 6. l vii. 48, 49. Prov. xxvi. 12. Is. v. 20—23. 1 Cor. i. 20. ii. 6. iii. 18, 19. m 48. xviii. 14. xix. 12. Rom. i. 16. iii. 8. n Ex. xxviii. 30. Judg. ix. 27, 28. 1 Sam. xxiii. 9, 10. xxviii. 6. o Num. xxii. 28. xxiv. 2. 14—25. Matt. vii. 22, 23. 1 Cor. xiii. 2. 2 Pet. ii. 15—17. p x. 15. Is. liii. 5—8. Dan. ix. 26. Matt. xx. 28. Rom. iii. 25. 26. 2 Cor. v. 21. Gal. iii. 13. iv. 4, 5. 1 Pet. ii. 24. iii. 18. q i. 29. xii. 32. Ps. xxii. 15. 27. lxxii. 19. Is. xlix. 6. Luke ii. 32. 1 John ii. 2. Rev. v. 9. vii. 9, 10. r x. 16. Gen. xlix. 10. Ps. cii. 22, 23. Is. xi. 10—12. xlix. 18. lv. 5. lvi. 8. lx. 4. Matt. xxv. 31—34. Eph. i. 9, 10. ii. 16—22. Col. i. 20—23. s Hos. i. 10. Acts xvi. 10. Rom. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. u Neh. iv. 16. x 47. Ps. ii. 2. xxvi. 13. lxxi. 10. Mark iii. 6. Acts v. 33. ix. 23. y xii. 10. z iv. 1—3. vii. 1. x. 49. a vii. 4. 10. 13. b 2 Sam. xiii. 23. 2 Chr. xiii. 19. c ii. 13. v. 1. vi. 4. Ex. xii. 11, &c. d vii. 8—10. xii. 1. Ezra iii. 1, &c. Neh. viii. 1, &c. e ii. 6. Gen. xxxv. 2. Ex. xix. 10, 14, 15. Num. ix. 6. 1 Sam. xvi. 5. 2 Chr. xxx. 17—20. Job i. 5. Ps. xxvi. 6. Acts xxiv. 18. 1 Cor. xi. 28. Heb. ix. 13, 14. Jam. iv. 8. f vii. 11, 12. g v. 16—18. viii. 59. ix. 22. x. 39. Ps. cix. 4.

a xi. 55.
b xi. 1. 44. Matt.
xii. 17. Mark
xi. 11, 12. Luke
xxiv. 50.

c Cant. iv. 16. v.
1. Luke v. 29.
xiv. 12. Rev. iii.
20.

d Matt. xxvi. 6.
Luke x. 38—41.
xii. 37. xiii. 27.

e 9. 10. xi. 43, 44.
f xi. 2. 28. 32.

g Matt. xxvi. 7.
Mark xiv. 3.
Luke x. 39.

h Ps. cxxviii. 2.
Cant. i. 12. iv.
10. 13, 14.

i Mark xiv. 3.
Luke vii. 37, 38.
46.

j Cant. i. 3.
k 1 Sam. xviii. 28,
29. Ec. iv. 4.

l vi. 70, 71. xiii.
2. 26. xviii. 2—
5. Matt. x. 4.

m Ex. v. 8. 17.
Am. viii. 5. Mal.
i. 10—13. Matt.
xxvi. 8. 9. Mark
xiv. 4. Luke vi.
41, 42.

n vi. 7. Matt. xx.
2. Marg. Mark
xiv. 5.

o Matt. xxvi. 9.
Luke xii. 33.
xviii. 22.

p x. 13. Ps. xli. 1.
Prov. xxix. 7.
Ec. xxviii. 31.

q Gal. ii. 10. Jam.
ii. 2—6.

r x. 8—10. 2 Kings
v. 20—27. Ps. 1.
16—20. Matt.
xxi. 13. 1 Cor.
vi. 10.

s xiii. 22. 2 Kings
xii. 14, 15. Ezra
viii. 24—34. 3
Cor. viii. 19—
21. 1 Thes. v. 22.

t Ps. cix. 31.
Zech. iii. 2.
Matt. xxvi. 10.
Mark xiv. 6—9.

u xix. 38—42.
Matt. xxvi. 12.
xxvii. 57—60.
Mark xv. 42—
47. Luke xxiii.
50—54.

v Deut. xv. 11.
Matt. xxvi. 11.
Mark xiv. 7.

x 35. viii. 21. xiii.
33. xvi. 5—7.
Acts i. 9—11.

y xi. 43—45. Acts
iii. 10, 11. iv. 14.
z xi. 47—53. 57.
Gen. iv. 4—10.
Ex. x. 3. Job
xv. 25, 26. xl. 8.
9. Ec. ix. 3.
Dan. v. 21—23.
Matt. ii. 3—8.
16. Luke xvi.
31.

a 18. xi. 45. 48.
xv. 18—25. Acts
xiii. 45. Jam. iii.
14—16.

b Matt. xxi. 8.
c xi. 55, 56.

d Lev. xxiii. 40.
Rev. vii. 9.

e Ps. lxxii. 17—19.
cxxxiii. 25, 26.
Matt. xxi. 9—11.
xxiii. 39. Mark
xi. 8—10. Luke
xix. 36—38. f 15. i. 40. xix. 15. 19—22. Is. xlv.
6. Hos. iii. 5. Zeph. iii. 15. Rev. xv. 3. xix. 16. g Matt. xvi.
1—7. Mark xi. 1—7. Luke xix. 29—35. h Zech. ix. 9. i Is.
xxxv. 4, 5. xl. 9, 10. xli. 14. lxiii. 11. Mic. iv. 8. Zeph. iii. 16, 17.
Zech. ii. 9—11. Matt. ii. 2—6. k Deut. xviii. 16. Judg. v. 10.
xii. 14. 2 Sam. xv. 1. xvi. 2. 1 Kings i. 33.

f 15. i. 40. xix. 15. 19—22. Is. xlv.
6. Hos. iii. 5. Zeph. iii. 15. Rev. xv. 3. xix. 16. g Matt. xvi.
1—7. Mark xi. 1—7. Luke xix. 29—35. h Zech. ix. 9. i Is.
xxxv. 4, 5. xl. 9, 10. xli. 14. lxiii. 11. Mic. iv. 8. Zeph. iii. 16, 17.
Zech. ii. 9—11. Matt. ii. 2—6. k Deut. xviii. 16. Judg. v. 10.
xii. 14. 2 Sam. xv. 1. xvi. 2. 1 Kings i. 33.

g Matt. xvi. 1.
h Zech. ix. 9. i Is.
xxxv. 4, 5. xl. 9, 10. xli. 14. lxiii. 11. Mic. iv. 8. Zeph. iii. 16, 17.
Zech. ii. 9—11. Matt. ii. 2—6. k Deut. xviii. 16. Judg. v. 10.
xii. 14. 2 Sam. xv. 1. xvi. 2. 1 Kings i. 33.

h Zech. ix. 9. i Is.
xxxv. 4, 5. xl. 9, 10. xli. 14. lxiii. 11. Mic. iv. 8. Zeph. iii. 16, 17.
Zech. ii. 9—11. Matt. ii. 2—6. k Deut. xviii. 16. Judg. v. 10.
xii. 14. 2 Sam. xv. 1. xvi. 2. 1 Kings i. 33.

i Is. xxxv. 4, 5. xl. 9, 10. xli. 14. lxiii. 11. Mic. iv. 8. Zeph. iii. 16, 17.
Zech. ii. 9—11. Matt. ii. 2—6. k Deut. xviii. 16. Judg. v. 10.
xii. 14. 2 Sam. xv. 1. xvi. 2. 1 Kings i. 33.

k Deut. xviii. 16. Judg. v. 10.
xii. 14. 2 Sam. xv. 1. xvi. 2. 1 Kings i. 33.

l 2 Sam. xv. 1. xvi. 2. 1 Kings i. 33.

m 1 Kings i. 33.

n 1 Kings i. 33.

o 1 Kings i. 33.

p 1 Kings i. 33.

q 1 Kings i. 33.

The people resort to him by means of Lazarus; and the rulers consult about putting him to death, 9—11. Jesus enters Jerusalem in triumph, riding on an ass, to the extreme indignation of the Pharisees, 12—19. Certain Greeks desire to see him, 20—22. He predicts his death and its blessed effects, 23—26. Being troubled in spirit, he resigns and prays, and is answered by a voice from heaven, 27, 28. He signifies the manner of his death, 29—34; and exhorts the people to improve their present advantages, 35, 36. The unbelief of the Jews a fulfilment of Isaiah's prophecy, 37—41. Many rulers believe, but dare not confess him, 42, 43. He further warns the people not to reject him, 44—50.

THEN Jesus, ^a six days before the passover, came to ^b Bethany, where Lazarus was, which ^c had been dead, whom he raised from the dead.

2 There ^c they made him a supper, ^d and Martha served: but ^e Lazarus was one of them that sat at the table with him.

3 Then ^f took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and ^g anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was ^h filled with the odour of the ointment.

4 Then saith ⁱ one of his disciples, ^j Judas Iscariot, Simon's ^k son, which should betray him,

5 Why ^l was not this ointment sold for ^m three hundred pence, ⁿ and given to the poor?

6 This he said, ^o not that he cared for the poor; but ^p because he was a thief, and had ^q the bag, and bare what was put therein.

7 Then said Jesus, ^r Let her alone: ^s against the day of my burying hath she kept this.

8 For ^t the poor always ye have with you; ^u but me ye have not always.

9 ^v Much ^w people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there; and they came, not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom he had raised from the dead.

10 But ^x the chief priests consulted, that they might put Lazarus also to death;

11 Because that ^y by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus.

12 ^z On the next day, ^{aa} much people that were ^{ab} come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem,

13 Took ^{ac} branches of palm-trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, ^{ad} Hosanna, Blessed ^{ae} is the King of Israel, that cometh in the name of the Lord.

14 And ^{af} Jesus, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; ^{ag} as it is written,

15 ^{ah} Fear not, daughter of Sion: Behold, thy King cometh, ^{ai} sitting on an ass's colt.

16 These things ^{aj} understood not his disciples at the first: but ^{ak} when Jesus was glorified, ^{al} then remembered they that these things were written of him, and ^{am} that they had done these things unto him.

17 The ^{an} people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, ^{ao} bare record.

18 For ^{ap} this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle.

19 The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, ^{aq} Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? behold, ^{ar} the world is gone after him.

20 ^{as} And there were certain ^{at} Greeks among them, that came up ^{au} to worship at the feast:

21 The same came therefore to ^{av} Philip, which was of Bethsaida of Galilee, and desired him, saying, Sir, ^{aw} we would see Jesus.

22 Philip cometh, and telleth ^{ax} Andrew: and again, ^{ay} Andrew and Philip tell Jesus.

23 And Jesus answered them, saying, ^{az} The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^{ba} Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground, and die, it abideth alone: but ^{bb} if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

25 He ^{bc} that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that ^{bd} hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.

26 If any man ^{be} serve me, ^{bf} let him follow me: and ^{bg} where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, ^{bh} him will my Father honour.

27 Now ^{bi} is my soul troubled; and ^{bj} what shall I say? ^{bk} Father, save me from this hour: ^{bl} but for this cause came I unto this hour.

28 ^{bm} Father, glorify thy name. ^{bn} Then came there a voice from heaven, saying, ^{bo} I have both glorified ^{bp} it, and will glorify ^{bq} it again.

29 The people therefore that stood by, and heard ^{br} it, said that it ^{bs} thundered: others said, ^{bt} An angel spake to him.

30 Jesus answered and said, This voice came not because of me, ^{bu} but for your sakes.

31 Now ^{bv} is the judgment of this world: ^{bw} now shall the prince of this world be cast out.

32 ^{bx} And when he had said these things, he departed, and his disciples abode in Bethany.

33 The next day, ^{by} he and his disciples departed from Bethany, and came to Jerusalem, to the temple.

34 And he taught them, saying, ^{bz} Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: ^{ca} therefore shall ye be wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.

35 But ^{cb} beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the synagogues, and to the temple, to be killed: ^{cc} and they will persecute you, and will kill you: ^{cd} and they will deliver you up to the Gentiles, and to the Romans, to be killed.

36 And when they shall deliver you up, ^{ce} do not use violence: for he that shall smite thee on the cheek, ^{cf} turn to him the other also.

37 And whosoever will take away thine eye, ^{cg} pluck it out: ^{ch} and whosoever will take away thine hand, ^{ci} cut it off: ^{cj} for it is better for thee to enter into life, ^{ck} maimed, than with two members to go into hell.

38 Whosoever shall swear by the temple, ^{cl} saying, Thou art a temple, ^{cm} because thou art a temple, ^{cn} and thou art the temple of God, ^{co} thou shalt be guilty of the sin of swearing.

39 But ^{cp} he that sweareth by the temple, ^{cq} saying, I am a Jew, ^{cr} he is innocent.

40 And when he was sitting on the Mount of Olives, ^{cs} he and his disciples went up to the temple, to pray.

Luke ix. 45. xviii. 34. xxiv. 25, 45.

m 23. vii. 39. xiii. 31. 32. xvii. 5. Mark xvi. 19. Acts ii. 33. 36. iii. 13. Heb. vii. 1. xii. 2.

n ii. 22. xiv. 25. xvi. 4. Luke xxiv. 6—8.

o 9. xi. 31. 45, 46. Ps. cxlv. 6, 7.

p i. 19. 32. 34. v. 35—40. viii. 13. 14. xv. 26, 27. xia. 35. xii. 24. Acts i. 22. v. 32. 1 John v. 9—12. Rev. i. 2.

q 9—11. xi. 47—50. Matt. xxi. 15. Luke xiv. 47, 48.

r Acts iv. 16, 17. v. 27, 28.

s iii. 26. xvii. 21. Ps. xlii. 27. xliii. 1. Is. xxviii. 6. Acts xviii. 6. 1 John ii. 2.

t vii. 35. Mark vii. 26. Acts xiv. 1. xvi. 1. xvii. 4. xv. 21. xxi. 28. Rom. i. 16. x. 12. Gal. ii. 3. iii. 28. Col. iii. 11.

u 1 Kings viii. 41—43. Is. xi. 10. Is. 2—14. lxxvi. 19—21. Acts viii. 27.

x i. 43—47. vi. 5—7. xiv. 6, 9.

y i. 36—39. vi. 40. Matt. ii. 2. viii. 9—12. xii. 18—21. xv. 22—28. Luke xiv. 3—4. Rom. xv. 8—12.

z i. 40, 41. vi. 8. Matt. x. 5. Mark 2. 13, 14. Luke ix. 40, 41.

a xii. 31, 32. xvii. 1—5. 9, 10. Is. xlix. 5, 6. liii. 10—12. lv. 5. lx. 9. Matt. xxi. 31. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10.

b Ps. lxxii. 16. 1 Cor. xv. 36—38.

c 32, 33. Ps. xvi. 18. 22—31. Is. liii. 10—12. Heb. ii. 9, 10. Rev. vii. 9—17.

d Matt. x. 39. xvi. 25. xix. 30. Mark viii. 34. Luke ix. 23, 24. xvii. 33. Acts xxi. 24. xxi. 13. Heb. xii. 35. Rev. xii. 11.

e Gen. xix. 30—33. Ec. ix. 17. Luke xiv. 26.

f xii. 16. xv. 20. Rom. i. 1. xiv. 19. 2 Cor. vi. 8. Gal. i. 10. Col. ii. 24. iv. 13. 2 Pet. i. 1. Jude 1.

g h x. 27. xxi. 22. Num. xiv. 24. xxvii. 11. Matt. xvi. 24. Mark viii. 34. Luke ix. 20. Eph. v. 1, 2. Rev. xii. 4. 1 xxi. 3. xxi. 24. Ps. xv. 15. Matt. xxi. 71. 2 Cor. v. 8. Phil. i. 23. 1 Thes. iv. 17. 14. k xix. 21—23. 1 Sam. x. 30. Prov. xxi. 18. l xi. 33—35. xii. 21. Ps. lxxv. 1—3. lxxviii. 3. Is. liii. 3. Matt. xxi. 38, 39. 42. Mark xiv. 33—35. Luke xiv. 44. 43. Heb. v. 7. m Is. xxxviii. 15. Luke xii. 49, 50. n xi. 31, 32. Is. xlix. 3—7. Eph. ii. 7. o xviii. 37. 1 Tim. i. 15. Heb. ii. 14. x. 5—9. p xviii. 11. Matt. xxi. 42. Mark xiv. 36. q Matt. iii. 17. Rom. x. 2. 1 Pet. i. 17. r ix. 3. x. 4. 10—14. s xii. 31, 32. Is. xlix. 3—7. Eph. ii. 7. m. 10, 21. Phil. i. 6—11. Rev. v. 9—14. t Ex. xiv. 16. xv. 18. Job xxxviii. 2—5. xl. 9. Ez. x. 8. Rev. vi. 1. pps. 4. xl. 10. xiv. 2. u Acts xxi. 8. Rev. xviii. 1, 2. z v. 14. xl. 15. 42. 2 Cor. vii. 9. y v. 27—27. xvi. 8—10. z xix. 30. xvi. 11. Gen. iii. 15. Is. xlix. 24, 25. Matt. xii. 24, 25. Luke x. 17—19. Acts xxi. 18. 2 Cor. iv. 4. Eph. ii. 1, 2. Col. ii. 15. Heb. ii. 14. 1 John iii. 9. Rev. xii. 9—12. xxi. 2, 3.

a iii. 14. viii. 28. 32 And I, ^a if I be lifted up from
xix. 17, 18. Deut. the earth, ^b will draw ^c all men
xxi. 22, 23. 2 unto me.

Sam. xviii. 9, 10. 33 (This he said, ^d signifying
Ps. xlii. 16-18. what death he should die.)
Gal. iii. 13. 1

Pet. ii. 24. iii. 18. 34 The people answered him,
b vi. 44. Cant. i. We have heard out of ^e the law,
c i. 7. 29. Is. xlix. that ^f Christ abideth for ever: and
6. Rom. v. 17- how sayest thou, The Son of man
19. 1 Tim. ii. 6. must be lifted up? ^g who is this Son
Heb. ii. 9, 10. 1 of man?
John ii. 2. Rev. v. 9.

d xviii. 32. xxi. 19. 35 Then Jesus said unto them,
e x. 34. xv. 25. ^h Yet a little while is the Light with
Rom. iii. 19. you: ⁱ walk while ye have the
f 2 Sam. vii. 13. light, ^k lest darkness come upon
Ps. lxxii. 7. 17- you: ^l for he that walketh in dark-
19. lxxix. 36. ness knoweth not whither he
37. ex. 4. Is. ix. goeth.

6. Ez. xxxvii. 36. 36 While ye have light, ^m be-
24, 25. Dan. ii. lieve in the light, that ye may be
44. vii. 14. 27. ⁿ the children of light. These things
Mic. v. 7. spake Jesus, ^o and departed, and
g iii. 14-16. v. 25 did hide himself from them.

-27. viii. 53- 37 ¶ But ^p though he had done
58. Matt. xvi. so many miracles before them, yet
33-16. xxi. 10. they believed not on him:
xxii. 42-45.

h vii. 33. ix. 4. 38 ^q That the saying of ^r Esaias
xvi. 16. Heb. the prophet might be fulfilled,
iii. 7, 8. which he spake, Lord, ^s who hath
i 36. 46. i. 5-9. believed our report? and to whom
viii. 12. ix. 5. hath ^t the arm of the Lord been
Is. ii. 5. xlii. 6. ^u revealed?
7. Rom. xiii. 12

-14. Eph. v. 8. 39 Therefore ^x they could not
14, 15. 1 Thes. believe, ^y because that Esaias said
v. 5-8. 1 John again,
i. 6, 7.

k 39, 40. Ps. lxxix. 40 He ^z hath blinded their eyes,
22-23. Jer. xiii. ^a and hardened their heart; ^b that
16, 17. Rom. xi. they should not see with *their* eyes,
7-10. 2 Cor. nor understand with *their* heart,
iii. 14, 15. ^c and be converted, and I should

l xi. 10. Prov. iv. 19. 1 John ii. 8 ^d heal them.
-11. they should not see with *their* eyes,
mi. i. 7. iii. 21. Is. nor understand with *their* heart,
lx. 1. Acts xiii. ^e and be converted, and I should
47, 48. ^f heal them.

n Luke xvi. 8. 41 These things, said Esaias,
Eph. v. 8. 1 ^g when he ^h saw his glory, ⁱ and
Thes. v. 5. 8. ^j spake of him.

o vii. 59. x. 39, 40. xi. 54. Matt. 42 Nevertheless, ^k among the
xxi. 17. chief rulers also many believed on
p i. 11. xi. 42. xv. him; but because of the Pharisees
24. Matt. xi. 20 ^l they did not confess *him*, ^m lest
-24. Luke xvi. ⁿ they should be put out of the syna-
31. gogue:

q xv. 25. xvii. 12. 43 For ^o they loved the praise of
xix. 24. 36, 37. men more than ^p the praise of
Matt. xxvii. 35. God.
Acts xiii. 27-29.

r 2 Chr xxxii. 20. 44 ¶ Jesus ^q cried and said, ^r He
Isaiah. Matt. that believeth on me, believeth not
xv. 7. Acts viii. on me, but on him that sent me.
28-30. Rom. x. 20.

s Is. liii. 1. Rom. 45 And ^s he that seeth me, seeth
x. 16. him that sent me.
t Ps. xlv. 3. Is. 2 Cor. iii. 14-18. iv. 3-6. Gal. i. 16. Eph. i. 17-20. ^k v.

u Matt. xvi. 17. him that sent me. 44. vi. 44. 65. x. 35. Is. xlii. 18-20. 2 Pet. ii. 14. ^y Is. vi.
2 Cor. iii. 14-18. iv. 3-6. Gal. i. 16. Eph. i. 17-20. ^k v.

f i. 14. 18. xiv. 9. Ex. xxxiii. 18-23. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Heb. i. 3. 48-51. xi. 45. xix. 38. ⁱ Matt. x. 32. Luke xii. 8. Rom. x.
g v. 39. Acts x. 43. 1 Pet. i. 11, 12. Rev. xix. 10. ^h iii. 2. vii.

48-51. xi. 45. xix. 38. ⁱ Matt. x. 32. Luke xii. 8. Rom. x. 10. 1 John iv. 4. ^k v. 13. ix. 22. 34. xvi. 2. Prov. xxix. 25.
Is. li. 7, 8. lvi. 11. lxxi. 5. Matt. xxvi. 69-75. Luke vi. 22. Acts

v. 41. 1 Pet. iv. 12-16. ^l v. 41. 44. Matt. vi. 2. xxiii. 5-7. Luke xvi. 15. Rom. ii. 20. 1 Thes. ii. 6. ^m 26. viii. 54. 1 Sam.
ii. 30. Rom. ii. 7. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 2 Cor. x. 18. 1 Pet. i. 7, 8. iii.

4. ⁿ vii. 28. 37. xi. 43. Prov. i. 26. viii. 1. ^o lv. 1-3. ^o xiii. 20. Matt. x. 40. Mark ix. 37. 1 Pet. i. 21. ^p 41. xiv. 9, 10.

xx. 24. 2 Cor. iv. 9. Col. i. 15. Heb. i. 3. 1 John v. 20.

46 I ^a am come a Light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not ^b abide in darkness.

47 And if any man hear my words, and believe not, ^c I judge him not: ^d for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world.

48 He that ^e rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: ^f the word that I have spoken, the same shall ^g judge him in the last day.

49 For ^h I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak.

50 And I know that ⁱ his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak, therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so, I speak.

-31. ^x iii. 17-20. Mark xvi. 16. 2 Cor. ii. 15, 16. iv. 2. 2 Thes. i. 8. ^y xi. 24. Matt. xxv. 31. Rom. ii. 16. Heb. ix. 27, 28. ^z iii. 11. 32. v. 30. vi. 38-40. viii. 26. 42. xiv. 10. xv. 15. xvii. 8. Deut. xviii. 18. Rev. i. 1. ^a vi. 63. 68. xvii. 3. xx. 31. 1 Tim. i. 16. 1 John ii. 25. iii. 23, 24. v. 11-13. 20.

CHAP. XIII.

Jesus washes the feet of his disciples, and requires them to imitate his example of humility and love, 1-17. He declares that one of them would betray him; and points out Judas to John by a token, 18-26. Satan enters into Judas, who leaves the company, 27-30. Jesus speaks of his glorification, as at hand; and enjoins his disciples to love one another, 31-35. He forewarns Peter, that he will thrice deny him, 36-38.

NOW before ^a the feast of the passover, when Jesus ^b knew that his hour was come, that he should ^c depart out of this world unto the Father, ^d having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them ^e unto the end.

2 And ^f supper being ended, ^g the devil having now ^h put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, to betray him,

3 Jesus ⁱ knowing that the Father had given all things into his hands, ^k and that he was come from God, and went to God;

4 He riseth from supper, ^l and laid aside his garments; and took a towel and girded himself.

5 After that, he ^m poureth water into a bason, and began ⁿ to wash the disciples' ^o feet; and to wipe *them* with the towel wherewith he was girded.

6 Then cometh he to Simon Peter: and ^p Peter said unto him, ^q Lord, dost thou wash my feet?

7 Jesus answered and said unto him, ^r What I do thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter.

8 Peter saith unto him, ^s Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jesus ^t saith unto him, ^u If I wash thee, thou shalt be clean: but if not, thy sin remaineth. ^v Peter saith unto him, ^w Lord, not only my feet, but my hands and my head also. Jesus saith unto him, ^x He that hath washed, needeth only to have his feet washed, and he is clean: and ye are clean, but not all. ^y One of them, who was the betrayer, saith unto Jesus, ^z Lord, is it I? Jesus saith unto him, ^a He that hath dipped his hand into the bason with me, he is the betrayer. ^b They therefore, who were at the table with him, looked on one another, and were in doubt, who of them it was that should do so. ^c Jesus therefore, knowing that all things were now accomplished, and that he should soon go to his Father, he saith, ^d Now, Father, glorify thy name. Then saith the Father, ^e His name is glorified already by the works which thou hast done in the world. ^f Then saith Jesus, ^g Father, I will not leave thee; I will abide with thee, and the Father will not take him. ^h Then saith the Father, ⁱ He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^j He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^k He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^l He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^m He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ⁿ He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^o He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^p He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^q He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^r He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^s He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^t He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^u He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^v He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^w He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^x He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^y He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^z He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^a He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^b He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^c He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^d He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^e He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^f He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^g He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^h He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ⁱ He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^j He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^k He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^l He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^m He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ⁿ He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^o He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^p He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^q He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^r He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^s He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^t He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^u He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^v He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^w He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^x He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^y He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^z He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^a He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^b He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^c He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^d He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^e He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^f He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^g He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^h He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ⁱ He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^j He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^k He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^l He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^m He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ⁿ He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^o He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^p He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^q He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^r He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^s He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^t He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^u He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^v He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^w He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^x He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^y He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^z He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^a He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^b He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^c He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^d He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^e He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^f He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^g He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^h He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ⁱ He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^j He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^k He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^l He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^m He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ⁿ He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^o He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^p He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^q He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^r He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^s He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^t He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^u He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^v He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^w He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^x He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^y He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^z He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^a He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^b He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^c He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^d He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^e He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^f He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^g He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^h He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ⁱ He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^j He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^k He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^l He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^m He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ⁿ He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^o He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^p He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^q He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^r He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^s He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^t He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^u He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^v He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^w He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^x He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^y He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^z He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^a He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^b He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^c He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^d He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^e He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^f He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^g He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^h He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ⁱ He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^j He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^k He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^l He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^m He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ⁿ He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^o He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^p He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^q He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^r He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^s He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^t He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^u He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^v He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^w He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^x He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^y He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^z He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^a He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^b He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^c He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^d He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^e He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^f He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^g He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^h He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ⁱ He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^j He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ^k He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^l He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^m He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him to myself, that where I am, he may be also. ⁿ He that loveth me, will keep my Father, and my word, and will abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^o He that loveth me, will keep my commandments, and abide in me, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and will make him our Father. ^p He that loveth me, will keep my word, that I will come unto him, and will take him

6. iii. 5. Is. iv. 4. Ez. xvi. 4-9. xxxvi. 25. Zech. xiii. 1. Acts xxiii. 16. 1 Cor. vi. 11. Heb. ix. 22, 23. x. 4-10. 22. Rev. i. 5. vii. 14. Ps. xxvii. 6. li. 2. 7. Jer. iv. 14. Matt. xxvi. 24. Heb. x. 22. 1 Pet. iii. 21. Lev. xvi. 26, 28. xvii. 15, 16. Num. xix. 7, 8. 12, 13. 19-21. Heb. ix. 10. Gr. Ec. vii. 20. Matt. vi. 11, 12. Rom. vii. 20-23. 2 Cor. vii. 1. Eph. iv. 22-24. v. 26, 27. 1 Thes. v. 23. Jam. iii. 2. 1 John i. 7-10. Cant. iv. 7. Jer. l. 20. 2 Cor. v. 17. 21. z xv. 3. a 18. 21. 26. ii. 25. vi. 64-71. xvii. 12. Matt. xxvi. 24, 25. b 7. Ez. xxiv. 19. 24. Matt. xiii. 51. xii. 9. Mark iv. 13. c xi. 28. Matt. vii. 21, 22. xxiii. 8-10. Luke vi. 46. Rom. xiv. 8, 9. 1 Cor. viii. 6. Phil. ii. 11. iii. 8. 2 Pet. i. 14-16. d Jer. i. 12. Luke vii. 43. x. 28. Jam. ii. 19. e Matt. xx. 26-21. Mark x. 43-45. Luke xii. 26, 27. 2 Cor. viii. 9. Phil. ii. 5-8. Heb. v. 8. x. xii. 2. f Acts xx. 35. Rom. xii. 10. 16. xv. 1-3. 1 Cor. viii. 13. iv. 19-22. 2 Cor. v. 1. Gal. v. 13. vi. 1, 2. Phil. ii. 2-5. 1 Pet. iv. 1. v. 5. g Matt. xi. 29. Rom. xv. 5. Marg. Eph. v. 2. 1 Pet. ii. 21. iii. 17, 18. 1 John ii. 6. h Ser. on, iii. 3. 5. i xv. 20. Matt. x. 24, 25. Luke vi. 40. k xv. 14. Gen. vi. 22. Ex. xl. 16. Ps. xix. 11. xxix. 1-5. Ez. xxvi. 27. Matt. vii. 24, 25. xiii. 50. xxi. 38-41. Luke xii. 47. 48. 2 Cor. v. 14. 15. Gal. v. 6. Heb. xii. 7, 8. Jam. i. 25. ii. 20-24. iv. 17. Rev. xii. 14. xvi. 17. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Heb. iv. 13. Rev. ii. 23. in 21-27. Ps. xli. 9. Matt. x. 36. xvi. 23. Mark xiv. 20. * Or, *from hence forth*. n xv. 29. xvi. 4. Is. xli. 21. xlviii. 5. Matt. xix. 25. Luke xxi. 13. o i. 15. viii. 23, 24. 58. Is. xliii. 10. Mal. iii. 1. Matt. xi. 3. Rev. i. 17, 18. p xii. 44-48. Matt. v. 40-42. xxv. 40. Mark ix. 37. Luke ix. 48. x. 16. Gal. iv. 14. Col. ii. 6. 1 Thes. iv. 8. q xi. 33, 35, 38. xii. 27. Matt. xxvi. 38. Mark iii. 5. Acts xvii. 16. Rom. ix. 2, 3. 2 Cor. ii. 12, 13. r ii. 18. Matt. xxvi. 21. Mark xiv. 18. Luke xii. 21, 22. Acts i. 15, 17. 1 John ii. 19. s Gen. xlii. 1. Matt. xxvi. 22. Mark xiv. 19. Luke xxi. 23. t 26. i. 18. xxi. 20. 2 Sam. xii. 3. u vi. 3, 5. 36. xix. 26. xx. 2. xxi. 7, 24. Rev. i. 16-18. x Luke i. 22. v. 7. Acts xxi. 17. xii. 16. xxi. 40. y Gen. xli. 4-12. Esth. vii. 5, 6.

answered him, * If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me.

9 Simon Peter saith unto him, Lord, * not my feet only, but also my hands and my head.

10 Jesus saith unto him, * He that is washed * needeth not save to wash his feet, * but is clean every whit: * and ye are clean, but not all.

11 For * he knew who should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.

12 So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, * Know ye what I have done to you?

13 Ye * call me Master, and Lord: * and ye say well; for so I am.

14 If * I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet, * ye also ought to wash one another's feet.

15 For I have * given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you.

16 * Verily, verily, I say unto you, * The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him.

17 If ye know these things, * happy are ye if ye do them.

18 ¶ I speak not of you all; * I know whom I have chosen: but, * that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me.

19 * Now * I tell you before it come, that when it is come to pass, ye may believe * that I am he.

20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, * He that receiveth whomsoever I send, receiveth me; and he that receiveth me, receiveth him that sent me.

21 When Jesus had thus said, * he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, That * one of you shall betray me.

22 Then the disciples * looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.

23 Now there was * leaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, * whom Jesus loved.

24 Simon Peter therefore * beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake.

25 He then lying on Jesus' breast, saith unto him, Lord, * who is it?

26 Jesus answered, * He it is to whom I shall give * a sop, when I have dipped it. And, when he had dipped the sop, he gave it to * Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon.

27 And after the sop * Satan entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him, * That thou doest do quickly.

28 Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him.

29 For some of them thought, * because Judas had the bag, that Jesus had said unto him, Buy those things that we have need of against the feast; or, * That he should give something to the poor.

30 He then having received the sop, * went immediately out: * and it was night.

31 ¶ Therefore, when he was gone out, Jesus said, * Now is the Son of man glorified, * and God is glorified in him.

32 If God be glorified in him, * God shall also glorify him in himself, and shall straightway glorify him.

33 * Little children, * yet a little while I am with you. * Ye shall seek me: and, as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say to you.

34 A * new commandment I give unto you, * That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.

35 By * this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

36 Simon Peter said unto him, Lord, * whither goest thou? Jesus answered him, whither I go, thou canst not follow me now; but * thou shalt follow me afterwards.

37 Peter said unto him, Lord, * why cannot I follow thee now? I will lay down my life for thy sake.

38 Jesus answered him, * Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, * The cock shall not crow till thou hast denied me thrice.

12. iv. 9. 10. 2 Thes. ii. 3. Heb. xiii. 1. Jam. ii. 8. 1 Pet. i. 23. ii. 8, 9. 2 Pet. i. 7. 1 John iv. 7-11. v. 1. q xvi. 21. Gen. xlii. 7, 8. Acts iv. 32-35. v. 13, 14. 1 John ii. 10. iii. 10-14. iv. 20, 21. r 33. xiv. 4, 5. xvi. 17. xxi. 24. s xxi. 15, 19. 22. 2 Pet. i. 14. t xxi. 15. Matt. xxvi. 21-25. Mark xiv. 27-31. Luke xxii. 31-34. Acts xx. 24. xxi. 13. u Prov. xvi. 18. xxviii. 26. xlix. 23. 1 Cor. x. 12. v xlviii. 17, 17. 25-27. Matt. xxvi. 34. 69-75. Mark xiv. 30. 66-72. Luke xxi. 34. 56-61.

CHAP. XIV.

Jesus encourages his disciples to believe in God and in him, and promises them mansions in heaven, 1-3. He shows that he is the Way, the Truth, and the Life, 4-6; and that he is one with the Father, 7-11. He promises them power to do greater works than he had done, and to grant all the prayers offered in his name, 12-14. He requires obedience as the proof of their love; and promises to give them the Comforter, the Holy Spirit, and much security and comfort in communion with the Father and with him, 15-26. He leaves his peace with them; and shows that

z 30. Matt. xxvi. 23. Mark xiv. 19, 20. Luke xxii. 21. * Or, morsel. a vi. 70, 71. xii. 4-6. b 2. Ps. cix. 6. Matt. xii. 45. Luke viii. 32, 33. xxi. 3. Acts v. 5. c 1 Kings xviii. 27. Prov. i. 15. Ec. ix. 3. Jer. ii. 24. 25. Dan. ii. 15. Mark vi. 25. Jam. i. 13-15. d xii. 6. e xii. 5. Acts xx. 34, 35. Gal. ii. 10. Eph. iv. 28. f 27. Prov. iv. 16. Is. lix. 7. Rom. iii. 15. g Job xxiv. 13-15. h vii. 39. xi. 4. xii. 23. xvi. 14. Luke xii. 50. Acts ii. 36. iii. 13. Col. ii. 14. 15. Heb. v. 5-9. i xii. 28. xiv. 13. xvii. 1. Is. xlix. 3-6. Luke ii. 10-14. Rom. xv. 6-9. 2 Cor. iii. 18. iv. 4-6. Eph. i. 5-8. 12. ii. 7. iii. 10. Phil. ii. 11. 1 Pet. i. 21. iv. 11. Rev. v. 9-14. k xvii. 4-6. 21-24. Is. lii. 10-12. Heb. i. 2, 3. 1 Pet. iii. 22. Rev. iii. 21. xxi. 22, 23. xxi. 1. 3. 13. l Gal. iv. 19. 1 John ii. 1. iv. 4. v. 21. m xii. 35, 36. xiv. 10. xvi. 16-24. n vii. 37, 34. viii. 21-24. xiv. 4-6. o Gal. vi. 2. 1 John ii. 8-10. iii. 14-18. 23. 2 John 5. p xv. 12, 13. 17. xvii. 21. Lev. xix. 18, 34. Ps. xvi. 3. cxix. 67. Rom. xii. 10. 1 Cor. xii. 26, 27. xiii. 4-7. Gal. v. 6, 13, 14. 27. vi. 10. Eph. v. 2. Phil. ii. 1-5. Col. i. 4. iii. 17. 13. 1 Thes. iii. 12. iv. 9, 10. 2 Thes. ii. 3. Heb. xiii. 1. Jam. ii. 8. 1 Pet. i. 23. ii. 8, 9. 2 Pet. i. 7. 1 John iv. 7-11. v. 1. q xvi. 21. Gen. xlii. 7, 8. Acts iv. 32-35. v. 13, 14. 1 John ii. 10. iii. 10-14. iv. 20, 21. r 33. xiv. 4, 5. xvi. 17. xxi. 24. s xxi. 15, 19. 22. 2 Pet. i. 14. t xxi. 15. Matt. xxvi. 21-25. Mark xiv. 27-31. Luke xxii. 31-34. Acts xx. 24. xxi. 13. u Prov. xvi. 18. xxviii. 26. xlix. 23. 1 Cor. x. 12. v xlviii. 17, 17. 25-27. Matt. xxvi. 34. 69-75. Mark xiv. 30. 66-72. Luke xxi. 34. 56-61.

a 27, 28. xi. 33.

Marg. xii. 27.

xvi. 6. 22, 23.

Joh xxi. 4-6.

xxiii. 15, 16. Ps.

xlii. 5, 6. 8-11.

xlii. 5. lxxvii. 2,

3, 10. Is. liii. 1,

2. Jer. viii. 18.

Lam. iii. 17-23.

2 Cor. ii. 7. iv.

8-10. xii. 9, 10.

1 Thes. iii. 3, 4.

Heb. xii. 12, 13.

b 10, 11. v. 23. vi.

40, xi. 25-27.

xii. 44. xiii. 19.

Is. xii. 2, 3.

xxvi. 3, 4. Acts

iii. 15, 16. Eph.

i. 12. 15. iii. 14

-17. 1 Pet. i.

21. 1 John ii. 23,

24. v. 10-12.

c 2 Cor. v. 1. Heb.

xi. 10. 14-16.

xiii. 14. Rev. iii.

12. 21. xxi. 10-

27.

d xii. 25, 26. xvi.

4. Luke xiv. 26

-33. Acts ix.

16. 1 Thes. iii.

3, 4. v. 9. 2 Thes.

i. 4-10. Tit. i.

2. Rev. i. 5.

e xiii. 33. 36. xvii.

24. Heb. vi. 20.

ix. 23-25. xi.

16.

f 18-23. 28. xii.

26. xvii. 24-

Matt. xxv. 32-

34. Acts i. 11.

vii. 59, 60. Rom.

viii. 17. 2 Cor.

v. 6-8. Phil. i.

23. 1 Thes. iv.

16, 17. 2 Thes.

i. 12. ii. 1. 2

Tim. ii. 12. Heb.

ix. 28. 1 John

iii. 2, 3. Rev. iii.

21. xxi. 22, 23.

xxii. 3-5.

g 2. 28. xiii. 3.

xvi. 28. Luke

xxiv. 26.

h iii. 16, 17. 36.

vi. 40, 68, 69. x.

9. xii. 26.

i xx. 25-28.

k xv. 12. Mark

viii. 17, 18. ix.

19. Luke xxiv.

25. Heb. v. 11,

12.

l Is. xxxv. 8, 9.

Matt. xi. 27.

Acts iv. 12.

Rom. v. 2. Eph.

ii. 18. Heb. vii.

25. ix. 8. x. 19-

22. 1 Pet. i. 21.

m i. 14. 17. viii. 32.

xviii. 37. Rom. xv.

8, 9. 2 Cor. i.

19, 20. Col. ii. 9.

17. 1 John i. 8.

v. 20. Rev. i. 5.

iii. 7. 14. xix. 11.

n 19. i. 4.

v. 21. 25-29. vi.

33. 51. 57. 68. viii.

51. x. 28. xi. 25,

26. xvii. 2, 3.

Acts iii. 15. Rom.

v. 21. 1 Cor. xv.

his return to his Father was a proper ground for their rejoicing, 27-29: and informs them of his approaching conflict with the prince of this world, in obedience to the Father, 30, 31.

E T ^a not your heart be troubled: ^b ye believe in God, believe also in me.

2 In ^c my Father's house are many mansions: ^d if it were not so, I would have told you. ^e I go, to prepare a place for you.

3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, ^f I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, ^g there ye may be also.

4 And ^h whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.

5 ⁱ Thomas saith unto him, Lord, ^k we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?

6 Jesus saith unto him, ^l I am the Way, and ^m the Truth, and ⁿ the Life: ^o no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

7 If ^p ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: ^q and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.

8 ^r Philip saith unto him, Lord, ^s shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us.

9 Jesus saith unto him, ^t Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? ^u he that hath seen me, hath seen the Father; ^v and how sayest thou *then*, Shew us the Father?

10 ^y Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? ^z the words that I speak unto you, I speak not of myself: but the Father, ^a that dwelleth in me, ^b he doeth the works.

11 Believe me that I *am* in the Father, and the Father in me: ^c or else believe me for the very works' sake.

12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, ^d the works that I do, shall he do also; ^e and greater *works* than these shall he do; ^f because I go unto my Father.

13 And ^g whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that ^h will I do, ^k that

17. 1 John i. 8. v. 20. Rev. i. 5. iii. 7. 14. xix. 11. n 19. i. 4. v. 21. 25-29. vi. 33. 51. 57. 68. viii. 51. x. 28. xi. 25, 26. xvii. 2, 3. Acts iii. 15. Rom. v. 21. 1 Cor. xv. 45. Col. iii. 4. 1 John i. 1, 2. v. 11, 12. Rev. xii. 1. 17. o x. 7. 9. Rom. xv. 16. 1 Pet. ii. 4. iii. 18. 1 John ii. 23. 2 John 9. Rev. v. 8, 9. vii. 9-17. xiii. 7, 8. xx. 15. p 9, 10. 20. i. 18. viii. 19. xv. 24. xvi. 3. xvii. 3. 21. 23. Matt. xi. 27. Luke x. 22. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Col. i. 15-17. ii. 2, 3. Heb. i. 3. q 16-20. xvi. 13-16. xvii. 6. 8. 26. r i. 43-46. vi. 5-7. xii. 21, 22. s xvi. 25. Ex. xxxiii. 18-23. xxxiv. 5-7. Job xxxiii. 26. Ps. xvii. 15. lxxii. 2. Matt. v. 8. Rev. xxii. 3-5. t Mark ix. 19. u 7. 20. xii. 45. Phil. ii. 6. x Gen. xxvi. 9. Ps. xi. 1. Jer. ii. 23. Luke xii. 56. 1 Cor. xv. 12. y 11. 20. i. 1-3. x. 30. 38. xi. 26. xvii. 21-23. 1 John v. 7. z iii. 32-34. v. 19. vi. 38-40. vii. 16. 28. 29. viii. 28, 38. 40. xii. 49. xvii. 8. a Ps. lxxviii. 16-18. 2 Cor. v. 19. Col. i. 19. ii. 9. b v. 17. Acts x. 38. c v. 36. x. 25. 32. 38. xii. 38-40. Matt. xi. 4, 5. Luke vii. 21-23. Acts ii. 22. Heb. ii. 4. d Matt. xxi. 21. Mark xi. 13. Luke x. 17-19. Acts iii. 6-8. iv. 9-12. 16. 33. viii. 7. ix. 34. 40. xvi. 18. 1 Cor. xii. 10, &c. e Acts ii. 4-11. 41. iv. 4. v. 15. 16. vi. 7. x. 46. xix. 12. Rom. xv. 19. f 28. vii. 39. xxi. 22. Mark xi. 24. Luke xi. 9. Eph. iii. 20, 21. Jam. i. 5. v. 16. 1 John iii. 22. v. 14. h 6. Eph. ii. 18. iii. 12, 14, 15, 21. Col. iii. 17. Heb. iv. 15, 16. v. 25. xiii. 15. 1 Pet. ii. 5. i 14. iv. 10. 14. v. 19. vii. 37. x. 30. xvi. 7. 2 Cor. xii. 8-10. Phil. iv. 13. k xii. 4. xiii. 31, 32. xvi. 4, 5. Phil. ii. 9-11.

the Father may be glorified in the Son.

14 If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it.

15 ¶ If ^l ye love me, keep my commandments.

16 And ^m I will pray the Father, and he shall give you ⁿ another Comforter, that he may ^o abide with you for ever;

17 *Even* ^p the Spirit of truth: ^q whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; ^r for he dwelleth with you, ^s and shall be in you.

18 I ^t will not leave you ^u comfortless; I ^v will come to you.

19 Yet ^w a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: ^x because I live, ye shall live also.

20 At that day ^y ye shall know that I *am* in my Father, and ^z ye in me, and I in you.

21 He ^a that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me; and he ^b that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, ^c and will manifest myself to him.

22 ^d Judas saith unto him, (not Iscariot,) Lord, ^e how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?

23 Jesus answered and said unto him, ^f If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, ^g and make our abode with him.

24 He ^h that loveth me not, keepeth not my sayings; ⁱ and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

25 These things ^j have I spoken unto you, being *yet* present with you.

26 But ^k the Comforter, *which is* the ^l Holy Ghost, ^o whom the Father will send in my name, ^p he

x vii. 33, 34. viii. 21. xii. 35. xiii. 33. xvi. 16. 22.

58. xi. 25, 26. Rom. v. 10. viii. 34. 1 Cor. xv. 20, 45. 2 Cor. iv.

10-12. Col. iii. 3, 4. Heb. viii. 25. 1 John i. 1-3. z 10. x.

38. xvii. 7. 11. 21-23. 26. 2 Cor. v. 19. Col. i. 19. ii. 9.

a vi. 56. xv. 5-7. Rom. viii. 1. xvi. 7. 1 Cor. i. 30. 2 Cor. v. 17.

xii. 2. xiii. 5. Gal. ii. 20. Eph. ii. 10. iii. 17. Col. i. 27. 1 John iv.

12, 13. b 15, 23, 24. xv. 14. Gen. xxvi. 3-5. Deut. x. 12, 13.

x. 13. xxx. 6-8. Ps. cxix. 4-6. Jer. xxxi. 33, 34. Ez. xxxvi. 25-

27. Luke xi. 28. 2 Cor. v. 14, 15. Jam. ii. 23, 24. 1 John iii. 18-

24. v. 3. 2 John 6. Rev. xxii. 14. c 23. xv. 9. 10. xvi. 27. xvii.

23. Ps. xxxv. 27. Is. lxii. 2-5. Zeph. iii. 17. 2 Thes. ii. 16. 1 John

iii. 1. d 18, 22, 23. xvi. 14, 15. Acts xviii. 9-11. xxii. 18. 2 Cor.

iii. 18. iv. 6. xii. 8, 9. 2 Tim. iv. 17, 18. 22. 1 John i. 1-3. Rev.

ii. 17. iii. 20. e Matt. x. 3. *Lebbeus, Thaddeus.* Mark iii. 18.

Thaddeus. Luke vi. 16. Acts i. 13. Jude 1. f iii. 4. iv. 11.

vi. 52, 60. xvi. 17, 18. g 15, 21. h 17. v. 17-19. vi. 56. x. 30.

Gen. i. 26. xi. 7. Ps. xc. i. xci. 1. Is. lvii. 15. Rom. viii. 9-11.

1 John ii. 24. iv. 4. 15. 16. Rev. iii. 20, 21. vii. 15-17. xxi. 22, 23.

xxii. 3. i 15. 21-23. Matt. xix. 21. 22. xxv. 41-46. 2 Cor. vii.

8, 9. 1 John iii. 16-20. k 10. iii. 34. v. 38. vii. 16. 28. viii. 26.

28, 38. 42. xii. 44-50. l 29. xiii. 19. xv. 11. xvi. 1-4. 12, 13.

xvii. 6-8. m 16. n vii. 39. xx. 22. Ps. li. 11. Is. lxiii. 10.

11. Matt. i. 18. 20. iii. 11. xxviii. 19. Mark xii. 36. xiii. 11. Luke

i. 15. 35. 41. 67. ii. 25, 26. iii. 22. xi. 13. Acts i. 2. 8. ii. 4. v. 3. vii.

51. 55. xiii. 2. 4. xv. 8. 28. xvi. 6. xx. 28. xxviii. 25. Rom. v. 5. xiv.

17. xv. 13. 16. 1 Cor. ii. 13. vi. 19. xii. 3. 2 Cor. vi. 6. xiii. 14. Eph.

i. 13. iv. 30. 1 Thes. i. 5, 6. iv. 8. 2 Tim. i. 14. Tit. iii. 5. Heb. ii.

4. iii. 7. ix. 8. x. 15. 1 Pet. i. 12. 2 Pet. i. 1. 1 John v. 7. Jude 20.

o 16. xv. 26. xvi. 7. Luke xxiv. 49. Acts i. 4. p vi. 45. xvi. 13.

14. Ps. xxv. 8, 9. 12-14. Is. liv. 13. Jer. xxxi. 33, 34. 1 Cor. ii. 10-

13. Eph. i. 17, 18. 1 John ii. 20, 27. Rev. ii. 11.

22-24. viii. 42.

xv. 10-14. xxi.

15-17. Matt. x.

37. xxv. 34-40.

1 Cor. xvi. 22.

2 Cor. v. 14, 15.

viii. 8, 9. Gal.

v. 6. Eph. iii.

16-18. vi. 24.

Phil. i. 20-23.

iii. 7-11. 1 Pet.

i. 8. 1 John ii.

3-5. iv. 19, 20.

v. 2, 3.

m 14. xvi. 26, 27.

xvii. 9-11. 15.

20. Rom. viii.

34. Heb. vii. 25.

1 John ii. 1.

n 18. 26. xv. 26.

xvi. 7-15. Acts

ix. 31. xiii. 52.

Rom. v. 5. viii.

15, 16. 26, 27.

xiv. 17. xv. 13.

Gal. v. 22. Phil.

ii. 1.

o iv. 14. xvi. 22.

Matt. xxviii. 20.

Eph. i. 13, 14.

Col. iii. 3, 4.

2 Thes. ii. 16.

p xv. 26. xvi. 13.

1 John ii. 27. iv.

6.

q Prov. xiv. 10.

1 Cor. ii. 14.

Rev. ii. 17.

r 16. 23. Is. lvii.

15. lix. 21. Ez.

xxxvi. 27. Rom.

viii. 9. 11. 13, 14.

1 Cor. iii. 16. vi.

19. 2 Cor. vi. 16.

Eph. ii. 22. iii.

17. 2 Tim. i. 1.

14. 1 John ii.

27. iii. 24. iv. 12,

13.

Matt. x. 20.

Rom. viii. 10.

1 Cor. xiv. 15.

2 Cor. xiii. 5.

Gal. iv. 6. Col.

i. 27. 1 John iv.

4.

t 16. 27. xvi. 33.

Ps. xxiii. 4. Is.

xliii. 1, 2. ii. 12.

lxvi. 11-13. 2

Cor. i. 2-6. 2

Thes. ii. 16, 17.

Heb. vi. 18.

Or, *orphans.*

Lam. v. 3. Hos.

xiv. 3.

u 3. 28. Ps. c. 2.

Hos. vi. 3. Matt.

q ii. 22. xii. 16. shall teach you all things, ^a and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

r xvi. 33. xx. 19. 21. 26. Num. vi. 26. Ps. xlix. 11. lxxii. 2. 3. 7. lxxxv. 10. Is. ix. 6, 7. xxvii. 15—17. liv. 7—10. 13. lv. 12. lvi. 19. Zech. vi. 13. Luke i. 29. ii. 14. x. 5. Acts x. 36. Rom. i. 7. v. 1. 10. viii. 6. xv. 13. 1 Cor. i. 3. 2 Cor. v. 18—21. Gal. i. 3. v. 22. vi. 16. Eph. ii. 14—17. Phil. iv. 7. Col. i. 2. 20. iii. 15. 2 Thes. i. 2. iii. 16. Heb. vii. 2. Job xxiv. 29. Ps. xxviii. 3. Lam. iii. 37. Dan. iv. 1. vi. 25.

27 ^a Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: ^a not as the world giveth, give I unto you. ^a Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be ^a afraid.

28 Ye have ^a heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come *again* unto you. ^a If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, ^a I go unto the Father: for ^a my Father is greater than I.

29 And ^b now I have told you before it come to pass, that when it is come to pass, ye might believe.

30 Hereafter ^c I will not talk much with you: for ^d the prince of this world cometh, ^e and hath nothing in me.

31 But ^f that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. ^g Arise, let us go hence.

32 ^h Jesus, by the parable of a vine and its branches, shows the necessity of union and communion with him, in order to fruitfulness; illustrates the conduct of God towards his church; and exhorts his disciples to abide in him, 1—8. He shows the greatness of his love to them, and exhorts them to love one another in like manner, 9—17. He warns them to expect hatred and persecution from the world, which hates both him and his Father, 18—25. He promises the Comforter, to confirm their testimony to him, 26, 27.

CHAP. XV.

a i. 2. 17. vi. 32. 55. 1 John ii. 8. b Gen. xlix. 10, 11. Ps. lxxx. 8. &c. Jer. iv. 2. v. 2. &c. Is. vi. 21. xii. 10. Ez. xv. 2—6. Hos. x. 1. Zech. iii. 8. Matt. xxi. 33, &c. Luke xiii. 6, 7. c Cant. vii. 12. viii. 11, 12. Is. xxvii. 2, 3. Is. 21. lvi. 3. Matt. xx. 1. Mark xii. 1. 1 Cor. iii. 9. d 6. vii. 12. Matt. iii. 10. xv. 13. xxi. 10. Luke viii. 13. xiii. 7—9. 1 Cor. xi. 19. Heb. vi. 7, 8. 1 John ii. 19.

e iv. 14. Job xvii. 9. Ps. li. 7—13. Prov. iv. 18. Is. xxvii. 9. xxix. 19. Hos. vi. 3. Mal. iii. 3. Matt. iii. 12. xiii. 12. 33. Rom. v. 3—5. viii. 29. 2 Cor. iv. 17, 18. Phil. i. 9—11. 1 Thes. v. 23, 24. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. vi. 7. xii. 10, 11. Rev. iii. 19. i. 8. 16. Gal. v. 22, 23. Phil. i. 11. Col. i. 5—10. g vii. 10. xvii. 17. Eph. v. 26, 27. 1 Pet. i. 22, 23. h 6, 7. vi. 68, 69. viii. 31. Cant. viii. 5. Luke viii. 15. Acts vi. 23. xiv. 22. Gal. ii. 20. Col. i. 23. ii. 6, 7. 1 Thes. ii. 5. Heb. x. 39. 1 John ii. 6. 24—28. 2 John 2. Jude 20, 21. i vi. 56. xiv. 20, 23. xvii. 23. Rom. viii. 9, 10. 2 Cor. xiii. 5. Eph. iii. 17. Col. i. 27. k 5, 6. Is. xxvii. 10, 11. Ez. xv. 2—5. 2 Cor. xiii. 8—10. 1 Rom. xii. 5. 1 Cor. x. 16, 17. xii. 12, 27. 1 Pet. ii. 4, 5. m 16. vii. 21. Prov. xi. 30. Hos. xiv. 3. Luke xiii. 6—9. Rom. vi. 22. vii. 3. 2 Cor. ix. 10. Gal. v. 22. Eph. v. 2. Phil. i. 11. iv. 17. Col. i. 6. 10. Jam. i. 17. 2 Pet. i. 3—8. iii. 18.

3 Now ^g ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

4 ^h Abide in me, and ⁱ I in you. ^j As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

5 I am ^k the Vine, ye are the branches: he that abideth in me, and I in him, ^l the same bringeth forth much fruit; for ^m without me ⁿ ye can do nothing.

6 If a man abide not in me, ^o he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast *them* into the fire, and they are burned.

7 If ye abide in me, and ^p my words abide in you, ^q ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

8 Herein ^r is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; ^s so shall ye be my disciples.

9 As ^t the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: ^u continue ye in my love.

10 If ^v ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; ^w even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

11 These things have I spoken unto you, ^x that my joy might remain in you, and *that* ^y your joy might be full.

12 ^z This is ^a my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you.

13 ^b Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

14 Ye are ^c my friends, ^d if ye do whatsoever I command you.

15 Henceforth ^e I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you ^f friends; ^g for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you.

16 Ye ^h have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, ⁱ and ordained you, that ye should go ^j and bring forth fruit, ^k and *that* your fruit should remain; ^l that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

17 ^l These things ^m I command you, that ye love one another.

18 If ⁿ the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before *it* hated you.

19 If ye were ^o of the world, the world would love his own: but

13. Rom. xv. 14. 2 Cor. x. 24. Eph. v. 18. Phil. i. 25. 1 Thes. v. 16. 1 Pet. i. 9. 2 John 12. b xiii. 34, 35. Rom. vii. 10. Eph. v. 2. 1 Thes. iii. 12. iv. 9, 10. 2 Thes. i. 11. 1 Pet. i. 24. iii. 8, 9. 1 John ii. 7—10. iii. 11—18. 24. iv. 21. c v. 11, 12. Rom. v. 6—8. Eph. v. 2. 1 John iv. 7—11. d xiv. 15. 21. 2 Chr. xx. 7. Cant. v. 1. Is. xli. 8. Matt. xiii. 50. Luke xii. 4. Jam. ii. 23. e ii. 8. vii. 17. xvi. 21. 1 John v. 3. f xiv. vii. 26. xvi. 16. xv. 17. Gal. iv. 6, 7. Phil. i. 16. Jam. i. 1. 2 Pet. i. 1. Jude 1. Rev. i. 1. g 14. h iv. 19. xvi. 6—8. 20. Gen. xviii. 17—19. 2 Kings vi. 1—12. Ps. xxi. 14. Am. vi. 7. Matt. xiii. 11. Luke x. 24, 25. Acts ix. 22. Psa. xvi. 24, 26. 1 Cor. ii. 9—12. Eph. i. 2. iii. 5. Col. i. 26. 1 Pet. i. 7, 12. i 12. vi. 70. xiii. 18. Luke vi. 13. Acts i. 24. ii. 19. 31. 32. xxi. 14. Rom. ix. 11—16. 21. 1 John iv. 16. 19. h x. 71—73. xxi. 15—17. Is. xlii. 1—6. Jer. p. 3—7. Matt. xxviii. 18, 19. Mark xvi. 15, 16. Luke xxiv. 47—49. Act. i. 8. Rom. i. 8. v. 15, 16. 1 Cor. ix. 16—18. Gal. i. 15, 16. Col. v. 23. 1 Tim. i. 7. 2 Tim. v. 11. ii. 2. Tit. i. 2. 15. Prov. xi. 30. Is. xlviii. 6. ii. 10—13. Mic. v. 7. Rom. i. 14. xv. 16—19. 1 Cor. iii. 6, 7. Col. i. 6. Jam. iii. 18. m Gen. xviii. 14, 19. Ps. lxxx. 18. lxxviii. 4—6. Gal. i. 6. Zech. i. 6—8. Acts ix. 25—28. Rom. xv. 4. 1 Cor. ii. 11. 2 Tim. iii. 16—17. Heb. xii. 4. 2 Pet. i. 14—21. iii. 2. 14. 16. n 7. xix. 13. 14. 23. 24. Matt. xxi. 22. o 12. 1 Pet. ii. 17. 1 John iii. 10—17. p 23—25. iii. 20. vii. 7. 1 Kings xiii. 2. Is. xlii. 7. iii. 3. Zech. vi. 8. Matt. v. 11. x. 22. xxix. 9. Mark xiii. 13. Luke vi. 22. Heb. xii. 2. 1. Jam. iv. 4. 1 John iii. 1. q Luke ix. 17. 33. 1 John iv. 3. 5.

^r 16. xvii. 14—16. Eph. i. 4—11. ^{il} 2—5. Tit. iii. 3—7. 1 Pet. ii. 9—12. iv. 3, 4. 1 John iii. 12. v. 19, 20. Rev. xii. 9. 17. xx. 7—9. ^s v. 16. vii. 32. viii. 59. x. 31. xi. 57. xiii. 16. Matt. x. 24. 25. Luke ii. 34, 35. vi. 40. Acts iv. 27—30. vii. 52—60. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. ^t 1 Sam. viii. 7. Is. liii. 1—3. Ez. iii. 7. ^u xvi. 3. Ps. lxi. 7. Is. lxvi. 5. Matt. v. 11. x. 18. 22. 39. xxiv. 9. Luke vi. 22. Acts ix. 16. 1 Pet. iv. 13, 14. ^x viii. 19. 54, 55. Acts xvii. 23. xxviii. 25—27. Rom. i. 28. 1 Cor. ii. 8. xv. 34. 2 Cor. iv. 3—6. 2 Thes. i. 8. 1 John ii. 3, 4. ^y 24. iii. 18—21. ix. 41. xii. 48. xix. 11. Ez. ii. 5. xxxiii. 31—33. Luke xii. 46. 47. Acts xvii. 30. 2 Cor. ii. 14—16. Heb. vi. 4—8. Jam. iv. 17. ^z Or, *excuse*. Rom. i. 20. ii. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 16. ^z viii. 40—42. 1 John ii. 23. 2 John 9. ^a iii. 2. v. 36. vii. 31. x. 32. 37. 38. xi. 47—50. xii. 10, 11. 37—40. Matt. ix. 33. xi. 5. 20—24. Mark ii. 12. Luke x. 12—16. xix. 37—40. xxiv. 19. Acts ii. 22. x. 38. Heb. ii. 3, 4. b vi. 36. xii. 45. xiv. 9. Matt. xxi. 32. c 23. Ex. xx. 5. Deut. v. 9. Ps. lxxxi. 15. Prov. viii. 36. Rom. i. 30. viii. 7, 8. 2 Tim. iii. 4. Jam. iv. 4. d x. 34. xix. 36. Luke xxiv. 44. Rom. iii. 19. e Ps. vii. 4. xxxv. 19. lxix. 4. cix. 3. f Matt. x. 8. Rom. iii. 24. 2 Cor. xi. 7. Gal. ii. 21. 2 Thes. iii. 8. Rev. xxi. 6. xxii. 16. *all in the Greek*. g xiv. 16, 17. 26. xvi. 7. 13, 14. Luke xxiv. 49. Acts ii. 33. h viii. 42. Rev. xxi. 1. i xvi. 14, 15. Acts ii. 33, 33. v. 32. xv. 8. 1 Cor. i. 6. Heb. ii. 4. 1 John v. 6—10. k xxi. 24. Luke xxiv. 48. Acts v. 8. 21, 22. iii. 15. iv. 20. 33. x. 39—42. xiii. 31. xviii. 5. xxiii. 11. 1 Pet. v. 1. 12. 2 Pet. i. 16—18. Rev. i. 2. 9. l Mark i. 1. Luke i. 2, 3. 1 John i. 1, 2.

because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. 20 Remember ^s the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you: ^t If they have kept my saying, they will keep your's also.

21 But ^u all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, ^x because they know not him that sent me.

22 If I had not come, and spoken unto them, ^y they had not had sin: but now they have no ^z cloke for their sin.

23 He ^a that hateth me, hateth my Father also.

24 ^x If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: ^b but now have they both seen ^c and hated both me and my Father.

25 But *this cometh to pass*, ^d that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, ^e They hated me ^f without a cause.

26 But ^g when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, *even* the Spirit of truth, ^h which proceedeth from the Father, ⁱ he shall testify of me:

27 And ^k ye also shall bear witness, because ^l ye have been with me from the beginning.

31. x. 32. 37. 38. xi. 47—50. xii. 10, 11. 37—40. Matt. ix. 33. xi. 5. 20—24. Mark ii. 12. Luke x. 12—16. xix. 37—40. xxiv. 19. Acts ii. 22. x. 38. Heb. ii. 3, 4. b vi. 36. xii. 45. xiv. 9. Matt. xxi. 32. c 23. Ex. xx. 5. Deut. v. 9. Ps. lxxxi. 15. Prov. viii. 36. Rom. i. 30. viii. 7, 8. 2 Tim. iii. 4. Jam. iv. 4. d x. 34. xix. 36. Luke xxiv. 44. Rom. iii. 19. e Ps. vii. 4. xxxv. 19. lxix. 4. cix. 3. f Matt. x. 8. Rom. iii. 24. 2 Cor. xi. 7. Gal. ii. 21. 2 Thes. iii. 8. Rev. xxi. 6. xxii. 16. *all in the Greek*. g xiv. 16, 17. 26. xvi. 7. 13, 14. Luke xxiv. 49. Acts ii. 33. h viii. 42. Rev. xxi. 1. i xvi. 14, 15. Acts ii. 33, 33. v. 32. xv. 8. 1 Cor. i. 6. Heb. ii. 4. 1 John v. 6—10. k xxi. 24. Luke xxiv. 48. Acts v. 8. 21, 22. iii. 15. iv. 20. 33. x. 39—42. xiii. 31. xviii. 5. xxiii. 11. 1 Pet. v. 1. 12. 2 Pet. i. 16—18. Rev. i. 2. 9. l Mark i. 1. Luke i. 2, 3. 1 John i. 1, 2.

CHAP. XVI.

^a 4. xv. 11. Matt. xi. 6. xiii. 21. 57. xxiv. 10. xxvi. 31—33. Rom. xiv. 21. Phil. i. 10. 1 Pet. ii. 2. ^b ix. 22. 34. xii. 42. Luke vi. 22. 1 Cor. iv. 13. ^c Is. lxvi. 5. Matt. x. 28. xxiv. 9. Acts v. 33. vi. 13, 14. vii. 56—60. viii. 1—3. ix. 1, 2. xxi. 3. 4. 19—23. xxvi. 9—11. Rom. x. 2, 3. Gal. i. 13, 14. Phil. iii. 6. ^d vii. 19. 55. xv. 23. xvii. 3. 25. Luke x. 22. 1 Cor. ii. 8. 2. Cor. iv. 3—6. 2 Thes. i. 8. ii. 10—12. 1 Tim. i. 13. 1 John iii. 1. iv. 8. v. 20. ^e xiii. 19. xiv. 29. Is. xlii. 22, 23. Matt. x. 17. xxiv. 25. Mark xiii. 23. Luke xxi. 12, 13. Acts ix. 16. xx. 23, 24. 2 Pet. i. 14.

THESE things ^a have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended.

2 They ^b shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, ^c the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service.

3 And these things will they do unto you, ^d because they have not known the Father, nor me,

4 But these things have I told you, ^e that when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them. And these things

I said not unto you at the beginning, ^f because I was with you.

5 But now ^g I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you asketh me, ^h Whither goest thou?

6 But because I have said these things unto you, ⁱ sorrow hath filled your heart.

7 Nevertheless, ^k I tell you the truth; ^l It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, ^m the Comforter will not come unto you; ⁿ but if I depart, I will send him unto you.

8 And when he is come, ^o he will ^{*} reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:

9 Of ^p sin, because they believe not on me:

10 Of ^q righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more:

11 Of ^r judgment, because ^s the prince of this world is judged.

12 I have ^t yet many things to say unto you, but ^u ye cannot bear them now.

13 Howbeit, when he, ^x the Spirit of truth, is come, ^y he will guide you into all truth: ^z for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, *that* shall he speak: and ^a he will shew you things to come.

14 He shall ^b glorify me: ^c for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew *it* unto you.

15 All ^d things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, That he shall take of mine, and shall shew *it* unto you.

16 ¶ ^e A ^{*} little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, ^f a little while, and ye shall see me, ^g because I go to the Father.

17 Then ^h said *some* of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, A little while, and ye shall see me; and, Because I go to the Father?

18 They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? ⁱ we cannot tell what he saith.

19 Now ^k Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye enquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me:

2 Cor. iv. 4. Eph. ii. 2. Heb. ii. 14. 1 John iii. 8. Rev. xii. 7—10. xx. 2, 3. 10. t xiv. 30. xv. 15. Acts i. 3. u Mark iv. 33. 1 Cor. iii. 1, 2. Heb. v. 11—14. x xiv. 17. xv. 26. 1 John iv. 6. y xiv. 26. 1 Cor. ii. 10—13. Eph. iv. 7—15. 1 John ii. 20. 27. z iii. 32. vii. 16—18. viii. 38. xii. 49. a Joel ii. 28. Acts ii. 17, 18. xi. 28. xx. 23. xxi. 9—11. xxvii. 24. 2 Thes. ii. 3—12. 1 Tim. iv. 1—3. 2 Tim. iii. 1—5. 2 Pet. ii. 1, &c. Rev. i. 1. 19. vi—xxii. b 9. 10. Acts ii. 32—36. iv. 10—12. 1 Cor. xii. 3. 1 Pet. i. 10—12. ii. 7. 1 John iv. 1—3. 13. 14. v. 6. c xv. 26. Zech. xii. 10. 1 Cor. ii. 8—10. 2 Cor. iii. 14—18. iv. 6. Gal. v. 5. 1 John xiii. 23, 24. iv. 13, 14. v. 20. Rev. xix. 10. d iii. 35. x. 29, 30. xiii. 3. xvii. 2. 10. Matt. xi. 27. xxviii. 18. Luke x. 22. Col. i. 19. ii. 3. 9. e 5. 10. 17—19. vii. 33. xii. 35. xiii. 33. xiv. 19. f x. 19—29. xxi. 1—23. Acts i. 3. x. 40, 41. 1 Cor. xv. 5—9. g 28. xiii. 3. xvii. 5. 12. Mark xvi. 19. Heb. xii. 2. h 1. 5. 19. xii. 16. xiv. 5. 22. Mark ix. 10. 32. Luke ix. 45. xviii. 34. i Matt. xvi. 9—11. Luke xxiv. 25. Heb. v. 12. k 30. ii. 24, 25. xxi. 17. Ps. cxxxix. 1—4. Matt. vi. 8. ix. 4. Mark ix. 33, 34. Heb. iv. 13. Rev. ii. 23.

xvii. 12, 13. Matt. ix. 15. Mark ii. 19. g 10. 16. 28. vi. 62. vii. 33. xiii. 3. xiv. 3. 28. xvii. 4, 5. 13. Eph. iv. 7—11. Heb. i. 3. xii. 2, 3. h xiii. 36. xiv. 4—6. i 20—22. xiv. 1. 27. 28. xx. 11—15. Luke xlii. 45. xxiv. 17. k viii. 45. 46. Luke iv. 25. ix. 27. Acts x. 34. l xi. 50—52. xiv. 3. 28. Rom. viii. 28. 2 Cor. iii. 17. m vii. 39. xiv. 16, 17. 26. xv. 26. n Ps. lxxviii. 18. Luke xxiv. 29. Acts i. 4, 5. ii. 33. Eph. iv. 8—13. o Zech. xii. 10. Acts ii. 37. xvi. 29, 30. * Or, *convince*. viii. 9. 46. 1 Cor. xiv. 24. Jude 15. p iii. 18—21. v. 40—44. viii. 23, 24. 42—47. xii. 47, 48. xv. 22—25. Mark xvi. 16. Acts ii. 36—38. iii. 14—19. vii. 51—54. xxvi. 9, 10. Rom. iii. 19, 20. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. 1 Tim. i. 13. Heb. iii. 12. x. 28, 29. q Is. xlii. 21. xlv. 24, 25. Jer. xliii. 5, 6. Dan. ix. 24. Rom. i. 17. iii. 21—26. v. 17—21. viii. 33, 34. x. 3, 4. 1 Cor. i. 30. xv. 14—20. 2 Cor. v. 21. Gal. v. 5. Phil. iii. 7—9. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Heb. x. 5—13. r v. 22—27. Matt. xii. 18, 36. Acts x. 42. xvii. 30, 31. xxiv. 25. Rom. ii. 3, 4. 16. xiv. 10—12. 1 Cor. iv. 5. vi. 3, 4. 2 Cor. v. 10, 11. Heb. vi. 2. ix. 27. x. 27. 2 Pet. ii. 4—9. xii. 7. Rev. i. 7. xii. 11—15. s xii. 31. xiv. 30. Gen. iii. 15. Ps. lxxviii. 18. Is. xlix. 24—26. Luke x. 18. Rom. xvi. 20. 2 Cor. iv. 4. Eph. ii. 2. Heb. ii. 14. 1 John iii. 8. Rev. xii. 7—10. xx. 2, 3. 10. t xiv. 30. xv. 15. Acts i. 3. u Mark iv. 33. 1 Cor. iii. 1, 2. Heb. v. 11—14. x xiv. 17. xv. 26. 1 John iv. 6. y xiv. 26. 1 Cor. ii. 10—13. Eph. iv. 7—15. 1 John ii. 20. 27. z iii. 32. vii. 16—18. viii. 38. xii. 49. a Joel ii. 28. Acts ii. 17, 18. xi. 28. xx. 23. xxi. 9—11. xxvii. 24. 2 Thes. ii. 3—12. 1 Tim. iv. 1—3. 2 Tim. iii. 1—5. 2 Pet. ii. 1, &c. Rev. i. 1. 19. vi—xxii. b 9. 10. Acts ii. 32—36. iv. 10—12. 1 Cor. xii. 3. 1 Pet. i. 10—12. ii. 7. 1 John iv. 1—3. 13. 14. v. 6. c xv. 26. Zech. xii. 10. 1 Cor. ii. 8—10. 2 Cor. iii. 14—18. iv. 6. Gal. v. 5. 1 John xiii. 23, 24. iv. 13, 14. v. 20. Rev. xix. 10. d iii. 35. x. 29, 30. xiii. 3. xvii. 2. 10. Matt. xi. 27. xxviii. 18. Luke x. 22. Col. i. 19. ii. 3. 9. e 5. 10. 17—19. vii. 33. xii. 35. xiii. 33. xiv. 19. f x. 19—29. xxi. 1—23. Acts i. 3. x. 40, 41. 1 Cor. xv. 5—9. g 28. xiii. 3. xvii. 5. 12. Mark xvi. 19. Heb. xii. 2. h 1. 5. 19. xii. 16. xiv. 5. 22. Mark ix. 10. 32. Luke ix. 45. xviii. 34. i Matt. xvi. 9—11. Luke xxiv. 25. Heb. v. 12. k 30. ii. 24, 25. xxi. 17. Ps. cxxxix. 1—4. Matt. vi. 8. ix. 4. Mark ix. 33, 34. Heb. iv. 13. Rev. ii. 23.

1 6. 33. xix. 25—
27. Mark xiv.
72. xvi. 10.
Luke xlii. 45.
62. xlii. 47—49.
xvii. 17.
m Job xli. 5. Matt.
xii. 30. xxi.
39—41. 62—69.
Mark xvi. 25—
32. Rev. x. 10.
xviii. 7.
n Ps. xxi. 5. 11.
xl. 1—3. xcviii.
11. cxviii. 5. 6.
Is. xli. 1. xlv.
4. 9. lxi. 2. lvi.
6. Jer. xlii. 9—
14. 25. Matt. v.
4. Luke vi. 21.
Acts ii. 46. 47.
v. 41. Rom. v.
2. 3. 11. 2 Cor.
xi. 16. Gal. v.
22. 1 Thes. i. 6.
2 Thes. ii. 18.
17. Jam. i. 2.
1 Pet. i. 6—8.
Jude 24. Rev.
vii. 14—17.
o Gen. iii. 16. Is.
xvii. 16—18.
Jer. xix. 4. 7.
Hos. xii. 13. 14.
Mic. iv. 10. Rev.
xii. 2—8.
p Gen. xli. 6. 7.
xxx. 23. 24. 1
Sam. i. 24. 27.
Ps. cxviii. 29.
Luke i. 57. 58.
Gal. iv. 27.
q 2. 26.
r xl. 10. 20. xxi.
7. Is. xlv. 9.
lev. 13. 14. lvi.
9—14. Matt.
xxviii. 3. Luke
xlii. 41. 51—53.
Acts xiii. 32.
s iv. 14. Job
xxviii. 29. Ps.
cxlii. 2. lxxvii.
2—4. ii. 17. 32.
lv. 7. 9. lvi. 12.
19. Hab. ii. 17.
19. Luke i. 42.
xvi. 25. xix. 24.
Acts v. 41. xvi.
25. xx. 23. 24.
Rom. viii. 35—
39. 1 Thes. iii.
7—9. 2 Thes. ii.
16. Heb. vi. 14.
x. 34. 1 Pet. iv.
13. 14.
t 19. xiii. 14. 27.
xiv. 4. 22. xv.
15. xxi. 20. 21.
u xiv. 17. 14. xv.
7. 14. Is. lvi. 24.
Matt. xii. 23.
Eph. ii. 15. iii.
14—20. 1 Tim.
ii. 5. 6. Heb. iv.
14—16. vii. 25.
—28. x. 19—23.
1 John ii. 1. v.
14—16.
v Gen. xxviii. 9.
1 Kings xviii.
34. 2 Kings xiv.
15. Matt. vi. 9.
Eph. i. 16. 17.
1 Thes. ii. 11—
13. 2 Thes. i. 2.
ii. 16. 17. y 21. xv. 11. 1 John i. 3. 4. 2 John 12. * Or. *paraclesis*.
12. 15. 17. Ps. cxlii. 4. lxxviii. 2. Prov. i. 6. Matt. viii. 10. 11.
34. 35. Mark iv. 13. z 34. 29. Acts ii. 32—35. 2 Cor. i. 12—
18. iv. 2. a xiv. 14. xvi. 9. 10. 21. Rom. viii. 34. b xiv. 21.
23. xvii. 23. 26. Zeph. iii. 17. Hab. iii. 6. Jude 25. 21. Rev. iii.
9. 10. c xvi. 12. xxi. 15—17. Matt. v. 37. 1 Cor. xvi. 22. 2
Cor. v. 15. Eph. vi. 24. 1 Pet. i. 5. 1 John i. 10. d 38. iii.
13. vii. 29. xvii. 2. 4. 25. Rom. viii. 3. 1 Cor. xvi. 47. Gal. iv. 4.
1 Tim. i. 19. e viii. 14. xiii. 1. 3. f 5. 16. xvi. 28. xvii. 4.
11. 12. Luke ix. 51. xxi. 11. Acts i. 9—11. * Or. *paraclesis*. 24.
g 17—19. v. 26. xxi. 17. Heb. iv. 13. h 27. xvi. 8. i xvi. 30.
Luke ix. 44. 45. k iv. 21. 23. v. 25. 29. xvi. 29. 1 Zeph. xiii.
7. Matt. xxviii. 11. 56. Mark xvi. 25. 29. Acts vii. 1. 2 Tim. iv.
16. 17. * Or. *paraclesis*. m xvi. 16. 29. xvi. 16. 17. Is. i. 6—9.
n xiv. 27. Ps. lxxv. 9—11. Is. ix. 5. 7. Mic. v. 5. Luke ii. 14. xxi.
39. Rom. v. 1. 2. Eph. ii. 14—17. Phil. iv. 7. Col. i. 20. 2 Thes.
iii. 16. Heb. vii. 2. xxi. 20. 21.

have peace. * In the world ye shall
have tribulation: * but be of good
cheer; * I have overcome the
world.
1 Pet. v. 9. Rev. vii. 14. p xiv. 1. Acts ix. 31.
22. 25. 36. 2 Cor. i. 3. xiii. 11. 1 Thes. iii. 7.
Sam. xviii. 31. 42. Ps. lxxviii. 19. Rom. viii. 37.
1 John iv. 4. v. 4.
CHAP. XVII.
Jesus prays the Father to glorify him, that he
might glorify the Father, and give eternal
life to his disciples, 1—5; to preserve the ap-
ostles in unity of faith, after his ascension, 6—
12; and from the world and all evil, 12—17. He
intercedes for them, and all who should be-
lieve through their word, that they might be
united in love, admitted to the most intimate
communion with the Father and the Son, and
be brought to share his glory in heaven, 20—
26.
THESE words spake Jesus, * and
lifted up his eyes to heaven,
and said, Father, * the hour is come:
* glorify thy Son, that thy Son also
may glorify thee.
2 As * thou hast given him
power over all flesh, that he should
* give eternal life to * as many as
thou hast given him.
3 And * this is life eternal; that
they might know thee, * the only
true God, * and Jesus Christ whom
thou hast sent.
4 I * have glorified thee on the
earth: I * have finished the work
which thou gavest me to do.
5 And now, O Father, * glorify
thou me with thine own self, with
the glory which I had with thee
* before the world was.
6 * I * have manifested thy
name unto * the men which thou
gavest me out of the world: * thine
they were, and thou gavest them
me; * and they have kept thy
word.
7 Now * they have known that
all things, whatsoever thou hast
given me, * are of thee:
8 For * I have given unto them
the words which thou gavest me;
and they have * received them,
* and have known surely that I
came out from thee, and they have
believed that thou didst send me.
9 I * pray for them: I pray not
for the world, * but for them which
thou hast given me; for they are
thine.
10 And * all mine are thine, and
thine are mine; * and I am glori-
fied in them.
11 And now * I am no more in
the world, * but these are in the

xv. 10—21. Acts
xvi. 22. Rom.
viii. 30. 2 Cor.
vii. 4. 1 Thes.
iii. 4. 2 Tim. iii.
12. Heb. xi. 35.
xviii. 11. xxviii.
q 11. xii. 31. 1
Gal. i. 4. vi. 14.
xii. 41. Ps. cxvi.
1. 2. cxviii. 1.
Is. xlviii. 14.
Luke xvi. 12.
h vii. 30. viii. 2.
xix. 23. 27. 30.
xii. 1. xvi. 34.
Mark viii. 41.
Luke xvi. 31.
c 4. 5. vii. 39. xi.
4. xvi. 31. 32.
Acts ix. 12. 13.
Phil. ii. 9—11.
1 Pet. i. 21.
i vii. 14. v. 21—
23. Ps. ii. 6—12.
ex. i. 1. 10. vii.
14. Matt. ix. 27.
xxviii. 18. 1
Cor. x. 23—27.
Eph. i. 2—12.
Heb. i. 2. 3. 1. 9.
1 Pet. iii. 22.
j iv. 14. vi. 27. 30
—37. 1. 28. vi.
25. 26. Rom. vi.
23. Col. iii. 3. 4.
1 Tim. i. 15.
1 John i. 2. ii. 25.
v. 20. Jude 27.
f 6. 6. 12. 21. vi.
27. 30. 1. 24.
g 28. viii. 13. 34.
35. 1 Chron. xvi.
9. Ps. lxxviii. 14.
hii. 11. Jer. iv.
24. xxi. 11. 24.
Heb. vi. 14. 1
Cor. xv. 34. 2
Cor. iv. 6. 2
Thes. i. 2. Heb.
viii. 12. 13. 1
John iv. 6. v. 20.
xvi. 9. 16. 2
Chr. xv. 3. Jer.
x. 26. 1 Cor.
viii. 4. 1 Thes.
i. 9. 1 Tim. vi.
15. 16. 1 John
v. 20.
k vi. 19. 34. vi.
27—29. xii. 32.
36. xvi. 6. 14.
xviii. 15. 16. 1.
Mark ix. 37.
1 John iv. 4. 1
John ix. 14. 15.
v. 14. 12.
l vii. 28. xii. 31.
32.
m iv. 14. v. 38. ix.
3. xvi. 11. xxi.
26. Acts ix. 24.
2 Tim. i. 7.
n 14. 16. 18. 19. 14.
x. 30. 31. 32.
Ps. viii. 2.
31. Phil. ii. 6.
Col. i. 10—12.
Heb. i. 3. 14.
1 John i. 2.
Rev. v. 4—14.
o 1. 1—3. Matt. xxi. 34. 1 Pet. i. 25. Rev. vi. 9. 10. 11.
xii. 18. Ps. lxxviii. 14. 15. 16. xxi. 3—5. Ps. xvi. 25. Job 17—
19. Matt. ix. 23—27. Luke v. 21. 26. 2 Cor. ix. 6. Heb. ix. 14. 1
John v. 20. p 2. 2. 11. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

f 25. Matt. v. 48. world, and I come to thee. 'Holy
1 Pet. i. 15-17. Father, & keep through ^h thine own
Rev. iv. 8. xv. 4. name, those whom thou hast given
g 12. 15. x. 29, 30. me, ⁱ that they may be one, as
Ps. xvii. 8, 9. Is. we are.
xxvii. 3. 1 Pet.
i. 5. Jude 1.

h Ps. lxxix. 9. Is. 12 While I was with them in
lxix. 2. Jer. xiv. the world, ^k I kept them in thy
7. 21. Ez. xx. 9. name: those that thou gavest me I
22. 44. Matt. vi. have kept, ^l and none of them is lost,
9. Rom. ix. 17. but ^m the son of perdition; ⁿ that
i 21, 22. x. 30. the scripture might be fulfilled.
xiv. 20. Rom.
xxv. 5, 6. 1 Cor.
i. 10. xii. 12, 13.
Eph. iv. 4.

k 6. vi. 37, 39, 40. 13 And now ^o come I to thee;
x. 27, 28. Heb. and these things I speak in the
ii. 13. world, ^p that they might have my
l xiii. 18. xviii. 9. joy fulfilled in themselves.

1 Luke iv. 26, 27. 14 I have ^q given them thy word;
1 John ii. 19. and ^r the world hath hated them,
m vi. 70, 71. 2 because ^s they are not of the world,
Thes. ii. 3. even as I am not of the world.

n Ps. cix. 6-19. 15 I pray not that thou shouldst
Acts i. 16-20, 25. take them out of the world, but
o 1. xiii. 3. Heb. that thou shouldst ^a keep them
xii. 2. from the evil.

p iii. 29. xv. 11. 16 They ^x are not of the world,
xvi. 22-24. 33. even as I am not of the world.
Neh. viii. 10. Ps.
xliii. 4. cxlvi.
5. Acts xiii. 52.
Rom. xiv. 17.
Gal. v. 22. 1
John i. 4. 2 John
12.

q 8. 17 ^y Sanctify them through thy
r vii. 7. xv. 13- truth: ^z thy word is truth.

21. Gen. iii. 15. 18 As ^a thou hast sent me into
Prov. xix. 27. the world, even so have I also sent
Zech. xi. 8. them into the world.

Matt. x. 24, 25. 19 And ^b for their sakes ^c I
1 Pet. iv. 4, 5. sanctify myself, ^d that they also
1 John iii. 12, 13. might be ^e sanctified through the
s 16. viii. 23. truth.

1 John iv. 5, 6. 20 ¶ Neither ^e pray I for these
v. 19, 20. alone, but ^f for them also which
t Ps. xxx. 2. Ec. shall believe on me through their
ix. 10. Is. lxxviii. word.
48, 49. lvii. 1.
Luke viii. 38,
39. Phil. i. 20-
26.

u Gen. xlviii. 16. 21 That ^s they all may be one;
1 Chr. iv. 10. ^h as thou, Father, ^{art} in me, and I
Ps. cxxi. 7. in thee, that they also may be one
Matt. vi. 13. in us: ⁱ that the world may believe
Luke xi. 4. Gal. that thou hast sent me.
i. 4. 2 Thes. iii.
3. 2 Tim. iv. 18.
1 John v. 16.

x 14. 22 And ^k the glory which thou
y 19. viii. 32. xv. gavest me, I have given them;
3. Ps. xix. 7-9. that they may be one, even as we
cxix. 9, 11, 104. are one:
Luke vii. 11, 15.
Acts xv. 9. 2
Cor. iii. 19. Eph.
v. 26. Jam. i. 21.
1 Pet. i. 22, 23.

z viii. 40. 2 Sam. 23 ^m I in them, and thou in me,
vii. 28. Ps. xii. that they may be ⁿ made perfect in
6. xix. 7. cxix. one; and ^a that the world may
144, 152. Eph. know that thou hast sent me, ^p and
iv. 21, 22. 2 hast loved them, as thou hast loved
Tim. ii. 25, 26. me.

a xx. 21-25. Is. 24 Father, ^q I will that they also,
lxi. 1-3. Matt. whom thou hast given me, be with
xliii. 34. 2 Cor. me where I am; ^r that they may
v. 20. Eph. iii. 7. behold my glory, which thou hast
8. b Is. lxi. 1. 2 Cor. iv. 15. viii. 9. 2 Tim. ii. 10. c x. 36.
Jer. i. 5. 1 Cor. i. 3. 30. Heb. ii. 11. ix. 13, 14, 18, 26. x. 5-10, 29.

d 17. Tit. ii. 14. * Or, truly sanctified. e 6-11. Eph. iv. 11.
f Acts ii. 41. iv. 4. Rom. xv. 18, 19. xvi. 26. 2 Tim. i. 2. g 11.
22, 23. x. 16. Jer. xxxix. 30. Ez. xxxvii. 19-19, 22-25. Zeph. iii.

9. Zech. xiv. 9. Acts ii. 46. iv. 22. Rom. vii. 5. 1 Cor. i. 10. vii.
22, 26-27. Gal. ii. 28. Eph. iv. 3-6. Phil. i. 27. ii. 1-5. Col. iii.

11-14. 1 Pet. iii. 8, 9. h v. 28. x. 30, 36. xiv. 9-11. Phil. ii. 6.
1 John v. 7. i xiii. 35. k i. 15. xv. 18, 19. xx. 21-23. Mark

vi. 7. xvii. 17-20. Luke xiii. 30. Acts v. 41. Rom. xv. 15-20. 2
Cor. v. 20. vi. 1. Eph. ii. 20. Phil. i. 29. Col. i. 24. 2 Thes. i. 5-
70. Rev. xxi. 14. l xvi. 20. 1 John i. 3. iii. 24. m vi. 56.

xiv. 19, 23. Rom. viii. 10, 11. 1 Cor. i. 30. 2 Cor. v. 21. Gal. iii.
27. 1 John i. 3. iv. 12-15. n Eph. iv. 12-16. Phil. iii. 15.

Col. 3. 28. ii. 2. 9, 10. iii. 14. 1 Pet. v. 10. o 21. xiii. 35. p 24.
Eph. i. 6. &c. 1 John iii. 1. iv. 19. q xii. 26. xiv. 3. Matt. xxv.

21, 22. xvi. 29. Luke xi. 37. xii. 28-30. xliii. 43. 2 Cor. v. 8.
Phil. i. 23. 1 Thes. iv. 17. Rev. xii. 27. vii. 14-17. r Gen.

xiv. 13. 1 Cor. xiii. 12. 2 Cor. iii. 18. iv. 6. 1 John iii. 2. Rev. xxi.
22. s 5. Prov. viii. 22-31.

25 O ^t righteous Father, ^a the world hath not known thee: ^x but
I have known thee, and ^y these
have known that thou hast sent me.

26 And ^z I have declared unto
them thy name, and will declare ^{it} :
^a that the love wherewith thou hast
loved me may be in them, ^b and I
in them.

Heb. viii. 11. 1 John v. 19, 20. Rev. xiii. 8. x i. 18. v. 19, 20.
vii. 29. x. 15. y 8. vi. 69. xvi. 27, 30. Matt. xvi. 16. z Sec
on. 6. viii. 50. xv. 15. Ps. xxii. 22. Heb. ii. 12. a xiv. 23. xv.
9. Eph. i. 6. 22, 23. ii. 4, 5. v. 30, 32. 2 Thes. ii. 16. b 23. vi.
86. xiv. 20. xv. 4. Rom. viii. 10. 1 Cor. i. 30. xii. 12. Gal. ii. 20.
Eph. iii. 17. Col. i. 27. ii. 10. iii. 11. 1 John iii. 24. iv. 13, 14.

CHAP. XVIII.

Jesus retires to a garden, and Judas betrays him, 1-3. At his word the officers, soldiers, and company, fall to the ground, 4-6. Jesus, yielding up himself, requires that his disciples should be dismissed, 7-9. Peter cuts off Malchus's ear, and Jesus reproves him, 10, 11. Jesus is bound, and led away to Annas, and then to Caiaphas, 12-14. Peter is admitted into the palace, and denies Christ, 15-18. Jesus is examined by the high priest, and struck by an officer, 19-24. Peter again twice denies him, 25-27. Jesus is brought before Pilate, and declares that his kingdom is not of this world, 28-37. Pilate testifies to his innocence, and offers to release him; but the Jews prefer Barabbas, 38-40.

WHEN Jesus had ^a spoken these words, ^b he went forth with his disciples over ^c the brook Cedron, where was ^d a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples.

2 And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place; ^e for Jesus oftentimes resorted thither with his disciples.

3 ^f Judas then, having received ^g a band of men, and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns, and torches, and weapons.

4 Jesus therefore, ^h knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, ⁱ Whom seek ye?

5 They answered him, ^k Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am ^{he}. And Judas also, which betrayed him, ^l stood with them.

6 As soon then as he had said unto them, I am ^{he}, ^m they went backward, and fell to the ground.

7 Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth.

8 Jesus answered, I have told you that I am ^{he}. If therefore ye seek me, ⁿ let these go their way:

9 That the saying might be fulfilled, which he spake, ^o Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none.

10 Then ^p Simon Peter having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus.

11 Then said Jesus unto Peter, ^q Put up thy sword into the sheath: ^r the cup which ^s my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?

12 Then ^t the band, and ^u the

11. Is. xlv. 21. Rom. iii. 26.

u viii. 19, 55. xv. 21. xvi. 3. Matt. xi. 27. Luke x. 22. Acts xvii. 23. xxvi. 18. Rom. i. 28. iii. 11. 1 Cor. i. 21. xv. 34. 2 Cor. iv. 4. Gal. iv. 8, 9. 2 Thes. i. 8.

x i. 18. v. 19, 20. z Sec on. 6. viii. 50. xv. 15. Ps. xxii. 22. Heb. ii. 12. a xiv. 23. xv. 9. Eph. i. 6. 22, 23. ii. 4, 5. v. 30, 32. 2 Thes. ii. 16. b 23. vi. 86. xiv. 20. xv. 4. Rom. viii. 10. 1 Cor. i. 30. xii. 12. Gal. ii. 20. Eph. iii. 17. Col. i. 27. ii. 10. iii. 11. 1 John iii. 24. iv. 13, 14.

a xiii. 31, &c. xiv-xvii.

b xiv. 31. Matt. xxvi. 32. Mark xiv. 32. Luke xxii. 39, 40.

c 2 Sam. xv. 23. 1 Kings xv. 23. 2 Kings xxiii. 6. 12. 2 Chr. xv. 16. xxx. 14. Jer. xxxi. 40. Kidron.

d 26. Gen. ii. 15. iii. 23.

e Mark xi. 11, 12. Luke xxi. 37.

f xiii. 2. 27-30. Matt. xxvi. 47. 55. Mark xiv. 42, 43. 48. Luke xxii. 47. Acts i. 16.

g 12. Gr. Ps. iii. 1, 2. xxii. 12.

h xiii. 1. xix. 28. Matt. xvi. 21.

xvii. 22, 23. xx. 18, 19. xxvi. 2.

21. 31. Mark x. 33. 34. Luke xviii. 31-33. xxiv. 6, 7. 44. Acts iv. 24-28. xx. 22, 23.

i 38. 1 Kings xviii. 10, 14-18. Neh. vi. 11. Ps. iii. 6. xxvii. 3.

Prov. xxviii. 1. 1 Pet. iv. 1.

k i. 46. xix. 19. Matt. ii. 23. xxi. 11.

l Is. iii. 9. Jer. viii. 12.

m 2 Kings i. 9-15. Ps. xxvii. 2. xl. 14. lxx. 2, 3. cxix. 5. Luke ix. 54-56. Acts iv. 29, 30.

n x. 28. xiii. 1. 36. xvi. 32. Matt. xxvi. 56. Mark xiv. 50-52. 1 Cor. x. 13. 2 Cor. xii. 9. 1 Pet. v. 7.

o xvii. 12.

p 26. Matt. xxvi. 51-54. Mark xiv. 30, 47. Luke xxii. 33, 49-51.

q 36. 2 Cor. vi. 7. x. 4. Eph. vi. 11-17.

r Ps. lxxv. 8. Ez. xxxiii. 31. Matt. xx. 22, 23. xxvi. 39, 42. Mark x. 38, 39. xiv. 35, 36. Luke xxii. 42. Heb. xii. 2.

s xi. 41, 42. xii. 27, 28. xv. 10. xvii. 24. xx. 17. Luke xii. 30. Rom. viii. 16-18. Heb. xii. 5-10.

u Acts xxi. 31.

x Gen. xxi. 9. xl. 3. Judg. xvi. 21. Ps. cxviii. 27. Matt. xxvii. 2. Mark xv. 1. y Luke iii. 2. Acts iv. 6. z xi. 51. * And Annas sent Christ bound unto Caiaphas, the high priest. 24.

a xi. 48—52. b Matt. xxvii. 58. Mark xiv. 54. Luke xvii. 54. c 16. Matt. xxvi. 69, 70. Mark xiv. 66—68. Luke xiii. 56, 57. d 5. 8. xxi. 15. Matt. xxvi. 33. e 25. Mark xiv. 54. Luke xxii. 55, 56. f Luke xxii. 44. g Gen. xlix. 6. 1 Kings xix. 9. Ps. i. 1. xvi. 4—10. Prov. xiii. 20. Acts iv. 23. 1 Cor. xv. 38. 2 Cor. vi. 15—17. Eph. v. 11, 12.

h Luke xi. 53, 54. x. 20. i vii. 14. 26. viii. 2. x. 23—30. Ps. xxii. 22. xl. 9. 10. Matt. iv. 23. ix. 35. xxi. 23. &c. Luke iv. 15. 16. xix. 45—47. xxi. &c. xxi. 37. k vii. 4. 14. xiv. 19. xlviii. 16. Matt. xxix. 26. Acts xxi. 26. l Matt. xxvi. 69, 70. Mark xiv. 55—59. Luke xxii. 67, 68. Acts xxiv. 12, 13. 18—20. m Job xvi. 10. xxx. 10—12. Is. l. 5—7. Jer. xx. 12. Mic. v. 1. Matt. xxvi. 67, 68. Mark xiv. 66. Luke xxii. 63, 64. Acts xxi. 2. 3.

n Acts xxiii. 4, 5. o 2 Cor. x. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 20—23. p 13. Matt. xxvi. 67. q 12. r 18. * Mark xiv. 37, 38, 67. Luke xxii. 56. s Matt. xxvi. 71, 72. Mark xiv. 68—70. Luke xxii. 58. t Gen. xxi. 13. Prov. xxix. 24. Gal. ii. 11—17. Heb. xii. 1, 2. u 10. x Prov. xii. 19. Matt. xxvi. 73. Mark xiv. 70, 71. Luke xxii. 50, 60.

y xiii. 38. Matt. xxvi. 34, 74, 75. Mark xiv. 30, 68, 72. Luke xxii. 34, 60—62. z Matt. xxvii. 2. Mark xvi. 1. Luke xxi. 1. a 33. xiv. 9. Matt. xxvii. 27. Mark xv. 16. Gr. * Or, Pilate's house. b Prov. i. 16. iv. 16. Mic. ii. 1. Luke xxii. 66. c Ps. xxi. 16. Is. i. 10—15. Jer. vii. 9—11. Am. v. 21—23. Mic. iii. 10—12. Matt. xxi. 23—28. xxvii. 6. Acts x. 28. xi. 3.

captain, and officers of the Jews, took Jesus, and * bound him.

13 And led him away to y Annas first: for he was father-in-law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest ^z that same year.*

14 Now ^a Caiaphas was he which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.

15 ¶ And ^b Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so *did* another disciple. That disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest.

16 But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter.

17 Then saith ^c the damsel that kept the door unto Peter, Art not thou also *one* of this man's disciples? He saith, ^d I am not.

18 And the servants and officers stood there, ^e who had made a fire of coals, (^f for it was cold,) and they warmed themselves: and ^g Peter stood with them, and warmed himself.

19 ¶ The high priest then ^h asked Jesus of his disciples and of his doctrine.

20 Jesus answered him, ⁱ I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort: ^k and in secret have I said nothing.

21 Why askest thou me? ^l I ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said.

22 And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by ^m struck Jesus with ⁿ the palm of his hand, saying, ^o Answerest thou the high priest so?

23 Jesus answered him, ^p If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil; but if well, why smitest thou me?

24 (Now ^r Annas had sent him ^s bound unto Caiaphas the high priest.)

25 And Simon Peter ^t stood and warmed himself: ^u they said therefore unto him, Art not thou also *one* of his disciples? ^v he denied *it*, and said, I am not.

26 One of the servants of the high priest, ^w being *his* kinsman whose ear Peter cut off, saith, ^x Did not I see thee in the garden with him?

27 Peter then denied again; ^y and immediately the cock crew.

28 ¶ Then ^z led they Jesus from Caiaphas ^a unto the ^b hall of judgment: and it was ^c early: ^d and they themselves went not into the

judgment-hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might ^e eat the passover.

29 Pilate then went out unto them, and said, ^f What accusation bring ye against this man?

30 They answered and said unto him, ^g If he were not a malefactor, we would not have ^h delivered him up unto thee.

31 Then said Pilate unto them, ⁱ Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, ^j It is not lawful for us to put any man to death:

32 That ^k the saying of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying, ^l what death he should die.

33 Then Pilate entered into the judgment-hall again, and called Jesus, ^m and said unto him, Art thou ⁿ the King of the Jews?

34 Jesus answered him, ^o Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me?

35 Pilate answered, ^p Am I a Jew? ^q Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me. ^r What hast thou done?

36 Jesus answered, ^s My kingdom is not of this world. If my kingdom were of this world, ^t then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.

37 Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a King then? Jesus answered, ^u Thou sayest that I am a King. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, ^v that I should bear witness unto the truth. ^w Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice.

38 Pilate saith unto him, ^x What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, ^y I find in him no fault *at all*.

39 But ^z ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that ^a I release unto you the King of the Jews?

40 Then ^b cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a robber.

19, 24. Mark xv. 14. Luke xxiii. 4. 14—16. 21. b Matt. xxvi. 15—18. Mark xv. 6. 8—10. Luke xxiii. 20. c 33. d Matt. xxvi. 18, 26. Mark xv. 7. 15. Luke xxiii. 18, 19, 25. Acts iii. 13, 14.

CHAP. XIX.

Jesus is scourged, crowned with thorns, and mocked by the soldiers, 1—3. Pilate, declaring his innocence, the Jews charge him with calling himself the Son of God, 4—7. Pilate, after farther examination, desires to release him; but, overcome with the clamours of the Jews, delivers him to be crucified, 8—16. He is led to Golgotha, and crucified between two thieves, 17, 18. The robe placed over his coat, which Pilate refuses to alter, 19—22. The soldiers part his garments, 23, 24. Jesus commends his mother to John, 25—27, and, receiving vinegar to drink, he expires, 28—30. The legs of the others are broken; and the side of Jesus is pierced by a soldier, and thus the scriptures

d 39. xix. 14. Deut. xvi. 2. 2 Chr. xxx. 24—24. xxvii. 8—14. 17, 19. Ez. xlv. 21.

e Matt. xxvi. 27. Acts xviii. 25—30. xxv. 15.

f xix. 12. Mark xv. 3. Luke xx. 19—26. xxiii. 2—6.

g Mark x. 31. Luke xxiv. 7. Acts iii. 13.

h xix. 6, 7. Acts xxv. 18—20.

i xix. 15. Gen. xlii. 16. Ps. xli. 26, 27. Hos. iii. 4, 5.

k iii. 14. x. 31. 33—33. 32, 33. Matt. xx. 19. xvi. 2. Luke xxiii. 7, 8. Acts vii. 59.

l Deut. xvi. 27. Ps. xxi. 16. Gal. iii. 17.

m 37. Matt. xxvii. 11. Mark xv. 2. Luke xxiii. 3, 4. 1 Tim. vi. 13.

n i. 49. xii. 13, 14. xix. 3. 19—23. Ps. ii. 5—12. Is. ix. 6, 7. Jer. xxiii. 5, 6. Zeph. iii. 15. Zech. ix. 9. Luke xiv. 33—40. Acts ii. 34—36.

o 36.

p Ezra iv. 12. Neh. iv. 2. Acts xviii. 14—16. xxiii. 29. xxv. 16, 20. Rom. iii. 1, 2.

q 28. xix. 11.

r xix. 6. Acts xxi. 39. xiii. 22—24. vi. 15. viii. 15. Ps. xiv. 3—7. Is. ix. 6, 7. Dan. ii. 44. vii. 14. Zech. ix. 9. Luke xiv. 14. xvii. 20, 21. Rom. vii. 12. Col. i. 12—14.

t 11.

u Matt. xxvi. 64. xxvii. 11. Mark xiv. 62. xv. 2. Luke xxiii. 3. 1 Tim. vi. 13.

x viii. 14. xix. 6. Is. lv. 4. Rev. i. 8. iii. 14.

y vii. 17. viii. 47. x. 26, 27. 1 Pet. i. 22, 23. 1 John iii. 14, 19. iv. 6. v. 20.

z Acts xv. 19. 20, 32. xxiii. 23, 26.

a xix. 4, 6, 21, 22. Matt. xxvii. 18.

b 19, 24. Mark xv. 14. Luke xxiii. 4. 14—16. 21. c 33. d Matt. xxvi. 15—18. Mark xv. 6. 8—10. Luke xxiii. 20. e 33. f Matt. xxvi. 18, 26. Mark xv. 7. 15. Luke xxiii. 18, 19, 25. Acts iii. 13, 14.

are fulfilled, 31—37. Joseph of Arimathea, assisted by Nicodemus, buries him, 38—42.

^a Matt. xxvii. 26.
Mark xv. 15.
Luke xxiii. 16.
23.

^b Ps. cxxix. 3. Is.
6. liii. 5. Matt.
xx. 19. xxiii. 34.
Mark x. 33, 34.
Luke xxviii. 33.
Acts xvi. 22, 23.
xxii. 24, 25.
2 Cor. xi. 24, 25.
Heb. xi. 36. 1
Pet. ii. 24.

^c 5. Ps. xxii. 6.
Is. xlix. 7. liii.
3. Matt. xxvii.
27—31. Mark
xv. 17—20. Luke
xxiii. 11.

^d Matt. xxvi. 49.
xxvii. 29. Luke
i. 28.

^e 19—22. xxviii. 33.
^f 6. xviii. 38.
Matt. xxvii. 4.
19. 24. 54. Luke
xxiii. 41. 47.
2 Cor. v. 21.
Heb. vii. 26.
1 Pet. i. 19. ii.
22. iii. 18. 1
John iii. 5.

^g i. 29. Is. vii. 14.
xl. 9. xiii. 1.
Lam. i. 12. Heb.
xii. 2.

^h 15. Matt. xxvii.
22, 23. Mark xv.
12—15. Luke
xxiii. 21—23.
Acts ii. 23. iii.
13—15. vii. 52.
xiii. 27—29.

ⁱ xviii. 31. Matt.
xxvii. 24, 25.

^k Lev. xxiv. 16.
Deut. xxiii. 20.
^l v. 18. viii. 58.
59. x. 30—33.
36—38. Matt.
xxvi. 63—66.
xxvii. 42, 43.
Mark xiv. 61—
64. xv. 39. Rom.
i. 4.

^m 13. Acts xiv. 11
—19.

ⁿ viii. 14. ix. 29.
30. Judg. xiii. 6.
^o Ps. xxxviii. 13
—15. Is. liii. 7.
Matt. xxvii. 12
—14. Mark xv.
3—5. Acts viii.
32, 33.

^p xviii. 39. Dan.
iii. 15. v. 19.
^q iii. 27. Gen. xlv.
7, 8. Ex. ix.
14—16. 1 Chr.
xxix. 11, 12. Ps.
lxii. 11. Jer.
xxvii. 5—8.
Lam. iii. 37.
Dan. iv. 17, 26.
32. 35. v. 21.
Matt. vi. 13.
Luke xxii. 53.
Acts ii. 23. iv.
28. Rom. xi. 36.
xiii. 1. Jam. i.
17.

^r xi. 49, 50. Matt.
xxvi. 65. xxvii.
2.

^s ix. 41. xv. 22—
24. Luke vii. 41.
42. x. 11—14.
xii. 47, 48. Jam.
iv. 17.

^t Mark vi. 16—26. Acts xxiv. 24—27. u xviii. 33—36. Luke
xxiii. 2—5. Acts xvii. 6, 7. x 8. Is. li. 12, 13. lvii. 11. Luke
xii. 5. y Ps. lviii. 1, 2. lxxii. 5—7. xciv. 20, 21. Ec. v. 8.
Am. v. 7. z 31, 32, 42. Matt. xxvii. 62. Mark xv. 42. Luke
xxiii. 54. a Mark xv. 25, 33, 34. b 3. 5. 19—22. c 6.
Luke xxiii. 19. Acts xxi. 36. xxii. 22. d xviii. 31. Gen. xlix.
10. 12. xxi. 26, 27.

THEN ^a Pilate therefore took Jesus, and ^b scourged him.

2 And ^c the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and they put on him a purple robe.

3 And said, ^d Hail, ^e King of the Jews! and they smote him with their hands.

4 Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, ^f that ye may know that I find no fault in him.

5 Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate saith unto them, ^g Behold the man!

6 When ^h the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, ⁱ Take ye him, and crucify him; for I find no fault in him.

7 The Jews answered him, ^k We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, ^l because he made himself the Son of God.

8 When Pilate therefore ^m heard that saying, he was the more afraid;

9 And went again into the judgment-hall, and saith unto Jesus, ⁿ Whence art thou? ^o But Jesus gave him no answer.

10 Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? ^p knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee?

11 Jesus answered, ^q Thou couldst have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore ^r he that delivered me unto thee hath ^s the greater sin.

12 And ^t from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, ^u thou art not Cesar's friend: whosoever maketh himself a king, speaketh against Cesar.

13 When Pilate therefore ^v heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, ^w and sat down in the judgment-seat; in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha.

14 And it was ^x the preparation of the passover, and about ^y the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, ^z Behold your King!

15 But they cried out, ^a Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, ^b We have no king but Cesar.

16 Then ^c delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus and led him away.

16 Then ^c delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus and led him away.

17 And he ^d bearing his cross ^e went forth into a place called *the place* of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew, ^f Golgotha;

18 Where ^g they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst.

19 ¶ And Pilate ^h wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing was, ⁱ JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.

20 This title then read many of the Jews; for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city; and it was written ^j in Hebrew, ^k and Greek, and Latin.

21 Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews: but that he said, I am King of the Jews.

22 Pilate answered, ^l What I have written, I have written.

23 Then ^m the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, (and made four parts, to every soldier a part,) and also ⁿ his coat: now the coat was without seam, ^o woven from the top through-out.

24 They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: ^p that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, ^q They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did.

25 ¶ Now there stood by the cross of Jesus, ^r his mother, ^s and his mother's sister, Mary *the wife* of ^t Cleophas, ^u and Mary Magdalene.

26 When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by ^v whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, ^w Woman, behold thy son!

27 Then saith he to the disciple, ^x Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple ^y took her unto ^z his own home.

28 ¶ After this, ^a Jesus, knowing that all things were now accomplished, ^b that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst.

29 Now there ^c was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put it upon ^d hyssop, and put it to his mouth.

30 When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, ^e It is finished: ^f and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.

31 The Jews therefore, ^g because Rom. iii. 25, 26. x. 4. 1 Cor. v. 7, 8. Col. ii. 14—17. Heb. ix. 11—14. 22—28. x. 1—14. xii. 2. h x. 11, 18. Matt. xx. 28. xxvii. 50. Mark xv. 37. Luke xxiii. 46. Phil. ii. 8. Heb. ii. 14, 15. i 14. 42. Matt. xxvii. 62. Mark xv. 42.

Matt. xxvii. 26—31. Mark xv. 15—20. Luke xxiii. 24, 25.

^f Matt. x. 38. xvi. 24. xxvii. 32. Mark viii. 34. x. 21. xv. 21. Luke ix. 23. xiv. 27. xxiii. 26.

^g Lev. xvi. 21, 22. xxiv. 14. Num. xv. 35, 36. 1 Kings xxi. 13. Luke xxiii. 33. Acts vii. 58. Heb. xiii. 11—13.

^h Matt. xxvii. 33. Mark xv. 21, 22. Luke xxiii. 33.

ⁱ xviii. 32. Ps. xxii. 16. Is. liii. 32. Matt. xxvii. 35—38. 44. Mark xv. 24—28. Luke xxiii. 32—34. Gal. iii. 13. Heb. xii. 2.

^k Matt. xxvii. 37. Mark xv. 26. Luke xxiii. 38.

^l 3. 12. i. 45, 46. 49. xviii. 33. Acts iii. 6. xxvi. 9.

^m 13. v. 2. Acts xxi. 40. xxii. 2. xxvi. 14. Rev. xvi. 16.

ⁿ Acts xxi. 37. Rev. ix. 11.

^o 12. Ps. lxxv. 7. lxxvi. 10. Prov. viii. 29.

^p Matt. xxvii. 35. Mark xv. 24. Luke xxiii. 34.

^q Or, wrought. Ex. xxxix. 22, 23.

^r 28. 36, 37. x. 35. xii. 38, 39.

^s Ps. xxii. 18. Is. x. 7. Acts xiii. 27.

^t Luke ii. 35.

^u Matt. xxvii. 55, 56. Mark xv. 40, 41. Luke xxiii. 49.

^v Or, Cleopas. Luke xxiv. 18.

^w xx. 1. 11—18. Mark xvi. 9. Luke viii. 2.

^x xiii. 23. xxi. 7. 20, 24.

^y ii. 4.

^z Gen. xlv. 8. lviii. 12. Matt. xii. 48—50. xxv. 40. Mark iii. 34. 35. 1 Tim. v. 2—4.

^a 1 John iii. 18, 19.

^b xvi. 32. Marg.

^c 30. xiii. 1. xviii. 4. 32. Luke ix. 31. xii. 50. xviii. 31. xxii. 37. Acts xiii. 29.

^d Ps. xxii. 15. lxxix. 21.

^e Matt. xxvii. 34. 48. Mark xv. 36. Luke xxiii. 36.

^f Ex. xii. 22. Num. xix. 18. 1 Kings iv. 33. Ps. li. 7.

^g 28. Gr. iv. 34. Gen. iii. 15. Ps. xxii. 15. Is. liii. 12. Dan. ix. 24. 26. Zech. xiii. 7. Matt. iii. 15.

18 Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen

i Mark xvi. 14. the Lord, and *that* he had spoken these things unto her.

19 ¶ Then ⁱ the same day at evening, being the first *day* of the week, ^k when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled, for fear of the Jews, ^l came Jesus, and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, ^m Peace *be* unto you.

20 And when he had so said, ⁿ he shewed unto them *his* hands and his side. ^o Then were the disciples glad when they saw the Lord.

21 Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: ^p as *my* Father hath sent me, even so send I you.

22 And when he had said this, ^q he breathed on *them*, and saith, unto them, ^r Receive ye the Holy Ghost.

23 Whose ^s soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever *sins* ye retain, they are retained.

24 ¶ But ^t Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, ^u was not with them when Jesus came.

25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, ^v We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, ^w Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.

26 And after ^x eight days, again his disciples were within, ^y and Thomas with them. Then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, ^z Peace *be* unto you.

27 Then saith he to Thomas, ^a Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands: and reach hither thy hand, and thrust *it* into my side: ^b and be not faithless, but believing.

28 And Thomas answered and said unto him, ^c My Lord, and my God.

29 Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: ^d blessed *are* they that have not seen, and *yet* have believed.

30 And ^e many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book.

31 But ^f these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life ^g through his name.

CHAP. XXI.

Jesus appears to his disciples, at the sea of Tiberias; makes himself known by a miraculous draught of fishes, and eats with them, 1—14. He thrice demands of Peter, whether he loved him; and thrice requires him to shew his love, by feeding his lambs and sheep, 15—17. He foretells Peter's martyrdom, by commanding him to follow him, 18, 19; and reproves his curiosity concerning John, 20—23. John asserts the truth of his testimony; and shews that Jesus did many miracles besides, too numerous to be recorded, 24, 25.

AFTER ^a these things ^b Jesus ^c shewed himself again to the disciples at ^d the sea of Tiberias; and on this wise shewed he *himself*.

2 There were together Simon Peter, ^e and Thomas called Didymus, ^f and Nathanael ^g of Cana in Galilee, ^h and the *sons* of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples.

3 Simon Peter saith unto them, ⁱ I go *a*' fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; ^j and that night they caught nothing.

4 But when the morning was now come, Jesus stood on the shore; ^k but the disciples knew not that it was Jesus.

5 Then Jesus saith unto them, ^l * Children, ^m have ye any meat? They answered him, No.

6 And he said unto them, ⁿ Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. ^o They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for ^p the multitude of fishes.

7 Therefore ^q that disciple whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, ^r It is the Lord. Now, ^s when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt *his* fisher's coat *unto* him (for he was naked,) and did cast himself into the sea.

8 And the other disciples came in a little ship, (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred ^t cubits,) dragging the net ^u with fishes.

9 As soon then as they were come to land ^v they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread.

10 Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now caught.

11 Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three; ^w and for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken.

12 Jesus saith unto them, Come *and* dine. And none of the disciples ^x durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

13 Jesus ^y then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise.

14 This is now ^z the third time that Jesus shewed himself to his

a 16, 17. i. 42. disciples, after that he was risen
Jona. Matt. xvi. from the dead.
17. Bar-jona.
b viii. 42. xiv. 15. 15 ¶ So when they had dined,
—24. xvi. 27. Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon,
Matt. x. 37. xxv. a son of Jonas, b lovest thou me
34—45. 1 Cor. c more than these? He saith unto
vii. 21, 22. 2 d him, Yea, Lord; d thou knowest
Cor. v. 14, 15. that I love thee. He saith unto him,
Gal. v. 6. Eph. e Feed my f lambs.
vi. 24. 1 Pet. i. 8. 1 John iv. 19. e
v. 1. 16 He saith to him again s the
e 7. Matt. xxvi. 33. second time, Simon son of Jonas,
Mark xiv. 29. lovest thou me? He saith unto him,
d 17. 2 Sam. vii. Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love
20. 2 Kings xv. thee. He saith unto him, Feed
3. Heb. iv. 13. Rev. ii. 23. h my sheep.
e Ps. lxxviii. 70—
72. Jer. iii. 15. 17 He saith unto him i the third
xxiii. 4. Ez. time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest
xxiv. 2—10. 23. thou me? Peter was k grieved, be-
Acts xx. 28. 1 cause he said unto him the third
Tim. iv. 15, 16. time, Lovest thou me? And he said
1 Pet. v. 1—4. unto him, l Lord, thou knowest all
f Gen. xxxiii. 13. things; m thou knowest that I love
Is. xl. 11. Matt. thee. Jesus saith unto him, n Feed
xviii. 10, 11. my sheep.
Luke xxii. 22. 18 Verily, verily, I say unto thee,
Rom. xiv. 1. xv. When thou wast young, thou gird-
1. 1 Cor. iii. 3. edst thyself, and walkedst whither
viii. 11. Eph. iv. thou wouldest: o but when thou
14. Heb. xii. 12, shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth
13. 1 Pet. ii. 2. thy hands, and another shall gird
g xviii. 17. 25. thee.
Matt. xxvi. 72. xix. 10. Acts xx. 28. Heb. xiii. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 25.
h x. 11—16. 26, 27. k 1 Kings
Ps. xcv. 7. c. 3. xvi. 18. Lam. iii. 33. Matt. xxvi. 75. Mark xiv. 72. Luke xxi.
Zech. xiii. 7. 61, 62. 2 Cor. ii. 4—7. vii. 8—11. Eph. iv. 30. 1 Pet. i. 6. 1 ii.
Matt. xxv. 32. 24, 25. xvi. 30. xviii. 4. Jer. xvii. 10. Acts i. 24. xv. 8. Rev. ii.
Luke xv. 3—7. 23. m 15. Josh. xxii. 22. 1 Chr. xxix. 17. Job xxxi. 4—6. Ps.
i xiii. 38. xviii. 27. Matt. xxvi. 73, 74. Rev. iii. 19. k 1 Kings vii. 8, 9. xvii. 3. 2 Cor. i. 12. n 15, 16. xii. 8. xiv. 15. xv. 10.
xvii. 18. Lam. iii. 33. Matt. xxvi. 75. Mark xiv. 72. Luke xxi. 24, 25. xvi. 30. xviii. 4. Jer. xvii. 10. Acts i. 24. xv. 8. Rev. ii. 23. m 15. Josh. xxii. 22. 1 Chr. xxix. 17. Job xxxi. 4—6. Ps. vii. 8, 9. xvii. 3. 2 Cor. i. 12. n 15, 16. xii. 8. xiv. 15. xv. 10.
Matt. xxv. 40. 2 Cor. viii. 8, 9. 2 Pet. i. 12—15. iii. 1. 1 John iii. 16—24. 3 John 7, 8. o Acts xii. 3, 4.

thee, and carry thee whither t thou p xii. 27, 28.
wouldest not. 2 Cor. v. 4.

19 This spake he, signifying q by q Phil. i. 20. 1 Pet.
what death he should glorify God. iv. 11—14. 2 Pet.
And when he had spoken this, he i. 14.

saith unto him, r Follow me. r 22. xii. 26. xiii.
20 Then Peter, turning about, 36, 37. Matt. x.
s seeth the disciple whom Jesus 38. xvi. 21—25.
loved, following; t which also lean- Mark viii. 33—
ed on his breast at supper, and said, 38. Luke ix. 23
Lord, which is he that betrayeth t —26.
thee? s 7. 24. xx. 2.
t xiii. 23—26.

21 Peter seeing him, saith to Je- u Matt. xxiv. 3,
sus, a Lord, and what shall this 4. Luke xiii. 23,
man do? 24. Acts i. 6, 7.

22 Jesus saith unto him, x If I x Matt. xvi. 27,
will that he tarry till I come, what 28. xxiv. 3. 27.
is that to thee? follow thou me. 44. xxv. 31.
Mark ix. 1.

23 Then went this saying abroad 1 Cor. iv. 5. xi.
among the brethren, that that dis- 26. Rev. ii. 25,
ciple should not die: yet Jesus said iii. 11. xxii. 7.
not unto him, He shall not die; 20.

but, If I will that he tarry till I y Deut. xxix. 26.
come, y what is that to thee? Job xxviii. 28.
24 ¶ This is the disciple which xxviii. 13. Dan.
testifieth of these things, and wrote iv. 36.

these things; and z we know that z xix. 35. 1 John
his testimony is true. i. 1. 2. v. 6.
25 And a there are also many 3 John 12.
a xx. 30, 31. Job
other things which Jesus did, the xxvi. 14. Ps. xl.
which, if they should be written 5. lxxxi. 15. Ec.
every one, I suppose b that even xii. 12. Matt. xi.
the world itself could not contain 5. Acts x. 33.
the books that should be written. xx. 35. Heb. xi.
Amen. 32.
b Am. vii. 10.
Matt. xix. 24.

THE ACTS

OF

THE APOSTLES.

Luke, "the beloved Physician," was undoubtedly the writer of this book; and, intending it as an appendix to his Gospel, he inscribes it likewise to Theophilus. (*Preface to the Gospel of St. Luke.*) Indeed, the whole may be considered as one publication in two parts; but the convenience of having the four Gospels together seems to have induced Christians, in early times, to divide it, by inserting St. John's Gospel between the parts. As the history terminates with St. Paul's imprisonment at Rome during two years, which certainly ended before A. D. 65, it may fairly be concluded, that it was written within thirty or thirty-one years after our Lord's crucifixion: for it can hardly be supposed, that the sacred writer would have closed his narrative so abruptly, and not have carried it on something further, had he composed it at a later period. The early reception also of this book, as authentic and divine, among the primitive Christians, has been sufficiently proved by learned men, from the testimony of ancient writers. But the circumstance, which most of all demands our attention, and raises our expectations respecting it, is this: it records the fulfilment of the ancient prophecies concerning the kingdom of the promised Messiah, and the manner in which it should be established in the world; and also of those predictions, or promises, that our Lord gave to his disciples, "while he was yet with them," concerning the powers with which they should be endued, the success which would attend their labours, and the persecutions which awaited them.—It is a fact, which cannot be doubted, that the religion of Jesus the Nazarene, who expired on a cross at Jerusalem almost eighteen hundred years ago, was soon very extensively propagated among the nations; that it obtained a permanent establishment, which it preserves to this day; and that the prophets had foretold that this would be the case, as to the kingdom of the Messiah: but the

book before us is the only history, which expressly relates the manner in which this religion was at first promulgated.—Here we are informed, that eleven obscure men, whom Jesus had called to be his attendants and apostles, having continued with him till his crucifixion, saw and conversed with him after his resurrection, and beheld him ascend from them towards heaven, "till a cloud received him out of their sight." In a few days, having appointed one, in the room of the twelfth, who had betrayed his Lord and destroyed himself, and being accompanied with a small number of disciples, the Holy Spirit, according to the promise of their Lord, descended upon them, in a most extraordinary manner, enabling them to speak divers languages, and work stupendous miracles; and in all respects qualifying them for their arduous undertaking.—Accordingly, without further delay, within less than two months from the time in which Jesus was crucified, and at Jerusalem, under the immediate notice of his crucifiers, they began boldly to declare that he was risen from the dead, ascended into heaven, and exalted at the right hand of God; that he was the promised Messiah, the Prince of Life, the Saviour and Judge of the world, and as such entitled to all confidence, obedience, and adoration; and to change the people, the priests, and the rulers, with murdering the Lord of glory. They were themselves unarmed and unprotected, except by a divine power; they possessed neither human learning, eloquence, nor influence; yet they had all the wisdom and the folly, the learning and the ignorance, the religion and the irreligion, of the whole world to encounter, as well as the power of rulers and princes to oppose them notwithstanding which they became decidedly and permanently triumphant. They employed no weapons, but simple testimony to the facts which they had witnessed, cogent arguments, affectionate persuasions, holy beneficent lives, fervent prayers, and

patient sufferings even unto death.—With the Jews they reasoned from the Scriptures of the Old Testament, and shewed how exactly these had been fulfilled in Jesus of Nazareth; and when they afterwards went among the gentiles, they reasoned with them, from such principles as they themselves acknowledged.—Proceeding in this manner, and every where attended by a divine power, both manifested in undeniable miracles, and inwardly preparing men's hearts to receive the truth; they had such astonishing success, that many hundreds of thousands, if not millions, not only from among the Jews and proselytes, but also from the grossest and most licentious idolaters, became the avowed disciples of the crucified Jesus, and the devoted worshippers and servants of the one living and true God. Thus, in the Acts of the apostles there is given us a history of the manner, in which the most extraordinary revolution, that ever took place in the moral and religious state of the world, was first begun; the effects of which were afterwards extended far more widely, till Christianity became the religion of powerful and numerous nations, and superseded the idolatries and superstitions, in which they were before enveloped: and if this account be true, the Gospel must be divine.

Now one most extraordinary circumstance attends this narrative; namely, if the truth of it be not admitted, there is no other history extant in the world which can be substituted in its place: and thus an event productive of far more extensive and important consequences, than any other that ever occurred on earth, took place, in a manner of which no account has been transmitted to posterity!—This book is indeed the report of friends to the cause: but there is no counter report, with which we may compare it. Neither Jewish scribes and priests, nor gentile philosophers, historians, or moralists, ever attempted, that we find, to write a history of the first introduction of Christianity, to confront the account given by the Christians. The things here recorded “were not done in a corner.” Jerusalem, Cesarea, Antioch, and Ephesus, all great and celebrated cities, nay, Rome itself, the proud capital of the world, were among the places, in which the miracles are attested to have been wrought and the success attained, in the full view of vehement and powerful opposers; who never ventured to deny the facts, though they could not account for them without allowing the truth of the Gospel.—Indeed, the silence of the scribes and priests, who were loudly called upon to vindicate themselves from the charge of the most atrocious crimes, and even that of the heathen writers, in such a cause, is a plain confession, that they had nothing to say.

Some modern scepticks, however, insinuate, in a covert manner, that a very different account might be given of the triumphs of Christianity, than that contained in scripture; but all their observations are grounded in misapprehension or misrepresentation. The time for giving another history of these events is long since past, and there are no materials for composing one. And, indeed, to suppose that such a religion as Christianity, which directly opposes every corrupt passion of the human heart, without making any allowance, either to persons in the highest stations, or to its most zealous friends, could have prevailed in the world as it has done, by such instruments and means, and in the face of such powerful

opposition, without the power of God succeeding it, is to assume, without shadow of proof, a fact immensely more incredible than any or all the miracles recorded in scripture.

We must not, however, here expect a full and particular history of the labours and successes of the apostles and primitive evangelists: a select specimen alone is given. After the pouring out of the Holy Spirit on the day of Pentecost, and the first successes and sufferings of the apostles, little is recorded in the scripture concerning most of them. Indeed, the names of more than half of them are never mentioned after the first chapter: yet it cannot reasonably be doubted, but that they laboured, suffered, and prospered, as their brethren did; though most of the ancient records and traditions concerning them are so mingled with fiction, as not to be entitled to much credit. Some other labourers are likewise brought forward, as Stephen the first martyr, Philip the evangelist, Barnabas, Silas, and others. But the conversion of Saul the persecutor, with his subsequent labours, sufferings, and triumphs, as the apostle of the Gentiles, occupies a large proportion of the book; and the mention of the other apostles, in that part of the history, is occasional and brief. Peter, indeed, the apostle of the circumcision, was chosen to instruct Cornelius and his friends, (the first-fruits from among the Gentiles,) doubtless to avoid giving needless offence to the Gentiles; and the martyrdom of James the brother of John is briefly related. Indeed, the labours of St. Paul are recorded in a very compendious manner. The events of several years are summed up in two or three chapters. And, though after Luke the historian joined the apostle, and became his faithful companion, (which is shewn by his using the first person plural in the narrative,) he is somewhat more circumstantial; yet the epistles of St. Paul prove, that his labours, persecutions, and successes, were vastly greater, and the instructions which he gave his converts far more particular, than a cursory reading of this history would lead us to suppose. At the same time, the remarkable coincidence, even in minute particulars, of the history and the epistles, is of such a nature as could never have taken place, had not both been genuine; which will appear more fully, when the epistles come under our consideration.

But the book on which we now enter contains also a specimen of true believers, as illustrating the nature and effects of genuine Christianity: and it should carefully be noted, that in every age, all those multitudes who are called Christians, yet bear no resemblance to this specimen, will be driven away as chaff, at the great decisive day: and that the more we are like these primitive believers, when “great grace was upon them all,” the more evident it is, that we shall “be numbered with them in glory everlasting.”—Some intimations are also given of the manner, in which the primitive Church was constituted and governed, its ministers were appointed, and its ordinances administered: yet it can hardly be supposed, but that the eager disputants of all those parties, into which the Church is at present unhappily divided, must feel rather disappointed in this respect, and inwardly wish that more particular and explicit information had been given on these subjects: but this the Lord, for wise reasons, has seen good to withhold.

CHAPTER I.

- a Luke i—xxiv. The sacred writer addresses his narrative to Theophilus, 1. Christ, being risen, instructs his disciples; commands them to wait, at Jerusalem, for the promise of the Holy Spirit; and ascends to heaven in their sight, 2—9. Two angels assure them, that he would come again in like manner, 10, 11. The apostles, at Jerusalem, continue in prayer with the other disciples, 12—14. Peter calls on them to appoint another apostle instead of Judas, in whose awful doom the Scripture had been fulfilled, 15—22. Matthias is chosen by lot, accompanied with prayer, 23—26.

THE ^a former treatise have I made, ^b O Theophilus, ^c of all that Jesus began both to do and teach,

- 2 Until ^d the day in which he was taken up, after that he ^e through the Holy Ghost had ^f given commandments unto ^g the apostles, whom he had chosen.

- 3 To whom also ^h he shewed himself alive after his passion, by many infallible proofs, being seen of ⁱ them ^j forty days, ^k and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God:

4 And, ^{*} being assembled together with ^l them, ^l commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for ^m the promise of the Father, which, *saieth he*, ye have heard of me.

5 For ⁿ John truly baptized with water: but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost: ^o not many days hence.

6 When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, ^p Lord, wilt thou at this time ^q restore again the kingdom to Israel?

7 And he said unto them, ^r It is not for you to know the times, or the seasons, ^s which the Father hath put in his own power.

Joel ii. 28—32. p Matt. xxiv. 3, 4. John xxi. 21, 22. q Gen. xlix. 10. Is. i. 26. i Jer. xxiii. 5, 6. xxxiii. 15—17. 26. Ez xxxvii. 24—27. Dan. vii. 27. Hos. iii. 4, 5. Joel iii. 16—21. Am. ix. 11. Ob. 17—21. Mic. v. 2. Zeph. iii. 15—17. Zechar. ix. 9, 10. Matt. xx. 21. Luke xxii. 29. r xvii. 26. Deut. xxix. 29. Dan. ii. 21. Matt. xxiv. 36. Mark xiii. 32. Luke xxi. 24. Eph. i. 10. 1 Thes. v. 1. 1 Tim. vi. 15. 2 Tim. iii. 1. s Matt. xx. 23. Mark x. 40.

† ii. 1-4. vi. 8. 8 But [†] ye shall receive [†] power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: [†] and ye shall be witnesses unto me, both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, [†] and in Samaria, and [†] unto the uttermost part of the earth.

9 And ^z when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; ^a and a cloud received him out of their sight.

10 And ^b while they looked steadfastly toward heaven, as he went up, behold, ^c two men stood by them in white apparel;

11 Which also said, ^d Ye men of Galilee, ^e why stand ye gazing up into heaven? This same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, ^f shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

12 ¶ Then returned they unto Jerusalem, ^g from the mount called Olivet, which is from Jerusalem ^b a sabbath-day's journey.

13 And when they were come in, they went up into ⁱ an upper room, where abode both ^k Peter, and James, and John, and Andrew, ^l Philip, and ^m Thomas, Bartholomew, and ⁿ Matthew, ^o James the son of ^p Alphaeus, and ^q Simon Zelotes, and ^r Judas the brother of James

14 These ^s all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication, ^t with the women, and ^u Mary the mother of Jesus, ^v and with his brethren.

15 ¶ And in those days ^y Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (the number of ^z the names together were about ^a one hundred and twenty,)

16 ^b Men and brethren, ^c This scripture must needs have been fulfilled, ^d which the Holy Ghost by the mouth of David ^e spake before concerning Judas, which was guide to them that took Jesus.

17 For ^f he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of ^g this ministry.

18 Now ^h this man purchased a field ⁱ with the reward of iniquity;

16-18. v. 37. ix. 2. xiv. 33. Luke vi. 14-16. John i. 40-42. xiii. 23-25. xviii. 17. 25-27. xxi. 15-24. 1 John 2 John 3 John Rev. i. &c. 1 John i. 43-46. vi. 5-7. xii. 21, 22. xiv. 8, 9. m John xi. 16. xx. 26-29. xxi. 2. n Matt. ix. 9. Mark ii. 14. Luke v. 27-29. Lev. o xii. 17. xv. 13. 1 Cor. xv. 7. Gal. i. 19. ii. 9. Jam. i. 1. p Mark ii. 14. iii. 18. q Matt. x. 4. Mark iii. 18. the Canaanite. r Matt. x. 3. Lebbeus whose surname was Thaddaeus. Mark iii. 18. Thaddaeus. Jude 1. s ii. 1. 42. 46. iv. 24-31. vi. 4. Matt. xviii. 19. 20. xvi. 22. Luke xi. 13. xviii. 1. xxi. 53. Eph. vi. 18. t Matt. xxvi. 55, 56. Mark xiv. 40, 41. xvi. 1. Luke viii. 2, 3. xxiv. 18. John xix. 25. u John xix. 25, 26. x Matt. xix. 55, 56. Mark iii. 31-35. y Ps. xxiii. 5. 6. li. 9-13. Luke xviii. 32. John xxi. 15-17. z Rev. iii. 4. xi. 13. Gr. a xxi. 20. Gr. Matt. xii. 31. 32. John xiv. 12. 1 Cor. xv. 6. b ii. 29. 37. vii. 2. xii. 14. 26. 38. xv. 7. 13. xxii. 1. xxiii. 1. 6. xxviii. 17. c ii. 23. xiii. 27-29. Matt. xxvi. 54. 56. John x. 35. xii. 38-40. xiv. 29-30. 36, 37. d ii. 20, 31. iv. 25-28. xviii. 25. 2 Sam. xviii. 2. Mark xii. 36. Heb. iii. 7, 8. 1 Pet. i. 11. 2 Pet. i. 21. e Ps. xli. 9. lv. 12-15. John xiii. 18. John ii. 8. f Matt. x. 4. Mark iii. 19. Luke vi. 16. xxii. 47. John vi. 70, 71. xvii. 12. g 25. xii. 25. xx. 24. xxi. 19. 2 Cor. iv. 1. v. 18. Eph. iv. 11, 12. h Matt. xxvii. 3-10. i Num. xxii. 7. 17. Josh. vii. 21-26. 2 Kings v. 20-27. Job xx. 12-15. Matt. xvi. 15. 2 Pet. ii. 15, 16.

^k and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out.

19 And ^l it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem: insomuch as that field is called in their proper tongue, ^m Aceldama, that is to say, The field of blood.

20 For it is written ⁿ in the book of Psalms, ^o Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and ^p His ^{*} bishoprick let another take.

21 Wherefore of ^q these men which have companied with us, all the time that the Lord Jesus ^r went in and out among us,

22 Beginning ^s from the baptism of John, ^t unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be ^u a witness with us of his resurrection.

23 And they appointed two, Joseph called ^x Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias.

24 And ^y they prayed, and said, ^z Thou, Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen,

25 That ^a he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, ^b from which Judas, ^c by transgression, fell, that he might ^d go to his own place.

26 And ^e they gave forth their lots: and the lot fell upon ^f Matthias: and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

d Matt. xxv. 41. 46. xxvi. 24. John vi. 70, 71. e xiii. 19. Lev. xvi. 8. Josh. xviii. 10. 1 Sam. xiv. 41, 42. 1 Chr. xxiv. 3. Prov. xvi. 33. Jon. i. 7. f 23.

CHAP. II.

The day of Pentecost being come, the Holy Spirit is poured out on the assembled disciples, with the sound as of a mighty wind; while cloven tongues as of fire rest on each of them, 1-3. They speak divers languages, in the hearing of multitudes, from many nations, who come together on the occasion; at which most were amazed, but some derided, 4-13. Peter shews, that this was the fulfilment of Joel's prophecy, 14-21: that Jesus, whom they had crucified, was risen from the dead, according to the prophecy of David, 22-32; and, being ascended into heaven, he had poured out the Holy Spirit, to prove, beyond all doubt, that he was the promised Messiah, 33-36. They are pricked to the heart, and enquire what they must do, 37. Peter exhorts and encourages them to repent, and be baptized in the name of Jesus, 38-40. Three thousand are added to the church, 41. They continue steadfast in the faith, 42. Many miracles are wrought by the apostles, 43. The disciples have all things in common, and abound in love, joy, and praise; while numbers are daily added to them, 44-47.

AND when ^a the day of Pentecost was fully come, ^b they were all with one accord in one place.

2 And ^c suddenly there came a sound from heaven, ^d as of a rushing mighty wind, and ^e it filled all the house where they were sitting.

3 And there appeared unto them ^f cloven tongues, ^g like as of fire, and it ^h sat upon each of them.

4 And they were all ⁱ filled with the Holy Ghost, ^k and began to

k Ps. lv. 15. 23.

Matt. xxvii. 5.

l ii. 22. Matt.

xxviii. 15.

m 2 Sam. ii. 16.

Marg.

n xiii. 33. Luke

xx. 42. xxiv. 44.

o Ps. lxxv. 25. cix.

9-15. Zech. v.

3, 4.

p 25. Ps. cix. 8.

Or. office, or,

charge.

q Luke x. 1, 2.

r Num. xxvii. 17.

Deut. xxi. 2.

2 Sam. v. 2.

1 Kings iii. 7.

John x. 1-9.

s xiii. 24, 25. Matt.

iii. Mark i. 1.

Luke iii. 1-18.

John i. 28-51.

t See on 2. 9.

u See on 8. Heb.

ii. 3.

x xv. 22.

y xiii. 2, 3. Prov.

iii. 5, 6. Luke

vi. 12, 13.

z xv. 8. Num.

xvii. 16. 1 Sam.

xvi. 7. 1 Chr.

xviii. 39. 1 Chr.

xviii. 9. xxix.

17. Ps. vii. 9.

xliv. 21. Prov.

xv. 11. Jer. xi.

20. xvii. 10. xx.

12. John ii. 24.

25. xvi. 17. Heb.

iv. 13. Rev. ii.

23.

a 17. 20.

b 16-21. Ps. cix.

7. Matt. xxvii.

3-5.

c 1 Chr. x. 13, 14.

2 Pet. ii. 3-6.

Jude 6, 7.

xiii. 27. xvii. 12.

1 Sam. xiv. 41, 42. 1 Chr.

xviii. 27. xvii. 12.

xx. 16. Ex. xxiii.

16. xxiv. 22.

Lev. xvi. 15-

21. Num. xxviii.

26-31. Deut.

xvi. 9-12. 1 Cor.

xvi. 8.

b 46. i. 13-15. iv.

24. 32. v. 13.

2 Chr. v. 13, 14.

xxx. 12. Ps.

cxxxiii. 1, 2.

Jer. xxviii. 39.

Zeph. iii. 9.

Rom. xv. 6.

Paul. i. 25. ii. 2.

c xvi. 25, 26. 1a.

lxx. 24. Mal. iii.

1. Luke ii. 14.

d 1 Kings xix. 11.

Ps. xviii. 10.

Cant. iv. 16.

Ex. iii. 12, 13.

xxxvii. 9, 10.

John iii. 6.

iv. 31.

f 4. 6. 11. Gen.

xi. 6, 7. Ps. lv.

9. 1 Cor. xii. 10.

Rev. xiv. 6.

g lv. 26-27. Jer.

xxviii. 29. Mal.

iii. 2, 3. Matt.

ix. 14. Luke

xviii. 32. Jam.

iii. 6. Rev. xi.

3-5.

h i. 14. 1a. xi. 2.

3. Matt. iii. 15.

John i. 33, 34.

i 1. 5. iv. 9. 31.

vi. 3. 4. 9. vii.

45. ix. 17. xi. 24. xiii. 9. 52. Luke i. 15. 41. 67.

iv. 1. John xix. 26.

xx. 22. Rom. xv. 13. Eph. iii. 19. v. 18.

k 11. v. 45. xix. 6. 1a.

xxviii. 11. Mark xvi. 17. 1 Cor. xii. 10. 28-30.

xiii. 1. 8. xiv. 3, 6.

13. 21-23. 39.

1 Ex. iv. 11, 12. speak with other tongues, ¹ as the Spirit gave them utterance.
 Num. xi. 25—29. 1 Sam. xi. 10. 2 Sam. xxiii. 2. Is. lix. 21. Jer. i. 7—9. vi. 11. Ez. iii. 11. Mic. iii. 8. Matt. x. 19, 20. Luke xii. 12. xxi. 15. 1 Cor. xiv. 26—32. Eph. vi. 13, 19. 1 Pet. i. 12. 2 Pet. i. 21.
 2 And there ^m were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, ⁿ devout men, out of every nation ^o under heaven.
 3 Now when this ^{*} was noised abroad, ^p the multitude came together, and were [†] confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language.
 4 And they were all ^q amazed, and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, ^r are not all these which speak Galileans?
 5 And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born?
 6 Parthians, and ^s Medes, and ^t Elamites, and the dwellers in ^u Mesopotamia, and in Judea, and ^v Cappadocia, in ^w Pontus, and ^x Asia,
 7 ^a Phrygia, and ^b Pamphylia, in ^c Egypt, and in the parts of ^d Libya, about ^e Cyrene, and ^f strangers of ^g Rome, Jews and proselytes,
 8 ^h Cretes and ⁱ Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues, ^j the wonderful works of God.
 9 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, ^k What meaneth this?
 10 Others mocking, said, ^l These men are full of new wine.
 11 ¶ But Peter, standing up ^m with the eleven, ⁿ lifted up his voice, and said unto them, ^o Ye men of Judea, and all ^p ye that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you, ^q and hearken to my words:
 12 For ^r these are not drunken, as ye suppose, ^s seeing it is ^t but the third hour of the day.
 13 But this is that which was spoken by ^u the prophet Joel:
 14 And it shall come to pass ^v in the last days, (saith God,) ^w I will pour out of my Spirit upon ^x all flesh: and ^y your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:
 15 And ^z on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit, and they shall prophesy:
 16 And ^a I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:
 17 The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before ^b that great and notable day of the Lord come:
 18 And it shall come to pass, ^c that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.
 19 Ye ^d men of Israel, hear these words; ^e Jesus of Nazareth, ^f a man approved of God among you, by miracles, and wonders, and signs, ^g which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know:
 20 Him, ^h being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ⁱ ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain;
 21 Whom ^j God hath raised up, having ^k loosed the pains of death: ^l because it was not possible that ^m he should be holden of it.
 22 For ⁿ David speaketh concerning him, ^o I foresaw the Lord always before my face; ^p for he is on my right hand, that ^q I should not be moved:
 23 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and ^r my tongue was glad: moreover, also, my flesh shall rest in hope:
 24 Because thou wilt not ^s leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer ^t thine holy One ^u to see corruption.
 25 Thou hast ^v made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt ^w make me full of joy with thy countenance.
 26 Men and brethren, ^x let me ^y freely speak unto you of ^z the patriarch ^a David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day.
 27 Therefore, ^b being a prophet, ^c and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, ^d he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne:
 28 He seeing this before, ^e spake of the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption.
 29 This Jesus hath God raised up, ^f whereof we all are witnesses.
 30 Is. xiii. 9, 10. xxi. 23. Jer. iv. 23, 24. Am. viii. 9. Matt. xxiv. 29. xxvii. 45. Mark xiii. 24. Luke xxi. 25. Rev. vi. 12. xvi. 8. Is. ii. 12—21. xxiv. 8. Joel ii. 1. iii. 14. Zeph. ii. 2, 3. Mal. iv. 5. 1 Cor. v. 5. 1 Thes. v. 2. 2 Pet. iii. 10. 11. 14. xxii. 16. Joel ii. 32. Matt. xxviii. 19. Rom. x. 12, 13. 1 Cor. i. 2. iii. 12. v. 35. xiii. 16. xxi. 28. Is. xli. 14. iv. 14. xxii. 8. xxiv. 5. xxvi. 9. Matt. ii. 23. John i. 45. 19—21. 46. xix. 19—21. x. 37, 38. xxvi. 26. Matt. xi. 2—6. Luke vii. 20—23. xxiv. 18, 19. John iii. 2. v. 36. vi. 14, 27. vii. 31. x. 37, 38. xi. 47. xii. 17, 18. xv. 24. Heb. ii. 4. k. xiv. 27. Matt. ix. 8. xii. 28. Luke xi. 20. John v. 17—20. ix. 33. xi. 40—42. xiv. 10, 11. i. 18. iv. 23. xiii. 27. xv. 18. Ps. lxxvi. 10. Is. x. 6, 7. xlv. 10, 11. Dan. iv. 35. ix. 24—27. Matt. xxvi. 24. Luke xxi. 22, 37. xxiv. 44—46. John xix. 24. 31—37. Rom. iv. 17. xi. 33—36. 1 Pet. i. 20. ii. 8. Jude 4. Rev. xiii. 8. m. iii. 13—15. iv. 10, 11. v. 30. vii. 52. Gen. i. 20. Matt. xxvii. 20—25. n. 32. iii. 15. 26. x. 40, 41. xiii. 30. xvii. 31. Matt. xxvii. 63. John ii. 19—21. x. 18. Rom. iv. 24. vi. 4. viii. 11. 34. xiv. 9. 1 Cor. xv. 12—15. 2 Cor. iv. 14. Gal. i. 1. Eph. i. 20. 1 Thes. i. 10. Heb. xii. 20. 1 Pet. i. 21. o. Ps. cxvii. 3, 4. 16. p. i. 16. Is. xxv. 8. xxvi. 19. lili. 10—12. Hos. xiii. 14. Luke xxiv. 46. John x. 35. xii. 39. Heb. ii. 14. Rev. i. 18. q. 23, 30. xiii. 32—36. r. Ps. xvi. 8—11. s. Ps. lxxiii. 23. cix. 31. ex. 5. Is. xli. 13. l. 7—9. John xvi. 32. t. Ps. xxi. 7. xxx. 6. liii. 2. 6. u. Ps. xvi. 9. xxii. 22—24. xxx. 11, 12. lxiii. 5. lxxi. 23, 24. x. Ps. xlix. 15. Marg. lxxvii. 15. cxvi. 3. Luke xvi. 23. 1 Cor. xv. 55. Marg. Rev. i. 18. xx. 13, 14. y. iii. 14. iv. 27. Ps. lxxxix. 19. Mark i. 24. Luke i. 35. iv. 34. 1 John ii. 20. Rev. iii. 7. z. 31. xiii. 27—37. Job xix. 25—27. Jon. ii. 6. John xi. 39. 1 Cor. xv. 52—54. a. Ps. xvi. 11. xxi. 4. xxv. 4. Prov. ii. 19. vii. 20. John xi. 25, 26. xiv. 6. b. Ps. iv. 6, 7. xvii. 15. xxi. 6. xlii. 5. Heb. xii. 2. * Or, I may. c. xxvi. 26. d. vi. 8, 9. Heb. vii. 4. e. xiii. 36. 1 Kings ii. 10. f. i. 16. 2 Sam. xxiii. 2. Matt. xxvii. 35. Mark xii. 36. Luke xxiv. 44. Heb. iii. 7. iv. 7. 2 Pet. i. 21. g. 2 Sam. vii. 11—16. 1 Chr. xvii. 11—15. Ps. lxxxix. 3, 4. 19—37. 49. ex. 1—5. cxxxii. 11—18. Heb. vii. 1, 2, 21. h. Ps. ii. 6—12. lxxii. 1—19. Is. vii. 14. ix. 6, 7. Jer. xxiii. 5, 6. xxxiii. 14, 15. Am. ix. 11, 12. Mic. v. 2. Luke i. 31—33. 69, 70. ii. 10, 11. John xviii. 36, 37. Rom. xv. 12. Rev. xvii. 14. xix. 16. i. 27. xiii. 35. k. 24. i. 8. 22. iii. 15. iv. 33. v. 31, 32. x. 39—41. Luke xxiv. 46—48. John xv. 27. xxi. 20—31.

20 The ^d sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before ^e that great and notable day of the Lord come:
 21 And it shall come to pass, ^f that ^g whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.
 22 Ye ^h men of Israel, hear these words; ⁱ Jesus of Nazareth, ^j a man approved of God among you, by miracles, and wonders, and signs, ^k which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know:
 23 Him, ^l being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ^m ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain;
 24 Whom ⁿ God hath raised up, having ^o loosed the pains of death: ^p because it was not possible that ^q he should be holden of it.
 25 For ^r David speaketh concerning him, ^s I foresaw the Lord always before my face; ^t for he is on my right hand, that ^u I should not be moved:
 26 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and ^v my tongue was glad: moreover, also, my flesh shall rest in hope:
 27 Because thou wilt not ^w leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer ^x thine holy One ^y to see corruption.
 28 Thou hast ^z made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt ^a make me full of joy with thy countenance.
 29 Men and brethren, ^b let me ^c freely speak unto you of ^d the patriarch ^e David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day.
 30 Therefore, ^f being a prophet, ^g and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, ^h he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne:
 31 He seeing this before, ⁱ spake of the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption.
 32 This Jesus hath God raised up, ^j whereof we all are witnesses.
 33 Is. xiii. 9, 10. xxi. 23. Jer. iv. 23, 24. Am. viii. 9. Matt. xxiv. 29. xxvii. 45. Mark xiii. 24. Luke xxi. 25. Rev. vi. 12. xvi. 8. Is. ii. 12—21. xxiv. 8. Joel ii. 1. iii. 14. Zeph. ii. 2, 3. Mal. iv. 5. 1 Cor. v. 5. 1 Thes. v. 2. 2 Pet. iii. 10. 11. 14. xxii. 16. Joel ii. 32. Matt. xxviii. 19. Rom. x. 12, 13. 1 Cor. i. 2. iii. 12. v. 35. xiii. 16. xxi. 28. Is. xli. 14. iv. 14. xxii. 8. xxiv. 5. xxvi. 9. Matt. ii. 23. John i. 45. 19—21. 46. xix. 19—21. x. 37, 38. xxvi. 26. Matt. xi. 2—6. Luke vii. 20—23. xxiv. 18, 19. John iii. 2. v. 36. vi. 14, 27. vii. 31. x. 37, 38. xi. 47. xii. 17, 18. xv. 24. Heb. ii. 4. k. xiv. 27. Matt. ix. 8. xii. 28. Luke xi. 20. John v. 17—20. ix. 33. xi. 40—42. xiv. 10, 11. i. 18. iv. 23. xiii. 27. xv. 18. Ps. lxxvi. 10. Is. x. 6, 7. xlv. 10, 11. Dan. iv. 35. ix. 24—27. Matt. xxvi. 24. Luke xxi. 22, 37. xxiv. 44—46. John xix. 24. 31—37. Rom. iv. 17. xi. 33—36. 1 Pet. i. 20. ii. 8. Jude 4. Rev. xiii. 8. m. iii. 13—15. iv. 10, 11. v. 30. vii. 52. Gen. i. 20. Matt. xxvii. 20—25. n. 32. iii. 15. 26. x. 40, 41. xiii. 30. xvii. 31. Matt. xxvii. 63. John ii. 19—21. x. 18. Rom. iv. 24. vi. 4. viii. 11. 34. xiv. 9. 1 Cor. xv. 12—15. 2 Cor. iv. 14. Gal. i. 1. Eph. i. 20. 1 Thes. i. 10. Heb. xii. 20. 1 Pet. i. 21. o. Ps. cxvii. 3, 4. 16. p. i. 16. Is. xxv. 8. xxvi. 19. lili. 10—12. Hos. xiii. 14. Luke xxiv. 46. John x. 35. xii. 39. Heb. ii. 14. Rev. i. 18. q. 23, 30. xiii. 32—36. r. Ps. xvi. 8—11. s. Ps. lxxiii. 23. cix. 31. ex. 5. Is. xli. 13. l. 7—9. John xvi. 32. t. Ps. xxi. 7. xxx. 6. liii. 2. 6. u. Ps. xvi. 9. xxii. 22—24. xxx. 11, 12. lxiii. 5. lxxi. 23, 24. x. Ps. xlix. 15. Marg. lxxvii. 15. cxvi. 3. Luke xvi. 23. 1 Cor. xv. 55. Marg. Rev. i. 18. xx. 13, 14. y. iii. 14. iv. 27. Ps. lxxxix. 19. Mark i. 24. Luke i. 35. iv. 34. 1 John ii. 20. Rev. iii. 7. z. 31. xiii. 27—37. Job xix. 25—27. Jon. ii. 6. John xi. 39. 1 Cor. xv. 52—54. a. Ps. xvi. 11. xxi. 4. xxv. 4. Prov. ii. 19. vii. 20. John xi. 25, 26. xiv. 6. b. Ps. iv. 6, 7. xvii. 15. xxi. 6. xlii. 5. Heb. xii. 2. * Or, I may. c. xxvi. 26. d. vi. 8, 9. Heb. vii. 4. e. xiii. 36. 1 Kings ii. 10. f. i. 16. 2 Sam. xxiii. 2. Matt. xxvii. 35. Mark xii. 36. Luke xxiv. 44. Heb. iii. 7. iv. 7. 2 Pet. i. 21. g. 2 Sam. vii. 11—16. 1 Chr. xvii. 11—15. Ps. lxxxix. 3, 4. 19—37. 49. ex. 1—5. cxxxii. 11—18. Heb. vii. 1, 2, 21. h. Ps. ii. 6—12. lxxii. 1—19. Is. vii. 14. ix. 6, 7. Jer. xxiii. 5, 6. xxxiii. 14, 15. Am. ix. 11, 12. Mic. v. 2. Luke i. 31—33. 69, 70. ii. 10, 11. John xviii. 36, 37. Rom. xv. 12. Rev. xvii. 14. xix. 16. i. 27. xiii. 35. k. 24. i. 8. 22. iii. 15. iv. 33. v. 31, 32. x. 39—41. Luke xxiv. 46—48. John xv. 27. xxi. 20—31.

1 v. 31. Ps. lxxxix. 19. 24. cxviii. 16. 22, 23. Is. lii. 13. liii. 12. Matt. xxviii. 18. Mark xvi. 19. John xvii. 5. Eph. i. 20-23. Phil. i. 9-11. Heb. i. 2-4. 1 Pet. i. 21. iii. 22. mi. 4. Luke xxiv. 49. John vii. 38. 39. xiv. 16. 26. xv. 26. xvi. 7-13. n 17. 33. 39. x. 45. Rom. v. 5. Tit. iii. 6. o Ps. cx. 1. Matt. xxii. 42-45. Mark xii. 36. Luke xx. 42, 43. 1 Cor. xv. 25. Eph. i. 22. Heb. i. 13. p Gen. iii. 15. Josh. x. 24, 25. Ps. ii. 8-12. xviii. 40-42. xxi. 8-12. lxxii. 9. Is. xlix. 23. lix. 18. lx. 14. lxxii. 4-6. Luke xix. 27. xx. 16-18. Rom. xvi. 20. Rev. xix. 10-21. xx. 1-3, 8-15. q Jer. ii. 4. ix. 26. xxxi. 31. xxxiii. 14. Ez. xxiv. 30. xxxix. 25-29. Zech. xiii. 1. Rom. ix. 3-6. r 22, 23. iv. 11, 12. v. 30, 31. x. 36-42. Ps. ii. 1-6. Matt. xxviii. 18-20. John iii. 35, 36. v. 22-29. Rom. xiv. 8-12. 2 Cor. v. 10. 2 Thes. i. 7-10. s v. 33. vii. 54. Zech. xii. 10. John viii. 9. xvi. 8-11. Rom. vii. 9. 1 Cor. xiv. 24, 25. Heb. iv. 13, 14. t See on i. 16. u i. 5, 6. xvi. 29-31. xxii. 10. xxiv. 25, 26. x iii. 19. xvii. 30. xv. 21. xxvi. 20. Matt. iii. 2, 8. 9. iv. 17. xxi. 28-32. Luke xv. 1-10. xxiv. 47. y viii. 36-38. xvi. 15. 31-34. xxi. 16. Tit. iii. 5. 1 Pet. iii. 21. z viii. 12. 16. x. 48. xix. 4, 5. Matt. xxviii. 19. Rom. vi. 3. 1 Cor. i. 13-17. a 16-18. viii. 15-17. x. 44, 45. Is. xxxii. 15. xlv. 3, 4. lix. 21. Ez. xxxvi. 25-27. xxxix. 24. Joel ii. 28, 29. Zech. xii. 10. b iii. 25, 26. Gen. xvii. 7, 8. Ps. cxv. 14, 15. Jer. xxxii. 39, 40. Ez. xxxvii. 25. Rom. xi. 16, 17. 1 Cor. vii. 14. c x. 45. xi. 15-18. xiv. 27. xv. 3, 9, 14. Is. lix. 13. Eph. ii. 13-22. iii. 5-8. d Joel ii. 32. Rom. viii. 30. ix. 24. xi. 29. Eph. i. 18. iv. 4. 2 Thes. i. 11. ii. 13, 14. 2 Tim. i. 9. Heb. iii. 1. ix. 15. 1 Pet. v. 10. 2 Pet. i. 3. 10. Rev. xvii. 14. xix. 9. e xv. 32. xx. 2, 9-11. xxviii. 23. John xxi. 25. f x. 42. xx. 21. 24. Gal. v. 3. Eph. iv. 17. 1 Thes. ii. 11. 1 Pet. v. 12. Num. xvi. 28-34. Prov. ix. 6. Matt. x. Luke xxi. 36. 2 Cor. v. 20. vi. 17. 1 Tim. iv. 6. Heb. iii. 12, 13. Jas. iv. 8-10. Rev. iii. 17-19. xviii. 4, 5. h Matt. iii. 7-10. xii. 34. xvi. 4. xvii. 17. xviii. 33. Mark viii. 38. i 37. viii. 6-8. xiii. 48. xvi. 31-34. Matt. xiii. 44-46. Gal. iv. 14, 15. 1 Thes. i. 6. k See on 38. l 47. i. 15. iv. 4. Ps. lxxii. 16, 17. cx. 3. Luke v. 5-7. John xiv. 12. m 46. xi. 23. xiv. 22. Mark iv. 16, 17. John viii. 31, 32. Gal. i. 6. Eph. ii. 20. Col. i. 23. 2 Tim. iii. 14. Heb. x. 39. 2 Pet. iii. 1, 2, 17, 18. 1 John ii. 19. n iv. 23. v. 12-14. 1 John i. 3, 7. o xv. 7. 11. 1 Cor. x. 16, 17. 21. xi. 20-25. p i. 14. iv. 31. vi. 4. Rom. xii. 12. Eph. vi. 18. Col. iv. 2. Heb. x. 25. Jude 20. q v. 11, 13. Esth. viii. 17. Jer. xxxiii. 9. Hos. iii. 5. Luke vii. 16. viii. 37. r iii. 6-9. iv. 33. v. 12, 15, 16. ix. 34, 40. Mark xvii. 17. John xiv. 12. s iv. 32. v. 4. vi. 1-3. 2 Cor. viii. 9. 14, 15. ix. 6-15. 1 John iii. 16-18. t iv. 34-37. v. 1, 2. xi. 29. Luke xxi. 24, 34. xvi. 9. xviii. 22. xix. 8.

33 Therefore being ¹ by the right hand of God exalted, ^m and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, ^a he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear.

34 For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, ^o The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

35 Until I make ^p thy foes thy footstool.

36 Therefore let ^q all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God hath made ^r that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ.

37 ¶ Now when they heard *this*, ^s they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter, and to the rest of the apostles, ^t Men and brethren, ^u what shall we do?

38 Then Peter said unto them, ^v Repent, and ^w be baptised every one of you ^z in the name of Jesus Christ, for the remission of sins, ^a and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.

39 For ^b the promise is unto you, and to your children, ^c and to all that are afar off, *even* ^d as many as the LORD our God shall call.

40 And ^e with many other words ^f did he testify and exhort, saying, Save ^g yourselves from this ^h untoward generation.

41 Then they that ⁱ gladly received his word ^k were baptized: and the same day there were ^l added unto them about three thousand souls.

42 ¶ And ^m they continued steadfastly in the apostles' doctrine and ⁿ fellowship, and ^o in breaking of bread, ^p and in prayers.

43 And ^q fear came upon every soul: and ^r many wonders and signs were done by the apostles.

44 And all that believed were together, ^s and had all things common;

45 And ^t sold their possessions

and goods, ^u and parted them to all men, as every man had need.

46 And they continuing ^v daily with one accord in the temple, ^w and breaking bread ^x from house to house, ^y did eat their meat with gladness and ^z singleness of heart;

47 Praising God, ^a and having favour with all the people. And ^b the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved.

CHAP. III.

Peter and John, at the temple, heal one who had been lame from his birth, 1-3. The people, being astonished, throng around them, 9-11. Peter declares that this miracle had been wrought by the power, and through faith in the name of Jesus, whom they had delivered to be crucified, but whom God had raised from the dead, 12-16; he supposes that they did it ignorantly, and shews that God had thus fulfilled the scriptures, 17, 18; exhorts them to repent and be converted, that their sins might be pardoned, and they made partakers of the promised blessing, 19, 20; and refers them to Moses and all the prophets, whose predictions were fulfilled in Jesus the Saviour, 21-26.

NOW ^a Peter and John ^b went up together into the temple at ^c the hour of prayer, *being* the ninth hour.

2 And a certain man, ^d lame from his mother's womb, was carried, ^e whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple ^f which is called Beautiful, ^g to ask alms of them that entered into the temple;

3 Who seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple, asked an alms.

4 And Peter, ^h fastening his eyes upon him, with John, said, ⁱ Look on us.

5 And he gave heed unto them, ^j expecting to receive something of them.

6 Then Peter said, ^k Silver and gold have I none; ^l but such as I have give I thee: ^m In the name of ⁿ Jesus Christ of Nazareth, rise up and walk.

7 And ^o he took him by the right hand, and lifted him up; and immediately his feet and ankle-bones received strength.

8 And ^p he, leaping up, stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, ^q and praising God.

9 And all ^r the people saw him walking, and praising God.

10 And ^s they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: ^t and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him.

11 And as the lame man which ^u was healed ^v held Peter and John, ^w all the people ran together unto them ^x in the porch that is called Solomon's, greatly wondering.

Ps. cxii. 9. Prov. xi. 24, 25. xix. 17. Ec. xi. 1, 2. Is. lviii. 7-12. 1 Tim. vi. 18. 19. Jam. ii. 14-16. v. 1-5. x iii. 1. v. 42. Luke xxiv. 53. 42. xx. 7. Or, at home. i. 14. 1 Cor. xi. 20-22. z xvi. 34. Deut. xii. 7. 12. xvi. 42. xx. 7. a Ps. lxxxvi. 11. Matt. vi. 22. Rom. xii. 8. 2 Cor. i. 12. xi. 3. Eph. vi. 5. Col. iii. 22. b iv. 21. Luke xix. 48. Rom. xiv. 18. c 39. v. 14. xi. 24. xiii. 48. Rom. viii. 30. ix. 27. xi. 5-7. Tit. iii. 4, 5.

a iv. 13. viii. 14. Matt. xvii. 1. xxvi. 37. John xiii. 23-25. xx. 2-9. xxi. 7. 18-22. Gal. ii. 9. b ii. 46. v. 25. Luke xxiv. 53. c x. 3. 30. Ex. xxix. 39. Num. xviii. 4. 1 Kings xviii. 36. Ps. lv. 17. Dan. ix. 21. Luke i. 10. xxi. 44-46. d iv. 22. xiv. 2. John ix. 1-3. e Luke xvi. 20. f 10. g x. 4. 31. Luke xviii. 35. John ix. 8. h vi. 6. xiv. 9, 10. Luke iv. 20. i 12. John v. 6. xi. 40. k Matt. x. 9. 1 Cor. iv. 11, 12. 2 Cor. vi. 10. yd. 9. Jam. ii. 5. l Mark xiv. 8. 2 Cor. viii. 12. Pet. iv. 10. m 16. iv. 7. ix. 30. ix. 54. xvi. 19. xix. 13-16. Matt. vii. 28. Mark xvi. 17. n ii. 22. 36. iv. 10. x. 36. John ix. 19. o ix. 41. Mark i. 31. v. 41. ix. 27. Luke xii. 13. p xiv. 10. Is. xxxv. 6. Luke vi. 20. John v. 8, 9. 41. Ps. ciii. 1, 2. cvii. 20-29. Luke xvii. 13-18. xviii. 41. r xiv. 11. Mark ii. 11, 12. Luke xiii. 17. s v. 14-16. 21, 22. John ix. 8, 18-21. t ii. 7, 12. Luke ix. 36. ix. 41. John v. 20. u Luke viii. 38. x ii. 6. y v. 12. John x. 23.

z ii. 22. xiii. 26. 12 ¶ And when Peter saw it, he answered unto the people, ^z Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this? ^a or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk?

b v. 30. vii. 32. Ex. iii. 6. 15. Ps. cv. 6-10. Matt. xxii. 32. Heb. xi. 9-16. 13 The ^b God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God, of our fathers, ^c hath glorified his Son Jesus; ^d whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let him go.

c ii. 33-36. v. 31. Ps. ii. 6-12. ex. 1. 2. Matt. xi. 27. xxviii. 18. John iii. 35, 36. v. 22, 23. vii. 39. xiii. 16. xiii. 31. 32. xvi. 14, 15. xvii. 2-5. Eph. i. 20-23. Phil. ii. 9-11. 14 But ye denied ^e the Holy One, and the Just, ^f and desired a murderer to be granted unto you;

d ii. 23, 24. v. 30. xiii. 27, 28. Matt. xxvii. 2. 18-25. Mark xv. 11. Luke xxiii. 18-21. John xviii. 40. xix. 15. 15 And killed the ^g Prince of life, ^g whom God hath raised from the dead; ^h whereof we are witnesses.

e ii. 27. iv. 27. vii. 52. xxi. 14. Ps. xvi. 10. Zech. ix. 9. Mark i. 24. Luke i. 35. Jam. v. 6. 1 Pet. iii. 18. 1 John i. 2. Rev. iii. 7. 16 And ⁱ his name, ^k through faith in his name, hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know: yea, the faith, which is by him, hath given him this ^l perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

f Mark xv. 7. Luke xxiii. 19. 25. 17 And now, brethren, I ^m wot that ⁿ through ignorance ye did it, as *did* also your rulers.

g See on ii. 24. 32. h i. 22. x. 40, 41. xiii. 30-32. i 6. iv. 7. 10. 30. xvi. 18. 18 But ^o those things which God ^p all his prophets, that Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled.

k xv. 9. xix. 13-17. Matt. xvii. 19, 20. xxi. 21, 22. Mark xi. 22, 23. xvi. 17, 18. Luke xvii. 5, 6. John xiv. 12. 1 Cor. xiii. 2. 19 ^q Repent ye therefore, and ^r be converted, ^s that your sins may be blotted out; ^t when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord;

l 8. iv. 14-16. Deut. xxxii. 4. John vii. 23. m vii. 40. Gen. xxi. 26. xxxix. 8. xlii. 15. Ex. xxxii. 1. Num. xxii. 6. Rom. xi. 2. Phil. i. 22. n xiii. 27. Num. xv. 24-31. Luke xxiii. 34. John vii. 27, 52. xvi. 3. 1 Cor. ii. 8. 2 Cor. iii. 14. 1 Tim. i. 13. o xvii. 2. 3. xxvi. 22, 23. xxviii. 23. Luke xxiv. 26, 27, 44. 1 Cor. xv. 3, 4. 1 Pet. i. 11. Rev. xix. 10. 20 And ^u he shall send Jesus Christ, which before was preached unto you:

p Gen. iii. 15. Ps. xxii. 38. Is. liii. Dan. ix. 26. Zech. xii. 10. xiii. 7. q See on ii. 38. 18. 2 Tim. ii. 25. r xi. 21. xv. 3. xxvi. 18-20. xxviii. 27. Ps. li. 13. Is. vi. 10. Iv. 6, 7. Jer. xxxi. 18-20. Lam. iii. 40. v. 21. Ez. xviii. 30-32. Dan. ix. 13. Hos. xiv. 2. Matt. xiii. 15. xviii. 3. Luke i. 16. Jam. iv. 7-10. v. 19, 20. 1 Pet. ii. 25. Gr. s Deut. iv. 20-31. 1 Kings viii. 48-50. Ps. xxxii. 1-5. li. 1-3. 9. ciii. 12. Is. i. 16-18. xlii. 25. xlii. 26. Ps. lxxii. 6-19. xcvi. Is. ii. 1-3. xlix. 10-22. li. 11. lii. 1-10. liv. 1-14. lx. lxi. 3. 9-11. lxii. 1-5. lxxv. 17-25. lxxvi. 10-14. 18-22. Jer. xxxi. 22-26. xxxii. 37-41. xxxiii. 15-26. Ez. xxxiv. 23-31. xxxvii. 21-28. xxxix. 25-29. Hos. ii. 19-23. Joel. iii. 16-21. Am. ix. 13-15. Mic. vii. 14, 15. Zeph. iii. 14-20. Zech. viii. 20-23. Rom. xi. 25, 26. 2 Thes. i. 7. 10. 2 Pet. iii. 8. u 26. xvii. 31. Matt. xvi. 27, 28. xxiv. 3. 30. 36. Mark xiii. 26, 30-37. Luke xix. 11. xxi. 27, 28. 2 Thes. ii. 2, 8. Rev. i. 7. xix. 11-16. x i. 11. y See on 19. Is. i. 26, 27. Mal. iii. 3, 4. iv. 5, 6. Matt. xvii. 11, 12. Mark ix. 11-13. z x. 43. Luke i. 70. 2 Pet. i. 21. iii. 2. Rev. xviii. 20. xxii. 6. a vii. 37. Deut. xviii. 15-18. b Luke xii. 33. xxiv. 19. John viii. 12. xii. 46. Rev. i. 1. c Rom. viii. 3. ix. 5. Gal. iv. 4. Heb. ii. 9-17. d See on Deut. xviii. 18. e Is. lv. 3, 4. Matt. xvii. 4, 5. Mark ix. 4-7. Luke ix. 30-35. John i. 17. v. 24. 39-47. Heb. i. 1, 2. ii. 1. v. 9.

18 But ^o those things which God ^p all his prophets, that Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled. 19 ^q Repent ye therefore, and ^r be converted, ^s that your sins may be blotted out; ^t when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord; 20 And ^u he shall send Jesus Christ, which before was preached unto you:

21 Whom ^x the heaven must receive until ^y the times of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his ^z holy prophets since the world began. 22 For ^a Moses truly said unto the fathers, ^b A Prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you ^c of your brethren, ^d like unto me; ^e him shall ye hear in all things, whatsoever he shall say unto you.

23 And it shall come to pass, n xiii. 27. Num. xv. 24-31. Luke xxiii. 34. John vii. 27, 52. xvi. 3. 1 Cor. ii. 8. 2 Cor. iii. 14. 1 Tim. i. 13. o xvii. 2. 3. xxvi. 22, 23. xxviii. 23. Luke xxiv. 26, 27, 44. 1 Cor. xv. 3, 4. 1 Pet. i. 11. Rev. xix. 10. 24 And it came to pass ⁱ on the morrow, that their ^k rulers, and elders, and scribes, 25 And ^l Annas the high priest, and Caiaphas, and John, and Alexander, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered together at Jerusalem. 26 And when they had ^m set them in the midst, they asked, ⁿ By what power, or ^o by what name, have ye done this? 27 Then Peter, ^p filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Israel,

that every soul which will not hear that Prophet shall be destroyed from among the people.

24 Yea, ^g and all the prophets from ^h Samuel, and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of these days.

25 Ye are ⁱ the children of the prophets, and of ^k the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, ^l And in thy seed shall ^m all the kindreds of the earth be blessed.

26 Unto you ⁿ first, God, ^o having raised up his Son Jesus, ^p sent him to bless you, ^q in turning away every one of you from his iniquities.

Rom. ix. 4, 5. xv. 8. Gal. iii. 29. 1 Gen. xii. 3. xviii. 18. xxii. 18. xxvi. 4. xxviii. 14. Rom. iv. 13. Gal. iii. 8, 16. m Ps. xxii. 27. xvi. 7. Rev. v. 9. vii. 9. xiv. 6. n i. 8. xiii. 26. 46, 47. xviii. 4-6. xxvi. 20. xxviii. 23-28. Matt. x. 5, 6. xv. 24. Luke xxiv. 47. Rom. ii. 9, 10. Rev. vii. 4-9. o 15. 22. p 20. 25. Ps. lxxii. 6, 7. lxxii. 17. Luke ii. 10, 11. Rom. xv. 29. Gal. iii. 9-14. Eph. i. 3. 1 Pet. i. 3. iii. 9. q Is. lix. 20, 21. Jer. xxxii. 38-41. xxxiii. 8, 9. Ez. xi. 19, 20. xxxvi. 25-29. Matt. i. 21. Eph. v. 26, 27. Tit. ii. 14. 1 John iii. 5-8. Jude 24.

CHAP. IV.

The priests and Sadducees imprison Peter and John, 1-3. The signal success of their preaching, 4. When they are brought before the council, Peter boldly declares that the late cure had been wrought in the name of Jesus, the only Saviour, whom the rulers had rejected, 5-12. The council, unable to answer, dismiss them, with a threatening charge to speak no more in the name of Jesus, which they avowed themselves bound to disregard, 13-22. They return to their company; and all unite in prayer, for boldness in preaching, and that miracles of mercy might confirm their testimony, 23-30. The house being shaken, they are all filled with the Holy Spirit, and emboldened to speak the word of God, 31. The harmony and charity of the whole company, who had all things in common; the miraculous assistance granted to the apostles; and the pious liberality of such as had possessions, in selling them, to distribute to the needy, 32-37.

AND as they spake unto the people, ^a the priests, ^b and the ^c captain of the temple, ^c and the Sadducees, came upon them;

2 Being ^d grieved that they taught the people, and ^e preached through Jesus the resurrection from the dead.

3 And they ^f laid hands on them, and put *them* in hold unto the next day: for it was now even-tide.

4 Howbeit, ^g many of them which heard the word believed; ^h and the number of the men was about five thousand.

5 And it came to pass ⁱ on the morrow, that their ^k rulers, and elders, and scribes,

6 And ^l Annas the high priest, and Caiaphas, and John, and Alexander, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered together at Jerusalem.

7 And when they had ^m set them in the midst, they asked, ⁿ By what power, or ^o by what name, have ye done this?

8 Then Peter, ^p filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Israel,

f xiii. 33-41. Mark xvi. 16. John iii. 18-20. viii. 24. xii. 48. 2 Thes. i. 7-9. Heb. ii. 3. x. 28-30. 39. xii. 25. Rev. xiii. 8. xx. 15.

g 19. 21. Rom. iii. 21.

h xiii. 20. 1 Sam. ii. 10. iii. 1. 20. Ps. xcix. 6. Jer. xv. 1.

i ii. 39. xiii. 36. Gen. xx. 7. xxvii. 36-40. xlviii. 14-20. xlix. Ps. cv. 8-15. Matt. iii. 9, 10.

k Gen. xvii. 9, 10. 19. 1 Chr. xvi. 17. Neh. ix. 8. Luke i. 72.

l Gen. xvii. 9, 10. 19. 1 Chr. xvi. 17. Neh. ix. 8. Luke i. 72.

m Ps. xxii. 27. xvi. 7. Rev. v. 9. vii. 9. xiv. 6. n i. 8. xiii. 26. 46, 47. xviii. 4-6. xxvi. 20. xxviii. 23-28. Matt. x. 5, 6. xv. 24. Luke xxiv. 47. Rom. ii. 9, 10. Rev. vii. 4-9. o 15. 22. p 20. 25. Ps. lxxii. 6, 7. lxxii. 17. Luke ii. 10, 11. Rom. xv. 29. Gal. iii. 9-14. Eph. i. 3. 1 Pet. i. 3. iii. 9. q Is. lix. 20, 21. Jer. xxxii. 38-41. xxxiii. 8, 9. Ez. xi. 19, 20. xxxvi. 25-29. Matt. i. 21. Eph. v. 26, 27. Tit. ii. 14. 1 John iii. 5-8. Jude 24.

r xi. 21. xv. 3. xxvi. 18-20. xxviii. 23. Luke xxiv. 26, 27, 44. 1 Cor. xv. 3, 4. 1 Pet. i. 11. Rev. xix. 10.

s Deut. iv. 20-31. 1 Kings viii. 48-50. Ps. xxxii. 1-5. li. 1-3. 9. ciii. 12. Is. i. 16-18. xlii. 25. xlii. 26. Ps. lxxii. 6-19. xcvi. Is. ii. 1-3. xlix. 10-22. li. 11. lii. 1-10. liv. 1-14. lx. lxi. 3. 9-11. lxii. 1-5. lxxv. 17-25. lxxvi. 10-14. 18-22. Jer. xxxi. 22-26. xxxii. 37-41. xxxiii. 15-26. Ez. xxxiv. 23-31. xxxvii. 21-28. xxxix. 25-29. Hos. ii. 19-23. Joel. iii. 16-21. Am. ix. 13-15. Mic. vii. 14, 15. Zeph. iii. 14-20. Zech. viii. 20-23. Rom. xi. 25, 26. 2 Thes. i. 7. 10. 2 Pet. iii. 8. u 26. xvii. 31. Matt. xvi. 27, 28. xxiv. 3. 30. 36. Mark xiii. 26, 30-37. Luke xix. 11. xxi. 27, 28. 2 Thes. ii. 2, 8. Rev. i. 7. xix. 11-16. x i. 11. y See on 19. Is. i. 26, 27. Mal. iii. 3, 4. iv. 5, 6. Matt. xvii. 11, 12. Mark ix. 11-13. z x. 43. Luke i. 70. 2 Pet. i. 21. iii. 2. Rev. xviii. 20. xxii. 6. a vii. 37. Deut. xviii. 15-18. b Luke xii. 33. xxiv. 19. John viii. 12. xii. 46. Rev. i. 1. c Rom. viii. 3. ix. 5. Gal. iv. 4. Heb. ii. 9-17. d See on Deut. xviii. 18. e Is. lv. 3, 4. Matt. xvii. 4, 5. Mark ix. 4-7. Luke ix. 30-35. John i. 17. v. 24. 39-47. Heb. i. 1, 2. ii. 1. v. 9.

a 6. vi. 7. 12. Matt. xxvi. 3, 4. xxvii. 1, 2. 20. 41. John xv. 20. xviii. 3.

b v. 26. 2 Chr. xxiii. 4-9. Luke xxii. 4.

c Or, ruler. xxi. 6-9. xxii. xvi. 12. xxii. 16, 23. 34.

d v. 17. xiii. 45. xix. 23. Neh. ii. 10. John xi. 47, 48.

e x. 40-43. xvii. 18, 31, 32. xxiv. 14, 15. 21. xxvi. 8. 23. Rom. viii. 11. 1 Cor. xv. 12-20. 23. 2 Cor. iv. 13, 14. 1 Thes. iv. 13, 14.

f v. 18. vi. 12. viii. 3. ix. 2. xii. 1-3. xvi. 19-24. Matt. x. 16, 17. Luke xxii. 52. 54. John xviii. 12.

g 2 Cor. ii. 14-17. Phil. i. 12-18. 2 Tim. ii. 9, 10.

h ii. 41. Gen. xlix. 10. Is. xlv. 24. liii. 12. John xii. 24.

i v. 20, 21. Mic. ii. 1. Matt. xxvii. 1, 2.

k 8. v. 34. vi. 12. Is. i. 10. Mark xv. 1. Luke xx. 1. xxii. 66. xxiv. 20.

l Luke iii. 2. John xi. 49. xviii. 13, 14. 24.

m v. 27. 1 Kings xxi. 12-14. John viii. 3. 9.

n Ex. ii. 14. Matt. xxi. 23. Mark xi. 28. John ii. 18.

o 10. v. 28. 40. 31. See on. ii. 4. Matt. x. 19, 20. Luke xii. 11, 12. xxi. 14, 15.

q iii. 7. John vii. 23. x. 32. 1 Pet. iii. 15—17. iv. 14—16.
 r xiii. 38. xxviii. 23. Jer. xlii. 19. 20. Dan. iii. 18.
 s ii. 22—24. 36. iii. 13—16. v. 29—32.
 t ii. 24. x. 40—42. xiii. 29—41. Matt. xxvii. 63—66. xxviii. 11—15. Rom. i. 4.

u Ps. cxviii. 22. 23. Is. xlviii. 16. Matt. xxi. 42—45. Mark xii. 10—12. Luke xx. 16—18. 1 Pet. ii. 6—8.
 x vii. 52. xx. 26. 27. Prov. xxviii. 1. Is. lviii. 1, 2. Ez. ii. 6, 7. iii. 7—11. 18, 19. xxviii. 7—9. 2 Cor. iii. 12. iv. 1.
 y Zech. iii. 9. iv. 6, 7. Eph. ii. 20—22.

z x. 42, 43. Matt. i. 21. Mark xvi. 14, 16. John iii. 36. xiv. 6. 1 Cor. iii. 11. 1 Tim. ii. 5, 6. Heb. ii. 3. xii. 25. 1 John v. 11, 12. Rev. vii. 9, 10. xx. 15.
 a ii. 5. Gen. vii. 19. Job xli. 11. Col. i. 23.
 b ii. 7—12. Matt. iv. 18—22. xi. 25. John vii. 15. 49. 1 Cor. i. 27. Matt. xxvi. 57. 58. 71. 73. Luke xxii. 52—54. 56—60. John xviii. 16, 17. xix. 26. d 10. iii. 8—12. e 16. 21. f v. 34. &c. xxvi. 30—32. g John xi. 47, 48. xii. 18, 19. h Dan. viii. 5. 8. Matt. xxvii. 16. i vi. 10. Luke vi. 10, 11. xxi. 15. k v. 39. Ps. ii. 1—4. Dan. ii. 34, 35. Rom. x. 16—18. xv. 19—22. 1 Thes. i. 8. l 21. 29, 30. v. 24. 28. 40. 2 Chr. xxv. 15, 16. Is. xxxi. 8—11. Jer. xx. 1—3. xxiv. 25—32. xxxviii. 4. Am. ii. 12. vii. 12—17. Mic. ii. 6, 7. Matt. xxvii. 64. John xi. 47, 48. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. m i. 8. v. 20. Luke xxiv. 46—48. n 2 Cor. iv. 2. Eph. vi. 1. 1 Tim. ii. 3. o v. 20. Ex. i. 17. 1 Kings xii. 30. xiv. 16. xxi. 11. xxii. 14, 2 Kings xvi. 15, 16. 2 Chr. xxvi. 16—20. Dan. iii. 18. vi. 10, 11. Hos. v. 11. Am. vii. 16, 17. Mic. vi. 16. Matt. xxii. 21. Heb. xi. 23. Rev. xiii. 3—10. xiv. 9—12. p Ps. lvi. 1. John vii. 24. 1 Cor. x. 15. Jam. ii. 4. q ii. 4. xvi. 16, 17. xviii. 5. Num. xxii. 33. xxiii. 20. 2 Sam. xxiii. 2. Job xxxii. 18—20. Jer. i. 7. 17—19. iv. 19. vi. 11. xix. 9. Ez. iii. 11. 14—21. 26, 27. Mic. iii. 8. 1 Cor. ix. 16, 17. r i. 8. 22. iii. 15. v. 32. x. 39—41. xxii. 15. Luke i. 2. Heb. ii. 3, 4. s John i. 1—3. t 17. v. 40. u 15. 26. Matt. xxi. 46. xxvi. 5. Luke xix. 47, 48. v iii. 6—9. Matt. ix. 33. xv. 31. Luke v. 26. xiii. 17. John xii. 18, 19. x iii. 2. ix. 33. Matt. ix. 20. Luke xiii. 11. John v. 5. ix. 1.

9 If we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole;—

10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole.

11 This is the Stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the Head of the corner.

12 Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men whereby we must be saved.

13 ¶ Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus.

14 And beholding the man which was healed standing with them, they could say nothing against it.

15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves,

16 Saying, What shall we do to these men? for that indeed a notable miracle hath been done by them is manifest to all them that dwell in Jerusalem, and we cannot deny it.

17 But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name.

18 And they called them, and commanded them, not to speak at all, nor teach, in the name of Jesus.

19 But Peter and John answered and said unto them, Whether it be right in the sight of God, to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye.

20 For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard.

21 So, when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, because of the people: for all men glorified God for that which was done.

22 For the man was above forty years old, on whom this miracle of healing was shewed.

23 And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them.

24 And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord thou art God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is:

25 Who by the mouth of thy servant David hast said, Why did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things?

26 The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together, against the Lord, and against his Christ.

27 For of a truth, against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together.

28 For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be done.

29 And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word,

30 By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child Jesus.

31 And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness.

32 ¶ And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart, and of one soul: neither said any of them, that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common.

33 And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them all.

34 Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold,

35 And laid them down at the apostles' feet: and distribution

i. 13, 14. ii. 44. xii. 11, 12. xvi. 40. Ps. xvi. 3. xlii. 4. cxix. 63. Prov. xiii. 20. Mai. iii. 16. 2 Cor. vi. 14—17. xvi. 25. Ps. lv. 16—18. lxxi. 5—8. lxxix. 29, 30. cix. 29—31. Jer. cx. 13. Luke vi. 11, 12. 2 Cor. i. 8—11. 1 Thes. v. 16—18. 2 Tim. iv. 17, 18.

a 2 Kings xix. 15. 19. Neh. ix. 6. Ps. cxlvi. 5, 6. Is. li. 12, 13. Jer. v. 10—12. xxxiii. 17. b i. 16. ii. 30. c See on Ps. ii. 1—6. d Ps. lxxviii. 2—8. Joel iii. 9—14. Rev. xvii. 13—14. 17. xiv. 16—21. e Rev. xi. 15. xii. 10. f 30. ii. 27. iii. 14. Job xiv. 4. xv. 14. xxv. 4. Luke i. 35. Heb. vii. 26. g v. 38. Ps. ii. 2. 6. Marg. xlv. 7. Is. lxi. 1. Luke iv. 13. John x. 36. h Matt. ii. 13—16. Luke xiii. 31—33. xxiii. 7—12. i iii. 18. Matt. xxvii. 2. 11—16. Mark xv. 1—29. Luke xxviii. 31—33. xxiii. 13—18. John xix. 1—24. 34. k Is. xlix. 7. lxxi. 3. Zech. xi. 7. 8. Matt. xx. 19. 12. xxi. 33. xxiii. 37. xlv. 3. 4. 59—68. xxvii. 25. 40—48. Mark x. 33. 34. xvi. 1, 2. 43—46. xii. 1—3. 31, 32. Luke ix. 22. xv. 13—19. xvi. 2—6. 47—52. 63—71. xxiii. 1—5. John i. 11. xviii. 1—14. 19—24. 28—40. xix. 15, 16. l ii. 23. iii. 18. xiii. 27—29. Gen. i. 26. Ps. lxxvi. 10. Matt. xxvi. 34. 34. Luke xvi. 28. xxix. 44—46. 1 Pet. ii. 7, 8. m Job xii. 13. Is. v. 1. xxviii. 29. xl. 13, 14. xlviii. 10, 11. Eph. 6.

11. Heb. vi. 17. n 17, 18. 21. Is. xxxviii. 17—29. Isai. 13. Latin. iii. 40. v. 1. Dan. ix. 18. o 13. 14. 17. xiii. 46. xiv. 3. xix. 8. 26. 27. xvi. 26. xxviii. 11. Is. lxvi. 1. Ez. ii. 6. Mic. ii. 8. Eph. vi. 14—20. Phil. i. 14. 1 Thes. ii. 2. 2 Tim. i. 7, 8. 17. Ex. vi. 6. Deut. ix. 34. Jer. xv. 19. xv. 11, 12. Luke ix. 44—46. xiii. 49—51. q ii. 22. 43. v. 12, 14, 16. vi. 8. ix. 34. 35. 45—42. r 10. 27. iii. 6. 16. s ii. 2. xvi. 25, 27. t See on ii. 4. u 29. Is. lvi. 25. Matt. xxvi. 18, 20. xvi. 22. John xiv. 12, 13. xv. 7. 16. xvi. 23, 24. Jam. i. 8. x i. 14. 15. 1. 2 Chr. xxx. 12. Jer. xxxiii. 29. Ez. xl. 19, 20. John xviii. 12. 2—23. Rom. xii. 9. xv. 6. 1 Cor. i. 10. xii. 12—14. 2 Cor. xii. 11. Eph. iv. 2—6. Phil. i. 27. ii. 1, 2. 1 Pet. iii. 8. y ii. 44—46. 1 Chr. xxix. 14—16. Luke xvi. 10—12. 1 Pet. iv. 11. z 26. i. 8. 22. ii. 30, 33. iii. 15, 16. v. 12—14. Mark xvi. 20. Rom. xv. 13, 19. 1 Thes. i. 5. Heb. ii. 4. a ii. 47. Luke ix. 42. John i. 16. b Deut. ii. 7. Ps. xxviii. 2, 10. Luke xiii. 25. 1 Thes. iv. 12. c 27. vi. 45. v. 1—3. Mark x. 21. Luke xii. 33. xvi. 9. 1 Tim. vi. 10. Jam. i. 27. d iii. 6. v. 2. vi. 1—6. 2 Cor. viii. 20, 21. e ii. 45. vi. 2.

23 And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them.

24 And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord thou art God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is:

25 Who by the mouth of thy servant David hast said, Why did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things?

26 The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together, against the Lord, and against his Christ.

27 For of a truth, against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together.

28 For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be done.

29 And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word,

30 By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child Jesus.

31 And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness.

32 ¶ And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart, and of one soul: neither said any of them, that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common.

33 And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them all.

34 Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold,

35 And laid them down at the apostles' feet: and distribution

11. Heb. vi. 17. n 17, 18. 21. Is. xxxviii. 17—29. Isai. 13. Latin. iii. 40. v. 1. Dan. ix. 18. o 13. 14. 17. xiii. 46. xiv. 3. xix. 8. 26. 27. xvi. 26. xxviii. 11. Is. lxvi. 1. Ez. ii. 6. Mic. ii. 8. Eph. vi. 14—20. Phil. i. 14. 1 Thes. ii. 2. 2 Tim. i. 7, 8. 17. Ex. vi. 6. Deut. ix. 34. Jer. xv. 19. xv. 11, 12. Luke ix. 44—46. xiii. 49—51. q ii. 22. 43. v. 12, 14, 16. vi. 8. ix. 34. 35. 45—42. r 10. 27. iii. 6. 16. s ii. 2. xvi. 25, 27. t See on ii. 4. u 29. Is. lvi. 25. Matt. xxvi. 18, 20. xvi. 22. John xiv. 12, 13. xv. 7. 16. xvi. 23, 24. Jam. i. 8. x i. 14. 15. 1. 2 Chr. xxx. 12. Jer. xxxiii. 29. Ez. xl. 19, 20. John xviii. 12. 2—23. Rom. xii. 9. xv. 6. 1 Cor. i. 10. xii. 12—14. 2 Cor. xii. 11. Eph. iv. 2—6. Phil. i. 27. ii. 1, 2. 1 Pet. iii. 8. y ii. 44—46. 1 Chr. xxix. 14—16. Luke xvi. 10—12. 1 Pet. iv. 11. z 26. i. 8. 22. ii. 30, 33. iii. 15, 16. v. 12—14. Mark xvi. 20. Rom. xv. 13, 19. 1 Thes. i. 5. Heb. ii. 4. a ii. 47. Luke ix. 42. John i. 16. b Deut. ii. 7. Ps. xxviii. 2, 10. Luke xiii. 25. 1 Thes. iv. 12. c 27. vi. 45. v. 1—3. Mark x. 21. Luke xii. 33. xvi. 9. 1 Tim. vi. 10. Jam. i. 27. d iii. 6. v. 2. vi. 1—6. 2 Cor. viii. 20, 21. e ii. 45. vi. 2.

was made unto every man according as he had need.

f xi. 22—25. 30. xii. 25. xiii. 1. xv. 2. 12. 37. 1 Cor. ix. 6. Gal. ii. 1. 9. 13. **g** Mark iii. 17. **h** xi. 19, 20. xv. 39. xxi. 16. **i** 34. Matt. xix. 29. **k** 35.

36 And Joses, who by the apostles was surnamed ^f Barnabas, (which is, being interpreted, ^g The son of consolation,) a Levite, and of the country of ^h Cyprus, 37 Having land, ⁱ sold it, and brought the money, ^k and laid it at the apostles' feet.

CHAP. V.

a Lev. x. 1—3. Ananias and Sapphira, combining to tempt the Holy Spirit by a lie, at Peter's word fall down dead, 1—11. The apostles work many miracles, and have great success in their ministry, 12—16. The rulers cast them all into prison 17, 18. An angel releases them, and sends them to preach openly in the temple, 19, 20. They are at length brought before the council; and, being examined, they boldly bear testimony to Jesus, as exalted to be a Prince and Saviour, 21—32. The rulers, being cut to the heart, purpose to slay them; but are restrained by the counsel of Gamaliel, 33—39. They are beaten, and dismissed, with injunctions not to speak any more in the name of Jesus, 40. They rejoice in their sufferings, and proceed diligently in preaching Jesus Christ, 41, 42.

BUT a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession,

2 And ^b kept back *part* of the price, ^c his wife also being privy to it, and brought a certain part, ^d and laid it at the apostles' feet.

3 But Peter said, Ananias, ^e why hath Satan filled thine heart to ^{*} lie to the Holy Ghost, and ^f to keep back *part* of the price of the land?

4 Whiles it remained, ^g was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power?

^h Why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? ⁱ thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God.

5 And Ananias, ^k hearing these words, fell down, and gave up the ghost: ^l and great fear came on all them that heard these things,

6 And the young men arose, ^m wound him up, and carried *him* out, and buried *him*.

7 And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in.

8 And Peter answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much? And she said, Yea, for so much.

9 Then Peter said unto her, ⁿ How is it that ye ^o have agreed together ^p to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? Behold, ^q the feet of them which have buried thy husband *are* at the door, and shall carry thee out.

10 Then ^r fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost: and the young men came in, and found her dead, and carrying *her* forth, buried *her* by her husband.

11 And ^s great fear came upon all the church, and upon as many as heard these things.

all the church, and upon as many as heard these things.

12 ¶ And ^t by the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people; (and ^u they were all with one accord ^v in Solomon's porch.

13 And of the rest ^y durst no man join himself to them: ^z but the people magnified them.

14 And ^a believers were the more added to the Lord, ^b multitudes both of men and women;)

15 Insomuch that ^c they brought forth the sick ^{*} into the streets, and laid *them* on beds and couches, that, at the least, the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them.

16 There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, ^d bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were ^e healed every one.

¶ 17 Then ^f the high priest rose up, and ^g all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the Sadducees,) and were filled with ^{*} indignation,

18 And ^h laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the common prison.

19 But ⁱ the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison-doors, and brought them forth, and said,

20 Go, ^k stand and speak in the temple to the people ^l all the words of this life.

21 And when they heard *that*, ^m they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught.

ⁿ But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all the ^o senate of the children of Israel, ^p and sent to the prison to have them brought.

22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and told,

23 Saying, ^q The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the doors: but when we had opened, we found no man within.

24 Now when the high priest, and ^r the captain of the temple, and the chief priests heard these things, ^s they doubted of them whereunto ^t this would grow.

25 Then came one and told them, saying, ^u Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people.

26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them with-
ⁿ 17. 24. iv. 5. 6. xxi. 2. 3. 15. Luke xxii. 66. John xviii. 35. ^o Ps. cv. 22. p iv. 7. xii. 18. 19. ^q 19. Ps. ii. 4. xxxiii. 10. Prov. xxi. 30. Lam. iii. 37. 55—58. Dan. iii. 11—25. vi. 22—24. Matt. xxvii. 63—66. xxxviii. 12—15. John viii. 59. ^r 26. iv. 1. Luke xxii. 4. 52. ^s i. 12. iv. 16. 17. 21. John xi. 47. 48. xii. 19. ^t Is. ix. 7. hii. 1. 2. Dan. ii. 34. 35. 44. 45. Zech. vi. 12, 13. Mark iv. 30—32. u 18—21.

t ii. 43. iii. 6, 7. iv. 33. ix. 33. 40. xiv. 3. 8—10. xvi. 13. Mark xvi. 17, 18. 20. Rom. xvi. 19. 2 Cor. xii. 12. Heb. ii. 4. u i. 14. ii. 42. 46. iv. 32. x iii. 11. John x. 23. y 5. Num. xvii. 12, 13. xxiv. 19—21. 1 Sam. xvi. 5. 1 Kings xvii. 18. Is. xxxiii. 14. Luke xii. 1, 2. xiv. 26—35. 2 Pet. ii. 20—22. z ii. 47. iv. 21. xix. 17. Luke xix. 37, 38. 48. a ii. 41. 47. iv. 4. vi. 7. ix. 31. 35. 42. Is. xlv. 3—5. xlv. 24. lv. 11—13. b viii. 3. 12. ix. 2. xxii. 4. Ex. xxxv. 22. Deut. xxix. 11, 12. xxxi. 11, 12. 2 Sam. vi. 19. Ezra x. 1. Neh. viii. 2. 1 Cor. xi. 11, 12. Gal. iii. 28. c xix. 11, 12. Matt. ix. 21. xiv. 36. John xiv. 12. * Or, in every street. d Matt. iv. 24. viii. 16. xv. 30. 31. Mark xi. 2, 3. vi. 54—56. e iv. 30. Mark xvi. 17, 18. Luke v. 17. ix. 11. 1 Cor. xii. 9. Jam. v. 16. f iv. 26. Ps. ii. 1—3. John xi. 47—49. xii. 10, 11. 19. g iv. 1, 2. xiii. 6—8. * Or, envy. vii. 9. xiii. 45. xvii. 5. 1 Sam. xviii. 12—16. Job v. 2. Prov. xiv. 30. xxvii. 4. Ec. iv. 4. Matt. xxvii. 18. Gal. v. 21. Jam. iii. 14—16. iv. 5. 1 Pet. ii. 1. h iv. 3. viii. 3. xvi. 23, 24. Luke xvi. 12. 2 Cor. xi. 23. Heb. xi. 36. Rev. ii. 10. xii. 7—11. xvi. 26. Ps. xxxiv. 7. cv. 17—20. exlvi. 7. Is. lxi. 1. k Is. lviii. 1. Jer. vii. 2. xix. 14, 15. xx. 2, 3. xxii. 1, 2. xxvi. 2. xxxvi. 10. Matt. xxi. 23. John xviii. 20. l xi. 14. John vi. 63. 68. xii. 50. xvii. 3. 1 John i. 1—3. v. 11, 12. m 25. Luke xxi. 37, 38. John viii. 2. n 17. 24. iv. 5, 6. xxi. 2. 3. 15. Luke xxii. 66. John xviii. 35. o Ps. cv. 22. p iv. 7. xii. 18, 19. q 19. Ps. ii. 4. xxxiii. 10. Prov. xxi. 30. Lam. iii. 37. 55—58. Dan. iii. 11—25. vi. 22—24. Matt. xxvii. 63—66. xxxviii. 12—15. John viii. 59. r 26. iv. 1. Luke xxii. 4. 52. s i. 12. iv. 16. 17. 21. John xi. 47. 48. xii. 19. t Is. ix. 7. hii. 1. 2. Dan. ii. 34. 35. 44. 45. Zech. vi. 12, 13. Mark iv. 30—32. u 18—21.

x 13. Matt. xiv. 5.
xvi. 26. xxvi. 5.
Luke xx. 6. 19.
xxii. 2.

y iv. 7. vi. 12.
xxii. 30. xxiii. 1.
Luke xxii. 66.

z 40. iv. 18—21.
ii. 23. iii. 15. iv.
10. 11. vii. 52.

1 Kings xviii. 17.
18. xxi. 20. xxii.
8. Jer. xxviii.
4. Am. vii. 10.

b Jer. xvi. 15.
Matt. xxi. 44.
xxiii. 35. 36.
xxvii. 25. 1 Thes.
ii. 15. 16.

c See on iv. 19.
Gen. iii. 17.
1 Sam. xv. 24.
Mark vii. 7—9.
Rev. xiv. 8—12.

d iii. 13—15.
1 Chr. xii. 17.
xxix. 18. Ezra
vii. 27. Luke i.
55. 72.

e iii. 26. xiii. 33.
ii. 22—24. 32.
iv. 10. 11. xiii.
28. 29. Gal. iii.
13. 1 Pet. ii. 24.

f ii. 33. 36. iv. 11.
Ps. lxxix. 19.
24. ex. 1. 2. Ez.
xvii. 24. Matt.
xxviii. 18. Eph.
i. 20—23. Phil.
ii. 9—11. 1 Pet.
iii. 22.

g ii. 15. Ps. ii. 6—
12. Is. ix. 6.
Ez. xxxiv. 24.
xxxvii. 25. Dan.
ix. 25. x. 21.
Rev. i. 5.

i xiii. 23. Is. xliii.
3. 11. xlv. 21.
xlix. 26. Matt.
i. 21. Luke ii.
11. Phil. iii. 20.
Tit. i. 4. ii. 10.
13. iii. 4—6.
2 Pet. i. 1. 11.
ii. 20. iii. 18.
1 John iv. 14.
Jude 25.

k xi. 18. Jer. xxxi.
31—33. Ez.
xxxvi. 25—27.
31. Zech. xiii.
10. Luke xiv.
47. Rom. vi. 26.
27. 2 Tim. ii.
25. 26.

l iii. 19. xiii. 38.
39. Mark ii. 10.
iv. 12. John xx.
21—23. 2 Cor.
ii. 10. Eph. i. 7.
Col. i. 14.

m 29. i. 8. ii. 32.
x. 39—41. xiii.
31. Luke xxiv.
48. John xv. 27.
2 Cor. xiii. 1.
Heb. ii. 3.

n John xv. 26.
xvi. 7—14. Heb.
ii. 4. 1 Pet. i. 12.
o ii. 4. 39. 39. x.
44. John vii. 39.
p ii. 37. vii. 51.
xxii. 22. Luke
iv. 28. 29. vi.
11. xi. 50—54. xix.
45—48. xx. 19.

q ix. 23. Gen. ix. 5—8. Ps.
xxviii. 12—15. 32. 33. Job. 2—8. Matt. x. 21. 25. xxiii. 34. 35.
xxiv. 9. John xv. 20. xvi. 2. r xxi. 7—9. Ps. lxxvi. 10. John
vii. 50—53. s xxii. 3. t Luke ii. 46. v. 17. u iv. 15.

x 39. xix. 36. xxi. 26. Jer. xxvi. 19. Matt. xxvii. 19. y vii. 9.
Matt. xxiv. 24. 2 Thes. ii. 3—7. 2 Pet. ii. 18. Jude 16. Rev. xvii.
3. 5. z xxi. 39. 2 Pet. ii. 2. Or. believed. Matt. xxiv. 26.

a Luke ii. 1. xiii. 1. b Job xx. 5—9. Ps. vii. 14. 15. ix. 15. 16.
Matt. xxvi. 52. c 35. John xi. 48. d Neh. iv. 14. Job v. 12
—14. Ps. xxxiii. 10. 11. Prov. xxi. 30. Is. vii. 5—7. viii. 9. 10.
xlv. 25. Lam. iii. 37. Matt. xv. 13. 1 Cor. i. 26—28. iii. 12. c vi.
10. Gen. xxiv. 50. 2 Sam. v. 2. 1 Kings xii. 24. Job xxiv. 29. Is.
xliii. 13. xlv. 10. 11. Dan. iv. 35. Matt. xvi. 13. Luke xii. 15. 1
Cor. i. 26. Rev. xvii. 13—14. f vii. 51. ix. 5. xiii. 9. Ex. x. 3—
7. 2 Kings xix. 22. Job xv. 25—27. xl. 9—14. Is. xlv. 3. 1 Cor. x.
22. g iv. 18.

cut violence: for ^x they feared the
people, lest they should have been
stoned:

27 And when they had brought
them, ^y they set *them* before the
council: and the high priest asked
them,

28 Saying, ^z Did not we straitly
command you, that ye should not
teach in this name? and, behold,
ye have filled Jerusalem with your
doctrine, ^a and intend to bring this
man's ^b blood upon us.

29 Then Peter and the *other*
apostles answered, and said, ^c We
ought to obey God rather than men.

30 The ^d God of our fathers
^e raised up Jesus, whom ^f ye slew,
and hanged on a tree:

31 Him ^g hath God exalted with
his right hand, *to be* ^h a Prince and
a Saviour, for ^k to give repentance
to Israel, ^l and forgiveness of sins.

32 And ^m we are his witnesses
of these things; ⁿ and *so is* also the
Holy Ghost, ^o whom God hath
given to them that obey him.

33 When they heard *that*, ^p they
were cut *to the heart*, ^q and took
counsel to slay them.

34 Then ^r stood there up one in
the council, a Pharisee, named
^s Gamaliel, ^t a doctor of the law,
had in reputation among all the
people, ^u and commanded to put
the apostles forth a little space;

35 And said unto them, Ye men
of Israel, ^v take heed to yourselves,
what ye intend to do as touching
these men.

36 For before these days rose up
Theudas, ^y boasting himself to be
somebody; ^z to whom a number of
men, about four hundred, joined
themselves: who was slain; and
all, as many as ^a obeyed him, were
scattered, and brought to nought.

37 After this man rose up ^b Judas
of Galilee, in the days of the
taxing, and drew away much peo-
ple after him: ^c he also perished;
and all, *even* as many as obeyed
him, were dispersed.

38 And now I say unto you, ^d Re-
frain from these men, and let them
alone: ^e for if this counsel, or this
work, be of men, it will come to
nought:

39 But ^f if it be of God, ye can-
not overthrow it; lest haply ye be
found even ^g to fight against God.

40 And to him they agreed: and
^h when they had called the apos-

les, ⁱ and beaten *them*, ^j they com-
manded that they should not speak
in the name of Jesus, and let
them go.

41 And they departed from the
presence of the council, ^k rejoicing
that they were counted worthy to
suffer ^l shame for his name.

42 And ^m daily in the temple,
ⁿ and in every house, ^o they ceased
not to teach, and ^p preach Jesus
Christ.

x 34. Jam. i. 2. 1 Pet. iv. 13—16. 1 Heb. xii. 2. m 20. 21.
ii. 46. iii. 1. 2. &c. Luke xxi. 37. xxii. 53. n xx. 20. o iv.
20. 29. 2 Sam. vi. 22. Rom. i. 15. 16. Gal. vi. 14. p viii. 5. 35.
ix. 20. xvii. 3. 1 Cor. ii. 2. Eph. iv. 20. 21.

C H A P. VI.
Seven persons, chosen by the church, under the
direction of the apostles, are appointed to su-
perintend the daily ministration to the poor;
that none might be neglected, and that the
apostles might give themselves to the word of
God and to prayer, 1—6. The word of God
greatly prevails, 7. Stephen, full of faith and
the Holy Ghost, confutes those who disputed
against him, 8—10. They suborn witnesses,
who, before the council, falsely accuse him of
blasphemy against the law and the temple,
11—14. His face shines like the face of an
angel, 15.

A N D in those days, ^a when the
number of the disciples was
multiplied, ^b there arose a mur-
muring of the ^c Grecians against the
^d Hebrews, because ^e their widows
were neglected in ^f the daily minis-
tration.

2 Then ^g the twelve called the
multitude of the disciples *unto them*,
and said, ^h It is not reason that ⁱ we
should leave the word of God, and
serve tables.

3 Wherefore, ^k brethren, ^l look
ye out among you seven men of
^m honest report, ⁿ full of the Holy
Ghost and wisdom, ^o whom we may
appoint over this business.

4 But we will ^p give ourselves
continually to ^q prayer, and to the
ministry of the word.

5 And ^r the saying pleased the
whole multitude: and they chose
^s Stephen, a man full of faith and
of the Holy Ghost, ^t and Philip, and
Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Ti-
mon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas,
^u a proselyte of Antioch;

6 Whom they set before the
apostles; ^v and, when they had ^w
prayed, they laid *their hands* on
them.

7 And ^x the word of God in-
creased; ^y and the number of the
disciples multiplied in Jerusalem
greatly: and a great company of
^z the priests were ^a obedient to the
faith.

8 ¶ And Stephen, ^b full of faith
and power, ^c did great wonders and
miracles among the people.

9 Then ^d there arose certain of
^e the synagogue, which is called *the*
synagogue of the Libertines, and
^f Cyrenians, and ^g Alexandrians,

^h and of the ⁱ Asiatics, and of the
^j Parthians, and of the ^k Egyptians,
and of the ^l Libyans, and of the
^m Cyrenians, and of the ⁿ Alexandrians,
and of the ^o Asiatics, and of the
^p Parthians, and of the ^q Egyptians,
and of the ^r Libyans, and of the
^s Cyrenians, and of the ^t Alexandrians,
and of the ^u Asiatics, and of the
^v Parthians, and of the ^w Egyptians,
and of the ^x Libyans, and of the
^y Cyrenians, and of the ^z Alexandrians,
and of the ^a Asiatics, and of the
^b Parthians, and of the ^c Egyptians,
and of the ^d Libyans, and of the
^e Cyrenians, and of the ^f Alexandrians,
and of the ^g Asiatics, and of the
^h Parthians, and of the ⁱ Egyptians,
and of the ^j Libyans, and of the
^k Cyrenians, and of the ^l Alexandrians,
and of the ^m Asiatics, and of the
ⁿ Parthians, and of the ^o Egyptians,
and of the ^p Libyans, and of the
^q Cyrenians, and of the ^r Alexandrians,
and of the ^s Asiatics, and of the
^t Parthians, and of the ^u Egyptians,
and of the ^v Libyans, and of the
^w Cyrenians, and of the ^x Alexandrians,
and of the ^y Asiatics, and of the
^z Parthians, and of the ^a Egyptians,
and of the ^b Libyans, and of the
^c Cyrenians, and of the ^d Alexandrians,
and of the ^e Asiatics, and of the
^f Parthians, and of the ^g Egyptians,
and of the ^h Libyans, and of the
ⁱ Cyrenians, and of the ^j Alexandrians,
and of the ^k Asiatics, and of the
^l Parthians, and of the ^m Egyptians,
and of the ⁿ Libyans, and of the
^o Cyrenians, and of the ^p Alexandrians,
and of the ^q Asiatics, and of the
^r Parthians, and of the ^s Egyptians,
and of the ^t Libyans, and of the
^u Cyrenians, and of the ^v Alexandrians,
and of the ^w Asiatics, and of the
^x Parthians, and of the ^y Egyptians,
and of the ^z Libyans, and of the
^a Cyrenians, and of the ^b Alexandrians,
and of the ^c Asiatics, and of the
^d Parthians, and of the ^e Egyptians,
and of the ^f Libyans, and of the
^g Cyrenians, and of the ^h Alexandrians,
and of the ⁱ Asiatics, and of the
^j Parthians, and of the ^k Egyptians,
and of the ^l Libyans, and of the
^m Cyrenians, and of the ⁿ Alexandrians,
and of the ^o Asiatics, and of the
^p Parthians, and of the ^q Egyptians,
and of the ^r Libyans, and of the
^s Cyrenians, and of the ^t Alexandrians,
and of the ^u Asiatics, and of the
^v Parthians, and of the ^w Egyptians,
and of the ^x Libyans, and of the
^y Cyrenians, and of the ^z Alexandrians,
and of the ^a Asiatics, and of the
^b Parthians, and of the ^c Egyptians,
and of the ^d Libyans, and of the
^e Cyrenians, and of the ^f Alexandrians,
and of the ^g Asiatics, and of the
^h Parthians, and of the ⁱ Egyptians,
and of the ^j Libyans, and of the
^k Cyrenians, and of the ^l Alexandrians,
and of the ^m Asiatics, and of the
ⁿ Parthians, and of the ^o Egyptians,
and of the ^p Libyans, and of the
^q Cyrenians, and of the ^r Alexandrians,
and of the ^s Asiatics, and of the
^t Parthians, and of the ^u Egyptians,
and of the ^v Libyans, and of the
^w Cyrenians, and of the ^x Alexandrians,
and of the ^y Asiatics, and of the
^z Parthians, and of the ^a Egyptians,
and of the ^b Libyans, and of the
^c Cyrenians, and of the ^d Alexandrians,
and of the ^e Asiatics, and of the
^f Parthians, and of the ^g Egyptians,
and of the ^h Libyans, and of the
ⁱ Cyrenians, and of the ^j Alexandrians,
and of the ^k Asiatics, and of the
^l Parthians, and of the ^m Egyptians,
and of the ⁿ Libyans, and of the
^o Cyrenians, and of the ^p Alexandrians,
and of the ^q Asiatics, and of the
^r Parthians, and of the ^s Egyptians,
and of the ^t Libyans, and of the
^u Cyrenians, and of the ^v Alexandrians,
and of the ^w Asiatics, and of the
^x Parthians, and of the ^y Egyptians,
and of the ^z Libyans, and of the
^a Cyrenians, and of the ^b Alexandrians,
and of the ^c Asiatics, and of the
^d Parthians, and of the ^e Egyptians,
and of the ^f Libyans, and of the
^g Cyrenians, and of the ^h Alexandrians,
and of the ⁱ Asiatics, and of the
^j Parthians, and of the ^k Egyptians,
and of the ^l Libyans, and of the
^m Cyrenians, and of the ⁿ Alexandrians,
and of the ^o Asiatics, and of the
^p Parthians, and of the ^q Egyptians,
and of the ^r Libyans, and of the
^s Cyrenians, and of the ^t Alexandrians,
and of the ^u Asiatics, and of the
^v Parthians, and of the ^w Egyptians,
and of the ^x Libyans, and of the
^y Cyrenians, and of the ^z Alexandrians,
and of the ^a Asiatics, and of the
^b Parthians, and of the ^c Egyptians,
and of the ^d Libyans, and of the
^e Cyrenians, and of the ^f Alexandrians,
and of the ^g Asiatics, and of the
^h Parthians, and of the ⁱ Egyptians,
and of the ^j Libyans, and of the
^k Cyrenians, and of the ^l Alexandrians,
and of the ^m Asiatics, and of the
ⁿ Parthians, and of the ^o Egyptians,
and of the ^p Libyans, and of the
^q Cyrenians, and of the ^r Alexandrians,
and of the ^s Asiatics, and of the
^t Parthians, and of the ^u Egyptians,
and of the ^v Libyans, and of the
^w Cyrenians, and of the ^x Alexandrians,
and of the ^y Asiatics, and of the
^z Parthians, and of the ^a Egyptians,
and of the ^b Libyans, and of the
^c Cyrenians, and of the ^d Alexandrians,
and of the ^e Asiatics, and of the
^f Parthians, and of the ^g Egyptians,
and of the ^h Libyans, and of the
ⁱ Cyrenians, and of the ^j Alexandrians,
and of the ^k Asiatics, and of the
^l Parthians, and of the ^m Egyptians,
and of the ⁿ Libyans, and of the
^o Cyrenians, and of the ^p Alexandrians,
and of the ^q Asiatics, and of the
^r Parthians, and of the ^s Egyptians,
and of the ^t Libyans, and of the
^u Cyrenians, and of the ^v Alexandrians,
and of the ^w Asiatics, and of the
^x Parthians, and of the ^y Egyptians,
and of the ^z Libyans, and of the
^a Cyrenians, and of the ^b Alexandrians,
and of the ^c Asiatics, and of the
^d Parthians, and of the ^e Egyptians,
and of the ^f Libyans, and of the
^g Cyrenians, and of the ^h Alexandrians,
and of the ⁱ Asiatics, and of the
^j Parthians, and of the ^k Egyptians,
and of the ^l Libyans, and of the
^m Cyrenians, and of the ⁿ Alexandrians,
and of the ^o Asiatics, and of the
^p Parthians, and of the ^q Egyptians,
and of the ^r Libyans, and of the
^s Cyrenians, and of the ^t Alexandrians,
and of the ^u Asiatics, and of the
^v Parthians, and of the ^w Egyptians,
and of the ^x Libyans, and of the
^y Cyrenians, and of the ^z Alexandrians,
and of the ^a Asiatics, and of the
^b Parthians, and of the ^c Egyptians,
and of the ^d Libyans, and of the
^e Cyrenians, and of the ^f Alexandrians,
and of the ^g Asiatics, and of the
^h Parthians, and of the ⁱ Egyptians,
and of the ^j Libyans, and of the
^k Cyrenians, and of the ^l Alexandrians,
and of the ^m Asiatics, and of the
ⁿ Parthians, and of the ^o Egyptians,
and of the ^p Libyans, and of the
^q Cyrenians, and of the ^r Alexandrians,
and of the ^s Asiatics, and of the
^t Parthians, and of the ^u Egyptians,
and of the ^v Libyans, and of the
^w Cyrenians, and of the ^x Alexandrians,
and of the ^y Asiatics, and of the
^z Parthians, and of the ^a Egyptians,
and of the ^b Libyans, and of the
^c Cyrenians, and of the ^d Alexandrians,
and of the ^e Asiatics, and of the
^f Parthians, and of the ^g Egyptians,
and of the ^h Libyans, and of the
ⁱ Cyrenians, and of the ^j Alexandrians,
and of the ^k Asiatics, and of the
^l Parthians, and of the ^m Egyptians,
and of the ⁿ Libyans, and of the
^o Cyrenians, and of the ^p Alexandrians,
and of the ^q Asiatics, and of the
^r Parthians, and of the ^s Egyptians,
and of the ^t Libyans, and of the
^u Cyrenians, and of the ^v Alexandrians,
and of the ^w Asiatics, and of the
^x Parthians, and of the ^y Egyptians,
and of the ^z Libyans, and of the
^a Cyrenians, and of the ^b Alexandrians,
and of the ^c Asiatics, and of the
^d Parthians, and of the ^e Egyptians,
and of the ^f Libyans, and of the
^g Cyrenians, and of the ^h Alexandrians,
and of the ⁱ Asiatics, and of the
^j Parthians, and of the ^k Egyptians,
and of the ^l Libyans, and of the
^m Cyrenians, and of the ⁿ Alexandrians,
and of the ^o Asiatics, and of the
^p Parthians, and of the ^q Egyptians,
and of the ^r Libyans, and of the
^s Cyrenians, and of the ^t Alexandrians,
and of the ^u Asiatics, and of the
^v Parthians, and of the ^w Egyptians,
and of the ^x Libyans, and of the
^y Cyrenians, and of the ^z Alexandrians,
and of the ^a Asiatics, and of the
^b Parthians, and of the ^c Egyptians,
and of the ^d Libyans, and of the
^e Cyrenians, and of the ^f Alexandrians,
and of the ^g Asiatics, and of the
^h Parthians, and of the ⁱ Egyptians,
and of the ^j Libyans, and of the
^k Cyrenians, and of the ^l Alexandrians,
and of the ^m Asiatics, and of the
ⁿ Parthians, and of the ^o Egyptians,
and of the ^p Libyans, and of the
^q Cyrenians, and of the ^r Alexandrians,
and of the ^s Asiatics, and of the
^t Parthians, and of the ^u Egyptians,
and of the ^v Libyans, and of the
^w Cyrenians, and of the ^x Alexandrians,
and of the ^y Asiatics, and of the
^z Parthians, and of the ^a Egyptians,
and of the ^b Libyans, and of the
^c Cyrenians, and of the ^d Alexandrians,
and of the ^e Asiatics, and of the
^f Parthians, and of the ^g Egyptians,
and of the ^h Libyans, and of the
ⁱ Cyrenians, and of the ^j Alexandrians,
and of the ^k Asiatics, and of the
^l Parthians, and of the ^m Egyptians,
and of the ⁿ Libyans, and of the
^o Cyrenians, and of the ^p Alexandrians,
and of the ^q Asiatics, and of the
^r Parthians, and of the ^s Egyptians,
and of the ^t Libyans, and of the
^u Cyrenians, and of the ^v Alexandrians,
and of the ^w Asiatics, and of the
^x Parthians, and of the ^y Egyptians,
and of the ^z Libyans, and of the
^a Cyrenians, and of the ^b Alexandrians,
and of the ^c Asiatics, and of the
^d Parthians, and of the ^e Egyptians,
and of the ^f Libyans, and of the
^g Cyrenians, and of the ^h Alexandrians,
and of the ⁱ Asiatics, and of the
^j Parthians, and of the ^k Egyptians,
and of the ^l Libyans, and of the
^m Cyrenians, and of the ⁿ Alexandrians,
and of the ^o Asiatics, and of the
^p Parthians, and of the ^q Egyptians,
and of the ^r Libyans, and of the
^s Cyrenians, and of the ^t Alexandrians,
and of the ^u Asiatics, and of the
^v Parthians, and of the ^w Egyptians,
and of the ^x Libyans, and of the
^y Cyrenians, and of the ^z Alexandrians,
and of the ^a Asiatics, and of the
^b Parthians, and of the ^c Egyptians,
and of the ^d Libyans, and of the
^e Cyrenians, and of the ^f Alexandrians,
and of the ^g Asiatics, and of the
^h Parthians, and of the ⁱ Egyptians,
and of the ^j Libyans, and of the
^k Cyrenians, and of the ^l Alexandrians,
and of the ^m Asiatics, and of the
ⁿ Parthians, and of the ^o Egyptians,
and of the ^p Libyans, and of the
^q Cyrenians, and of the ^r Alexandrians,
and of the ^s Asiatics, and of the
^t Parthians, and of the ^u Egyptians,
and of the ^v Libyans, and of the
^w Cyrenians, and of the ^x Alexandrians,
and of the ^y Asiatics, and of the
^z Parthians, and of the ^a Egyptians,
and of the ^b Libyans, and of the
^c Cyrenians, and of the ^d Alexandrians,
and of the ^e Asiatics, and of the
^f Parthians, and of the ^g Egyptians,
and of the ^h Libyans, and of the
ⁱ Cyrenians, and of the ^j Alexandrians,
and of the ^k Asiatics, and of the
^l Parthians, and of the ^m Egyptians,
and of the ⁿ Libyans, and of the
^o Cyrenians, and of the ^p Alexandrians,
and of the ^q Asiatics, and of the
^r Parthians, and of the ^s Egyptians,
and of the ^t Libyans, and of the
^u Cyrenians, and of the ^v Alexandrians,
and of the ^w Asiatics, and of the
^x Parthians, and of the ^y Egyptians,
and of the ^z Libyans, and of the
^a Cyrenians, and of the ^b Alexandrians,
and of the ^c Asiatics, and of the
^d Parthians, and of the ^e Egyptians,
and of the ^f Libyans, and of the
^g Cyrenians, and of the ^h Alexandrians,
and of the ⁱ Asiatics, and of the
^j Parthians, and of the ^k Egyptians,
and of the ^l Libyans, and of the
^m Cyrenians, and of the ⁿ Alexandrians,
and of the ^o Asiatics, and of the
^p Parthians, and of the ^q Egyptians,
and of the ^r Libyans, and of the
^s Cyrenians, and of the ^t Alexandrians,
and of the ^u Asiatics, and of the
^v Parthians, and of the ^w Egyptians,
and of the ^x Libyans, and of the
^y Cyrenians, and of the ^z Alexandrians,
and of the ^a Asiatics, and of the
^b Parthians, and of the ^c Egyptians,
and of the ^d Libyans, and of the
^e Cyrenians, and of the ^f Alexandrians,
and of the ^g Asiatics, and of the
^h Parthians, and of the ⁱ Egyptians,
and of the ^j Libyans, and of the
^k Cyrenians, and of the ^l Alexandrians,
and of the ^m Asiatics, and of the
ⁿ Parthians, and of the ^o Egyptians,
and of the ^p Libyans, and of the
^q Cyrenians, and of the ^r Alexandrians,
and of the ^s Asiatics, and of the
^t Parthians, and of the ^u Egyptians,
and of the ^v Libyans, and of the
^w Cy

i xv. 23. 41. xxi. and of them of Cilicia, and of 39. xxii. 3. xxiii. k Asia, disputing with Stephen.

34. xxvii. 5. Gal. i. 21. 10 And they were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit, by which he spake.

11 Then they suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses, and against God.

12 And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon him, and caught him, and brought him to the council,

13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law:

14 For we have heard him say, That this Jesus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and shall change the customs which Moses delivered us.

15 And all that sat in the council, looking stedfastly on him, saw his face as it had been the face of an angel.

16 And he said, Brethren, I have heard that ye say, that this Jesus of Nazareth destroyeth the temple, and buildeth another, saying, I am God, and sit upon the cloud of heaven: but ye hear not his voice, which saith unto you, that ye shall not build upon this temple, which is called by the name of God, ye shall build another.

CHAP. VII.

Stephen, being required to answer before the council, shews how God called Abraham, and promised Canaan to him and his seed, 1-8; how Joseph was sold by his brethren, and Jacob with his family went down into Egypt, 9-16; that when they were oppressed by the Egyptians, Moses was born, and brought up by Pharaoh's daughter, 17-22; that attempting to deliver Israel, he was rejected, and fled into Midian, 23-29; that at length he was sent to be their deliverer, 30-36; that he prophesied of Christ, received the law for Israel, and was grieved by their rebellion and idolatry, 37-43; that they had the tabernacle of witness, till Solomon built the temple, 44-47; yet according to the prophets "the Most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands," 48-50. He boldly accuses the council of imitating the rebellion and persecution of their ancestors, who rejected and slew the prophets; and charges them with murdering Christ, in violation of their own law, 51-53. Being cut to the heart with these sharp reproofs, they hasten to stone him; while he, favoured with a vision of Christ, and calling on him to receive his soul and pardon his murderers, falls asleep, 54-60.

THEN said the high priest, Are these things so?

2 And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, before he dwelt in Charran,

3 And said unto him, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and come into the land which I shall shew thee.

4 Then came he out of the land of the Chaldeans, and dwelt in Charran: and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell.

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not so much as

to set his foot on: yet he promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, when as yet he had no child.

6 And God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat them evil four hundred years.

7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that, shall they come forth, and serve me in this place.

8 And he gave him the covenant of circumcision. And so Abraham begat Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth day: and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat the twelve patriarchs.

9 And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Joseph into Egypt; but God was with him.

10 And delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and he made him governor over Egypt and all his house.

11 Now there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Chanaan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.

12 But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent out our fathers first;

13 And at the second time Joseph was made known to his brethren; and Joseph's kindred was made known unto Pharaoh.

14 Then sent Joseph, and called his father Jacob to him, and all his kindred, threescore and fifteen souls.

15 So Jacob went down into Egypt, and died, he, and our fathers,

16 And were carried over into Sychem, and laid in the sepulchre, that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the sons of Emmor, the father of Sychem.

17 But when the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, the people grew and multiplied in Egypt,

18 Till another king arose, which knew not Joseph.

19 The same dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil-entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live.

20 In which time Moses was born, and was exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's house three months:

21 And when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up,

and she called his name Moses, saying, Because I drew him out of the water. And when Moses was ten years old, he was brought into the court of the king of Egypt. And Pharaoh's daughter loved him, and she said, This is my son.

m Gen. xii. 7. xiii. 15. xv. 18. xvii. 8. xxvi. 3. xxviii. 13-15. Ex. vi. 7, 8. Deut. vi. 10, 11. ix. 5. x. 11. xi. 9. xxiv. 4. Neh. ix. 3. Ps. cv. 8-11.

n Gen. xv. 2-5. xvi. 2. xvii. 16-19.

o Gen. xv. 13.

p Ex. xii. 40, 41.

q Gen. x. 14-16. Ex. vii-xiv. Neh. ix. 9-11. Ps. lxxiv. 12-14. lxxviii. 43-51. cv. 27-36. cxxxv. 8, 9. cxxxvi. 10-15. Is. li. 9, 10.

r Ex. iii. 12.

s Gen. xvii. 9-14. John vii. 22. Rom. iv. 10-12. Gal. iii. 15-17.

t Gen. xvii. 12. xxi. 2-4.

u Gen. xxv. 21-26. 1 Chr. i. 34.

v Matt. i. 2. Rom. ix. 9-13.

x Gen. xxix. 32-35. xxx. 1-24. xxxv. 16-18. 23-26. Ex. i. 1-4. 1 Chr. ii. 1, 2.

y ii. 29. Heb. vii. 4.

z Gen. xxxvii. 4-11. xlix. 23.

a Gen. xxxvii. 18-29. xlv. 4, 5.

b Gen. xli. 15-20. Ps. cv. 17, 18.

c Gen. xli. 2, 3. 5. 21-23.

d Gen. xli. 24. Is. xli. 10. xliii. 2.

e Gen. xlviii. 16. Ps. xxii. 24.

f Gen. xli. 17-19. xxxvii. 40. xl. 1-3. 2 Tim. iv. 18. Jam. v. 11.

g Rev. vii. 14.

h Gen. xli. 12-46. xlii. 6. xlv. 18. xlv. 8, 9. Ps. cv. 19-22. Prov. ii. 6. iii. 4. xvi. 7.

i Gen. xli. 54-57. xliii. 1. xlv. 5, 6. 11. xlvii. 13-15. Ps. cv. 16.

j Gen. xlii. 1, 2, &c. xliii. 2, &c.

k Gen. xlv. 1-18. xlv. 31-34. xlvii. 1-10.

l Gen. xlv. 9-11. Ps. cv. 23.

m Gen. xlv. 12. 26, 27. Deut. x. 22. 1 Chr. ii. 5, 6.

n Gen. xlv. 3-7. Num. xx. 15. Deut. x. 22.

o xxvi. 6. Josh. xxiv. 4.

p Gen. xlix. 33. Ex. i. 6. Heb. xi. 21, 22.

q Ex. xiii. 19. Josh. xxiv. 32.

r Gen. xxiii. 9-20. xlix. 29-32.

s Gen. xxxiv. 2. &c. Hamor.

t Gen. xv. 13-16. 2 Pet. iii. 8, 9.

u Ex. i. 8. s Ex. i. 9-22. Ps. lxxiii. 4, 5. cv. 25. cxxix. 1-3. Rev. xii. 4, 5. t Ex. ii. 2-10. u 1 Sam. xvi. 12. Heb. xi. 23.

* Or, fair to God.

x Ex. ii. 2-10.

Deut. xxxii. 36.

a vi. 13, 14. Matt.

xxvi. 61, 62.

Mark xiv. 58-

60. John xviii.

19-21. 33-35.

b xxii. 1. xxiii. 1.

c Ps. xxiv. 7. 10.

xxix. 3. Is. vi.

3. Matt. vi. 13.

Luke ii. 14.

John i. 14. xii.

41. 2 Cor. iv. 4.

-6. Tit. ii. 13.

Gr. Heb. i. 3.

Rev. iv. 1. v.

12, 13.

d Gen. xii. 1. Neh.

ix. 7. Is. li. 2.

e Josh. xxiv. 2.

f Gen. xi. 31. xii.

5. xxix. 4. Ha-

ran.

g Gen. xii. 1.

Mat. x. 37.

Luke xiv. 33.

2 Cor. vi. 17.

Heb. xi. 8.

h Gen. xiii. 14-

17. xv. 7. Josh.

xxiv. 3. Neh. ix.

E.

i Gen. xi. 31, 32.

xii. 4, 5. Is. xli.

2. 9.

k Gen. xxiii. 4.

Ps. cv. 11, 12.

Heb. xi. 9, 10.

13-16.

l Deut. ii. 6.

y Heb. xi. 24. and nourished him ^y for her own son.

z 1 Kings iv. 29. 30. 2 Chr. ix. 22. 23. Is. xix. 11. 12. Dan. i. 4. 17—20. 22 And Moses was ^z learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, ^a and was mighty in words and in deeds.

a Luke xxiv. 19. b Ex. ii. 11, 12. Heb. xi. 14—26. c Ex. xxxv. 21. 29. 1 Chr. xxix. 17—19. 2 Chr. xxx. 12. Ezra i. 1. 5. vii. 27. Prov. xxi. 1. 2 Cor. viii. 16. Phil. ii. 12, 13. Jam. i. 17. Rev. xvii. 17. 23 And ^b when he was full forty years old, ^c it came into his heart ^d to visit his brethren the children of Israel.

24 And ^e seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended him, and avenged him that was oppressed, and smote the Egyptian:

d xv. 36. Ex. iv. 18. e 28. John xviii. 10, 11. 25—27. f xiv. 27. xv. 4. 7. xxi. 19. 1 Sam. xiv. 45. xix. 5. 2 Kings v. 1. Rom. xv. 18. 1 Cor. iii. 9. xv. 10. 2 Cor. vi. 1. Col. i. 29. 25 For he supposed his brethren would have understood, how that ^f God by his hand would deliver them; ^g but they understood not.

26 And ^h the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ⁱ ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another?

27 But ^j he that did his neighbour wrong, thrust him away, saying, ^k Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us?

28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou didst the Egyptian yesterday?

29 Then ^l fled Moses at this saying; and was a stranger in the land of Madian, where he begat two sons.

30 And ^m when forty years were expired, ⁿ there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount Sina an Angel of the Lord, ^o in a flame of fire ^p in a bush.

31 When Moses saw ^q it, he wondered at the sight: ^r and as he drew near to behold ^s it, the voice of the Lord came unto him,

32 Saying, ^t I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. ^u Then Moses trembled, and durst not behold.

33 Then said the Lord to him, ^v Put off thy shoes from thy feet; for the place where thou standest is holy ground.

34 ^w I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, ^x and am come down to deliver them. ^y And now, come, I will send thee into Egypt.

35 This ^z Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? ^a the same did God send ^b to be ^c a ruler and a deliverer, ^d by the hand of the Angel which appeared to him in the bush.

36 He brought them out, ^e after that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land of Egypt, and in the Red Sea, ^f and in the wilderness forty years. 37 This is ^g that Moses which said unto the children of Israel, ^h A Prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, ⁱ * like unto me; ^j * him shall ye hear. 38 This is ^k he that was ^l in the church in the wilderness, ^m with the Angel which spake to him in the mount Sina, and ⁿ with our fathers: ^o * who received the ^p lively oracles to give unto us: 39 To ^q whom our fathers would not obey, ^r but thrust ^s him from them, ^t and in their hearts turned back again into Egypt, 40 Saying ^u unto Aaron, Make us gods to go before us: for ^v as for this Moses, which brought us out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him. 41 And ^w they made a calf in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and ^x rejoiced in the works of their own hands. 42 Then God turned, ^y and gave them up to worship ^z the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the prophets, ^a O ye house of Israel, ^b have ye offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices ^c by the space ^d of forty years in the wilderness? 43 Yea, ^e ye took up the tabernacle of Moloch, and the star of your god Remphan, ^f figures which ye made to worship them: ^g and I will carry you away beyond Babylon. 44 ^h Our fathers had ⁱ the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, ^j * speaking unto Moses, ^k that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen; 45 ^l Which also our fathers ^m that came after brought in with ⁿ Jesus into the possession of the Gentiles, ^o whom God drove out before the face of our fathers, ^p unto the days of David; 46 Who ^q found favour before God, ^r and desired to find a tabernacle for the God of Jacob. 47 But ^s Solomon built him an house. 48 Howbeit, ^t the Most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands; as saith the prophet.

Ex. xv. 23—25. xvi. xvii. xix. xx. Num. ix. 15, &c. xi. xiv. xvi. xvii. xx. xxi. Deut. ii. 25—37. viii. 4. Neh. ix. 12—15. 18—24. Ps. lxxviii. 14—33. cv. 39—45. cvi. 17, 18. cxxxv. 10—12. cxxxvi. 16—21. 38. 2 Chr. xxviii. 22. Dan. vi. 13. i. 22. Deut. xviii. 15—19. * Or, as ye say. k. iii. 23. Matt. xvii. 3—5. Mark ix. 7. Luke ix. 30, 31. 35. John viii. 45, 47. xviii. 37. Ex. xiv. 2—17. xv. 19, 20. Num. xvi. 3, &c. 41, 42. 39. 35. 53. 1s. lxiii. 9. Gal. iii. 19. Heb. ii. 2. Ex. xxi. 1. &c. Deut. v. 27—31. vi. 1—3. xxxiii. 4. Neh. ix. 13, 14. John i. 17. o. Deut. xxx. 12, 20. xxiii. 46, 47. Ps. lxxviii. 5—9. John vi. 63. Rom. iii. 2. ix. 4. x. 6—10. Heb. v. 12. 1 Pet. iv. 11. p. 51, 52. Neh. ix. 16. Ps. cvi. 15. 32, 33. Eccl. x. 6—14. 27. Judg. ii. 2. 1 Kings ii. 27. r. Ex. xiv. 11, 12. xvi. 3. xvii. 3. Num. xi. 3. xiv. 3. 4. xvi. 5. Neh. ix. 17. s. Ex. xxxv. 1. t. Ex. xxxv. 2—9. 17—20. Deut. ix. 12—14. Neh. ix. 15. Ps. cvi. 19—21. u. 1s. ii. 8, 9. xlv. 9—20. Hab. ii. 1. 10. Hab. iii. 18—20. x. Ps. lxxxi. 11, 12. 1s. lxxv. 4. Jer. xiv. 7—10. xx. 25, 26. Hos. iv. 17. Rom. ix. 24—26. 2 Thes. ii. 10—12. v. Deut. iv. 10. xviii. 3. 2 Kings xvii. 16. xvi. 3. Job xxxi. 26—28. Jer. xix. 13. Rev. viii. 15. z. Am. v. 23, 26. a. Is. xlii. 24. b. Ps. xix. 10. Heb. iii. 2. 15—17. c. Lev. xviii. 21. xv. 2—5. 1 Kings xviii. 10—15. d. 2 Kings xvi. 6. 1s. xlv. 4, 5. Deut. iv. 15—19. v. 8, 9. e. 2 Kings xvi. 6. xviii. 11. Amos. 27. f. 1s. xlviii. 31. Num. i. 50—53. iv. 15. x. 11. xvii. 7, 8. xviii. 3. Josh. xvi. 1. 2 Cor. xiii. 6. g. Or, as ye say. h. Ex. xvi. 10. xviii. 30. 1 Chr. xviii. 14, 19. Heb. viii. 1. i. Josh. iii. 11—14. Num. 4. Judg. xviii. 1. 1 Sam. iv. 1. vii. 2. j. Or, as ye say. k. 1s. lxxviii. 14, 15. 1 Kings vi. 1—14. Heb. ix. 5. l. 1s. xlviii. 31. Num. i. 50—53. m. 2 Sam. vi. 14. 1 Chr. xv. 22. 1 Sam. vi. 10. xvi. 14—15. 2 Sam. vi. 14. xv. 22. 1 Chr. xv. 22. 1 Sam. vi. 10. xvi. 14—15. n. 2 Sam. vii. 1—5. 1 Kings viii. 10, 19. 1 Chr. xvi. 1—4. xvi. 7, 8. xvi. 9, 10. 1s. xlviii. 31. Ps. cxxxv. 1—5. o. 2 Sam. vii. 1. 1 Kings vi. 1. 37, 38. vii. 13—15. 2 Chr. ii. 14. Zech. vi. 12, 13. p. Deut. xviii. 8. Ps. vii. 17. xlv. 4. xvi. 3. xvi. 9. Dan. ix. 17, 24, 25, 26. Hos. vi. 16. q. xviii. 24, 25. 1 Kings viii. 27. 2 Chr. ii. 8, 6. vii. 15. r. 1s. lxxv. 1, 2.

1 Kings xxii. 19. 49 ^a Heaven is my throne, and
Ps. xi. 4. Jer. earth is my footstool: ^a what house
xxiii. 24. Matt. will ye build me? saith the Lord;
v. 34, 35. xxiii. or, what is the place of my rest?
22. Rev. iii. 21. 50 Hath ^a not my hand made all
Jer. vii. 4—11. these things?

Mal. i. 11. Matt. 51 Ye ^a stiff-necked and ^a un-
xxiv. 2. John circumcised in heart and ears, ye
iv. 21. do always ^a resist the Holy Ghost:
xiv. 15. Ex. xx. ^a as your fathers *did*, so *do* ye.

11. Ps. xxxiii. 52 ^b Which of the prophets
6—9. l. 9—12. have not your fathers persecuted?
exlvi. 5. 6. Is. and they have slain them, ^c which
xl. 28. xlv. 24. shewed before of the coming of
xiv. 7, 8. 12. Jer. ^d the just One; ^e of whom ye
x. 11. xxxii. 17. have been now the betrayers and
x Ex. xxxiii. 9. murderers:

xxxiii. 3. 5. 53 Who ^f have received the
xxxiv. 9. Deut. law by the disposition of angels,
ix. 6. 13. xxxi. ^g and have not kept it.

27. 2 Chr. xxx. 8. 54 ¶ When they heard these
Neh. ix. 16. Ps. things, ^h they were cut to the heart,
lxxv. 5. lxxviii. and ⁱ they gnashed on him with
8. Is. xlvi. 4. *their* teeth.

Jer. xvii. 23. 55 But he, being ^k full of the
Ez. ii. 4. Zech. Holy Ghost, ^l looked up stedfastly
vii. 11, 12. into heaven, ^m and saw the glory
y Lev. xxvi. 41. of God, and Jesus ⁿ standing on the
Deut. x. 16. right hand of God,

xxx. 6. Jer. iv. 56 And said, Behold, ^a I see the
4. vi. 10. ix. 25. heavens opened, ^b and the Son of
26. Ez. xlv. 7. man standing on the right hand of
9. Rom. ii. 25. God.

28, 29. Phil. iii. 57 Then ^a they cried out with a
3. Col. ii. 11. loud voice, and ^a stopped their
z vi. 10. Neh. ix. ears, and ran upon him with one
30. Is. lxiii. 10. accord,

Eph. iv. 30. 58 And ^a cast him out of the ci-
9. 27. 35. 39. ty, ^a and stoned him: ^a and the
Matt. xxiii. 31— witnesses laid down ^a their clothes
33. at a young man's feet, whose name
b 1 Sam. viii. 7, 8. was Saul.

1 Kings xix. 19. 59 And they stoned Stephen,
14. 2 Chr. xxiv. y calling upon God, and saying,
19—22. xxxvi. ^a Lord Jesus, receive my spirit.

15, 16. Neh. ix. 60 And ^a he kneeled down, and
26. Jer. ii. 30. cried with a loud voice, ^b Lord, lay
xx. 2. xxvi. 15. not this sin to their charge, and
23. Matt. v. 12. when he had said this, ^c he fell

xxi. 35—41. as sleep.
xxiii. 31—37. Luke xi. 47—51.

xxii. 33, 34. 1 59 And they stoned Stephen,
Thes. ii. 15. y calling upon God, and saying,
c iii. 18. 24. 1 Pet. ^a Lord Jesus, receive my spirit.
i. 11. Rev. xix. 60 And ^a he kneeled down, and
10. cried with a loud voice, ^b Lord, lay
d iii. 14. xxi. 14. not this sin to their charge, and
Zech. ix. 9. 1 when he had said this, ^c he fell
John ii. 1. Rev. as sleep.
3. 7. Luke xi. 47—51.

e ii. 23. iii. 15. iv. 10. v. 28—30. Ex. xix. xx. Deut. xxxiii. 2. Ps. lxxviii. 17. Gal. iii. 19. Heb. ii. 2. Ez. xx. 18—21. as sleep.

g Ez. xx. 18—21. as sleep. John vii. 19. Rom. ii. 23—25. Gal. vi. 13. h v. 33. xxi. 22, 23. i Job xvi. 9. Ps. xxxv. 16. exii. 10. Lam. ii. 16. Matt. viii. 12. xiii. 42. 50. xxi. 13. xxiv. 51. xxv. 30. Luke xxi. 28. k See on

l ii. 4. iv. 8. vi. 3. 5. 8. 10. xii. 9, 10. Mic. iii. 8. i. i. 10, 11, 2. Cor. xii. 2—4. Rev. iv. 1—3. m Is. vi. 1—3. Ez. i. 26—28, x. 4. 18. xi. 23. 24. John xii. 41. 2 Cor. iv. 6. 2 Pet. i. 17. Rev. xxi. 11. 23. n Ps. cix. 31. ex. 1. John xiv. 3. Heb. i. 2. viii. 1.

o x. 11. 16. Ez. i. 1. Matt. iii. 16. Mark i. 10. Luke iii. 21. Rev. iv. 1. xi. 19. xix. 11. p Dan. vii. 13, 14. Mat. xvi. 27, 28. xxv. 31. xxvi. 64, 65. John v. 22—27. q 54. xxi. 27—31. xxi. 27. r Ps. lxxiii. 4. Prov. xxi. 13. Zech. vii. 11. s Num. xv. 35, 36. 1 Kings xxi. 13. Luke iv. 29. Heb. xiii. 12, 13. t vi. 11. Lev. xxiv. 14—16. John x. 23—36. u Deut. xii. 9, 10. xvii. 7. z vii. 1. ix. 1, &c. y ii. 21. ix. 14. 21. xxi. 16. Joel ii. 32. Rom. x. 12—14. 1 Cor. i. 2. z Ps. xxxi. 5. Luke xxiii. 46. a Ezra ix. 5. Dan. vi. 10. Luke xxii. 41. b Matt. v. 44. Luke vi. 28. xxiii. 34. Rom. xii. 14—21. c xiii. 36. 1 Cor. xi. 30. xv. 6. 18. 20. 51. 1 Thes. iv. 13, 14. v. 10.

CHAP. VIII.

The disciples "except the apostles," are dispersed by persecution, 1. Devout men bury Stephen and lament over him, 2. Saul makes havock of the church, 3, 4. Philip preaches in Samaria, and has great success, 5—8. Simon, who had long bewitched the people by sorceries, believes and is baptized, 9—13. Peter and John, being sent thither, by prayer and imposition of hands, confer the gift of the Holy Ghost, 14—17. Simon, offering money for the like power, is by Peter rebuked, warned, and called to repent, 18—24. The apostles, having preached in the cities of Samaria, return to Jerusalem, 25. Philip is sent

by an angel into the desert of Gaza, 26; where he meets with an eunuch, the treasurer of Candace queen of Ethiopia, returning from Jerusalem, and reading the prophecy of Isaiah, 27, 28. By a divine monition he joins the chariot, and entering it, he preaches Jesus to the Ethiopian, 29—35; who professing faith in him, as the Son of God, is baptized, 36—38. The spirit conveys away Philip, who preaches in the cities on the sea-coast, till he comes to Caesarea; and the eunuch returns home rejoicing, 39, 40.

A N D ^a Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time ^b there was a great persecution against ^c the church which was at Jerusalem; ^d and they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judea and ^e Samaria, ^f except the apostles.

2 And ^g devout men carried Stephen to his burial, ^h and made great lamentation over him.

3 As for ⁱ Saul, he made havock of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women, committed them to prison.

4 Therefore ^k they that were scattered abroad went every where preaching the word.

5 Then ^l Philip went down to ^m the city of Samaria, ⁿ and preached Christ unto them.

6 And the people ^o with one accord gave heed unto those things which Philip spake, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did.

7 For ^p unclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed with them: and many taken with ^q palsies, and that were ^r lame, were healed.

8 And ^s there was great joy in that city.

9 ¶ But there was a certain man called Simon, which before-time in the same city ^t used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Samaria, ^u giving out that himself was some great one;

10 To whom ^x they all gave heed, ^y from the least to the greatest, saying, this man is ^z the great power of God.

11 And to him they had regard, because that of long time ^a he had bewitched them with sorceries.

12 But when ^b they believed Philip preaching the things ^c concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jesus Christ, they were baptized, ^d both men and women.

13 Then Simon himself ^e believed also: and when he was baptized, he continued with Philip, ^f and wondered, beholding the ^g miracles and signs which were done.

14 ¶ Now ^h when the apostles which were at Jerusalem, heard that Samaria had ^a received the

a Is. viii. 19. xlv. 25. xlvii. 9—13. Gal. iii. 1. xvi. 14, 15. 31—34. Matt. xxviii. 19. Mark xvi. 15, 16. Rom. x. 10. 1 Pet. iii. 21. c i. 3. xi. 20. xx. 21. 25. xxviii. 31. Luke ix. 2. 60. d v. 14. 1 Cor. xi. 11. Gal. iii. 28. e 21. Ps. lxxviii. 35—37. vi. 12, 13. Luke viii. 13. John iii. 23—25. viii. 30, 31. Jam. ii. 19—26. f iii. 10. xiii. 41. Hab. i. 5. John v. 20. vii. 21. g signs and great miracles. 7. Mark xvi. 17. h ii. 41. xvii. 11. Matt. xiii. 23. John xii. 41. 1 Thes. ii. 13. 2 Thes. ii. 10.

a vii. 58. xxii. 20. b v. 33. 40. vii. 54. Matt. x. 20—28. xxii. 6. xxiii. 34. Luke xi. 49, 50. John xv. 20. xvi. 2. c ii. 47. vii. 38. xi. 22. xiii. 1. d 4. xi. 19—21. Matt. v. 13. Phil. i. 12. e 14. i. 8. John iv. 39—42. f v. 18. 20. 33. 40. Ex. x. 28, 29. Neh. vi. 3. Dan. iii. 16—18. vi. 10. 23. Heb. xi. 27. g i. 5. x. 2. Luke ii. 25. h Gen. i. 10, 11. Num. xx. 29. Deut. xxxiv. 8. 2 Sam. xxviii. 3. 2 Sam. iii. 31. 2 Chr. xxiii. 33. xxxv. 25. Is. lviii. 1, 2. Jer. xxii. 10. 18. John xi. 31—35. i vii. 58. ix. 1—13. xxii. 3, 4. xxvi. 9—11. 1 Cor. xv. 9. Gal. i. 13. Phil. iii. 6. 1 Tim. i. 13. k xi. 19. xiv. 2—7. Matt. x. 23. 1 Thes. ii. 2. l 1. 14, 15. 40. vi. 5. xxi. 8. m i. 8. Matt. x. 5, 6. n 35—37. v. 42. ix. 20. xvii. 2, 3. John iv. 25, 26. 1 Cor. i. 23. ii. 2. iii. 11. o xiii. 44. 2 Chr. xxx. 12. Matt. xx. 15, 16. John iv. 41, 42. p v. 16. Matt. x. 1. Mark ix. 28. xvi. 17, 18. Luke x. 17. John xiv. 12. Heb. ii. 4. q ix. 33, 34. Mark ii. 3—11. r iii. 6, 7. xiv. 8—10. Is. xxxv. 6. Matt. xi. 5. xv. 30, 31. s xiii. 48. 52. Pa. xcvi. 10—12. xcviii. 2—6. Is. xxxv. 1, 2. xiii. 10—12. Luke ii. 10, 11. Rom. xv. 9—12. t xiii. 6. xvi. 16—18. xix. 18—20. Ex. vii. 11. 22. viii. 18, 19. ix. 11. Lev. xxi. 6. Deut. xxviii. 10—12. 2 Tim. iii. 8, 9. Rev. xiii. 13, 14. u v. 36. John vii. 18. 2 Thes. ii. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 18. x Eph. iv. 14. 2 Pet. ii. 2. Rev. xiii. 3. y Jer. vi. 13. viii. 10. xxxi. 34. Jonah iii. 5. z 1 Cor. i. 24. b 35—38. ii. 38. xvi. 14, 15. 31—34. Matt. xxviii. 19. Mark xvi. 15, 16. Rom. x. 10. 1 Pet. iii. 21. c i. 3. xi. 20. xx. 21. 25. xxviii. 31. Luke ix. 2. 60. d v. 14. 1 Cor. xi. 11. Gal. iii. 28. e 21. Ps. lxxviii. 35—37. vi. 12, 13. Luke viii. 13. John iii. 23—25. viii. 30, 31. Jam. ii. 19—26. f iii. 10. xiii. 41. Hab. i. 5. John v. 20. vii. 21. g signs and great miracles. 7. Mark xvi. 17. h ii. 41. xvii. 11. Matt. xiii. 23. John xii. 41. 1 Thes. ii. 13. 2 Thes. ii. 10.

i iii. 1-3. Gal. ii. 9.
k Matt. xviii. 19.
John xiv. 13, 14.
xvi. 23, 24. Phil. i. 19.

l x. 44-46. xi. 15-17. xix. 2.
m ii. 38. x. 47, 48.
Matt. xxviii. 19.
1 Cor. i. 13-15.

n 18. vi. 6. ix. 17. xiii. 3. xix. 6.
Num. viii. 10.
xxvii. 18. 1 Tim. iv. 14. v. 22.
2 Tim. i. 6.
Heb. vi. 2.

o Rom. i. 11. Gal. iii. 2-5.
p 2 Kings v. 5, 15, 16. viii. 9. Ez. xiii. 19. Matt. x. 8. 1 Tim. vi. 5.

q 9-11. 17. Matt. xviii. 1-3. Luke xiv. 7-11. John v. 44. 1 Cor. xv. 8, 9. 3 John 9.

r i. 18. Deut. vii. 26. Josh. vii. 24, 25. 2 Kings v. 26, 27. Dan. v. 17. Hab. ii. 9.
10. Zech. v. 4. Matt. xxvii. 3-5. 1 Tim. v. 9. Jam. v. 3. 2 Pet. ii. 14-17. Rev. xviii. 15.

s 22. Deut. xv. 9. Prov. xv. 26. Matt. xv. 19.

t ii. 38. x. 45. xi. 17. Matt. x. 8. u Josh. xxii. 25. Ez. xiv. 3. Rev. xx. 6. xxi. 19.

x 2 Chr. xxv. 2. Ps. xxxvi. 1. lxxviii. 37. Hab. ii. 4. Matt. vi. 22-24. John xxi. 17. Heb. iv. 13. Rev. ii. 23.

y ii. 38. iii. 19. xvii. 30. Rom. ii. 4. 2 Tim. ii. 25, 26. Rev. ii. 21.

z ix. 11. Deut. iv. 29, 30. 1 Kings xviii. 47, 48. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 12, 13. Is. iv. 6. 7. Am. v. 6. Matt. vii. 7, 8. Luke xi. 9-13. Rev. iii. 17, 18.

a Dan. iv. 27. Joel ii. 13, 14. Am. v. 15. Jon. i. 6. iii. 9. 2 Tim. ii. 25.

b 20. Heb. iv. 19. a Deut. xxi. 18-20. xxix. 32, 33. Job xx. 14. Jer. ix. 15. Lam. iii. 5. 19. Heb. xii. 15.

d Prov. v. 22. Is. xxviii. 22. John viii. 31. Rom. vi. 17-22. Tit. iii. 3. 2 Pet. ii. 4. 19.

e Gen. xx. 7. 17. Ex. viii. 8. x. 17. xii. 32. Num. xvi. 7. 1 Sam. xii. 19. 23. 1 Kings xiii. 6. Ezra vi. 10. vii. 23. Job xli. 8. Jam. v. 16.

f i. 8. xviii. 5. xx. 21. xxvi. 22, 23. lxxviii. 23. 28. 31. John xv. 27. 1 Pet. v. 12. g Luke ix. 52-56. h v. 19. x. 7, 22. xi. 8-11. 23. xxvii. 23. 2 Kings i. 3. Heb. i. 14. i 1 Chr. xxi. 16. Is. lx. 1. kce. k Josh. xiii. 3. xv. 47. Zech. ix. 5. l Matt. iii. 1-3. Luke iii. 2-4. m Matt. xxi. 2-6. Mark xiv. 17-18. John ii. 5-8. Heb. xi. 8. n Ps. lxxiii. 31. lxxviii. 4. Is. xliii. 6. xlv. 14. Is. 3-6. lxxvi. 19. 20. Jer. xiii. 23. lxxviii. 7. xxxix. 16. Zeph. iii. 10.

o 1 Kings x. 1. Matt. vii. 42. p 1 Kings viii. 41-43. Ps. lxxviii. 29. Is. lvi. 3-8. John xii. 20. q xvi. 11, 12. Deut. vi. 6, 7. xl. 18-20. xvii. 18. 19. Josh. i. 8. Ps. i. 2. 3. cxxix. 99, 111. Prov. ii. 1-6. viii. 33. 34. John v. 39, 40. Col. iii. 16. 2 Tim. iii. 15-17. r xxviii. 25. Is. i. 1. Isaiah. Luke iii. 4. iv. 17. s x. 19. xi. 12. xii. 2-4. xvi. 6, 7. xl. 23, 23. 1 Cor. xii. 11. 1 Tim. iv. 1.

27 And ^m he arose and went: and behold, ⁿ a man of Ethiopia, an eunuch of great authority under Candace ^o queen of the Ethiopians, who had the charge of all her treasure, ^p and had come to Jerusalem for to worship,

28 Was returning, ^q and sitting in his chariot, read ^r Esaias the prophet.

29 Then ^s the Spirit said unto

30 Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot.

31 And Philip ^t ran thither to him, and heard him read the prophet Esaias, and said, ^u Understandest thou what thou readest?

32 The place of the scripture which he read was this, ^v He was led ^w as a sheep to the slaughter; ^x and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so ^y opened he not his mouth:

33 In ^z his humiliation his ^a judgment was taken away; ^b and who shall declare his generation? ^c for his life is taken from the earth.

34 And the eunuch answered Philip, and said, I pray thee, ^d of whom speaketh the prophet this? of himself, or of some other man?

35 Then Philip ^e opened his mouth, and ^f began at the same scripture, and ^g preached unto him Jesus.

36 And as they went on ^h their way, they came unto a certain water: and the eunuch said, ⁱ See, ^j here is water; what doth hinder me to be baptized?

37 And Philip said, ^k If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And ^l he answered and said, ^m I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.

38 And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, both Philip and the eunuch; ⁿ and he baptized him.

39 And when they ^o were come up out of the water, ^p the Spirit of the Lord caught away Philip, that the eunuch saw him no more: ^q and he went on his way rejoicing.

40 But Philip was found ^r at Azotus: and passing through, ^s he preached in all the cities, till he came to ^t Cesarea.

16. Rom. x. 10. o 1 Pet. iii. 21. p ix. 20. Matt. xvi. 16. John vi. 68, 69. ix. 35-38. x. 27. xi. 31. 1 John iv. 15. v. 1. 5. 10-13. q John iii. 22, 23. iv. 1. r Matt. iii. 16. Mark i. 10. Gr. s 1 Kings xviii. 12. 2 Kings ii. 16. Ez. iii. 12-14. viii. 3. xi. 24. 2 Cor. xii. 2-4. t 8. xii. 32. xvi. 34. Is. xxv. 1. 2. iv. 12, 13. lvi. 10. lxxvi. 13, 14. Matt. xiii. 34. Rom. v. 2. xv. 10-13. Phil. iii. 3. iv. 4. Jam. i. 9, 10. iv. 16. u Josh. xv. 46, 47. 1 Sam. v. 1. Zech. ix. 6. Achab. z x. 1, 2. Rom. xv. 19. y x. 1. xxi. 25, 31. xxv. 4.

CHAP. IX.

Saul, having sought and obtained letters from the high priest, sets out for Damascus, to persecute the disciples. 1, 2. Drawing near the city, he is surrounded by a light from heaven, and, falling to the earth, hears Jesus expounding with him, 3-5. He submits, and is led blind to Damascus, where he continues three days without sight or food, 6-9. Ananias is directed in a vision to go to him, by whom he is restored to sight, and baptized, 10-18. Immediately he preaches in the synagogues, with great boldness, 19-22. The Jews seek to kill him, but he escapes from them, 23-25. He goes to Jerusalem, and is by Barnabas introduced to the apostles, 26-28. Preaching boldly in the name of Jesus, his life is in danger, and he is sent to Tarsus, 29, 30. The Church has rest, and is

27. Ps. exix. 32. Ec. ix. 10. John iv. 34.

u Matt. xiii. 19. 23, 31. xv. 10. xxiv. 15. Mark xiii. 14. Luke xxiv. 44, 45. John v. 39. 1 Cor. xiv. 19. Rev. xiii. 18.

x Ps. xxv. 8, 9. lxxiii. 16, 17. 22. Prov. xxx. 2, 3. Is. xxix. 18, 19. xxxviii. 8. Matt. xviii. 3, 4. Mark x. 15. 1 Cor. iii. 18. viii. 2. xiv. 36, 37. Jam. i. 10, 21. 1 Pet. ii. 1, 2.

y 2 Kings v. 9, 26. x. 15, 16.

z Is. liii. 7, 8. a Ps. xiv. 11. 22. Jer. xi. 19. xii. 3. li. 46. Rom. viii. 36.

b John i. 29. 1 Pet. i. 11. ii. 21-24.

c Ps. xxxix. 2. 9. Matt. xxvi. 62, 63. Luke xxii. 34. John xviii. 9-11.

d Phil. ii. 9, 10.

e Job xxvii. 2. xxix. 5. Is. v. 23. a. 5. Hab. i. 4. Matt. xxvii. 12-26. John xix. 12-16.

f Ps. xlii. 30. Is. lii. 8, 12.

g Ps. xli. 15. Is. lii. 10, 12. Dan. ix. 26. Zech. xii. 7.

h Matt. ii. 2-4. xiii. 36. xv. 15.

i x. 34. Matt. v. 2. 2 Cor. vi. 14.

k xviii. 28. xxvi. 22, 23. xxviii. 23. Luke xiv. 44-47.

l ix. 20. iv. 20. xi. 20. xvii. 3. 18. xix. 13. 1 Cor. i. 24. ii. 2. Eph. iv. 21. 1 Pet. i. 11, 12.

m x. 47. Ezekiel xxxvi. 23. John iii. 5. 23. 7. ii. 5. 6. 1 John v. 6.

n 12. 13. 21. ii. 25, 29. Mark xvi. 12.

o Mark xvi. 12.

p ix. 20. Matt. xvi. 16.

q John iii. 16. Mark i. 10. Gr. r 1 Kings xviii. 12. 2 Kings ii. 16. Ez. iii. 12-14. viii. 3. xi. 24. 2 Cor. xii. 2-4.

t 8. xii. 32. xvi. 34. Is. xxv. 1. 2. iv. 12, 13. lvi. 10. lxxvi. 13, 14. Matt. xiii. 34. Rom. v. 2. xv. 10-13. Phil. iii. 3. iv. 4. Jam. i. 9, 10. iv. 16.

u Josh. xv. 46, 47. 1 Sam. v. 1. Zech. ix. 6. Achab. z x. 1, 2. Rom. xv. 19. y x. 1. xxi. 25, 31. xxv. 4.

a 11—13. 19—21.

vii. 58. viii. 3.

xxii. 3. 4. xxvi.

9—11. 1 Cor.

xv. 9. Gal. i.

13. Phil. iii. 6.

1 Tim. i. 13.

b Ps. xxvii. 12.

c 14. vii. 19. xxii.

5. xxvi. 12.

Esth. iii. 8—13.

Ps. lxxxiii. 2—4.

d vi. 9. xiii. 14.

15. xxviii. 17—

21.

e Gr. of the way.

xix. 23. xxviii.

22.

f Ps. civ. 2.

1 Tim. vi. 16.

Rev. xxi. 23.

xxii. 5.

g v. 10. Num. xvi.

45. John xviii.

6. Rom. xi. 22.

1 Cor. iv. 7.

h Gen. iii. 9. xvi.

8. xxii. 11. Ex.

iii. 4. Luke x.

41. John xx. 16.

xxi. 15.

i xxii. 7. 8. xxvi.

14. 15. Is. lxiii.

9. Zech. ii. 8.

Matt. xxv. 40.

45. 1 Cor. xii.

12. Eph. v. 30.

k 1 Sam. iii. 4—

10. 1 Tim. i. 13.

l xxvii. 9.

m v. 39. Deut.

xxxii. 15. Job

ix. 4. xl. 9, 10.

Ps. ii. 12. Is.

xlv. 9. 1 Cor. x.

22.

n xvi. 20. xxiv.

25. 26. 1 Sam.

xxviii. 5. Is.

lxvi. 2. Hab. iii.

16. Phil. ii. 12.

o ii. 37. xvi. 30.

xxii. 10. Luke

iii. 10. Rom. vii.

9. x. 3. Jam.

iv. 6.

p 15. xxvi. 16. Ez.

xvi. 6—8. Matt.

xix. 30. Rom. v.

20. ix. 15—24.

x. 20. Gal. i. 15.

16. 1 Tim. i. 14

—16.

q x. 6. 22. 32. xi.

13. 14. Ps. xxv.

8. 9. 12. xiv. 12.

Is. lvii. 18.

r xxii. 9. xxvi. 13.

14. Dan. x. 7.

s Matt. xxiv. 40.

41.

t 18. xiii. 11. xxii.

11. Gen. xix. 11.

Ex. iv. 11.

2 Kings vi. 17—

20.

u 11. 12. 2 Chr.

xxxiii. 12. 13.

18. 19. Esth. iv.

16. Jon. iii. 6—8.

v xxii. 12.

x ii. 17. x. 3. 17—

20. Num. xii. 6.

Dan. ii. 19.

y 4.

z Gen. xxii. 1.

xxxii. 11. Ex. iii.

4. 1 Sam. iii. 4. 8—10.

2 Sam. xv. 26. Is. vi. 8.

a viii. 26.

x. 5. xi. 13.

b 30. xi. 25. xxi. 39.

xxii. 3. c ii. 21.

viii. 22. Deut. iv. 29.

2 Chr. xxxiii. 12. 13. 18. 19.

Job xxxiii. 18—28.

Ps. xxxii. 3—6.

xl. 1. 2. 1. 15. cxxx. 1—3.

Prov. xv. 8.

Is. lv. 6. 7. Jer. xxix. 12. 13.

xxxi. 18—20.

Jon. ii. 1—4.

Zech. xii. 10.

Matt. vii. 7. 8.

Luke xi. 9. 10.

xviii. 7—14.

xxiii. 42.

43. John iv. 10.

d 10. 17. 18.

e Ex. iv. 13—19.

1 Sam. xvi. 2.

1 Kings xviii. 9—14.

Jer. xx. 9. 10.

Ez. iii. 14.

Jon. i. 2. 3.

Matt. x. 16.

f 1. viii. 3.

xxii. 4. 19. 20.

xxvi. 10. 11.

1 Tim. i. 13—15.

g 2. 3.

h 21. vii. 59.

Gr. xxi. 10.

Rom. x. 12—14.

1 Cor. i. 2. 2 Tim. ii. 22.

edified and multiplied, 31. Peter heals Eneas at Lydda, 32—35; and at Joppa raises Tabitha from the dead, 36—43.

AND ^a Saul, yet ^b breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high-priest.

2 And ^c desired of him letters to Damascus to ^d the synagogues, that if he found any ^e of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem.

3 And ^e as he journeyed, he came near Damascus; and suddenly there shined round about him ^f a light from heaven:

4 And ^g he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, ^h Saul, Saul, ⁱ why persecutest thou me?

5 And he said, ^k Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, ^l I am Jesus whom thou persecutest, ^m *It is* hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

6 And he ⁿ trembling and astonished said, ^o Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, ^p Arise, and go into the city, ^q and it shall be told thee what thou must do.

7 And ^r the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man.

8 And Saul arose from the earth: and when his eyes were opened, ^s he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought ^t him into Damascus.

9 And he was ^u three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink.

10 ¶ And ^v there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias; ^w and to him said the Lord in a vision, ^x Ananias. And he said, ^y Behold, I am here, Lord.

11 And the Lord said unto him, ^a Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of Judas for ^b one called Saul of Tarsus: ^c for behold, he prayeth;

12 And ^d hath seen in a vision a man named Ananias, coming in, and putting ^e his hand on him, that he might receive his sight.

13 Then Ananias answered, ^f Lord, I have heard by many of this man, ^g how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem:

14 And ^h here he hath authority from the chief priests, to bind all that ⁱ call on thy name.

15 But the Lord said unto him, ^j 2 Sam. xv. 26. Is. vi. 8. a viii. 26. 4. 1 Sam. iii. 4. 8—10. b 30. xi. 25. xxi. 39. xxii. 3. c ii. 21. viii. 22. Deut. iv. 29. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 12. 13. 18. 19. Job xxxiii. 18—28. Ps. xxxii. 3—6. xl. 1. 2. 1. 15. cxxx. 1—3. Prov. xv. 8. Is. lv. 6. 7. Jer. xxix. 12. 13. xxxi. 18—20. Jon. ii. 1—4. Zech. xii. 10. Matt. vii. 7. 8. Luke xi. 9. 10. xviii. 7—14. xxiii. 42. 43. John iv. 10. d 10. 17. 18. e Ex. iv. 13—19. 1 Sam. xvi. 2. 1 Kings xviii. 9—14. Jer. xx. 9. 10. Ez. iii. 14. Jon. i. 2. 3. Matt. x. 16. f 1. viii. 3. xxii. 4. 19. 20. xxvi. 10. 11. 1 Tim. i. 13—15. g 2. 3. h 21. vii. 59. Gr. xxi. 10. Rom. x. 12—14. 1 Cor. i. 2. 2 Tim. ii. 22.

i Go thy way: for he is ^k a chosen vessel unto me, ^l to bear my name before the Gentiles, ^m and kings, and the children of Israel:

16 For ⁿ I will shew him how great things he must suffer ^o for my name's sake.

17 And Ananias went his way, and entered into the house; ^p and putting his hands on him said, ^q Brother Saul, ^r the Lord, (*even* Jesus that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest,) hath sent me, ^s that thou mightest receive thy sight, ^t and be filled with the Holy Ghost.

18 And ^u immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales; and he received sight forthwith, and arose, ^x and was baptized.

19 And ^y when he had received meat, he was strengthened. ^z Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus.

20 And ^a straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, ^b that he is the Son of God.

21 But all that heard ^c him were amazed, and said, ^d Is not this he that ^e destroyed them which called on this name in Jerusalem, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief-priests?

22 But Saul ^f increased the more in strength, ^g and confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, ^h proving that this is very Christ.

23 ¶ And after that many days were fulfilled, ⁱ the Jews took counsel to kill him:

24 But ^j their laying await was known of Saul: and they watched the gates day and night to kill him.

25 Then the disciples took him by night, ^k and let ^l him down by the wall in a basket.

26 And ^m when Saul was come to Jerusalem, ⁿ he assayed to join himself to the disciples: ^o but they were all afraid of him, and believed not that he was a disciple.

27 But ^p Barnabas took him, and brought ^q him to ^r the apostles, and declared unto them ^s how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, ^t and how he had preached boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus.

28 And he was with them, ^u coming in and going out at Jerusalem.

29 And ^v he spake boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus, ^w and dis-

10. 1 John iii. 1. d iii. 10. Matt. xiii. 54. 55. John ix. 8, 9. e 1. 2. 13. 14. viii. 3. Gal. i. 13—24. f Gen. xlix. 24. Job xvii. 9. Ps. lxxxiv. 7. Is. xl. 29. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Phil. iv. 13. g vi. 9, 10. xviii. 27, 28. Luke xxi. 15. 1 Cor. i. 27. h xvii. 3. xviii. 5. xxviii. 23. Luke xxiv. 44, 45. i 16. xiii. 50. xiv. 2. 19. xxii. 21—23. Josh. x. 1—6. Matt. x. 16—23. 2 Cor. xi. 26. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. k 29, 30. xiv. 5, 6. xvii. 10—15. xxiii. 12—21. xxv. 3. 11. Judg. xvi. 2, 3. 2 Cor. xi. 32. l Josh. ii. 15. 1 Sam. xix. 11, 12. 2 Cor. xi. 33. m xxii. 17. xxvi. 20. Gal. i. 17—19. n 19. iv. 23. o Matt. x. 17—19. xxiv. 10. Gal. ii. 4. p iv. 36. xi. 22. 25. xii. 25. xiii. 2. xv. 2, 25, 26, 35—39. 1 Cor. ix. 6. Gal. ii. 9. 13. q Gal. i. 18, 19. r 17. 1 Cor. xv. 8. s 20—22. iv. 13. 29. Eph. vi. 19, 20. t i. 21. Num. xxvii. 16, 17. 2 Sam. v. 2. 1 Kings iii. 7. Ps. cxxi. 8. John x. 9. u 20—22. 27. x vi. 9, 10. xvii. 17. xviii. 19. xix. 8. Jude 3. 9.

Ex. iv. 12—14.

Jer. i. 7. Jon.

iii. 1, 2.

k xiii. 2. Jer. i. 5.

John xv. 16.

Rom. i. i. ix. 21

—24. Gal. i. 1.

15, 16. 2 Tim.

i. 11. ii. 4. 20;

21. Rev. xvii.

14.

xxi. 19. xxii.

21. xxvi. 17—

20. Rom. i. 13

—15. xi. 13. xv.

15—21. 1 Cor.

xv. 10. Gal. ii.

7, 8. Eph. iii. 7.

8. Col. i. 25—

29. 1 Tim. ii. 7.

m xxv. 22—27.

xxvi. 1. xxvii.

24. Matt. x. 18.

2 Tim. iv. 16, 17.

n xx. 22, 23. xxi.

11. Is. xxxiii. 1.

Matt. x. 21—25.

John xv. 20.

xvi. 1—4. 1 Cor.

iv. 9—13. 2 Cor.

xi. 23—27.

2 Tim. i. 12. ii.

9, 10. iii. 11.

o 13, 14. Matt. v. 11.

xxiv. 9. 1 Pet.

iv. 14. Rev. i. 9.

p vi. 6. viii. 17.

xiii. 3. xix. 6.

Matt. xix. 13.

Mark vi. 5. 1

Tim. iv. 14. v.

22. 2 Tim. i. 6.

Heb. vi. 2.

q 13, 14. xxi. 20.

xxii. 13. Gen.

xlv. 4. Luke xv.

30. 32. Rom.

xv. 7. Philem.

16. 1 Pet. i. 22,

23.

r 4, 5. 10. 11. 15.

x. 36. xxii. 14.

xxvi. 15. Luke

i. 16, 17. 76. ii.

11. 1 Cor. xv. 2,

47.

s 8, 9. 12.

t See on ii. 4.

iv. 31. viii. 17.

xiii. 52.

u 2 Cor. iii. 14.

iv. 6.

x ii. 38. 41. viii.

12, 13. 37. 38.

xxii. 16.

y xxvii. 33—36.

1 Sam. xxx. 12.

Ec. ix. 7.

z xxvi. 20. 1 Sam.

x. 10—12.

a 27, 28. Gal. i.

23, 24.

b viii. 37. Ps. ii.

7. 12. Matt.

xxvi. 63—66.

xxvii. 43. 54.

John i. 49. xix.

7. xx. 28. 31.

Rom. i. 4. Gal.

ii. 20. 1 John

iv. 14, 15. Rev.

iii. 18.

c ii. 6. 12. iv. 13.

Num. xxiii. 23.

Ps. lxxi. 7. Is.

viii. 18. Zech.

iii. 8. 2 Thes. i.

Mark v. 15—20.

y vi. 1. xi. 20. z 23, 24. xvii. 10. 15. Matt. x. 23. a viii. 40. w, Matt. xvi. 13. b 11. xi. 25. c viii. 1. Deut. xii. 10. Josh. xxi. 44. Judg. iii. 30. 1 Chr. xii. 9. 18. Prov. xvi. 7. Is. xi. 10. Heb. iv. 9. d 1 Cor. iii. 9-15. xiv. 4, 5. 12. 26. 2 Cor. x. 8. xii. 19. xiii. 10. Eph. iv. 12. 16. 22. 1 Thes. v. 11. 1 Tim. i. 4. Jude 20. e Neh. v. 9. 15. Job xxviii. 28. Ps. cxi. 10. Prov. i. 7. viii. 13. xiv. 26, 27. xvi. 6. xxiii. 17. Is. xi. 2, 3. xxxiii. 6. 2 Chr. vii. 1. Eph. v. 21. f John xiv. 16-18. Rom. v. 5. viii. 15-17. xiv. 17. xv. 13. Gal. i. 22, 23. Eph. v. 13, 14. v. 18. 19. Phil. ii. 1. 2 Thes. ii. 16, 17. g vi. 7. xii. 24. Esth. viii. 16. 17. Zech. viii. 20-23. h i. 8. viii. 14, 25. Gal. ii. 7-9. i 13. 41. xvv. 10. Ps. xvi. 3. Prov. ii. 8. Matt. xxvii. 52. Rom. i. 7. Eph. i. 1. Phil. i. 1. k 38. l iii. 2. iv. 22. xiv. 8. Mark v. 25. ix. 21. Luke xiii. 16. John v. 5. ix. 1. 21. m Mark iii. 3-11. n iii. 6. 12. 16. iv. 10. xvi. 18. Matt. viii. 3. ix. 6. 28-30. John ii. 11. o iv. 4. v. 12-14. vi. 7. xix. 10. 20. Ps. cx. 3. Is. lvi. 8. p 42. xi. 21. xv. 19. xxvi. 18-20. Deut. iv. 30. Ps. xxii. 27. Is. xxxi. 6. Lam. iii. 40. Hos. vii. 6. xiv. 2. Joel ii. 13. Luke i. 16, 17. 1 Thes. i. 9, 10. q x. 5. 2 Chr. ii. 16. Ezra iii. 7. Jon. i. 3. r Or, *Doc*, or, *Rue*. Prov. v. 19. Cant. ii. 9. iii. 5. viii. 14. s John xv. 5. 8. Eph. ii. 19. Phil. i. 11. Col. i. 10. 1 Thes. iv. 10. 1 Tim. ii. 9, 10. v. 10. Tit. ii. 14. m. 8. Heb. xii. 21. Jam. i. 27. x. 4. 31. 1 John xi. 3, 4. 36, 37. 13. xx. 8. Mark xiv. 15. x. 32, 36. v. 2 Kings iv. 23-30. t Or, *he grieved*. z 41. viii. 2. 2 Sam. i. 24. Prov. x. 7. 1 Thes. iv. 13. a 36. xx. 35. Job xxi. 19, 20. Prov. xxxi. 10, 11. Matt. xxv. 36-39. xxvi. 11. Mark xiv. 8. John xii. 8. 2 Cor. viii. 12. Eph. iv. 28. 1 Thes. i. 3. Jam. ii. 16-17. 1 John iii. 12. b Matt. xvii. 17. Luke xiv. 44. John xvii. 12. c Mark v. 40. Luke viii. 54. d vii. 60. xx. 36. xvi. 5. e 1 Kings xvii. 19-23. 2 Kings iv. 32-36. Matt. ix. 25. f Mark v. 42. John xi. 43, 44. g iii. 7. Mark i. 31. h vi. 1. Job xxix. 13. Ps. cxlvi. 9. Luke vii. 12. i xx. 12. Gen. xiv. 26. 1 Kings xvii. 23. Luke vii. 15. k 35. x. 21. xii. 17, 18. John xi. 4. 45. xii. 11.

tarried many days in Joppa with
one Simon a tanner.

1 x. 6. 32.

CHAP. X.

Cornelius, a devout centurion in Cesarea, being directed by an angel, sends for Peter to instruct him, 1-8; who in the mean time is prepared by a vision, 9-10; and, being commanded by the Spirit, attended by certain disciples accompanies the messengers, 17-23. Cornelius renders undue honour to Peter, who declines it, 24-26; and shews the occasion of his sending for him, avowing the readiness of himself and friends to receive the word of God from him, 27-33. Peter preaches to them Jesus, and salvation by faith in him, 34-43. The Holy Spirit is poured out on the company, as on the apostles on the day of Pentecost, and Peter commands them to be baptized, 44-48.

a viii. 40. xxi. 8. xxii. 23, 33. xxv. 1. 13. b xxi. 25. xxvii. 1. 31. 43. Matt. viii. 5. &c. xxvii. 54. Luke vii. 2. c xxvii. 1. d 7. 22. ii. 5. viii. 2. xiii. 30. xvi. 14. xvii. 12. Luke ii. 25. e 35. ix. 31. xiii. 16. 26. 1 Kings viii. 43. 2 Chr. vi. 33. Job i. 1. Ps. cii. 15. Is. lix. 19. Dan. vi. 26. Rev. xv. 4. f 7. xvi. 16. xviii. 8. Gen. xviii. 19. Josh. xxiv. 15. Job i. 5. Ps. ci. 6-8. g 4. 22. 31. ix. 36. Is. lviii. 7, 8. Luke vii. 4, 5. Rom. xv. 26, 27. 2 Cor. ix. 8-15. h ix. 11. Ps. xlv. 5. 8, 9. lv. 17. lxxviii. 3. Marg. lxxviii. 1. Prov. ii. 3-5. Dan. vi. 10. 14. 20. Matt. vii. 7, 8. Luke xviii. 1. Col. iv. 2. 1 Thes. v. 17. Jam. i. 5. i Job iv. 15, 16. Dan. ix. 20, 21. k 30. iii. 1. Matt. xxvii. 46. Luke xiii. 44-46. l v. 19. xi. 13. xli. 7-11. xxvii. 23. Luke i. 11. ii. 10, 11. 12. Heb. i. 14. m ix. 4. Ex. xxxiii. 17. Is. xlv. 4. n Dan. x. 11. Luke i. 12. 20. xvi. 5. o ix. 5, 6. xxi. 10. 1 Sam. iii. 10. p 31. 2 Chr. vi. 43. xxvii. 27. Ps. cxv. 2. Is. xliii. 25. Mal. ii. 16. Luke i. 13. Phil. iv. 6. q Phil. iv. 18. Heb. vi. 10. xii. 16. r 32. ix. 38. xv. 7. xvi. 9. s Mark iii. 10. John i. 42. t iv. 45. u ix. 6. xl. 13, 14. John vii. 17. Rom. x. 14-17. Eph. iv. 9-12. x Gen. xxiv. 1-26. 32. Judg. vi. 10. 1 Sam. xiv. 6, 7. 1 Tim. vi. 2. Philom. 16. v 1. Matt. viii. 9. 16. Luke vi. 14. z 31. xvi. 19.

THERE was a certain man ^a in Cesarea, called Cornelius, ^b a centurion of the band called the ^c Italian band,

2 ^d A devout ^e man, ^e and one that feared God ^f with all his house, ^g which gave much alms to the people, ^h and prayed to God alway.

3 He ⁱ saw in a vision evidently, ^k about the ninth hour of the day, ^l an angel of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, ^m Cornelius.

4 And when he looked on him ⁿ he was afraid, and said, ^o What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, ^p Thy prayers and ^q thine alms are come up for a memorial before God.

5 And now ^r send men to Joppa, and call for one Simon, ^s whose surname is Peter;

6 He lodgeth with ^t one Simon a tanner, whose house is by the seaside: ^u he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do.

7 And when the angel which spake unto Cornelius was departed, he called ^v two of his household servants, ^w and a devout soldier of them that waited on him continually;

8 And when he had declared all ^x these things unto them, ^y he sent them to Joppa.

9 ¶ On the morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, ^z Peter went up upon the house-top to pray, about ^a the sixth hour:

10 And ^b he became very hungry, and would have eaten: but while they made ready, ^c he fell into a trance;

11 And ^d saw heaven opened, and a certain vessel descending unto him, as it had been a great sheet, knit at the four corners, and let down to the earth;

12 Wherein ^e were all manner of

1. Matt. viii. 9. 16. Luke vi. 14. z 31. xvi. 19. Ps. cxlv. 30, 31. Ec. ix. 10. Gen. i. 15. a 8. xii. 8-10. 1 Sam. ix. 28. Zeph. i. 5. Matt. vi. 6. Mark i. 35. vi. 46. 1 Phil. ii. 4. Ps. lv. 17. Dan. vi. 10. Matt. xx. 2. xxvii. 45. Eph. iv. 12. c Matt. iv. 2. xii. 1-7. xvi. 17. d xxi. 17. Num. xxi. 4. Ps. Ez. viii. 1-3. xl. 14. xl. 3. 2 Cor. xii. 2-4. Rom. i. 16. 16. 2. 4. e vii. 36. Ez. i. 1. Luke iii. 21. John i. 51. Rom. vi. i. xi. 16. xii. 11. f 1 Cor. xii. 10. Is. xl. 8-14. xvi. 21-28. xlvii. 6. lvi. 8. Matt. viii. 11. xiii. 47, 48. John xi. 52. Gal. ii. 15. iii. 28. Eph. i. 10. ii. 6. Col. iii. 11. g Gen. vii. 9, 10. Is. vi. 6-9. lxx. 25. John vii. 37. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11.

h 10. Jer. xxxv. 2-5. John iv. 31-34.
 i Gen. xix. 18. Ex. x. 11. Matt. xvi. 22. xxv. 9. Luke i. 60.
 k Lev. xi. xx. 25. Deut. xiv. Ez. iv. 14. xlv. 31.
 l 28. xi. 9. xv. 9. 20. 29. Matt. xv. 11. Rom. xiv. 14-17. 20. 1 Cor. x. 25. Gal. ii. 12. 13. 1 Tim. iv. 3-5. Tit. i. 15. Heb. ix. 9, 10.
 m Gen. xli. 32. John xxi. 17. 2 Cor. xiii. 1.
 n 19. ii. 12. v. 24. xxv. 20. John xiii. 12. 1 Pet. i. 11.
 o 7-16.
 p 5. 6. xi. 11. q viii. 29. xi. 12. xiii. 2. xvi. 6, 7. xxi. 4. John xvi. 13. 1 Cor. xii. 11. 1 Tim. iv. 1.
 r viii. 26. ix. 15. xv. 7. Mark xvi. 15.
 s ix. 17. xiii. 4. Is. xlviii. 16. Zech. ii. 9-11.
 t John i. 38, 39. xviii. 4-8.
 u 29. Mark x. 51. x 1-5.
 y xiv. 15. Hos. xiv. 9. Hab. ii. 4. Matt. i. 19. Mark vi. 20. Luke ii. 25. xxiii. 50. Rom. i. 17. Heb. x. 38. xii. 23.
 z vi. 3. xxii. 12. Luke vii. 4, 5. 1 Tim. iii. 7. Heb. xi. 2. 3 John 12.
 a 6. 33. xi. 14. John v. 24. vi. 63. 68. xiii. 20. xvii. 8. 20. Rom. x. 17, 18. 2 Cor. v. 18-20. 2 Pet. iii. 2.
 b Gen. xix. 2, 3. xxiv. 31, 32. Judg. xix. 19-21. Heb. xiii. 2. 1 Pet. iv. 9.
 c 29. 33. Ec. ix. 10. d 45. ix. 38. 42. xi. 12. 2 Cor. viii. 21.
 e 9.
 f Is. ii. 3. Mic. iv. 2. Zech. iii. 10. viii. 20-23. Matt. ix. 9, 10. Mark v. 19, 20. Luke v. 29. John i. 41-49. iv. 28, 29. 1 John i. 1-3.
 g xiv. 11-13. Dan. ii. 30. 46. 47. Matt. viii. 2. xiv. 33. Rev. xix. 10. xxii. 8, 9.
 h xiv. 14, 15. Is. xlii. 8. xlviii. 11. Matt. iv. 10. 2 Thes. ii. 3, 4. Rev. xiii. 8.
 i 24. xiv. 27. John iv. 35, 36. 1 Cor. xvi. 9. 2 Cor. ii. 12. Col. iv. 3.
 k xi. 2. xxii. 21. 23. John iv. 9. 27. xviii. 28. Gal. ii. 12-14. 15. 34. xi. 9. xv. 8, 9. Is. lxxv. 5. Luke xviii. 11. Eph. iii. 6. m 19, 20. Ps. cxix. 60. 1 Pet. iii. 15. n 21. o 7-9. 23, 24.

wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.
 13 And there came a voice to him, Rise, Peter; kill and eat.
 14 But Peter said, Not so, Lord; for I have never eaten anything that is common or unclean.
 15 And the voice spake unto him again the second time, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.
 16 This was done thrice: and the vessel was received up again into heaven.
 17 ¶ Now while Peter doubted in himself what this vision which he had seen should mean; behold, the men which were sent from Cornelius had made enquiry for Simon's house, and stood before the gate,
 18 And called, and asked whether Simon, which was surnamed Peter, were lodged there.
 19 While Peter thought on the vision, the Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee.
 20 Arise, therefore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing; for I have sent them.
 21 Then Peter went down to the men which were sent unto him from Cornelius; and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what is the cause wherefore ye are come?
 22 And they said, Cornelius the centurion, a just man, and one that feareth God, and of good report among all the nation of the Jews, was warned from God by an holy angel to send for thee into his house, and to hear words of thee.
 23 Then called he them in, and lodged them. And on the morrow Peter went away with them, and certain brethren from Joppa accompanied him.
 24 ¶ And the morrow after they entered into Cesarea. And Cornelius waited for them, and had called together his kinsmen and near friends.
 25 And as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshipped him.
 26 But Peter took him up, saying, Stand up; I myself also am a man.
 27 And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that were come together.
 28 And he said unto them, Ye know how that it is an unlawful thing, for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation: but God hath shewed me, that I should not call any man common or unclean.
 29 Therefore came I unto you without gainsaying, as soon as I was sent for: I ask therefore for what intent ye have sent for me?
 30 And Cornelius said, Four

days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing,
 31 And said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God.
 32 Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of one Simon a tanner, by the sea-side; who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee.
 33 Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God.
 34 ¶ Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons:
 35 But in every nation, he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him.
 36 The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ; (He is Lord of all;)
 37 That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached;
 38 How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost, and with power; who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil: for God was with him.
 39 And we are witnesses of all things which he did, both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew, and hanged on a tree:
 40 Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly;
 41 Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead.
 42 And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to tes-

3. Ezra ix. 4, 5. Neh. ix. 1-3. Dan. ix. 29, 31. i. 10. Matt. xxviii. 3. Mark xvi. 5. Luke xxiv. 4. Is. xxxviii. 5. Dan. ix. 23. x. 12. Luke i. 13. See on 4. Lev. ii. 2. 9. v. 12. Phil. iv. 18. Heb. vi. 10. Rev. v. 8. viii. 3, 4. 5-8. u xvii. 11, 12. xviii. 28. Deut. v. 25-29. 2 Chr. xxx. 12. Prov. i. 5. ix. 9, 10. xviii. 15. xxv. 12. Matt. xviii. 4. xix. 30. Mark x. 15. 1 Cor. iii. 18. Gal. iv. 14. 1 Thes. ii. 13. Jam. i. 19. 21. 1 Pet. ii. 1, 2. v. 8. viii. 35. Matt. v. 2. Eph. vi. 19, 20. Deut. x. 17. xvi. 19. 2 Chr. xix. 7. Job xxxiv. 19. Ps. lxxxii. 1, 2. Matt. xxii. 16. Luke xx. 21. Rom. ii. 11. Gal. ii. 6. Eph. vi. 9. Col. iii. 11. 25. Jam. ii. 4. 9. 1 Pet. i. 17. z xv. 9. Is. lvi. 3-8. Rom. ii. 25-29. iii. 22. 29, 30. x. 12, 13. 1 Cor. xii. 13. Gal. iii. 28. Eph. ii. 13-18. iii. 6-8. Phil. iii. 3. Col. i. 6. 23-27. iii. 11. a 2. ix. 31. Job xxviii. 28. Ps. xix. 9. lxxxv. 9. cxi. 10. Prov. i. 7. ii. 5. iii. 7. xvi. 6. Ec. xii. 13. 2 Cor. vii. 1. Eph. v. 21. 1 John ii. 29. b Gen. iv. 5-7. Hos. viii. 13. Luke i. 28. Marg. Eph. i. 6. Heb. xi. 4-6. c ii. 38, 39. iii. 25, 26. xi. 19. xii. 46. Matt. x. 6. Luke xxiv. 47. d Ps. lxxxii. 1-3. 7. lxxxv. 9, 10. Is. ix. 6. xxxii. 15-17. lv. 12. lvii. 19. Luke ii. 10-14. 2 Cor. v. 18-21. Eph. ii. 13-18. Col. i. 20. Heb. xlv. 6. 11. cx. 1, 2. Is. vii. 14. xlv. 21-25. Jer. xxiii. 5, 6. Dan. vii. 13, 14. Hos. i. 7. Mic. v. 2. Mal. iii. 1. Matt. xi. 27. xxii. 44-46. xxviii. 18. John iii. 35, 36. v. 23-29. Rom. x. 11-13. 1 Cor. xv. 27. 47. Eph. i. 20-23. iv. 5-12. Phil. ii. 11. Col. i. 15-18. Heb. i. 2, 3-12. 1 Pet. iii. 22. Rev. i. 5. 18. xvii. 14. xix. 16. f ii. 22. xxvi. 26. xxviii. 22. g Luke iv. 14. xiii. 5. h i. 22. xiii. 24, 25. Matt. iii. 1-3. iv. 12. &c. Mark i. 1-5. 14, 15. 1 John iv. 1-3. i ii. 22. iv. 27. Ps. ii. 2, 6. Marg. xlv. 7. Is. xi. 2. xlii. 1. lxi. 1-3. Matt. xii. 28. Luke iii. 22. iv. 18. John iii. 34. vi. 27. x. 36-38. Heb. i. 9. k 2 Chr. xvii. 9. Matt. iv. 23-25. ix. 35. xv. 21-31. Mark i. 38, 39. iii. 7-11. vi. 6. 54-56. Luke vii. 10-17. 21-23. ix. 56. 1 Pet. v. 8. l Mark v. 13-15. vii. 29, 30. Luke iv. 33-36. ix. 42. Heb. ii. 14, 15. 1 John iii. 8. m John iii. 2. x. 32. 38. xvi. 32. n 41. i. 8. 22. ii. 32. iii. 15. v. 30-32. xiii. 31. Luke i. 2. xxiv. 48. John xv. 27. o ii. 23, 24. iii. 14, 15. iv. 10. v. 30. vii. 52. xiii. 27-29. Gal. iii. 13. 1 Pet. ii. 24. p xiii. 30, 31. xvii. 31. Rom. i. 4. iv. 24, 25. vi. 4-11. viii. 11. xiv. 9. 1 Cor. xv. 3, 4. 12-20. 2 Cor. iv. 14. Heb. xiii. 20. 1 Pet. i. 21. q 39. i. 2, 3. 22. xiii. 31. r Luke xxiv. 30. 41-43. John xxi. 13. s i. 8. iv. 19, 20. v. 20. 29-32. Matt. xxviii. 19, 20. Mark xvi. 15, 16. Luke xxiv. 47, 48. John xx. 21, 22.

t xvii. 31. Matt. xxv. 31—46. John v. 22—29. Rom. xiv. 9. 10. 2 Cor. v. 10. 2 Tim. iv. 1. 8. 1 Pet. iv. 5. Rev. i. 7. xx. 11—15. xxii. 12. u xxvi. 22. See on Luke xxiv. 25—27. 44—46. John i. 45. v. 39, 40. 1 Pet. i. 11. Rev. xix. 10. x iii. 16. iv. 10—12. John xxi. 31. Rom. v. 1. vi. 23. Heb. xiii. 20. y xiii. 39. 39. xv. 9. xvi. 18. Mark xvi. 15. John v. 24. Rom. viii. 1. 34. x. 11. Gal. iii. 22. Eph. i. 7. Col. i. 14. z ii. 2—4. iv. 31. viii. 15—17. xi. 15. xix. 6. a 23. xi. 3. 15—18. Gal. iii. 13. 14. b Gal. ii. 15. Eph. ii. 11. 12. iii. 5—8. Col. ii. 13. 14. c ii. 4. 11. xix. 6. 1 Cor. xiv. 20—25. d viii. 36. xi. 15—17. xv. 8. 9. Gen. xvii. 24—26. Rom. iv. 11. 12. x. 12. e John iv. 2. 1 Cor. i. 13—17. Gal. iii. 27. f ii. 38. viii. 16. g xvi. 15. John iv. 40.

CHAP. XI.

Peter is blamed by those of the circumcision, for going among the Gentiles, 1—3. He satisfies them, by relating the whole transaction; and they glorify God, 4—18. The Gospel having spread to Phenice, Cyprus, and Antioch, 19—21. Barnabas is sent to Antioch, who rejoices over the converts, and exhorts them to persevere, 22—24. He goes to fetch Saul from Tarsus: and many are instructed at Antioch, where the disciples are first called Christians, 25—27. Agabus foretells a famine; and the disciples at Antioch send relief to their brethren in Judea by Barnabas and Saul, 28—30.

AND ^a the apostles and brethren that were in Judea heard that ^b the Gentiles had also received the word of God.

2 And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, ^c they that were of the circumcision contended with him,

3 Saying, ^d Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and didst eat with them.

4 But Peter ^e rehearsed *the matter* from the beginning, and expounded *it* by order unto them, saying,

5 I ^f was in the city of Joppa, praying: and ^g in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; ^h and it came even to me;

6 Upon the which, when I had ⁱ fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw four-footed beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

7 And I heard a voice saying unto me, Arise, Peter; slay and eat.

8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing ^k common or ^l unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth.

9 But the voice answered me again from heaven, ^m What God

hath cleansed, *that* call not thou common.

10 And this was done ⁿ three times: and all were drawn up again into heaven.

11 And, behold, ^o immediately there were three men already come unto the house where I was, sent from Cesarea unto me.

12 And ^p the Spirit bade me go with them, ^q nothing doubting. Moreover, ^r these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house:

13 And ^s he shewed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood and said unto him, Send men ^t to Joppa, and call for Simon, whose surname is Peter;

14 Who shall tell thee ^u words, whereby thou and ^v all thy house shall be saved.

15 And ^w as I began to speak, ^x the Holy Ghost fell on them, ^y as on us at the beginning.

16 Then ^z remembered I the word of the Lord, ^a how that he said, John indeed baptized with water, but ye shall be baptized with ^b the Holy Ghost.

17 Forasmuch then ^c as God gave them the like gift as *he did* unto us who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ, ^d what was I, that I could withstand God?

18 When they heard these things, ^e they held their peace, ^f and glorified God, saying, Then ^g hath God also to the Gentiles ^h granted repentance unto life.

19 ¶ Now ⁱ they which were scattered abroad, upon the persecution that arose about Stephen, travelled as far as ^j Phenice, and ^k Cyprus, and ^l Antioch, preaching the word ^m to none but unto the Jews only.

20 And some of them were men of Cyprus and ⁿ Cyrene, which, when they were come to Antioch, spake unto ^o the Grecians, ^p preaching the Lord Jesus.

21 And ^q the hand of the Lord was with them; ^r and a great number believed, and ^s turned unto the Lord.

22 ¶ Then ^t tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem: ^u and they sent forth Barnabas, that he should go as far as Antioch;

23 Who when he came, and had ^v seen the grace of God, was glad, ^w and exhorted them all, that with ^x purpose of heart they would ^y cleave unto the Lord.

24 ¶ Then ^z after those days, came Paul and Barnabas from Cyprus, and from Cilicia, and from Asia, and came to Antioch. And when they were come, they called together the church. And when they had read the scriptures, Paul stood up, and said, Men, ye know how that the Lord hath blessed the church in Antioch, and how that I and Barnabas have been together in the service of the Lord. And when we had determined to go, we said unto the Lord, and he said, I have called me Barnabas, and I have called me Paul. And when we were come to Antioch, we found that the Lord had opened the door unto the Gentiles, as he hath done in Jerusalem. And when we were come to Antioch, we found that the Lord had opened the door unto the Gentiles, as he hath done in Jerusalem. And when we were come to Antioch, we found that the Lord had opened the door unto the Gentiles, as he hath done in Jerusalem.

t xvii. 31. Matt. xxv. 31—46. John v. 22—29. Rom. xiv. 9. 10. 2 Cor. v. 10. 2 Tim. iv. 1. 8. 1 Pet. iv. 5. Rev. i. 7. xx. 11—15. xxii. 12. u xxvi. 22. See on Luke xxiv. 25—27. 44—46. John i. 45. v. 39, 40. 1 Pet. i. 11. Rev. xix. 10. x iii. 16. iv. 10—12. John xxi. 31. Rom. v. 1. vi. 23. Heb. xiii. 20. y xiii. 39. 39. xv. 9. xvi. 18. Mark xvi. 15. John v. 24. Rom. viii. 1. 34. x. 11. Gal. iii. 22. Eph. i. 7. Col. i. 14. z ii. 2—4. iv. 31. viii. 15—17. xi. 15. xix. 6. a 23. xi. 3. 15—18. Gal. iii. 13. 14. b Gal. ii. 15. Eph. ii. 11. 12. iii. 5—8. Col. ii. 13. 14. c ii. 4. 11. xix. 6. 1 Cor. xiv. 20—25. d viii. 36. xi. 15—17. xv. 8. 9. Gen. xvii. 24—26. Rom. iv. 11. 12. x. 12. e John iv. 2. 1 Cor. i. 13—17. Gal. iii. 27. f ii. 38. viii. 16. g xvi. 15. John iv. 40.

Num. xxiv. 10. John xiii. 39. xii. 17. 2 Cor. xii. 8. o ix. 10—12. x. 17. 13. Ex. iv. 14. 27. p viii. 29. x. 19. 20. xiii. 2. 4. xv. 7. xvi. 6. 7. John xxi. 13. 2 Thes. ii. 2. Rev. xii. 17. q Matt. i. 20. r x. 23. 45. s x. 3—5. 22. 30—32. xii. 11. Heb. i. 13. t ix. 13. u x. 6. 23. 32. 33. 43. xvi. 33. Mark xvi. 15. John vi. 63. 69. xii. 50. xv. 31. Rom. i. 15. 17. x. 9. 10. 1 John v. 9—13. v ii. 30. xvi. 15. 31. Gen. xvi. 7. xviii. 19. Ps. ciii. 17. cxix. 2. cxvi. 13. 14. Prov. xv. 7. Ia. lxi. 8. 9. Jer. xxii. 39. Luke xix. 10. y x. 34—44. z x. 45. 46. xix. 6. a ii. 2—12. iv. 31. b xv. 35. Luke xxiv. 8. John xiv. 26. xvi. 4. 2 Pet. iii. 1. c i. 3. xix. 2—4. Matt. iii. 11. Mark i. 8. Luke iii. 16. John i. 34. d Prov. i. 23. Ia. xlv. 3—5. Ez. xxxvi. 23. Joel ii. 28. iii. 18. 1 Cor. xii. 13. Tit. iii. 5, 6. e 15. xv. 8. 9. Matt. ix. 14. 15. Rom. ix. 15. 16. 21. 24. xi. 34—36. f x. 47. Job ix. 12—14. xxxiii. 13. xl. 2. 8. 9. Dan. iv. 35. Rom. ix. 20. g Lev. x. 19. 30. Josh. xiii. 30. h xv. 3. xxi. 20. Ia. ix. 21. Ia. i. 2. 2 Cor. iii. 13. Gal. i. 24. i See on 1. xii. 47. 48. xiv. 27. xxv. 21. 24. Rom. iii. 20. 26. 15. 16. x. 12. 13. xv. 9—16. Gal. ii. 12. 17. 1 Ph. ii. 12—13. iii. 5—8. k ix. 15. 26. v. 31. xx. 21. xxi. 17—20. Jer. xvi. 19—21. Ez. xxxvi. 25. Zech. ix. 10. 2 Cor. vii. 10. 2 Thes. ii. 15. 16. Jam. i. 15. 17. l viii. 1—4. m vi. 3. xii. 2. n ix. 46. x. 4. xv. 35. xii. 13. o 26. xv. 25. 30. p ix. 29. xii. 46. John vi. 23. q ii. 10. vi. 9. xii. 1. Matt. xxi. 12. r vi. 1. ix. 20. s viii. 5. 15. ix. 20. xii. 13. 1. Cor. i. 21. ii. 1. 2. Eph. iii. 2. t 2 Chr. xxi. 5. 22. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. u 1 Thes. i. 9. 10. y 1. viii. 14. xv. 2. 1 Thes. ii. 6. z 1 Thes. ii. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

e xxiv. 16. 2 Sam. 24 For ^e he was a good man, and
xviii. 27. Ps. ^f full of the Holy Ghost, and of
xxxviii. 23. exii. faith : ^g and much people was added
5. Prov. xii. 2. unto the Lord.

xiii. 22. xiv. 14. 25 Then departed Barnabas ^h to
Matt. xii. 35. Tarsus, for to seek Saul :
xix. 17. Luke
xxiii. 50. John
vii. 12. Rom. v.

7. 26 And when he had found him,
f vi. 3. 5. 8. Rom. he brought him unto Antioch. And
xv. 15. it came to pass, ⁱ that a whole year
g 21. v. 14. ix. 31. they assembled themselves * with
A. D. 43. the Church, and taught much peo-
h ix. 11. 30. xxi. ple. And the disciples ^k were call-
39. ed Christians first in Antioch.

i xiii. 1, 2. 27 ¶ And in these days came
* Or, in the prophets from Jerusalem unto
Church. xiv. 23. Antioch.
27. 1 Cor. iv. 1
17. xi. 18. xiv.
23.

k xxvi. 28. Is. lxxv. 28 And there stood up one of
15. 1 Cor. xii. them, named ^m Agabus, and signi-
12. Eph. iii. 15. fied by the Spirit, that there should
1 Pet. iv. 16. be ⁿ great dearth throughout all the
1 John ii. 27. world : which came to pass in the
Rev. iii. 18. days of ^o Claudius Cesar.

l ii. 17. xiii. 1. 29 Then the disciples, ^p every
xv. 32. xxi. 4. 9. man according to his ability, deter-
Matt. xxiii. 31. mined ^q to send relief unto the bre-
1 Cor. xii. 28. thren which dwelt in Judea :
xiv. 32. Eph. iv.
11.

m xxi. 10. 30 Which also they did, and sent
n Gen. xli. 30, 31. it ^r to the elders ^s by the hands of
38. 1 Kings xvii. Barnabas and Saul.
2 Kings viii. 1, 2.

o Luke ii. 1. iii. 1. 1
p Ezra ii. 69. Neh. v. 8. 1 Cor. xvi. 2. 2 Cor. viii. 2-4. 12-14. 1 Pet. iv. 9-
11. q ii. 44, 45. iv. 34, 35. Ec. xi. 1, 2. Luke xii. 29-33.
Rom. xv. 25-27. 1 Cor. xiii. 5. Gal. ii. 10. Heb. xiii. 5, 6.
r xiv. 23. xv. 4. 6. 23. xvi. 4. xx. 17. 1 Tim. v. 17. Tit. i. 5.
Jam. v. 14. 1 Pet. v. 1. s xii. 25. 1 Cor. xvi. 3, 4. 2 Cor. viii.
17-21.

CHAP. XII.

* Or, began. iv. King Herod persecutes the Church, kills James,
30. ix. 31. Luke the brother of John, and imprisons Peter,
xxii. 53. 1-4 ; who, in answer to unceasing prayer, is
a Matt. x. 17, 18. delivered by an angel, 5-17. Herod puts the
xxiv. 9. John keepers to death ; and leaving Jerusalem goes
xv. 20, 21. xvi. to Cesarea, 18, 19. Proudly receiving the hon-
2. our, due to God alone, he is smitten by an
b Matt. iv. 21, 22. angel, and dies miserably, 20-23. The word
xx. 23. Mark x. of God prospers, 24. Barnabas and Saul re-
35-38. turn to Antioch, 25.

c 1 Kings xix. 1. NOW about that time, Herod the
10. Jer. xxvi. king * stretched forth ^{his} hands
23. Heb. xi. 37. ^a to vex certain of the church.

d xxiv. 27. xxv. 2 And he killed ^b James the bro-
9. John xii. 43. ther of John ^c with the sword.

Gal. i. 10. 1 3 And because ^d he saw it pleas-
Thes. ii. 4. ed the Jews, ^e he proceeded further
e ii. 14. iv. 13. Ps. to take Peter also. (^f Then were
lxxvi. 10. John the days of unleavened bread.)
xix. 11. 1 Cor. v. 7, 8.

f Ex. xii. 15-20. 4 And when he had apprehended
xiii. 3-7. Lev. him, ^g he put ^{him} in prison, ^h and
xxiii. 6-14. delivered ^{him} to four quaternions of
Matt. xxvi. 17. soldiers, to keep him ; ⁱ intending
1 Cor. v. 7, 8. after Easter to bring him forth to
g iv. 3. v. 18. viii. the people.

3. Matt. xxiv. 9. 5 Peter therefore was kept in
Luke xxi. 12. prison ; but [†] prayer was ^k made
xxii. 33. John without ceasing of the church unto
xiii. 36-38. xxi. God for him.

h xvi. 23, 24. Matt. 6 And when Herod would have
xxvii. 64-66. brought him forth, ^l the same night
i iv. 28. Esth. iii. Peter was sleeping between two
6, 7. 13. Prov. soldiers, ^m bound with two chains :
xix. 21. xxvii. 1. ⁿ and the keepers before the door
Lam. iii. 37. kept the prison.

Matt. xxvi. 5. 7 And behold, ^o the angel of the
† Or, instant and earnest prayer was made.
k 12. Is. lxii. 6, 7. 1 Thes. v. 17. Heb. xiii. 3. James v. 16.

1 Gen. xxii. 14. Deut. xxxii. 36. 1 Sam. xxiii. 26, 27. Ps. iii. 5,
6. iv. 8. Is. xxvi. 3, 4. Phil. iv. 6, 7. Heb. xiii. 6. m xxi.
33. xxviii. 20. Jer. xl. 4. Eph. vi. 20. Mary. 2 Tim. i. 16.
n v. 23. Matt. xxviii. 4. o 23. v. 19. x. 30. xxvii. 23, 24.
1 Kings xix. 5, 7. Ps. xxxiv. 7. Is. xxxvii. 36. Dan. vi. 22.
Heb. i. 14.

Lord came upon ^{him}, ^q and a light
shined in the prison : and he smote
Peter on the side, and raised him
up, saying, ^r Arise up quickly.
† And his chains fell off from ^{his}
hands.

8 And the angel said unto him,
Gird thyself, and bind on thy san-
dals : and so he did. And he saith
unto him, Cast thy garment about
thee, and follow me.

9 And ^s he went out, and fol-
lowed him : ^t and wist not that it
was true which was done by the
angel : but thought he saw a vision.

10 When they were past ^u the
first and the second ward, they
came unto the iron gate that lead-
eth unto the city, ^v which opened
to them of his own accord : and
they went out, and passed on through
one street, and forthwith the angel
departed from him.

11 And when Peter ^y was come
to himself, he said, Now ^z I know
of a surety, ^a that the Lord hath
sent his angel, ^b and hath delivered
me out of the hand of Herod, and
from ^c all the expectation of the
people of the Jews.

12 And when he had considered
^d the thing, ^e he came to the house
of Mary the mother of ^e John, whose
surname was Mark, ^f where many
were gathered together, praying.

13 And as Peter ^g knocked at the
door of the gate, a damsel came to
* hearken, named Rhoda.

14 And when she knew Peter's
voice, ^h she opened not the gate for
gladness, but ran in, and told how
Peter stood before the gate.

15 And they said unto her, ⁱ Thou
art mad. But she constantly af-
firmed that it was even so. Then
said they, ^k It is his angel.

16 But Peter continued knocking :
and when they had opened ^{the door},
and saw him, they were asto-
nished.

17 But he, ^l beckoning unto them
with the hand to hold their peace,
^m declared unto them how the Lord
had brought him out of the prison.
And he said, Go shew these things
unto ⁿ James, and to the brethren.
^o And he departed, and went into
another place.

18 Now as soon as it was day,
^p there was no small stir among
the soldiers, what was become of
Peter.

19 And when Herod had ^q sought
for him, and found him not, ^r he
examined the keepers, and ^s com-
manded that ^{they} should be put to
death. And ^t he went down from
Judea to Cesarea, and ^{there} abode.

20 ¶ And Herod was highly * dis-
pleased with them of ^u Tyre and
Sidon : ^v but they came with one
accord to him : and having made

Josh. xix. 29. Is. xliii. 1-4. Matt. xi. 21. x
13. xxv. 8. Ec. x. 4. Is. xxvii. 4, 5. Luke xiv. 31, 32.

p ix. 3. 2 Sam. xxi. 29. Ez. xliii. 2. Mic. vii. 9. Hab. iii. 4. 11. Rev. xviii. 1. q Gen. xix. 15, 16. Is. lx. 1. Eph. v. 14.

r ii. 24. xvi. 26. Ps. cv. 18-20. cvii. 14. cxvi. 16. cxlii. 6, 7. cxlvi. 7. Dan. iii. 24, 25.

s xxvi. 19. Gen. vi. 22. John ii. 5. Heb. xi. 8.

t x. 3. 17. xi. 5. Gen. xlv. 26. Ps. cxxvi. 1.

u 4. Gen. xl. 3. xlii. 17. Num. xv. 34. Is. xxi. 8.

x v. 19. xvi. 26. Is. xlv. 1, 2. John xx. 19, 26.

y Luke xv. 17. z Gen. xv. 13. xviii. 13. xxvi. 9.

a 7. v. 19. Dan. iii. 25. vi. 22.

b 2 Sam. xxiii. 1. Ps. xli. 2. xcvi. 10. cix. 31. 2

Cor. i. 8-10. 2 Pet. ii. 9.

c xxiii. 12-30. xxiv. 27. xxv. 3-5. 9. Job xxxi. 31.

d iv. 23. xvi. 40. e 25. xiii. 5. 13.

f xv. 37-39. Col. iv. 10. 2 Tim. iv. 11. Philem. 24.

g 5. Is. lxxv. 24. Matt. xviii. 19.

h 20. 1 John v. 14, 15.

i 16. Luke xiii. 25.

* Or, ask who was there.

h Matt. xxviii. 8. Luke xxiv. 41.

i xvi. 24. Job ix. 16. Mark xvi. 11. 14. Luke xxiv. 11.

k Matt. xviii. 10. Luke xxiv. 37, 38.

l xiii. 16. xix. 33. xxi. 40. Luke i. 22. John xiii. 24.

m Ps. lxvi. 16. cii. 20, 21. cvii. 21, 22. cxvi. 14, 15. cxlvi. 7.

n xv. 13. xxi. 18. 1 Cor. xv. 7. Gal. i. 19. ii. 9.

o xvi. 40. Matt. x. 23. John vii. 1. viii. 59. x. 40. xi. 54.

p v. 22-25. xvi. 27. xix. 23.

q 1 Sam. xxiii. 14. Ps. xxxvii. 32, 33. Jer. xxxvi. 26. Matt. ii. 13.

r 4. 6. Matt. xxviii. 11-15.

s Dan. ii. 11-13. Matt. ii. 16.

t John xii. 10, 11. xxi. 8. xxv. 13.

u 1 Kings xx. 43. Esth. vi. 12.

* Or, bare an hostile mind intending war.

u Gen. x. 15. 19. x Prov. xvii. 14. xx.

13. xxv. 8. Ec. x. 4. Is. xxvii. 4, 5. Luke xiv. 31, 32.

† Gr. *that was*
over the king's
bed-chamber.
y 1 Kings v. 9—
11. 2 Chr. ii. 10.

Blastus † the king's chamberlain
their friend, desired peace; y be-
cause their country was nourished
by the king's *country*.

CHAP. XIII.

a xi. 22—24. xiv. Barnabas and Saul, by the direction of the Holy Spirit, are set apart by fasting and prayer, and sent forth to preach the Gospel, 1—3. Attended by Mark, they arrive at Cyprus, and preach at Salamis, 4, 5. At Paphos, Elymas the sorcerer, opposing them, is smitten with blindness, and the deputy, Sergius Paulus, believes, 6—12. They pass through Pamphylia, (where Mark leaves them,) to Antioch in Pisidia, 13, 14. Paul preaches in the synagogue, showing that Jesus was the Messiah, through whom all believers were pardoned and justified; and warning his hearers not to reject him, 15—41. The Gentiles desire to hear the word again; and some Jews and proselytes join Paul and Barnabas, 42, 43. Almost the whole city throng to hear the word, 44. The envious Jews grieve and blaspheme; and the apostles turn to the Gentiles, of whom many believe, 45—49. The Jews raise a persecution, and drive Paul and Barnabas away, who go to Iconium, 50, 51. The disciples are filled with joy and with the Holy Ghost, 52.

6 ¶ And when they had gone through the isle unto Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Bar-jesus ;

viii. 9–11. xiv.
18. 19. Ex. xiv.
18. Lev. xii. 6.
Deut. xvi. 10
–12. 1 Chr. x.
13. Is. viii. 19,
20.
u Deut. xiii. 1–3.
1 Kings xvi. 22.
Jer. xxiii. 18, 19.
Ez. xiii. 10–
16. Zach. xiii. 3.
Matt. xxiv. 24.
2 Cor. vi. 15.
2 Tim. iii. 3.
2 Pet. ii. 1–3.
1 John i. 7.
Rev. xix. 20.
x 8. Matt. xvi. 17.
Mark x. 48.
John v. 15–17.
y 14. xviii. 12. xix.
38.
z xviii. 11, 12.
Prov. xiv. 8, 14.
18. xviii. 14.
Hos. vii. 9. 1
Ther. v. 21.
a 6. ix. 36. John
i. 41.
b Ex. vii. 11–13.
1 Kings xxi. 24.
Jer. xxviii. 1.
10, 11. xix. 24
–32. 2 Tim. iii.
8. iv. 14, 15.
c 7.
d ii. 4. iv. 8, 37.
vii. 55. Mic. iii.
8.
e Mark iii. 5.
Luke x. 17.
f viii. 20–21, Ec.
ix. 3. Matt. iii.
7. xv. 12. xiii.
25–14. Luke
xi. 39. 2 Cor. xi.
5.
g Gen. iii. 14.
Matt. xiii. 58.
John viii. 44. 1
John iii. 8.
h xii. 30. Jer.
xxiii. 39. Matt.
xviii. 13. Luke
xi. 52. Gal. i.
2.
i Gen. viii. 22.
Gen. xviii. 18.
2 Chr. xviii. 6.
Hos. xiv. 9.
John i. 23.
k Ex. x. 3. 1 Sam.
v. 6. 9. 11. Job
xix. 24. Ps.
viii. 4. xxxviii.
2. xxxviii. 12,
11.
l 1. 8. 9. 17. Gen.
xix. 11. 2 Kings
vi. 18. Is. lxviii.
10. John ix. 19.
Rom. ix. 7–19.
24.
m 1. 3. 9. 17.
n 7. xxxviii.
o vii. 17. Matt.
xxv. 14. Luke
xviii. 10.
p vi. 15. Matt.
xv. 28. 1. Luke
xv. 2. John viii.
c. 1. Cor. i. 4, 5.
q 6. x. 1. 23–24.
r 1. Luke x. 19.
s 1. 17. viii. 3.
t 6. viii. 10. Heb.
6. vi. 1. xix. 24.
u 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
v 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
w 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
x 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
y 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
z 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
aa 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ab 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ac 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ad 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ae 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
af 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ag 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ah 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ai 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
aj 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ak 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
al 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
am 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
an 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ao 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ap 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
aq 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ar 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
as 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
at 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
au 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
av 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
aw 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ax 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ay 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
az 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ba 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bb 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bc 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bd 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
be 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bf 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bg 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bh 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bi 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bj 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bk 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bl 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bm 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bn 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bo 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bp 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bq 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
br 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bs 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bt 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bu 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bv 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bw 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bx 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
by 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
bz 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ca 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
cb 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
cc 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
cd 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ce 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
cf 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
cg 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ch 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ci 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
cj 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ck 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
cl 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
cm 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
cn 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
co 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
cp 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
cq 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
cr 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
cs 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ct 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
cu 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
cv 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
cw 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
cx 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
cy 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
cz 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
da 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
db 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
dc 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
dd 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
de 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
df 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
dg 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
dh 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
di 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
dj 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
dk 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
dl 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
dm 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
dn 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
do 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
dp 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
dq 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
dr 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ds 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
dt 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
du 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
dv 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
dw 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
dx 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
dy 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
dz 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ea 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
eb 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ec 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
ed 1. 1.

i vii. 39-43. Ex. xvi. 2. 35. Num. xiv. 22. 33. 34. Deut. ix. 7. 21. -24. Neh. ix. 16-21. Ps. lxxviii. 17-42. xcv. 8-11. cvi. 13-29. Ez. xx. 10-17. Am. v. 25. 26. 1 Cor. x. 1-10. Heb. iii. 7-10. 16-19.

18 And ⁱ about the time of forty years * suffered he their manners in the wilderness.

19 And ^k when he had destroyed seven nations in the land of ^l Chanaan, ^m he divided their land to them by lot.

20 And after that ⁿ he gave unto them judges, about the space of four hundred and fifty years, ^o until Samuel the prophet.

21 And afterward ^p they desired a king: and God gave unto them ^q Saul the son of ^r Cis, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, by the space of forty years.

22 And ^s when he had removed him, ^t he raised up unto them David to be their king; ^u to whom also he gave testimony, and said, ^v I have found David, the son of Jesse, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will.

23 Of ^w this man's seed hath God, according to ^x his promise, ^y raised unto Israel a Saviour, Jesus:

24 When ^a John had first preached, before his coming, the baptism of repentance to all the people of Israel.

25 And as John ^b fulfilled his course, he said, ^c Whom think ye that I am? I am not *he*. But, behold, there cometh one after me, whose shoes of *his* feet I am not worthy to loose.

26 Men and brethren, ^d children of the stock of Abraham, ^e and whosoever among you feareth God, ^f to you is the word of this salvation sent.

27 For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, ^g because they knew him not, ^h nor yet the voices of the prophets, ⁱ which are read every sabbath-day, ^k they have fulfilled *them* in condemning *him*.

28 And ^l though they found no cause of death *in him*, yet desired they Pilate that he should be slain.

29 And ^m when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, ⁿ they took *him* down from the tree, and laid *him* in a sepulchre.

30 But ^o God raised him from the dead:

31 And ^p he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, ^q who are his witnesses unto the people.

32 And ^r we declare unto you glad tidings, ^s how that the promise which was made unto the fathers,

33 God hath fulfilled the same unto us, their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second Psalm, ^t Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

34 And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, ^u now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, ^v I will give you ^w the sure ^x mercies of David.

35 Wherefore he saith also ^y in another *psalm*, Thou shalt not suffer thine holy One, ^z to see corruption.

36 For David, after he had served his own generation, by the will of God, ^a fell on sleep, ^b and was laid unto his fathers, ^c and saw corruption:

37 But ^d he whom God raised again saw no corruption.

38 Be ^e it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, ^f that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins.

39 And ^g by him all that believe are justified from all things, ^h from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.

40 ⁱ Beware therefore lest that come upon you ^j which is spoken of in the prophets,

41 Behold, ^k ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: ^l for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it unto you.

42 ¶ And when the Jews were gone out of the synagogue, ^m the Gentiles besought that these words might be preached to them ⁿ the next sabbath.

43 Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews

2-4. xv. 12-16. 25-29. xviii. 14. xxii-xxix. Ps. lxxviii. 71, 72.

b vii. 60. 2 Sam. vii. 42. 1 Kings ii. 10. 1 Cor. xv. 6. 18. 1 Thes. iv. 18. c ii. 29. 1 Chr. xvii. 11. 2 Chr. ix. 31. xii. 16. xvi. 1. xxvi. 23. d Gen. iii. 19. Job xvii. 14. xix. 26, 27. xxi. 26. Ps. xlix. 9. 14. John xi. 39. 1 Cor. xv. 42-44. 53. 54. e 30. f ii. 14. iv. 10. xxviii. 28. Ez. xx. vi. 32. Dan. iii. 18. g ii. 38. v. 31. x. 43. Ps. xxxii. 1, 2. cxxx. 4. 7. 8. Jer. xxi. 34. Dan. ix. 24. Mic. vi. 12-20. Zech. viii. 1. Luke xxiv. 47. John i. 29. 2 Cor. v. 18-21. Eph. i. 7. iv. 32. Col. i. 14. Heb. viii. 6. 12, 13. i. 9-14. 22. x. 4-18. 1 John ii. 1, 2, 12. h Is. liii. 11. Luke xxiii. 14. John v. 24. Rom. iii. 24-26. iv. 5-8. 24, 25. v. 1, 2, 9. viii. 1. 30-34. x. 10. 1 Cor. vi. 11. Gal. ii. 16. iii. 8-11. i Job ix. 20. xxi. 4. Ps. cxliii. 2. Jer. xxii. 32. Luke v. 25. 28. 29. John i. 17. Rom. iii. 19. xlii. 2. v. 20. vii. 9-11. viii. 3, 4. ix. 31, 32. x. 4, 5. Gal. ii. 16. 19. iii. 10-12. 21-25. v. 3, 4. Phil. iii. 6-9. Heb. vii. 19. ix. 9, 10. x. 4, 11. k Mal. iii. 2. iv. 1. Matt. iii. 9-12. Heb. ii. 3. iii. 12. xii. 25. l Is. xxix. 14. Hab. i. 5. m Prov. i. 24-32. v. 12. Is. v. 24. xxviii. 14-22. Luke xvi. 14. xxiii. 35. 36. Heb. x. 28-30. n 47. iii. 23. vi. 14. xxii. 21. Is. lxxv. 15. Dan. ix. 26, 27. Matt. viii. 10. 11. xxi. 41-44. xxii. 7-10. xxiii. 31-33. Luke xix. 42-44. xxi. 20-26. Rom. xi. 7-14. Eph. iii. 3-8. Col. i. 26, 27. 1 Thes. ii. 16. 1 Pet. iv. 17. o x. 33. xxviii. 28. Ez. iii. 6, 7. Matt. xi. 21-23. xix. 30. * Gr. in the week between, or, sabbath between. 44.

30 But ^o God raised him from the dead:

31 And ^p he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, ^q who are his witnesses unto the people.

32 And ^r we declare unto you glad tidings, ^s how that the promise which was made unto the fathers,

33 God hath fulfilled the same unto us, their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second Psalm, ^t Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

34 And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, ^u now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, ^v I will give you ^w the sure ^x mercies of David.

35 Wherefore he saith also ^y in another *psalm*, Thou shalt not suffer thine holy One, ^z to see corruption.

36 For David, after he had served his own generation, by the will of God, ^a fell on sleep, ^b and was laid unto his fathers, ^c and saw corruption:

37 But ^d he whom God raised again saw no corruption.

38 Be ^e it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, ^f that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins.

39 And ^g by him all that believe are justified from all things, ^h from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.

40 ⁱ Beware therefore lest that come upon you ^j which is spoken of in the prophets,

41 Behold, ^k ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: ^l for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it unto you.

42 ¶ And when the Jews were gone out of the synagogue, ^m the Gentiles besought that these words might be preached to them ⁿ the next sabbath.

43 Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews

2-4. xv. 12-16. 25-29. xviii. 14. xxii-xxix. Ps. lxxviii. 71, 72.

b vii. 60. 2 Sam. vii. 42. 1 Kings ii. 10. 1 Cor. xv. 6. 18. 1 Thes. iv. 18. c ii. 29. 1 Chr. xvii. 11. 2 Chr. ix. 31. xii. 16. xvi. 1. xxvi. 23. d Gen. iii. 19. Job xvii. 14. xix. 26, 27. xxi. 26. Ps. xlix. 9. 14. John xi. 39. 1 Cor. xv. 42-44. 53. 54. e 30. f ii. 14. iv. 10. xxviii. 28. Ez. xx. vi. 32. Dan. iii. 18. g ii. 38. v. 31. x. 43. Ps. xxxii. 1, 2. cxxx. 4. 7. 8. Jer. xxi. 34. Dan. ix. 24. Mic. vi. 12-20. Zech. viii. 1. Luke xxiv. 47. John i. 29. 2 Cor. v. 18-21. Eph. i. 7. iv. 32. Col. i. 14. Heb. viii. 6. 12, 13. i. 9-14. 22. x. 4-18. 1 John ii. 1, 2, 12. h Is. liii. 11. Luke xxiii. 14. John v. 24. Rom. iii. 24-26. iv. 5-8. 24, 25. v. 1, 2, 9. viii. 1. 30-34. x. 10. 1 Cor. vi. 11. Gal. ii. 16. iii. 8-11. i Job ix. 20. xxi. 4. Ps. cxliii. 2. Jer. xxii. 32. Luke v. 25. 28. 29. John i. 17. Rom. iii. 19. xlii. 2. v. 20. vii. 9-11. viii. 3, 4. ix. 31, 32. x. 4, 5. Gal. ii. 16. 19. iii. 10-12. 21-25. v. 3, 4. Phil. iii. 6-9. Heb. vii. 19. ix. 9, 10. x. 4, 11. k Mal. iii. 2. iv. 1. Matt. iii. 9-12. Heb. ii. 3. iii. 12. xii. 25. l Is. xxix. 14. Hab. i. 5. m Prov. i. 24-32. v. 12. Is. v. 24. xxviii. 14-22. Luke xvi. 14. xxiii. 35. 36. Heb. x. 28-30. n 47. iii. 23. vi. 14. xxii. 21. Is. lxxv. 15. Dan. ix. 26, 27. Matt. viii. 10. 11. xxi. 41-44. xxii. 7-10. xxiii. 31-33. Luke xix. 42-44. xxi. 20-26. Rom. xi. 7-14. Eph. iii. 3-8. Col. i. 26, 27. 1 Thes. ii. 16. 1 Pet. iv. 17. o x. 33. xxviii. 28. Ez. iii. 6, 7. Matt. xi. 21-23. xix. 30. * Gr. in the week between, or, sabbath between. 44.

2-4. xv. 12-16. 25-29. xviii. 14. xxii-xxix. Ps. lxxviii. 71, 72.

b vii. 60. 2 Sam. vii. 42. 1 Kings ii. 10. 1 Cor. xv. 6. 18. 1 Thes. iv. 18. c ii. 29. 1 Chr. xvii. 11. 2 Chr. ix. 31. xii. 16. xvi. 1. xxvi. 23. d Gen. iii. 19. Job xvii. 14. xix. 26, 27. xxi. 26. Ps. xlix. 9. 14. John xi. 39. 1 Cor. xv. 42-44. 53. 54. e 30. f ii. 14. iv. 10. xxviii. 28. Ez. xx. vi. 32. Dan. iii. 18. g ii. 38. v. 31. x. 43. Ps. xxxii. 1, 2. cxxx. 4. 7. 8. Jer. xxi. 34. Dan. ix. 24. Mic. vi. 12-20. Zech. viii. 1. Luke xxiv. 47. John i. 29. 2 Cor. v. 18-21. Eph. i. 7. iv. 32. Col. i. 14. Heb. viii. 6. 12, 13. i. 9-14. 22. x. 4-18. 1 John ii. 1, 2, 12. h Is. liii. 11. Luke xxiii. 14. John v. 24. Rom. iii. 24-26. iv. 5-8. 24, 25. v. 1, 2, 9. viii. 1. 30-34. x. 10. 1 Cor. vi. 11. Gal. ii. 16. iii. 8-11. i Job ix. 20. xxi. 4. Ps. cxliii. 2. Jer. xxii. 32. Luke v. 25. 28. 29. John i. 17. Rom. iii. 19. xlii. 2. v. 20. vii. 9-11. viii. 3, 4. ix. 31, 32. x. 4, 5. Gal. ii. 16. 19. iii. 10-12. 21-25. v. 3, 4. Phil. iii. 6-9. Heb. vii. 19. ix. 9, 10. x. 4, 11. k Mal. iii. 2. iv. 1. Matt. iii. 9-12. Heb. ii. 3. iii. 12. xii. 25. l Is. xxix. 14. Hab. i. 5. m Prov. i. 24-32. v. 12. Is. v. 24. xxviii. 14-22. Luke xvi. 14. xxiii. 35. 36. Heb. x. 28-30. n 47. iii. 23. vi. 14. xxii. 21. Is. lxxv. 15. Dan. ix. 26, 27. Matt. viii. 10. 11. xxi. 41-44. xxii. 7-10. xxiii. 31-33. Luke xix. 42-44. xxi. 20-26. Rom. xi. 7-14. Eph. iii. 3-8. Col. i. 26, 27. 1 Thes. ii. 16. 1 Pet. iv. 17. o x. 33. xxviii. 28. Ez. iii. 6, 7. Matt. xi. 21-23. xix. 30. * Gr. in the week between, or, sabbath between. 44.

2-4. xv. 12-16. 25-29. xviii. 14. xxii-xxix. Ps. lxxviii. 71, 72.

b vii. 60. 2 Sam. vii. 42. 1 Kings ii. 10. 1 Cor. xv. 6. 18. 1 Thes. iv. 18. c ii. 29. 1 Chr. xvii. 11. 2 Chr. ix. 31. xii. 16. xvi. 1. xxvi. 23. d Gen. iii. 19. Job xvii. 14. xix. 26, 27. xxi. 26. Ps. xlix. 9. 14. John xi. 39. 1 Cor. xv. 42-44. 53. 54. e 30. f ii. 14. iv. 10. xxviii. 28. Ez. xx. vi. 32. Dan. iii. 18. g ii. 38. v. 31. x. 43. Ps. xxxii. 1, 2. cxxx. 4. 7. 8. Jer. xxi. 34. Dan. ix. 24. Mic. vi. 12-20. Zech. viii. 1. Luke xxiv. 47. John i. 29. 2 Cor. v. 18-21. Eph. i. 7. iv. 32. Col. i. 14. Heb. viii. 6. 12, 13. i. 9-14. 22. x. 4-18. 1 John ii. 1, 2, 12. h Is. liii. 11. Luke xxiii. 14. John v. 24. Rom. iii. 24-26. iv. 5-8. 24, 25. v. 1, 2, 9. viii. 1. 30-34. x. 10. 1 Cor. vi. 11. Gal. ii. 16. iii. 8-11. i Job ix. 20. xxi. 4. Ps. cxliii. 2. Jer. xxii. 32. Luke v. 25. 28. 29. John i. 17. Rom. iii. 19. xlii. 2. v. 20. vii. 9-11. viii. 3, 4. ix. 31, 32. x. 4, 5. Gal. ii. 16. 19. iii. 10-12. 21-25. v. 3, 4. Phil. iii. 6-9. Heb. vii. 19. ix. 9, 10. x. 4, 11. k Mal. iii. 2. iv. 1. Matt. iii. 9-12. Heb. ii. 3. iii. 12. xii. 25. l Is. xxix. 14. Hab. i. 5. m Prov. i. 24-32. v. 12. Is. v. 24. xxviii. 14-22. Luke xvi. 14. xxiii. 35. 36. Heb. x. 28-30. n 47. iii. 23. vi. 14. xxii. 21. Is. lxxv. 15. Dan. ix. 26, 27. Matt. viii. 10. 11. xxi. 41-44. xxii. 7-10. xxiii. 31-33. Luke xix. 42-44. xxi. 20-26. Rom. xi. 7-14. Eph. iii. 3-8. Col. i. 26, 27. 1 Thes. ii. 16. 1 Pet. iv. 17. o x. 33. xxviii. 28. Ez. iii. 6, 7. Matt. xi. 21-23. xix. 30. * Gr. in the week between, or, sabbath between. 44.

2-4. xv. 12-16. 25-29. xviii. 14. xxii-xxix. Ps. lxxviii. 71, 72.

ii. 10. vi. 5. and religious proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas: who, speaking to them, persuaded them to continue in the grace of God.

44 And the next sabbath-day came almost the whole city together, to hear the word of God.

45 But when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with envy, and spake against those things which were spoken by Paul, contradicting and blaspheming.

46 Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles:

47 For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, I have set thee to be a Light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto the ends of the earth.

48 And when the Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: and as many as were ordained to eternal life believed.

49 And the word of the Lord was published throughout all the region.

50 But the Jews stirred up the devout and honourable women, and the chief men of the city, and raised persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and expelled them out of their coasts.

51 But they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto Iconium.

52 And the disciples were filled with joy, and with the Holy Ghost.

53 And the multitude increased daily in Iconium, and the Jews also, who stirred up the people against Paul and Barnabas. So they continued long time, and then the Jews of the city, who stirred up the people, laid hands on Paul and Barnabas, and slew them. And their bodies were buried in Iconium. And the Gentiles of the city, who believed in Paul and Barnabas, were terrified, and fled into the country. And the word of the Lord was preached in many cities of the region. And the apostles, Paul and Barnabas, returned to Antioch and Iconium, and Lystra, and Derbe, and preached the word of the Lord in those cities. And the churches were strengthened in the faith, and increased daily in number.

CHAPTER XIV.

Paul and Barnabas preach with success at Iconium; and being driven thence by the Jews, they preach at Lystra, 1-7. They heal a man who had been a cripple from his birth, 8-10. The priests and people attempt to sacrifice to them as gods, and are hardly restrained by their most earnest exhortations, 11-15. Paul is stoned, at the instigation of the Jews, from Antioch and Iconium, and left for dead: but reviving, he goes with Barnabas to Derbe, 16, 20. They return to Lystra, Iconium, and Antioch, confirming the churches and ordaining elders in each of them, 21-23. Passing through Pisidia, Pamphylia, and Paphlagonia, they sail to Antioch in Syria, and rehearse to the church what things God had wrought by them, 24-28.

AND it came to pass in Iconium, that they went both to-

gether into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude, both of the Jews, and also of the Greeks, believed.

2 But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds evil affected against the brethren.

3 Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, which gave testimony unto the word of his grace, and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands.

4 But the multitude of the city was divided: and part held with the Jews, and part with the apostles.

5 And when there was an assault made, both of the Gentiles, and also of the Jews, with their rulers, to use them despitefully, and to stone them,

6 They were aware of it, and fled into Lystra and Derbe, cities of Lycaonia, and unto the region that lieth round about:

7 And there they preached the gospel.

8 And there sat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked:

9 The same heard Paul speak: who stedfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed,

10 Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped and walked.

11 And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying, in the speech of Lycaonia, The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men.

12 And they called Barnabas, Jupiter; and Paul, Mercurius, because he was the chief speaker.

13 Then the priest of Jupiter, which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and would have done sacrifice with the people;

14 Which when the apostles Barnabas and Paul heard of, they rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out,

15 And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? we also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you, that ye should turn from these vanities unto the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein:

16 And when they had said these things, they were stoned. And when they were stoned, they rose up, and went into the city of Lystra, and Derbe, and Antioch, and confirmed the churches. And they ordained elders in every city, and having prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord. And they returned to Iconium, and Lystra, and Derbe, and Antioch, and rehearsed in the synagogues all that God had done by them, and the signs and wonders which he had wrought among the people.

21. xi. 21. xiii. 43. 48. xviii. 4. xviii. 8. 2. xvi. 1. xvii. 12. xviii. 4. xix. 10. 17. x. 21. xvi. 29. Mark vii. 24. John vii. 36. Mary. xii. 20. Rom. i. 16. x. 12. 1 Cor. i. 22-24. Gal. ii. 3. iii. 25. Col. iii. 11. 19. xiii. 45. 50. xviii. 5. 13. xviii. 12. xii. 27-30. Mark xv. 10. 11. 1 Thes. ii. 15. 16. f xviii. 9-11. xix. 10. 1 Cor. xvi. 8. 9. g xiii. 46. Eph. vi. 18-20. 1 Thes. ii. 2. h ii. 22. v. 32. Mark xvi. 20. Heb. ii. 4. i xx. 24. 32. Rom. i. 16. k iv. 20. 30. v. 12-14. xii. 11. 12. l Mic. vi. 6. Matt. 2. 34-35. Luke ii. 34. xi. 21-23. xii. 51-52. John vii. 43. m 14. xii. 2. 1 Cor. ix. 5. 6. n iv. 23-24. xvi. 5. Ps. ii. 1-7. lxxviii. 5. 2 Tim. iii. 11. o Matt. v. 44. Luke vi. 28. p iv. 26. xviii. 13. 14. xviii. 12. Dec. 2 Kings vi. 8-12. q Matt. x. 23. r 20. 21. xvi. 1. 2. 2 Tim. iii. 11. s 11. t 21. viii. 4. xi. 12. xvii. 2. 3. 1 Thes. ii. 2. 2 Tim. iv. 2. u iv. 9. John v. 3. 7. x iii. 2. John v. 5. ix. 1. 2. y iii. 4. z Matt. ix. 22. 23. 29. xvi. 38. xv. 28. Mark i. 40. 41. ii. 5. 11. 12. 13. 23. 24. 3. 42. a iii. 6-8. ix. 32. 34. 15. xvi. 6. Luke vi. 14. xvii. 13. 14. xviii. 13. 14. John v. 8. 9. xvi. 12. b vii. 10. xii. 22. xviii. 6. c xiv. 14. d x. 25. Dan. ii. 45. e 4. 1. Cor. ix. 5. 6. f 2 Kings v. 7. xviii. 17. xii. 1. 2. Ezra ix. 3-5. Jer. xxxvi. 24. Matt. xxv. 24. g vii. 36. xvi. 30. xviii. 10. 21. 22. h x. 26. Rev. xii. 10. xvii. 9. i iii. 12. 13. xii. 22. 23. Gen. iii. 15. Dan. ii. 22-24. John vi. 19. k James v. 17. 1 xvii. 16-18. 29. 30. xvi. 17-20. m Deut. xxxii. 21. 1 Sam. xvi. 21. 1 Kings xvi. 18. 20. Ps. xlviii. 4. 14. xlv. 9. 10. 12. 20. xlv. 20. xlv. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

p xvii. 30. Ps. lxxxi. 12. cxlvii. 20. Hos. iv. 17. Rom. i. 21—25. 28. Eph. ii. 12. 1 Pet. iv. 3. 16 Who in times past ^p suffered all nations to walk in their own ways.

q xvii. 27, 28. Ps. xix. 1—4. Rom. i. 19, 30. 17 Nevertheless, ^q he left not himself without witness, ^r in that he did good, ^s and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, ^t filling our hearts with food and gladness.

s Lev. xxvi. 4. 18 And with these sayings ^u scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them.

r Job v. 10. xxxvii. 6. xxxviii. 26—28. Ps. lxxv. 9—13. lxxviii. 9, 10. cxlvii. 7, 8. Is. v. 6. Jer. v. 24. xiv. 22. Matt. v. 45. Jam. v. 17, 18. 19 ¶ And ^x there came thither certain Jews from Antioch and Iconium, who ^y persuaded the people; and, ^z having stoned Paul, ^a drew him out of the city, ^b supposing he had been dead.

t Deut. viii. 12—14. Neh. ix. 25. Is. xxii. 13. 1 Tim. vi. 17. 20 Howbeit, ^c as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and ^d came into the city; and the next day he departed with Barnabas to ^e Derbe.

u Gen. xi. 6. xix. 9. Ex. xxxii. 21—23. Jer. xlv. 16, 17. John vi. 15. 21 And when they had preached the Gospel to that city, and had ^f taught many, they returned again to ^g Lystra, and to Iconium, and Antioch,

x xiii. 45. 50, 51. xvii. 13. y Matt. xxvii. 20—25. Mark xv. 11—14. z vii. 48. ix. 16. xxii. 20. 2 Cor. xi. 25. 2 Tim. iii. 11. 22 ^g Confirming the souls of the disciples, and ^h exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that ⁱ we must through much tribulation ^k enter into the kingdom of God.

a Jer. xxii. 19. Heb. xiii. 12, 13. b 1 Cor. xv. 31. 2 Cor. iv. 10—12. xi. 23. c xx. 9—12. 2 Cor. i. 9, 10. vi. 9. Rev. xi. 7—12. d xii. 17. xvi. 40. xx. 1.

e 6. xvi. 1. f Gr. made many disciples. Matt. xxviii. 19. Gr. 1. 6. 8. 19. xiii. 14. 51. xv. 36. xvi. 2. 2 Tim. iii. 11.

g xv. 32. 41. xviii. 23. Is. xxxv. 5. 1 Cor. i. 8. 1 Thes. iii. 2—4. 13. 1 Pet. v. 10. h xi. 23. xiii. 43. John viii. 31, 32. xv. 4—6. 9. 10. Col. i. 23. Jude 3. 20, 21. i Matt. x. 21, 22. 38. xvi. 24. Luke xli. 28. 29. xxiv. 26. John xii. 25, 26. xvi. 1, 2. 33.

j xi. 23. xiii. 43. John viii. 31, 32. xv. 4—6. 9. 10. Col. i. 23. Jude 3. 20, 21. i Matt. x. 21, 22. 38. xvi. 24. Luke xli. 28. 29. xxiv. 26. John xii. 25, 26. xvi. 1, 2. 33.

k Matt. xix. 24. Mark ix. 47. x. 24, 25. John iii. 5. 2 Pet. i. 11. 1 i. 22. Mark iii. 14. 1 Tim. v. 22. 2 Tim. ii. 2. Tit. i. 5. m xi. 30. xv. 4. 6. 23. xv. 17. 1 Tim. v. 17—19. Jam. v. 14. 1 Pet. v. 1. 2 John 1. 3 John 1.

n xiii. 1. 3. o 26. xx. 32. Luke xxiii. 46. 1 Thes. iii. 12, 13. 2 Thes. ii. 16, 17. 2 Tim. i. 12. 1 Pet. i. 5. p xiii. 13, 14. xv. 38. q xi. 19. 26. xiii. 1. xv. 22. 30. Gal. ii. 11. r 23. xiii. 1—3. xv. 40. xx. 32. 2 Cor. i. 11. 3 John 6—8. s Rom. xv. 19. Col. i. 25. 28, 29. iv. 17. 2 Tim. iv. 2. 5—8. t xv. 4—6. xxi. 20—22. 1 Cor. v. 4. xi. 18. xiv. 23. u xv. 4. 12. xxi. 19. Rom. xv. 18. 1 Cor. iii. 5—9. xv. 10. John x. 9. 1 Cor. xvi. 9. 2 Cor. ii. 12. Col. iv. 3. Rev. iii. 7, 8. y xi. 26. xv. 36.

CHAP. XV.

Dissensions being excited in the church at Antioch about circumcising the gentile converts, Paul and Barnabas are sent to Jerusalem to consult the apostles and elders on the question, 1, 2. They arrive at Jerusalem, and the apostles and elders assemble to consider it, 3—5. Peter declares his opinion, 6—11. Paul and Barnabas report what God had done by them among the gentiles, 12. James decides against the circumcising the gentile converts, but pro-

poses some rules for their conduct, 13—21. Letters are sent by messengers accompanying Paul and Barnabas to the churches, with the determination of the council, as that of the Holy Spirit also; which are received with joy, 22—31. Judas and Silas, the messengers, abide at Antioch, and labour there, 32—35. Paul and Barnabas purpose to revisit the churches which they had planted; but are separated by a sharp contention about John Mark, and set out to preach the gospel in different directions, 36—41.

AND ^a certain men which came down from Judea taught ^b the brethren, and said, ^c Except ye be circumcised ^d after the manner of Moses, ^e ye cannot be saved.

2 When therefore ^f Paul and Barnabas had no small dissention and disputation with them, ^g they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and ^h certain other of them, ⁱ should go up to Jerusalem, unto ^k the apostles and elders about this question.

3 And being ^l brought on their way by the church, they ^m passed through Phenice and Samaria, ⁿ declaring the conversion of the Gentiles: ^o and they caused great joy unto all the brethren.

4 And when they were come to Jerusalem, they were ^p received of the church, and of the apostles and elders, and they declared ^q all things that God had done with them.

5 But there rose up certain of ^r the sect of the Pharisees which believed, saying, ^s That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command ^t them to keep the law of Moses.

6 And ^u the apostles and elders came together for to consider this matter.

7 And when there had been ^v much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men and brethren, ^w ye know how that a good while ago ^x God made choice among us, that the Gentiles ^y by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe.

8 And God, ^z which knoweth the hearts, ^a bare them witness, ^b giving them the Holy Ghost, even as ^c he did unto us;

9 And ^d put no difference between us and them, ^e purifying their hearts by faith.

10 Now therefore ^f why tempt ye God, to ^g put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, ^h which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear?

11 But we believe, ⁱ that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved even as they.

12 ¶ Then all the multitude kept silence, and gave audience to Barnabas and Paul, ^k declaring what miracles and wonders God had wrought among the Gentiles by them.

f Ex. xvii. 2. Is. vii. 12. Matt. iv. 7. Heb. iii. 8. g Matt. xi. 28—30. xxi. 4. Gal. v. 1. h Gal. iv. 1—5. 9. Heb. ix. 9, 10. i Rom. iii. 24. v. 20, 21. vi. 23. 1 Cor. xvi. 23. 2 Cor. vii. 9. xiii. 14. Gal. i. 6. ii. 16. Eph. i. 6, 7. ii. 7—9. Tit. ii. 11. iii. 5—7. Rev. v. 9. k 4. xiv. 27. xxi. 10.

a xxi. 20. Gal. ii. 4, 12, 13.

b 23.

c 5. Rom. iv. 8—12. Gal. v. 1—4. Phil. iii. 2, 3. Col. ii. 11, 12.

d Gen. xvii. 10, &c. Lev. xii. 3. John vii. 22.

e 24. 1 Cor. vii. 18, 19. Gal. ii. 3. v. 6. vi. 13—16.

f 7. Gal. i. 6—10. ii. 5. Jude 3.

g 25. Ex. xviii. 23. Gal. ii. 1, 2.

h 22. 27. x. 23. xi. 12.

i 4. 22, 23. 1 Sam. viii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 19—23. Gal. i. 2. Philem. 8, 9.

k 6. 23. xxi. 18. 1 Cor. i. 1. 2 Cor. xi. 5.

l xxi. 5. xxviii. 15. Rom. xv. 24. 1 Cor. xvi. 6. 11. Tit. iii. 13. 3 John 6—8.

m vii. 14. xi. 19. n 12. xiii. 48. 52. xiv. 27. xxi. 19, 20.

o xi. 18. Is. lx. 4. 5. lvi. 12—14. Luke xv. 5—10. 23, 24. 32.

p xviii. 27. xxi. 17. Matt. x. 40. Rom. xv. 7. Col. iv. 10. 2 John 10. 3 John 8—10.

q 3. 12. Rom. xv. 18. 1 Cor. xv. 10. 2 Cor. v. 19. vi. 1.

r xxi. 20. xxvi. 5. 6. Phil. iii. 5—8.

s 1. 24. Gal. v. 1—3.

t 25. vi. 2. xxi. 18. Prov. xv. 22. Heb. xiii. 7. 17.

u 2. 29. Phil. ii. 14.

x x. 5, 6. 20. 32—48. xi. 12—18.

y i. 24. ix. 15. xiii. 2. 1 Chr. xxviii. 4, 5. John iii. 27. xv. 16. Gal. ii. 7—9.

z i. 16. iii. 18. iv. 25. Ex. iv. 12. Jer. i. 9. Rom. x. 17, 18.

a i. 24. 1 Sam. xvi. 7. 1 Kings viii. 39. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. xxix. 17. Ps. xlv. 21. cxxxix. 1, 2.

b Jer. xi. 20. xvii. 10. xx. 12. John ii. 24, 25. xxi. 17. Heb. iv. 13. Rev. ii. 23.

c xiv. 3. John v. 37. Heb. ii. 4.

d ii. 4. iv. 31. x. 44, 45. xi. 15—17.

e xiv. 1. 27. Rom. iii. 9. 22. 29, 30. iv. 11, 12. ix. 24. x. 11—13. 1 Cor. vii. 18. Gal. iii. 28. v. 6. Eph. ii. 14—22. iii. 6. Col. iii. 11.

f Ex. xv. 28. 4. 1 Cor. i. 2. Heb. ix. 13, 14. 1 Pet. i. 22.

g Ex. xvii. 2. Is. vii. 12. Matt. iv. 7. Heb. iii. 8.

h Gal. v. 1. i Gal. iv. 1—5. 9. Heb. ix. 9, 10.

j Rom. iii. 24. v. 20, 21. vi. 23. 1 Cor. xvi. 23. 2 Cor. vii. 9. xiii. 14. Gal. i. 6. ii. 16. Eph. i. 6, 7. ii. 7—9. Tit. ii. 11. iii. 5—7. Rev. v. 9.

k 4. xiv. 27. xxi. 10.

27 We have sent therefore * Judas and Silas, * who shall also tell you the same things by * mouth.

28 For b it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no c greater burden than these necessary things ;

29 That d ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication : from which, e if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well. f Fare ye well.

30 So when they were dismissed, they came to Antioch : g and when they had gathered the multitude together, h they delivered the epistle ;

31 Which when they had read, i they rejoiced for the j consolation.

32 And Judas and Silas, k being prophets also themselves, l exhorted the brethren with many words, and m confirmed them.

33 And after they had tarried there a space, n they were let go in peace from the brethren unto the apostles.

34 Notwithstanding, o it pleased Silas to abide there still.

35 Paul also and Barnabas p continued in Antioch, q teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with many others also.

36 ¶ And some days after, Paul said unto Barnabas, r Let us go again and visit our brethren s in every city where we have preached the word of the Lord, t and see how they do.

37 And Barnabas determined to take with them u John, whose surname was Mark.

38 But Paul thought not good to take him with them, v who departed from them from Pamphylia, and went not with them to the work.

39 And w the contention was so sharp between them, that they departed asunder one from the other : and so Barnabas took Mark, x and sailed unto Cyprus :

40 And Paul y chose Silas, and departed, z being recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God.

41 And he went a through Syria and Cilicia, d confirming the churches.

2 Tim. iv. 11. Philem. 24. x xvii. 13. I
xxx. 14. Luke ix. 41. xix. 27-34. Rom. i. 1.
xl. cxv. 95. Ie. vii. 1. Rom. xvi. 16-17. Ixx
xi. 29. xiv. 4-15. xxvi. 1. ii. 23. iii. xvi.
xix. 36. xx. 32. I Cor. xc. 10. 2 Cor. xiii. 14.
in. 13. 2 I Th. ii. 11. c 25. xviii. 18.
d 32. xvi. 4, 5.

CHAP. XVI.

Paul, having encountered Timothy, takes him for his assistant, 1-5. They deliver the apostolic decree to the church at Iconium, where they are persecuted, and expelled in unbelief, 6-8. He returns to the cities of Phrygia and Galatia, the Spirit leading them to preach in Asia and Bithynia, and they come to Troas, 9-12. A vision directs them to go into Macedonia, and they arrive at Philippi, 13-16. Their being converted, and baptizing them, 17, 18. The deacons

22.
2 John 12. 3
John 13.
Gr. word.
John xvi. 13. 1
Cor. vii. 23. 40.
xiv. 5. 1 Thes.
iv. 9. 1 Pet. i. 12.
Matt. xi. 30.
xviii. 4. Rev.
ii. 24.
See on 20. xxi.
25. Rom. xiv.
14. 15. 2. 21. 1
Cor. x. 18-20.
Rev. ii. 14. 20.
2 Cor. xi. 9. 1
Tim. v. 22. Jam.
i. 27. 1 John v.
21. Jude 21. 24.
xviii. 21. xviii.
30. Luke ix. 61.
2 Cor. vii. 11.
g 4. 6. vi. 2. xxi.
22.
h xvi. 4. xviii. 36.
i 1. 19. xvi. 5.
Gal. ii. 4. 5. v.
1. Phil. ii. 3.
† Or. *anastasis*.
k ii. 17. 18. xi.
27. xii. 1. Matt.
xxiii. 34. Luke
xi. 49. Rom.
xii. 6. 1 Cor.
xii. 28. 29. xiv.
3. 29. 32. Eph.
iii. 5. iv. 11. 1
Thes. v. 20.
l ii. 40. xi. 27.
xiv. 22. xviii.
23. xv. 2. Rom.
xii. 8. 1 Thes.
ii. 11. iv. 1. v.
14. 2 Thes. iii.
12. 1 Tim. ii. 1.
2 Tim. iv. 2.
Tit. ii. 6. &c.
1 Pet. v. 1. 12.
m 41. ix. xxv.
4. Dan. xi. 1.
1 Cor. i. 8. Eph.
iv. 12. 13. 1
Thes. ii. 2. 1
Pet. v. 10.
n xvi. 36. Gen.
xxv. 29. Ex. iv.
10. 1 Cor. xvi.
11. Heb. xi. 31.
o v. 23. 26. xviii.
27. 1 Cor. xvi.
12.
p xvi. 1. xiv. 29.
q xvi. 31. Matt.
xxiii. 19. 30.
Col. i. 24. 1
Tim. ii. 7. 2
Tim. iv. 2.
r vii. 23. Ex. iv.
18. Jer. xviii. 2.
Matt. xvi. 38.
43.
s xiii. 4. 13. 14.
31. xvi. 1. 6. 17.
24. 35.
t Rom. i. 11.
2 Cor. vi. 28.
Phil. i. 27. 1
Thes. ii. 17. 18.
iii. 9. 19. 11. 2
Tim. i. 4.
u xvi. 2. 5. xiv.
2. Col. iv. 12.
v. 1. 11. 12. 13.
14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641.

xiv. 6. 8. 21. 2
Tim. iii. 11.
xvii. 14. xviii. 5.
xix. 22. xx. 4.
Rom. xvi. 21.
1 Cor. iv. 17.
Phil. i. 1. ii. 19.
Col. i. 1. 1 Thes.
i. 1. iii. 2. 2
Thes. i. 1. 1
Tim. i. 2. 2 Tim.
i. 2. Heb. xiii.
23.
2 Tim. i. 5. iii.
15, 16.
xiv. 1. Ezra ix.
2. 1 Cor. vii. 14.
v. 3. 1 Tim.
iii. 5. v. 10. 27.
2 Tim. iii. 15.
xiv. 21. 2 Tim.
iii. 11.
xiii. 37. 40.
xv. 20. 21. 1
Cor. vii. 19. ix.
20. Gal. ii. 3.
v. 2. 6.
xv. 6. 28, 29.
xv. 41. 2 Chr.
xx. 20. Is. vii.
9. Rom. xvi. 25.
1 Cor. xvi. 58.
Gal. v. 1. Eph.
iv. 13-16. Col.
ii. 6. 7. 1 Thes.
iii. 2. 13. 2 Thes.
ii. 16, 17. Heb.
xiii. 9. 20, 21.
1 Pet. v. 10.
ii. 47. iv. 4. v.
14. vi. 7. ix. 31.
xi. 21. xii. 24.
xiii. 48, 49. xix.
18-21.
ii. 10. xviii. 23.
xviii. 23. 1 Cor.
xvi. 1. Gal. i. 2.
iii. 1. 2 Tim. iv.
10. 1 Pet. i. 1.
7. x. 19. xi. 12.
xiii. 2-4. xx. 28.
2 Chr. vi. 7-9.
Is. xxx. 21. 1
Cor. xii. 11.
Heb. xi. 8.
xix. 10. 26, 27.
xx. 4. 16. 2 Cor.
i. 8. 2 Tim. i.
15. 1 Pet. i. 1.
Rev. i. 4. 11.
1 Pet. i. 1.
11. xx. 5. 2 Cor.
ii. 12. 2 Tim. iv.
13.
ii. 17, 18. ix. 10
-12. x. 3. 10-
17. 30. xi. 5-12.
xviii. 9. 10. xxii.
17-21. xxvii.
23. 24. 2 Cor.
xii. 1-4. 7.
xviii. 5. xix. 21.
Rom. xv. 26.
2 Cor. vii. 5.
viii. 1. ix. 2. xi.
9. 1 Thes. i. 7.
8. iv. 10.
viii. 26-31. ix.
38. x. 32, 33. xi.
13, 14. Rom. x.
14, 15.
x. 29. xxvi. 19.
Ps. cxix. 60.
Prov. iii. 27, 28.
2 Cor. ii. 12, 13.
xx. 6. Phil. i. 1.
1 Thes. ii. 2.
Or, the first.
21.
xiii. 14. 42. xvii.
2. xviii. 4. xx.
7. Luke xiii. 10.
Or, sabbath-day.
16. xxi. 5.
Matt. v. 1, 2.
xiii. 2. Luke iv.
20, 21. John
viii. 2.
d Mark xvi. 15.
Gal. iii. 28. Col. i. 23. e 40. f Rev. i. 11. ii. 18-24.
g viii. 27. x. 2. xviii. 7. John xii. 30.

out a spirit of divination, 16-18; and in consequence he and Silas are seized, scourged, imprisoned, and put in the stocks, 19-24. They pray, and sing praises, and an earthquake opens the doors of the prison and looses their bonds, 25, 26. The jailer, prevented by Paul from killing himself, is converted with his family, 27-34. Paul and Silas, being set at liberty, refuse to leave the prison, till requested by the magistrates, 35-39. They comfort the brethren, and depart, 40.

WHEN came he ^a to Derbe and Lystra; and, behold, a certain disciple was there, ^b named Timotheus, the son of a certain woman, ^c which was a Jewess, and believed; ^d but his father *was* a Greek;
2 Which ^e was well reported of by the brethren that were at Lystra and ^f Iconium.

3 Him ^g would Paul have to go forth with him; ^h and took and circumcised him, because of the Jews which were in those quarters: for they knew all that his father was a Greek.

4 And as they went through the cities, ⁱ they delivered them the decrees for to keep, that were ordained of the apostles and elders which were at Jerusalem.

5 And ^k so were the churches established in the faith, ^l and increased in number daily.

6 Now when they had gone throughout ^m Phrygia, and ⁿ the region of Galatia, and were ^o forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach the word in ^p Asia,

7 After they were come to Mysia, they assayed to go into Bithynia: but the Spirit suffered them not.

8 And they passing by Mysia, came down to ^r Troas.

9 And ^s a vision appeared to Paul in the night: There stood a man of ^t Macedonia, and prayed him, saying, ^u Come over into Macedonia, and help us.

10 And after he had seen the vision, ^v immediately we endeavoured to go into Macedonia, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to preach the Gospel unto them.

11 Therefore loosing from Troas, we came with a straight course to Samothracia, and the next *day* to Neapolis;

12 And from thence to ^y Philippi, which is the ^z chief city of that part of Macedonia, and ^a a colony: and we were in that city abiding certain days.

13 ¶ And ^b on the ^c sabbath we went out of the city by a riverside, ^d where prayer was wont to be made, ^e and we sat down, and ^f spake unto the women which resorted *thither*.

14 And a certain woman named ^g Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of ^h Thyatira, which ⁱ wor-

shipped God, heard *us*: ^j whose heart the Lord opened, that she attended unto the things which were spoken of Paul.

15 And ^k when she was baptized, and her household, she besought *us*, saying, ^l If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, ^m come into my house, and abide *there*.
ⁿ And she constrained us.

16 And it came to pass, ^o as we went to prayer, a certain damsel ^p possessed with a spirit of ^q divination met us, ^r which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying;

17 The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, ^s These men are ^t the servants of ^u the most high God, which shew unto us ^v the way of salvation.

18 And this did she many days. But Paul, ^w being grieved, turned, and said to the spirit, ^x I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And he came out the same hour.

19 And when her masters saw that ^y the hope of their gains was gone, ^z they caught Paul and Silas, and drew *them* into the ^a marketplace unto the rulers,

20 And brought them to the magistrates, saying, These men, ^b being Jews, ^c do exceedingly trouble our city,

21 And teach ^d customs which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Romans.

22 And ^e the multitude rose up together against them; ^f and the magistrates rent off their clothes, and commanded to beat *them*.

23 And when they had laid many stripes upon them, ^g they cast *them* into prison, charging the jailor ^h to keep them safely:

24 Who having received such a charge, thrust them into ⁱ the inner prison, ^j and made their feet fast in the stocks.

25 And ^k at midnight Paul and Silas ^l prayed, and ^m sang praises unto God: ⁿ and the prisoners heard them.

26 And ^o suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken: and immediately all the doors were

Tim. vi. 10. z ix. 16. xiv. 5. 19. xv. 26. xviii. 12, 13. xxi. 30. Matt. x. 16, 17. xxiv. 9. Mark xiii. 9. ¶ Or, court.
a xviii. 2. xix. 34. Ezra iv. 12-15. Esth. iii. 8, 9. xvii. 6-8. xxviii. 22. 1 Kings xviii. 17, 18. Matt. ii. 3. John xv. 18-20. Rom. xii. 2. Jam. iv. 4. c xxvi. 3. Jer. x. 3. d xvii. 5. xviii. 12. xix. 28, &c. xxi. 30, 31. xxii. 29, 23. e 37. v. 40. xxii. 24-26. Matt. x. 17. xxvii. 26. 2 Cor. vi. 5. xi. 23-25. 1 Thes. ii. 2. Heb. xi. 36. 1 Pet. ii. 24. f v. 18. viii. 3. ix. 2. xii. 4. Luke xxi. 12. Eph. iii. 1. iv. 1. 2 Tim. ii. 9. Philom. 9. Rev. i. 9. ii. 10. g v. 23. xii. 18. 1 Sam. xxvii. 22, 23. Matt. xxvi. 48. xxvii. 63-66. h 1 Kings xxii. 27. Jer. xxxvii. 15, 16. xxxviii. 26. Lam. iii. 53-55. i 2 Chr. xvi. 10. Heb. Job xii. 27. xxxiii. 11. Ps. cv. 18. Jer. xx. 2. xix. 26. k Job xxxv. 10. Ps. xxii. 2. xlii. 8. lxxvii. 6. cxix. 55. 62. Is. xxx. 29. 1 Ps. i. 15. lxxvii. 2. xci. 15. Matt. xxvi. 38, 39. Luke xxii. 44. Heb. v. 7. Jam. v. 13. m v. 41. Matt. v. 10, 11. Luke vi. 22, 23. Rom. v. 3. xii. 12. 2 Cor. iv. 8, 9. 16, 17. vi. 10. Phil. ii. 17. iv. 4-7. Col. i. 24. iii. 15-17. 1 Thes. v. 16-18. Jam. i. 2. 1 Pet. i. 6-8. iv. 14. n Ezra iii. 12, 13. Ps. lxxi. 7. Zech. iii. 8. o iv. 31. v. 19. xii. 7. Matt. xxviii. 2. Rev. vi. 12. xii. 13.

h xi. 21. Ps. ex. 3. Cant. v. 4. Is. i. 5. Luke xxiv. 45. John vi. 44, 45. Rom. ix. 16. 1 Cor. iii. 6, 7. 2 Cor. iii. 14-16. iv. 4-6. Eph. i. 17. 18. Phil. ii. 13. Jam. i. 16, 17. Rev. iii. 7. 20. i 33. viii. 12. 38. xi. 14. xviii. 8. 1 Cor. i. 34. k Eph. i. 1. Phil. i. 7. Philom. 17. 1 Pet. v. 12. 3 John 5. l Gen. xviii. 4, 5. Judg. xix. 19, 20. Matt. x. 41. Luke ix. 4, 5. x. 5-7. Rom. xvi. 23. Gal. vi. 10. Heb. xiii. 2. 2 John 10. 3 John 8. m Gen. xix. 3. xxviii. 11. 1 Sam. xxviii. 23. 1 Kings iv. 8. Luke xiv. 23. xxiv. 29. 2 Cor. v. 14. xii. 11. n 13. o 18. viii. 9-11. Ex. vii. 11, 12. Deut. xiii. 1-3. xviii. 9-14. 1 Sam. xxviii. 7, &c. 1 Chr. x. 13. Is. viii. 19. Gal. v. 20. 2 Tim. iii. 8. p Or, Python. q xix. 24. 1 Tim. vi. 10. 2 Pet. ii. 3. Rev. xviii. 11-13. r xix. 13. Matt. viii. 29. Mark i. 24. Luke iv. 34. 41. Dan. iii. 26, 28. vi. 16. 20. Jon. i. 9. 1 Pet. ii. 16. s Gen. xiv. 18-22. Ps. lvii. 2. lxxviii. 35. Dan. iv. 2. v. 18. 21. Mic. vi. 6. Mark v. 7. Luke viii. 28. t 30. 31. xviii. 26. Matt. vii. 13. xxii. 16. Mark xii. 14. Luke i. 77. 79. xx. 21. John xiv. 6. Heb. x. 19-22. u xiv. 13-15. Mark i. 25, 26. 34. x iii. 6. ix. 34. xix. 12-17. Mark ix. 25, 26. xvi. 17. Luke ix. 1. x. 17-19. Col. ii. 15. y xix. 25, 26. 1 xviii. 12, 13. xxi. 3. ¶ Or, court. z Or, court. 6-8. xvii. 6-8. xviii. 22. 1 Kings xviii. 17, 18. Matt. ii. 3. John xv. 18-20. Rom. xii. 2. Jam. iv. 4. c xxvi. 3. Jer. x. 3. d xvii. 5. xviii. 12. xix. 28, &c. xxi. 30, 31. xxii. 29, 23. e 37. v. 40. xxii. 24-26. Matt. x. 17. xxvii. 26. 2 Cor. vi. 5. xi. 23-25. 1 Thes. ii. 2. Heb. xi. 36. 1 Pet. ii. 24. f v. 18. viii. 3. ix. 2. xii. 4. Luke xxi. 12. Eph. iii. 1. iv. 1. 2 Tim. ii. 9. Philom. 9. Rev. i. 9. ii. 10. g v. 23. xii. 18. 1 Sam. xxvii. 22, 23. Matt. xxvi. 48. xxvii. 63-66. h 1 Kings xxii. 27. Jer. xxxvii. 15, 16. xxxviii. 26. Lam. iii. 53-55. i 2 Chr. xvi. 10. Heb. Job xii. 27. xxxiii. 11. Ps. cv. 18. Jer. xx. 2. xix. 26. k Job xxxv. 10. Ps. xxii. 2. xlii. 8. lxxvii. 6. cxix. 55. 62. Is. xxx. 29. 1 Ps. i. 15. lxxvii. 2. xci. 15. Matt. xxvi. 38, 39. Luke xxii. 44. Heb. v. 7. Jam. v. 13. m v. 41. Matt. v. 10, 11. Luke vi. 22, 23. Rom. v. 3. xii. 12. 2 Cor. iv. 8, 9. 16, 17. vi. 10. Phil. ii. 17. iv. 4-7. Col. i. 24. iii. 15-17. 1 Thes. v. 16-18. Jam. i. 2. 1 Pet. i. 6-8. iv. 14. n Ezra iii. 12, 13. Ps. lxxi. 7. Zech. iii. 8. o iv. 31. v. 19. xii. 7. Matt. xxviii. 2. Rev. vi. 12. xii. 13.

p Ps. lxxix. 11. cii.
20. cxvi. 7. Is.
xiii. 7. lxi. 1.
Zech. ix. 11, 12.

q 23, 24.

r Judg. ix. 54.
1 Sam. xxi. 4.
5. 2 Sam. xvii.
23. 1 Kings xvi.
18. Matt. xxvii.
5.

s Lev. xix. 18. Ps.
vii. 4. xxv. 14.
Prov. xxiv. 11.
12. Matt. v. 44.
Luke vi. 27, 28.
x. 32-37. xxiii.
51. xxiii. 34. 1
Thes. v. 15.

t Ex. xx. 13. Prov.
viii. 36. Eccl. vii.
17.

u i. 5, 6. xxiv.
25. Ps. xcix. 1.
cxix. 120. Is.
lxvi. 2. 5. Jer.
v. 22. x. 10.
Dan. vi. 26.

x Is. lx. 14. Rev.
iii. 9.

y 24. Job xxxiv.
32. Is. i. 16, 17.
lviii. 6, 9. Matt.
iii. 8. v. 7. Jam.
iii. 13.

z See on xix. 15.
a 17. ii. 27. ix. 7.
xxii. 10. Job xv.
4. John vi. 27-
29.

b ii. 33, 39. iv. 12.
viii. 37. xi. 13.
14. xiii. 33, 39.
xv. 11. Is. xli.
22. Mark xvi.
16. John i. 12.
iii. 15, 16. 36.
vi. 40, 47. vii.
27, 38. x. 25.
26. xx. 31.

c Rom. v. 1, 2. x.
9, 10. Gal. iii.
22, 24. Eph. ii.
7, 8. 1 John v.
10-13.

d 15, 32. ii. 39.
xviii. 8. Gen.
xvii. 7. xviii. 19.
Jer. xxxii. 24.
Rom. xi. 15.
Gal. iii. 14.

e 15. Luke xix. 9.
1 Cor. i. 16.

f 6. Luke v. 29. xix.
6. Phil. iv. 17.
1 Thes. iv. 9, 10.
Philom. 7. Jam.
ii. 14-17. 1
John iii. 18.

g 37-39. ii. 46.
viii. 39. Is. xii.
1-3. iv. 12. lvi.
17, 18. lvi. 7-11. lxi. 10. Luke xv. 22-25, 32. Rom. v. 2. 11.
xv. 13. Gal. v. 22. Phil. iv. 4. 1 Pet. i. 6-8. i. iv. 21. v. 40.
Pa. lxxvi. 10. Jer. v. 22. k xi. 34. Ex. ix. 18. Judg. xviii.
6. 1 Sam. i. 17. xx. 42. xxv. 35. xxix. 7. 1 Kings v. 13. Mark
v. 34. John xiv. 17, 20-24. xvi. 25-28. Pa. lvi. 1, 2. lxxvi.
1, 2. xciv. 20, 21. Prov. xxviii. 1. m Dan. ix. 25, 26. Matt.
x. 16. n xxi. 20. Matt. xiv. 5. xvi. 46. o lxxvi. 14. xlix.
23. lx. 14. Mic. vii. 9, 10. Rev. vi. 9. p Jam. vi. 15, 23.

h 15. Luke xix. 9.
1 Cor. i. 16.

i 6. Luke v. 29. xix.
6. Phil. iv. 17.
1 Thes. iv. 9, 10.
Philom. 7. Jam.
ii. 14-17. 1
John iii. 18.

j 37-39. ii. 46.
viii. 39. Is. xii.
1-3. iv. 12. lvi.
17, 18. lvi. 7-11. lxi. 10. Luke xv. 22-25, 32. Rom. v. 2. 11.
xv. 13. Gal. v. 22. Phil. iv. 4. 1 Pet. i. 6-8. i. iv. 21. v. 40.
Pa. lxxvi. 10. Jer. v. 22. k xi. 34. Ex. ix. 18. Judg. xviii.
6. 1 Sam. i. 17. xx. 42. xxv. 35. xxix. 7. 1 Kings v. 13. Mark
v. 34. John xiv. 17, 20-24. xvi. 25-28. Pa. lvi. 1, 2. lxxvi.
1, 2. xciv. 20, 21. Prov. xxviii. 1. m Dan. ix. 25, 26. Matt.
x. 16. n xxi. 20. Matt. xiv. 5. xvi. 46. o lxxvi. 14. xlix.
23. lx. 14. Mic. vii. 9, 10. Rev. vi. 9. p Jam. vi. 15, 23.

q Matt. viii. 34. Mark v. 17, 18. r 14. ix. 23. xii. 13-17.
s iv. 22. 2 Cor. i. 3-7. iv. 8-12. 16-18. 1 Thes. iii. 2, 3.

opened, and every one's bands were loosed.

27 And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison-doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled.

28 But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm; for we are all here.

29 Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,

30 And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

31 And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

32 And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house.

33 And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway.

34 And when he had brought them into his house, he set meat before them, and rejoiced, believing in God, with all his house.

35 And when it was day, the magistrates sent the serjeants, saying, Let those men go.

36 And the keeper of the prison told this saying to Paul, The magistrates have sent to let you go: now therefore depart, and go in peace.

37 But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us openly uncondemned, being Romans, and have cast us into prison; and now do they thrust us out privily? Nay, verily; but let them come themselves and fetch us out.

38 And the serjeants, told these words unto the magistrates: and they feared when they heard that they were Romans.

39 And they came and besought them, and brought them out, and desired them to depart out of the city.

40 And they went out of the prison, and entered into the house of Lydia: and when they had seen the brethren, they comforted them, and departed.

Paul preaches at Thessalonica, and some believe, both Jews and Greeks, 1-4. The unbelieving Jews raise disturbances, and trouble the Christians, 5-9. Paul and Silas are sent by night to Beroe. The Thessalonians attend to the word, and search the scriptures daily; therefore many believe, 11, 2. 11. 2. v. 10. Thessalonians 1-4.

Paul and Silas to Beroe, to stir up persecution, 13; Paul goes to Athens, 14, 15. His zeal is excited by the excessive idolatry of that city; and he disputes in the synagogue and in the forum with the philosophers, 16-18. He is brought before the Areopagus, 19-21. He preaches the living God, the Creator and Lord of all, as hitherto unknown to the Athenians, 22-29. He tells on them to repent; because God would judge the world by Jesus, whom he had raised from the dead, 30, 31. Some mock, others purpose to hear him again, and a few believe, 32-34.

NOW when they had passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came to Thessalonica, where was a synagogue of the Jews:

2 And Paul, as his manner was, went in unto them, and three sabbath-days reasoned with them out of the scriptures;

3 Opening and alleging that Christ must needs have suffered, and risen again from the dead; and that this Jesus, whom I preach unto you, is Christ.

4 And some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and Silas; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few.

5 But the Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of Jason, and sought to bring them out to the people.

6 And when they found them not, they drew Jason and certain brethren unto the rulers of the city, crying, These that have turned the world upside down are come hither also:

7 Whom Jason hath received; and these all do contrary to the decrees of Cesar, saying, That there is another king, one Jesus.

8 And they troubled the people, and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things.

9 And when they had taken security of Jason, and of the other, they let them go.

10 And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Beroe: who coming thither, went into the synagogue of the Jews.

11 These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so.

12 Therefore many of them believed; also of honorable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few.

13 But when the Jews of Thessalonica had knowledge that the word of God was preached of Paul, they stirred up some of the baser sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of Jason, and sought to bring them out to the people.

g vi. 12. xiv. 2. at Berea, they came thither also
xxi. 27. 1 Kings and ^g stirred up the people.

xxi. 25. Prov. 14 And ^h then immediately the
xv. 18. xxviii. brethren sent away Paul, to go ⁱ as
25. it were to the sea: ^k but Silas and
h 10. ix. 25. 30. Timotheus abode there still.

i xviii. 3. Josh. 15 And they that conducted Paul
ii. 16. brought him unto ^l Athens: and
k xix. 22. 1 Tim. ^m receiving a commandment unto
i. 3. Tit. i. 5. Silas and Timotheus for to come
l xviii. 1. 1 Thes. to him with all speed, they de-
iii. 1. parted.

m xviii. 5. 2 Tim. 16 ¶ Now while Paul waited for
iv. 10. 11. 20. them at Athens, ⁿ his spirit was
21. Tit. iii. 12. stirred in him, when he saw the
n Ex. xxxii. 19. city ^{*} wholly given to idolatry.

20. Num. xxv. 6-11. 1 Kings 17 Therefore ^o disputed he in
xix. 10. 14. Job the synagogue with the Jews, and
xxii. 2. 3. 18- with ^p the devout persons, and in
20. Ps. lxxix. 9. the market ^q daily with them that
exix. 158. Jer. met with him.

xx. 9. Mic. iii. 17 Therefore ^o disputed he in
8. Mark iii. 5. the synagogue with the Jews, and
John ii. 13-17. with ^p the devout persons, and in
2 Pet. ii. 7, 8. the market ^q daily with them that
* Or, full of idols. met with him.

23. Marg. 18 Then certain ^r philosophers

o 2-4. xiv. 1-4. of the Epicureans and of the
p x. 2. xiii. 16. Stoicks ^s encountered him. And
q Prov. i. 20-22. some said, What will this [†] bab-
viii. 1-4. 34. bler say? other some, He seemeth
Jer. vi. 11. Matt. to be a setter forth of strange gods:
v. 1. 2. Mark because he preached unto them
xvi. 15. Luke ^t Jesus, and the resurrection.

xii. 3. 2 Tim. iii. 2. 5. 19 And they took him, and
r Rom. i. 22. brought him unto ^{*} Areopagus, say-
1 Cor. i. 20, 21. ing, ^u May we know what this ^{*} new
Col. ii. 8. doctrine, whereof thou speakest,
s vi. 9. Mark ix. is?

14. Luke xi. 53. 20 For thou bringest certain
† Or, base fellow. y strange things to our ears: we
Prov. xxiii. 9. would know therefore, ^z what these
xxvi. 12. 1 Cor. things mean.

iii. 18, 19. 21 (For all the Athenians and
t 31. xxvi. 23. strangers which were there, ^a spent
Rom. ix. 9, 10. their time in nothing else, but
1 Cor. xv. 3, 4. either to tell or to hear some new
* Or, Mars'-hill. thing.)

22. It was the 22 Then Paul stood in the midst
highest court in of [†] Mars' hill, and said, Ye men
Athens. of Athens, ^b I perceive that in all
u 20, 21. xiv. 24. things ye are too superstitious.

xxv. 22. xxvi. 1. 23 For as I passed by, and be-
Matt. x. 18-20. held your ^c devotions, I found an
Mark i. 27. altar with this inscription, ^d TO
x Hos. viii. 12. THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom
Matt. xix. 24- therefore ye ^e ignorantly worship,
25. Mark x. 24- him declare I unto you.

26. John vi. 60. vii. 35, 36. 24 God, ^f that made the world,
1 Cor. i. 18. 23. and all things therein, ^g seeing that
ii. 14. Heb. v. he is Lord of heaven and earth,
11. 1 Pet. iv. 4. ^h dwelleth not in temples made
z ii. 12. x. 17. with hands;

a Eph. v. 16. Col. 25 Neither ⁱ is worshipped with
iv. 5. 2 Thes. men's hands, as though he needed
iii. 11, 12. 1 any thing, ^k seeing he giveth to all,
Tim. v. 13. 2 life, and breath, and all things;

† Or, the court of 26 And ^l hath made of one blood
the Areopagites. 10. all nations of men, for to dwell on
b 16. xix. 35. xxv. 20-22. earth.

19. Jer. x. 2, 3. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

all the face of the earth, ^m and
hath determined the times before
appointed, and the bounds of their
habitation;

27 That ⁿ they should seek the
Lord, if haply they might feel after
him, and find him: though ^o he be
not far from every one of us:

28 For ^p in him we live, and
move, and have our being; ^q as cer-
tain also of your own poets have
said, For ^r we are also his offspring.

29 Forasmuch then as we are
the offspring of God, ^s we ought
not to think that the Godhead is
like unto gold, or silver, or stone,
^t graven by art and man's device.

30 And ^u the times of this igno-
rance God winked at; ^v but now
commandeth all men every where
to repent:

31 Because ^w he hath appointed
a day, in the which he will judge
the world in righteousness, by ^x that
man whom he hath ordained,
^y whereof he hath ^z given assurance
unto all men, ^a in that he hath
raised him from the dead.

32 And when they heard of the
resurrection of the dead, ^b some
mocked: and others said, ^c We
will hear thee again of this ^d matter.

33 So Paul departed from among
them.

34 Howbeit ^e certain men clave
unto him, and believed: among the
which ^f was Dionysius ^g the Areopa-
gite, and a woman named Damaris,
and others with them.

14, 15. [†] Or, offered faith. z 18. ii. 23, 24, 32. iii. 15, 16. iv. 10.
v. 30-32. x. 39-41. xiii. 30, 31. Luke xxiv. 46-48. 1 Cor. xv.
3-8. a 18. ii. 13. xiii. 41. xxv. 19. xvi. 8, 24, 25. Gen.
xix. 14. 2 Chr. xxx. 9-11. xxxvi. 16. Luke xxii. 63. xxiii.
11. 36. 1 Cor. i. 23. iv. 10. Heb. xi. 36. xiii. 13. b xxiv. 24.
2 Cor. vi. 2. Heb. iii. 7, 8. c 4. xii. 48. Is. lv. 10, 11. Matt.
xx. 16. Rom. xi. 5, 6. d 19. John vii. 4-52. xix. 38-42.
Phil. iv. 22.

CHAP. XVIII.

Paul goes to Corinth. meets with Aquila and
Priscilla, and works with them as a tent-
maker; preaches, first to the Jews, 1-5, and
when they opposed and blasphemed, to the
Gentiles, with more success, 6-8. Encouraged
by a vision, he remains there a long time, 9-
11. The Jews bring him before Gallio, the
proconsul, who refuses to attend to such ques-
tions, 12-17. Paul returns by Ephesus to
Jerusalem, goes from thence to Antioch, and
revisits the Churches which he had planted,
18-23. Apollos preaches at Ephesus; and
being more fully instructed by Aquila and
Priscilla, he goes to Achaia, where he labours
very successfully, 24-28.

AFTER these things, Paul ^a de-
parted from Athens, and came
to ^b Corinth;

2 And found a certain Jew,
named ^c Aquila, born in ^d Pontus,
lately come from Italy with his
wife Priscilla, (because that ^e Clau-
dius had commanded all Jews to
depart from Rome,) and came unto
them.

3 And because he was of the
same craft, he abode with them,
^f and wrought: (for by their occu-
pation they were tent-makers.)

4 And ^g he reasoned in the syna-
gogue every sabbath, and ^h per-
suaded the Jews and the Greeks.

m xv. 18. Deut.
xxxii. 7, 8. Job
xiv. 5. Is. xiv.
31. Dan. xi. 27.
35. Hab. ii. 3.
n xv. 17. Ps. xix.
1-5. Rom. i.
20. ii. 4.
o 1 Kings viii. 27.
Ps. cxxxix. 1-
13. Jer. xxxiii.
23, 24.
p 1 Sam. xxv. 20.
Job xii. 10. Ps.
xxxvi. 9. lxxvi.
9. Luke xx. 38.
John v. 26. xi.
25. Col. i. 17.
Heb. i. 3.
q Tit. i. 12.
r Luke iii. 38.
Heb. xii. 9.
s Ps. xciv. 7-9.
cvi. 20. cxv. 4-
8. Is. xl. 12-13.
xlii. 9-20. Hab.
ii. 19, 20. Rom.
i. 20-23.
t Ex. xx. 4. xxxii.
4. Is. xlv. 5, 6.
Jer. x. 4-10.
u xiv. 16. Ps. i.
21. Rom. i. 28.
x iii. 19. xi. 13.
xx. 21. xxvi. 17
-20. Matt. iii.
2. iv. 17. Mark
vi. 12. Luke xiii.
5. xv. 10. xxiv.
47. Rom. ii. 4.
2 Cor. vii. 10.
Eph. iv. 17, &c.
v. 6-8. Tit. ii.
11, 12. 1 Pet. i.
14, 15. iv. 3.
y x. 42. Matt. xxv.
31, &c. John v.
22, 23. Rom. ii.
5. 16. xiv. 9, 10.
1 Cor. iv. 5. 8
Cor. v. 10. 2
Tim. iv. 1. 2
Pet. iii. 7. Jude
iii. 15, 16. iv. 10.
1 Cor. xv.
3-8. 25. Gen.
xix. 14. 2 Chr. xxx. 9-11. xxxvi. 16. Luke xxii. 63. xxiii.
11. 36. 1 Cor. i. 23. iv. 10. Heb. xi. 36. xiii. 13. b xxiv. 24.
2 Cor. vi. 2. Heb. iii. 7, 8. c 4. xii. 48. Is. lv. 10, 11. Matt.
xx. 16. Rom. xi. 5, 6. d 19. John vii. 4-52. xix. 38-42.
Phil. iv. 22.
a xvii. 32, 33.
b xix. 1. 1 Cor. i.
2. 2 Cor. i. 1, 23.
2 Tim. i. 20.
c 26. Rom. xvi. 3.
4. 1 Cor. xvi. 19.
2 Tim. i. 19.
d ii. 9. 1 Pet. i. 1.
e xi. 28.
f xx. 34, 35. 1
Cor. iv. 12. ix.
6-12. 2 Cor. xi.
9. 1 Thes. ii. 9.
2 Thes. iii. 8, 9.
g xiii. 14, &c. xiv.
1. xvii. 1-3. 11.
17. xix. 8. Luke
iv. 16.
h 13. xiii. 43. xix.
26. xxvi. 28.
xxviii. 23. Gen.
ix. 27. Marg. 2
Chr. xxxii. 11.
Luke xvi. 31.
2 Cor. v. 11.

i xvii. 14, 15. 1
Thes. iii. 2.
k iv. 20. xvii. 16.
Job xxii. 18—
20. Jer. vi. 10.
xx. 9. Ez. iii. 14.
Mic. iii. 8. Luke
xii. 50. 2 Cor.
v. 14. Phil. i.
23. Gr.
l 28. ii. 36. ix. 22.
x. 42. xvii. 3.
xx. 21. John xv.
27. 1 Pet. v. 12.
Or, is the Christ.
Dan. ix. 25, 26.
John i. 41. iii.
28. x. 24.

15 And when ⁱ Silas and ⁱ Timo-
theus were come from Macedonia,
Paul ^k was pressed in the spirit,
^l and testified to the Jews *that* Jesus
^m *was* Christ.

16 And when ^m they opposed
themselves, and blasphemed, ⁿ he
shook *his* raiment, and said unto
them, ^o Your blood *be* upon your
own head, I *am* clean: ^p from
henceforth I will go unto the
Gentiles.

17 And he departed thence, and
entered into a certain *man's* house,
named ^q Justus, *one* that ^r worship-
ped God, whose house joined hard
to the synagogue.

18 And ^s Crispus, ^t the chief ruler
of the synagogue, ^u believed on the
Lord, with all his house: and many
of the Corinthians ^v hearing, be-
lieved, and were baptized.

19 Then ^w spake the Lord to Paul
in the night by a vision, ^x Be not
afraid, but speak, and hold not thy
peace:

20 For ^y I am with thee, ^z and
no man shall set on thee to hurt
thee; ^a for I have much people in
this city.

21 And ^b he ^c continued *there* a
year and six months, teaching the
word of God among them.

22 ¶ And when Gallio was ^d the
deputy of Achaia, ^e the Jews made
insurrection with one accord against
Paul, and brought him to ^f the
judgment-seat,

23 Saying, ^g This *fellow* persuad-
eth men to worship God contrary
to the law.

24 And ^h when Paul was now
about to open *his* mouth, Gallio
said unto the Jews, ⁱ If it were a
matter of wrong or wicked lewd-
ness, O *ye* Jews, reason would that
I should ^j bear with you:

25 But if it be ^k a question of
words, and names, and *of* your
law, ^l look ye *to it*; ^m for I will be
no judge of such *matters*.

26 And ⁿ he drave them from
the judgment-seat.

27 Then all the Greeks took
^o Sosthenes, ^p the chief ruler of the
synagogue, and beat *him* before the
judgment seat: ^q and Gallio cared
for none of those things.

28 ¶ And Paul, *after this*, tarried
there yet a good while, and then
took his leave of the brethren, and
sailed thence into ^r Syria, and with
him ^s Priscilla and Aquila, ^t having
shorn *his* head in ^u Cenchrea: for
he had a vow.

29 And he came to ^v Ephesus,
and left them there: ^w but he him-
self entered into the synagogue,
and reasoned with the Jews.

30 When they desired *him* to
tarry longer time with them, ^x he
consented not;

31 But ^y he bade them farewell, say-
ing, ^z I must by all means keep this
feast that cometh in Jerusalem:
but I will return again unto you,
^a if God will. And he sailed from
Ephesus.

32 And when he had landed at
^b Cesarea, and ^c gone up and salu-
tated ^d the church, ^e he went down
to Antioch.

33 And after he had spent some
time *there*, he departed, and went
over ^f all ^g the country of Galatia and
Phrygia in order, ^h strengthening
all the disciples.

34 ¶ And a certain Jew named
ⁱ Apollos, born at ^j Alexandria,
^k an eloquent man, and ^l mighty in
the Scriptures, came to Ephesus.

35 This man was ^m instructed in
the way of the Lord; and being
ⁿ fervent in the Spirit, he spake and
taught diligently the things of the
Lord, ^o knowing only the baptism
of John.

36 And he began ^p to speak boldly
in the synagogue: whom when ^q A-
quila and Priscilla had heard, they
took him unto them, and ^r expound-
ed unto him the way of God more
perfectly.

37 And when he was disposed to
pass into Achaia, ^s the brethren
wrote, ^t exhorting the disciples to
receive him: who, when he was
come, ^u helped them much which
had ^v believed through grace:

38 For he mightily ^w convinced
the Jews, and ^x that publicly, shew-
ing by the scriptures that Jesus
^y *was* Christ.

39 Mark i. 3. xii. 14. Luke iii. 4. John i. 23.
Col. i. 28, 29. 2 Tim. ii. 4. 1 xix. 2. Matt. iii. Luke iii. John i.
19—26. u xiv. 3. Is. lvi. 1. Eph. vi. 19, 20. 2 2. 3. y viii.
31, xxxiii. 23. Prov. i. 5, ix. 9. xvi. 17, 18. xvi. 12. Matt. xiii. 1.
4. Mark x. 15. Luke xix. 26. xxv. 27. John vii. 17. 1 Cor. iii. 18.
viii. 2. xii. 21. z ix. 27. Rom. xvi. 1, 2. 1 Cor. xvi. 3. 2 Cor. iii.
1, 2. a Col. iv. 10. 3 John 8—10. b 1 Cor. iii. 6. 19—14. 2
Cor. i. 24. Phil. i. 25. c John i. 12, 13. Rom. i. 4. 1 Cor. xvi. 12.
Eph. ii. 8—10. Phil. i. 29. Col. ii. 12. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. Tit. iii.
4—6. Jam. i. 16—18. 1 Pet. i. 2, 3. d 23. ix. 28. xvi. 3. xvi. 22.
23. Luke xix. 27. 44. 1 Cor. xv. 3. 4. Heb. vii—x. e Or, is the
Christ, see on 5.

19 And he came to ^a Ephesus,
and left them there: ^b but he him-
self entered into the synagogue,
and reasoned with the Jews.

20 When they desired *him* to
tarry longer time with them, ^c he
consented not;

21 But ^d he bade them farewell, say-
ing, ^e I must by all means keep this
feast that cometh in Jerusalem:
but I will return again unto you,
^f if God will. And he sailed from
Ephesus.

22 And when he had landed at
^g Cesarea, and ^h gone up and salu-
tated ⁱ the church, ^k he went down
to Antioch.

23 And after he had spent some
time *there*, he departed, and went
over ^l all ^m the country of Galatia and
Phrygia in order, ⁿ strengthening
all the disciples.

24 ¶ And a certain Jew named
^o Apollos, born at ^p Alexandria,
^q an eloquent man, and ^r mighty in
the Scriptures, came to Ephesus.

25 This man was ^s instructed in
the way of the Lord; and being
^t fervent in the Spirit, he spake and
taught diligently the things of the
Lord, ^u knowing only the baptism
of John.

26 And he began ^v to speak boldly
in the synagogue: whom when ^w A-
quila and Priscilla had heard, they
took him unto them, and ^x expound-
ed unto him the way of God more
perfectly.

27 And when he was disposed to
pass into Achaia, ^y the brethren
wrote, ^z exhorting the disciples to
receive him: who, when he was
come, ^a helped them much which
had ^b believed through grace:

28 For he mightily ^c convinced
the Jews, and ^d that publicly, shew-
ing by the scriptures that Jesus
^e *was* Christ.

39 Mark i. 3. xii. 14. Luke iii. 4. John i. 23.
Col. i. 28, 29. 2 Tim. ii. 4. 1 xix. 2. Matt. iii. Luke iii. John i.
19—26. u xiv. 3. Is. lvi. 1. Eph. vi. 19, 20. 2 2. 3. y viii.
31, xxxiii. 23. Prov. i. 5, ix. 9. xvi. 17, 18. xvi. 12. Matt. xiii. 1.
4. Mark x. 15. Luke xix. 26. xxv. 27. John vii. 17. 1 Cor. iii. 18.
viii. 2. xii. 21. z ix. 27. Rom. xvi. 1, 2. 1 Cor. xvi. 3. 2 Cor. iii.
1, 2. a Col. iv. 10. 3 John 8—10. b 1 Cor. iii. 6. 19—14. 2
Cor. i. 24. Phil. i. 25. c John i. 12, 13. Rom. i. 4. 1 Cor. xvi. 12.
Eph. ii. 8—10. Phil. i. 29. Col. ii. 12. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. Tit. iii.
4—6. Jam. i. 16—18. 1 Pet. i. 2, 3. d 23. ix. 28. xvi. 3. xvi. 22.
23. Luke xix. 27. 44. 1 Cor. xv. 3. 4. Heb. vii—x. e Or, is the
Christ, see on 5.

CHAP. XIX.

Paul, arriving at Ephesus, finds disci-
ples who only knew John's baptism, and having in-
structed them, and baptized them in the name
of Christ, he confers on them the miraculous
gifts of the Holy Spirit, 1—7. His preaching,
first in the synagogue, and then very suc-
cessfully in a school for two years, God confirm-
ing his word by miracles, 8—19. Certain Jew-
ish exorcists, attempting to cast out a devil in
the name of Jesus, are smitten and maimed,
20—23. Mary, who had used magic-
ical arts, was converted, and burnt her books,
24—25. Paul, purposing to visit the Macedo-
nia, and then to Jerusalem and to Rome, visits
brethren before him, 26. Demetrius, with
the silver-vendor, raise a tumult against him, to
suppress their manifold traffick and the worship
of Diana, which is attended with great injury
and confusion, 27—41. This tumult, which
greatly distressed and afflicted the people, is
42.

Ephesus; ^g and fear fell on them all, ^h and the name of the Lord Jesus was magnified.

18 And many that believed came, and ⁱ confessed, and shewed their deeds.

19 Many of them also which ^k used curious arts brought their books together, ^l and burned them before all *men*: and they counted the price of them, and found *it* fifty thousand *pieces* of silver.

20 So ^m mightily grew the word of God, and prevailed!

21 ¶ After ⁿ these things were ended, Paul ^o purposed in the spirit, ^p when he had passed through Macedonia and Achaia, ^q to go to Jerusalem, saying, After I have been there, ^r I must also see Rome.

22 So he sent into ^s Macedonia two of them ^t that ministred unto him, Timotheus and ^u Erastus; *but* he himself stayed in Asia for a season.

23 And the same time ^x there arose no small stir about ^y that way.

24 For a certain *man* named Demetrius, a silversmith, which made silver shrines for ^z Diana, ^a brought no small gain unto the craftsmen;

25 Whom he called together, with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ^b ye know that by this craft we have our wealth:

26 Moreover, ye see and hear, ^c that not alone at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, saying, ^d That they be no gods which are ^e made with hands:

27 So ^f that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, ^g whom all Asia and the world worshippeth.

28 And when they heard *these sayings*, ^h they were full of wrath, ⁱ and cried out, saying, Great *is* Diana of the Ephesians.

29 And ^k the whole city was filled with confusion: and, having caught ^l Gaius and ^m Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into ⁿ the theatre.

30 And when ^o Paul would have entered in unto the people, ^p the disciples suffered him not.

31 And certain of ^q the chief of Asia, which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring *him* that he would not adventure himself into the theatre.

h vii. 54. xvi. 10—24. xxi. 28—31. Ps. ii. 2. Rev. xii. 12. i 34, 35.
1 Sam. v. 3—5. 1 Kings xviii. 26—29. Is. xli. 5—7. Jer. i 38. Rev.
xiii. 4. xvii. 13. k 37. xvii. 8. xxi. 30. 32. l Rom. xvi. 23. 1
Cor. i. 14. m xx. 4. xxvii. 2. Col. iv. 10. Philem. 24. n 1 Cor.
ix. 9. Gr. o xiv. 14—18. xvii. 22—31. xxi. 39. Sam. xviii.
2, 3. xxi. 17. q 10. xvi. 6. Prov. xvi. 7.

g v. 11. 13. xiii.
12. Lev. x. 3. 1
Sam. vi. 20. 2
Sam. vi. 9. Ps.
lxxv. 9. Luke i.
65. vii. 16.
h Phil. i. 20. ii. 9
—11. 2 Thes. i.
12. iii. 1. Heb.
ii. 8. 9. Rev. v.
12—14.
i Lev. xvi. 21. xxvi.
40. Job xxxiii.
27, 28. Ps. xxxii.
5. Prov. xxviii.
13. Jer. iii. 13.
Ez. xvi. 6.
xxxvi. 31. Matt.
iii. 6. 1 John i. 9.
k viii. 9—11. xiii.
6. 8. Ex. vii. 11.
22. Deut. xviii.
1 Sam. xxviii.
7—9. 1 Chr. x.
13. 2 Chr. xxxiii.
6. Is. viii. 19.
xlviii. 12, 13.
Dan. ii. 2.
l Gen. xxv. 4.
Ex. xxxii. 20.
Deut. vi. 25, 26.
Is. ii. 20, 21. xxx.
22. Matt. v. 29.
30. Luke xiv.
33. Heb. x. 35.
m vi. 7. xii. 24. Is.
iv. 11. 2 Thes.
iii. 1.
n Rom. xv. 25—
28.
o xvi. 6—10. xviii.
21. xx. 32. Lam.
iii. 37. Rom. i.
13. 2 Cor. i. 15
—18.
p xx. 1—6.
q xx. 16. 22. xxi. 4.
11—15. 17. xxiv.
17, 18. Rom. xv.
25, 26.
r xxiii. 11. xxv. 10
—12. xxvii. 1, 24.
xxviii. 16, 30, 31.
Rom. i. 15. xv.
28, 29. Phil. i. 12
—14.
s xvi. 9, 10. xviii.
5. xx. 1. 2 Cor.
i. 16. ii. 13. viii.
1. xi. 9. 1 Thes.
i. 8.
t xiii. 5. xvi. 4.
u Rom. xvi. 23. 2
Tim. iv. 20.
x 2 Cor. i. 8—10.
y 9. ix. 2. xviii. 26.
xxii. 4. xxiv. 14.
22.
z 27, 28. 34, 35.
a xvi. 16. Is. lvi.
11, 12. 1 Tim.
vi. 9, 10.
b xvi. 10. Hos. iv.
6. xii. 7, 8. 2 Pet.
ii. 3. Rev. xviii.
3. 11—19.
c 10. 18—20. 1
Cor. xvi. 8, 9. 1
Thes. i. 9.
d xiv. 15. xvii. 20.
Ps. cxv. 4—8.
cxlv. 15—18.
Is. xlv. 10—20.
xvii. 5—8. Jer.
x. 3—5. 11. 14.
15. Hos. viii. 6.
1 Cor. viii. 4. x.
19, 20. xii. 2.
Gal. iv. 8.
e 35.
f 24. Zeph. ii. 11.
Matt. xxiii. 14.
1 Tim. vi. 5.
g 1 John v. 19.
Rev. xiii. 3. 8.

r 20. xxi. 34. 32 Some therefore ^r cried one thing, and some another; for the assembly was confused, ^r and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together.

t 1 Tim. i. 20. 33 And they drew ^c Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And Alexander ^r beckoned with the hand, and would have made ^r his defence unto the people.

u xii. 17. xiii. 16. 34 But when ^y they knew that he was a Jew, ^r all with one voice, about the space of two hours, cried out, ^r Great is Diana of the Ephesians.

v xxi. 40. xxi. 10. Luke i. 22. 35 And when the town-clerk had appeased the people, he said, Ye men of Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the Ephesians is ^{*} a worshipper of the great goddess Diana, ^b and of the image which fell down from ^c Jupiter?

z 1 Kings xviii. 26. Matt. vi. 7. 36 Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ^d ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing rashly.

a xiv. 12, 13. 37 For ye have brought hither these men, ^e which are neither robbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers of your goddess.

b 26. 2 The. ii. 10, 11. 1 Tim. iv. 2. 38 Wherefore if ^f Demetrius, and the craftsmen which are with him, ^r have a matter against any man, [†] the law is open, and there are deputies; let them implead one another.

c xiv. 12, 13. 39 But if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a [‡] lawful assembly.

d v. 35—39. Prov. xiv. 29. xiv. 3. 40 For ^h we are in danger to be called in question for this day's [†] uproar, there being no cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse.

e 11. 3. xxi. 31. 41 And ^k when he had thus spoken, [†] he dismissed the assembly.

CHAP. XX.

Paul and his friends go into Macedonia and Greece, and return to Troas, 1—6; where, as Paul preaches long, Eutychus falls from a window, and is taken up dead; but while the apostles and the disciples break bread, and converse till day-break, he is restored to them alive, 7—12. Paul and his friends sail to Miletus, 13—16. He sends for the elders of Ephesus, 17. He states to them his ministry, conduct, and prospects; exhorting, warning, and instructing them with great fervency, and commending them to God and the word of his grace, 18—35. He prays with them; and takes a most affectionate farewell, leaving them in great sorrow because they should see his face no more, 36—38.

AND ^a after the uproar was ceased, Paul called unto ^b him the disciples, ^b and embraced ^b them, and departed for ^c to go into Macedonia.

2 And when he had gone over ^d these parts, and had ^e given them much exhortation, he came into ^f Greece.

3 And ^g there abode ^g three months; and when ^h the Jews had wait for

him, as he was about to ^h sail into Syria, ^h he purposed to return through Macedonia.

4 And there accompanied him into Asia, ^k Sopater of Berea; and of the Thessalonians, ^m Aristarchus and Secundus; and ⁿ Gaius of Derbe, and ^o Timotheus; and of Asia, ^p Tychicus and ^q Trophimus.

5 These, going before, tarried for us at ^r Troas.

6 And we sailed away from ^s Philippi, after ^t the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Troas in five days; where we abode ^u seven days.

7 And upon ^v the first day of the week, when ^w the disciples came together ^w to break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; ^x and continued his speech until midnight.

8 And there were many lights ^y in the upper chamber where they were gathered together.

9 And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eutychus, ^z being fallen into a deep sleep: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from ^a the third loft, ^a and was taken up dead.

10 And Paul went down, ^b and fell on him, and embracing ^b him, said, ^b Trouble not yourselves; for his life is in him.

11 When he therefore was come up again, ^c and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, ^c even till break of day, so he departed.

12 And ^d they brought the young man alive, and ^d were not a little comforted.

13 ^e And we went before to ship, and sailed unto Assos, there intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed, ^e sending himself to go afoot.

14 And when he met with us at Assos, we took him in, and came to Mitylene.

15 And we sailed thence, and came the next day over against Chios; and the next day we arrived at Samos, and tarried at Trogyllium; and the next day we came to ^f Miletus.

16 For Paul ^g had determined to sail by Ephesus, because he would not spend the time in Asia; for he hasted, if it were possible for him, to be at Jerusalem ^g the day of Pentecost.

17 And from Miletus he sent to Ephesus, and called ^h the elders of the church.

18 And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, ⁱ from the first day that I came into Asia, ⁱ after what manner I have been with you at all seasons;

xviii. 18. xxi. 3. Gal. i. 21. xix. 21. 2 Cor. i. 15—17.

k Rom. xvi. 21. Sopater.

l xviii. 1—12. m xix. 29. xxi. 2. Col. iv. 10. Philem. 24.

n Rom. xvi. 23. 3 John 1.

o xiv. 6. 20. 2 Cor. viii. 23, 24.

p xv. 1. 2 Cor. i. 1. 19. Phil. ii. 19. 1 Tim. i. 2. 2 Tim. i. 2.

q Eph. vi. 21. Col. iv. 7. 2 Tim. iv. 14. Tit. iii. 13.

r xxi. 20. 2 Tim. iv. 20.

s xvi. 8. 11. 2 Cor. ii. 12. 2 Tim. iv. 13.

t xvi. 12. Phil. i. 1. 1 Thes. ii. 2.

u xii. 3. 1 Tim. xiv. 14, 15. 18—20. xxi. 6. 7. xxviii. 18. 1 Cor. v. 7, 8.

x xxi. 4. 2. xxviii. 14.

y John x. 1. 10. 26. 1 Cor. xvi. 2. Rev. i. 10.

z 1 Cor. xi. 17—21. 33, 34.

a 11. 3. 42. 46. Luke xxi. 19. xxiv. 35. 1 Cor. x. 16, 17. 23, 24.

b 9. 11. 31. xxviii. 23. Neh. viii. 7. ix. 3. 1 Cor. xv. 16. 2 Tim. ii. 2.

c i. 13. Luke xxi. 12.

d Jon. i. 5, 6. Matt. xxvi. 41. 44. Mark xiii. 35.

e 1 Kings xxi. 12. f xiv. 19. 20. Mark ix. 29.

g 1 Kings xviii. 21. 29. 2 Kings iv. 34, 35.

h Matt. ix. 24. Mark v. 29. Luke vii. 13, 14. John vi. 11. 49.

i 7. 9. l 10.

m ix. 31. 1. 2 Cor. i. 4. Eph. vi. 1. 1 Thes. iii. 2. 1y 18. v. 11, 12. 2 Thes. ii. 15. 17.

n Mark i. 24. v. 71—74. 2 Tim. i. 20. 26. 27. 28.

o 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

30 Also ^k of your own selves shall men arise, ^l speaking perverse things, ^m to draw away disciples after them.

31 Therefore ⁿ watch, and remember, that ^o by the space of three years I ceased not to ^p warn every one ^q night and day ^r with tears.

32 And now, brethren, ^s I commend you to God, ^t and to the word of his grace, which is able ^u to build you up, ^v and to give you an inheritance among all them, ^y which are sanctified.

33 I have ^z coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel.

34 Yea, ye yourselves know, ^a that these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me.

35 I have ^b shewed you all things, ^c how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak; and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, ^d It is more blessed to give than to receive.

36 ¶ And when he had thus spoken, ^e he kneeled down, and prayed with them all.

37 And they all ^f wept sore, and fell on Paul's neck, ^g and kissed him;

38 Sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, ^h that they should see his face no more. ⁱ And they accompanied him unto the ship.

x. 14. Jude 1. z Num. xvi. 15. 1 Sam. xii. 3. 15. 18. 2 Cor. vii. 2. xi. 9. xii. 14. 17. 1 Pet. 1 Cor. iv. 13. 1 Thes. ii. 9. 2 Thes. iii. 8. c Is. xxxv. 3. Rom. xv. 1. 1 Cor. ix. 12. Eph. 17. v. 14. Heb. xii. 12, 13. xiii. 3. d Ps. x. Prov. xix. 17. Is. xxxii. 8. lviii. 7—12. Matt. Luke xiv. 13, 14. 2 Cor. viii. 9. ix. 6—12. Heb. xiii. 16. e vii. 60. xxi. 5. 2 Chr. vi. Luke xxii. 41. Eph. iii. 14. Phil. iv. 6. 2 Sam. xv. 30. 2 Kings xx. 3. Ezra x. 1. Job 2 Tim. i. 4. Rev. vii. 17. xxi. 4. g Rom. x. 20. 2 Cor. xiii. 12. 1 Thes. v. 26. h 25. 1 Cor. xvi. 11.

CHAP. XXI.

Paul and his friends leave Miletus, and arrive at Tyre; where, finding disciples, they stay seven days, and part from them with prayer on the sea-shore, 1—6. They proceed to Coesarea, to the house of Philip, the Evangelist, whose four daughters prophesy, 7—9. Agabus foretells that Paul will be bound at Jerusalem; but he will not be dissuaded from going thither, 10—16. Arriving at Jerusalem, he reports to James and the elders the success of his labours among the gentiles, 17—19. He is persuaded to purify himself at the temple, with four men who had a vow, 20—26; where he is set upon by some Jews from Asia, and in danger of being slain in a tumult, but rescued by the chief captain, who binds him with chains, and leads him to the castle, 27—35. He requests, and is permitted to speak to the people, 37—40.

AND it came to pass, that after ^a we were gotten from them, ^b and had launched, we came with a straight course unto Coos, and the day following unto Rhodes, and from thence unto Patara :

2 And ^c finding a ship sailing over unto ^d Phenecia, we went aboard, and set forth.

3 Now when we had discovered

k Matt. xxvi. 21—25. 1 Tim. i. 19, 20. 2 Tim. ii. 17, 18. iv. 3, 4. 2 Pet. ii. 1—5. 1 John ii. 19. 2 John 7. Rev. ii. 6.

l Prov. xix. 1. xxiii. 33. Is. lix. 3. 1 Tim. v. 13. vi. 5. 2 Pet. ii. 18. Jude 15, 16.

m v. 36, 37. xxi. 38. Matt. xxiii. 15. 1 Cor. i. 12—15. Gal. vi. 12, 13.

n Matt. xiii. 25. Mark xiii. 34—37. Luke xxi. 36. 2 Tim. iv. 6. Heb. xiii. 17. Rev. xvi. 15.

o xix. 8. 16.

p Ez. iii. 17—20. Matt. iii. 7. 1 Cor. iv. 14. Col. i. 28. 1 Thes. v. 14.

q 7. 11. 1 Thes. ii. 9, 10. 2 Thes. iii. 8.

r 19.

s xiv. 23. 26. xv. 40. Gen. i. 24. Jer. xlix. 11. Jude 24, 25.

t 24. Heb. xiii. 9.

u ix. 31. John xv. 3, xvii. 17. 1 Cor. iii. 9, 10. Eph. ii. 20—22. iv. 12. 16. Col. ii. 7. Jude 20.

x xvi. 18. Jer. iii. 19. Eph. i. 18. Col. i. 12. iii. 24. Heb. ix. 15. 1 Pet. i. 4, 5.

y 1 Cor. i. 2. vi. 11. Heb. ii. 11.—5. 1 Cor. ix. 12. v. 2. a xviii. 3. 9. b 20. 27. iv. 28. 1 Thes. iv. li. 1—3. cxii. 5—9. x. 8. xxv. 34—40. Phil. iv. 17—20. , 13. Dan. vi. 10. f 1 Sam. xx. 41. ii. 12. Ps. cxxvi. 5. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xvi. i xv. 3. xxi. 5. 16.

a xx. 37, 38. 1 Sam. xx. 41, 42. 1 Thes. ii. 17.

b xxvii. 2. 4. Luke v. 4. viii. 22.

c xxvii. 6. Jon. i. 3.

d xv. 3.

e 16. iv. 36. xi. 19, 20. xiii. 4. xv. 39. xxvii. 4. f xv. 23. 41. xviii. 18. Judg. x. 6. 2 Sam. viii. 6. Is. vii. 2. Matt. iv. 24. Luke ii. 2. g xii. 20. Ps. xlv. 13. lxxxvii. 4. Is. xlii. 17, 18. Matt. xi. 21. Luke x. 13. h xix. 1. Matt. x. 11. 2 Tim. i. 17. i xx. 6, 7. lxxviii. 14. Rev. i. 10. k 10-12. xx. 22, 23. l xv. 3. xvii. 10. xx. 38. m Deut. xxix. 11, 12. Josh. xxiv. 16. 2 Chr. xx. 13. Neh. xii. 43. Matt. xiv. 21. n ix. 40. xx. 36. 1 Kings viii. 54. Ps. xcv. 6. Mark i. 40. o 2 Cor. ii. 13. p John i. 11. Gr. vii. 53. xvi. 32. xix. 27. q 19. xviii. 22. xxv. 13. 1 Sam. x. 4. xiii. 10. Matt. v. 47. Heb. xiii. 24. r 10. xxviii. 12. s xvi. 10. 13. 16. 17. xl. 6. 13. xxix. 1, 2. xxi. 11, 16. t vii. 40. ix. 30. x. 1. xviii. 22. xxi. 23. u vi. 5. viii. 5-13. 26-40. x Eph. iv. 11. 2 Tim. iv. 5. y 1 Cor. vii. 25-34. 38. z ii. 17. Ex. xv. 20. Judg. iv. 4. 2 Kings. xvi. 14. Neh. vi. 14. Joel ii. 28. 1 Cor. xi. 4, 5. Rev. ii. 20. a 4. 7. xl. 16. b xi. 20. c 1 Sam. xv. 27. 28. 1 Kings xi. 29-31. 2 Kings xiii. 15-19. Jer. xiii. 1-11. xix. 10, 11. Ez. xiv. 19-25. Hos. xii. 10. d xii. 2. xvi. 6. xl. 23. xxviii. 25. Heb. iii. 7. 1 Pet. i. 12. e 33. xiii. 25. xiv. 27. xxvi. 29. xxviii. 20. Eph. iii. 1. iv. 1. vi. 20. 2 Tim. ii. 9. Heb. x. 34. f xlviii. 17. Matt. xi. 19. 10. xlvii. 1, 2. g 4. xv. 22. Matt. xvi. 21-23. h 1 Sam. xv. 14. Is. li. 15. Ez. xlviii. 2. Jon. i. 6. i xv. 37. 1 Sam. i. 8. Phil. ii. 26. 2 Tim. i. 4. k xv. 24. Rom. viii. 35-37. 1 Cor. xv. 31. 2 Cor. iv. 12-17. Phil. i. 20, 21. ii. 17. Col. i. 24. 2 Tim. ii. 4-6. 2 Pet. i. 14. Rev. ii. 10. xii. 11. 1 Gen. xlii. 14. 1 Sam. iii. 18. 2 Sam. xv. 25, 26. 2 Kings xx. 19. Matt. vi. 10. xxvi. 29, 42. Luke xi. 2. xlv. 42. m xviii. 22. xxi. 1. 6. 9. u 8. x. 24. Luke xi. 2. xlv. 42. o 3. xi. 19. xv. 39. p Ps. lxxi. 17. 18. xcii. 14. Prov. xvi. 31. Rom. xvi. 7. Philom. 9. 1 John i. 12, 14. q xv. 4. Rom. xv. 7. Heb. xiii. 1, 2. 3 John 7, 8.

* Cyprus, we left it on the left hand, and sailed into ^f Syria, and landed at ^g Tyre: for there the ship was to unlade her burden.

4 And ^h finding disciples, ⁱ we tarried there seven days; who ^k said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

5 And when we had accomplished those days, we departed, and went our way; ^l and they all brought us on our way, ^m with wives and children, till *we were* out of the city: and ⁿ we kneeled down on the shore, and prayed.

6 And when we had ^o taken our leave one of another, we took ship; ^p and they returned home again.

7 And when we had finished *our* course from Tyre, we came to Ptolemais, ^q and saluted the brethren, and ^r abode with them one day.

8 And the next day ^s we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto ^t Cesarea; and we entered into the house of ^u Philip ^v the evangelist, (which was *one* of the seven,) and abode with him.

9 And the same man had four daughters, ^y virgins, ^z which did prophesy.

10 And ^a as we tarried *there* many days there came down from Judea a certain prophet, named ^b Agabus.

11 And when he was come unto us, ^c he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, ^d Thus saith the Holy Ghost, ^e So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that owneth this girdle, ^f and shall deliver *him* into the hands of the Gentiles.

12 And when we heard these things, both we, and they of that place, ^g besought him not to go up to Jerusalem.

13 Then Paul answered, ^h What mean ye ⁱ to weep, and to break mine heart? ^k for I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jerusalem, for the name of the Lord Jesus.

14 And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, ^l The will of the Lord be done.

15 And after those days we took up our carriages, ^m and went up to Jerusalem.

16 There went with us also *certain* ⁿ of the disciples of Cesarea, and brought with them one Mnason of ^o Cyprus, ^p an old disciple, with whom we should lodge.

17 And when we were come to Jerusalem, ^q the brethren received us gladly.

18 And the day following Paul went in with us ^r unto James; and ^s all the elders were present.

19 And when we had saluted them, ^t he declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles by his ministry.

20 And when they heard *it*, ^u they glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest, brother, ^v how many ^y thousands of Jews there are which believe; ^z and they are all zealous of the law;

21 And they are informed of thee, ^a that thou teachest all the Jews which are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, saying, That they ought not to circumcise *their* children, neither to walk after the customs.

22 What is it therefore? ^b the multitude must needs come together: for they will hear that thou art come.

23 Do therefore this that we say to thee: ^c We have four men which have a vow on them;

24 Them take, ^d and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, ^e that they may shave *their* heads: and all may know that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; ^f but *that* thou thyself also walkest orderly, and keepest the law.

25 As touching the Gentiles which believe, ^g we have written and concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from things offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication.

26 Then Paul took the men, and the next day, purifying himself with them, ^h entered into the temple, ⁱ to signify the accomplishment of the days of purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of them.

27 And when the seven days were almost ended, ^j the Jews which were of Asia, when they saw him in the temple, ^k stirred up all the people, ^l and laid hands on him,

28 Crying out, ^m Men of Israel, help: ⁿ this is the man that teacheth all *men* every where against the people, and the law, and this place: and further, ^o brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath polluted this holy place.

29 (For they had seen before with him in the city, ^p Trophimus an Ephesian, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.)

30 And ^q all the city was moved, and the people ran together, ^r and they took Paul, and drew him out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut.

31 And ^s as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto the ^t chief captain of the band, ^u that all Jerusalem was in an uproar:

xv. 23. Matt. 2. 2. Gal. i. 19. n. 9. Jam. i. 1. xv. 2. 6. 23. xx. 17. xi. 4. &c. xiv. 27. xv. 4. 12. Rom. xv. 18, 19. 1 Cor. iii. 5-9. xv. 10. 2 Cor. vi. 1. Col. i. 29. iv. 21. xi. 18. Ps. xix. 23, 27. lxxvii. 17-19. xlviii. 1-3. Is. 19. 10-13. lxxv. 9-14. Luke xv. 3-10. 37. Rom. xv. 6. 7. 9-13. Gal. i. 24. 2 Thes. i. 10. Rev. xix. 6, 7. x. 14. iv. 4. vi. 7. Matt. xiii. 31 -33. John xii. 24. y Luke vii. 1. Gr. 2 xv. 1. 5. 24. xxi. 3. Rom. x. 2. 2. Gal. i. 14. vi. 13, 14. xvi. 3. xxviii. 17. Rom. xiv. 1-6. 1 Cor. ix. 19-21. Gal. v. 1-6. vi. 12-15. b xv. 17. 22. c xviii. 18. Num. vi. 2-7. d 26. xiv. 18. Ex. xiv. 10. 14. Num. xix. 17-24. 2 Chr. xix. 18, 19. Jon. i. 5. vi. 25. John iii. 25. Heb. ix. 10-14. e xviii. 18. Num. vi. 5. 9. 18. Judg. xiii. 5. xvi. 17-19. f 1 Cor. ix. 20, 21. Gal. ii. 12, 13. g See on xv. 20, 29. h xviii. 18. i Num. vi. 11-22. j xviii. 18. k xv. 19. xvi. 20. l xv. 2. 3. 20. xviii. 5. 12. 14. xviii. 24. 1 Kings xiv. 25. m xv. 3. v. 12. xviii. 21. Luke xxi. 13. n xv. 20-22. o xv. 2. 3. 20. xviii. 5. 12. 14. xv. 2. 3. 20. xviii. 5. 12. 14. p xv. 27. 18. 19. 20. Luke ix. 29. 2 Cor. vi. 26. q xv. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

y xxiii. 23, 24.

z xxiii. 27. xxiv. 7.

a v. 40. xviii. 17
xxii. 19. Is. iii.
15.b 11. xii. 6. xx.
23. xxii. 25. 29.
xxviii. 20. Judg.
xv. 13. xvi. 8.
12. 21.c xxii. 24. xxv.
16. John xviii.
29, 30.

d xix. 32.

e xxii. 30. xxv. 26.

f 37. xxii. 24.
xxiii. 10. 16.

Gen. vi. 11, 12.

Ps. lv. 9. lviii.

2. Jer. xxiii. 10.

Hab. i. 2, 3.

h vii. 54. xxii. 22.

Luke xxiii. 18.

John xix. 15.

i 19. xix. 30.

Matt. x. 18—20.

Luke xxi. 15.

k v. 36, 37. Matt.

v. 11. 1 Cor. iv.

13.

l ix. 11. 30. xxii.

3. xxiii. 34.

m vi. 9. xv. 23.

41.

n xvi. 37. xxii. 25

—29. xxiii. 27.

o 37. 1 Pet. iii. 15.

iv. 15, 16.

p 35. 2 Kings ix.

13.

q xii. 17. xiii. 16.

xix. 33.

r xxii. 2.

s vi. 1. xxvi. 14.

Luke xxiii. 38.

John v. 2. xix.

13. 17. 20. Rev.

ix. 11. xvi. 16.

32 Who immediately ^y took soldiers and centurions, ^z and ran down unto them: and when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, they left ^a beating of Paul.

33 Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded ^b him to be ^b bound with two chains; ^c and demanded who he was, and what he had done.

34 And ^d some cried one thing, some another, among the multitude: and when he could not ^e know the certainty for the tumult, he commanded him to be carried ^f into the castle.

35 And when he came upon the stairs, so it was, that he was borne of the soldiers ^g for the violence of the people.

36 For the multitude of the people followed after, crying, ^h Away with him.

37 And as Paul was to be led into the castle, he said unto the chief captain, ⁱ May I speak unto thee? Who said, Canst thou speak Greek?

38 Art not thou that Egyptian, ^k which before these days madest an uproar, and leddest out into the wilderness four thousand men that were murderers?

39 But Paul said, ^l I am a man *which am* a Jew of Tarsus, *a city* in ^m Cilicia, ⁿ a citizen of no mean city: and I beseech thee, ^o suffer me to speak unto the people.

40 And when he had given him licence, Paul stood ^p on the stairs, ^q and beckoned with the hand unto the people. And when there was made ^r a great silence, he spake unto *them* in the ^s Hebrew tongue, saying,

CHAP. XXII.

a vii. 2. xiii. 26.

xxiii. 1. 6.

xxviii. 17.

b xix. 33. xxiv. 10.

xxv. 8. 16. xxvi.

1. 2. 24. Luke

xii. 11. xxi. 14.

Rom. ii. 15. 1

Cor. ix. 3. 2 Cor.

vii. 11. xii. 19.

Phil. i. 7. 17. 2

Tim. iv. 16. 1

Pet. iii. 15. Gr.

c See on xxi. 40.

d xxi. 39. Rom. xi.

1. 2 Cor. xi. 22.

Phil. iii. 5.

e ix. 11. 30. xi.

25.

f vi. 9. xv. 23. 41.

xxiii. 34. Gal. i.

24.

g Deut. xxxiii. 3.

Luke ii. 46. viii.

35. x. 39.

h v. 34.

i xxiii. 6. xxxvi. 5.

Gal. i. 14. Phil.

iii. 5.

k xxi. 20. 2 Sam.

xvi. 2. Rom. x.

2. 3. Gal. iv. 17.

The apostle declares before the people the place of his birth, his education, his zeal against the Gospel; his conversion, and commission from Jesus to preach to the Gentiles, 1—21. At the mention of the Gentiles, the people furiously exclaim against him: and the chief captain orders to examine him by scourging, 22—24; which he avoids, by pleading the privilege of a Roman citizen, 25—29. He is brought before the council, 30.

^a **MEN**, brethren, and fathers, hear ye ^b my defence *which I make* now unto you.

2 (And when they heard that he spake ^c in the Hebrew tongue to them, they kept the more silence: and he saith,)

3 I am verily a man *which am* ^d a Jew, ^e born in Tarsus, ^f *a city* in Cilicia, yet brought up in this city ^g at the feet of ^h Gamaliel, ⁱ and taught according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers, ^k and was zealous towards God, as ye all are this day.

4 And ^l I persecuted ^m this way unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women.

5 As ⁿ also the high-priest doth bear me witness, ^o and all the estate of the elders: from whom also I received letters unto ^p the brethren, and went to Damascus, to bring them which were there bound unto Jerusalem, for to be punished.

6 And it came to pass, ^q that as I made ^r my journey, and was come nigh unto ^s Damascus, ^t about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven a great light round about me.

7 And I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, ^u Saul, Saul, ^v why persecutest thou me?

8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, ^w I am Jesus of Nazareth, ^x whom thou persecutest.

9 And they that were with me ^y saw indeed the light, and were afraid; ^z but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me.

10 And I said, ^a What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus; ^b and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do.

11 And ^c when I could not see for the glory of that light, ^d being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Damascus.

12 And ^e one Ananias, ^f a devout man according to the law, ^g having a good report of all the Jews which dwelt *there*,

13 Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, ^h Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And the same hour I looked up upon him.

14 And he said, ⁱ The God of our fathers ^j hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, ^k and see ^l that Just One, and shouldest ^m hear the voice of his mouth.

15 For ⁿ thou shalt be his witness unto all men ^o of what thou hast seen and heard.

16 And now, ^p why tarriest thou? ^q arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, ^r calling on the name of the Lord.

17 And it came to pass, that ^s when I was come again to Jerusalem, even ^t while I prayed in the temple, I was in a trance;

18 And ^u saw him saying unto me, ^v Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jerusalem: ^w for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me.

19 And I said, Lord, ^x they know that I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee:

20 And when the blood of thy ^y martyr ^z Stephen was shed, I also was standing by, ^a and consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew him.

21 And he said unto me, ^b De-

n ix. 1, 2. 14. xxvi.

12.

o v. 21. Luke xxii.

66.

p 1. Rom. ix. 3, 4.

q See on. ix. 3—5.

xxvi. 12.

r Gen. xiv. 15. xv.

2. 2 Sam. viii. 6.

s xxvi. 13. Is. xxiv.

23. Matt. xvii. 2.

Rev. i. 16.

t Gen. iii. 9. xvi.

8. xxii. 1. 11. Ex.

iii. 4. 1 Sam. iii.

10.

u Is. i. 18. xliii. 22

—26. Jer. ii. 5.

v. Matt. xxvii.

23. 1 Tim. i. 13.

x iii. 6. iv. 10. vi.

14. Matt. ii. 23.

y xxvi. 14, 15. Ex.

xvi. 7, 8. 1 Sam.

viii. 7. Zech. ii.

8. Matt. x. 40—

42. xxv. 40. 45. 1

Cor. xii. 12. 26

27.

z ix. 7. Dan. x. 7.

a John xii. 29, 30.

b ii. 37. ix. 6. x. 33.

xvi. 30. Ps. xxv.

8, 9. cxliii. 8—

10.

c 12—16. xxvi. 16

—18.

d ix. 8, 9.

e xlii. 11. Is. xlii.

16.

f See on ix. 10—18.

g viii. 2. xvii. 4.

Luke ii. 25.

h vi. 3. xv. 12. 2

Cor. vi. 8. 1 Tim.

iii. 7. 3 John 12.

i ix. 17, 18. Philam.

16.

k iii. 13. v. 30. xiii.

17. xxiv. 14. Ex.

iii. 13—16. xv.

2. 2 Kings xxi.

22. 1 Chr. xii.

17. xxix. 18. 2

Chr. xxviii. 25.

xxx. 19. Ezra

vii. 27. Dan. ii.

23.

l ix. 15. Jer. i. 5.

John xv. 16.

Rom. i. 1. Gal.

i. 15. 2 Tim. i.

1. Tit. i. 1.

m ix. 17. xxvi. 16.

1 Cor. ix. 1. xvi.

8.

n iii. 14. vii. 52. 2

Cor. v. 21. 1 Pet.

ii. 22. 1 John ii.

1.

o 1 Cor. xi. 23. xv.

3. Gal. i. 12.

p i. 8. 22. x. 39—

41. xxiii. 11.

xxvii. 24. Luke

xxiv. 47, 48. John

xv. 27.

q iv. 10. xxvi. 20.

r Ps. cxix. 60. Jer.

viii. 14.

s ii. 38. Rom. vi.

3, 4. 1 Cor. vi.

11. xii. 13. Gal.

iii. 27. Tit. iii.

5. Heb. x. 22. 1

Pet. iii. 21.

t ii. 21. ix. 14.

Rom. x. 12—14.

u ix. 16—28. Gal.

i. 18.

x x. 9, 10. 2 Cor.

xii. 1—4. Rev. i.

10.

y 14.

z Matt. x. 14. 23.

Luke xxi. 21.

a Ex. iii. 19. Ez.

iii. 6, 7.

b 4. viii. 3. ix. 1.

xxvi. 9—12.

c Rev. ii. 13. xvi. 6.

d vii. 52. viii. 1.

e Luke xi. 48. Rom. ii.

32. f ix. 15.

c Luke xi. 48. Rom. ii.

32. f ix. 15.

g ix. 15. xiii. 2. 46. 47. xviii. 6. xxvi. 17. 18. R. m. i. 5. xi. 13. xv. 16. xvi. 26. Gal. i. 15. 16. ii. 7. 8. Eph. iii. 6—8. 1 Tim. ii. 7. 2 Tim. i. 11. h vii. 54—57. xxi. 36. xxv. 24. Luke xxiii. 18. John xix. 15. i vii. 58. xxvi. 11. Ec. ix. 3. k xxi. 31, 32. xxiii. 10. 27. l 25—29. xvi. 22. 23. 37. John xix. 1. Heb. xi. 35.

part: ^a for I will send thee far hence unto the Gentiles.

22 ¶ And they gave him audience unto this word, and *then* lifted up their voices, and said, ^b Away with such a *fellow* from the earth; for it is not fit that he should live.

23 And as they cried out, ⁱ and cast off *their* clothes, and threw dust into the air,

24 The ^k chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and bade ^l that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know wherefore they cried so against him.

25 And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto ^m the centurion that stood by, ⁿ Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Roman, and uncondemned?

26 When the centurion heard *that*, he went and told the chief captain, saying, ^o Take heed what thou doest: for this man is a Roman.

27 Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? He said, Yea.

28 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was *free* born.

29 Then straightway they departed from him which should have ^{*} examined him: ^p and the chief captain also was afraid, after he knew that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him.

30 On the morrow, ^q because he would have known the certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed him from *his* bands, ^r and commanded the chief priests and all their council to appear, and brought Paul down, and set him before them.

CHAP. XXIII.

Paul, pleading his integrity, is smitten at the command of the high priest, whom he reproves for his injustice, 1—3. Being censured for it, he excuses the sharpness of his language, 4, 5. Declaring himself a Pharisee, in respect of the resurrection, he causes a division in the council, 6—9. The chief captain, fearing lest he should be torn in pieces, conveys him back to the castle, 10. The Lord encourages him by a vision, 11. Forty Jews conspire to murder him, binding themselves by oath, not to eat or drink till they have done it, 12, 13. They avow their purpose to the chief priests, and secure their concurrence, 14, 15. The conspiracy is discovered to Paul and to the chief captain, 16—22: who sends Paul under a strong guard, and with a letter to Felix, the governor at Cæsarea, 23—35.

AND Paul, ^a earnestly beholding the council, said, ^b Men and brethren, ^c I have lived in all good conscience before God until this day.

2 And the high priest ^d Ananias commanded them that stood by him, ^e to smite him on the mouth.

3 Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, ^f *thou* whited wall:

^g for sittest thou to judge me after the law, and commandest me to be ^h smitten contrary to the law?

4 And they that stood by, said, Revilest thou God's high priest?

5 Then said Paul, ⁱ I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest: for it is written, ^k Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people.

6 But when ^l Paul perceived that the one part were Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, Men and brethren, ^m I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee; ⁿ of the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question.

7 And when he had so said, ^o there arose a dissension between the Pharisees and the Sadducees: and the multitude was divided.

8 For the ^p Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor Spirit; but the Pharisees confess both.

9 And there arose a great cry: and the scribes *that were* of the Pharisees' part arose, and strove, saying, ^q We find no evil in this man: but, ^r if a spirit or an angel hath spoken to him, ^s let us not fight against God.

10 And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, ^t fearing lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, ^u and to take him by force from among them, and to bring *him* into the castle.

11 And the night following ^v the Lord stood by him, and said, ^w Be of good cheer, Paul; ^x for as thou hast testified of me in Jerusalem, so ^y must thou bear witness also at Rome.

12 ¶ And when it was day, ^z certain of the Jews banded together, ^a and bound themselves ^b under a curse, saying, ^c That they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul.

13 And they were more than forty ^d which had made this conspiracy.

14 And ^e they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul.

15 Now therefore ye with the council signify to the chief captain, ^f that he bring him down unto you to morrow, as though ye would enquire something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near, are ready to kill him.

16 And ^g when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the castle, and told Paul.

17 Then Paul called ^h one of the centurions unto *him*, and said,

g Lev. xix. 35. Ps. lxxii. 1, 2. lxxviii. 1, 2. xciv. 20. Ec. iii. 16. Am. v. 7. Mic. iii. 8—11. h Deut. xxi. 1, 2. John vii. 51. xviii. 24. i xxv. 17. k Ex. xxi. 28. Ec. x. 20. 2 Pet. ii. 10, 11. Jude 8, 9. l Matt. x. 16. m xxvi. 3. Phil. iii. 5. n xxv. 15. 21. xxvi. 6—8. xxviii. 20. o xiv. 4. Ps. lv. 9. Matt. x. 34. John vii. 37—43. p iv. 1. Matt. xxv. 27, 24. Mark vi. 18. Luke x. 27. q xxi. 29. xxvi. 31. 1 Sam. xiv. 17. Prov. xvi. 7. Luke xxi. 4. 14. 15. 22. r 8. ix. 4. xxi. 7. 17. 18. xxvi. 14—19. xxviii. 23. John xii. 29. s v. 39. xi. 17. 1 Cor. x. 22. t 27. xix. 28—31. Ps. xli. 30—36. Mic. vi. 2. 1. 22. Mic. iii. 3. Jam. i. 12. 20. iii. 14—18. iv. 1, 2. u xxi. 24. v ii. 25. xviii. 9. xxviii. 23, 24. Ps. xli. 1, 2. cxx. 31. 1s. xli. 10. 14. xlii. 2. Jer. x. 19—21. Matt. xxviii. 26. John xiv. 18. 2 Cor. i. 8—10. y xxviii. 22. 25. Matt. ix. 2. xxi. 27. John xvi. 33. z xix. 21. xx. 22. xxvi. 18. xxviii. 23—25. Rom. i. 15, 16. Phil. i. 13, 2. Tim. iv. 17. a 1s. xli. 10. John xi. 8—10. b 21. 30. Ps. iii. 1—3. lxxv. 2—6. 1s. viii. 9, 10. Jer. xi. 19. Matthew xxv. 4. c 1 Kings xii. 2. 2 Kings vi. 31. Matt. xxviii. 25. Mark vi. 23—26. d Or, *than* with of association. Lev. xxviii. 29. Job. vi. 26. vii. 1, 13. Neh. x. 29. Matt. xxvi. 74. Ge. 1 Cor. xvi. 22. Gal. iii. 17. e 1 Sam. xvi. 26. 27, 28. 40—44. f 2 Sam. x. 12. 31. John xvi. 2. g Ps. lxx. 1, 2. 1s. vi. 8. Jer. vi. 1. vii. 12. lxxv. 9. Mon. ch. 3. h xxi. 3. Ps. xxi. 32. 13. Prov. i. 11, 12. 1s. vi. 12. 1s. ix. 5. Rom. iii. 14—15. i Job. i. 13. Prov. xvi. 16. Lam. iii. 37. 1 Cor. vi. 19. j 2s. xxi. 26. Matt. viii. 8, 9.

Bring this young man unto the chief captain : for he hath a certain thing to tell him.

18 So he took him, and brought him to the chief captain, and said, *him* to the chief captain, and said, *him*, and prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee.

19 Then the chief captain *m* took him by the hand, and went *with him* aside privately, and asked *him*,

n What is that thou hast to tell me?

20 And he said, The Jews have agreed to desire thee, that thou wouldest bring down Paul to-morrow into the council, *o* as though they would enquire somewhat of him more perfectly.

21 But do thou not yield unto them: *p* for there lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which have bound themselves with *q* an-oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him: and now are they ready, looking for a promise from thee.

22 So the chief captain *then* let the young man depart, and charged *him*, *r* See thou tell no man that thou hast shewed these things to me.

23 And he called unto *him* *s* two centurions, saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go to Cesarea, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, *t* at the third hour of the night;

24 And provide *them* *u* beasts, that they may set Paul on, and bring *him* safe unto *x* Felix *y* the governor.

25 And he wrote a letter after this manner:

26 Claudius Lysias unto *z* the most excellent governor Felix *send-eth* *a* greeting.

27 This man *b* was taken of the Jews, and should have been killed of them: then came I with an army, and rescued him, *c* having understood that he was a Roman.

28 And *d* when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him forth into their council:

29 Whom I perceived to be accused of *e* questions of their law, *f* but to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds.

30 And when *g* it was told me, how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I sent straightway to thee, *h* and gave commandment to his accusers also, to say before thee what *they had* against him. *i* Farewell.

31 ¶ Then the soldiers, *k* as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought *him* by night unto Antipatris.

32 On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle ;

33 Who, when they came to Ce-

sarea, and *l* delivered the epistle to the governor, *m* presented Paul also before him.

34 And when the governor had read *the letter*, *n* he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that *he was* of *o* Cilicia;

35 I will hear thee, said he, *p* when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept *q* in Herod's *r* judgment-hall.

CHAP. XXIV.

The high-priest and elders go to Cesarea, and by Tertullus accuse Paul before Felix, 1-9. Paul makes his defence, refutes the charge brought against him, and gives an account of his own conduct, 10-21. Felix defers the matter, and shews favour to Paul, 22, 23. Paul reasons before Felix and Drusilla his wife, concerning righteousness, temperance, and a judgment to come, till Felix trembles, and postpones the subject to a convenient opportunity, 24, 25. He hopes in vain for a bribe to release Paul; and at length, being superceded in his government, he leaves him in prison, to please the Jews, 26, 27.

AND after *a* five days *b* Ananias the high priest descended with the elders, and *with* a certain *c* orator named Tertullus, who *d* informed the governor against Paul.

2 And when he was called forth, Tertullus began to accuse *him*, saying, *e* Seeing that by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are done unto this nation by thy providence,

3 We accept *it* always, and in all places, *f* most noble Felix, with all thankfulness.

4 Notwithstanding, *g* that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words.

5 For *h* we have found this man a pestilent fellow, *i* and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ring-leader of *k* the sect of the *l* Nazarenes:

6 Who also hath *m* gone about to profane the temple; *n* whom we took, *o* and would have judged according to our law.

7 But *p* the chief captain Lysias came *upon us*, and with *q* great violence took *him* away out of our hands,

8 *r* Commanding his accusers to come unto thee: *s* by examining of whom, thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things whereof we accuse him.

9 And *t* the Jews also assented, saying, That these things were so.

10 Then Paul, after that the governor *u* had beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years *x* a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself:

11 Because that thou mayest understand, that there are yet *y* but twelve days since I went up to Jerusalem for *z* to worship.

12 And they *a* neither found me in the temple disputing with any

125-30.
m xxviii. 16.
n xxv. 1. Esth. i. 1. viii. 9. Dan. ii. 49. vi. 1. Luke xxiii. 6, 7.
o xv. 41. xxi. 39. p 30. xxiv. 1. 10. 22. 24-27. xxv. 16.
q Matt. ii. 1. 3. 16.
r Matt. xxvii. 27. John xviii. 28.

a 11. xxi. 27.
b xxiii. 2. 30. 35. xxv. 2.
c xii. 21. Is. iii. 3. 1 Cor. ii. 1. 4.
d xxv. 2. 15.
e 26. 27. Ps. x. 3. xii. 2, 3. Prov. xvi. 28. xxix. 5. Jude 16.
f xxiii. 26. Cr. xxvi. 25. Luke i. 3. Gr.
g Heb. xi. 32.
h vi. 13. xvi. 20. 21. xvii. 6, 7. xxi. 28. xxii. 22. xxviii. 22. 1 Kings xviii. 17. 18. Jer. xxxviii. 4. Am. vii. 10. Matt. v. 11, 12. x. 25. 1 Cor. iv. 13.
i 1 Sam. xxii. 7-9. Ezra iv. 12-19. Neh. vi. 5-8. Esth. iii. 8. Luke xxiii. 2. 5. 19. 25. 1 Pet. ii. 12-15.
k 14. Gr. v. 17. xv. 5. xxvi. 5. xxviii. 22. 1 Cor. xi. 19. Gr.
l Matt. ii. 23.
m 12. xxi. 27-29.
n xxi. 30-32.
o xxii. 23. xxiii. 10-15.
p John xviii. 31. xix. 7, 8.
q xxi. 31-33. xxiii. 23-32. Prov. iv. 16.
r xxi. 35. xxiii. 10. xxiii. 30. 35. xxv. 5. 15, 16. s 19-21.
t vi. 11-13. Ps. iv. 2. lxii. 3, 4. lxiv. 2-8. Is. lix. 4-7. Jer. ix. 3-6. Ez. xxii. 27-29. Mic. vi. 12. 13. vii. 2, 3. Matt. xxvi. 59. 60. John viii. 44.
u xii. 17. xiii. 16. xix. 33. xxi. 40. xxvi. 1.
x xxviii. 15. 1 Sam. ii. 25. Luke xii. 14. xviii. 2.
y 1. xxi. 18. 26. xxii. 30. xxiii. 11. 23. 32, 33.
z 17. xxi. 26.
a 5. xxv. 8. xxviii. 17.

k xvi. 25. xxvii. 1. xxviii. 17. Gen. xl. 14, 15. Eph. iii. 1. iv. 1. Philem. 9.
l Luke vii. 40.
m Jer. xxxi. 32. Mark viii. 23. ix. 27.
n Neh. ii. 4. Esth. v. 3. vii. 2. ix. 12. Mark x. 51.
o 15. Ps. xii. 2. Dan. vi. 5-12.
p 12-14. ix. 23. 24. xiv. 5, 6. xx. 19. xxv. 3. 2. Cor. xi. 25. 32, 33.
q 14. Rom. ix. 3.
r Josh. ii. 14. Mark i. 44.
s 17.
t Matt. xiv. 25. Luke xii. 38.
u Neh. ii. 12. Esth. viii. 10. Luke x. 34.
x 26. 33-35. xxiv. 3. 10. 22-27. xxv. 14.
y Matt. xxvii. 2. Luke iii. 1.
z xxiv. 3. xxvi. 25. Gr. Luke i. 3.
a xv. 23. Jam. i. 1. 3 John 14.
b 10. xxi. 31-33. xxiv. 7.
c xxii. 25-29.
d xxii. 30.
e 6-9. xviii. 15. xxiv. 5, 6. 10-21. xxv. 19, 20.
f xxv. 7, 8. 11. 25. xxvi. 31.
g 16-24.
h xxiv. 7, 8. xxv. 5, 6.
i xv. 20. 2 Cor. xiii. 11.
k 23, 24. Luke vii. 8. 2 Tim. ii. 3, 4.

b xxv. 7.
c Ps. cxix. 46.
Matt. x. 32.
d ix. 2. xix. 9.
23. Am. viii. 14.
2 Pet. ii. 2.
e See on sect. 5.—
1 Cor. xi. 19.
Gal. v. 20. Tit.
iii. 10. 2 Pet. ii.
1.
f iii. 13. v. 30.
vii. 32. xxi. 14.
Ex. iii. 15. 1.
Chr. xxix. 18.
2 Tim. i. 3.
g iii. 21—23. x.
43. xxvi. 22. 27.
xxviii. 23. Luke
i. 70.—9e on
Luke xxiv. 27.
44. John v. 39
—45. 1 Pet. i.
11. Rev. xix. 10.
h xiii. 15. Matt.
vii. 12. xvii. 40.
Luke xvi. 16.
29. John i. 45.
Rom. iii. 21.
i 21. xxvi. 7.
xxviii. 20.
k xxiii. 5—8. Job
xix. 25. 25.
Dan. xii. 2.
Matt. xxi. 31.
32. John v. 23.
29. 1 Cor. xv.
12—23. Phil. iii.
21. 1 Thes. iv.
14—16. Rev. xx.
12. 13.
l xxiii. 1. Rom.
ii. 15. ix. 1.
1 Cor. iv. 4.
2 Cor. i. 12. iv.
2. 1 Thes. ii. 10.
1 Tim. i. 5. 19.
iii. 9. 2 Tim. i.
3. Tit. i. 15. ii.
11—13. Heb. ix.
14. x. 22. xii.
18. 1 Pet. ii. 19.
iii. 16. 21.
m xi. 29. 30. xv.
16. Rom. xv. 25.
26. 1 Cor. xvi.
1. 2. 2 Cor. viii.
ix. Gal. ii. 10.
n xxi. 20.
o xxi. 24—30.
xxvi. 21.
p xxi. 30. xxv.
16.
q iv. 2. xxiii. 6.
xxvi. 6—8.
r 10. 24. xxvi. 3.
s 7. xxiii. 20.
xxv. 29. Deut.
xix. 18.
t 26. xxviii. 3.
xxviii. 16. 31.
Prov. xvi. 7.
u xxi. 8—14.
v xxvi. 22. Mark
vi. 20. Luke
xix. 3. xxiii. 9.
y xvi. 31. ix. 21.
Gal. ii. 16. 20.
iii. 2. 1 John v.
1. Jude 3. Rev.
xvii. 12.
z xvi. 2. 1 Sam.
xii. 7. Is. i. 18.
xli. 21. Rom.
xii. 1. 1 Pet. iii.
15.

man, neither raising up the people,
neither in the synagogue, nor in the
city:

13 Neither ^b can they prove the
things whereof they now accuse
me.

14 But this ^c I confess unto thee,
that ^d after the way which they
call ^e heresy, so worship I ^f the
God of my fathers, ^g believing all
things which are written ^h in the law
and in the prophets:

15 And ⁱ have hope toward God,
which they themselves also allow,
^k that there shall be a resurrection
of the dead, both of the just and
unjust.

16 And ^l herein do I exercise
myself, to have always a conscience
void of offence toward God, and to-
ward men.

17 Now after many years I came
^m to bring alms to my nation, ⁿ and
offerings.

18 Whereupon ^o certain Jews
from Asia found me purified in the
temple, neither with multitude, nor
with tumult:

19 Who ^p ought to have been here
before thee, and object, if they had
ought against me.

20 Or else let these same ^q here
say, if they have found any evil do-
ing in me, while I stood before the
council,

21 Except it be for this one voice,
that I cried standing among them,
^r Touching the resurrection of the
dead I am called in question by you
this day.

22 ^s And when Felix heard
these things, ^t having more perfect
knowledge of ^u that way, he deferred
them, and said, ^v When Lysias the
chief captain shall come down, I
will know the uttermost of your
matter.

23 And he commanded a centu-
rion to keep Paul, ^w and to let ^x him
have liberty, and that he should
forbid none of ^y his acquaintance to
minister or come unto him.

24 ^z And after certain days,
when Felix came with his wife
Drusilla, which was a Jewess, ^a he
sent for Paul, and heard him con-
cerning ^b the faith in Christ.

25 And as ^c he reasoned of
^d righteousness, ^e temperance, ^f and
judgment to come, ^g Felix trem-
bled: and answered, ^h Go thy
way for this time; ⁱ when I have

a convenient season I will call for
thee.

26 He ^j hoped also that money
should have been given him of Paul,
that he might loose him: ^k where-
fore he sent for him the oftener,
and communed with him.

27 But after ^l two years ^m Porcius
Festus came into Felix's room: and
Felix, ⁿ willing to shew the Jews a
pleasure, left Paul bound.

3. 1 Cor. vi. 9. Eph. v. 5. 6. 1 Tim. vi. 9. 10. 2 Pet. ii. 3. 14. 16.
b 24. 1 xxviii. 20. k xxi. 1. xxvi. 24. 25. 32. l iiii. 3. xxi.
9. 14. Ex. xxiii. 2. Prov. xxix. 25. Mark xv. 15. Luke xxiii. 24.
25. Gal. i. 10.

CHAP. XXV.

The Jews accuse Paul to Festus, first at Jerusa-
lem, and then at Cesarea, 1—7. He answers
for himself, and appeals to Cesar, 8—17. His
appeal is admitted, 18. Festus being visited
by King Agrippa, opens the matter to him,
who desires to hear Paul, 18—22. Paul is
brought forth before a splendid company; and
Festus states his case to them, 23—25.

NOW when Festus was come
^a into the province, after three
days ^b he ascended from Cesarea
to Jerusalem.

2 Then ^c the high-priest, and the
chief of the Jews, informed him
against Paul, and besought him,

3 And ^d desired favour against
him, that he would send for him to
Jerusalem, ^e laying wait in the way
to kill him.

4 But Festus answered, that Paul
should be kept at Cesarea, and that
he himself would depart shortly
thither.

5 Let ^f them therefore, said he,
which among you are able, go
down with ^g me, and accuse this man,
^h if there be any wickedness in
him.

6 And when he had tarried
among them ⁱ more than ten days,
he went down unto Cesarea; and
the next day, ^j sitting in the judg-
ment-seat, commanded Paul to be
brought.

7 And when he was come, the
Jews which came down from Jeru-
salem stood round about, ^k and had
many and grievous complaints
against Paul, which they could not
prove:

8 While he answered for himself,
^l Neither against the law of the Jews,
neither against the temple, nor yet
against Cesar, have I offended any
thing at all.

9 But Festus, ^m willing to do the
Jews a pleasure, answered Paul,
and said, Wilt thou go up to Jeru-
salem, and there be judged of these
things? he saith unto me?

10 Then said Paul, ⁿ I stand at
Cesar's judgment-seat, where I
ought to be judged: to the Jews
have I done no wrong, ^o as thou
very well knowest.

11 For ^p I will be an offender, or
have committed any thing worthy
of death, I refuse not to die: but
if there be none of these things,
whereof these accuse me, I do

2, 3. Ex. xxiii.
8. Deut. xvi. 19.
1 Sam. viii. 3.
xii. 3. 2 Chr.
xvi. 7. Job xv.
34. Ps. xxi. 9.
16. Prov. xxix. 8.
25. xxx. 6. xxi.
4. Is. i. 23.
xxviii. 15. Jer.
xii. 1. Lxxviii. 27.
xxviii. 31. Hos.
iv. 18. xii. 7. 8.
Am. ii. 6. 7.
Mic. iii. 12. vii.
2. 1 Cor. ii. 8. 14. 16.
1 xii. 3. xxi.
9. 14. Ex. xxiii. 2. Prov. xxix. 25. Mark xv. 15. Luke xxiii. 24.
25. Gal. i. 10.

man may deliver me unto them.

q 10. 25. xxvi. 32. I appeal unto Cesar.

xxviii. 19. 1
Sam. xxvii. 1.

12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cesar? unto Cesar shalt thou go.

r 21. xix. 21. xxiii.

11. xxvi. 32.

xxvii. 1. xxviii.

16. Ps. lxxvi. 10.

Is. xlvii. 10, 11.

Lam. iii. 37.

Dan. iv. 35.

Rom. xv. 28, 29.

Phil. i. 12-14.

20.

s 22, 23. xxvi. 1.

27, 28.

t 1 Sam. xiii. 10.

xxv. 14. 2 Sam.

viii. 10. 2 Kings

x. 13. Mark xv.

18.

u xxiv. 27.

x 1-3. Esth. iii.

9. Luke xviii.

3-5. xxiii. 23.

y 4, 5.

z xxvi. 1. Deut.

xvii. 4. xix. 17.

18. Prov. xviii.

13. 17. John vii.

51.

a 6.

17 Therefore, when they were come hither, ^a without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment-seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth;

18 Against whom, when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:

b 7. xviii. 15.

xxiii. 29.

c xvii. 22, 23.

d i. 22. ii. 32. xvii.

31. xxvi. 22, 23.

1 Cor. xv. 3, 4.

14-20. Rev. i.

18.

* Or, was doubtful

how to enquire

of.

e 9.

f 10. xxvi. 32. 2

Tim. iv. 10.

* Or, judgment.

g xxvii. 1. Luke ii.

1.

h 12.

i ix. 15. Is. lii. 15.

Matt. x. 18.

Luke xxi. 12.

22 Then ⁱ Agrippa said unto Festus, I would also hear the man myself. To-morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him.

23 And on the morrow, when Agrippa was come, and Bernice, ^k with great pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing, with the chief captains and principal men of the city; at Festus's commandment Paul was brought forth.

h xii. 21. Esth. i.

4. Ec. i. 2. Is. v.

14. xiv. 11. Ez.

vii. 24. xxx. 18.

xxxi. 12. xxxiii.

28. Dan. iv. 30.

1 Cor. vii. 31.

Jam. i. 11. 1 Pet.

i. 24. 1 John ii.

16, 17.

12, 3, 7.

m xxii. 32. Luke

xxiii. 21-23.

n xxiii. 9, 29. xvi.

31. Luke xxiii.

4, 14, 15. John

xviii. 38.

o 11, 12.

24 And Festus said, King Agrippa, and all men which are here present with us, ye see this man, ^l about whom all the multitude of the Jews have dealt with me, both at Jerusalem, and *also* here, crying, ^m that he ought not to live any longer.

25 But when I found that he had committed nothing worthy of death, ⁿ and that he himself hath

appealed to Augustus, I have determined to send him.

26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and ^p specially ^p xxvi. 2, 3. before thee, O king Agrippa, that, after examination had, I might have somewhat to write.

27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes *laid* against him.

CHAP. XXVI.

Paul, before Agrippa, declares his manner of life, and his hope, as a Pharisee, 1-8; his zeal in persecuting the Church, 9-11; his wonderful conversion, and call to the apostleship, 12-18; and his subsequent preaching and testimony to Christ, according to the scriptures, 19-23. Festus exclaims that he is mad, but he mildly denies the charge, 24, 25; and addresses Agrippa, who owns himself almost persuaded to be a Christian, 26-28. Paul expresses his earnest wish, that every one present were altogether Christians, 29. Agrippa and the company agree with Festus that Paul is innocent, 30-32.

THEN Agrippa said unto Paul, ^a Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul ^b stretched forth the hand, and ^c answered for himself:

2 I think myself happy, king Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee, touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews;

3 Especially, ^d because I know thee to be expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee ^e to hear me patiently.

4 My ^f manner of life from my youth, ^g which was at first among mine own nation at Jerusalem, know all the Jews;

5 Which knew me from the beginning, (^h if they would testify,) ⁱ that after the most straitest ^k sect of our religion I lived a Pharisee.

6 And now I stand and ^l am judged for the hope of ^m the promise made of God unto our fathers:

7 Unto which *promise* ⁿ our twelve tribes, ^o instantly serving God ^{*} day and night, ^p hope to come: ^q for which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews.

8 Why ^r should it be thought a thing incredible with you that God should raise the dead?

9 I verily thought with myself, ^s that I ought to do many things contrary to ^t the name of Jesus of Nazareth.

10 Which thing ^u I also did in Jerusalem: and many of ^v the saints did I shut up in prison, ^y having received authority from the chief priests; and when they were put to death, I gave my voice against *them*.

32. Luke i. 37. xviii. 27. John v. 28, 29. 1 Cor. xv. 12-20. Phil. iii. 21. s John xvi. 2, 3. Rom. x. 2. Gal. i. 13, 14. Phil. iii. 6. 1 Tim. i. 13. t iii. 6. ix. 16. xxi. 13. xxii. 8. xxiv. 5. u vii. 58. viii. 1. ix. 13. 26. xxii. 4, 19, 20. 1 Cor. xv. 9. x ix. 32. 41. Ps. xvi. 3. Rom. xv. 25, 26. Eph. i. 1. Rev. xvii. 6. y ix. 14. 21. xxii. 5.

a xxv. 16. Prov.

xviii. 13. 17.

John vii. 51.

b Prov. i. 24. Ez.

xvi. 27. Rom.

x. 21.

c 2. See on. xxii. 1.

d 26. vi. 14. xxi. 21.

xxiv. 10. xxv. 19.

20. 26. xxviii. 27.

Deut. xvii. 18. 1

Cor. xiii. 2.

e xxiv. 4.

f 2 Tim. iii. 10.

g xxii. 3.

h xxii. 5.

i xxiii. 6. Phil. iii.

5, 6.

k See on. xxiv. 5.

14.

l 8. xxiii. 6. xxiv.

15, 21. xxviii. 20.

m iii. 24. xiii. 32.

33. Gen. iii. 15.

xii. 3. xxii. 18.

xxvi. 4. xlix. 10.

Deut. xviii. 15.

2 Sam. vii. 13.

Job xix. 25-27.

Ps. ii. 6-12. xl.

6-8. xxviii. 2, 3.

ex. 1-4. cxxxii.

11. 17. Is. iv. 2.

vii. 14. ix. 6, 7.

xi. 1-5. xl. 9-

11. xlii. 1-4. liii.

10-12. lxi. 1-3.

Jer. xxiii. 5, 6.

xxxii. 15-17.

Ez. xvii. 22-24.

xxi. 27. xxxiv.

23-25. xxxvii.

24. Dan. ii. 34.

35. 44, 45. vii.

13, 14. ix. 24-

26. Hos. iii. 5.

Joel ii. 32. Am.

ix. 11, 12. Ob. 21.

Mic. v. 2. vii. 20.

Zeph. iii. 14-17.

Zech. ii. 10, 11.

vi. 12. ix. 9. Mal.

iii. 1. iv. 2. Luke

i. 69, 70. Rom.

xv. 8. Gal. iii.

17, 18. Tit. ii.

13. 1 Pet. i. 11,

12.

n Ezra vi. 17. viii.

35. Matt. xix. 26

Luke xxii. 30.

Jam. i. 1. Rev.

vii. 4-8.

o xx. 31. Ps. cxxxiv.

1, 2. cxxxv. 2.

Luke ii. 36, 37.

1 Thes. iii. 10. 1

Tim. v. 5.

* Gr. night and

day.

p Luke ii. 25. 38.

vii. 19, 20.

q 6.

rii. 2. x. 40-42.

xiii. 30, 31. xvii.

31, 32. xxv. 19.

Gen. xviii. 14.

12-15. лав. 3.

2 And entering into a ship of
Adram's team, we launched, not
ing to sail by the coasts of A.

g xix. 20. xx. 4. *one* ^a Aristarchus, a Macedonian Col. iv. 10. of Thessalonica, being ^b with us. Philem. 24. h xvi. 10-15. 17. 3 And the next *day* we touched xx. 5, 6. xxi. 5. at ⁱ Sidon. And ^k Julius courteously xxviii. 2. 19. 12-16. liberty to go unto his friends to re-
i xii. 20. Gen. x. 15. xlix. 13. Is. xxiii. 2-4. 12. Zech. ix. 2. fresh himself.

k 1. 43. xxiv. 23. 4 And when we had launched from thence, we sailed under ^l Cyprus, because ^m the winds were contrary.

l iv. 36. xi. 19. 20. xiii. 4. xv. 39. xxi. 3. 16. 5 And when we had sailed over the sea of ⁿ Cilicia and ^o Pamphylia, we came to Myra, a *city* of Lycia.

m Matt. xiv. 24. Mark vi. 48. n vi. 9. xv. 23. 41. xxi. 39. xxii. 3. Gal. i. 21. 6 And there ^p the centurion found a ship of ^q Alexandria sailing into Italy; and he put us therein,

o ii. 10. xiii. 13. 1. xv. 38. 7 And when we had sailed slowly many days, and scarce were come over against Cnidus, the wind not suffering us, ^r we sailed ^s under

p 1. q vi. 11. xviii. 24. xxviii. 11. r 12. 13. 21. ii. 11. Tit. i. 5. 12. s 4. * Or, *Candy*.

8 And hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called The Fair Havens; nigh whereunto was the city of Lasea.

9 Now when much time was spent, and when sailing was now dangerous, because ^t the fast was now already past, Paul admonished them;

t Lev. xvi. 20. xxiii. 27-29. Num. xxix. 7. u 21-26. 31-34. Gen. xli. 16. 25. 38. 39. Ps. xxv. 14. Dan. ii. 30. Am. iii. 7. * Or, *injury*. 20. 41-44. 1 Pet. iv. 18.

x 21. Ex. ix. 20. 21. 2 Kings vi. 10. Prov. xxvii. 12. Ez. iii. 17. 18. xxviii. 4. Heb. xi. 7. y 8. Ps. cvii. 30. 10 And said unto them, Sirs, ^a I perceive that this voyage will be with hurt and much * damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our lives.

11 Nevertheless the centurion ^x believed the master and owner of the ship, more than those things which were spoken by Paul.

12 And because ^y the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to depart thence also, if by any means they might attain to Phenice, and *there* to winter; which is an haven of ^z Crete, and lieth toward the south-west and north-west.

a Job xxxvii. 17. Ps. lxxviii. 16. Cant. iv. 16. Luke xii. 55. 13 And when ^a the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained *their* purpose, loosing *thence*, they sailed close by Crete.

b Ex. xiv. 21-27. Is. vii. 9. Jon. i. 3, 4. † Or, *bent*.

c Ps. cvii. 25-27. Ez. xxvii. 26. Matt. viii. 24. Mark iv. 37. 14 But ^b not long after there † arose against it ^c a tempestuous wind, called Euroclydon.

d 27. Jam. iii. 4. 15 And when the ship was caught, and could not bear up into the wind, ^d we let *her* drive.

e 29. 41. 16 And running under a certain island, which is called Clauda, we had much work to come by the boat:

f 19. 33. Jon. i. 5. Matt. xvi. 26. Luke xvi. 8. Phil. iii. 7, 8. Heb. xii. 1. 17 Which when they had taken up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and ^e fearing lest they should fall into the quicksands, strake sail, and so were driven.

g Job ii. 4. Mark viii. 35-37. Luke ix. 24, 25. h Ex. x. 21-23. Ps. cv. 28. Matt. xxiv. 20. 18 And we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, ^f the next *day* they lightened the ship;

19 And the third *day* ^g we cast out with our own hands the tackling of the ship.

20 And when ^h neither sun nor

stars in many days appeared, ⁱ and no small tempest lay on *us*, ^k all hope that we should be saved was then taken away.

21 But ^l after long abstinence, Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, ^m ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from Crete, and to have gained this harm and loss.

22 And now ⁿ I exhort you to be of good cheer: ^o for there shall be no loss of *any man's* life among you, but of the ship.

23 For ^p there stood by me this night the angel of God, ^q whose I am, ^r and whom I serve,

24 Saying, ^s Fear not, Paul; ^t thou must be brought before Cesar: and, ^u lo, God hath given thee all them that sail with thee.

25 Wherefore, sir, be of good cheer: for ^v I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me.

26 Howbeit, we must be cast upon ^w a certain island.

27 ¶ But when ^x the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in Adria, about midnight ^y the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country;

28 And sounded, and found ^z it twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a little further, they sounded again, and found ^a it fifteen fathoms.

29 Then fearing lest they should have ^b fallen upon rocks, they cast four ^c anchors out of the stern, ^d and wished for the day.

30 And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down ^e the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would have cast anchors out of the ^f fore-ship;

31 Paul ^g said to the centurion and to the soldiers, ^h Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved.

32 Then ⁱ the soldiers cut off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off.

33 And ^k while the day was coming on, Paul besought *them* all to take meat, saying, ^l This day is the fourteenth day that ye have tarried and continued fasting, having taken nothing.

34 Wherefore I pray you to take ^m some meat; ⁿ for this is for your health: ^o for there shall not an hair fall from the head of any of you.

35 And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, ^p and gave thanks to God ^q in presence of them all: and when he had broken *it*, he began to eat.

36 Then were ^r they all of good cheer, and they also took ^s some meat.

37 And we were in all in the ship,

n 1 Kings i. 52. Matt. x. 30. Luke vii. 7. xxi. 18. 1 Sam. ix. 13. Matt. xv. 36. Mark viii. 6. Luke xxiv. 30. John vi. 11. 25. Rom. xiv. 6. 1 Cor. x. 30, 31. 1 Tim. iv. 3, 4. p Ps. cxix. 46. Rom. i. 16. 2 Tim. i. 8, 12. 1 Pet. iv. 16. q Prov. xxvii. 17. 2 Cor. i. 4-6.

i Ps. cvii. 25-27. Jon. i. 4. 11-14. Matt. viii. 24, 25. 2 Cor. xi. 26.

k Is. lvii. 10. Jer. ii. 25. Ez. xxxvii. 11. Eph. ii. 12. 1 Thes. iv. 13.

l 23-25. Ps. cvii. 5, 6. m 9, 10. Gen. xlii. 22.

n 25. 36. xxiii. 11. 1 Sam. xxx. 6. Ezra x. 2. Job xxii. 29, 30. Ps. cxii. 7. Is. xliii. 1, 2. 2 Cor. i. 4-6.

o 31. 34. 44. Job ii. 4.

p v. 19. xii. 8-11. 23. xxiii. 11. Dan. vi. 22. Heb. ii. 14. Rev. xxii. 16.

q Ex. xix. 5. Deut. xxxii. 9. Ps. cxxxv. 4. Cant. ii. 16. vi. 3. Is. xlii. 5.

r Jer. xxxi. 33. xxxii. 38. Ez. xxxvi. 28. Zech. xiii. 9. Mal. iii. 17. John xvii. 9, 10. 1 Cor. vi. 20. Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10.

s xvi. 17. Ps. cxliii. 12. Dan. iii. 26. 28. vi. 16. 20. John xii. 26. Rom. i. 1. 9. vi. 22. 2 Tim. i. 3. ii. 24. Tit. i. 1.

t xviii. 9, 10. Gen. xv. 1. xvi. 3. 1 Kings xvii. 13. 2 Kings vi. 16. Is. xli. 10-14. xliii. 1-5. Matt. x. 28. Rev. i. 17.

u ix. 15. xix. 21. xxiii. 11. xxv. 11. Matt. x. 18. John xi. 9. 2 Tim. iv. 16, 17. Rev. xi. 5-7.

v 37. Gen. xii. 2. xviii. 23-32. xix. 29. xxx. 27. xxxix. 5. 23. Is. lviii. 11. 12. Mic. v. 7. Jam. v. 16.

x 11. 21. Num. xxiii. 19. 2 Chr. xx. 20. Luke i. 45. 2 Tim. i. 12.

y xxviii. 1. z 18-20.

a 30. 1 Kings ix. 27. Jon. i. 6. Rev. xvii. 17.

b 17. 41. c 39. 40. Heb. vi. 19. d Deut. xxviii. 67. Ps. cxxx. 6.

e 16. 32. f 41.

g 11. 21. 42, 43. h 22-24. Ps. xci. 11, 12. Jer. xxix. 11-13. Ez. xxxvi. 36, 37.

i Luke i. 34, 35. iv. 9-12. John vi. 37. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14.

j Luke xvi. 8. Phil. iii. 7-9.

k 29. l 27.

m Mark viii. 2, 3. Phil. ii. 5. 1 Tim. v. 23.

n ii. 46, 47. 1 Sam. ix. 13. Matt. xv. 36. Mark viii. 6. Luke xxiv. 30. John vi. 11. 25. Rom. xiv. 6. 1 Cor. x. 30, 31. 1 Tim. iv. 3, 4. p Ps. cxix. 46. Rom. i. 16. 2 Tim. i. 8, 12. 1 Pet. iv. 16. q Prov. xxvii. 17. 2 Cor. i. 4-6.

r 24. ' two hundred threescore and sixteen * souls.

ii. 41. vii. 14. Rom. xiii. 1. 1 Pet. iii. 20. 38 And when they had eaten enough, * they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into the sea.

t 18, 19. Job ii. 4. Jon. i. 5. Matt. xi. 25. xvi. 26. Heb. xii. 1. 39 And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded, if it were possible, to thrust in the ship.

* Or, cut the anchor, they left them in the sea, &c. 29, 30. 40 And when they had * taken up the anchors, they committed themselves unto the sea, and loosed the rudder-bands, * and hoisted up the main-sail to the wind, and made toward shore.

u Is. xxxiii. 23. 41 And falling into a place where two seas met, * they ran the ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was * broken with the violence of the waves.

x 17. 26—29. y 1 Kings xxii. 48. 2 Chr. xx. 37. Eccl. xviii. 25. 24. 2 Cor. xi. 25, 26. 42 And * the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape.

z Pa. lxxiv. 20. Prov. xii. 10. Eccl. ix. 3. Mark xv. 15—20. Luke xviii. 40, 41. 43 But the centurion, * willing to save Paul, kept them from their purpose; and commanded that they which could swim, should cast themselves first into the sea, and get to land:

a 3. 11, 31. xxiii. 10. 24. Prov. xvi. 7. 44 And the rest, some on boards, and some on broken pieces of the ship. And so it came to pass, * that they escaped all safe to land.

CHAP. XXVIII.

The whole company, having escaped to the island Melita, are humanely entertained by the inhabitants. 1, 2. A viper fastens on Paul's hand, but does not hurt him; and the people, who at first supposed he was a murderer, believe that he is a god, 3—6. Publius, the chief man of the island, entertains them all three days; Paul heals his father and many other sick persons; and they meet with much respect and kindness, 7—10. Paul and his company depart; and being arrived within some miles of Rome, they are met by brethren from that city, 11—15. Paul is entrusted to a soldier, and dwells in his own lodging. 16. He sends for the chief of the Jews, and shows them the occasion of his coming, 17—24. He proves to a large company, from the scriptures, that Jesus is the Christ, 25. Some believe, and others do not, 26. He solemnly warns the unbelievers, and shows that the Gentiles would receive his word, 26—29. He continues, during two years, to preach the Gospel in his own hired house, without interruption, 30, 31.

AND when they were escaped, then they knew that * the island was called Melita.

2 And the * barbarous people * shewed us no little kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us every one, * because of the present rain, and because of the cold.

3 And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the fire, there * came a viper out of the heat, * and fastened on his hand.

4 And when * the barbarians saw the venomous * beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, * No doubt this man is * a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped

the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live.

5 And he shook off the beast into the fire, and * felt no harm.

6 Howbeit they looked when he should have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and * said that he was a god.

7 In the same quarters were possessions of * the chief man of the island, whose name was Publius; * who received us, and lodged us three days courteously.

8 And it came to pass, that * the father of Publius lay sick of a fever and of a bloody flux: to whom Paul entered in, and * prayed, and * laid his hands on him, * and healed him.

9 So when this was done, * others also, which had diseases in the island, came, and were healed;

10 Who also * honoured us with many honours; and when we departed, they * laded us with such things as were necessary.

11 * And after three months we departed in * a ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the isle, * whose sign was Castor and Pollux.

12 And landing at Syracuse, we tarried there three days.

13 And from thence we fetched a compass, and came to Rhegium: and after one day * the south wind blew, and we came the next day to Puteoli:

14 Where * we found brethren, * and were desired to tarry with them seven days; and so we went toward Rome.

15 And from thence, * when the brethren heard of us, they came to meet us as far as Appii forum, and The Three Taverns; whom when Paul saw, * he thanked God, and took courage.

16 And when we came to * Rome, * the centurion delivered the prisoners to the * captain of the guard: * but Paul was suffered to dwell by himself with a soldier that kept him.

17 * And it came to pass, that after three days, Paul called the chief of the Jews together; and when they were come together, he said unto them, Men and brethren, * though I have committed nothing against the people or customs of our fathers, yet * was I delivered prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands of the Romans.

18 Who, * when they had examined me, would have let me go, because there was no cause of death in me.

19 But when the Jews spake against it, * I was constrained to appeal unto Cesar; * not that I had ought to accuse my nation of.

1 Num. xvi. 6—9. Ps. ciii. 13. Mark xvi. 14. 1 John ii. 14. 15. Rom. i. 10, 16. Rev. ii. 3, 4.

m 10. 29. xiv. 11. —13. Mark xxi. 9. xviii. 22.

n 100. 7. xviii. 12. xxiii. 24.

o 2. Matt. x. 40. 41. Luke xii. 6.

p Mark i. 30, 31.

q ix. 40. 1 Kings xviii. 20—22. John. vi. 14—15.

r ix. 17, 18. Matt. ix. 17. Mark vi. 5. xvi. 18. Luke ix. 40. xiii. 13.

s Matt. x. 1. 8. Luke ix. 1—8. x. 9. 1 Cor. xii. 9, 28.

t v. 12, 13. Matt. ix. 24. Mark vi. 44—46.

u Matt. xv. 8, 9. 1 Thes. ii. 6. 1 Tim. v. 3, 4, 17, 18.

x 2 Kings viii. 9. Ezra viii. 27. Matt. x. 8—10. 2 Cor. viii. 2—6. ix. 9—11. Phil. ix. 11, 12, 19.

y vi. 9. xxviii. 6.

z Is. xlv. 20. Jon. i. 3, 16. 1 Cor. viii. 4.

a xxviii. 13.

b ix. 42, 43. xii. 1. xvi. 4, 7, 8. Ps. cxxx. 63. Matt. x. 11.

c ix. 6. Gen. vi. 4. viii. 10—12.

d i. 26. Ex. iv. 14. John. xii. 15. Acts xxi. 5. Rom. xv. 24. Gal. iv. 15. Heb. xiii. 7. 1 Cor. vi. 8—9.

e 1 Cor. xvi. 21, 22. 2 Cor. xiv. 14. vii. 6—7. 1 Thes. iii. 7.

f ix. 10. xviii. 2. xix. 23. xxiii. 15. Rom. i. 7—12. xv. 20—25. Rev. xviii. 9, 10.

g xxviii. 2. 12, 40. 1 Cor. xvi. 20. 2 Kings xxi. 2. Jon. ii. 2.

h 1. 10. xxi. 23. xxviii. 2. 1 Cor. xvi. 20. 2 Kings xxi. 2. Jon. ii. 2.

i 1. 10. xxi. 23. xxviii. 2. 1 Cor. xvi. 20. 2 Kings xxi. 2. Jon. ii. 2.

k xviii. 1. 2 Cor. xvi. 20. 2 Kings xxi. 2. Jon. ii. 2.

l 1. 10. xxi. 23. xxviii. 2. 1 Cor. xvi. 20. 2 Kings xxi. 2. Jon. ii. 2.

m 1. 10. xxi. 23. xxviii. 2. 1 Cor. xvi. 20. 2 Kings xxi. 2. Jon. ii. 2.

n 1. 10. xxi. 23. xxviii. 2. 1 Cor. xvi. 20. 2 Kings xxi. 2. Jon. ii. 2.

o 1. 10. xxi. 23. xxviii. 2. 1 Cor. xvi. 20. 2 Kings xxi. 2. Jon. ii. 2.

p 1. 10. xxi. 23. xxviii. 2. 1 Cor. xvi. 20. 2 Kings xxi. 2. Jon. ii. 2.

q 1. 10. xxi. 23. xxviii. 2. 1 Cor. xvi. 20. 2 Kings xxi. 2. Jon. ii. 2.

r 1. 10. xxi. 23. xxviii. 2. 1 Cor. xvi. 20. 2 Kings xxi. 2. Jon. ii. 2.

s 1. 10. xxi. 23. xxviii. 2. 1 Cor. xvi. 20. 2 Kings xxi. 2. Jon. ii. 2.

p 17. x. 29. 33.

q xxiii. 6. xxiv. 15.—See on xxvi. 6, 7.

r xxvi. 29. Eph. iii. 1. iv. 1. vi. 20. Phil. i. 13. Col. iv. 13. 2 Tim. i. 16. ii. 9. Philem. 10. 13.

s Ex. xi. 7. Is. xli. 11. l. 3. liv. 17.

t xvi. 20, 21. xvii. 6, 7. xxiv. 5, 6. 14. Luke ii. 34. 1 Pet. ii. 12. iii. 16. iv. 14—16.

u v. 17. xv. 5. xvi. 5. 1 Cor. xi. 19. Marg.

x xvii. 2, 3. xviii. 4. 28. xix. 8. xxvi. 22, 23.

y See on xxvi. 6. 22. Luke xxiv. 26, 27. 44.

z xx. 9—11. John iv. 34.

a xiii. 48 — 50. xiv. 4. xvii. 4. 5. xviii. 6—8. xix. 8, 9. Rom. iii. 3. xi. 4—6. b 29.

c Matt. xv. 7. Mark vii. 6. 2 Pet. i. 21.

20 For ^pthis cause therefore have I called for you, to see *you*, and to speak with *you*: because that ^rfor the hope of Israel I am bound with ^rthis chain.

21 And they said unto him, ^sWe neither received letters out of Judea concerning thee, neither any of the brethren that came shewed or spake any harm of thee.

22 But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: ^tfor as concerning this ^usect, we know that every where it is spoken against.

23 ¶ And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into *his* lodging; to whom ^xhe expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jesus, ^yboth out of the law of Moses, and *out of* the prophets, ^zfrom morning till evening.

24 And ^asome believed the things which were spoken, and some believed not.

25 And when they ^bagreed not among themselves they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word, ^cWell spake the Holy Ghost by Esaias the prophet unto our fathers,

26 Saying, ^dGo unto this people, and say, ^eHearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and not perceive:

27 For the heart of this people ^eis waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with *their* eyes, and hear with *their* ears, and understand with *their* heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

28 Be ^fit known therefore unto you, that ^gthe salvation of God is ^hsent unto the Gentiles, and *that* they will hear it.

29 And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had ⁱgreat reasoning among themselves.

30 ¶ And Paul ^kdwelt two whole years in his own hired house, and received all that came in unto him,

31 ^lPreaching the kingdom of God, ^mand teaching those things which concern the Lord Jesus Christ ⁿwith all confidence, no man ^oforbidding him.

32. Matt. iv. 23. Mark i. 14. Luke viii. 1. 42. xxiii. 11. n iv. 29. 31. Eph. vi. 19, 20. Phil. i. 13. Col. iv. 3, 4. 2 Tim. iv. 17.

Is. vi. 9, 10. Matt. xiii. 14, 15. Mark iv. 12. Luke viii. 10. John xii. 38—40. Rom. xi. 8—10.

Deut. xxix. 4. Ps. lxxxix. 12. Is. xxix. 10. 14. xlii. 19, 20. lxvi. 4. Jer. v. 21. Mark viii. 17, 18. Luke xxiv. 25. 45. 2 Cor. iv. 4—6.

f ii. 14. iv. 10. xiii. 36. Ez. xxxvi. 32. Pa. xcvi. 2, 3. Is. xlix. 6. lii. 10. Lam. iii. 26. Luke ii. 30—32. iii. 6.

h xi. 18. xiii. 46, 47. xiv. 27. xv. 14. 17. xviii. 6. xxii. 21. xxvi. 17, 18. Matt. xxi. 41 — 43. Rom. iii. 29, 30. iv. 11. xi. 11. xv. 8—10.

i 25. Matt. v. 34—36. Luke xii. 51 — 53. John vii. 40—53. k 16.

A. D. 65. m v. 123. viii. 12. xx. 25. Matt. iv. 23. Mark i. 14. Luke viii. 1. 42. xxiii. 11. n iv. 29. 31. Eph. vi. 19, 20. Phil. i. 13. Col. iv. 3, 4. 2 Tim. iv. 17.

their doctrine divine, their writings the standard by which all other doctrines must be tried, or they claim for themselves, and each other, what they had no right to claim. I would be very cautious in venturing on this ground; but I am fully persuaded, that more injury is done to the cause of truth by a half-hearted allowance, that the epistles, (or other parts of Scripture,) are genuine, authentic, and instructive, but possibly in some things erroneous, than by all the open attacks of infidels. For these plausible statements leave us no standard of truth and duty; no way of discriminating between true doctrine and heresy; no divinely appointed exhibition of the Christian religion, with which all other exhibitions must be compared, and admitted or rejected, as they agree or do not agree with it.

The peculiar doctrines of the Gospel are here more explicitly stated and explained, and their practical tendency more *argumentatively* shewn, than in the historical books. The distinguishing truths there laid down have been kept in view through the whole of the preceding exposition: and it will, therefore, be unnecessary formally to answer those, who have endeavoured to reconcile this part of the Scripture with systems of a contrary nature and tendency. It may, however, be proper to say, that the author has considered, with some attention, both Dr. Taylor's key to the epistle to the Romans, and the eminent Mr. Locke's comment on several of the epistles: but, deeply convinced that both of these publications "darken counsel by words without knowledge," he can only on some incidental matters deduce instruction from them. In general, if the various terms, used in Scripture concerning Israel as a nation, be in the same, or nearly the same, sense to be applied to Christians under the New Testament, where is the type and the antitype? Where is the true Israel, as distinguished from Israel after the flesh? And where are we to learn either the character, privileges, or duties, of true believers?

Several of the epistles were written on special occasions, but others were not. These special occasions, however, were of that nature, that they gave the most favourable opportunity for explaining doctrines, enforcing precepts, and giving admonitions and counsels of the greatest importance to the Church of Christ in every age. Nor has any thing ever yet been devised, more suited to render "the word of God of no effect," than the notion, that we have little or nothing to do with this and the other part of Scripture, and can conclude nothing general from it, because it was written on a particular occasion.—We begin with the epistles of the apostle Paul, who wrote, as well as laboured, more abundantly than all his brethren. Fourteen of his epistles are reserved for our instruction. In all his writings we perceive evident proofs of a sound judgment, a talent for close reasoning,

a lively imagination, and fervent affections: sometimes, yet not so often as many have supposed, he induces a measure of obscurity by long parenthesis. All his abilities and endowments, however, were directed and superintended by the Spirit of inspiration.—The epistle to the Romans is placed first, though some others were written before it: but it was addressed to the Christians who resided in the capital city of that great empire, which then lorded it over the whole known world; and the epistle itself is one of the longest and most comprehensive of all that were written by the apostle. It is not known when, or by whom, the Gospel was first preached at Rome; but it is conjectured that it was carried thither by some of those Jews who were converted at the day of Pentecost, (Acts ii. 10.) Paul, however, had not yet visited that city; but, as the apostle of the Gentiles, he deemed it proper to use this method of establishing the believers in the faith; and of giving them such a comprehensive view of the Christian religion, as might put them upon their guard against false teachers of various descriptions.—This epistle is the only part of the scripture, in which divine truth is delivered in a systematical method: and it is a proper model for any one, who intends to compile a body of divinity. After the introduction, the apostle opens his subject, (as it is reasonable to begin such systematical treatises,) by shewing man's relations and obligations to God his Creator, and his apostasy from his worship and service: he proceeds to prove the universal sinfulness of both Gentiles and Jews, and the impossibility of any man's justifying himself before God by his own obedience. Having brought the world in guilty, and deserving of wrath, he proceeds to state the method of our salvation by the mercy of God, through the redemption of his Son, and the way of justification by faith in his blood. This he proves, illustrates, and exemplifies very fully: he next proceeds to shew that this way of justification is closely connected with sanctification and evangelical obedience: he then states the believer's experience and conflicts; and displays his character, hopes, and privileges: and, at length, he leads our reflections back to the source of these blessings, in the eternal election, and sovereign love and mercy of God. Having thus stated, proved, and answered objections to his doctrine, and discussed several questions respecting the calling of the Gentiles and the rejection of the Jews, he applies the whole discourse by a variety of practical exhortations, precepts, and instructions, enforced by evangelical motives. And having touched upon some particulars suited to the circumstances of those times, he concludes with affectionate salutations, cautions, and prayers, and with ascribing glory to God our Saviour.—The order in which the epistles were written, and the date of each, will probably be given at a subsequent period of the work.

A. D. 61.

CHAP. I.

The apostle shews his apostolical office, and the great subject of his ministry, 1—5. He salutes the Christians at Rome, 6, 7; thanking God, on their account, and praying for them; especially that he might come and preach among them, 8—15. The Gospel is the power of God to salvation, and shews the only way of justification, 16, 17. Sinners are exposed to the wrath of God, for acting in opposition to the light afforded them, 18—22. A dreadful description of the Gentile world, as given up, by the just displeasure of God, to vile idolatries and iniquities, 23—32.

PAUL, a servant of Jesus Christ, c called to be an apostle, d separated unto e the gospel of God,

2 (Which f he had promised afore by his prophets in g the holy scriptures,)

3 Concerning h his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, i which was made of the seed of David k according to the flesh;

4 And * declared to be l the Son Num. xvi. 9, 10. Dent. v. 8. 1 Chr. xlii. 13. Is. xli. 1. Jer. i. 5. Acts xlii. 2—4. 1 Tim. i. 15, 16. Heb. vii. 26. e 9. 16. xv. 16, 29. xvi. 25. Mark xvi. 15, 16. Luke ii. 10, 11. Acts xx. 24. Eph. i. 13. 1 Thes. ii. 2. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. 1 Tim. i. 11. f See on Luke xxiv. 26, 27. Acts x. 43. xxvi. 6. g i. 1. Ps. cxix. 140. Dan. x. 21. 2 Tim. iii. 15, 16. 2 Pet. i. 20, 21. Rev. xii. 6. h 9. viii. 2, 3. 29—32. Ps. ii. 7. Matt. iii. 17. xxvi. 63. xxvii. 43. Luke i. 35. John i. 34, 49. iii. 16—18. 35, 36. v. 25. e. 30, 36. xv. 28, 31. Acts iii. 13. viii. 37. ix. 20. 1 Cor. i. 9. Gal. iv. 4. Col. i. 13—15. 1 Thes. i. 10. 1 John i. 3. iii. 8, 23. iv. 9, 10, 15. v. 1. 5. 16—18. 20. Rev. ii. 18. j 2 Sam. vii. 12—16. Ps. lxxxi. 36, 37. Is. ix. 6, 7. Jer. xxiii. 5, 6. xxviii. 15—17. 26. Am. ix. 11. Matt. i. 1. 2. 3. 23. xii. 23. xv. 22. xlii. 42—45. Luke i. 31—33. 69. ii. 4—6. John vii. 42. Acts ii. 30. xiii. 22, 23. 2 Tim. ii. 8. k viii. 3. ix. 5. Gen. iii. 15. John i. 14. Gal. iv. 4. 1 Tim. iii. 16. 1 John iv. 2, 3. 2 John 7. * Gr. determined. l 3 John ii. 18—21. Acts ii. 24, 32. iii. 15. iv. 10—12. v. 30—32. xiii. 33—35. xvii. 31. 2 Cor. xiii. 4. Eph. i. 19—23. Heb. v. 5, 6.

of God with power, n according to the Spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead;

5 By whom o we have received grace and p apostleship, † for p obedience to the faith q among all nations, r for his name;

6 Among whom s are ye also t the called of Jesus Christ;

7 To u all that be in Rome, x beloved of God, y called to be saints: z Grace to you and a peace, from b God our Father, c and the Lord Jesus Christ.

8 First, d I thank my God, e through Jesus Christ, for you

all, f that your faith is spoken q iii. 29, 30. xi. 12, 13. xv. 9—13. 16. Gen. xxii. 19. Ps. xxii. 27. lxxvii. 2. lxxii. 17. Matt. xxviii. 19. Mark xvi. 15, 16. Luke xxiv. 46, 47. Acts ix. 15. xxii. 21. xxvi. 17, 18. r Mal. i. 11. 14. Acts xv. 14. Eph. i. 6. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10. s Eph. i. 11. Col. i. 6, 21. t viii. 28—30. ix. 24. 1 Cor. i. 9. Gal. i. 6. 1 Thes. ii. 12. 2 Thes. ii. 14. 2 Tim. i. 9. Heb. iii. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 21. v. 19. 2 Pet. i. 19. Rev. xvii. 14. u Acts xv. 23. 1 Cor. i. 2. 2 Cor. i. 1. Phil. i. 1. Col. i. 2. Jam. i. 1. 1 Pet. i. 1, 2. Jude i. 1. Rev. ii. 1. 8. 12, 18. 29. iii. 1. 7. 14. 22. x ix. 25. Dent. xxxiii. 12. Ps. lx. 5. Cant. v. 1. Col. iii. 12. 1 Tim. vi. 2. y 6. Col. iii. 15. 1 Thes. iv. 7. 1 Pet. i. 15. 2 Pet. i. 3. z 1 Cor. i. 3. 2 Cor. i. 2. Gal. i. 3. Eph. i. 2. Phil. i. 2. Col. i. 2. 1 Thes. i. 1. 2 Thes. i. 2. 1 Tim. i. 2. 2 Tim. i. 2. Tit. i. 4. Philem. 3. 1 Pet. i. 2. 2 Pet. i. 2. 2 John 3. Jude 2. Rev. i. 4, 5. a v. 1. xiv. 17. xv. 13, 33. Ps. cxxii. 6. Is. lv. 12. lxxii. 19, 21. Zechar. vi. 13. Luke ii. 14. x. 5, 6. xix. 38. 42. John xiv. 27. xvi. 33. Acts v. 36. Eph. ii. 14. 1 Thes. v. 23. 2 Thes. iii. 16. Heb. xiii. 20. b Matt. v. 16. vi. 8, 9. John xx. 17. Gal. i. 4. Phil. iv. 20. 1 Thes. i. 3. 2 Thes. i. 1. 1 John iii. 1. c Acts vii. 59, 60. 1 Cor. xvi. 23. 2 Cor. xii. 8—10. xiii. 14. Gal. vi. 18. Eph. vi. 23, 24. Phil. iv. 13. 23. 1 Thes. iii. 11—13. v. 28. 2 Thes. ii. 15, 17. iii. 16, 18. 2 Tim. iv. 22. Philem. 25. Rev. xxii. 21. d vi. 17. 1 Cor. i. 4. Eph. i. 16. Phil. i. 3—5. Col. i. 3, 4. 1 Thes. i. 2, 3. iii. 9. 2 Thes. i. 3. 2 Tim. i. 3—5. Philem. 4, 5. 2 John 4. 3 John 3, 4. e Eph. iii. 21. v. 20. Phil. i. 13. Heb. xiii. 15. 1 Pet. ii. 5. iv. 11. f xvi. 19. 1 Thes. i. 8, 9.

A. D. 61.

m Luke xviii. 31 —33. xxiv. 23, 27. Heb. ix. 14. 1 Pet. i. 11. 2 Pet. i. 21. Rev. xix. 10. n xii. 3. xv. 15, 16. John i. 16. 1 Cor. xv. 10. 2 Cor. iii. 15, 6. Gal. i. 13, 16. Eph. iii. 2—9. 1 Tim. i. 11, 12. o Acts i. 25. 1 Cor. ix. 2. Gal. ii. 8, 9. † Or, to the obedience of faith. p xv. 18, 19. xvi. 26. Acts vi. 7. 2 Cor. x. 4—6. Heb. v. 9. q iii. 29, 30. xi. 12, 13. xv. 9—13. 16. Gen. xxii. 19. Ps. xxii. 27. lxxvii. 2. lxxii. 17. Matt. xxviii. 19. Mark xvi. 15, 16. Luke xxiv. 46, 47. Acts ix. 15. xxii. 21. xxvi. 17, 18. r Mal. i. 11. 14. Acts xv. 14. Eph. i. 6. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10. s Eph. i. 11. Col. i. 6, 21. t viii. 28—30. ix. 24. 1 Cor. i. 9. Gal. i. 6. 1 Thes. ii. 12. 2 Thes. ii. 14. 2 Tim. i. 9. Heb. iii. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 21. v. 19. 2 Pet. i. 19. Rev. xvii. 14. u Acts xv. 23. 1 Cor. i. 2. 2 Cor. i. 1. Phil. i. 1. Col. i. 2. Jam. i. 1. 1 Pet. i. 1, 2. Jude i. 1. Rev. ii. 1. 8. 12, 18. 29. iii. 1. 7. 14. 22. x ix. 25. Dent. xxxiii. 12. Ps. lx. 5. Cant. v. 1. Col. iii. 12. 1 Tim. vi. 2. y 6. Col. iii. 15. 1 Thes. iv. 7. 1 Pet. i. 15. 2 Pet. i. 3. z 1 Cor. i. 3. 2 Cor. i. 2. Gal. i. 3. Eph. i. 2. Phil. i. 2. Col. i. 2. 1 Thes. i. 1. 2 Thes. i. 2. 1 Tim. i. 2. 2 Tim. i. 2. Tit. i. 4. Philem. 3. 1 Pet. i. 2. 2 Pet. i. 2. 2 John 3. Jude 2. Rev. i. 4, 5. a v. 1. xiv. 17. xv. 13, 33. Ps. cxxii. 6. Is. lv. 12. lxxii. 19, 21. Zechar. vi. 13. Luke ii. 14. x. 5, 6. xix. 38. 42. John xiv. 27. xvi. 33. Acts v. 36. Eph. ii. 14. 1 Thes. v. 23. 2 Thes. iii. 16. Heb. xiii. 20. b Matt. v. 16. vi. 8, 9. John xx. 17. Gal. i. 4. Phil. iv. 20. 1 Thes. i. 3. 2 Thes. i. 1. 1 John iii. 1. c Acts vii. 59, 60. 1 Cor. xvi. 23. 2 Cor. xii. 8—10. xiii. 14. Gal. vi. 18. Eph. vi. 23, 24. Phil. iv. 13. 23. 1 Thes. iii. 11—13. v. 28. 2 Thes. ii. 15, 17. iii. 16, 18. 2 Tim. iv. 22. Philem. 25. Rev. xxii. 21. d vi. 17. 1 Cor. i. 4. Eph. i. 16. Phil. i. 3—5. Col. i. 3, 4. 1 Thes. i. 2, 3. iii. 9. 2 Thes. i. 3. 2 Tim. i. 3—5. Philem. 4, 5. 2 John 4. 3 John 3, 4. e Eph. iii. 21. v. 20. Phil. i. 13. Heb. xiii. 15. 1 Pet. ii. 5. iv. 11. f xvi. 19. 1 Thes. i. 8, 9.

of throughout the whole world.
 9 For God is my witness,
 whom I serve with my spirit
 in the gospel of his Son, that
 without ceasing I make mention
 of you always in my prayers;

10 Making request, if by any
 means now at length I might have
 a prosperous journey by the will
 of God, to come unto you.

11 For I long to see you, that
 I may impart unto you some spi-
 ritual gift, to the end ye may be
 established;

12 That is, that I may be com-
 forted together with you, by the
 mutual faith both of you and me.

13 Now I would not have you
 ignorant, brethren, that oftentimes
 I purposed to come unto you, (but
 was let hitherto,) that I might
 have some fruit among you also,
 even as among other Gentiles.

14 I am debtor both to the
 Greeks, and to the Barbarians,
 both to the wise, and to the un-
 wise.

15 So, as much as in me is, I
 am ready to preach the gospel to
 you that are at Rome also.

16 For I am not ashamed of
 the gospel of Christ: for it is the
 power of God unto salvation, to
 every one that believeth; to the
 Jew first, and also to the Greek.

17 For therein is the righte-
 ousness of God revealed from
 faith to faith: as it is written,
 The just shall live by faith.

18 For the wrath of God is
 revealed from heaven against all
 ungodliness and unrighteousness
 of men, who hold the truth in
 13. 2 Thes. ii. unrighteousness.

17. iii. 3. Heb. xii. 9. 1 Pet. v. 10. 12. 2 Pet. i. 12. in. 17, 18.
 xv. 24. 25. Acts ii. 23. 2 Cor. ii. 1-3. vii. 4-5. 13. 1 Thes. ii.
 17-20. iii. 7-10. 2 Tim. i. 4. 2 John ii. 4. 3 John 3, 4. Or, in
 you. u Eph. iv. 5. Tit. i. 4. 2 Pet. i. 1. Jude 3. x. 25.
 2 Cor. v. 1. xii. 1. 2 Cor. i. 8. 1 Thes. iv. 13. y xv. 20-25.
 Acts xii. 21. 2 Cor. i. 16. 16. z xv. 22. Acts xvi. 6, 7. 1 Thes.
 ii. 18. 2 Thes. ii. 7. a Is. xxv. 6. John iv. 34. xii. 24. xv. 16.
 Col. i. 6. Or, in you. b xv. 18-20. Acts xv. 27. xv. 23.
 xii. 19. 1 Cor. ix. 2. 2 Cor. ii. 14. x. 17-18. 1 Thes. i. 9. 10. ii.
 13, 14. 2 Tim. iv. 17. c viii. 12. viii. 9. Gal. i. 13. xiii. 2-4.
 xiii. 21. xvi. 17, 18. 1 Cor. ix. 16-21. 2 Tim. ii. 10. d Acts
 xxviii. 4. 1 Cor. xiv. 11. Col. iii. 11. e 22. xi. 25. xii. 15. xvi.
 29. Matt. xi. 25. Luke x. 21. 1 Cor. i. 19-22. ii. 13. iii. 17, 19. 2
 Cor. x. 12. xi. 19. Eph. v. 15-17. Jam. iv. 17, 18. f Prov. i.
 22. viii. 5. Is. lxxv. 8. 1 Cor. xiv. 16, 20, 24. Tit. iii. 3. g Is. vi. 8.
 Matt. ix. 38. John iv. 34. Acts xvi. 13. 1 Cor. ix. 14. ix. 17. 2
 Cor. x. 16, 17. i Ps. vi. 9, 10. Is. li. 15, 16. cxxx. 46. Mark viii.
 38. Luke ix. 28. 1 Cor. ii. 2. 2 Tim. i. 4. 12. 16. 1 Pet. iv. 16.
 xv. 19, 20. Luke ix. 10, 11. 1 Cor. ix. 12, 13. 2 Cor. ix. 12. ix. 4.
 Gal. ix. 13. Gal. i. 7. 1 Tim. i. 11. Is. 17. Psal. 3. Is. lxx. 1.
 1 Cor. i. 18-24. ii. 4. xiv. 24, 26. 2 Cor. ii. 14-16. x. 4. Is. Col. i.
 5, 6. 1 Thes. i. 5, 6. ii. 13. Heb. ix. 12. in. 22, 26. iv. 13. 2.
 4. 11. Mark xvi. 16. John iii. 13, 16, 18. vi. 25, 40, 47. viii. 13, 34.
 ix. 25, 26. Gal. iii. 22. 1 Pet. ii. 6. 1 John v. 10-13. n ii. 6.
 10. iii. 23, 30. iv. 12. in. 14. x. 12. xvi. 3. Luke ii. 10-12.
 xxix. 47. Acts xi. 13. xii. 45, 47. xiii. 5, 6. xv. 21. xvi. 28. xxviii.
 17-28. Gal. ii. 15, 16. in. 28. Eph. iii. 11-13. Col. iii. 15. o Is.
 21. 3, 4. Is. xlv. 24, 25. xlii. 13. Is. 48. lxx. 17. Jer. xxi.
 6. Dan. ix. 24. 1 Cor. x. 2. 2 Cor. v. 13. Gal. v. 5. Phil. iii. 2.
 3. Phil. i. 1. p Is. 53. Ps. lxxviii. 7. John i. 16. 2 Cor. x. 17. 2
 Thes. i. 3. Tit. i. 2. q Heb. ix. 4. Gal. iii. 11. Heb. ix. 13.
 xi. 6, 7. r Is. vi. 3. Is. lvi. 14. Num. xxvii. 14. Deut. xxi. 22-23.
 28. 2 Kings xxi. 13. Jer. ix. 8. Lam. ii. 23. Ez. viii. 10. Zeph. i.
 10. John iii. 26. Acts xviii. 30. 2 Cor. i. 6. Eph. v. 6. Gal. iii.
 6. Rev. vi. 16, 17. xii. 13. s v. 6. 1 Tim. i. 9. Tit. i. 1. 2
 Pet. ii. 5, 6. iii. 7. Jude 4, 13, 16. t 2s. iii. 2, 9. vi. 13. Deut.
 xiv. 16. Is. iii. 10, 11. Is. 7. Ez. viii. 4. 1 Cor. ix. 2. 1 Thes. ii.
 12. 2 Pet. ii. 13-15. 1 John i. 9. u 14. 27. 29. v. 9. 18-23.
 Luke vii. 46, 47. John iii. 18-21. Acts xxi. 24, 25. 2 Thes. ii.
 12. 1 Tim. iv. 6.

19 Because that which may be
 known of God is manifest in
 them: for God hath shewed it unto
 them.
 20 For the invisible things of
 him from the creation of the
 world are clearly seen, being un-
 derstood by the things that are
 made, even his eternal power and
 Godhead; so that they are
 without excuse:
 21 Because that, when they
 knew God, they glorified him not
 as God, neither were thankful;
 but became vain in their imagi-
 nations, and their foolish heart
 was darkened.
 22 Professing themselves to be
 wise, they became fools;
 23 And changed the glory of
 the incorruptible God into an
 image made like to corruptible
 man, and to birds, and four-footed
 beasts, and creeping things.
 24 Wherefore God also gave
 them up to uncleanness, through
 the lusts of their own hearts, to
 dishonour their own bodies be-
 tween themselves;
 25 Who changed the truth of
 God into a lie, and worshipped
 and served the creature more
 than the Creator, who is blessed
 for ever. Amen.
 26 For this cause God gave
 them up unto vile affections: for
 even their women did change the
 natural use into that which is
 against nature:
 27 And likewise also the men,
 leaving the natural use of the wo-
 man, burned in their lust one to-
 ward another; men with men
 working that which is unseemly,
 and receiving in themselves that
 recompence of their error which
 was meet.
 28 And even as they did not
 like to retain God in their know-
 ledge, God gave them over to a
 reprobate mind, to do those things
 which are not convenient;
 29 Being filled with all un-
 righteousness, fornication, wicked-
 ness, covetousness, maliciousness;
 full of envy, murder, debate, deceit,
 malignity; whisperers,
 30 Backbiters, haters of God,
 n vi. 12. Eph. ii. 3. 1 Thes. iv. 5. Jam. i. 14, 15. ix. 3-6. 1 Pet.
 i. 14. in. 11. iv. 2, 3. 2 Pet. i. 16. 1 John i. 16. 16. Jude 15.
 o 1 Cor. vi. 13, 18. 1 Thes. iv. 4. 2 Tim. ii. 22. p 27. Lev.
 xviii. 22. q 23. r 19. 1 Thes. i. 9. 1 John v. 16. s Is.
 xlviii. 22. Jer. ii. 14, 15. xiii. 15. xvi. 10. Am. vi. 4. Jer. ix. 8.
 Hab. ii. 10. t 2s. Matt. vii. 23. 2 Tim. ii. 4. 1 John i. 10.
 16. u Or, rather. v 18. 1 Pet. ii. 17. xvi. 4. 2 Cor.
 vi. 31. Eph. iii. 21. 1 Thes. i. 11. 17. y 2s. 24. z Gen.
 xvi. 5. Lam. xvi. 20-22. Deut. xxi. 17. Jude 16. 1 Cor. ix. 24.
 1 Cor. vi. 13. Eph. iii. 15. Is. 13. 1 Tim. i. 10. Jude 1. 2
 70. a 18. 21. Job xvi. 14, 15. Psal. 7. Ps. 25. Is. 12. 13.
 16. Jer. ix. 22. in. 6. H. x. 4. Amos ix. 2, 3. Rom. viii. 5.
 2. 1 Cor. ix. 24. 2 Cor. ix. 4. 3. 2 Tim. i. 4. 10-12.
 2 Pet. ii. 5. Or, rather. b Is. vi. 3. 2 Cor. x. 17.
 7. 1 Tim. i. 1. Tit. i. 15. c Or, rather. d 1 Cor. ix. 2.
 e Is. vi. 4. Philom. 8. f 2s. 10-19. 2s. 10. Jer. xvi. 9.
 Matt. ix. 10. Mark vii. 21. 1 Cor. ix. 2, 10. Gal. v. 21.
 Eph. v. 3-6. Col. iii. 5-9. 1 Tim. i. 10. 2 Tim. i. 4. 10-12.
 Tit. ii. 2. Rev. vii. 2. 2s. 14. g Ps. 14. 3. Tit. ii. 12.
 h 2s. 2. Cor. xii. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 12. i 2s. 14. Jude 16.
 John vi. 7. 2s. 24, 26. Tit. ii. 2. 2s. 14. Jude 16.
 John vi. 7. 2s. 24, 26. Tit. ii. 2. 2s. 14. Jude 16.

19 Because that which may be
 known of God is manifest in
 them: for God hath shewed it unto
 them.

20 For the invisible things of
 him from the creation of the
 world are clearly seen, being un-
 derstood by the things that are
 made, even his eternal power and
 Godhead; so that they are
 without excuse:

21 Because that, when they
 knew God, they glorified him not
 as God, neither were thankful;
 but became vain in their imagi-
 nations, and their foolish heart
 was darkened.

22 Professing themselves to be
 wise, they became fools;

23 And changed the glory of
 the incorruptible God into an
 image made like to corruptible
 man, and to birds, and four-footed
 beasts, and creeping things.

24 Wherefore God also gave
 them up to uncleanness, through
 the lusts of their own hearts, to
 dishonour their own bodies be-
 tween themselves;

25 Who changed the truth of
 God into a lie, and worshipped
 and served the creature more
 than the Creator, who is blessed
 for ever. Amen.

26 For this cause God gave
 them up unto vile affections: for
 even their women did change the
 natural use into that which is
 against nature:

27 And likewise also the men,
 leaving the natural use of the wo-
 man, burned in their lust one to-
 ward another; men with men
 working that which is unseemly,
 and receiving in themselves that
 recompence of their error which
 was meet.

28 And even as they did not
 like to retain God in their know-
 ledge, God gave them over to a
 reprobate mind, to do those things
 which are not convenient;

29 Being filled with all un-
 righteousness, fornication, wicked-
 ness, covetousness, maliciousness;
 full of envy, murder, debate, deceit,
 malignity; whisperers,

30 Backbiters, haters of God,
 n vi. 12. Eph. ii. 3. 1 Thes. iv. 5. Jam. i. 14, 15. ix. 3-6. 1 Pet.
 i. 14. in. 11. iv. 2, 3. 2 Pet. i. 16. 1 John i. 16. 16. Jude 15.
 o 1 Cor. vi. 13, 18. 1 Thes. iv. 4. 2 Tim. ii. 22. p 27. Lev.
 xviii. 22. q 23. r 19. 1 Thes. i. 9. 1 John v. 16. s Is.
 xlviii. 22. Jer. ii. 14, 15. xiii. 15. xvi. 10. Am. vi. 4. Jer. ix. 8.
 Hab. ii. 10. t 2s. Matt. vii. 23. 2 Tim. ii. 4. 1 John i. 10.
 16. u Or, rather. v 18. 1 Pet. ii. 17. xvi. 4. 2 Cor.
 vi. 31. Eph. iii. 21. 1 Thes. i. 11. 17. y 2s. 24. z Gen.
 xvi. 5. Lam. xvi. 20-22. Deut. xxi. 17. Jude 16. 1 Cor. ix. 24.
 1 Cor. vi. 13. Eph. iii. 15. Is. 13. 1 Tim. i. 10. Jude 1. 2
 70. a 18. 21. Job xvi. 14, 15. Psal. 7. Ps. 25. Is. 12. 13.
 16. Jer. ix. 22. in. 6. H. x. 4. Amos ix. 2, 3. Rom. viii. 5.
 2. 1 Cor. ix. 24. 2 Cor. ix. 4. 3. 2 Tim. i. 4. 10-12.
 2 Pet. ii. 5. Or, rather. b Is. vi. 3. 2 Cor. x. 17.
 7. 1 Tim. i. 1. Tit. i. 15. c Or, rather. d 1 Cor. ix. 2.
 e Is. vi. 4. Philom. 8. f 2s. 10-19. 2s. 10. Jer. xvi. 9.
 Matt. ix. 10. Mark vii. 21. 1 Cor. ix. 2, 10. Gal. v. 21.
 Eph. v. 3-6. Col. iii. 5-9. 1 Tim. i. 10. 2 Tim. i. 4. 10-12.
 Tit. ii. 2. Rev. vii. 2. 2s. 14. g Ps. 14. 3. Tit. ii. 12.
 h 2s. 2. Cor. xii. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 12. i 2s. 14. Jude 16.
 John vi. 7. 2s. 24, 26. Tit. ii. 2. 2s. 14. Jude 16.

20. Ps. xix. 1-4.
 Is. xl. 26. Jer. 2.
 10-13. Acts
 xiv. 16, 17. xxi.
 28-30.
 Or, to them.
 John i. 17. Col.
 i. 16. 1 Tim.
 i. 17. vi. 16. Heb.
 vi. 27.
 29. Deut. iv. 19.
 Jam. xxi. 25. Ps.
 viii. 3, 4. xlviii.
 6-9. cxx. 5-31.
 cxxx. 90, 91.
 cxxxix. 13-15.
 cxciii. 5-12.
 Matt. v. 45.
 xvi. 26. Gen.
 xvi. 33. Deut.
 xlviii. 27. Ps.
 xcvi. 1. Is. ix. 6.
 xxi. 4. xl. 20.
 1 Tim. i. 17.
 Heb. ix. 14.
 b Acts xviii. 28.
 Col. iii. 9.
 Or, that they
 may be, &c.
 n. i. 13. John
 xv. 22. Marg.
 d See on Acts
 xxi. 1. Or.
 c 19. 28. John iii.
 19.
 f xv. 9. Ps. i. 23.
 lxxvi. 9. Hos.
 ii. 3. Hab. i. 15.
 16. Luke xvi.
 15-18. 2 Tim.
 iii. 2. Rev. xiv.
 7. xv. 4.
 Gen. vi. 3. viii.
 21. 2 Kings xvi.
 15. Ps. lxxvi.
 12. 1 Cor. vi. 12.
 Is. xlviii. 9-20.
 Jer. ii. 8. 1-9.
 14. Is. xvi. 12.
 Eph. vi. 17, 18.
 1 Pet. i. 16.
 b 21. 18. Deut.
 xxviii. 29. Is.
 lv. 2. Acts xviii.
 18. 1 Pet. iii. 9.
 i. 23. Prov. xxi.
 14. xviii. 13. Is.
 xlviii. 13. Jer.
 xviii. 2. x. 14.
 Matt. vi. 24.
 1 Cor. ix. 20-21.
 in. 18, 19.
 b 25. Ps. cxx. 20.
 Jer. iii. 14.
 i. 1. Is. 14-12.
 v. 2. Ps. cxx. 1-
 10. cxxx. 13-
 18. Is. xl. 14.
 xlv. 1. Is. 14.
 viii. 10. Acts
 xviii. 26. 1 Cor.
 vii. 2. 1 Pet. ii.
 5. Rev. xvi. 13.
 in. Ps. cxx. 17, 18.
 Psal. 10. 13, 18.
 Matt. vi. 16.
 Acts xviii. 26.
 18. xv. 24, 25.
 18. Is. 14. 15.
 2 Thes. ii. 12.
 1 Thes. ii. 12.
 n vi. 12. Eph. ii. 3. 1 Thes. iv. 5. Jam. i. 14, 15. ix. 3-6. 1 Pet.
 i. 14. in. 11. iv. 2, 3. 2 Pet. i. 16. 1 John i. 16. 16. Jude 15.
 o 1 Cor. vi. 13, 18. 1 Thes. iv. 4. 2 Tim. ii. 22. p 27. Lev.
 xviii. 22. q 23. r 19. 1 Thes. i. 9. 1 John v. 16. s Is.
 xlviii. 22. Jer. ii. 14, 15. xiii. 15. xvi. 10. Am. vi. 4. Jer. ix. 8.
 Hab. ii. 10. t 2s. Matt. vii. 23. 2 Tim. ii. 4. 1 John i. 10.
 16. u Or, rather. v 18. 1 Pet. ii. 17. xvi. 4. 2 Cor.
 vi. 31. Eph. iii. 21. 1 Thes. i. 11. 17. y 2s. 24. z Gen.
 xvi. 5. Lam. xvi. 20-22. Deut. xxi. 17. Jude 16. 1 Cor. ix. 24.
 1 Cor. vi. 13. Eph. iii. 15. Is. 13. 1 Tim. i. 10. Jude 1. 2
 70. a 18. 21. Job xvi. 14, 15. Psal. 7. Ps. 25. Is. 12. 13.
 16. Jer. ix. 22. in. 6. H. x. 4. Amos ix. 2, 3. Rom. viii. 5.
 2. 1 Cor. ix. 24. 2 Cor. ix. 4. 3. 2 Tim. i. 4. 10-12.
 2 Pet. ii. 5. Or, rather. b Is. vi. 3. 2 Cor. x. 17.
 7. 1 Tim. i. 1. Tit. i. 15. c Or, rather. d 1 Cor. ix. 2.
 e Is. vi. 4. Philom. 8. f 2s. 10-19. 2s. 10. Jer. xvi. 9.
 Matt. ix. 10. Mark vii. 21. 1 Cor. ix. 2, 10. Gal. v. 21.
 Eph. v. 3-6. Col. iii. 5-9. 1 Tim. i. 10. 2 Tim. i. 4. 10-12.
 Tit. ii. 2. Rev. vii. 2. 2s. 14. g Ps. 14. 3. Tit. ii. 12.
 h 2s. 2. Cor. xii. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 12. i 2s. 14. Jude 16.
 John vi. 7. 2s. 24, 26. Tit. ii. 2. 2s. 14. Jude 16.

h ii. 17. 23. iii. 27. 1 Kings xx. 11. 2 Chr. xxv. 19. Ps. x. 3. to parents, xlix. 6. lli. 1. xlv. 4. xevii. 7. Acts v. 36. 2 Cor. x. 15. 2 affection, implacable, unmerciful; Thes. ii. 4. Jam. iii. 5. iv. 16. 2 Pet. ii. 18. Jude 16. i Ps. xcix. 8. evi. 39. Ec. vii. 29. k Deut. xxi. 18—21. xxvii. 16. Prov. xxx. 17. Ez. xxii. 7. Matt. x. 21. xv. 4. Luke xxi. 16. 2 Tim. iii. 2. 120. 21. iii. 11. Prov. xviii. 2. Is. xxvii. 11. Jer. v. 22. Matt. xv. 16. m 2 Kings xviii. 14. &c. Is. xxxiii. 8. 2 Tim. iii. 3. * Or, *unavoidable*. n 18. 21. ii. 1—5. 21—23. o vi. 21. Dent. xvii. 6. xxi. 22. 2 Sam. xii. 5—7. 1 Kings ii. 26. Heb. x. 29. Rev. xvi. 6. † Or, *consent with them*. Ps. l. 18. Hos. vii. 3. Mark xiv. 10, 11.

CHAP. II.

a i. 18—20. b 3. ix. 20. 1 Cor. vii. 16. Jam. ii. 20. c 26. 27. 2 Sam. xii. 5—7. Ps. l. 16—20. Matt. vii. 1—5. xxiii. 29—31. Luke vi. 37. xix. 22. John viii. 7—9. d 3. 21—23. e 5. iii. 4, 5. ix. 14. Gen. xviii. 25. Job xxxiv. 17—19. 23. Ps. ix. 4. 7, 8. xi. 5—7. xxvi. 5, 6. xxvii. 9. xlv. 17. Is. lv. 19. 21. Jer. xii. 1. Ez. xviii. 25, 29. Dan. iv. 37. Zeph. iii. 5. Acts xvii. 31. 2 Thes. i. 5—10. Rev. xv. 3, 4. xvi. 5. xix. 2. f 2 Sam. x. 3. Job xxxv. 2. Ps. l. 21. Matt. xxvi. 53. g 1. Dan. x. 19. Luke xii. 14. xxii. 58, 60. h 32. Ps. lvi. 7. Prov. xi. 21. xvi. 5. Ezra xvii. 15. 18. Matt. xxiii. 33. 1 Thes. v. 3. Heb. ii. 3. xii. 25. i vi. 1. 15. Ps. x. 11. Ec. viii. 11. Jer. vii. 16. Ez. xii. 22, 23. Matt. xxiv. 48, 49. 2 Pet. iii. 3. ix. 23. x. 12. xi. 33. Ps. lxxxvi. 5. civ. 24. Eph. i. 7. 18. ii. 4, 7. iii. 8. 16. Phil. iv. 19. Col. i. 27. ii. 2. 1 Tim. vi. 17. Tit. iii. 6. Num. xiv. 18. Ps. lxxxviii. 38. lxxxvi. 15. Is. lxiii. 7—10. 1 Tim. i. 16. 1 Pet. iii. 20. m Job xxxiii. 27—30. Ps. cxxx. 3, 4. Is. xxx. 18. Jer. iii. 12, 13, 22. Ez. xvi. 63. Hos. iii. 5. Luke v. 17—19. xix. 5—8. 2 Pet. iii. 9. 15. Rev. iii. 20. n xi. 25. Marg. Ex. viii. 15. xiv. 17. Dent. ix. 30. Josh. xi. 20. 1 Sam. vi. 6. 2 Chr. xxx. 8. xxxvii. 15. Ps. xcv. 8. Prov. xxix. 1. Is. xlviii. 4. Ez. iii. 7. Dan. v. 20. Zech. vii. 11, 12. Heb. iii. 13. 15. iv. 7. o ix. 22. Dent. xxvii. 34, 35. Am. iii. 10. Jam. v. 3. p Job xxi. 30. Prov. xi. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 9. iii. 7. Rev. vi. 17. q 2, 3. i. 13. r xiv. 12. Job xxxiv. 11. Ps. lxxii. 12. Prov. xxiv. 12. Is. iii. 10, 11. Jer. xvii. 10. xxvii. 19. Ez. xviii. 30. Matt. xvi. 27. xxv. 34, &c. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 2 Cor. v. 10. Gal. vi. 7, 8. Rev. ii. 23. x. 12. xxi. 12. s viii. 24. 25. Job xvii. 9. Ps. xxvii. 14. xxxvii. 3. 34. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Matt. xxiv. 12, 13. Luke viii. 15. John vi. 66—69. 1 Cor. xv. 58. Gal. vi. 9. 2 Tim. iv. 7, 8. Heb. vi. 12. 15. x. 35, 36. Jam. v. 7, 8. Rev. ii. 10, 11. t viii. 18. ix. 23. John v. 44. 2 Cor. iv. 16—18. Col. i. 27. 1 Pet. i. 7, 8. iv. 13, 14. u 1 Cor. xv. 53, 54. 2 Tim. i. 10. x vi. 23. 1 John ii. 25. y Prov. xiii. 10. 1 Cor. xi. 16. Tit. iii. 9. z i. 18. vi. 17. x. 16. xv. 18. Job xxiv. 13. Is. l. 10. 2 Thes. i. 8. Heb. v. 9. xi. 8. 1 Pet. iii. i. iv. 17.

They, who judge others, and yet transgress themselves, are inexcusable, and cannot escape the judgment of God, 1—6. The measure of his dealings with Jews and Gentiles, 7—16. The apostle solemnly expostulates with the Jews, who trusted in the law, and yet brake it; and shews that external forms will not profit, without internal piety, which God would accept even in the uncircumcised, 17—29.

THEREFORE, ^a thou art inexcusable, ^b O man, ^c whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; ^d for thou that judgest doest the same things.

2 But we are sure that ^e the judgment of God is according to truth, against them which commit such things.

3 And ^f thinkest thou this, ^g O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, ^h that thou shalt escape the judgment of God?

4 Or ⁱ despisest thou ^k the riches of his goodness, ^l and forbearance, and long-suffering; not knowing that ^m the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance?

5 But ⁿ after thy hardness and impenitent heart ^o treasurest up unto thyself wrath, against ^p the day of wrath, and ^q revelation of the righteous judgment of God;

6 Who ^r will render to every man according to his deeds;

7 To them who, ^s by patient continuance in well doing, seek for glory, and honour, ^t and immortality; ^u eternal life;

8 But unto them that are ^v contentious, ^w and do not obey the truth, ^x 2. 1 Tim. vi. 17. Tit. iii. 6. iiii. 25. ix. 22. Ex. xxxiv. 6. Num. xiv. 18. Ps. lxxxviii. 38. lxxxvi. 15. Is. lxiii. 7—10. 1 Tim. i. 16. 1 Pet. iii. 20. m Job xxxiii. 27—30. Ps. cxxx. 3, 4. Is. xxx. 18. Jer. iii. 12, 13, 22. Ez. xvi. 63. Hos. iii. 5. Luke v. 17—19. xix. 5—8. 2 Pet. iii. 9. 15. Rev. iii. 20. n xi. 25. Marg. Ex. viii. 15. xiv. 17. Dent. ix. 30. Josh. xi. 20. 1 Sam. vi. 6. 2 Chr. xxx. 8. xxxvii. 15. Ps. xcv. 8. Prov. xxix. 1. Is. xlviii. 4. Ez. iii. 7. Dan. v. 20. Zech. vii. 11, 12. Heb. iii. 13. 15. iv. 7. o ix. 22. Dent. xxvii. 34, 35. Am. iii. 10. Jam. v. 3. p Job xxi. 30. Prov. xi. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 9. iii. 7. Rev. vi. 17. q 2, 3. i. 13. r xiv. 12. Job xxxiv. 11. Ps. lxxii. 12. Prov. xxiv. 12. Is. iii. 10, 11. Jer. xvii. 10. xxvii. 19. Ez. xviii. 30. Matt. xvi. 27. xxv. 34, &c. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 2 Cor. v. 10. Gal. vi. 7, 8. Rev. ii. 23. x. 12. xxi. 12. s viii. 24. 25. Job xvii. 9. Ps. xxvii. 14. xxxvii. 3. 34. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Matt. xxiv. 12, 13. Luke viii. 15. John vi. 66—69. 1 Cor. xv. 58. Gal. vi. 9. 2 Tim. iv. 7, 8. Heb. vi. 12. 15. x. 35, 36. Jam. v. 7, 8. Rev. ii. 10, 11. t viii. 18. ix. 23. John v. 44. 2 Cor. iv. 16—18. Col. i. 27. 1 Pet. i. 7, 8. iv. 13, 14. u 1 Cor. xv. 53, 54. 2 Tim. i. 10. x vi. 23. 1 John ii. 25. y Prov. xiii. 10. 1 Cor. xi. 16. Tit. iii. 9. z i. 18. vi. 17. x. 16. xv. 18. Job xxiv. 13. Is. l. 10. 2 Thes. i. 8. Heb. v. 9. xi. 8. 1 Pet. iii. i. iv. 17.

but ^a obey unrighteousness, ^b indignation and wrath;

9 Tribulation ^c and anguish upon every soul ^d of man that doeth ^e evil, of the Jew first, and also of the ^f Gentile.

10 But ^g glory, honour, ^h and peace, ⁱ to every man that worketh ^j good; to the Jew first, and also to the ^k Gentile;

11 For ^l there is no respect of ^m persons with God.

12 For as many ⁿ as have sinned without law, shall also perish without law: and as many ^o as have sinned in the law, shall be judged by the law;

13 (For ^p not the hearers of the law ^q are just before God, ^r but the doers of the law shall be ^s justified.

14 For when the Gentiles, ^t which have not the law, ^u do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, ^v are a law unto themselves:

15 Which shew the work of the law ^w written in their hearts, ^x their conscience also bearing witness, and ^y their thoughts ^z the meanwhile ^a accusing, or else excusing one another;)

16 In the day when ^b God shall judge the secrets of men ^c by Jesus Christ, ^d according to my gospel.

17 ¶ Behold, ^e thou art called a Jew, and ^f retest in the law, and ^g makest thy boast of God,

18 And ^h knowest ⁱ his will, and ^j approvest the things that are more excellent, ^k being instructed out of the law;

19 And ^l art confident that thou thyself art a guide of the blind, ^m a light of them which are in darkness;

20 An instructor of the foolish, ⁿ a teacher of babes, which hast ^o the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law.

l 16. iii. 19, 20. iv. 15. vii. 7—11. viii. 3. Deut. xxvii. 26. 2 Cor. iii. 7—9. Gal. ii. 15—19. iii. 10. 22. Jam. ii. 10, 11. Rev. xx. 12—15. m 25. Deut. iv. 1. v. 1. vi. 3. xxx. 12—14. Ez. xx. 11. xxxiii. 30—33. Matt. vii. 21—27. Luke viii. 21. Jam. i. 2—25. 1 John ii. 23. iii. 7. n iii. 20. 23. x. 5. Luke x. 25—29. Gal. iii. 11, 12. o iii. 30. iv. 2—5. Ps. cxlii. 2. Luke xviii. 14. Acts xiii. 39. Gal. ii. 16. v. 4. Jam. ii. 21—25. p 12. iii. 1, 2. Deut. iv. 7. Ps. cxlvii. 19, 20. Acts xiv. 16. xvii. 30. Eph. ii. 12. q 27. i. 19, 20. 1 Cor. xi. 14. Phil. iv. 8. r 12. i. 32. s i. 18, 19. t Or, *the conscience witnessing with them*. u ix. 1 John viii. 9. Acts xiii. 1. xxiv. 16. 2 Cor. i. 12. v. 11. 1 Tim. iv. 2. Tit. i. 15. * Or, *between themselves*. v Gen. iii. 8—11. xx. 5. xlii. 21, 22. 1 Kings ii. 44. Job xxvii. 6. Ec. vii. 22. 1 John iii. 19—21. x 5. iii. 6. xiv. 10—12. Gen. xviii. 25. Ps. ix. 7, 8. i. 6. xvi. 13. xevii. 9. Ec. iii. 17. xi. 9. xii. 14. Matt. xvi. 27. xxv. 31, &c. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 2 Cor. v. 10. Heb. ix. 27. 1 Pet. iv. 5. 2 Pet. ii. 9. Rev. xx. 11—15. y John v. 22—29. Acts x. 42. xviii. 31. 2 Tim. iv. 1. 8. z xvi. 25. 1 Tim. i. 11. 2 Tim. ii. 8. a 28, 29. ix. 4—7. Ps. cxxxv. 4. Is. xlviii. 1, 2. Matt. iii. 9. viii. 11, 12. John viii. 33. 2 Cor. xi. 22. Gal. ii. 15. Eph. ii. 11. Phil. iii. 3—7. Rev. ii. 9. iii. 1, 9. b 23. ix. 4. 32. Jer. vii. 4—10. Zeph. iii. 11. Luke x. 28. John v. 45. vii. 19. ix. 28, 29. c Is. xlv. 25. xlviii. 2. Mic. iii. 11. John viii. 41. d Deut. iv. 8. Neh. ix. 13, 14. Ps. cxlvii. 19, 20. Luke xii. 47. John xiii. 17. 1 Cor. viii. 1, 2. Marg. i. 17. † Or, *trust the things that differ*. Phil. i. 10. Marg. 1 Thes. v. 21. Heb. v. 14. e xv. 4. Ps. xix. 8. cxix. 98—100. 104, 105, 130. Prov. vi. 23. 2 Tim. iii. 15—17. f Prov. xxvi. 12. Is. v. 21. lvi. 10. Matt. vi. 23. xv. 14. xxiii. 16—26. Mark x. 15. John vii. 46—49. ix. 34, 40, 41. 1 Cor. iii. 18. iv. 10. viii. 1, 2. Rev. iii. 17, 18. g Is. xlix. 6. 9, 10. Matt. iv. 16. v. 14. Luke i. 79. Acts xxvi. 18. Phil. ii. 15. h Matt. xi. 25. 1 Cor. iii. 1. Heb. v. 18. 1 Pet. ii. 2. i vi. 17. 2 Tim. i. 13. iii. 5. Tit. i. 16.

a John iii. 18—21. 2 Thes. ii. 10—12. Heb. iii. 12, 13. b ix. 22. Ps. xc. 11. Nah. i. 6. Heb. x. 27. Rev. xiv. 10. xvi. 19. c Prov. i. 27, 28. 2 Thes. i. 6. d Ez. xviii. 4. Matt. xvi. 26. e 10. i. 16. Am. iii. 2. Matt. xi. 20—24. Luke xii. 47, 48. 1 Pet. iv. 17. f Or, *Greek*. g 7. ix. 21. 23. 1 Sam. ii. 30. Ps. cxii. 6—9. Prov. iii. 16, 17. iv. 7—9. viii. 18. Luke ix. 48. xii. 37. John xii. 26. 1 Pet. i. 7. v. 4. h v. 1. viii. 6. xvi. 17. xv. 13. Num. vi. 26. Job xxii. 21. Ps. xxxix. 11. xxxvii. 37. Is. xxvi. 12, xxxii. 17. xlviii. 18. 22. iv. 12. lvi. 19. Jer. xxxiii. 6. Matt. x. 13. Luke i. 79. ii. 14. xix. 42. John xiv. 27. xvi. 38. Gal. v. 22. Phil. iv. 7. i Ps. xv. 2. Prov. xi. 13. Is. xxxii. 17. Acts x. 35. Gal. v. 6. Jam. ii. 22. iii. 13. j Or, *Greek*. k 14, 15. i. 18—21. 32. Ez. xvi. 49, 50. Matt. xi. 22. 24. Luke x. 12. —15. xii. 47, 48. John xix. 11. Acts xvii. 30, 31. l 16. iii. 19, 20. iv. 15. vii. 7—11. viii. 3. Deut. xxvii. 26. 2 Cor. iii. 7—9. Gal. ii. 15—19. iii. 10. 22. Jam. ii. 10, 11. Rev. xx. 12—15. m 25. Deut. iv. 1. v. 1. vi. 3. xxx. 12—14. Ez. xx. 11. xxxiii. 30—33. Matt. vii. 21—27. Luke viii. 21. Jam. i. 2—25. 1 John ii. 23. iii. 7. n iii. 20. 23. x. 5. Luke x. 25—29. Gal. iii. 11, 12. o iii. 30. iv. 2—5. Ps. cxlii. 2. Luke xviii. 14. Acts xiii. 39. Gal. ii. 16. v. 4. Jam. ii. 21—25. p 12. iii. 1, 2. Deut. iv. 7. Ps. cxlvii. 19, 20. Acts xiv. 16. xvii. 30. Eph. ii. 12. q 27. i. 19, 20. 1 Cor. xi. 14. Phil. iv. 8. r 12. i. 32. s i. 18, 19. t Or, *the conscience witnessing with them*. u ix. 1 John viii. 9. Acts xiii. 1. xxiv. 16. 2 Cor. i. 12. v. 11. 1 Tim. iv. 2. Tit. i. 15. * Or, *between themselves*. v Gen. iii. 8—11. xx. 5. xlii. 21, 22. 1 Kings ii. 44. Job xxvii. 6. Ec. vii. 22. 1 John iii. 19—21. x 5. iii. 6. xiv. 10—12. Gen. xviii. 25. Ps. ix. 7, 8. i. 6. xvi. 13. xevii. 9. Ec. iii. 17. xi. 9. xii. 14. Matt. xvi. 27. xxv. 31, &c. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 2 Cor. v. 10. Heb. ix. 27. 1 Pet. iv. 5. 2 Pet. ii. 9. Rev. xx. 11—15. y John v. 22—29. Acts x. 42. xviii. 31. 2 Tim. iv. 1. 8. z xvi. 25. 1 Tim. i. 11. 2 Tim. ii. 8. a 28, 29. ix. 4—7. Ps. cxxxv. 4. Is. xlviii. 1, 2. Matt. iii. 9. viii. 11, 12. John viii. 33. 2 Cor. xi. 22. Gal. ii. 15. Eph. ii. 11. Phil. iii. 3—7. Rev. ii. 9. iii. 1, 9. b 23. ix. 4. 32. Jer. vii. 4—10. Zeph. iii. 11. Luke x. 28. John v. 45. vii. 19. ix. 28, 29. c Is. xlv. 25. xlviii. 2. Mic. iii. 11. John viii. 41. d Deut. iv. 8. Neh. ix. 13, 14. Ps. cxlvii. 19, 20. Luke xii. 47. John xiii. 17. 1 Cor. viii. 1, 2. Marg. i. 17. † Or, *trust the things that differ*. Phil. i. 10. Marg. 1 Thes. v. 21. Heb. v. 14. e xv. 4. Ps. xix. 8. cxix. 98—100. 104, 105, 130. Prov. vi. 23. 2 Tim. iii. 15—17. f Prov. xxvi. 12. Is. v. 21. lvi. 10. Matt. vi. 23. xv. 14. xxiii. 16—26. Mark x. 15. John vii. 46—49. ix. 34, 40, 41. 1 Cor. iii. 18. iv. 10. viii. 1, 2. Rev. iii. 17, 18. g Is. xlix. 6. 9, 10. Matt. iv. 16. v. 14. Luke i. 79. Acts xxvi. 18. Phil. ii. 15. h Matt. xi. 25. 1 Cor. iii. 1. Heb. v. 18. 1 Pet. ii. 2. i vi. 17. 2 Tim. i. 13. iii. 5. Tit. i. 16.

J. Job xxxvi. 3. Ps.
 lvi. 4. Matt. vi. 10.
 m. 7. 22. 23. 9. 9.
 20. 24.
 D. i. vi. 1. vii. 7.
 ix. 13. 14.
 O. i. vi. 1. ix. ix.
 18—23. vii. 12.
 Deut. xxxv. 27—
 43. Ps. lvi. 10.
 11. xvii. 2. 2.
 Nah. i. 2. 3—8.
 2 Thes. i. 2—9.
 Rev. vi. 3. 4.
 xvi. 5—7. xviii.
 20.
 P. vi. 19. 1 Cor. ix.
 3. Gal. ii. 13.
 Q. See on 4.
 R. Gen. xviii. 25.
 Josh. viii. 3.
 xliii. 17—19.
 Ps. ix. 1. vi. 5—
 7. i. 6. xvi. 13.
 xxviii. 2. Acts
 viii. 32.
 S. Gen. xxxviii. 13.
 20. xxi. 10. 1.
 18—21. Ps. vi.
 17. xix. 2. 20.
 1 Kings vi. 17.
 18. 19—22. 2
 Kings viii. 12—
 14. Matt. xvi.
 24. 66—74.
 T. ix. 13. 20. 16. x.
 6. 7. Acts ii. 24
 —25. viii. 27—
 29.
 U. Matt. v. 11. 1
 Ps. iii. 13. 17.
 X. v. 20. vi. 1. 18.
 vii. 7. Jude. 4.
 Y. 5. vi. 12. vi. 7.
 1 Cor. x. 14.
 xvi. 15. Phil. i.
 13.
 Z. 22. 14. Is. lvi.
 2. Luke xii. 2.
 xviii. 14. 1
 Cor. iv. 7.
 * Gen. i. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683

b Deut. xviii. 15
-19. Luke xxiv.
44. John i. 45.
iii. 14, 15. v.
46, 47. Acts
xxvi. 22. Heb.
x. 1-14.
c i. 2. Acts iii. 21
-25. x. 43.
xxviii. 23. 1 Pet.
i. 10, 11.
d iv. 3-13. 20-
22. v. 1. viii. 1.
Phil. iii. 9.
e iv. 6. 11. 22.
Gal. ii. 16. iii.
6. Jam. ii. 23.
f Is. lxi. 10. Matt.
xxii. 11, 12.
Luke xv. 22.
Gal. iii. 7-9.
g ii. 1. x. 12. Acts
xv. 9. 1 Cor. iv.
7. Gal. iii. 28.
Col. ii. 11.
h 9-19. i. 28-32.
ii. 1, &c. Gal.
iii. 22. 1 John i.
8-10.
i Heb. iv. 1.
k v. 2. 1 Thes. ii.
12. 2 Thes. ii.
14. 1 Pet. iv. 13.
v. 1. 10.
l v. 16-19. 1 Cor.
vi. 11. Eph. ii.
7-10. Tit. iii.
5-7.
m v. 9. Is. liii. 11.
Matt. xx. 28.
Eph. i. 6, 7.
Col. i. 14. 1
Tim. ii. 6. Tit.
ii. 14. Heb. ix.
12-14. 1 Pet. i.
18, 19. Rev. v.
9. vii. 14.
n Or, *for* *ordain-*
ed. v. 23.
iii. 18. v. 29. xv.
18. 1 Pet. i. 13-
20. Rev. xvi. 3.
o Ex. xxi. 17-
22. Lev. xvi. 15.
Heb. ix. 5. Gen. i. 2.
1 John ii. 2. 12.
58. Col. i. 29-23. Heb. x. 19, 20.
p 26. Ps. xxii. 31. xl. 10. 1.
6. xcvi. 5. cxix. 142. 1 John i. 10.
q Or, *passing over.* 23, 24.
iv. 1-8. Heb. ix. 1-22. 2. 26. x. 4. xi. 7. 13. 17. 39, 49. Rev. v.
9. xii. 8. xx. 15.
r Deut. xxxii. 4. Ps. lxxv. 10, 11. Is. xlii.
21. xiv. 21. Zeph. iii. 5, 15. Zech. ix. 9. Rev. xv. 3. r 30. iv.
5. viii. 33. Gal. iii. 8-14. s 19. ii. 17. 23. iv. 2. Ez. xvi. 62, 63.
xxxvi. 31, 32. Zeph. iii. 11. Luke xviii. 9-14. 1 Cor. i. 29-31.
iv. 7. Eph. ii. 8-10. t ix. 11. 32. x. 5. xi. 6. Gal. ii. 16. u vii.
21. 23. 25. vii. 2. Mark xvi. 16. John iii. 36. Gal. iii. 22. 1 John
v. 11, 12. v. 26-22. 26. iv. 5. v. 1. John iii. 14-18 v. 24. vi.
40. Acts xiii. 38, 39. 1 Cor. vi. 11. Gal. ii. 16. iii. 8. 11-14. 24.
Phil. iii. 9. Tit. iii. 7. y i. 16. ix. 24-26. Gen. xvii. 7, 8. Is.
xix. 23-25. liv. 5. Jer. xvi. 29. xxxi. 33. Hos. i. 10. Zech. ii. 11.
viii. 20-23. Mal. i. 11. Matt. xxii. 32. Gal. iii. 14. 25-29. Eph.
ii. 6. Col. iii. 11. z 28. iv. 11. 12. x. 12. 13. Gal. ii. 14-16. v.
6. vi. 15. Phil. iii. 3. Col. ii. 10, 11. a iv. 14. Ps. cxix. 126.
Jer. viii. 8. 9. Matt. v. 17. xv. 6. Gal. ii. 21. iii. 17-19. b See
on 4. c vii. 7-14. 22. 25. viii. 4. v. 4. 7, 8. xiii. 8-10. Ps. xl.
8. Is. xlii. 21. Jer. xxi. 33, 34. Matt. iii. 15. v. 20. 1 Cor. ix. 21.
Gal. ii. 19. v. 18-23. Heb. x. 16. Jam. ii. 8-12.

CHAP. IV.

a vi. 1. vii. 7. viii. 31.
b Is. ii. 2. Matt. iii. 9. Luke iii. 8. xvi. 24, 25. 29-31. John viii. 33. 37-41. 53. 56. Acts xiii. 25. 2 Cor. xi. 22.
c 16. Heb. xii. 9.
d See on. iii. 20-28. Phil. iii. 9.
e iii. 27. xv. 17. Ex. viii. 9. Jer. ix. 23, 24. 1 Cor. ix. 16. 2 Cor. v. 12. xi. 12. 30. xii. 1-9. Gal. vi. 13, 14. Eph. ii. 9.
f Gen. xii. 12, 13. 13. 20. xx. 9-13. Josh. xxiv. 2. 1 Cor. i. 29. iv. 7. Gal. iii. 22.

Justification by faith proved by the example of Abraham, and the words of David, 1-8. Abraham was justified before circumcision, (which was the seal of the righteousness of faith, that he might be the father of all believers, whether circumcised or not, 9-12. The promise was not given to him through the law, else it had been void; but, being of faith by grace, it is sure to all his spiritual seed in every age and nation, 13-17. The nature and strength of that faith, by which he was justified, 18-22. This was recorded, not for his sake, but to shew that all who believe in Christ, as crucified and risen, are justified in like manner, 23-25.

WHAT shall we then say that Abraham, our father as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? 2 For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory, but not before God.

3 For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

4 Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

5 But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

6 Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works

7 Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

8 Blessed is the man, to whom the Lord will not impute sin.

9 Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness

10 How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision.

11 And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had yet being uncircumcised; that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also;

12 And the father of circumcision to them, who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which he had being yet uncircumcised.

13 For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith.

14 For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect.

15 Because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, there is no transgression.

16 Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed: not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham, who is the father of us all,

17 (As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations, (* before him whom he be-

Luke xix. 6. Gal. iii. 7. 29. vi. 16. d See on 6. e ix. 6, 7. Matt. iii. 9. Luke xvi. 23-31. John viii. 39, 40. Gal. iv. 22-31. f Job xxiii. 11. Prov. ii. 20. Cant. i. 8. 2 Cor. xii. 18. 1 Pet. ii. 21. g Gen. xii. 3. xvii. 4, 5. 16. xxi. 17, 18. xxviii. 14. xlix. 10. Ps. ii. 8. lxxii. 11. h Gal. iii. 16-18. 29. i See on 11. k 16. Gal. ii. 21. iii. 18-24. v. 4. Phil. iii. 9. Heb. vii. 19. 28. l iii. 31. Num. xxx. 12. 15. Ps. cxix. 126. Is. lv. 11. Jer. xix. 7. m iii. 19. 20. v. 20. 21. vii. 7-11. John xv. 22. 1 Cor. xv. 56. 2 Cor. iii. 7-9. Gal. iii. 10. 19. 1 John iii. 4. n ii. 12, 13. v. 13. o iii. 24-26. v. 1. Gal. iii. 7-12. 22. Eph. ii. 5. 8. Tit. iii. 7. p Heb. vi. 13-19. 2 Pet. i. 10. q See on 11. r ix. 8. Is. li. 2. s Gen. xvii. 5. 26. xxv. xxviii. 3. Heb. xi. 12. * Or, *like unto him.* iii. 29.

ix. 17. x. 11. xi. 2. Is. viii. 20. Mark xiii. 10. Jam. iv. 5. s Pet. i. 20, 21.
h Gen. xv. 6. Gal. iii. 6-8. Jam. ii. 23.
i 5. 9. 11. 22-25. Ps. cvi. 31.
k ix. 32. xi. 6. 33. Matt. xx. 1-16.
l 24, 25. iii. 22. v. 1, 2. x. 3. 9. 10. Acts xiii. 38, 39. Gal. ii. 16, 17. iii. 9-14. Phil. iii. 9.
m 24. iii. 26-30. viii. 30-34. John v. 24. Gal. iii. 8.
n i. 17, 18. v. 6-8. Josh. xxiv. 2. Zech. iii. 3, 4. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. 1 Tim. i. 13-15. Tit. iii. 3-7.
o See on 3.
p 9. Deut. xxxiii. 29. Ps. i. 1-3. cxii. 1. cxlvi. 5. 6. Matt. v. 3-13. Gal. iii. 8, 9. 14. iv. 15. Eph. i. 3.
q 11. 24. i. 17. iii. 22. v. 18, 19. Is. xlv. 24, 25. liv. 17. Jer. xxiii. 6. xxxiii. 16. Dan. ix. 24. 1 Cor. i. 30. 2 Cor. v. 21. Phil. iii. 9. 2 Pet. i. 1.
r iii. 20, 21. 27. Eph. ii. 8-19. 2 Tim. i. 9.
s Ps. xxxii. 1, 2. li. 8, 9. lxxv. 2. cxxx. 3, 4. Is. xl. 1. 2. Jer. xxxiii. 8, 9. Mic. vii. 18-20. Matt. ix. 2. Luke vii. 47-50.
t Is. liii. 10-12. 2 Cor. v. 19-21. Philom. 18, 19. 1 Pet. ii. 24. iii. 18.
u iii. 29, 30. ix. 23, 24. x. 12, 13. xv. 8-19. Is. xlix. 6. Luke ii. 32. Gal. iii. 14. 26-28. Eph. ii. 11-13. iii. 8. Col. iii. 11.
x See on 3.
y Gen. xv. 6. xviii. 10. 1 Cor. vii. 18, 19. Gal. v. 6. vi. 15.
z Gen. xvii. 11. Ex. xii. 13. xxxi. 13, 17. Ez. xx. 12, 20.
a ii. 28, 29. Deut. xxx. 6. 2 Cor. i. 22. Eph. i. 13. iv. 30. Rev. ix. 4.
b 13. iii. 22. ix. 30. x. 6. Gal. v. 5. Phil. iii. 9. Heb. xii. 7. 2 Pet. i. 1.
c 12. 16-18. ix. 6. Matt. viii. 11.
d See on 6. e ix. 6, 7. f Job xxiii. 11. Prov. ii. 20. Cant. i. 8. 2 Cor. xii. 18. 1 Pet. ii. 21. g Gen. xii. 3. xvii. 4, 5. 16. xxi. 17, 18. xxviii. 14. xlix. 10. Ps. ii. 8. lxxii. 11. h Gal. iii. 16-18. 29. i See on 11. k 16. Gal. ii. 21. iii. 18-24. v. 4. Phil. iii. 9. Heb. vii. 19. 28. l iii. 31. Num. xxx. 12. 15. Ps. cxix. 126. Is. lv. 11. Jer. xix. 7. m iii. 19. 20. v. 20. 21. vii. 7-11. John xv. 22. 1 Cor. xv. 56. 2 Cor. iii. 7-9. Gal. iii. 10. 19. 1 John iii. 4. n ii. 12, 13. v. 13. o iii. 24-26. v. 1. Gal. iii. 7-12. 22. Eph. ii. 5. 8. Tit. iii. 7. p Heb. vi. 13-19. 2 Pet. i. 10. q See on 11. r ix. 8. Is. li. 2. s Gen. xvii. 5. 26. xxv. xxviii. 3. Heb. xi. 12. * Or, *like unto him.* iii. 29.

9. 12. i. 17. iii.
22. 28—29. 30.
iv. 5. 12. 25. 12.
30. s. 30. Heb.
ii. 4. John iii.
16—17. v. 24.
Acts viii. 18. 27.
Gal. ii. 16. iii.
11—14. 28. v. 4
—6. i. iii. 10. 9.
Jam. iii. 20—26.
x. 19. 15. Job
xxiii. 21. Ps.
lxxxv. 5—10. Is.
xxviii. 5. xxxix.
17. li. 12. lv. 12.
lvii. 19—21.
Luke ii. 14.
John xiv. 27.
xvi. 33. Acts x.
36. 1 Cor. v. 18
—20. Eph. ii.
14—17. Col. i.
20. 24. iii. 15.
Heb. xiii. 26.
Jam. ii. 23.
c vi. 26. John xii.
21. Eph. ii. 7.
d John x. 7. 9.
vii. 6. Acts vi.
27. Eph. ii. 12.
iii. 12. Heb. x.
19. 26. 1 Pet. iii.
18. c 9. 19. viii. 1. 3—12. xiv. 4. John v. 24. 1 Cor. xv. 1. 2.
Eph. vi. 12. 1 Pet. i. 4. 5. f 5. viii. 12. 23. xii. 13. xv. 13.
John i. 12—17. Ps. xvi. 9—11. xviii. 15. Prov. ix. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15.
16. 17. Heb. ii. 6. vi. 12. 19. 1 Pet. i. 1—3. 1 John i. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 71

Being justified by faith, we have peace with God, rejoice in hope, and rejoice in tribulations, 1-5. The rich love of God to us when sinners, in reconciling us to himself by the death of his Son, secures us of final salvation, and leads us to rejoice in him, 6-11. As sin and death came upon all men by Adam; so the grace of God, which justifyeth unto life, with all concurrent blessings, comes more abundantly on all believers by Jesus Christ, 12-16. The law proved an occasion to the abounding of sin unto death; but this made way for the still greater abounding of grace, as reigning through righteousness unto eternal life by Christ, 20, 21.

THEREFORE, ^abeing justified
 by faith, ^bwe have peace with
 God, ^cthrough our Lord Jesus
 Christ;

2 By ^d whom also we have access
by faith into this grace ^e wherein
we stand, ^f and rejoice in hope of
^g the glory of God.

3 And not only so, ^b but we glory in tribulations also: ^c knowing that tribulation worketh patience;

4 And ⁴ patience, experience ;
and experience, hope :

10. 1. 30-32, xv. 4. *John* v. 24. 1 *Cor.* xv. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5. *1 S.* viii. 10. *2 S.* vi. 10. *1 K.* xvi. 4, 5. *1 K.* xvi. 9-11, xviii. 15. *Prov.* xv. 1. *Thos.* i. v. 12, 13. 1 *Pet.* i. 2-6. 1 *John* v. 13. *1 J.* i. 12, 13. *1 N.* xxi. 18-20. *Ps.* lxxv. 24. *Matt.* 24. 2 *Cor.* i. 18, iv. 17. *Rev.* iii. 11. *xvi.* 5. *1 J.* viii. 13-17. *Matt.* v. 10-12. *Luke* x. 23, 24. *xv.* 21-30. *xvi.* 9, 10. *Eph.* iii. 15. *1 J.* i. 10. 2. 12. 1 *1 Pet.* i. 14. iv. 1, 17. 1 *1 Cor.* v. 11. *1 J.* i. 11. *1 K.* xv. 4. 2 *Cor.* i. 4-6, iv. 10-11, 12. 1 *1 Pet.* i. 6, 7. v. 10. 1 *1 John* v. 14, 15-17. *Ps.* xxviii. 2, 3. *xvi.* 4, 5. *Isa.* 24. 10-12. 2 *Tim.* iv. 16-18.

18 Therefore, as by the effluence

[illegible]

12. 15. 19. iii. of one, *judgment came* upon all
19, 20. men to condemnation; even so, by
† Or, *one righteous-* the righteousness of one, *the free*
ness. iii. 21. *gift came* upon all men unto jus-
22. 2 Pet. i. 1. tification of life.

d John i. 7. iii. 26. 19 For as by one man's disobe-
xii. 32. Acts dience many were made sinners;
xiii. 39. 1 Cor. f so by the obedience of one shall
xv. 22. 1 Tim. many be made righteous.
ii. 4-6. 1 John
ii. 30.

e 12-14. 20 Moreover, the law entered,
f Is. liii. 10-12. that the offence might abound:
Dan. ix. 24. 2 but where sin abounded, grace
Cor. v. 21. Eph. did much more abound;

g iii. 19, 20. iv. 15. 21 That as sin hath reigned
vi. 14. vii. 5-8. unto death, even so might grace
John xv. 22. 2 reign through righteousness unto
Cor. iii. 7-9. eternal life, by Jesus Christ our
Gal. iii. 19, 25. Lord.

h vi. 1. 2 Chr. 20 Moreo-
xxxiii. 9-13. ver, the law entered,
Ps. xxv. 11. Is. i. that the offence might abound:
18. xliii. 24, 25. Jer. iii. 8-14. Ez. xvi. 52. 60-63. xxvi. 25-32.
Mic. vii. 18, 19. Matt. ix. 13. Luke vii. 47. xliii. 39-43. 1 Cor.
vi. 9-11. Eph. i. 6-8. ii. 1-5. 1 Tim. i. 13-16. Tit. iii. 3-7.
i 14. vi. 12. 14. 16. k John i. 16; 17. Tit. ii. 11. Heb. iv. 16. 1
Pet. v. 10. l 17. iv. 13. viii. 10. 2 Pet. i. 1. m vi. 23. John
x. 28. 1 John ii. 25. v. 11-13.

CHAP. VI.

Believers are dead to sin, according to the mean-
ing of baptism; which represents their con-
formity to Christ in his death, burial, resur-
rection, and living unto God, 1-10. They
should reckon themselves to be dead to sin
and alive to God, 11; and, as not being under
the law, but under grace, they must not suffer
sin to reign in their bodies, but yield them to
God, as instruments of righteousness, 12-15.
Being made free from sin, and become ser-
vants to righteousness, they should serve it
wholly, 16-20. The service of sin is unfruitful,
shameful, and destructive; but the servants
of God have their fruit unto holiness, and the
end eternal life, 21, 22. This is the *gift* of God
by Christ; but death is the *wages* of sin, 23.

WHAT shall we say then?
b Shall we continue in sin,
that grace may abound?

2 God forbid: d How shall we
that are e dead to sin f live any
longer therein?

3 g Know ye not, that so many of
us, h as * were baptized into Jesus
Christ, i were baptized into his
death?

4 Therefore k we are buried with
him by baptism into death; l that
like as Christ was raised up from
the dead m by the glory of the Fa-
ther, n even so we also should walk
in newness of life.

5 For o if we have been p planted
together in the likeness of his death,
we shall be also in the likeness of
his resurrection:

6 Knowing this, q that our old
man is crucified with him, r that
the body of sin might be destroyed,
s that henceforth we should not
serve sin.

7 For t he that is dead is † freed
from sin.

8 Now u if we be dead with
Christ, * we believe that we shall
also live with him:

9 Knowing that v Christ, being
raised from the dead, dieth no
more; z death hath no more do-
minion over him.

a See on iii. 5.
b 15. ii. 4, 5. iii.
5-8. 31. v. 20.
21. Gal. v. 13.
1 Pet. ii. 16.
2 Pet. ii. 18, 19.
Jude 4.
c See on iii. 4.
d Gen. xxxix. 9.
Ps. cxix. 104. 1
John iii. 9.
e 5-11. vii. 4.
Gal. ii. 19. vi.
14. Col. iii. 3.
1 Pet. ii. 24.
f 2 Cor. v. 14-17.
1 Pet. i. 14. iv.
1-3.
g 16. vii. 1. 1 Cor.
iii. 16. v. 6. vi. 2,
3. 9. 15. 16. 19.
ix. 13. 24. 2 Cor.
xiii. 5. Jam. iv.
4.
h Matt. xxviii. 19.
1 Cor. xii. 13. 1
Gal. iii. 27. 1
Pet. iii. 21.
i Or, *arc*.
j 4, 5. 8. 1 Cor.
xv. 29. Gal. ii.
20, 21.
k 3. Col. ii. 12,
13. iii. 1-3.
l 9. viii. 11. 1 Cor.
vi. 14. 2 Cor.
xiii. 4. Eph. i.
19, 20. ii. 5, 6.
m John ii. 11, 19,
20. xi. 40. Col.
i. 11.
n 19. vii. 6. xii. 1,
2. xiii. 13, 14.
2 Cor. v. 17.
Gal. vi. 15. 16.
Eph. iv. 17. 22
-24. v. 8. Phil.
iii. 17, 18. Col.
i. 9-12. ii. 11,
12. iv. 1. 1 Pet.
iv. 1, 2. 2 Pet.
i. 4-9.
o 8-12. Eph. ii.
5, 6. Phil. iii.
10, 11.
p Ps. xcii. 13. Is.
v. 2. Jer. ii. 21.
Matt. xv. 23.
John xii. 24. xv.
1-3.
q Gal. ii. 20. v. 24.
Eph. iv. 22. Col.
iii. 9, 10.
r vii. 24. viii. 2, 13. Col. ii. 11, 12.
s 12.
22. vii. 25. viii. 4. 2 Kings v. 17. Is. xxvi. 13. John viii. 34-36.
t 2. 8. vii. 2, 4. Col. iii. 1-3. 1 Pet. iv. 1. † Or, *justified*.
viii. 1. u 3-5. 2 Tim. ii. 11, 12. x John xiv. 19. 2
Cor. iv. 10-14. xiii. 4. Col. iii. 3. 2 Thes. iv. 14-17. y Ps.
xvi. 9-11. Acts ii. 24-28. Heb. vii. 16. 23. x. 12, 13. Rev. i. 18.
z 14. v. 14. Heb. ii. 14, 15.

10 For in that he died, * he died a
unto sin once: but in that he liveth, viii. 3. 2 Cor. v.
b he liveth unto God. 21. Heb. ix. 26
-28. 1 Pet. iii.
18.

11 Likewise c reckon ye also b
yourselves to d be dead indeed unto xiv. 7-9.
sin, e but alive unto God, f through Luke xx. 38. 2
Jesus Christ our Lord. Cor. v. 15. 1
Pet. iv. 6.

12 Let g not sin therefore reign c
in your h mortal body, that ye should viii. 18.
obey it i in the lusts thereof. d See on 2.

13 Neither k yield ye your members e
as * instruments of unrighteous- Gal. ii. 19,
ness unto sin: but l yield yourselves 20. 1 Cor. vi. 20.
unto God, as those that are m alive Col. iii. 3-5.
from the dead; and n your members f 23. v. 1. xvi. 27.
as instruments of righteousness unto John xx. 31.
God. Eph. ii. 7. Phil.
i. 11. iv. 7. Col.
iii. 17. 1 Pet. ii.
5. iv. 11.

14 For o sin shall not have do- g
minion over you: p for ye are not 16. v. 21. vii. 23,
under the law, but q under grace. 24. Num. xxxiii.
55. Deut. vii. 2.
Josh. xxiii. 12.
13. Judg. ii. 3.
Ps. xix. 13.
cxix. 133.

15 r What then? s shall we sin, h
because we are not under the law, viii. 11. 1 Cor.
xv. 53, 54. 2 Cor.
iv. 11. v. 4.
i 16. ii. 8. viii. 13.
xiii. 14. Gal. v.
16. 24. Eph. ii.
3. iv. 22. 2 Tim.
ii. 22. Tit. ii.
12. iii. 3. Jam.
i. 14, 15. ii. 1-
3. 1 Pet. i. 14.
ii. 11. iv. 2, 3.
1 John ii. 15-
17. Jude 16.

16 t Know ye not, that u to whom k
ye yield yourselves servants to obey, 16. 19. vii. 5, 23.
his servants ye are to whom ye 1 Cor. vi. 15.
obey; * whether of sin unto death, Col. iii. 5. Jam.
or of obedience unto righteousness? iii. 5, 6. iv. 1.
17 But v God be thanked, w that * Gr. *arms*, or,
ye were the servants of sin: a but weapons. 2 Cor.
ye have obeyed from the heart, x. 4.

b that form of doctrine * which was xii. 1. 2 Chr.
delivered you. xxx. 8. Dan. iii.
28. 1 Cor. vi.
20. 2 Cor. viii.
5. Phil. i. 20.

18 Being then c made free from m
sin, ye became the d servants of 11. Luke xv. 24.
righteousness 32. John v. 24.
2 Cor. v. 15.
Eph. ii. 5. v. 14.
Col. ii. 13. 1 Pet.
ii. 24.

19 I e speak after the manner of n
men, f because of the infirmity of P. xxxvii. 30.
your flesh: for g as ye have yielded Prov. xii. 18.
your members servants to unclean- Jam. iii. 5, 6.
ness, and to iniquity h unto iniquity: 12. v. 20, 21. Ps.
even i so now yield your members cxxx. 7. 8. Mic.
servants to righteousness, k unto viii. 19. Matt. i.
holiness. 21. John viii. 36.
Tit. ii. 14. Heb.
viii. 10.

20 For when ye were l the ser- o
vants of sin, ye were free † from iii. 19, 20. vii. 4
righteousness. -11. Gal. iii.
23. iv. 4, 5. 21.
v. 18.

21 m What fruit had ye then in q
those things, n whereof ye are now 15. iv. 16. v. 21.
ashamed? o for the end of those xi. 6. John i. 17.
things is death. 2 Cor. iii. 6-9.

22 But p now being made free r
from sin, and q become servants to See on iii. 9.
God, s ye have your fruit unto holi- s 1, 2. 1 Cor. ix.
ness, t and the end everlasting life. 20, 21. 2 Cor. vii. 1. Gal. ii. 17, 18. Eph. ii. 8-10. Tit. ii. 11-
13. Jude 4. t See on 3. u 13. Josh. xxiv. 15. Matt. vi. 24.
John viii. 34. 2 Pet. ii. 19. x 12. 17. 19-23. y See on i. 18.
1 Chr. xxix. 13-16. Ezra vii. 27. Matt. xi. 25, 26. Acts xi. 18.
xxviii. 15. z 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. Eph. ii. 5-10. 1 Tim. i. 13-16.
Tit. iii. 3-7. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10. iv. 2-5. a i. 5. ii. 8. xv. 18. xvi.
26. Ps. xviii. 44. Marg. 2 Cor. x. 5, 6. Heb. v. 9. xi. 8. 1 Pet. i.
22. iii. 1. iv. 17. b 2 Tim. i. 13. * Or, *whereto ye were deli-*
vered. c 14. Ps. cxvi. 16. cxix. 32, 45. Luke i. 74, 75. John
viii. 32. 36. 1 Cor. vii. 21, 22. Gal. v. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 16. d 19, 20.
22. Is. xvi. 13. liv. 17. e iii. 5. 1 Cor. ix. 8. xv. 32. Gal. iii. 15.
f viii. 26. xv. 1. Heb. iv. 15. g 13. 17. 1 Cor. vi. 11. Eph. ii. 2, 3.
Col. iii. 5-7. 1 Pet. iv. 2-4. h 16. 1 Cor. v. 6. xv. 33. 2 Tim.
ii. 16, 17. Heb. xii. 15. i 13. k 22. l See on 17. † Or,
to righteousness. m vii. 5. Prov. i. 31. v. 10-13. ix. 17, 18. Is.
iii. 10. Jer. xvii. 10. xlii. 20-24. Gal. vi. 7, 8. n Ezra ix. 6.
Job xl. 4. xlii. 6. Jer. iii. 3. viii. 12. xxxi. 9. Ez. xvi. 61-63.
xxxvi. 31, 32. xliii. 11. Dan. iv. 7, 8. xii. 2. Luke xv. 17-21.
2 Cor. vii. 11. 1 John ii. 28. o 23. i. 32. Ps. lxxiii. 17. Prov.
xiv. 12. xvi. 25. Phil. iii. 19. Heb. vi. 8. Jam. v. 20. 1 Pet. iv. 17.
Rev. xx. 14. p See on 14. 18. viii. 2. 2 Cor. iii. 17. Gal. v. 14.
q vii. 25. Gen. i. 17. Job i. 3. Ps. lxxxvi. 2. cxliii. 12. Is. liv. 17.
Dan. iii. 26. vi. 20. Gal. i. 10. Col. iv. 12. Tit. i. 1. Jam. i. 1.
1 Pet. ii. 16. Rev. vii. 3. r Ps. xcii. 14. John xv. 2. 16. Gal.
v. 22. Eph. v. 9. Phil. i. 11. iv. 17. Col. i. 10. s 21. Num.
xxiii. 10. Ps. xxxvii. 37, 38. Matt. xiii. 40, 43. xix. 29. xxv. 46.
John iv. 36.

CHAP. VIII.

a 33, 34. iv. 7, 8. v. 1. vii. 17. 20. Is. liv. 17. John iii. 18, 19. v. 24. Gal. iii. 13.
b xvi. 7. John xiv. 20. xx. 4. 1 Cor. i. 30. xv. 22. 2 Cor. v. 17. xii. 2. Gal. iii. 28. Phil. iii. 9.
c 4. 14. Gal. v. 16. 25. Tit. ii. 11—14.
d iii. 27.
e 10, 11. John iv. 10. 14. vi. 63. vii. 38, 39. 1 Cor. xv. 45. 2 Cor. iii. 6. Rev. xi. 11. xxi. 1.
f vi. 13. 22. Ps. li. 12. John vii. 32. 2 Cor. iii. 17. Gal. v. 1.
g v. 21. vii. 21, 25.
h iii. 20. vii. 5—11. Gal. iii. 21. Heb. vii. 18, 19. x. 1—10. 14.
i 32. John iii. 14—17. Gal. iv. 4. 5. 1 John iv. 10—14.
k ix. 3. Mark x. 27, 28. John ix. 24.
 * Or, by a sacrifice for sin. 2 Cor. v. 21. Gal. iii. 13.
l vi. 6. 1 Pet. ii. 24. iv. 1, 2.
m Gal. v. 22—24. Eph. v. 26, 27. Col. i. 22. Heb. xii. 23. 1 John iii. 2. Jude 24. Rev. xiv. 5.
n 1.
o 12, 13. John iii. 6. 2 Cor. x. 3. 2 Pet. ii. 10.
p 6, 7. Mark viii. 38. 1 Cor. ii. 14. Phil. iii. 18, 19.
q 9. 14. 1 Cor. ii. 15. Gal. v. 22—25. Eph. v. 9. Col. iii. 1—3.
r 13. vi. 21. 23. vii. 5. 11. Gal. vi. 8. Jam. i. 14, 15.
 * Gr. the minding of the flesh. xiii. 14.
 † Gr. the minding of the Spirit.
s v. 1. 10. xiv. 17. John xiv. 6. 27. xvii. 3. Gal. v. 22.
t i. 23. 30. v. 10. Ex. xx. 5. 2 Chr. xix. 2. Ps. lxxi. 1. John vii. 7. xv. 23, 24. Eph. iv. 18, 19. Col. i. 21. 2 Tim. iii. 4. Jam. iv. 4. 1 John ii. 15, 16.
u 4. iii. 31. vii. 7—15. 22. Matt. v. 19. 1 Cor. ix. 21. Gal. v. 22, 23. Heb. viii. 10. Jer. xiii. 23. Matt. xii. 34. 1 Cor. ii. 14. 2 Pet. ii. 14. y. vii. 5. John iii. 3. 5, 6. z. Matt. iii. 17. John viii. 29. 1 Cor. vii. 32. Phil. iv. 18. Col. i. 10. iii. 20. 1 Thes. iv. 1. Heb. xi. 5, 6. xiii. 16. 21. 1 John iii. 22. a. 2. Ez. xi. 19. xxxvii. 26, 27. John iii. 6.
b 11. Luke xi. 13. 1 Cor. iii. 16. vi. 19. 2 Cor. vi. 16. Eph. i. 13. 17, 18. ii. 22. 2 Tim. i. 14. 1 John iii. 24. iv. 4. Jude 19—21.
c John iii. 34. Gal. iv. 6. Phil. i. 19. 1 Pet. i. 11. d. John xvii. 9, 10. 1 Cor. iii. 21—23. xv. 23. 2 Cor. x. 7. Gal. v. 24. Rev. xiii. 8. xx. 15. e. John i. 56. xiv. 20, 23. xv. 5. xvii. 23. 2 Cor. xiii. 5. Eph. iii. 17. Col. i. 27. f. 11. v. 12. 2 Cor. iv. 11. v. 1—4. 1 Thes. iv. 16. Heb. ix. 27. 2 Pet. i. 13, 14. Rev. xiv. 13. g. John iv. 14. vi. 54. xi. 25, 26. xiv. 19. 1 Cor. xv. 45. 2 Cor. v. 6—8. Phil. i. 23. Col. iii. 3, 4. Heb. xii. 23. Rev. vii. 14—17.
h v. 21. 2 Cor. v. 21. Phil. iii. 9. i. 9. iv. 24, 25. Acts ii. 24, 32. Eph. i. 19, 20. Heb. xiii. 20. 2 Pet. i. 21. k. 2. Is. xxvi. 19. Ez. xxxvii. 14. John v. 28, 29. 1 Cor. vi. 14. xv. 16. 20—22. 51—57. 2 Cor. iv. 14. Phil. iii. 21. 1 Thes. iv. 14—17. 1 Pet. iii. 13. Rev. i. 12. xi. 11. xx. 11—13.

They, who are in Christ, and walk after the Spirit, are free from condemnation, 1—4. The carnal and the spiritual mind, 5—8. They, and only they, are the children of God, who have the spirit of Christ, are led by the Spirit, and mortify the flesh, 9—14. The Spirit of adoption testifies with their spirit, and marks them heirs of God, though now exposed to suffering, 15—18. The creation, through man's sin, is subject to vanity, and waits for deliverance at the manifestation of the children of God, 19—22; who "groan, being burdened," are saved in hope, and patiently expect deliverance, 23—25; the Holy Spirit aiding their prayers, and thus rendering them acceptable, 26, 27. All things work together for their good, 28; this springs from their predestination to life, and is secured by the death, resurrection, and intercession of Christ, 29—34. Nothing shall separate them from the love of God through Christ, 35—39.

THERE is therefore now ^a no condemnation to them which are ^b in Christ Jesus, ^c who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

2 For ^d the law of ^e the Spirit of life, in Christ Jesus, ^f hath made me free from ^g the law of sin and death.

3 For ^h what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, ⁱ God sending his own Son, ^k in the likeness of sinful flesh, and ^{*} for sin, ^l condemned sin in the flesh;

4 That ^m the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, ⁿ who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

5 For they ^o that are after the flesh do ^p mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit ^q the things of the Spirit.

6 ^r For to ^{*} be carnally minded is death: but [†] to be spiritually minded is ^s life and peace.

7 Because ^t the carnal mind is enmity against God: ^u for it is not subject to the law of God, ^{*} neither indeed can be.

8 So then ^v they that are in the flesh cannot ^z please God.

9 But ^a ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, ^b if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not ^c the Spirit of Christ, ^d he is none of his.

10 And ^e if Christ ^{be} in you, ^f the body is dead because of sin; ^g but the spirit is life, ^h because of righteousness.

11 But if the Spirit of ⁱ him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, ^k he that raised up Christ

in you, ^k he that raised up Christ

in you, ^k he that raised up Christ

in you, ^k he that raised up Christ

in you, ^k he that raised up Christ

in you, ^k he that raised up Christ

in you, ^k he that raised up Christ

in you, ^k he that raised up Christ

in you, ^k he that raised up Christ

your ^l mortal bodies, by ^{*} his Spirit ^l that ^m dwelleth in you.

12 Therefore, brethren, ⁿ we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh.

13 For if ^o ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: ^p but if ye ^q through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

14 For as many as are ^r led by the Spirit of God, ^s they are the sons of God.

15 For ye have not received ^t the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received ^u the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, ^{*} Abba, Father.

16 The ^v Spirit itself beareth witness ^z with our spirit, that we are the children of God:

17 And ^a if children, then heirs; ^b heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; ^c if so be that we suffer with ^{him}, that we may be also glorified together.

18 For ^d I reckon, that the sufferings of this present time ^{are} not worthy to be compared with ^e the glory which shall be revealed in us.

19 For ^f the earnest ^g expectation of the creature waiteth for ^h the manifestation of the sons of God.

20 For ⁱ the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected ^{the same} in hope;

21 Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption, ^k into the glorious liberty of the children of God.

22 For we know that ^{*} the whole creation groaneth, and ^l travaileth in pain together until now:

23 And not only ^{they}, but ourselves also, ^m which have the first fruits of the Spirit, ⁿ even we ourselves groan within ourselves, ^o waiting for the adoption; ^{to wit}, ^p the redemption of our body.

24 For we are ^q saved by hope: ^r but hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?

25 But if we hope for that we see not, ^{then} do we ^s with patience wait for it.

26 Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our ^t infirmities: ^u for we know not what we should pray for as we

ii. 12. 1 Cor. xv. 53. 2 Cor. iv. 11. v. 4.

* Or, because of. m. 9. John vii. 38, 39. xiv. 17.

n. vi. 2—15. 1 Cor. vi. 19, 20. 1 Pet. iv. 2, 3.

o. 1. 4—6. vi. 21. 23. vii. 5. Gal. v. 19—21. vi. 8. Eph. v. 3—5. Col. iii. 5, 6. Jam. i. 14, 15.

p. 2. 1 Cor. ix. 27. Gal. v. 24. Eph. iv. 22. Col. iii. 5—8. Tit. ii. 12. 1 Pet. ii. 11.

q. 1. Eph. iv. 30. v. 18. 1 Pet. i. 22.

r. 5. 9. Ps. cxliii. 10. Prov. viii. 20. Is. xlviii. 16, 17. Gal. iv. 6. v. 16. 18. 22—25. Eph. v. 9.

s. 17. 2 Cor. vi. 18. Gal. iii. 26. Eph. i. 5. 1 John iii. 1, 2. Rev. xxi. 7. 24. Rev. xxi. 7. Ex. xx. 19. Num. xvii. 12, 13. Luke viii. 28, 37. John xvi. 8. Acts ii. 37. xvi. 29. 2 Tim. i. 7. Heb. ii. 15. xii. 18—24. Jam. ii. 19. 1 John iv. 18.

u. 16. Gal. iv. 5—7. Eph. i. 5. 11—14.

x. Mark xiv. 36. Luke xi. 2. xxi. 42. John xx. 17. 23. 26, 27. 2 Cor. i. 22. v. 5. Eph. i. 13, 14. iv. 30. z. 2 Cor. i. 12. 1 John iii. 19—22. v. 10. a. 3. 29, 30. v. 9, 10, 17. Luke xii. 32. Acts. xxvi. 18. Gal. iii. 24. iv. 7. Eph. iii. 6. Tit. iii. 7. Heb. i. 14. vi. 17. Jam. ii. 5.

b. Matt. xxv. 21. Luke xxii. 29, 30. John xvii. 24. 1 Cor. ii. 9. iii. 22, 23. Rev. iii. 21. xxi. 7. c. Matt. xvi. 24. Luke xxiv. 26. John xii. 25, 26. Acts xiv. 22. 2 Cor. iv. 8—12. Phil. i. 29. 2 Tim. ii. 10—14.

d. Matt. v. 11, 12. Acts xx. 24. 2 Cor. iv. 17, 18. Heb. xi. 25, 26. 35. 1 Pet. i. 6, 7. e. Col. iii. 4. 2 Thes. i. 7—12. f. 23. Phil. i. 20.

g. Is. lxxv. 17. Acts iii. 21. 2 Pet. iii. 11—13. Rev. xxi. 1—6. h. Mal. iii. 17, 18. Matt. xxv. 31—46. 1 John iii. 2. i. 22. Gen. iii. 17—19. v. 29. vi. 13. Job xii. 6—10. Is. xxiv. 5, 6. Jer. xii. 4. 11. xiv. 5, 6. Hos. iv. 3. Joel i. 18. k. 19. Rev. xxii. 3—5. * Or, every creature. 20. Mark xvi. 15. l. Ps. xlviii. 6. John xvi. 21. Rev. xii. 2. m. See on 15, 16. v. 5. Gal. v. 22, 23. Eph. v. 9. n. 26. vii. 24. 2 Cor. v. 2—4. vii. 5. Phil. i. 21—23. 1 Pet. i. 7. o. 19. 25. Luke xx. 36. Phil. iii. 20, 21. 2 Tim. iv. 8. Tit. ii. 13. Heb. ix. 28. 1 John iii. 2. p. Luke xxi. 28. Eph. i. 14. iv. 30. q. v. 2. xii. 12. xv. 4, 5. 13. Ps. xxxiii. 18. 23. cxlvi. 5. Prov. xiv. 32. Jer. xvii. 7. Zech. ix. 12. 1 Cor. xiii. 13. Gal. v. 5. Col. i. 5, 23, 27. 1 Thes. v. 8. 2 Thes. ii. 16. Tit. ii. 11—13. Heb. vi. 18, 19. 1 Pet. i. 3, 21. 1 John iii. 3. r. 2 Cor. iv. 18. v. 7. Heb. xi. 1. 1 Pet. i. 11. s. 23. ii. 7. xii. 12. Gen. xlix. 18. Ps. xxvii. 14. xxxvii. 7—9. xlii. 1. 5, 6. cxxx. 6, 7. Is. xxv. 9. xxvi. 8. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Luke viii. 15. xxi. 19. Col. i. 11. 1 Thes. i. 3. 2 Thes. iii. 5. Heb. vi. 12. 15. x. 36. xii. 1—3. Jam. i. 3, 4. v. 7—11. Rev. i. 9. xiii. 10. xiv. 12. t. xv. 1. 2 Cor. xii. 5—10. Heb. iv. 15. v. 2. u. Matt. xx. 22. Luke xi. 1, &c. Jam. iv. 3.

L Gal. ii. 20. Eph.
v. 2. 24-27. 2

1 Thess. ii. 16. 1
 John iv. 10. 19.
 Rev. i. 5.
 i iv. 21. 2 Cor. iv.
 15. 2 Tim. i. 82.
 Heb. xi. 13.

k. *vir.* 4. 1 Cor. lii.
2. 23. *vir.* 54—
58. 2 Cor. v. 4—
8. Phil. i. 20—
23.
l. 2 Cor. vi. 14.
Eph. vi. 11. 12.

Eph. vi. 11, 12.
 1. 28, 19. u Ps.
 iv. 21. Dan. iv. 11.
 11. 33. Ps. lxxv. 6.
 2. 1 Thes. ii. 2-12.
 p. John x. 28-30.
 7. xviii. 16. Eph. i.
 9.

a i. 2. 2 Cor. i. 23.
 xi. 31. xii. 19.
 Gal. i. 10. Phil.
 i. 8. i. 11. ii. 13.
 5. i. 11. ii. 17.
 v. 25.

b i. 25. viii. 16. 2
 Cor. i. 12. i. 14.
 i. 5. i. 1 John 31.
 12-21.

c v. 1. i. 1 Sam. xv.
 15. Ps. cxi. 136.
 Is. lxxv. 19. Jer.
 ix. 1. xii. 17.
 Is. ii. 18. li.

48, 49, 51. *Ex.*
ix. 4. *Isa.* xiv.
41-44. *Ps.* iii.
15. *Rev.* xi. 3.
d *Ex.* xxxv. 32.

1. P. L. XXXII. 12.
 e. 1. Dec. 1. 21.
 Josh. vi. 17. 14.
 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.

1. *Orn.* xiv. 24.
44. *Orn.* i. 8. iii.
10. 23.
• *Or.* ~~repeated~~.
[xi. 1. *Orn.* xiv.
14. *Each* vii. 9.

Act. vii. 23-26.
viii. 26.
9. Gen. xliii.
28. Ex. vi. 3-6.
Lev. vi. 6. Ps.
lxxviii. 1. Is. xli.
8. Job. 3. John
i. 47.

h Ps. iv. 2. Deut.
xv. 2. 1. xxv.
c. 20. H. vi. 1.
i Sam. vii. 62. 1
Sam. ix. 2. 22.
1 Sam. x. 1. 11.

1. *Conium maculatum*, L.
 2. *Scilla maritima*, L.
 3. *Conium maculatum*, L.
 4. *Scilla maritima*, L.
 5. *Conium maculatum*, L.
 6. *Scilla maritima*, L.
 7. *Conium maculatum*, L.
 8. *Scilla maritima*, L.
 9. *Conium maculatum*, L.
 10. *Scilla maritima*, L.

MAT. 1. XXV. 16.
 Noh. viii. 2, 14.
 LXXX. 2. 24.
 Job. XXIII. 20—
 22. Act. ix. 29.
 Heb. xii. 1—10.

• O. *truncatella*.
 1 m. 7. S. 10. 10.
 12. 10. 10. 10.
 12. 10. 10. 10.
 12. 10. 10. 10.
 12. 10. 10. 10.
 12. 10. 10. 10.
 12. 10. 10. 10.

1-10

[illegible]

b Gen. xvii. 21. At this time will I come, and Sarah shall have a son.

10 And ^c not only *this*; ^d but when Rebecca also had conceived by one, *even* by our father Isaac;

11 (For ^e the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, ^f that the purpose of God ^g according to election might stand, ^h not of works, ⁱ but of him that calleth;)

12 It was said unto her, ^k the ^{*} elder shall serve the [†] younger.

13 As it is written, [†] Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I ^m hated.

14 What ⁿ shall we say then? ^o Is *there* unrighteousness with God? God forbid.

15 For he saith to Moses, ^p I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

16 So then ^q it is not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy.

17 For ^r the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, ^s Even for this same purpose have ^t I raised thee up, ^u that I might shew my power in thee, and that ^v my name might be declared throughout all the earth.

18 Therefore ^w hath he mercy on whom he will *have mercy*, and whom he will ^z he hardeneth.

19 Thou ^a wilt say then unto me, ^b Why doth he yet find fault? for who hath resisted his will?

20 Nay but, ^c O man, ^d who art thou that ^e repliest against God? ^f Shall the thing formed say to him that formed *it*, Why hast thou made me thus?

21 Hath not ^g the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make ^h one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?

22 What if God, ⁱ willing to shew ^j his wrath, and to make his power known, ^k endured with much long-suffering ^l the vessels of wrath [†] fitted to destruction;

23 And that he ^m might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which ⁿ he had afore prepared unto glory;

24 Even us, ^o whom he hath called—

u Ex. x. 1, 2. xiv. 17, 18. xv. 14, 15. xviii. 10, 11. Josh. ii. 9, 10. ix. 9. 1 Sam. iv. 8. Ps. lxxxiii. 17, 18. Prov. xvi. 4. Is. xxxvii. 20. x John xvii. 26. y 15, 16. v. 20, 21. Eph. i. 6.

z i. 24—28. xi. 7, 8. See on. Ex. iv. 21. vii. 13. Deut. ii. 30. Josh. x. 20. Is. lxiii. 17. Matt. xiii. 14, 15. Acts xvii. 26—28. 2 Thes. ii. 10—12. a iii. 8. 1 Cor. xv. 12. 35. Jam. i. 13. b iii. 5—7. Gen. i. 20. Job ix. 12—15. 19. xlii. 13, 14. Ps. lxxxvi. 10. Is. x. 6. 7. xlv. 10, 11. Dan. iv. 35. Mark xiv. 21. Acts ii. 23. iv. 27, 28.

c ii. 1. Mic. vi. 8. 1 Cor. vii. 16. Jam. ii. 20. d Job xxxiii. 13. xxxvi. 23. xxxviii. 2, 3. xl. 2. 5, 8. xlii. 2—6. Matt. xx. 15. e Or, *sworest again*. Job xiv. 3. Tit. ii. 9, or, *disputed with God*. 1 Cor. i. 20. 1 Tim. vi. 5. f Is. xxix. xlv. 9—11. g 11, 18. Is. lxiv. 8. Jer. xviii. 3—6. h 22, 23. Jer. xvii. 28. Hos. viii. 8. Acts ix. 15. 2 Tim. ii. 21, 22. i 17. j 18. ii. 4, 5. Ex. ix. 16. Ps. xc. 11. Prov. xvi. 4. Rev. vi. 16, 17. k Num. xiv. 11, 13. Ps. l. 21, 22. Ec. vii. 11, 12. Lam. iii. 22. 1 Pet. iii. 20. 2 Pet. ii. 3. Or, iii. 8, 9. 15. Jude 4. Rev. vi. 9—11. l 21. 1 Thes. v. 9. m 1 Thes. v. 9. made up. Gen. xv. 16. Matt. xxiii. 31—33. 1 Thes. ii. 16. n ii. 4. v. 20, 21. Eph. i. 6—8. ii. 4, 7, 10. iii. 8, 16. Col. i. 27. 2 Thes. i. 10—12. o 1 Chr. xxix. 18. Luke i. 17. Eph. ii. 3—5. Col. i. 12. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. 2 Tim. ii. 21. Tit. iii. 3—7. 1 Pet. i. 2—5. r vii. 28—30. 1 Cor. i. 9. Heb. iii. 1. 1 Pet. v. 10. Rev. xix. 9.

25 As he saith also ^p in Osee, ^q I will call them my people, which were not my people; and her ^r beloved, which was not beloved.

26 And ^s it shall come to pass, *that* in the place where it was said unto them, Ye *are* not my people; ^t there shall they be called the children of the living God.

27 ^u Esaias also crieth concerning Israel, ^v Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, ^w a remnant shall be saved:

28 For he will finish the ^x work, ^y and cut ^z it short ^a in righteousness: because a short work will the Lord make upon the earth.

29 And as Esaias said before, ^b Except the Lord of ^c sabbaoth had left us a seed, ^d we had been as Sodoma, and been made like unto Gomorrha.

30 What ^e shall we say then? That ^f the Gentiles, which ^g followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, ^h even the righteousness which is of faith.

31 But Israel, which ⁱ followed after the law of righteousness, ^k hath not attained to the law of righteousness.

ed, ^o not of the Jews only, but also of the Gentiles?

25 As he saith also ^p in Osee, ^q I will call them my people, which were not my people; and her ^r beloved, which was not beloved.

26 And ^s it shall come to pass, *that* in the place where it was said unto them, Ye *are* not my people; ^t there shall they be called the children of the living God.

27 ^u Esaias also crieth concerning Israel, ^v Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, ^w a remnant shall be saved:

28 For he will finish the ^x work, ^y and cut ^z it short ^a in righteousness: because a short work will the Lord make upon the earth.

29 And as Esaias said before, ^b Except the Lord of ^c sabbaoth had left us a seed, ^d we had been as Sodoma, and been made like unto Gomorrha.

30 What ^e shall we say then? That ^f the Gentiles, which ^g followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, ^h even the righteousness which is of faith.

31 But Israel, which ⁱ followed after the law of righteousness, ^k hath not attained to the law of righteousness.

32 Wherefore? [†] Because *they sought it* not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For ^m they stumbled at that stumbling-stone;

33 As it is written, ⁿ Behold, I lay in Sion a Stumbling-stone, and Rock of offence: ^o and whosoever believeth on him shall not be [†] ashamed.

g 31. Prov. xv. 9. xxi. 21. Is. li. 1. 1 Tim. vi. 11. iv. 9. 11, 13. 22. v. 1. x. 10. Gal. iii. 8. v. 5. Phil. iii. 9. Heb. xi. 7. i 30, 32. x. 2—4. Gal. iii. 21. Phil. iii. 6. k iii. 20. iv. 14, 15. xi. 7. Gal. iii. 10, 11. v. 3, 4. Jam. ii. 10, 11. l iv. 16. x. 3. Matt. xix. 16—20. John vi. 27—29. Acts xvi. 30—34. 1 John v. 9—12. m xi. 11. Matt. xiii. 57. Luke ii. 34. vii. 23. 1 Cor. i. 23. n Ps. cxviii. 22. Is. viii. 14, 15. xxviii. 16. Matt. xxi. 42. 44. 1 Pet. ii. 7, 8. o v. 5. x. 11. Ps. xxv. 3, 4, 20. Is. xlv. 17. 25. liv. 4. Joel ii. 26, 27. Phil. i. 20. 2 Tim. i. 12. 1 John ii. 28. 1 Pet. ii. 6.

h i. 17. iii. 22. iv. 9. 11, 13. 22. v. 1. x. 10. Gal. iii. 8. v. 5. Phil. iii. 9. Heb. xi. 7. i 30, 32. x. 2—4. Gal. iii. 21. Phil. iii. 6. k iii. 20. iv. 14, 15. xi. 7. Gal. iii. 10, 11. v. 3, 4. Jam. ii. 10, 11. l iv. 16. x. 3. Matt. xix. 16—20. John vi. 27—29. Acts xvi. 30—34. 1 John v. 9—12. m xi. 11. Matt. xiii. 57. Luke ii. 34. vii. 23. 1 Cor. i. 23. n Ps. cxviii. 22. Is. viii. 14, 15. xxviii. 16. Matt. xxi. 42. 44. 1 Pet. ii. 7, 8. o v. 5. x. 11. Ps. xxv. 3, 4, 20. Is. xlv. 17. 25. liv. 4. Joel ii. 26, 27. Phil. i. 20. 2 Tim. i. 12. 1 John ii. 28. 1 Pet. ii. 6.

† Gr. *confounded*.

CHAP. X.

The apostle again shews his earnest desire of Israel's salvation; testifying to their zeal, stating wherein it was erroneous, and distinguishing between the righteousness of the law and that of faith, 1—11. He maintains that Jews and Gentiles were in this respect on equal terms, 12, 13; that it was proper to preach to all, though many would not believe, 14—18; and that the prophets had foretold the rejection of the Jews and the calling of the Gentiles, 19—21.

BRETHREN, ^a my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved.

2 For ^b I bear them record, ^c that they have a zeal of God, ^d but not according to knowledge.

3 For they, being ignorant of ^e God's righteousness, and going about ^f to establish their own righteousness, have not ^g submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God.

6. Dan. ix. 24. John xvi. 9, 10. 2 Cor. v. 21. 2 Pet. i. 5. f ix. 31, 32. Is. lvii. 12. lviv. 6. Luke x. 29. xvi. 15. xviii. 9—12. Gal. v. 3, 4. Rev. iii. 17, 18. g Lev. xxvi. 41. Neh. ix. 33. Job xxxiii. 27. Lam. iii. 22. Dan. ix. 6—9. Luke xv. 17—21.

ix. 1—3. Ex. xxxii. 10—13. 1 Sam. xii. 23. xv. 11. 35. xvi. 1. Jer. xvii. 16. xviii. 20. Luke xiii. 34. John v. 34. 1 Cor. ix. 20—22. b 2 Cor. viii. 3. Gal. iv. 15. Col. iv. 13. c 32. 2 Kings x. 16. John xvi. 2. Acts xxi. 20. 28. xxiii. 3. 22. xxvi. 9, 10. Gal. i. 14. iv. 17, 18. Phil. iii. 6. d Ps. xiv. 4. Prov. xix. 2. Is. xxv. 11. 2 Cor. iv. 4. 6. Phil. i. 9. e i. 17. iii. 22. 26. v. 19. ix. 30. Ps. lxxi. 15, 16. 19. Is. li. 6, 8. lvi. 1. Jer. xxxiii. 5, 6. Dan. ix. 24. John xvi. 9, 10. 2 Cor. v. 21. 2 Pet. i. 5. f ix. 31, 32. Is. lvii. 12. lviv. 6. Luke x. 29. xvi. 15. xviii. 9—12. Gal. v. 3, 4. Rev. iii. 17, 18. g Lev. xxvi. 41. Neh. ix. 33. Job xxxiii. 27. Lam. iii. 22. Dan. ix. 6—9. Luke xv. 17—21.

s 18. iii. 26. 1 Cor.
x. 12. vii. 29. x.
19. vi. 22. iv. 50.
t xi. 14. Gen. vi.
Deut. xxxiii. 21.
Rom. ii. 22. 1 Pet.
ii. 16.

U 1, 21, 22. Pa. Cav.
5-8. 14. Nov. 18
-20. Jan. x. 2.
14. 1 Oct. XII. 2.
Tul. Dec. 1.
x 17. x. XVIII. 1.
1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.

y 18. 8. 1. 18. 1.
 2 18. 8. 1. 18. 1.
 18. 8. 1. 18. 1.
 18. 8. 1. 18. 1.
 18. 8. 1. 18. 1.

Dec. 21, 22. 1 Loc.
 Jan. 14-27. 1 Lake
 Feb. 24, 25. 1 Sam.
 Mar. 21, 22. 1 Loc.

a 1 Sam. xii. 22. 2
Kings i. 10. 27.
Ps. lxxviii. 7.
xxx. 14. 24.
xxxv. 13. 17.
xxviii. 14-26.
Hos. ii. 17. Am.
ix. 5. 9.

b See on iii. 4.

c ix. 5. Acts xvii.
3. xxvi. 4. 2 Cor.
xi. 22. Phil. iii.
5.

d viii. 29. 30. ix.
6. 2. Acts xiii.

- Gen. abv. 19.
Ex. xxviii. 1.
Acton. 17. vii.
40. Phil. 1. 32.
- Gr. in Pass.

f Num. xvi. 14.
 Jer. xviii. 1—
 23. Jon. iv. 1—
 3, 11.
 g 1 Kings xvi. 4.
 13. xix. 12, 14.

Neh. ix. 26. Jer.
m. 30.
h 1 Kings xvi. 30.
11.
i See on 1 Kings
xvi. 30.

k Num. xiv. 3.
Deut. iv. 3.
Judg. ii. 13. 1
Kings xv. 21. 2
Kings x. 1. 20.
Jer. xiv. 3. How.
ii. 8. xiv. 1.

1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840.

1. 4, 2.
2. 10. 27. 30. 10. 4.
3. 7. 20. 21. 10. 10.
12. 4-5. 1 10.
10. 10. 10. 10.
21. 1. 4. 1 10.
4-5. 2 10.

p m. 31. 37. v.
v. 1. 1. 1.
21. 1. 1.

23. 1 Pet. viii.
 24. Heb. viii.
 25.
 26. 1 Tim. viii.
 27. 1 Tim. viii.
 28. 1 Tim. viii.
 29. 1 Tim. viii.
 30. 1 Tim. viii.
 31. 1 Tim. viii.
 32. 1 Tim. viii.
 33. 1 Tim. viii.
 34. 1 Tim. viii.
 35. 1 Tim. viii.
 36. 1 Tim. viii.
 37. 1 Tim. viii.
 38. 1 Tim. viii.
 39. 1 Tim. viii.
 40. 1 Tim. viii.
 41. 1 Tim. viii.
 42. 1 Tim. viii.
 43. 1 Tim. viii.
 44. 1 Tim. viii.
 45. 1 Tim. viii.
 46. 1 Tim. viii.
 47. 1 Tim. viii.
 48. 1 Tim. viii.
 49. 1 Tim. viii.
 50. 1 Tim. viii.
 51. 1 Tim. viii.
 52. 1 Tim. viii.
 53. 1 Tim. viii.
 54. 1 Tim. viii.
 55. 1 Tim. viii.
 56. 1 Tim. viii.
 57. 1 Tim. viii.
 58. 1 Tim. viii.
 59. 1 Tim. viii.
 60. 1 Tim. viii.
 61. 1 Tim. viii.
 62. 1 Tim. viii.
 63. 1 Tim. viii.
 64. 1 Tim. viii.
 65. 1 Tim. viii.
 66. 1 Tim. viii.
 67. 1 Tim. viii.
 68. 1 Tim. viii.
 69. 1 Tim. viii.
 70. 1 Tim. viii.
 71. 1 Tim. viii.
 72. 1 Tim. viii.
 73. 1 Tim. viii.
 74. 1 Tim. viii.
 75. 1 Tim. viii.
 76. 1 Tim. viii.
 77. 1 Tim. viii.
 78. 1 Tim. viii.
 79. 1 Tim. viii.
 80. 1 Tim. viii.
 81. 1 Tim. viii.
 82. 1 Tim. viii.
 83. 1 Tim. viii.
 84. 1 Tim. viii.
 85. 1 Tim. viii.
 86. 1 Tim. viii.
 87. 1 Tim. viii.
 88. 1 Tim. viii.
 89. 1 Tim. viii.
 90. 1 Tim. viii.
 91. 1 Tim. viii.
 92. 1 Tim. viii.
 93. 1 Tim. viii.
 94. 1 Tim. viii.
 95. 1 Tim. viii.
 96. 1 Tim. viii.
 97. 1 Tim. viii.
 98. 1 Tim. viii.
 99. 1 Tim. viii.
 100. 1 Tim. viii.

r. 10. v. 10. the.
 14. v. 4. 2 lines.
 v. 10. v. 10.
 v. 9. 21. Ex. 10. 2
 27. u 2 Kings
 2

y Deut. vi. 10—12. y their table be made a snare, and
xxii. 13—15. 1 a trap, and a stumbling-block, and
Sam. xxv. 36—
38. Job xx. 20—
23. Prov. i. 32. 2 a recompence unto them:
Is. viii. 13, 14. 10 Let ^a their eyes be darkened,
Luke xii. 30. that they may not see, ^b and bow
xvi. 19—25. 1 down their back alway.
Tim. vi. 17—
19. 11 I say then, ^c Have they stum-
bled that they should fall? God
z Deut. xxxii. 35. forbid: ^d but *rather* through their
Ps. xviii. 4. Is. lix. 18. lxi. 6. fall salvation *is come* unto the Gen-
Heb. ii. 2. tiles, ^e for to provoke them to
a 8. i. 21. Ps. lxxix. jealousy.
23. Zech. xi. 17. 12 Now if the fall of them *be*
Eph. iv. 18. 2 ^f the riches of the world, and the
Pet. ii. 4. 17. ^g diminishing of them the riches of
Jude 6. 13. the Gentiles, how much more ^h their
b Deut. xxviii. 64. fulness!
—68. Is. li. 23. 13 For I speak to you Gentiles,
lxxv. 12. in as much as I am ⁱ the apostle
c Ez. xviii. 23. 32. of the Gentiles, I magnify mine
xxxiii. 11. office:
d 12. 31. Acts xviii. 14 If ^j by any means I may ^k pro-
42. 46—48. xviii. voke to emulation *them which are*
6. xxi. 18—21. 1 my flesh, and ^m might save some
xxviii. 24—28. of them.
e 14. x. 19. 15 For if ⁿ the casting away of
f 15. 33. ix. 23. them *be* ^o the reconciling of the
Eph. iii. 8. Col. world, what *shall* the receiving of
i. 27. *them be*, ^p but life from the dead?
g 25. Is. xi. 11— 16 For ^q if the first-fruit *be* holy,
16. xii. ix. lxxvi. the lump *is* also *holy*: ^r and if the
3—20. Mic. iv. root *be* holy, so *are* the branches,
1. 2. v. 7. Zech. 17 And if ^s some of the branches
ii. 11. viii. 20— be broken off, and thou, ^t being a
23. Rev. xi. 15— wild olive-tree, wert grafted in
19. * among them, ^u and with them
h xv. 16—19. Acts partakest of the root and fatness of
ix. 15. xxii. 21. the olive-tree;
xxvi. 17, 18. 18 * Boast not against the
Gal. i. 16. ii. 2. branches: but if thou boast, ^v thou
7—9. Eph. iii. 8. bearest not the root, but the root
1 Tim. ii. 7. thee.
i 1 Cor. ix. 20— 19 Thou wilt say then, The
22. 2 Tim. ii. branches were broken off, ^z that I
10. might be grafted in.
k 11. 20 ^a Well; ^b because of unbelief
l ix. 3. Philem. 12. they were broken off, ^c and thou
m 1 Cor. vii. 16. standest by faith. ^d Be not high-
1 Tim. i. 16. minded, ^e but fear:
Jam. v. 20. 21 For ^f if God spared not the
n 1. 2. 11, 12. natural branches, *take heed* lest he
o v. 10. Dan. ix. also spare not thee.
24. 2 Cor. v. 18. 22 Behold ^g therefore the good-
—20. Eph. i. 10. ness and severity of God: on them
Col. i. 20, 21. which fell, severity; but toward
p Ez. xxxvii. 1— thee, goodness, ^h if thou continue in
14. Rev. xi. 11. *his* goodness: ⁱ otherwise thou also
xx. 4—6. shall be cut off.
q Ex. xxii. 29. 23 And they also, ^k if they abide
xxiii. 16, 19. * Or, *for them.* t Acts ii. 39. Gal.
Lev. xxiii. 10. ii. 15. Eph. ii. 11—13. iii. 6. Col. ii. 13. u Deut. viii. 8.
Num. xv. 17— Judg. ix. 8, 9. Ps. lii. 8. Zech. iv. 3. John i. 16. Rev. xi. 4.
21. Deut. xviii. 4. xvi. 10. Neh. x. 35—37. Prov. xxi. 27. 1 Kings xx. 11. Prov. xvi. 18. Matt. xxvi. 33. Luke
x. 35—37. Prov. xxi. 27. 1 Kings xx. 11. Prov. xvi. 18. Matt. xxvi. 33. Luke
iii. 9, 10. Ez. xv. 16. Zech. viii. 20—23. John x. xviii. 9—11. 1 Cor. x. 12. y iv. 16. Zech. viii. 20—23. John x.
xliv. 30. Jam. i. 16. Gal. iii. 29. Eph. ii. 19, 20. z 11, 12, 17, 23, 24. a John
17. Rev. xiv. 4. iv. 17, 18. Jam. ii. 19. b iii. 3. Acts xiii. 46, 47. xviii. 6.
r 17. Gen. xvii. 7. Heb. iii. 12, 19. iv. 6. 11. c v. 1, 2. 2 Chr. xx. 20. Is. vii. 9.
Jer. ii. 21. 1 Cor. 1 Cor. xvi. 13. 2 Cor. i. 24. Col. ii. 7. 1 Pet. v. 9, 12. d 18. xii.
vii. 14. Ps. lxxx. 11—16. Is. vi. 13. xxviii. 11. Ez. xv. 6— 16. Ps. cxxxviii. 6. Prov. xxviii. 26. Is. ii. 11, 17. Hab. ii. 4.
s Ps. lxxx. 11—16. Is. vi. 13. xxviii. 11. Ez. xv. 6— Zeph. iii. 11. Luke xviii. 14. 2 Cor. x. 5. 2 Thes. ii. 4. 2 Tim.
Is. vi. 13. xxviii. 11. Ez. xv. 6— iii. 3—5. Jam. iv. 6. 1 Pet. v. 5, 6. Rev. iii. 17. xviii. 7. e Prov.
11. Ez. xv. 6— xxviii. 14. Is. lxxvi. 2. 1 Cor. x. 12. Phil. ii. 12. Heb. iv. 1. 1 Pet.
8. Matt. vii. 11, 12. f 17. 19. viii. 32. Jer. xxv. xlix. 12. 1 Cor. x. 1—
12. xxi. 43. John xv. 6. g ii. 4, 5. ix. 22. 23. Num. xiv. 18—22. Deut. xxxii. 39—43. Josh. xxiii. 15, 16. Ps. lxxviii. 10, 11.
8. Matt. vii. 11, 12. xxi. 43. John xv. 6. h ii. 7. Luke viii. 25. Johu viii. 31. xv. 4—10. Acts xi. 23. xiv. 22. 1 Cor. xv. 2.
Judg. ix. 8, 9. Ps. lii. 8. Zech. iv. 3. John i. 16. Rev. xi. 4. Gal. vi. 9. 1 Thes. iii. 5, 8. Heb. iii. 6. 14. x. 35—39. 1 John ii. 19.
x 20. iii. 27. 1 Kings xx. 11. Prov. xvi. 18. Matt. xxvi. 33. Luke Jude 20, 21. i Ez. iii. 20. xviii. 24. xxxiii. 17—19. Matt. iii. 9, 10.
xviii. 9—11. 1 Cor. x. 12. y iv. 16. Zech. viii. 20—23. John x. John xv. 2. Rev. ii. 5. k Zech. xii. 10. Matt. xxiii. 39. 2 Cor. iii. 16.

not in unbelief, shall be grafted in: for God is able to graft them in again.

24 For if ¹ thou wert cut out of the olive-tree which is wild by nature, and wert grafted contrary to nature into a good olive-tree: how much more shall these, which be the natural *branches*, be grafted into their own olive-tree!

25 For ^m I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of ⁿ this mystery, ^o lest ye should be wise in your own conceits: ^p that *blindness in part is happened to Israel, ^q until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in.

26 And so ^r all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, ^s There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, ^t and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob:

27 For ^u this *is* my covenant unto them, ^v when I shall take away their sins.

28 As concerning the gospel, ^w they are enemies for your sakes: ^x but as touching the election, ^y they are beloved for the fathers' sakes.

29 For ^z the gifts and calling of God are without repentance.

30 For ^a as ye in times past have not believed God, yet have now ^b obtained mercy, ^c through their unbelief;

31 Even so have these also now not ^d believed, ^e that through your mercy they also may obtain mercy.

32 For ^f God hath ^g concluded them all in unbelief, ^h that he might have mercy upon all.

33 O ⁱ the depth of the ^k riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! ^l how unsearchable *are* his judgments, and his ways past finding out!

34 For ^m who hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor?

35 Or ⁿ who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again?

36 For ^o of him, and through him, and to him, *are* all things: ^p to whom be glory for ever. Amen.

Eph. ii. 1, 2, 12, 13, 19—21. Col. iii. 7. Tit. iii. 3—7. d 31.

1 Cor. vii. 25. 2 Cor. iv. 1. 1 Tim. i. 13. 1 Pet. ii. 10. e 11—19.

† Or, *obeyed.* See on x. 16. f 15, 25. g iii. 9. Gal. iii. 22.

† Or, *shut them all up together.* h John i. 7. xii. 32. 1 Tim. ii.

4—6. i Prov. xxv. 3. Eph. iii. 18. k ii. 4. ix. 23. Eph. i. 7.

ii. 7. iii. 8. 10. 16. Col. i. 27. ii. 2, 3. l Job v. 9. ix. 10. xi. 7—

9. xxvi. 14. xxxiii. 13. xxxvii. 19. 23. Ps. xxxvi. 6. xl. 5. lxxxvii.

19. xcii. 5. xcvi. 2. Ec. iii. 11. Dan. iv. 35. m Job xv. 8.

xxxvi. 22, 23. Is. xl. 13. Jer. xxxiii. 18. 1 Cor. ii. 16. n Job xxxv.

7. xli. 11. Matt. xx. 15. 1 Cor. iv. 7. o 1 Chr. xxxix. 11, 12.

Ps. xxxiii. 6. Prov. xvi. 4. Dan. ii. 20—23. iv. 3, 34. Matt. vi.

13. Acts xvii. 25, 26, 28. 1 Cor. viii. 6. Eph. iv. 6—10. Col. i.

15—17. Rev. xxi. 6. p xvi. 27. Ps. xxxix. 1, 2. xevi. 7, 8. cxv. 1.

Is. xlii. 12. Luke ii. 14. xix. 38. Gal. i. 5. Eph. iii. 21. Phil.

iv. 20. 1 Tim. i. 17. vi. 16. 2 Tim. iv. 18. Heb. xiii. 21. 1 Pet.

v. 11. 2 Pet. iii. 18. Jude 25. Rev. i. 5, 6. iv. 10, 11. v. 12—14.

vii. 10—12. xix. 1, 6, 7.

CHAP. XII.

The apostle exhorts Christians, by the mercies of God, to be devoted to him, and conformed to his holy will, 1, 2; to think humbly and soberly of themselves, as members of one body in Christ, 3—5; to exercise faithfully their different gifts, and perform the duties of their

17, 18, 30.
m Ps. cvii. 43.
Hos. xiv. 9. 1
Cor. x. 1. xii. 1.
2 Pet. iii. 8.
n xvi. 25. Eph.
iii. 3, 4, 9. Rev.
x. 7.
o xii. 16. Prov. iii.
5—7. xxvi. 12.
16. Is. v. 21.
p See on 7, 8. 2
Cor. iii. 14—16.
* Or, *hardness.*
q Ps. xxii. 27.
lxxii. 8—14. 17.
cxvii. Is. ii. 1—
3. lk. lxxi. 18—
23. Mic. iv. 1—
3. Zech. viii. 20
—23. xiv. 9—21.
Luke xxi. 24.
Rev. xli. 15. xx.
2—4.
r Is. xi. 11—16.
xiv. 17. liv. 6—
10. Jer. iii. 17—
23. xxx. 17—22.
xxxii. 31—37.
xxxiii. 37—41.
xxxiii. 24—26.
Ez. xxxiv. 22—
31. xxxvii. 21—
28. xxxix. 25—
29. xl—xlvi.
Hos. iii. 5. Joel
iii. 16—21. Am.
ix. 14, 15. Mic.
vii. 15—20.
Zeph. iii. 12—
20. Zech. x. 6—
12.
s Ps. xiv. 7. cvi.
xlv. Is. lix. 20.
t Matt. i. 21. Acts
iii. 26. Tit. ii.
14.
u Is. lv. 3. lix. 21.
Jer. xxxii. 31—
34. xxxiii. 38—
40. Heb. viii. 8.
12. x. 16.
x Is. xxxvii. 9. xliii.
45. Jer. i. 20.
Ez. xxxvi. 25—
29. Hos. xiv. 2.
John i. 29.
y 11. 30. Matt.
xxi. 43. Acts
xiii. 45, 46. xiv.
2. xviii. 6, 1.
Thes. ii. 15, 16.
z 7. Is. xli. 8, 9.
a Gen. xxvi. 4.
xxviii. 14. Lev.
xxvi. 40—42.
Deut. iv. 31.
vii. 7, 8. viii. 18.
ix. 5. x. 15. Ps.
cv. 8—11. Jer.
xxxi. 3. Mic.
vii. 20. Luke i.
54, 55. 68—75.
b Num. xxiii. 19.
Hos. xiii. 14.
Mal. iii. 6.
c 1 Cor. vi. 9—11.
d 31.
e 11—19.
f 15, 25. g iii. 9. Gal. iii. 22.
† Or, *shut them all up together.* h John i. 7. xii. 32. 1 Tim. ii.
4—6. i Prov. xxv. 3. Eph. iii. 18. k ii. 4. ix. 23. Eph. i. 7.
ii. 7. iii. 8. 10. 16. Col. i. 27. ii. 2, 3. l Job v. 9. ix. 10. xi. 7—
9. xxvi. 14. xxxiii. 13. xxxvii. 19. 23. Ps. xxxvi. 6. xl. 5. lxxxvii.
19. xcii. 5. xcvi. 2. Ec. iii. 11. Dan. iv. 35. m Job xv. 8.
xxxvi. 22, 23. Is. xl. 13. Jer. xxxiii. 18. 1 Cor. ii. 16. n Job xxxv.
7. xli. 11. Matt. xx. 15. 1 Cor. iv. 7. o 1 Chr. xxxix. 11, 12.
Ps. xxxiii. 6. Prov. xvi. 4. Dan. ii. 20—23. iv. 3, 34. Matt. vi.
13. Acts xvii. 25, 26, 28. 1 Cor. viii. 6. Eph. iv. 6—10. Col. i.
15—17. Rev. xxi. 6. p xvi. 27. Ps. xxxix. 1, 2. xevi. 7, 8. cxv. 1.
Is. xlii. 12. Luke ii. 14. xix. 38. Gal. i. 5. Eph. iii. 21. Phil.
iv. 20. 1 Tim. i. 17. vi. 16. 2 Tim. iv. 18. Heb. xiii. 21. 1 Pet.
v. 11. 2 Pet. iii. 18. Jude 25. Rev. i. 5, 6. iv. 10, 11. v. 12—14.
vii. 10—12. xix. 1, 6, 7.

[illegible]

CHAP. XIII.

a Deut. xvii. 12. The apostle strongly inculcates subjection to rulers, the payment of tribute, and rendering to all their dues, 1-7. He exhorts to love of each other, as the fulfilment of the second table of the law, 8-10; and in the near prospect of complete salvation, to put away all the works of darkness, and seek in all things to be conformed to the Lord Jesus, 11-14.

LET ^a every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For ^b there is no power but of God: the powers that be are * ordained of God.

2 Whosoever therefore ^c resisteth the power, ^d resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall ^e receive to themselves damnation.

3 For ^f rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. ^g Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same:

4 For ^h he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, ⁱ be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, ^k a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil.

5 Wherefore ^l ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for ^m conscience sake.

6 For, for this cause ⁿ pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, ^o attending continually upon this very thing.

7 Render ^p therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; ^q fear to whom fear; ^r honour to whom honour.

8 ^s Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law.

9 For this, ^t Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, ^u Thou shalt not covet; and if *there be* any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, ^v Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

10 Love ^w worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore ^x love is the fulfilling of the law.

11 And that, ^y knowing the time, that now ^z it is high time to awake out of sleep: ^a for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed.

12 The ^b night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore ^c cast off the ^d works of darkness, and let us ^e put on the armour of light.

13 Let ^f us walk ^g honestly, ^h as ⁱ the day. ^j As I live, saith the Lord, ^k every knee shall

in the day; ^l not in rioting and drunkenness, ^m not in chambering and wantonness, ⁿ not in strife and envying.

14 But ^o put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, ^p and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.

3-5. 1 1 Cor. vi. 9. Gal. v. 19. Eph. v. 3-5. Col. iii. 5. 1 Thes. iv. 3-5. 2 Pet. ii. 14. 18-20. Jude 23. 21. 26. Phil. ii. 3. Jam. iii. 14-16. iv. 5. 1 Pet. ii. 1, 2. n Gal. iii. 27. Eph. iv. 24. Col. iii. 10-12. o viii. 12, 13. Gal. v. 16, 17. 24. Col. iii. 5-8. 1 Pet. ii. 11. 1 John ii. 15-17.

CHAP. XIV.

Directions to receive candidly the weak in faith, and not to despise or judge one another, in respect of things doubtful or indifferent, 1-6; but to consider their relation and accountability to Christ, 7-12. Exhortations to caution, charity, humility, and self-denial, in using their Christian liberty, 13-23.

HIM that is ^a weak in the faith. ^b receive ye, ^c but ^d * not to doubtful disputations.

2 For one believeth ^e that he may eat all things: ^f another, who is weak, ^g eateth herbs.

3 Let not him that eateth, ^h despise him that eateth not; and let not him which eateth not, ⁱ judge him that eateth: ^j for God hath received him.

4 ^k Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth; Yea, ^l he shall be holden up: for God is able to make him stand.

5 One man ^m esteemeth one day above another: another ⁿ esteemeth every day alike. ^o Let every man be fully ^p persuaded in his own mind,

6 He that ^q regardeth the day, ^r regardeth it unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it. He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, ^s for he giveth God thanks: and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks.

7 For ^t none of us liveth to himself, and no man dieth to himself.

8 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord: and whether we die, ^u we die unto the Lord: ^v whether we live, therefore, or die, we are the Lord's.

9 For to this end ^w Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be ^x Lord both of the dead and living.

10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou ^y set at nought thy brother? ^z for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.

11 For it is written, ^a As I live, saith the Lord, ^b every knee shall

Prov. xxiii. 20. Is. xlii. 12, 13. xxviii. 7, 8. Am. vi. 4-6. Matt. xxiv. 48-51. Luke xvi. 19. xvii. 27, 28. xxi. 34. 1 Cor. vi. 10. Gal. v. 21. Eph. v. 18. 1 Pet. ii. 11. iv. 5. Col. iii. 5. 1 m Gal. v. 15. 21. 26. Phil. ii. 3. Jam. iii. 14-16. iv. 5. 1 Pet. ii. 1, 2. n Gal. iii. 27. Eph. iv. 24. Col. iii. 10-12. o viii. 12, 13. Gal. v. 16, 17. 24. Col. iii. 5-8. 1 Pet. ii. 11. 1 John ii. 15-17.

a 21. iv. 19. xv. 1. Job iv. 3. Is. xxxv. 3, 4. xl. 11. xlii. 3. Ez. xxxiv. 4. 16. Zech. xi. 16. Matt. xii. 20. xiv. 31. xviii. 6. 10. Luke xvii. 2. 1 Cor. iii. 1. 2. viii. 7-13. ix. 22. b xv. 7. Matt. x. 40-42. xviii. 5. John xiii. 20. Phil. ii. 29. 2 John 8-10. c 2-5. d Or, not to judge his doubtful thoughts. e 14. 1 Cor. x. 25. Gal. ii. 12. 1 Tim. iv. 4. Tit. i. 15. Heb. ix. 10. xiii. 9. e 22, 23. f Gen. i. 29. ix. 3. Prov. xv. 17. Dan. i. 12. 16. g 10, 15, 21. Zech. iv. 10. Matt. xviii. 10. Luke xviii. 9. 1 Cor. viii. 11-13. h 13. Matt. vii. 1, 2. ix. 14. xi. 18, 19. 1 Cor. x. 29, 30. Col. ii. 16, 17. i Acts x. 34. 44. xv. 8, 9. k ix. 20. Acts xi. 17. 1 Cor. iv. 4, 5. Jam. iv. 11, 12. l 3. xi. 23. xvi. 25. Deut. xxxiii. 27-29. Ps. xviii. 5. xxxvii. 17. 24. 28. cxix. 116, 117. John x. 28-30. Rom. viii. 31-39. Heb. vii. 26. 1 Pet. i. 5. Jude 24. m Gal. iv. 9, 10. Col. ii. 16, 17. n 14. 23. 1 Cor. viii. 7-11. o Or, assured. 1 John iii. 19-21. + Or, observeth. o Ex. xii. 14. 42. xvi. 25. Is. lviii. 5. Zech. vii. 5, 6. p Matt. xiv. 19. xv. 36. John vi. 23. 1 Cor. x. 30, 31. 1 Tim. iv. 3-5. q 9. 1 Cor. vi. 19, 20. 2 Cor. v. 15. Gal. ii. 19, 20. Phil. i. 20-24. Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet. iv. 2. r John xxi. 19. Acts xiii. 36. xx. 24. xxi. 13. Phil. ii. 17. 30. 1 Thes. v. 10. s 1 Cor. iij. 22. xv. 23. 1 Thes. iv. 14-18. Rev. xiv. 13. t Is. liii. 10-12. Luke xxiv. 26. 2 Cor. v. 14. Heb. xii. 2. 1 Pet. i. 21. Rev. i. 18. u Matt. xxviii. 18. John v. 22, 23, 27-29. Acts x. 36. 42. Eph. i. 20-23. Phil. ii. 10, 11. 2 Tim. iv. 1. 1 Pet. iv. 5. x 3, 4. Luke xliii. 11. Acts ii. 11. y ii. 16. Ec. xii. 14. Matt. xxv. 31, 32. John v. 22. Acts x. 42. xvii. 31. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 2 Cor. v. 10. Jude 14, 15. Rev. xx. 11-15. z Num. xiv. 21. 28. Is. xlix. 18. Jer. xxii. 24. Ez. v. 11. Zeph. ii. 9. a Ps. lxxii. 11. Is. xlv. 22-25. Phil. ii. 10. Rev. v. 14.

b x. 9. xv. 9. Matt. x. 32. 1 John iv. 15. 2 John 7.
c Ec. xi. 9. Matt. xii. 36. xviii. 23. &c. Luke xvi. 2. Gal. vi. 5. 1 Pet. iv. 5.
d 4. 10. Jam. ii. 4. iv. 11.
e Luke xii. 57. 1 Cor. xi. 13. 2 Cor. v. 14.
f ix. 32. 33. xi. 9. xvi. 17. Lev. xix. 14. Is. lvii. 14. Ez. xiv. 3. Matt. xvi. 23. xviii. 7. Luke xvii. 2. 1 Cor. viii. 9—13. 2 Cor. vi. 3. Phil. i. 10. Rev. ii. 14.
g 2 Sam. xii. 14. 1 Tim. v. 14. 1 John ii. 10.
h Acts x. 28.
i See on 2.
• Gr. common.
Acts x. 14, 15. xi. 8, 9.
k 23. 1 Cor. viii. 7.
l Ez. xiii. 22. 1 Cor. viii. 12.
m xiii. 10. xv. 2. 1 Cor. xiii. 1. xiii. 1. 4. 5. Gal. v. 13. Phil. ii. 2—4.
† Gr. according to charity.
n 1 Cor. viii. 11. 2 Pet. ii. 1. 1 John ii. 2.
o xii. 17. 1 Cor. x. 29. 30. 2 Cor. viii. 20, 21. 1 Thes. v. 22.
p Dan. ii. 44. Matt. iii. 2. vi. 33. Luke xiv. 15. xvii. 20, 21. John iii. 3. 5. 1 Cor. iv. 20. vi. 9. 1 Thes. ii. 12.
q 1 Cor. viii. 8. Col. ii. 16, 17. Heb. viii. 9.
r Is. xlv. 24. Jer. xlviii. 5. 6. Dan. ix. 24. Matt. vi. 33. 1 Cor. i. 30. 2 Cor. v. 21. Phil. iii. 9. 2 Pet. i. 1.
s v. 1. 5. viii. 6. 15, 16. xv. 13. Is. lv. 12. Jer. 3. Acts ix. 31. xiii. 52. Gal. v. 22. Phil. ii. 1. iii. 1. iv. 4. 7. Col. i. 11. 1 Thes. i. 6. 1 Pet. i. 3. 4. vi. 22. xii. 11. xvi. 13. Mark viii. 34. John xii. 26. 1 Cor. vii. 22. Gal. vi. 15. 16. Col. iii. 24. Tit. ii. 11—14. u xii. 1. 2. Gen. iv. 7. Ec. ix. 7. Acts x. 35. Phil. iv. 18. 1 Tim. ii. 1. v. 4. 1 Pet. ii. 5. 20. x 2 Cor. iv. 2. v. 11. vi. 4. viii. 21. 1 Thes. i. 3. 4. Jam. ii. 19—26. 1 Pet. iii. 16. y xii. 18. Ps. xxix. 14. exxxviii. 1. Matt. v. 9. Mark ix. 50. 2 Cor. xiii. 11. Eph. iv. 2—7. Phil. ii. 1—4. Col. iii. 12—15. Heb. vii. 14. Jam. iii. 13—18. 1 Pet. iii. 11. z xv. 2. 1 Cor. x. 23. xiv. 12—17. 26. Eph. iv. 20. 1 Thes. v. 11, 12. 1 Tim. i. 4. a See on 15.—Matt. xviii. 6. 1 Cor. vi. 12, 13. viii. 8. 13. x. 31. b Eph. ii. 10. Phil. i. 6. c 14. Matt. xx. 11. Acts x. 15. 1 Tim. iv. 3—5. Tit. i. 15. d 14. 21. 1 Cor. vii. 9—12. x. 32. 31. e 17. xv. 1. 2. 1 Cor. viii. 13. f 13. Mal. ii. 8. Matt. xvi. 23. xviii. 7—10. Luke xviii. 1, 2. Phil. i. 10. Heb. xii. 13. Rev. ii. 14. g 2. 5. 14. 21. Col. vi. 1. Jam. iii. 13. h vii. 15. 24. Acts xiv. 16. 2 Cor. x. 12. 1 John iii. 21. i 1 Cor. viii. 7. • Or, discerneth, or, puttest a difference between meats.
k xiii. 2. 1 Cor. vi. 20—31. Gr. 1 Tit. i. 15. Heb. xi. 6.

CHAP. XV.

In condescension to the weak, the strong should give up their own will for the good of others, after the example of Christ, 1—5. All the scriptures were written for our instruction, 6. The apostle prays for love and harmony among believers in the worship of God, 7—10, shews that the Scriptures forbid the union of Jews and Gentiles in the service of God, and joining his prayers, 9—12; that he thus exhorts the Christians at Rome, as the apostle of the Gentiles, 13—16; and his extensive labours and usefulness, 17—21: he avows his purpose of visiting Rome, in his way to Spain.

desires their prayers in respect of his previous journey to Jerusalem, with the contributions of the Gentile converts, 22—32; and prays for them, 33.

WE then, that are strong, ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.

2 Let every one of us please his neighbour for his good to edification.

3 For even Christ pleased not himself: but, as it is written, The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me.

4 For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning; that we, through patience, and comfort of the scriptures, might have hope.

5 Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be like-minded one toward another, according to Christ Jesus:

6 That ye may with one mind and one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.

7 Wherefore receive ye one another, as Christ also received us to the glory of God.

8 Now I say that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm the promises made unto the fathers:

9 And that the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy; as it is written, For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy name.

10 And again he saith, Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people.

11 And again, Praise the Lord all ye Gentiles; and laud him, all ye people.

12 And again, Esaias saith, There shall be a root of Jesse, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles: in him shall the Gentiles trust.

13 Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost.

14 And I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye also are full of goodness, filled with all knowledge, able also to admonish one another.

15 Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some sort, thus putting you

iv. 20. 1 Cor. iv. 16. 2 Cor. xiii. 10. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Thes. ii. 1. 1 John ii. 14.
b xiv. 14. 1 Cor. ix. 34. 2 Thes. ii. 2—24. Gal. vi. 2. 1 Thes. v. 14.
c See on 1.
d xiv. 16. 1 Cor. ix. 19—22. x. 24. 2 Thes. ii. 2. 5. 1 Thes. v. 14.
e Ps. xl. 6—8. Matt. xxvii. 26. 42. John ix. 34. v. 30. vi. 38. viii. 29. xiv. 27. xv. 26. Phil. ii. 8.
f Ps. lxxv. 9. 20. lxxviii. 50. 52. Matt. x. 23. John xv. 24.
g ix. 13. 26. 1 Cor. ix. 10. x. 11. 2 Tim. iii. 15. 17. 2 Pet. i. 20, 21.
h v. 3—5. viii. 24. 25. xii. 12. Ps. cxlvi. 31—33. Heb. vi. 13—17. x. 18. 26. Jam. v. 7—11. 1 Pet. i. 11.
i 15. lxxviii. 6. Ps. lxxviii. 15. 1 Pet. iii. 20. 2 Pet. iii. 15. 18.
k 2 Cor. i. 3, 4. vii. 6.
l xii. 15. 2 Cor. xxi. 14. Jer. xxviii. 25. Eze. xl. 14. Act. i. 10. 2 Cor. i. 10. 2 Cor. xiii. 11. Phil. i. 27. ii. 2. iv. 2. 11. 1 Thes. ii. 1.
• Or, after the example of.
a Eph. v. 2. Phil. ii. 4. 5.
m v. 11. 2 Pet. iii. 18. 2 Thes. ii. 15. 2 Pet. i. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

in mind, ^m because of the grace that is given to me of God, 16 That ^a I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ^o ministering the gospel of God, that ^p the ^{*} offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, ^q being sanctified by the Holy Ghost.

17 I have therefore ^r whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ ^s in those things which pertain to God.

18 For ^t I will not dare to speak of any of those things ^u which Christ hath not wrought by me, ^v to make the Gentiles obedient ^w by word and deed.

19 Through ^x mighty signs and wonders, ^y by the power of the Spirit of God; ^z so that from Jerusalem, and round about unto Illyricum, I have ^a fully preached the Gospel of Christ.

20 Yea, ^b so have I strived to preach the Gospel, not where Christ was named, lest I should ^c build upon another man's foundation:

21 But as it is written, ^d To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see: and they that have not heard, shall understand.

22 For which cause also ^e I have been ^{*} much hindered from coming to you.

23 But now having no more place in these parts, ^f and having a great desire these many years to come unto you;

24 Whensoever ^g I take my journey into Spain, I will come to you; for I trust to see you in my journey, ^h and to be brought on my way thitherward by you, ⁱ if first I be somewhat filled ^j with your company.

25 But now ^k I go unto Jerusalem, to minister unto the saints.

26 For ^l it hath pleased them of Macedonia and Achaia to make a certain contribution, for ^m the poor saints which are at Jerusalem.

27 It hath pleased them verily; ⁿ and their debtors they are. For if the Gentiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, their duty is also to minister unto them in carnal things.

28 When therefore I have performed this, ^o and have sealed to them this fruit, ^p I will come by you into Spain.

29 And I am sure that when I come unto you, I shall come ^q in the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.

30 Now I beseech you, brethren, ^r for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake,

31 ^s that ye strive together with me in your prayers to God for me. 32 That ^t I may be delivered from them that ^u do not believe in Judea; ^v and that my service which I have for Jerusalem may be ^w accepted of the saints; 33 That ^x I may come unto you with joy ^y by the will of God, ^z and may with you be refreshed. 34 Now ^a the God of peace ^b be with you all. Amen.

Ps. cxliii. 10. Phil. ii. 1. Gen. xxxiii. 24. 2 Cor. i. 11. Eph. vi. 19. 20. Col. ii. 1, 2. iv. 12, 13. 1 Thes. v. 25. 2 Thes. iii. 1. Acts xxi. 27-31. xxii. 24. xxiii. 12-24. xxiv. 1-9. xxv. 2, 3, 24. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. Or, are disobedient. z 25, 26. 2 Cor. viii. 4. ix. 1. a Acts xxi. 17-26. b 23, 24. i. 10-13. Acts xxvii. 1. 41-43. xxviii. 15, 16, 30, 31. Phil. i. 12-14. c Acts xxvii. 21. 1 Cor. iv. 19. Jam. iv. 15. d Prov. xxv. 13. 1 Cor. xvi. 18. 2 Cor. vii. 13. 1 Thes. iii. 6-10. 2 Tim. i. 16. Philem. 7. 20. e xvi. 20. 1 Cor. xiv. 33. 2 Cor. v. 19, 20. xiii. 11. Phil. iv. 9. 1 Thes. v. 23. 2 Thes. iii. 16. Heb. xiii. 20. f xvi. 24. Ruth ii. 4. Matt. i. 23. xxviii. 20. 2 Cor. xiii. 14. 2 Tim. iv. 22.

CHAP. XVI.

The apostle commends Phebe to the Christians at Rome; and sends salutations to many by name, 1-16. He warns them against those, who caused divisions and offences, 17-20. He names several brethren, who joined in their salutations of them, 21-23. He concludes with prayers for them, and ascriptions of glory to God, 24-27.

CHAP. XVI.

1 That ^a ye receive her in the Lord ^b as becometh saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever business she hath need of you: ^c for she hath been a succourer of many, and of myself also.

2 Greet ^d Priscilla and Aquila, ^e my helpers in Christ Jesus:

3 Who ^f have for my life ^g laid down their own necks: unto whom not only I give thanks, but ^h also all the churches of the Gentiles.

4 Likewise greet ⁱ the church that is in their house. Salute ^j my well-beloved Epenetus, ^k who is the first-fruits of ^l Achaia unto Christ.

5 Greet Mary, ^m who bestowed much labour on us.

6 Salute Andronicus and Junia, ⁿ my kinsmen, and ^o my fellow-prisoners, ^p who are of note among the apostles; who also ^q were in Christ before me.

7 Greet Amplias, ^r my beloved in the Lord.

8 Salute Urbane, ^s our helper in Christ, and Stachys, my beloved.

9 Salute Apelles, ^t approved in Christ. Salute them which are ^u of Aristobulus' ^{*} household.

10 Salute Herodion my kinsman. Greet them that be of the ^v household of Narcissus, which are in the Lord.

11 Salute Tryphena and Tryphosa, who ^w labour in the Lord. Salute the beloved Persis, which laboured much in the Lord.

12 Salute Rufus ^x chosen in the Lord; and ^y his mother and mine.

13 Salute my friends, ^z Or, friends. c Matt. ix. 38. 1 Cor. xv. 58. xvi. 16. Col. i. 29. iv. 12. 1 Thes. i. 3. v. 12, 13. 1 Tim. iv. 10. v. 17, 18. Heb. vi. 10, 11. d Mark xv. 21. John xv. 16. Eph. i. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 13. 2 John 1. 49, 50. Mark iii. 35. John xix. 27. 1 Tim. v. 2.

14 Salute my friends, ^a Or, friends. c Matt. ix. 38. 1 Cor. xv. 58. xvi. 16. Col. i. 29. iv. 12. 1 Thes. i. 3. v. 12, 13. 1 Tim. iv. 10. v. 17, 18. Heb. vi. 10, 11. d Mark xv. 21. John xv. 16. Eph. i. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 13. 2 John 1. 49, 50. Mark iii. 35. John xix. 27. 1 Tim. v. 2.

15 Salute my friends, ^b Or, friends. c Matt. ix. 38. 1 Cor. xv. 58. xvi. 16. Col. i. 29. iv. 12. 1 Thes. i. 3. v. 12, 13. 1 Tim. iv. 10. v. 17, 18. Heb. vi. 10, 11. d Mark xv. 21. John xv. 16. Eph. i. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 13. 2 John 1. 49, 50. Mark iii. 35. John xix. 27. 1 Tim. v. 2.

16 Salute my friends, ^c Or, friends. c Matt. ix. 38. 1 Cor. xv. 58. xvi. 16. Col. i. 29. iv. 12. 1 Thes. i. 3. v. 12, 13. 1 Tim. iv. 10. v. 17, 18. Heb. vi. 10, 11. d Mark xv. 21. John xv. 16. Eph. i. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 13. 2 John 1. 49, 50. Mark iii. 35. John xix. 27. 1 Tim. v. 2.

17 Salute my friends, ^d Or, friends. c Matt. ix. 38. 1 Cor. xv. 58. xvi. 16. Col. i. 29. iv. 12. 1 Thes. i. 3. v. 12, 13. 1 Tim. iv. 10. v. 17, 18. Heb. vi. 10, 11. d Mark xv. 21. John xv. 16. Eph. i. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 13. 2 John 1. 49, 50. Mark iii. 35. John xix. 27. 1 Tim. v. 2.

18 Salute my friends, ^e Or, friends. c Matt. ix. 38. 1 Cor. xv. 58. xvi. 16. Col. i. 29. iv. 12. 1 Thes. i. 3. v. 12, 13. 1 Tim. iv. 10. v. 17, 18. Heb. vi. 10, 11. d Mark xv. 21. John xv. 16. Eph. i. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 13. 2 John 1. 49, 50. Mark iii. 35. John xix. 27. 1 Tim. v. 2.

19 Salute my friends, ^f Or, friends. c Matt. ix. 38. 1 Cor. xv. 58. xvi. 16. Col. i. 29. iv. 12. 1 Thes. i. 3. v. 12, 13. 1 Tim. iv. 10. v. 17, 18. Heb. vi. 10, 11. d Mark xv. 21. John xv. 16. Eph. i. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 13. 2 John 1. 49, 50. Mark iii. 35. John xix. 27. 1 Tim. v. 2.

20 Salute my friends, ^g Or, friends. c Matt. ix. 38. 1 Cor. xv. 58. xvi. 16. Col. i. 29. iv. 12. 1 Thes. i. 3. v. 12, 13. 1 Tim. iv. 10. v. 17, 18. Heb. vi. 10, 11. d Mark xv. 21. John xv. 16. Eph. i. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 13. 2 John 1. 49, 50. Mark iii. 35. John xix. 27. 1 Tim. v. 2.

21 Salute my friends, ^h Or, friends. c Matt. ix. 38. 1 Cor. xv. 58. xvi. 16. Col. i. 29. iv. 12. 1 Thes. i. 3. v. 12, 13. 1 Tim. iv. 10. v. 17, 18. Heb. vi. 10, 11. d Mark xv. 21. John xv. 16. Eph. i. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 13. 2 John 1. 49, 50. Mark iii. 35. John xix. 27. 1 Tim. v. 2.

22 Salute my friends, ⁱ Or, friends. c Matt. ix. 38. 1 Cor. xv. 58. xvi. 16. Col. i. 29. iv. 12. 1 Thes. i. 3. v. 12, 13. 1 Tim. iv. 10. v. 17, 18. Heb. vi. 10, 11. d Mark xv. 21. John xv. 16. Eph. i. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 13. 2 John 1. 49, 50. Mark iii. 35. John xix. 27. 1 Tim. v. 2.

23 Salute my friends, ^j Or, friends. c Matt. ix. 38. 1 Cor. xv. 58. xvi. 16. Col. i. 29. iv. 12. 1 Thes. i. 3. v. 12, 13. 1 Tim. iv. 10. v. 17, 18. Heb. vi. 10, 11. d Mark xv. 21. John xv. 16. Eph. i. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 13. 2 John 1. 49, 50. Mark iii. 35. John xix. 27. 1 Tim. v. 2.

24 Salute my friends, ^k Or, friends. c Matt. ix. 38. 1 Cor. xv. 58. xvi. 16. Col. i. 29. iv. 12. 1 Thes. i. 3. v. 12, 13. 1 Tim. iv. 10. v. 17, 18. Heb. vi. 10, 11. d Mark xv. 21. John xv. 16. Eph. i. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 13. 2 John 1. 49, 50. Mark iii. 35. John xix. 27. 1 Tim. v. 2.

25 Salute my friends, ^l Or, friends. c Matt. ix. 38. 1 Cor. xv. 58. xvi. 16. Col. i. 29. iv. 12. 1 Thes. i. 3. v. 12, 13. 1 Tim. iv. 10. v. 17, 18. Heb. vi. 10, 11. d Mark xv. 21. John xv. 16. Eph. i. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 13. 2 John 1. 49, 50. Mark iii. 35. John xix. 27. 1 Tim. v. 2.

26 Salute my friends, ^m Or, friends. c Matt. ix. 38. 1 Cor. xv. 58. xvi. 16. Col. i. 29. iv. 12. 1 Thes. i. 3. v. 12, 13. 1 Tim. iv. 10. v. 17, 18. Heb. vi. 10, 11. d Mark xv. 21. John xv. 16. Eph. i. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 13. 2 John 1. 49, 50. Mark iii. 35. John xix. 27. 1 Tim. v. 2.

27 Salute my friends, ⁿ Or, friends. c Matt. ix. 38. 1 Cor. xv. 58. xvi. 16. Col. i. 29. iv. 12. 1 Thes. i. 3. v. 12, 13. 1 Tim. iv. 10. v. 17, 18. Heb. vi. 10, 11. d Mark xv. 21. John xv. 16. Eph. i. 4. 2 Thes. ii. 13. 2 John 1. 49, 50. Mark iii. 35. John xix. 27. 1 Tim. v. 2.

g viii. 29. Col. i. 2. 14 Salute Asyncritus, Phlegon,
 Heb. iii. 1. 1 Hermias, Patrobas, Hermes, & and
 Pet. i. 32, 23. the brethren which are with
 h 2. i. 7. Is. ix. 21. them.
 Eph. i. 1. 1 Pet. i. 2.
 i Acts xv. 37. 1 15 Salute Philologus, and Julia,
 Cor. xvi. 20. 2 Nereus, and his sister, and Olym-
 Cor. xiii. 12. 1 pas, & and all the saints which are
 Thes. v. 26. 1 with them.
 Pet. v. 14.
 k 4. 16 Salute one another ⁱ with an
 l Phil. iii. 17. 2 holy kiss. ^k The churches of Christ
 Thes. ii. 14, 15. salute you.
 m Acts xv. 1—5. 17 ¶ Now I beseech you, bre-
 24. 1 Cor. i. 10. thren, ⁱ mark them which ^m cause
 —15. iii. 3. xi. divisions and ^a offences, contrary to
 18. Gal. i. 7—9. the doctrine which ye have learn-
 ii. 4. Phil. iii. 2. ed; ^o and avoid them.
 3. Col. ii. 8. 2
 Pet. ii. 1. 2. 1
 John ii. 19. 2
 John 7—10. 18 For they that are such ^p serve
 Jude 19. not our Lord Jesus Christ, ^q but
 n Luke xvi. 1. their own belly; and ^r by good
 o Matt. xviii. 17. words and fair speeches deceive
 1 Cor. v. 9—11. the hearts of ^s the simple.
 2 Thes. iii. 6. 19 For ^t your obedience is come
 14. 1 Tim. vi. abroad unto all *men*. ^u I am glad
 3—5. Tit. iii. 10. therefore on your behalf; but ^x yet
 John 19, 11. I would have you wise unto that
 p Matt. vi. 24. which is good, and ^y simple con-
 John xii. 20. cerning evil.
 Gal. i. 19. Phil. ii. 21. Gal. iii.
 24. Jam. i. 1. 20 And ^y the God of peace
 Jude 1. Rev. i. 1. ^z shall [†] bruise Satan under your
 q 1 Sam. ii. 11— feet;
 17. 29. Is. lvi. ^a shall [†] bruise Satan under your
 10—12. Ez. xiii. 19. Hos. iv. 8—11. Mic. iii. 5. Mal. i. 10. Matt.
 xxiv. 48—51. Phil. iii. 19. 1 Tim. vi. 5. 2 Pet. ii. 10—15. Jude
 12. ^r 2 Chr. xviii. 5. 12—27. Is. xxx. 10, 11. Jer. viii. 10, 11.
 xviii. 17. xxviii. 1—9. 15—17. Ez. xiii. 19. Mic. iii. 5. Matt. vii.
 15. xlviii. 14. 24. 2 Cor. ii. 17. iv. 2. xi. 15—15. Col. ii. 4. 2 Thes.
 ii. 10. 1 Tim. vi. 5. 2 Tim. ii. 16—15. iii. 2—6. Tit. i. 10—12. 2
 Pet. ii. 18—20. 1 John iv. 1—3. Jude 16. ^x 19. Ps. xix. 7.
 exix. 199. Prov. viii. 5. xvi. 15. xviii. 2. 2 Cor. xi. 3. ^t i. 8. 1
 Thes. i. 8. 9. ^u Eph. i. 19—17. Col. i. 3—9. 1 Thes. i. 2. 3.
 vi. 8—10. ^x 1 King's iii. 9—12. Ps. cx. 3. Is. xi. 2. 3. Matt. x.
 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 20. Eph. i. 17. 18. v. 17. Phil. i. 9. Col. i. 9. iii.
 15. 2 Tim. iii. 15—17. Jam. iii. 13—15. ^y Or, *harmlers*. Luke
 x. 3. Phil. ii. 15. ^y See on xv. 32. ^z Gen. iii. 15. Is. xlv.
 8—12. Rom. viii. 37. Heb. ii. 14, 15. 1 John ii. 8. Rev. xi. 1—5.
 † Or, *tread*. Job xl. 12. Is. lvi. 3. Zech. x. 5. Mal. iv. 3. Luke x. 19.

feet shortly. ^a The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you. Amen.

21 ¶ ^b Timotheus my work-fellow, and ^c Lucius, and ^d Jason, and ^e Sosipater, ^f my kinsmen, salute you.

22 I Tertius, ^g who wrote *this* epistle, ^h salute you in the Lord.

23 ⁱ Gaius mine host, and of the whole church, saluteth you. ^k Erastus the chamberlain of the city saluteth you, and Quartus a brother.

24 ^l The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

25 ¶ Now ^m to him that is of power to stablish you ⁿ according to my gospel, ^o and the preaching of Jesus Christ, ^p according to the revelation of the mystery, ^q which was kept secret since the world began.

26 But ^r now is made manifest, ^s and by the scriptures of the prophets, ^t according to the commandment of ^u the everlasting God, made known unto all nations ^v for the obedience of faith:

27 To God ^w only wise, *be* glory, through Jesus Christ, forever. Amen.

n i. 16. 2 Cor. iv. 3. Gal. i. 2. 2 Thes. ii. 14. 2 Tim. ii. 4. o Acts ix. 20. 1 Cor. i. 25. ii. 2. 2 Cor. iv. 5. p 1 Cor. ii. 7. Col. i. 26. q Ps. lxxviii. 2. Dan. ii. 22. Am. iii. 7. Matt. xiii. 17. 15. Luke x. 24. 24. Eph. iii. 3. 5. 9. 11. 1 Pet. i. 10—12. 20. r Eph. i. 9. Col. i. 26. 2 Tim. i. 10. Tit. i. 2. 3. s x. 2. iii. 21. xv. 4. Acts viii. 32—35. x. 45. xvi. 22. 23. Gal. iii. 5. Eph. ii. 28. Rev. xiii. 25. t Matt. xxviii. 19. 20. Mark xvi. 16. Luke xiv. 35—45. Acts xiii. 46. 47. xvi. 17. 18. u 2 Tim. i. 20. Gen. xvi. 7. Deut. xxxiii. 27. Is. ix. 6. xl. 26. Mic. v. 2. 1 Tim. i. 17. Heb. ix. 14. xii. 4. 1 John x. 20. Rev. i. 3. 14. 17. x. 1. 1. 5. xv. 15. Acts vi. 7. y xi. 39. Gal. i. 4. 5. Eph. iii. 20. 21. Phil. iv. 20. 1 Tim. i. 17. vi. 16. 2 Tim. iv. 18. Heb. xiii. 18. 11. 1 Pet. ii. 5. v. 10. 12. 2 Pet. iii. 15. Rev. i. 5. 6. ix. 2—11. v. 9—14. vii. 16—18. xix. 1—5. z xi. 2. 16. Ps. cxlviii. 5. Eph. i. 7. 8. iii. 10. Col. iii. 2. 5. Jude 25.

THE

FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

CORINTHIANS.

THE narrative of the apostle's successful preaching at Corinth has been considered. (*See*, Acts xviii. 1—18.) But speedily after he left the Church which he founded there, other teachers came among them, who made great pretensions to eloquence, wisdom, and knowledge of their Christian liberty, and thus undermined his influence, and the credit of his ministry. By these means the Corinthians were divided into parties, engaged in eager disputes, and seduced into various irregularities, schisms, and errors.—It appears that this letter to the Corinthians was written by St. Paul, in answer to one which he had received from them, (vii. 1.) and that the seventh, and some of the following chapters, are taken up in resolving certain doubts, and regulating certain points of order, some rising which the Corinthians had consulted him.—Though they had written to St. Paul, requesting his answer and direction in these points, they had not said one syllable about the enormities and disorders which had crept in among them, and in the blame of which they all shared; but his information concerning these

irregularities had come round to him from other quarters,—by more private intimations, (*1 Pet. i.*) The epistle was therefore written, not only as an answer to the enquiries of the Corinthians by letter, but in order to appear and condemn the various corruptions in doctrine and practice, which prevailed, to subvert the influence of the false teachers, and to re-assert his authority as apostle of that Church. For general truths he, with great address and power, made way for some direct and particular application to the several gross corruptions and dangerous errors into which they had been seduced. He stated the truth and a list of bad or common particulars, with great energy of argument and conviction of style; he resolved the several questions that had been proposed to him by, with great tenderness and wisdom, presented extracts from his pastorate with his other subjects, and he concluded with affectionate and pathetic prayers for them. Though this epistle is not so systematic as the preceding one, yet it is replete with important instruction, and contains the fullest and most interesting

declaration and demonstration of the resurrection of believers, in consequence of the resurrection of their Lord, which is any where to be found.—It is most evident, that the epistle was written by the apostle when residing at or near Ephesus, and some time before he left that city. (Note, xvi. 5—9.)—Many learned men calculate, that it was written about A. D. 55, or A. D. 57.—‘In the ninth year of Clandius, says Orosius, in the tenth, say others, in the twelfth, says Dr. Pearson, the Jews were banished from Rome; and St. Paul, coming to Corinth, finds Aquila and Priscilla.—(Acts xviii. 2.)—He stays there a year and half;—at Ephesus, three years, and at the close of these three years, he writes this epistle,—according to Dr. Pearson, A. D. 57.’ (Hibb.) But this learned writer has allowed no time for the apostle’s voyage and journey to Jerusalem, and his progress through the Churches of Syria, Galatia, and other parts of Asia Minor; and the same oversight has been fallen into by most of those, whom the author has had the opportunity of consulting, who date the epistle so early.—A. D. 54. Paul, at Corinth, meets with Aquila and Priscilla. A. D. 56. Paul departs from Corinth, and passeth to Ephesus; thence he sets out towards Jerusalem,

—he lands at Cesarea, goes down to Antioch, and comes into the regions of Galatia and Phrygia, confirming the disciples in all these places. A. D. 57. Paul returns to Ephesus.—A. D. 60. About this time a schism ariseth in the Church at Corinth, which causeth Paul, (now in or about Ephesus,) to write his First Epistle to the Corinthians.—(Index to the Quarto Oxford Bible, 1794.) The person who compiled this index seems to place the writing of the epistle subsequent to the tumult at Ephesus, which it certainly was not. (Notes, xvi. 5—9. 2 Cor. i. 8—11.) It could not, however, be written long before the apostle left Ephesus; and, probably, the index above quoted does not allow too much time for the apostle’s progress from Jerusalem to Ephesus. (Note, Acts xviii. 18—23.) This computation, therefore, the author has fixed on, as more satisfactory than any other which he has seen.—The epistle contains no express prophecies; but nothing can exceed the decided claim to divine inspiration which the writer advances. (Notes ii.) He either therefore claimed what he was not entitled to, or his epistles are not only genuine and authentic, but divinely inspired. (Preface to the Epistles.)

A. D. 60.

A. D. 60.

CHAPTER I.

a Rom. i. 1. Gal. ii. 7, 8. b iii. 9. ix. 1, 2. xv. 9. Luke vi. 13. John xx. 21. Acts i. 2, 25, 26. xxi. 21. Rom. i. 5. 2 Cor. xi. 5. xii. 12. Gal. i. 1. Eph. iv. 11. 1 Tim. i. 1. ii. 7. c ix. 16, 17. John xv. 16. 2 Cor. i. 1. Gal. i. 15, 16. Eph. i. 1. Col. i. 1. d Acts xviii. 17. e Acts xviii. 8—11. 2 Cor. i. 1. Gal. i. 2, 1 Thes. i. 1. 2 Thes. i. 1. 1 Tim. iii. 15. f Jude 1. g 30. vi. 9—11. John xvii. 17—19. Acts xv. 9. xxvi. 15. Eph. v. 26. Heb. ii. 11. x. 10. xiii. 12. h Rom. i. 7. 1 Thes. iv. 7. 2 Tim. i. 9. 1 Pet. i. 15, 16. i Ps. xiv. 11. Acts vii. 59, 60. ix. 14. xxi. 16, 17. 2 Thes. ii. 16, 17. 2 Tim. ii. 22. k viii. 6. Acts x. 36. Rom. x. 12. xiv. 8, 9. 2 Cor. iv. 5. Phil. ii. 9—11. Rev. xix. 16. l See on. Rom. i. 7.—1 Pet. i. 2. m See on. Rom. i. 8. Acts xi. 23. xxi. 20. vi. 17. n 3. John x. 30. xiv. 14, 16, 17. 26. xv. 26. 1 Tim. i. 14. o iv. 7—10. Rom. xi. 12. 2 Cor. ix. 11. Eph. ii. 7. iii. 8. p xii. 10. xiv. 5, 6, 26. Acts ii. 4. 2 Cor. viii. 7. Eph. vi. 19. Col. iv. 3, 4. q viii. 11. xiii. 2, 8. Rom. xv. 4. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Eph. i. 17. Phil. i. 9. Col. i. 9, 10. ii. 3. iii. 10. Jam. iii. 13. 2 Pet. iii. 18. r ii. 1, 2. Acts xviii. 5. xx. 21. 24. xxii. 18. xxiii. 11. xxviii. 23. 1 Tim. ii. 6. 2 Tim. i. 8. 1 John v. 11—13. Rev. i. 2. 9. vi. 9. xii. 11. 17. xix. 10. s Mark xvi. 20. Acts xi. 17. 21. Rom. xv. 19. 2 Cor. xii. 12. Gal. iii. 5. Heb. ii. 3, 4. t 2 Cor. xii. 13. u iv. 5. Gen. xlix. 18. Matt. xxv. 1. Luke xii. 36. Rom. viii. 19. Phil. iii. 20. 1 Thes. i. 10. 2 Tim. iv. 8. Tit. ii. 13. Heb. ix. 28. x. 36, 37. Jam. v. 7, 8. 2 Pet. iii. 12. Jude 21. v Gr. revelation. Luke xvii. 30. Col. iii. 4. 2 Thes. i. 7. 1 Tim. vi. 14, 15. 1 Pet. i. 13. iv. 13. v. 4. 1 John iii. 2. x Ps. xxxvii. 17. 28. Rom. xiv. 4. xvi. 25. 2 Cor. i. 21. 1 Thes. iii. 13. 2 Thes. iii. 3. 1 Pet. v. 10. y Eph. v. 27. Phil. ii. 15. Col. i. 23. 1 Thes. iii. 13. v. 23. 2 Pet. iii. 14. Jude 24, 25. z Phil. i. 6. 10. ii. 16. 2 Pet. iii. 10.

PAUL, ^a called to be ^b an apostle of Jesus Christ, ^c through the will of God, and ^d Sosthenes our brother,

2 Unto ^e the church of God which is at Corinth, ^f to them that are ^g sanctified in Christ Jesus, ^h called to be saints, ⁱ with all that in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ ^k our Lord, both their’s and our’s:

3 ^l Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 I ^m thank my God always on your behalf, for ⁿ the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ;

5 That ^o in every thing ye are enriched by him, ^p in all utterance, ^q and in all knowledge;

6 Even as ^r the testimony of Christ ^s was confirmed in you.

7 So that ^t ye come behind in no gift; ^u waiting for the ^v coming of our Lord Jesus Christ:

8 Who shall also ^w confirm you unto the end, ^x that ye may be blameless in ^y the day of our Lord Jesus Christ.

ix. 11. Eph. ii. 7. iii. 8. p xii. 10. xiv. 5, 6, 26. Acts ii. 4. 2 Cor. viii. 7. Eph. vi. 19. Col. iv. 3, 4. q viii. 11. xiii. 2, 8. Rom. xv. 4. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Eph. i. 17. Phil. i. 9. Col. i. 9, 10. ii. 3. iii. 10. Jam. iii. 13. 2 Pet. iii. 18. r ii. 1, 2. Acts xviii. 5. xx. 21. 24. xxii. 18. xxiii. 11. xxviii. 23. 1 Tim. ii. 6. 2 Tim. i. 8. 1 John v. 11—13. Rev. i. 2. 9. vi. 9. xii. 11. 17. xix. 10. s Mark xvi. 20. Acts xi. 17. 21. Rom. xv. 19. 2 Cor. xii. 12. Gal. iii. 5. Heb. ii. 3, 4. t 2 Cor. xii. 13. u iv. 5. Gen. xlix. 18. Matt. xxv. 1. Luke xii. 36. Rom. viii. 19. Phil. iii. 20. 1 Thes. i. 10. 2 Tim. iv. 8. Tit. ii. 13. Heb. ix. 28. x. 36, 37. Jam. v. 7, 8. 2 Pet. iii. 12. Jude 21. v Gr. revelation. Luke xvii. 30. Col. iii. 4. 2 Thes. i. 7. 1 Tim. vi. 14, 15. 1 Pet. i. 13. iv. 13. v. 4. 1 John iii. 2. x Ps. xxxvii. 17. 28. Rom. xiv. 4. xvi. 25. 2 Cor. i. 21. 1 Thes. iii. 13. 2 Thes. iii. 3. 1 Pet. v. 10. y Eph. v. 27. Phil. ii. 15. Col. i. 23. 1 Thes. iii. 13. v. 23. 2 Pet. iii. 14. Jude 24, 25. z Phil. i. 6. 10. ii. 16. 2 Pet. iii. 10.

9 ^a God is faithful: ^b by whom ^c ye were called unto ^d the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

10 ¶ Now ^e I beseech you, brethren, ^f by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, ^g that ye all speak the same thing, and ^h that there be no ⁱ divisions among you; but ^j that ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind, and in the same judgment.

11 For ^k it hath been declared to me of you, my brethren, by them ^l which are of the house of Chloe, ^m that there are contentions among you.

12 Now ⁿ this I say, that every one of you saith, ^o I am of Paul; and I of ^p Apollos; and I of ^q Cephas; and I of Christ.

13 Is ^r Christ divided? ^s was Paul crucified for you? ^t or were ye baptized in the name of Paul?

14 I ^u thank God, that I baptized none of you, but ^v Crispus and ^w Gaius;

15 Lest any should say that ^x I had baptized in mine own name.

16 And I baptized also the household of ^y Stephanas: besides I know not whether I baptized any other.

17 For Christ sent me ^z not to baptize, but to preach the Gospel: ^a not with wisdom of ^b words, ^c lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect.

18 For ^d the preaching of the cross is ^e to them that perish ^f foolishness; but ^g unto us which are saved it is the power of God.

21. John vii. 43. ix. 16. x. 19. Gr. g xi. 18. Gen. xxvii. 42. xxxvii. 2. 1 Sam. xxv. 14—17. h iii. 3. vi. 1—7. Prov. xii. 10. xviii. 6. 2 Cor. xii. 20. Gal. v. 15. 29, 26. Phil. ii. 14. 1 Tim. vi. 4. 2 Tim. ii. 23—25. Jam. iv. 1, 2. i vii. 29. xv. 50. 2 Cor. ix. 6. Gal. iii. 17. k iii. 4—6. 21—23. iv. 6. l xvi. 12. Acts xviii. 24—28. xix. 1. m ix. 5. xv. 5. John i. 42. Gal. ii. 9. n 2 Cor. xi. 4. Gal. i. 7. Eph. iv. 5. o vi. 19, 20. Rom. xiv. 9. 2 Cor. v. 14, 15. Tit. ii. 14. p 15. x. 2. Matt. xxviii. 19. Acts ii. 38. v. 48. xix. 5. q 4. xiv. 18. 2 Cor. ii. 14. Eph. v. 20. Col. iii. 15. 17. 1 Thes. v. 18. 1 Tim. i. 12. Phil. 4. r Acts xviii. 8. s Rom. xvi. 23. t John iii. 28, 29. vii. 18. 2 Cor. xi. 2. u xvi. 15. 17. Acts xvi. 15. 33. x John iv. 2. Acts x. 48. xxvi. 17, 18. y ii. 1. 4. 13. 2 Cor. iv. 2. x. 3, 4. 10. 2 Pet. i. 16. z ii. 5. a 23, 24. ii. 2. Gal. vi. 12—14. b Acts xiii. 41. 2 Cor. ii. 15, 16. iv. 3. 2 Thes. ii. 10. c 21, 23, 25. ii. 14. iii. 19. Acts xvii. 18, 32. d 24. Ps. cx. 2, 3. Rom. i. 16. 2 Cor. x. 4, 5. 1 Thes. i. 5. Heb. iv. 12.

Polysiphonia sp. 1. *Polysiphonia* sp. 2. *Polysiphonia* sp. 3. *Polysiphonia* sp. 4. *Polysiphonia* sp. 5. *Polysiphonia* sp. 6. *Polysiphonia* sp. 7. *Polysiphonia* sp. 8. *Polysiphonia* sp. 9. *Polysiphonia* sp. 10. *Polysiphonia* sp. 11. *Polysiphonia* sp. 12. *Polysiphonia* sp. 13. *Polysiphonia* sp. 14. *Polysiphonia* sp. 15. *Polysiphonia* sp. 16. *Polysiphonia* sp. 17. *Polysiphonia* sp. 18. *Polysiphonia* sp. 19. *Polysiphonia* sp. 20. *Polysiphonia* sp. 21. *Polysiphonia* sp. 22. *Polysiphonia* sp. 23. *Polysiphonia* sp. 24. *Polysiphonia* sp. 25. *Polysiphonia* sp. 26. *Polysiphonia* sp. 27. *Polysiphonia* sp. 28. *Polysiphonia* sp. 29. *Polysiphonia* sp. 30. *Polysiphonia* sp. 31. *Polysiphonia* sp. 32. *Polysiphonia* sp. 33. *Polysiphonia* sp. 34. *Polysiphonia* sp. 35. *Polysiphonia* sp. 36. *Polysiphonia* sp. 37. *Polysiphonia* sp. 38. *Polysiphonia* sp. 39. *Polysiphonia* sp. 40. *Polysiphonia* sp. 41. *Polysiphonia* sp. 42. *Polysiphonia* sp. 43. *Polysiphonia* sp. 44. *Polysiphonia* sp. 45. *Polysiphonia* sp. 46. *Polysiphonia* sp. 47. *Polysiphonia* sp. 48. *Polysiphonia* sp. 49. *Polysiphonia* sp. 50. *Polysiphonia* sp. 51. *Polysiphonia* sp. 52. *Polysiphonia* sp. 53. *Polysiphonia* sp. 54. *Polysiphonia* sp. 55. *Polysiphonia* sp. 56. *Polysiphonia* sp. 57. *Polysiphonia* sp. 58. *Polysiphonia* sp. 59. *Polysiphonia* sp. 60. *Polysiphonia* sp. 61. *Polysiphonia* sp. 62. *Polysiphonia* sp. 63. *Polysiphonia* sp. 64. *Polysiphonia* sp. 65. *Polysiphonia* sp. 66. *Polysiphonia* sp. 67. *Polysiphonia* sp. 68. *Polysiphonia* sp. 69. *Polysiphonia* sp. 70. *Polysiphonia* sp. 71. *Polysiphonia* sp. 72. *Polysiphonia* sp. 73. *Polysiphonia* sp. 74. *Polysiphonia* sp. 75. *Polysiphonia* sp. 76. *Polysiphonia* sp. 77. *Polysiphonia* sp. 78. *Polysiphonia* sp. 79. *Polysiphonia* sp. 80. *Polysiphonia* sp. 81. *Polysiphonia* sp. 82. *Polysiphonia* sp. 83. *Polysiphonia* sp. 84. *Polysiphonia* sp. 85. *Polysiphonia* sp. 86. *Polysiphonia* sp. 87. *Polysiphonia* sp. 88. *Polysiphonia* sp. 89. *Polysiphonia* sp. 90. *Polysiphonia* sp. 91. *Polysiphonia* sp. 92. *Polysiphonia* sp. 93. *Polysiphonia* sp. 94. *Polysiphonia* sp. 95. *Polysiphonia* sp. 96. *Polysiphonia* sp. 97. *Polysiphonia* sp. 98. *Polysiphonia* sp. 99. *Polysiphonia* sp. 100.

a Acts viii. 1-4.
b 2. 12. 1. 17. Ex.
19. 12. Jer. 1. 6.
7. Rom. xvi. 18.
2 Cor. x. 10. xi.
6.
c 1. 6. 12. viii. 20.
Acts xiii. 21.
xxv. 14. 2 Thim.
i. 16. 1 Tim. ii. 8.
2. 2 Tim. i. 8.
1 John iii. 14.
v. 13-15. Rev.
2. 2. 9. xix. 15.
d 1. 22-23. John
xvii. 3. Gal. iii.
1. v. 1. Phil.
iii. 8-10.
e 1. 25-27. Acts
xviii. 15-18. 18.
19. 20. 21. 22. 23.
1. 25-27. 16. 17.
2. 28. 3. 29. 4. 30.
18. 19. 20. 21. 22.
23. 24. 25. 26. 27.
f Acts ix. 17.
g 1. 11. 1. 17.
John. xvi. 13.
xvi. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5.
xvi. 17-20. 21.
22-24. 25. 26.
xvi. 27. 28. 29.
30. 31. 32. 33.
34. 35. 36. 37.
38. 39. 40. 41.
42. 43. 44. 45.
46. 47. 48. 49.
50. 51. 52. 53.
54. 55. 56. 57.
58. 59. 60. 61.
62. 63. 64. 65.
66. 67. 68. 69.
70. 71. 72. 73.
74. 75. 76. 77.
78. 79. 80. 81.
82. 83. 84. 85.
86. 87. 88. 89.
90. 91. 92. 93.
94. 95. 96. 97.
98. 99. 100.
h 1. 17. iii. 5. Acts
xvi. 14. 2 Cor.
10. 5. vi. 7.
i xiv. 20. Cor. 1.
1. 2. Phil. xxi. 1.
2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7.
8. 9. 10. 11. 12.
13. 14. 15. 16.
17. 18. 19. 20.
21. 22. 23. 24.
25. 26. 27. 28.
29. 30. 31. 32.
33. 34. 35. 36.
37. 38. 39. 40.
41. 42. 43. 44.
45. 46. 47. 48.
49. 50. 51. 52.
53. 54. 55. 56.
57. 58. 59. 60.
61. 62. 63. 64.
65. 66. 67. 68.
69. 70. 71. 72.
73. 74. 75. 76.
77. 78. 79. 80.
81. 82. 83. 84.
85. 86. 87. 88.
89. 90. 91. 92.
93. 94. 95. 96.
97. 98. 99. 100.
j 1. 11. 1. 18. 13.
John xvi. 1.
2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7.
8. 9. 10. 11. 12.
13. 14. 15. 16.
17. 18. 19. 20.
21. 22. 23. 24.
25. 26. 27. 28.
29. 30. 31. 32.
33. 34. 35. 36.
37. 38. 39. 40.
41. 42. 43. 44.
45. 46. 47. 48.
49. 50. 51. 52.
53. 54. 55. 56.
57. 58. 59. 60.
61. 62. 63. 64.
65. 66. 67. 68.
69. 70. 71. 72.
73. 74. 75. 76.
77. 78. 79. 80.
81. 82. 83. 84.
85. 86. 87. 88.
89. 90. 91. 92.
93. 94. 95. 96.
97. 98. 99. 100.
k 1. 11. 1. 18. 13.
John xvi. 1.
2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7.
8. 9. 10. 11. 12.
13. 14. 15. 16.
17. 18. 19. 20.
21. 22. 23. 24.
25. 26. 27. 28.
29. 30. 31. 32.
33. 34. 35. 36.
37. 38. 39. 40.
41. 42. 43. 44.
45. 46. 47. 48.
49. 50. 51. 52.
53. 54. 55. 56.
57. 58. 59. 60.
61. 62. 63. 64.
65. 66. 67. 68.
69. 70. 71. 72.
73. 74. 75. 76.
77. 78. 79. 80.
81. 82. 83. 84.
85. 86. 87. 88.
89. 90. 91. 92.
93. 94. 95. 96.
97. 98. 99. 100.
l 1. 11. 1. 18. 13.
John xvi. 1.
2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7.
8. 9. 10. 11. 12.
13. 14. 15. 16.
17. 18. 19. 20.
21. 22. 23. 24.
25. 26. 27. 28.
29. 30. 31. 32.
33. 34. 35. 36.
37. 38. 39. 40.
41. 42. 43. 44.
45. 46. 47. 48.
49. 50. 51. 52.
53. 54. 55. 56.
57. 58. 59. 60.
61. 62. 63. 64.
65. 66. 67. 68.
69. 70. 71. 72.
73. 74. 75. 76.
77. 78. 79. 80.
81. 82. 83. 84.
85. 86. 87. 88.
89. 90. 91. 92.
93. 94. 95. 96.
97. 98. 99. 100.
m 1. 11. 1. 18. 13.
John xvi. 1.
2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7.
8. 9. 10. 11. 12.
13. 14. 15. 16.
17. 18. 19. 20.
21. 22. 23. 24.
25. 26. 27. 28.
29. 30. 31. 32.
33. 34. 35. 36.
37. 38. 39. 40.
41. 42. 43. 44.
45. 46. 47. 48.
49. 50. 51. 52.
53. 54. 55. 56.
57. 58. 59. 60.
61. 62. 63. 64.
65. 66. 67. 68.
69. 70. 71. 72.
73. 74. 75. 76.
77. 78. 79. 80.
81. 82. 83. 84.
85. 86. 87. 88.
89. 90. 91. 92.
93. 94. 95. 96.
97. 98. 99. 100.
n 1. 11. 1. 18. 13.
John xvi. 1.
2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7.
8. 9. 10. 11. 12.
13. 14. 15. 16.
17. 18. 19. 20.
21. 22. 23. 24.
25. 26. 27. 28.
29. 30. 31. 32.
33. 34. 35. 36.
37. 38. 39. 40.
41. 42. 43. 44.
45. 46. 47. 48.
49. 50. 51. 52.
53. 54. 55. 56.
57. 58. 59. 60.
61. 62. 63. 64.
65. 66. 67. 68.
69. 70. 71. 72.
73. 74. 75. 76.
77. 78. 79. 80.
81. 82. 83. 84.
85. 86. 87. 88.
89. 90. 91. 92.
93. 94. 95. 96.
97. 98. 99. 100.
o 1. 11. 1. 18. 13.
John xvi. 1.
2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7.
8. 9. 10. 11. 12.
13. 14. 15. 16.
17. 18. 19. 20.
21. 22. 23. 24.
25. 26. 27. 28.
29. 30. 31. 32.
33. 34. 35. 36.
37. 38. 39. 40.
41. 42. 43. 44.
45. 46. 47. 48.
49. 50. 51. 52.
53. 54. 55. 56.
57. 58. 59. 60.
61. 62. 63. 64.
65. 66. 67. 68.
69. 70. 71. 72.
73. 74. 75. 76.
77. 78. 79. 80.
81. 82. 83. 84.
85. 86. 87. 88.
89. 90. 91. 92.
93. 94. 95. 96.
97. 98. 99. 100.
p 1. 11. 1. 18. 13.
John xvi. 1.
2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7.
8. 9. 10. 11. 12.
13. 14. 15. 16.
17. 18. 19. 20.
21. 22. 23. 24.
25. 26. 27. 28.
29. 30. 31. 32.
33. 34. 35. 36

The apostle declared, that he had not come among the Corinthians "with a show of wisdom and wisdom," but had preached Christ crucified, with plainness and humble diffi-

l xv. 44. 46. Jam. iii. 15. Jude 19. Gr.
m Matt. xvi. 23. John iii. 3-6. viii. 43. x. 26, 27. xii. 37, 38. Rom. viii. 5-8.
n 12. John xiv. 26. xv. 26. xvi. 8-15.
o i. 18. 23. John viii. 51, 52. x. 20. Acts xvii. 18. 32. xviii. 18. xxv. 19. xxvi. 24, 25.
p Prov. xiv. 6. John v. 44. vi. 44, 45. Acts xvi. 14. 2 Cor. iv. 4-6. 1 John ii. 20. 27. v. 20. Jude 19. q iii. 1. xiv. 37. Gal. vi. 1. Col. i. 9. * Or, discerneth. 2 Sam. xiv. 17. 1 Kings iii. 9-11. Ps. xxv. 14. Prov. xxviii. 5. Ec. viii. 5. John vii. 17. Eph. iv. 13, 14. Phil. i. 10. Gr. 1 Thes. v. 21. Heb. v. 14. 1 John iv. 1. r iv. 5. 2 Sam. xii. 16. 23. Acts xv. 1-5. xvi. 3. Gal. ii. 3-5. † Or, discerned. s Job xv. 8. xxii. 2. xl. 2. Is. xl. 13, 14. Jer. xxiii. 18. Rom. xi. 34. ‡ Gr. shall. t John xv. 15. xvi. 13-16. xvii. 6-8. Gal. i. 12. Eph. iii. 3, 4.

14 But ¹ the natural man ^m receiveth not ⁿ the things of the Spirit of God: for ^o they are foolishness unto him: ^p neither can he know *them*, because they are spiritually discerned.

15 But ^q he that is spiritual ^{*} judgeth all things, ^r yet he himself is [†] judged of no man.

16 For ^s who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he [‡] may instruct him? [§] but we have the mind of Christ

John v. 44. vi. 44, 45. Acts xvi. 14. 2 Cor. iv. 4-6. 1 John ii. 20. 27. v. 20. Jude 19. q iii. 1. xiv. 37. Gal. vi. 1. Col. i. 9. * Or, discerneth. 2 Sam. xiv. 17. 1 Kings iii. 9-11. Ps. xxv. 14. Prov. xxviii. 5. Ec. viii. 5. John vii. 17. Eph. iv. 13, 14. Phil. i. 10. Gr. 1 Thes. v. 21. Heb. v. 14. 1 John iv. 1. r iv. 5. 2 Sam. xii. 16. 23. Acts xv. 1-5. xvi. 3. Gal. ii. 3-5. † Or, discerned. s Job xv. 8. xxii. 2. xl. 2. Is. xl. 13, 14. Jer. xxiii. 18. Rom. xi. 34. ‡ Gr. shall. t John xv. 15. xvi. 13-16. xvii. 6-8. Gal. i. 12. Eph. iii. 3, 4.

CHAP. III.

a ii. 6. 15. Gal. vi. 1. b 3, 4. ii. 14. Matt. xvi. 23. Rom. vii. 14. c xiv. 20. Rom. ii. 20. Eph. iv. 13, 14. 1 John ii. 12. d Heb. v. 12-14. 1 Pet. ii. 2. e John xvi. 12. Heb. v. 11, 12. f i. 11. vi. 1-3. xi. 18. 2 Cor. xii. 20. Gal. v. 15. 19-21. Jam. iii. 16. iv. 1, 2. * Or, factions. g Hos. vi. 7. Mark vii. 21, 22. Eph. ii. 2, 3. iv. 22-24. Tit. iii. 3. 1 Pet. iv. 2. † Gr. according to man. h i. 12. iv. 6. i 7. iv. 1, 2. Luke i. 2. Rom. x. 14, 15. 2 Cor. iii. 6. iv. 5. 7. vi. 1. 4. xi. 23. k 10. ix. 17. xii. 4 -11. 28. Matt. xxv. 15. John iii. 27. Rom. xii. 3 -6. 1 Pet. iv. 10, 11. l 9, 10. iv. 14, 15. ix. 1. 7-11. xv. 1-11. Acts xviii. 4-11. 2 Cor. x. 14, 15. m Prov. xi. 25. Acts xviii. 26. 27. xix. 1. n i. 30. xv. 10. Ps. lxi. 9. 11. xcii. 13-15. cxxvii. 1. Is. lv. 10, 11. lxi. 11. Acts xi. 18. xiv. 27. xvi. 14. xxi. 19. Rom. xv. 18. 2 Cor. iii. 2-5. 1 Thes. i. 5. o xiii. 2. Ps. cxv. 1. Is. xl. 17. xli. 29. Dan. iv. 35. 2 Cor. xii. 11. Gal. vi. 3. p 9. iv. 6. John iv. 36-38. q iv. 5. ix. 17, 18. xv. 58. Ps. lxi. 12. Dan. xii. 3. Matt. v. 11, 12. x. 41, 42. xvi. 27. Rom. ii. 6. Gal. vi. 7, 8. Heb. vi. 10. 1 Pet. v. 4. 2 John 8. Rev. iii. 23. xxii. 12. r See on 6. Matt. ix. 37, 38. Mark xvi. 20. 2 Cor. vi. 1. 3 John 8. s Ps. lxxv. 9-13. lxxii. 16. lxxx. 8-11. Is. v. 1-7. xxvii. 2, 3. xxviii. 24-29. xxxii. 20. lxi. 3. 5. 11. Jer. ii. 21. Matt. xiii. 3-9. 18-30. 36-42. xx. 1-14. xxi. 33-44. Mark iv. 26-29. John iv. 35-38. xv. 1-8. * Or, tillage. t 16. vi. 19. Ps. cxviii. 22. Am. ix. 11, 12. Zech. vi. 12, 13. Matt. xvi. 18. Acts iv. 11. 2 Cor. vi. 16. Eph. ii. 10. 20-22. Col. ii. 7. 1 Tim. iii. 15. Heb. iii. 3, 4. 1 Pet. ii. 5.

The apostle shews, that he could not instruct the Corinthians in the deeper mysteries of the Gospel, because they were carnal, 1-3; as it appeared from their dissensions, 4. All ministers are servants to one Lord, 5; who employs them in cultivating his field, and in building his Church, 6-9. The apostle had laid the only true Foundation, and others must take care what they build on it: for their work would be tried as by fire, 10-15. Christians are the temple of God, and must not be defiled, 16, 17. Worldly wisdom is foolishness with God: and none ought to glory in men; for all things belong to true believers, 18-23.

AND I, brethren, could not speak unto you ^a as unto spiritual, but ^b as unto carnal, *even* as unto ^c babes in Christ.

2 I have ^d fed you with milk, and not with meat: ^e for hitherto ye were not able *to bear it*, neither yet now are ye able.

3 For ye are yet carnal: ^f for whereas *there is* among you envying, and strife, and ^{*} divisions, are ye not carnal, ^g and walk [†] as men?

4 For while one saith, ^h I am of Paul; and another, I am of Apollos; are ye not carnal?

5 Who then is Paul, and who is Apollos, ⁱ but ministers by whom ye believed, ^k even as the Lord gave to every man?

6 ^l I have planted, ^m Apollos watered; but ⁿ God gave the increase.

7 So then ^o neither is he that planteth any thing, neither is he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.

8 Now ^p he that planteth, and he that watereth, are one: ^q and every man shall receive his own reward, according to his own labour.

9 For ^r we are labourers together with God: ^s ye are God's ^{*} husbandry. *ye are* God's building.

q iv. 5. ix. 17, 18. xv. 58. Ps. lxi. 12. Dan. xii. 3. Matt. v. 11, 12. x. 41, 42. xvi. 27. Rom. ii. 6. Gal. vi. 7, 8. Heb. vi. 10. 1 Pet. v. 4. 2 John 8. Rev. iii. 23. xxii. 12. r See on 6. Matt. ix. 37, 38. Mark xvi. 20. 2 Cor. vi. 1. 3 John 8. s Ps. lxxv. 9-13. lxxii. 16. lxxx. 8-11. Is. v. 1-7. xxvii. 2, 3. xxviii. 24-29. xxxii. 20. lxi. 3. 5. 11. Jer. ii. 21. Matt. xiii. 3-9. 18-30. 36-42. xx. 1-14. xxi. 33-44. Mark iv. 26-29. John iv. 35-38. xv. 1-8. * Or, tillage. t 16. vi. 19. Ps. cxviii. 22. Am. ix. 11, 12. Zech. vi. 12, 13. Matt. xvi. 18. Acts iv. 11. 2 Cor. vi. 16. Eph. ii. 10. 20-22. Col. ii. 7. 1 Tim. iii. 15. Heb. iii. 3, 4. 1 Pet. ii. 5.

10 According ^u to the grace of God which is given unto me, ^v as a wise master-builder, ^w I have laid the Foundation, ^x and another buildeth thereon. ^y But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon.

11 For ^z other foundation can no man lay, than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ.

12 Now if any man build upon this Foundation ^a gold, silver, ^b precious stones, ^c wood, hay, stubble;

13 Every ^d man's work shall be made manifest: for ^e the day shall declare it, because ^f it shall be revealed by fire; ^g and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.

14 If ^h any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward.

15 If any man's ^k work shall be burned, ^l he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; ^m yet so as by fire.

16 ¶ ⁿ Know ye not that ^o ye are the temple of God, and *that* ^p the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

17 If ^q any man [†] defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy: ^r for the temple of God is holy; which *temple* ye are.

18 Let no man ^s deceive himself: ^t If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, ^u let him become a fool, that he may be wise.

19 For ^v the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. ^w For it is written, ^x He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

20 And again, ^y The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, ^z that they are vain.

21 Therefore let no man ^a glory in men; ^b for all things are yours;

22 Whether ^c Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, ^d or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are yours;

23 And ^e ye are Christ's; ^f and Christ is God's.

-47. xxv. 21-23. 1 Thes. ii. 19. 2 Tim. iv. 7, 8. 1 Pet. v. 1. 4. Rev. ii. 8-11. k 12, 13. Rev. iii. 13. 1 Acts xvii. 21, 22. 44. 2 John 8. m Am. iv. 11. Zech. iii. 2. 1 Pet. iv. 18. Jude 23. n v. 6. vi. 2, 3. 9. 16. ix. 13-24. Rom. vi. 3. Jam. i. 4. o 2 Cor. vi. 16, 17. Eph. ii. 21, 22. Heb. iii. 6. 1 Pet. ii. 5. p Ez. xxxv. 37. John xiv. 17. Rom. viii. 11. 2 Tim. i. 14. 1 John iv. 12. 15, 16. q vi. 18-20. Lev. xv. 31. xx. 3. Num. xix. 20. Ps. lxxiv. 3. lxxix. 1. Ez. v. 11. vii. 22. xxiii. 38, 39. Zeph. iii. 4. † Or, destroy. r Gen. xxviii. 17. Ex. iii. 5. 1 Chr. xxix. 3. Ps. xciii. 5. xix. 9. Is. lxvii. 11. Ez. xliii. 12. s vi. 9. xv. 33. Is. xlv. 20. Jer. xxxvii. 9. Luke xxi. 8. Gal. vi. 3. 7. Eph. v. 6. 2 Tim. iii. 13. Tit. iii. 3. Jam. i. 22. 26. 1 John i. 8. t i. 18-21. iv. 10. viii. 1, 2. Prov. iii. 5. 7. xxvi. 12. Is. v. 21. Jer. viii. 8. Rom. xi. 25. xii. 16. u Matt. xviii. 4. Mark x. 15. Luke xxviii. 17. x i. 19, 20. ii. 6. Is. xix. 11-14. xxix. 14-16. xlv. 25. Rom. i. 21, 22. y Job v. 13. z Ex. i. 10. xvi. 11. 2 Sam. xv. 31. xvi. 23. xvii. 14, 23. Esth. vii. 10. Ps. vii. 14, 15. ix. 15, 16. xli. 10. a Ps. xciv. 11. b Job xi. 11, 12. Ps. ii. 1. Rom. i. 21. Col. ii. 8. c 4-7. i. 12, &c. iv. 6. d Rom. iv. 18. vii. 28. 32. 2 Cor. iv. 15. Rev. xxi. 7. e 5-8. ix. 19-22. 2 Cor. iv. 5. Eph. iv. 11, 12. f Rom. viii. 37 -39. Phil. i. 21. g vi. 19. 20. vii. 22. xv. 23. John xvii. 9, 10. Rom. xiv. 2. 2 Cor. x. 7. Gal. iii. 29. v. 24. h viii. 6. xi. 3. Matt. xvii. 5. John xvii. 18. 21. Eph. i. 10. Phil. ii. 8-11.

CHAP. IV.

The apostles and preachers of the Gospel should be accounted of as servants to Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God; and

u 5. xv. 10. Rom. i. 5. xii. 3. xv. 15. Eph. iii. 2-8. Col. i. 29. 1 Tit. i. 11-14. 1 Pet. iv. 11. x 1 Kings iii. 9-11. 2 Chr. ii. 12. Dan. xii. 3. Matt. vii. 24. xxiv. 45. 2 Tim. ii. 15. y See on 6. 11. ix. 2. Zech. iv. 9. Rom. xv. 20. Eph. ii. 20. Rev. xxi. 14. 19. z xv. 11, 12. Acts xviii. 27, 28. 2 Cor. x. 15. xi. 13 -15. a Ec. xii. 9. Luke xi. 35. xxi. 8. Col. iv. 17. 1 Tim. iv. 16. Jam. iii. 1. Gr. 1 Pet. iv. 11. 2 Pet. ii. 1-3. b Is. xxviii. 16. Matt. xvi. 18. Acts iv. 11, 12. 2 Cor. xi. 2-4. Gal. i. 7-9. 1 Pet. ii. 6-8. c Ps. xix. 10. cxix. 72. Prov. viii. 10. xvi. 16. Is. lx. 17. 1 Tim. iv. 6. 2 Tim. ii. 20. 1 Pet. i. 7. Rev. iii. 18. d Is. liv. 11-13. Rev. xxi. 18-21. e Prov. xxx. 6. Jer. xxiii. 28. Matt. xv. 6-9. Acts xx. 30. Rom. xvi. 17. 2 Cor. ii. 17. iv. 2. Col. ii. 8. 18-23. 1 Tim. iv. 1 -3. 7. vi. 3. 2 Tim. ii. 16-18. iii. 7. 8. 13. iv. 3, 4. Tit. i. 9-11. iii. 9-11. Heb. xiii. 9. Rev. ii. 14, 15. f 14, 15. iv. 5. 2 Tim. iii. 9. g i. 8. Mal. iii. 17. 18. Rom. ii. 5, 6. 16. 2 Thes. i. 7 -10. 2 Tim. i. 18. 2 Pet. iii. 10-13. Rev. xx. 12. * Gr. is revealed. h Is. viii. 20. xxviii. 17. Jer. xxiii. 29. Ez. xiii. 10-16. i 8. v. 5. Dan. xii. 3. Matt. xxiv. 45

they are required to be faithful, 1, 2. They must be left to the judgment of the Lord at his coming, 3—5. The apostle exhorts the Corinthians not to be puffed up for one against another; as all have their different endowments from God, 6, 7. He contrasts their vain-glory with his own despised and afflicted state and lowly conduct, 8—13. He warns them, as their only father in Christ, and exhorts them to imitate him, 14—16. For this purpose he had sent Timothy unto them, 17; and intended to come himself, and make trial of the power of those who opposed him, 18—21.

1. 11. 2. 1. 12.

1 Thes. 16 17. * Or, *decrements*.

Prov. xi. 12. 1s.
 hm. 3. Luke x.
 16. xviii. 2. 1
 1 Thes. iv. 2.
 nia. 4. 2 Cor. vi.
 4. 5. xv. 2.
 a Rom. ix. 12.
 a Phil. viii. 15.
 a Acts xv. 1.
 xv. 25. xviii. 2.
 2 Cor. ix. 13-24.
 2 Tim. iii. 11.
 a Matt. xv. 2.
 hm. 6. Acts xviii.
 3. xx. 24. 1 Thes.
 iii. 9. 2 Thes.
 iii. 9. 1 Tim.
 iv. 10.
 Matt. v. 44.
 Luke vi. 28.
 xviii. 34. Acts
 vii. 60. Rom.
 vii. 14. 20. 1 Pet.
 iv. 13. iii. 9.
 Jude 5.
 a Matt. v. 11.
 1 Pet. iii. 14. iv.
 12-14. 19.
 a Lam. iii. 45.
 Acts viii. 27.
 u ix. 14. 4 Cor.
 vii. 5. xii. 15.
 x 13. 2 Cor. vi. 11
 -13. vi. 15. viii.
 14. 15. 1 Thes.
 ii. 11.
 y Ezr. vi. 21. Acts
 xv. 31. Col. 3.
 28. 1 Thes. v.
 14.
 z 2 Tim. iv. 2.
 a m. 5. 16. ix. 5.
 2. Acts xviii. 4
 -11. Rom. xv.
 20. 2 Cor. iii. 1
 -3. Gal. i. 19.
 Tit. 1. 2. Philom.
 10-12. 16. Lam.
 i. 18. 2. 1 Tim.
 i. 13.
 b vi. 1. John x. 4.
 5. Phil. iii. 13.
 1 Thes. i. 6.
 2 Thes. iii. 9.
 Heb. xii. 7. 1
 Pet. v. 5.
 c xvi. 26. Acts xix.
 11. 19. Phil. ii.
 15. 1 Thes. iii.
 2. 5.
 d 14. 1 Tim. i. 2.
 2 Tim. i. 2.
 2. 45. xix. 25. 28.
 2. Rev. vi. 15. 11.
 -13. v. 2. h xv.
 1. Acts xviii. 17.
 2. 2 Cor. vi. 11.
 2. 2 Cor. vi. 1. 3.
 2. 25. viii. 7. 13.
 a i. 11. Gen.
 xxxv. 2. 1 Sam.
 iii. 24.
 b ix. vi. 2. 13. 14.
 Acts x. vi. 13.
 2 Cor. xii. 15.
 Gal. x. 20. Eph.
 v. 2. Col. iii. 5.
 1 Thes. iii. 7.
 Rom. vi. 15. xvii.
 5.
 c ix. vi. 17. 19.
 xvii. 27. 28. 29.
 d xviii. xviii. 15.
 xviii. 4. Lev.
 xviii. 4. xviii. 11.
 James. xviii. 20.
 xviii. 20. 1 Thes.
 xviii. 20. 28. 3.
 1 Thes. iii. 7. 13.
 xviii. 20. Acts. 1.
 1 Cor. xviii. 2.
 e ix. 18. xviii. 27.
 f xviii. xviii. 2.
 2 Kings. xviii.
 15. xviii. 27.
 6. 1 Kings. 16.
 xviii. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31.
 2. Col. 3. 7.

present, concerning him that hath
 7—12. 30. xvi. so done this deed,
 18. Eph. v. 20. 4 In the name of our Lord
 Col. iii. 17. Jesus Christ, when ye are gather-
 Matt. xvi. 19. ed together, and my spirit, with
 xviii. 16—18. 20. the power of our Lord Jesus Christ,
 xxviii. 18. 20. John xx. 23. 5 To deliver such an one unto
 2 Cor. ii. 10. Satan for the destruction of the
 xiii. 3. 10. flesh, that the spirit may be saved
 13. 2 Cor. ii. 6. in the day of the Lord Jesus.
 x. 6. xiii. 10. Acts xxvi. 18.
 1 Tim. i. 20. 6 Your glorying is not good.
 xi. 32. 2 Cor. Know ye not that a little leaven
 ii. 7. Gal. vi. 1. leaveneth the whole lump?
 2. 2 Thes. iii. 14. 15. Jam. v. 19, 20. 1 John
 v. 16. Jude 22, 23. 7 Purge out therefore the old
 Phil. i. 6. leaven, that ye may be a new lump,
 2 Tim. i. 18. as ye are unleavened. For even
 2 Pet. iii. 12. Christ our Passover is sacrificed
 2. iii. 21. iv. 18. for us:
 19. Jam. iv. 16. 8 Therefore let us keep the
 p xv. 33. Matt. feast, not with old leaven, nei-
 xiii. 33. xvi. 6—12. Gal. v. 9. ther with the leaven of malice and
 2 Tim. ii. 17. wickedness; but with the unlea-
 q 13. Ex. xii. 15. vened bread of sincerity and truth.
 xiii. 6, 7. Eph. 9 ¶ I wrote unto you in an epis-
 iv. 22. Col. iii. 5—9. tle not to company with fornica-
 r x. 17. tors:
 s. xv. 3, 4. Ex. xii. 5, 6. Is. liii. 7—10. John i. 29.
 36. Acts viii. 32—35. 1 Pet. i. 19, 20. Rev. v. 6—9.
 * Or, slain.
 t Lev. xxiii. 6. Num. xxviii. 16, 17. Deut. xvi. 16.
 Is. xxv. 6. † Or, holy day.
 Ps. xlii. 4. Is. xxx. 29.
 u 1. 6. vi. 9—11. 2 Cor. xii. 21.
 Eph. iv. 17—22. 1 Pet. iv. 2, 3.
 x iii. 3. Matt. xvi. 6. 12. xxvi. 4, 5. do not ye judge them that are
 Luke xii. 1. within?
 John xviii. 28—30. 2 Cor. xii. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 1.
 y Josh. xxiv. 14. 13 But them that are without,
 Ps. xxxii. 2. wicked person. ¶ God judgeth. Therefore put
 John i. 47. 2 Cor. i. 12. viii. 8. Eph. vi. 24. 1 John iii. 18—21.
 z Ps. i. 1, 2. Prov. ix. 6. 2 Cor. vi. 17. Eph. v. 11. a x. 27.
 b i. 20. John viii. 23. xv. 19. xvii. 6. 9. 15, 16. 2 Cor. iv. 4. Eph.
 ii. 2. 1 John iv. 5, 17. c Matt. v. 14—16. John xvii. 15. Phil.
 ii. 15. 1 John v. 19. Rev. xii. 9. d vi. 6. vii. 12. 15. viii. 11.
 Acts ix. 17. e See on i. v. 9, 10. Ps. l. 16—21. 2 Cor. xii. 20,
 21. Gal. v. 19—21. 1 Thes. iv. 3—8. Rev. ii. 14, 20. xxi. 8. xxii.
 15. f Ps. x. 3. Mark vii. 21—23. Luke xii. 15, &c. Eph. v. 5.
 Col. iii. 5. 1 Tim. iii. 3. vi. 9, 10. 2 Pet. ii. 14, 15. g x. 7, 8.
 14. 18. 22. h vi. 10. Ps. ci. 5. i xi. 21. Matt. xxiv. 49—51.
 Luke xii. 45, 46. xxi. 34. Rom. xiii. 13. Eph. v. 18. 1 Thes. v. 7, 8.
 k Ez. xxii. 12. Matt. xxiii. 25. Luke xviii. 11. l 13. Matt. xviii.
 17. Rom. xvi. 17. 2 Thes. iii. 6. 14, 15. 1 Tim. vi. 5. 2 John 10,
 11. m Luke xii. 14. John xviii. 36. n Mark iv. 11. Col.
 iv. 5. 1 Thes. iv. 12. 1 Tim. iii. 7. o vi. 1—5. p Ps. l. 6.
 Acts xvii. 31. Rom. ii. 16. Heb. xiii. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 9. q i. 5. 7.
 Deut. xiii. 5. xvii. 7. xxi. 21. xxii. 21, 24. Ec. ix. 18.

CHAP. VI.

The Corinthians are reproved for going to law before heathen magistrates, instead of settling their differences among themselves, 1—6, and for selfishness and dishonesty, 7, 8. Neither fornicators, adulterers, &c. nor thieves, nor covetous persons, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God, 9, 10. Some of the Corinthians, had been such, but they were washed, &c., 11. All lawful things are not expedient, 12. Christians, whose bodies are the members of Christ, and the temple of the Holy Spirit, must flee fornication, as a sin against their own bodies, 13—19; that, as bought with a price, they may glorify God in body and soul, 20.

a Matt. xviii. 15—17. Acts xviii. 14, 15. xix. 38.
 b 6, 7.

DARE any of you, having a mat-
 ter against another, go to law

before the unjust, and not before
 the saints?

2 Do ye not know that the
 saints shall judge the world? and
 if the world shall be judged by you,
 are ye unworthy to judge the
 smallest matters?

3 Know ye not that we shall
 judge angels? how much more
 things that pertain to this life?

4 If then ye have judgments of
 things pertaining to this life, set
 them to judge, who are least es-
 teemed in the church.

5 I speak to your shame. Is it
 so, that there is not a wise man
 among you? no, not one that shall
 be able to judge between his bre-
 thren?

6 But brother goeth to law with
 brother, and that before the unbe-
 lievers.

7 Now therefore there is utterly
 a fault among you, because ye go
 to law one with another. Why
 do ye not rather take wrong? why
 do ye not rather suffer yourselves
 to be defrauded?

8 Nay, ye do wrong, and de-
 fraud, and that your brethren?

9 Know ye not that the un-
 righteous shall not inherit the king-
 dom of God? be not deceived:
 neither fornicators, nor idolaters,
 nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor
 abusers of themselves with man-
 kind,

10 Nor thieves, nor covetous,
 nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor
 extortioners, shall inherit the king-
 dom of God.

11 And such were some of you:
 but ye are washed, but ye are
 sanctified, but ye are justified in
 the name of the Lord Jesus, and by
 the Spirit of our God.

12 ¶ All things are lawful unto
 me, but all things are not expedi-
 ent: all things are lawful for me,
 but I will not be brought under
 the power of any.

13 Meats for the belly, and the
 belly for meats: but God shall de-
 stroy both it and them. Now the
 body is not for fornication, but for
 the Lord; and the Lord for the
 body.

14 And God hath both raised
 up the Lord, and will also raise up
 us by his own power.

Eph. iv. 28. 1 Thes. iv. 6. 1 Pet. iv. 15. y See on v. 11.
 z xii. 2. Rom. vi. 17—19. Eph. ii. 1—3. iv. 17—22. v. 8. Col. iii.
 5—7. Tit. iii. 3. 1 Pet. iv. 2, 3. a Ps. li. 2, 7. Prov. xxx. 12.
 Is. i. 16. Jer. iv. 14. Ez. xxxvi. 25. John xiii. 10. Acts xxii. 16.
 Eph. v. 26. Tit. iii. 5. Heb. x. 22. 1 Pet. iii. 21. Rev. i. 5. vii. 14.
 b i. 2, 30. Acts xxvi. 18. Gal. v. 22, 23. 2 Thes. ii. 13. 1 Pet. i. 2.
 2. c Is. xlv. 25. liii. 11. Luke xviii. 14. Acts xiii. 39. Rom.
 iii. 24, 26—30. iv. 5. v. 1, 9. viii. 30, 33. Gal. ii. 16. iii. 8, 11.
 24. Tit. iii. 7. Jam. ii. 21—26. d x. 23. Rom. xiv. 14.
 e vii. 4, 7—13. ix. 12. x. 24—33. Rom. xiv. 15—23. 2 Thes. iii. 9.
 * Or, profitable. f ix. 27. Rom. vii. 14. Heb. xii. 15, 16. Jude
 12. g Matt. xv. 17. Mark vii. 19. Rom. xiv. 17. h x. 3—5.
 John vi. 27, 49. Col. ii. 22, 23. i 15. 19, 20. iii. 16, 17.
 Rom. vi. 12, 13. vii. 4. xii. 1. xiv. 7—9. 2 Cor. v. 15. xi. 2.
 Eph. v. 23. 1 Thes. iv. 3—7. k xv. 15—20. Acts ii. 24.
 xvii. 31. Rom. vi. 4—8. viii. 11. 2 Cor. iv. 14. Phil. iii. 10,
 11. 1 Thes. iv. 14. l John v. 28, 29. vi. 39, 40. xi. 25, 26.
 Eph. i. 19, 20. Phil. iii. 21.

15 Know ye not that ^m your bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and make *them* the members of an harlot? ⁿ God forbid.

16 What? know ye not that he which is joined to ^o an harlot is one body? ^p for two, saith he, shall be one flesh.

17 But ^q he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit.

18 ^r Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication, ^s sinneth against his own body.

19 ^t What! know ye not that ^u your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost *which is* in you, which ye have of God, ^v and ye are not your own?

20 For ^w ye are bought with a price: therefore ^x glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

21 ^y Kings xx. 4. 1 Chr. xix. 14. Ps. xii. 4. e. 3. Rom. xiv. 7-9. 2 Cor. v. 15. Tit. ii. 14. y vii. 23. Acts xx. 28. Gal. iii. 13. Heb. ix. 12. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. 2 Pet. ii. 1. Rev. v. 9. z x. 31. Matt. v. 16. Rom. vi. 19. xii. 1. Phil. i. 20.

CHAP. VII.

Directions concerning marriage, as a remedy against fornication; and the conduct of husbands and wives to each other, 1-5. The single state has advantages to those who are capable of it, 6-9. Instructions how to act, when one of the parties is an unbeliever, 10-16. Every one should abide with God in the state in which he was called, 17-24. Further intimations of the advantages of a single life in that troubled state of the church; and a memento concerning the shortness and uncertainty of earthly things, 24-35. Directions concerning the marriage of virgins and widows, 36-40.

NOW concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me; *It is* ^a good for a man not to ^b touch a woman.

2 Nevertheless, ^c to avoid fornication, ^d let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband.

3 Let the husband ^e render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband.

4 The ^f wife hath not power of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife.

5 Defraud ye not one the other, ^g except *it be* with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, ^h that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency.

6 But I speak this ⁱ by permission, and not of commandment.

7 For ^j I would that all men were even as I myself. ^k But every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that.

8 I say therefore ^l to the unmarried and widows, it is good for them if they abide even as I.

9 But if they cannot contain, ^m let

them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn.

10 And unto the married I command, ⁿ yet not I, but the Lord, ^o Let not the wife depart from *her* husband:

11 But, and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, ^p or be reconciled to *her* husband: ^q and let not the husband put away *his* wife.

12 But to the rest ^r speak I, not the Lord; ^s if any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away.

13 And the woman which hath an husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him.

14 For ^t the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: ^u else were your children unclean; but now are they holy.

15 But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. ^v A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases: ^w but God hath called us ^x to peace.

16 For what knowest thou, ^y O wife, whether thou shalt save *thy* husband? or ^z how knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save *thy* wife?

17 But ^a as God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord hath ^b called every one, so let him walk. And ^c so ordain I in all churches.

18 Is any man called ^d being circumcised? let him not become uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumcision? let him not be circumcised.

19 ^e Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, ^f but the keeping of the commandments of God.

20 Let every man ^g abide in the same calling wherein he was called.

21 Art thou called ^h being a servant? ⁱ care not for it: but if thou mayest be made free, use *it* rather.

22 For he that is called in the Lord, ^j being a servant, ^k is the Lord's ^l freeman; likewise also he that is called, ^m being free, ⁿ is Christ's servant.

23 Ye ^o are bought with a price, ^p be not ye the servants of men.

24 Brethren, let every man, wherein he is called, therein ^q abide with God.

25 ^r Now ^s concerning virgins, I ^t have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give my judgment, as one that hath ^u obtained mercy of the Lord to be faithful.

26 I suppose therefore ^v that this is good for the present ^w distress. ^x I say, that *it is* good for a man so to be.

27 Art ^y thou bound unto a wife? ^z seek not to be loosed. Art thou

m 19. xi. 3. xii. 27. Rom. xii. 5. Eph. i. 22, 23. iv. 12, 15, 16. v. 23, 30. Col. ii. 19. n Gen. xlii. 17. Luke xx. 16. Rom. iii. 3, 4. 6. 31. vi. 2, 15. vii. 7, 18. Gal. ii. 17. iii. 21. vi. 14. o Gen. xxxiv. 31. xxxviii. 15, 24. Judg. xvi. 1. Matt. xxi. 31, 32. Heb. xi. 31. p Gen. ii. 24. Matt. xix. 5, 6. Mark x. 8. Eph. v. 31. q xii. 13. John iii. 6. xvii. 21-23. Eph. iv. 3, 4. v. 30. Phil. ii. 5. Gen. xxxix. 12-18. Prov. ii. 16-19. v. 3-15. vi. 24-29. vii. 5, &c. ix. 16-18. 2 Tim. ii. 22. 1 Pet. ii. 11. r Rom. i. 24. 1 Thes. iv. 5. s 15, 16. t 1 Kings xx. 4. 2 Cor. v. 15. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 12. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. 2 Pet. ii. 1. Rev. v. 9. z x. 31. Matt. v. 16. Rom. vi. 19. xii. 1. Phil. i. 20. u 12, 25, 40. v 15. Jer. iii. 20. Mal. ii. 14-15. Matt. v. 32. xix. 6-9. Mark x. 11, 12. Luke xvi. 18. q Judg. xix. 2, 3. Jer. iii. 1. r Deut. xxi. 19. Is. l. 1. Mark x. 2. s 6, 25. 2 Cor. xi. 17. t Ezra x. 2, 3. 11-19. u vi. 15-17. Ezra ix. 1, 2. 1 Tim. iv. 9. Tit. i. 15. x From ix. 2. 1a. 1b. 1c. Mal. ii. 15. Acts x. 27. Rom. xi. 16. y Matt. xii. 30. John ii. 14. z xiv. 34. Rom. xii. 13. xiv. 19. 2 Cor. xiii. 11. Gal. v. 22, 23. 1b. 1c. 1d. Jan. iii. 17, 18. • Gr. in future. a ix. 22. Prov. xi. 30. Luke xv. 16. 1 Tim. iv. 16. Jan. v. 19, 20. 1 Pet. iii. 1. † Gr. what. b 7. Matt. xix. 12. Rom. xii. 2-8. 1 Pet. iv. 10, 11. c 18, 21. d iv. 17. xvi. 1. 2 Cor. xi. 28. e Acts xv. 1, 3, 10. 24, 28. Gal. v. 1. -d. Col. iii. 11. f vii. 8. Rom. ix. 24-29. 1a. 30. Gal. v. 6, vi. 14. g 1 Sam. xv. 22. Jer. vii. 22, 23. Matt. v. 18. John xv. 14. 1 John ii. 3, 4. 1a. 22-24. v. 2, 3. Rev. xviii. 14. h 17, 21-23. Luke vi. 10-14. 1 Thes. iv. 11. 2 Thes. iii. 10. i xii. 11. Gal. iii. 28. Col. iii. 11. 1 Tim. vi. 1-3. 1 Pet. ii. 16-24. k Luke x. 40, 41. xii. 28. Mark xxi. 34. Phil. iv. 6, 11. 1 Pet. v. 7. l Luke i. 74, 75. John viii. 32-36. Rom. vi. 18-23. Gal. v. 1, 13. 1ph. vi. 3, 6. Col. iii. 23-24. Philem. 16. • Pet. ii. 15. † Gr. none free. m ix. 19. Rom. i. 1. Gal. i. 10. Col. ii. 12. 1 Pet. i. 1. Jude i. 1. n vi. 26. Lev. xxi. 42. Acts xv. 29. Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet. i. 10, 12. 1a. 1b. Rom. v. 1. o Matt. xxi. 3-11. Gal. ii. 4. p a. 31. Gen. v. 29-32. xvi. 8. 1 Sam. xiv. 45. Col. ii. 13, 24. 2a. 2b. 2c. 2d. 2e. 2f. 2g. 2h. 2i. 2j. 2k. 2l. 2m. 2n. 2o. 2p. 2q. 2r. 2s. 2t. 2u. 2v. 2w. 2x. 2y. 2z. q 6. 10. 12, 40. 2 Cor. viii. 8-10. vi. 17. r ix. 2. xv. 10. 2 Cor. ii. 12. iv. 1, 2. 1 Tim. i. 12. s 1. 8, 28. 15-18. Jer. xvi. 2-4. Matt. xix. 18. Luke xxi. 23. xii. 28, 29. 1 Pet. iv. 17. • Or, necessity. b 13-14. 20.

12, 25, 40. 15. Jer. iii. 20. Mal. ii. 14-15. Matt. v. 32. xix. 6-9. Mark x. 11, 12. Luke xvi. 18. q Judg. xix. 2, 3. Jer. iii. 1. r Deut. xxi. 19. Is. l. 1. Mark x. 2. s 6, 25. 2 Cor. xi. 17. t Ezra x. 2, 3. 11-19. u vi. 15-17. Ezra ix. 1, 2. 1 Tim. iv. 9. Tit. i. 15. x From ix. 2. 1a. 1b. 1c. Mal. ii. 15. Acts x. 27. Rom. xi. 16. y Matt. xii. 30. John ii. 14. z xiv. 34. Rom. xii. 13. xiv. 19. 2 Cor. xiii. 11. Gal. v. 22, 23. 1b. 1c. 1d. Jan. iii. 17, 18. • Gr. in future. a ix. 22. Prov. xi. 30. Luke xv. 16. 1 Tim. iv. 16. Jan. v. 19, 20. 1 Pet. iii. 1. † Gr. what. b 7. Matt. xix. 12. Rom. xii. 2-8. 1 Pet. iv. 10, 11. c 18, 21. d iv. 17. xvi. 1. 2 Cor. xi. 28. e Acts xv. 1, 3, 10. 24, 28. Gal. v. 1. -d. Col. iii. 11. f vii. 8. Rom. ix. 24-29. 1a. 30. Gal. v. 6, vi. 14. g 1 Sam. xv. 22. Jer. vii. 22, 23. Matt. v. 18. John xv. 14. 1 John ii. 3, 4. 1a. 22-24. v. 2, 3. Rev. xviii. 14. h 17, 21-23. Luke vi. 10-14. 1 Thes. iv. 11. 2 Thes. iii. 10. i xii. 11. Gal. iii. 28. Col. iii. 11. 1 Tim. vi. 1-3. 1 Pet. ii. 16-24. k Luke x. 40, 41. xii. 28. Mark xxi. 34. Phil. iv. 6, 11. 1 Pet. v. 7. l Luke i. 74, 75. John viii. 32-36. Rom. vi. 18-23. Gal. v. 1, 13. 1ph. vi. 3, 6. Col. iii. 23-24. Philem. 16. • Pet. ii. 15. † Gr. none free. m ix. 19. Rom. i. 1. Gal. i. 10. Col. ii. 12. 1 Pet. i. 1. Jude i. 1. n vi. 26. Lev. xxi. 42. Acts xv. 29. Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet. i. 10, 12. 1a. 1b. Rom. v. 1. o Matt. xxi. 3-11. Gal. ii. 4. p a. 31. Gen. v. 29-32. xvi. 8. 1 Sam. xiv. 45. Col. ii. 13, 24. 2a. 2b. 2c. 2d. 2e. 2f. 2g. 2h. 2i. 2j. 2k. 2l. 2m. 2n. 2o. 2p. 2q. 2r. 2s. 2t. 2u. 2v. 2w. 2x. 2y. 2z. q 6. 10. 12, 40. 2 Cor. viii. 8-10. vi. 17. r ix. 2. xv. 10. 2 Cor. ii. 12. iv. 1, 2. 1 Tim. i. 12. s 1. 8, 28. 15-18. Jer. xvi. 2-4. Matt. xix. 18. Luke xxi. 23. xii. 28, 29. 1 Pet. iv. 17. • Or, necessity. b 13-14. 20.

loosed from a wife? seek not a wife.
 x 36. Heb. xiii. 4. 28 But and if thou marry, * thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned. * Nevertheless, such shall have trouble in the flesh: * but I spare you.

y 26. 32-34.
 z 35. 2 Cor. i. 23.
 a Job xiv. 1, 2. Ps. lxxix. 4-7. xc. 5-10. ciii. 15, 16. Ec. vi. 12. ix. 10. Rom. xiii. 11, 12. Heb. xiii. 13, 14. 1 Pet. iv. 7. 2 Pet. iii. 9. 1 John iii. 9. 17.
 b Ec. xii. 7, 8, 13, 14. Is. xxiv. 1, 2. xl. 5-8. Jam. iv. 13-16. 1 Pet. i. 24.
 c Ps. xxx. 5. cxxvi. 5, 6. Ec. iii. 4. Is. xxv. 8. xxx. 19. Luke vi. 21. 26. xvi. 25. John xvi. 22. Rev. vii. 17. xviii. 7.
 d ix. 18. Ec. ii. 24-26. iii. 12, 13. v. 18-20. ix. 7-10. xi. 2, 9, 10. Matt. xxiv. 43-50. xxv. 14-29. Luke xii. 15-21. xvi. 1, 2. xix. 17-22. xxi. 34. 1 Tim. vi. 17, 18. Jam. v. 1-5.
 e Ps. lxxiii. 20. Ec. i. 4. Jam. i. 10, 11. 1 Pet. i. 24. 1 John ii. 17.
 f Ps. lv. 22. Matt. vi. 25-34. xiii. 22. Phil. iv. 6.
 g 1 Tim. v. 5.
 h Neh. v. 1-5. Luke xii. 22. 1 Thes. iv. 11, 12. 1 Tim. v. 8.
 i 3. 1 Sam. i. 4-8. Eph. v. 25-33. Col. iii. 19. 1 Pet. iii. 7.
 k Luke ii. 36, 37. 2 Cor. vii. 11, 12. viii. 16. xi. 28. 1 Tim. iii. 5. Tit. iii. 8.
 l vi. 20. Rom. vi. 13. xii. 1, 2. Phil. i. 20. 1 Thes. v. 23.
 m 2. 5-9. 28. 36. Matt. xix. 12.
 n 36. Eph. v. 3. Phil. iv. 8, 9. 1 Tim. i. 10. Tit. ii. 3.
 o 33. 34. Luke viii. 14. x. 40-42. xxi. 34.
 p 1 Sam. ii. 33.
 q 9. 37.
 r 28.
 s 2. Heb. xiii. 4.
 t 1. 8. 26. 32-34. 37.
 u 10. 15. Rom. vii. 2, 3.
 x Gen. vi. 2. Deut. vii. 3, 4. Mal. ii. 11. 2 Cor. vi. 14-16.
 y 1. 8. 26. 35.
 z 25. ix. 1-3. xiv. 36, 37. 2 Cor. x. 8-10. xii. 11. 1 Thes. iv. 8.

29 But this I say, brethren, * the time is short: it remaineth, * that both they that have wives be as though they have none;

30 And they * that weep, as though they wept not: and they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not;

31 And they that * use this world, as not abusing it: * for the fashion of this world passeth away.

32 But * I would have you without carefulness. * He that is unmarried careth for the things that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord:

33 But he that is married, * careth for the things that are of the world, * how he may please his wife.

34 There is difference also between a wife and a virgin: the unmarried woman * careth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy * both in body and in spirit: but she that is married careth for the things of the world, how she may please her husband.

35 And this I speak for your own profit: * not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is * comely, * and that ye may attend upon the Lord, without distraction.

36 But if any man think that he behaveth himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she pass * the flower of her age, * and need so require, let him do what he will, * he sinneth not: let them marry.

37 Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart, that he will keep his virgin, doeth well.

38 So then, he that giveth her in marriage * doeth well; but he that giveth her not in marriage * doeth better.

39 The * wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; * only in the Lord.

40 But * she is happier if she so abide, after my judgment: * and I think also that I have the spirit of God.

CHAP. VIII.

Humble love is preferable to that knowledge which puffeth up, 1-3. Idols are nothing; seeing Christians worship only one God, through one Lord and Mediator. 4-6: yet this knowledge, and the liberty connected with it, may be so used as to enfeeble or stumble weak believers, 7-11. In this case we sin against Christ, 12. The apostle would rather for ever abstain from meat, than thus stumble a weak brother, 13.

NOW as * touching things offered unto idols, we know that * we all have knowledge. * Knowledge

puffeth up, * but charity edifieth.

2 And * if any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know.

3 But if any man * love God, the same * is known of him.

4 As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, * we know that an idol is nothing in the world, and that * there is none other God but one.

5 For though there be * that are called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many;)

6 But to us there is but * one God, the Father, * of whom are all things, * and we * in him; * and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things, * and we by him.

7 Howbeit * there is not in every man that knowledge: for some * with conscience of the idol unto this hour, eat it as a thing offered unto an idol; and their conscience, being weak, is defiled.

8 But * meat commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat * are we the better; neither, if we eat not * are we the worse.

9 But * take heed lest by any means this liberty of yours become * a stumbling-block to them that are * weak.

10 For if any man see thee * which hast knowledge * sit at meat in the idol's temple, * shall not the conscience of him which is weak be * emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols?

11 And through thy knowledge * shall the weak brother perish, for whom Christ died?

12 But * when ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, * ye sin against Christ.

13 Wherefore * if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend.

i. 2, 3. q 1. 10, 11. r 9. 10. x. 28, 29. s vi. 13. Rom. xiv. 17. Col. ii. 20-23. Heb. xiii. 9. * Or, have we the more. † Or, have we the less. t 10. x. 24, 29. Matt. xvii. 6, 7, 10. Luke xvii. 1, 2. Rom. xiv. 20, 21. Gal. v. 13. 1 Pet. ii. 16. 2 Pet. ii. 19. u x. 32. Lev. xix. 14. Is. lviii. 14. Ez. xiv. 3. xlv. 12. Rom. xiv. 13-15. Rev. ii. 14. x. 12. ix. 22. Is. xxv. 3. Rom. xiv. 1, 2. xv. 1. 2 Cor. xi. 21. y 1, 2. z x. 20, 21. Num. xxv. 2. Judg. ix. 27. Am. ii. 8. a x. 28, 29. 32. Rom. xiv. 14, 23. † Gr. edified. 1. b 13. x. 33. xi. 1. Rom. xiv. 15, 20, 21. xv. 1-3. c Gen. xx. 9. xlii. 22. Ex. xxxii. 21. 1 Sam. ii. 25. xix. 4, 5. xxiv. 11. Matt. xviii. 21. d xii. 12. Ex. xvi. 8. Matt. xii. 49, 50. xviii. 10, 11. xxv. 40, 45. Acts ix. 4, 5. e vi. 12. ix. 12, 19-23. x. 33. xi. 1. xiii. 5. Rom. xiv. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 29. 2 Thes. iii. 8, 9.

CHAP. IX.

The apostle asserts, and proves his authority, 1-3; and shews that the ministers of the gospel have a right to marry, and, with their families, to be supported by the people, 4-14: yet he had not availed himself of this right; and had in many things waived the exercise of his liberty, to promote the salvation of souls, 15-23. He proposes to them the example of his exceeding earnestness in securing an incorruptible crown, 24-27.

A M * I not an apostle? * am I not free? * have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord? * are not ye my work in the Lord?

xxvi. 16-18. d iii. 6. iv. 14, 15. Acts xviii. 8-11. 2 Cor. vi. 2.

d xiii. 8-13. Eph. iv. 16.

e Prov. xxvi. 12. xxx. 2-4. Gal. vi. 3. 1 Tim. i. 5-7. vi. 4.

f ii. 9. Rom. viii. 28. Jam. i. 12. ii. 5. 1 Pet. i. 8. 1 John iv. 19. v. 2, 3.

g Ex. xxxiii. 12. 17. Ps. i. 6. xvii. 3. cxxxix. 1, 2. Nah. i. 7. Matt. vii. 23. John x. 14. xxi. 17. Rom. viii. 29. xi. 2. Gal. iv. 9. 2 Tim. ii. 19. Rev. ii. 9. 13. 19. iii. 8, 9. 15; 16.

h x. 19, 20. Ps. cxv. 4-8. Is. xli. 24. xlv. 8, 9. Jer. x. 14. li. 17, 18. Hab. ii. 19. 20. Acts xix. 26. i 6. Deut. iii. 24. iv. 39. vi. 4. xxxii. 39. Is. xxxvii. 16. 20. xlv. 6. 8. xlv. 5. 14. Jer. x. 10. Mark xii. 29. Eph. iv. 6. 1 Tim. i. 17. ii. 5. Jude 25.

k Deut. x. 17. Jer. ii. 11. 28. xi. 13. Dan. v. 4. John x. 34. Gal. iv. 8. 2 Thes. ii. 4.

l See on 4. Jon. i. 19. Mal. ii. 10. John x. 30. xiv. 9, 10. xvii. 3. xx. 17. Eph. i. 3. iii. 14. iv. 6. 1 Pet. i. 2, 3.

m Acts xvii. 28. Rom. xi. 36. Eph. iv. 6.

n John xiv. 20. xvii. 21-23. * Or, for him. vi. 13.

o xii. 3. Matt. xi. 27. xxviii. 18. John v. 20-29. xiii. 13. xvii. 28. Acts ii. 36. v. 31. Eph. i. 20-23. Phil. ii. 9-11. Col. i. 16, 17. 1 Tim. ii. 5, 6. 1 Pet. i. 21. Rev. i. 18.

p John i. 3. Heb. Rom. xiv. 14, 23. * Or, have we the more. † Or, have we the less. t 10. x. 24, 29. Matt. xvii. 6, 7, 10. Luke xvii. 1, 2. Rom. xiv. 20, 21. Gal. v. 13. 1 Pet. ii. 16. 2 Pet. ii. 19. u x. 32. Lev. xix. 14. Is. lviii. 14. Ez. xiv. 3. xlv. 12. Rom. xiv. 13-15. Rev. ii. 14. x. 12. ix. 22. Is. xxv. 3. Rom. xiv. 1, 2. xv. 1. 2 Cor. xi. 21. y 1, 2. z x. 20, 21. Num. xxv. 2. Judg. ix. 27. Am. ii. 8. a x. 28, 29. 32. Rom. xiv. 14, 23. † Gr. edified. 1. b 13. x. 33. xi. 1. Rom. xiv. 15, 20, 21. xv. 1-3. c Gen. xx. 9. xlii. 22. Ex. xxxii. 21. 1 Sam. ii. 25. xix. 4, 5. xxiv. 11. Matt. xviii. 21. d xii. 12. Ex. xvi. 8. Matt. xii. 49, 50. xviii. 10, 11. xxv. 40, 45. Acts ix. 4, 5. e vi. 12. ix. 12, 19-23. x. 33. xi. 1. xiii. 5. Rom. xiv. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 29. 2 Thes. iii. 8, 9.

q 1. 10, 11. r 9. 10. x. 28, 29. s vi. 13. Rom. xiv. 17. Col. ii. 20-23. Heb. xiii. 9. * Or, have we the more. † Or, have we the less. t 10. x. 24, 29. Matt. xvii. 6, 7, 10. Luke xvii. 1, 2. Rom. xiv. 20, 21. Gal. v. 13. 1 Pet. ii. 16. 2 Pet. ii. 19. u x. 32. Lev. xix. 14. Is. lviii. 14. Ez. xiv. 3. xlv. 12. Rom. xiv. 13-15. Rev. ii. 14. x. 12. ix. 22. Is. xxv. 3. Rom. xiv. 1, 2. xv. 1. 2 Cor. xi. 21. y 1, 2. z x. 20, 21. Num. xxv. 2. Judg. ix. 27. Am. ii. 8. a x. 28, 29. 32. Rom. xiv. 14, 23. † Gr. edified. 1. b 13. x. 33. xi. 1. Rom. xiv. 15, 20, 21. xv. 1-3. c Gen. xx. 9. xlii. 22. Ex. xxxii. 21. 1 Sam. ii. 25. xix. 4, 5. xxiv. 11. Matt. xviii. 21. d xii. 12. Ex. xvi. 8. Matt. xii. 49, 50. xviii. 10, 11. xxv. 40, 45. Acts ix. 4, 5. e vi. 12. ix. 12, 19-23. x. 33. xi. 1. xiii. 5. Rom. xiv. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 29. 2 Thes. iii. 8, 9.

u x. 32. Lev. xix. 14. Is. lviii. 14. Ez. xiv. 3. xlv. 12. Rom. xiv. 13-15. Rev. ii. 14. x. 12. ix. 22. Is. xxv. 3. Rom. xiv. 1, 2. xv. 1. 2 Cor. xi. 21. y 1, 2. z x. 20, 21. Num. xxv. 2. Judg. ix. 27. Am. ii. 8. a x. 28, 29. 32. Rom. xiv. 14, 23. † Gr. edified. 1. b 13. x. 33. xi. 1. Rom. xiv. 15, 20, 21. xv. 1-3. c Gen. xx. 9. xlii. 22. Ex. xxxii. 21. 1 Sam. ii. 25. xix. 4, 5. xxiv. 11. Matt. xviii. 21. d xii. 12. Ex. xvi. 8. Matt. xii. 49, 50. xviii. 10, 11. xxv. 40, 45. Acts ix. 4, 5. e vi. 12. ix. 12, 19-23. x. 33. xi. 1. xiii. 5. Rom. xiv. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 29. 2 Thes. iii. 8, 9.

v x. 32. Lev. xix. 14. Is. lviii. 14. Ez. xiv. 3. xlv. 12. Rom. xiv. 13-15. Rev. ii. 14. x. 12. ix. 22. Is. xxv. 3. Rom. xiv. 1, 2. xv. 1. 2 Cor. xi. 21. y 1, 2. z x. 20, 21. Num. xxv. 2. Judg. ix. 27. Am. ii. 8. a x. 28, 29. 32. Rom. xiv. 14, 23. † Gr. edified. 1. b 13. x. 33. xi. 1. Rom. xiv. 15, 20, 21. xv. 1-3. c Gen. xx. 9. xlii. 22. Ex. xxxii. 21. 1 Sam. ii. 25. xix. 4, 5. xxiv. 11. Matt. xviii. 21. d xii. 12. Ex. xvi. 8. Matt. xii. 49, 50. xviii. 10, 11. xxv. 40, 45. Acts ix. 4, 5. e vi. 12. ix. 12, 19-23. x. 33. xi. 1. xiii. 5. Rom. xiv. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 29. 2 Thes. iii. 8, 9.

w x. 32. Lev. xix. 14. Is. lviii. 14. Ez. xiv. 3. xlv. 12. Rom. xiv. 13-15. Rev. ii. 14. x. 12. ix. 22. Is. xxv. 3. Rom. xiv. 1, 2. xv. 1. 2 Cor. xi. 21. y 1, 2. z x. 20, 21. Num. xxv. 2. Judg. ix. 27. Am. ii. 8. a x. 28, 29. 32. Rom. xiv. 14, 23. † Gr. edified. 1. b 13. x. 33. xi. 1. Rom. xiv. 15, 20, 21. xv. 1-3. c Gen. xx. 9. xlii. 22. Ex. xxxii. 21. 1 Sam. ii. 25. xix. 4, 5. xxiv. 11. Matt. xviii. 21. d xii. 12. Ex. xvi. 8. Matt. xii. 49, 50. xviii. 10, 11. xxv. 40, 45. Acts ix. 4, 5. e vi. 12. ix. 12, 19-23. x. 33. xi. 1. xiii. 5. Rom. xiv. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 29. 2 Thes. iii. 8, 9.

x x. 32. Lev. xix. 14. Is. lviii. 14. Ez. xiv. 3. xlv. 12. Rom. xiv. 13-15. Rev. ii. 14. x. 12. ix. 22. Is. xxv. 3. Rom. xiv. 1, 2. xv. 1. 2 Cor. xi. 21. y 1, 2. z x. 20, 21. Num. xxv. 2. Judg. ix. 27. Am. ii. 8. a x. 28, 29. 32. Rom. xiv. 14, 23. † Gr. edified. 1. b 13. x. 33. xi. 1. Rom. xiv. 15, 20, 21. xv. 1-3. c Gen. xx. 9. xlii. 22. Ex. xxxii. 21. 1 Sam. ii. 25. xix. 4, 5. xxiv. 11. Matt. xviii. 21. d xii. 12. Ex. xvi. 8. Matt. xii. 49, 50. xviii. 10, 11. xxv. 40, 45. Acts ix. 4, 5. e vi. 12. ix. 12, 19-23. x. 33. xi. 1. xiii. 5. Rom. xiv. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 29. 2 Thes. iii. 8, 9.

y x. 32. Lev. xix. 14. Is. lviii. 14. Ez. xiv. 3. xlv. 12. Rom. xiv. 13-15. Rev. ii. 14. x. 12. ix. 22. Is. xxv. 3. Rom. xiv. 1, 2. xv. 1. 2 Cor. xi. 21. y 1, 2. z x. 20, 21. Num. xxv. 2. Judg. ix. 27. Am. ii. 8. a x. 28, 29. 32. Rom. xiv. 14, 23. † Gr. edified. 1. b 13. x. 33. xi. 1. Rom. xiv. 15, 20, 21. xv. 1-3. c Gen. xx. 9. xlii. 22. Ex. xxxii. 21. 1 Sam. ii. 25. xix. 4, 5. xxiv. 11. Matt. xviii. 21. d xii. 12. Ex. xvi. 8. Matt. xii. 49, 50. xviii. 10, 11. xxv. 40, 45. Acts ix. 4, 5. e vi. 12. ix. 12, 19-23. x. 33. xi. 1. xiii. 5. Rom. xiv. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 29. 2 Thes. iii. 8, 9.

z x. 32. Lev. xix. 14. Is. lviii. 14. Ez. xiv. 3. xlv. 12. Rom. xiv. 13-15. Rev. ii. 14. x. 12. ix. 22. Is. xxv. 3. Rom. xiv. 1, 2. xv. 1. 2 Cor. xi. 21. y 1, 2. z x. 20, 21. Num. xxv. 2. Judg. ix. 27. Am. ii. 8. a x. 28, 29. 32. Rom. xiv. 14, 23. † Gr. edified. 1. b 13. x. 33. xi. 1. Rom. xiv. 15, 20, 21. xv. 1-3. c Gen. xx. 9. xlii. 22. Ex. xxxii. 21. 1 Sam. ii. 25. xix. 4, 5. xxiv. 11. Matt. xviii. 21. d xii. 12. Ex. xvi. 8. Matt. xii. 49, 50. xviii. 10, 11. xxv. 40, 45. Acts ix. 4, 5. e vi. 12. ix. 12, 19-23. x. 33. xi. 1. xiii. 5. Rom. xiv. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 29. 2 Thes. iii. 8, 9.

a 2, 3. i. 1. xv. 8. 9. Acts ix. 15. xiii. 2. xiv. 4. xxii. 14, 15. xxv. 17, 18. Rom. i. 1. 5. xi. 13. 2 Cor. xi. 5. xii. 11, 12. Gal. i. 1. 15-17. ii. 7, 8. 1 Tim. ii. 7. 2 Tim. ii. 11. Tit. i. 1-3.

b 19. Gal. v. 1. xv. 8. Acts ix. 3. 5. 17. xviii. 9. xxii. 6-8. 14-21. xxiii. 11.

c xv. 8. Acts ix. 3. 5. 17. xviii. 9. xxii. 6-8. 14-21. xxiii. 11.

d iii. 6. iv. 14, 15. Acts xviii. 8-11. 2 Cor. vi. 2.

e vi. 12. ix. 12, 19-23. x. 33. xi. 1. xiii. 5. Rom. xiv. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 29. 2 Thes. iii. 8, 9.

f ii. 9. Rom. viii. 28. Jam. i. 12. ii. 5. 1 Pet. i. 8. 1 John iv. 19. v. 2, 3.

g Ex. xxxiii. 12. 17. Ps. i. 6. xvii. 3. cxxxix. 1, 2. Nah. i. 7. Matt. vii. 23. John x. 14. xxi. 17. Rom. viii. 29. xi. 2. Gal. iv. 9. 2 Tim. ii. 19. Rev. ii. 9. 13. 19. iii. 8, 9. 15; 16.

o John vi. 27. 2 If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I am to you: ^{for the seal of mine apostleship} are ye in the Lord.

f Acts xxii. 1. xxv. 26. Phil. i. 7. 17. 2 Tim. iv. 16. 3 Mine answer to them that do examine me is this.

g xiv. 37. 2 Cor. x. 7, 8. xii. 16—19. xiii. 3. 5. 10. 4 Have we not power to eat and to drink?

h 7—14. Matt. x. 10. Luke x. 7. 5 Have we not power to lead about a sister, a wife, as well as other apostles, and as the brethren of the Lord, and Cephas?

i 1 Tim. iii. 2. iv. 3. Tit. i. 6. Heb. xiii. 4. 6 Or I only and Barnabas, have not we power to forbear working?

k vii. 15. 39. Cant. iv. 9. 10. 12. v. 1. 2. Rom. xvi. 1. 1 Tim. v. 2. 7 Who goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

l Matt. xii. 46—50. xiii. 55. Mark vi. 3. John ii. 12. Acts i. 14. Gal. i. 19. 8 Say I these things as a man? or saith not the law the same also?

m i. 12. Matt. viii. 14. Mark i. 39. John i. 42. 9 For it is written in the law of Moses, Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen?

o iv. 11, 12. Acts xviii. 3. xx. 24, 35. 1 The. ii. 9. 2 The. iii. 7, 8. 2 Cor. x. 4, 5. 1 Tim. i. 18. vi. 12. 2 Tim. ii. 3, 4. iv. 7. 10 Or saith he it altogether for our sakes? for our sakes, no doubt, this is written: that he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth in hope, should be partaker of his hope.

p 2 Cor. x. 4, 5. 1 Tim. i. 18. vi. 12. 2 Tim. ii. 3, 4. iv. 7. 11 If we have sown unto you spiritual things, is it a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things?

q iii. 6—8. Dent. xv. 6. Prov. xxvii. 18. Cant. viii. 12. 12 If others be partakers of this power over you, are not we rather? nevertheless we have not used this power; but suffer all things, lest we should hinder the gospel of Christ.

r Jer. xliii. 2, 3. John xxi. 15—17. Acts ix. 29. 1 Pet. v. 2. 13 Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things live of the things of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar?

s 1 Pet. v. 2. 14 Even so hath the Lord ordained, that they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel.

t Matt. xxiv. 22. Rom. ix. 4. 2 Cor. ix. 15. 15 But I have used none of these things: neither have I written these things, that it should be so done unto me: for it were better for me to die, than that any man should make my glorying void.

u Mal. iii. 8, 9. Matt. x. 10. Rom. xv. 27. Gal. vi. 6. 16 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel.

v 2 Kings v. 13. 2 Cor. xi. 15. 17 For if I do this willingly, I have a reward: but if against my will, a dispensation of the gospel is committed unto me.

w iv. 11, 12. vi. 7. h Gen. xxiv. 56. Neh. iv. 9. Luke xi. 42. Rom. xv. 22. i x. 18. Lev. vi. 16—18. vii. 6—8. Num. xviii. 9—20. Dent. x. 9. xviii. 1—5. 1 Sam. ii. 28. Or, feed. k See on 4. l See on 12. m 2 Cor. xi. 9—12. xii. 17—19. n Matt. xxiii. 6. Acts xx. 24. Phil. i. 20—23. o Rom. iv. 2. xv. 17. p Jer. xv. 7. Am. iii. 9. vii. 13. Acts iv. 20. ix. 6. 14. xxvi. 19—20. q Is. vi. 7. Luke ix. 62. Col. ii. 17. r 1 Chr. xxviii. 3. xxix. 5, 6, 14. Neh. xi. 2. Is. vi. 8. 2 Cor. viii. 12. Philom. 13. 1 Pet. v. 2—4. s viii. 8. 14. Matt. x. 41. t Ex. ix. 13, 14. Jer. xv. 9. Psa. lxxv. 24. Jon. i. 1. iv. 1—3. Mal. i. 10. u See on 16. iv. 1. Matt. xxiii. 27. Luke xvi. 43. Gal. ii. 7. Eph. iii. 2—8. Col. i. 25. 1 The. ii. 8. 1 Tim. i. 1—3.

18 What is my reward then? Verily that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I abuse not my power in the gospel.

19 For though I be free from all men, yet have I made myself servant unto all, that I might gain the more.

20 And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law:

21 To them that are without law, as without law, (being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law.

22 To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: I am made all things to all men, that I might by all means save some.

23 And this I do for the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof with you.

24 Know ye not that they which run in a race, run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain.

25 And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible.

26 I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air:

27 But I keep under my body, and bring it unto subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a cast-away.

h Gal. ii. 2. v. 7. Phil. iii. 16. 1 Tim. iv. 7, 8. Heb. xii. 1. Jan. i. 12. Rev. iii. 11. p Eph. vi. 12—18. 1 Tim. vi. 12. 2 Tim. ii. 5. iv. 7. Heb. xii. 4. q Gal. v. 21. Tit. i. 8. ii. 2. 2 Pet. i. 6. r xv. 56. 2 Tim. iv. 8. Gal. vi. 28. Jam. i. 12. 1 Pet. i. 4. v. 4. Rev. ii. 10. iii. 11. iv. 4. 30. s 2 Cor. v. 1. 1. Phil. i. 21. 2 Tim. i. 12. iii. 5. Heb. ix. 1. 1 Pet. v. 1. v. 10. 10. 11. 1 Matt. vi. 12. Luke xvi. 24. Eph. vi. 12. Gal. i. 19. n 25. iv. 11, 12. vi. 12, 13. viii. 11. Rom. viii. 13. 1 Cor. vi. 4, 5. xii. 27. Col. iii. 5. 2 Tim. ii. 26. 1 Pet. ii. 11. x. 1—3. Ps. i. 16. Matt. vi. 21—23. Luke xvi. 45—47. xiii. 27. 2 Pet. ii. 15. y Jer. vi. 10. Luke ix. 22. Acts i. 25. 4 Cor. xiii. 5, 6.

CHAP. X.

When Israel came out of Egypt, they all shared in those things which were sacramental signs of spiritual blessings, yet most of them died in the wilderness, 1—5. Their examples are recorded, as a warning to profane Christians not to imitate their conduct, 6—12. God will not suffer his servants to be tempted as to have no way of escape, 13. Christians must flee from idolatry, 14. They cannot have fellowship with Christ and believers in the Lord's supper, and with idolaters in those sacraments which are offered to idols, 15—22. In the use of things lawful, the rule of others should be consulted, 23—30, that all may be done to the glory of God, and without giving offence to man, 31—32.

MOREOVER, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea;

2 And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea:

See on 6, 7. 2 Cor. xii. 7—9. xvi. 13—15. 1 The. ii. 6. 2 The. iii. 5, 9. y vii. 31. viii. 9. Rom. xiv. 15. z 1. Rom. xv. 8. Gal. v. 1. a x. 34. Matt. xx. 2—28. John xiii. 14, 15. 2 Cor. ix. 5. Gal. v. 13. b 20—22. viii. 16. Prov. xii. 30. Matt. xxviii. 13. Rom. xvi. 14. 1 Tim. iv. 16. 2 Tim. ii. 10. Jam. v. 19, 20. 1 Pet. iii. 1. c Acts xv. 8. xvii. 2, 3. xviii. 13. xxi. 20—26. d Rom. iii. 19. vi. 14, 15. Gal. iv. 3. 21. v. 18. e Acts xv. 28. xvi. 4. xvi. 25. Rom. ix. 13. 14. Gal. ii. 3, 4. 12—14. f vii. 19. 22. Ps. cxix. 32. Matt. v. 17—20. Rom. vii. 22. 25. viii. 4. xiii. 8—16. Gal. v. 13, 14. 22, 23. Eph. vi. 1—3. 1 The. ii. 1, 2. Tit. i. 9—12. Heb. viii. 10. g viii. 13. Rom. xv. 1. 2 Cor. xi. 29. Gal. vi. 1. h x. 13. i See on 19. k 12. Mark viii. 35. 2 Cor. ii. 4. Gal. ii. 5. 2 Tim. ii. 19. l 25—27. 2 Tim. ii. 6. Heb. iii. 1. 14. 1 Pet. v. 1. 1 John i. 10. m Hos. xii. 4. n Ps. xix. 5. He. ix. 15. Jer. xvi. 5. o 25. Gal. ii. 2. v. 7. Phil. iii. 16. 1 Tim. iv. 7, 8. p Eph. vi. 12—18. 1 Tim. vi. 12. 2 Tim. ii. 5. iv. 7. Heb. xii. 4. q Gal. v. 21. Tit. i. 8. ii. 2. 2 Pet. i. 6. r xv. 56. 2 Tim. iv. 8. Gal. vi. 28. Jam. i. 12. 1 Pet. i. 4. v. 4. Rev. ii. 10. iii. 11. iv. 4. 30. s 2 Cor. v. 1. 1. Phil. i. 21. 2 Tim. i. 12. iii. 5. Heb. ix. 1. 1 Pet. v. 1. v. 10. 10. 11. 1 Matt. vi. 12. Luke xvi. 24. Eph. vi. 12. Gal. i. 19. n 25. iv. 11, 12. vi. 12, 13. viii. 11. Rom. viii. 13. 1 Cor. vi. 4, 5. xii. 27. Col. iii. 5. 2 Tim. ii. 26. 1 Pet. ii. 11. x. 1—3. Ps. i. 16. Matt. vi. 21—23. Luke xvi. 45—47. xiii. 27. 2 Pet. ii. 15. y Jer. vi. 10. Luke ix. 22. Acts i. 25. 4 Cor. xiii. 5, 6.

Ex. xvi. 4. 15. 35. Deut. viii. 3. Neh. ix. 15. 20. Ps. lxxviii. 23—25. cv. 40. John vi. 22—58.

g Ex. xvii. 6. Num. xx. 11. Ps. lxxviii. 15. 20. cv. 41. Is. xlii. 20. xlviii. 21. John iv. 10. 14. vii. 37. Rev. xii. 17.

* Or, *went with them.* Deut. ix. 21.

h xi. 24, 25. Gen. xi. 12. xli. 26. Ez. v. 4, 5. Dan. ii. 38. vii. 17. Matt. xiii. 38, 39. xxvi. 26—28. Gal. iv. 25. Col. ii. 17. Heb. x. 1.

i Num. xiv. 11, 12. 28—33. xxvi. 64. 65. Deut. i. 34. 35. ii. 15, 16. Ps. lxxviii. 32—34. xc. title. 7, 8. xcv. 11. cvi. 26. Heb. iii. 17. Jude 5.

* 11. Zeph. iii. 6. 7. Heb. iv. 11. 2 Pet. ii. 6. Jude 7.

† Gr. *figures.* Rom. v. 14. Heb. ix. 24. 1 Pet. iii. 21.

j Num. xi. 4. 31—34. Ps. lxxviii. 27—31. cvi. 14, 15.

m 14. 20—28. v. 11. vi. 9. viii. 7. Deut. ix. 12. 16—21. Ps. cvi. 19, 20. 1 John v. 21.

n Ex. xxxii. 6—8. 17—19.

o vi. 9. 18. Num. xxv. 1—9. Ps. cvi. 29. Rev. ii. 13.

p Ex. xvii. 2. 7. xxiii. 20, 21. Num. xxi. 5. Deut. vi. 16. Ps. lxxviii. 18. 56. xcv. 9. cvi. 14. Heb. iii. 8—11. x. 28—30.

q Num. xxi. 6.

r Ex. xv. 24. xvi. 2—9. xvii. 3. Num. xiv. 2. 27—30. xvi. 41. Ps. cvi. 25. Phil. ii. 14. Jude 16.

s Num. xiv. 37. xvi. 46—49.

† Ex. xii. 23. 2 Sam. xxiv. 16. 1 Chr. xxi. 15. 2 Chr. xxxii. 21. Matt. xiii. 39—42. Acts xii. 23. 2 Thes. i. 7, 8. Heb. xi. 28. Rev. xvi. 1.

* Or, *types.* xix. 10. Rom. xv. 4. y Phil. iv. 5. Heb. x. 25. 37. 1 John ii. 18. z iv. 6—8. viii. 2. Prov. xvi. 18. Matt. xxvi. 33, 34. 40, 41. Rom. xi. 20. Rev. iii. 17, 18. a Jer. xii. 5. Matt. xxiv. 21—24. Luke xi. 4. xxii. 31, 46. 2 Cor. xi. 23—28. Eph. vi. 12, 13. Heb. xi. 35—38. xii. 4. Jam. v. 10, 11. 1 Pet. i. 6, 7. v. 8, 9. Rev. ii. 10. iii. 10. † Or, *moderate.* b i. 9. Deut. vii. 9. Ps. xxxvi. 5. lxxxix. 33. Is. xi. 5. xxv. 1. xlix. 7. Lam. iii. 28. Hos. ii. 20. 1 Thes. v. 24. 2 Thes. ii. 3. 2 Tim. ii. 11—13. Heb. vi. 18. x. 23. xi. 11. 1 Pet. iv. 19. 1 John i. 9. Rev. xix. 11. c Ex. xiii. 17. Ps. cxv. 3. Luke xxii. 32. John x. 28—30. Rom. viii. 29—39. 2 Cor. vii. 1. xi. 11. xii. 15, 19. Phil. iv. 1. Philem. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 11. f 7. 20, 21. 2 Cor. vi. 17. 1 John v. 21. Rev. ii. 14. xiii. 8. xxi. 8. xxii. 15. g iv. 10. vi. 5. viii. 1. xi. 13. xiv. 20. Job xxxiv. 2, 3. 1 Thes. v. 21. h 21. xi. 23—29. Matt. xxvi. 26—28. Mark xiv. 22—24. Luke xxii. 19, 20. i 20. i. 9. xii. 13. John vi. 53—58. Heb. iii. 14. 1 John i. 3. 7. k Acts ii. 42, 46. xx. 7. 11. xii. 12, 27. Rom. xii. 5. Gal. iii. 26—28. Eph. i. 22, 23. ii. 15, 16. iii. 6. iv. 12, 13, 25. Col. iii. ix. 11, 15. m 3. 4. 21. xi. 26—28. n Rom. iv. 1. 12. ix. 3—8. 2 Cor. xi. 18. 22. Eph. ii. 11, 12. Phil. iii. 3—5. o ix. 13. Lev. iii. 3—5. 11. vii. 11—17. 1 Sam. iii. 13—18. ix. 12, 43.

3 And ^f did all eat the same spiritual meat;

4 And ^g did all drink the same spiritual drink: (for they drank of that spiritual Rock that ^{*} followed them: and ^h that Rock was Christ.)

5 But ⁱ with many of them God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderness.

6 Now ^k these things were our [†] examples, to the intent we should not ^l lust after evil things, as they also lusted.

7 Neither ^m be ye idolaters, as ^{were} some of them; as it is written, ⁿ The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play.

8 Neither ^o let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand.

9 Neither let us ^p tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, ^q and were destroyed of serpents.

10 Neither ^r murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and ^s were destroyed of the ^t destroyer.

11 Now all these things happened unto them for ^{*} ensamples: ^{*} and they are written for our admonition, ^y upon whom the ends of the world are come.

12 Wherefore ^z let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

13 There ^a hath no temptation taken you but such as is [†] common to man: ^b but God ^{is} faithful, ^c who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also ^d make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear ^{it}.

14 Wherefore, ^e my dearly beloved, ^f flee from idolatry.

15 I speak ^g as to wise men; judge ye what I say.

16 The ^h cup of blessing which we bless, is it not ⁱ the communion of the blood of Christ? ^k The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ?

17 For ^l we ^{being} many are one bread, ^{and} one body: for we are all partakers of ^m that one bread.

18 Behold ⁿ Israel after the flesh: ^o are not they which eat of

the sacrifices partakers of the altar?

19 What say I then? ^p that the idol is any thing? or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing?

20 But ^I say, that the things which the Gentiles ^q sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils.

21 Ye ^r cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.

22 Do ^s we provoke the Lord to jealousy? ^t are we stronger than He?

23 All ^u things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things ^v edify not.

24 Let no man ^w seek his own, but every man another's ^{wealth}.

25 Whatsoever is ^x sold in the shambles, ^{that} eat, asking no question, ^y for conscience sake:

26 For ^z the earth ^{is} the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.

27 If any of them that believe not ^a bid you ^{to a feast}, and ye be disposed to go, ^d whatsoever is set before you, eat, asking no question, for conscience sake.

28 But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, ^e eat not for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake; ^f for the earth ^{is} the Lord's, and the fulness thereof:

29 Conscience, I say, ^h not thine own, but of the other: for ⁱ why is my liberty judged of another ^{man's} conscience?

30 For, if I by ^{*} grace be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that ^k for which I give thanks?

31 Whether therefore ^l ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God.

32 Give ^m none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the ^{*} Gentiles, nor to ⁿ the church of God:

33 Even ^o as I please all ^{men} in all ^{things}, not seeking mine own profit, but the ^{profit} of many, that they may be saved.

Phil. i. 10. * Or *Greeks.* n xi. 22. Acts. xx. 28. 1 Tim. iii. 5, 15. o 24. See on ix. 19—23. Rom. xv. 2, 3. 2 Cor. xi. 28, 29. xii. 19.

CHAP. XI.

The apostle exhorts the Corinthians to imitate him, as he imitated Christ, 1. He praises them for observing his injunctions, 2. He gives directions concerning men and women prophesying, 3—16. He blames them for abuses in their religious assemblies; especially for their divisions, 17—19; and their profanation of the Lord's supper, 20—22; reminding them of the first institution of it; and shewing the danger of partaking of it unworthily, 23—34.

BE ^a ye followers of me, ^b even as I also ^{am} of Christ.

2 Now ^c I praise you brethren, that ye remember me in all

p i. 28. iii. 7. viii. 4. xiii. 2. Deut. xxxii. 21. Is. xl. 17. xli. 29. 2 Cor. xii. 11.

q Lev. xvii. 7. Deut. xxxii. 16. 17. 2 Chr. xi. 15. Ps. cvi. 38, 39. 2 Cor. iv. 4. Rev. ix. 20.

r 16. viii. 10. Deut. xxxii. 37, 38. 1 Kings xviii. 21. Matt. vi. 24. 2 Cor. vi. 16, 17.

s Ex. xx. 3. xxxiv. 14. Deut. iv. 24. vi. 15. xxxij. 16. 21. Josh. xxiv. 19. Ps. lxxviii. 58. Zeph. i. 18.

t Job ix. 4. xl. 9—14. Ez. xxii. 14. Heb. x. 31. u vi. 12. viii. 9. Rom. xiv. 15. 20.

x viii. 1. xiv. 3—5. 12. 17. 26. Rom. xiv. 19. xv. 2. 2 Cor. xii. 19. Eph. iv. 29. 1 Thes. v. 11. 1 Tim. i. 4. y 33. ix. 19—23. xiii. 5. Phil. ii. 4, 5.

z Rom. xiv. 14. 1 Tim. iv. 4. Tit. i. 15.

a 27—29. viii. 7. Rom. xiii. 5.

b 28. Ex. xix. 5. Deut. x. 14. Job xli. 11. Ps. xxiv. 1. 12. 1 Tim. vi. 17.

c v. 9—11. Luke v. 29, 30. xv. 2. xix. 7.

d Luke x. 7.

e 25. 2 Cor. i. 12. iv. 2. v. 11.

f viii. 10—13. Rom. xiv. 15.

g 26. Ex. ix. 29. Ps. cxv. 16. Jer. xxvii. 5, 6. Matt. vi. 31, 32.

h 32. viii. 9—13. Rom. xiv. 15—21.

i Rom. xiv. 16. 2 Cor. viii. 21. 1 Thes. v. 22.

* Or, *thanksgiving.*

k Rom. xiv. 6. 1 Tim. iv. 3, 4.

l vii. 31. Deut. xii. 7. 11. Neh. viii. 10—12. Zech. vii. 5, 6. Luke xi. 41. Col. iii. 17. 23. 1 Pet. iv. 11.

m 33. viii. 13. Rom. xiv. 13. 2 Cor. vi. 3.

n xi. 22. Acts. xx. 28. 1 Tim. iii. 5, 15. o 24. See on ix. 19—23. Rom. xv. 2, 3. 2 Cor. xi. 28, 29. xii. 19.

a iv. 16. x. 33. Phil. iii. 17. 1 Thes. i. 6. 2 Thes. iii. 9. Heb. vi. 12.

b Rom. xv. 2, 3. Eph. v. 1, 2. Phil. ii. 4, 5.

c 17. 22. Prov. xxxi. 20—31.

d iv. 17. xv. 2.

viii. 17. 1 Thes. iv. 1, 2. 2 Thes. ii. 15.

• Or, traditions. f Eph. i. 22, 23. iv. 15. v. 23. Phil. ii. 10, 11. Col. i. 18. ii. 10, 19.

g Gen. iii. 16. Eph. v. 22, 24. Col. iii. 18. 1 Tim. ii. 11, 12. 1 Pet. iii. 1, 5, 6.

h iii. 23. xv. 27, 28. Is. xlix. 3—6. Ps. 13. iv. 4. lxi. 1—4. Matt. xxviii. 18. John iii. 34. 20. v. 20. 30. xiv. 27. xvii. 2—5. Eph. i. 20—22. Phil. ii. 7—11.

i xii. 10, 28. xiv. 1. &c. k 14. 2 Sam. xv. 30. xix. 4.

l Luke ii. 36. Acts ii. 17. xxi. 9.

m Deut. xxi. 12. n Num. v. 19.

o Gen. i. 26, 27. v. 1. ix. 6. Ps. viii. 6. Jam. iii. 9.

p 3. Gen. iii. 16. q Gen. ii. 21, 22. 1 Tim. ii. 13.

r Gen. ii. 18, 23, 24.

• That is, a covering in sign that she is under the power of her husband. Gen. xx. 16. xiv. 65. Ec. v. 6. Matt. xviii. 10. Heb. i. 14.

t vii. 10—14. xii. 12—22. Gal. iii. 28.

u viii. 6. Prov. xvi. 4. Rom. xi. 26. Heb. i. 2, 3.

x i. 15. Luke xii. 57. John vii. 24.

y 2 Sam. xiv. 26. z xiv. 25.

† Or, veil. a 1 Tim. vi. 3.

b Acts xvi. 21, 24.

c vii. 17. xiv. 34. xvi. 1. 1 Thes. ii. 14.

d 2. 22. Lev. xix. 17. Prov. xxvii. 5. Rom. xiii. 3. 1 Pet. ii. 14.

e 20. 34. xiv. 23. 25. Is. i. 13, 14. Jer. vii. 1—4. Jer. vii. 9, 10. Heb. x. 26.

f i. 10—12. v. 1. vi. 1.

• Gr, *goldens*. See on i. 10. iii. 3.

g Matt. xviii. 7. Luke xvii. 1. Acts xi. 30.

1 Tim. iv. 1, 2. 2 Pet. ii. 1, 2.

† Or, *sects*. Acts v. 17. xv. 5. xvi. 5. 14. xvi. 5. xviii. 22. Gal. v. 20. Tit. iii. 10. Gr.

h Deut. xiii. 3. Luke ii. 35. 2 Cor. xiii. 5—7. Gr.—1 John ii. 19.

† Or, *ye cannot eat*. i 23—25. x. 16—18.

k 2 Pet. ii. 13. Jude 12.

l 34.

things, * and keep the * ordinances, as I delivered *them* to you.

3 But I would have you know, that the * Head of every man is Christ ; * and the head of the woman is the man : * and the Head of Christ is God.

4 Every man praying * or prophesying, * having *his* head covered, dishonoureth *his* Head.

5 But every woman that prayeth * or prophesieth with *her* head uncovered, dishonoureth *her* Head : for that is even all one as if she were *m* shaven.

6 For if the woman be not covered, let *her* also be shorn : * but if it be a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let *her* be covered.

7 For a man indeed ought not to cover *his* head, forasmuch as * he is the image and glory of God : * but the woman is the glory of the man.

8 For * the man is not of the woman ; but the woman of the man.

9 Neither was * the man created for the woman ; but the woman for the man.

10 For this cause ought the woman to have * power on *her* head * because of the angels.

11 Nevertheless, * neither is the man without the woman, neither the woman without the man, in the Lord.

12 For as the woman *is* of the man, even so *is* the man also by the woman ; * but all things of God.

13 * Judge in yourselves : is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered ?

14 Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, * if a man have long hair, * it is a shame unto him ?

15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to *her* : for *her* hair is given *her* for * a covering.

16 But if any man * seem to be contentious, we have no * such custom, neither * the churches of God.

17 ¶ Now in this that I declare unto you, * I praise you not, * that ye come together, not for the better, but for the worse.

18 For first of all, when ye come together in the church, * I hear that there be * divisions among you ; and I partly believe it.

19 For * there must be also * heresies among you, that they * which are approved may be made manifest among you.

20 When ye come together therefore into one place, * this is not to eat the Lord's supper.

21 For * in eating every one taketh before *other* his own supper : * and one is hungry, and another is drunken.

22 What ? * have ye not houses

to eat and to drink in ? * or despise ye the church of God, and shame them * that have not ? What shall I say to you ? shall I praise you in this ? I praise you not.

23 For * I have received of the Lord, that, which also I delivered unto you : That the Lord Jesus, * the same night in which he was betrayed, * took bread :

24 And when he had given thanks, he brake *it*, and said, Take, * eat : * this is my body, which is broken for you : this do * in remembrance of me.

25 After the same manner also *he* took the cup when he had supped, saying, * This cup is * the New Testament in my blood : this do ye, as oft as ye drink *it*, in remembrance of me.

26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, * ye do shew the Lord's death * till he come.

27 Wherefore, * whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink *this* cup of the Lord, unworthily, * shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord.

28 But * let a man examine himself, * and so let him eat of *that* bread, and drink of *that* cup.

29 For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh * damnation to himself, * not discerning the Lord's body.

30 For this cause * many *are* weak and sickly among you, and many * sleep.

31 For * if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.

32 But when we are judged, * we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be * condemned with the world.

33 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another.

34 And * if any man hunger, let him eat at home : that ye come not together unto * condemnation. And the rest * will I set in order * when I come.

Kings xii. 21—24. Ps. xxviii. 1—8. Isaiah. 24. Am. iii. 2. Heb. xii. 5—11. Rev. iii. 17. 1 Thes. iv. 14. e 24. Ps. xxviii. 3—8. Jer. xvi. 18—20. 1 John i. 9. Rev. ii. 5. iii. 2, 3. viii. 4. John. 17, 18. xxviii. 18—20. xxviii. 11. 12. xxviii. 14. Prov. iii. 11, 12. Is. i. 5. Jer. vii. 28. Zeph. iii. 2. g Rom. iii. 19. 1 John v. 19. i vii. 17. Tit. i. 5. k ix. 19. xvi. 2, 5.

CHAP. XII.

The apostle instructs the Corinthians in the origin, nature, variety, and use of spiritual gifts, 1—11. He illustrates the subject, by shewing how the members of the human body perform their several functions for the benefit of the whole, 12—20, and applies they to the church, and its different orders of ministers, 21—26. He concludes with exhortation, 27.

NOW concerning * spiritual gifts, brethren, * I would not have you ignorant.

2 Ye know * that ye were Gentiles, carried away unto these * dumb idols, * even as ye were led.

3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that * no man speaking by

mx. 39. xv. 9. Acts x. 28. 1 Tim. iii. 5, 16.

q Or, *that are poor*. Prov. xvii. 5. Jam. ii. 5, 6.

n xv. 3. Deut. iv. 5. Matt. xxviii. 20. Gal. i. 11, 12. 1 Thes. iv. 2.

o Matt. xvi. 2. 17, 34.

p Matt. xvi. 26—28. Mark xvi. 22—24. Luke xvi. 19, 20.

q v. 7, 8. Ps. xlii. 26, 29. Prov. ix. 5. Cant. v. 1.

14. xxv. 6. iv. 1—3. John vi. 53—57.

r 26, 27. x. 3, 4. 16, 17.

• Or, *for a remembrance*. Ex. xii. 14. Josh. iv. 7.

Ps. cxi. 4. Cant. i. 4. Is. xlv. 8. Matt. xvi. 13.

s 27, 28.

t Luke xiii. 20, 21. Cor. iii. 6. 14. Heb. ix. 15—20.

u Or, *show ye*. iv. 5. xv. 23. John xxi. 22.

Acts i. 11. 1 Thes. iv. 15.

2 Thes. ii. 2, 3. Heb. ix. 28. 2 Pet. iii. 10. 1 John. 28. Rev. i. 7. x. 11, 12.

xvi. 20.

x 1. 31. Lev. x. 1—3. 2 Chr. xxx. 18—20. Matt. xxi. 11. John vii. 18—27.

y 20.

z 31. Ps. xvi. 2—5. Lam. iii. 40. Hag. i. 5, 7.

Zech. vii. 5—7. 2 Cor. xiii. 5. Gal. vi. 4.

a Num. ix. 10. 15. Matt. v. 23, 24.

† Or, *judgement*. 20. 31—34. Rom. xiii. 2.

John. vi. 1, v. 17. 18.

b 21. 27. Ec. vii. 5. Heb. v. 14.

c 32. Ps. vi. 26. Num. xv. 12, 24. xxi. 9—11. 1 Sam. xii. 14—18. 1

11. Isaiah. 51—54. Am. iii. 2. Heb. xii. 5—11. Rev. iii. 17.

d xv. 31. Acts xxi. 18—20. Luke x. 18—20. 1 John i. 9. Rev. ii. 5. iii. 2, 3.

e 24. Ps. xxviii. 3—8. Jer. xvi. 18—20. 1 John i. 9. Rev. ii. 5. iii. 2, 3.

f 11. 12. xxviii. 14. Prov. iii. 11, 12. Is. i. 5. Jer. vii. 28. Zeph. iii. 2.

g Rom. iii. 19. 1 John v. 19.

h 21, 22. • Or, judgement.

i vii. 17. Tit. i. 5.

k ix. 19. xvi. 2, 5.

l 4—10. xiv. 1, 12. Eph. iv. 14.

m 1. 1. 2 Cor. i. 8. 1 Thes. iv. 15. 2 Pet. iii. 3.

* Or, *anathema*. the Spirit of God, calleth Jesus * ac-
xvi. 22. Deut. cursed: and *that* ^s no man can say
xxi. 23. Gal. iii. that Jesus is the Lord, but by the
13. Holy Ghost.

g viii. 6. Matt. xvi. 4 Now ^b there are diversities of
17. John xiii. 13. gifts, but the same Spirit.
xv. 26. 2 Cor. xi. 4

h 8—11. 28. Rom. 5 And there are differences of
xii. 4—6. Eph. administrations, ⁱ but the same
iv. 4. Heb. ii. 4. Lord.
1 Pet. iv. 10.

Or, *ministries*. 6 And there are diversities of
29. Rom. xii. operations, but it is the same God
6—8. Eph. iv. which ^k worketh ^l all in all.

i viii. 6. Matt. 7 But ^m the manifestation of the
xxiii. 10. Acts Spirit is given to every man to pro-
x. 36. Rom. xiv. fit withal.
9. Phil. ii. 11.

k 11. iii. 7. Job 8 For to one ^a is given by the
xxiii. 29. John Spirit the word of wisdom; to ano-
v. 17. Eph. i. 19. ther the word of knowledge by the
—22. Col. i. 29. same Spirit;
Phil. ii. 13. Heb. xiii. 21.

l xv. 28. Eph. i. 9 To another ^o faith by the same
23. Col. iii. 11. Spirit; to another ^p the gifts of
xiv. 5. 12. 17. 19. healing by the same Spirit;

22—26. Matt. 10 To another ^q the working of
xxv. 14. &c. miracles; to another ^r prophecy; to
Eph. iv. 7—12. another ^s discerning of spirits; to
1 Pet. iv. 11. another ^t divers kinds of tongues;
n i. 5. 30. ii. 6—10. ^u to another the interpretation of
xiii. 2. 8. Gen. tongues.

xxi. 3. 1 Kings 11 But * all these worketh that
iii. 5—12. Neh. one and the self-same Spirit, divid-
ix. 20. Job xxxii. ing to every man severally ^v as he
9. Ps. cxliii. 10. will.
Prov. ii. 6. Is. xi. 2. 1. 4. lix. 21.
Dan. ii. 21. Matt. xiii. 11. Acts vi.
3. Eph. i. 17, 18.

o xiii. 2. Matt. 12 For ^z as the body is one, and
xvii. 19. 20. xxi. hath many members, and all the
xiii. 2. 8. Gen. members of that one body, being
xli. 38. 39. Ex. many, are one body; ^a so also is
xxxi. 3. 1 Kings Christ.

iii. 5—12. Neh. 13 For ^b by one Spirit are we all
9. Ps. cxliii. 10. baptized into one body, ^c whether
Prov. ii. 6. Is. xi. 2. 1. 4. lix. 21. *we be* Jews or * Gentiles, whether
Dan. ii. 21. Matt. xiii. 11. Acts vi. *we be* ^d bond or free; and have
3. Eph. i. 17, 18. been all made ^e to drink into one
o xiii. 2. Matt. Spirit.

xvii. 19. 20. xxi. 14 For ^f the body is not one mem-
xiii. 2. 8. Gen. ber, but many.

xli. 38. 39. Ex. 15 If ^g the foot shall say, Because
xxxi. 3. 1 Kings I am not the hand, I am not of the
iii. 5—12. Neh. body; ^h is it therefore not of the
9. Ps. cxliii. 10. body?

Prov. ii. 6. Is. xi. 2. 1. 4. lix. 21. 16 And if the ear shall say, Be-
Dan. ii. 21. Matt. cause I am not the eye, I am not
xiii. 11. Acts vi. of the body: is it therefore not of
3. Eph. i. 17, 18. the body?

o xiii. 2. Matt. 17 If ⁱ the whole body *were* an
xvii. 19. 20. xxi. eye, where *were* the hearing? If
xiii. 2. 8. Gen. the whole *were* hearing, where
xli. 38. 39. Ex. *were* the smelling?

xxxi. 3. 1 Kings 18 But now ^k hath God set the
iii. 5—12. Neh. members, every one of them in the
9. Ps. cxliii. 10. body, ^l as it hath pleased him.

Prov. ii. 6. Is. xi. 2. 1. 4. lix. 21. 19 And ^m if they were all one
Dan. ii. 21. Matt. member, where *were* the body?

xiii. 11. Acts vi. 30. xiv. 26—28. x. 4. vii. 7. 17. John iii. 27. Rom.
3. Eph. i. 17, 18. xii. 6. 2 Cor. x. 13. Eph. iv. 7. y Dan. iv. 35. Matt. xi. 26. xx. 15.
o xiii. 2. Matt. John iii. 8. v. 21. Rom. ix. 18. Eph. i. 11. Heb. ii. 4. Jam. i. 18.
xvii. 19. 20. xxi. x. 17. Rom. xii. 4. 5. Eph. i. 23. iv. 4. 12. 15. 16. v. 23. 30. Col.
xiii. 2. 8. Gen. i. 18. 24. ii. 19. iii. 15. a 27. Gal. iii. 16. b x. 2. Is. xlv.
xli. 38. 39. Ex. 3—5. Ez. xxxvi. 25—27. Matt. iii. 11. Luke iii. 16. John i. 33. iii.
xxxi. 3. 1 Kings 5. Acts i. 5. Rom. vi. 3—6. viii. 9—11. Eph. v. 26. Col. ii. 11, 12.
iii. 5—12. Neh. Tit. iii. 4—6. 1 Pet. iii. 21. c Rom. iii. 29. iv. 11. Gal. iii. 28.
9. Ps. cxliii. 10. Eph. ii. 11—16. 19—22. iii. 6. Col. i. 27. iii. 11. * Gr. *Greeks*.

Prov. ii. 6. Is. xi. 2. 1. 4. lix. 21. d vii. 21. 22. Eph. vi. 8. e Cant. v. 1. Is. xli. 17, 18. lv. 1. Zech.
Dan. ii. 21. Matt. ix. 15—17. John iv. 10. 14. vi. 63. vii. 37—39. f 12. 19. 20. 27.
xiii. 11. Acts vi. 28. Eph. iv. 25. g Judg. ix. 8—15. 2 Kings xiv. 9. h 16. 22.
3. Eph. i. 17, 18. Rom. xii. 3. 10. Phil. ii. 3. i 21. 29. 1 Sam. ix. 9. Ps. xciv. 9.
cxxxix. 13—16. Prov. xx. 12. k 24. 28. l See on 11. iii. 5.
xv. 38. Ps. cx. 3. cxxxv. 6. Is. xlv. 10. Jon. i. 14. Luke x. 21. xii.
22. Rom. xii. 3. Eph. i. 5. 9. Rev. iv. 11. m 14.

20 But now *are they* many mem-
bers, yet but one body.

21 And ⁿ the eye cannot say un-
to the hand, I have no need of thee:
nor again the head to the feet, I
have no need of you.

22 Nay, ^o much more those mem-
bers of the body, which seem to be
more feeble, are necessary:

23 And those *members* of the
body, which we think to be less
honourable, upon these we ^t bestow
more abundant honour; and our
uncomely *parts* have more abun-
dant comeliness.

24 For ^p our comely *parts* have
no need: but God hath tempered
the body together, having given
more abundant honour to that *part*
which lacked:

25 That ^q there should be no
^r schism in the body; but *that* the
members should have ^r the same
care one for another.

26 And ^s whether one member
suffer, all the members suffer with
it; or one member be honoured, all
the members rejoice with it.

27 Now ^t ye are the body of
Christ, and members in particular.

28 And ^u God hath set some in
the church, first apostles, second-
arily prophets, thirdly teachers,
after that miracles, then gifts of
healings, helps, governments, * di-
versities of tongues.

29 *Are* ^v all apostles? *are* all
prophets? *are* all teachers? *are* all
^w workers of miracles?

30 Have all the gifts of healing?
do all speak with tongues? do all
interpret?

31 But ^y covet earnestly the best
gifts: and yet ^z shew I unto you a
more excellent way.

CHAP. XIII.

Gifts and miraculous powers, without love, are
of no worth or efficacy, 1—3. The properties
of love, 4—7. Love shall abide, when prophecies
and tongues shall cease, and knowledge shall
be perfected, 8—12. It is greater than faith and
hope, 13.

THOUGH ^a I speak with the
tongues of men and of angels,
^b and have not charity, I am be-
come ^c as sounding brass, or a tink-
ling cymbal.

2 And though ^d I have the *gift*
of prophecy, and ^e understand all
mysteries, and all knowledge: ^f and
though I have all faith, so that I
could remove mountains, ^g and have
not charity, ^h I am nothing.

3 And ⁱ though I bestow all my
goods to feed the *poor*, ^k and though
I give my body to be burned, and
have not charity, it ^l profiteth me
nothing.

4 Charity ^m suffereth long, and ⁿ is
h 3. vii. 19. viii. 4. 2 Cor. xii. 11. Gal. vi. 3. i Matt. vi. 1—4.
xxiii. 5. Luke xviii. 22. 28. xix. 8. xxi. 3. 4. John xii. 43. Gal. v. 26.
Phil. i. 15—18. k Dan. iii. 16—28. John xiii. 37. xv. 13. Acts
xxi. 13. Phil. i. 20, 21. ii. 3. l Is. lvii. 12. Jer. vii. 8. John vi. 63.
1 Tim. iv. 8. Heb. xiii. 9. Jam. ii. 14—17. m Prov. x. 12. 2 Cor.
vi. 6. Gal. v. 22. Eph. iv. 2. Col. i. 11. n 12. 2 Tim. ii. 25. iii. 10.
iv. 2. Jam. iii. 17. 1 Pet. iv. 8. n Neh. ix. 17. Prov. xix. 22. xxxi.
20. Luke vi. 35. 36. Eph. iv. 32. Col. iii. 12, 13. 1 Pet. iii. 9. 2 Pet.
i. 7. 1 John iii. 16—18. iv. 12.

n Num. x. 31, 32.
1 Sam. xxv. 32.
Ezra x. 1—5.
Neh. iv. 16—21.
Job xxix. 15.

o Prov. xiv. 23.
Ec. v. 9. 2 Cor.
i. 11. Tit. ii. 9,
10.

† Or, *put on*. Gen.
iii. 7. 21.

p Gen. ii. 25. iii.
11.

q i. 10—12. iii. 3.
John xvii. 21—
26. 2 Cor. xiii.
11.

† Or, *division*.
r 2 Cor. vii. 12.
viii. 16.

s Rom. xii. 15. 2
Cor. xi. 28, 29.
Gal. vi. 2. Heb.
xiii. 3. 1 Pet. iii.
8. Gr.

t See on 12. 14—
20. Eph. v. 30.

u 7—11. Acts xiii.
1—3. xx. 28.
Rom. xii. 6—9.
Eph. ii. 20. iv.
11—13. Heb. xiii.
17. 24. 1 Pet. v.
1—4.

* Or, *kinds*. 10.

x 4—11. 14—20.

† Or, *powers*.

y viii. 1. xiv. 1. 39.

z xiii. 1. &c. Phil.
iii. 8. Heb. xi. 4.

a 2, 3. xii. 8, 29,
30. xiv. 6. 2 Cor.
xii. 4. 2 Pet. ii.
18.

b viii. 1. Matt.
xxv. 45. Rom.
xiv. 15. Gal. v.
6. 22. 1 Tim. i.
5.

c xiv. 7, 8.

d xii. 8—10. 28.
xiv. 1. 6—9.
Num. xxiv. 15
—24. Matt. vii.
22, 23.

e iv. 1. Matt. xiii.
11. Rom. xi. 25.
xvi. 25. Eph. iii.
4. vi. 19. Col. i.
26. 1 Tim. iii.
16.

f xii. 9. Matt. xvii.
20. xxi. 21. Mark
xi. 22. 23. Luke
xvii. 5, 6.

g 1. 3. xvi. 22. Gal.
v. 6, 22. 1 John
iv. 8. 20, 21.

i Matt. vi. 1—4.

j Phil. i. 15—18. k Dan. iii. 16—28. John xiii. 37. xv. 13. Acts
xxi. 13. Phil. i. 20, 21. ii. 3. l Is. lvii. 12. Jer. vii. 8. John vi. 63.
1 Tim. iv. 8. Heb. xiii. 9. Jam. ii. 14—17. m Prov. x. 12. 2 Cor.
vi. 6. Gal. v. 22. Eph. iv. 2. Col. i. 11. n 12. 2 Tim. ii. 25. iii. 10.
iv. 2. Jam. iii. 17. 1 Pet. iv. 8. n Neh. ix. 17. Prov. xix. 22. xxxi.
20. Luke vi. 35. 36. Eph. iv. 32. Col. iii. 12, 13. 1 Pet. iii. 9. 2 Pet.
i. 7. 1 John iii. 16—18. iv. 12.

o iii. 3. Gen. xxi. 1. xxvii. 11. Matt. xvii. 18. Rom. i. 29. xiii. 23. 2 Cor. xii. 20. Gal. v. 21. 26. Phil. i. 15. 1 Tim. vi. 4. Tit. iii. 3. Jam. iii. 14-16. iv. 5. 1 Pet. ii. 1. Or, *is not rash*. 1 Sam. xxi. 21. 22. 33. 34. 1 Kings xx. 10. 11. Ps. x. 5. Prov. xiii. 10. xvii. 14. xxv. 8-10. Ec. vii. 2. 9. x. 4. Dan. iii. 16-22. p iv. 6. 18. 19. v. 2. viii. 1. Phil. ii. 1-5. q v. 36. Gr. xi. 13-16. 18. 21. 22. xiv. 33-40. Is. iii. 5. Phil. iv. 8. 2 Thes. iii. 7. r x. 24. 30. xii. 25. Rom. xiv. 13-15. xv. 1. 2. Gal. v. 13. vi. 1. 2. 3. Phil. ii. 3-5. 21. 2 Tim. ii. 10. 1 John iii. 16. 17. Num. xii. 3. xvi. 15. xx. 10-12. Ps. cvi. 32. 39. Matt. v. 22. Mark iii. 5. Jam. i. 19. 20. t 2 Sam. x. 3. Job xxi. 27. Jer. vi. 19. xviii. 18-20. xl. 13-16. Matt. ix. 4. Luke vii. 39. u 1 Sam. xxi. 10-21. 2 Sam. iv. 10-12. Ps. x. 3. cxix. 136. Prov. xiv. 9. Jer. xl. 1. xlv. 17. xl. 10. Hos. iv. 8. vii. 3. Mic. vi. 8. Luke xxi. 41. 42. xxi. 5. Rom. i. 32. Phil. iii. 18. x Ex. xviii. 9. Josh. xxi. 22-33. Rom. xii. 9. 2 Cor. vii. 9-16. Phil. i. 4. 12. ii. 17. 18. 1 Thes. iii. 6-10. 2 John 4. 3 John 3. Or, *with*. y See on 4. Num. xi. 12-14. Deut. i. 9. Prov. x. 12. Cant. vii. 6. 7. Rom. xi. 1. Gal. vi. 2. Heb. xii. 13. 1 Pet. ii. 24. iv. 8. z Luke vii. 37-39. 44-46. xiv. 4-10. a ix. 13-22. Gen. xxix. 20. Matt. x. 22. 2 Cor. xi. 8-12. 2 Thes. i. 4. 2 Tim. ii. 5-10. 24. iii. 11. iv. 5. Jam. i. 12. b 10. 13. Luke xxi. 42. Gal. v. 6. c 1. xii. 10. 26-30. xiv. 34. Acts ii. 4. 11. xix. 6. d Jer. xlix. 7. Heb. viii. 13. e 12. ii. 9. viii. 2. Job xl. 7. 8. xvi. 14. Ps. xl. 5. cxix. 6. Prov. xxx. 4. Matt. vi. 27. Rom. xi. 34. Eph. iii. 8. 19. 12. Col. ii. 2. 3. 1 Pet. i. 10-12. 1 John iii. 2. f 12. Is. xiv. 28. Is. 19. 20. 2 Cor. v. 7. 8. Rev. xxi. 22. 23. xii. 4. 5. g iii. 1. 2. xiv. 20. Ec. vi. 10. Gal. iv. 1. Or, *renewed*. h 2 Cor. iii. 18. v. 7. Jam. i. 23. Or, *in a colder*. Judg. xiv. 12-19. Ez. xiii. 2. i Ex. xxxiii. 11. Num. xii. 8. Matt. v. 8. xviii. 10. Rom. viii. 19. 1 John iii. 2. Rev. xxi. 4. k 9. 16. John x. 15. l i iii. 14. 1 Pet. i. 23. 1 John iii. 14. 24-27. iii. 9. m Luke viii. 13-15. xiii. 32. Gal. v. 2. Luke x. 30. xi. 1-7. 1 John v. 1-5. 9-13. n Ps. xli. 11. xlii. 5. cxlvi. 5. Lam. iii. 21-26. Rom. v. 4. 5. viii. 24. 25. xv. 13. Col. i. 5. 27. 1 Thes. v. 8. Heb. vi. 11. 12. 1 Pet. i. 21. 1 John iii. 1-8. viii. 1. 3. 2 Cor. v. 14. 15. Gal. v. 6. 1 John iii. 10. iv. 7-18. p 8. xiv. 1. xvi. 14. Mark xii. 20-31. Luke x. 27. Gal. v. 13-22. Phil. i. 6. Col. iii. 14. 1 Tim. i. 5. 2 Tim. i. 7. 1 John iv. 7-9. 2 John 4-6.

CHAPTER XIV.

a Prov. xv. 9. xxi. 21. Is. l. i. Rom. ix. 30. xiv. 10. 1 Tim. v. 10. vi. 11. Heb. xii. 14. 1 Pet. iii. 11-13. 3 John 11. b See on viii. 1-8. 13. 1 Tim. ii. 22. 2 Pet. i. 7. c vii. 1. 34. d 3-5. 24. 25. 37. 38. xiii. 2. 9. Num. xi. 26-29. Rom. xii. 5. 1 Thes. iv. 20. 1 Tim. iv. 14. e 9-11. 16. 21. 22. Gen. x. 7. xlii. 23. Deut. xxviii. 20. Acts ii. 4-11. x. 30. xii. 6.

The apostle exhorts the Corinthians to follow after love, and shows that prophecy, as most conducive to edification, is to be preferred to speaking with tongues, 1-5. Speaking in an unknown tongue, like indistinct musical sounds, is of no use to the hearers, 6-11. All gifts should be used in the most edifying manner, 12-20. Tongues are intended to convince unbelievers, but prophesying is more useful in the public assembly, and to strangers, who resort to them, 21-25. Rules for the orderly exercise of spiritual gifts in the Church, 26-31. Women are forbidden to speak there, 34, 35. A proof of the sufficiency of some teachers, 36-38. Gifts must be exercised, and all things done decently and in order, 39, 40.

FOLLOW after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may prophesy. 2 For he that speaketh in an

unknown tongue, speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man understandeth him: howbeit in the Spirit he speaketh mysteries. 3 But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men, to edification, and exhortation, and comfort. 4 He that speaketh in an unknown tongue, edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth, edifieth the church. 5 I would that ye all spake with tongues, but rather that ye prophesied: for greater is he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may receive edifying. 6 Now, brethren, If I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to you either by revelation, or by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine? 7 And even things without life giving sound, whether pipe or harp, except they give a distinction in the sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped? 8 For if the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle? 9 So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the air. 10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them is without signification. 11 Therefore, if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh shall be a barbarian unto me. 12 Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous of spiritual gifts, seek that ye may excel to the edifying of the church. 13 Wherefore let him that speaketh in an unknown tongue, pray that he may interpret. 14 For if I pray in an unknown tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful. 15 What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing with the understanding also. 16 Else, when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that occupieth the room of the unlearned say, Amen, at thy giving

Gr. *heareth*. Acts xiii. 9. f v. 7. 10. xiii. 2. xv. 51. Ps. xlii. 3. 4. lxxviii. 2. Matt. xiii. 11. Mark iv. 11. Rom. xvi. 26. Eph. iii. 3-9. vi. 19. Col. i. 26. 27. ii. 2. 1 Tim. iii. 9. 16. Rev. x. 7. g 12. 26. viii. 1. x. 23. Acts ix. 31. Rom. xiv. 19. xv. 2. Eph. iv. 12-16. 29. 1 Thes. v. 11. 1 Tim. i. 4. Jude 20. h Luke xiii. 12. Acts xiii. 15. xiv. 22. xv. 32. Rom. xii. 6. 1 Thes. ii. 3. iv. 1. v. 11. 14. 2 Thes. iii. 12. 1 Tim. iv. 13. vi. 2. 2 Tim. iv. 2. Tit. i. 9. ii. 6. 7. 15. Heb. iii. 13. v. 26. xiii. 22. 1 Pet. v. 12. i 31. 2 Cor. i. 4. ii. 7. Eph. vi. 22. Col. iv. 6. 1 Thes. ii. 11. iii. 2. iv. 18. v. 11-14. k 14. l 3. 18. 19. m xii. 28-30. xiii. 4. Num. xi. 24, 29. n 1. 3. o 12. 13. 24-26. xii. 10. 30. p 2. 33. vii. 7. xiii. 3. 1 Sam. xvi. 21. Jer. xxi. 19. xxi. 32. Matt. xvi. 26. 2 Tim. ii. 14. Tit. ii. 8. Heb. xii. 9. q 26-30. Matt. xi. 25. xvi. 17. 2 Cor. xii. 1. 7. Eph. i. 13. Phil. iii. 15. r vii. 8. xiii. 2. 8. 9. Rom. xv. 24. 2 Cor. x. 4. 6. Eph. iii. 4. 2 Pet. i. 9. iii. 18. s See on i. xiii. 9. t 26. Rom. xvi. 17. 2 Tim. ii. 16. 16. 18. iv. 2. 2 John 9. u xiii. 1. v. 8. Num. i. 2-16. Matt. xi. 17. Luke xii. 32. v Or, *trance*. y Num. ii. 4. 20. Josh. vi. 4-9. Judg. vii. 16-18. xvi. 18. xxi. 18. xlii. 5. xliiii. 24. 25. Is. xlviii. 15. Am. iii. 6. Eph. vi. 11-17. z 1 Cor. xiii. 1. 2. 4. Rom. i. 14. Col. iii. 1. b 1. xii. 3. 21. Is. l. i. c Or, *gleaned*. 12. v. 3. 26. d 20. 26. xii. 10. 30. Mark vi. 24. John xvi. 13. 16. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. e 2. 14. 18. 30. f x. 18. Rom. ix. 31. Eph. v. 11-20. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. g 14. 18. 30. h Ps. xlviii. 7. Ps. xlviii. 7. 12. 14. k 26. 36. l 10. xviii. 18. John xii. 18. Acts ii. 25. 1 Cor. xii. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. m 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. n 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. o 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. p 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. q 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. r 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. s 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. t 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. u 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. v 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. w 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. x 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. y 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. z 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

of thanks, seeing he understandeth not what thou sayest?

17 For thou verily givest thanks well, ^m but the other is not edified.

18 I ^a thank my God, I speak with tongues more than you all:

19 Yet ^o in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that *by my voice* I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in an *unknown* tongue.

20 Brethren, ^p be not children in understanding: howbeit ^q in malice be ye children, but in understanding be ye ^{*} men.

21 In ^r the law it is written, ^s With *men* of other tongues and other lips will I speak unto this people; and yet for all that will they not hear me, saith the Lord.

22 Wherefore tongues are ^t for a sign, not to them that believe, but to them that believe not, but prophesying *serveth* not for them that believe not, ^u but for them which believe.

23 If therefore ^x the whole church be come together into one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come in *those that are* unlearned, or unbelievers, ^y will they not say that ye are mad?

24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or *one* unlearned, ^z he is convinced of all, he is judged of all:

25 And thus are the secrets of his heart made manifest; and so ^a falling down on *his* face, he will worship God, and report that ^b God is in you of a truth.

26 How is it then, brethren? when ye come together, ^c every one of you hath a psalm, hath a doctrine, hath a tongue, hath a revelation, hath an interpretation. ^d Let all things be done unto edifying.

27 If any man speak in an *unknown* tongue, ^e let it be by two, or at the most *by* three, and *that* by course; and let one interpret.

28 But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God.

29 Let the prophets speak two or three, and ^f let the other judge.

30 If *any thing* be ^g revealed to another that sitteth by, ^h let the first hold his peace.

31 For ye may all prophesy one by one, that ⁱ all may learn, and ^j all may be comforted.

32 And ^k the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets.

33 For God is not *the Author* of ^{*} confusion, ^l but of peace, as ^m in all churches of the saints.

34 Let your ⁿ women keep silence in the churches: for it is

not permitted unto them to speak; but ^o *they are commanded* to be under obedience, ^p as also saith the law.

35 And if they will learn any thing, ^q let them ask their husbands at home: for it is ^r a shame for women to speak in the church.

36 What? ^s came the word of God out from you? or came it unto you only?

37 If ^t any man think himself to be a prophet, or spiritual, ^u let him acknowledge that the things that I write unto you are the commandments of the Lord.

38 But ^v if any man be ignorant, let him be ignorant.

39 Wherefore, brethren, ^w covet to prophesy, and forbid not to speak with tongues.

40 Let ^x all things be done decently and in order.

Jude 17. x Hos. iv. 17. Matt. vii. 6. xv. 14. 1 Tim. iv. 3, 4. Rev. xxi. 11, 12. y i. 3. 5. 24, 25. xii. 31. 1 Thes. v. 20. z 26—33. xi. 34. Rom. xiii. 13. Marg. Col. ii. 5. Tit. i. 5.

CHAP. XV.

The apostle states the Gospel which he had preached at Corinth, and shews how fully the resurrection of Christ had been demonstrated, 1—11. He proves that the resurrection of the dead is inseparable from that of Christ; so that the denial of it is subversive of Christianity, and of all the hopes of Christians, 12—19: but Christ, the First-fruits, being risen, all others shall arise in due order, till death, the last enemy, being subdued, the kingdom shall be delivered up to the Father, 20—28; otherwise it would be in vain for any to risk their lives, as the apostle did, 29—32. He warns and reproves the Corinthians, refutes objections, and illustrates his doctrine, 33—41; shews the manner of the resurrection; and the change which will be wrought, both in the dead, and those who shall then be found living, 42—53. As death will at length be thus swallowed up in victory, he triumphs in hope over death and the grave, through Christ, 54—57; and concludes with an animated exhortation to steady and persevering diligence in the work of the Lord, 58.

MOREOVER, brethren, ^a I declare unto you the Gospel which I preached unto you, ^b which also ye have received, and wherein ^c ye stand;

2 By which also ^d ye are saved, if ye ^{*} keep in memory [†] what I preached unto you, ^e unless ye have believed in vain.

3 For ^f I delivered unto you first of all, that which I also received, how that ^g Christ died for our sins ^h according to the Scriptures;

4 And ⁱ that he was buried, and that ^k he rose again the third day ^l according to the Scriptures:

5 And ^m that he was seen of ⁿ Cephas, ^o then of the twelve:

6 After that, ^p he was seen of ^h above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain

on Luke xxiv. 26, 27. 46. Acts iii. 18. xxvi. 22, 23. 1 Pet. i. 17. i. iii. 9. Matt. xxvii. 57—60. Mark xv. 43—46. Luke xxiii. 50—53. John xix. 38—42. Acts xiii. 29. Rom. vi. 4. Col. ii. 12. k 16—21. Matt. xx. 19. xxvii. 63, 64. xxviii. 1—6. Mark ix. 31. x. 33, 34. xvi. 2—7. Luke ix. 22. xviii. 32, 33. xxiv. 5—7. John ii. 19—21. xx. 1—9. Acts i. 3. ii. 23, 24. 32. xiii. 30. xvii. 31. Heb. xiii. 20. l Ps. xvi. 10, 11. Is. liii. 10—12. Hos. vi. 2. Jon. i. 17. Matt. xii. 40. Acts ii. 25—33. xiii. 30—37. xxvi. 22, 23. m Luke xxiv. 34. n i. 12. iii. 22. ix. 5. John i. 42. o Mark vii. 14. Luke xxiv. 36, &c. John xx. 19—26. Acts i. 3—14. x. 41. p Matt. xxviii. 10. 16, 17. Mark xvi. 7.

m 4. 26.

n i. 4—6. iv. 7.

o 4. 21, 22.

p iii. 1, 2. xiii. 11. Ps. cxix. 99. Is. xi. 3. Rom. xvi. 19. Eph. iv. 14. Phil. i. 9. Heb. v. 12, 13.

q Ps. cxxxix. 1, 2. Matt. xi. 25. xviii. 3. xix. 14. Mark x. 15. 1 Pet. ii. 2.

r Gr. perfect, or, of a ripe age. ii. 6. Phil. iii. 15.

s John x. 84.

t Rom. iii. 19.

u Deut. xxviii. 49.

v Is. xxviii. 11.

w Jer. v. 15.

x Mark xvi. 17.

y Acts ii. 6—12.

z 32—36.

a 3.

b xi. 18.

c Hos. ix. 7. John x. 20. Acts ii. 13. xxvi. 24.

d ii. 15. John i. 47—49. iv. 29.

e Acts ii. 37. Heb. iv. 12, 13.

f Gen. xlv. 14.

g Deut. ix. 18. Ps. lxxii. 11. Is. lx. 14. Luke v. 8.

h viii. 28. Rev. v. 8. xix. 4.

i Is. xlv. 14.

j Zech. viii. 23.

k See on 6. xii. 8—10.

l 4. 5, 12. Rom. xiv. 19. 2 Cor. xii. 19. xiii. 10.

m Eph. iv. 12. 16.

n 29. 1 Thes. v. 11.

o xii. 10. 1 Thes. v. 20, 21. 1 John iv. 1—3.

p 6. 26.

q Job xxxii. 15—20. xxxiii. 31—33. 1 Thes. v. 19, 20.

r 3. 19. 35. Prov. i. 5. ix. 9. Eph. iv. 11, 12.

s Rom. i. 12. 2 Cor. i. 4. vii. 6.

t 7. Eph. iv. 18.

u v. 11. 14.

v 29, 30. 1 Sam. x. 10—13. xix. 19—24. 2 Kings ii. 3.

w 5. Job xxxii. 8—11. Jer. xx. 9.

x Acts iv. 19, 20.

y Gr. tumult, or, unquietness.

z vii. 15. Luke ii. 14. Rom. xv. 33. Gal. v. 26.

a 2 Thes. iii. 12.

b Heb. xiii. 20.

c Jam. iii. 17, 18.

d miv. 17. vii. 17.

e xi. 16.

f n xi. 5. 1 Tim. ii. 11, 12.

q 18. Acts vii. 60. unto this present, but some ⁹ are fallen asleep.

r Luke xiv. 50. 7 After that, he was seen of James; ^r then of the apostles.

9 ix. 1. Acts ix. 3 —5. xviii. 2. xxi. 14. 18. xvi. 19. 2 Cor. xii. 1—9.

t Or, *an abstinence*. 2 Cor. xi. 5. xii. 11. Eph. iii. 4. Acts viii. 3. ix. 1. &c. xxi. 4. 5. xvi. 9—11. Gal. i. 13. 21. 1 Tim. i. 13. 14.

x iv. 7. Rom. vi. 1. 5. 8. Eph. ii. 7. 8. iii. 7. 8. 1 Tim. i. 13. 16. y 2. 2 Cor. vi. 1. z Rom. x. 17—20. 2 Cor. x. 12 —18. xi. 23—30. xii. 11.

a Matt. x. 20. 2 Cor. iii. 5. Gal. ii. 3. Phil. ii. 13. iv. 13. Col. i. 28. 29.

b 3. 4. ii. 2. 8. See on 4.

d 13—19. 2 Tim. ii. 17.

e 20. John xi. 25. 26. Acts xxi. 9. Rom. iv. 24. 25. viii. 13. 24. 2 Cor. iv. 10—14. Col. iii. 1—4.

f 1 Tim. iv. 14. 2 Tim. iv. 5. Heb. ii. 14. xii. 20. 1 Pet. i. 3. Rev. i. 18.

g 2. 17. Ps. lxxiii. 13. Is. xlv. 4. Jer. viii. 8. Matt. x. 9. Gal. ii. 2. John i. 28. ii. 20. i. xxi. 3. Job xvi. 1—10. Rom. vi. 7. 8.

h Acts ii. 24. 32. iii. 15. x. 40 —42. xiii. 30—32. xv. 21.

i 14. 20. 2. 4.

k 1. Cor. xxi. 12. John viii. 21—23. Acts x. 42. xii. 24. Rom. vi. 10. viii. 7. 9. 24. Heb. vi. 21 —24. x. 20—24. x. 4—12. 1 Tim. i. 3. 21.

m 6. 1 Thes. iv. 14. 14. Rev. xii. 13.

n Ps. xvi. 14. Ec. vi. 12. ix. 9. Luke xvi. 14. xxi. vii. 1 Cor. vi. 3. 4. 2 Tim. ii. 4.

o Eph. i. 12. 13. 1 Thes. i. 3. 2 Tim. i. 12. 1 Pet. i. 21.

p 19. 9—14. Matt. x. 23—24. xxix. 9. John xxi. 9. 23. Acts xiv. 22. 2 Tim. iii. 12. Rev. xiv. 13.

q See on 4—8.

r 23. Actes xxi. 23. Rom. viii. 11. Col. i. 13. 1 Pet. i. 3. Rev. i. 5.

s 22. Rom. v. 12—17. John xi. 25. 26. i. Cor. vi. 25. u 15—43.

t Gen. ii. 17. iii. 6. 19. John v. 21—24. Rom. v. 13—21. x. 20. 25. xvi. 19. 1 Thes. iv. 15—17. v. iii. 25. 2 Cor. v. 7. Gal. iii. 21. y 24. z Dan. ix. 4. 5. 12. Matt. x. 22. xxi. 39. 43. xxi. 15. 1 Pet. iv. 7. i. 14. ix. 7. Dan. vi. 14. 27. Matt. xi. 27. xxviii. 18. Luke x. 23. John iii. 18. viii. 3. 1 Tim. vi. 18. s. 1 Pet. iii. 2. Matt. xxi. 44. Mark vi. 14. Luke x. 42. 47. Acts ii. 34. 35. Eph. i. 23. Heb. i. 13. x. 17. 19. s. 45. Is. xxi. 3. i. Thas. xii. 14. Luke xxi. 27. 2 Tim. ii. 10. Heb. ii. 14. Rev. vi. 14. xxi. 4.

22 For as ⁹ in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

23 But ⁹ every man in his own order: Christ the First-fruits; afterward ⁹ they that are Christ's at his coming.

24 Then ⁹ cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up ⁹ the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule, and all authority, and power.

25 For ⁹ he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet.

26 The ⁹ last enemy that shall be destroyed is death.

27 For ⁹ he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, all things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted, which did put all things under him.

28 And when ⁹ all things shall be subdued unto him, ⁹ then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be ⁹ all in all.

29 Else ⁹ what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized for the dead?

30 And ⁹ why stand we in jeopardy every hour?

31 I ⁹ protest by ⁹ your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, ⁹ I die daily.

32 If ⁹ after the manner of men I have fought with ⁹ beasts at ⁹ Ephesus, ⁹ what advantage it me, if the dead rise not? ⁹ let us eat and drink; for to-morrow we die.

33 ⁹ Be not deceived: ⁹ evil communications corrupt good manners.

34 ⁹ Awake to righteousness, and ⁹ sin not: for ⁹ some have not the knowledge of God: ⁹ I speak this to your shame.

35 But some men will say, ⁹ How are the dead raised up? and ⁹ with what body do they come?

36 Thou ⁹ fool, ⁹ that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die:

37 And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other grain:

38 But ⁹ God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body.

39 ⁹ All flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds.

40 There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another.

41 There is ⁹ one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory.

42 So also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; ⁹ it is raised in incorruption:

43 It is sown in dishonour: it is raised in glory: it is sown ⁹ in weakness; it is raised ⁹ in power:

44 It is sown in a natural body: it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.

45 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

46 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

47 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

48 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

49 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

50 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

51 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

52 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

53 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

54 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

55 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

56 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

57 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

58 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

59 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

60 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

61 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

62 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

63 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

64 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

65 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

66 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

67 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

68 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

69 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

70 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

71 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

72 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

73 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

74 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

75 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

76 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

77 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

78 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

79 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

80 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

81 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

82 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

83 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

84 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

85 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

86 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

87 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

88 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

89 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

90 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

91 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

92 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

93 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

94 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

95 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

96 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

97 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

98 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

99 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

100 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

101 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

102 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

103 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

104 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

105 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

106 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

107 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

108 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

109 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

110 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

111 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

112 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

113 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

114 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

115 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

116 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

117 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

118 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

119 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

120 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

121 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

122 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

123 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

124 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

125 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

126 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

127 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

128 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

129 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

130 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

131 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

132 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

133 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

134 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

135 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

136 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

137 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

138 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

139 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

140 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

141 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

142 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

143 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

144 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

145 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

146 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

147 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

148 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

149 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

150 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

151 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

152 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

153 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

154 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

155 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

156 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

157 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

158 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

159 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

160 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

161 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

162 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

163 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

164 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

165 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

166 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

167 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

168 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

169 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

170 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

171 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

172 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

173 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

174 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

175 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

176 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

177 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

178 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

179 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

180 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

181 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

182 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

183 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

184 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

185 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

186 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

187 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

188 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

189 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

190 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

191 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

192 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

193 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

194 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

195 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

196 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

197 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

198 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

199 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

200 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body that shall be.

201 As is the seed of wheat, so is the body

47—49. Gen. ii. 7. Rom. v. 12—14. Rev. xvi. 3. John i. 4. iv. 19. vi. 33. 39. 40. 57. 63. 68. x. 10. 28. xi. 25. 26. xiv. 6. 19. xvii. 2. 3. Acts iii. 15. Rom. v. 17. 21. viii. 2. 10. 11. Phil. iii. 21. Col. iii. 4. 1 John i. 1—3. v. 11. 12. Rev. xxi. 6. xxii. 1. 17. Rom. vi. 6. Eph. iv. 22—24. Col. iii. 9. 10. 45. Gen. ii. 7. iii. 19. John iii. 31. 2 Cor. v. 1. Is. ix. 6. Jer. xxiii. 6. Matt. i. 23. Luke i. 16. 17. ii. 11. John iii. 12. 13. 31. vi. 33. Acts x. 36. Eph. iv. 9—11. 1 Tim. iii. 16. 21. 22. Gen. v. 3. Job xiv. 4. John iii. 6. Rom. v. 12—21. Phil. iii. 20. 21. Matt. xiii. 43. Rom. viii. 29. 2 Cor. iii. 18. iv. 10. 11. 1 John iii. 2. i. 12. vii. 29. 2 Cor. ix. 6. Gal. iii. 17. v. 16. Eph. iv. 17. Col. ii. 4. x. vi. 12. Matt. xvi. 17. John iii. 3—6. 2 Cor. v. 1. y. ii. 7. iv. 1. xiii. 2. Eph. i. 9. iii. 3. v. 32. z. 6. 18. 20. 1 Thes. iv. 14—17. Phil. iii. 21. Ex. xxxiii. 6. Num. xxvi. 21. 45. Ps. lxxiii. 19. Ex. xix. 16. xx. 18. Num. x. 4. Is. xviii. 3. xvii. 13. Ez. xxxiii. 3. 6. Zech. ix. 14. Rev. viii. 2. 13. ix. 13. 14. d. Matt. xxiv. 31. John v. 25. 1 Thes. iv. 16. e. See on 42. 50. f. Rom. xiii. 12—14. 2 Cor. v. 2—4. Gal. iii. 27. Eph. iv. 24. g. Rom. ii. 7. vi. 12. viii. 11. 2 Cor. iv. 11. 2 Tim. i. 10. xx. 36. Heb. ii. 14. 15. Rev. xx. 14. xvi. 4. k. Acts ix. 5. Rev. ix. 10. Gr. Or, hell. Luke xvi. 23. Acts ii. 27. Rev. xx. 13. 14. Gr. 1 Job xviii. 13. 14. Ps. xlix. 8—15. lxxix. 48. Ec. ii. 15. 16. iii. 19. viii. 8. ix. 5. 6. Rom. v. 14. m. Gen. iii. 17—19. Ps. xc. 3—11. Prov. xiv. 32. John viii. 21. 24. Rom. v. 15. 17. vi. 23. Heb. ix. 27. n. Rom. iii. 19. 20. iv. 15. v. 13. 20. vii. 5—13. Gal. iii. 10—13. o. Acts xvii. 35. Rom. vii. 25. 2 Cor. i. 11. 14. ix. 15. Eph. v. 20. p. 54. 2 Kings v. 1. Marg. 1 Chr. xxii. 11. Ps. xlviii. 1. Prov. xxi. 31. Marg. John xvi. 33. Rom. viii. 37. 1 John v. 4. 5. Rev. xii. 11. xv. 2. 3. q. 2 Cor. vii. 1. 2 Pet. i. 4—9. r. Ruth i. 18. Ps. iv. 22. lxxviii. 8. 37. cxii. 6. Col. i. 23. ii. 5. 1 Thes. iii. 3. Heb. iii. 14. 2 Pet. iii. 17. 18. s. Phil. i. 9. iv. 17. Col. ii. 7. 1 Thes. iii. 12. iv. 1. 2 Thes. i. 3. t. xvi. 10. 20. vi. 28. 29. Phil. ii. 30. 1 Thes. i. 3. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. xiii. 21. u. ii. 8. 2 Chr. xv. 7. Ps. xix. 11. Gal. vi. 9. Heb. vi. 10. x. Ps. lxxiii. 13. Gal. iv. 11. Phil. ii. 16. 1 Thes. iii. 5. y. Matt. x. 40—42. xxv. 31—40. Phil. i. 11. Heb. xiii. 15. 16.

CHAP XVI.

The apostle directs the Corinthians, in what way to make collections for the Christians at Jerusalem, 1—4; states his intentions about visiting them, 5—9; commends Timothy, who was coming to them, 10, 11; shows that Apollos declines visiting them at present, 12; exhorts them to vigilance, steadfastness, and love,

13, 14; recommends the household of Stephanas to their special regard, 15, 16; expresses his satisfaction at the coming of certain persons from Corinth, 17, 18; and, after salutations from the Churches, concludes in the most solemn and affectionate manner, 19—24.

NOW ^a concerning the collection for ^b the saints, as I have given order to ^c the churches of Galatia, even so do ye.

2 Upon ^d the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, ^e as God hath prospered him, ^f that there be no gatherings when I come.

3 And ^g when I come, ^h whomsoever ye shall approve by *your* letters, them will I send to bring your ⁱ * liberality unto Jerusalem.

4 And ^j if it be meet that I go also, they shall go with me.

5 Now I will come unto you, ^k when I shall pass through Macedonia: for I do pass through Macedonia.

6 And it may be that I will abide, yea, ^l and winter with you, ^m that ye may bring me on my journey ⁿ * whithersoever I go.

7 For I will not see you now by the way: but I trust to tarry a while with you, ^o if the Lord permit.

8 But I will tarry ^p at Ephesus until ^q Pentecost.

9 For ^r a great ^s door and effectual is opened unto me, ^t and *there* are many adversaries.

10 Now ^u if Timotheus come, see that he may be with you ^v without fear: ^w for he worketh the work of the Lord, as I also *do*.

11 Let ^x no man therefore despise him: ^y but conduct him forth in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the brethren.

12 As touching ^z *our* brother Apollos, I greatly desired him to come unto you with the brethren: but his will was not at all to come at this time: but he will come ^a when he shall have convenient time.

13 ^b Watch ye, ^c stand fast in the faith, ^d quit you like men, ^e be strong.

14 Let ^f all your things be done with charity.

15 I beseech you, brethren, (ye know ^g the house of Stephanas, that it is ^h the first-fruits of Achaia, and *that* they have addicted themselves ⁱ to the ministry of the saints,)

c. Matt. xxiv. 42—44. xxv. 13. xxvi. 41. Mark xiii. 33—37. xiv. 37. 38. Luke xii. 35—40. xxi. 36. Eph. vi. 18. Col. iv. 2. 1 Thes. v. 6. 2 Tim. iv. 5. 1 Pet. iv. 7. v. 8. Rev. iii. 2. 3. xvi. 15. d. x. 2. 58. 2 Cor. i. 24. Gal. v. 1. Phil. i. 27. iv. 1. Col. i. 23. iv. 12. 1 Thes. iii. 8. 2 Thes. ii. 15. e. ix. 25—27. 1 Sam. iv. 9. 2 Sam. x. 12. 1 Chr. xix. 13. Eph. vi. 13—17. 1 Tim. vi. 12. 2 Tim. ii. 3—5. iv. 7. Heb. xi. 32—34. f. Josh. i. 6. 7. 9. 18. 1 Kings ii. 2. 1 Chr. xxviii. 10. Ps. xxviii. 14. Is. xxxv. 4. Dan. x. 19. vi. 32. Hag. ii. 4. Zech. viii. 9. 13. Eph. vi. 10. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. 12. 2 Tim. ii. 1. g. viii. 1. xii. 31. xiii. xiv. 1. John xiii. 34. 35. xv. 17. Rom. xiii. 8—10. xiv. 15. 2 Cor. xii. 9. 10. 14. Gal. v. 13. 14. 22. Phil. ii. 1—3. 1 Thes. iii. 6. 12. iv. 9. 10. 2 Thes. i. 3. 1 Tim. i. 5. Heb. xiii. 1. 1 Pet. iv. 3. 2 Pet. i. 7. h. 17. i. 16. i. Rom. xvi. 5. Rev. xiv. 4. k. Acts ix. 35—41. Rom. xii. 13. xv. 25. xvi. 2. 2 Cor. viii. 4. ix. 1. 12—15. 1 Tim. v. 10. Philem. 7. Heb. vi. 10. 1 Pet. iv. 10.

a Acts xi. 28—30. xxiv. 17. Rom. xv. 25. 26. 2 Cor. viii. ix. Gal. ii. 10. b Acts ix. 41. Rom. xii. 13. 2 Cor. ix. 12—15. Philem. 5—7. Heb. vi. 10. 1 John iii. 17. c Acts xvi. 6. xviii. 23. Gal. i. 2. d Luke xxiv. 1. John xx. 19. 26. Acts xx. 7. Rev. i. 10. e Gen. xxvi. 12. xxx. 27. 30. xxxii. 10. xxxiii. 11. Deut. viii. 18. xv. 11—14. 2 Chr. xxxi. 10. Mark xii. 41—44. xiv. 8. Luke xvi. 10. 2 Cor. viii. 1—3. 12—15. f 2 Cor. viii. 11. ix. 3—5. g iv. 19—21. xi. 34. h Acts vi. 1—6. 2 Cor. viii. 19—24. * Gr. gift. i Rom. xv. 25. 2 Cor. viii. 4. 19. k Acts xix. 21. xx. 1—3. 2 Cor. i. 16. 17. l Acts xxviii. 12. xxviii. 11. Tit. iii. 12. m Acts xv. 3. xvii. 15. xx. 38. xxi. 5. Rom. xv. 24. 3 John 6. 7. n iv. 19. Prov. xix. 21. Jer. x. 23. Acts xviii. 21. Rom. i. 10. Jam. iv. 15. o xv. 32. p Ex. xxiii. 16. Lev. xxiii. 15—21. Acts ii. 21. q Acts xix. 8. &c. r Acts xiv. 27. 2 Cor. ii. 12. Col. iv. 3. Rev. iii. 7. 8. s xv. 32. Acts xix. 9. 10. 2 Cor. i. 5—10. t iv. 17. Acts xix. 22. u 11. 1 Tim. iv. 12. x. vi. 58. Rom. xvi. 21. 2 Cor. vi. 1. Phil. ii. 19—22. 1 Thes. iii. 2. y 10. Luke x. 16. 1 Thes. iv. 8. 1 Tim. iv. 12. Tit. ii. 15. z 6. Acts xv. 33. a i. 12. iii. 5. Acts xviii. 24—28. xix. 1. Tit. iii. 13. b Ec. iii. 1. Mark vi. 21. Acts xiv. 25.

1 Eph. v. 21. Heb.
xiii. 17. 1 Pet.
v. 4.
xii. 28. 1 Chr.
xii. 18. Rom.
vii. 3. 9. Phil.
iv. 3. 3 John 8.
n iii. 9. Rom. xvi.
6. 12. 1 Thes.
i. 5. ii. 9. v. 12.
1 Tim. v. 17.
Heb. vi. 10. Rev.
ii. 3.
o 15.
p Phil. ii. 30. 1
Thes. iii. 6.
Philom. 13.
q Prov. xvi. 13.
25. Rom. xv. 72.
2 Cor. vii. 6. 7.
13. Phil. ii. 28.
Col. iv. 8. 1 Thes. iii. 6, 7. 3 John 4. r 1 Thes. v. 12. Heb.
xiii. 7. 3 John 11. 12. s Acts xix. 10. 1 Pet. i. 1. Rev. i. 11.
t Acts xviii. 2. 18. 26. Rom. xvi. 3, 4. 2 Tim. iv. 10. *Prisc.*
u Rom. xvi. 5. Col. iv. 15. Philom. 2.

20 All * the brethren greet you.
* Greet ye one another with an holy
kiss.

21 The * salutation of me Paul
with mine own hand.

22 If any man * love not the
Lord Jesus Christ, let him be ^bAna-
thema Maran-atha.

23 The * grace of our Lord Jesus
Christ be with you.

24 My * love be with you all in
Christ Jesus. * Amen.

xx. 25. xvi. 14. xvi. 15—17. 2 Cor. i. 14, 15. vii. 8, 9. Gal. i. 6. Eph. vi. 25. Heb. vi. 10. 1 Pet. i. 8. ii. 1. 1 John iv. 19. v. 3. b Matt. xxi. 41, 42. 2 Thes. i. 8, 9. Jude 14, 15.—xvi. 2. Acts xxiii. 14. Rom. ix. 3. Gal. i. 8, 9. Cor. i. 14. c See on Rom. xvi. 20, 24. d iv. 14, 15. 2 Cor. vi. 11. xvi. 15. Phil. i. 8. Rev. iii. 19. e See on xiv. 16. Matt. vi. 13. xxviii. 20.

THE
SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE
TO THE
CORINTHIANS.

THIS epistle seems to have been written about a year after the foregoing, while the apostle was on his progress through Macedonia. Having heard by Titus that his first epistle had produced very good effects on many of the Corinthians, he wrote this also, in order to prepare the way more completely for his visit to them, and it is probably sent immediately by Titus, and others who accompanied him. In it he justified himself from the charge of levity or carnal policy, in delaying his journey to Corinth, and assigned those reasons for this part of his conduct, which could not have been disclosed with propriety, till the effect of his former epistle had appeared. He also gave directions respecting the restoration of the incestuous person, which had been communicated. He then expatiated on his conduct in the Christian ministry, intermixing many exhortations with the avowal of his motives and fervent affections in his pastoral work. With great address and earnestness he pressed on them the collections for the poor Christians at Jerusalem, and showed the manifold advantages of such service. At length he concluded, very evidently, with great calmness, comforted by own gifts, labours, sufferings, and combat, with the presence of their false teachers, and showed himself not a whit inferior to any of the apostles. And he then concluded with various admonitions and a fraternal good wish.—Those epistles may appear to some readers less interesting than several others, because they mainly refer to the peculiar circumstances of the Corinthian Church, but in fact they are the most instructive of that

Very account, as directions and admonitions, suited to *every* of the more ordinary incidents of life, are more commended by them, which could not have been so, as a far more affected and a more general discourse on the great duties and duties of a Christian.

The most remarkable circumstance in this epistle is the confidence of the apostle in the goodness of his cause, and in the power of God to bear him out in it. He seemed, as he then was, to be a powerful and unopposed party, whose authority, reputation, and interest, were deeply concerned, and who were ready to do an every thing which could discomfit St. Paul; it is wonderful to hear him so fully trust on his apostolic authority, and so much easily appeal to the miraculous powers, which he had exercised and employed as Cometh. So far from shrinking from the contest, as afraid of some discovery being made, and in consequence to the common cause, he, with great modesty and meekness indeed, but with equal boldness and decision, expressly declares that his opponents and disputers were the ministers of Satan, and therefore to be with no more an judgment, when as many of their deluded hearers had been brought to repentance, and as continued in the faith in proper season with a reasonable increase of it. It is impossible that a stronger rational testimony, not only of integrity, but of divine inspiration, can exist. Had there been any thing of imposture among the Corinthians, it was now to be possible but such a conduct must have exposed the simplicity of it.

CHAPTER I.

The apostle salutes the Corinthians, 1, 2, and blesses God for consolations and deliverance in extreme distress, lately vouchsafed to him; for the benefit and comfort of others; and, as well as an earnest to him of future deliverance, 3-11. He reminds in the testimony of his conscience; and expresses his confidence of their attachment to him, which had induced him to pursue a journey to them, 12-14. His delay of his journey to Corinth did not arise from slackness, 15, 16. He states the stability of the promises of God, through Christ, and the security of believers, 17-22, and declares that he had postponed his visit from lenity towards the Corinthians, 23, 24.

church of God which is at Corinth, and with all the saints which are in all Achaia :

2 Grace &c to you and peace from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort ;

4 Who comforteth us in all our

m 5, 6. Ps. xxxii. tribulation, ^m that we may be able
 5, 6. xxxiv. 2— to comfort them which are in any
 6. lxxvi. 15. Is. trouble, by the comfort wherewith
 xl. 1. lxxvi. 14. we ourselves are comforted of
 Phil. i. 14. 1 God.
 Thes. iv. 18. v. 5 For ⁿ as the sufferings of Christ
 11. Heb. xii. 12. abound in us, ^o so our consolation
 n iv. 10. 11. xi. 23 also aboundeth by Christ.
 —30. 1 Cor. iv. 10—13. Phil. i.
 20. iii. 10. Col. i. 24. 6 And ^p whether we be afflicted,
 o Luke ii. 25. it is for your consolation and salva-
 Phil. ii. 1. 2 tion, which is ^{*} effectual in the
 Thes. ii. 16, 17. enduring of the same sufferings
 p 4. iv. 15—18. which we also suffer: or whether
 1 Cor. iii. 21— we be comforted, *it is* for your con-
 23, 2 Tim. ii. 10. solation and salvation.
 * Or, wrought. iv. 17. v. 5. Rom. v.
 3—5. viii. 28. 7 And ^q our hope of you is sted-
 Phil. i. 19. Heb. fast, knowing, that ^r as ye are par-
 xii. 19, 11. takers of the sufferings, so *shall ye*
 p 14. vii. 9. xii. 20, be also of the consolation.
 21. Phil. i. 6, 7. 8 For we would not, brethren,
 1 Thes. i. 3, 4. have you ignorant ^s of our trouble
 r Matt. v. 11, 12. which came to us in Asia, that we
 Luke xvii. 28— were pressed out of measure, above
 30. Rom. viii. strength, ^t insomuch that we des-
 17, 18. 1 Cor. x. paired even of life:
 73. 2 Thes. i. 4 9 But we had the ^{*} sentence of
 —7. 2 Tim. ii. death in ourselves, ^u that we should
 12. Jam. i. 2—4. not trust in ourselves, but ^{*} in God,
 12. which raiseth the dead;
 6 iv. 7—12. Acts 10 Who ^v delivered us from so
 xx. 23—35. 1 great a death, and doth deliver:
 Cor. xv. 32. xvi. in whom we trust that he will yet
 9. deliver *us*;
 t iv. 8. 1 Sam. xx. 11 Ye also ^z helping together by
 x. xxvii. 1. prayer for us, ^a that for the gift
 * Or, answer. bestowed upon us by the means of
 u iii. 5. iv. 7. xii. many persons, thanks may be given
 7—10. Job xl. by many on our behalf.
 14. Ps. xvii. 29. 12 For ^b our rejoicing is this,
 xlv. 5—7. Prov. the testimony of our conscience,
 xxviii. 26. Jer. that in ^c simplicity and ^d godly
 ix. 23, 24. xviii. sincerity, ^e not with fleshly wisdom,
 5—7. Ez. xxxiii. but by the grace of God, we have
 13. Luke xviii. had our conversation in the world,
 9. and more abundantly to you-ward.
 x iv. 13, 14. Ez. 13 For we write none other things
 xxxvii. 1—14. unto you, ^f than what ye read, or
 Rom. iv. 17—25. acknowledge; and I trust ye shall
 Heb. xi. 19. acknowledge even to the end;
 y 1 Sam. vii. 12. 14 As also ye have acknowledged
 xvii. 37. Job v. us ^g in part, ^h that we are your
 17—22. Ps. xxxiv. rejoicing, ⁱ even as ye also *are* our's
 19, 20. Is. xlv. ^k in the day of the Lord Jesus.
 3, 4. Acts xvi. 15 And ^j in this confidence I was
 21, 22. 2 Tim. minded to come unto you before,
 iv. 17. 2 Pet. ii. ^m that ye might have a second
 9. * benefit;
 z ix. 14. Is. xxxvii. 16 And to pass by you into Ma-
 4. xii. 6, 7. Acts cedonia; ⁿ and to come again out
 xii. 5. Rom. xv. of Macedonia unto you, and of you
 30—32. Eph. vi. to be brought on my way toward
 18, 19. Phil. i. Judea.
 19. Col. iv. 3. 17 When I therefore was thus
 1 Thes. v. 25. 18 As also ye have acknowledged minded, did I use ^o lightness? or
 2 Thes. iii. 1. us ^g in part, ^h that we are your the things that I purpose, do I pur-
 Philem. 22. rejoicing, ⁱ even as ye also *are* our's pose ^p according to the flesh, that
 Heb. xiii. 18. ^k in the day of the Lord Jesus. 19 And ^q in this confidence I was
 Jam. v. 16. minded to come unto you before,
 a iv. 15. ix. 11, 12. ^m that ye might have a second
 b Job xiii. 15. * benefit;
 xxiii. 10—12. 20 And to pass by you into Ma-
 xxvii. 5, 6. xvi. cedonia; ⁿ and to come again out
 1—40. Ps. vii. 3 of Macedonia unto you, and of you
 —5. xlv. 17— to be brought on my way toward
 21. Is. xxxviii. Judea.
 3. Acts xxiv. 16. 17 When I therefore was thus
 Rom. ix. 1. 1 minded, did I use ^o lightness? or
 Cor. iv. 4. Gal. the things that I purpose, do I pur-
 vi. 4. 1 Tim. i. pose ^p according to the flesh, that
 5, 19, 20. Heb. 20 And to pass by you into Ma-
 xii. 18. 1 Pet. cedonia; ⁿ and to come again out
 iii. 10. 21. 1 of Macedonia unto you, and of you
 John iii. 19—22. to be brought on my way toward
 e xi. 3. Rom. xvi. Judea.
 18, 19. 17 When I therefore was thus
 d ii. 17. viii. 8. minded, did I use ^o lightness? or
 Josh. xxiv. 14. 1 the things that I purpose, do I pur-
 1 Cor. v. 9. Eph. vi. 14. Phil. i. 10, 16. Tit. ii. 7. pose ^p according to the flesh, that
 e 17. iv. 2. x. 2—5. xii. 15—19. 1 Cor. ii. 4, 5. 13. xv. 10. Jam. 20 And to pass by you into Ma-
 iii. 12—18. iv. 6. f iv. 2. v. 11. xiii. 6. Philem. 6. g ii. 5. cedonia; ⁿ and to come again out
 Rom. xi. 25. 1 Cor. vi. 13. h v. 12. 1 Cor. iii. 21—23. Phil. i. 26. Gr. of Macedonia unto you, and of you
 i ix. 2. 1 Cor. xv. 31. Phil. ii. 16. Gr. iv. 1. 1 Thes. ii. 19, 20. to be brought on my way toward
 k 1 Cor. i. 8. Phil. i. 6, 10. 1 Thes. iii. 13. v. 23. 11 Cor. iv. Judea.
 19. xi. 34. m Rom. i. 11. xv. 29. Phil. i. 25, 26. * Or,
 Grace. vi. 1. n Acts xix. 21, 22. 1 Cor. xvi. 5—7. o Judg. ix. 4. Jer. xxiii. 32. Zeph. iii. 4. p 12. x. 2, 3. John
 vii. 15. Gal. i. 16. ii. 2. 1 Thes. ii. 18: q 18—20. Matt.
 v. 37. Jam. v. 14

with me there should be ^s yea yea, r and nay nay?

18 But ^r as God is true, our word toward you was not yea ^t and nay.

19 For ^s the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us, ^t even by me and Silvanus and Timotheus, ^u was not yea and nay, but in him was yea.

20 For ^v all the promises of God in him *are* yea, and in him *ye* Amen, ^w unto the glory of God by us.

21 Now he which ^x stablisheth us with you in Christ, and hath ^y anointed us, *is* God;

22 Who hath also ^z sealed us; and given the ^a earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

23 Moreover, ^b I call God for a record upon my soul, ^c that to spare you I came not as yet unto Corinth.

24 Not for ^d that we have domination over your faith, but ^e are helpers of your joy: ^f for by faith ye stand.

39. Rom. vi. 23. xv. 8, 9. Gal. iii. 16—18. 22. Heb. vi. 12—19. vii. 6. ix. 10—15. xi. 13, 39, 40. 1 John ii. 24, 25. v. 11, 12. y Is. lxxv. 16. Heb. John iii. 5. Gr. Rev. iii. 14. z iv. 6. 15. Ps. cii. 16. Matt. vi. 13. Luke ii. 14. Rom. xi. 36. xv. 7. Eph. i. 6. 12—14. ii. 7. iii. 8—10. Col. i. 27. 2 Thes. i. 10. 1 Pet. i. 12. Rev. vii. 12. a v. 5. Ps. xxxvii. 23, 24. lxxxvii. 5. lxxxix. 4. Is. ix. 7. xlix. 8. lxxii. 7. Rom. xvi. 25. Col. ii. 7. 1 Thes. iii. 13. 2 Thes. ii. 17. iii. 3. 1 Pet. v. 10. b Ps. xlv. 7. Is. lix. 21. lxi. 1. John iii. 34. Acts x. 38. Rom. viii. 9. 1 John ii. 20, 27. Rev. i. 6. c John vi. 27. Rom. iv. 11. Eph. i. 13. iv. 30. 2 Tim. ii. 19. Rev. ii. 17. vii. 3. ix. 4. d v. 5. Rom. viii. 23. Eph. i. 14. e 18. xi. 11. 31. Rom. i. 9. ix. 1. Gal. i. 20. Phil. i. 8. 1 Thes. ii. 5, 10. f ii. 3. x. 2, 6—11. xii. 20. xiii. 2, 10. 1 Cor. iv. 21. v. 5. 1 Tim. i. 20. g Matt. xxiii. 8—10. xxiv. 49. 1 Cor. iii. 5. 2 Tim. ii. 24—26. 1 Pet. v. 3. h ii. 1—3. Rom. i. 12. Phil. i. 25, 26. i v. 7. Rom. v. 2. xi. 20. 1 Cor. xv. 1. Eph. vi. 14—16. 1 Pet. v. 8, 9.

CHAP. II.

The apostle shews his purpose, of not coming to Corinth in heaviness; and the grief with which he had written his former epistle, 1—4. He directs the Corinthians to forgive and restore the incestuous person, as he had forgiven him in Christ's name, 5—11. His uneasiness, at not finding Titus at Troas, had induced him to go directly into Macedonia, 12, 13. He blesses God for the joy and triumph, which had attended his faithful preaching of the Gospel in every place, 14—17.

BUT ^a I determined this with myself, ^b that I would not come again to you in heaviness.

2 For ^c if I make you sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the same which is made sorry by me?

3 And ^d I wrote this same unto you, ^e lest when I came I should have sorrow from them of whom ^f I ought to rejoice: ^g having confidence in you all, that my joy is *the* joy of you all.

4 For ^h out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; ⁱ not that ye should be grieved, but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you.

5 But if ^k any have caused grief, he hath not ^l grieved me, but in part: that I may not overcharge you all.

6 Sufficient to such a man *is* this

23. xi. 31. John vii. 28. viii. 26. 1 John v. 20. Rev. iii. 7. 14. Or, preaching. Ps. ii. 7. Matt. iii. 17. xvi. 16. 17. xvii. 5. xxvi. 63, 64. xxvii. 40. 54. Mark i. 1. Luke i. 35. John i. 34. 49. iii. 16. 25, 36. vi. 69. xix. 7. xx. 28. 31. Acts viii. 37. ix. 20. Rom. i. 3, 4. 2 Pet. i. 17. 1 John i. 3. v. 9—13. 20. 2 John v. 9. Rev. ii. 18. t Acts xviii. 5. Silas. u Ex. iii. 14. Matt. xxiv. 35. John viii. 58. Heb. i. 12, 13. xiii. 8. Rev. i. 8. 11. 17. x Gen. iii. 15. xxii. 18. xlix. 10. Ps. lxxii. 17. Is. vii. 14. ix. 5, 6. Luke i. 68—74. John i. 17. xiv. 6. Acts iii. 25, 26. xiii. 32—39. Rom. vi. 23. xv. 8, 9. Gal. iii. 16—18. 22. Heb. vi. 12—19. vii. 6. ix. 10—15. xi. 13, 39, 40. 1 John ii. 24, 25. v. 11, 12. y Is. lxxv. 16. Heb. John iii. 5. Gr. Rev. iii. 14. z iv. 6. 15. Ps. cii. 16. Matt. vi. 13. Luke ii. 14. Rom. xi. 36. xv. 7. Eph. i. 6. 12—14. ii. 7. iii. 8—10. Col. i. 27. 2 Thes. i. 10. 1 Pet. i. 12. Rev. vii. 12. a v. 5. Ps. xxxvii. 23, 24. lxxxvii. 5. lxxxix. 4. Is. ix. 7. xlix. 8. lxxii. 7. Rom. xvi. 25. Col. ii. 7. 1 Thes. iii. 13. 2 Thes. ii. 17. iii. 3. 1 Pet. v. 10. b Ps. xlv. 7. Is. lix. 21. lxi. 1. John iii. 34. Acts x. 38. Rom. viii. 9. 1 John ii. 20, 27. Rev. i. 6. c John vi. 27. Rom. iv. 11. Eph. i. 13. iv. 30. 2 Tim. ii. 19. Rev. ii. 17. vii. 3. ix. 4. d v. 5. Rom. viii. 23. Eph. i. 14. e 18. xi. 11. 31. Rom. i. 9. ix. 1. Gal. i. 20. Phil. i. 8. 1 Thes. ii. 5, 10. f ii. 3. x. 2, 6—11. xii. 20. xiii. 2, 10. 1 Cor. iv. 21. v. 5. 1 Tim. i. 20. g Matt. xxiii. 8—10. xxiv. 49. 1 Cor. iii. 5. 2 Tim. ii. 24—26. 1 Pet. v. 3. h ii. 1—3. Rom. i. 12. Phil. i. 25, 26. i v. 7. Rom. v. 2. xi. 20. 1 Cor. xv. 1. Eph. vi. 14—16. 1 Pet. v. 8, 9. a i. 15—17. Acts xi. 29. xv. 2, 37. 1 Cor. ii. 2. v. 3. Tit. iii. 12. b 4. i. 23. vii. 5—8. xii. 20, 21. xiii. 10. 1 Cor. iv. 21. c i. 14. xi. 29. Rom. xii. 15. 1 Cor. xii. 26. d 1 Cor. iv. 21. v. 1, &c. e xii. 21. xiii. 1, 2. f xii. 11. g i. 15. vii. 16. viii. 22. Gal. v. 10. Philem. 21. h Lev. xix. 17, 18. Ps. exix. 136. Prov. xxvii. 5. 6. Jer. xiii. 15—17. Luke xiv. 41—44. Rom. ix. 2. 3. Phil. iii. 18, 19. i vii. 8, 9. 12. xii. 15. k Prov. xvii. 25. 1 Cor. v. 1—5. 12, 13. l Gal. iv. 12.

Or, censure.
m viii. 10. 1 Cor. v. 4. 5. 1 Tim. v. 20.
n Gal. vi. 1. 2. Eph. iv. 32. Col. iii. 13. 2 Thes. iii. 6. 14. 15. Heb. xii. 12—15. v. 4. 2 Sam. xx. 19. 20. Ps. lvi. 9. lvi. 1. 2. lvi. 3. cxiv. 8. Prov. i. 12. Is. xxviii. 7. 1 Cor. xv. 54.
p vii. 10. Prov. xvii. 22. Philat. 27. 1 Thes. iv. 13.
q Gal. v. 13. vi. 1. 2. 10. Jude 22. 23.
r vii. 12—15. viii. 24. Ex. xvi. 4. Deut. viii. 2. 16. xiii. 3. Phil. ii. 22.
s vii. 15. x. 6. Phil. ii. 12. 2 Thes. iii. 14. Philem. 21.
t v. 20. Matt. xviii. 12. John xv. 23. 1 Cor. v. 4.
Or, sight.
u xi. 3. 14. 1 Chr. xxi. 1. 2. Job i. 11. 12. ii. 3. 5. 9. 10. Zech. iii. 1—4. Luke xvii. 31. John xiii. 2. 27. Acts i. 25. 1 Cor. vii. 5. Eph. vi. 11. 12. 2 Tim. ii. 25. 26. 1 Pet. v. 8. Rev. ii. 24. xii. 9—11. xiii. 5.
x Acts xv. 1—6. v. Acts xiv. 27. 1 Cor. xvi. 9. Col. iv. 8. Rev. iii. 7. 8.
y vii. 5. 6. v. 16. 23. xii. 12. Gal. ii. 1. 3. 2 Tim. iv. 10. Tit. i. 4.
z Acts xv. 1. 2. i. 11. vii. 16. ix. 15. Eph. v. 26. 1 Thes. iii. 9. Rev. vii. 12.
d Ps. cxi. 47. cxlviii. 14. Rom. viii. 37. 1 Cor. xv. 57.
e 15. 16. Cant. i. 3. Rom. xv. 19. Col. i. 6. 11. f Gen. viii. 21. Ex. xix. 13. 25. Ez. ix. 11. Eph. v. 2. Phil. iv. 13. p ix. 3. 4. Is. xlix. 5. 6. 1 Cor. i. 13. 2 Thes. ii. 16. h Luke ii. 34. John ix. 39. Acts xiii. 45—47. xv. 26. 27. 1 Pet. ii. 7. 8. i iii. 8. 6. xii. 11. 1 Cor. xi. 19. k iv. 2. vi. 14—15. Jer. v. 31. xliii. 27—32. Matt. xiv. 24. 1 Tim. i. 20. iv. 1—3. 2 Tim. ii. 19—21. 19. 3. 4. Tit. i. 11. 2 Pet. ii. 1—4. 1 John iv. 1. 2 John 7—11. Jude 4. Rev. ii. 14. 15. 26. xii. 9. xiv. 20. ↑ *Or, deal deceitfully.*
l i. 12. iv. 2. Acts xv. 20. 27.

CHAP. III.

To obviate the charge of vain glory, the apostle shows that the conversion of the Corinthians was a sufficient attestation of Christ to his ministry, 1—5. He recites all his sufferings and pains to God, 6, 8; and proves the glory of the Gospel to be superior to that of the law, 6—11; declaring that his plain speaking accorded to his ministry, which was far above than that of Moses, 12—14; showing the blindness of the Jews, which would be removed when they turned to the Lord, 15, 16; and describing the liberty and prospective holiness, which arose from faith in Christ and the illumination of the Holy Spirit, 17, 18.

Do we ^a begin again to commend ourselves? or need we, as some ^b others, ^c epistles of commendation to you, or ^d letters of commendation from you?
2 Ye ^e are our epistle, written

^a in our hearts, ^e known and read of all men:
3 Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be ^f the epistle of Christ, ^g ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of ^h the living God; ⁱ not in tables of stone, ^k but in fleshy tables of the heart.
4 And ^l such trust have we through Christ to ^m God-ward:
5 Not ⁿ that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; ^o but our sufficiency ^p is of God;
6 Who also ^q hath made us able ministers of ^r the new testament; ^s not of the letter, but of the spirit; ^t for the letter killeth, ^u but the spirit ^v giveth life.
7 But if ^w the ministration of death, ^x written and engraven in stones, ^y was glorious, so ^z that the children of Israel could not steadfastly behold the face of Moses, for the glory of his countenance, ^a which ^b glory was to be done away;
8 How shall not ^c the ministration of the Spirit be rather glorious?
9 For if ^d the ministration of condemnation ^e glory, much more doth ^f the ministration of righteousness ^g exceed in glory.
10 For even that which was made glorious, ^h had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory ⁱ that excelleth.
11 For ^j if that which is done away ^k was glorious, ^l much more that which remaineth ^m is glorious.
12 Seeing then that we have such ⁿ hope, ^o we use great ^p plainness of speech:
13 And not as Moses, ^q which put a veil over his face, that the children of Israel ^r could not steadfastly look ^s to the end of that which is abolished:
14 But ^t their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same veil untaken away in the reading of the old testament; ^u which ^v veil is done away in Christ.
15 But even unto this day, when Moses is read, ^w the veil is upon their heart.

15. x. 1—4. Heb. ix. 4. y Deut. iv. 2. Neh. ix. 13. Ps. xix. 7. 8. cxix. 17. 127. 128. 134. Rom. vii. 12—14. 20. Gal. ii. 21. z Ex. xxxv. 1—25. Luke ix. 35. 1. Acts vi. 15. h Luke ii. 34. John ix. 39. 1 Cor. ii. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. iii. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. iv. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. v. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. vi. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. vii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. viii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. ix. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. x. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xi. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xiii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xiv. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xv. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xvi. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xvii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xviii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xix. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xx. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xxi. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xxii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xxiii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xxiv. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xxv. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xxvi. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xxvii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xxviii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xxix. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xxx. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xxxi. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xxxii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xxxiii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xxxiv. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xxxv. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xxxvi. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xxxvii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xxxviii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xxxix. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xl. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xli. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xlii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xliii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xliiv. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xlv. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xlvi. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xlvii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xlviii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. xlix. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. l. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. li. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. liii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. liv. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lv. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lvi. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lvii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lviii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxi. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxiii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxiv. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxv. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxvi. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxvii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxviii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxix. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxx. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxi. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxiii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxiv. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxv. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxvi. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxvii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxviii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxix. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxx. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxxi. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxxii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxxiii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxxiv. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxxv. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxxvi. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxxvii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxxviii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxxix. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxx. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxxi. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxxii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxxiii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxxiv. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxxv. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxxvi. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxxvii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 1 Cor. lxxxviii. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11.

q Ex. xxxiv. 34. 16 Nevertheless ^q when it shall
Deut. iv. 39. xxx. turn to the Lord, ^r the veil shall be
10. Lam. iii. 40. taken away.
Hos. iii. 4, 5. 17 Now ^s the Lord is that Spirit :
Rom. xi. 25— and ^t where the Spirit of the Lord
27. is, there is liberty.
r Is. xxv. 7. xxix. 18 But we all, ^u with open face,
18. liv. 13. Jer. beholding ^x as in a glass ^y the glory
xxxi. 34. John of the Lord, ^z are changed into the
vi. 45, 46. same image, from glory to glory,
s 6. John vi. 63. even as ^{*} by the Spirit of the Lord.
1 Cor. xv. 45. 6. 2 Tim. i. 7. u 13. x 1 Cor. xiii. 12. Jam. i. 23. y iv.
t Ps. li. 12. Is. lxi. 4. 6. John i. 14. xii. 41. 1 Tim. i. 11. Gr. z v. 17. Rom. viii.
1. Rom. viii. 2. 29. xii. 2. xiii. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 49. Gal. vi. 15. Eph. iv. 22—24. Col.
iii. 10. Tit. iii. 5. 2 Pet. i. 5—9. ^{*} Or, of the Lord the Spirit. 17.

CHAPTER IV.

a iii. 6. 12. v. 18. The apostle declares his unwearied zeal and in-
Eph. iii. 7, 8. tegrity in preaching the Gospel, 1, 2. Satan
b 1 Cor. vii. 25. blinds the minds of unbelievers against the
1 Tim. i. 13. 1 light of the divine glory of Christ; which God
Pet. ii. 10. imparts by shining into the hearts of his peo-
c 16. Is. xl. 30. ple, 3—6. The weakness and sufferings of
Gal. vi. 9. Eph. the apostle redounded to the praise of the
iii. 13. Phil. iv. power of God, 7—12. The supports, motives,
16. 2 Thes. iii. and prospects of glory, by which he and his
13. Marg. Heb. helpers were induced to persevere without
xii. 3. Rev. ii. 3. fainting, 13—18.

d 1 Cor. iv. 5. THEREFORE ^a seeing we have
Or, shame. Rom. this ministry, ^b as we have re-
vi. 21. Eph. v. ceived mercy, ^c we faint not ;

e i. 12. ii. 17. xi. 2 But have ^d renounced the hid-
3. 6. 13—15. den things of ^{*} dishonesty, ^e not
Eph. iv. 14. 1 walking in craftiness, nor handling
Thes. ii. 3—5. the word of God deceitfully ; but
f v. 11. vi. 4—7. ^f by manifestation of the truth com-
g Rom. ii. 16. mending ourselves to every man's
1 Thes. i. 5. conscience in the sight of God.

h 4. ii. 15, 16. iii. 3 But if ^g our gospel be hid, ^h it
14. Matt. xi. 25. is hid to them that are lost :

i Matt. iv. 8, 9. 4 In whom ⁱ the god of this world
John xii. 31. hath ^k blinded the minds of them
xiv. 30. xvi. 11. which believe not, ^l lest the light
1 Cor. x. 20. of the glorious gospel of Christ,
Eph. ii. 2, vi. 12. who is ^m the Image of God, should
1 John v. 19. Gr. ⁿ shine unto them.

k iii. 14. 1 Kings 5 For ^o we preach not ourselves,
xxii. 22. Is. vi. but ^p Christ Jesus the Lord ; ^q and
10. John xii. 40. ourselves your servants for Jesus'
l iii. 8. 11. 18. sake.

m John viii. 12. xii. 35. Acts xxvi. 18. Col. i. 27. 6 For God, ^r who commanded
1 Tim. i. 11. the light to shine out of darkness,
Tit. ii. 13. ^{*} hath ^s shined in our hearts, to
n John i. 18. xii. give ^t the light of the knowledge of
45. xiv. 9. 10. the glory of God ^u in the face of
xv. 24. Phil. ii. Jesus Christ.

o 6. Ps. i. 2. Is. lx. 7 But we have ^x this treasure

p Matt. iii. 11. ^y in earthen vessels, ^z that the ex-
John i. 21—23. cellency of the power may be of
iii. 27—31. vii. God, and not of us.

q 18. Acts iii. 12, 13. viii. 9, 10. 8 We are ^a troubled on every
x 25, 26. xiv. side, ^b yet not distressed ; ^c we are
11—15. Rom. perplexed, but ^{*} not in ^d despair ;

xv. 17, 18. 1 Cor. i. 14, 15. iii. 5. 6. x. 33. Phil. i. 15. 1 Thes. ii. 5, 6. Tit. 11. 1 Pet. v. 2—5. 2 Pet. ii. 3. p i. 19. Matt. xxiii. 8. Acts ii. 36. v. 31. x. 36. Rom. xiv. 8, 9. 1 Cor. i. 23. ii. 2. vii. 6. xii. 3. xv. 48. Phil. ii. 11. q i. 24. v. 14, 15. Matt. xx. 25—27. Luke xxii. 25, 26. John xiii. 14, 15. Rom. xv. 1, 2. 1 Cor. ix. 19—23. Gal. v. 13. 2 Tim. ii. 10. r Gen. i. 3. 14, 15. Ps. lxxiv. 16. cxxxvi. 7—9. Is. xlv. 7. ^{*} Gr. is he who hath. s Eph. i.

q 17, 18. v. 8. 2 Pet. i. 19. t 4. iii. 18. Ex. xxxiii. 18—23. xxxiv. 5—7. Ps. lxxiii. 2. xc. 16. Is. vi. 1—3. xxxv. 2. xl. 5. lx. 2. John xi. 40. Acts vii. 55, 56. u Luke ii. 14. John i. 14. xii. 41. xiv. 9, 10. Phil. ii. 6. Col. i. 15. Heb. i. 3. 1 Pet. i. 12. x i. vi. 10. Matt. xiii. 44, 52. Eph. iii. 8. Col. i. 27. ii. 3. y v. 1. x. 10. Judg. vii. 13, 14. z—20. Lam. iv. 2. 1 Cor. i. 28. iv. 9—13. Gal. iv. 13, 14. 2 Tim. ii. 20. z iii. 5, 6. xii. 7—9. xiii. 4. 1 Cor. ii. 3—5. Eph. i. 19, 20. ii. 5, 8, 9. Col. ii. 12. 1 Thes. i. 5. a i. 8—10. vi. 4. vii. 5. xi. 23—30. b 16, 17. xii. 10. 1 Sam. xxviii. 15. xxx. 6. Ps. lvi. 2, 3. Prov. xiv. 26. xviii. 10. Rom. v. 3—5. viii. 35—37. Jam. i. 2—4. 1 Pet. i. 6, 7. iv. 12—14. ^{*} Or, not altogether without help, or means. Ps. xxxvii. 33. John xiv. 18. 1 Cor. x. 13. c 1 Sam. xxxi. 4. Job ii. 9, 10.

9 Persecuted, ^d but not forsaken ; ^e cast down, but not destroyed ;

10 Always ^f bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jesus, ^g that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our body.

11 For we which live ^h are al- ways delivered unto death for Jesus' sake, that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in ⁱ our mortal flesh.

12 So then ^k death worketh in us, but life in you.

13 We having ^l the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, ^m I believed, and therefore have I spoken ; ⁿ we also believe, and therefore speak ;

14 Knowing ^o that he which raised up the Lord Jesus, shall raise up us also by Jesus, and ^p shall present us with you.

15 For ^q all things are for your sakes, that ^r the abundant grace might, through the thanksgiving of many, redound to the glory of God.

16 For which cause ^s we faint not ; but ^t though our outward man perish, yet ^u the inward man ^{*} is renewed ^v day by day.

17 For ^z our light affliction, which is but for a moment, ^a work-eth for us a ^b far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory ;

18 While ^c we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen : ^d for the things which are seen are temporal ; but the things which are not seen are eternal.

14. 23. Gal. i. 24. Eph. iii. 20, 21. Col. iii. 16, 17. Heb. xiii. 15, 16. 1 Pet. ii. 9. iv. 11. Rev. iv. 8—11. v. 8—14. xix. 4—6. s See on 1.—Ps. xxvii. 13. cxix. 81. Is. xl. 39. t xii. 15. Job xix. 26, 27. Ps. lxxiii. 26. Is. lviii. 1, 2. Matt. v. 29, 30. u Rom. vii. 22. Eph. iii. 16. 1 Pet. iii. 4. x Ps. li. 10. Is. xl. 31. Rom. xii. 2. Eph. iv. 23. Col. iii. 10. Tit. iii. 5. y Luke xi. 3. z xi. 23—28. Ps. xxx. 5. Is. liv. 8. Acts xx. 23, 24. Rom. viii. 18. 37. 1 Pet. i. 6. iv. 7. v. 10. a Ps. cxix. 67, 71. Matt. v. 12. Rom. v. 3—5. Phil. i. 19. 2 Thes. i. 4—6. Heb. xii. 10, 11. Jam. i. 3, 4. 12. b iii. 18. Gen. xv. 1. Ps. xxxi. 19. lxxiii. 24. Is. lxiv. 4. Luke vi. 23. Rom. ii. 7. 1 Cor. ii. 9. 1 Pet. i. 7, 8. v. 10. 1 John iii. 2. Jude 24. c v. 7. Rom. viii. 24, 25. Heb. xi. 1. 25—27. xii. 2, 3. d Matt. xxv. 46. Luke xvi. 25, 26. 2 Thes. ii. 16. 1 John ii. 16, 17, 25.

CHAPTER V.

The apostle declares, that the assured hope and earnest desire of being present with the Lord, when absent from the body, rendered him indifferent as to this life, 1—8 ; that he laboured to approve himself to Christ in the prospect of a future judgment, 9, 10 ; knowing the terrors, of which he conscientiously persuaded men, 11 ; that this was said not as boasting, but to furnish the Corinthians with an answer to false pretenders, 12 ; that the love of Christ constrained him to devoted obedience, and made him dead to all other regards, 13—16 : that all in Christ are new creatures, 17 : that God, in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, had reconciled him and other preach-ers, and had committed to them the ministry of reconciliation, 18, 19 : and that as ambas-sadors, they, in the stead of Christ, besought men to be reconciled to God, through his righteousness and atonement, 20, 21.

FOR ^a we know, that if ^b our earthly house of ^c this tabernacle were ^d dissolved, we have ^e a build- ing of God, ^f an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.

2 For in this ^g we groan, ^h ear- nestly desiring to be ⁱ clothed upon

d Ps. ix. 10. xxii. 1. xxxvii. 25. 28. Is. lxiii. 4. Heb. xiii. 5, 6. e vii. 6. Job v. 17 —19. xxii. 29. Ps. xxxvii. 24. xlii. 5. 11. Is. xliiii. 2. f i. 5. 9. Rom. viii. 17, 18. Gal. vi. 17. Phil. iii. 10, 11. Col. i. 24. g xiii. 4. John xviii. 19. Acts xviii. 9, 10. Rom. viii. 17. 2 Tim. ii. 11, 12. Rev. i. 17, 18. h Ps. xlv. 22. cxli. 7. Rom. viii. 36. 1 Cor. xv. 31. i v. 4. Rom. viii. 11. 1 Cor. xv. 53, 54. k xii. 15. xiii. 9. Acts xx. 24. 1 Cor. iv. 10. Phil. ii. 17, 30. 1 John iii. 17. l Acts xv. 11. 1 Cor. xii. 9. Heb. xi. 1, &c. 2 Pet. i. 1. m Ps. cxvi. 10. n iii. 12. Prov. xxi. 28. o Is. xxvi. 19. John xi. 25, 26. Rom. viii. 11. 1 Cor. vi. 14. xv. 20—22. 1 Thes. iv. 14. p xi. 2. Eph. v. 27. Col. i. 22. 28. Jude 24. q i. 4—6. Rom. viii. 28. 1 Cor. iii. 21—23. Col. i. 24. 2 Tim. ii. 10. r i. 11. viii. 10. ix. 11, 12. Ps. i. 17. Heb. xiii. 15, 16. xix. 4—6. s xii. 15. Job xix. 25, 26. Ps. lvi. 9. 2 Tim. i. 12. 1 John iii. 2. 14. 19. v. 19, 20. b 4. iv. 7. Gen. iii. 19. Job iv. 19. 1 Cor. xv. 46—48. 2 Pet. i. 13, 14. c Job xxx. 22. 2 Pet. ii. 11. d John xiv. 2, 3. 1 Cor. iii. 9. Heb. xi. 10. e Col. ii. 11. Heb. ix. 11, 24. f 4. Rom. vii. 24. viii. 23. 1 Pet. i. 6, 7. g Phil. i. 23. h 3, 4. 1 Cor. xv. 63, 64.

Gen. iii. 7-11. with our house which is from heaven:
Ex. xxxii. 25.
Rev. iii. 18. xvi. 15.

2 Pet. i. 13. 3 If so be that ⁱ being clothed we shall not be found naked.

1 See on 2. 4 For ^a we that are in *this* tabernacle ⁱ do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, ^m but clothed upon, ^a that mortality might be swallowed up of life.

5 Now he that hath ^a wrought us for the self-same thing is God, who also hath given unto us ^p the earnest of the Spirit.

6 Therefore ^q we are always confident, knowing that, ^r whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord:

7 (For ^a we walk by faith, not by sight:)

8 We are confident, *I say*, ^r and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be ^a present with the Lord.

9 Wherefore ^a we ^a labour, that ^y whether present or absent, we may be ^a accepted of him.

10 For ^a we must all appear before the judgment-seat of Christ; that every one may ^b receive the things *done* ^c in *his* body, according to that he hath done, whether *it be* good or bad.

11 Knowing therefore ^d the terror of the Lord, ^e we persuade men; ^f but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences.

12 For ^a we commend not ourselves again unto you, but ^b give you occasion to glory on our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to *answer* them which glory in ⁱ appearance, and not in heart.

13 For whether ⁱ we be beside ourselves, ^a *it is* to God: or whether we be ⁱ sober, *it is* ^m for your cause.

14 For ^a the love of Christ ^a constraineth us; ^p because we thus judge, that if ^a one died for all, ⁱ then were all dead:

15 And *that* he died for all, ^a that

Gen. xvi. 25. 1 Sam. ii. 3, 10. Ps. vii. 6-9. ix. 7, 8. 1. 2-6. xvi. 10-13. xxviii. 9. Ec. xi. 5. xii. 14. Ez. xvi. 30. Matt. xxi. 31-46. Acts x. 42. xviii. 11. Rom. xiv. 10-12. 1 Pet. iv. 6. Jude 14, 15. Rev. x. 11-17. 1 Kings viii. 32, 39. Job xxxv. 11. Ps. lxxv. 12. Is. iii. 10, 11. Matt. xvi. 27. Rom. ii. 9-10. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Gal. vi. 7, 8. Eph. vi. 8. Col. i. 24, 25. Rev. x. 12. xi. 12. c Rom. vi. 12, 13, 19. vii. 1, 2. 1 Cor. vi. 19-20. d Gal. xxv. 5. Job vi. 4. xvi. 11. xxvi. 23. Ps. lxxv. 12. lxxvi. 7. lxxviii. 15, 16. xv. 11. Is. xlviii. 14. Nah. i. 6. Matt. x. 28. xxi. 40. Mark viii. 35-38. ix. 43-50. Luke xii. 5. Heb. x. 31. Rev. x. 15. c 20. vi. 1. Luke xvi. 31. Acts xiii. 17. xviii. 4, 15. xix. 26. xx. 18-27. xxvi. 26. xxviii. 23. Gal. i. 10. Col. i. 24, 25. 2 Tim. ii. 24-27. f i. 10-14. ii. 17. iv. 1, 2. 1 Cor. iv. 6, 7. 1 Thes. ii. 3-11. g iii. 1. vi. 4. x. 8, 12, 13. xii. 11. Prov. xxviii. 2. h i. 14. vi. 12-15. vii. 1-7. f Gal. the face. Gal. vi. 12-14. i x. 1, 13, 15. xii. 6, 11. See on Acts xvi. 24, 25. 1 Cor. iv. 12-13. 1 Thes. ii. 3-11. k 2 Sam. vi. 21, 22. 1 Act. xxvi. 25. Rom. xii. 7. m vii. 12. Col. i. 24. 1 Thes. i. 5. 2 Tim. ii. 10. n vii. 2, 2. Cant. i. 4. viii. 5, 7. Matt. x. 17, 18. Luke xii. 42-47. John xvi. 21-23. xxi. 15-17. 1 Cor. xvi. 22. Eph. iii. 18, 19. vi. 24. Heb. vi. 10. 1 Pet. i. 8. o Job xxxv. 19. Luke xxiv. 29. Acts iv. 19, 20. p Rom. ii. 2. 1 Cor. ii. 14. 1s. lvi. 6. Matt. x. 29. John i. 26. xi. 50-52. 1 Tim. ii. 6. Heb. ii. 2. 1 John ii. 1, 2. r iii. 7. Luke xv. 24, 32. John v. 25. v. 15. Eph. ii. 1-5. Gal. ii. 12. 1 Tim. v. 6. Tit. iii. 3. 1 John v. 19. s iii. 6. Ez. xvi. 6. xxxviii. 9. 14. Hab. ii. 4. Zech. x. 9. John iii. 13, 16. v. 24. vi. 57. Rom. vi. 2, 11, 12. viii. 2, 3, 10. Gal. ii. 20. v. 25. Eph. v. 14. Col. iii. 11. iii. 14. 1 Pet. iv. 6. 1 John iv. 9.

they which live should not ^c henceforth ^a live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again.

16 Wherefore henceforth ^a know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Christ after the flesh, ^y yet now henceforth know we *him* no more.

17 Therefore if any man ^a be in Christ, ^a *he is* ^a a new creature: ^b old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

18 And ^c all things *are* of God, ^d who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and ^e hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;

19 To wit, that ^f God was in Christ, ^e reconciling the world unto himself, ^b not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath ^a committed unto us ⁱ the word of reconciliation.

20 Now then we are ^a ambassadors for Christ, ⁱ as though God did beseech *you* by us: we pray *you* ^m in Christ's stead, ^a be ye reconciled to God.

21 For ^a he hath made him *to be* sin for us, ^p who knew no sin; that ^q we might be made the righteousness of God in him.

xxiv. 35. Rom. vi. 1-6. vii. 5. viii. 9, 10. 1 Cor. xiii. 1. Eph. iv. 22-24. Phil. iii. 7-9. Col. iii. 1-10. Heb. vii. 9-14. 2 Pet. iii. 10-13. Rev. xxi. 1-5. c John iii. 16. vii. 17. Rom. vi. 1. 1 Cor. i. 30. viii. 6. xii. 6. Col. i. 19, 27. Jam. i. 17. d Jer. vi. 10. Ez. xiv. 15. Dan. ix. 24. Rom. v. 1, 10, 11. Gal. Eph. ii. 16. Col. i. 21. Heb. ii. 17. e 19, 20. 1s. lvi. 7. Jer. lvi. Mark xvi. 15, 16. Luke x. 5. xxiv. 47. Act. x. 28. xii. 30, 31. Eph. ii. 17. Col. i. 20. f Matt. i. 23. John vi. 10, 11. 1s. xlviii. 23. 1 Tim. iii. 16. g Rom. iii. 24-25. vi. 15. 1 John i. 1, 2. iv. 10. h Ps. xlviii. 1, 2. Is. xlviii. 25. xlviii. 22. Rom. ix. 6-8. i Gr. *propter* us. iv. 7. j 1s. 18. k 1s. 6. Job xxxviii. 21. Prov. xiv. 17. Mat. ii. 7. John x. 31. Act. xxv. 17, 18. Eph. vi. 20. l 11. vi. 1. 7 Kings xvi. 16. 7 Car. xxv. 14. Neh. ix. 20. Is. lv. 6, 7. Jer. xlv. 4. Ez. xlviii. 31, 32. m Job xlviii. 6. Luke x. 16. 1 Cor. v. 4, 5. 1 Thes. iv. 5. n Job xlviii. 11. Prov. i. 23. Act. ix. 5. Jer. xvi. 16, 17. xxxviii. 20. Luke xii. 5. o Is. lvi. 4-6. 10-12. Dan. ix. 24. Zech. xiv. 7. Rom. xiv. 5. Gal. iii. 13. Eph. v. 2. 1 Pet. iii. 18. 1 John ii. 1, 2. p Is. lvi. 9. Luke i. 15. Heb. viii. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 21-24. 1 John iii. 5. q 17. Is. xlv. 24, 25. Jer. xlv. 11. Jer. xlviii. 6. xxxviii. 16. Dan. ix. 24. Rom. i. 17. iii. 21-25. vii. 1-4. x. 4. 1 Cor. i. 10. Phil. iii. 1.

CHAP. VI.

The apostle earnestly exhorts the Corinthians not to receive the grace of God in vain, but ^a to seek salvation without delay, 1-2. He shows in what manner he, and his brethren, ^b approved their ministry, 3-10. He tells them, that he spoke of *God* the more freely, out of the great love which he bore to them, 11, 12, requiring the like affection to them, 13. He warns them against intimate converse with unbelievers, inasmuch as Christians are the temples of the living God, 14-17, and encourages them by the promises of being received as the children of God, to separate from sinners and from evil, 17, 18.

W^e then ^a as ^a workers together ^m with *him*, ^b beseech *you* also, that ^a ye receive not ^d the grace of God in vain.

2 (For he saith, I have heard ^r thee in ^a a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation.)

3 Giving ⁱ no offence in any thing, that ^e the ministry be not blamed:

4 But ^a in all *things* ^a approving

16. 2 Kings v. 17. Rom. vi. 6. Eph. iv. 17. 1 Pet. i. 14, 15. iv. 2-4.

u Luke i. 74. Rom. vi. 13. xii. 1. xiv. 7-9. 1 Cor. vi. 20. x. 34. Gal. ii. 19. Phil. i. 20, 21. Col. iii. 17. 2s. 1 Thes. v. 10. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. xii. 20, 21. Rev. i. 18.

x Deut. xxxiii. 9. 1 Sam. ii. 29. Matt. x. 37. xii. 50-52. Mark iii. 31-35. John iii. 4. Gal. ii. 9. 6. 1 Tim. v. 24. 22. Jam. ii. 1-4. iii. 17.

y John vi. 63. z 19. 21. xii. 2. Is. xlv. 17, 24. 25. John xiv. 20. xv. 2. s. xvi. 23. Rom. viii. 1. xvi. 7. 12. 1 Cor. i. 30. Gal. iii. 23. v. 6. Eph. i. 3, 4. Phil. iv. 21.

o Or, let him be. a Ps. li. 10. Ez. vi. 10. xlviii. 24. xxxvi. 26. Matt. xii. 31. John iii. 3, 4. Gal. vi. 25. Eph. ii. 10.

b Is. xlviii. 14, 15. Is. lv. 17, 18. Matt. ix. 13-15.

xxiv. 35. Rom. vi. 1-6. vii. 5. viii. 9, 10. 1 Cor. xiii. 1. Eph. iv. 22-24. Phil. iii. 7-9. Col. iii. 1-10. Heb. vii. 9-14. 2 Pet. iii. 10-13. Rev. xxi. 1-5. c John iii. 16. vii. 17. Rom. vi. 1. 1 Cor. i. 30. viii. 6. xii. 6. Col. i. 19, 27. Jam. i. 17. d Jer. vi. 10. Ez. xiv. 15. Dan. ix. 24. Rom. v. 1, 10, 11. Gal. Eph. ii. 16. Col. i. 21. Heb. ii. 17. e 19, 20. 1s. lvi. 7. Jer. lvi. Mark xvi. 15, 16. Luke x. 5. xxiv. 47. Act. x. 28. xii. 30, 31. Eph. ii. 17. Col. i. 20. f Matt. i. 23. John vi. 10, 11. 1s. xlviii. 23. 1 Tim. iii. 16. g Rom. iii. 24-25. vi. 15. 1 John i. 1, 2. iv. 10. h Ps. xlviii. 1, 2. Is. xlviii. 25. xlviii. 22. Rom. ix. 6-8. i Gr. *propter* us. iv. 7. j 1s. 18. k 1s. 6. Job xxxviii. 21. Prov. xiv. 17. Mat. ii. 7. John x. 31. Act. xxv. 17, 18. Eph. vi. 20. l 11. vi. 1. 7 Kings xvi. 16. 7 Car. xxv. 14. Neh. ix. 20. Is. lv. 6, 7. Jer. xlv. 4. Ez. xlviii. 31, 32. m Job xlviii. 6. Luke x. 16. 1 Cor. v. 4, 5. 1 Thes. iv. 5. n Job xlviii. 11. Prov. i. 23. Act. ix. 5. Jer. xvi. 16, 17. xxxviii. 20. Luke xii. 5. o Is. lvi. 4-6. 10-12. Dan. ix. 24. Zech. xiv. 7. Rom. xiv. 5. Gal. iii. 13. Eph. v. 2. 1 Pet. iii. 18. 1 John ii. 1, 2. p Is. lvi. 9. Luke i. 15. Heb. viii. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 21-24. 1 John iii. 5. q 17. Is. xlv. 24, 25. Jer. xlv. 11. Jer. xlviii. 6. xxxviii. 16. Dan. ix. 24. Rom. i. 17. iii. 21-25. vii. 1-4. x. 4. 1 Cor. i. 10. Phil. iii. 1.

v. 10-20. 1 Cor. iii. 1. 1s. xlviii. 25. xlviii. 22. Rom. ix. 6-8. Job xxxviii. 21. Prov. xiv. 17. Mat. ii. 7. John x. 31. Act. xxv. 17, 18. Eph. vi. 20. l 11. vi. 1. 7 Kings xvi. 16. 7 Car. xxv. 14. Neh. ix. 20. Is. lv. 6, 7. Jer. xlv. 4. Ez. xlviii. 31, 32. m Job xlviii. 6. Luke x. 16. 1 Cor. v. 4, 5. 1 Thes. iv. 5. n Job xlviii. 11. Prov. i. 23. Act. ix. 5. Jer. xvi. 16, 17. xxxviii. 20. Luke xii. 5. o Is. lvi. 4-6. 10-12. Dan. ix. 24. Zech. xiv. 7. Rom. xiv. 5. Gal. iii. 13. Eph. v. 2. 1 Pet. iii. 18. 1 John ii. 1, 2. p Is. lvi. 9. Luke i. 15. Heb. viii. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 21-24. 1 John iii. 5. q 17. Is. xlv. 24, 25. Jer. xlv. 11. Jer. xlviii. 6. xxxviii. 16. Dan. ix. 24. Rom. i. 17. iii. 21-25. vii. 1-4. x. 4. 1 Cor. i. 10. Phil. iii. 1.

h Ps. xlviii. 1, 2. Is. xlviii. 25. xlviii. 22. Rom. ix. 6-8. Job xxxviii. 21. Prov. xiv. 17. Mat. ii. 7. John x. 31. Act. xxv. 17, 18. Eph. vi. 20. l 11. vi. 1. 7 Kings xvi. 16. 7 Car. xxv. 14. Neh. ix. 20. Is. lv. 6, 7. Jer. xlv. 4. Ez. xlviii. 31, 32. m Job xlviii. 6. Luke x. 16. 1 Cor. v. 4, 5. 1 Thes. iv. 5. n Job xlviii. 11. Prov. i. 23. Act. ix. 5. Jer. xvi. 16, 17. xxxviii. 20. Luke xii. 5. o Is. lvi. 4-6. 10-12. Dan. ix. 24. Zech. xiv. 7. Rom. xiv. 5. Gal. iii. 13. Eph. v. 2. 1 Pet. iii. 18. 1 John ii. 1, 2. p Is. lvi. 9. Luke i. 15. Heb. viii. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 21-24. 1 John iii. 5. q 17. Is. xlv. 24, 25. Jer. xlv. 11. Jer. xlviii. 6. xxxviii. 16. Dan. ix. 24. Rom. i. 17. iii. 21-25. vii. 1-4. x. 4. 1 Cor. i. 10. Phil. iii. 1.

1s. xlviii. 25. xlviii. 22. Rom. ix. 6-8. Job xxxviii. 21. Prov. xiv. 17. Mat. ii. 7. John x. 31. Act. xxv. 17, 18. Eph. vi. 20. l 11. vi. 1. 7 Kings xvi. 16. 7 Car. xxv. 14. Neh. ix. 20. Is. lv. 6, 7. Jer. xlv. 4. Ez. xlviii. 31, 32. m Job xlviii. 6. Luke x. 16. 1 Cor. v. 4, 5. 1 Thes. iv. 5. n Job xlviii. 11. Prov. i. 23. Act. ix. 5. Jer. xvi. 16, 17. xxxviii. 20. Luke xii. 5. o Is. lvi. 4-6. 10-12. Dan. ix. 24. Zech. xiv. 7. Rom. xiv. 5. Gal. iii. 13. Eph. v. 2. 1 Pet. iii. 18. 1 John ii. 1, 2. p Is. lvi. 9. Luke i. 15. Heb. viii. 20. 1 Pet. ii. 21-24. 1 John iii. 5. q 17. Is. xlv. 24, 25. Jer. xlv. 11. Jer. xlviii. 6. xxxviii. 16. Dan. ix. 24. Rom. i. 17. iii. 21-25. vii. 1-4. x. 4. 1 Cor. i. 10. Phil. iii. 1.

g ii. 17. vii. 17. Act. ix. 20. Rom. xiv. 10. 1s. 18. 1s. 18. 1 Cor. vi. 19. 2 Thes. ii. 2-4.

ourselves ^h as the ministers of God, ⁱ in much patience, in ^k afflictions, in ^l necessities, in ^m distresses.

5 In ⁿ stripes, in ^o imprisonments, ^p in ^q tumults, in ^r labours, in ^s watchings, in ^t fastings;

6 By ^u pureness, by ^v knowledge, by ^w long-suffering, by kindness, ^y by the Holy Ghost, by ^z love unfeigned,

7 By ^a the word of truth, by ^b the power of God, by ^c the armour of righteousness ^d on the right-hand, and on the left,

8 By ^e honour and dishonour, by ^f evil report and good report: ^g as deceivers, and ^h yet ⁱ true;

9 As ^j unknown, and ^k yet ^l well known; ^m as dying, and, behold, we live; ⁿ as chastened, and not killed;

10 As ^o sorrowful, yet always rejoicing; as ^p poor, yet ^q making many rich; as having nothing, ^r and yet possessing all things.

11 O ^s ye Corinthians, ^t our mouth is open unto you, ^u our heart is enlarged.

12 Ye ^v are not straitened in us, but ye are straitened ^w in your own bowels.

13 Now for a recompence in the same, (^x I speak as unto *my* children,) ^y be ye also enlarged.

14 ¶ Be ye not ^a unequally yoked together with unbelievers: ^b for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? ^c and what communion hath light with darkness?

15 And ^d what concord hath

h iii. 6. xi. 23. Is. lxi. 6. Joel i. 9. ii. 17. 1 Cor. iii. 5. iv. 1. 1 Thes. iii. 2. 1 Tim. iv. 6. xii. 12. Luke xxi. 19. Rom. v. 3, 4. Col. i. 11. 1 Thes. v. 14. 1 Tim. vi. 11. 2 Tim. iii. 10. Heb. xii. 1. Jam. v. 7—10. Rev. i. 9. iii. 10. iv. 17. Acts xx. 23, 24. Col. i. 24. 1 Thes. iii. 3. 2 Tim. i. 8. iii. 11, 12. iv. 5. xi. 9, 27. xii. 10. Acts xx. 34. 1 Cor. iv. 11, 12. Phil. iv. 11, 12. miv. 8. Rom. viii. 35, 36. 1 Thes. iii. 7. n xi. 23, 24. Deut. xxv. 3. Is. lxi. 5. Acts xvi. 23. o 1 Kings xxii. 27. 2 Chr. xvi. 10. Jer. xxxiii. 1. xxxvii. 15, 16. xxxviii. 6. Matt. xiv. 3. 10. Acts v. 18. xii. 4, 5. xvi. 24. xxi. 24. xxiii. 35. xxiv. 27. xxvi. 10, 29. xxviii. 16, 17, 30. Eph. iii. 1. Phil. i. 13. 2 Tim. i. 8. ii. 9. Heb. xi. 36. xii. 23. Rev. iii. 10. d iv. 8—10. Acts xiv. 19. xvii. 5. xviii. 12—17. xix. 23—34. xxi. 27—35. xxii. 23. xxiii. 10. + Or, *tossings to and fro.* q xi. 23. 1 Cor. xv. 10. 1 Thes. ii. 9. 1 Tim. iv. 10. r xi. 27. Ez. iii. 17. Mark xiii. 34—37. Acts xix. 31. 2 Tim. iv. 5. Heb. xiii. 17. s Matt. ix. 15. Acts xiii. 3. xiv. 23. 1 Cor. vii. 5. t vii. 2. 1 Thes. ii. 10. 1 Tim. iv. 12. v. 2. Tit. ii. 7. u iv. 6. xi. 6. 1 Cor. ii. 1, 2. 16. Eph. iii. 4. Col. i. 9, 10. 27. ii. 3. x 1 Cor. xiii. 4. Gal. v. 22. Eph. iv. 2. 32. Col. i. 11. iii. 12. 2 Tim. iii. 10. iv. 2. y iii. 3. xi. 4. Rom. xv. 19. 1 Cor. ii. 4. Gal. iii. 2, 5. 1 Thes. i. 5, 6. 1 Pet. i. 12. z ii. 4. xi. 11. xii. 15. Judg. xvi. 15. Ez. xxxiii. 31. Rom. xii. 9. 1 Pet. i. 22. 1 John iii. 18. a i. 18—20. iv. 2. Ps. cxix. 43. Eph. i. 13. iv. 21. Col. i. 15. 2 Tim. ii. 15. Jam. i. 18. b x. 4, 5. xiii. 4. Mark xvi. 20. Acts xi. 21. 1 Cor. i. 24. ii. 4, 5. Eph. i. 19, 20. iii. 20. Heb. ii. 4. c Is. xi. 5. lix. 17. Rom. xiii. 12, 13. Eph. vi. 14. 1 Thes. v. 8. 2 Tim. iv. 7. d Ex. xiv. 22. Prov. iii. 16. e Acts iv. 21. v. 13, 40, 41. xiv. 11—20. xvi. 20—22. 39. xxviii. 4—10. 1 Cor. iv. 10—13. f Matt. v. 11, 12. x. 25. Acts vi. 3. x. 22. xii. 12. xxiv. 5. xxviii. 22. Rom. iii. 8. 1 Tim. iii. 7. iv. 10. Heb. xiii. 13. 1 Pet. iv. 14. 3 John 12. Rev. iii. 9. g Matt. xxvii. 68. John vii. 12. h Matt. xxii. 16. Mark xii. 14. John vii. 18. i Acts xvii. 18. xxi. 37, 38. xxv. 14, 15, 19, 26. k iv. 2. v. 11. xi. 6. Acts xix. 26. Rom. xv. 19. Gal. i. 22—24. l i. 8—10. iv. 10, 11. Rom. viii. 36. 1 Cor. iv. 9. xv. 31. m Ps. cxviii. 17, 18. 1 Cor. xi. 32. n ii. 4. vii. 4—10. Matt. v. 4. 12. Luke vi. 21. John xvi. 22. Acts v. 41. xvi. 25. Rom. v. 2. 3. ix. 2. xii. 15. xv. 13. Phil. iv. 4. 1 Thes. iii. 7—10. v. 16. Heb. x. 34. Jam. i. 2—4. 1 Pet. i. 6—8. iv. 13. o See on 4. p iv. 7. viii. 9. Rom. xi. 12. Eph. iii. 8. 16. Col. iii. 16. 1 Tim. vi. 18. Jam. ii. 5. Rev. ii. 9. q iv. 15. Prov. xvii. 15. Matt. vi. 19, 20. Luke xvi. 11, 12. 1 Cor. iii. 21—23. 1 Tim. iv. 8. Rev. xxi. 7. r Gal. iii. 1. Phil. iv. 15. s vii. 3. 4. 1 Sam. ii. 1. Job xxxii. 20. xxxiii. 2, 3. Ps. li. 15. t ii. 4. xii. 15. Ps. cxix. 32. Hab. ii. 5. Phil. i. 8. u Ex. vi. 9. Marg. Job xxxvi. 16. Prov. iv. 12. Mic. ii. 7. x Phil. i. 8. 1 John iii. 17. y 1 Cor. iv. 14, 15. Gal. iv. 19. 1 Thes. ii. 11. Heb. xii. 5, 6. 1 John ii. 1. 12—14. iii. 7, 18. 3 John 4. z 2 Kings xiii. 13—19. Ps. lxxxi. 10. Matt. ix. 28, 29. xvii. 19—21. Mark vi. 4—6. xi. 24. Jam. i. 6, 7. 1 John v. 14, 15. a Ex. xxxiv. 16. Lev. xix. 19. Deut. vii. 2, 3. xxii. 9—11. Ezra ix. 1, 2. 11, 12. x. 19. Neh. xiii. 1—3. 23—26. Ps. cvi. 35. Prov. xvii. 24. Mal. ii. 11, 15. 1 Cor. vii. 39. xv. 33. Jam. iv. 4. b 2 Chr. xix. 2. Ps. xvi. 3. xxvi. 4, 5, 9, 19. xlv. 20, 21. ci. 3—5. cxix. 63. cxxix. 21, 22. Prov. xxix. 27. John vii. 7. xv. 18, 19. Acts iv. 23. Eph. v. 6—11. 1 John iii. 12—14. c Prov. iv. 18. 19. Rom. xiii. 12—14. Eph. iv. 17—20. v. 8—14. Phil. ii. 15. 1 Thes. v. 4—8. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10. iv. 2—4. 1 John i. 5—7. d 1 Sam. v. 2—4. 1 Kings xviii. 21. 1 Cor. x. 20, 21.

Christ with Belial? ^e or what part hath he that believeth with ^f an infidel?

16 And ^g what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ^h ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, ⁱ I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and ^k I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

17 Wherefore ^l come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean *thing*; ^m and I will receive you,

18 And will be ⁿ a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith ^o the Lord Almighty.

Lev. xxvi. 12. Ps. xc. 1. Ez. xliii. 7, 9. Zech. ii. 10, 11. John vi. 56. Rom. viii. 9, 11. Eph. iii. 17. 2 Tim. i. 14. 1 John iv. 12, 15. Rev. xxi. 3. k Gen. xvii. 7, 8. Jer. xxiv. 7. xxxi. 33. xxxiii. 38. Ez. xi. 20. xxxvi. 28. xxxvii. 26, 27. Hos. ii. 23. Zech. viii. 8. xiii. 9. Rom. ix. 26. Heb. viii. 10. Rev. xxi. 7. l vii. 1. Num. xvi. 21, 26, 45. Ezra vi. 21. x. 11. Ps. i. 1—3. Prov. ix. 6. Is. lii. 11. Jer. h. 6. Acts ii. 40. Rev. xviii. 4. m John vi. 37, 38. Rom. xv. 7. n Ps. xxii. 30. Jer. iii. 19. xxxi. 1. 9. Hos. i. 9. 10. John i. 12. Rom. viii. 14—17. 29. Gal. iii. 16. iv. 5—7. Eph. i. 5. 1 John iii. 1, 2. Rev. xxi. 7. o Gen. xvii. 1. xlviii. 3. Rev. i. 8. xxi. 22.

CHAP. VII.

The apostle exhorts the Corinthians to follow ^a after holiness, encouraged by the preceding promises, ^b and to receive him, who had done nothing to forfeit their esteem, but had great love for them, and confidence in them, ^c 2—4. He shews what comfort under his troubles Titus's good account of them had given him, ^d 5—7; so that he did not repent of having grieved them by his former epistle, considering the happy effects of their godly sorrow, ^e 8—11. He had written to approve his care of them as in the sight of God, ^f 12; and he rejoices, especially, in the joy of Titus, and in his affection for them, as excited by their good conduct, which was answerable to the apostle's former boasting concerning them, ^g 13—16.

HAVING ^a therefore these promises, dearly beloved, ^b let us cleanse ourselves from all ^c filthiness of the flesh and spirit, ^d perfecting holiness, ^e in the fear of God.

2 ^f Receive us: ^g we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, we have defrauded no man.

3 I speak not *this* ^h to condemn you: ⁱ for I have said before, that ^k ye are in our hearts, ^l to die and live with *you*.

4 Great *is* ^m my boldness of speech toward you, ⁿ great *is* my glorying of you: ^o I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our tribulation.

5 For ^p when we were come into Macedonia, ^q our flesh had no rest, but we were ^r troubled on every side; ^s without *were* fightings, within *were* ^t fears.

6 Nevertheless God, ^u that comforteth those that are cast down,

15. i vi. 11, 12. k iii. 2. xi. 15. Phil. i. 8, 9. l Ruth i. 16, 17. 1 Thes. ii. 8. m iii. 12. Marg. vi. 11. x. 1, 2. xi. 21. Eph. vi. 19, 20. Phil. i. 20. 1 Thes. ii. 2. n i. 14. ix. 2—4. 1 Cor. i. 4. 1 Thes. ii. 19. o 6, 7. ii. 14. vi. 10. Acts v. 41. Rom. v. 3. Phil. ii. 17. Col. i. 24. 1 Thes. iii. 7—9. Jam. i. 2. p i. 16, 17. ii. 13. Acts xx. 1. 1 Cor. xvi. 5. q iv. 8—12. xi. 23—30. Gen. viii. 9. Is. xliii. 12. Jer. viii. 18. xlv. 3. Matt. xi. 28—30. r iv. 8. Job xlviii. 11. Jer. vi. 25. xx. 10. s Deut. xxxii. 25. 1 Cor. xv. 31, 32. t ii. 3. 9. xi. 29. xii. 20, 21. Gal. iv. 11, 19, 20. 1 Thes. iii. 5. u i. 3, 4. ii. 14. Is. xli. 1. ii. 12. lvi. 15. 18. lxi. 1, 2. Jer. xxxi. 13. Matt. v. 4. John xiv. 15. Rom. xv. 5. Phil. ii. 1. 2 Thes. ii. 16, 17.

40 111 40-111, 111

E e

to that a man hath, *and* not according to that he hath not.

1 Acts iv. 34. 13 For *I mean* ¹ not that other men be eased, and ye burdened:

14 But by an equality, *that* now at this time your abundance *may be a supply* for their want, that their abundance also *may be a supply* for your want, that there may be equality;

m Ex. xvi. 18. 15 As it is written, ^m He that had gathered much had nothing over; and he that had gathered little had no lack.

a Ezra vii. 27. 16 But ⁿ thanks *be* to God, which put the same ^o earnest care into the heart of Titus for you.

o vii. 7. 12. Phil. ii. 20. 17 For indeed he ^p accepted the exhortation; ^q but being more forward, of his own accord he went unto you.

p 6. Heb. xiii. 22. 18 And we have sent with him ^r the brother, whose praise *is* in the gospel ^s throughout all the churches;

q See on 8. 10. 19 And not *that* only, ^t but who was also chosen of the churches to travel with us with this ^u grace, which is administered by us, ^v to the glory of the same Lord, and declaration of your ready mind:

s Rom. xvi. 4. 20 Avoiding this, ^w that no man should blame us in this abundance, which is administered by us:

t 1-4. Acts vi. 3-6. xv. 22. 25. 1 Cor. xvi. 3, 4. 21 Providing ^y for honest things, ^z not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men.

u 1. 2. iv. 15. ix. 12-14. Phil. iv. 18, 19. 1 Pet. iv. 10, 11. 22 And we have sent with them our brother, ^a whom we have oftentimes proved diligent in many things, but now much more diligent, upon the great confidence which ^b *I have* in you,

c Luke v. 7. 10. 23 Whether *any* do enquire of b Titus, *he* ^c is my partner ^d and fellow-helper concerning you: or our brethren *be enquired of, they are* ^e the messengers of the churches, and the glory of Christ.

d Phil. ii. 25. iv. 3. Col. i. 7. 1 Thes. iii. 2. Phil. i. 24. 3 John 8. 24 Wherefore, ^f shew ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of our boasting on your behalf.

CHAP. IX.

The apostle assigns his reasons for sending the brethren before-hand, to make up the collections of the Corinthians, notwithstanding his confidence in them, 1-5. He encourages their cheerful liberality, under the figure of sowing seed, from which they might expect that God would give them an abundant increase, to enable them to sow still more abundantly to his glory, 6-11: for such services not only supply the wants of the saints, but excite them to abundant thanksgivings to God, and fervent love to their benefactors, and prayers for them, 11-14. He concludes the subject by thanking God for his unspeakable gift, 15.

FOR as ^a touching ^b the ministering to the saints, ^c it is superfluous for me to write to you:

2 For I know ^d the forwardness of your mind, for which ^e I boast of you to them of Macedonia, ^f that Achaia was ready a year ago; and your zeal hath ^g provoked very many.

3 Yet ^h have I sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should be in vain in this behalf; that, as I said, ⁱ ye may be ready:

4 Lest haply if ^k they of Macedonia come with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not ye) should ^l be ashamed in this same confident boasting.

5 Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they would go before unto you, ^m and make up beforehand your ⁿ bounty, ^o whereof ye had notice before; that the same might be ready, as *a matter of bounty*, and not as *of covetousness*.

6 But ^p this *I say*, ^q he which soweth sparingly, shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully, shall reap also bountifully.

7 Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, *so let him give*; ^r not grudgingly, or of necessity: for ^s God loveth a cheerful giver.

8 And ^t God *is* able to make ^u all grace abound toward you; that ye, ^v always having all sufficiency in all *things*, ^w may abound to every good work:

9 (As it is written, ^x he hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: ^y his righteousness remaineth for ever.

10 Now ^z he that ministereth seed to the sower, both minister bread for *your* food, and ^a multiply your seed sown, ^b and increase the fruits of your righteousness:)

11 Being ^c enriched in every thing to all ^d bountifulness, ^e which causeth through us thanksgiving to God.

12 For ^f the administration of this service, not ^g only supplieth the want of the saints, but is abundant also by many thanksgivings unto God;

13 Whiles by the experiment of this ministration, ^h they glorify God for your ⁱ professed subjection unto the gospel of Christ, ^j and for *your* liberal distribution unto them, and unto all *men*:

14 And ^k by their prayer for you, which ^l long after you for ^m the exceeding grace of God in you.

15 ⁿ Thanks *be* unto God for ^o his unspeakable gift.

viii. 2. Gr. Rom. xii. 8. d 12. i. 11. iv. 15. viii. 16. 19. e Sec on. 1. viii. 4. f viii. 14. 15. Phil. ii. 25. iv. 18, 19. Phil. i. 7. Jam. i. 14-16. 1 John iii. 17. 18. g Ps. l. 23. Matt. v. 16. John xv. 8. Acts iv. 21. xi. 18. xxi. 19, 20. Gal. i. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 9. iv. 11. h x. 5. Luke vi. 46. Rom. x. 16. xvi. 26. Heb. v. 9. i Heb. xiii. 16. k i. 11. Ezra vi. 8-10. Ps. xli. 1, 2. Prov. xi. 26. Luke xvi. 9. Phil. iv. 18, 19. 2 Tim. i. 16-18. l 2 Sam. xiii. 39. Rom. i. 11. Phil. i. 8. ii. 26. iv. 1. m viii. 1. 6, 7. 1 Cor. i. 4, 5. 1 Tim. i. 14. n 11. ii. 14. 1 Chr. xvi. 8. 35. Ps. xxx. 4. 12. xcii. 1. Luke ii. 14. 38. 1 Cor. xv. 57. Eph. v. 20. Rev. iv. 9. o Is. ix. 6. xlix. 6. John i. 16. iii. 16. Rom. 6. 23. viii. 32. 1 John iv. 9, 10. v. 11, 12.

CHAP. X.

The apostle intreats the Corinthians not to leave him any cause to exert that spiritual power with which he was armed, and was ready to use against those who despised his

h 4. vii. 14. viii. 17-24.

i 5. 1 Cor. xvi. 1, &c. Tit. iii. 1.

k 2. viii. 1-5.

l xi. 17.

m viii. 6. 1 Cor. xvi. 2.

n Gr. blessing.

Gen. xxxiii. 11.

1 Sam. xxv. 27.

xxx. 26. Marg.

2 Kings v. 15.

† Or, which hath

been so much

spoken of before.

n 1 Cor. i. 12. vii.

29. xv. 50. Gal.

iii. 17. v. 16.

Eph. iv. 17. Col.

ii. 4.

o 10. Prov. xi. 18.

24. 25. xix. 17.

xxii. 9. Ec. xi.

1. 6. Luke vi.

38. xix. 16-26.

Gal. vi. 7-9.

Heb. vi. 10.

p Deut. xv. 7-11.

14. Prov. xxiii.

6-8. Is. xxxii. 5.

8. Jam. v. 9. 1

Pet. iv. 9.

q viii. 12. Ex. xxv.

2. xxxv. 5. 1 Chr.

xxix. 17. Prov.

xxii. 9. Acts xx.

35. Rom. xii. 8.

r 2 Chr. xxv. 9. Ps.

lxxxiv. 11. Prov.

iii. 9, 10. x. 22.

xxviii. 27. Hag.

ii. 8. Mal. iii.

10. Phil. iv. 18,

19.

s viii. 19. 1 Pet. iv.

10.

t 11. 1 Chr. xxix.

12-14.

u viii. 2. 7. Acts

ix. 36. 1 Cor. xv.

58. Eph. ii. 10.

Col. i. 10. 2

Thes. ii. 17. 2

Tim. iii. 17.

Tit. ii. 14. iii.

8. 14.

x See on. Ps. cxii.

9.

y Ps. cxii. 3. Prov.

viii. 18. xxi. 21.

Is. li. 8. 1 Cor.

xiii. 13. Gal. v.

5, 6.

z Gen. i. 11, 12.

xlvi. 19. 23, 24.

Is. lv. 10.

a 6. Prov. xi. 18.

Ec. xi. 6. Phil.

iv. 17.

b Hos. x. 12. Eph.

v. 9. Phil. i. 11.

1 Thes. iii. 12.

iv. 10.

c viii. 2, 3. 1 Chr.

xxix. 12-14. 2

Chr. xxxi. 10.

Prov. iii. 9, 10.

Mal. iii. 10, 11.

1 Tim. vi. 17,

18.

* Or, liberality.

Gr. simplicity.

e Sec

r Eph. iii. 4. 2 Pet. iii. 15, 16.
s iv. 2. v. 11. vii. 2. xii. 12.
t x. 1. xii. 13. Acts xviii. 1-3. xx. 34. 1 Cor. iv. 10-12. ix. 6. 14 -18. 1 Thes. ii. 9. 2 Thes. iii. 8. u 9. Phil. iv. 14-16.
x vi. 4. ix. 12. Phil. ii. 25. iv. 11-14. Heb. xi. 37.

7 Have I committed an offence in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God freely?
8 I ^urobbed other churches, taking wages of them, to do you service.

9 And when I was present with you, ^xand wanted, ^yI was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking to me ^zthe brethren which came from Macedonia supplied: and in all things I have kept myself from being ^aburdensome unto you, and so will I keep myself.

10 As ^bthe truth of Christ is in me, ^{*}no man shall stop me of this ^cboasting in ^dthe regions of Achaia.

11 Wherefore? ^ebecause I love you not? ^fGod knoweth.

12 But ^gwhat I do, that I will do, ^hthat I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion; that wherein ⁱthey glory, they may be found even as we.

13 For such ^{are} ^kfalse apostles, ^ldeceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.

14 And no marvel; ^mfor Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.

15 Therefore *it is* ⁿno great thing, if ^ohis ministers also be transformed as ^pthe ministers of righteousness; ^qwhose end shall be according to their works.

16 ¶ I ^rsay again, ^sLet no man think me a fool; if otherwise, yet as a fool ^{*}receive me, that I may boast myself a little.

17 That which I speak, ^tI speak *it* not after the Lord, but as it were ^ufoolishly, in this confidence of boasting.

18 Seeing that ^xmany glory after the flesh, ^yI will glory also.

19 For ye suffer fools gladly, ^zseeing ye *yourselves* are wise.

20 For ye suffer, ^aif a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour you, if a man ^btake of you, if a man exalt himself, if ^ca man smite you on the face.

21 I speak as concerning reproach, ^das though we had been weak. Howbeit, ^ewherein soever any is bold, (^fI speak foolishly,) I am bold also.

22 Are they ^gHebrews? so *am* I. Ez. xiii. 10-15. 22. Matt. vii. 15, 16. Gal. i. 8, 9. Phil. iii. 19. 2 Thes. ii. 8-12. 2 Pet. ii. 3. 13-22. Jude 4. 10-13. r 1. 21-23. xii. 6. 11. * Or, suffer me. 1. 19. t 1 Cor. vii. 6. 12. u 19-27. ix. 4. Phil. iii. 4-6. x 12. 21-23. x. 12-18. Jer. ix. 23, 24. 1 Pet. i. 24. y xii. 5, 6, 9, 11. z 1 Cor. ix. 70. vii. 1. x. 15. Rev. iii. 17. a i. 24. Gal. ii. 4. iv. 3. 9. 25. v. 1. 10. vi. 12. b Rom. xvi. 17, 18. Phil. iii. 19. 1 Thes. ii. 5. c Is. l. 6. Lam. iii. 30. Luke vi. 29. d x. 1, 2. 10. xiii. 4. e 22-27. Phil. iii. 3-6. f 17. 23. g Ex. iii. 18. v. 3. vii. 16. ix. 1, 13. x. 3. Acts xxii. 3. Rom. xi. 1. Phil. iii. 5.

I: are they Israelites? so *am* I: are they ^hthe seed of Abraham? so *am* I.

23 Are they ⁱministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool,) ^kI *am* more; ^lin labours more abundant, ^min stripes above measure, ⁿin prisons more frequent, ^oin deaths oft.

24 Of the Jews five times received I ^pforty stripes save one.

25 Thrice was ^qI beaten with rods, ^ronce was I stoned, ^sthrice I suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep;

26 In ^tjourneyings often, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, ^uin perils by mine own countrymen, ^xin perils by the heathen, ^yin perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren;

27 In ^zweariness and painfulness, in watchings often, ^ain hunger and thirst, in ^bfastings often, in cold and ^cnakedness.

28 Beside ^dthose things that are without, that which cometh upon me daily, ^ethe care of all the churches.

29 Who ^fis weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, ^gand I burn not?

30 If I ^hmust needs glory, ⁱI will glory of the things which concern mine infirmities.

31 The ^kGod and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, ^lwhich is blessed for evermore, ^mknoweth that I lie not.

32 In ⁿDamascus the governor under Aretas the king kept the city of the Damascenes with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me:

33 And through a window in a basket was ^oI let down by the wall, and escaped his hands.

a Jer. xxxviii. 9. 1 Cor. iv. 11, 12. Phil. iv. 12. b vi. 5. Acts xiii. 2, 3. xiv. 23. 1 Cor. vii. 5. c Rom. viii. 35, 36. Heb. xi. 37. Jam. ii. 15, 16. d 23-27. e Acts xv. 36, 41. xviii. 23. xx. 2. 18-35. Rom. i. 14. xi. 13. xv. 16. xvi. 4. Col. ii. 1. f ii. 4, 5. vii. 5, 6. xiii. 9. Ezra ix. 1-3. Rom. xii. 15. xv. 1. 1 Cor. viii. 13. ix. 22. xii. 26. Gal. vi. 2. 1 Thes. iii. 5-8. g 13-15. Num. xxv. 6-11. Neh. v. 6-13. xiii. 15-20, 23-25. John ii. 17. 1 Cor. v. 1-5. vi. 5-7. 15-18. xi. 22. xv. 12, &c. 36. Gal. i. 7-10. ii. 4-6. 14. iii. 1-3. iv. 8-20. v. 2-4. 2 John 10, 11. Jude 3, 4. Rev. ii. 2, 20. iii. 15, 16. h 16-18. xii. 1, 11. Prov. xxv. 27. xxvii. 2. Jer. ix. 23, 24. i xii. 5-10. Col. i. 24. k i. 3. John x. 30. xx. 17. Eph. i. 3. iii. 14. Col. i. 3. 1 Pet. i. 3. l Neh. ix. 5. Ps. xli. 13. Rom. i. 25. ix. 5. 1 Tim. i. 11. 17. vi. 17. m See on b. 10. n 26. Acts ix. 24, 25. o Josh. ii. 18. 1 Sam. xix. 12.

CHAP. XII.

The apostle relates his extraordinary revelations, which had rendered such humiliating experiences necessary, as constrained him to glory only in his own infirmities and trials, and in the all-sufficient power and grace of Christ, 1-10. As his apostleship had been fully proved among them, the Corinthians ought to have recommended him, and not to have compelled him to this self-commendation, 11-13. He was about to visit them again; but was determined to adhere to his disinterested conduct; and to spend himself in fervent love to them, though they should, on that very account, love him the less, 14, 15. He shews that those, whom he had sent to them, had acted in the same disinterested manner, 16-19; and expresses his fears, that he should be humbled, as well as compelled to use severity, by finding many who had grossly offended, and had not repented, 20, 21.

h Gen. xvii. 8, 9. 2 Chr. xx. 7. Matt. iii. 9. John viii. 33-39. Rom. iv. 13-18. i iii. 6. vi. 4. 1 Cor. iii. 5. iv. 1. 1 Thes. iii. 2. 1 Tim. iv. 6. k 5. xii. 11, 12. l 1 Cor. xv. 10. Col. i. 29. m 24, 25. vi. 4, 5. Acts ix. 16. n Acts xvi. 24. xx. 23. xxi. 11. xxiv. 26, 27. xxv. 14. xxvii. 1. xxviii. 15, 30. Eph. iii. 1. iv. 1. vi. 20. Phil. i. 13. 2 Tim. i. 8, 16. ii. 9. Philem. 9. Heb. x. 34. o i. 9, 10. iv. 11. vi. 9. Acts xiv. 19. 1 Cor. xv. 30 -32. Phil. ii. 17. Col. i. 24. p Deut. xxv. 2, 3. Matt. x. 17. Mark xiii. 9. q Acts xvi. 22, 23. 33. 37. xxii. 24. r Matt. xxi. 35. Acts vii. 58, 59. xiv. 5. 19. Heb. xi. 37. s Acts xxvii. 41. t Acts ix. 26-30. xi. 25, 26. xiii. xiv. xv. 2-4. 40, 41. xvi. xvii. xviii. 1. 18-23. xix. 1. xx. 1, &c. Rom. xv. 19. 24-28. Gal. i. 17-21. u Acts ix. 23-25. 29. xiii. 50. xx. 3. 19. xxi. 28-31. xxiii. 12, &c. xxv. 3. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. x i. 8-10. Acts xiv. 5. 19. xvi. 19-24. xix. 23 -41. 1 Cor. xv. 32. y 32. Acts ix. 24. xvii. 5. z 23. vi. 5. Acts xx. 5-11. 34, 35. 1 Thes. ii. 9. 2 Thes. iii. 9. b vi. 5. Acts xiii. 2, 3. xiv. 23. 1 Cor. vii. 5. c Rom. viii. 35, 36. Heb. xi. 37. Jam. ii. 15, 16. d 23-27. e Acts xv. 36, 41. xviii. 23. xx. 2. 18-35. Rom. i. 14. xi. 13. xv. 16. xvi. 4. Col. ii. 1. f ii. 4, 5. vii. 5, 6. xiii. 9. Ezra ix. 1-3. Rom. xii. 15. xv. 1. 1 Cor. viii. 13. ix. 22. xii. 26. Gal. vi. 2. 1 Thes. iii. 5-8. g 13-15. Num. xxv. 6-11. Neh. v. 6-13. xiii. 15-20, 23-25. John ii. 17. 1 Cor. v. 1-5. vi. 5-7. 15-18. xi. 22. xv. 12, &c. 36. Gal. i. 7-10. ii. 4-6. 14. iii. 1-3. iv. 8-20. v. 2-4. 2 John 10, 11. Jude 3, 4. Rev. ii. 2, 20. iii. 15, 16. h 16-18. xii. 1, 11. Prov. xxv. 27. xxvii. 2. Jer. ix. 23, 24. i xii. 5-10. Col. i. 24. k i. 3. John x. 30. xx. 17. Eph. i. 3. iii. 14. Col. i. 3. 1 Pet. i. 3. l Neh. ix. 5. Ps. xli. 13. Rom. i. 25. ix. 5. 1 Tim. i. 11. 17. vi. 17. m See on b. 10. n 26. Acts ix. 24, 25. o Josh. ii. 18. 1 Sam. xix. 12.

viii. 10. John xvi. 7. xviii. 11. 1 Cor. vi. 12. x. 25.
b 11. xi. 16-30.
c *Gr. For I will, &c.*
e 7. Sam. xii. 6. Ez. i. 1. xxi. 11. 24. Matt. x. 5-10. Joel ii. 28, 29. Acts ix. 10-17. xviii. 9. xxi. 17-21. xxiii. 11. xvi. 13-19. Gal. i. 12. ii. 2. 1 John v. 20.

d 3. 5.
e v. 17. 21. x. 11. 5. I. xlv. 24, 25. John vi. 55. xv. 4-6. xvi. 21-23. Rom. viii. 1. xvi. 7. 1 Cor. i. 30. Gal. i. 22. v. 6.
f v. 6-8. 1 Kings xvi. 12. 2 Kings ii. 16. Ez. viii. 1-3. xi. 24. Acts viii. 30, 40. xii. 17. Phil. i. 22, 23. Rev. i. 10. iv. 2.

g 3. See xi. 11.
h 4. Luke xxiv. 51. 1 The. iv. 17. Heb. ix. 24. Rev. xii. 5.
i Gen. i. 14-20. 1 Kings viii. 27. Is. lvi. 15.
k Ez. xxvi. 9. Luke xxiii. 43. Rev. ii. 7.
l Or. *possible*.
m 2-4.
n 9. 10. xi. 30.
o x. 8. xi. 16. 1 Cor. iii. 5. 9. 10.
p i. 19. xi. 31. Job xv. 25. Rom. ix. 1.
q 7. x. 9. 10.
r x. 5. xi. 20. Deut. xiii. 14. xvi. 20. 2 Chr. xxvi. 16. xxviii. 25, 26, 31. Dan. v. 20. 1 Tim. iii. 6.
s 1-4.
t Gen. xxvii. 25. 31. Jer. ii. 7. Ez. xxviii. 24. Gal. iv. 13, 14.
u Job ii. 7. Luke xiii. 16. 1 Cor. v. 5.
v Matt. xxvi. 67. 1 Cor. iv. 11.
w Deut. iii. 24-26. 1 Sam. xv. 11. 2 Sam. xii. 16-18. Matt. x. 21. 23. xxvi. 30-44. Heb. vi. 7.
y 10. in. 5. 6. Ex. iii. 11, 12. iv. 10-15. Deut. xxxiii. 25-27. Josh. i. 9. Is. xliii. 2. Jer. i. 6-8. Matt. x. 10. 20. Luke xxi. 15. 1 Cor. x. 12. xx. 10. Col. i. 20. 29.
z 1 Tim. i. 14. Heb. ix. 16.
a Ps. viii. 2. Is. xxv. 3, 4. xl. 29, 31. xli. 12-16. Dan. ii. 1-4. Eph. iii. 16. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. Heb. vi. 14. a. 10. 15. 16. v. 11, 12. h. 5. xi. 30. e. 2 Kings. ii. 15. Is. vi. 5. 9. 10. Zeph. iii. 17. Matt. xxviii. 18, 20. 1 Pet. iv. 13, 14. d. 1. 3. 17. 8-10. 17. vii. 4. Acts v. 41. Rom. v. 7. vii. 25-26. Phil. i. 10. 17, 18. Col. i. 24. James. 2. 1 Pet. i. 6, 7. iv. 13, 14. e. See on xi. 23-30. f. v. 5. 11. Matt. v. 11. x. 19. Luke xxi. 36. James. 21. 1 Cor. iv. 10. Rev. i. 3. g. See on xi. 20. 4. 9. Eph. vi. 10. h. 1. 6. xi. 1. 16. 17. i. 12. xi. 5. 1 Cor. iii. 4-7. 11. Gal. ii. 6-14. k. 1 Cor. xv. 9, 10. Eph. iii. 7. i. vi. 12. xi. 4. Rom. xv. 19. 1 Cor. i. 5-7. ii. 2. xiv. 18. 1 Tim. ii. 9. 1 Cor. iv. 6. 15-18. n. xi. 7. o. 1. 15. xiii. 2. 1 Cor. iv. 19. xi. 34. xvi. 6.

1 How that he was caught up into ^a paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not ^a lawful for a man to utter.

2 Of ^a such an one will I glory, but yet of myself I will not glory, in mine infirmities.

3 For though ^a I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for ^a I will say the truth: but *now* I forbear, lest any man should think of me ^a above that which he seeth me ^a to be, or that he heareth of me.

4 And ^a lest I should be exalted above measure, through ^a the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me ^a a thorn in the flesh, the ^a messenger of Satan, ^a to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

5 For this thing ^a I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me.

6 And he said unto me, ^a My grace is sufficient for thee: ^a for my strength is made perfect in weakness. ^a Most gladly therefore will I rather ^a glory in my infirmities, that ^a the power of Christ may rest upon me.

7 Therefore ^a I take pleasure ^a in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses ^a for Christ's sake: ^a for when I am weak, then am I strong.

8 I am ^a become a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for I ought to have been commended of you; ^a for in nothing am I behind the very chiefest apostles, ^a though I be nothing.

9 Truly ^a the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds.

10 For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except *it be* that ^a I myself was not burdensome to you? ^a forgive me this wrong.

11 Behold, ^a the third time I am

12 ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you: ^a for I seek not yours, but you: ^a for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children.

13 And I ^a will very gladly spend and be spent for ^a you; ^a though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved.

14 But be it so, ^a I did not burden you: nevertheless, ^a being crafty, I caught you with guile.

15 Did ^a I make a gain of you by any of them whom I sent unto you?

16 I desired ^a Titus, and with him I sent a brother: did Titus make a gain of you? ^a walked we not in the same spirit? ^a walked we not ^a in the same steps?

17 Again, ^a think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you? ^a we speak before God in Christ: ^a but *we do* all things, ^a dearly beloved, for your edifying.

18 For I fear, lest, when I come, ^a I shall not find you such as I would, ^a and *that* I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest *there be* ^a debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, ^a whisperings, ^a swellings, tumults:

19 And lest, ^a when I come again, ^a my God will humble me among you, and ^a that I shall be wail many which have ^a sinned already, ^a and have not repented of the uncleanness, and fornication, and lasciviousness, which they have committed.

20 For I fear, lest, when I come, ^a I shall not find you such as I would, ^a and *that* I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest *there be* ^a debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, ^a whisperings, ^a swellings, tumults:

21 And lest, ^a when I come again, ^a my God will humble me among you, and ^a that I shall be wail many which have ^a sinned already, ^a and have not repented of the uncleanness, and fornication, and lasciviousness, which they have committed.

CHAP. XIII.

The apostle declares his purpose of inflicting medicinal punishments on those who persisted in opposing his authority, 1-4. He calls them to self-examination, 5; and to discern him of his power to cast serpents by their previous repentance, 6-10. He concludes with exhortations, exhortations, and benedictions, 11-17.

THIS is ^a the third time I am coming to you. ^a In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.

2 I told you before, and foretell you, as if I were present, the second time: and, ^a being absent, now I write to them which ^a therefore have sinned, and to all other, that, if I come again, I will not spare:

3 Since ^a ye seek a proof of ^a Christ speaking in me, ^a which to you-ward is not weak, but is mighty in you.

4 For though ^a he was crucified through weakness, ^a yet he liveth

p Prov. xi. 20. Acts. xv. 24. Phil. iv. 1. 17. 1 The. ii. 5, 6. 10. 20. 1 Pet. v. 2-4.
q Gen. x. 25. 26. xxxi. 14, 15. Prov. xviii. 22. xix. 14. 1 Cor. ix. 14. 15. 1 The. ii. 11.
r 9. 1. 14. 15. 1. 16. 17. John x. 10. 11. Gal. iv. 17. Col. i. 24. 1 The. ii. 2. 1 Tim. ii. 10.
s See on xi. 20. 4. 9. Eph. vi. 10. h. 1. 6. xi. 1. 16. 17. i. 12. xi. 5. 1 Cor. iii. 4-7. 11. Gal. ii. 6-14. k. 1 Cor. xv. 9, 10. Eph. iii. 7. i. vi. 12. xi. 4. Rom. xv. 19. 1 Cor. i. 5-7. ii. 2. xiv. 18. 1 Tim. ii. 9. 1 Cor. iv. 6. 15-18. n. xi. 7. o. 1. 15. xiii. 2. 1 Cor. iv. 19. xi. 34. xvi. 6.
t 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
u 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
v 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
w 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
x 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
y 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
z 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
a 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
b 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
c 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
d 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
e 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
f 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
g 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
h 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
i 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
j 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
k 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
l 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
m 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.
n 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25.

by the power of God. For ¹ we also are weak * in him, ^m but we shall live with him by the power of God toward you.

² ⁿ Examine yourselves, whether ye be ^o in the faith: prove your own selves. ^p Know ye not your own selves, how that ^q Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be ^r reprobrates?

⁶ But ^s I trust that ye shall know that we are not reprobates.

⁷ Now ^t I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear ^u approved, but that ye should do that which is ^v honest, though we be ^w as reprobates.

⁸ For ^x we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth.

⁹ For we are glad, ^a when we are weak, and ye are strong: and

¹ iv. 7—12. x. 3.
4. 10. 1 Cor. ii. 3.
Or, with him.
Phil. iii. 10.
2 Tim. ii. 11, 12.
m Acts iii. 16.
Rom. vi. 8—11.
n Ps. xvii. 3. xxvi. 2. cxix. 59. cxxxix. 23, 24. Lam. iii. 40. Ez. xviii. 28. Hag. i. 5. 7. 1 Cor. xi. 28. 31. Gal. vi. 4. Heb. iv. 1. xii. 15. Rev. ii. 5. iii. 2, 3.
o Col. i. 23. ii. 7. 1 Tim. ii. 15. Tit. i. 13. ii. 2. 1 Pet. v. 9.
p 1 Cor. iii. 16. vi. 2. 15. 19. ix. 24. Jam. iv. 4.
q vi. 16. John vi. 56. xiv. 23. xv. 5. xvii. 23, 26. Gal. ii. 20. iv. 19. Eph. ii. 20—22. iii. 17. Col. i. 27. ii. 19. 1 Pet. ii. 4, 5. r 6, 7. Jer. vi. 30. Rom. i. 23. 2 Tim. iii. 8. Tit. i. 16.—1 Cor. ix. 27. Heb. vi. 8. Gr. s 3, 4. 10. xii. 20.
9. 1 Chr. iv. 10. Matt. vi. 13. John xvii. 15. Phil. i. 9—11. 1 Thes. v. 23. 2 Tim. iv. 18. u vi. 4. x. 18. Rom. xvi. 10. 1 Cor. xi. 19. 2 Tim. ii. 15.—Jam. i. 12. Gr. x viii. 21. Rom. xii. 17. xiii. 13. Phil. iv. 8. 1 Tim. ii. 2. 1 Pet. ii. 12. y vi. 8, 9. x. 10. 1 Cor. iv. 9—13. z 10. x. 8. Num. xvi. 28—33. 1 Kings xxii. 28. 2 Kings i. 9—13. ii. 23—25. Prov. xxvi. 2. Mark ix. 39. xvi. 17—19. Luke ix. 49—56. Acts iv. 28—30. v. 1—11. xii. 3—12. xix. 11—17. 1 Cor. v. 4, 5. 1 Tim. i. 20. Heb. ii. 3, 4. a 8. xi. 30. xii. 5—10. 1 Cor. iv. 10.

this also we wish, ^b even your perfection.

¹⁰ Therefore ^c I write these things, being absent, ^d lest, being present, I should use sharpness, according to the power which the Lord hath given me, to edification, and not to destruction.

¹¹ Finally, brethren, ^e farewell. ^f Be perfect, ^g be of good comfort, ^h be of one mind, ⁱ live in peace; and ^k the God of love and peace shall be ^l with you.

¹² Greet ^m one another with an ⁿ holy kiss.

¹³ ⁿ All the saints salute you.

¹⁴ ^o The ^p grace of the Lord ^q Jesus Christ, ^r and the love of God, ^s and the communion of the Holy Ghost, ^t be with you all. ^u Amen.

¹⁰ Phil. i. 27. ii. 1—3. iii. 16. iv. 2. 1 Pet. iii. 8. 4. xlv. 24. Mark ix. 50. Rom. xii. 18. xiv. 19. 1 Thes. v. 13. 2 Tim. ii. 22. Heb. xii. 14. Jam. iii. 17, 18. 1 Pet. iii. 11. k Rom. xv. 33. xvi. 20. Phil. iv. 9. 1 Thes. v. 23. Heb. xiii. 20. 1 John iv. 8—16. l 14. Matt. i. 23. 2 Thes. iii. 16. Rev. xxii. 21. m Rom. xvi. 16. 1 Cor. xvi. 20. 1 Thes. v. 26. 1 Pet. v. 14. n Rom. xvi. 16. 21—23. Phil. iv. 21, 22. Philem. 23, 24. Heb. xiii. 24. 1 Pet. v. 13. 2 John 13. 3 John 14. o Num. vi. 23—27. Matt. xxviii. 19. Rev. i. 4, 5. p John i. 16, 17. See on. Rom. i. 7. xvi. 20. 1 Cor. xvi. 23. q Rom. v. 5. viii. 39. Eph. vi. 23. 1 John iii. 16. Jude 21. r John iv. 10. 14. vii. 38, 39. xiv. 15—17. Rom. viii. 9. 14—17. 1 Cor. iii. 16. vi. 19. xii. 13. Gal. v. 22, 23. Eph. ii. 18. 22. v. 9. Phil. ii. 1. 1 John i. 3. iii. 24. s See on. Matt. vi. 13. xxviii. 20. Rom. xvi. 20. 27. 1 Cor. xiv. 16.

7. 11. vii. 1. Eph. iv. 13. Phil. iii. 12—15. Col. i. 28. iv. 12. 1 Thes. iii. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Heb. xii. 23. xiii. 21. 1 Pet. v. 10. e ii. 3. x. 2. xii. 20. 21. 1 Cor. iv. 21. d See on 2. 8. e Luke ix. 61. Acts xv. 20. xviii. 21. xxiii. 30. Phil. iv. 4. 1 Thes. v. 16. Gr. 9. Matt. v. 48. John xvii. 23. Jam. i. 4. 1 Pet. v. 10. i. 4. Mark x. 49. Rom. xv. 13. 1 Thes. iv. 18. 2 Thes. ii. 16, 17. h Rom. xii. 16. xv. 5, 6. 1 Cor. i. i Gen. xxxvii. 1 Thes. v. 13. 2 Rom. xv. 20. k Rom. xv. 33. xvi. 20. Phil. iv. 9. 1 Thes. v. 23. Heb. xiii. 20. 1 John iv. 8—16. l 14. Matt. i. 23. 2 Thes. iii. 16. Rev. xxii. 21. m Rom. xvi. 16. 1 Cor. xvi. 20. 1 Thes. v. 26. 1 Pet. v. 14. n Rom. xvi. 16. 21—23. Phil. iv. 21, 22. Philem. 23, 24. Heb. xiii. 24. 1 Pet. v. 13. 2 John 13. 3 John 14. o Num. vi. 23—27. Matt. xxviii. 19. Rev. i. 4, 5. p John i. 16, 17. See on. Rom. i. 7. xvi. 20. 1 Cor. xvi. 23. q Rom. v. 5. viii. 39. Eph. vi. 23. 1 John iii. 16. Jude 21. r John iv. 10. 14. vii. 38, 39. xiv. 15—17. Rom. viii. 9. 14—17. 1 Cor. iii. 16. vi. 19. xii. 13. Gal. v. 22, 23. Eph. ii. 18. 22. v. 9. Phil. ii. 1. 1 John i. 3. iii. 24. s See on. Matt. vi. 13. xxviii. 20. Rom. xvi. 20. 27. 1 Cor. xiv. 16.

THE

EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

GALATIANS.

THE Galatians, or Gallogrecians, were the descendants of the Gauls, who migrated from their own country, to seek for new settlements; and who, after a variety of disasters, got possession of a considerable district in Asia Minor, near to Lycaonia, Lystra, and Iconium. It is supposed that they retained their native language and customs, at the time when the Gospel was first preached among them. Learned men have shewn it to be *probable*, that this was during the first progress of Paul and Barnabas through those regions: (Acts xiv.) for, though Galatia is not mentioned, yet "the regions round about Lycaonia" may be supposed to include Galatia. But some attempts to fix the date of their conversion to an earlier period are wholly destitute of Scriptural proof, and unsupported by any solid argument.—It is plain, that the Galatians were generally, idolatrous Gentiles, before their conversion. The apostle was not able to spend much time among them, because of his multiplied engagements; yet he asserts, in a way which challenges refutation, that he conferred miraculous gifts on them. But, soon after he left them, some professed converts to Christianity, who were zealous for the Mosaic law, intruded among them; drawing them off from the true Gospel, to depend on ceremonial observances, and to the vain endeavour of establishing their own righteousness. The way in which the apostle, with the greatest decision and apparent severity, opposes this false Gospel will appear as we proceed: but certainly it shews, that he considered the very life and soul of Christianity to be at stake. Yet his opposition to this self-righteous perversion of Christianity does not, in the smallest degree, lead him to overlook its holy and practical ten-

dency: and, in this respect, the epistle before us forms a striking contrast to the over zealous and vehement earnestness of numbers for a part of Christianity; while another part, of equal importance, is overlooked, if not disparaged. Learned men maintain different opinions, as to the time when this epistle was written. Most, however, agree, that the apocryphal postscript, which dates it from Rome, contains a direct untruth. It is probable that it was written during the apostle's residence at Corinth; though some fix the date of it to the time, during which the apostle abode at Antioch, after his first progress through Asia Minor with Barnabas, and after the council at Jerusalem; but before he set off the second time, with Silas and Timothy, when the decrees were delivered to the Churches. The former opinion is, however, more generally maintained; and, indeed, it is not *certain* that the apostle had been in Galatia before his second progress through Asia Minor: and the objection to the epistle's being written at a later period, arising from the decrees which had been sent by the apostles to the Churches, which might, it is thought, have superseded the necessity of it, seems of little weight. The apostles had, indeed, decided against the ceremonial law being imposed on the Gentile converts; but they had not shewn that the Gentiles, by voluntarily submitting to it, went about to establish their own righteousness, and virtually renounced the Gospel.—Ancyra, Pessinus, Tavium, and Germa, are mentioned, by geographers, as cities of Galatia; nay, Iconium is, by some, numbered among them: and St. Paul is supposed to have founded the Churches in these and other cities in that district.

CHAP. I.

a See on. Rom. i. 1. 1 Cor. i. 1.
b 11, 12, 17.
c Acts i. 16—26. xiii. 2—4.
d Acts ix. 15, 16. xxii. 10, 14—21. xxvi. 16—18. Rom. i. 4, 5. 2 Cor. iii. 1—3. Eph. iii. 8. 1 Tim. i. 11—14. 2 Tim. i. 1. Tit. i. 3.
e Matt. xxviii. 18—20. John v. 19. x. 30. xx. 21.
f Acts ii. 24, 32, iii. 15. Rom. iv. 24, 25. x. 9. xiv. 9. Eph. i. 19, 20. Heb. xii. 20. 1 Pet. i. 21. Rev. i. 5. 18. ii. 8. Phil. iv. 21.
g Acts ix. 31. xv. 41. xvi. 5, 6. xviii. 23. 1 Cor. xvi. 1.
h See on. Rom. i. 7. 2 Cor. xiii. 14.
i ii. 20. Matt. xxv. 28. xxvi. 23. Mark x. 45. Luke xvii. 10. John x. 11. Rom. iv. 25. Eph. v. 2. 1 Tim. ii. 6. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 14. x. 9, 10. 1 Pet. ii. 24. iii. 18. 1 John ii. 2. iii. 16. Rev. i. 5.
j vi. 14. John xii. 31. xiv. 30. xv. 13, 19. xvii. 14, 15. Rom. vii. 2. 2 Cor. iv. 4. Eph. ii. 2. vi. 12. Heb. vi. 5. Jam. iv. 4. 1 John ii. 15—17. v. 4, 5, 19, 20. Rev. v. 9. vii. 9.
k Ps. xl. 8. Matt. xxvi. 42. Luke xxi. 42. John v. 30. vi. 38. xiv. 30, 31. Rom. viii. 3, 32. Eph. i. 3. 11. Heb. x. 4—10.
l Matt. vi. 9. Rom. i. 7. Eph. i. 2. Phil. iv. 20. 1 Thes. iii. 11, 13. 2 Thes. ii. 16.
m 1 Chr. xxix. 13. Ps. xli. 13. lxxii. 10. Is. xlvii. 16. xlii. 12. Matt. vi. 13. Luke ii. 14. Rom. xi. 36. xvi. 27. Eph. i. 12. Phil. iv. 20. 1 Tim. i. 17. 2 Tim. iv. 13. Heb. xiii. 21. 1 Pet. v. 11. 2 Pet. iii. 19. Jude 25. Rev. iv. 9—11. v. 12. vii. 12. xiv. 7.
n Matt. vi. 9. Rom. i. 7. Eph. i. 2. Phil. iv. 20. 1 Thes. iii. 11, 13. 2 Thes. ii. 16.
o 1 Chr. xxix. 13. Ps. xli. 13. lxxii. 10. Is. xlvii. 16. xlii. 12. Matt. vi. 13. Luke ii. 14. Rom. xi. 36. xvi. 27. Eph. i. 12. Phil. iv. 20. 1 Tim. i. 17. 2 Tim. iv. 13. Heb. xiii. 21. 1 Pet. v. 11. 2 Pet. iii. 19. Jude 25. Rev. iv. 9—11. v. 12. vii. 12. xiv. 7.
p See on. Matt. xxviii. 20. Mark vi. 9. John ix. 30. iii. 1—5. iv. 9, 15. v. 7. Ps. ciii. 13. Is. xlix. 14. Jer. ii. 12, 13. v. 8. 1 Cor. iv. 15. 2 Thes. ii. 14. 2 Tim. i. 9. 1 Pet. i. 15. 2 Pet. i. 3. 1 Acts xv. 11. Rom. v. 2. 1 Tim. i. 14. 2 Tim. ii. 1. Rev. xii. 21. u Rom. x. 3. 2 Cor. vi. 4. x. 4. iv. 17. v. 10, 12. vi. 11, 12, 17. Acts xv. 1—3. 24. xx. 30. Rom. xvi. 17, 18. y Jer. xxiii. 25. Matt. xxiv. 24. Acts xiii. 10. 2 Cor. ii. 17. iv. 2. 1 Tim. iv. 1—3. 2 Tim. ii. 15. iii. 8, 9. iv. 1, 4. Tit. i. 10, 11. 2 Pet. ii. 1—3. 1 John ii. 19, 26. iv. 4. 2 John 7. 10. Jude 4. Rev. ii. 2, 6, 14, 15, 20. xii. 6. xiii. 14. xiv. 20. xx. 3. z 9. 2 Cor. xi. 13, 14. 1 Tim. i. 14, 20. Tit. iii. 10. Rev. xii. 18, 19. a iii. 10, 13. Gen. iv. 24. Deut. xxviii. 15—26. Josh. ii. 23. b Sam. xxvi. 19. Neh. xiii. 25. Matt. xxv. 41. 2 Pet. ix. 13. b Mark xiv. 71. Acts xviii. 14. Rom. ix. 3. 1 Cor. xii. 3. xvi. 22. c 2 Cor. i. 17. xiii. 1, 2. Phil. iii. 1, iv. 4. d Deut. iv. 2. xii. 32. xiii. 1—11. Prov. xxx. 6. Rev. xxii. 19, 20. e Acts iv. 19, 20. v. 29. 2 Cor. v. 2—11. 1 Thes. ii. 4. f Matt. xxviii. 14. Acts xii. 26. Rom. ii. 9. Gr. g Matt. xxii. 16. Rom. xv. 1, 2. 1 Cor. x. 33. Eph. vi. d. Col. iii. 22. Jam. iv. 4. h See on. Rom. i. 1. i See on. 1—1 Cor. ii. 9, 10. xi. 23. xv. 1—3. Eph. iii. 1—5.

Paul asserts his divine appointment to the apostolical office, 1. He salutes the churches, and praises God, 2—5. He sharply reproves the Galatians for so soon turning aside to a false Gospel; and denounces an awful curse on all that preached any other doctrine than what they had received from him, 6—10. He declares that he had his authority and instructions from Christ; and shews what his conduct had been before his conversion, and what it was afterwards, 11—24.

PAUL, ^a an apostle, (^b not of men, ^c neither by man, ^d but by Jesus Christ, ^e and God the Father, who ^f raised him from the dead;) ^g 2 And ^h all the brethren which are with me, unto ⁱ the churches of Galatia:

³ Grace ^{be} to you, and peace from God the Father, and ^{from} our Lord Jesus Christ,

⁴ Who ^k gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us ^l from this present evil world, ^m according to the will of God and ⁿ our Father:

⁵ To ^o whom ^{be} glory for ever and ever. ^p Amen.

⁶ I ^q marvel that ye are ^r so soon removed from him, ^s that called you into ^t the grace of Christ, ^u unto another gospel:

⁷ Which is not another; ^x but there ^{be} some that trouble you, and would ^y pervert the gospel of Christ.

⁸ But ^z though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other Gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, ^a let him ^{be} ^b accursed.

⁹ As we said before, ^c so say I now again: If any man preach any other gospel unto you ^d than that ye have received, let him ^{be} accursed.

¹⁰ For ^e do I now ^f persuade men, or God? or do I seek to please men? ^g for if I yet pleased men, I should not be ^h the servant of Christ.

¹¹ But I certify you, brethren, that the Gospel which was preached of me is not after man.

¹² For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ.

¹³ For ^k ye have heard of my conversation in time past in

Jews' religion, ⁱ how that beyond measure I persecuted the church of God, and wasted it:

¹⁴ And ^m profited in the Jews' religion above many my ⁿ equals in mine own nation, ^a being more exceedingly zealous of the ^b traditions of my fathers.

¹⁵ But when ^p it pleased God, ^q who separated me from my mother's womb, ^r and called ^{me} by his grace,

¹⁶ To ^s reveal his Son in me, ^t that I might preach him among the heathen; ^u immediately I conferred not with ^v flesh and blood:

¹⁷ Neither ^w went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me; but I went into Arabia, and ^z returned again unto Damascus.

¹⁸ Then after three years ^a I ^b went up to Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode with him fifteen days.

¹⁹ But other of the apostles saw I none, save ^b James the Lord's ^c brother.

²⁰ Now the things which I write unto you, ^d behold, before God, I lie not.

²¹ Afterwards ^e I came into the regions of Syria and ^f Cilicia;

²² And was unknown by face unto ^g the churches of Judea, which were ^h in Christ:

²³ But they had heard only, That ⁱ he, which persecuted us in times past, now preacheth the faith which once he destroyed;

²⁴ And ^k they glorified God in me.

Cor. v. 16. x Matt. xvi. 17. xxviii. 41. 1 Cor. xv. 50. Eph. vi. 12. Heb. ii. 14. y 15. Acts ix. 26—29. xvi. 17, 18. z Or, nation of. A. D. 56. a Acts ix. 26—29. xvi. 17, 18. b Matt. x. 3. Mark iii. 15. Luke vi. 15. Acts i. 15. James the son of Alphaeus. 1 Cor. ix. 8. Jam. i. 1. Jude 1. c Matt. xiii. 55. Mark vi. 3. d See on 2 Cor. vi. 19, 20, 21. e Acts ix. 30. xvi. 15, 16. f Acts vi. 9. xvi. 15. xvi. 3. xvi. 34. g Acts ix. 14. 1 Tim. ii. 14. h See on 1 Cor. i. 10. Phil. i. 1. 1 Thes. i. 1. 2 Thes. i. 1. i Acts ix. 27, 28, 29, 30, 31. 1 Cor. xv. 9—12. 1 Tim. i. 13—15. k Num. xxi. 23. Luke ii. 14. vii. 15. xv. 18. 24. Acts ix. 15. xvi. 20. 2 Cor. ix. 13. Col. i. 1, 4. 2 Thes. i. 15, 12.

CHAP. II.

The apostle shews for what purpose he, after many years, went up to Jerusalem, 1, 2, and that Titus, who attended him, was not circumcised, on purpose to assert the freedom of the Gentile converts from the law, 3—5. No additional knowledge was communicated to him by the other apostles; but they acknowledged his divine mission to the Gentiles, 6—10. At Antioch, he openly withstood Peter, who dissembled, as to communion with the Gentile converts, for fear of those from among the Jews, 11—17, especially those with him, because he, who himself sought his justification by faith in Christ, led others to seek it by the works of the law, 18—21. The apostle, by the law, was become dead to the law, that he might live to God; and thus shew that made Christ the minister of grace, and not the law, 22—24.

THEN ^a fourteen years after, ^b I went up again to Jerusalem, with ^c Barnabas, and took ^d Titus with me also.

² And I went up ^e by revelation, ^f and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach

1 Acts viii. 4. ix. 1, 2, 13, 14, 21, 26. xvi. 4, 5. xvi. 9—11. 1 Cor. ix. 3. Phil. iii. 6. 1 Tim. i. 13. ii. 14. m Acts xviii. 15. Rom. xvi. 17. n Acts xviii. 26. o Matt. xv. 2, 3. 6. Mark vi. 3—13. Col. ii. 8. 1 Pet. i. 14. p Deut. vii. 7, 8. 1 Sam. xii. 22. 1 Chr. xxviii. 4. 6. Matt. xii. 25. Luke x. 24. 1 Cor. i. 3. Eph. i. 5, 8. iii. 11. q Is. xlii. 1. 3. Jer. i. 5. Luke i. 15, 16. Acts ix. 15, 16. xvi. 14, 15. Rom. i. 1. Rom. i. 4. viii. 30. ix. 24. 1 Cor. i. 5, 24. xv. 10. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. 1 Tim. i. 12—14. 2 Tim. i. 9. 1 Pet. v. 10. r Matt. xvi. 17. 1 Cor. iii. 9—14. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Eph. i. 17, 18. iii. 5—10. t ii. 7—9. Acts xviii. 21. xxi. 17, 18. Rom. i. 13, 14. vi. 15—19. Eph. ii. 1. 5. Col. ii. 25—27. 1 Thes. ii. 16. 1 Tim. ii. 7. 2 Tim. i. 11. u 11, 12. ii. 1. 6. Deut. xxxiii. 2. Luke ix. 23—25. Cor. ii. 2. Acts xvi. 19, 20. 2 Cor. x. 16. Eph. vi. 12. Heb. ii. 14. y 15. Acts ix. 26—29. xvi. 17, 18. z Or, nation of. A. D. 56. a Acts ix. 26—29. xvi. 17, 18. b Matt. x. 3. Mark iii. 15. Luke vi. 15. Acts i. 15. James the son of Alphaeus. 1 Cor. ix. 8. Jam. i. 1. Jude 1. c Matt. xiii. 55. Mark vi. 3. d See on 2 Cor. vi. 19, 20, 21. e Acts ix. 30. xvi. 15, 16. f Acts vi. 9. xvi. 15. xvi. 3. xvi. 34. g Acts ix. 14. 1 Tim. ii. 14. h See on 1 Cor. i. 10. Phil. i. 1. 1 Thes. i. 1. 2 Thes. i. 1. i Acts ix. 27, 28, 29, 30, 31. 1 Cor. xv. 9—12. 1 Tim. i. 13—15. k Num. xxi. 23. Luke ii. 14. vii. 15. xv. 18. 24. Acts ix. 15. xvi. 20. 2 Cor. ix. 13. Col. i. 1, 4. 2 Thes. i. 15, 12.

* Or, severally. among the Gentiles, * but privately to them ^g which were of reputation, lest by any means ^h I should run, or had run, in vain.

3 But ⁱ neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised:

4 And that ^k because of false brethren ^l unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our ^m liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might ⁿ bring us into bondage:

5 To whom ^o we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; ^p that the truth of the gospel might continue with you.

6 But of those ^q who seemed to be somewhat, whatsoever they were ^r it maketh no matter to me: ^s God accepteth no man's person: for they who seemed to be somewhat, ^t in conference added nothing to me:

7 But contrariwise, ^u when they saw that ^v the gospel of the uncircumcision was committed unto me, as the gospel of the circumcision was unto Peter.

8 (For ^w he that wrought effectually in Peter to the apostleship of the circumcision, the same ^x was mighty in me toward the Gentiles.)

9 And when ^y James, Cephas, and John, who seemed to be ^z pillars, perceived ^a the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of ^b fellowship; that ^c we should go unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision.

10 Only they would ^d that we should remember the poor; the same which I also was forward to do.

11 ¶ But when Peter was come ^e to Antioch, ^f I withstood him to the face, ^g because he was to be blamed.

12 For before that ^h certain came from James, ⁱ he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, ^j he withdrew, and separated himself, ^k fearing them which were of the circumcision,

13 And ^l the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that Barnabas also was ^m carried away with their dissimulation.

14 But when I saw that they ⁿ walked not uprightly according to ^o the truth of the gospel, ^p I said unto Peter before them all, ^q If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gentiles, and not as ^r the Jews; why compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews?

15 We ^s who are ^t Jews by nature, and not ^u sinners of the Gentiles,

16 Knowing ^v that a man is not justified by the works of the law, ^w but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even ^x we have believed in Jesus Christ; that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: ^y for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

17 But if ^z while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also ^a are found sinners, ^b is therefore Christ the minister of sin? ^c God forbid.

18 For ^d if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor.

19 For I ^e through the law am ^f dead to the law, ^g that I might live unto God.

20 I am ^h crucified with Christ: ⁱ nevertheless I live; yet not I, ^j but Christ liveth in me: and ^k the life which I now live in the flesh, ^l I live by the faith of ^m the Son of God, ⁿ who loved me, and gave himself for me.

21 I ^o do not frustrate the grace of God; for if ^p righteousness come by the law, then ^q Christ is dead in vain.

do the Jews; ^u why compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews?

15 We ^s who are ^t Jews by nature, and not ^u sinners of the Gentiles,

16 Knowing ^v that a man is not justified by the works of the law, ^w but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even ^x we have believed in Jesus Christ; that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: ^y for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

17 But if ^z while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also ^a are found sinners, ^b is therefore Christ the minister of sin? ^c God forbid.

18 For ^d if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor.

19 For I ^e through the law am ^f dead to the law, ^g that I might live unto God.

20 I am ^h crucified with Christ: ⁱ nevertheless I live; yet not I, ^j but Christ liveth in me: and ^k the life which I now live in the flesh, ^l I live by the faith of ^m the Son of God, ⁿ who loved me, and gave himself for me.

21 I ^o do not frustrate the grace of God; for if ^p righteousness come by the law, then ^q Christ is dead in vain.

CHAP. III.

The apostle sharply reproves the Galatians for departing from that doctrine, which had been fully preached to them, and confirmed by the gift of the Holy Spirit, 1-5. He proves his doctrine concerning justification, from the example of Abraham, and the testimony of scripture, 6-9; from the tenour and curse of the law, and the redemption of Christ, 10-14; and from the Abrahamic covenant, which the law could not disannul, 15-18. He shews the subserviency of the law to the covenant of grace, being as a schoolmaster to prepare men for Christ, 19-24; and that all believers are delivered from the law, and made the spiritual seed of Abraham, 25-29.

O ^a FOOLISH Galatians, ^b who hath bewitched you, that ^c ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes ^d Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you.

2 This only would I learn of you, ^e Receive ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or ^f by the hearing of faith?

3 Are ye so foolish? ^g having

u 3. vi. 12. Acts xv. 10. 19 - 21. 24. 28, 29.

x Matt. iii. 7-9. John viii. 39-41. Rom. i. 16. Eph. ii. 3.

y Mark vii. 26-28. Acts xxii. 21. 22. Rom. iii. 9. Eph. ii. 11, 12. Tit. iii. 3.

z 19. iii. 10-12. v. 4. Job ix. 2. 3. 20. xav. 4. Ps. cxxx. 3, 4. Luke x. 25-29. Acts xiii. 38, 39. Rom. iii. 19, 20, 27, 28. iv. 2. 13 - 15. Phil. iii. 9.

a iii. 13, 14. 22-24. iv. 5. Rom. i. 17. iii. 21-26. 30. iv. 5, 6, 24. v. 1, 2, 8, 9. vii. 1-3. 30-34. 1 Cor. vi. 11. 2 Cor. v. 19-21. Phil. iii. 9. Heb. vii. 18, 19.

b 20. John vi. 68, 69. xx. 21. Acts iv. 12. 1 Pet. i. 2, 8, 9. 18-21. ii. 24. iii. 18. 2 Pet. i. 1. 1 John i. 7. ii. 1, 2. Rev. vii. 9, 14.

c See on z.-Ps. cxliii. 2.

d Rom. ix. 30-33. xi. 7.

e 11. Rom. vi. 1, 2. 1 John iii. 8, 9.

f Matt. i. 21.

g Rom. xv. 8. 2 Cor. iii. 7-9. Heb. vii. 24-28. viii. 2. 1 John iii. 5.

h 4, 5, 12-16. 21. iv. 9-12. v. 11. Rom. xiv. 15. 1 Cor. viii. 11, 12. i iii. 10. 24. Rom. iii. 19, 20. iv. 15. v. 20. vii. 7-11. 14. 22, 23. x. 4, 5. k Rom. vi. 2. 11. vii. 4, 6. 9. Col. ii. 20. iii. 3. 1 Pet. ii. 24. l 20. Rom. xiv. 7, 8. 1 Cor. x. 31. 2 Cor. v. 15. 1 Thes. v. 10. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 14. 1 Pet. i. 1, 2, 6. m v. 24. vi. 14. Rom. vi. 4-6. viii. 3, 4. Col. ii. 11-14.

n Rom. vi. 8, 13. viii. 2. Eph. ii. 4, 5. Col. ii. 13. iii. 3, 4. o John xiv. 19, 20. xvii. 21. 2 Cor. iv. 13. xiii. 3. 5. Eph. iii. 17. Col. i. 27. Rev. iii. 20. p 2 Cor. iv. 11. x. 3. 1 Pet. iv. 1, 2. q 16. iii. 11. John vi. 57. Rom. i. 17. v. 2. 2 Cor. i. 24. v. 7, 15. Phil. iv. 13. 1 Pet. i. 8. r John i. 49. iii. 16. 35. vi. 69. ix. 35-38. Acts viii. 37. ix. 20. 1 Thes. i. 10. 1 John i. 7. iv. 9, 10. 14. v. 10-13, 20. s i. 4. Matt. xx. 28. John xv. 13. Rom. viii. 37. Eph. v. 2. 25. Tit. ii. 14. Rev. i. 5. t 18. Ps. xxxiii. 10. Mark vii. 9. Marg. Rom. iii. 31. u See on 16. iii. 21. v. 2-4. Rom. x. 3. xi. 6. x Is. xlix. 4. Jer. viii. 8. 1 Cor. xv. 2. 14. 17.

a 3. Dent. xxxii. 6. 1 Sam. xiii. 13. Luke xxiv. 25. Eph. v. 15. 1 Tim. vi. 4. Marg.

b i. 6. iv. 9. v. 7, 8. Matt. xxiv. 24. Acts viii. 9-11. 2 Cor. xi. 3, 13-15. Eph. iv. 14. 2 Thes. ii. 9-12. 2 Pet. ii. 18. Rev. iii. 20. xiii. 13, 14. xviii. 3.

c Acts vi. 7. Rom. ii. 8. vi. 17. x. 16. 2 Cor. x. 5. 2 Thes. i. 8. Heb. v. 9. xi. 8. 1 Pet. i. 22. iv. 17.

d 1 Cor. i. 23, 24. ii. 2. xi. 26. Eph. iii. 8.

e 5. 14. Acts ii. 38. viii. 15. x. 44-47. xi. 15-18. xv. 8. xiv. 2. Heb. ii. 4. 1 Pet. i. 12. Rom. i. 17. x. 16. 17. g iv. 7-10. v. 4-8. vi. 12-14. Heb. vii. 16-18. ix. 2, 9, 10.

1 Ez. xviii. 24. begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect in the flesh?

4 Have ye suffered so many things in vain? if it be yet in vain.

5 He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, doeth he it by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

6 Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness.

7 Know ye therefore, that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham.

8 And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, saying, In thee shall all nations be blessed.

9 So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham.

10 For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.

11 But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for the just shall live by faith.

12 And the law is not of faith: but the man that doeth them shall live in them.

13 Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree:

14 That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ: that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith.

15 Brethren I speak after the manner of men; Though it be but a man's covenant, yet if it be confirmed, no man disannulleth, or addeth thereto.

16 Now to Abraham, and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many: but as of one, And to thy Seed, which is Christ.

17 And this I say, That the

covenant that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, that it should make the promise of none effect.

18 For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise: but God gave it to Abraham by promise.

19 Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgression, till the Seed should come to whom the promise was made: and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator.

20 Now a mediator is not a mediator of one, but God is one.

21 Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law.

22 But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

23 But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed.

24 Wherefore the law was our school-master, to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith.

25 But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a school-master.

26 For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

27 For as many of you, as have been baptized into Christ, have put on Christ.

28 There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.

29 And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise.

30 For as many as are of the

Gen. xv. 18.

Exod. vi. 4. 10.

Leviticus i. 17. viii.

John i. 17. viii.

50—58. Rom.

10. 24. 2 Cor. 13.

20. Heb. x. 12.

17—18. 30. 40.

1 Pet. i. 11. 12.

20.

Gen. xv. 13. 14.

xv. 4. 41. Acts

xv. 5.

14. John i. 2. 14.

xv. 27. 30. 31.

18. Heb. vii.

14.

21. Num. xviii.

19. Heb. x. 13

—14.

x. 4. Num. xvi.

8. Ps. xlviii. 10.

Rom. ix. 3. 1

Cor. i. 17.

y. 10. 22. 23. 20.

1. 21. Rom. ix.

14—16. vii. 17.

2. See on 15. 18.

ex. 6—12. 42.

Mat. xvi. 15—20.

1. 18. 1. 20. 13.

71. 2. Heb. vi.

10—13.

a. Rom. iii. 1, 2.

vi. 7—10.

b. 21—24. Deut.

iv. 6. 8. Ps.

clviii. 10. 20.

Leviticus xvi. 31.

John i. 43—47.

xv. 22. Rom. ii.

13. 14. 15. 16.

14. v. 20. 21.

vi. 6—13. 1 Tim.

ii. 9.

c. 15. 20. 18. 1—3.

d. Deut. xlviii. 2.

Act. xvi. 31.

Heb. ii. 2.

e. Ex. xvi. 15—21.

xvii. 1—15.

xviii. 27—32.

Leviticus 18. 31.

v. 20—31. 18. 13

—32. 25—26.

xviii. 25. 18. 13.

Act. vii.

12. xl. 6. d. Lev. xviii. 5. Neh. ix. 22. Ez. xx. 11. 13. Matt. xvi.

17. Luke x. 24—28. Rom. x. 5. 6. e. Act. xv. 10. iv. 5. In Rom.

6—7. 18—19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

24—25. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

24—25. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

24—25. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

24—25. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

24—25. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

24—25. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

24—25. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

24—25. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

24—25. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

24—25. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

24—25. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

CHAP. IV.

a iii. 23. 29. Gen. xiv. 2. 3. 2 Kings x. 2. xi. 12. xii. 2.
b iii. 19. 24. 25.
c 25. 31. ii. 4. v. 1. Matt. xi. 23. John viii. 31—36. Acts xv. 10. Rom. viii. 15.
d Or, rudiments. 9. Marg. Col. ii. 8. 20. Heb. vii. 16.
e Gen. xlix. 10. Dan. ix. 24—26. Mal. iii. 1. Mark i. 15. Acts i. 7. Eph. i. 10. Heb. ix. 10.
f Is. xlviii. 16. 17. Zech. ii. 9—11. John iii. 16. 17. vi. 38, 39. viii. 42. x. 36. 1 John iv. 9, 10. 14.
g Is. ix. 6, 7. Mic. v. 2. Zech. vi. 12. Luke ii. 10. 11. John i. 14. Rom. i. 3. ix. 5. Phil. ii. 6—8. 2 Tim. iii. 16. Heb. ii. 14. x. 5—7. 1 John iv. 2.
h Gen. iii. 15. Is. vii. 14. Jer. xxxi. 22. Mic. v. 3. Matt. i. 23. Luke i. 34. 35. ii. 7.
i Matt. iii. 15. v. 17. Luke ii. 21—27. Rom. xv. 8. Col. ii. 14.
j 21. iii. 13. Matt. xx. 28. Acts xx. 28. Eph. i. 7. v. 2. Col. i. 13—20. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. i. 3. ix. 12. 15. 1 Pet. i. 18—20. iii. 18. Rev. v. 9.
k 7. iii. 26. John i. 12. Rom. viii. 19. 23. ix. 4, 5. Eph. i. 5.
l Luke xi. 13. John vii. 39. xiv. 16—18. Rom. v. 5. viii. 15, 16. Eph. i. 13. iv. 30.
m John iii. 34. xv. 26. xvi. 7. Rom. viii. 9. 1 Cor. xv. 45. Phil. i. 19. 1 Pet. i. 11. Rev. xix. 10.
n Is. xlv. 3—5. Jer. iii. 4. 19. Matt. vi. 6—9. Luke xi. 2. Rom. viii. 26. 27. Eph. ii. 18. vi. 18. Heb. iv. 14—16. Jude 26.
o See on iii. 29. r Gen. xv. 1. xvii. 7, 8. Ps. xvi. 5. lxxiii. 26. Jer. x. 16. xxxi. 33. xxxii. 38—41. Lam. iii. 24. 1 Cor. iii. 21—23. 2 Cor. vi. 16—18. Rev. xxi. 7. s Ex. v. 2. Jer. x. 25. John i. 10. Acts xvii. 23. 30. Rom. i. 28. 1 Cor. i. 21. Eph. ii. 11, 12. iv. 18. 1 Thes. iv. 5. 2 Thes. i. 8. 1 John iii. 1. Josh. xxiv. 2. 15. Ps. cxv. 4—8. cxxxv. 15—18. Is. xlv. 9—20. Jer. x. 3—16. Acts xiv. 12—15. xvii. 29. Rom. i. 23. 25. 1 Cor. viii. 4. x. 19, 20. xii. 2. 1 Thes. i. 9. 1 Pet. iv. 3. u 1 Kings viii. 43. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. Ps. ix. 10. Prov. ii. 5. Jer. xxxi. 34. Hab. ii. 14. Matt. xi. 27. John xvii. 3. 1 Cor. xv. 34. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Eph. i. 17. 2 Pet. ii. 20. 1 John ii. 3, 4. v. 29. x Ex. xxxiii. 17. Ps. i. 6. John . 14. 27. Rom. viii. 29. 1 Cor. viii. 3. xiii. 12. 2 Tim. ii. 19. y Col. ii. 20—23. Heb. vii. 18. 3. 2 John 8. c ii. 14. vi. 14. Gen. xxxiv. 15. 1 Kings xvii. 4. Acts xxi. 24. 1 Cor. ix. 20—23. Phil. iii. 7, 8. d 2 Cor. x. 2. e 1 Cor. ii. 3. 2 Cor. x. 10. xi. 6. 30. xii. 7—10. xiii. 4.

NOW I say, *That* ^a the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from ^a servant, though he be lord of all :

2 But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father.

3 Even so we, ^b when we were children, were ^c in bondage under the ^{*} elements of the world :

4 But when ^d the fulness of the time was come, ^e God sent forth his Son, ^f made ^g of a woman, ^h made under the law ;

5 To ⁱ redeem them that were under the law, ^k that we might receive the adoption of sons.

6 And because ye are sons, ^l God hath sent forth ^m the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, ⁿ crying, Abba, Father.

7 Wherefore ^o thou art no more a servant, ^p but a son ; and ^q if a son, then an ^r heir of God through Christ.

8 Howbeit, then ^s when ye knew not God, ^t ye did service unto them which by nature are no gods.

9 But now, after that ^u ye have known God, or rather ^{*} are known of God, ^v how turn ye ^{*} again to the weak and beggarly [†] elements, whereunto ye desire again to be in bondage ?

10 Ye ^z observe days, and months, and times, and years.

11 I ^a am afraid of you, ^b lest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain.

12 ¶ Brethren, I beseech you, ^c be as I am ; for I am as ye are : ^d ye have not injured me at all.

13 Ye know how, ^e through in-

firmity of the flesh, I preached the gospel unto you ^f at the first.

14 And my temptation which was in my flesh ^g ye despised not, nor rejected ; but received me as ^h an angel of God, *even* ⁱ as Christ Jesus.

15 ^{*} Where is then ^k the blessedness ye spake of ? ^l for I bear you record, that, ^m if *it had been* possible, ye would have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them to me.

16 Am I therefore ⁿ become your enemy, ^o because I tell you the truth ?

17 They ^p zealously affect you, but not well ; yea, they would exclude [†] you, that ye might affect them.

18 But ^q it is good to be zealously affected alway in *a good thing*, and not only ^r when I am present with you.

19 My ^s little children, ^t of whom I travail in birth again until ^u Christ be formed in you ;

20 I desire ^{*} to be present with you now, and to change my voice ; for I [†] stand in doubt of you.

21 ¶ Tell me, ^v ye that desire to be under the law, ^w do ye not hear ^x the law ?

22 For it is written, ^y that Abraham had two sons, the one by a bond-maid, the other by a free-woman.

23 But he *who was* of the bond-woman was ^z born after the flesh ; ^a but he of the free-woman *was* by promise.

24 Which things are ^b an allegory : ^c for these are ^d the two ^{*} covenants ; the one from the mount [†] Sinai, ^h which gendereth to bondage, which is ⁱ Agar.

25 For this Agar ^k is mount ^l Sinai in ^m Arabia, and [†] answereth to Jerusalem, which now is, and is in bondage with ⁿ her children.

26 But ^o Jerusalem, which is above, is ^p free, which is the ^q mother of us all.

27 For it is written, ^r Rejoice, *thou* ^s barren, that bearest not ; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not : for the ^t desolate hath many more children than she which hath an husband.

^u 3—10. ^v Matt. xxi. 42—44. xxii. 29—32. John v. 46, 47.

^w John x. 34. xii. 34. xv. 25. Rom. iii. 19. ^x Gen. xvi. 2—4. 15. xvi. 1, 2, 10. ^y Rom. ix. 7, 8. ^z Gen. xvii. 15—19. xviii. 10—14. xxi. 2. Rom. iv. 18—21. ix. 8, 9. Heb. xi. 11, 12. ^a Ez. xx. 49. Hos. xii. 10. Matt. xiii. 35. 1 Cor. x. 11. Gr. Heb. xi. 19. ^b 25. Luke xxii. 19, 20. 1 Cor. x. 4. ^c iii. 15—21. Heb. vii. 22. viii. 6—13. ix. 15—24. x. 15—18. ^d 21. xiii. 20. ^e Or, testaments. ^f Gr. *Sina*. ^g h v. 1. Rom. viii. 15. ^h i Gen. xvi. 3, 4, 8, 15, 16. xxi. 9—13. xxv. 12. ⁱ Haggar. ^j k 24. ^l Dent. xxxiii. 2. Judg. v. 5. Ps. lxxviii. 8. ^m 17. Heb. xii. 18. ⁿ m i. 17. Acts ii. 11. ^o [†] Or, *is in the same rank with*. Rom. xi. 7—11. Rev. xi. 8. ^p [†] Matt. xxiii. 37. Luke xii. 34. xix. 44. ^q Ps. lxxvii. 3—6. Is. ii. 2, 3. ^r lii. 9. lxii. 1, 2. lxx. 18. lxxi. 10. Joel iii. 17. Mic. iv. 1, 2. Phil. iii. 20. Heb. xii. 22. Rev. iii. 12. xxi. 2, 10—27. ^s p 22. v. 1 John viii. 36. Rom. vi. 14, 18. 1 Pet. ii. 16. ^t q Cant. viii. 1, 2. Is. i. 1. Hos. ii. 2, 5. iv. 5. Rev. xvii. 5. ^u r Is. liv. 1—5. ^v s 1 Sam. ii. 5. Ps. cxlii. 9. ^w t Ruth i. 11—13. ^x Is. xli. 21. 1 Tim. v. 6.

u 23. iii. 29. Acts
iii. 25. Rom. iv.
13-18. ix. 8, 9.
y Gen. xxi. 9.
y John iii. 6. Rom.
viii. 1. 5. 13.
z v. ii. vi. 12-
14. Matt. xxi.
34-37. 1 Tim.
ii. 14, 15. Heb.
x. 33, 34.
a iii. 8. 22. Rom.
iv. 3. xi. 2. Jam.
iv. 5.
b Gen. xxi. 10-
12. Rom. xi. 7
-11.
c John viii. 35.
Rom. viii. 15-
17.
d v. 1. 13. John i.
12, 13. viii. 36. Heb. ii. 14, 15. 1 John iii. 1, 2.

28 Now ^a we, brethren, as Isaac
was, are the children of promise.
29 But as then, ^a he that was
born after the flesh, persecuted
him *that was born* ^a after the
Spirit, ^a even so it is now.
30 Nevertheless, ^a what saith
the scripture? ^b Cast out the bond-
woman and her son: for ^c the son
of the bond-woman shall not be
heir with the son of the free-
woman.
31 So then, brethren, ^d we are
not children of the bond-woman,
but of the free.

CHAP. V.

a Prov. xiii. 23.
1 Cor. xv. 53.
xvi. 13. Phil. i.
27. 1 Thes. iii.
5. 2 Thes. iii.
15. Heb. iii. 6.
14. iv. 14. v. 23.
25-39. Jude 3.
20, 21. Rev. ii.
25. iii. 3.
b 13. ii. 4. iii. 25.
iv. 26. 31. Ps.
li. 12. Matt. xi.
28-30. John
viii. 32-36.
Rom. vi. 14, 18.
vii. 3. 6. viii. 2.
1 Cor. vii. 22. 2
Cor. iii. 17. 1
Pet. ii. 16. 2
Pet. ii. 19.
c ii. 4. iv. 9. Matt.
xviii. 4. Acts xv.
16. Col. ii. 16-
22. Heb. ix. 8-
11.
d 1 Cor. xvi. 21.
2 Cor. xi. 1. 1
Thes. ii. 18.
Hulden. 9.
e i. 6. ii. 3-5.
Acts xv. 1. 21.
xvi. 3, 4. Rom.
ix. 31. 12. x. 2.
i. Heb. iv. 2.
f Deut. viii. 10.
xxvi. 21. Neh.
ix. 29. 30. 34.
Luke xvi. 26.
Act. ii. 40. xx.
21. Eph. iv. 17.
1 Thes. iv. 5. 1
John iv. 14.
g ii. 10. Deut.
xviii. 26. Matt.
xxiii. 19. 13. 34.
Jam. ii. 10, 11.
h 2. ii. 21. Rom.
ix. 31. 32. x. 3
-5.
i Rom. iii. 20. iv.
4, 5.
k i. 6-9. Rom.
xi. 6. Heb. vi.
4-9. x. 20, 30.
xv. 15. 2 Pet. ii.
20-22. iii. 17.
18. Rev. ii. 4.
l John xvi. 13-15.
Eph. ii. 18.
m Gen. xlii. 18.
Ps. xvi. 3. 5.
Isa. 4. cxxx. 3.
Lam. iii. 24, 26.
Hos. vi. 6. Rom. vii. 24, 25. 1 Thes. i. 10.
2 Thes. iii. 5. n Rom. v. 21. Phil. iii. 2. Tim. iv. 8. 1 Tim.
vii. 13. o i. 2, 3. iii. 24. vi. 18. Rom. vi. 25-29. 1 Cor. vii. 19. Col. ii. 11. p Matt. xxv. 14-40. 2 Cor. v. 14. 1 Thes.
i. 3. Heb. xi. 8. 17-19. Jam. ii. 14-25. 1 Pet. i. 4. 1 John iii. 14
-20. iv. 19-21. q Matt. xii. 21. 1 Cor. ix. 34. Heb. xii. 1.
r Or, *do ye seek* i. q. 1. r Acts vi. 7. Rom. x. 1. vii. 17. 16.
xv. 18. xvi. 25. 2 Cor. x. 5. 2 Thes. i. 8. Heb. x. 34. 35. 36.
1 Pet. ii. 22. s See on i. 6. t Matt. xiii. 12. xvi. 19. Mark
vi. 15. Luke vi. 1. xvi. 21. 1 Cor. x. 6, 7. xx. 32. 1 Tim. ii. 15.
u iv. 11. 26. 2 Cor. i. 15. ii. 3. vii. 18. viii. 22. 2 Thes. iii. 4.
Philom. 21. v. 1. 7. ii. 4. iii. 1. iv. 17. vi. 12. 17. Acts ix.
1. 2. 24. 1 John ii. 12-25. v. 12. 1 Cor. v. 5. 1 Cor. ix. 3. 5.
6. xxi. 10. 1 Tim. i. 10. z i. 9. 2 Cor. v. 19.

The apostle exhorts the Galatians to stand fast
in their Christian liberty, and shows that, by
being circumcised, they would, in fact, re-
nounce Christ. 1-6. He discloses preaching
circumcision himself, and condemns it in
others, 7-12. He cautions them not to abuse
their liberty, but by love to serve one another;
for love is the fulfilling of the law, 13-15. Ex-
horting them "to walk in the spirit," he
shows the conflict between the flesh and the
Spirit, 16-18. He enumerates the works of
the flesh, and the fruits of the Spirit, 19-23.
He shows that true Christians have crucified
the flesh; again calls on them to walk in the
Spirit, and warns them against vainglory and
envy, 24-26.

STAND fast, therefore, in ^b the
liberty wherewith Christ hath
made us free, and be not ^c entan-
gled again with the yoke of bon-
dage.

2 Behold, ^d I, Paul, say unto you,
^e that if ye be circumcised, Christ
shall profit you nothing.

3 For I ^f testify again to every
man that is circumcised, that he is
a debtor to do the whole law.

4 Christ ^g is become of no effect
unto you, whosoever of you are
justified by the law: ^h ye are fallen
from grace.

5 For we ⁱ through the Spirit
wait for ^j the hope of righteous-
ness by faith.

6 For ^k in Jesus Christ neither
circumcision availeth any thing, nor
uncircumcision; but ^l faith which
worketh by love.

7 Ye did ^m run well; who did
ⁿ hinder you, that ye should not
obey the truth?

8 This persuasion ^o cometh not of
him that calleth you.

9 A ^p little leaven leaveneth the
whole lump. ^q

10 I have ^r confidence in you
through the Lord, that ye will be
none otherwise minded; ^s but he
that troubleth you shall ^t bear his
judgment, ^u whosoever he be.

11 And I, brethren, ^v if I yet
preach circumcision, ^w why do I
yet suffer persecution? then is ^x the
offence of the cross ceased.
12 I would they were even ^y cut
off which trouble you.
13 ^z For, brethren, ^a ye have
been called unto liberty; ^b only use
not liberty for an occasion to the
flesh, ^c but by love serve one
another.
14 For ^d all the law is fulfilled
in one word, *even* in this: ^e thou
shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.
15 But ^f if ye bite and devour
one another, take heed that ye be
not consumed one of another.
16 *This* ^g I say then, ^h Walk in
the Spirit, ⁱ and ^j ye shall not fulfil
the lust of the flesh.
17 For ^k the flesh lusteth against
the spirit, and the spirit against
the flesh: ^l and these are contrary
the one to the other; ^m so that ye
cannot do the things that ye would.
18 But ⁿ if ye be led by the Spi-
rit, ^o ye are not under the law.
19 Now ^p the works of the flesh
are manifest, which are *these*;
^q adultery, fornication, uncleanness,
lasciviousness,
20 Idolatry, ^r witchcraft, hatred,
variance, emulations, wrath, strife,
seditions, ^s heresies,
21 Envyings, murders, ^t drunken-
ness, ^u revellings, and such like: of
the which I tell you before, as I
have also told ^v in time past,
^w that they which do such things
shall not inherit the kingdom of God.
22 But ^x the fruit of the Spirit is
^y love, joy, peace, long-suffering,
gentleness, goodness, ^z faith,
23 Meekness, ^a temperance:
^b against such there is no law.
24 And ^c they that are Christ's,
have ^d crucified the flesh with the
^e affections and lusts.
25 If ^f we live in the Spirit, ^g let
us also walk in the Spirit.

11 And I, brethren, ^a if I yet
preach circumcision, ^b why do I
yet suffer persecution? then is ^c the
offence of the cross ceased.

12 I would they were even ^d cut
off which trouble you.

13 ^e For, brethren, ^f ye have
been called unto liberty; ^g only use
not liberty for an occasion to the
flesh, ^h but by love serve one
another.

14 For ⁱ all the law is fulfilled
in one word, *even* in this: ^j thou
shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

15 But ^k if ye bite and devour
one another, take heed that ye be
not consumed one of another.

16 *This* ^l I say then, ^m Walk in
the Spirit, ⁿ and ^o ye shall not fulfil
the lust of the flesh.

17 For ^p the flesh lusteth against
the spirit, and the spirit against
the flesh: ^q and these are contrary
the one to the other; ^r so that ye
cannot do the things that ye would.

18 But ^s if ye be led by the Spi-
rit, ^t ye are not under the law.

19 Now ^u the works of the flesh
are manifest, which are *these*;
^v adultery, fornication, uncleanness,
lasciviousness,

20 Idolatry, ^w witchcraft, hatred,
variance, emulations, wrath, strife,
seditions, ^x heresies,

21 Envyings, murders, ^y drunken-
ness, ^z revellings, and such like: of
the which I tell you before, as I
have also told ^a in time past,
^b that they which do such things
shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

22 But ^c the fruit of the Spirit is
^d love, joy, peace, long-suffering,
gentleness, goodness, ^e faith,

23 Meekness, ^f temperance:
^g against such there is no law.

24 And ^h they that are Christ's,
have ⁱ crucified the flesh with the
^j affections and lusts.

25 If ^k we live in the Spirit, ^l let
us also walk in the Spirit.

a. A. Acts xvi. 3.
b. 19. 20. vi. 12.
17. Acts vi. 21.
28. xvi. 21, 22.
xxiii. 15, 16. 1
Cor. xv. 32. 3
Cor. vi. 12-26.
c. 1 John iii. 14. 1 Cor.
ii. 14, 15. 1 Pet.
ii. 8, 9.
d. 15. 1. 8. 9. Gal.
viii. 14. x. xii.
15. xxi. 23.
Lev. xxi. 3.
Josh. vi. 12, 24.
John vi. 54.
Acts v. 3. 1
Cor. v. 13. Tit.
ii. 10.
e. 1. 10. 4-7. 20-
23. 1a. 1a. 1.
1 John iv. 19.
John viii. 12-
30. Rom. vi. 18
-22.
f. 1 Cor. viii. 9. 1
Pet. iii. 16. 2
Pet. ii. 20. Jude
4. 1-2.
g. 14. 12. vi. 2.
Mark. 4. 4-17.
John xvi. 14. 15.
Acts xxi. 25.
Rom. xv. 1. 7.
1 Cor. xii. 19.
viii. 4-7. 2
Cor. iv. 5. vii.
16. 1 Thes. i. 3.
John ii. 18-27.
1 John iii. 18-
19.
h. Matt. xvi. 17.
xix. 24, 25. xxi.
20, 22. Rom.
viii. 10-16. James
ii. 8-14.
1 Cor. xii. 14.
Mark vi. 14. 15.
Luke x. 17-19.
1 Tim. i. 3.
i. 20. 2. 2. 2. 2.
20. 21. 22. 23.
21. 22. 23. 24.
1 Cor. ii. 3. 9.
Gal. ii. 2. 3. 4.
20. xvi. 20. Rom.
iii. 14-16. 17.
18.
j. See on i. 17. 1
Cor. vi. 20.
k. 20. vi. 2. Matt.
viii. 1. 4. 10.
14. 1 Pet. i. 20.
15. 16. Jude 18-
20.
l. 20-21. Rom.
vi. 18. vii. 13.
14. 2 Cor. vi. 1.
m. 1. 1. 1. 1.
n. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
o. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
p. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
q. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
r. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
s. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
t. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
u. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
v. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
w. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
x. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
y. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
z. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
a. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
b. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
c. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
d. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
e. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
f. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
g. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
h. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
i. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
j. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
k. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
l. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
m. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
n. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
o. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
p. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
q. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
r. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
s. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
t. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
u. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
v. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
w. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
x. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
y. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
z. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
a. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
b. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
c. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
d. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
e. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
f. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
g. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
h. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
i. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
j. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
k. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
l. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
m. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
n. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
o. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
p. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
q. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
r. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
s. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
t. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
u. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
v. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
w. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
x. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
y. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
z. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
a. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
b. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
c. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
d. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
e. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
f. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
g. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
h. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
i. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
j. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
k. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
l. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
m. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
n. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
o. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
p. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
q. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
r. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
s. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
t. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
u. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
v. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
w. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
x. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
y. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
z. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
a. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
b. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
c. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
d. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
e. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
f. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
g. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
h. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
i. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
j. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
k. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
l. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
m. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
n. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
o. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
p. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
q. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
r. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
s. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
t. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
u. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
v. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
w. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
x. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
y. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
z. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
a. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
b. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
c. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
d. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
e. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
f. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
g. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
h. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
i. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
j. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
k. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
l. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
m. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
n. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
o. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
p. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
q. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
r. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
s. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
t. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
u. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
v. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
w. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
x. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
y. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
z. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
a. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
b. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
c. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
d. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
e. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
f. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
g. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
h. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
i. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
j. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
k. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
l. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
m. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
n. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
o. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
p. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
q. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
r. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
s. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
t. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
u. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
v. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
w. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
x. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
y. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
z. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
a. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
b. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
c. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
d. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
e. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
f. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
g. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
h. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
i. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
j. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
k. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
l. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
m. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
n. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
o. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
p. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
q. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
r. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
s. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
t. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
u. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
v. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
w. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
x. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
y. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
z. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
a. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
b. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
c. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
d. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
e. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
f. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
g. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
h. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
i. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
j. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
k. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
l. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
m. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
n. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
o. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
p. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
q. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
r. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
s. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
t. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
u. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
v. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
w. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
x. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
y. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
z. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
a. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
b. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
c. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
d. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
e. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
f. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
g. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
h. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
i. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
j. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
k. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
l. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
m. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
n. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
o. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
p. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
q. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
r. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
s. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
t. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
u. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
v. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
w. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
x. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
y. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
z. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
a. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
b. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
c. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
d. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
e. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
f. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
g. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
h. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
i. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
j. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
k. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
l. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
m. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
n. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
o. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
p. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
q. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
r. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
s. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
t. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
u. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
v. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
w. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
x. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
y. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
z. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
a. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
b. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
c. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
d. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
e. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
f. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
g. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
h. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
i. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
j. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
k. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
l. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
m. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
n. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
o. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
p. 1. 1

m Luke xiv. 10. 26 Let us not be ^m desirous of
 1 Cor. iii. 7. vain glory, ⁿ provoking one another,
 Phil. ii. 1-3. envying one another.
 Jam. iv. 16.
 n See on 15. Jam. iii. 14-16. 1 Pet. v. 5.

CHAP. VI.

* Or, *although*.
 a ii. 11-13. Gen. ix. 20-24. xii. 11-13. Num. xx. 10-13. 2 Sam. xi. 2, &c. Matt. xxvi. 69-75.
 b Rom. viii. 6. xv. 1. 1 Cor. ii. 15. iii. 1. xiv. 37.
 c 2 Sam. xii. 1, &c. Job iv. 3, 4. Is. xxv. 3, 4. Ez. xxiv. 16. Matt. ix. 13. xviii. 12-15. Luke xv. 4-7. xxi. 32. Heb. xii. 13. Jam. v. 19, 20. 1 John v. 15. Jude 22, 23.
 d v. 23. Matt. xi. 29. 1 Cor. iv. 21. 2 Cor. x. 1. 2 Thes. iii. 15. 2 Tim. ii. 25. Jam. iii. 13. 1 Pet. iii. 15.
 e 1 Cor. x. 12. Heb. xiii. 3. Jam. iii. 2.
 f 5. v. 13, 14. Ex. xxiii. 5. Num. xi. 11, 12. Deut. i. 12. Is. lviii. 6. Matt. viii. 17. xi. 29. Luke xi. 46. Rom. xv. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 24.
 g John xiii. 14, 15, 34, 35. xv. 12. 1 Cor. ix. 21. 1 John ii. 8-11. iv. 21.
 h ii. 6. Prov. xxv. 14. xxvi. 12. Luke xviii. 11. Rom. xii. 3. 16. 1 Cor. iii. 18. viii. 2.
 i 1 Cor. xiii. 2, 3. 2 Cor. iii. 5. xii. 11. 22. 26. 1 John i. 8. xi. 28. 2 Cor. xiii. 5. i. 12. 1 John iii. 19-22. iv. 6, 7. 2 Cor. xi. 12, 13. 19. Ez. xviii. 4. Matt. xvi. 27. Rom. ii. 6-9. xiv. 10-12. 1 Cor. iii. 8. iv. 5. 2 Cor. v. 10, 11. Rev. ii. 23. xx. 12-15. xxii. 12. Deut. xii. 19. Matt. x. 10. Rom. xv. 27. 1 Cor. ix. 9-14. 1 Tim. v. 17, 18. q 3. Job xv. 31. Jer. xxxvii. 9. Ob. 3. Luke xxi. 8. 1 Cor. iii. 18. vi. 9. xv. 33. Eph. v. 6. 2 Thes. ii. 3. Jam. i. 22. 26. 1 John i. 3. iii. 7. r Job xiii. 8, 9. Jude 18. s Job iv. 8. Prov. i. 31. vi. 14. 19. xi. 18. Hos. viii. 7. x. 12. Luke xvi. 25. Rom. ii. 6-10. 2 Cor. ix. 6. t Rom. vi. 13. viii. 13. xiii. 14. u Prov. xxii. 8. Jer. xii. 13. Hos. x. 13. 2 Pet. ii. 12. 19. Rev. xxii. 11. x See on 7. Ps. cxvii. 5, 6. Ec. xi. 6. Is. xxxii. 20. Jam. iii. 18.

The apostle exhorts the Galatians to restore the fallen with meekness, and to bear each other's burdens, according to the command of Christ, 1, 2; to beware of proud self-deception, 3-5; to provide for their pastors, and to persevere without wearying in every good work; being assured that every one will reap as he has sowed, 6-10. He shews the carnal motives and glorying of the Judaizing teachers, 11-13; and determines to glory in the cross of Christ alone, as crucified to the world, and the world to him, 14. Nothing in Christ avails, but a new creation, 15. He prays for peace on all true Israelites; desires that none of them would further trouble him, who, as an old soldier, bare the scars of his warfare; and he commends them to the grace of Christ, 16-18.

BRETHREN, * if a man be ^a overtaken in a fault, ye which are ^b spiritual, ^c restore such an one ^d in the spirit of meekness; ^e considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted.

2 ^f Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil ^g the law of Christ.

3 For ^h if a man think himself to be something, ⁱ when he is nothing, ^k he deceiveth himself.

4 But let every man ^l prove his own work, and then shall he have ^m rejoicing in himself alone, ⁿ and not in another.

5 For ^o every man shall bear his own burden.

6 Let ^p him that is taught in the word, communicate unto him that teacheth, in all good things.

7 Be ^q not deceived; ^r God is not mocked: ^s for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

8 For he that ^t soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh ^u reap corruption; but he that ^x soweth to

k 1 Cor. iii. 18. 2 Tim. iii. 13. Jam. i. 22. 26. 1 John i. 8. i Job xiii. 15. Marg. Ps. xxvi. 2. 1 Cor. xi. 28. 2 Cor. xiii. 5. m Prov. xiv. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 3, 4. 2 Cor. i. 12. 1 John iii. 19-22. n vi. 13. 1 Cor. i. 12, 13. iii. 21-23. iv. 6, 7. 2 Cor. xi. 12, 13. o Is. iii. 10, 11. Jer. xvii. 10. xxxii. 19. Ez. xviii. 4. Matt. xvi. 27. Rom. ii. 6-9. xiv. 10-12. 1 Cor. iii. 8. iv. 5. 2 Cor. v. 10, 11. Rev. ii. 23. xx. 12-15. xxii. 12. Deut. xii. 19. Matt. x. 10. Rom. xv. 27. 1 Cor. ix. 9-14. 1 Tim. v. 17, 18. q 3. Job xv. 31. Jer. xxxvii. 9. Ob. 3. Luke xxi. 8. 1 Cor. iii. 18. vi. 9. xv. 33. Eph. v. 6. 2 Thes. ii. 3. Jam. i. 22. 26. 1 John i. 3. iii. 7. r Job xiii. 8, 9. Jude 18. s Job iv. 8. Prov. i. 31. vi. 14. 19. xi. 18. Hos. viii. 7. x. 12. Luke xvi. 25. Rom. ii. 6-10. 2 Cor. ix. 6. t Rom. vi. 13. viii. 13. xiii. 14. u Prov. xxii. 8. Jer. xii. 13. Hos. x. 13. 2 Pet. ii. 12. 19. Rev. xxii. 11. x See on 7. Ps. cxvii. 5, 6. Ec. xi. 6. Is. xxxii. 20. Jam. iii. 18.

the Spirit, shall ^y of the Spirit reap ^y life everlasting.

9 And let ^z us not be weary in ^a well doing: ^b for in due season we shall reap, ^c if we faint not.

10 As we have therefore ^d opportunity, let us ^e do good unto all ^f men, ^f especially unto them who are of the household of faith.

11 ¶ Ye see how large a letter I have ^g written unto you with mine own hand.

12 As many ^h as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, ⁱ they constrain you to be circumcised; only ^k lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ.

13 For neither they themselves who are circumcised ^l keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, ^m that they may glory in your flesh.

14 But ⁿ God forbid ^o that I ^d should glory, ^p save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by ^q whom ^q the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world.

15 For ^r in Christ Jesus ^s neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, ^t but a new creature.

16 And as many as ^u walk according to this rule, ^v peace ^{be} on them, and mercy, and upon ^y the Israel of God.

17 From henceforth ^z let no man trouble me: for ^a I bear in my body the marks of the Lord ^g Jesus.

18 Brethren, ^b the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ ^{be} with your spirit. Amen.

vii. 18. 2 Cor. x. 12. xi. 13. Phil. i. 15. ii. 4. Col. ii. 23. i ii. 3. 14. Acts xv. 1. 5. k See on v. 11. Phil. iii. 18. 1 Matt. xxiii. 3. 15. 23. Rom. ii. 17-24. iii. 9-19. 2 Pet. ii. 19. m 1 Cor. iii. 21. v. 6. 2 Cor. xi. 18. n See on Rom. iii. 4. 6. o 2 Kings xiv. 9-11. Job xxxi. 24, 25. Ps. xlix. 6. lli. 1. Jer. ix. 23, 24. Ez. xxviii. 2. Dan. iv. 30, 31. v. 20, 21. 1 Cor. i. 29-31. iii. 21. 2 Cor. xi. 13. xii. 10, 11. p Is. xlv. 24, 25. Rom. i. 16. 1 Cor. i. 23. ii. 2. Phil. iii. 3. Gr. 7-11. * Or, *which*. q i. 4. ii. 20. v. 24. Acts xx. 23, 24. Rom. vi. 6. 2 Cor. v. 14-16. Phil. i. 20, 21. iii. 8, 9. Col. iii. 1-3. 1 John ii. 15-17. v. 4, 5. r See on v. 6. Rom. viii. 1. 2 Cor. v. 17. s 1 Cor. vii. 19. t 2 Cor. v. 17. Eph. ii. 10. iv. 24. Col. iii. 10. Rev. xxi. 5. u v. 16. 25. Ps. cxv. 4, 5. Phil. iii. 16. x i. 3. Num. vi. 23-27. 1 Chr. xii. 18. John xiv. 27. xvi. 33. Sec on. Rom. i. 7. Phil. iv. 7. y iii. 7-9. 29. Ps. lxxiii. 1. Is. xlv. 25. Hos. i. 10. John i. 47. Rom. ii. 28, 29. iv. 12. ix. 6-8. Phil. iii. 3. 1 Pet. ii. 5-9. z i. 7. v. 12. Josh. vii. 25. Acts xv. 24. Heb. xii. 15. a v. 11. 2 Cor. i. 5. iv. 10. xi. 23-25. Col. i. 24. b See on Rom. xvi. 20. 24. 2 Cor. xiii. 14. 2 Tim. iv. 22. Philem. 25. Rev. xxii. 21.

Matt. xix. 29. Luke xviii. 30. John iv. 14. 36. vi. 27. Rom. vi. 22. 1 Tim. i. 16. Tit. iii. 7. Jude 21. z Mat. i. 13. 1 Cor. xv. 58. 2 Thes. iii. 13. Heb. xii. 3. a Rom. ii. 7. 1 Pet. ii. 15. iii. 17. iv. 19. b Lev. xxvi. 4. Deut. xi. 14. Ps. civ. 27. cxlv. 15. Jam. v. 7, 8. Is. xi. 30, 31. Zeph. iii. 16. Marg. Matt. xxiv. 13. Luke xviii. 1. 2 Cor. iv. 1. 16. Eph. iii. 13. Heb. iii. 6. 14. x. 35-39. Rev. ii. 3. 7. 11. 17. 26-29. iii. 5, 6. 12, 13. 21, 22. d Ec. ix. 10. John ix. 4. xii. 35. Eph. v. 16. Phil. iv. 10. Col. iv. 5. Gr. Tit. ii. 14. e Ps. xxxvii. 3. 27. Ec. iii. 12. Mark iii. 4. Luke vi. 35. 1 Thes. v. 15. 1 Tim. vi. 17, 18. Tit. iii. 8. Heb. xiii. 16. 3 John 11. f Matt. x. 25. xii. 50. xxv. 40. Eph. ii. 19. iii. 15. Heb. iii. 6. vi. 10. 1 John iii. 13-19. v. 1. 3 John 5-8. g Rom. xvi. 22. 1 Cor. xvi. 21-23. h 13. Matt. vi. 2. 5. 16. xxiii. 5. 28. Luke xvi. 15. xx. 47. John

EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

EPHESIANS.

Although it does not appear to have ever been disputed, that the epistle before us was written by St. Paul; yet it is well known, that a doubt has long been entertained concerning the persons to whom it was addressed. The question is founded on some ambiguity in the external evidence. Marcion, a heretic of the second century, as quoted by Tertullian,—calls it the Epistle to the Laodiceans.—The name *Ephesus*, in the first verse, upon which word singly depends the proof that the epistle was written to the Ephesians, is not read in all the manuscripts now extant. I admit, however, that the external evidence preponderates, with a manifest excess, on the side of the received reading. (Paley.) The same learned writer proceeds to argue, from internal evidence, that the epistle could hardly be written to a people, with whom the apostle had resided three years: and it must be acknowledged, that in this respect it more resembles the epistle to the Romans, and that to the Colossians, than those epistles which the apostle wrote to the Corinthians, Galatians, Philippians, and Thessalonians, in which there are constant allusions and appeals to what had past when he resided among them. As, however, the external evidence preponderates, with a manifest excess, in favour of the received reading, it is in this exposition adhered to: though it may be observed, that the change of the word *Ephesus* for *Laodicea*, or the total omission of it, would in no respect detract from the abundant instruction contained in the epistle itself.—It has been said, that if this epistle was directed to the Ephesians, it is difficult to understand how the apostle contented himself with—a general salutation.—But there are no particular salutations in the epistles to the Galatians, &c.: because to have sent particular salutations to individuals, in churches where the apostle was so generally and intimately acquainted—might have offended those who were neglected.—And to have mentioned every person of note—would have taken up too much room.—In writing to the Romans, the case was different. The apostle was personally unknown to

most of them;—and he could—take particular notice of all his acquaintance. (M^r Knight.) The successful ministry of the apostle in the renowned, but licentious city of Ephesus, and his solemn charge to the elders of the Church which were there collected, have before been considered. (Notes Act. xix. xxi.) Some years after, he wrote this epistle during his imprisonment at Rome, and probably near the close of it; to establish them in the great doctrines of the Gospel, to guard them against errors, to excite them to a holy conversation and to animate them in their Christian warfare.—This epistle, and the two that follow it, which were also written during his imprisonment, and probably about the same time, are remarkable for a peculiar pathos and ardour, or rapture, as some have called it; and this is ascribed to the extraordinary consolations enjoyed by the apostle, during his sufferings for Christ's sake. But his mind was doubtless enlarged to a remarkable degree in writing to these, who he had no occasion to rebuke, and with whom he was not under the necessity of engaging in controversy; so that entire confidence of affection took place of that caution, reserve, or sharpness, which were requisite in the those preceding epistles.—Learned men, according to these different hypotheses, suppose, that the apostle continually refers, in this epistle, to the mysteries of Divine, to the Mysteries, or to the suffering teachers, but it may fairly be questioned, whether, writing with an unexpressed flow of holy affections on the great subjects which rejoiced his heart, he had express reference to any of these things, which expositors, more coolly speculating on his words, have thought of.—Perhaps he had some general regard to the sinning corruptors of the Gospel: but as the epistle to the Colossians, which was written about the same time, and in other respects greatly resembles this, is far more explicit on that subject, it may be supposed that the Ephesians were less in danger from that quarter.

A. D. 64.

CHAP. I.

The apostle salutes the Ephesians, 1-2. He blesses God for the spiritual blessings, which he had conferred on them and him, as chosen in Christ, and predestinated to the adoption of children, 3-5, as ascribed in the blessed through the redemption of his blood, and his grace abounding to ward them, in all wisdom 6-8, as gathered, and made heirs with his people, to the praise of his glory, by first trusting in Christ, 9-12, and as sealed by the Spirit of adoption the earnest of their inheritance, 13-14. He thanks God for chosen, and prays that God would more completely disseminate them, and give them deeper experience of the grace and comforts of the Gospel, 15-18, according to the mighty power, by which Christ had been raised from the dead, and exalted as Head over all things to his church, 19-23.

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ, by the will of God, to the saints which are at Ephesus, and to the faithful in Christ Jesus:

2 Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 Blessed be the God and Fa-

ther of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ:

4 According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy, and without blame before him in love:

5 Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will:

28. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

A. D. 64.

Gen. iii. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

a See on Rom. i. 5. 1 Cor. i. 1. Gal. i. 1. b See on y. Rom. i. 7. 1 Cor. i. 2. 2 Cor. i. 1. c 13. 21. Num. xii. 7. Luke xvi. 10. Acts xvi. 15. 1 Cor. ix. 1. 17. Gal. iii. 9. Col. i. 2. Rev. ii. 10. 13. xvii. 14. d See on 2. a. b. Rom. i. 7. 2 Cor. i. 1. e Gen. xiv. 20. 1 Chr. xxix. 20. Neh. ix. 5. Ps. lxxii. 12. Dan. iv. 34. Lukem. 28. 1 Pet. i. 3. Rev. i. 9-11. v. 9-14. f 17. John x. 20. 30. xx. 17. Rom. xv. 6. 2 Cor. i. 3. xi. 31. Phil. ii. 26.

7, 8, 12, 14, 18. 6 To the ^a praise of the glory of his grace, wherein ^h he hath made us accepted in ^x the Beloved :

7 In ^y whom we have redemption through his blood, ^z the forgiveness of sins, according ^a to the riches of his grace ;
8 Wherein ^b he hath abounded toward us ^c in all wisdom and prudence ;

9 Having ^d made known unto us the mystery of his will, ^e according to his good pleasure, which he hath ^f purposed in himself :

10 That ^g in the dispensation of the fulness of times, ^h he might gather together in one all things in Christ, both which are in ^{*} heaven, and which are on earth, *even* in him :

11 In whom also ⁱ we have obtained an inheritance, ^k being predestinated according to ^l the purpose of Him, who worketh all things after ^m the counsel of his own will :

12 That we should be ⁿ to the praise of his glory, ^o who first ^p trusted in Christ,

13 In whom ^q ye also *trusted*, ^r after that ye heard ^s the word of truth, ^t the gospel of your salvation ; in whom also, after that ye believed, ^u ye were sealed with that

^v Holy Spirit of promise, ^w 14 Which is ^x the earnest of our inheritance, until ^y the redemption of the purchased possession, ^z unto the praise of his glory.

15 Wherefore I also, ^a after I heard of your ^b faith in the Lord Jesus, ^c and love unto all the saints,

16 ^d Cease not to give thanks for you, ^e making mention of you in my prayers ;

17 That ^f the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, ^g the Father of glory, ^h may give unto you ⁱ the Spirit of wisdom and ^j revelation ^k in the knowledge of him :

18 The ^l eyes of your understanding being enlightened ; that ye may know what ^m is the hope of ⁿ his calling, and what ^o the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints,

19 And what ^p is ^q the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward, who believe, according to the ^r working of his mighty power,

20 Which ^s he wrought in Christ, ^t when he raised him from the dead, ^u and set him at his own right hand in the ^v heavenly places ;

21 Far ^w above all ^x principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and ^y every name that is named, not only in this world, but also ^z in that which is to come :

22 And hath ^a put all *things* under his feet, and ^b gave him to be Head over all *things* ^c to the church,

23 Which is ^d his body, ^e the fulness of him that filleth all in all.

24 That he might ^f purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works, ^g as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world,

25 That he should ^h shew forth his glory to us, ⁱ without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^j that he should present to himself a glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^k that he should purify to himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works, ^l as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world,

26 That he should ^m shew forth his glory to us, ⁿ without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^o that he should present to himself a glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^p that he should purify to himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works, ^q as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world,

Jesus Christ, ^r the Father of glory, ^s may give unto you ^t the Spirit of wisdom and ^u revelation ^v in the knowledge of him :

18 The ^w eyes of your understanding being enlightened ; that ye may know what ^x is the hope of ^y his calling, and what ^z the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints,

19 And what ^a is ^b the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward, who believe, according to the ^c working of his mighty power,

20 Which ^d he wrought in Christ, ^e when he raised him from the dead, ^f and set him at his own right hand in the ^g heavenly places ;

21 Far ^h above all ⁱ principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and ^j every name that is named, not only in this world, but also ^k in that which is to come :

22 And hath ^l put all *things* under his feet, and ^m gave him to be Head over all *things* ⁿ to the church,

23 Which is ^o his body, ^p the fulness of him that filleth all in all.

24 That he might ^q purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works, ^r as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world,

25 That he should ^s shew forth his glory to us, ^t without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^u that he should present to himself a glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^v that he should purify to himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works, ^w as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world,

26 That he should ^x shew forth his glory to us, ^y without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^z that he should present to himself a glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^a that he should purify to himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works, ^b as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world,

27 That he should ^c shew forth his glory to us, ^d without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^e that he should present to himself a glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^f that he should purify to himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works, ^g as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world,

28 That he should ^h shew forth his glory to us, ⁱ without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^j that he should present to himself a glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^k that he should purify to himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works, ^l as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world,

29 That he should ^m shew forth his glory to us, ⁿ without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^o that he should present to himself a glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^p that he should purify to himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works, ^q as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world,

30 That he should ^r shew forth his glory to us, ^s without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^t that he should present to himself a glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^u that he should purify to himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works, ^v as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world,

31 That he should ^w shew forth his glory to us, ^x without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^y that he should present to himself a glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^z that he should purify to himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works, ^a as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world,

32 That he should ^b shew forth his glory to us, ^c without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^d that he should present to himself a glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^e that he should purify to himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works, ^f as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world,

33 That he should ^g shew forth his glory to us, ^h without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ⁱ that he should present to himself a glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^j that he should purify to himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works, ^k as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world,

34 That he should ^l shew forth his glory to us, ^m without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ⁿ that he should present to himself a glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^o that he should purify to himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works, ^p as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world,

35 That he should ^q shew forth his glory to us, ^r without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^s that he should present to himself a glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^t that he should purify to himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works, ^u as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world,

36 That he should ^v shew forth his glory to us, ^w without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^x that he should present to himself a glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^y that he should purify to himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works, ^z as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world,

37 That he should ^a shew forth his glory to us, ^b without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^c that he should present to himself a glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^d that he should purify to himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works, ^e as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world,

38 That he should ^f shew forth his glory to us, ^g without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^h that he should present to himself a glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ⁱ that he should purify to himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works, ^j as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world,

39 That he should ^k shew forth his glory to us, ^l without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ^m that he should present to himself a glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle or any such thing, ⁿ that he should purify to himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works, ^o as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world,

1 Chr. xxix. 17. Ps. xxiv. 7. 11. xxix. 3. Jer. ii. 11. Matt. vi. 13. Luke ii. 14. Acts vii. 2. 1 Cor. ii. 8. Jam. ii. 1. Rev. vii. 12. h Gen. xli. 38, 39. Is. xi. 2. Dan. v. 11. Luke xii. 12. xxi. 15. John xiv. 17. 26. Acts vi. 10. 1 Cor. xii. 8. xiv. 6. Col. i. 9. ii. 3. Jam. iii. 17, 18. i iii. 5. Dan. ii. 28 - 30. x. 1. Matt. xi. 25. xvi. 17. 1 Cor. ii. 10. 2 Cor. xii. 1. * Or, for the acknowledgement. Col. ii. 2. 2 Tim. ii. 25. Tit. i. 1. k iii. 18, 19. Prov. i. 5. Jer. ix. 24. xxiv. 7. xxxi. 34. Matt. xi. 27. John viii. 54, 55. xvi. 3. xvii. 3. 25, 26. Rom. i. 28. Col. i. 10. 2 Pet. i. 3. iii. 18. 1 John ii. 3, 4. l v. 8. Ps. cxix. 18. Is. vi. 10. xxix. 10. 18. xxxii. 3. Matt. xiii. 15. Luke xxiv. 45. Acts xvi. 14. xxvii. 18. 2 Cor. iv. 4, 6. Heb. x. 32. m iv. 4. Rom. v. 4, 5. viii. 24, 25. Gal. v. 5. Col. i. 5, 23. 1 Thes. v. 8. 2 Thes. ii. 16. Tit. ii. 13. iii. 7. 1 Pet. i. 3. 1 John iii. 1-3. n iv. 1. Rom. viii. 28-30. Phil. iii. 14. Col. iii. 15. 1 Thes. ii. 12. 2 Thes. i. 11. 1 Tim. vi. 12. 1 Pet. iii. 9. v. 10. o See on 7. 11. iii. 8. p ii. 10. iii. 7, 20. Ps. ex. 2, 3. Is. liii. 1. John iii. 6. Acts xxvi. 13. Rom. i. 16. 2 Cor. iv. 7. v. 17. Phil. ii. 13. Col. i. 29. ii. 12. 1 Thes. i. 5. 2 Thes. i. 11. Jam. i. 18. † Gr. might of his power. q ii. 5, 6. Rom. vi. 5-11. Phil. iii. 10. 1 Pet. i. 3. r Ps. xvi. 9-11. John x. 18, 30. Acts ii. 24-32. iv. 10. x. 40. xxvi. 8. Rom. i. 4. xiii. 20. s iv. 8-10. Ps. ex. 1. Matt. xxi. 43-45. xxvi. 64. xxviii. 18. Mark xiv. 62. xvi. 19. John xvii. 1-5. Acts ii. 34-36. v. 31. vii. 55, 56. Rom. viii. 34. Col. iii. 1. Heb. i. 3. ii. 9. x. 12. Rev. i. 17. v. 11-14. t See on h. 3. u Col. ii. 10. Heb. i. 4. x. iii. 10. vi. 12. Dan. vii. 27. Rom. viii. 38, 39. Col. i. 15, 16. ii. 15. Heb. iv. 14. 1 Pet. iii. 22. y Matt. xxvii. 19. Acts iv. 12. Phil. ii. 9-11. Rev. xix. 12, 13. z Matt. xxv. 31-46. xxviii. 18. John v. 25-29. Heb. ii. 5. Rev. xx. 10-15. a Gen. ii. 15. Ps. viii. 6-8. xci. 13. 1 Cor. xv. 25-27. Heb. ii. 8. b iv. 15, 16. 1 Cor. xi. 3. Col. i. 18. ii. 10, 19. c iii. 21. Matt. xvi. 18. Acts xx. 28. 1 Tim. iii. 15. Heb. xii. 22-24. d ii. 16. iv. 4. 12. v. 23-32. Rom. xii. 5. 1 Cor. xii. 12-27. Col. i. 24. iii. 15. e iii. 19. iv. 10. John i. 16. 1 Cor. xii. 6. xv. 28. Col. i. 19. ii. 9, 10. iii. 11.

CHAP. II.

The apostle shews the Ephesians their former corrupt state, as slaves of Satan and children of disobedience ; among whom he and all others once were, being by nature the children of wrath, even as they, 1-3. All are saved by grace, in Christ, through faith, and thus created unto good works, 4-10. The Gentiles were once without Christ, without hope, without God ; but by the special grace of God, through the atonement of Christ, all, who believed, were brought nigh, and reconciled to God ; had access to him ; were formed into one church with Jewish converts, (the ritual law being taken away by the death of Christ,) and so became an habitation of God through the Spirit, 11-22.

AND ^a you *hath* he quickened, ^b who were ^c dead in trespasses and sins ;

2 Wherein ^d in time past ye walked, ^e according to the course of this world, ^f according to the prince of the power ^g of the air, ^h the spirit that now worketh in ⁱ the children of disobedience ;

3 That we might ^j walk in the newness of life, ^k according to the will of God, ^l which is good, ^m acceptable, ⁿ and perfect ;

4 That we might ^o walk in the newness of life, ^p according to the will of God, ^q which is good, ^r acceptable, ^s and perfect ;

5 That we might ^t walk in the newness of life, ^u according to the will of God, ^v which is good, ^w acceptable, ^x and perfect ;

20. Col. i. 5, 27. 1 Thes. iv. 13. 2 Thes. ii. 15. 1 Tim. i. 1.
Heb. vi. 19. 1 Pet. i. 3. 21. iii. 15. 1 John iii. 3. u 2 (1 r.
xv. 3. 1s. xiv. 6. xlv. 20. Rom. ii. 4. Acts xv. 14, 16. Rom.
i. 28-32. 1 Cor. vi. 4-6. x. 19, 20. Gal. iv. 4. x See
on Rom. viii. 2-1 Cor. i. 36. 2 Cor. v. 7. Gal. iii. 23.

19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853.

f i. 17. Acts xxiii. 9. xxvi. 15-19. 1 Cor. ii. 9, 10. Gal. i. 12. 16-19.

g 9. Rom. xi. 25. xvi. 25. Col. i. 26, 27.

h i. 9-11. ii. 11-22.

* Or, a little before.

i Matt. xiii. 11. 1 Cor. ii. 6, 7. xiii. 2. 2 Cor. xi. 6.

k v. 32. vi. 19. Luke x. 10, 11. viii. 10. 1 Cor. iv. 1. Col. ii. 2. iv. 3. 1 Tim. iii. 9. 16.

l 9. Matt. xiii. 17. Luke x. 24. 2 Tim. i. 10, 11. Tit. i. 1-3. Heb. xi. 39, 40. 1 Pet. i. 11, 12.

m See on ii. 20.-iv. 11, 12. Matt. xxiii. 34. Luke xi. 49. 1 Cor. xii. 28, 29. 2 Pet. iii. 2. Jude 17.

n Luke ii. 26, 27. John xiv. 26. xvi. 13. Acts x. 19, 20, 28. 1 Cor. xii. 8-10.

o ii. 13-22. Rom. viii. 15-17. Gal. iii. 26-29. iv. 5-7.

p iv. 15, 16. v. 30. Rom. xii. 4, 5. 1 Cor. xii. 12, 27. Col. ii. 19.

q Gal. iii. 14. 1 John i. 3. ii. 25.

r See on 2.-Rom. xv. 16. 2 Cor. iii. 6. iv. 1. Col. i. 23-25.

s 8. Rom. i. 5. 1 Cor. xv. 10. 1 Tim. i. 14, 15.

t 20. i. 19. iv. 15. Rom. xv. 18, 19. 2 Cor. x. 4, 5. Gal. ii. 8. Col. i. 20. 1 Thes. ii. 13. Heb. xiii. 21.

u Prov. xxx. 2, 3. Rom. xii. 10. 1 Cor. xv. 9. Phil. ii. 3. 1 Tim. i. 13, 15. 1 Pet. v. 5, 6.

x 1 Chr. xvii. 16. xxix. 14, 15. Acts v. 41. Rom. xv. 15-17.

y See on 2.-Gal. i. 16. ii. 8.

z 16. 19. ii. 7, 8. ii. 7. Ps. xxxi. man;

19. John i. 16. Rom. ix. 33. 1 Cor. i. 30. ii. 9. Phil. iv. 19. Col. i. 27. ii. 1-3. Rev. iii. 18.

a Matt. x. 27. xxviii. 19. Mark xvi. 15, 16. Luke xxiv. 47. Rom. xvi. 26. Col. i. 23. 2 Tim. iv. 17. Rev. xiv. 6.

b 3. i. 9, 10. c i. 4. Matt. xiii. 35. xxv. 34. Acts xv. 18. Rom. xvi. 25. 1 Cor. ii. 7. 2 Thes. ii. 13. 2 Tim. i. 9. Tit. i. 2. 1 Pet. i. 25. Rev. xiii. 8. xvii. 8.

d Col. i. 26. iii. 3. e Ps. xxxiii. 6. Is. xlv. 24. John i. 1-3. v. 17. 19. x. 30. Col. i. 16, 17. Heb. i. 2, 3. iii. 3, 4. f Ex. xxv. 17-22. Ps. ciii. 20. cxlviii. 1, 2. Is. vi. 2-4. Ez. iii. 12. 1 Pet. i. 8. Rev. v. 9-14. g See on i. 21. h See on i. 3. i i. 8. Ps. civ. 24. Matt. xi. 25-27. Rom. xi. 33. 1 Cor. i. 24. ii. 7. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Rev. v. 12.

k i. 4. 9, 11. Is. xiv. 24-27. xvi. 10, 11. Jer. li. 23. Rom. viii. 28-30. ix. 11. 2 Tim. i. 9. 1 ii. 18. John xiv. 6. Rom. v. 2. Heb. iv. 14-16. x. 19-22. m Deut. xx. 3. Is. xl. 30, 31. Zeph. iii. 16. Acts xiv. 22. Gal. vi. 9. 2 Thes. iii. 13. Heb. xii. 3-5. n 1. 2 Cor. i. 6. Phil. i. 12-14. Col. i. 24. 1 Thes. iii. 2-4. o i. 16-19. 1 Kings viii. 54. xix. 18. 2 Chr. vi. 13. Ezra ix. 5. Ps. xcv. 6. Is. xlv. 23. Dan. vi. 10. Luke xxii. 41. Acts vii. 60. ix. 40. xx. 36. xxi. 5. p See on i. 3. q i. 10, 21. Phil. ii. 10. Col. i. 20. Rev. v. 8-14. vii. 4-12. r Is. lxxv. 15. Jer. xxxiii. 16. Acts xi. 26. Rev. ii. 17. iii. 12. s 8. i. 7, 12. ii. 7. Rom. ix. 23. Phil. iv. 19. Col. i. 27. t vi. 10. Job xxiii. 6. Ps. xxviii. 8. cxxxviii. 3. Is. xl. 29-31. xli. 10. Zech. x. 12. Matt. vi. 13. 2 Cor. xii. 9. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. 2 Tim. iv. 17. Heb. xi. 34. u Jer. xxxi. 33. Rom. ii. 29. vii. 22. 2 Cor. iv. 16. 1 Pet. iii. 4.

3 How that ^f by revelation he made known unto me ^g the mystery; ^h as I wrote ^{*} afore in few words;

4 Whereby when ye read, ⁱ ye may understand my knowledge in ^k the mystery of Christ,

5 Which ^l in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, ^m as it is now revealed unto the holy apostles and prophets ⁿ by the Spirit;

6 That ^o the Gentiles should be fellow-heirs, and of ^p the same body, and ^q partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel:

7 Whereof ^r I was made ^a a minister, ^s according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me, ^t by the effectual working of his power.

8 Unto me, ^u who am less than the least of all saints, ^x is this grace given, that ^y I should preach among the Gentiles ^z the unsearchable riches of Christ:

9 And ^a to make all men see, what is ^b the fellowship of the mystery, which from ^c the beginning of the world hath been ^d hid in God, who ^e created all things by Jesus Christ:

10 To ^f the intent that now unto the ^g principalities and powers ^h in heavenly places might be known by the church ⁱ the manifold wisdom of God,

11 According to ^k the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord:

12 In ^l whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him.

13 Wherefore I desire that ^m ye faint not ⁿ at my tribulations for you, which is your glory.

14 For this cause, ^o I bow my knees unto ^p the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,

15 Of whom ^q the whole family in heaven and earth ^r is named;

16 That he would grant you, ^s according to the riches of his glory, ^t to be strengthened with might, by his Spirit in ^u the inner man;

17 That ^x Christ may dwell in ^y your hearts by faith; that ye, ^z being rooted and ^a grounded in love,

18 May be ^b able to comprehend ^c with all saints, what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;

19 And ^d to know the love of Christ, which ^e passeth knowledge, that ye might be ^f filled with all the fulness of God.

20 Now unto him that is ^g able to do ^h exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, ⁱ according to the power that worketh in us;

21 Unto him ^j be glory in the church, ^k by Christ Jesus, ^l throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.

Tit. ii. 13, 14. Rev. iii. 21. b i. 8. 15. Deut. xxxiii. 2, 3. 2 Chr. vi. 41. Ps. cxvi. 15. cxxxii. 9. cxlv. 10. Zech. xiv. 5. 2 Cor. xiii. 13. Col. i. 4. c 18. v. 2, 25. John xvii. 3. 2 Cor. v. 14. Gal. ii. 20. Phil. ii. 8-12. Col. i. 10. 2 Pet. iii. 18. 1 John iv. 9-14. d Phil. iv. 7. e i. 23. Ps. xvii. 15. xliii. 4. Matt. v. 6. John i. 16. Col. ii. 9. Rev. vii. 15-17. xxi. 22-24. xii. 3-5. f Gen. xvii. 1. xviii. 14. 2 Chr. xxv. 9. Jer. xxxii. 17, 27. Dan. iii. 17. vi. 20. Matt. iii. 9. John x. 29, 30. Rom. iv. 21. xvi. 25. Heb. vii. 25. xi. 19. Jam. iv. 12. Jude 24. g Ex. xxxiv. 6. 2 Sam. vii. 19. 1 Kings iii. 13. Ps. xxxvi. 8, 9. Cant. v. 1. Is. xxxv. 2. Iv. 7. John x. 10. 1 Cor. ii. 9. 1 Tim. i. 14. 2 Pet. i. 11. h 7. i. 19. Col. i. 29. i i. 6. 1 Chr. xxix. 11. Ps. xix. 1, 2. lxxii. 19. cxv. 1. Is. vi. 3. xlii. 12. Matt. vi. 13. Luke ii. 14. Rom. xi. 36. xvi. 27. Gal. i. 5. Phil. ii. 11. iv. 20. 2 Tim. iv. 18. Heb. xiii. 21. 1 Pet. v. 11. Rev. iv. 9-11. v. 9-14. vii. 12, &c. k Phil. i. 11. Heb. xiii. 15, 16. 1 Pet. ii. 5. l ii. 7. 1 Pet. v. 11. 2 Pet. iii. 18. Jude 25.

CHAP. IV.

The apostle exhorts the Ephesians to a consistent walk, in humility and love, as united by manifold endearing bonds, 1-6: to a peaceful improvement of gifts, and performance of duties, for the good of the church; from regard to the ascended Saviour, and the nature of his communications and appointments, for the edification of his saints, 7-16: to a conduct peculiarly distinguished from that of the Gentiles around them; being taught by Christ, dead to sin, and renewed to the divine image, 17-24: to avoid deceit and anger, 25-27; to labour in what was good, and so to shun dishonesty, and to practise charity, 28; to use their tongues in holy discourse, and not in unholy, 29; to beware of grieving the Holy Spirit, 30; and to meekness and kindness, after the example of the love of God in Christ, 31, 32.

I THEREFORE, ^a the prisoner ^b of the Lord, ^c beseech you, that ye ^d walk worthy of the ^e vocation wherewith ye are called,

2 With all ^f lowliness and meekness, with long-suffering, ^g forbearing one another in love;

3 Endeavouring ^h to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.

4 *There is* ⁱ one Body, and ^j one Spirit, even ^k as ye are called in one hope of your calling;

5 ^l One Lord, ^m one faith, ⁿ one baptism,

15-18. 1 Pet. iii. 15. f Mark ix. 19. Rom. xv. 1. 1 Cor. xiii. 7. Gal. vi. 2. g 4. John xiii. 34. xvii. 21-23. Rom. xiv. 17-19. 1 Cor. i. 10. xii. 12, 13. 2 Cor. xiii. 11. Col. iii. 13-15. 1 Thes. v. 13. Heb. xii. 14. Jam. iii. 17, 18. h ii. 16. v. 30. Rom. xii. 4, 5. 1 Cor. x. 17. xii. 12, 13, 20. Col. iii. 15. i ii. 18, 22. Matt. xxviii. 19. 1 Cor. xii. 4-11. 2 Cor. xi. 4. k See on d. 1.-i. 18. Jer. xiv. 8. xvii. 7. Acts xv. 11. Col. i. 5. 2 Thes. ii. 16. 1 Tim. i. 1. Tit. i. 2. ii. 13. iii. 7. Heb. vi. 18. 19. 1 Pet. i. 3, 4, 22. 1 John iii. 3. l Acts ii. 36. x. 36. Rom. xiv. 8, 9. 1 Cor. i. 2, 13. vii. 6. xii. 5. Phil. ii. 11. iii. 8. m 13. Rom. iii. 30. 2 Cor. xi. 4. Gal. i. 6, 7. v. 6. Tit. i. 1, 4. Heb. xiii. 7. Jam. ii. 18. 2 Pet. i. 1. Jude 3, 20. n Matt. xxviii. 19. Rom. vi. 3, 4. 1 Cor. xii. 13. Gal. iii. 26, 27. 1 Pet. iii. 21.

ii. 21, 22. Is. lviii. 15. John vi. 56. xiv. 17. 23. xvii. 23. Rom. viii. 9-11. 2 Cor. vi. 16. Gal. ii. 20. Col. i. 27. 1 John iv. 4, 16. Rev. iii. 20. Matt. xiii. 6. Rom. v. 5. 1 Cor. viii. 1. 2 Cor. v. 14, 15. Gal. v. 6. Col. i. 23. ii. 7. z Matt. vii. 24, 25. Luke vi. 48. Gr. a 19. i. 18-23. Job xi. 7-9. Ps. ciii. 11, 12. 17. cxxxix. 6. Is. lv. 9. John xv. 13. Gal. ii. 20. iii. 13. Phil. ii. 5-8. iii. 8-10. 1 Tim. i. 14-16. iii. 16. 2, 3. 2 Chr. xiv. 5. 2 Cor. v. 14. Gal. ii. 20. Phil. ii. 8-12. Col. i. 10. 2 Pet. iii. 18. 1 John iv. 9-14. d Phil. iv. 7. e i. 23. Ps. xvii. 15. xliii. 4. Matt. v. 6. John i. 16. Col. ii. 9. Rev. vii. 15-17. xxi. 22-24. xii. 3-5. f Gen. xvii. 1. xviii. 14. 2 Chr. xxv. 9. Jer. xxxii. 17, 27. Dan. iii. 17. vi. 20. Matt. iii. 9. John x. 29, 30. Rom. iv. 21. xvi. 25. Heb. vii. 25. xi. 19. Jam. iv. 12. Jude 24. g Ex. xxxiv. 6. 2 Sam. vii. 19. 1 Kings iii. 13. Ps. xxxvi. 8, 9. Cant. v. 1. Is. xxxv. 2. Iv. 7. John x. 10. 1 Cor. ii. 9. 1 Tim. i. 14. 2 Pet. i. 11. h 7. i. 19. Col. i. 29. i i. 6. 1 Chr. xxix. 11. Ps. xix. 1, 2. lxxii. 19. cxv. 1. Is. vi. 3. xlii. 12. Matt. vi. 13. Luke ii. 14. Rom. xi. 36. xvi. 27. Gal. i. 5. Phil. ii. 11. iv. 20. 2 Tim. iv. 18. Heb. xiii. 21. 1 Pet. v. 11. Rev. iv. 9-11. v. 9-14. vii. 12, &c. k Phil. i. 11. Heb. xiii. 15, 16. 1 Pet. ii. 5. l ii. 7. 1 Pet. v. 11. 2 Pet. iii. 18. Jude 25.

o vi. 23. Num. xvi. 22. Is. lxiii. 16. Mal. ii. 10. Matt. vi. 9. John xx. 17. 1 Cor. viii. 6. Gal. iii. 26—28. iv. 3—7. 1 John iii. 1—3. p i. 21. Gen. xiv. 19. 1 Chr. xxix. 11, 12. Ps. xvi. 3. Is. xl. 11—17. 21—23. Jer. x. 10—13. Dan. iv. 34, 35. v. 18—23. Matt. vi. 13. Rom. xi. 36. Rev. iv. 8—11.

q ii. 22. iii. 17. John xiv. 23. xvii. 23. 2 Cor. vi. 16. 1 John iii. 12. iv. 12—15. p 9—14. Matt. xxv. 15. Rom. xii. 6—8. 1 Cor. xii. 8—11. 29—30. s iii. 8. 2 Cor. vi. 1. 1 Pet. iv. 10. t John iii. 34. Rom. xii. 3. 2 Cor. x. 13—15. u Sec on Pa. lxxviii. 18. v Judg. v. 12. Col. ii. 15.

Or, a multitude of captives. y 1 Sam. xxx. 26. Esth. ii. 18. z Prov. xxx. 4. John iii. 13. vi. 62. xv. 17. Acts ii. 34—36. a Gen. xi. 5. Ex. xiv. 20. John vi. 28, 38. 41. 51. 58. viii. 14. xvi. 27, 28. b Ps. viii. 5. lxxiii. 9. cxxxix. 15. Matt. xii. 40. Heb. ii. 7. 9.

c Sec on i. 20—23. Acts i. 9. 11. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Heb. iv. 14. vi. 26. viii. 1. ix. 23, 24. d ii. 19. John i. 16. Acts ii. 33. Col. i. 19. ii. 9. t Or, full. Luke xiv. 34. Luke xiv. 44. John xii. 24. 28. 30. Gr. Actum. 18. xii. 32. Rom. ix. 25—30. xv. 9—13. xvi. 25, 26. e 4. ii. 26. iii. 5. Rom. x. 14, 15. 1 Cor. xii. 24. Jude 17. Rev. xviii. 20. xxi. 14. 1 Acts xii. 8. 2 Tim. iv. 5. g 2 Chr. vi. 3. Jer. ix. 15. Matt. xxviii. 20. Acts xiii. 1. Rom. xii. 7. 1 Cor. xii. 29. Heb. v. 12. 1 Pet. v. 1—3. h Luke xxii. 32. John xv. 15—17. Acts i. 31. xii. 23. xiv. 22, 23. xv. 28. Rom. xv. 14. 29. 2 Cor. vii. 1. Phil. i. 25, 26. ii. 12—18. Col. i. 28. 1 Thes. v. 11—14. Heb. vi. 1. viii. 17.

i Acts i. 17, 25. xii. 24. Rom. xii. 7. 1 Cor. iv. 1, 2. 2 Cor. iiii. 14. v. 18. vi. 3. Col. iv. 17. 1 Tim. i. 12. 2 Tim. iv. 5. 11. k 16. 29. Rom. xiv. 12. xv. 2. 1 Cor. xiv. 4, 5. 12. 26. 2 Cor. xii. 19. 1 Thes. v. 11. l Sec on 4—21. Col. i. 24. m Sec on 3. 8—Jer. cxxix. 18, 39. Ez. xxxviii. 21, 22. Zech. iii. 9. Zech. xiv. 9. John xviii. 21. Acts ii. 35. 1 Cor. i. 16. Phil. ii. 1—3. 1 Cor. iv. 6. Phil. ii. 8. Col. ii. 2. 2 Pet. i. 1—3. iii. 18. 1 John v. 20. o 12. ii. 15. Col. i. 24. p Or, eyes. q Sec on i. 23.

r Act. xviii. 9. Matt. xvi. 3, 4. 1 Cor. iii. 1, 2. xxi. 20. Heb. v. 12—14. r Act. vi. 30, 31. Rom. xvi. 17, 18. 2 Cor. xi. 1, 4. Gal. i. 6, 7. iii. 1. Col. iii. 4—8. 2 Thes. ii. 2—5. 1 Tim. iii. 6. iv. 6, 7. 2 Tim. i. 15. ii. 17, 18. iii. 6—9. 15. iv. 9. Heb. xii. 9. 2 Pet. ii. 1—3. 1 John v. 19. 28. iv. 1. s Matt. xi. 7. 1 Cor. xii. 2. Jam. iii. 4. t Matt. xviii. 11. 24. 2 Cor. ii. 17. iv. 2. vi. 14—16. 2 Thes. ii. 9, 10. 2 Pet. ii. 18. Rev. xxi. 11—14. xxi. 20. u Pa. x. 13. Mic. vii. 2. Act. xviii. 21. xxi. 24. Zech. vii. 16. 2 Cor. iv. 2. viii. 8. v Or, being present. Judg. xvi. 15. Pa. xxvii. 2. John i. 47. Rom. xii. 9. Jam. ii. 14, 16. 1 Pet. i. 23. 1 John iii. 18. y ii. 21. Hos. vi. 4—7. Mal. ii. 2. 1 Pet. i. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 18. z Sec on 22—v. 23. Col. i. 19. a Sec on 12.

b Job x. 10, 11. Ps. cxxix. 15, 16. 1 Cor. xii. 12—29. Col. ii. 9. c iii. 7. 1 Thes. ii. 13. d 13. e 14. f 14. 22. Phil. i. 9. Col. ii. 3. iii. 12. iv. 9, 10. 2 Thes. i. 3. 1 Tim. i. 5. 1 Pet. i. 22. 1 John iv. 16.

6 One ° God and Father of all, p who is above all, and through all, q and in you all. 7 ¶ But r unto every one of us is given ° grace, according to ° the measure of the gift of Christ. 8 Wherefore he saith, ° When he ascended up on high, ° he led ° captivity captive, ° and gave gifts unto men.

9 (Now that ° he ascended, what is it but that ° he also descended first into ° the lower parts of the earth ? 10 He that descended is the same also that ° ascended up far above all heavens, ° that he might † fill all things.)

11 And ° he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, ° pastors and teachers; 12 For ° the perfecting of the saints, ° for the work of the ministry, ° for the edifying of ° the body of Christ:

13 Till ° we all come † in the unity of the faith, and of ° the knowledge of the Son of God, ° unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the § stature of the ° fulness of Christ:

14 That we henceforth be ° no more children, ° tossed to and fro, and ° carried about by every wind of doctrine, ° by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they ° lie in wait to deceive;

15 ° But ° speaking the truth in love, ° may grow up into him in all things, ° which is the Head, even Christ:

16 From ° whom the whole Body ° fitly joined together, and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to ° the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the Body unto the ° edifying of itself in love.

17 ¶ This ° I say therefore, and testify ° in the Lord, ° that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, ° in the vanity of their mind,

18 Having ° the understanding darkened, being ° alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, ° because of the † blindness of their heart.

19 Who being ° past feeling, have ° given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness ° with greediness. 20 But ° ye have not so learned Christ;

21 If so be that ye have ° heard him, and have been taught by him, ° as the truth is in Jesus: 22 That ° ye put off concerning ° the former conversation, ° the old man, which is corrupt according to the ° deceitful lusts;

23 And ° be renewed in the ° spirit of your mind; 24 And that ye ° put on the ° new man, which ° after God is ° created in ° righteousness and ° true holiness.

25 Wherefore, ° putting away lying, ° speak every man truth with his neighbour: ° for we are members one of another. 26 Be ° ye angry, and sin not: ° let not the sun go down upon your wrath: 27 Neither ° give place to the devil. 28 Let ° him that stole, ° steal no more: but rather let him ° labour, working with ° his hands the thing which is good, ° that he may have to ° give to him that needeth. 29 Let ° no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but ° that which is good to the ° use of edifying, that it may ° minister grace unto the hearers.

17 ¶ This ° I say therefore, and testify ° in the Lord, ° that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, ° in the vanity of their mind,

18 Having ° the understanding darkened, being ° alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, ° because of the † blindness of their heart.

19 Who being ° past feeling, have ° given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness ° with greediness.

20 But ° ye have not so learned Christ;

21 If so be that ye have ° heard him, and have been taught by him, ° as the truth is in Jesus:

22 That ° ye put off concerning ° the former conversation, ° the old man, which is corrupt according to the ° deceitful lusts;

23 And ° be renewed in the ° spirit of your mind;

24 And that ye ° put on the ° new man, which ° after God is ° created in ° righteousness and ° true holiness.

25 Wherefore, ° putting away lying, ° speak every man truth with his neighbour: ° for we are members one of another.

26 Be ° ye angry, and sin not: ° let not the sun go down upon your wrath:

27 Neither ° give place to the devil.

28 Let ° him that stole, ° steal no more: but rather let him ° labour, working with ° his hands the thing which is good, ° that he may have to ° give to him that needeth.

29 Let ° no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but ° that which is good to the ° use of edifying, that it may ° minister grace unto the hearers.

John xiv. 6. 17. 2 Cor. i. 2. vi. 10. 1 John v. 10—12, 20. 13. 1 Sam. i. 14. Job xxi. 25. Ez. xxxviii. 22. Col. ii. 13. iii. 9. Phil. iii. 1. Jam. i. 12. 1 Pet. i. 2. 11. 2. 1 Pet. i. 7. 1 Pet. i. 10. 1 Pet. i. 11. 1 Pet. i. 12. 1 Pet. i. 13. 1 Pet. i. 14. 1 Pet. i. 15. 1 Pet. i. 16. 1 Pet. i. 17. 1 Pet. i. 18. 1 Pet. i. 19. 1 Pet. i. 20. 1 Pet. i. 21. 1 Pet. i. 22. 1 Pet. i. 23. 1 Pet. i. 24. 1 Pet. i. 25. 1 Pet. i. 26. 1 Pet. i. 27. 1 Pet. i. 28. 1 Pet. i. 29. 1 Pet. i. 30. 1 Pet. i. 31. 1 Pet. i. 32. 1 Pet. i. 33. 1 Pet. i. 34. 1 Pet. i. 35. 1 Pet. i. 36. 1 Pet. i. 37. 1 Pet. i. 38. 1 Pet. i. 39. 1 Pet. i. 40. 1 Pet. i. 41. 1 Pet. i. 42. 1 Pet. i. 43. 1 Pet. i. 44. 1 Pet. i. 45. 1 Pet. i. 46. 1 Pet. i. 47. 1 Pet. i. 48. 1 Pet. i. 49. 1 Pet. i. 50. 1 Pet. i. 51. 1 Pet. i. 52. 1 Pet. i. 53. 1 Pet. i. 54. 1 Pet. i. 55. 1 Pet. i. 56. 1 Pet. i. 57. 1 Pet. i. 58. 1 Pet. i. 59. 1 Pet. i. 60. 1 Pet. i. 61. 1 Pet. i. 62. 1 Pet. i. 63. 1 Pet. i. 64. 1 Pet. i. 65. 1 Pet. i. 66. 1 Pet. i. 67. 1 Pet. i. 68. 1 Pet. i. 69. 1 Pet. i. 70. 1 Pet. i. 71. 1 Pet. i. 72. 1 Pet. i. 73. 1 Pet. i. 74. 1 Pet. i. 75. 1 Pet. i. 76. 1 Pet. i. 77. 1 Pet. i. 78. 1 Pet. i. 79. 1 Pet. i. 80. 1 Pet. i. 81. 1 Pet. i. 82. 1 Pet. i. 83. 1 Pet. i. 84. 1 Pet. i. 85. 1 Pet. i. 86. 1 Pet. i. 87. 1 Pet. i. 88. 1 Pet. i. 89. 1 Pet. i. 90. 1 Pet. i. 91. 1 Pet. i. 92. 1 Pet. i. 93. 1 Pet. i. 94. 1 Pet. i. 95. 1 Pet. i. 96. 1 Pet. i. 97. 1 Pet. i. 98. 1 Pet. i. 99. 1 Pet. i. 100.

1 Cor. i. 12. xv. 60. 2 Cor. ix. 6. Gal. iii. 17. Col. ii. 4. Neh. ix. 20, 30. and 15. Jer. xlii. 29. Acts ii. 40. xviii. 5. xx. 24. Gal. v. 3. 4. Thes. iv. 6. 1 Thes. iv. 1, 2. 1 Tim. v. 21. vi. 13. 2 Tim. iv. 1. 1 Pet. i. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

1 Cor. i. 12. xv. 60. 2 Cor. ix. 6. Gal. iii. 17. Col. ii. 4. Neh. ix. 20, 30. and 15. Jer. xlii. 29. Acts ii. 40. xviii. 5. xx. 24. Gal. v. 3. 4. Thes. iv. 6. 1 Thes. iv. 1, 2. 1 Tim. v. 21. vi. 13. 2 Tim. iv. 1. 1 Pet. i. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

1 Cor. i. 12. xv. 60. 2 Cor. ix. 6. Gal. iii. 17. Col. ii. 4. Neh. ix. 20, 30. and 15. Jer. xlii. 29. Acts ii. 40. xviii. 5. xx. 24. Gal. v. 3. 4. Thes. iv. 6. 1 Thes. iv. 1, 2. 1 Tim. v. 21. vi. 13. 2 Tim. iv. 1. 1 Pet. i. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

1 Cor. i. 12. xv. 60. 2 Cor. ix. 6. Gal. iii. 17. Col. ii. 4. Neh. ix. 20, 30. and 15. Jer. xlii. 29. Acts ii. 40. xviii. 5. xx. 24. Gal. v. 3. 4. Thes. iv. 6. 1 Thes. iv. 1, 2. 1 Tim. v. 21. vi. 13. 2 Tim. iv. 1. 1 Pet. i. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

1 Cor. i. 12. xv. 60. 2 Cor. ix. 6. Gal. iii. 17. Col. ii. 4. Neh. ix. 20, 30. and 15. Jer. xlii. 29. Acts ii. 40. xviii. 5. xx. 24. Gal. v. 3. 4. Thes. iv. 6. 1 Thes. iv. 1, 2. 1 Tim. v. 21. vi. 13. 2 Tim. iv. 1. 1 Pet. i. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

1 Cor. i. 12. xv. 60. 2 Cor. ix. 6. Gal. iii. 17. Col. ii. 4. Neh. ix. 20, 30. and 15. Jer. xlii. 29. Acts ii. 40. xviii. 5. xx. 24. Gal. v. 3. 4. Thes. iv. 6. 1 Thes. iv. 1, 2. 1 Tim. v. 21. vi. 13. 2 Tim. iv. 1. 1 Pet. i. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

u Gen. vi. 3. 6. 30 And ^a grieve not the Holy Spirit of God, ^{*} whereby ye are sealed unto ^y the day of redemption.

31 Let all ^z bitterness, ^a and wrath, and anger, and ^b clamour, and ^c evil-speaking, be put away from you, ^d with all malice:

32 And be ye ^e kind one to another, ^f tender-hearted, ^g forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

z Ps. lxxiv. 3. Rom. iij. 14. Col. iij. 19. Jam. iij. 14, 15. a See on 26.—Prov. xiv. 17. xix. 13. Ec. vii. 9. 2 Cor. xii. 20. Gal. v. 20. Col. iij. 8. 2 Tim. ii. 23. Tit. i. 7. Jam. i. xii. 14—18. iv. 1, 2. b 2 Sam. xix. 43. xx. 2. Prov. xxix. 9. 22. Acts xix. 23. 29. xxi. 30. xxi. 22, 23. 1 Tim. iii. 3. vi. 4. 5. c Lev. xix. 16. 2 Sam. xix. 27. Ps. xv. 3. i. 20. ci. 5. exl. 11. Prov. vi. 19. x. 18. xviii. 8. xxv. 23. xxvi. 20. Jer. vi. 28. ix. 4. Rom. i. 29, 30. 1 Tim. iii. 11. v. 13. 2 Tim. iii. 3. Tit. ii. 3. iij. 2. Jam. iv. 11. 1 Pet. ii. 1. 2 Pet. ii. 10, 11. Jude 8—10. Rev. vii. 10. d Gen. iv. 8. xxvii. 41. xxxvii. 4. 20. Lev. xix. 17, 18. 2 Sam. xiii. 22. Prov. x. 12. xxvi. 24, 25. Ec. vii. 9. Rom. i. 29. 1 Cor. v. 8. xiv. 20. Col. iij. 8. Tit. ii. 3. 1 John iij. 12. 15. e Ruth ii. 20. Ps. cxii. 4, 5, 9. Prov. xix. 22. Is. lvii. 1. Marg. Luke vi. 35. Acts xxviii. 2. Rom. xii. 10. 1 Cor. xiii. 4. 2 Cor. vi. 6. Col. iij. 12. 2 Pet. i. 7. f Ps. cxiv. 9. Prov. vi. 19. Luke i. 78. Jam. v. 11. g v. 1. Gen. i. 17, 18. Matt. vi. 12. 14—16. xviii. 21—35. Mark xi. 25. Luke vi. 37. xi. 4. xvii. 4. Rom. xii. 20, 21. 2 Cor. ii. 7. 10. Col. iij. 12, 13. 1 Pet. iii. 8, 9. 1 John i. 9. ii. 11—13.

CHAP. V.

The apostle exhorts the Ephesians to imitate the love of God in Christ, 1, 2; to avoid all uncleanness, covetousness, and improper discourse, which draw down the wrath of God upon "the children of disobedience," 3—6; to have no fellowship with the works of darkness; but, as the children of light, to reprove them, 7—14; to walk with wisdom and circumspection, 15—17: not to drink to excess; but to be filled with the Spirit, singing Psalms and praises to God, 18—20; and to submit to one another, in the several relations of life, 21. The duties of wives and husbands enforced and illustrated, by the mutual love of Christ and his Church, 22, 33.

BE ye therefore ^a followers of ^b God, ^b as dear children:

2 And ^c walk in love, ^d as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us, an offering and ^e a sacrifice to God, ^f for a sweet-smelling savour.

3 But ^g fornication, and all uncleanness, or ^h covetousness, let it not be once ⁱ named among you, ^k as becometh saints;

4 Neither ^l filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not ^m convenient; ⁿ but rather giving of thanks.

5 For ^o this ye know; ^p that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, ^q who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God.

6 Let ^r no man deceive you with ^s vain words, for because of these

Rom. i. 20. 1 Cor. v. 10, 11. vi. 9, 10. 13. 18. x. 8. 2 Cor. xii. 21. Gal. v. 19—21. Col. iij. 5. 1 Thes. iv. 3. 7. Heb. xii. 16. xiii. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 10. Rev. ii. 14, 21. ix. 21. xxi. 8. xxii. 15. h 5. Ex. xviii. 21. xx. 17. Josh. vii. 21. 1 Sam. viii. 3. Ps. x. 3. cxix. 36. Prov. xxviii. 16. Jer. vi. 23. viii. 10. xxii. 17. Ez. xliii. 31. Mic. ii. 2. Mark vii. 22. Luke xii. 15. xvi. 14. Acts xv. 33. 1 Cor. vi. 10. Col. iij. 5. 1 Tim. iii. 3. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 2. Tit. i. 7, 11. Heb. xlii. 5. 1 Pet. v. 2. 2 Pet. ii. 3. 14. i Ex. xliii. 13. 1 Cor. v. 1. k Rom. xvi. 2. Phil. i. 27. 1 Tim. ii. 10. Tit. ii. 3. iv. 29. Prov. xii. 23. xv. 2. Ec. x. 13. Matt. xii. 34—37. Mark vii. 22. Col. iij. 8. Jam. iii. 4—8. 2 Pet. ii. 7. 18. Jude 10. 13. 15. m Rom. i. 28. Philen. 8. n 19. 20. 5. 16. Ps. xxxiii. 1. xcii. 1. cvii. 21, 22. Dan. vi. 10. John vi. 23. 2 Cor. i. 11. ix. 15. Phil. iv. 6. Col. iij. 15—17. 1 Thes. iii. 9. v. 18. Heb. xii. 15. o 1 Cor. vi. 9, 10. p See on 3. q Col. iij. 5. 1 Tim. vi. 10. 17. Rev. xxi. 8. xxii. 15. r Jer. xxix. 8. 31. Ez. xlii. 10—16. Mic. iii. 5. Matt. xxiv. 4. 24. Mark xiii. 5. 22. Gal. vi. 7. 8. Col. ii. 4. 18. 2 Thes. ii. 3. 10—12. 1 John iv. 1. s 2 Kings xviii. 20. 4 Jer. xxiii. 14—15.

things ^c cometh the wrath of God upon ^a the children of ^{*} disobedience.

7 Be ^{*} not ye therefore partakers with them.

8 For ^y ye were sometimes darkness, ^z but now *are ye* light in the Lord: ^a walk as children of light:

9 (For ^b the fruit of the Spirit *is* in all ^c goodness, and ^d righteousness, and ^e truth;)

10 ^f Proving what is ^g acceptable unto the Lord.

11 And have ^h no fellowship with the ⁱ unfruitful ^k works of darkness, ^l but rather reprove *them*.

12 For ^m it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them ⁿ in secret.

13 But all things that are ^{*} reprov'd are made manifest by the light: ^o for whatsoever doth make manifest, is light.

14 Wherefore ^p he saith, ^p Awake, thou that sleepest, and ^q arise from the dead, ^r and Christ shall give thee light.

15 ^{*} See then that ye ^c walk circumspectly, ^u not as fools, but as wise,

16 ^{*} Redeeming the time, because ^y the days are evil.

17 Wherefore ^z be ye not unwise, but ^a understanding what the will of the Lord *is*.

18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is ^c excess; ^d but be filled with the Spirit;

19 Speaking ^e to yourselves in ^f psalms, and hymns, and spiritual songs, singing and making melody ^g in your heart to the Lord;

20 Giving ^h thanks always for all things unto God and the Father, ⁱ in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ:

20. Rom. xiv. 18. Phil. iv. 18. 1 Tim. ii. 3. v. 4. Heb. xii. 28. 1 Pet. ii. 5. 20. h 7. Gen. xlix. 5—7. Ps. i. 1, 2. xxvi. 4, 5. xciv. 20, 21. Prov. iv. 14, 15. ix. 6. Jer. xv. 17. Rom. xvi. 17. 1 Cor. v. 9—11. x. 20, 21. 2 Cor. vi. 14—18. 2 Thes. iii. 6, 14. 1 Tim. vi. 5. 2 Tim. iii. 5. 2 John 10, 11. Rev. xviii. 4. i Prov. i. 31. Is. iii. 10. Rom. vi. 21. Gal. vi. 8. k iv. 22. Job xxiv. 13—17. John iii. 19—21. Rom. i. 23—32. xiii. 12. 1 Thes. v. 7. l 1 Gen. xx. 16. Lev. xix. 17. Ps. cxli. 5. Prov. ix. 7, 8. xiii. 18. xv. 12. xix. 25. xxv. 12. xxix. 1. Is. xxix. 21. Matt. xviii. 15. Luke xii. 19. 1 Tim. v. 20. 2 Tim. iv. 2. Tit. ii. 15. m 3. Rom. i. 24—27. 1 Pet. iv. 3. n 2 Sam. xii. 12. Prov. ix. 17. Ec. xii. 14. Jer. xxiii. 24. Luke xii. 1, 2. Rom. ii. 16. Rev. ix. 12. o Mic. vii. 6. John iii. 20, 21. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Heb. iv. 13. p Or, it. q Is. li. 17. lii. 1. lx. 1. Rom. xlii. 11. 1 Cor. xv. 34. 2 Tim. ii. 26. Marg. q ii. 5. Ez. xxxvii. 4—10. John v. 25—29. xi. 43, 44. Rom. vi. 4, 5. Col. iij. 1. r John viii. 12. ix. 5. Acts xlii. 47. 2 Cor. iv. 6. 2 Tim. i. 10. s 33. Matt. viii. 4. xxvii. 4. 24. 1 Thes. v. 15. Heb. xii. 25. 1 Pet. i. 22. Rev. xix. 10. t Ex. xxiii. 13. Matt. x. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 20. Phil. i. 27. Col. i. 9, 10. iv. 5. u 2 Sam. xxiv. 10. Job ii. 10. Ps. lxxiii. 22. Prov. xiv. 8. Matt. xxv. 2. Luke xxiv. 25. Gal. iii. 1. 3. 1 Tim. vi. 9. Jam. iii. 13. x Ec. ix. 10. Rom. xlii. 11. Gal. vi. 10. Col. iv. 5. y vi. 13. Ec. xi. 2. xii. 1. Am. v. 13. John xii. 35. Acts xi. 28, 29. 1 Cor. vii. 26. 29—31. z See on 15. a Deut. iv. 6. 1 Kings iii. 9—12. Job xxviii. 28. Ps. cxl. 10. cxix. 27. Prov. ii. 5. xiv. 8. xliii. 23. Jer. iv. 22. Rom. xii. 32. Col. i. 9. 1 Thes. iv. 1—3. 1 Pet. iv. 2. b Gen. ix. 21. xii. 32—35. Deut. xxi. 20. Ps. lxix. 12. Prov. xx. 1. xliii. 24. Rom. 35. Is. v. 11—13. 22. Matt. xxiv. 49. Luke xii. 45. xli. 31. 29—xlii. 13. 1 Cor. v. 11. vi. 10. xi. 21. Gal. v. 21. 1 Thes. v. 7. c Matt. xxiii. 25. 1 Pet. iv. 3, 4. d Ps. lxiii. 3—5. Cant. iv. 4. vii. 9. Is. xxv. 6. Iv. 1. Zech. ix. 15—17. Luke xi. 13. Acts ii. 13—18. xi. 24. Gal. v. 22—25. e Acts xvi. 25. 1 Cor. xiv. 26. Col. iii. 16. Jam. v. 13. f Ps. xciv. 2. cv. 2. Matt. xxvi. 30. g Ps. xlvii. 7. lxii. 8. lxxxvi. 12. cv. 3. Is. lxxv. 14. Matt. xv. 8. John iv. 23, 24. h See on 4.—Job i. 21. Ps. xxxiv. 1. Is. lxiii. 7. Acts v. 41. 1 Cor. i. 4. Phil. i. 3. iv. 6. Col. i. 11, 12. iii. 17. 1 Thes. iii. 9. v. 18. 2 Thes. i. 3. ii. 13. i 1 John xiv. 13, 14. xv. 16. xvi. 23—26. Heb. xlii. 15. 1 Pet. ii. 5. iv. 11.

Num. xxxii. 13, 14. Josh. xxii. 17, 18. Ps. lxxviii. 31. Rom. i. 18. Col. iij. 6. u See on ii. 2, 3. v Or, unbelief. Heb. iii. 19. 1 Pet. ii. 8. Gr. x 11. Num. xvi. 26. Ps. i. 18. Prov. i. 10—17. ix. 6. xiii. 20. 1 Tim. v. 22. Rev. xviii. 4. ii. 11, 12. iv. 18. vi. 12. Ps. lxxix. 20. Is. ix. 2. xlii. 16. ix. 2. Jer. xlii. 16. Matt. iv. 16. Luke i. 79. Acts xvii. 30. xxvi. 18. Rom. i. 21. ii. 19. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Col. i. 13. Tit. iii. 3. 1 Pet. ii. 9. 1 John ii. 8. z Is. xlii. 6, 7. xlix. 6. 9. lx. 1. 3. 19, 20. John i. 4, 5. 9. viii. 12. xii. 46. 1 Cor. i. 30. 2 Cor. iii. 18. iv. 6. 1 Thes. v. 4—8. 1 John ii. 9—11. a 2. Is. ii. 5. Luke xvi. 8. John xii. 36. Gal. v. 25. 1 Pet. ii. 9—11. 1 John i. 7. b Gal. v. 22, 23. Ps. xvi. 2, 3. Rom. ii. 4. xv. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 18. 3 John 11. d Phil. i. 11. 1 Tim. vi. 11. Heb. i. 8. xi. 33. 1 Pet. ii. 24. 1 John ii. 29. iii. 9, 10. e See on iv. 15. 25.—vi. 14. John i. 47. f 1 Sam. xvii. 39. Rom. xii. 1, 2. Phil. i. 10. 1 Thes. v. 21. g Ps. xix. 14. Prov. xxi. 3. Is. lviii. 5. Jer. vi. 17. 18. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

22. 24. Gen. xvi. 9. 1 Chr. xxix. 24. Rom. xiv. 1-5. 1 Cor. xvi. 16. 1 Tim. ii. 11. iii. 4. Heb. xiii. 17. 1 Pet. ii. 13. v. 5.
- 2 Chr. xix. 7. Neh. v. 9. 15. Prov. xxiv. 21. 2 Cor. vii. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 17.
24. Gen. iii. 16. Eph. i. 16-18. 29. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. Col. iii. 13. 1 Tim. ii. 11. 12. Tit. ii. 5. 1 Pet. iii. 1-6.
- vi. 5. Col. iii. 22. 23.
- 1 Cor. xi. 2-10. See on i. 22, 23. iv. 15.
25. 26. Acts xx. 28. 1 Thes. i. 10. Rev. v. 9.
33. Ex. xxxi. 13. xxix. 25. Col. iii. 26. 22. Tit. ii. 5. 9.
29. Gen. ii. 24. xiv. 67. 2 Sam. xii. 3. Prov. v. 18. 19. Col. iii. 14. 1 Pet. iii. 7.
- Matt. xx. 28. Luke xxii. 19. 20. John vi. 51. Acts xx. 27. Gal. i. 4. ii. 20. 1 Tim. ii. 6. 1 Pet. i. 13-21. Rev. i. 5. v. 9.
- John xvii. 17-19. Acts xxvi. 18. 1 Cor. vi. 11. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. iv. 14. x. 10. 1 Pet. i. 2. Jude 1.
- Ez. xvi. xxxvi. 25. John iii. 5. Acts xvi. 16. Tit. iii. 5-7. Heb. x. 22. 1 Pet. iii. 21. 1 John v. 6.
- John xv. 3. xvii. 17. Jam. i. 16. 1 Pt. i. 22. 23.
- 2 Cor. iv. 14. xi. 2. Col. i. 22. 23. Jude 24. a Ps. xlv. 13. xxxvii. 3. Is. lx. 15-20. Jer. xxiii. 9. Heb. xii. 22-24. Rev. vii. 9-17. xxi. 10-26.
- b Cant. iv. 7. Heb. iv. 14. 1 Pet. i. 12. 2 Pet. iii. 14. c i. 4. 2 Cor. xii. 2. Col. i. 22. 23. 1 Thes. v. 23. Jude 24. Rev. xvi. 27. d i. 1. 1 Gen. ii. 21-24. Matt. xix. 5. e Prov. i. 17. Ez. iv. 5. Rom. i. 11. f Is. xl. 14. Ez. xxxiv. 14. 15. 27. Matt. xxii. 37. John vi. 40-43. g i. 29. Rom. xii. 5. 1 Cor. vi. 15. ad. 12-27. Col. iii. 12. h Rom. ii. 24. Matt. xix. 5. Mark x. 7. 8. 1 Cor. vi. 16. i vi. 19. Gal. ii. 2. 1 Tim. iii. 9. 14. k Ps. xlv. 9-17. Cant. i. 16. 16. iv. 5. Is. lvi. 4. 5. John iii. 20. 2 Cor. xii. 2. Rev. xix. 7. 8. xxi. 2. 24. 28. 29. Col. iii. 19. 1 Pet. iii. 7. m 22. 1 Kings i. 31. Esth. i. 20. Heb. xii. 9. 1 Pet. iii. 2-6.

CHAP. VI.

The apostle exhorts children and parents to their respective duties, 1-4; and also servants and masters, 5-9. He animates his brethren to resist their spiritual enemies, by putting on the whole armour of God, 10-17; and by persevering prayer; supplicating for all saints, and for him especially, that he might preach the Gospel with all boldness, 18-20. He concludes with exhortations to them, and concludes with affectionate salutations, 21-24.

CHILDREN, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.

2 Honour thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise:

3 That it may be well with thee.

and thou mayest live long on the earth.

4 And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

5 Servants, be obedient unto them that are your masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ;

6 Not with eye-service, as men-pleasers; but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart;

7 With a good-will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men;

8 Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether he be bond or free.

9 And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, as forbearing threatening: knowing that your Master also is in heaven; neither is there respect of persons with him.

10 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.

11 Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

12 For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

13 Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.

14 Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breast-plate of righteousness;

15 And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;

v. 18. Heb. x. 25. xi. 26. 1 Cor. iii. 24. Col. iii. 11. g Jam. iv. 15. xvi. 22-24. Doct. xii. 11-13. xxiv. 14. 15. Neh. v. 4. x. 9. Job xvi. 1-22. xxxi. 15-16. Is. lvi. 1. Jer. xvi. 1. Amos vi. 4-7. Mal. ii. 5. Col. iv. 1. Jam. v. 4. x. 4-7. Matt. xii. 12. Luke vi. 11. Jam. v. 8. 15. 1 Cor. xvi. 13. 15. 16. Doct. xii. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

16 Above all, taking ^a the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

17 And take ^u the helmet of salvation, and ^x the sword of the Spirit, ^y which is the word of God:

18 ^z Praying always with all prayer and ^a supplication ^b in the Spirit, and ^c watching thereunto with ^d all perseverance, and ^e supplication for all saints;

19 And ^f for me, that ^g utterance may be given unto me, ^h that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known ⁱ the mystery of the gospel:

^j xi. 36. Acts i. 14. vi. 4. x. 2. xii. 5. Rom. xii. 12. Phil. iv. 6. 1 Thes. v. 17. 2 Tim. i. 3. a 1 Kings viii. 52. 54. 59. ix. 3. Esth. iv. 8. Dan. ix. 20. Hos. xii. 4. 1 Tim. ii. 1. Heb. v. 7. b ii. 22. Zech. xii. 10. Rom. viii. 15. 26. 27. Gal. iv. 6. Jude 20. c Matt. xxvi. 41. Mark xiii. 33. xiv. 38. Luke xxi. 36. xxii. 46. Col. iv. 2. 1 Pet. iv. 7. d Gen. xxxii. 24-28. Matt. xv. 25-28. Luke xi. 5-8. xviii. 1-8. e See on f. 19.-iii. 8. 18. Phil. i. 4. Col. i. 4. Philem. 5. f Rom. xv. 30. 2 Cor. i. 11. Phil. i. 19. Col. iv. 5. 1 Thes. v. 25. 2 Thes. iii. 1. Philem. 22. Heb. xiii. 18. g Acts ii. 4. 1 Cor. i. 5. 2 Cor. viii. 7. h Acts iv. 13. 29. 31. ix. 27. 29. xiii. 46. xiv. 3. xviii. 26. xix. 8. xxviii. 31. 2 Cor. iii. 12. Marg. vii. 4. Phil. i. 20. 1 Thes. ii. 2. i i. 9. iii. 3, 4. 1 Cor. ii. 7. iv. 4. Col. i. 26, 27. ii. 2. 1 Tim. iii. 16.

20 For which ^k I am an ambassador ^l in ^m bonds: that ⁿ therein I may speak ^o boldly, as I ought to speak.

21 ¶ But ^p that ye also may know my affairs, and how I do, ^q Tychicus, ^r a beloved brother, and ^s faithful minister in the Lord, shall make known to you all things:

22 Whom ^t I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might know our affairs, and ^u that he might comfort your hearts.

23 ^v Peace ^w be to the brethren, ^x and love with faith, from God the Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

24 ^y Grace ^z be with all them that ^a love our Lord Jesus Christ ^b in ^c sincerity. ^d Amen.

iv. 6. 1 Pet. v. 12. r Phil. ii. 19. 25. Col. iv. 8. 1 Thes. iii. 2. 2 Thes. ii. 17. s See on Rom. i. 7. 1 Cor. i. 3.-Gen. xliii. 23. 1 Sam. xxv. 6. Ps. cxxii. 6-9. John xiv. 27. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Pet. v. 14. Rev. i. 4. t Gal. v. 6. 1 Thes. i. 3. v. 8. 2 Thes. i. 3. 1 Tim. i. 14. Philem. 5-7. u Col. iv. 18. 2 Tim. iv. 22. Tit. iii. 15. Heb. xiii. 25. 1 Pet. v. 14. x See on John xxi. 15-17. 1 Cor. xvi. 22. y Or, with incorruption. Tit. ii. 7. z See on Matt. vi. 13. xxviii. 20.

k Prov. xiii. 17. l. xxxiii. 7. 2 Cor. v. 20. m See on iii. 1. iv. 1. 2 Sam. x. 2-6. n Or, a chain. Acts xxviii. 20. 2 Tim. i. 16. o Or, thereof. p See on h. 19. Jer. i. 7, 8. 17. Ez. ii. 4-7. Matt. x. 27, 28. Acts v. 29. Col. iv. 4. 1 John iii. 16. Jude 3. q Phil. i. 12. Col. iv. 7. o Acts xx. 4. 2 Tim. iv. 12. Tit. iii. 12. p Col. iv. 9. Philem. 16. 2 Pet. iii. 15. q 1 Cor. iv. 17. Col. i. 7. 1 Tim. i. 3. 2 Cor. i. 3.-Gen. xliii. 23. 1 Sam. xxv. 6. Ps. cxxii. 6-9. John xiv. 27. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Pet. v. 14. Rev. i. 4. t Gal. v. 6. 1 Thes. i. 3. v. 8. 2 Thes. i. 3. 1 Tim. i. 14. Philem. 5-7. u Col. iv. 18. 2 Tim. iv. 22. Tit. iii. 15. Heb. xiii. 25. 1 Pet. v. 14. x See on John xxi. 15-17. 1 Cor. xvi. 22. y Or, with incorruption. Tit. ii. 7. z See on Matt. vi. 13. xxviii. 20.

THE

EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

PHILIPPIANS.

The manner in which the apostle and his associates were led to pass over from Asia into Europe, and to begin their labours at Philippi in Macedonia, as well as their success, and the persecution by which Paul and Silas were driven thence, have been already considered. (Notes, Acts, &c. xvi.) The apostle had once afterwards visited Philippi, though few particulars are recorded. (Note, Acts xx. 1-6.) As this epistle was manifestly written from Rome, and during the latter part of the apostle's first imprisonment in that city, nearly twelve years had passed since he first preached at Philippi; but the conduct of the Christians there had uniformly been so exemplary, and their grateful affection to him so fully evinced, that he had only to rejoice over them with heartfelt gratitude, while he poured out his prayers for them, and affectionately animated them to persevere and press forward in their heavenly course. Some cautions, indeed, against deceivers of different descriptions, whose base conduct and awful doom he declares in most expressive terms, are joined with his exhortations. Not one censure, however, is passed or implied, on any of the Philippians, but unqualified commendation and confidence. (Note, Rev. ii. 8-11.) It is evident that

Epaphroditus, who had been sent with a supply of money to the apostle at Rome, and who seems to have been a pastor, and perhaps the principal pastor, of the Church, conveyed the epistle to Philippi. He had, either by his journey to Rome, or by his zealous labours in assisting the apostle, when in that city, brought a dangerous sickness upon himself; the tidings of which so afflicted the Philippians, and their sorrow, when made known to Epaphroditus, so distressed him, that the apostle was induced to send him back sooner than he had intended, though to his own inconvenience. The subjects treated on, and the instructions to be deduced from them, need not be anticipated. (Note, ii. 24-30.) It is undeniable, that the epistle was not sent long before the two years of the apostle's imprisonment at Rome were ended, which the Oxford Bible supposes to have taken place about the close of A. D. 65.—According to this I have dated the epistle, (though many fix an earlier date for it,) on a full conviction that more years were spent in the various labours of this great apostle than are generally supposed; yet, at the same time, not considering the subject as of great importance.

CHAPTER I.

The apostle addresses the Philippians, 1, 2; shewing his thankfulness to God for their fellowship in the gospel to that time; his love to them; and his confidence in them as to the future, 3-8; and states the blessings for which he prayed in their behalf, 9-11. He informs them that his imprisonment at Rome had conduced to the furtherance of the gospel, 12, 13; so that many had been rendered more bold in preaching it, in which he greatly rejoices, though some did it from corrupt motives, 14-18; knowing that this will turn to his salvation, and trusting that Christ will be magnified in his body, whether by life or death, 19, 20. He declareth that he is prepar-

ed for either event; that to depart, and be with Christ, would be far better for him; but that, as his life would be useful to them, he doubts in his choice, and supposes that he shall live, and be set at liberty, that he may further their joy of faith, by coming to them, 21-26. He exhorts them to walk worthy of their profession; to be of one mind in striving for the gospel; and to suffer cheerfully for Christ, as they had already been called to do, 27-30.

^a PAUL and ^b Timotheus, ^c the servants of Jesus Christ, to all ^d the saints in Christ Jesus, ^e Rom. i. 7. 1 Cor. i. 2. 2 Cor. i. 1. Eph. i. 1. 15. 2 Thes. i. 10.

a See on Rom. ii. 1. 1 Cor. i. 1. b Acts xvi. 1-3. 1 Cor. xvi. 10. 2 Cor. i. 1. Col. i. 1. 1 Thes. i. 1. 2 Thes. i. 1. 1 Tim. i. 2. Heb. xiii. 23. c Mark xiii. 34. John xii. 26. Tit. i. 1. Jam. i. 1. 2 Pet. i. 1. Jude 1. Rev. i. 1. xix. 10. xxii. 9. d Rom. i. 7. 1 Cor. i. 2. 2 Cor. i. 1. Eph. i. 1. 15. 2 Thes. i. 10.

e Acts vi. 12, &c.
 1 Thes. ii. 2.
 f Acts i. 20. 1
 Tim. iii. 1, 2.
 Tit. i. 7. 1 Pet.
 ii. 25. Rev. i.
 20. ii. 1. 8. 12.
 g Acts vi. 1-7. 1
 Tim. iii. 8. 10.
 12, 13.
 h See on Rom. i. 7.
 i See on Rom. i.
 8. vi. 17. 1 Cor.
 i. 4.
 k Eph. i. 15, 16.
 Col. i. 3, 4. 1
 Thes. i. 3. 3. iii.
 9. 2 Thes. i. 3.
 2 Tim. i. 3.
 l Philem. 4, 5.
 m Or, *mention*.
 n 9-11. See on
 Rom. i. 9.
 o ii. 2. iii. 18. iv.
 1. Luke xv. 7.
 10. Col. ii. 5. 1
 Thes. ii. 19, 20.
 Philem. 7. 2 John
 4.
 p 7. Acts xvi. 15.
 Rom. vi. 17. xv.
 27. 1 Cor. i. 9.
 Eph. ii. 19-22.
 iii. 6. Col. i. 21
 -23. Philem. 17.
 Heb. iii. 14. 2
 Pet. i. 1. 1 John
 i. 3. 7.
 q 2 Cor. i. 15. ii.
 3. vii. 16. ix. 4.
 Gal. v. 10. 2
 Thes. iii. 4.
 Philem. 21.
 r 20. ii. 13. Acts
 xli. 18. xvi. 14.
 Rom. viii. 28-
 30. Eph. ii. 4-
 10. Col. ii. 12.
 2 Thes. ii. 13.
 14. Tit. iii. 4-
 6. Heb. xiii. 20.
 21. Jam. i. 16-
 18. 1 Pet. i. 2, 3.
 s Ps. cxxviii. 8.
 Eph. iv. 12. 1
 Thes. v. 23, 24.
 1 Thes. i. 11. 1
 Pet. v. 10.
 t Or, *finish it*.
 Heb. xii. 2.
 u 10-See on 1
 Cor. i. 8.
 v 1 Cor. xiii. 7. 1
 Thes. i. 2-5. v.
 5. Heb. vi. 9, 10.
 w 2 Cor. iii. 2. vii.
 3.
 x Or, *ye have me
 in your heart*.
 Gal. v. 6. 1 John
 iii. 14.
 y Acts xvi. 23-25.
 xx. 23. Eph. iii.
 1. iv. 1. vi. 20. 2 Tim. i. 8. ii. 9. Heb. x. 23, 24.
 z 17. 14. Or, *partakers with me of grace*. See on 4-
 1 Cor. ix. 23. Heb. iii. 1. 1 Pet. iv. 13. v. 1. y See on Rom. i.
 6. iv. 1. Gal. i. 20. 2 ii. 20. iv. 1. 2 Cor. xiii. 9. Gal. iv. 19.
 Col. ii. 1. 1 Thes. ii. 8. 2 Tim. i. 4. a ii. 1. Is. xvi. 11. iun.
 16. Jer. xxi. 20. Luke i. 78. Marg. 2 Cor. vi. 12. vii. 15. Marg.
 Col. iii. 12. Philem. 12. 20. 1 John iii. 17. b See on 4. c iii.
 15, 16. Job xvii. 9. Prov. 19. 18. Matt. xiii. 31-33. 2 Cor. vii. 7.
 1 Thes. iii. 12. iv. 1. 9, 10. 2 Thes. i. 3. 1 Pet. i. 22. d 1 Cor.
 xiv. 20. Eph. v. 17. Col. i. 9. iii. 10. 2 Pet. i. 5. 6. iii. 18. 1 Or,
 sense. Heb. v. 14. Gr. e Is. viii. 15, 16. Am. v. 14, 15. Mic.
 iii. 2. John iii. 20. Rom. vi. 18. vii. 16. 22. viii. 7. xii. 2. 9.
 f Or, *try things that differ*. Joh. xii. 11. xxviii. 3. Rom. vii. 2.
 2 Cor. xi. 13-15. Eph. v. 10. 1 Thes. v. 21. Heb. v. 12-14.
 1 John iv. 1. Rev. ii. 2. f 16. Gen. xv. 6. Josh. xxi. 14.
 John i. 47. 2 Cor. i. 12. ii. 17. viii. 1. Eph. iv. 14. Marg. vi. 24.
 g Matt. xvi. 23. xxviii. 6. 7. xxvi. 53. Rom. xiv. 20, 21. xvi. 17.
 1 Cor. vii. 17. x. 32. 2 Cor. vi. 7. Gal. v. 11. 1 Thes. vi. 13.
 h See on 1 Cor. i. 8. i iv. 17. Pa. i. 3. viii. 12, 13. Is. v. 2.
 Luke xiii. 6-9. John xv. 2. 8. 16. Rom. vi. 23. xv. 28. 2 Cor.
 ix. 10. Gal. v. 22, 23. Eph. v. 9. Col. i. 6. 10. Heb. xii. 11. Jam.
 iii. 17, 18. k Pa. xvi. 14, 15. Is. ix. 21. Is. x. 11. Matt. v.
 16. John xv. 4. 5. 8. 1 Cor. x. 31. 2 Thes. v. 12. Heb. xiii. 14, 15.
 1 Pet. ii. 5. 9. 12. iv. 16. 11. 1 Acts xxi. 28. Rom. xxi. 28.
 xxviii. m Ex. xxviii. 11. Eccl. ix. 1. Ps. lxxvi. 10. Acts vii. 5.
 xi. 19-21. Rom. viii. 28, 29. 3 Tim. ii. 9. n Acts xx. 23. 28.
 xli. 11-13. xxvii. 29. 31. xxviii. 17. 20. Eph. iii. i. iv. 1. vi.
 Col. iv. 3. 18. o Or, *for Christ*. 1 Pet. i. 12-14. p Or, *ye
 are's court*. iv. 22. q Or, *to all others*. 1 Thes. i. 5. 9. o iv.
 3. Col. i. 7.

which are at ^c Philippi, with ^e the
 bishops ^z and deacons:

2 ^b Grace *be* unto you, and peace
 from God our Father, and *from*
 the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 I ^t thank my God ^k upon every
 * remembrance of you.

4 (Always, ⁱ in every prayer of
 mine for you all, making request
^m with joy,)

5 For ⁿ your fellowship in the
 gospel, from the first day until
 now:

6 Being ^o confident of this very
 thing, that he which hath ^p begun
 a good work in you, ^q will ^t per-
 form *it* until ^r the day of Jesus
 Christ.

7 Even as ^s it is meet for me to
 think this of you all, ^t because ^{*} I
 have you in my heart, inasmuch
^u as both in my bonds, ^{*} and in the
 defence and confirmation of the
 gospel, ye all are ^t partakers of my
 grace.

8 For ^v God is my record, ^{*} how
 greatly I long after you all ^{*} in the
 bowels of Jesus Christ.

9 And ^b this I pray, that ^c your
 love may abound yet more and more,
^d in knowledge, and *in* all ^t judg-
 ment;

10 That ^e ye may [§] approve
 things that are excellent; ^t that ye
 may be sincere, ^z and without of-
 fence ^b till the day of Christ;

11 Being ⁱ filled with the fruits
 of righteousness, which ^{*} are by
 Jesus Christ, unto the glory and
 praise of God.

12 ¶ But I would ye should un-
 derstand, brethren, ⁱ that the things
 which *happened* unto me have fallen
 out ^m rather unto the furtherance
 of the gospel;

13 So that ⁿ my bonds ^{*} in Christ
 are manifest in all ^t the palace, and
^t in all other *places*;

14 And many of the ^o brethren
 in the Lord, ^p waxing confident by
 my bonds, are much more bold to
 speak the word ^q without fear.

15 Some indeed ^r preach Christ
^{*} even of envy and strife; ^{*} and
 some also of good-will:

16 The one preach Christ of
 contention, ^{*} not sincerely, ^{*} suppos-
 ing to add affliction to my bonds.

17 But the other of love, knowing
 that ^r I am set for the defence of
 the gospel.

18 ^{*} What then? Notwithstand-
 ing, every way, ^{*} whether in pre-
 tence, or in truth, ^b Christ is preach-
 ed; ^c and I therein do rejoice, yea,
 and will rejoice.

19 For ^d I know that this shall
 turn to my salvation, ^e through your
 prayer, and the supply of ⁱ the Spi-
 rit of Jesus Christ,

20 According to my ^z earnest
 expectation, and *my* hope, that ^b in
 nothing I shall be ashamed, but
 that ⁱ with all boldness, as always,
 so now also ^k Christ shall be mag-
 nified in my body, ⁱ whether it *be*
 by life or by death.

21 For to me ^m to live *is* Christ,
 and ⁿ to die *is* gain.

22 But if I ^o live in the flesh,
^p this *is* the fruit of my labour: yet
 what I shall choose ^q I wot not.

23 For I am ^r in a strait betwixt
 two, having ^{*} a desire to depart,
 and to be ^r with Christ; which is
^{*} far better:

24 Nevertheless, ^{*} to abide in the
 flesh *is* more needful for you.

25 And, having ^r this confidence,
 I know that I shall abide and con-
 tinue with you all, ^{*} for your fur-
 therance and ^{*} joy of faith;

26 That ^b your rejoicing may be
 more abundant in Jesus Christ for
 me, by my coming to you again.

27 Only ^{*} let your conversation
 be as it becometh ^d the gospel of
 Christ: that ^e whether I come and
 see you, or else be absent, ⁱ I may
 hear of your affairs, ^t that ye stand
 fast ^b in one spirit, with one mind
 striving together for ⁱ the faith of
 the gospel;

28 And ^{*} in nothing terrified by
 your adversaries: which is to them

1 Thes. v. 20. 1 Pet. 24. John xiii. 27, 28, xx. 17. Acts xv. 24.
 xvi. 14. Rom. xiv. 20-21. 1 Cor. xv. 31. 2 Cor. ix. 16. Col. i. 24.
 2 Tim. iv. 5-7. 2 Pet. i. 13-15. m See on 20. n 21. 1 Cor.
 i. 30. Gal. vi. 14. Col. iii. 4. o 23. Is. lvi. 7. 7. Rom. viii.
 36-39. 1 Cor. iii. 23. 2 Cor. v. 1. 6. 9. 1 Thes. iv. 13-14. Rev.
 xiv. 13. p 24. 2 Cor. x. 5. Gal. ii. 20. Col. iii. 1. 1 Pet. iv. 2.
 q Ps. lxxi. 18. Is. xlviii. 10, 19. r Cor. xiv. 15. xxviii. 14. 2 Cor.
 xiii. 15. Luke xii. 50. 2 Cor. vi. 12. s Luke i. 28. 30. John
 xvi. 2. 2 Cor. v. 2. 2 Tim. iv. 6. t John vi. 30. 37. Ps. xlv. 13.
 Luke xvi. 30. xxviii. 45. John xiii. 3. xvi. 17. Acts xvi. 24. 2 Cor. v.
 9. 1 Thes. iv. 17. Rev. vii. 13. u Ps. xvi. 11. v 13. xxviii. 14. xxviii.
 24-26. Rev. vii. 14-17. x 22. 23. 24. John xvi. 28. Acts xv.
 20-21. y 24. Acts xv. 25. z Luke xiii. 35. John xvi.
 16-17. Acts xvi. 25. xiv. 21. Rom. x. 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

Acts iv. 23-31.
 2 Cor. i. 3-7.
 Eph. iii. 13. vi.
 19, 20. Col. iv.
 4. 1 Thes. ii. 2.
 q Luke i. 74. xii.
 5-7.
 r 16. 18. Acts i.
 42. viii. 7. 35.
 ix. 20. x. 25. xi.
 20. 1 Cor. i. 23.
 2 Cor. i. 12. iv.
 5. 1 Tim. iii.
 16.
 s Is. 8. Matt. xiii.
 5. Rom. xvi. 17.
 18. 1 Cor. iii. 3.
 4. xii. 3. 2 Cor.
 xii. 20. Gal. ii.
 4. Jam. iv. 8. 6.
 t 17. 1 Pet. v. 2-
 4.
 u See on f. 10. 2
 Cor. ix. 17. iv.
 1, 2.
 x Job vi. 14. xvi.
 4. Ps. lxxi. 26.
 y 7. Rom. i. 13-
 17. 1 Cor. ix. 16.
 17. Gal. ii. 7. 8.
 1 Tim. i. 7. 2
 Tim. i. 11, 12.
 iv. 6. 7. Luke
 xvi. 14. Acts
 xiii. 1. xxvi. 1.
 24. 2 Thim. iv.
 16. Gr.
 z Rom. iii. 9. vi.
 15. 1 Cor. x. 19.
 xiv. 15.
 a 14-17. Matt.
 xviii. 14. Mark
 xii. 40.
 b See on r. 15.
 c Mark ix. 38-40.
 Luke ix. 49, 50.
 1 Cor. xv. 11.
 2 John 7-11.
 d Rom. viii. 28. 2
 Cor. iv. 17. 1
 Pet. i. 7-9.
 e 2 Cor. i. 11.
 Eph. vi. 18, 19.
 f Rom. viii. 9.
 Gal. iv. 6. 1 Pet.
 i. 11.
 g Ps. lxxi. 3. Prov.
 8. 28. xxviii. 16.
 Rom. viii. 19.
 h Ps. xvi. 2. xxix.
 60, 116. Is. xlv.
 17. 1. 7. Is. 4.
 Rom. v. 3. iv.
 23. 2 Cor. vii.
 14. x. 5. 1 Pet.
 iv. 15. 1 John ii.
 28.
 i See on 14. 2
 Cor. vi. 14-16.
 k ii. 12. Rom. vi.
 17. 18. vii. 1.
 Cor. vi. 20. vii.
 34. 2 Cor. v. 15.
 l Acts xv. 24.
 xvi. 14. Rom. xiv.
 20-21. 1 Cor. xv.
 31. 2 Cor. ix. 16.
 Col. i. 24.
 2 Tim. iv. 5-7. 2 Pet. i. 13-15. m See on 20. n 21. 1 Cor.
 i. 30. Gal. vi. 14. Col. iii. 4. o 23. Is. lvi. 7. 7. Rom. viii.
 36-39. 1 Cor. iii. 23. 2 Cor. v. 1. 6. 9. 1 Thes. iv. 13-14. Rev.
 xiv. 13. p 24. 2 Cor. x. 5. Gal. ii. 20. Col. iii. 1. 1 Pet. iv. 2.
 q Ps. lxxi. 18. Is. xlviii. 10, 19. r Cor. xiv. 15. xxviii. 14. 2 Cor.
 xiii. 15. Luke xii. 50. 2 Cor. vi. 12. s Luke i. 28. 30. John
 xvi. 2. 2 Cor. v. 2. 2 Tim. iv. 6. t John vi. 30. 37. Ps. xlv. 13.
 Luke xvi. 30. xxviii. 45. John xiii. 3. xvi. 17. Acts xvi. 24. 2 Cor. v.
 9. 1 Thes. iv. 17. Rev. vii. 13. u Ps. xvi. 11. v 13. xxviii. 14. xxviii.
 24-26. Rev. vii. 14-17. x 22. 23. 24. John xvi. 28. Acts xv.
 20-21. y 24. Acts xv. 25. z Luke xiii. 35. John xvi.
 16-17. Acts xvi. 25. xiv. 21. Rom. x. 1. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

12 Thes. i. 5, 6. 1 an evident token of perdition,
 1 Pet. iv. 12—^m but to you of salvation, ⁿ and that
 14.
^m Matt. v. 10—12. of God.
 Rom. viii. 17. 29 For unto you ^o it is given in
 2 Tim. ii. 10, 11. the behalf of Christ, ^p not only to
ⁿ Gen. xlix. 18. believe on him, but also to suffer
 Ps. l. 23. lxxviii. for his sake;
 19, 20. Is. xii. 30 Having ^q the same conflict
 2. Luke iii. 6. which ye saw in me, and ^r now
^o Acts v. 41. Rom. v. 3. Jam. i. 2. hear to be in me.
 1 Pet. iv. 13.
^p Matt. xvi. 17. John i. 12, 13. vi. 44, 45. Acts xiii. 38. xiv. 27.
 Eph. ii. 8. Col. ii. 12. Jam. i. 17, 18. q John xvi. 33. Rom.
 viii. 35—37. 1 Cor. iv. 9—14. xv. 30—32. Eph. vi. 11—18. Col.
 ii. 1. 1 Thes. ii. 14, 15. iii. 2—4. 2 Tim. ii. 10—12. iv. 7. Heb. x.
 32, 33. xii. 4. Rev. ii. 10, 11. xii. 11. r Acts xvi. 19—40. 1
 Thes. ii. 2. s See on 13.

CHAP. II.

The apostle earnestly, and by the most affecting topics, exhorts his brethren to humble, condescending, and self-denying love, 1—4; after the example of Christ, in his incarnation, humiliation, and death on the cross, as terminating in his glorious exaltation, 5—11. He exhorts them to diligence, in working out their own salvation, as depending on the grace of God, 12, 13; and to profess the Gospel, and adorn it, among their neighbours, by a harmless and blameless example, in such a manner, that he might rejoice with them at the day of Christ, in the success of his labours, 12—16; and assuring them, that he should joyfully become a martyr for their sakes; and exhorting them to rejoice with him, 17, 18. He hopes to send Timothy to them shortly, whom he highly commends, 19—23; as he does also Epaphroditus, their messenger to him; who had been sick, and was grieved that they had heard it; and, as God had mercifully restored him, longed to return to them, 24—27. The apostle therefore sends him back; exhorts them highly to value him, and such as he, seeing he had disregarded his life, to supply their lack of service, 28—30.

I *There be* therefore ^a any consolation in Christ, ^b if any comfort of love, ^c if any fellowship of the Spirit, ^d if any bowels and mercies,

2 ^e Fulfil ye my joy, ^f that ye be ^g like-minded, having the same love, *being* of ^h one accord, ⁱ of one mind.

3 *Let* ^j nothing be done through strife or vain glory; ^k but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.

4 ^l Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.

5 ^m Let ⁿ this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:

6 Who, ^o being ^p in the form of God, ^q thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

7 But ^r made himself of no reputation, and took upon him ^s the form of a servant, and was made ^t in the ^u likeness of men:

8 And being found ^v in fashion as a man, ^w he humbled himself, ^x and became obedient unto death, ^y even ^z the death of the cross.

9 Wherefore ^a God also hath highly exalted him, ^b and given him a name which is above every name:

10 That at the name of Jesus ^c every knee should bow, of *things* ^d in heaven, and *things* ^e in earth, and *things* ^f under the earth;

11 And *that* ^g every tongue should confess, that Jesus Christ ^h is Lord, ⁱ to the glory of God the Father,

12 ¶ Wherefore, ^j my beloved, ^k as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, ^l work out your ^m own salvation ⁿ with fear and trembling:

13 For it is ^o God which worketh in you, both ^p to will and to do of *his* ^q good pleasure.

14 Do all things ^r without murmurings and ^s disputings:

15 That ye may be ^t blameless ^u and ^v harmless, ^w the sons of God, without ^x rebuke, in the midst of ^y a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ^z ye shine as lights in the world;

16 ^a Holding forth ^b the word of life; ^c that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, ^d that I have not run in vain, neither ^e laboured in vain.

17 Yea, ^f and if I be ^g offered upon ^h the sacrifice and service of your faith, ⁱ I joy, and rejoice with you all.

18 For the same cause also ^j do ye ^k rejoice with me.

8 And being found ^v in fashion as a man, ^w he humbled himself, ^x and became obedient unto death, ^y even ^z the death of the cross.

9 Wherefore ^a God also hath highly exalted him, ^b and given him a name which is above every name:

10 That at the name of Jesus ^c every knee should bow, of *things* ^d in heaven, and *things* ^e in earth, and *things* ^f under the earth;

11 And *that* ^g every tongue should confess, that Jesus Christ ^h is Lord, ⁱ to the glory of God the Father,

12 ¶ Wherefore, ^j my beloved, ^k as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, ^l work out your ^m own salvation ⁿ with fear and trembling:

13 For it is ^o God which worketh in you, both ^p to will and to do of *his* ^q good pleasure.

14 Do all things ^r without murmurings and ^s disputings:

15 That ye may be ^t blameless ^u and ^v harmless, ^w the sons of God, without ^x rebuke, in the midst of ^y a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ^z ye shine as lights in the world;

16 ^a Holding forth ^b the word of life; ^c that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, ^d that I have not run in vain, neither ^e laboured in vain.

17 Yea, ^f and if I be ^g offered upon ^h the sacrifice and service of your faith, ⁱ I joy, and rejoice with you all.

18 For the same cause also ^j do ye ^k rejoice with me.

^c Ps. xlviii. 49. Marg. Matt. x. 32. John ix. 22. xii. 42. Rom. x. 9. xv. 9. 1 John iv. 2. 15. 2 John 7. Rev. iii. 5. d Ps. ex. 1. Jer. xxiii. 6. Luke ii. 11. John xx. 28. Acts ii. 36. x. 36. Rom. x. 9—12. xiv. 11. 1 Cor. viii. 6. xii. 3. xv. 47. e John v. 23. xiii. 31, 32. xiv. 13. 23. xvi. 14, 15. xvii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 21. f iv. 1. 1 Cor. iv. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 11. g i. 5. 27. 29. h iii. 13, 14. Prov. x. 16. xiii. 4. Matt. xi. 12. 29. Luke xiii. 23, 24. John vi. 27—29. Rom. ii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 24—27. xv. 58. Gal. vi. 7—9. 1 Thes. ii. 3. Heb. iv. 11. vi. 10, 11. xii. 1. 2 Pet. i. 5—10. iii. 18. i i. 19. Rom. xiii. 11—14. 1 Cor. ix. 20—23. 2 Tim. ii. 10. k Ezra x. 3. Ps. ii. 11. cxix. 120. Is. lxvi. 2. 5. Acts ix. 6. xvi. 29. 1 Cor. ii. 3. 2 Cor. vii. 15. Eph. vi. 5. Heb. iv. 1. xii. 28, 29. l 2 Chr. xxx. 12. Is. xxvi. 12. Jer. xxxi. 33. xxxii. 39. John iii. 27. Acts xi. 21. 2 Cor. xii. 5. Heb. xiii. 21. Jam. i. 15—17. m 1 Kings viii. 58. 1 Chr. xxix. 14—18. Ezra i. 1. 5. vii. 27. Neh. ii. 4. Ps. ex. 3. cxix. 36. cxli. 4. Prov. xxi. 1. John vi. 45. 65. Eph. ii. 4. 5. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. Tit. iii. 4, 5. 1 Pet. i. 3. n Luke xii. 32. Rom. ix. 11. 16. Eph. i. 5. 9. 11. ii. 8. 2 Thes. i. 11. 2 Tim. i. 9. o 3. Ex. xvi. 7, 8. Num. xiv. 27. Ps. cvi. 25. Matt. xx. 11. Mark xiv. 5. Acts vi. 1. 1 Cor. x. 10. Jam. v. 9. Jude 16. p Prov. xiii. 10. xv. 17, 18. Mark ix. 33, 34. Acts v. 2. 7. 39. Rom. xii. 18. xiv. 1. xvi. 17. 1 Cor. i. 10—12. iii. 3—5. 2 Cor. xii. 20. Gal. v. 15. 26. Eph. iv. 31, 32. 1 Thes. v. 13. 15. 1 Tim. vi. 3—5. Heb. xii. 14. Jam. i. 20. iii. 14—18. iv. 1. 1 Pet. iii. 11. q Luke i. 6. 1 Cor. i. 8. Eph. v. 27. 1 Thes. v. 23. 1 Tim. iii. 2. 10. v. 7. Tit. i. 6. 2 Pet. iii. 14. r Matt. x. 16. Rom. xvi. 19. Marg. Heb. vii. 26. s Or, sincere. i. 10. t Matt. v. 45. 48. Luke vi. 35. 36. 2 Cor. vi. 17, 18. Eph. v. 1, 2. 7, 8. 1 Pet. i. 14—17. ii. 9, 10. 1 John iii. 1—3. u 1 Tim. v. 14. 20. Tit. ii. 10, 15. Rev. iii. 19. v Deut. xxxii. 5, 6. Ps. cxv. 5. Matt. xvii. 17. Acts xx. 30. f Or, shine ye. Is. lx. 1, 2. Matt. v. 14—16. John v. 35. Eph. v. 8. Is. i. 27. Ps. xl. 9, 10. lxxi. 17. 18. Matt. x. 27. Luke xii. 8. Rom. x. 8—16. Rev. xvii. 13. y John vi. 63. 8. Acts xiii. 26. 2 Tim. ii. 15—17. Heb. iv. 12, 13. 1 Pet. i. 23. 1 John i. 1. z i. 26. 2 Cor. i. 14. 1 Thes. ii. 19. 20. a Is. xlix. 4. Gal. ii. 2. iv. 11. 1 Thes. iii. 5. b 30. i. 20. Acts xx. 24. xxi. 13. 2 Cor. xii. 15. c 1 Thes. ii. 8. 2 Tim. iv. 6. 1 John iii. 16. f Gr. poured forth. Num. xxviii. 7. Is. liii. 12. d iv. 18. Rom. xii. 1. xv. 16. Heb. xiii. 15, 16. 1 Pet. ii. 5. e Col. i. 24. 1 Thes. iii. 7—9. f iii. 1. iv. 4. Eph. iii. 13. Jam. i. 2—4.

s Matt. xvii. 2.
 Mark ix. 2, 3.
 Luke ix. 29.
 t Prov. xv. 33.
 Acts viii. 33.
 Heb. v. 5—7.
 xii. 2.
 u Ps. xl. 6—8. Is.
 l. 5, 6. John iv.
 34. xv. 10. Heb.
 v. 8, 9. x. 7—
 9.
 x Deut. xxi. 23.
 Ps. xxii. 16.
 John x. 18. xii.
 28—32. xiv. 31.
 Gal. iii. 13. Tit.
 ii. 14. Heb. xii.
 2. 1 Pet. ii. 24.
 iii. 18.
 y Gen. xli. 15. Ps.
 ii. 6—12. viii. 5
 —8. xiv. 6, 7.
 lxx. 29, 30. lxxii.
 17—19. xci. 14.
 ex. 1—5. Is. ix.
 7. xlix. 6—8. lii.
 13. liii. 12. Dan.
 ii. 44, 45. vii. 14.
 Matt. xi. 27.
 xxviii. 18. Luke
 x. 22. John iii.
 35, 36. v. 22—
 27. xiii. 3. xvii.
 1—3. 5. Acts ii.
 32—36. v. 31.
 Rom. xiv. 9—11.
 1 Cor. xv. 24—
 27. Heb. ii. 9.
 xii. 2. 2 Pet. i.
 17. Rev. i. 5. v.
 12. xi. 15. xix.
 16.
 z Ps. lxxxix. 27.
 Eph. i. 20—23.
 Col. i. 18. Heb.
 i. 4. 1 Pet. iii.
 22.
 a Gen. xli. 43. Is.
 xlv. 23—25.
 Matt. xxvii. 29.
 Rom. xi. 4. xiv.
 10, 11. Eph. iii.
 14. Heb. i. 6.
 Rev. iv. 10. v.
 13, 14.
 b Matt. xii. 40.
 John v. 28, 29.
 Eph. iv. 9. Rev.
 xx. 13.
 c Ps. ex. 1. Jer.
 x. 36. Rom. x.
 9—12. xiv. 11. 1 Cor. viii. 6. xii. 3. xv. 47.
 d Ps. ex. 1. Jer.
 x. 36. Rom. x.
 9—12. xiv. 11. 1 Cor. viii. 6. xii. 3. xv. 47.
 e John v. 23. xiii.
 31, 32. xiv. 13. 23. xvi. 14, 15. xvii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 21.
 f iv. 1. 1 Cor. iv. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 11.
 g i. 5. 27. 29. h iii. 13, 14. Prov.
 x. 16. xiii. 4. Matt. xi. 12. 29. Luke xiii. 23, 24. John vi. 27—29.
 Rom. ii. 7. 1 Cor. ix. 24—27. xv. 58. Gal. vi. 7—9. 1 Thes. ii. 3.
 Heb. iv. 11. vi. 10, 11. xii. 1. 2 Pet. i. 5—10. iii. 18.
 i i. 19. Rom. xiii. 11—14. 1 Cor. ix. 20—23. 2 Tim. ii. 10.
 k Ezra x. 3. Ps. ii. 11. cxix. 120. Is. lxvi. 2. 5. Acts ix. 6. xvi. 29. 1 Cor.
 ii. 3. 2 Cor. vii. 15. Eph. vi. 5. Heb. iv. 1. xii. 28, 29.
 l 2 Chr. xxx. 12. Is. xxvi. 12. Jer. xxxi. 33. xxxii. 39. John iii. 27. Acts xi.
 21. 2 Cor. xii. 5. Heb. xiii. 21. Jam. i. 15—17.
 m 1 Kings viii. 58. 1 Chr. xxix. 14—18. Ezra i. 1. 5. vii. 27. Neh. ii. 4. Ps.
 ex. 3. cxix. 36. cxli. 4. Prov. xxi. 1. John vi. 45. 65. Eph. ii. 4.
 5. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. Tit. iii. 4, 5. 1 Pet. i. 3.
 n Luke xii. 32. Rom. ix. 11. 16. Eph. i. 5. 9. 11. ii. 8. 2 Thes. i. 11. 2 Tim.
 i. 9.
 o 3. Ex. xvi. 7, 8. Num. xiv. 27. Ps. cvi. 25. Matt. xx.
 11. Mark xiv. 5. Acts vi. 1. 1 Cor. x. 10. Jam. v. 9. Jude 16.
 p Prov. xiii. 10. xv. 17, 18. Mark ix. 33, 34. Acts v. 2. 7. 39.
 Rom. xii. 18. xiv. 1. xvi. 17. 1 Cor. i. 10—12. iii. 3—5. 2 Cor.
 xii. 20. Gal. v. 15. 26. Eph. iv. 31, 32. 1 Thes. v. 13. 15. 1 Tim.
 vi. 3—5. Heb. xii. 14. Jam. i. 20. iii. 14—18. iv. 1. 1 Pet. iii. 11.
 q Luke i. 6. 1 Cor. i. 8. Eph. v. 27. 1 Thes. v. 23. 1 Tim. iii.
 2. 10. v. 7. Tit. i. 6. 2 Pet. iii. 14. r Matt. x. 16. Rom. xvi.
 19. Marg. Heb. vii. 26. s Or, sincere. i. 10. t Matt. v.
 45. 48. Luke vi. 35. 36. 2 Cor. vi. 17, 18. Eph. v. 1, 2. 7, 8. 1
 Pet. i. 14—17. ii. 9, 10. 1 John iii. 1—3. u 1 Tim. v. 14. 20.
 Tit. ii. 10, 15. Rev. iii. 19. v Deut. xxxii. 5, 6. Ps. cxv. 5.
 Matt. xvii. 17. Acts xx. 30. f Or, shine ye. Is. lx. 1, 2. Matt.
 v. 14—16. John v. 35. Eph. v. 8. Is. i. 27. Ps. xl. 9, 10. lxxi.
 17. 18. Matt. x. 27. Luke xii. 8. Rom. x. 8—16. Rev. xvii. 13.
 y John vi. 63. 8. Acts xiii. 26. 2 Tim. ii. 15—17. Heb. iv. 12, 13.
 1 Pet. i. 23. 1 John i. 1. z i. 26. 2 Cor. i. 14. 1 Thes. ii. 19.
 20. a Is. xlix. 4. Gal. ii. 2. iv. 11. 1 Thes. iii. 5. b 30.
 i. 20. Acts xx. 24. xxi. 13. 2 Cor. xii. 15. c 1 Thes. ii. 8. 2
 Tim. iv. 6. 1 John iii. 16. f Gr. poured forth. Num. xxviii.
 7. Is. liii. 12. d iv. 18. Rom. xii. 1. xv. 16. Heb. xiii. 15, 16.
 1 Pet. ii. 5. e Col. i. 24. 1 Thes. iii. 7—9. f iii. 1.
 iv. 4. Eph. iii. 13. Jam. i. 2—4.

The apostle exhorts to joy in the Lord, and gives cautions against false teachers, 1, 2; shews that Christians are the true circumcised, 3; and that he had better grounds of carnal confidence, than most had who relied in the law, 4-6; but that he counted this, and all other things, as loss and dung, compared to the knowledge of Christ, and the righteousness of God by faith in him, 7-9; desiring also to know the power of his resurrection, and to be conformed to him, even in suffering and death; if so be he might attain to the resurrection of the just, 10, 11. He owns that he was not yet perfected, but that he anxiously and earnestly sought this high

24. Acts ix. 6. *See on* *John* i. 41. *See on* *1 Thes.* iii. 4. **15 Now, ye Philippians know**
Jam. i. 22. 2 Pet. i. 10. 1 John iii. 22. n 7. Rom. xv. 33.
xvi. 20. 1 Cor. xiv. 33. 2 Cor. v. 19, 20. xiii. 11. 1 Thes. v. 23.
Heb. xiii. 20, 21. o Is. viii. 10. xli. 10. Matt. i. 23. xviii.
20. 2 Tim. iv. 22. p *See on* iii. 1. 3.—2 Cor. vii. 6, 7. q 2
Cor. xi. 9. Gal. vi. 6. r Or, *is returned*. Ps. lxxxv. 6. Hos. xiv.
7. r Gal. vi. 10. s 1 Cor. iv. 11, 12. 2 Cor. vi. 18. viii. 9.
xi. 27. t ii. 8. Gen. xxviii. 20. Ex. ii. 21. Matt. vi. 31—34.
Luke iii. 14. 1 Tim. vi. 6—9. Heb. x. 24. xiii. 5, 6. u 1 Cor.
iv. 9—13. 2 Cor. vi. 4—10. x. 1. 10. xi. 7. 7—10. x Deut.
xxxii. 10. Neh. ix. 20. Is. viii. 11. Jer. xxxi. 19. Matt. xi. 29. xiii.
52. Eph. iv. 20, 21. y John xv. 4. 7. 2 Cor. iii. 4, 5. z *See*
on 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Eph. iii. 16. vi. 10. Col. i. 11.—1s. xl. 29—31.
xli. 10. xlv. 24. u 1 Kings viii. 18. 2 Chr. vi. 8. Matt. xvi.
21. 3 John 5—8. b 18. i. 7. Rom. xv. 27. 1 Cor. ix. 10, 11.
Gal. vi. 6. 1 Tim. vi. 18. Heb. x. 34. xii. 16.

23 The ^b grace of our Lord Je-
sus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

28. Rom. i. 8. 2 Cor. vii. 21. Philom. 4. p Gen. xlii. 17.
15. Deut. viii. 3, 4. Neh. ix. 15. Ps. xiii. 1-2. Job. i. 2-3.
lxxiv. 11. cant. 5-9. Prov. iii. 9, 10. x. 24, 25. Mal. iii. 10.
Luke xii. 30-33. 2 Cor. ix. 8-11. q Ps. xxxv. 2. Job. 28.
cxxx. 7. Rom. ix. 23. xi. 33. Eph. i. 7. 1 Th. ii. 7. iii. 1.
Col. i. 27. Job. 16. 1 Tim. vi. 17. r Rom. viii. 10. 2 Cor.
iv. 17. 1 Thes. ii. 12. 1 Pet. v. 1, 10. s Job. 11. Ps. lxxv.
19. cxv. 1. Matt. vi. 9, 13. Rom. vi. 15. xvi. 27. Eph. iii. 21.
1 Tim. i. 17. Jude 23. Rom. i. 6. ii. 9-11. v. 12. vii. 12. viii.
13. xiv. 7. t 23. See on Matt. vi. 13. xxviii. 40. u See on
Rom. xvi. 1-16. x i. 1. 1 Cor. i. Eph. i. 4. y Rom.
xvi. 21, 22. Gal. ii. 3. Col. iv. 10-14. Philom. 3, 24. z Rom.
xvi. 16. 2 Cor. xvi. 17. Heb. xiii. 24. 1 Pet. v. 13. 1 John 13
a i. 13. b See on Rom. xvi. 20. 24. 2 Cor. xvi. 14.

H 11

CHAP. I.

a See on Rom. i. 1. The apostle salutes the saints at Colosse, 1, 2; 1 Cor. i. 1. 2 Cor. i. 1. **b** Phil. i. 1. 1 Thes. i. 1. 2 Thes. i. 1. Philem. 1. **c** See on 1 Cor. i. 2. Gal. iii. 9. Eph. i. 1. **d** See on Rom. i. 7. 1 Pet. i. 2. 2 Pet. i. 2. Jude 2. Rev. i. 4. **e** See on Rom. i. 8. 9. Eph. i. 15. 16. Phil. i. 3-5. 1 Thes. i. 2. **f** 9-13. Eph. iii. 14-19. Phil. i. 9-11. 1 Thes. iii. 10-13. 2 Thes. ii. 16, 17. 2 Tim. i. 3. **g** 2 Cor. vii. 7. Eph. i. 15. 1. Thes. iii. 6. 3 John 3, 4. **h** Gal. v. 6. 1 Thes. i. 3. iv. 9, 10. 2 Thes. i. 3. Philem. 5. 1 Pet. i. 21-23. 1 John iii. 14. 23. iv. 16. 23. 27. Acts xxiii. 6. xxiv. 15. xxvi. 6, 7. 1 Cor. xiii. 13. xv. 19. Gal. v. 5. Eph. i. 18, 19. 2 Thes. ii. 16. Heb. vii. 19. 1 Pet. iii. 15. 1 John iii. 3. **k** Ps. xxxi. 19. Matt. vi. 19, 20. Luke xii. 33. 2 Tim. iv. 8. 1 Pet. i. 3, 4. **l** iii. 16. Acts x. 36. xiii. 26. Rom. x. 8. 2 Cor. v. 19. vi. 7. Eph. i. 13. 1. Thes. ii. 13. 1 Tim. i. 15. 1 Pet. ii. 2. **m** 23. Ps. xlviii. 3. Matt. xxiv. 14. xxviii. 19. Mark xvi. 15. Rom. x. 18. xv. 19. xvi. 26. 2 Cor. x. 14. 10. Mark iv. 8. 26-29. John xv. 16. Acts xiii. 24. Rom. i. 13. xv. 28. Eph. v. 9. Phil. i. 11. iv. 17. **n** Ps. ex. 3. Acts xi. 18. xvi. 14. xxvi. 18. 1 Cor. xv. 10, 11. 2 Cor. vi. 1. Eph. iv. 23. 24. 1 Thes. i. 4. ii. 13. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. Tit. ii. 11. 1 Pet. i. 2, 3. **p** iv. 12. Philem. 23. **q** See on Phil. ii. 19-22. 25. r Num. xii. 7. Matt. xxiv. 45. xxv. 21. 1 Cor. iv. 2. 17. vii. 25. 2 Cor. xi. 23. Eph. vi. 21. 2 Tim. ii. 2. Heb. ii. 17. iii. 2. s 4. Rom. v. 5. xv. 30. Gal. v. 22. 2 Tim. i. 7. 1 Pet. i. 22. t 4. 6. Rom. i. 8-10. Eph. i. 15, 16. 1 Sam. xii. 23. Acts xxi. 5. Phil. i. 4. 1 Thes. i. 3. v. 17. 2 Thes. i. 11. 2 Tim. i. 3, 4. Philem. 4. x Eph. i. 15-20. iii. 14-19. Phil. i. 9-11. y iv. 12. Ps. cxliii. 10. John vii. 17. Rom. xii. 2. Eph. v. 10, 17. vi. 5. Heb. x. 36. xiii. 21. 1 Pet. ii. 15. iv. 2. 1 John ii. 17. z iii. 15. iv. 5. Jam. i. 5. iii. 18. a ii. 6. iv. 5. Mic. iv. 5. Rom. iv. 12. vi. 4. Eph. iv. 1. v. 2. 15. Phil. i. 27. 1 Thes. ii. 12. b iii. 20. Prov. xvi. 7. Phil. iv. 18. 1 Thes. iv. 1. 2 Tim. ii. 4. Heb. xi. 5. xiii. 16. 1 John iii. 22. John xv. 8. 16. Gal. v. 22, 23. d i. 10. Phil. i. 11. Tit. iii. 1. 14. Heb. xiii. 21. 2 Pet. i. 8. e i. 5-8. ii. 19. Is. liii. 11. Dan. xii. 4. Hab. ii. 14. John xvii. 3. 2 Cor. ii. 14. iv. 6. ix. 8. Eph. i. 17. iv. 17. 2 Pet. i. 2, 3. iii. 18. 1 John v. 20, 21. e See on 2 Cor. xii. 2. Eph. iii. 16. vi. 10. Phil. iv. 13. f Ex. xv. 6. Ps. lxxiii. 2. Acts i. 8. 2 Cor. iv. 7. Jude 25. g Prov. xxiv. 10. Acts v. 41. Rom. ii. 7. v. 3-5. 2 Cor. vi. 8. 6. xii. 9, 10. 1 Thes. iii. 3, 4. 2 Tim. ii. 1-3. Heb. x. 34-39. xi. 34-39. xii. 1, 2. Jam. i. 2-4. v. 7, 8. 2 Pet. i. 6. Rev. xiv. 12, 13.

PAUL, ^a an apostle of Jesus Christ, by the will of God, and

^b Timotheus our brother,

² To ^c the saints and faithful brethren in Christ, which are at Colosse: ^d Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

³ We ^e give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, ^f praying always for you,

⁴ Since ^g we heard of your ^h faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love *which ye have* to all the saints;

⁵ For ⁱ the hope which is ^k laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in ^l the word of the truth of the gospel;

⁶ Which ^m is come unto you, as *it is* in all the world; ⁿ and bringeth forth fruit, as *it doth* also in you, since the day ye heard of *it*, and ^o knew the grace of God in truth:

⁷ As ye also learned of ^p Epaphras, ^q our dear fellow-servant, who is for you ^r a faithful minister of Christ;

⁸ Who also declared unto us your ^s love in the Spirit.

⁹ For this cause we also, ^t since the day we heard *it*, ^u do not cease to pray for you, and to desire ^v that ye might be filled with the knowledge ^y of his will, in all ^z wisdom and spiritual understanding:

¹⁰ That ^a ye might walk worthy of the Lord, unto ^b all pleasing, being ^c fruitful in every good work, and ^d increasing in the knowledge of God;

¹¹ ^e Strengthened with all might, according to ^f his glorious power, ^g unto all patience and long-suffering with joyfulness;

¹² Giving thanks unto ^h the Father, which hath ^k made us meet to be ^l partakers of ^m the inheritance of the saints ⁿ in light:

¹³ Who hath ^o delivered us from ^p the power of darkness, ^q and hath translated *us* into ^r the kingdom of ^s his dear Son:

¹⁴ In whom we have redemption through his blood, *even* ^t the forgiveness of sins:

¹⁵ Who is ^u the image of ^v the invisible God, ^w the First-born ^x of every creature:

¹⁶ For ^y by him were all things created, that are ^z in heaven, and that are in earth, visible, and invisible, whether *they be* ^a thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created ^b by him, and for him.

¹⁷ And ^c he is before all things, ^d and by him all things consist.

¹⁸ And ^e he is the Head of the body, the church: who is ^f the Beginning, ^g the First-born from the dead; ^h that ⁱ ^j in all *things* he might have the pre-eminence.

¹⁹ For ^k ^l it pleased *the Father*, that in him should all Fulness dwell;

²⁰ And, ^m having ⁿ made peace through the blood of his cross, by him ^o to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, *I say*, whether *they be* ^p things in earth, or things in heaven.

²¹ And you, that were ^q sometime alienated, and enemies ^r in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled,

²² In ^s the body of his flesh through death, ^t to present you holy, and unblameable, and unreprouvable ^u in his sight:

²³ If ^v ye continue in the faith, ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l

Aug. 1, 1875. Feb. 1, 1876. May 1, 1876. Sept. 1, 1876. Dec. 1, 1876.
 Jan. 1, 1877. April 1, 1877. July 1, 1877. Oct. 1, 1877. Nov. 1, 1877.

CHAP. III.

13 And you, being ^e dead in your sins, and ^a the uncircumcision of your flesh hath ^x he quickened together with him, ^y having forgiven you all trespasses ;

14 ^z Blotting out ^a the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and ^b took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross ;

15 And ^c having spoiled ^d principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, ^e triumphing over them ^{*} in it.

16 Let no man therefore ^f judge you ^{*} in ^g meat, or in drink, or [†] in respect ^h of an holy-day, or of ⁱ the new moon, ^k or the sabbath days :

17 Which are ^l a shadow of things to come : but ^m the body is of Christ.

18 Let ⁿ no man [†] beguile you of your reward, [§] in a voluntary humility and ^o worshipping of angels, ^p intruding into those things which he hath not seen, ^q vainly puffed up by his ^r fleshly mind.

19 And ^s not holding the Head, ^t from which ^u all the body, ^v by joints and bands, having ^x nourishment ministered, and ^y knit together, ^z increaseth with the increase of God.

20 Wherefore, ^a if ye be dead with Christ ^b from the ^{*} rudiments of the world, why, as though ^c living in the world, are ye ^d subject to ordinances ?

21 (^e Touch not, taste not, handle not ;

22 Which all are ^f to perish with the using ;) ^g after the commandments and doctrines of men.

23 Which things have indeed ^h a shew of wisdom in ⁱ will-worship, and humility, and [†] neglecting of the body ; not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh.

^{*} Or, *in himself.*
^f Rom. xiv. 3. 10—13. 1 Cor. x. 28—31. Gal. ii. 12, 13. Jam. iv. 11.
^g Lev. xi. 2—47. xvii. 10—15. Deut. xiv. 3. &c. Ez. iv. 14. Matt. xv. 11. Acts xi. 3—18. xv. 20. Rom. xiv. 2. 6. 14—17. 20. 21. 1 Cor. viii. 7—13. 1 Tim. iv. 3—5. Heb. ix. 10. xiii. 9. [†] Or, *in part.* ^h Lev. xxiii. Num. xxviii. xxix. Deut. xvi. 1—17. Neh. viii. 9. x. 31. Ps. xlii. 4. Rom. xiv. 1. Num. x. 10. xxviii. 11. 14. 1 Sam. xx. 5. 18. 2 Kings iv. 23. 1 Chr. xxiii. 31. Neh. x. 33. Ps. lxxxi. 3. Is. i. 13. Ez. xlv. 17. xlv. 1—3. Am. viii. 5. Gal. iv. 10. ^k Lev. xvi. 31. xxiii. 3. 24. 32. 39. 1 John i. 17. Heb. viii. 5. ix. 9. x. 1. ^m Matt. xi. 28, 29. Heb. iv. 1—11. ⁿ 4. 8. Gen. iii. 13. Num. xiv. 18. Matt. xxiv. 24. Rom. xvi. 18. 2 Cor. xi. 3. Eph. v. 6. 2 Pet. ii. 14. 1 John ii. 26. iv. 1, 2. 2 John 7—11. Rev. xii. 9. xiii. 8. 14. [†] Or, *judge against you.* 16. [§] Gr. *being a voluntary in humility.* 23. Is. lvii. 9. ^o Dan. xi. 38. Heb. Rom. i. 25. 1 Cor. viii. 5. 6. 1 Tim. iv. 1. Gr. Rev. xix. 10. xxi. 8. 9. ^p Deut. xxix. 29. Ps. cxxxix. 1, 2. Ez. xiii. 3. ^q 8. 1 Cor. iv. 18. viii. 1. xiii. 4. ^r Rom. viii. 6—8. 1 Cor. iii. 3. 2 Cor. xii. 20. Gal. v. 19, 20. Jam. iii. 14—16. iv. 1—6. ^s 6—9. i. 18. Gal. i. 6—9. v. 2—4. 1 Tim. ii. 4—6. ^t Eph. iv. 15, 16. ^u Joh. x. 9—12. Ps. cxxxix. 15, 16. ^x John xv. 4—6. Rom. xi. 17. Eph. v. 29. ^y 2. John xvii. 21. Acts iv. 32. Rom. xii. 4, 5. 1 Cor. i. 10. x. 16, 17. xii. 12—27. Eph. iv. 3. Phil. i. 27. ii. 2—5. 1 Pet. iii. 8. ^z i. 10. 1 Cor. iii. 6. Eph. iv. 16. 1 Thes. iii. 12. iv. 10. 2 Thes. i. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 18. ^a iii. 3. Rom. vi. 2—11. vii. 4—6. Gal. ii. 19, 20. vi. 14. 1 Pet. iv. 1—3. ^b See on 8. —Eph. ii. 15. ^c Or, *elements.* ^c John xv. 19. xvii. 14—16. 2 Cor. x. 3. Jam. iv. 4. 1 John v. 19. ^d See on 14. 16.—Gal. iv. 9—12. Heb. xiii. 9. ^e Gen. iii. 3. Is. lii. 11. 2 Cor. vi. 17. 1 Tim. iv. 3. ^f Mark vii. 18, 19. John vi. 27. 1 Cor. vi. 13. ^g Is. xxix. 13. Dan. xi. 37. Matt. xv. 3—9. Mark vii. 7—13. Tit. i. 14. Rev. xxii. 18. ^h Gen. iii. 5, 6. Matt. xxiii. 27, 28. 2 Cor. xi. 13—15. 1 Tim. iv. 3. 8. ⁱ See on 18. 22. [†] Or, *punishing, or, not sparing.* Eph. v. 29.

The apostle exhorts Christians to seek, and set ^a their affections on, things above ; as risen with Christ, and following him to heaven, 1—4 ; to mortify carnal lusts, to put away malice, and to seek conformity to Christ in holiness, 5—11 ; especially in love of each other, readiness to forgive injuries, and gratitude to God, 12—15 : to keep close to the word of truth, to abound in grateful praises, and to do all in the name of Christ, 16, 17. The duties of wives and husbands, 18, 19 ; of children and parents, 20, 21 ; and of servants, 22—25.

IF ye then be ^a risen with Christ, ^b seek those things which are ^c above, ^c where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

2 ^d Set your ^{*} affection on things above, ^e not on things on the earth.

3 For ye ^f are dead, and ^g your life is ^h hid with Christ in God.

4 When Christ, *who is* ⁱ our Life, shall ^k appear, then shall ^l ye also appear with him in glory.

5 ^m Mortify therefore your ⁿ members which are upon the earth ; ^o fornication, uncleanness, ^p inordinate affection, ^q evil concupiscence, and ^r covetousness, which is idolatry :

6 For ^s which things' sake the ^t wrath of God cometh on the ^u children of disobedience.

7 In the which ^v ye also walked some time, when ye lived in them.

8 But now ye also ^x put off all these ; ^y anger, wrath, malice, ^z blasphemy, ^a filthy communication out of your mouth.

9 ^b Lie not one to another, seeing that ^c ye have put off the old man with his deeds ;

10 And have ^d put on ^e the new man, which is ^f renewed in ^g knowledge ^h after the image of him that created him :

11 Where ⁱ there is neither Greek nor Jew, ^k circumcision nor ^l uncircumcision, ^m Barbarian, Scy-

thian, ⁿ 20. 2 Tim. i. 1. 1 John i. 1, 2. v. 12. Rev. ii. 7. xxi. 1. 14. ^k 1 Tim. vi. 14. 2 Tim. iv. 8. Tit. ii. 13. Heb. ix. 28. 1 Pet. v. 4. 1 John ii. 28. iii. 2. 1 Ps. xvii. 15. lxxiii. 24. Is. xxv. 8, 9. Matt. xiii. 43. John vi. 39, 40. xiv. 3. xvii. 24. 1 Cor. xv. 43. 2 Cor. iv. 17. Phil. iii. 21. 1 Thes. iv. 17. 2 Thes. i. 10—12. Jude 25. ^m Rom. vi. 6. viii. 13. Gal. v. 24. ⁿ Rom. vii. 5. 23. Jam. iv. 1. ^o Matt. xv. 19. Mark vii. 21, 22. Rom. i. 29. 1 Cor. v. 1. 10. 11. vi. 9. 13. 18. 2 Cor. xii. 31. Gal. v. 19—21. Eph. v. 3. 1 Thes. iv. 3. Heb. xii. 16. xiii. 4. Rev. xxi. 8. xxii. 15. ^p Rom. i. 26. 1 Thes. iv. 5. ^q Rom. vii. 7, 8. 1 Cor. x. 6—8. Eph. iv. 19. 1 Pet. ii. 11. ^r 1 Cor. vi. 10. Gal. v. 19—21. —See on Eph. v. 3. 5. ^s See on Eph. v. 6. ^t Is. lv. 4. Ez. xvi. 45, 46. Eph. ii. 2, 3. 1 Pet. i. 14. 2 Pet. ii. 14. ^u ii. 13. Rom. vi. 19, 20. vii. 5. 1 Cor. vi. 11. Eph. ii. 2. Tit. iii. 3. 1 Pet. iv. 3, 4. ^v 5. 9. Eph. iv. 22. Heb. xii. 1. Jam. i. 21. 1 Pet. ii. 1. ^y Ps. xxxvii. 8. Prov. xvii. 14. xix. 19. xxix. 22. Matt. v. 22. Rom. xiii. 13. 1 Cor. iii. 3. 2 Cor. xii. 20. Gal. v. 15, 20, 26. Eph. iv. 26, 31, 32. 2 Tim. ii. 23, 24. Jam. i. 20. iii. 14—16. ^z Lev. xxiv. 11—16. Mark vii. 28. 1 Tim. i. 13. 20. Jam. ii. 7. Jude 8. Rev. xvi. 9. ^a Eph. iv. 29. v. 4. Jam. iii. 4—6. 2 Pet. ii. 7. 18. Jude 8. 13. ^b Lev. xix. 11. Is. lxiii. 8. Jer. ix. 3—5. Zeph. iii. 13. Zech. viii. 16. John viii. 44. Eph. iv. 25. 1 Tim. i. 10. Tit. i. 12, 13. Rev. xxi. 8. 27. xxii. 15. ^c 8. Rom. vi. 6. Eph. iv. 22. ^d 12. 14. Job xxix. 14. Is. lii. 1. lix. 17. Rom. xiii. 12, 13. 1 Cor. xv. 53. 54. Gal. iii. 27. Eph. iv. 24. ^e Ez. xi. 19. xviii. 31. xxxvi. 20. 2 Cor. v. 17. Gal. vi. 15. Eph. ii. 10, 15. iv. 24. Rev. xxi. 5. ^f Ps. li. 10. Rom. xii. 2. Eph. iv. 13. Heb. vi. 6. ^g John xvii. 3. 2 Cor. iii. 18. iv. 6. 1 John ii. 3. 5. ^h Gen. i. 26, 27. Eph. iv. 23, 24. 1 Pet. i. 14, 15. ⁱ Ps. cxviii. Is. xix. 23—25. xlix. 6. lii. 10. lxxi. 18—22. Jer. xvi. 19. Hos. ii. 23. Am. ix. 12. Mic. iv. 2. Zech. ii. 11. viii. 20—23. Mal. i. 11. Matt. xii. 18—21. Acts v. 34, 35. xiv. 46—48. xv. 17. xxvi. 17. 18. Rom. iii. 29. iv. 10, 11. ix. 24—26. 30, 31. ^k 12. xv. 9—13. 1 Cor. xii. 13. Gal. iii. 28. Eph. iii. 6. ^l 1 Cor. vii. 19. Gal. v. 6. vi. 15. ^m 1 Acts xxviii. 2. 4. Rom. ii. 14. 1 Cor. xiv. 11.

in 1 Cor. vii. 21.
22. Eph. vi. 8.
ii. 10. 1 Cor. i.
29, 30. iii. 21—
23. Gal. iii. 29.
vi. 14. Paul. ii.
7—9. 1 John v.
11, 12, 2 John 9.
• John vi. 56, 57.
xv. 23. xv. 5.
xvii. 23. Rom.
viii. 10, 11. Gal.
iii. 20. Eph. i. 23.
ii. 17. 1 John
v. 20.
p See on d. 10.
q Is. xlii. 2. xlv. 4.
lxxv. 9, 22. Matt.
xxiv. 22, 24, 31.
Mark xiii. 20, 22.
27. Luke xlviii. 7.
Rom. viii. 22—
33. ix. 11, x. 5—
7. 2 Tim. ii. 10.
Tit. i. 1. 1 Pet. i.
2. 2 Pet. i. 10.
2 John i. 13.
Rev. xvii. 14.
r Rom. viii. 29.
Eph. i. 4, 1 Thes.
i. 4—6. 2 Thes.
ii. 13, 14.
s Jer. xxix. 3. Ez.
xvi. 3. Rom. i.
7. Eph. ii. 4, 5.
2 Tim. i. 9. Tit.
iii. 4—6. 1 John
iv. 19.
t Is. liiii. 15. Jer.
xxxi. 20. Luke
i. 78. Marg. Phil.
i. 8. ii. 1. 1 John
iii. 17.
u Rom. xii. 9, 10.
Gal. v. 6, 22, 23.
Eph. iv. 32. Phil.
ii. 2—4. 1 Thes.
v. 15. Jam. iii.
17, 18. 1 Pet. iii.
8—11. 2 Pet. i.
5—8. 1 John iii.
14—20.
x Rom. xv. 1, 2.
2 Cor. vi. 5. Gal.
vi. 2. Eph. iv.
2.
y Matt. v. 44. vi.
12, 14, 15. xlviii.
21, 35. Mark xi.
25. Luke vi. 35
not with eye-service, as [•] men—
—37. vi. 4. xlviii. 3, 4. xlviii. 34. Jam. ii. 13. [•] Or, *com-*
plaint. Matt. xviii. 15—17. 1 Cor. vi. 7, 8. 2 Luke
2—24. vii. 49—50. 1 Cor. ii. 10. Eph. iv. 32. v. 2. 1 Pet. ii. 21.
John xiii. 34. xv. 12. Rom. xiii. 9. 1 Cor. xiii. 1 Thes. iv. 9.
1 Tim. i. 5. 1 Pet. i. 8. 2 Pet. i. 7. 1 John iii. 23. iv. 21. b Eph.
i. 4. 1 John iv. 7—12. c Ps. xlviii. 11. Is. xlviii. 3. xlviii. 5. Jam.
15, 19. John xiv. 27. xlviii. 33. Rom. v. 1. xiv. 17. xv. 13. 2 Cor. v.
19—21. Eph. ii. 12—19. v. 1. Phil. iv. 7. d 1 Cor. vi. 15. Eph.
ii. 16. iv. 16. e 17. i. 12. ii. 7. Ps. c. 4. cvii. 22. cxvi. 17. Jam.
ii. 9. Luke xlviii. 16—18. Rom. i. 21. 2 Cor. iv. 15. xi. 11. Eph. v.
20. Phil. iv. 6. 1 Thes. v. 14. 1 Tim. i. 1. Heb. xii. 15. Rev. vii.
12. f John v. 29, 30. 2 Tim. iii. 15. Heb. iv. 12, 13. 1 Pet. i.
11, 12. Rev. xix. 10. g Deut. vi. 6—9. xl. 18—20. Job xvi.
12. Ps. cxv. 11. Jer. xv. 16. Luke ii. 51. John xv. 7. 1 John ii.
14, 24, 27. 2 John 2. h 1 Tim. vi. 17. Tit. iii. 6. Marg. i.
9. 1 Kings iii. 9—12. 20. Prov. ii. 6, 7. xiv. 3. xviii. 1. Is. vi. 2.
Eph. i. 17. v. 17. Jam. i. 5. iii. 17. k v. 24. Rom. ix. 14.
1 Thes. iv. 18. v. 11, 15. 2 Thes. iii. 15. Heb. vii. 12—16.
l Matt. xxvi. 30. 1 Cor. xiv. 26. Eph. v. 19. Jam. v. 11. m 1 Chr.
xxvi. 7. Neh. xii. 26. Ps. xxviii. 7. cxv. 54. Cant. i. 1. Is. v. 1.
xxvi. 1. xxv. 29. Rev. v. 9. xiv. 1. xv. 3. n iv. 6. Ps. xxviii. 7.
xxx. 11, 12. xlviii. 6, 7. lxxiii. 4—6. lxxv. 23. cxii. 1, 2. cxlviii. 1.
1 Cor. xiv. 15. o 21. p 23. 2 Chr. xxxv. 20, 21. Prov. iii. 6.
Rom. iv. 6—8. 1 Cor. v. 31. q 3 Thes. ii. 17. 1 John iii. 18.
r Mic. iv. 5. Matt. xxviii. 19. Acts iv. 30. xiv. 12. Phil. i. 11.
1 Thes. iv. 1, 2. s i. 12. ii. 7. Rom. i. 8. Eph. v. 20. 1 Thes.
v. 18. Heb. xii. 15. 1 Pet. i. 5, 9. v. 11. t Eph. i. 17. Phil.
ii. 11. 1 Thes. i. 1. Heb. i. 4. 1 John ii. 23. u Gen. iii. 16.
Eccl. i. 20. 1 Cor. xi. 3. xiv. 34. Eph. v. 22—24. 33. 1 Tim. ii. 14.
Tit. ii. 2. 1 Pet. iii. 1—6. v Acts v. 2. v. 2. v. 3. v. 1.
y Gen. ii. 23, 24. xlviii. 67. Prov. v. 14, 19. Eccl. v. 9. Mal. ii. 14—
16. Luke xiv. 26. Eph. v. 24, 28, 29, 33. 1 Pet. iii. 7. z 21.
Rom. iii. 14. Eph. iv. 31. Jam. iii. 14. a Gen. xxvii. 7.
Ex. xv. 12. Lev. xix. 3. Dent. xvi. 19—21. xxviii. 16. Prov. vi.
20. xv. 20. xxx. 11, 17. Ez. xlv. 7. Mal. v. 6. Matt. vi. 4—6.
xix. 10. Eph. vi. 1—3. b 22. Heb. v. 24. Tit. ii. 6.
c i. 10. Phil. iv. 18. Heb. xiii. 21. d Ps. ciii. 12. Prov. iii.
12. iv. 1—4. See on Eph. vi. 4. 1 Thes. ii. 11. Heb. xii. 4—11.
e Ps. cxliii. 2. Mal. i. 6. Matt. viii. 9. Luke vi. 46. vii. 2. Eph.
vi. 5—7. 1 Tim. vi. 1, 2. Tit. ii. 9, 10. Philem. 16. 1 Pet. ii. 14,
19. f Gal. ii. 10. 1 Thes. ii. 6

thian, ^m bond ^{not} free: ⁿ but Christ
is all, ^o and in all.

12 ^p Put on therefore, ^q as the
elect of God, ^r holy and ^s beloved,
^t bowels of ^u mercies, kindness,
humbleness of mind, meekness,
long-suffering;

13 ^v Forbearing one another, and
^y forgiving one another, if any man
have a ^z quarrel against any:
^a even as Christ forgave you, so
also *do* ye.

14 And above all these things
put on ^b a charity, which is ^c the
bond of perfectness.

15 And let ^d the peace of God
rule in your hearts, ^e to the which
also ye are called in one body;
^f and be ye thankful.

16 Let ^g the word of Christ
^h dwell in you ⁱ richly in ^j all wis-
dom; ^k teaching and admonishing
one another, ^l in psalms, and hymns,
^m and spiritual songs, ⁿ singing
with grace in your hearts ^o to the
Lord.

17 And ^p whatsoever ye do ^q in
word or deed, *do* all ^r in the name
of the Lord Jesus, ^s giving thanks
to ^t God and the Father by him.

18 Wives, ^u submit yourselves
unto your own husbands, ^v as it is
fit in the Lord.

19 Husbands, ^y love *your* wives,
and be not ^z bitter against them.

20 Children, ^a obey *your* pa-
rents ^b in all things: for this is
^c well-pleasing unto the Lord.

21 Fathers, ^d provoke not your
children *to anger*, lest they be dis-
couraged.

22 Servants, ^e obey in all things
your masters according to the flesh;
^f not with eye-service, as ^g men—

—37. vi. 4. xlviii. 3, 4. xlviii. 34. Jam. ii. 13. [•] Or, *com-*
plaint. Matt. xviii. 15—17. 1 Cor. vi. 7, 8. 2 Luke
2—24. vii. 49—50. 1 Cor. ii. 10. Eph. iv. 32. v. 2. 1 Pet. ii. 21.
John xiii. 34. xv. 12. Rom. xiii. 9. 1 Cor. xiii. 1 Thes. iv. 9.
1 Tim. i. 5. 1 Pet. i. 8. 2 Pet. i. 7. 1 John iii. 23. iv. 21. b Eph.
i. 4. 1 John iv. 7—12. c Ps. xlviii. 11. Is. xlviii. 3. xlviii. 5. Jam.
15, 19. John xiv. 27. xlviii. 33. Rom. v. 1. xiv. 17. xv. 13. 2 Cor. v.
19—21. Eph. ii. 12—19. v. 1. Phil. iv. 7. d 1 Cor. vi. 15. Eph.
ii. 16. iv. 16. e 17. i. 12. ii. 7. Ps. c. 4. cvii. 22. cxvi. 17. Jam.
ii. 9. Luke xlviii. 16—18. Rom. i. 21. 2 Cor. iv. 15. xi. 11. Eph. v.
20. Phil. iv. 6. 1 Thes. v. 14. 1 Tim. i. 1. Heb. xii. 15. Rev. vii.
12. f John v. 29, 30. 2 Tim. iii. 15. Heb. iv. 12, 13. 1 Pet. i.
11, 12. Rev. xix. 10. g Deut. vi. 6—9. xl. 18—20. Job xvi.
12. Ps. cxv. 11. Jer. xv. 16. Luke ii. 51. John xv. 7. 1 John ii.
14, 24, 27. 2 John 2. h 1 Tim. vi. 17. Tit. iii. 6. Marg. i.
9. 1 Kings iii. 9—12. 20. Prov. ii. 6, 7. xiv. 3. xviii. 1. Is. vi. 2.
Eph. i. 17. v. 17. Jam. i. 5. iii. 17. k v. 24. Rom. ix. 14.
1 Thes. iv. 18. v. 11, 15. 2 Thes. iii. 15. Heb. vii. 12—16.
l Matt. xxvi. 30. 1 Cor. xiv. 26. Eph. v. 19. Jam. v. 11. m 1 Chr.
xxvi. 7. Neh. xii. 26. Ps. xxviii. 7. cxv. 54. Cant. i. 1. Is. v. 1.
xxvi. 1. xxv. 29. Rev. v. 9. xiv. 1. xv. 3. n iv. 6. Ps. xxviii. 7.
xxx. 11, 12. xlviii. 6, 7. lxxiii. 4—6. lxxv. 23. cxii. 1, 2. cxlviii. 1.
1 Cor. xiv. 15. o 21. p 23. 2 Chr. xxxv. 20, 21. Prov. iii. 6.
Rom. iv. 6—8. 1 Cor. v. 31. q 3 Thes. ii. 17. 1 John iii. 18.
r Mic. iv. 5. Matt. xxviii. 19. Acts iv. 30. xiv. 12. Phil. i. 11.
1 Thes. iv. 1, 2. s i. 12. ii. 7. Rom. i. 8. Eph. v. 20. 1 Thes.
v. 18. Heb. xii. 15. 1 Pet. i. 5, 9. v. 11. t Eph. i. 17. Phil.
ii. 11. 1 Thes. i. 1. Heb. i. 4. 1 John ii. 23. u Gen. iii. 16.
Eccl. i. 20. 1 Cor. xi. 3. xiv. 34. Eph. v. 22—24. 33. 1 Tim. ii. 14.
Tit. ii. 2. 1 Pet. iii. 1—6. v Acts v. 2. v. 2. v. 3. v. 1.
y Gen. ii. 23, 24. xlviii. 67. Prov. v. 14, 19. Eccl. v. 9. Mal. ii. 14—
16. Luke xiv. 26. Eph. v. 24, 28, 29, 33. 1 Pet. iii. 7. z 21.
Rom. iii. 14. Eph. iv. 31. Jam. iii. 14. a Gen. xxvii. 7.
Ex. xv. 12. Lev. xix. 3. Dent. xvi. 19—21. xxviii. 16. Prov. vi.
20. xv. 20. xxx. 11, 17. Ez. xlv. 7. Mal. v. 6. Matt. vi. 4—6.
xix. 10. Eph. vi. 1—3. b 22. Heb. v. 24. Tit. ii. 6.
c i. 10. Phil. iv. 18. Heb. xiii. 21. d Ps. ciii. 12. Prov. iii.
12. iv. 1—4. See on Eph. vi. 4. 1 Thes. ii. 11. Heb. xii. 4—11.
e Ps. cxliii. 2. Mal. i. 6. Matt. viii. 9. Luke vi. 46. vii. 2. Eph.
vi. 5—7. 1 Tim. vi. 1, 2. Tit. ii. 9, 10. Philem. 16. 1 Pet. ii. 14,
19. f Gal. ii. 10. 1 Thes. ii. 6

pleasers; but ^c in singleness of
heart, ^b fearing God:

23 And ^d whatsoever ye do, *do it*
heartily, ^e as to the Lord, and not
unto men;

24 Knowing that of the Lord ^f ye
shall receive the reward of the in-
heritance: for ^g ye serve the Lord
Christ.

25 But ^h he that doeth wrong
shall receive for the wrong which
he hath done: ⁱ and there is no
respect of persons.

Eph. v. 22. vi. 7. 1 Pet. ii. 13, 15. 1 i. 16. Gen. iii. 16. Ruth
ii. 12. Prov. vi. 18. Matt. v. 12. 46. vi. 1, 2, 4, 16. x. 41. Luke vi.
35. xiv. 14. Rom. ii. 6, 7. iv. 4, 5. 1 Cor. iii. 8. ix. 17, 18. Heb. ix.
15. v. 13. vi. 6. m John xiv. 26. Rom. i. 1. xiv. 18. 1 Cor. vi.
22. Gal. i. 10. Eph. vi. 6. 2 Pet. i. 1. Jude 1. n 1 Cor. v. 7, 8.
1 Thes. iv. 6. Phil. 18. o 2 Cor. v. 10. Heb. ix. 2. p iv. 1.
Lev. xix. 15. Deut. i. 17. 2 Sam. xiv. 14. 3 Chr. xiv. 7. Job xxxv.
19. xxxviii. 24. Luke xx. 21. Acts x. 34. Rom. ii. 11. Eph. vi. 9.
1 Pet. i. 17. Jude 16.

CHAP. IV.

Exhortations to masters to behave properly to
their servants, 1; to perseverance in prayer,
2—4; to prudence and editing speech, 5, 6.
The apostle commends Tychicus and Onesimus,
by whom he sent the epistle, 7—9; and
concludes with salutations, admonitions, and
directions, 10—18.

MASTER S, ^a give unto *your*
servants, that which is just
and equal; knowing that ^b ye also
have a Master in heaven.

2 ^c Continue in prayer, and
^d watch in the same with ^e thanks-
giving;

3 Withal, ^f praying also for us,
^g that God would open unto us a
door of utterance, to speak ^h the
mystery of Christ, ⁱ for which I am
also in bonds:

4 That ^j I may make it mani-
fest, ^k as I ought to speak.

5 ^l Walk in wisdom toward
^m them that are without, ⁿ redeem-
ing the time.

6 Let ^o your speech *be* alway
with grace, ^p seasoned with salt,
that ye may know ^q how ye ought
to answer every man.

7 All ^r my state shall ^s Tychicus
declare unto you, *who is* ^t a beloved
brother, and ^u a faithful minister,
and fellow-servant in the Lord:

8 When ^v I have sent unto you
for the same purpose, ^w that he might
know your estate, ^x and comfort
your hearts;

9 With ^y Onesimus, a faithful
and beloved brother, who is one of
you. They shall make known unto
you all things which *are done* here.

10 ^z Aristarchus, my fellow-pri-
soner, ^a saluteth you, ^b and Marcus,

2 Cor. ii. 14. Eph. vi. 20. m ix. 16. Matt. v. 16. Rom. xiv. 12.
1 Cor. xiv. 19. 24. Eph. v. 16. 17. Jam. i. 19. n 1 Cor.
v. 12, 13. 1 Thes. ii. 12. 1 Tim. iii. 7. 1 Pet. iii. 1. o See on
Eph. v. 16. p i. 15. Deut. vi. 5. xi. 1. 1 Chr. xviii. 24. Ps.
xxxviii. 30, 31. xl. 9, 10. xlv. 2. Is. xl. 16. lxxv. 16, 17, 24. lxxviii.
1, 4. cv. 2. cxvi. 13. 46. Prov. v. 21. vi. 5. vii. 21. 24. xvi. 18.
18. xvi. 11, 12. Eccl. v. 12. Mal. iii. 16, 17. Matt. xvi. 24. Mark
ix. 30. Eph. iv. 29. q Lev. ii. 13. 2 Kings vi. 25, 26. Matt. v.
13. Mark ix. 30. r Prov. ix. 4. Luke ix. 55—56. 1 Thes. ii.
13. s Eph. vi. 21—23. t Acts vi. 4. 2 Tim. iv. 12. Tit. ii.
12. u See on Eph. vi. 21. Phil. iv. 22. Phil. i. 20. 1 Thes. ii.
v. 1 Cor. ii. 2. 2 Cor. xiv. 25. Eph. vi. 22. Phil. i. 20. 1 Thes. ii.
v. 13. v. 14, 14. 2 Thes. ii. 15. 2 Tim. iv. 13. 1 Thes. ii. 11. 10. 2
Tim. iv. 2. Is. xl. 1. Is. x. 2. 2 Cor. i. 4. 7. 1 Thes. ii. 11. 10. 2
Tim. iv. 24. xxxv. 4. Philem. 24. x See on Rom. xiv. 21.
23. d Acts xiv. 12. xlv. 4. 12. xv. 20—26. 2 Tim. iv. 11. 1 Pet.
v. 12.

Matt. vi. 22.
Acts ii. 40. Eph.
vi. 4.

Gen. xlii. 18.
Neh. v. 9. 13.
Eccl. v. 7. viii. 12.
iii. 13. 2 Cor.
vii. 2.
i See on 17—2 Chr.
xxxv. 21. Pa.
xlviii. 5, 7. cxii. 1.
cxix. 10, 14, 145.
Eccl. ix. 10. Jer.
iii. 10. 1 Pet. i.
22.

k Zech. vii. 5—7.
Matt. vi. 16.
Rom. xiv. 6, 4.
Gen. iii. 16. Ruth
ii. 12. Prov. vi. 18. Matt. v. 12. 46. vi. 1, 2, 4, 16. x. 41. Luke vi.
35. xiv. 14. Rom. ii. 6, 7. iv. 4, 5. 1 Cor. iii. 8. ix. 17, 18. Heb. ix.
15. v. 13. vi. 6. m John xiv. 26. Rom. i. 1. xiv. 18. 1 Cor. vi.
22. Gal. i. 10. Eph. vi. 6. 2 Pet. i. 1. Jude 1. n 1 Cor. v. 7, 8.
1 Thes. iv. 6. Phil. 18. o 2 Cor. v. 10. Heb. ix. 2. p iv. 1.
Lev. xix. 15. Deut. i. 17. 2 Sam. xiv. 14. 3 Chr. xiv. 7. Job xxxv.
19. xxxviii. 24. Luke xx. 21. Acts x. 34. Rom. ii. 11. Eph. vi. 9.
1 Pet. i. 17. Jude 16.

Lev. xix. 13.
xxxv. 20—21. Dent.
xv. 15—18. xxxv.
14, 15. Num. v.
9—17. Job xlviii.
11, 12. xxxv. 13
—15. Is. lxxviii. 2.
8: 9. Jer. xxxv.
9—17. Mal. iii.
5. Jam. ii. 15.
v. 4.

b Eccl. v. 2. Matt.
xxviii. 2. 9. xlviii.
40—41. Luke xvi.
1—13. xlviii. 14.
Eph. vi. 9, 9.
Rom. xviii. 14.
xix. 16.

c Is. i. 9. 1 Sam.
viii. 21. Job xv.
4. xxxviii. 1—10.
Ps. li. 17. 16.
cxv. 4—5. See on
Luke xvi. 1.
Rom. xv. 12.
Eph. iv. 16. Phil.
iv. 6. 1 Thes. v.
17, 18.

d Matt. xxviii. 41.
Mark xiii. 33.
Luke xvi. 30.
1 Pet. iv. 7.
iii. 15, 17.

f Rom. xv. 30—
32. Eph. vi. 18.
Phil. i. 19. 1
Thes. v. 24.
Philem. 24. Heb.
xiii. 16, 17.

g 1 Cor. xvi. 9, 9
1 Cor. i. 10, 2
1 Thes. iii. 1, 2.
Heb. vi. 7, 8.

h See on i. 20. ii.
5, 5.

i Eph. i. 1. iv. 1.
Phil. i. 14, 14.
2 Tim. i. 15. ii.
9.

k Matt. i. 20, 27.
Acts iv. 26. 2
Cor. xii. 19.
1—4.

l 6. Acts v. 20.
1 Cor. ix. 4, 4.
2 Cor. ii. 14. Eph. vi. 20. m ix. 16. Matt. v. 16. Rom. xiv. 12.
1 Cor. xiv. 19. 24. Eph. v. 16. 17. Jam. i. 19. n 1 Cor.
v. 12, 13. 1 Thes. ii. 12. 1 Tim. iii. 7. 1 Pet. iii. 1. o See on
Eph. v. 16. p i. 15. Deut. vi. 5. xi. 1. 1 Chr. xviii. 24. Ps.
xxxviii. 30, 31. xl. 9, 10. xlv. 2. Is. xl. 16. lxxv. 16, 17, 24. lxxviii.
1, 4. cv. 2. cxvi. 13. 46. Prov. v. 21. vi. 5. vii. 21. 24. xvi. 18.
18. xvi. 11, 12. Eccl. v. 12. Mal. iii. 16, 17. Matt. xvi. 24. Mark
ix. 30. Eph. iv. 29. q Lev. ii. 13. 2 Kings vi. 25, 26. Matt. v.
13. Mark ix. 30. r Prov. ix. 4. Luke ix. 55—56. 1 Thes. ii.
13. s Eph. vi. 21—23. t Acts vi. 4. 2 Tim. iv. 12. Tit. ii.
12. u See on Eph. vi. 21. Phil. iv. 22. Phil. i. 20. 1 Thes. ii.
v. 1 Cor. ii. 2. 2 Cor. xiv. 25. Eph. vi. 22. Phil. i. 20. 1 Thes. ii.
v. 13. v. 14, 14. 2 Thes. ii. 15. 2 Tim. iv. 13. 1 Thes. ii. 11. 10. 2
Tim. iv. 24. xxxv. 4. Philem. 24. x See on Rom. xiv. 21.
23. d Acts xiv. 12. xlv. 4. 12. xv. 20—26. 2 Tim. iv. 11. 1 Pet.
v. 12.

c Rom. xvi. 2. sister's son to Barnabas, (touching
 3 John 8, 9.
 f Acts x. 45. xl. whom ye received commandments;
 2. Rom. iv. 12. if he come unto you, c receive him;)
 Gal. ii. 7, 8. 11 And Jesus, which is called Jus-
 Eph. ii. 11. Tit. tus, f who are of the circumcision.
 i. 10.
 g 7. 1 Cor. iii. 5— These only are my s fellow-workers
 9. 2 Cor. vi. 1. unto the kingdom of God, which
 Phil. iv. 3. have been b a comfort unto me.
 Phil. i. 24. 12 i Epaphras, who is one of you,
 h 2 Cor. vii. 6, 7. k a servant of Christ, saluteth you,
 1 Thes. iii. 7. l always * labouring fervently for
 i. 7. Phil. 23. l always * labouring fervently for
 k John xii. 26. you in prayers, m that ye may stand
 Gal. i. 10. 2 perfect and † complete in all the
 Pet. i. 1. will of God.
 l See on 2. Luke 13 For n I bear him record, that
 xxii. 44. Gal. iv. he hath a great zeal for you, and
 19. Heb. v. 7. them that are in o Laodicea, and
 Jam. v. 16. them in Hierapolis.
 * Or, striving. ii. 1. Rom. xv. 30.
 m See on i. 9. 22. 28. Matt. v. 48. 1 Cor. ii. 6. xiv. 20. 2 Cor. xiii. 11. Phil. iii. 12—
 15. 1 Thes. v. 23. Heb. v. 14. Jude 24. † Or, filled. Rom. xv. 14.
 n Rom. x. 2. 2 Cor. viii. 3. o 15, 16. ii. 1. Rev. i. 11. iii. 14—17.

14 p Luke, the beloved physician, p 2 Tim. iv. 11.
 and q Demas, greet you. Philem. 24.
 15 Salute the brethren which are q 2 Tim. iv. 10.
 in Laodicea, and Nymphas, and Philem. 24.
 s the church which is in his r See on c. 13.
 house. s Rom. xvi. 5. 1
 16 And when c this epistle is read Cor. xvi. 19.
 among you, cause that it be read Philem. 2.
 also in the church of the Laodi- t 1 Thes. v. 27.
 ceans; and that ye likewise read u Philem. 2.
 the epistle from Laodicea. x Lev. x. 3. Num.
 17 And say to u Archippus, xviii. 5. 2 Chr.
 * Take heed to v the ministry, xxix. 11. Ez.
 which thou hast received in the y xliv. 23, 24.
 Lord, that thou z fulfil it. Acts xx. 28.
 18 The salutation a by the hand 1 Tim. iv. 16.
 of me Paul. b Remember my vi. 11—14. 20.
 bonds. c Grace be with you. Amen. 2 Tim. iv. 1—5.
 a 1 Cor. xvi. 21. 2 Thes. iii. 17. b 2 Tim. i. 8. Heb. xiii. 8.
 c See on Rom. xvi. 20. 24. 2 Cor. xiii. 14. 1 Tim. vi. 21. 2 Tim.
 iv. 22. Heb. xiii. 25.

THE

FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

THESSALONIANS.

IN the notes on the concise narrative of the apostle's labours at Thessalonica, it has been shewn to be, at least, highly probable, that he continued there a considerable time, preaching to the Gentiles, beyond the three sabbath-days, on which he reasoned with the Jews in the synagogue, and that he was peculiarly successful. (Notes, Acts xvii. 1—15.) He was, however, at length constrained, by the persecution of the zealots for the Mosaic law, and the zealots for idolatry, who had formed a most unnatural coalition against him, to leave the newly planted church under heavy trials, and destitute of many advantages: for though it seems clear that pastors had been appointed over them, yet the pastors themselves must have been new and inexperienced converts. (Note, v. 12—15.) The apostle was, on this account, peculiarly solicitous about them; and Timothy having come to him at Athens, according to his appointment, he chose to be left alone in that city, that he might send this his faithful coadjutor to Thessalonica. But Timothy, returning to him at Corinth, brought him so good an account of them, that he was filled by it with joy and gratitude. He indeed exceedingly longed to visit them; but, having been repeatedly disappointed in his plans for that purpose, he at length wrote this epistle; which breathes a peculiar spirit of paternal love and affection, and shews that he considered the Christians at Thessalonica as equal, or superior, in faith and holiness, to those of any church to which he wrote.—It is clear, from these particulars, that this epistle was written from Corinth, and not from Athens, according to the spurious postscript; but, probably, soon after the apostle arrived at that city. This is supposed by some expositors to have been as early as A. D. 51; and by others A. D. 54; but, for reasons before given, a rather later date is here assigned to it. (Notes, Acts xv. 1—5. Preface to 1 Corinthians, Gal. ii. 1—5.) It is, however, generally agreed, that it was written before any other of the apostolical epistles; and some think, probably without sufficient reason, before any other part of the New Testament.—It was evidently the leading design of the apostle, in writing to the Thessalonians, to confirm them in the faith, and to animate them to a courageous profession of the Gospel, and the practice of all the duties of Christianity, notwithstanding the persecutions and trials to which they were exposed. In pursuance of his grand object, he was led to mention, with high approbation, the manner in which they had received the Gospel from him; and this almost unavoidably led him to speak of his ministry and conduct among them, in a way peculiarly instructive to the ministers of the Gospel in every age and place.—It is remarkable, with how much address he improves all the influence, which his zeal and fidelity in their service must naturally give him, to inculcate

upon them the precepts of the Gospel, and persuade them to act agreeably to their sacred character. This was the grand point he always kept in view, and to which every thing else was made subservient.—Nothing appears, in any part of his writings, like a design to establish his own reputation, or to make use of his ascendancy over his Christian friends to answer any secular purposes of his own. On the contrary,—he discovers a most generous disinterested regard for their welfare.—The discovery of so excellent a temper—must be allowed to carry with it a strong presumptive argument in favour of the doctrines he taught.—And, indeed, whoever reads St. Paul's epistles with attention, and enters into the spirit with which they were written, will discern such intrinsic characters of their genuineness, and the divine authority of the doctrines they contain, as will perhaps produce in him a stronger conviction, than all the external evidence with which they are attended. (Doddridge.) These remarks are well grounded, and important; but to suppose, with Dr. Macknight, that the apostle intended, as his main object, to prove the divine authority of Christianity, by a chain of regular arguments, in which he answered the several objections that the heathen philosophers are supposed to have advanced against him, seems quite foreign to the nature of the epistle; and also to be grounded on a mistaken notion, that the philosophers designed, at so early a period, to enter into a regular disputation with the Christians; when, in fact, they derided them as enthusiasts, and their doctrine as foolishness.—It is remarkable, that the apostle, in writing this first epistle, found very much to commend, which he does unreservedly, and scarcely any thing to blame; though he saw it needful to intermix cautions and warnings with his exhortations.—The exact, though manifestly undesigned, coincidence of this epistle with the history contained in the Acts of the Apostles, which it tends to elucidate and confirm, is worthy of notice, and may be clearly seen by consulting the marginal references.—It appears, that afterward the apostle visited Thessalonica; (Note, Acts xx. 1—5:) but nothing further is found in scripture concerning this flourishing church, except the second epistle which the apostle wrote to it.—Thessalonica is now called Salonica or Salonici, and is under the dominion of the Turks, and the inhabitants are generally Mahometans.—Our epistle concludes with a direction, that it should be publicly read in the church to which it was addressed.—The existence of this clause—is an evidence of its authenticity: because to produce a letter, purporting to have been publicly read in the church at Thessalonica, when no such letter had been read or heard of in that church, would be to produce an imposture, destructive of itself.—Either the epis-

tic was publicly read in the church of Thessalonica, during St. Paul's life-time, or it was not. If it was, no publication could be more authentic, no species of notoriety more unquestionable, no method of preserving the integrity of the copy more secure.—If it was not, the clause would remain a standing condemnation of the forgery, and, one would suppose, an

'invincible impediment to its spread.' (Paley.)—It may also be added, that the circumstance of this injunction being given in the first epistle which the apostle wrote, imparted a strong and avowed claim to the character of an inspired writer; as, in fact, it placed his writings on the same ground with those of Moses and the ancient prophets.

A. D. 55.

CHAP. I.

a Acts xv. 27, 32. 34. 40. xvi. 19. 25. 24. xvi. 4. 15. xviii. 5. *Mss.* 2 Cor. i. 19. 2 Thes. i. 1. 1 Pet. v. 12.

b Acts xvi. 1—3. xviii. 14, 15. xviii. 5. xix. 22. xv. 4. 2 Cor. i. 1. Phil. i. 1. Col. i. 1. 1 Tim. i. 2. 1 Tim. i. 2. Heb.

The apostle salutes the Christians at Thessalonica, 1; and shews how he thanked God on their behalf, and prayed for them; remem-
bering the fruits of their faith, love, and hope, as evidences of their election, 2—4. He speaks more particularly concerning the happy effects of his success among them; for “receiving the word in much affliction,” copying the example of their teachers, and setting good examples to others; their conversion from idols to the service of the true God, and their patient waiting for Jesus, the deliverer from the wrath to come, soon became known in every place, 6—10.

xiii. 23. **P**AUL, and ^a Silvanus, and
c ^b Timotheus, ^c unto the church
2 Gal. i. 2. of the ^d Thessalonians, *which is*
d Acts xvii. 1—9. ^e in God the Father, and *in* the
11. 13. Lord Jesus Christ : ^f grace *be* unto
e Gal. i. 22. 2 you, and peace, from God our Fa-
Thes. i. 1. 1 ther, and the Lord Jesus Christ.
John i. 3. Jude
1.
f See on Rom. i.

2 We give thanks to God always
for you all, making mention of you
in our prayers ;

16. Phil. i. 3, 4. Col. i. 3. h iii. 6. 2 Tim. i. 3-5. i ii. 13, 14. John vi. 27-29. Rom. xvi. 26. 1 Cor.

xv. 58. Gal. v. 4ⁿ Knowing, brethren * beloved,
6. Heb. iv. 11. your election of God.

34. John. i. 17.—
26. Rev. ii. 19.
k Gen. xxi. 20.
Cant. vii. 7.
John xiv. 15. 21
—23. xv. 10. xxi.
15—17. Rom.
xvi. 6. 1 Cor.

6 And ^a ye became followers of
us, ^b and of the Lord, having ^c re-
ceived the word in much affliction,
^a with joy of the Holy Ghost :

1 John iii. 19. 7 So that ye were ^b ensamples
Rev. ii. 2-4. to all that believe, ^c in Macedonia
1 Rom. ii. 7. v. 3 and Achaia.
-5. vii. 24, 25.
2i. 12. 28. 13.

1 Cor. xiii. 13. 8 For ² from you sounded out the
 Gal. vi. 9. Heb. word of the Lord, not only in Ma-
 vi. 15. x. 36. cedonia and Achaia, but also ³ in
 Jam. i. 3, 4. v. 7. every place your faith to ⁴ God-
 1 John iii. 7. ward is spread abroad; so that we
 Rev. iii. 12. need not speak any thing.
 m Eccl. ii. 26. Acts
 i. 12. x. 31. 2

11. 3. Rom. vii. 23-25, vi. 5-7, Eph. ii. 4, Phil. i. 6, 7, 1 Peter. i. 5, 2 Peter. i. 10. * *sup.* *Journal of the Conf. on Science, Religion, & Ethics*, 25. Col. iii. 12, 3. 1 Tim. i. 10, 2. Tim. i. 10, 1. Tit. i. 2, 10.

o Rom. ii. 15. 2 Cor. vi. 3. Gal. ii. 2. 2 Thes. ii. 14. 2 Tim. ii. 5.
p ii. 13. 1 Cor. ix. 26. 2 Cor. iii. 6. q Ps. cxv. 7. 3. Matt. xvi. 26.
Act. vi. 21. xvi. 14. Rom. i. 16. xv. 12. 1 Cor. i. 1. 4. 5.
iii. 9. 2 Cor. x. 1. 8. Eph. i. 17—20. 4. 7. 10. iii. 20. 1 John i. 1.
Jaim. i. 16—14. 1 Pet. i. 3. r John xv. 7—13. Act. vi. 26. x.
44—46. xi. 12—13. 1 Cor. iii. 16. xiv. 7. 12. 1 Cor. v. 6. Gal. ii.
2—5. v. 5. 24. 26. Tit. iii. 5. 6. Heb. iii. 3. 1 Pet. i. 12. 1
ii. 2. Heb. vi. 11. 12. 13. 26. 2 Cor. i. 10. 17. 1 Tim. i. 11.
Act. x. 13. 16. 37—38. 1 Cor. ii. 4—5. xv. 3—12. x. 12. 2 Cor.
iv. 1. 2. v. 3. 16. Phil. iv. 2. 2 Thes. i. 7—8. 1 Tim. iv. 12. 13.
1 Pet. v. 3. u 1 Cor. ix. 12—22. 2 Tim. ii. 18. x. 12. 13.
1 Cor. iv. 16. xi. 1. Phil. iii. 17. 2 Thes. iii. 9. y Matt. xvi. 24.
John xv. 12. xvi. 14. Eph. v. 1. 1 Cor. x. 12. 1 John 11.

2. ii. 13, 14. iii. 2-4. Mos. ii. 14. Mark. x. 22. Ps. Asaph. vi. 7. Eccl.
viii. 1, 2. 1 Thes. i. 4. a John xvi. 12-14. Acts. ii. 14. 25.
Rom. v. 3-5. vii. 16-19. xv. 13. Gal. v. 22. Heb. x. 14. 1 Pet. v.
6-8. b ii. 10. 1 Tim. vi. 12. Tit. ii. 7. 1 Pet. v. 2. c A. Acts
xvi. 12. xviii. xviii. 1. 2 Cor. i. 1. 10. 2. v. 8. 9. d 16. 17.
3. iii. 7. lxxi. 19. Rom. x. 13-14. 1 Cor. xiv. 22. 2 Thes. iii. 5.
Rev. xiv. 6. xxii. 17. e Rom. 1. 2. 3 John 12. f Ex. xviii.
19. 2 Cor. iii. 4.

9 For they themselves shew of us & what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ^hye turned to God from idols, to serve ^the living and true God :

10 And to ^k wait for his Son
from heaven, ^l whom he raised
from the dead, *even* ^m Jesus, which
delivered us from ⁿ the wrath to
come.

xviii. 4. 17. Jer. x. 10. Dan. vi. 20. Heb. x. 22. R.
2 Cor. vi. 16, 17. 1 Tim. iv. 10. Heb. vii. 22. R.
16, 17. Gen. xlv. 18. Job xix. 25-27. Is. xlv.
Acts i. 11. iii. 24. Rom. viii. 23-25. 1 Cor.
2 Thes. i. 7. 2 Tim. iv. 8. Tit. ii. 13. Heb. x.
14. Rev. i. 7. 1 Acts ii. 24. iii. 15. iv. 19. v.
xvii. 31. Rom. i. 4. iv. 25. viii. 34. 1 Cor. x.
1 Pet. i. 3. 21. iii. 18. Rev. i. 18. ii. v. 2. vi.
9. 10. Gal. iii. 13. 1 Pet. ii. 24. iii. 18. Matt.
Heb. x. 27.

CHAP. II.

The apostle reminds the Thessalonians of his affectionate faithful labours and holy manner of life among them, 1-12. He expresses his satisfaction, as to the manner in which they had received the Gospel; and their constancy and persecution, 13, 14; and speaks of the guilt and ruin of the unbelieving Jews, 15, 16. He shows his joy on their account, his desire of seeing them again, and his hope of a joyful meeting, at the coming of Christ, 17-20.

FOR yourselves, brethren, know
our entrance in unto you, that
it was not ^b in vain ;

2 But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at Philippi, we were bold in our God to speak unto you the gospel of God with much contention.

3 For ' our exhortation was not
of deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor
in guile :

4 But as ^{we} were allowed of
God ^{to} be put in trust with the
gospel, even so we speak ; not as
pleasing men, ^{but} God, which
trieth our hearts.

5 For neither at any time I used
we flattering words, as ye know,
nor a cloak of covetousness, * God
is witness:

6 Nor * of men sought we glory,
neither of you, nor yet of others,<
+ when we might have * been bur-
densome, as the apostles of Christ.

[illegible]

A. D. 55.

9. A. 11. 1. 16.
 12. n. 17 - 22.
 Jer. xvi. 15.
 Zeph. vi. 12.
 Zach. viii. 3 -
 23. Mal. i. 11.
 Acts xiv. 14.
 xv. 17, 18. 4.
 Cor. xii. 2. Gal.
 iv. 8. 5.
 1. Thes. v. 26. 1.
 Sam. xvi. 25.
 26. Ps. xii. 2.
 1. 2. 1.
 10. Rom. ix. 26.
 v. vii. 7. 1.
 7. 9. Luke ii. 22.
 7. Phil. iii. 2.
 28. 2 Pet. iii. 12.
 30. 21. v. 4. 1.
 4-21. Col. i. 11.
 ii. 1. 21. Rom. v.
 ii. 7. Luke iii. 7

13. L. 3-10
2 1/2 hrs. m. 1.

m. 4. Johnson
 10. 11. 12.
 13. 14. 15.
 16. 17. 18.
 19. 20. 21.
 22. 23. 24.
 25. 26. 27.
 28. 29. 30.
 31. 32. 33.
 34. 35. 36.

10.
Active. 41. 101.
10. - 14. 107. 2
10. 11. 110.
11. 10. 111. 1.
11. 1. 112. 10. 14
- 15.

Acta 10. 11. 20.
11. 12. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836

A. v. 9. 10.
v. 1. 2. v. 3.
v. 4. 5. v. 6.
v. 7. 8. v. 9.
v. 10. 11. v. 12.
v. 13. 14. v. 15.

1. 11. 19. 1. 2.
 2. 11. 19. 1. 2.
 3. 11. 19. 1. 2.
 4. 11. 19. 1. 2.
 5. 11. 19. 1. 2.
 6. 11. 19. 1. 2.

1. 100. 100. 100. 100.
2. 100. 100. 100. 100.
3. 100. 100. 100. 100.
4. 100. 100. 100. 100.
5. 100. 100. 100. 100.
6. 100. 100. 100. 100.

1911, 10, 1 (Wed)
 1911, 10, 2 (Th)
 1911, 10, 3 (Fri)
 1911, 10, 4 (Sat)
 1911, 10, 5 (Sun)
 1911, 10, 6 (Mon)
 1911, 10, 7 (Tue)

1. The first of these is the fact that the
2. : Case 4 P
3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 8

[illegible]

U.S. DEPT. OF AGRICULTURE
BUREAU OF PLANT INDUSTRY
WASHINGTON, D.C.
PLANT INDUSTRY
No. 1, 1914. 4. Col.

† 11. Num. xi. 12. you, even ^c as a nurse cherisheth
Is. xlix. 23. lxvi. her children :

13. Acts xiii. 18. *Marg.*
u Jer. xiii. 15—17. 8 So, being ^a affectionately de-
Rom. i. 11, 12. sirable of you, we were willing to
ix. 1—3. x. 1. 2 have imparted unto you, not the
Cor. vi. 1. 11— gospel of God only, ^a but also our
13. Gal. iv. 19. own souls, because ye were ^v dear
Phil. i. 8. ii. 25, unto us.

26. Col. i. 28. 9 For ye remember, brethren,
iv. 12. Heb. xiii. 17. ^a our labour and travail ; for labour-
x Acts xx. 24, 25. ing ^a night and day, because we
2 Cor. xii. 15. Phil. ii. 17. 1 would not be ^b chargeable unto any
John iii. 16. of you, we preached unto you ^c the
y Luke vii. 2. of gospel of God.

Phil. ii. 20. *Marg.* iv. 1. 10 Ye are ^d witnesses, and God
Col. i. 7. Philem. 1. also, ^c how holily and justly, and
z i. 3. Acts xviii. unblameably, we behaved ourselves
3. xx. 34, 35. among you that believe :

1 Cor. iv. 12. 11 As ye know, ^f how we ex-
ix. 6. 15. 2 Cor. hortated, and comforted, and ^g charg-
vi. 5. 2 Thes. ed every one of you, ^h as a father
iii. 8, 9. 1 Tim. doth his children ;

iv. 10. 12 That ye would ⁱ walk worthy
a iii. 10. Ps. xxxii. of God, ^k who hath called you unto
4. lxxxviii. 1. his kingdom and glory.

Jer. ix. 1. Luke ii. 37. xviii. 7. 13 ¶ For this cause also, ⁱ thank
Acts xx. 31. 1 we God without ceasing, ^m because
Tim. v. 5. 2 Tim. i. 3. when ye received the word of God
b 6. Neh. v. 15. 18. which ye heard of us, ye received
1 Cor. ix. 7. 18. it not ^{as} the word of men, but as
2 Cor. xi. 9. xii. 13, 14. it is in truth, ⁿ the word of God,
c 2. Acts xx. 24. which ^o effectually worketh also in
Rom. i. 1. xv. 16. 19. 1 Tim. i. 11. you that believe.

d i. 5. 1 Sam. xii. 3—5. Acts xx. 18. 26. 33, 34. 14 For ye, brethren, ^p became
2 Cor. iv. 2. v. 11. xi. 11, 31. followers of ^q the churches of God,
e Num. xvi. 15. which in Judea, ^r are in Christ
Job xxix. 11—17. xxi. 1—39. Jesus: for ^s ye also have suffered
Ps. vii. 3—5. like things of your own country-
xviii. 20—24. men, ^t even as they have of the
Jer. xviii. 20. Jews ;

Acts xxiv. 16. 15 Who both ^u killed the Lord
3 Cor. i. 12. vi. 3—10. vii. 2. Jesus, and their own prophets, and
2 Thes. iii. 7. have ^{*} persecuted us ; and they
1 Tim. iv. 12. ^{*} please not God, and are ^v contrary
2 Tim. iii. 10. to all men :

Tit. ii. 7, 8. 16 ^a Forbidding us to speak to the
1 Pet. v. 3. Gentiles, ^a that they might be saved,
f iv. 1. v. 11. Acts b to fill up their sins alway : ^c for
xx. 2. 2 Thes. iii. 12. 1 Tim. vi. 2. 2 Tim. iv. 2. the wrath is come upon them to the
2. Tit. ii. 6. 9. uttermost.

15. Heb. xii. 22. 17 But we, brethren, being taken
g Num. xxvii. 19. from you, for a short time, ^d in pre-
Deut. iii. 28. sence, not in heart, ^e endeavoured
xxxi. 14. Eph. iv. 17. 1 Tim. v. 7, 31. vi. 13. 17. 2 Tim. iv. 1. h Gen. i. 16. 17.
1 Chr. xxi. 11—13. xxviii. 9, 20. Ps. xxxiv. 11. Prov. i. 10. 15.

ii. 1. iii. 1. iv. 1—12. v. 1, 2. vi. 1. vii. 1. 24. xxxi. 1—9. 1 Cor. iv. 14, 15. i iv. 12. Gal. v. 16. Eph. iv. 1. v. 2, 8. Phil. i. 27.
Col. i. 10. ii. 6. 1 Pet. i. 15, 16. 1 John i. 5, 7. ii. 6. k v. 24. Rom. viii. 30. ix. 23, 24. 1 Cor. i. 9. 2 Thes. i. 11, 12. ii. 13, 14. 2 Tim. i. 9. 1 Pet. i. 14. ii. 9. iii. 9. v. 10. l See on i. 2, 3. Rom. i. 8, 9.

m Jer. xlv. 16. Matt. x. 13, 14, 40. Acts ii. 41. x. 33. xiii. 45, 48. xvi. 14. 30—34. xvii. 11. 18—20. 32. Gal. iv. 14. 2 Pet. iii. 2, 3.
n Jer. xxiii. 28, 29. Luke v. 1. viii. 11. 21. xi. 28. Acts viii. 14. xiii. 44. 46. Rom. x. 17. Heb. iv. 12. 1 Pet. i. 25. 2 Pet. i. 16—21. o i. 5—10. John xv. 3. xvii. 17, 19. Rom. vi. 17, 18. 2 Cor. iii. 18. Col. i. 6. Heb. iv. 12. Jam. i. 18. 1 Pet. i. 23. ii. 2. 1 John iii. 3. v. 4, 5. p i. 6. q Acts ix. 31. Gal. i. 22. r i. 1. 2 Thes. ii. 1.
s iii. 4. Acts xvii. 1—8. 2 Cor. xviii. 1, 2. t Acts xvii. 1. 8. ix. 1. 13. xi. 19. xii. 1—3. Heb. x. 33, 34. u Matt. v. 12. xxi. 35—39. xxiii. 31—35. xxvii. 25. Luke xi. 48—51. xiii. 33, 34. Acts ii. 23. xiii. 15. iv. 10. vii. 52. ^{*} Or, *chased us out.* Am. vii. 12. Acts xxii. 18—21. x Acts xii. 3. 1 Cor. x. 5. y Esth. iii. 8. Luke xi. 52, 53. z Acts xi. 2, 3. 17, 18. xiii. 50. xiv. 5. 19. xvii. 5, 6. 13. xviii. 12, 13. xix. 9. xxi. 27—31. xxii. 21, 22. Gal. v. 11. Eph. iii. 8. 13. a Is. xlv. 22. Mark xvi. 16. Acts iv. 12. Rom. x. 13—15. 2 Thes. ii. 10. 1 Tim. ii. 4. b Gen. xv. 16. Zech. v. 6—8. Matt. xxiii. 32. c Joel ii. 30. 31. Mal. iv. 1. 5. Matt. iii. 7—10. 12. xii. 45. xxi. 41—44. xxii. 6, 7. xxiv. 31, 22. Luke xi. 50, 51. xix. 42—44. xxi. 20—24. Heb. vi. 8. x. 27—30. Jam. v. 1—6.

d 2 Kings v. 26. Acts xvii. 10. 1 Cor. v. 3. Col. ii. 5. e iii. 6. 10, 11. Gen. xxxi. 30. xlv. 28. xlviii. 11. 2 Sam. xiii. 39. Ps. lxxii. 1. Luke xxii. 15. Rom. i. 13. xv. 23. Phil. i. 23—26.

the more abundantly to see your f face with great desire.

18 Wherefore we would have come unto you, ^f even I, Paul, g once and again ; but ^h Satan hindered us.

19 For what is ⁱ our hope, or joy, or ^k crown of ^{*} rejoicing ? *Are* not even ye ⁱ in the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ at his coming ?

20 For ye are ^m our glory and joy.

6. Is. lxiii. 3. 1 Pet. v. 4. Rev. iv. 10, 11. Rom. xv. 16—19. 1 iii. 13. v. 23. 1 Cor. iv. 5. xv. 23. Phil. ii. 16. 2 Thes. i. 7—12. ii. 1. 1 Tim. vi. 15, 16. 2 Tim. iv. 1, 2. Tit. ii. 13. 1 John ii. 28. m Prov. xvii. 6. 1 Cor. xi. 7.

CHAP. III.

The apostle shews, that his care for the Thessalonians had induced him to send Timothy to establish and encourage them, 1—5; whose good report concerning them had been a great comfort to him in his distresses, 6—8. He thanks God in their behalf, and shews how earnestly he desires to see them, 9, 10; and prays that he may be enabled to visit them; and for their growth in holiness and love, and perseverance to the end, 11—13.

WHEREFORE ^a when we could no longer forbear, ^b we thought it good to be left at Athens alone ;

2 And sent ^c Timotheus, ^d our brother, and minister of God, and our fellow-labourer in the gospel of Christ, ^e to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith :

3 That no man should be ^f moved by these afflictions: for yourselves know that ^g we are appointed thereunto.

4 For, verily, when we were with you, ^h we told you before, that we should suffer tribulation ; ⁱ even as it came to pass, and ye know.

5 For this cause, ^k when I could no longer forbear, ^l I sent to know your faith, ^m lest by some means the tempter have tempted you, ⁿ and our labour be in vain.

6 But now ^o when Timotheus came from you unto us, ^p and brought us good tidings of your ^q faith and charity, ^r and that ye have good remembrance of us always, ^s desiring greatly to see us, as we also ^t to see you :

7 Therefore brethren, ^t we were comforted over you, ^u in all our affliction and distress, by your faith :

8 For now ^x we live, ^y if ye stand fast in the Lord.

9 For ^z what thanks can we render to God again for you, ^a for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes ^b before our God ;

10 ^c Night and day, ^d praying exceedingly, that we might see

1 Tim. i. 5. Philem. 5. 1 John iii. 23. r i. 3. ii. 9. 1 Cor. xi. 27. Col. iv. 18. 2 Tim. i. 3. Heb. xiii. 3. 7. t 8, 9. 2 Cor. i. 4. vii. 6. 7. 13. 2 John 4. u Acts xvii. 4—10. 1 Cor. iv. 9—13. 2 Cor. xi. 23—28. 2 Tim. iii. 10—12. x 1 Sam. xxv. 6. Heb. Ps. xxx. 5. Phil. i. 21. y John viii. 31. xv. 4. 7. Acts xi. 23. 1 Cor. xv. 58. xvi. 13. Gal. v. 1. Eph. iii. 17. iv. 15, 16. Phil. i. 27. iv. 1. Col. i. 23. Heb. iii. 14. iv. 14. x. 23. 1 Pet. v. 10. 2 Pet. iii. 17. Rev. iii. 3. 11. z i. 2. 3. 2 Sam. vii. 18—20. Neh. ix. 5. Ps. lxxi. 14, 15. 2 Cor. ii. 14. ix. 15. a 7, 8. See on ii. 19. b Deut. xii. 12. 18. vi. 11. 2 Sam. vi. 21. Ps. lxxviii. 3. xevi. 12, 13. xcvi. 8, 9. c Luke ii. 37. Acts xvi. 7. 2 Tim. i. 3. Rev. iv. 8. vii. 15. d 11. ii. 17, 18. Rom. i. 10. xv. 30—32. Philem. 22.

[illegible]

BUT of ^a the times, and the seasons, brethren, ^b ye have no need that I write unto you.

² For yourselves ^c know perfectly, that ^d the day of the Lord so cometh, as a thief in the night.

³ For when they shall say, ^e Peace and safety; ^f then sudden destruction cometh upon them, ^g as travail upon a woman with child;

^h and they shall not escape.

⁴ But ye, brethren, ⁱ are not in darkness, that that day should ^k overtake you as a thief.

⁵ Ye are all ^l the children of light and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

⁶ Therefore ^m let us not sleep, as ⁿ do others; but let us ^o watch and be ^p sober.

⁷ For ^q they that sleep, sleep in the night; and ^r they that be drunken, are drunken in the night.

⁸ But let us, ^s who are of the day, be sober, putting on ^t the breastplate of faith and love; and for an helmet, ^u the hope of salvation:

⁹ For God hath ^v not appointed us to wrath; but to ^w obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ,

¹⁰ Who ^x died for us, that, ^y whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with him.

¹¹ ^a Wherefore, ^b comfort yourselves together, ^c and edify one another, ^d even as also ye do.

¹² ¶ And we beseech you, brethren, ^e to know them which ^f labour among you, ^g and are over you in the Lord, ^h and admonish you;

¹³ And to ⁱ esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake. ^j And be at peace among yourselves

¹⁴ Now we ^k exhort ^l you, brethren, ^m warn them ⁿ that are ^o unruly, ^p comfort the feeble-minded, ^q support the weak, ^r be patient toward all men.

¹⁵ See that ^s none render evil for evil unto any man; but ^t ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, ^u and to all men.

¹⁶ Rejoice evermore.

¹⁷ Pray without ceasing.

¹⁸ In ^v every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

¹⁹ Quench not ^w the Spirit.

²⁰ Despise not prophesyings.

²¹ Prove all things: ^x hold fast that which is good.

²² Abstain from all appearance of evil.

²³ And the very ^y God of peace ^z sanctify you wholly; and ^a I pray God ^b your whole spirit and soul, and body, be ^c preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

²⁴ Faithful ^d is he that ^e calleth you, ^f who also will do it.

²⁵ Brethren, ^g pray for us.

²⁶ Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

²⁷ I ^h charge you by the Lord, ⁱ that this epistle be read unto all the ^j holy brethren:

²⁸ The ^k grace of our Lord Jesus Christ ^l be with you. Amen.

²⁹ Now we ^m exhort ⁿ you, brethren, ^o warn them ^p that are ^q unruly, ^r comfort the feeble-minded, ^s support the weak, ^t be patient toward all men.

³⁰ See that ^u none render evil for evil unto any man; but ^v ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, ^w and to all men.

³¹ Rejoice evermore.

³² Pray without ceasing.

³³ In ^x every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

³⁴ Quench not ^y the Spirit.

³⁵ Despise not prophesyings.

³⁶ Prove all things: ^z hold fast that which is good.

³⁷ Abstain from all appearance of evil.

³⁸ And the very ^a God of peace ^b sanctify you wholly; and ^c I pray God ^d your whole spirit and soul, and body, be ^e preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

³⁹ Faithful ^f is he that ^g calleth you, ^h who also will do it.

⁴⁰ Brethren, ⁱ pray for us.

⁴¹ Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

⁴² I ^j charge you by the Lord, ^k that this epistle be read unto all the ^l holy brethren:

⁴³ The ^m grace of our Lord Jesus Christ ⁿ be with you. Amen.

⁴⁴ Now we ^o exhort ^p you, brethren, ^q warn them ^r that are ^s unruly, ^t comfort the feeble-minded, ^u support the weak, ^v be patient toward all men.

⁴⁵ See that ^w none render evil for evil unto any man; but ^x ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, ^y and to all men.

⁴⁶ Rejoice evermore.

⁴⁷ Pray without ceasing.

⁴⁸ In ^z every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

⁴⁹ Quench not ^a the Spirit.

⁵⁰ Despise not prophesyings.

⁵¹ Prove all things: ^b hold fast that which is good.

⁵² Abstain from all appearance of evil.

⁵³ And the very ^c God of peace ^d sanctify you wholly; and ^e I pray God ^f your whole spirit and soul, and body, be ^g preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

⁵⁴ Faithful ^h is he that ⁱ calleth you, ^j who also will do it.

⁵⁵ Brethren, ^k pray for us.

⁵⁶ Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

⁵⁷ I ^l charge you by the Lord, ^m that this epistle be read unto all the ⁿ holy brethren:

⁵⁸ The ^o grace of our Lord Jesus Christ ^p be with you. Amen.

⁵⁹ Now we ^q exhort ^r you, brethren, ^s warn them ^t that are ^u unruly, ^v comfort the feeble-minded, ^w support the weak, ^x be patient toward all men.

⁶⁰ See that ^y none render evil for evil unto any man; but ^z ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, ^a and to all men.

⁶¹ Rejoice evermore.

⁶² Pray without ceasing.

⁶³ In ^b every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

⁶⁴ Quench not ^c the Spirit.

⁶⁵ Despise not prophesyings.

⁶⁶ Prove all things: ^d hold fast that which is good.

⁶⁷ Abstain from all appearance of evil.

⁶⁸ And the very ^e God of peace ^f sanctify you wholly; and ^g I pray God ^h your whole spirit and soul, and body, be ⁱ preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

⁶⁹ Faithful ^j is he that ^k calleth you, ^l who also will do it.

⁷⁰ Brethren, ^m pray for us.

⁷¹ Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

⁷² I ⁿ charge you by the Lord, ^o that this epistle be read unto all the ^p holy brethren:

⁷³ The ^q grace of our Lord Jesus Christ ^r be with you. Amen.

⁷⁴ Now we ^s exhort ^t you, brethren, ^u warn them ^v that are ^w unruly, ^x comfort the feeble-minded, ^y support the weak, ^z be patient toward all men.

⁷⁵ See that ^a none render evil for evil unto any man; but ^b ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, ^c and to all men.

⁷⁶ Rejoice evermore.

⁷⁷ Pray without ceasing.

⁷⁸ In ^d every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

⁷⁹ Quench not ^e the Spirit.

⁸⁰ Despise not prophesyings.

⁸¹ Prove all things: ^f hold fast that which is good.

⁸² Abstain from all appearance of evil.

⁸³ And the very ^g God of peace ^h sanctify you wholly; and ⁱ I pray God ^j your whole spirit and soul, and body, be ^k preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

⁸⁴ Faithful ^l is he that ^m calleth you, ⁿ who also will do it.

⁸⁵ Brethren, ^o pray for us.

⁸⁶ Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

⁸⁷ I ^p charge you by the Lord, ^q that this epistle be read unto all the ^r holy brethren:

⁸⁸ The ^s grace of our Lord Jesus Christ ^t be with you. Amen.

⁸⁹ Now we ^u exhort ^v you, brethren, ^w warn them ^x that are ^y unruly, ^z comfort the feeble-minded, ^a support the weak, ^b be patient toward all men.

⁹⁰ See that ^c none render evil for evil unto any man; but ^d ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, ^e and to all men.

⁹¹ Rejoice evermore.

⁹² Pray without ceasing.

⁹³ In ^f every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

⁹⁴ Quench not ^g the Spirit.

⁹⁵ Despise not prophesyings.

⁹⁶ Prove all things: ^h hold fast that which is good.

⁹⁷ Abstain from all appearance of evil.

⁹⁸ And the very ⁱ God of peace ^j sanctify you wholly; and ^k I pray God ^l your whole spirit and soul, and body, be ^m preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

⁹⁹ Faithful ⁿ is he that ^o calleth you, ^p who also will do it.

¹⁰⁰ Brethren, ^q pray for us.

¹⁰¹ Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

¹⁰² I ^r charge you by the Lord, ^s that this epistle be read unto all the ^t holy brethren:

¹⁰³ The ^u grace of our Lord Jesus Christ ^v be with you. Amen.

¹⁰⁴ Now we ^w exhort ^x you, brethren, ^y warn them ^z that are ^a unruly, ^b comfort the feeble-minded, ^c support the weak, ^d be patient toward all men.

¹⁰⁵ See that ^e none render evil for evil unto any man; but ^f ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, ^g and to all men.

¹⁰⁶ Rejoice evermore.

¹⁰⁷ Pray without ceasing.

¹⁰⁸ In ^h every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

¹⁰⁹ Quench not ⁱ the Spirit.

¹¹⁰ Despise not prophesyings.

¹¹¹ Prove all things: ^j hold fast that which is good.

¹¹² Abstain from all appearance of evil.

¹¹³ And the very ^k God of peace ^l sanctify you wholly; and ^m I pray God ⁿ your whole spirit and soul, and body, be ^o preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

¹¹⁴ Faithful ^p is he that ^q calleth you, ^r who also will do it.

¹¹⁵ Brethren, ^s pray for us.

¹¹⁶ Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

¹¹⁷ I ^t charge you by the Lord, ^u that this epistle be read unto all the ^v holy brethren:

¹¹⁸ The ^w grace of our Lord Jesus Christ ^x be with you. Amen.

¹¹⁹ Now we ^y exhort ^z you, brethren, ^a warn them ^b that are ^c unruly, ^d comfort the feeble-minded, ^e support the weak, ^f be patient toward all men.

¹²⁰ See that ^g none render evil for evil unto any man; but ^h ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, ⁱ and to all men.

¹²¹ Rejoice evermore.

¹²² Pray without ceasing.

¹²³ In ^j every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

¹²⁴ Quench not ^k the Spirit.

¹²⁵ Despise not prophesyings.

¹²⁶ Prove all things: ^l hold fast that which is good.

¹²⁷ Abstain from all appearance of evil.

¹²⁸ And the very ^m God of peace ⁿ sanctify you wholly; and ^o I pray God ^p your whole spirit and soul, and body, be ^q preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

¹²⁹ Faithful ^r is he that ^s calleth you, ^t who also will do it.

¹³⁰ Brethren, ^u pray for us.

¹³¹ Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

¹³² I ^v charge you by the Lord, ^w that this epistle be read unto all the ^x holy brethren:

¹³³ The ^y grace of our Lord Jesus Christ ^z be with you. Amen.

¹³⁴ Now we ^a exhort ^b you, brethren, ^c warn them ^d that are ^e unruly, ^f comfort the feeble-minded, ^g support the weak, ^h be patient toward all men.

¹³⁵ See that ⁱ none render evil for evil unto any man; but ^j ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, ^k and to all men.

¹³⁶ Rejoice evermore.

¹³⁷ Pray without ceasing.

¹³⁸ In ^l every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

¹³⁹ Quench not ^m the Spirit.

¹⁴⁰ Despise not prophesyings.

¹⁴¹ Prove all things: ⁿ hold fast that which is good.

¹⁴² Abstain from all appearance of evil.

¹⁴³ And the very ^o God of peace ^p sanctify you wholly; and ^q I pray God ^r your whole spirit and soul, and body, be ^s preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

¹⁴⁴ Faithful ^t is he that ^u calleth you, ^v who also will do it.

¹⁴⁵ Brethren, ^w pray for us.

¹⁴⁶ Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

¹⁴⁷ I ^x charge you by the Lord, ^y that this epistle be read unto all the ^z holy brethren:

¹⁴⁸ The ^a grace of our Lord Jesus Christ ^b be with you. Amen.

¹⁴⁹ Now we ^c exhort ^d you, brethren, ^e warn them ^f that are ^g unruly, ^h comfort the feeble-minded, ⁱ support the weak, ^j be patient toward all men.

¹⁵⁰ See that ^k none render evil for evil unto any man; but ^l ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, ^m and to all men.

¹⁵¹ Rejoice evermore.

¹⁵² Pray without ceasing.

¹⁵³ In ⁿ every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

¹⁵⁴ Quench not ^o the Spirit.

¹⁵⁵ Despise not prophesyings.

¹⁵⁶ Prove all things: ^p hold fast that which is good.

¹⁵⁷ Abstain from all appearance of evil.

¹⁵⁸ And the very ^q God of peace ^r sanctify you wholly; and ^s I pray God ^t your whole spirit and soul, and body, be ^u preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

¹⁵⁹ Faithful ^v is he that ^w calleth you, ^x who also will do it.

¹⁶⁰ Brethren, ^y pray for us.

¹⁶¹ Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

¹⁶² I ^z charge you by the Lord, ^a that this epistle be read unto all the ^b holy brethren:

¹⁶³ The ^c grace of our Lord Jesus Christ ^d be with you. Amen.

¹⁶⁴ Now we ^e exhort ^f you, brethren, ^g warn them ^h that are ⁱ unruly, ^j comfort the feeble-minded, ^k support the weak, ^l be patient toward all men.

¹⁶⁵ See that ^m none render evil for evil unto any man; but ⁿ ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, ^o and to all men.

¹⁶⁶ Rejoice evermore.

¹⁶⁷ Pray without ceasing.

¹⁶⁸ In ^p every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

¹⁶⁹ Quench not ^q the Spirit.

¹⁷⁰ Despise not prophesyings.

¹⁷¹ Prove all things: ^r hold fast that which is good.

THE
SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

THESSALONIANS.

THIS Epistle is commonly supposed to have been written from Corinth, not very long after the foregoing, because Silvanus and Timothy still continued with St. Paul; but the evidence is not very conclusive, and some difficulties attend this opinion. (Note, i. 3, 4.) It is, however, certain, that it was not sent from Athens, according to the spurious postscript. The main objects of the epistle seem to have been, to prevent mistakes, which the Thessalonians were about to fall into, concerning the near approach of the day of judgment; grounded in part on a misconstruction of some expressions in his former epistle, and of what he had spoken when at Thessalonica: but supported also by some person, or persons, pretending to inspiration, and, as some think, by a forged epistle. As this opinion was of a very injurious tendency, the apostle strenuously opposed it. (Notes, ii. 1—4.) He had also heard of some individuals, who on religious pretences neglected their secular employments, and walked disorderly; whom he exhorted them to censure and shun, yet so as to seek their good.

Amidst a number of instructive warnings, exhortations, and encouragements, it contains a most remarkable prophecy. (Notes, ii. 2—12) the exact fulfilment of which is a full demonstration of the divine inspiration, by which the apostle wrote his epistles.— Besides the general marks of its genuineness and divine authority, which it bears in common with the rest of the apostles, it has one peculiar to itself, from the exact representation it contains of the papal power, under the characters of "the man of sin," and "the mystery of iniquity." For, considering how directly opposite the principles here described, were to the genius of Christianity, it must appear, at the time when this epistle was written, highly improbable, that they should ever passed in the Christian church; and consequently a person like him, which answers in every particular so exactly to the events now to be allowed to carry its own evidence with it, and to prove that the author of it wrote under a divine influence. (Doddridge.)

A. D. 56,

CHAPTER I.

a See on 2 Cor. i. 19. 1 Thes. i. 1.
b See on Rom. i. 7. 1 Cor. i. 3.
ii. 13. See on Rom. i. 8. 1 Cor. i. 4.
d Luke xv. 32. Phil. i. 7. 2 Pet. i. 15.
e Job xvii. 9. Ps. lxxxiv. 7. xvi. 13. Prov. iv. 18. Is. xl. 29—31. Luke xvii. 5. John xv. 2. Phil. i. 9. 1 Thes. iv. 1. 9. 10. 1 Pet. i. 22. 2 Pet. i. 5—10. iii. 18.

PAUL, ^a and Silvanus, and Timothy, unto the church of the Thessalonians, in God our Father, and in the Lord Jesus Christ;

2 Grace ^b unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 We ^c are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, ^d as it is meet, because that ^e your faith groweth exceedingly, and the charity of every one of you all toward each other aboundeth;

4 So that we ourselves ^f glory in you, in the churches of God, for ^g your patience and faith, in all your ^h persecutions, and tribulations, that ye endure:

5 Which ⁱ is ^j a manifest token of the ^k righteous judgment of God, that ye ^l may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, ^m for which ye also suffer:

6 Seeing ⁿ it is a righteous thing with God, to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you;

7 And to you ^o who are troubled, m 7. Acts xiv. 22. Rom. viii. 17. 1 Thes. ii. 14. 2 Tim. ii. 12. n Deut. xxxv. 41—43. Ps. lxxv. 22. Jer. x. 25. Is. xlii. 25. Zech. ii. 3. Rev. vi. 10. xi. 15. xv. 4. xvi. 5, 6. xviii. 20, 24. xix. 2. o Is. lvi. 2. Matt. v. 10—12. Luke xvi. 25. Rom. viii. 17. 2 Cor. ix. 17. 2 Tim. ii. 12. Heb. iv. 1. 9. 11. 1 Pet. iv. 1. Rev. vii. 14—17. xix. 13. xxi. 6.

rest with us. ^p when the Lord ^q Jesus shall be revealed from heaven, with his ^r mighty angels.

8 In ^s flaming fire ^t taking ^u vengeance on them that ^v know not God, ^w and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ;

9 Who shall ^x be punished with everlasting destruction ^y from the presence of the Lord, and from ^z the glory of his power;

10 When he shall come ^a to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe, (because ^b our testimony among you was believed,) ^c in that day.

11 Wherefore also ^d we pray always for you, that ^e our God ^f would ^g count you worthy of ^h this ⁱ calling, and ^j fulfil all ^k the good pleasure of ^l his goodness, and ^m the work of faith with power;

12 That ⁿ the name of our Lord vi. 10, 15, 17. a Est. vi. 2. 1 Sam. ii. 12. Ps. ix. 5. Is. vi. 1. xxviii. 11. Jer. xvi. 6. John viii. 23. viii. 19. Rom. i. 25. 1 Cor. i. 34. 1 Thes. iv. 6. b Deut. ix. 26. Ps. xcvi. 44. Is. i. 10. Amos vi. 7. Rom. i. 4. c. 7, 8. vi. 15. vi. 17. vi. 18. vi. 20. 2 Cor. x. 5. Gal. iii. 1. Heb. ii. 3. v. 9. vi. 5. 1 Pet. i. 3. ii. 12. iii. 10. iv. 13. xxviii. 14. Jer. xxv. 31. Dan. vii. 2. Matt. xxi. 41. 42. xxv. 24. Mark ix. 47—49. Luke xxi. 25. 26. John x. 14. Heb. x. 25. 1 Pet. ii. 25. Jude i. 15. Rev. xix. 17, 18. xxi. 14. xxi. 15. a. c. 14. b. 15. c. 16. d. 17. e. 18. f. 19. g. 20. h. 21. i. 22. j. 23. k. 24. l. 25. m. 26. n. 27. o. 28. p. 29. q. 30. r. 31. s. 32. t. 33. u. 34. v. 35. w. 36. x. 37. y. 38. z. 39. a. 40. b. 41. c. 42. d. 43. e. 44. f. 45. g. 46. h. 47. i. 48. j. 49. k. 50. l. 51. m. 52. n. 53. o. 54. p. 55. q. 56. r. 57. s. 58. t. 59. u. 60. v. 61. w. 62. x. 63. y. 64. z. 65. a. 66. b. 67. c. 68. d. 69. e. 70. f. 71. g. 72. h. 73. i. 74. j. 75. k. 76. l. 77. m. 78. n. 79. o. 80. p. 81. q. 82. r. 83. s. 84. t. 85. u. 86. v. 87. w. 88. x. 89. y. 90. z. 91. a. 92. b. 93. c. 94. d. 95. e. 96. f. 97. g. 98. h. 99. i. 100. j. 101. k. 102. l. 103. m. 104. n. 105. o. 106. p. 107. q. 108. r. 109. s. 110. t. 111. u. 112. v. 113. w. 114. x. 115. y. 116. z. 117. a. 118. b. 119. c. 120. d. 121. e. 122. f. 123. g. 124. h. 125. i. 126. j. 127. k. 128. l. 129. m. 130. n. 131. o. 132. p. 133. q. 134. r. 135. s. 136. t. 137. u. 138. v. 139. w. 140. x. 141. y. 142. z. 143. a. 144. b. 145. c. 146. d. 147. e. 148. f. 149. g. 150. h. 151. i. 152. j. 153. k. 154. l. 155. m. 156. n. 157. o. 158. p. 159. q. 160. r. 161. s. 162. t. 163. u. 164. v. 165. w. 166. x. 167. y. 168. z. 169. a. 170. b. 171. c. 172. d. 173. e. 174. f. 175. g. 176. h. 177. i. 178. j. 179. k. 180. l. 181. m. 182. n. 183. o. 184. p. 185. q. 186. r. 187. s. 188. t. 189. u. 190. v. 191. w. 192. x. 193. y. 194. z. 195. a. 196. b. 197. c. 198. d. 199. e. 200. f. 201. g. 202. h. 203. i. 204. j. 205. k. 206. l. 207. m. 208. n. 209. o. 210. p. 211. q. 212. r. 213. s. 214. t. 215. u. 216. v. 217. w. 218. x. 219. y. 220. z. 221. a. 222. b. 223. c. 224. d. 225. e. 226. f. 227. g. 228. h. 229. i. 230. j. 231. k. 232. l. 233. m. 234. n. 235. o. 236. p. 237. q. 238. r. 239. s. 240. t. 241. u. 242. v. 243. w. 244. x. 245. y. 246. z. 247. a. 248. b. 249. c. 250. d. 251. e. 252. f. 253. g. 254. h. 255. i. 256. j. 257. k. 258. l. 259. m. 260. n. 261. o. 262. p. 263. q. 264. r. 265. s. 266. t. 267. u. 268. v. 269. w. 270. x. 271. y. 272. z. 273. a. 274. b. 275. c. 276. d. 277. e. 278. f. 279. g. 280. h. 281. i. 282. j. 283. k. 284. l. 285. m. 286. n. 287. o. 288. p. 289. q. 290. r. 291. s. 292. t. 293. u. 294. v. 295. w. 296. x. 297. y. 298. z. 299. a. 300. b. 301. c. 302. d. 303. e. 304. f. 305. g. 306. h. 307. i. 308. j. 309. k. 310. l. 311. m. 312. n. 313. o. 314. p. 315. q. 316. r. 317. s. 318. t. 319. u. 320. v. 321. w. 322. x. 323. y. 324. z. 325. a. 326. b. 327. c. 328. d. 329. e. 330. f. 331. g. 332. h. 333. i. 334. j. 335. k. 336. l. 337. m. 338. n. 339. o. 340. p. 341. q. 342. r. 343. s. 344. t. 345. u. 346. v. 347. w. 348. x. 349. y. 350. z. 351. a. 352. b. 353. c. 354. d. 355. e. 356. f. 357. g. 358. h. 359. i. 360. j. 361. k. 362. l. 363. m. 364. n. 365. o. 366. p. 367. q. 368. r. 369. s. 370. t. 371. u. 372. v. 373. w. 374. x. 375. y. 376. z. 377. a. 378. b. 379. c. 380. d. 381. e. 382. f. 383. g. 384. h. 385. i. 386. j. 387. k. 388. l. 389. m. 390. n. 391. o. 392. p. 393. q. 394. r. 395. s. 396. t. 397. u. 398. v. 399. w. 400. x. 401. y. 402. z. 403. a. 404. b. 405. c. 406. d. 407. e. 408. f. 409. g. 410. h. 411. i. 412. j. 413. k. 414. l. 415. m. 416. n. 417. o. 418. p. 419. q. 420. r. 421. s. 422. t. 423. u. 424. v. 425. w. 426. x. 427. y. 428. z. 429. a. 430. b. 431. c. 432. d. 433. e. 434. f. 435. g. 436. h. 437. i. 438. j. 439. k. 440. l. 441. m. 442. n. 443. o. 444. p. 445. q. 446. r. 447. s. 448. t. 449. u. 450. v. 451. w. 452. x. 453. y. 454. z. 455. a. 456. b. 457. c. 458. d. 459. e. 460. f. 461. g. 462. h. 463. i. 464. j. 465. k. 466. l. 467. m. 468. n. 469. o. 470. p. 471. q. 472. r. 473. s. 474. t. 475. u. 476. v. 477. w. 478. x. 479. y. 480. z. 481. a. 482. b. 483. c. 484. d. 485. e. 486. f. 487. g. 488. h. 489. i. 490. j. 491. k. 492. l. 493. m. 494. n. 495. o. 496. p. 497. q. 498. r. 499. s. 500. t. 501. u. 502. v. 503. w. 504. x. 505. y. 506. z. 507. a. 508. b. 509. c. 510. d. 511. e. 512. f. 513. g. 514. h. 515. i. 516. j. 517. k. 518. l. 519. m. 520. n. 521. o. 522. p. 523. q. 524. r. 525. s. 526. t. 527. u. 528. v. 529. w. 530. x. 531. y. 532. z. 533. a. 534. b. 535. c. 536. d. 537. e. 538. f. 539. g. 540. h. 541. i. 542. j. 543. k. 544. l. 545. m. 546. n. 547. o. 548. p. 549. q. 550. r. 551. s. 552. t. 553. u. 554. v. 555. w. 556. x. 557. y. 558. z. 559. a. 560. b. 561. c. 562. d. 563. e. 564. f. 565. g. 566. h. 567. i. 568. j. 569. k. 570. l. 571. m. 572. n. 573. o. 574. p. 575. q. 576. r. 577. s. 578. t. 579. u. 580. v. 581. w. 582. x. 583. y. 584. z. 585. a. 586. b. 587. c. 588. d. 589. e. 590. f. 591. g. 592. h. 593. i. 594. j. 595. k. 596. l. 597. m. 598. n. 599. o. 600. p. 601. q. 602. r. 603. s. 604. t. 605. u. 606. v. 607. w. 608. x. 609. y. 610. z. 611. a. 612. b. 613. c. 614. d. 615. e. 616. f. 617. g. 618. h. 619. i. 620. j. 621. k. 622. l. 623. m. 624. n. 625. o. 626. p. 627. q. 628. r. 629. s. 630. t. 631. u. 632. v. 633. w. 634. x. 635. y. 636. z. 637. a. 638. b. 639. c. 640. d. 641. e. 642. f. 643. g. 644. h. 645. i. 646. j. 647. k. 648. l. 649. m. 650. n. 651. o. 652. p. 653. q. 654. r. 655. s. 656. t. 657. u. 658. v. 659. w. 660. x. 661. y. 662. z. 663. a. 664. b. 665. c. 666. d. 667. e. 668. f. 669. g. 670. h. 671. i. 672. j. 673. k. 674. l. 675. m. 676. n. 677. o. 678. p. 679. q. 680. r. 681. s. 682. t. 683. u. 684. v. 685. w. 686. x. 687. y. 688. z. 689. a. 690. b. 691. c. 692. d. 693. e. 694. f. 695. g. 696. h. 697. i. 698. j. 699. k. 700. l. 701. m. 702. n. 703. o. 704. p. 705. q. 706. r. 707. s. 708. t. 709. u. 710. v. 711. w. 712. x. 713. y. 714. z. 715. a. 716. b. 717. c. 718. d. 719. e. 720. f. 721. g. 722. h. 723. i. 724. j. 725. k. 726. l. 727. m. 728. n. 729. o. 730. p. 731. q. 732. r. 733. s. 734. t. 735. u. 736. v. 737. w. 738. x. 739. y. 740. z. 741. a. 742. b. 743. c. 744. d. 745. e. 746. f. 747. g. 748. h. 749. i. 750. j. 751. k. 752. l. 753. m. 754. n. 755. o. 756. p. 757. q. 758. r. 759. s. 760. t. 761. u. 762. v. 763. w. 764. x. 765. y. 766. z. 767. a. 768. b. 769. c. 770. d. 771. e. 772. f. 773. g. 774. h. 775. i. 776. j. 777. k. 778. l. 779. m. 780. n. 781. o. 782. p. 783. q. 784. r. 785. s. 786. t. 787. u. 788. v. 789. w. 790. x. 791. y. 792. z. 793. a. 794. b. 795. c. 796. d. 797. e. 798. f. 799. g. 800. h. 801. i. 802. j. 803. k. 804. l. 805. m. 806. n. 807. o. 808. p. 809. q. 810. r. 811. s. 812. t. 813. u. 814. v. 815. w. 816. x. 817. y. 818. z. 819. a. 820. b. 821. c. 822. d. 823. e. 824. f. 825. g. 826. h. 827. i. 828. j. 829. k. 830. l. 831. m. 832. n. 833. o. 834. p. 835. q. 836. r. 837. s. 838. t. 839. u. 840. v. 841. w. 842. x. 843. y. 844. z. 845. a. 846. b. 847. c. 848. d. 849. e. 850. f. 851. g. 852. h. 853. i. 854. j. 855. k. 856. l. 857. m. 858. n. 859. o. 860. p. 861. q. 862. r. 863. s. 864. t. 865. u. 866. v. 867. w. 868. x. 869. y. 870. z. 871. a. 872. b. 873. c. 874. d. 875. e. 876. f. 877. g. 878. h. 879. i. 880. j. 881. k. 882. l. 883. m. 884. n. 885. o. 886. p. 887. q. 888. r. 889. s. 890. t. 891. u. 892. v. 893. w. 894. x. 895. y. 896. z. 897. a. 898. b. 899. c. 900. d. 901. e. 902. f. 903. g. 904. h. 905. i. 906. j. 907. k. 908. l. 909. m. 910. n. 911. o. 912. p. 913. q. 914. r. 915. s. 916. t. 917. u. 918. v. 919. w. 920. x. 921. y. 922. z. 923. a. 924. b. 925. c. 926. d. 927. e. 928. f. 929. g. 930. h. 931. i. 932. j. 933. k. 934. l. 935. m. 936. n. 937. o. 938. p. 939. q. 940. r. 941. s. 942. t. 943. u. 944. v. 945. w. 946. x. 947. y. 948. z. 949. a. 950. b. 951. c. 952. d. 953. e. 954. f. 955. g. 956. h. 957. i. 958. j. 959. k. 960. l. 961. m. 962. n. 963. o. 964. p. 965. q. 966. r. 967. s. 968. t. 969. u. 970. v. 971. w. 972. x. 973. y. 974. z. 975. a. 976. b. 977. c. 978. d. 979. e. 980. f. 981. g. 982. h. 983. i. 984. j. 985. k. 986. l. 987. m. 988. n. 989. o. 990. p. 991. q. 992. r. 993. s. 994. t. 995. u. 996. v. 997. w. 998. x. 999. y. 1000. z. 1001. a. 1002. b. 1003. c. 1004. d. 1005. e. 1006. f. 1007. g. 1008. h. 1009. i. 1010. j. 1011. k. 1012. l. 1013. m. 1014. n. 1015. o. 1016. p. 1017. q. 1018. r. 1019. s. 1020. t. 1021. u. 1022. v. 1023. w. 1024. x. 1025. y. 1026. z. 1027. a. 1028. b. 1029. c. 1030. d. 1031. e. 1032. f. 1033. g. 1034. h. 1035. i. 1036. j. 1037. k. 1038. l. 1039. m. 1040. n. 1041. o. 1042. p. 1043. q. 1044. r. 1045. s. 1046. t. 1047. u. 1048. v. 1049. w. 1050. x. 1051. y. 1052. z. 1053. a. 1054. b. 1055. c. 1056. d. 1057. e. 1058. f. 1059. g. 1060. h. 1061. i. 1062. j. 1063. k. 1064. l. 1065. m. 1066. n. 1067. o. 1068. p. 1069. q. 1070. r. 1071. s. 1072. t. 1073. u. 1074. v. 1075. w. 1076. x. 1077. y. 1078. z. 1079. a. 1080. b. 1081. c. 1082. d. 1083. e. 1084. f. 1085. g. 1086. h. 1087. i. 1088. j. 1089. k. 1090. l. 1091. m. 1092. n. 1093. o. 1094. p. 1095. q. 1096. r. 1097. s. 1098. t. 1099. u. 1100. v. 1101. w. 1102. x. 1103. y. 1104. z. 1105. a. 1106. b. 1107. c. 1108. d. 1109. e. 1110. f. 1111. g. 1112. h. 1113. i. 1114. j. 1115. k. 1116. l. 1117. m. 1118. n. 1119. o. 1120. p. 1121. q. 1122. r. 1123. s. 1124. t. 1125. u. 1126. v. 1127. w. 1128. x. 1129. y. 1130. z. 1131. a. 1132. b. 1133. c. 1134. d. 1135. e. 1136. f. 1137. g. 1138. h. 1139. i. 1140. j. 1141. k. 1142. l. 1143. m. 1144. n. 1145. o. 1146. p. 1147. q. 1148. r. 1149. s. 1150. t. 1151. u. 1152. v. 1153. w. 1154. x. 1155. y. 1156. z. 1157. a. 1158. b. 1159. c. 1160. d. 1161. e. 1162. f. 1163. g. 1164. h. 1165. i. 1166. j. 1167. k. 1168. l. 1169. m. 1170. n. 1171. o. 1172. p. 1173. q. 1174. r. 1175. s. 1176. t. 1177. u. 1178. v. 1179. w. 1180. x. 1181. y. 1182. z. 1183. a. 1184. b. 1185. c. 1186. d. 1187. e. 1188. f. 1189. g. 1190. h. 1191. i. 1192. j. 1193. k. 1194. l. 1195. m. 1196. n. 1197. o. 1198. p. 1199. q. 1200. r. 1201. s. 1202. t. 1203. u. 1204. v. 1205. w. 1206. x. 1207. y. 1208. z. 1209. a. 1210. b. 1211. c. 1212. d. 1213. e. 1214. f. 1215. g. 1216. h. 1217. i. 1218. j. 1219. k. 1220. l. 1221. m. 1222. n. 1223. o. 1224. p. 1225. q. 1226. r. 1227. s. 1228. t. 1229. u. 1230. v. 1231. w. 1232. x. 1233. y. 1234. z. 1235. a. 1236. b. 1237. c. 1238. d. 1239. e. 1240. f. 1241. g. 1242. h. 1243. i. 1244. j. 1245. k. 1246. l. 1247. m. 1248. n. 1249. o. 1250. p. 1251. q. 1252. r. 1253. s. 1254. t. 1255. u. 1256. v. 1257. w. 1258. x. 1259. y. 1260. z. 1261. a. 1262. b. 1263. c. 1264. d. 1265. e. 1266. f. 1267. g. 1268. h. 1269. i. 1270. j. 1271. k. 1272. l. 1273. m. 1274. n. 1275. o. 1276. p. 1277. q. 1278. r. 1279. s. 1280. t. 1281. u. 1282. v. 1283. w. 1284. x. 1285. y. 1286. z. 1287. a. 1288. b. 1289. c. 1290. d. 1291. e. 1292. f. 1293. g. 1294. h. 1295. i. 1296. j. 1297. k. 1298. l. 1299. m. 1300. n. 1301. o. 1302. p. 1303. q. 1304. r. 1305. s. 1306. t. 1307. u. 1308. v. 1309. w. 1310. x. 1311. y. 1312. z. 1313. a. 1314. b. 1315. c. 1316. d. 1317. e. 1318. f. 1319. g. 1320. h. 1321. i. 1322. j. 1323. k. 1324. l. 1325. m. 1326. n. 1327. o. 1328. p. 1329. q. 1330. r. 1331. s. 1332. t. 1333. u. 1334. v. 1335. w. 1336. x. 1337. y. 1338. z. 1339. a. 1340. b. 1341. c. 1342. d. 1343. e. 1344. f. 1345. g. 1346. h. 1347. i. 1348. j. 1349. k. 1350. l. 1351. m. 1352. n. 1353. o. 1354. p. 1355. q. 1356. r. 1357. s. 1358. t. 1359. u. 1360. v. 1361. w. 1362. x. 1363. y. 1364. z. 1365. a. 1366. b. 1367. c. 1368. d. 1369. e. 1370. f. 1371. g. 1372. h. 1373. i.

1 Gen. xviii. 18. Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, Ps. lxxii. 17. Is. xlv. 17. 25. John xvii. 21—26. grace of our God, and the Lord Phil. iii. 9. Col. ii. 9, 10. 1 Pet. i. 7, 8. ^m See on Rom. i. 7.—1 Cor. i. 4. 2 Cor. viii. 9. xiii. 14. Tit. ii. 11. Rev. i. 4.

CHAP. II.

The apostle warns the Thessalonians against groundlessly supposing that the day of Christ was at hand, 1, 2; and shews, that it must be preceded by a great apostasy; in which "the man of sin," by his blasphemies, usurpations, and impostures, would cause the destruction of numbers, and then sink himself into perdition, 3—12. He thanks God for his special grace shewn to the Thessalonians, 13, 14; exhorts them to steadfastness, 15; and prays that they may be comforted, and established in every good word and work, 16, 17.

NOW ^a we beseech you, brethren, ^b by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, ^c and by our gathering together unto him,

2 That ye be not soon ^d shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither ^e by spirit, nor by word, ^f nor by letter; as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand.

3 Let ^g no man deceive you by any means: for *that day shall not come*, ^h except there come a falling away first, and that ⁱ man of sin be revealed, ^k the son of perdition;

4 Who opposeth ^l and exalteth himself above all that is ^m called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God ⁿ sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

5 ^o Remember ye not, that, ^p when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

6 And now ye know what ^{*} withholdeth, that he might be ^q revealed in his time.

7 For ^r the mystery of iniquity ^s doth already work; only ^t he who now letteth, *will let*, until he be taken out of the way.

8 And then shall ^u that Wicked be revealed, ^v whom the Lord shall consume with ^w the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy ^x with the brightness of his coming:

9 *Even him*, whose coming ^y is after the working of Satan, with all power, ^z and signs, and lying wonders,

10 And with all ^{aa} deceivableness of unrighteousness ^{ab} in them that perish; because ^{ac} they received not the love of the truth, ^{ad} that they might be saved.

11 And ^{ae} for this cause ^{af} God shall send them strong delusion, ^{ag} that they should believe a lie:

12 That ^{ah} they all might be damned, who believed not the truth, ^{ai} but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

13 ^{aj} But ^{ak} we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren, ^{al} beloved of the Lord, because God hath ^{am} from the beginning ^{an} chosen you to salvation, ^{ao} through sanctification of the Spirit, and ^{ap} belief of the truth:

14 Whereunto ^{aq} he called you by ^{ar} our gospel, ^{as} to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ.

15 Therefore, brethren, ^{at} stand fast, and ^{au} hold ^{av} the traditions which ye have been taught, ^{aw} whether by word, or our epistle.

16 Now ^{ax} our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, ^{ay} which hath loved us, and hath given ^{az} us ^{ba} everlasting consolation, and ^{bb} good hope ^{bc} through grace,

17 ^{bd} Comfort your hearts, and ^{be} stablish you ^{bf} in every good word and work.

75. 1 Pet. i. 2—5. ^r John viii. 45, 46. xiv. 6. Acts xiii. 48. xv. 9. Gal. iii. 1. Eph. ii. 8. Col. i. 5. 2 Tim. ii. 15. iii. 16. Jam. i. 18. ^s See on Rom. viii. 28—30.—1 Thes. ii. 12. ^t Rom. ii. 16. xvi. 25. 1 Thes. i. 5. ^u Ps. xvi. 11. Matt. xxv. 21. John xiv. 2, 3. xvii. 22. 24. Rom. viii. 17. Eph. i. 18. 1 Thes. ii. 12. 2 Tim. ii. 12. 1 Pet. i. 4, 5. v. 10. Rev. iii. 21. xxi. 23. xxii. 3—5. ^x See on 1 Cor. xv. 58. xvi. 13. Phil. iv. 1. ^y iii. 6. 1 Cor. xi. 2. ^z Rom. vi. 17. Jude 3. ^{Gr.} a 2. iii. 14. ^b i. 2.—See on Rom. i. 7. 1 Thes. iii. 11. ^c See on n. 13.—John iii. 16. xv. 9. 13. Rom. v. 8. Eph. ii. 4, 5. v. 2, 25. Tit. iii. 4—7. 1 John iii. 16. iv. 9, 10. Rev. i. 5. iii. 9. ^d Ps. ciii. 17. Is. xxxv. 10. li. 11. lx. 19, 20. lxi. 7. Luke xvi. 26. John iv. 14. xiv. 16—18. xvi. 22. 2 Cor. iv. 17, 18. Heb. vi. 18. 1 Pet. i. 5—8. Rev. vii. 16, 17. xii. 5. ^e Rom. v. 2—5. viii. 24, 25. Col. i. 5. 23. 1 Thes. i. 3. Tit. i. 2. ii. 13. Heb. vi. 11. 18. 19. vii. 19. 1 Pet. i. 3—5. 1 John iii. 2, 3. ^f Acts xv. 11. xviii. 27. Rom. iv. 4. 16. v. 2. xi. 5, 6. ^g 16. Is. li. 3. 12. lvii. 15. lxi. 1. 2. lxxi. 13. Rom. xv. 13. 2 Cor. i. 3—6. ^h iii. 3. Is. lxii. 7. Rom. i. 11. xvi. 25. 1 Cor. i. 8. 2 Cor. i. 21. Col. ii. 7. 1 Thes. iii. 2, 13. Heb. xiii. 9. 1 Pet. v. 10. Jude 24. ⁱ Jam. i. 21, 22. 1 John iii. 18.

CHAP. III.

The apostle requests the prayers of the Thessalonians; expresses his confidence respecting them, and prays for them, 1—5. He charges them to censure, and withdraw from, disorderly walkers, who neglected their own business, and intermeddled in that of others; interspersing suitable arguments, directions, and exhortations, 6—15. He concludes with benedictions, 16—18.

FINALLY, brethren, ^a pray for us, that ^b the word of the Lord may ^{*} have *free* course, and ^c be glorified, ^d even as *it is* with you.

2 And that we may be ^e delivered from ^f unreasonable and wicked men, ^g for all *men* have not faith.

3 But ^h the Lord is faithful, who shall ⁱ stablish you, ^j and keep you ^k from evil.

4 And ^l we have confidence in the Lord touching you, ^m that ye both do, and will do, the things which we command you.

5 And ⁿ the Lord direct your hearts ^o into the love of God, v. 24. ^h See on ii. 17. ⁱ Gen. xlviii. 16. 1 Chr. iv. 10. Ps. xix. 13. cxxi. 7. Matt. vi. 13. Luke xi. 4. John xvii. 15. 2 Tim. iv. 18. 2 Pet. ii. 9. Jude 24. ^k Rom. xv. 14. 2 Cor. ii. 3. vii. 16. viii. 22. Gal. v. 10. Phil. i. 6. Philem. 21. ^l 6. 12. Matt. xxvii. 20. Rom. ii. 7. xv. 18. 1 Cor. vii. 19. xiv. 37. 2 Cor. ii. 9. vii. 15. Phil. ii. 12. 1 Thes. iv. 1, 2. 10, 11. ^m 1 Kings viii. 58. 1 Chr. xxix. 18. Ps. cxix. 5, 36. Prov. iii. 6. Jer. x. 23. Jam. i. 16—18. ⁿ Deut. xxx. 6. Jer. xxxi. 33. Rom. v. 5. viii. 28. 1 Cor. viii. 3. Gal. v. 22. Jam. ii. 5. 1 John iv. 19.

^a See on Rom. xii. 1.

^b See on 1 Thes. iv. 14—16.

^c Gen. xlix. 10. Matt. xxv. 32. Mark xiii. 27. Eph. i. 10. 1 Thes. iii. 13. 2 Tim. iv. 1.

^d Is. vii. 2. viii. 12, 13. xxvi. 3. Matt. xxiv. 6. Mark xiii. 7. Luke xxi. 9. 19. John xiv. 1. 27. Acts xv. 23, 24.

^e 1 Thes. iii. 3.

^f Deut. viii. 1—5. Jer. xliii. 25—27. Mic. ii. 11. Matt. xxiv. 4, 5. 24. 2 Pet. ii. 1—3. 1 John iv. 1, 2. Rev. xix. 20.

^g 1 Thes. iv. 15. 2 Pet. iii. 4—8.

^h See on Matt. xxiv. 4. 1 Cor. vi. 9. Eph. v. 6.

ⁱ 1 Tim. iv. 1—3. 2 Tim. iii. 1—3. iv. 3, 4.

^j 8—10. Dan. vii. 25. 1 John ii. 18. Rev. xiii. 11, &c.

^k John xvii. 12. Rev. xvii. 8. 11.

^l Is. xiv. 13. Ez. xxviii. 2. 6. 9. Dan. vii. 8. 25. viii. 9—11. xi. 36. Rev. xiii. 6.

^m 1 Cor. viii. 5.

ⁿ Dan. viii. 12—14. xi. 45. Rev. xiii. 6, 7.

^o Matt. xvi. 19. Mark viii. 18. Luke xxiv. 6, 7. Acts xx. 31.

^p iii. 10. John xvi. 4. Gal. v. 21. 1 Thes. ii. 11. 2 Pet. i. 15.

^q Or, *holdeth*. 7.

^r 3, 8.

^s 1 Tim. iii. 16. Rev. xvii. 5, 7. Acts xx. 29. Col. ii. 18—23. 2 Tim. ii. 17, 18. 1 John ii. 18. iv. 3.

^t 6.

^u 3. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. 1 John ii. 13, 14. iii. 12. v. 18, 19.

^v Dan. vii. 10. 11. 26. Rev. xviii. 8—10. xix. 20. xx. 10.

^w Job iv. 9. Ps. xviii. 15. Is. xi. 4. Hos. vi. 5. Rev. i. 16. ii. 16. xix. 15. 21. ^z See on i. 8, 9. ^a John viii. 41. 44. Acts viii. 9—11. xiii. 10. 1 Cor. iv. 4. xi. 3. 14. Eph. ii. 2. Rev. ix. 11. xii. 9. 17. xiii. 1—5. xiv. 20. xx. 10. ^b Ex. vii. 22. viii. 7. 13. Deut. xiii. 1. 2. Matt. xiv. 24. Mark xiii. 22. 2 Tim. iii. 8. Rev. xiii. 11—15. xviii. 23. xix. 20. ^c Rom. xvi. 18. 2 Cor. ii. 17. iv. 2. xi. 13. 15. Eph. iv. 14. 2 Pet. ii. 18. ^d 1 Cor. i. 18. 2 Cor. ii. 15. iv. 3. 2 Pet. ii. 12. ^e Prov. i. 7. ii. 1—6. iv. 5, 6. vii. 17. Matt. xiii. 11. John iii. 19—21. viii. 45—47. Rom. ii. 7, 8. vi. 17. Jam. i. 16—18. ^f John iii. 17. v. 34. Rom. x. 1. 1 Thes. ii. 16. 1 Tim. ii. 4. ^g Ps. lxxxi. 11. 12. civ. 17. Is. xlix. 9—14. John xii. 39—43. Rom. i. 21—25. 28. ^h 1 Kings xxi. 18—22. 2 Chr. xviii. 18—22. ⁱ See on Is. vi. 9, 10. Ez. xiv. 9.

^{aa} 3. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. 1 John ii. 13, 14. iii. 12. v. 18, 19.

^{ab} 3. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. 1 John ii. 13, 14. iii. 12. v. 18, 19.

^{ac} 3. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. 1 John ii. 13, 14. iii. 12. v. 18, 19.

^{ad} 3. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. 1 John ii. 13, 14. iii. 12. v. 18, 19.

^{ae} 3. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. 1 John ii. 13, 14. iii. 12. v. 18, 19.

^{af} 3. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. 1 John ii. 13, 14. iii. 12. v. 18, 19.

^{ag} 3. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. 1 John ii. 13, 14. iii. 12. v. 18, 19.

^{ah} 3. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. 1 John ii. 13, 14. iii. 12. v. 18, 19.

^{ai} 3. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. 1 John ii. 13, 14. iii. 12. v. 18, 19.

^{aj} 3. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. 1 John ii. 13, 14. iii. 12. v. 18, 19.

^{ak} 3. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. 1 John ii. 13, 14. iii. 12. v. 18, 19.

^{al} 3. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. 1 John ii. 13, 14. iii. 12. v. 18, 19.

^{am} 3. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. 1 John ii. 13, 14. iii. 12. v. 18, 19.

^{an} 3. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. 1 John ii. 13, 14. iii. 12. v. 18, 19.

^{ao} 3. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. 1 John ii. 13, 14. iii. 12. v. 18, 19.

Ps. xl. 1. *exxx.* and into the † patient waiting for Christ.
 5. 6. Lam. iii. 26. Luke xii. 36. 37. Rom. viii. 25. Phil. iii. 20. 21. 1 Thes. i. 3. 10. 2 Tim. iv. 8. Tit. ii. 13. Heb. ix. 28. 2 Pet. iii. 12. Rev. iii. 10, 11. xiii. 10.
 † Or, the patience of Christ. Heb. xii. 2. 3. 1 Pet. iv. 1.
 1 Cor. v. 4. 2 Cor. ii. 10. Eph. iv. 17. Col. iii. 17. 1 Thes. iv. 1. 1 Tim. v. 21. vi. 13. 14. 2 Tim. iv. 1.
 14. 15. Matt. xviii. 17. Rom. xvi. 17. 1 Cor. v. 11-13. 1 Tim. vi. 5. 2 Tim. iii. 5. Heb. xii. 15, 16. 3 John 10, 11.
 7. 11, 12. 1 Thes. iv. 11. v. 14.
 10. 14. See on ii. 15.
 9. 1 Cor. iv. 16. xi. 1. Phil. iii. 17. iv. 9. 1 Thes. i. 6. 7. 1 Tim. iv. 12. Tit. ii. 7. 1 Pet. v. 3.
 1 Pet. v. 3. Matt. vi. 11. xi. 9. 1 Thes. iv. 11. z See on 1 Thes. ii. 9. a Matt. x. 10.—See on 1 Cor. ix. 4-14.—Gal. vi. 6. 1 Thes. ii. 6. b See on 2. 7.—John xiii. 15. 1 Pet. ii. 21. c Luke xxiv. 44. John xvi. 4. Acts xx. 18. d Gen. iii. 19. Prov. xiii. 4. xx. 4. xxi. 25. xxiv. 30-34. e See on i. 6. f 1 Tim. v. 17. 1 Pet. iv. 15.

12 Now them that are such † we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, † that with quietness they work, and † eat their own bread.

13 But † ye, brethren, † be not weary in well doing.

14 And if any man † obey not our word † by this epistle, † note that man, and have no company with him, † that he may be † ashamed.

15 Yet † count him not as an enemy, but † admonish him as a brother.

16 Now † the Lord of peace himself † give you peace always by all means. † The Lord † be with you all.

17 The salutation of Paul † with mine own hand, which is † the token in every epistle: so I write.

18 † The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ † be with you all. Amen.

† See on p. 6. Gen. xlii. 14, 15. Prov. xviii. 1. Eccl. ix. 1. 1 Thes. iv. 11. 1 Tim. ii. 2. See on 8.—Luke ix. 5. Is. xl. 30, 31. Mal. i. 13. Rom. ii. 7. 1 Cor. xv. 58. Gal. vi. 10. Phil. i. 8. 1 Thes. iv. 1. Heb. xii. 3. Or, *for* *your* *peace*. Deut. xx. 3. Ps. xvi. 1. 1 Thes. iv. 1. 2 Cor. ix. 1. 1. Heb. xii. 4. Rev. ii. 2. Deut. xvi. 17. Prov. v. 1. 1. Zech. iii. 2. 2 Cor. ix. 6. vii. 15. x. 6. Phil. ii. 14. 1 Thes. iv. 2. Philem. 21. Heb. xii. 17. † Or, *signifying* *the* *man* *by* *an* *epistle*. m 6. Matt. xviii. 17. Rom. xvi. 17. 1 Cor. v. 14. Tit. iii. 10. n Numb. xii. 14. Ezra ix. 6. Ps. lxxviii. 16. Jer. iii. 3. vi. 15. xxviii. 17-22. Ez. xvi. 61-63. xxviii. 31, 32. Luke xv. 18-21. o Lev. xix. 17. 18. 1 Cor. v. 5. 2 Cor. ii. 6-10. x. 8. xiii. 10. Gal. vi. 1. Jude 23. p Ps. cxli. 5. Prov. ix. 9. xvi. 12. Matt. xviii. 18. 1 Cor. iv. 14. Jam. v. 19, 20. q Ps. lxxviii. 3. 7. Is. x. 6. 7. Zech. vi. 12. Luke ii. 14. John xiv. 27. Rom. xv. 13. xvi. 20. 1 Cor. xvi. 23. 2 Cor. v. 19-21. xiii. 11. Eph. ii. 14-17. 1 Thes. v. 13. Heb. vii. 2. xiii. 20. r Num. vi. 26. Judg. vi. 24. Matt. vi. xxviii. 11. lxxviii. 6-10. Is. xvi. 12. xlv. 7. Is. 10. lxxviii. 12. Har. ii. 3. John xvi. 33. See on Rom. i. 7. Phil. iv. 7-9. s 1 Sam. xviii. 37. xx. 13. Ps. xlv. 7. 11. Is. viii. 20. Matt. i. 13. xxviii. 20. 2 Tim. iv. 22. Philem. 25. t 1 Cor. xvi. 21. Gal. iv. 18. u See on i. 5. Josh. ii. 12. 1 Sam. xvii. 13. x See on Rom. xvi. 20. 24.

THE

FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO

TIMOTHY.

THE time when this epistle was written constitutes the principal difficulty respecting it. It was long the general opinion that the apostle wrote it soon after he was driven from Ephesus, on account of the tumult excited by Demetrius and his craftsmen. (Acts xix. 20-40. xx. 1.) But several very learned and respectable men have, in modern times, started objections against this opinion, which they think insurmountable.—There is no reasonable doubt but that the Second Epistle to the Corinthians was written during the apostle's abode in Macedonia, after he came thither from Ephesus. But it is evident that Timothy was with him when he wrote it, for his name is inserted in the superscription.—How then, say they, could he have been left at Ephesus, and entreated to abide there? (i. 3.) † And as to the only solution of the difficulty which can be thought of, viz. that Timothy might follow—to soon after, as to be with the apostle in Macedonia, when he wrote his epistle to the Corinthians, that supposition is inconsistent with the terms and tenor of the epistle throughout. For the writer speaks uniformly of his intention to return to Timothy at Ephesus, and not of his expecting Timothy to come to him in Macedonia. (iii. 14, 15. iv. 13.)—Therefore I concur with Bishop Pearson, in placing the date of the epistle, and the history referred to in it, at a period subsequent to St. Paul's first imprisonment, and consequently subsequent to the era, up to which the Acts of the Apostles borrow his history. (Paley.) This is a fine statement of the main objection, though some things of inferior moment will require a little attention. It may, however, be questioned, whether the conclusion here deduced does not lie open to still more insuperable objections. Some regard may be due to the total silence of the Scripture as to any subsequent visit of the apostle to Ephesus, and his departure thence to Macedonia.—It is indeed allowed, that, during his imprisonment at Rome, he mentioned in his epistle

that a purpose of visiting several places in the eastern empire. (Phil. ii. 14. Philem. 24. 25.) viz. 15. And as he intended to go to Timothy, it appears that he had been at several places in the neighbourhood of Ephesus. Still, however, there is no information that he visited Ephesus. He speaks, in the course of this epistle, that he had not yet returned to Ephesus, which may imply that he had not gone thither himself.—Indeed, whether it be allowed, according to historical records, that Timothy actually, that he had been from Crete to Rome, bearing accounts which induced him to think that his presence there was necessary, or whether his persecution lasted so long, and continued him in Rome in an unexpected manner, it seems evident that he was hurried out of these regions before he had time to visit his several companions in the manner which he intended to have done. (1 Tim. iv. 13-15.) It might also be brought as an objection to this opinion, that Timothy was the companion of St. Paul after his imprisonment at Rome, most, as any comparison, have been, above twenty years of age, and though, at that time of life, the expectation to the youthful party might not be unreasonable. (2 Tim. iv. 22.) yet the question, "Let me see thy face, my son," seems but a momentary visit.—But the great difficulty arises from the words of the apostle to the Ephesian Elders at Miletus: "And now, I bid, I know that ye all weep, when I have said, 'perceiving the kindness of God, shall see me no more.' It is evident that the persons present understood this, not as a declaration, or as a departing injunction, but as a promise, when the apostle perceived the necessity of leaving them, which it had existed in them. He neither intended nor wished it; and it seems unquestionable that the Miletian elders, in a promise, viz. 'Now, I bid you, my son,' 'The words' 'I will see you'—the intention to the Miletian elders, the promise therefore would be exactly fulfilled, though the apostle visited none

places in that neighbourhood; nay, though he purposed (which is not likely,) to visit Ephesus, provided he did not actually go thither, or meet any of the elders, to whom he gave the charge at Miletus.—It can hardly be supposed, that, after an absence of perhaps rather more than ten years, the apostle, revisiting Ephesus, found that all the elders whom he had addressed at Miletus were dead. But, except on this very improbable supposition, or on that of the words before adduced being a mere conjecture, in which the event proved the apostle to have been mistaken, we must adhere to the old opinion, that this epistle was written immediately after the apostle had left Ephesus to go into Macedonia; because it is, on every other supposition, absolutely certain, that he never after left Ephesus to go into Macedonia. But let us next consider whether the objections above so cogently stated, against the ancient opinion, may not be satisfactorily answered. The apostle must have spent some considerable time in Macedonia, after he left Ephesus, and before he went to Corinth; for “he went over those parts, and gave them much exhortation.” (Acts xx. 2.) Now it is not in the least improbable, that unforeseen circumstances might induce Timothy to leave Ephesus sooner than either he or the apostle had intended. The virulence of the persecutors might drive him thence, or he might need some counsel and instruction, in respect of the false teachers, or on some particulars which he had learned concerning the state of the church.—Various circumstances, indeed, might render it inexpedient for him to continue at Ephesus, according to the plan at first formed. On the other hand, it is probable the apostle wrote this epistle as soon as he arrived in Macedonia; and at that time he might fully purpose, and confidently hope, to come to Timothy at Ephesus, and yet be disappointed.—Thus, he had once and again purposed to return to Thessalonica, “but Satan hindered him.” (1 Thes. ii. 18.) Thus he had seen cause to alter his plan, in respect of going to Corinth, even after he had given some intimations of it. (Notes, 2 Cor. i. 15–18.) It may not improbably be conjectured that the apostle, when he left Ephesus, expected that Timothy would abide there till he had accomplished his business in Macedonia and Achaia; and that he should be enabled to go to him at Ephesus, as he took his voyage to Jerusalem with the contributions of the churches; but, having been induced, by the malicious designs of the Jews, to go from Corinth through Macedonia, so much time had elapsed, that he found it necessary to sail *past* Ephesus, lest he should not arrive at Jerusalem by the feast of Pentecost. This might derange one part of his plan, and the departure of Timothy from Ephesus would defeat another.—As the difficulties on this side seem to me far less than those on the other, I adhere,

though with diffidence, to the ancient opinion, and shall comment on the epistle accordingly. The history, in the Acts of the Apostles, implies that Timothy continued with the apostle during his progress through Macedonia, and his continuance at Corinth; and that he returned with him through Macedonia into Asia. But Timothy is not afterwards mentioned as accompanying the apostle either to Jerusalem, or in his subsequent imprisonment at Caesarea, or in his voyage to Rome; and it is probable that he abode in Asia, and going with the elders of Ephesus, when they parted from the apostle, he settled at that city for some years, according to the ancient records of the church concerning him.—But when four years, or nearly, had passed, it seems that he went to the apostle at Rome, and was imprisoned with him, but was soon set at liberty, and sent to Philippi. (Phil. ii. 19. Heb. xiii. 23.)—In respect to Timothy, it is sufficient to refer to the account before given of his appointment to be St. Paul’s companion in travel. (Notes, Acts xvi. 1–8.) Having been trained up under the apostle’s immediate care, he imbibed, in an extraordinary degree, his spirit and principles, and was peculiarly beloved by him.—Having been suddenly driven from Ephesus, St. Paul had left Timothy behind him, to settle the concerns of that church in the best manner that he could; and wrote this epistle to him for his direction in so doing.—Whether the above conjecture (for we have no authentic records to direct us) of Timothy’s return to Ephesus, and residence there, be well grounded, or no, these directions would not be in vain; for the substance of them would be equally applicable, in any other church to which he might be sent, or in which he might have resided.—Indeed, it does not appear that the apostle intended to give Timothy instructions, exclusively, or even principally, respecting the Ephesian church; but rather general counsels for his conduct in the churches of Christ; and for all others, when called to act in similar circumstances.—The epistle contains cautions against false teachers; directions concerning the worship of God, and the behaviour of believers; the character and conduct to be expected in bishops and deacons, and their families; exhortations to Timothy concerning his private and public behaviour, especially in ordaining ministers, censuring offenders, and settling the other affairs of the church; admonitions against several sins and temptations; solemn charges to faithfulness, and various doctrinal and practical matters interwoven with them. This and the two following epistles are peculiarly replete with instruction to ministers, and should be continually studied and meditated on by all who bear that sacred character.—The postscript dates the epistle from Laodicea, but it is almost certain that the apostle had never yet visited that city. (Col. ii. 1.)

A. D. 60.

A. D. 60.

CHAPTER I.

- a See on Rom. i. 1. 1 Cor. i. 1.
b ii. 7. Acts ix. 15. xxvi. 16–18. 1 Cor. ix. 17. Gal. i. 1. 11. 2 Tim. i. 11. Tit. i. 3.
c ii. 3. iv. 10. Ps. cxi. 12. Is. xii. 2. xliii. 3. 11. xlv. 15. 21. xlix. 26. lx. 16. lxiii. 8. Hos. xiii. 4. Luke i. 47. ii. 11. 2 Tim. i. 10. Tit. i. 3. ii. 13. iii. 4. 6. 2 Pet. i. 1. 1 John. iv. 14. Jude 25.
d Rom. xv. 12, 13. Col. i. 27. 2 Thes. ii. 16. 1 Pet. i. 3. 21.
e See on Acts xvi. 1–3. — 1 Thes. iii. 2.
f 18. 1 Cor. iv. 14. — 17. Phil. ii. 19. — 22. 2 Tim. i. 2. ii. 1. Tit. i. 4.
g See on Rom. i. 7. — 2 Tim. i. 2. Tit. i. 4. 1 Pet. i. 2.
h Acts xix. 1. &c. i. Acts xx. 1–8.
k iv. 6. 11. v. 7. vi. 3. 17. Gal. i. 6. 7. Eph. iv. 14. Col. ii. 6–11. o godly edifying, which is in faith: Tit. i. 9–11. 2 John 7. 9. 10. Rev. ii. 1. 2. 14.

The apostle salutes Timothy, 1, 2; reminds him for what purpose he was left at Ephesus, 3, 4; shews, that the end of the commandment is love, from a pure heart, a good conscience, and unfeigned faith, 5; from which some having swerved, in attempting to teach the law, had perverted it, 6, 7. The law is good; but is intended to condemn transgressors, 8–10; which accords with the Gospel also, 11. With humble thankfulness, the apostle speaks of his own conversion, and the encouragement given by it to sinners in every age; and ascribes glory to God, 12–17. He charges Timothy to maintain faith and a good conscience; and mentions some who had renounced the truth, and whom he had delivered unto Satan, 18–20.

PAUL, ^a an apostle of Jesus

Christ, ^b by the commandment of ^c God our Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ, *which* ^d is our Hope; 2 Unto ^e Timothy, ^f my own son in the faith: ^g Grace, mercy, and peace, from God our Father, and Jesus Christ our Lord.

3 As I besought thee to abide still ^h at Ephesus, ⁱ when I went into Macedonia, that thou mightest ^k charge some that they teach no other doctrine,

4 Neither give heed ^l to fables and ^m endless genealogies, which minister ⁿ questions, rather than ^o godly edifying, which is in faith: *so do.* 5 Now ^p the end of the com-

mandment is ^q charity, out of ^r a pure heart, and of ^s a good conscience, and of ^t faith unfeigned:

6 * From which some having ^u swerved have ^v turned aside unto vain jangling;

7 Desiring ^w to be teachers of the law; ^x understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.

8 But we know that ^a the law is good, if a man use it ^b lawfully;

9 Knowing this, that ^c the law is not made for a righteous man, but for ^d the lawless and ^e disobedient, for ^f the ungodly, and for sinners, for unholy and ^g profane, for ^h murderers of fathers, and murderers of mothers, for ⁱ manslayers,

10 For ^k whoremongers, for them that ^l defile themselves with mankind, for ^m men-stealers, ⁿ for liars, for ^o perjured persons, and if there

Mark xii. 28–34. Rom. xiv. 15. 1 Cor. viii. 1. 3. xiii. xiv. 1. 1 Pet. iv. 8. 2 Pet. 1. 7. Ps. xxiv. 4. li. 10. Jer. iv. 14. Matt. v. 8. xii. 35. Acts xv. 9. Jam. iv. 8. 1 Pet. i. 22. 1 John iii. 3. 19. iii. 9. Acts xxiii. 1. xxiv. 16. Rom. ix. 1. 2 Cor. i. 12. 2 Tim. i. 3. ii. 22. Tit. i. 15. Heb. ix. 14. x. 22. xiii. 18. 1 Pet. iii. 16. 21. Gal. v. 6. 2 Tim. i. 5. Heb. xi. 5. 6. 1 John iii. 23. Or, which some not aiming at. u vi. 21. 2 Tim. ii. 18. Gr. x v. 15. vi. 4, 5, 20. 2 Tim. ii. 23, 24. Tit. i. 10. iii. 9. y Acts xv. 1. Rom. ii. 19–21. Gal. iii. 2. 5. iv. 21. v. 3, 4. Tit. i. 10, 11. z vi. 4. Is. xlix. 13, 14. Jer. viii. 8, 9. Matt. xv. 14. xxi. 27. xxiii. 16–24. John iii. 9, 10. ix. 40, 41. 2 Tim. iii. 7. 2 Pet. ii. 12. a Deut. iv. 6–8. Neh. ix. 13. Ps. xix. 7–10. cxix. 96–105, 127, 128. Rom. vii. 12, 13. 16. 22. xii. 2. Gal. iii. 21. b 2 Tim. ii. 5. c Rom. iv. 13–16. v. 20. vi. 14. Gal. iii. 10–14. 19. v. 23. d 2 Thes. ii. 8. Gr. e Rom. i. 30. Tit. i. 16. iii. 3. Heb. xi. 31. Marg. 1 Pet. ii. 7. iii. 20. f 1 Pet. iv. 18. g Jer. xxiii. 11. Ez. xxi. 25. Heb. xii. 16. h Lev. xx. 9. Deut. xxvii. 16. 2 Sam. xvi. 11. xvii. 1–4. 2 Kings xix. 37. 2 Chr. xxxii. 21. Prov. xx. 20. xxviii. 24. xxx. 11. 17. Matt. x. 21. i Gen. ix. 5, 6. Ex. xx. 13, xxi. 14. Num. xxxv. 30–33. Deut. xxi. 6–9. Prov. xxviii. 17. Gal. v. 21. Rev. xxi. 8. xxii. 15. k Mark vii. 21, 22. 1 Cor. vi. 9, 10. Gal. v. 19–21. Eph. v. 3–6. Heb. xiii. 4. l Gen. xix. 5. Lev. xviii. 22. xx. 13. Rom. i. 26, 27. Jude 7. m Gen. xxvii. 27. xl. 15. Ex. xxi. 16. Deut. xxv. 7. Rev. xviii. 13. n John viii. 44. Rev. xxi. 8. 27. xxii. 15. o Ex. xx. 7. Ez. xvii. 16–19. Hos. iv. 1, 2. x. 4. Zech. x. 4. viii. 17. Mal. iii. 5. Matt. v. 33–37.

p vi. 3. 2 Tim. i. 13. iv. 3. Tit. i. 9. ii. 1. be any other thing that is ^p contrary to sound doctrine ;

q Rom. ii. 16. 11 ^q According to the ^q glorious gospel of ^q the blessed God, ^q which was committed to my trust.

r Ps. cxxxviii. 2. Luke ii. 10, 11. 14. 2 Cor. iii. 8—11. iv. 4. 6. Eph. i. 6. 12. ii. 7. iii. 10. 1 Pet. i. 11, 12. 12 And ^r I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, ^r who hath enabled me, for that he ^r counted me faithful, ^r putting me into the ministry ;

s vi. 15. 13 Who ^s was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious ; ^s but I obtained mercy, ^s because I did ^s ignorantly in unbelief.

t ii. 7. vi. 20. 1 Cor. iv. 1, 2. ix. 17. 2 Cor. v. 18—20. Gal. ii. 7. Col. i. 25. 1 Thees. ii. 4. 2 Tim. i. 11, 14. ii. 2. Tit. i. 3. u Joha. v. 23. Phil. ii. 11. Rev. v. 9—14. vii. 10—12. 14 And ^t the grace of our Lord was ^t exceeding abundant, ^t with faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

x 2 Cor. iii. 5, 6. iv. 1. xii. 9, 10. Phil. iv. 13. 2 Tim. iv. 17. 15 This ^x is ^x a faithful saying, and ^x worthy of all acceptation, ^x that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners ; ^x of whom I am chief.

y Acts xvi. 15. 1 Cor. vii. 25. z Acts ix. 15.—See on 11. 16 Howbeit, ^y for this cause ^y I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth ^y all long-suffering, ^y for a pattern to them which should hereafter ^y believe on him to life everlasting.

a Acts viii. 3. ix. 1. 5. 13. xxii. 4. xxvi. 9, 10. 1 Cor. xv. 9. Gal. i. 13. Phil. iii. 6. b 16. Hos. ii. 23. Rom. v. 20, 21. xi. 30, 31. Heb. iv. 16. 1 Pet. ii. 10. 17 Now unto ^a the King eternal, immortal, ^a invisible, ^a the only wise God, ^a be honour and glory for ever and ever. ^a Amen.

c Num. xv. 30. Luke xii. 47. xxiii. 34. John ix. 39—41. Acts iii. 17. xxvi. 9. Heb. vi. 4—8. v. 26—29. 2 Pet. ii. 21, 22. 18 This ^c charge I commit unto thee, ^c son Timothy, ^c according to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them ^c mightest war a good warfare ;

d Acts xv. 11. Rom. xvi. 20. 2 Cor. viii. 9. xiii. 14. Rev. xxii. 21. 19 ^d Holding faith and a good conscience ; ^d which some having put away, ^d concerning faith have ^d made shipwreck :

e Ex. xxiv. 6. Is. lv. 6, 7. Rom. v. 15. 20. 1 Cor. xv. 10. Eph. i. 8. 1 Pet. i. 3. f Luke vii. 47—50. 1 Thees. v. 8. 2 Tim. i. 13. 1 John iv. 10. 20 Of whom is ^e Hymeneus, and ^e Alexander ; whom ^e I have delivered unto Satan, ^e that they may learn not to ^e blaspheme.

g 10. iii. 1. iv. 9. 2 Tim. ii. 11. Tit. iii. 8. Rev. xxi. 5. xxii. 6. h John i. 12. iii. 16, 17, 36. Acts xi. 1. 18. 1 John v. 11, 12. i Matt. i. 23. ix. 13. xviii. 11. xx. 28. Mark ii. 17. Luke v. 32. xix. 10. John i. 29. xii. 47. Acts iii. 26. Rom. iii. 24—26. v. 6. 8—10. Heb. vii. 25. 1 John iii. 5. 8. iv. 9, 10. Rev. v. 9. k 12. Job xli. 6. Ez. xvi. 63. xxxvi. 31, 32. 1 Cor. xv. 9. Eph. iii. 8. l Num. xxiii. 23. Ps. xxv. 11. Is. i. 18. xliii. 25. Eph. i. 6. 12. ii. 7. 2 Thees. i. 10. m See on b. 13.—2 Cor. iv. 1. n Ex. xxiv. 6. Rom. ii. 4, 5. 1 Pet. iii. 20. 2 Pet. iii. 9, 15. o 2 Chr. xxxiii. 9—13. 19. Is. lv. 7. Luke vii. 47. xv. 10. xviii. 13, 14. xix. 7—9. xxiii. 43. John vi. 37. Rom. v. 20. Heb. vii. 25. p John iii. 15, 16. 36. v. 24. vi. 40. 54. xx. 31. Rom. v. 21. vi. 27. 1 John v. 11, 12. q vi. 15. 16. Ps. v. 16. xlv. 1. 6. xlvii. 6—8. xc. 2. cxlv. 13. Jer. x. 10. Dan. ii. 44. vii. 14. Mic. v. 2. Mal. i. 14. Matt. x. 13, 14. 34. Heb. i. 8—13. Rev. xvii. 14. xix. 10. r John i. 18. Rom. i. 30. Col. i. 15. Heb. xi. 27. 1 John iv. 12. s Rom. xvi. 27. Jude 25. t Chr. xxix. 11. Neh. ix. 5. Ps. xli. 13. Job. ii. 11. xxviii. 19. 28. Dan. iv. 34. 37. Eph. iii. 20, 21. 1 Pet. v. 11. 2 Pet. iii. 18. Rev. ii. 8—11. v. 9—14. vii. 13. xix. 1. 6. u See on Matt. vi. 13. xxviii. 20. x See on 11, 12.—iv. 14. vi 13, 14, 20. 2 Tim. iv. 1—3. y See on 2. Phil. ii. 23. 2 Tim. i. 2. ii. 1. Tit. i. 4. Philem. 10. z Is. 14. a vi. 12. 2 Cor. x. 3. 4. Eph. vi. 12—18. 2 Tim. ii. 3—5. iv. 7. b See on 5. iii. 9. Tit. i. 5. Heb. iii. 14. 1 Pet. iii. 15, 16. Rev. iii. 3. 8. 10. c Phil. iii. 18, 19. 2 Tim. iii. 1—6. 2 Pet. i. 1—3. 12—22. Jude 16—18. d iv. 1. 1 Cor. xi. 19. Gal. i. 6—3. v. 4. 2 Tim. iv. 4. Heb. vi. 4—6. 1 John ii. 19. e vi. 9. Matt. vii. 27. f 2 Tim. ii. 17. g Acts xix. 33. 2 Tim. iv. 14, 15. h Matt. xviii. 17. 1 Cor. v. 4, 5. 2 Cor. x. 6. xiii. 10. i 1 Cor. xi. 17. 2 Thees. iii. 15. Rev. iii. 12. k Acts xiii. 45. 2 Tim. iii. 2. Rev. xii. 1. 5, 6.

be any other thing that is ^p contrary to sound doctrine ;

11 ^q According to the ^q glorious gospel of ^q the blessed God, ^q which was committed to my trust.

12 And ^r I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, ^r who hath enabled me, for that he ^r counted me faithful, ^r putting me into the ministry ;

13 Who ^s was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious ; ^s but I obtained mercy, ^s because I did ^s ignorantly in unbelief.

14 And ^t the grace of our Lord was ^t exceeding abundant, ^t with faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

15 This ^x is ^x a faithful saying, and ^x worthy of all acceptation, ^x that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners ; ^x of whom I am chief.

16 Howbeit, ^y for this cause ^y I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth ^y all long-suffering, ^y for a pattern to them which should hereafter ^y believe on him to life everlasting.

17 Now unto ^a the King eternal, immortal, ^a invisible, ^a the only wise God, ^a be honour and glory for ever and ever. ^a Amen.

18 This ^c charge I commit unto thee, ^c son Timothy, ^c according to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them ^c mightest war a good warfare ;

19 ^d Holding faith and a good conscience ; ^d which some having put away, ^d concerning faith have ^d made shipwreck :

20 Of whom is ^e Hymeneus, and ^e Alexander ; whom ^e I have delivered unto Satan, ^e that they may learn not to ^e blaspheme.

modest apparel of women, 8—10 ; prohibits them to teach, and requires them to be in subjection, 11, 12 ; as the man was first created, and the woman was first seduced into sin, 13, 14. A promise concerning child-bearing, 15.

I * EXHORT therefore, that, ^a first of all, ^b supplications, prayers, intercessions, ^c and giving of thanks, be made for ^d all men ; ^e 2 For ^e kings, and ^f for all that are in ^f authority ; ^g that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in ^h all godliness and honesty.

3 For ⁱ this ⁱ is good and acceptable in the sight of ^k God our Saviour ;

4 Who ^l will have all men to be ^m saved, ^m and to come unto ⁿ the knowledge of the truth.

5 For ^o there is ^o one God, ^p and one Mediator between God and men, ^q the Man Christ Jesus ;

6 Who ^r gave himself a ransom for all, ^s to be testified ^s in due time.

7 Whereunto ^t I am ordained ^t a preacher, and an apostle, (^u I speak the truth in Christ, and lie not ;) ^v a teacher of the Gentiles ^z in faith and ^z verity.

8 ^b I will therefore that men ^c pray every where, ^d lifting up holy hands, ^e without wrath ^f and doubting.

9 In like manner also, ^f that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, ^h with shamefacedness and sobriety ; ⁱ not with ^o broidered hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array ;

10 But, (which becometh ^k women professing godliness,) ^l with good works.

11 Let ^m the woman learn in silence with all subjection.

12 But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.

13 For ⁿ Adam was first formed, then Eve.

14 And Adam was not deceiv-

xvii. 3. 2 Tim. ii. 24. iii. 7. Heb. x. 32. o Deut. vi. 4. Is. xlv. 6. Mark xii. 29—31. John xvi. 8. Rom. ix. 27. 10. 13. 1 Cor. vii. 6. Gal. iii. 28. Eph. vi. 5. p Job vi. 13. Heb. xvi. 26. viii. 6. ix. 15. x. 4. q Matt. i. 25. Luke i. 26, 27. John i. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 22. Phil. ii. 6—8. Heb. i. 6—12. Rom. ix. 13. r Job xxxi. 14. Is. lvi. 6. Matt. xx. 28. Mark x. 45. John vi. 51. v. 15. 2 Cor. x. 14, 15, 16. Eph. i. 7. 8, 9. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 12. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. ii. 21, 22. iii. 14. 1 John i. 2. 3. 9. 10. Rev. i. 8. v. 9. * Or, a testimony. 1 Cor. x. 1. 1 Thees. i. 9. 2 Tim. i. 4. 1 John v. 11. 12. s vi. 15. Rom. x. 1. 2 Cor. x. 1. 2. Eph. i. 6. 12. ii. 7. 2 Thees. i. 10. iii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 9, 15. t Acts xvi. 12. 13. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. u Matt. i. 25. Luke i. 26, 27. John i. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 22. Phil. ii. 6—8. Heb. i. 6—12. Rom. ix. 13. v Job xxxi. 14. Is. lvi. 6. Matt. xx. 28. Mark x. 45. John vi. 51. v. 15. 2 Cor. x. 14, 15, 16. Eph. i. 7. 8, 9. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 12. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. ii. 21, 22. iii. 14. 1 John i. 2. 3. 9. 10. Rev. i. 8. v. 9. * Or, a testimony. 1 Cor. x. 1. 1 Thees. i. 9. 2 Tim. i. 4. 1 John v. 11. 12. s vi. 15. Rom. x. 1. 2 Cor. x. 1. 2. Eph. i. 6. 12. ii. 7. 2 Thees. i. 10. iii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 9, 15. t Acts xvi. 12. 13. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. u Matt. i. 25. Luke i. 26, 27. John i. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 22. Phil. ii. 6—8. Heb. i. 6—12. Rom. ix. 13. v Job xxxi. 14. Is. lvi. 6. Matt. xx. 28. Mark x. 45. John vi. 51. v. 15. 2 Cor. x. 14, 15, 16. Eph. i. 7. 8, 9. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 12. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. ii. 21, 22. iii. 14. 1 John i. 2. 3. 9. 10. Rev. i. 8. v. 9. * Or, a testimony. 1 Cor. x. 1. 1 Thees. i. 9. 2 Tim. i. 4. 1 John v. 11. 12. s vi. 15. Rom. x. 1. 2 Cor. x. 1. 2. Eph. i. 6. 12. ii. 7. 2 Thees. i. 10. iii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 9, 15. t Acts xvi. 12. 13. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. u Matt. i. 25. Luke i. 26, 27. John i. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 22. Phil. ii. 6—8. Heb. i. 6—12. Rom. ix. 13. v Job xxxi. 14. Is. lvi. 6. Matt. xx. 28. Mark x. 45. John vi. 51. v. 15. 2 Cor. x. 14, 15, 16. Eph. i. 7. 8, 9. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 12. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. ii. 21, 22. iii. 14. 1 John i. 2. 3. 9. 10. Rev. i. 8. v. 9. * Or, a testimony. 1 Cor. x. 1. 1 Thees. i. 9. 2 Tim. i. 4. 1 John v. 11. 12. s vi. 15. Rom. x. 1. 2 Cor. x. 1. 2. Eph. i. 6. 12. ii. 7. 2 Thees. i. 10. iii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 9, 15. t Acts xvi. 12. 13. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. u Matt. i. 25. Luke i. 26, 27. John i. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 22. Phil. ii. 6—8. Heb. i. 6—12. Rom. ix. 13. v Job xxxi. 14. Is. lvi. 6. Matt. xx. 28. Mark x. 45. John vi. 51. v. 15. 2 Cor. x. 14, 15, 16. Eph. i. 7. 8, 9. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 12. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. ii. 21, 22. iii. 14. 1 John i. 2. 3. 9. 10. Rev. i. 8. v. 9. * Or, a testimony. 1 Cor. x. 1. 1 Thees. i. 9. 2 Tim. i. 4. 1 John v. 11. 12. s vi. 15. Rom. x. 1. 2 Cor. x. 1. 2. Eph. i. 6. 12. ii. 7. 2 Thees. i. 10. iii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 9, 15. t Acts xvi. 12. 13. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. u Matt. i. 25. Luke i. 26, 27. John i. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 22. Phil. ii. 6—8. Heb. i. 6—12. Rom. ix. 13. v Job xxxi. 14. Is. lvi. 6. Matt. xx. 28. Mark x. 45. John vi. 51. v. 15. 2 Cor. x. 14, 15, 16. Eph. i. 7. 8, 9. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 12. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. ii. 21, 22. iii. 14. 1 John i. 2. 3. 9. 10. Rev. i. 8. v. 9. * Or, a testimony. 1 Cor. x. 1. 1 Thees. i. 9. 2 Tim. i. 4. 1 John v. 11. 12. s vi. 15. Rom. x. 1. 2 Cor. x. 1. 2. Eph. i. 6. 12. ii. 7. 2 Thees. i. 10. iii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 9, 15. t Acts xvi. 12. 13. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. u Matt. i. 25. Luke i. 26, 27. John i. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 22. Phil. ii. 6—8. Heb. i. 6—12. Rom. ix. 13. v Job xxxi. 14. Is. lvi. 6. Matt. xx. 28. Mark x. 45. John vi. 51. v. 15. 2 Cor. x. 14, 15, 16. Eph. i. 7. 8, 9. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 12. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. ii. 21, 22. iii. 14. 1 John i. 2. 3. 9. 10. Rev. i. 8. v. 9. * Or, a testimony. 1 Cor. x. 1. 1 Thees. i. 9. 2 Tim. i. 4. 1 John v. 11. 12. s vi. 15. Rom. x. 1. 2 Cor. x. 1. 2. Eph. i. 6. 12. ii. 7. 2 Thees. i. 10. iii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 9, 15. t Acts xvi. 12. 13. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. u Matt. i. 25. Luke i. 26, 27. John i. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 22. Phil. ii. 6—8. Heb. i. 6—12. Rom. ix. 13. v Job xxxi. 14. Is. lvi. 6. Matt. xx. 28. Mark x. 45. John vi. 51. v. 15. 2 Cor. x. 14, 15, 16. Eph. i. 7. 8, 9. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 12. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. ii. 21, 22. iii. 14. 1 John i. 2. 3. 9. 10. Rev. i. 8. v. 9. * Or, a testimony. 1 Cor. x. 1. 1 Thees. i. 9. 2 Tim. i. 4. 1 John v. 11. 12. s vi. 15. Rom. x. 1. 2 Cor. x. 1. 2. Eph. i. 6. 12. ii. 7. 2 Thees. i. 10. iii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 9, 15. t Acts xvi. 12. 13. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. u Matt. i. 25. Luke i. 26, 27. John i. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 22. Phil. ii. 6—8. Heb. i. 6—12. Rom. ix. 13. v Job xxxi. 14. Is. lvi. 6. Matt. xx. 28. Mark x. 45. John vi. 51. v. 15. 2 Cor. x. 14, 15, 16. Eph. i. 7. 8, 9. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 12. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. ii. 21, 22. iii. 14. 1 John i. 2. 3. 9. 10. Rev. i. 8. v. 9. * Or, a testimony. 1 Cor. x. 1. 1 Thees. i. 9. 2 Tim. i. 4. 1 John v. 11. 12. s vi. 15. Rom. x. 1. 2 Cor. x. 1. 2. Eph. i. 6. 12. ii. 7. 2 Thees. i. 10. iii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 9, 15. t Acts xvi. 12. 13. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. u Matt. i. 25. Luke i. 26, 27. John i. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 22. Phil. ii. 6—8. Heb. i. 6—12. Rom. ix. 13. v Job xxxi. 14. Is. lvi. 6. Matt. xx. 28. Mark x. 45. John vi. 51. v. 15. 2 Cor. x. 14, 15, 16. Eph. i. 7. 8, 9. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 12. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. ii. 21, 22. iii. 14. 1 John i. 2. 3. 9. 10. Rev. i. 8. v. 9. * Or, a testimony. 1 Cor. x. 1. 1 Thees. i. 9. 2 Tim. i. 4. 1 John v. 11. 12. s vi. 15. Rom. x. 1. 2 Cor. x. 1. 2. Eph. i. 6. 12. ii. 7. 2 Thees. i. 10. iii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 9, 15. t Acts xvi. 12. 13. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. u Matt. i. 25. Luke i. 26, 27. John i. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 22. Phil. ii. 6—8. Heb. i. 6—12. Rom. ix. 13. v Job xxxi. 14. Is. lvi. 6. Matt. xx. 28. Mark x. 45. John vi. 51. v. 15. 2 Cor. x. 14, 15, 16. Eph. i. 7. 8, 9. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 12. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. ii. 21, 22. iii. 14. 1 John i. 2. 3. 9. 10. Rev. i. 8. v. 9. * Or, a testimony. 1 Cor. x. 1. 1 Thees. i. 9. 2 Tim. i. 4. 1 John v. 11. 12. s vi. 15. Rom. x. 1. 2 Cor. x. 1. 2. Eph. i. 6. 12. ii. 7. 2 Thees. i. 10. iii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 9, 15. t Acts xvi. 12. 13. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. u Matt. i. 25. Luke i. 26, 27. John i. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 22. Phil. ii. 6—8. Heb. i. 6—12. Rom. ix. 13. v Job xxxi. 14. Is. lvi. 6. Matt. xx. 28. Mark x. 45. John vi. 51. v. 15. 2 Cor. x. 14, 15, 16. Eph. i. 7. 8, 9. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 12. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. ii. 21, 22. iii. 14. 1 John i. 2. 3. 9. 10. Rev. i. 8. v. 9. * Or, a testimony. 1 Cor. x. 1. 1 Thees. i. 9. 2 Tim. i. 4. 1 John v. 11. 12. s vi. 15. Rom. x. 1. 2 Cor. x. 1. 2. Eph. i. 6. 12. ii. 7. 2 Thees. i. 10. iii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 9, 15. t Acts xvi. 12. 13. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. u Matt. i. 25. Luke i. 26, 27. John i. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 22. Phil. ii. 6—8. Heb. i. 6—12. Rom. ix. 13. v Job xxxi. 14. Is. lvi. 6. Matt. xx. 28. Mark x. 45. John vi. 51. v. 15. 2 Cor. x. 14, 15, 16. Eph. i. 7. 8, 9. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 12. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. ii. 21, 22. iii. 14. 1 John i. 2. 3. 9. 10. Rev. i. 8. v. 9. * Or, a testimony. 1 Cor. x. 1. 1 Thees. i. 9. 2 Tim. i. 4. 1 John v. 11. 12. s vi. 15. Rom. x. 1. 2 Cor. x. 1. 2. Eph. i. 6. 12. ii. 7. 2 Thees. i. 10. iii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 3. 2 Pet. iii. 9, 15. t Acts xvi. 12. 13. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. u Matt. i. 25. Luke i. 26, 27. John i. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 22. Phil. ii. 6—8. Heb. i. 6—12. Rom. ix. 13. v Job xxxi. 14. Is. lvi. 6. Matt. xx. 28. Mark x.

o Gen. iii. 6. 12. ed, ^b but the woman being deceived
2 Cor. xi. 3. was in the transgression.
p Gen. iii. 15. Is. 15. Notwithstanding ^p she shall
vii. 14. ix. 6. be saved ^q in child-bearing, if they
Jer. xxxi. 22. continue ^r in faith and charity, and
Matt. i. 21-25. Luke ii. 7. 10. holiness, with ^s sobriety.
11. Gal. iv. 4, 5. q Gen. iii. 16. r See on i. 5. s See on 9.—Tit. ii. 12. 1 Pet. iv. 7.

CHAP. III.

a i. 15. iv. 9. 2 The office of a bishop is a good work, and the
Tim. ii. 11. Tit. iii. 8. desire of it, as *such*, should be encouraged, 1.
b 2-7. Acts i. 20. The qualifications required in bishops and
Phil. i. 1. Tit. i. 7. 1 Pet. ii. 25. deacons; with directions concerning their
c Acts xx. 28. wives and children, 2-13. The apostle wrote
Heb. xii. 15. 1 these things to Timothy, (hoping to come
Pet. iv. 15. Gr. to him soon,) to regulate his conduct in
v. 2. the church of God, 14, 15. The great mys-
d Prov. xi. 30. tery of godliness, 16.

THIS ^a is a true saying, if a man
desire ^b the office of a ^c bishop,
he ^d desireth a good work.

2 A ^e bishop then must be ^f blame-
less, ^g the husband of one wife,
h vigilant, sober, ⁱ of good beha-
viour, ^j given to hospitality, ^k apt
to teach;

3 * Not ^l given to wine, ^m no
striker, not ⁿ greedy of ^o filthy lu-
cre; but ^p patient; not ^q a brawler,
r not covetous;

4 One that ^s ruleth well his own
house, having his children in sub-
jection ^t with all gravity:

5 (For ^u if a man know not how
to rule his own house, how shall he
take care of ^v the church of God?)

6 Not ^w † a novice, ^x lest, being
lifted up with pride, he fall into
z the condemnation of the devil.

7 Moreover, he must have ^a a
good report of ^b them which are
without; ^c lest he fall into reproach,
and ^d the snare of the devil.

8 Likewise *must* ^e the deacons
be grave, not ^f double-tongued,
h not given to much wine, not
greedy of filthy lucre.

9 † Holding ^k the mystery of the
faith in a pure conscience.

10 And ^l let these also first be
proved; then let them use ^m the
office of a deacon, ⁿ being *found*
blameless.

11 Even so *must* ^o their wives
be grave, ^q not slanderers, ^r sober,
s faithful in all things.

12 Let the deacons be ^t the hus-
bands of one wife, ruling their chil-
dren, and their own houses, well.

13 For ^u they, that have ^v * used
the office of a deacon well, pur-

12. Gen. xviii. 19. Josh. xxiv. 15. Ps. ci. 2-8. Acts x. 2. Tit.
i. 6. t Tit. ii. 2. 7.—Phil. iv. 8. Gr. u 1 Sam. ii. 29, 30. iii.
13. x 15. Acts xx. 28. Eph. i. 22. v. 24. † Or, one
newly come to the faith. 1 Cor. iii. 1. Heb. v. 12, 13. 1 Pet. ii. 2.

y Deut. viii. 14. xvii. 20. 2 Kings xiv. 10. 2 Chr. xxvi. 16. xxxii.
25. Prov. xvi. 18. 19. xviii. 12. xxix. 23. Is. ii. 12. 1 Cor. iv. 6-8.
viii. 1. 2 Cor. xii. 7. 1 Pet. v. 5. z Is. xiv. 12-14. Luke
x. 18. 2 Pet. ii. 4. Jude 6. a v. 24, 25. 1 Sam. ii. 24. Acts vi.
3. x. 22. xxii. 12. 3 John 12. b 1 Cor. v. 12. Col. iv. 5. 1

Thes. iv. 12. c v. 14. 1 Cor. x. 32. 2 Cor. vi. 3. viii. 21.
1 Thes. v. 22. Tit. ii. 5. 8. 1 Pet. iv. 14-16. d vi. 9. 2 Tim.
ii. 26. e Acts vi. 3-6. Phil. i. 1. f See on t. 4. g Ps.
v. 9. xii. 2. l. 19. lii. 2. Rom. iii. 13. Jam. iii. 10. h See on
3. i See on i. 5. 19. k 16. 2 John 9. 10. l 6. v. 22.

1 John iv. 1. m 13. Acts vi. 1. 2. n 2. 1 Cor. i. 8. Col. i.
22. Tit. i. 6, 7. o Lev. xxi. 7. 13-15. Ez. xlv. 22. Luke i. 5.
6. p See on t. 4. q Ps. xv. 3. l. 20. ci. 5. Prov. x. 18. xxv.
23. Jer. ix. 4.—Matt. iv. 1. John vi. 70. 2 Tim. iii. 3. Tit. ii. 3.

Gr.—Rev. xii. 9, 10. r 2. 1 Thes. v. 6-8. 2 Tim. iv. 5. Tit. ii.
2. Gr.—1 Pet. v. 8. s See on i. 12.—vi. 2. t See on 2, 4, 5.
u Matt. xxv. 21. Luke xvi. 10-12. xix. 47. * Or, ministered.

Matt. xx. 28. Rom. xii. 7. 3. 1 Cor. xvi. 15. Heb. vi. 10. 1 Pet. iv.
10, 21.

chase to themselves a good ^x de-
gree, and ^y great boldness in the
faith which is in Christ Jesus.

14 These things write I unto
thee, ^z hoping to come unto thee
shortly:

15 But if I tarry long, that thou
mayest ^a know how thou oughtest
to behave thyself in ^b the house of
God, which is ^c the church of ^d the
living God, ^e the pillar and ^f ground
of ^g the truth.

16 And ^h without controversy
great is ⁱ the mystery of godliness: ^j
God was ^k † manifest in the flesh,
^l justified in the Spirit, ^m seen of
angels, ⁿ preached unto the Gen-
tiles, ^o believed on in the world,
^p received up into glory.

Sam. xvii. 26. 36. 2 Kings xix. 4. Ps. xlii. 2. lxxxiv. 2. Jer. x. 10.
xxiii. 36. Dan. vi. 26. Hos. i. 10. Matt. xvi. 16. John vi. 69. Acts
xiv. 15. Rom. ix. 26. 2 Cor. iii. 3. vi. 16. 1 Thes. i. 9. Heb. xiii. 12.
ix. 14. xii. 22. Rev. vii. 2. e Jer. i. 18. Matt. xvi. 18, 19. xviii.
18. Rom. iii. 2. Gal. ii. 9. * Or, stay. f 16. John i. 17. xiv.

6. xviii. 37. 2 Cor. vi. 7. Gal. iii. 1. Eph. iv. 21. Col. ii. 4.
g Heb. vii. 7. h iii. 9. Matt. xiii. 11. Rom. xvi. 25. 1 Cor. ii. 7.
Eph. i. 9. iii. 3-9. vi. 19. Col. ii. 2. 2 Thes. ii. 7. Rev. xvii. 5. 7.
i Is. vii. 14. ix. 6. Jer. xxiii. 5, 6. Mic. v. 2. Matt. i. 23. John i. 2.
14. Acts xx. 28. Rom. viii. 3. ix. 5. 1 Cor. xv. 47. Gal. iv. 14.

Phil. ii. 6-8. Col. i. 16-18. Heb. i. 3. ii. 9-13. 1 John i. 2.
Rev. i. 17, 18. † Gr. manifested. 1 John iii. 5. k Is. i. 5-
7. Matt. xiii. 16. John i. 32, 33. xv. 26. xvi. 8, 9. Acts ii. 32-36.
Rom. i. 3, 4. 1 Pet. iii. 18. 1 John v. 6-8. l Ps. lxxvii. 17, 18.

Matt. iv. 11. xxviii. 2. Mark i. 13. xvi. 5. Luke ii. 10-14. xxii.
43. xxiv. 4. John xx. 12. Acts i. 10, 11. Eph. iii. 10. 1 Pet. i. 12.
m Luke ii. 32. Acts x. 34. xiii. 46-48. Rom. x. 18. Gal. ii. 8. Eph.
iii. 5-8. Col. i. 27. n Acts xiv. 27. Col. i. 6. 23. Rev. vii. 9.

o Mark xvi. 19. Luke xxiv. 51. John vi. 62. xiii. 3. xvi. 28. xvii. 5.
Acts i. 1-9. Eph. iv. 8-10. Heb. i. 3. viii. 1. xii. 2. 1 Pet. iii. 22.

CHAP. IV.

The apostle foretells a great apostasy and cor-
ruption of the Gospel in after times, 1-3.
Every creature of God is good, and to be re-
ceived with thanksgiving and prayer, 4, 5.
He directs Timothy in respect of his doctrine
and personal conduct, that he may behave so,
as "to save himself and those that hear him," 6-10.

NOW ^a the Spirit speaketh ^b ex-
pressly, that in ^c the latter
times some shall ^d depart from the
faith, giving heed to ^e seducing
spirits, ^f and doctrines of devils;

2 Speaking ^g lies in hypocrisy;
having ^h their conscience seared
with a hot iron;

3 † Forbidding to marry, and com-
manding ^k to abstain from meats,
^l which God hath created to be re-
ceived ^m with thanksgiving, of
them which ⁿ believe and know the
truth.

4 For ^o every creature of God is
good, ^p and nothing to be refused,
if it be received with thanksgiving:

5 For ^q it is sanctified by ^r the
word of God and prayer

6 If ^s thou put the brethren in
remembrance of these things, thou
shalt be ^t a good minister of Jesus

xxii. 22. Is. ix. 15. Jer. v. 31. xxiii. 14. 32. Dan. viii. 23-25. Matt.
vii. 15. xxiv. 24. Acts xx. 30. Rom. xvi. 18. Eph. iv. 14. 2 Tim.
iii. 5. 2 Pet. ii. 1-3. Rev. xvi. 14. h Rom. i. 28. Eph. iv. 19.

i Dan. xi. 37. 1 Cor. vii. 28. 36-39. Heb. xiii. 4. k Rom. xiv. 3.
17. 1 Cor. viii. 8. Col. ii. 20-23. Heb. xii. 9. l Gen. i. 29, 30.
ix. 3. Acts x. 13-15. 1 Cor. vi. 13. m 4. 1 Sam. ix. 13. Matt.

xiv. 19. xv. 36. Luke xxiv. 30. John vi. 23. Acts xxvii. 35. Rom.
xiv. 6. 1 Cor. x. 30, 31. Col. iii. 17. n ii. 4. John viii. 31, 32.
2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. o Gen. i. 31. Deut. xxxii. 4. p Acts xi.
7-9. xv. 20, 21, 29. xxi. 25. Rom. xiv. 14, 20. 1 Cor. x. 23, 25.

q See on m. 3.—Luke xi. 41. 1 Cor. vii. 14. Tit. i. 15. r Luke
iv. 4. s Acts xx. 31, 35. Rom. xv. 15. 1 Cor. iv. 17. 2 Tim. i. 6. ii.
14. 2 Pet. i. 12-15. iii. 1, 2. Jude 5. t Matt. xiii. 52. 1 Cor. iv. 1, 2.
2 Cor. iii. 6. vi. 4. Eph. vi. 21. Col. iv. 7. 1 Thes. iii. 2. 2 Tim. ii. 15.

* Acts xxi. 35.
Gr.

y Acts vi. 5. 8. 15.
vii. 1, &c. Phil.
i. 14. 1 Thes. ii.
2.

z iv. 13. 1 Cor. xi.
34. xvi. 5-7. 2
Cor. i. 15-17.
1 Thes. ii. 18.

Phil. ii. 22. Heb.
xiii. 23. 2 John
12. 3 John 14.

a 2. Deut. xxxi.
23. 1 Kings ii. 2
-4. 1 Chr. xxii.
13. xxviii. 9-
21. Acts i. 2.

b Eph. ii. 22. 2
Tim. ii. 20. Heb.
iii. 2-6. 1 Pet.
ii. 5.

c See on 5.
d iv. 10. vi. 16.
Deut. v. 26.
Josh. iii. 10. 1

Sam. xvii. 26. 36. 2 Kings xix. 4. Ps. xlii. 2. lxxxiv. 2. Jer. x. 10.
xxiii. 36. Dan. vi. 26. Hos. i. 10. Matt. xvi. 16. John vi. 69. Acts
xiv. 15. Rom. ix. 26. 2 Cor. iii. 3. vi. 16. 1 Thes. i. 9. Heb. xiii. 12.
ix. 14. xii. 22. Rev. vii. 2. e Jer. i. 18. Matt. xvi. 18, 19. xviii.
18. Rom. iii. 2. Gal. ii. 9. * Or, stay. f 16. John i. 17. xiv.

6. xviii. 37. 2 Cor. vi. 7. Gal. iii. 1. Eph. iv. 21. Col. ii. 4.
g Heb. vii. 7. h iii. 9. Matt. xiii. 11. Rom. xvi. 25. 1 Cor. ii. 7.
Eph. i. 9. iii. 3-9. vi. 19. Col. ii. 2. 2 Thes. ii. 7. Rev. xvii. 5. 7.
i Is. vii. 14. ix. 6. Jer. xxiii. 5, 6. Mic. v. 2. Matt. i. 23. John i. 2.
14. Acts xx. 28. Rom. viii. 3. ix. 5. 1 Cor. xv. 47. Gal. iv. 14.

Phil. ii. 6-8. Col. i. 16-18. Heb. i. 3. ii. 9-13. 1 John i. 2.
Rev. i. 17, 18. † Gr. manifested. 1 John iii. 5. k Is. i. 5-
7. Matt. xiii. 16. John i. 32, 33. xv. 26. xvi. 8, 9. Acts ii. 32-36.
Rom. i. 3, 4. 1 Pet. iii. 18. 1 John v. 6-8. l Ps. lxxvii. 17, 18.

Matt. iv. 11. xxviii. 2. Mark i. 13. xvi. 5. Luke ii. 10-14. xxii.
43. xxiv. 4. John xx. 12. Acts i. 10, 11. Eph. iii. 10. 1 Pet. i. 12.
m Luke ii. 32. Acts x. 34. xiii. 46-48. Rom. x. 18. Gal. ii. 8. Eph.
iii. 5-8. Col. i. 27. n Acts xiv. 27. Col. i. 6. 23. Rev. vii. 9.

o Mark xvi. 19. Luke xxiv. 51. John vi. 62. xiii. 3. xvi. 28. xvii. 5.
Acts i. 1-9. Eph. iv. 8-10. Heb. i. 3. viii. 1. xii. 2. 1 Pet. iii. 22.

a John xvi. 13.
Acts xiii. 2.
xxviii. 25. 1 Cor.
xii. 11. Rev. ii.
7. 11. 17. 29. iii.
6. 13. 22.

b Ez. i. 3.
c Num. xxiv. 14.
Deut. iv. 30.
xxxii. 29. Is. ii.
2. Jer. xviii. 47.
xlix. 39. Ez.
xxxviii. 16. Dan.
x. 14. Hos. iii.
5. Mic. iv. 1. 2

Tim. iii. 1. 2
Pet. iii. 3. Jude
18.

d Dan. xi. 35. 2
Thes. ii. 3. 2
Tim. iii. 1-3.
iv. 4.

e Gen. iii. 3-5.
13. 1 Kings xxii.
22, 23. 2 Chr.
xviii. 19-22. 2
Cor. xi. 3. 13-
15. 2 Thes. ii.
9-12. 2 Tim. iii.
13. Rev. ix. 2-
11. xiii. 14. xvi.
14. xvii. 2. 23.
xix. 20. xx. 2, 3.
8. 10.

f Dan. xi. 35-38.
1 Cor. viii. 5, 6.
x. 20. Col. ii. 18.
-Acts xvii. 18.
Rev. ix. 20. Gr.

g 1 Kings xxi. 13.
xxii. 25. Matt.
vii. 15. xxiv. 24. Acts xx. 30. Rom. xvi. 18. Eph. iv. 14. 2 Tim.
iii. 5. 2 Pet. ii. 1-3. Rev. xvi. 14. h Rom. i. 28. Eph. iv. 19.

i Dan. xi. 37. 1 Cor. vii. 28. 36-39. Heb. xiii. 4. k Rom. xiv. 3.
17. 1 Cor. viii. 8. Col. ii. 20-23. Heb. xii. 9. l Gen. i. 29, 30.
ix. 3. Acts x. 13-15. 1 Cor. vi. 13. m 4. 1 Sam. ix. 13. Matt.

xiv. 19. xv. 36. Luke xxiv. 30. John vi. 23. Acts xxvii. 35. Rom.
xiv. 6. 1 Cor. x. 30, 31. Col. iii. 17. n ii. 4. John viii. 31, 32.
2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. o Gen. i. 31. Deut. xxxii. 4. p Acts xi.
7-9. xv. 20, 21, 29. xxi. 25. Rom. xiv. 14, 20. 1 Cor. x. 23, 25.

q See on m. 3.—Luke xi. 41. 1 Cor. vii. 14. Tit. i. 15. r Luke
iv. 4. s Acts xx. 31, 35. Rom. xv. 15. 1 Cor. iv. 17. 2 Tim. i. 6. ii.
14. 2 Pet. i. 12-15. iii. 1, 2. Jude 5. t Matt. xiii. 52. 1 Cor. iv. 1, 2.
2 Cor. iii. 6. vi. 4. Eph. vi. 21. Col. iv. 7. 1 Thes. iii. 2. 2 Tim. ii. 15.

u Matt. xxv. 21. Luke xvi. 10-12. xix. 47. * Or, ministered.

Matt. xx. 28. Rom. xii. 7. 3. 1 Cor. xvi. 15. Heb. vi. 10. 1 Pet. iv.
10, 21.

u Jer. xv. 16. Eph. iv. 15, 16. Col. ii. 19, iii. 16. 2 Tim. iii. 14—17.
 x i. 10. iv. 16. vi. 3. Ps. xix. 7. Marg. Prov. iv. 2. John vi. 16, 17. 2 Tim. iv. 3. Tit. ii. 1. 7—10. 2 John 9.
 y Phil. iii. 16. 2 Tim. iii. 14.
 z i. 4. vi. 20. 2 Tim. ii. 16. 23. iv. 4. Tit. i. 14. iii. 9.

7 But ² refuse profane and old wives' fables, and ⁴ exercise thyself *rather* unto godliness.

8 For ^b bodily exercise profiteth ^c little: but ^c godliness is profitable unto all things, ^d having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come.

9 This ^c is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptance.

10 For ^f therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, ⁸ because we trust in ^b the living God, who is ⁱ the Saviour of all men, ^k especially of those that believe.

11 These things ⁱ command and teach.

12 Let ^m no man despise thy youth; but ^a be thou an example of the believers, ^o in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity.

13 Till ^p I come, give attendance ^q to reading, ^r to exhortation, ^s to doctrine.

14 ^c Neglect not the gift that is in thee, ^a which was given thee by prophecy, ^a with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery.

15 ^y Meditate upon these things, ^a give thyself wholly to them: ^a that thy profiting may appear ^a to all.

16 ^b Take heed unto thyself, and ^c unto thy doctrine: ^d continue in them: for in doing this, ^e thou shalt both save thyself, and ^f them that hear thee.

e See on i. 15. f 1 Cor. iv. 9—13. 2 Cor. iv. 9—19. vi. 3—10. xi. 23—27. 2 Tim. ii. 9, 10. iii. 10—12. Heb. xi. 26. xiii. 13. 1 Pet. iv. 14, 15. g vi. 17. Ps. xxxvii. 40. iii. 8. lxxiv. 12. cxviii. 8. Is. xii. 2. i. 10. Jer. xvii. 7. Dan. iii. 28. Nah. i. 7. Matt. xxviii. 40. Rom. xv. 12, 13. 1 Pet. i. 21. h See on iii. 15. i See on i. 4. 6.—Ps. xxvii. 6. Is. xlv. 21, 22. 1 John i. 29. iii. 15—17. 1 John ii. 2. iv. 14. k John v. 2. 4. John v. 10—13. l vi. 2. 2 Tim. iv. 2. Tit. ii. 15. iii. 4. m Matt. xviii. 10. 1 Cor. xvi. 10, 11. 2 Tim. ii. 22. n 1 Cor. xi. 1. 1 Thes. i. 6. ii. 10. 2 Thes. iii. 7, 8. Tit. ii. 7. 1 Pet. v. 3. o 2 Cor. vi. 4—17. Phil. iv. 8. 2 Tim. ii. 22. Jam. iii. 13, 17. 2 Pet. i. 5—8. p See on iii. 14, 15. q Deut. xviii. 19. Josh. i. 8. Ps. i. 2, 3. cxv. 97—104. Prov. ii. 4, 5. Matt. xiii. 51, 52. John v. 39. Acts vi. 4. xviii. 11. 2 Tim. ii. 15—17. r Rom. xii. 8. 1 Cor. xiv. 3. Tit. ii. 15. s c. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 6. 26. 2 Tim. iv. 2. 1 Matt. xxi. 14—30. Luke xix. 12—26. Rom. xii. 6—8. 1 Thes. v. 19. 2 Tim. i. 6. 1 Pet. iv. 9—11. u i. 18. x v. 22. Acts vi. 5. xiii. 3. 2 Tim. i. 6. y Josh. i. 8. Ps. i. 2. xiv. 14. xlii. 3. lxxviii. 12. civ. 34. cv. 5. cxix. 15. 23. 48. 97. 99. 146. cxlii. 5. z Acts vi. 4. 1 Cor. xvi. 15. 2 Cor. v. 14, 15. viii. 3. Tit. ii. 14. a 6. Matt. v. 16. Phil. ii. 15, 16. b 1 Chr. xxviii. 10. 2 Chr. xii. 6. Mark xiii. 9. Luke xvi. 14. Acts xxi. 28. 1 Cor. iii. 10, 11. Col. iv. 17. 2 Tim. iv. 2. Tit. ii. 7, 14. Heb. xii. 15. 2 John 9. c 6. i. 3. Rom. xvi. 17. Eph. iv. 14. Tit. ii. 7. Heb. xiii. 9. 2 John 9. d Acts vi. 4. xvi. 22. Rom. ii. 7. 2 Tim. iii. 14. Tit. i. 9. e 1 Pet. iii. 19—21. xxviii. 7—9. Acts xxi. 26, 27. 1 Cor. ix. 27. f Is. lv. 11. Jer. xxiii. 22. Rom. x. 10—14. xi. 14. 1 Cor. ix. 22. 1 Thes. ii. 16, 19. 2 Tim. ii. 10. Philem. 19. Jam. v. 20.

17 And thou, Timothy, follow the pattern of the good things which thou hast heard of me, as I follow the pattern of Christ.

18 Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, and exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.

19 For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine, but according to their own lusts will they heap up teachers, and will turn away from the truth.

20 They will turn away from the truth, and will be taught of fables; and their conscience will be seared with a hot iron.

21 And they will not have courage to confess their shame, but will put on the mask of piety, and will despise thee, and will speak against thee, and will be proud.

22 And they will turn away from the truth, and will be taught of fables; and their conscience will be seared with a hot iron.

23 And they will not have courage to confess their shame, but will put on the mask of piety, and will despise thee, and will speak against thee, and will be proud.

24 And they will turn away from the truth, and will be taught of fables; and their conscience will be seared with a hot iron.

25 And they will not have courage to confess their shame, but will put on the mask of piety, and will despise thee, and will speak against thee, and will be proud.

26 And they will turn away from the truth, and will be taught of fables; and their conscience will be seared with a hot iron.

27 And they will not have courage to confess their shame, but will put on the mask of piety, and will despise thee, and will speak against thee, and will be proud.

28 And they will turn away from the truth, and will be taught of fables; and their conscience will be seared with a hot iron.

29 And they will not have courage to confess their shame, but will put on the mask of piety, and will despise thee, and will speak against thee, and will be proud.

30 And they will turn away from the truth, and will be taught of fables; and their conscience will be seared with a hot iron.

31 And they will not have courage to confess their shame, but will put on the mask of piety, and will despise thee, and will speak against thee, and will be proud.

32 And they will turn away from the truth, and will be taught of fables; and their conscience will be seared with a hot iron.

^a REBUKE not ^b an elder, but ^c intreat *him* as a father, and the younger men ^d as brethren;

2 The ^e elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, ^f with all purity.

3 ^g Honour ^b widows that are widows ⁱ indeed.

4 But if any widow have children or ^k nephews, let them ⁱ learn first to shew ^a piety at home, and ^a to requite their parents: for that is ^a good and acceptable before God.

5 Now she that is ^a a widow indeed, ^a and desolate, ^a trusteth in God, and continueth in supplications and prayers, night and day.

6 But ^a she that liveth ⁱ in pleasure is ⁱ dead while she liveth.

7 And ^a these things give in charge, that they may be blameless.

8 But if any provide not for his own, ^a and specially for those of his own ^g house, ^a he hath denied the faith, ^a and is worse than an infidel.

9 Let not ^a a widow be ^a taken into the number ^b under threescore years old, ^a having been the wife of one man;

10 Well ^d reported of for ^a good works; ^a if she have brought up children, ^a if she have lodged strangers, ^a if she have washed the saints' feet, ^a if she have relieved the afflicted, ^a if she have diligently followed every work.

11 But ⁱ the younger widows refuse: for when they have begun ^m to wax wanton against Christ, ^a they will marry;

12 Having ^a damnation, because they have cast off ^p their first faith.

13 And withal they learn ^a to be idle, ^a wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but tattlers also, and ^a busy bodies, ^a speaking things which they ought not.

14 ^a I will therefore that ^a the younger women marry, bear children, ^a guide the house, ^a give

Job xvi. 11—15. Ps. lxxviii. 5—7. Is. xlviii. 13. Am. vi. 1, 2. Luke xii. 19. xv. 15. xvi. 12. Jam. v. 3. Rev. xviii. 7. 9 On *delicate*. Deut. xlviii. 54, 55. 1 Sam. xv. 20. Ps. xvi. 3. Is. xlviii. 1. Jer. vi. 2. Lam. iv. 5. Luke vi. 24. c Matt. vi. 22. Luke xvi. 24. 32. 2 Cor. v. 14, 15. Eph. ii. 1, 4. v. 10. Col. iii. 13. Rev. iii. 1. u i. 3, 16, 17. vi. 17. 2 Tim. iv. 1. Tit. i. 15. ii. 15. v Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. y 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. z Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. h 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. i Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. h 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. i Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. h 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. i Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. h 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. i Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. h 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. i Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. h 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. i Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. h 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. i Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. h 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. i Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. h 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. i Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. h 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. i Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. h 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. i Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. h 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. i Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. h 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. i Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. h 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. i Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. h 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. i Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. h 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. i Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. h 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. i Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. h 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. i Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—13. 2 Cor. vi. 14. Gal. vi. 16. 1 Cor. xiv. 34. 1 Pet. v. 3. h 2 Tim. iii. 9. 1 Th. v. 19. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 7. i Matt. xxviii. 15. Luke xii. 47, 48. John xxi. 22. 2 Cor. ii. 14, 15. vi. 15. a See on i. 4. b i. 10. 14. Luke ii. 26, 27. c i. 10. 2. 12. 1 Cor. xii. 13, 14, 15, 16. d i. 10. 2. 12. Acts vi. 3. v. 32. xxv. 12. 1 John ii. 7. e i. 10. vi. 14. Matt. v. 15. Acts xxi. 20. Eph. vi. 10. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Phil. ii. 7. iii. 14. Heb. x. 24. xii. 24. 1 Pet. ii. 12. f 2 Tim. i. 13. ii. 15. g Gen. xxi. 30. Is. xlviii. 7. Matt. vii. 24. Luke xi. 11—1

* *Gr. for their railing.* Luke xxiii. 35—41.

a Phil. iii. 21, 22. 2 Tim. i. 15. ii. 18. iv. 10. 2 Pet. ii. 2. 20. 22. iii. 16. 1 John ii. 19. Jude 4, 5. Rev. xii. 9.

b See on 4. 8.

c See on 3.

d See on b. 1.

e iii. 5. Matt. xxiv. 45. Luke xii. 42. Rom. xii. 8. 1 Thes. v. 12, 13. Heb. xiii. 7. 17. 24.

f See on 3.—Acts xxviii. 10. Rom. xv. 27. 1 Cor. ix. 5—14. Gal. vi. 6. Phil. ii. 29.

g 2 Kings ii. 9. Is. xl. 2. Jer. xvi. 18. xvii. 18. Zech. ix. 12.

h iv. 10. Matt. ix. 37, 38. Luke x. 1, 2, 7. John iv. 38. Acts xx. 35. Rom. xvi. 12. 1 Cor. iii. 9. xv. 10. xvi. 16. 2 Cor. vi. 1. Phil. ii. 16. iv. 3. 2 Tim. ii. 6.

i See on iv. 6. 16. —2 Tim. iv. 2.

k Rom. iv. 3. ix. 17. x. 11. xi. 2. Gal. iii. 8. Jam. iv. 5.

l Deut. xxv. 4. 1 Cor. xi. 9, 10.

m Lev. xix. 13. Deut. xxiv. 14. 15. Matt. x. 10. Luke x. 7.

n John xviii. 29. Acts xxiv. 2—13. xxv. 16. Tit. i. 6.

† Or, under.

o Deut. xvii. 6. xix. 15. 18. 19. Matt. xviii. 16. John viii. 17. 2 Cor. xiii. 1. Heb. x. 28. Tit. i. 13. q i. 20. Deut. xiii. 11. xvii. 13. xix. 20. xxi. 21. Acts v. 5. 11. xix. 17. r vi. 13. 1 Thes. v. 27. 2 Tim. ii. 14. iv. 1. s Matt. xvi. 27. xxv. 41. 2 Pet. ii. 4. Jude 6. Rev. xii. 7—9. xiv. 10. t Ps. cvii. 43. cxix. 43. Matt. xxviii. 20.

* Or, without prejudice.

u Lev. xix. 15. Deut. xxxiii. 9. Prov. xviii. 5. Luke xx. 21. Acts xv. 37, 38. 2 Cor. v. 16.

x Mal. ii. 9. Jam. ii. 1—4. iii. 17. y iv. 14. Acts vi. 6. xiii. 3. 2 Tim. i. 6. Heb. vi. 2. z iii. 6. 10. Josh. ix. 14. 2 Tim. ii. 2. Tit. i. 5—9. a Eph. v. 11. 2 John 11. Rev. xviii. 4. b iv. 12. Acts xviii. 6. xx. 26. c iii. 3. iv. 4. Lev. x. 9—11. Ps. civ. 15. Prov. xxxi. 4—7. Ez. xlii. 21. Eph. v. 19. Tit. i. 7. ii. 3. d Jer. ii. 34. Acts i. 16—20. v. 1—11. viii. 18. Gal. v. 19—21. 2 Tim. iv. 10. 2 Pet. ii. 20. 21. e iii. 7. Matt. v. 16. Acts ix. 36. x. 22. xvi. 1—3. xxii. 12. Gal. v. 22, 23. Phil. i. 11. f Ps. xxxvii. 5, 6. Matt. vi. 3—6. Luke xi. 33.

CHAP. VI.

The duty of servants to unbelieving, and believing, masters, 1, 2. Timothy must shun those, as corruptors of the Gospel, who teach contrary to the apostle's doctrine, 3—5. The advantage of godliness with contentment, 6—8. The mischiefs arising from the love of money, 9—10. The apostle exhorts Timothy to flee from these evils; to follow after righteousness, &c. and to fight the good fight of faith, 11, 12; and most solemnly charges him to be faithful till the coming of Christ, 13, 14. He ascribes glory to the eternal God, 15, 16. Timothy must charge the rich to avoid pride, and confidence in wealth; and to abound in liberality, as seeking a treasure in heaven, against the time to come, 18, 19; and he must adhere to the faith, avoiding profane and vain controversies, 20, 21.

LET as many ^a servants as are under the yoke, ^b count their own masters worthy of all honour,

that the name of God and his doctrine be not blasphemed:

2 And they that have ^d believing masters, ^e let them not despise *them*, ^f because they are brethren; but rather do *them* service, ^g because they are ^{*} faithful and beloved, ^h partakers of the benefit. ⁱ These things teach and exhort.

3 If ^k any man teach otherwise, and consent not ^l to wholesome words, *even* ^m the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to ⁿ the doctrine which is according to godliness;

4 ^o He is [†] proud, knowing nothing, but [‡] doting ^p about questions, and strifes of words, ^q whereof cometh envy, strife, railing, evil surmisings,

5 [§] Perverse disputings of ^r men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, ^s supposing that gain is godliness: ^t from such withdraw thyself.

6 But ^u godliness with ^v contentment is great gain.

7 For ^w we brought nothing into *this* world, and it is ^x certain we can carry nothing out.

8 And ^y having food and raiment, let us be therewith content.

9 But ^h they that will be rich fall into temptations and ^c a snare, and into ^d many foolish and hurtful lusts, ^e which drown men in destruction and perdition.

10 For ^f the love of money is the root of all evil; which while some ^g coveted after, they have ^{*} erred from the faith, ^h and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

11 But thou, ⁱ O man of God, ^k flee these things: ^l and follow after

† Or, a fool. ‡ Or, sick. p i. 4. 2 Tim. ii. 23. q Is. lviii. 4. Acts xv. 2. Rom. ii. 8. xiii. 13. xiv. 1. 1 Cor. iii. 3. xi. 16. 13. 2 Cor. xi. 20. Gal. v. 15. 20, 21, 26. Phil. i. 15. ii. 3. 14. Tit. iii. 9. Jam. i. 19, 20. iii. 14—18. iv. 1, 2, 5, 6. 1 Pet. ii. 1, 2.

§ Or, Gallings one of another. i. 6. r Matt. vii. 17—20. xiii. 33. John iii. 19—21. Eph. iv. 17—19. 2 Thes. ii. 8—11. 2 Tim. iii. 8. Tit. i. 15, 16. Heb. iii. 12, 13. 2 John 8—10. s 6. iii. 3. 8.

2 Kings v. 20—27. Is. lvi. 11. Jer. v. 3. vi. 13. viii. 10. Ez. xxxiii. 31. Matt. xxi. 13. xxiii. 14. Acts viii. 18—20. xix. 24—28. 2 Pet. ii. 3. 15. Jude 11. Rev. xviii. 3. 13. t Rom. xvi. 17, 18. 2 Thes. iii. 6. 2 Tim. iii. 5. u See on iv. 8.—Ps. xxxviii. 16. lxxxi. 11. Prov. iii. 13—18. viii. 18—21. xv. 16. xvi. 8. Matt. vi. 32, 33. Luke xii. 31, 32. Rom. v. 3—5. viii. 28. 2 Cor. iv. 17, 18. v. 1. Phil. i. 21. x 8. Ex. ii. 21. Luke iii. 14. Phil. iv. 11—13. y Job i. 21. Ec. v. 15, 16. z Ps. xlix. 17. Luke xii. 20, 21. xvi. 22, 23. a Gen. xxviii. 20. xlviii. 15. Deut. ii. 7. viii. 3, 4. Prov. xxvii. 23—27. xxx. 8, 9. Ec. ii. 24—26. iii. 12, 13. Matt. vi. 11. 25—33. Heb. xiii. 5, 6. b Gen. xiii. 10—13. Num. xxii. 17—19. Josh. vii. 21. 2 Kings v. 20—27. Prov. xv. 27. xx. 21. xxi. 6. xxii. 16. xxviii. 20—22. Is. v. 8. Hos. xii. 7, 8. Am. viii. 4—5. Zech. xi. 5. Matt. xiii. 22. xix. 22. xxvi. 15. Jam. v. 1—4. 2 Pet. ii. 15, 16. Jude 11. c iii. 7. Deut. vii. 25. Ps. xi. 6. Prov. i. 17—19. Luke xxi. 35. 2 Tim. ii. 26. d Mark iv. 19. Eph. iv. 22. 1 John i. 15—17. e Num. xxi. 8. Josh. vii. 24—26. Matt. xxvii. 3—5. Acts v. 4, 5. viii. 20. 2 Pet. ii. 3. f Gen. xxxiv. 23, 24. xxxviii. 16. Ex. xxiii. 7, 8. Deut. xvi. 19. xxviii. 4, 5. 13. Judg. xvii. 10, 11. xviii. 19. 20. 29—31. 2 Sam. iv. 10, 11. Prov. i. 19. Is. i. 23. lvi. 11. Jer. v. 27, 28. Ez. xiii. 19. xvi. 33. xxi. 12. Mic. iii. 11. vii. 3, 4. Mal. i. 10. Matt. xxiii. 14. Acts i. 16—19. Tit. i. 11. Rev. xviii. 13. g 21. 2 Tim. iv. 10. Jude 11. Rev. ii. 14, 15.

h Gen. xix. 14. 26, 31, &c. 2 Kings v. 27. Ps. xxviii. 10. Prov. i. 31. 2 Pet. ii. 7, 8. i 20. Deut. xxxiii. 1. 1 Sam. ii. 27. ix. 6. 1 Kings xiii. 1. 26. xvii. 18. 24. xx. 23. 2 Kings i. 9. 13. v. 20. xxiii. 17. 1 Chr. xviii. 14. 2 Chr. viii. 14. Neh. xii. 24, 36. Jer. xxxv. 4. 2 Tim. iii. 17. k 1 Cor. vi. 18. x. 14. 2 Tim. ii. 22. l v. 10. Deut. xvi. 20. Ps. xxiv. 14. xxxviii. 20. Is. li. 1. Rom. xiv. 19. 1 Cor. xiv. 1. 2 Tim. ii. 22. Heb. xii. 14. 1 Pet. iii. 14.

† Or, been seduced.

h Gen. xix. 14. 26, 31, &c. 2 Kings v. 27. Ps. xxviii. 10. Prov. i. 31. 2 Pet. ii. 7, 8. i 20. Deut. xxxiii. 1. 1 Sam. ii. 27. ix. 6. 1 Kings xiii. 1. 26. xvii. 18. 24. xx. 23. 2 Kings i. 9. 13. v. 20. xxiii. 17. 1 Chr. xviii. 14. 2 Chr. viii. 14. Neh. xii. 24, 36. Jer. xxxv. 4. 2 Tim. iii. 17. k 1 Cor. vi. 18. x. 14. 2 Tim. ii. 22. l v. 10. Deut. xvi. 20. Ps. xxiv. 14. xxxviii. 20. Is. li. 1. Rom. xiv. 19. 1 Cor. xiv. 1. 2 Tim. ii. 22. Heb. xii. 14. 1 Pet. iii. 14.

v. 14. Gen. xiii. 7, 8. 2 Sam. xii. 14. Neh. ix. 5. Is. lii. 5. Ez. xxxvi. 20. 23. Luke xvii. 1. Rom. ii. 24. 1 Cor. x. 32. Tit. ii. 5, 8, 10. 1 Pet. ii. 12. iii. 16.

d Col. iv. 1. Philem 10—16. e Gen. xvi. 4, 5. Num. xvi. 3. Matt. vi. 24. 2 Pet. ii. 10. Jude 8.

f v. 1. Matt. xxiii. 8. xxv. 40. Rom. viii. 29. Gal. iii. 26—29. Col. iii. 11.

g Gal. v. 6. Eph. i. 1. 15. Col. i. 2. 4. iii. 12. 2 Thes. i. 3. Philem. 5—7.

* Or, believing.

h Joel ii. 28. Rom. xi. 17. Eph. iii. 6. Heb. iii. 1. 14. 1 Pet. v. 1. i iv. 11. Tit. ii. 1. 15. iii. 8.

k i. 3. 6. Rom. xvi. 17. Gal. i. 6, 7.

l i. 10. 2 Tim. i. 13. iv. 3. Tit. i. 9. ii. 1, 2. Gr.—Prov. xv. 4. Tit. iii. 8.

m Matt. xxii. 21. xxviii. 20. 1 Thes. iv. 1, 2. 8.

n iv. 7, 8. Tit. i. 1. ii. 11—14. 2 Pet. i. 3—7.

o i. 7. iii. 6. Prov. xii. 7. xxv. 14. xxvi. 12. Acts viii. 9. 21—23. Rom. xii. 16. 1 Cor. iii. 18. viii. 1, 2. Gal. vi. 3. Col. ii. 13. 2 Thes. ii. 4. 2 Tim. iii. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 12. 18. Jude 10. 16. Rev. iii. 17.

q Is. lviii. 4. Acts xv. 2. Rom. ii. 8. xiii. 13. xiv. 1. 1 Cor. iii. 3. xi. 16. 13. 2 Cor. xi. 20. Gal. v. 15. 20, 21, 26. Phil. i. 15. ii. 3. 14. Tit. iii. 9. Jam. i. 19, 20. iii. 14—18. iv. 1, 2, 5, 6. 1 Pet. ii. 1, 2.

r Matt. vii. 17—20. xiii. 33. John iii. 19—21. Eph. iv. 17—19. 2 Thes. ii. 8—11. 2 Tim. iii. 8. Tit. i. 15, 16. Heb. iii. 12, 13. 2 John 8—10. s 6. iii. 3. 8.

2 Kings v. 20—27. Is. lvi. 11. Jer. v. 3. vi. 13. viii. 10. Ez. xxxiii. 31. Matt. xxi. 13. xxiii. 14. Acts viii. 18—20. xix. 24—28. 2 Pet. ii. 3. 15. Jude 11. Rev. xviii. 3. 13. t Rom. xvi. 17, 18. 2 Thes. iii. 6. 2 Tim. iii. 5. u See on iv. 8.—Ps. xxxviii. 16. lxxxi. 11. Prov. iii. 13—18. viii. 18—21. xv. 16. xvi. 8. Matt. vi. 32, 33. Luke xii. 31, 32. Rom. v. 3—5. viii. 28. 2 Cor. iv. 17, 18. v. 1. Phil. i. 21. x 8. Ex. ii. 21. Luke iii. 14. Phil. iv. 11—13. y Job i. 21. Ec. v. 15, 16. z Ps. xlix. 17. Luke xii. 20, 21. xvi. 22, 23. a Gen. xxviii. 20. xlviii. 15. Deut. ii. 7. viii. 3, 4. Prov. xxvii. 23—27. xxx. 8, 9. Ec. ii. 24—26. iii. 12, 13. Matt. vi. 11. 25—33. Heb. xiii. 5, 6. b Gen. xiii. 10—13. Num. xxii. 17—19. Josh. vii. 21. 2 Kings v. 20—27. Prov. xv. 27. xx. 21. xxi. 6. xxii. 16. xxviii. 20—22. Is. v. 8. Hos. xii. 7, 8. Am. viii. 4—5. Zech. xi. 5. Matt. xiii. 22. xix. 22. xxvi. 15. Jam. v. 1—4. 2 Pet. ii. 15, 16. Jude 11. c iii. 7. Deut. vii. 25. Ps. xi. 6. Prov. i. 17—19. Luke xxi. 35. 2 Tim. ii. 26. d Mark iv. 19. Eph. iv. 22. 1 John i. 15—17. e Num. xxi. 8. Josh. vii. 24—26. Matt. xxvii. 3—5. Acts v. 4, 5. viii. 20. 2 Pet. ii. 3. f Gen. xxxiv. 23, 24. xxxviii. 16. Ex. xxiii. 7, 8. Deut. xvi. 19. xxviii. 4, 5. 13. Judg. xvii. 10, 11. xviii. 19. 20. 29—31. 2 Sam. iv. 10, 11. Prov. i. 19. Is. i. 23. lvi. 11. Jer. v. 27, 28. Ez. xiii. 19. xvi. 33. xxi. 12. Mic. iii. 11. vii. 3, 4. Mal. i. 10. Matt. xxiii. 14. Acts i. 16—19. Tit. i. 11. Rev. xviii. 13. g 21. 2 Tim. iv. 10. Jude 11. Rev. ii. 14, 15.

h Gen. xix. 14. 26, 31, &c. 2 Kings v. 27. Ps. xxviii. 10. Prov. i. 31. 2 Pet. ii. 7, 8. i 20. Deut. xxxiii. 1. 1 Sam. ii. 27. ix. 6. 1 Kings xiii. 1. 26. xvii. 18. 24. xx. 23. 2 Kings i. 9. 13. v. 20. xxiii. 17. 1 Chr. xviii. 14. 2 Chr. viii. 14. Neh. xii. 24, 36. Jer. xxxv. 4. 2 Tim. iii. 17. k 1 Cor. vi. 18. x. 14. 2 Tim. ii. 22. l v. 10. Deut. xvi. 20. Ps. xxiv. 14. xxxviii. 20. Is. li. 1. Rom. xiv. 19. 1 Cor. xiv. 1. 2 Tim. ii. 22. Heb. xii. 14. 1 Pet. iii. 14.

† Or, been seduced.

h Gen. xix. 14. 26, 31, &c. 2 Kings v. 27. Ps. xxviii. 10. Prov. i. 31. 2 Pet. ii. 7, 8. i 20. Deut. xxxiii. 1. 1 Sam. ii. 27. ix. 6. 1 Kings xiii. 1. 26. xvii. 18. 24. xx. 23. 2 Kings i. 9. 13. v. 20. xxiii. 17. 1 Chr. xviii. 14. 2 Chr. viii. 14. Neh. xii. 24, 36. Jer. xxxv. 4. 2 Tim. iii. 17. k 1 Cor. vi. 18. x. 14. 2 Tim. ii. 22. l v. 10. Deut. xvi. 20. Ps. xxiv. 14. xxxviii. 20. Is. li. 1. Rom. xiv. 19. 1 Cor. xiv. 1. 2 Tim. ii. 22. Heb. xii. 14. 1 Pet. iii. 14.

† Or, been seduced.

h Gen. xix. 14. 26, 31, &c. 2 Kings v. 27. Ps. xxviii. 10. Prov. i. 31. 2 Pet. ii. 7, 8. i 20. Deut. xxxiii. 1. 1 Sam. ii. 27. ix. 6. 1 Kings xiii. 1. 26. xvii. 18. 24. xx. 23. 2 Kings i. 9. 13. v. 20. xxiii. 17. 1 Chr. xviii. 14. 2 Chr. viii. 14. Neh. xii. 24, 36. Jer. xxxv. 4. 2 Tim. iii. 17. k 1 Cor. vi. 18. x. 14. 2 Tim. ii. 22. l v. 10. Deut. xvi. 20. Ps. xxiv. 14. xxxviii. 20. Is. li. 1. Rom. xiv. 19. 1 Cor. xiv. 1. 2 Tim. ii. 22. Heb. xii. 14. 1 Pet. iii. 14.

i v. 12. Gal. v. 22, 23. Phil. iv. 8, 9. Tit. ii. 11, 12. 2 Pet. i. 5-7.

12 " Fight the good fight of faith, ° lay hold on eternal life, and ° hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.

13 I ° give thee charge in the sight of God, ° who quickeneth all things, and before Christ Jesus, ° who before Pontius Pilate witnessed a good ° confession;

14 That thou ° keep this commandment ° without spot, ° unrebukeable, ° until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ;

15 Which in his times he shall shew, ° who is the blessed and only Potentate, ° the King of kings, and Lord of lords:

16 Who ° only hath immortality, ° dwelling in the light, which no man can approach unto; ° whom no man hath seen, nor can see: ° to whom be honour and power everlasting. Amen.

1 Sam. ii. 6. John v. 21, 26. xi. 25, 26. xiv. 6. Acts xvii. 25. Rev. xxi. 6. xvii. 1. t Matt. xxvii. 11. John xviii. 36, 37. xix. 11. Rev. i. 5. iii. 14. ° Or, *profession*. u 20. iv. 11-15. 1 Chr. xviii. 9, 10, 20. Col. iv. 17. x Cant. iv. 7. Eph. v. 27. Heb. ix. 14. 1 Pet. i. 19. 2 Pet. iii. 14. y Phil. ii. 15. Col. i. 22. Jude 24. z 1 Cor. i. 8. Phil. i. 6, 10. 1 Thes. iii. 13. v. 24. 2 Thes. ii. 1. 2 Tim. iv. 1. Tit. ii. 13. Heb. ix. 28. 1 Pet. i. 7. 1 John iii. 2. Rev. i. 7. a See on i. 11. 17. Ps. xlvii. 2. lxxviii. 18. Jer. x. 10. xlv. 18. Dan. ii. 44-47. iv. 34. Matt. vi. 13. b Prov. viii. 15. Rev. xvii. 14. xiv. 19. c See on i. 17. Ex. iii. 14. Deut. xxxii. 46. Ps. xc. 2. Is. lvii. 15. John viii. 58. Heb. xiii. 8. Rev. i. 8, 17, 18. d Ps. civ. 2. Hab. ii. 4. 1 John i. 5. Rev. xxi. 23. xxii. 5. e Ex. xxxiii. 26. John i. 18. vi. 46. xiv. 9. Col. i. 15. f See on i. 17.-Rom. xvi. 25-27. Eph. iii. 21.

17 ° Charge them that are ° rich in this world, ° that they be not high-minded, nor ° trust in ° uncertain riches, ° but in ° the living God, ° who giveth us ° richly all things to enjoy;

18 That ° they do good, that they be ° rich in good works, ° ready to distribute, ° willing to communicate;

19 ° Laying up in store for themselves a good ° foundation against ° the time to come, that they may ° lay hold on eternal life.

20 ° O Timothy, ° keep that which is committed to thy trust, ° avoiding profane and vain babblings, and ° oppositions of science, falsely so called;

21 Which some professing, ° have erred concerning the faith. ° Grace ° be with thee. ° Amen.

See on 13. i. 2. v. 21. Gen. xii. 2. Job i. 1-3. Matt. xix. 23. xxv. 57. Luke xix. 2. 9, 10. Deut. vi. 10-12. viii. 17. xx. 31. 2 Chr. xvi. 12. xxiii. 26. Ps. x. 3, 4. lxxviii. 9. Prov. xxi. 7. Jer. iii. 31. Ez. xvi. 49, 50, 56. Dan. iv. 36. v. 1-23. Hos. xii. 6. Hab. i. 15, 16. Rom. xi. 20. Jam. i. 9, 10. Rev. xvi. 6, 7. Job xxi. 24, 25. Ps. li. 7. lxxv. 18. Prov. v. 28. Jer. ix. 23, 24. Mark x. 25. Luke xii. 15-21. Eph. v. 3. Or, *the uncertainty of riches*. Prov. xxi. 3.

xvii. 24. Ec. v. 13, 14. 1 Ps. lxxi. 8. lxxviii. 11, 12. cxviii. 9. 9. Jer. xvii. 7, 8. m See on ii. 15. 1 Thes. i. 9. p Ps. cxi. 28. Matt. vi. 32. Acts xiv. 17. xvii. 25. o Col. iii. 15. Tit. ii. 6. Mark. p 2 Chr. xiv. 16. Ps. cxviii. 3. Ec. iii. 22. Luke vi. 33, 34. Acts x. 38. Gal. vi. 10. Heb. xii. 16. 1 Pet. iii. 15. 5 John 11. q v. 10. Luke xii. 21. Acts ix. 36. Tit. ii. 14. m. 3. r Deut. xv. 7, 11. Ps. cxix. 9. Prov. xi. 24, 26. Ec. vi. 12. 6. Is. xxxii. 8. lxxviii. 7. Luke vi. 35. xiv. 12-14. Acts ii. 44, 45. iv. 34-37. xi. 27. Rom. xii. 8. 1 Cor. xvi. 2. 2 Cor. viii. 1, 2. 9. 12. ix. 6-15. Phil. iv. 15, 16. Heb. xiii. 16. 1 John iii. 17. ° Or, *persecutions*. s Ps. xvii. 14. Matt. vi. 19-21. x. 41, 42. xii. 21. lxxv. 34-41. Luke xii. 33. xvi. 9. xviii. 22. Gal. vi. 9, 10. t Prov. v. 26. Luke vi. 48, 49. Gal. v. 6. Eph. iii. 17. 2 Tim. ii. 15. u Prov. xxxi. 25. Luke xvi. 9, 25. x See on o. 12. 1 Pet. i. 4. y 11. 2 Tim. ii. 1. z 14. i. 11. Rom. iii. 2. 2 Thes. i. 4. ii. 15. 2 Tim. i. 13, 14. iii. 14. Tit. i. 9. Rev. iii. 3. a 4. 5, i. 4, 6, 19, 7. 2 Tim. ii. 14-16, 23. Tit. i. 14. iii. 9. b Am. viii. 18, 24. Rom. i. 22. 1 Cor. i. 19-23. ii. 6. iii. 13. Col. ii. 8, 13. c See on g. 10. i. 4, 19. 2 Tim. ii. 18. Heb. iii. 12-12. d See on Rom. i. 7. xvi. 26. 24.-2 Tim. iv. 22. Tit. iii. Heb. xiii. 25. e See on o. Matt. vi. 13.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY.

THE apostle was evidently a prisoner at Rome when he wrote this epistle; but some suppose that it was written during his first imprisonment, as the epistles to the Ephesians, the Philippians, the Colossians, Philemon, and the Hebrews, were ° others, however, are of opinion, that it was written when he was imprisoned a second time, and not long before he suffered martyrdom; and this appears to me by far the most satisfactory.—The arguments, from these words—"I am ready to be offered, and the time of my ° departure is at hand," (iv. 6.) do generally conclude, that this was the last of his epistles.—And truly the words—are not well capable of any other sense: for he says expressly,—“I am now ° obliged, and the time of my dissolution is instant. I have ° finished my course.”—Whereas he not only expected to be delivered from his first bonds, but says expressly, “I know that I shall ° abide, &c.” (Phil. i. 25, 26. Philem. 22. Heb. xiii. 23.) In ° his first bonds he was in *certa custodia*, in his own hired house; (Acts xxviii. 16, 31.) ° His bonds were known in Caesar’s palace, and to all others.—Here he is in *certa custodia*, so that Onesiphorus was forced to “enquire more diligently after him, that he might find him out.” Again, he said before, “Many of ° the brethren—being encouraged by my bonds, were bold to

° speak the word—without fear.” (Phil. i. 14.) Here ° all men “brake bold.” (2 Tim. i. 7.) Timothy was with Paul, when he wrote to the Colossians, to the Philippians, to Philemon, and to the Hebrews. (Phil. i. 1. Col. i. 1. 1 Thes. i. 1. Heb. xiii. 23.) Mark was also with him, and found it necessary to the Colossians; but both were absent, when this epistle was written, and should it be argued, that they came to him before he wrote the other epistles, what can be said concerning Demas? For he was with the apostle when he wrote to the Colossians, but had forsaken him when he wrote this epistle. (Ec. v. 14. iii. 14.) The supposition, that Timothy and Onesiphorus had come to the apostle before he wrote the other epistles, implies that this was written a considerably long while before; but the supposition, that Demas had departed, and returned to the apostle, when he wrote to the Colossians, implies that this epistle was written quite recent. Yet these contradictory suppositions must both be admitted, to support the opinion that this epistle was written during the apostle’s first imprisonment.—Indeed the language used in it implies, that the apostle considered himself as one who had finished his ministerial labours, and, after a severe imprisonment, perhaps for some time, was about to close his testimony by martyrdom. (Notes, i.

15-18. iv. 5-9.)—It is also questioned where Timothy was, when the apostle wrote to him. It is generally thought that he resided at Ephesus; and indeed this is probable, though not certain. (Compare ii. 16-18. iv. 15. with 1 Tim. i. 20.—See Notes iv. 9-13. 19-22. The scope of the epistle evidently was, to animate Timothy to endure persecutions with courage and constancy; to caution him and others against false teachers and corrupt professors of Christianity, the increase of whom the apostle predicted in most energetical language; and to direct and animate him in fulfilling his ministry, and in following after holiness.—The apostle had been for some time under close confinement at Rome, at the mercy of a cruel and capricious tyrant. He had seen himself deserted by his friends in his greatest extremity, and had nothing before him but the certain prospect of being called to suffer death, in the same cause to which he had devoted his

life.—In this situation, how does he behave? Does he seem to look back with concern on his past conduct; or to regret the sacrifice he had made of his worldly interests? Can we discover any thing that betrays a secret consciousness of guilt, or even a suspicion of the weakness of his cause? On the contrary, upon the most calm and deliberate survey, he expresses an entire satisfaction, in reflecting on the part he had acted; and earnestly recommends it to his beloved pupil to follow his example, in maintaining the glorious cause, even at the hazard of his life. He appears throughout the epistle to have felt a strong conviction of the truth of those principles he had embraced; and glories in the sufferings he had endured in support of them; triumphing in the full assurance of being approved by his great Master, and of receiving at his hands a crown of distinguished lustre. (Doakridge.)

A. D. 67.

CHAPTER I.

The apostle affectionately salutes Timothy, with thanksgiving and prayer on his account, 1-3: and expresses a great desire of seeing him, 4; remembering his faith, and that of his grandmother and mother, 5. He exhorts him to stir up the gift of God which was in him, 6. He charges him not to be ashamed of the divine testimony, or of him the Lord's prisoner; but to prepare for suffering, as having been saved and called by special grace, according to the blessed tenour of the gospel, 7-10. Of this Paul had been made an apostle; for which cause he suffered, without being either ashamed or afraid, as he knew the power of him in whom he trusted, 11, 12. He exhorts him to steadfastness and faithfulness, 13, 14: shews that those of Asia had turned from him, 15; and commends the diligent and courageous kindness of Onesiphorus; praying fervently that he and his family might find mercy from God, at the last day, 16-18.

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ, by the will of God, according to the promise of life which is in Christ Jesus.

2 To Timothy, my dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and Christ Jesus our Lord.

3 I thank God, whom I serve from my forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day;

4 Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with joy:

5 When I call to remembrance the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois, and thy mother Eunice; and I am persuaded that in thee also.

6 Wherefore I put thee in remembrance, that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee, by the putting on of my hands.

7 For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.

8 Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord.

2 Pet. i. 12. iii. 1. Jude 5. s iv. 2. Ex. xxxv. 26. xxxvi. 2. Matt. xxv. 15. &c. Luke xix. 13. Rom. xii. 6-8. 1 Thes. v. 19. 1 Pet. iv. 10, 11. t Acts xvii. 17, 18. xix. 6. 1 Tim. iv. 14. Heb. vi. 2. n Acts xx. 24. xxi. 13. Rom. viii. 15. Heb. ii. 15. 1 John iv. 19. x Mic. iii. 8. Zech. iv. 6. Luke x. 19. xxiv. 49. Acts i. 8. vi. 8. ix. 22. x. 38. 1 Cor. ii. 4. y Rom. v. 5. Gal. v. 22. Col. i. 8. 1 Pet. i. 22. z Ps. cxix. 80. Prov. ii. 7. viii. 14. Luke viii. 35. xv. 17. Acts xxvi. 11. 25. 2 Cor. v. 13. 14. a 12. Ps. cxix. 46. Is. li. 7. Mark viii. 38. Luke ix. 26. Acts v. 41. Rom. i. 16. ix. 33. Eph. iii. 13. 1 Pet. iv. 14. b Ps. xix. 7. Is. viii. 20. John xv. 27. xix. 35. Eph. iii. 13. 1 Tim. ii. 6. 1 John iv. 14. v. 11. 12. Rev. i. 2. xii. 11. xix. 10.

nor of me, his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel, according to the power of God:

9 Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus, before the world began;

10 But is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel:

11 Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles.

12 For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless, I am not ashamed, for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that, which I have committed unto him, against that day.

13 Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love, which is in Christ Jesus.

14 That good thing which was committed unto thee, keep by the Holy Ghost, which dwelleth in us.

15 This thou knowest, that all they which are in Asia be

i. 26, 27. Tit. i. 3. ii. 11. 1 Pet. i. 20, 21. 1 John i. 2. n Is. xliii. 3. xlv. 15, 21. Luke ii. 11. John iv. 42. Acts v. 31. xiii. 23. Tit. i. 4. ii. 13. iii. 4. 2 Pet. i. 1. 11. ii. 20. iii. 2. 18. 1 John iv. 14. o Is. xxv. 8. Hos. xiii. 14. John xi. 25, 26. 1 Cor. xv. 54, 55. Heb. ii. 14, 15. Rev. xx. 14. p Luke xiii. 7. Rom. iii. 31. vi. 6. Gal. v. 4. Gr. q 1 John v. 29. 40. xiv. 6. xx. 31. Rom. ii. 7. v. 17, 18. 1 Cor. xv. 53. 2 Cor. v. 4. 2 Pet. i. 3. 1 John i. 2. Rev. ii. 7. xxii. 1, 2. 14. 17.—Luke xi. 36. John i. 9. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Eph. ii. 18. Heb. x. 32. Rev. xviii. 1. Gr. r Acts ix. 15. Eph. iii. 7. 8.—See on 1 Tim. i. 7. s 8. ii. 9. iii. 10-12. iv. 16, 17. Acts ix. 16. xiii. 46, 50. xiv. 5, 6. xxi. 27-31. xxii. 21-24. Eph. iii. 1-8. 1 Thes. ii. 16. t 8 Ps. xxv. 2. Is. i. 7. liv. 4. Acts xxi. 13. Rom. i. 16. v. 4, 5. ix. 33. Phil. i. 20. Heb. xii. 2. 1 Pet. iv. 16. u Ps. ix. 10. lvi. 9. Phil. iii. 8. 10. v Or. trusted. Is. xii. 2. Nah. i. 7. Matt. xii. 21. Rom. xv. 12, 13. Eph. i. 12, 13. 1 Pet. i. 20, 21. x See on q. 5. y John x. 28-30. Phil. iii. 21. Heb. ii. 18. vii. 25. z John vi. 39, 40. 44. xvii. 11, 12, 15. 1 Pet. i. 5. Jude 24. a Ps. xxxi. 5. Luke xxiii. 46. Acts vii. 59. 1 Pet. iv. 19. b 18. iv. 8. Matt. vii. 22. xxiv. 36. Luke x. 12. 1 Thes. v. 4. c 14. iii. 14. Prov. iii. 18, 21. iv. 4-8. 13. xxiii. 23. Phil. i. 27. 1 Thes. v. 21. Heb. iii. 6. iv. 14. x. 23. Jude 3. Rev. ii. 25. iii. 3. 11. d Prev. viii. 14. Rom. ii. 20. vi. 17. 1 Tim. i. 10. vi. 3. Tit. ii. 1. 8. e ii. 2. Phil. iv. 9. f See on Col. i. 4. 1 Tim. i. 14. g ii. 2. Luke xvi. 11. Rom. iii. 2. 1 Cor. ix. 17. 2 Cor. v. 19, 20. Gal. ii. 7. Col. iv. 17. 1 Tim. i. 11. vi. 20. h Rom. viii. 13. Eph. v. 18. 1 Thes. v. 19. 1 Pet. i. 22. i John xiv. 17. Rom. viii. 11. 1 Cor. iii. 15. vi. 19. 2 Cor. vi. 15. Eph. ii. 22. k Acts xvi. 6. xix. 10, 27, 31. xx. 16. 1 Cor. xvii. 18. 1 iv. 10, 16. Phil. ii. 21.

A. D. 67.

16. ii. 9. See on Eph. iii. 1. iv. 1. ii. 3. 11, 12. iv. 5. Rom. viii. 17, 18. 36. 1 Cor. iv. 9-13. 2 Cor. xi. 23-27. Phil. iii. 10. Col. i. 24. 1 Thes. iii. 4. 1 Pet. iv. 13-15. Rev. i. 9. xii. 11. e iv. 17. Rom. xvi. 25. 2 Cor. vii. 7. xii. 9, 10. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 11. 1 Pet. i. 5. Jude 24. f Acts ii. 47. 1 Cor. i. 18. Eph. ii. 5. 8. 1 Tim. i. 1. Tit. iii. 4, 5. g Rom. viii. 30. ix. 24. 1 Thes. iv. 7. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. Heb. iii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 15, 16, 19. 20, 21. h Rom. iii. 20. ix. 11. xi. 5, 6. Eph. ii. 9. Tit. iii. 5. Is. xiv. 26. 27. Matt. xi. 25, 26. Luke x. 21. Rom. viii. 28. Eph. i. 9. 11. i John vi. 37. x. 28, 29. xvii. 9. 1 Cor. iii. 21, 22. Eph. i. 3. j John xvii. 24. Acts xv. 18. Rom. xvi. 25. Eph. i. 4. iii. 11. Tit. i. 2. Rev. xiii. 8. xvii. 8. m Is. xxv. 7. lx. 2. 3. Luke ii. 31, 32. Rom. xvi. 26. Eph. i. 9. Col. i. 26, 27. Tit. i. 3. ii. 11. 1 Pet. i. 20, 21. 1 John i. 2. n Is. xliii. 3. xlv. 15, 21. Luke ii. 11. John iv. 42. Acts v. 31. xiii. 23. Tit. i. 4. ii. 13. iii. 4. 2 Pet. i. 1. 11. ii. 20. iii. 2. 18. 1 John iv. 14. o Is. xxv. 8. Hos. xiii. 14. John xi. 25, 26. 1 Cor. xv. 54, 55. Heb. ii. 14, 15. Rev. xx. 14. p Luke xiii. 7. Rom. iii. 31. vi. 6. Gal. v. 4. Gr. q 1 John v. 29. 40. xiv. 6. xx. 31. Rom. ii. 7. v. 17, 18. 1 Cor. xv. 53. 2 Cor. v. 4. 2 Pet. i. 3. 1 John i. 2. Rev. ii. 7. xxii. 1, 2. 14. 17.—Luke xi. 36. John i. 9. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Eph. ii. 18. Heb. x. 32. Rev. xviii. 1. Gr. r Acts ix. 15. Eph. iii. 7. 8.—See on 1 Tim. i. 7. s 8. ii. 9. iii. 10-12. iv. 16, 17. Acts ix. 16. xiii. 46, 50. xiv. 5, 6. xxi. 27-31. xxii. 21-24. Eph. iii. 1-8. 1 Thes. ii. 16. t 8 Ps. xxv. 2. Is. i. 7. liv. 4. Acts xxi. 13. Rom. i. 16. v. 4, 5. ix. 33. Phil. i. 20. Heb. xii. 2. 1 Pet. iv. 16. u Ps. ix. 10. lvi. 9. Phil. iii. 8. 10. v Or. trusted. Is. xii. 2. Nah. i. 7. Matt. xii. 21. Rom. xv. 12, 13. Eph. i. 12, 13. 1 Pet. i. 20, 21. x See on q. 5. y John x. 28-30. Phil. iii. 21. Heb. ii. 18. vii. 25. z John vi. 39, 40. 44. xvii. 11, 12, 15. 1 Pet. i. 5. Jude 24. a Ps. xxxi. 5. Luke xxiii. 46. Acts vii. 59. 1 Pet. iv. 19. b 18. iv. 8. Matt. vii. 22. xxiv. 36. Luke x. 12. 1 Thes. v. 4. c 14. iii. 14. Prov. iii. 18, 21. iv. 4-8. 13. xxiii. 23. Phil. i. 27. 1 Thes. v. 21. Heb. iii. 6. iv. 14. x. 23. Jude 3. Rev. ii. 25. iii. 3. 11. d Prev. viii. 14. Rom. ii. 20. vi. 17. 1 Tim. i. 10. vi. 3. Tit. ii. 1. 8. e ii. 2. Phil. iv. 9. f See on Col. i. 4. 1 Tim. i. 14. g ii. 2. Luke xvi. 11. Rom. iii. 2. 1 Cor. ix. 17. 2 Cor. v. 19, 20. Gal. ii. 7. Col. iv. 17. 1 Tim. i. 11. vi. 20. h Rom. viii. 13. Eph. v. 18. 1 Thes. v. 19. 1 Pet. i. 22. i John xiv. 17. Rom. viii. 11. 1 Cor. iii. 15. vi. 19. 2 Cor. vi. 15. Eph. ii. 22. k Acts xvi. 6. xix. 10, 27, 31. xx. 16. 1 Cor. xvii. 18. 1 iv. 10, 16. Phil. ii. 21.

m 18. Neh. v. 19. turned away from me; of whom
xiii. 14. 32. 31. are Phygellus and Hermogenes:
Ps. xviii. 25. 16 The Lord give mercy unto
xxxvii. 26. Matt. the house of Onesiphorus; for he
v. 7. x. 41, 42. oft refreshed me, and was not
xxv. 35-40. 2 ashamed of my chain;
Cor. viii. 12-14. 17 But when he was in Rome,
Heb. vi. 10. x. 34. he sought me out very diligently,
iv. 19. and found me.
1 Cor. xvi. 18. 18 The Lord grant unto him,
Philem. 7. 20. that he may find mercy of the
p See on 8. Lord in that day: and in how
q Acts xxviii. 20. many things he ministered unto
Eph. vi. 20. me at Ephesus, thou knowest
Marg. very well.
r Acts xxviii. 30, 31. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

CHAP. II.

a i. 2.—See on 1 Timothy is exhorted to courage, diligence, fidelity, and self-denying patience, as the good soldier of Christ, 1-6; in remembrance of Christ, 7, 8; in imitation of the apostle's example, 9, 10; and in assured faith and hope, 11-13. He must warn the flock against false teachers, and vain controversies; studying "rightly to divide the word of truth," 14-16. The pernicious effects of the error of Hymeneus and Philetus, 17, 18: yet "the foundation of God stands sure," and all called Christians should depart from iniquity, 19. Some are vessels of honour, others of dishonour; but Timothy should seek to be the former, 20, 21. He is taught what to flee, and what to follow after, 22; to shun disputations questions; and to instruct opposers with meekness, in hopes of recovering them, 23-26.

THOU therefore, my son, be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.

2 And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also.

3 Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ.

4 No man that warreth, entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier.

5 And if a man also strive for masteries, yet is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully.

6 The husbandman, that laboreth, must be first partaker of the fruits.

7 Consider what I say: and the Lord give thee understanding in all things.

8 Remember that Jesus Christ, of the seed of David, was raised from the dead, according to my gospel:

9 Wherein I suffer trouble,

as an evil-doer, even unto bonds: but the word of God is not bound.

10 Therefore, I endure all things for the elects' sakes, that they may also obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jesus, with eternal glory.

11 It is a faithful saying, For if we be dead with him, we shall also live with him:

12 If we suffer, we shall also reign with him; if we deny him, he also will deny us:

13 If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful; he cannot deny himself.

14 Of these things put them in remembrance, charging them before the Lord, that they strive not about words to no profit, but to the subverting of the hearers.

15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

16 But shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness.

17 And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom are Hymeneus and Philetus;

18 Who concerning the truth have erred, saying, That the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some.

19 Nevertheless, the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity.

20 But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold, and of silver, but also of wood, and of earth; and some to honour, and some to dishonour.

21 If a man therefore purge

q 20. Ps. cxix. 9. himself from these, he shall be ^a a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and ^r meet for the master's use, and ^s prepared unto every good work. 1 Pet. i. 7. 10. Tit. iii. 1. 3. 14. 22 ^c Flee also ^u youthful lusts; but ^{*} follow righteousness, faith, 1 Cor. vi. 18. x. 14. 1 Tim. vi. ^y charity, ^z peace with them that ^a call on the Lord out of a pure heart.

u Ps. cxix. 9. Ec. xi. 9. 1 Pet. ii. 11. 23 But ^b foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes;

y See on 1 Cor. xiv. 1. z Rom. xiv. 17. Lord ^d must not ^e strive; ^f but 19. xv. 5, 6. be gentle unto all men, ^g apt to 1. Cor. i. 10. teach, ^{*} patient, Heb. xii. 14. 1 Pet. iii. 11.

a 1 Chr. xxix. 17. those that oppose themselves: ^k if 18. Ps. xvii. 1. lxvi. 18, 19. God, ^l peradventure, will give them ^m repentance, to the acknowledgment of the truth;

b See on 14. 16. 1 Tim. vi. 4, 5. 26 And ^t that they may [†] recover themselves ⁿ out of the snare of the devil, ^o who are [†] taken captive 1 by him ^p at his will.

Tim. vi. 11. Tit. i. 1. Jam. i. 1. d Matt. xii. 19. Acts xv. 2. 2 Cor. x. 4. Phil. ii. 3, 14. 1 Tim. iii. 3. Tit. i. 7. Jam. i. 19, 20. Jude 3. e John vi. 52. Acts vii. 26. xxiii. 9. Jam. iv. 2. Gr. f Is. xl. 11. 2 Cor. x. 1. Gal. v. 22. 1 Thes. ii. 7. Tit. iii. 2. Jam. iii. 17. 1 Pet. iii. 8. g 1 Tim. iii. 2. Tit. i. 9. ^{*} Or, forbearing. Eph. iv. 12. Col. iii. 13. h Matt. xi. 29. Gal. vi. 1. 1 Tim. vi. 11. 1 Pet. iii. 15. i Jer. xlii. 15-17. xxvi. 12-15. John v. 34. Acts xxii. &c. k Jer. xxxi. 18, 19. 33. Ez. xi. 19. xxxvi. 26. 31. Zech. xii. 10. Acts v. 31. xi. 18. Jam. i. 17. 1 John v. 16. l Acts viii. 22. 1 Tim. ii. 4. m iii. 7. Matt. xxi. 32. Mark i. 3, 4, 15. Acts ii. 38. xx. 21. [†] Gr. awake. Luke xv. 17. 1 Cor. xv. 34. Eph. v. 14. n Ps. cxxiv. 7. Is. viii. 15. xxviii. 13. Acts xxvi. 18. 2 Cor. ii. 11. Col. i. 13. 2 Thes. ii. 9-12. 1 Tim. iii. 7. vi. 9, 10. Rev. xii. 9. xx. 2, 3. o Is. xlii. 6, 7. xlix. 25, 26. liii. 12. Matt. xii. 28, 29. Luke xi. 21, 22. 2 Pet. ii. 18-20. [†] Gr. taken alive. p Job i. 12. ii. 6. Luke xxii. 31, 32. John xiii. 2, 27. Acts v. 3. 1 Tim. i. 20.

CHAP. III.

a Gen. xlix. 1. Is. ii. 2. Jer. xlviii. 47. xlix. 39. Ez. xxxviii. 16. Dan. x. 14. Hos. iii. 5. Mic. iv. 1. 1 Tim. iv. 1. 2 Pet. iii. 3. 1 John ii. 18. Jude 18. b Dan. vii. 8, 20-25. viii. 8-14. xi. 36-45. xiii. 1, 7, 11, 2 Thes. ii. 3-12. 1 Tim. iv. 1-3. Rev. viii.-xvii.

c 4. Rom. xv. 1-3. 2 Cor. v. 15. Phil. ii. 21. Jam. ii. 8. d Luke xii. 15. Rom. i. 29. Col. iii. 5. 2 Pet. ii. 3, 14, 15. Jude 11, 16. Rev. xviii. 12, 13.

e Ps. x. 3. xlix. 6. l. i. Is. x. 15. Acts v. 36. Rom. i. 30. xi. 18. 2 Thes. ii. 4. Jam. iv. 16. 2 Pet. ii. 18. Jude 16. 1 Tim. vi. 4. Jam. iv. 6. 1 Pet. v. 5. f Dan. vii. 25. xi. 37. 1 Tim. i. 20. 2 Pet. ii. 12. Jude 10. Rev. xiii. 1, 5, 6. xvi. 9, 11, 21. h Matt. xv. 6. Mark vii. 11, 12. Rom. i. 30. i Matt. x. 21. Rom. i. 31. k 2 Sam. xxi. 1-3. Ps. xv. 4. Ez. xvii. 15-19. Rom. i. 31. Gr. ^{*} Or, make-bates. Matt. iv. 1. John vi. 70. See on 1 Tim. iii. 11. Tit. ii. 3. All in Gr. l 1 Cor. vii. 5, 9. 2 Pet. ii. 4, 19. iii. 3. Jude 16, 18. m Gen. xlix. 7. Dan. viii. 23. Rev. xiii. 15, 17. xvi. 6. xvii. 6. n Ps. xxii. 6. Is. liii. 3. lx. 14. Luke x. 16. xvi. 14. 1 Thes. iv. 8. Jam. ii. 6. o 2 Pet. ii. 10. Jude 8, 9. p Rom. xi. 20. 1 Tim. vi. 17. q Rom. xvi. 18. Phil. iii. 18, 19. 1 Tim. v. 6. 2 Pet. ii. 13. Jude 10, 12. Rev. xviii. 7. r Matt. x. 37. Rom. i. 25. viii. 7, 8. 1 John ii. 15, 16. s Is. xlix. 13. xlviii. 1, 2. lviii. 1-3. Ez. xxxiii. 30-32. Matt. vii. 15. xxiii. 7, 9. Rom. ii. 20-24. 1 Tim. v. 8. Tit. i. 16.

THIS know also, that ^a in the last days, ^b perilous times shall come.

2 For men shall be ^c lovers of their own selves, ^d covetous, ^e boasters, ^f proud, ^g blasphemers, ^h disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,

3 Without ⁱ natural affection, ^k truce-breakers, ^{*} false accusers, ^l incontinent, ^m fierce, ⁿ despisers of those that are good,

4 ^o Traitors, heady, ^p high-minded, ^q lovers of pleasures ^r more than lovers of God;

5 Having ^s a form of godliness,

1 Tim. vi. 4. Jam. iv. 6. 1 Pet. v. 5. g Dan. vii. 25. xi. 37. 1 Tim. i. 20. 2 Pet. ii. 12. Jude 10. Rev. xiii. 1, 5, 6. xvi. 9, 11, 21. h Matt. xv. 6. Mark vii. 11, 12. Rom. i. 30. i Matt. x. 21. Rom. i. 31. k 2 Sam. xxi. 1-3. Ps. xv. 4. Ez. xvii. 15-19. Rom. i. 31. Gr. ^{*} Or, make-bates. Matt. iv. 1. John vi. 70. See on 1 Tim. iii. 11. Tit. ii. 3. All in Gr. l 1 Cor. vii. 5, 9. 2 Pet. ii. 4, 19. iii. 3. Jude 16, 18. m Gen. xlix. 7. Dan. viii. 23. Rev. xiii. 15, 17. xvi. 6. xvii. 6. n Ps. xxii. 6. Is. liii. 3. lx. 14. Luke x. 16. xvi. 14. 1 Thes. iv. 8. Jam. ii. 6. o 2 Pet. ii. 10. Jude 8, 9. p Rom. xi. 20. 1 Tim. vi. 17. q Rom. xvi. 18. Phil. iii. 18, 19. 1 Tim. v. 6. 2 Pet. ii. 13. Jude 10, 12. Rev. xviii. 7. r Matt. x. 37. Rom. i. 25. viii. 7, 8. 1 John ii. 15, 16. s Is. xlix. 13. xlviii. 1, 2. lviii. 1-3. Ez. xxxiii. 30-32. Matt. vii. 15. xxiii. 7, 9. Rom. ii. 20-24. 1 Tim. v. 8. Tit. i. 16.

but denying the power thereof: ^t from such turn away.

6 For ^u of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women, ^x laden with sins, ^y led away with ^z divers lusts.

7 ^a Ever learning, and never able to come to ^b the knowledge of the truth.

8 Now ^c as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also ^d resist the truth: ^e men of corrupt minds, ^{*} reprobate concerning the faith.

9 But they shall proceed no further: for ^f their folly shall be manifest unto all men, as their's also was.

10 But [†] thou hast ^g fully known ^h my doctrine, ⁱ manner of life, ^k purpose, ^l faith, long-suffering, charity, patience,

11 ^m Persecutions, afflictions which came unto me ⁿ at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: ^o but out of them all the Lord delivered me.

12 Yea, and all that will ^p live godly in Christ Jesus, ^q shall suffer persecution.

13 But ^r evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and ^s being deceived.

14 But ^t continue thou in the things which thou hast learned, and hast been ^u assured of, ^x knowing of whom thou hast learned them;

15 And that ^y from a child thou hast known ^z the holy scriptures, ^a which are able to make thee wise unto salvation, through faith which is in Christ Jesus.

16 ^b All scripture ^c is given by inspiration of God, ^d and ^e is profitable ^f for doctrine, ^g for reproof, for correction, ^h for instruction in righteousness:

[†] Or, thou hast been a diligent follower of. Phil. ii. 22. g Luke i. 3. 1 Tim. iv. 6. Gr. h iii. 16, 17. iv. 3. Acts ii. 42. Rom. xvi. 17. Eph. iv. 14. 1 Tim. i. 3. iv. 12, 13. Tit. ii. 7. Heb. xiii. 9. 2 John 9, 10. i Acts xx. 18. xxvi. 4. 1 Thes. i. 5. 2 Pet. iii. 11. k 1. Dan. i. 8. Acts xi. 23. 2 Cor. i. 17. l ii. 22. 2 Cor. vi. 4-10. 1 Tim. iv. 12. vi. 11. 2 Pet. i. 5-7. m Acts ix. 16. xx. 19, 23, 24. Rom. viii. 35-37. 1 Cor. iv. 9-11. 2 Cor. i. 8-10. iv. 8-11. xi. 23-28. Heb. x. 33, 34. n Acts xiii. 50, 51. xiv. 2, 5, 19-21. o iv. 17, 18. Gen. xlviii. 16. 2 Sam. xxii. 1. 49. Job v. 19, 20. Ps. xxxiv. 19. xxxvii. 40. xci. 2-6, 14. Is. xli. 10, 15. xliii. 2. Jer. i. 19. Dan. vi. 27. Acts ix. 23-25. xxi. 32, 33. xxiii. 10, 12-24. xxv. 3, 4. xxvi. 17, 22. 2 Cor. i. 10. 2 Pet. ii. 9. p 2 Cor. i. 12. 1 Tim. ii. 2. iii. 16. vi. 3. Tit. i. 1. ii. 12. 2 Pet. iii. 11. q Ps. xxxvii. 12-15. Matt. v. 10-12. x. 22-25. xvi. 24. xxiii. 34. Mark x. 30. Luke xvi. 26, 27. John xv. 19-21. xvi. 2, 33. xvii. 14. Acts xiv. 22. 1 Thes. iii. 3, 4. Heb. xi. 32-38. 1 Pet. ii. 20, 21. iii. 14. iv. 12-16. v. 9, 10. Rev. i. 9, 10. vii. 14. xii. 3, 7-10. r See on 8. ii. 16, 17. 2 Thes. ii. 6-10. 1 Tim. iv. 1. 2 Pet. ii. 20. iii. 3. Rev. xii. 9. xiii. 14. xviii. 23. s Job xii. 16. Is. xlv. 20. Ez. xiv. 9, 10. 2 Thes. ii. 11. t i. 13. ii. 2. See on 1 Tim. iv. 16. u Acts xvii. 31. Rom. xiv. 5. Marg. Col. ii. 2. 1 Thes. i. 5. Heb. vi. 11. x. 22. x 15. 1 Thes. ii. 13. y i. 5. 1 Sam. ii. 18. 2 Chr. xxxiv. 3. Ps. lxxi. 17. Prov. viii. 17. xxii. 6. Ec. xii. 1. Luke i. 15. ii. 40. z Dan. x. 21. Matt. xxii. 29. Luke xxiv. 27, 32, 45. Acts xvii. 2. Rom. i. 2, xvi. 26. 1 Cor. xv. 2 Pet. i. 20, 21. iii. 16. a Ps. xix. 7. John v. 39, 40. Acts x. 43. xiii. 29, 38, 39. 1 Pet. i. 10-12. 1 John v. 11, 12. Rev. xiv. 10. b 2 Sam. xxiii. 2. Matt. xxi. 42. xxii. 31, 32, 43. xxvi. 54, 56. Mark xii. 24, 36. John x. 35. Acts i. 16. xxviii. 25. Rom. iii. 2. xv. 4. Gal. iii. 8. Heb. iii. 7. iv. 12. 2 Pet. i. 19-21. c Ps. xix. 7-11. cxix. 97-104. 130. Jer. xxiii. 22. Mic. ii. 7. Acts xx. 20. 1 Cor. xii. 7. Eph. iv. 11-16. d See on h. 10. e iv. 2. Prov. vi. 23. xv. 10. 31. John iii. 20. Eph. v. 11-13. Heb. xi. 1. Gr. f ii. 25. Deut. iv. 36. Neh. ix. 20. Ps. cxix. 9, 11. Matt. xiii. 52. Acts xviii. 25. Rom. ii. 20.

g See on 1 Tim. vi. 11.
 • Or, *perfected*.
 h ii. 21. Neh. ii. 18. Acts ix. 36. 2 Cor. ix. 8. Eph. ii. 10. Tit. ii. 14. iii. 1. Heb. x. 24.

CHAP. IV.

a ii. 14.—See on 1 Tim. v. 21. vi. 13.
 b Ps. l. 6. xvi. 13. xviii. 9. Matt. xvi. 27. xxv. 31. &c. John v. 22.—27. Acts x. 42 xvii. 31. Rom. ii. 16. xiv. 9.—11. 1 Cor. iv. 4, 5. 2 Cor. v. 9, 10. 2 Thes. i. 7—10. 1 Pet. iv. 5. Rev. xx. 11—15.
 c 8. Col. iii. 4. 1 Thes. iv. 15, 16. 1 Tim. vi. 14. Tit. ii. 13. Heb. ix. 27, 28. 1 Pet. i. 7. v. 4. 1 John ii. 28. Rev. i. 7.
 d Luke xix. 12, 15. xxiii. 42. 2 Pet. i. 11, 17.
 e Ps. xl. 9. Is. lxi. 1—3. Jon. iii. 2. Luke iv. 18, 19. ix. 60. Rom. x. 15.—See on Col. i. 25, 28.
 f Luke xvi. 4. xxiii. 23. Acts xii. 5. Marg. Rom. xii. 12. 1 Tim. iv. 15, 16.
 g John iv. 6—10. 32—34. Acts xvi. 13. 31—33. xx. 7. 18—21. xxviii. 16, 30, 31.
 h Col. i. 28, 29. 1 Thes. ii. 11, 12. v. 14. 1 Tim. iv. 20. Tit. i. 13. ii. 15. Heb. xiii. 22. Rev. iii. 19.
 i See on ii. 24, 25. iii. 10.
 k See on iii. 1—6. 1 Tim. iv. 1—3. 1 Kings xvi. 8. 13. 2 Chr. xvi. 9, 10. xxiv. 20—22. xxv. 15, 16. Is. xxviii. 12. xxs. 9—11. Jer. vi. 15, 17. xviii. 8. Am. vi. 10—13. Luke xv. 19. John viii. 45. Gal. iv. 16.
 m 1 Kings xviii.

17 That ^s the man of God may be perfect, ^{*} thoroughly ^b furnished unto all good works.

The apostle solemnly charges Timothy to be diligent and faithful in his ministry, 1, 2; as, ere long, men would not endure sound doctrine, 3, 4; and as he, Paul, had nearly finished his work, was about to suffer martyrdom, and receive the crown of righteousness, 5—8. He presses Timothy to come to him, and to bring Mark with him, as he was almost left alone; and gives him information, direction, and caution, in several particulars, 9—15. He shews Timothy how his brethren had forsaken him, and how the Lord had supported him, when called to answer before his persecutors; expressing his confidence in him for the future, 16—18; and concludes with salutations and benedictions, 19—22.

I ^a CHARGE thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, ^b who shall judge the quick and the dead ^c at his appearing, and ^d his kingdom;

2 ^e Preach the word; ^f be instant ^g in season, out of season; ^h reprove, rebuke, exhort, with ⁱ all long-suffering and doctrine.

3 For ^a the time will come, when ^b they will not endure sound doctrine; ^c but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, ^d having itching ears;

4 And they shall ^e turn away ^f their ears from the truth, and shall be turned ^g unto fables.

5 But ^a watch thou in all things, ^b endure afflictions, do the work of ^c an evangelist, ^d make full proof of thy ministry.

6 For ^a I am now ready to be offered, ^b and the time of my departure is at hand.

7 I ^a have fought a good fight, ^b I have finished my course, ^c I have kept the faith:

8 Henceforth ^a there is laid up for me ^b a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, ^c the righteous judge, shall give me ^d at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also ^e that love his appearing.

23. 2 Chr. xviii. 4, 5. Jer. v. 31. xxi. 16, 17. xxvii. 9. xxix. 4. Mic. ii. 11. Luke vi. 26. John iii. 19—21. 1 Pet. ii. 1—3. n Ez. xxxiii. 12. Acts xviii. 21. Gal. i. 1 Cor. ii. 1, 4. o i. 18. Prov. i. 32. Zech. vii. 14. Acts vii. 57. Heb. xii. 25. p 1 Tim. ii. 4. iv. 7. v. 1, 14. 2 Pet. i. 16. q Is. lvi. 9, 10. Isa. 6. Jer. vi. 17. Ez. iii. 17. xxviii. 2, 7. Mark xiii. 34, 37. Luke xii. 37. Acts xv. 30, 31. 1 Thes. v. 9. Heb. xiii. 17. Rev. iii. 2. r See on i. 2. ii. 3, 12. iii. 12—14. s Acts xvi. 8. 1 Ph. iv. 11. • Or, *for*. Rom. xii. 19. Col. iii. 15. iv. 17. t Phil. ii. 17. u Gen. xlviii. 2. i. 24. Num. xxi. 22—27. Deut. xxxi. 14. Josh. xxi. 34. 2 Pet. i. 14. x. 1 Tim. vi. 12. y John iv. 34. Acts xiii. 25. xx. 24. 1 Cor. iii. 24—27. Phil. iii. 13, 14. Heb. xii. 1, 2. z 10. 14. Luke xxi. 35. xi. 28. John xvii. 8. 1 Tim. vi. 20. Rev. iii. 10. a Ps. xxi. 19. Matt. vi. 19, 20. Col. i. 5. 1 Tim. iv. 1. b Is. 4. Prov. ix. 9. 1 Cor. ix. 25. Jam. i. 12. 1 Pet. v. 4. Rev. x. 10. iv. 10. c See on i. 1. Gen. xlviii. 24. Ps. vii. 14. Rom. ii. 5. 2 Thes. i. 5, 6. Rev. xii. 11. d i. 12, 18. Mel. i. 17. Matt. vi. 22. xxix. 36. Luke x. 17. 1 Thes. v. 4. e Rom. vii. 25. 2 Cor. v. 2. 1 Thes. i. 10. Tit. ii. 13. Heb. ix. 26. Rev. i. 7. xxi. 20.

9 Do ^a thy diligence to come ^b shortly unto me:

10 For ^a Demas ^b hath forsaken me, ^c having loved this present world, and is departed unto ^d Thessalonica; Crescens to ^e Galatia, ^f Titus unto Dalmatia.

11 Only ^a Luke is with me. Take ^b Mark, and bring him with thee: ^c for he is profitable to me for the ministry.

12 And ^a Tychicus have I sent ^b to Ephesus.

13 The ^a cloke that I left at ^b Troas, with Carpus, when thou comest, bring ^c with thee, and the books, ^d but especially the parchments.

14 ^a Alexander the copper-smith did me much evil; the Lord ^b reward him according to his works:

15 Of whom ^a be thou ware also; for he hath greatly ^b withstood our ^c words.

16 At my first ^a answer ^b no man stood with me, but all men forsook me: ^c I pray God that it may not be laid to their charge.

17 Notwithstanding, ^a the Lord stood with me, and ^b strengthened me; that ^c by me the preaching might be fully known, and ^d that all the Gentiles might hear; ^e and I was delivered out of the mouth of the lion.

18 And the Lord shall ^a deliver me from every evil work, ^b and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom; ^c to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

19 Salute ^a Prisca and Aquila, and ^b the household of Onesiphorus

20 ^a Erastus abode at Corinth: but ^b Trophimus have I left at ^c Miletum ^d sick.

21 Do ^a thy diligence to come before winter. Eubulus greeteth thee, and Pudens, and Linus, and Claudia, ^b and all the brethren.

22 ^a The Lord Jesus Christ be with thy spirit. ^b Grace be with you. Amen.

See on 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. f Luke xii. 14. Acts ix. 13. xxviii. 17, 18. Rom. xvi. 24, 26. Eph. iii. 2. Phil. i. 13—14. g Ps. xxi. 21. Prov. ix. 2. xxviii. 15. Jer. ii. 35. Dan. vi. 22, 25. Heb. xii. 32. 1 Pet. v. 6. h Gen. xlviii. 16. 1 Sam. xvi. 22. 1 Chr. iv. 10. Ps. cxvi. 7. Matt. vi. 13. Luke iii. 4. John xviii. 1. 1 Cor. x. 13. 2 Cor. i. 10. i 1 Thes. ii. 3. 1 i. 12. Ps. cxviii. 24. Jer. xx. 10. Matt. xvi. 43. xxi. 4. Luke vii. 36. xviii. 29. John i. 29—30. 1 Thes. v. 23. Heb. xii. 32. Jam. ii. 9. 1 Pet. i. 17. Jude i. 24. k See on Rom. vi. 16—18, 25. Gal. i. 8. 1 Tim. i. 17. v. 16. Heb. xii. 23. 1 Pet. v. 13. Jude 24. l Acts xviii. 2, 18, 26. Rom. xvi. 1, 4. 1 Cor. xvi. 19. 2 Cor. xvi. 12. 13. m Acts xvi. 24. Rom. xvi. 23. n Acts xvi. 24. Phil. i. 26, 27. p Acts xvi. 14, 15. q Phil. i. 26, 27. r 9. 13. 1, 4. s Rom. xvi. 23. 1 Cor. xvi. 19. 2 Cor. xvi. 13. Phil. i. 22. 2 John 13. t John 14. u Matt. xxiii. 35. —See on Rom. xvi. 23. 2 Cor. xvi. 12. Gal. i. 8. Phil. i. 23. u See on Rom. i. 7—1 Cor. xvi. 19. Eph. vi. 24. Col. iii. 12. 1 Tim. vi. 21. 1 Pet. v. 14. Rev. xxi. 7.

21. i. 4.
 g Col. iv. 14.
 Philom. 21.
 h 16. i. 15. Matt. xxi. 50. Acts xiii. 13. xv. 35. 2 Pet. ii. 15.
 Luke ix. 51, 60.
 xiv. 20, 27. xv. 13. xviii. 30.
 Phil. ii. 21. 1 Tim. vi. 10.
 1 John ii. 14, 16.
 v. 4, 5.
 k Acts xvii. 1, 11.
 13.
 l Acts xvi. 6.
 xviii. 23. Gal. i. 2.
 m 2 Cor. iii. 13.
 vii. 6. viii. 6. 10.
 Gal. ii. 4—6.
 Tit. i. 4.
 n Acts xvi. 10.
 Gal. ii. 14.
 Philom. 24.
 o Acts xvi. 12, 25.
 xv. 35. Col. ii. 10. 1 Pet. v. 10.
 p Rom. xvi. 4.
 Matt. xix. 28.
 xv. 13. Luke xiii. 30.
 q Acts xvi. 4.
 Eph. vi. 23.
 Col. iv. 7. 1 Thes. iii. 12.
 r Acts xvi. 16, 17.
 25. 1 Tim. i. 3.
 s 1 Cor. xvi. 11. 2 Cor. xvi. 27.
 t Acts xvi. 8, 11.
 xv. 4—12.
 u Acts xvi. 33, 34.
 1 Tim. i. 20.
 x 1 Sam. xvi. 15.
 2 Sam. iii. 30.
 Ps. xlviii. 4.
 Chr. 5—20. Jer. xv. 15. 19.
 —23. u Thos. i. 6. 1 John v. 16.
 Rev. vi. 10.
 viii. 6, 20.
 y Matt. x. 16, 17.
 Philom. 2.
 z See on i. 8.
 • Or, *prophets*.
 a Acts xviii. 1, 19.
 Ps. i. Cor. i. 5.
 2 Cor. xvi. 11.
 Phil. i. 7, 15. 1 Pet. ii. 19. Gal. i. 10.
 b See on i. 10—Ps. xxi. 11—13.
 Mark xvi. 30.
 John xvi. 32.
 c Acts xvi. 19.
 d Ps. cxviii. 25.
 46. 48. 13. Jer. xv. 20, 21. 19.
 19. 13. Acts xviii. 2. 19.
 xviii. 25. 26.
 e Is. 40. 36, 40—

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO

TITUS.

IT is remarkable, that Titus, of whom the apostle repeatedly speaks in terms of the highest approbation, and most cordial affection, in his epistles, (*Marg. Ref. i. 1.*) is not once mentioned in the Acts of the Apostles. Nor is any thing recorded concerning St. Paul's labours in Crete, now called Caudia, a large island in the Mediterranean Sea. It is indeed probable, that the Gospel was made known there at an early period, as there were Cretes present on the day of Pentecost, to witness the stupendous miracles of that day, and to hear the unanswerable sermon of St. Peter on that wonderful occasion. (*Acts ii. 11.*) If, however, any, who were then converted, on their return home made known the Gospel to their neighbours, the joyful report would reach none but the Jews and proselytes. But no information is given us of what passed in that island at that time, or afterwards, except as this epistle shews that St. Paul had laboured there with great success. Probably this was subsequent to his first imprisonment at Rome, and before his second. He seems to have had very great success in his ministry in that island, but, by some means, to have been hurried thence, before he could order the state of the churches in a regular manner. He, therefore, left Titus there, to settle the churches in the several cities of the island, according to the apostolical plan in other places.—Tradition and ecclesiastical records have made Titus bishop of Crete; and because so large an island, renowned for an hundred cities, was an extensive charge, some have conferred on him the title of *archbishop*. But I am not convinced that even this title would not have been a derogation from his real dignity as an evangelist.—If, by saying Timothy and Titus were bishops, the one of Ephesus, the other of Crete, we understand that they took upon them

these churches, or dioceses, as their fixed and particular charge, in which they were to preside for a term of life, I believe that Timothy and Titus were not thus bishops; for both Timothy and Titus were evangelists.—Now the work of an evangelist, says Eusebius, was this, to lay the foundation of churches in barbarous nations, to constitute them pastors; and, having committed to them the cultivating of those new plantations, they passed on to other countries.—As to Titus, he was only left in Crete to ordain elders in every city, and to set in order the things that were wanting. Having therefore done that work, he had done all that was assigned him in that station, and therefore St. Paul sends for him, the very next year, to Nicopolis. (*Whitby.*) It is however recorded, that he afterwards returned to Crete, and died there, when ninety-four years of age.—Dr. Whitby never doubted, nor does the author of these notes at all doubt, but that diocesan episcopacy was generally introduced into the churches even during the lives of the apostles. But the office of an evangelist of old, and that of a true missionary at present, should be considered as perfectly distinct from that of a bishop, and in many respects, (especially as a general commission to preach the Gospel to the nations,) superior to it.—The postscript states, that the epistle was written from Nicopolis in Macedonia: but, had this been the case, the apostle would have said, "I have determined *here* to winter;" not "there to winter." (*iii. 12.*) There were several cities called Nicopolis, and it is not certain which is here meant. The scope and instructions of it are similar to those of the two preceding epistles.

A. D. 66.

A. D. 66.

CHAPTER I.

- a See on 1 Chr. vi. 49. Rom. i. 1. Phil. i. 1.
b John x. 26, 27. Acts xiii. 48. Eph. ii. 8. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. 1 Tim. i. 5.
c Col. ii. 2. 2 Tim. ii. 25. 1 John ii. 23.
d ii. 11, 12. 1 Tim. i. 4. iii. 16. vi. 3. 2 Pet. i. 3. iii. 11.
e Or. For.
f ii. 13. iii. 7. John v. 39. vi. 68. Rom. ii. 7. v. 2-4. Col. i. 27. 1 Thes. v. 8. 2 Tim. ii. 10. 1 Pet. i. 3, 4. 1 John ii. 25. iii. 2, 3. Jude 21.
g Matt. xxv. 46. Mark x. 17, 30. John iii. 15, 16. vi. 54. x. 28. xvii. 2. Rom. v. 21. vi. 23. 1 Tim. vi. 12. 19. 1 John v. 11-13. 20. g Num. xxiii. 19. 1 Sam. xv. 29. 2 Tim. ii. 13. Heb. vi. 17, 18. h 2 Tim. i. 1. 9. Rev. xvii. 8. i Prov. viii. 23-31. Matt. xxv. 34. John xvii. 24. Acts xv. 18. Rom. xvi. 25. 1 Pet. i. 20-23. Rev. xlii. 8. k Dan. viii. 23. ix. 24-27. x. 1. xi. 27. Hab. ii. 3. Acts xvii. 26. Rom. v. 6. Gal. iv. 4. Eph. i. 10. 1 Tim. ii. 6. l Mark xiii. 10. xvi. 15. Acts x. 36. Rom. x. 14, 15. xv. 19. xvi. 26. Eph. ii. 17. iii. 5-8. Phil. i. 13. Col. i. 6, 23. 1 Tim. ii. 5, 6. Rev. xiv. 6.

The apostle speaks of the nature and importance of his office, and salutes Titus, 1-4. He shews for what purpose Titus had been left in Crete, 5; and what manner of persons should be ordained to the ministry, 6-9. He exposes the dangerous principles, and the selfishness of the false teachers, whose mouths must be stopped, 10, 11: and the bad character of the Cretians; whom Titus must sharply rebuke and instruct, that they may be sound in the faith, 12-16.

PAUL, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth which is after godliness;
2 * In the hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;

3 But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me, according to the commandment of God our Saviour:
4 To Titus, mine own son, after the common faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour.
5 For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I had appointed thee:
6 If any be blameless, the husband of one wife; having faithful children, not accused of riot, or unruly.
7 For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; not self-willed, not soon angry, not

ing, which is committed unto me, according to the commandment of God our Saviour:

4 To Titus, mine own son, after the common faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour.

5 For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I had appointed thee:

6 If any be blameless, the husband of one wife; having faithful children, not accused of riot, or unruly.

7 For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; not self-willed, not soon angry, not

u Acts. ii. 11. xxvii. 7. 12. 21. x 1 Chr. vi. 32. Ec. xii. 9. Is. xlii. 7. 1 Cor. xi. 34. xiv. 40. Col. ii. 5. Or, left undone. y Acts xiv. 23. 2 Tim. ii. 2. z See on 1 Tim. iii. 2-7. a Lev. xxi. 7. 14. Ez. xlii. 22. Mal. ii. 15. Luke i. 5. 1 Tim. iii. 12. b Gen. xviii. 19. 1 Sam. ii. 11. 29, 30. i Thes. 12, 13. 1 Tim. iii. 4, 5. c Prov. xxviii. 7. d 29. 1 Thes. v. 14. e 5. Phil. i. 1. 1 Tim. iii. 1. f Matt. xxiv. 45. Luke xii. 42. 1 Cor. iv. 1, 2. 1 Pet. iv. 10. g Gen. xlix. 6. 2 Pet. ii. 10. h Prov. xiv. 17. xv. 18. xvi. 32. Ec. vii. 9. Jam. i. 19, 20. i ii. 3. Lev. x. 9. Prov. xxxi. 4, 5. Is. xlviii. 7. lvi. 12. Ez. xlii. 21. Eph. v. 18. 1 Tim. iii. 3.

11 See on 2.
 12 Gen. xvi. 8, 9.
 xviii. 9. Prov.
 vi. 11, 12. xxi.
 10-11. 1 Tim.
 2. 12.

p. Ann. n. 32. 82.
: Ann. v. 10.

9 Gen. m. 16. 1
Cor. 1. 1. 114.
34. Ephe. v. 22
-24. 33. Col.
m. 19. 1 Tim.
m. 11. 1 Pet. m.

2-5.
8 2 Sept. vol. 14.
P. 100. NO.
H. 11. 34. 2
L. 11. 14. vi.
1.

calvin 12. P.e.
v. 9 d. 1. Jurl
d. 20. 1 Prt. v.
d. 1 John n. 13,
14.

1 Or d. 2000. S.
as 2.
c Aug. 11. 73-86,
2 Thos. m. v.
1 Jan. iv. 22.
1 Pto. v. 1.

и 2 Кор. II. 17. 18.
2.
я См. с. 2.
у 2 Кор. II. 12. 13.

2. Eph. vi. 24.
 Phil. i. 10.
 2 Mark vi. 17.
 23. 23. 24. 1
 Tim. vi. 3.
 2. 2. 2. 2. 1

a. N. H. v. 14. 1
 Jan. v. 14. 1
 Pet. n. 12. 19.
 no. 12.
 b. Luke. 5. 1 Luke
 v. 12. 3 1 bro.

c Phil. II. 10-16.
d Eph. vi. 4-8.
Col. iii. 23-29.
1 Tim. vi. 1, 2.
1 Pet. iii. 18-22.
Eph. v. 24.

• On 7th August 1941
12 August 1941
24. 1. 1941
24. 1. 1941

9. 1 Spec. v. 10. 14.
10. 1 Spec. v. 10. 14.
11. 1 Spec. v. 10. 14.
12. 1 Spec. v. 10. 14.
13. 1 Spec. v. 10. 14.
14. 1 Spec. v. 10. 14.
15. 1 Spec. v. 10. 14.
16. 1 Spec. v. 10. 14.
17. 1 Spec. v. 10. 14.
18. 1 Spec. v. 10. 14.
19. 1 Spec. v. 10. 14.
20. 1 Spec. v. 10. 14.

The apostle directs Titus to instruct the people in their several duties to exemplify them in his own conduct, and to take heed to his doctrine, 1-16; and endures his exhortation, by showing the holy testimony of the Gospel, and charging Titus to speak with authority and fear, 17-18.

BUT speak thou the things which become sound doctrine.

[illegible]

7. *Thomomys* sp. 5. 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853,

not given to much wine,* teachers
of good things:

13. And N.Y. & Ind. 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844,

to be a good and obedient child to all men,
from the commandment of their own con-
science, and their salvation by God's re-
demption through Christ, that they might have

CHAPTER III

The apostle, therefore, on the cross, is shown
to present, and send salvation to all men, i. e.,
from the condemnation of their own sin-
ners, and their salvation by God's mercy,
through Christ, that they might receive
[L.]

a Is. xliii. 26. 1
Tim. iv. 6. 2
Tim. i. 6. 2 Pet.
i. 12. iii. 1, 2.
Jude 5.
b Deut. xvii. 12.
Prov. xxiv. 21.
Ec. viii. 2-5. x.
4. Jer. xxvii. 17.
Matt. xxii. 21.
xxiii. 2, 3. Rom.
xiii. 1-7. 1 Tim.
ii. 2. 1 Pet. ii. 13
-17.
c 8. 14. ii. 14.
1 Cor. xv. 58.
Gal. vi. 9, 10.
Eph. ii. 10. Phil.
i. 11. Col. i. 10.
1 Tim. v. 10.
2 Tim. ii. 21.
Heb. xiii. 21.
d Ps. cxl. 11.
Prov. vi. 19.
Acts xxiii. 5.
1 Cor. vi. 10. 2
Cor. xii. 20. Eph.
iv. 21. 1 Tim.
iii. 11. Jam. iv.
11. 1 Pet. ii. 1.
iii. 10. iv. 4.
2 Pet. ii. 10.
Jude 8, 10.
e Prov. xix. 19.
xxv. 14. 1 Tim.
iii. 3.
f 2 Sam. xxii. 36.
Is. xl. 11. Matt.
xi. 29. 2 Cor. x.
1. Gal. v. 22. vi.
1. Eph. iv. 2.
Col. iii. 12, 13. 1
Thes. ii. 7. 2 Tim.
ii. 24, 25. Jam. i.
19, 20. iii. 17.
1 Pet. iii. 8. g
1 Cor. ix. 19. Gal.
vi. 10. 1 Thes. v.
14, 15. 1 Pet. ii.
17. h Rom. iii. 9-
20. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11.
Eph. ii. 1-3. Col.
iii. 7. 1 Pet. i. 1-3.
i Prov. i. 22, 23.
viii. 5. ix. 6.
k Matt. xxi. 29. Acts
ix. 1-6. xxvi. 19, 20.
Eph. ii. 2. 1 Pet. i.
14. l Is. xlv. 20. Ob.
3. Luke xxi. 8. Gal.
vi. 3. Jam. i. 26.
Rev. xii. 9. xiii. 14.
m John viii. 33. Rom.
vi. 17, 22. n Rom. i.
29 -31. 2 Cor. xii. 19.
2 Tim. iii. 2, 3. o
Ps. xxxvi. 2. Rev. xviii.
2. p Rom. v. 20, 21.
Eph. ii. 4-10. q
See on i. 3. ii. 10. 1
Tim. i. 1. ii. 3. iv. 10.
r ii. 11. 2 Tim. i. 10.
Heb. ix. 26. s Job ix.
20. xv. 14. xxv. 4.
Ps. cxliii. 2. Is. lviii.
12. Luke x. 27-29.
Rom. iii. 20, 28. iv. 5.
ix. 11. 16. 30. xi. 6.
Gal. ii. 16-21. Eph. ii.
9. 2 Tim. i. 9. t 4.
Ps. lxii. 12. lxxxvi.
5, 15. cxxx. 7. Mic.
vii. 18. Luke i. 50, 54.
72, 78. Eph. i. 5, 7.
Heb. iv. 16. 1 Pet. i. 3.
ii. 10. u John iii. 3-5.
1 Cor. vi. 11. Eph. v.
26. 1 Pet. iii. 21. x
Ps. li. 10. Rom. xii. 2.
Eph. iv. 23. Col. iii. 10.
Heb. vi. 6. y Prov. i.
23. Is. xxxii. 15. xlv.
3. Ex. xxxvi. 25. Joel
ii. 28. John i. 16. vii.
37. Acts ii. 33. x. 45.
Rom. v. 5. † Gr. *richly*.
See on Eph. ii. 4. iii. 8.
z i. 4. John iv. 10. xiv.
16, 17. xvi. 7. Rom. viii.
2. a Rom. iii. 24.
28. iv. 4. 16. v. 1, 2.
15-21. xi. 6. 1 Cor. vi.
11. Gal. ii. 16.

good works, 3-8. He cautions Titus to avoid disputes, and shews him how to deal with heretics, 9-11; and, directing him to meet him at Nicopolis, and about other matters, 12-14, he concludes with salutations, 15.

PUT them in mind ^b to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, ^c to be ready to every good work,

2 To ^d speak evil of no man, to be ^e no brawlers, *but* ^f gentle, shewing all meekness unto ^g all men.

3 For ^h we ourselves also were sometimes ⁱ foolish, ^k disobedient, ^l deceived, ^m serving divers lusts and pleasures, ⁿ living in malice and envy, ^o hateful, and hating one another.

4 But after that ^p the kindness and ^{*} love of ^q God our Saviour toward man ^r appeared:

5 Not ^s by works of righteousness which we have done, but ^t according to his mercy he saved us, by ^u the washing of regeneration, and ^{*} renewing of the Holy Ghost;

6 Which ^v he shed on us [†] abundantly, ^z through Jesus Christ our Saviour;

7 That, ^a being justified by his Col. iii. 12, 13. 1 Thes. ii. 7. 2 Tim. ii. 24, 25. Jam. i. 19, 20. iii. 17. 1 Pet. iii. 8. g 1 Cor. ix. 19. Gal. vi. 10. 1 Thes. v. 14, 15. 1 Pet. ii. 17. h Rom. iii. 9-20. 1 Cor. vi. 9-11. Eph. ii. 1-3. Col. iii. 7. 1 Pet. i. 1-3. i Prov. i. 22, 23. viii. 5. ix. 6.

k Matt. xxi. 29. Acts ix. 1-6. xxvi. 19, 20. Eph. ii. 2. 1 Pet. i. 14. l Is. xlv. 20. Ob. 3. Luke xxi. 8. Gal. vi. 3. Jam. i. 26. Rev. xii. 9. xiii. 14. m John viii. 33. Rom. vi. 17, 22. n Rom. i. 29 -31. 2 Cor. xii. 19. 2 Tim. iii. 2, 3. o Ps. xxxvi. 2. Rev. xviii. 2. p Rom. v. 20, 21. Eph. ii. 4-10. q See on i. 3. ii. 10. 1 Tim. i. 1. ii. 3. iv. 10. r ii. 11. 2 Tim. i. 10. Heb. ix. 26. s Job ix. 20. xv. 14. xxv. 4. Ps. cxliii. 2. Is. lviii. 12. Luke x. 27-29. Rom. iii. 20, 28. iv. 5. ix. 11. 16. 30. xi. 6. Gal. ii. 16-21. Eph. ii. 9. 2 Tim. i. 9. t 4. Ps. lxii. 12. lxxxvi. 5, 15. cxxx. 7. Mic. vii. 18. Luke i. 50, 54. 72, 78. Eph. i. 5, 7. Heb. iv. 16. 1 Pet. i. 3. ii. 10. u John iii. 3-5. 1 Cor. vi. 11. Eph. v. 26. 1 Pet. iii. 21. x Ps. li. 10. Rom. xii. 2. Eph. iv. 23. Col. iii. 10. Heb. vi. 6. y Prov. i. 23. Is. xxxii. 15. xlv. 3. Ex. xxxvi. 25. Joel ii. 28. John i. 16. vii. 37. Acts ii. 33. x. 45. Rom. v. 5. † Gr. *richly*. See on Eph. ii. 4. iii. 8. z i. 4. John iv. 10. xiv. 16, 17. xvi. 7. Rom. viii. 2. a Rom. iii. 24. 28. iv. 4. 16. v. 1, 2. 15-21. xi. 6. 1 Cor. vi. 11. Gal. ii. 16.

grace, we should be ^b made heirs according to the ^c hope of eternal life.

8 *This is* ^d a faithful saying; and these things I will, ^e that thou affirm constantly, that they ^f which have believed in God might ^g be careful to maintain good works: these things are ^h good and profitable unto men.

9 But ⁱ avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are ^k unprofitable and vain.

10 A man that is an ^l heretic, ^m after the first and second admonition, ⁿ reject;

11 Knowing that he that is such ^o is subverted, and sinneth, ^p being condemned of himself.

12 When I shall send Artemas unto thee, or ^q Tychicus, ^r be diligent to come unto me to Nicopolis: ^s for I have determined there to winter.

13 Bring Zenas ^t the lawyer, and ^u Apollos, ^x on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting to them.

14 And let our's also ^y learn to ^{*} maintain good works for necessary uses, ^z that they be not unfruitful.

15 All that are ^a with ^b thee. ^c Greet them ^d as I move us in the faith. ^e *See with you* all. Amen.

2 Tim. iv. 12. r 2 Tim. iv. 9, 21. s 1 q See on i. 3. ii. 10. 1 Tim. i. 1. ii. 3. iv. 10. Heb. ix. 26. s Job ix. 20. xv. 14. xxv. 4. Ps. cxliii. 2. Is. lviii. 12. Luke x. 27-29. Rom. iii. 20, 28. iv. 5. ix. 11. 16. 30. xi. 6. Gal. ii. 16-21. Eph. ii. 9. 2 Tim. i. 9. t 4. Ps. lxii. 12. lxxxvi. 5, 15. cxxx. 7. Mic. vii. 18. Luke i. 50, 54. 72, 78. Eph. i. 5, 7. Heb. iv. 16. 1 Pet. i. 3. ii. 10. u John iii. 3-5. 1 Cor. vi. 11. Eph. v. 26. 1 Pet. iii. 21. x Ps. li. 10. Rom. xii. 2. Eph. iv. 23. Col. iii. 10. Heb. vi. 6. 1 Pet. i. 3. ii. 10. a See on Rom. xvi. 21-24. b See on Rom. xvi. 1-20. c Gal. v. 8. Eph. vi. 23. 1 Tim. i. 5. Philem. 5. 2 John 1, 2. 3 John 1. d See on 1 Cor. xvii. 24. Eph. vi. 24. 2 Tim. iv. 22.-Heb. xiii. 25.

b Rom. viii. 17.
23, 24. Gal. iii.
29. iv. 7. Heb.
vi. 17. xi. 7. 9.
Jam. ii. 5. 1 Pet.
iii. 7.
c See on i. 2. ii.
13.
d See on i. 9. 1
Tim. i. 15.
e Prov. xxi. 28.
Acts xii. 15. 2
Cor. iv. 13.
f Ps. lxxxviii. 22.
John v. 24. xii.
44. Rom. iv. 5.
1 Pet. i. 21. 1.
John v. 10-13.
g See on 14. ii. 14.
h Job xxii. 2. xxxv.
7, 8. Ps. xvi. 2.
3. 2 Cor. ix. 12
-15. Philem. 11.
i See on i. 14. 1
Tim. 4-7. iv.
7. 2 Tim. ii. 23.
k Job xv. 3. 1 Cor.
viii. 1. xiii. 2.
2 Tim. ii. 14.
l 1 Cor. xi. 19.
Gal. v. 20. 2
Pet. ii. 1.
m Matt. xviii. 15
-17. 2 Cor. xiii.
2.
n Rom. xvi. 17.
1 Cor. v. 14-13.
Gal. v. 12. 2
Thes. iii. 6. 14.
2 Tim. iii. 5. 2
John 10.
o i. 11. A. 19.
24. Tim. ii.
7. Heb. x. 26.
p Matt. xxv. 26-
28. Luke vii.
30. xix. 22.
John iii. 18.
Acts xiii. 46.
Rom. iii. 19.

THE

EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO

PHILEMON.

Philemon seems to have been a Christian of some eminence, residing at Colosse, (Col. iv. 9. 17;) who had been converted under St. Paul's ministry, (19;) perhaps during his abode at Ephesus. (Acts xix. 10.) When the apostle was imprisoned at Rome, Onesimus, a slave of Philemon, having, as it is generally thought, been guilty of some dishonesty, left his master, and fled to that city, though at the distance of several hundred miles. When he came thither, curiosity, or some such motive, induced him to attend on St. Paul's ministry, which it pleased God to bless for his conversion. After he had given satisfactory proof of a real change, and manifested an excellent disposition, by suitable behaviour, which had greatly endeared him to Paul, he judged it proper to send him back to his master, to whom he wrote this epistle, that he might procure Onesimus a more favourable reception than he could otherwise have expected. The most competent judges

have given it a decided preference, as a model of good writing in the epistolary kind, to the most admired remains of antiquity. Indeed, we can scarcely conceive how such a cause as that of Onesimus could have been pleaded in a more interesting, obliging, prudent, pathetic, and masterly manner. It is also very replete with useful instruction.—The apostle entertained no doubt of Philemon's compliance with his request, and expected that he would do more than he said. It is therefore probable, that Onesimus was not only received into favour, but set at liberty; and it is generally thought that he became afterwards a minister of the Gospel. Onesimus accompanied Tychicus to Colosse, and it may be concluded that the apostle wrote to Philemon at the same time; and that Onesimus, having delivered the letter to his master, and obtained his forgiveness, joined with Tychicus in executing the apostle's commission to the Colossians.

CHAPTER I.

a 9.—See on Eph. iii. 1. iv. 1. vi. 20.
 b See on 2 Cor. i. 1. Col. i. 1. 2 Thes. i. 1.
 c 24. 1 Cor. iii. 9. Phil. iv. 3. Col. iv. 11. 1 Thes. iii. 2.
 d Col. iv. 17.
 e Phil. ii. 25. 2 Tim. ii. 3. 4.
 f Rom. xvi. 5. 1 Cor. xvi. 19. Col. iv. 15.
 g See on Rom. i. 7. 2 Cor. xiii. 14.
 h See on Rom. i. 8. Phil. i. 3. Col. i. 3. 1 Thes. i. 2. 2 Thes. i. 3. 2 Tim. i. 3.
 i Gal. v. 6. Eph. i. 15. Col. i. 4.
 k 7. Ps. xvi. 3. Acts ix. 41. Rom. xiii. 13. xv. 25. 26. 1 John ii. 23. v. 1. 2.

The apostle salutes Philemon. 1—3; declares his joy at hearing of his faith and love, 4—7; earnestly and pathetically intreats him to receive into favour his fugitive servant, Onesimus, now become, by the apostle's ministry, a consistent believer, 8—21; desires him to provide for him a lodging, as he expected to be speedily released, 22; and concludes with salutations and benedictions, 23—25.

PAUL, ^a a prisoner of Jesus Christ, and ^b Timothy *our* brother, unto Philemon *our* dearly beloved, ^c and fellow-labourer :

2 And to *our* beloved Apphia, and ^d Archippus, ^e our fellow-soldier, and to ^f the church in thy house.

3 ^g Grace to you, and peace, from God the Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 I ^h thank my God, making mention of thee always in my prayers,
 5 ⁱ Hearing of thy love and faith, which thou hast ^j toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all saints;

6 That ^k the communication of thy faith may become effectual by ^l the acknowledging of every good thing which is ^m in you in Christ Jesus.

7 For we have ⁿ great joy and consolation in thy love, because ^o the bowels of the saints are refreshed by thee, brother.

8 Wherefore, though I might be much ^p bold in Christ, to ^q enjoin thee that which is convenient,

9 Yet for ^r love's sake I rather beseech *thee*, being such a one as ^s Paul the aged, and now also ^t a prisoner of Jesus Christ.

10 I beseech thee for ^u my son Onesimus, ^v whom I have begotten in my bonds:

11 Which in time past was to thee ^w unprofitable, but now ^x profitable to thee and to me:

12 Whom I have sent again: ^y thou therefore receive him, that ^z Gal. iv. 19.

a Job xxx. 1, 2. is ^a mine own bowels.
 Matt. xxv. 30. Luke xvii. 10. Rom. iii. 12. b Luke xv. 21. 32. 2 Tim. iv. 11. c Matt. vi. 14, 15. xviii. 21—25. Mark vi. 25. Eph. iv. 32.
 d Deut. xiii. 6. 2 Sam. xvi. 11. Jer. xxvi. 20. Luke xv. 20.

13 Whom I would have retained with me, that ^e in thy stead he might have ministered unto me in ^f the bonds of the gospel.

14 But ^g without thy mind would I do nothing; that ^h thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly.

15 For ⁱ perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that thou shouldest receive him for ever;

16 Not now as a servant, but above a servant, ^k a brother beloved, especially to me; but how much more unto thee, ^l both in the flesh, and in the Lord!

17 If ^m thou count me therefore a partner, ⁿ receive him as myself.

18 If he hath wronged thee, or oweth ^o thee ought, ^p put that on mine account;

19 ^q I, Paul, have written *it* with mine own hand, I will repay ^r; albeit I do not say to thee, ^s how thou owest unto me even thine own self besides.

20 Yea, brother, ^t let me have joy of thee in the Lord: ^u refresh my bowels in the Lord.

21 Having ^v confidence in thy obedience, I wrote unto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say.

22 But withal, ^w prepare me also a lodging: ^x for I trust that, ^y through your prayers, I shall be given unto you.

23 There salute thee ^z Epaphras, ^a my fellow-prisoner in Christ Jesus;

24 ^b Marcus, ^c Aristarchus, ^d Demas, ^e Lucas, ^f my fellow-labourers.

25 The ^g grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with ^h your spirit. Amen.

Phil. i. 12. Jam. v. 16. z Col. i. 7. iv. 12. a Rom. xvi. 7. Col. iv. 10. b Acts xii. 25. xiii. 13. xv. 37—39. Col. iv. 10. 2 Tim. iv. 11. c Acts xix. 29. xxviii. 2. d Col. iv. 14. 2 Tim. iv. 10. e 2 Tim. iv. 11. f 1, 2. 2 Cor. xiii. 23. Phil. ii. 24. iv. 3. g John 9. g See on Rom. xvii. 20. 24. h 2 Tim. iv. 22.

e 1 Cor. xvi. 17. Phil. ii. 30.
 f See on 1. Eph. iii. 1. iv. 1.
 g 8, 9. 2 Cor. i. 24. 1 Pet. v. 3.
 h 1 Cor. xviii. 17. Ps. cv. 3. 1 Cor. ix. 17. 2 Cor. viii. 12. iv. 5. 7. 1 Pet. v. 2.
 i Gen. xlv. 5—8. 1. 28. Ps. lxxvi. 18. Is. x. 7. Acts iv. 29.
 k Matt. xxiii. 8. Acts ix. 13. Gal. iii. 26. 26. 1 Tim. vi. 2. Heb. iii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 20, 23. 1 John v. 1.
 l Eph. vi. 5—7. Col. iii. 22.
 m Acts xvi. 15. 2 Cor. xiii. 27. Eph. vi. 6. Phil. i. 7. 1 Tim. vi. 2. Heb. iii. 14. Jam. ii. 5. 1 Pet. v. 1. 1 John i. 7. ii. 12. Matt. v. 40. xii. 4—30. xviii. 8. xviii. 40. o Is. lxxiv. 7. Heb. p 1 Cor. xv. 21, 22. Gal. v. 2. vi. 11. q 1 Cor. iv. 15. ix. 1, 2. 2 Cor. xiii. 2. 1 Tim. i. 2. Tit. i. 4. Jam. v. 19, 20.
 r 2 Cor. ii. 2. vii. 4—7. 13. Phil. ii. 2. iv. 1. 1 Thes. ii. 19, 20. iii. 7—9. Heb. xiii. 17. 1 John 4. 7. 14. Phil. i. 8. ii. 1. 1 John iii. 17.
 s 2 Cor. ii. 3. vii. 16. viii. 24. Gal. v. 19. 2 Thes. iii. 4.
 t Acts xxviii. 23.
 u Rom. xv. 24. Phil. i. 25, 26. ii. 24. Heb. xiii. 24. 2 John 12. 1 John 14.
 v Rom. xv. 30—32. 2 Cor. i. 11. a Rom. xvi. 7. Col. iv. 10. b Acts xii. 25. xiii. 13. xv. 37—39. Col. iv. 10. 2 Tim. iv. 11. c Acts xix. 29. xxviii. 2. d Col. iv. 14. 2 Tim. iv. 10. e 2 Tim. iv. 11. f 1, 2. 2 Cor. xiii. 23. Phil. ii. 24. iv. 3. g John 9. g See on Rom. xvii. 20. 24. h 2 Tim. iv. 22.

THE
EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

HEBREWS.

THE general testimony of antiquity, the current tradition of the Church, and the judgment of the most competent modern critics, determine this epistle to have been written by the apostle Paul, though some, both in former and latter times, have thought otherwise. "The epistle of Paul." "Thus we find it written in all our manuscripts, one only excepted, in which it is only, 'The epistle to the Hebrews.'" (*Beza*).—It is evident, that this epistle was generally received, in ancient times, by those Christians who used the Greek language, and lived in the eastern parts of the Roman empire. In particular, Clement of Alexandria, before the end of the second century, received this epistle as St. Paul's, and quoted it frequently, and without any doubt or hesitation.—It is not expressly quoted as St. Paul's by any of the Latin writers in the three first centuries. However, it was known to Irenæus and Tertullian.—It is manifest that it was received, as an epistle of St. Paul, by many Latin writers in the fourth, fifth, and sixth centuries. (*Lardner*).—Origen, who held some peculiar notions concerning it, says, 'The ancients did not rashly hand it down as St. Paul's.'—It is very certain that the churches and writers, who were ancients with respect to Origen, must have conversed with the apostles themselves, or at least with their successors.—Since this tradition was ancient, in the times of Clement of Alexandria and Origen, about a hundred and thirty years after the epistle was written, it must have had its rise in the days of Paul himself, and so cannot reasonably be contested. (*Hallet in Macknight*).—The doubts, which have been entertained on this subject, seem principally to have arisen from the circumstance of the apostle's name not being affixed to it, according to his custom in all his other epistles.—If it is not to be considered as Paul's, because it does not bear his name, let it belong to no one, because it bears no name. But, on the contrary, I contend, from this very circumstance, that it belongs to Paul, rather than to any other person. For why should any other person have omitted his name? But Paul had a sufficient reason for sending an anonymous letter to Jerusalem; not, as I think, because he was the peculiar apostle of the Gentiles, as Peter of the circumcision but because he knew his name was greatly hated at Jerusalem by the enemies of Christianity, and that their fury was even then raging, and was perhaps exasperated by occasion of his imprisonment; (x. 33, 34;) he was therefore unwilling to inflame them against the Church, by affixing his name. (*Beza*).—As Paul was the apostle of the Gentiles, in writing to the Hebrews he did not assume his apostolical character, because it was little respected by the unbelieving Jews and Judaizing Christians.—It being designed, not for the believing Jews alone, but for the unbelieving part of the nation, especially the learned doctors and scribes at Jerusalem, Paul might think it prudent, not only to avoid assuming his apostolical character, but even to conceal his name,—which would have prejudiced the unbelieving part of the nation to such a degree, that, in all probability, they would not have read his letter. (*Macknight*).—The apostle intended to prove the doctrines of Christianity, and the changes which it had introduced, and would introduce, to be entirely consistent with "the oracles of God," as received by the Jews; and either clearly predicted, or evidently typified, or, at least, sufficiently intimated by them; so that any man, who fully understood the Old Testament, must have expected the substance of what was taught by Christ and his apostles, and the events which had occurred. It is, therefore, highly probable, that he expressly aimed to write an epistle, which might be put into the hands either of Judaizing Christians, or unbelieving Jews, and read by them, without any prejudice on account of the person who wrote it; let them impartially consider his arguments. It is, however, evident, that he supposed some of the Hebrews would know from whom it came. (x. 34. xiii. 18, 23, 24.) But these intimations are not given, till the argumentative part of the epistle is ended, and

they would not be clearly understood by any but the apostle's friends.—The writer's connection with Timothy, and his residence in Italy, tend to confirm the ancient tradition, and the other objections, as the supposition that the style is more elegant than St. Paul's, and that he uses expressions which imply that he received his doctrine from those who heard Christ, and not by immediate revelation, &c. appear very vague and frivolous. He might, perhaps, bestow more pains in this epistle, concerning the style, than he did when he wrote to other churches; but indeed many competent judges are of opinion that it is not more elegant; and certainly the internal evidence, arising from the writer's manner of expressing himself, and his reasoning, and things of a similar nature, corroborate the opinion, that St. Paul is the author; and if he thought it prudent to write as a converted Jew to his countrymen, and not as an apostle, who insisted on his authority, he must of course join himself with the other Jewish converts, and not distinguish himself from them, as having received his doctrine immediately from Christ. (*Compare ii. 4. with 1 Pet. iv. 3.*)

Origen and some others were of opinion, that the epistle was written in the Hebrew, or Syriac, language, and translated into Greek by Clement or Luke:—but if this had been the case, it can hardly be supposed, that no one copy of the Hebrew epistle should be mentioned as extant in their days, and as seen by them.—The quotations from the Old Testament are generally taken from the Septuagint, even where that version in some degree varies from the Hebrew; but this would scarcely have taken place, had the epistle been written in Hebrew.—The Hebrew names are interpreted also in Greek, in a manner that is not at all like the addition of a translator. The apostle, doubtless, supposed that the epistle would circulate widely among his countrymen who spoke Greek, and among Christians in general, as well as among the Hebrews; and therefore, probably, he wrote in Greek, as most generally in use, at that time, of any language in the world.—The Hebrews were the Jews in Judea, and who spoke a dialect of the Hebrew; and to such of them as professed Christianity the epistle was addressed, and probably sent to Jerusalem, to the rulers and pastors of the Church in that city; yet the writer evidently expected that the unconverted Jews also would read it, and their conviction and instruction seem to have been a leading part of his object in writing it. It opens with a declaration of the personal and mediatorial dignity of Christ; and proofs from the Old Testament that the Messiah was to be far greater than the angels; it then shews his superiority to Moses and other eminent men of the nation, proves, by the most unanswerable arguments, that in him the types of the law had their full accomplishment, that he was the substance of all those shadows, and that the ancient Scriptures taught Israel to expect an entire new dispensation, priesthood, and covenant, under the reign of the Messiah. These reasonings are interspersed and closed with most solemn and affectionate warnings and exhortations, addressed to different descriptions of persons. At length the writer shews the nature, efficacy, and triumphs of faith, by which all the saints in former ages had been accepted by God, and enabled to obey, suffer, and do exploits, in defence of their holy religion; after which he adds various instructions, admonitions, encouragements, and exhortations, and then concludes with the customary salutations and benedictions.—The internal excellency of this epistle, as connecting the Old Testament and the New, in the most convincing and instructive manner, and elucidating both more fully than any other epistle, or perhaps all of them, added to other arguments, puts the divine inspiration of it beyond all doubt; we here find the great doctrines which we have elsewhere been considering stated, proved, and applied to practical purposes, in the most convincing manner. It is supposed to have been written at the close of the apostle's first imprisonment at Rome, when he either was set at liberty, or daily expected it.

CHAPTER I.

a Gen. iii. 15. vi. 3-13, &c. viii. 15, &c. ix. 1, &c. xii. 1-3. xxvi. 2-5. xxviii. 12-15. xxix. 24-30. xli. 2-4. Ex. iii. 1, &c. Luke xxiv. 27. 44. Acts xxviii. 23. 1 Pet. i. 10-12. 2 Pet. i. 20, 21. b Num. xii. 6-8. Joel ii. 28. c Luke i. 55. 72. John vii. 22. Acts xiii. 32. d Gen. xlix. 1. Num. xxiv. 14. Deut. iv. 30. xxvi. 29. Is. ii. 2. Jer. xxx. 24. xlviii. 47. Ez. xxxviii. 16. Dan. ix. 23. x. 14. Hos. iii. 5. Mic. iv. 1. Acts ii. 27. Gal. iv. 4. Eph. i. 10. 2 Pet. iii. 3. Jude 18. e 5. 8. ii. 3. v. 8. vii. 8. Matt. iii. 17. xvii. 5. xvi. 63. Mark i. 1. xii. 6. John i. 14. 18. iii. 16. xv. 15. Rom. i. 4.

GOD, who ^a at sundry times, and ^b in divers manners, spake in time past unto ^c the fathers by the prophets,

2 Hath in ^d these last days ^e spoken unto us by *his* son, whom he hath ^f appointed Heir of all things, ^g by whom also he made the worlds;

3 Who being ^h the Brightness of *his* glory, and the express ⁱ Image of his person, and ^j upholding all things by ^k the word of his power, when he had ^l by himself purged our sins, ^m sat down on the right hand of the ⁿ Majesty on high;

4 Being made ^p so much better than the angels, as he hath ^q by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they.

5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time, ^r Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, ^s I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son?

6 ^t And again, when he bringeth in ^u the First-begotten into the world, he saith, ^v And let all the angels of God worship him.

7 And ^w of the angels he saith, ^x Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire.

8 But unto the Son *he saith*, ^y Thy throne, ^z O God, is ^{aa} for ever and ever: ^{ab} a sceptre of ^{ac} righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom:

9 Thou hast ^{ad} loved righteousness, and ^{ae} hated iniquity; therefore God, ^{af} even ^{ag} thy God, hath ^{ah} appointed thee with the ^{ai} oil of gladness above ^{aj} thy fellows.

10 And, ^{ak} Thou, Lord, ^{al} in the beginning ^{am} hast laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are ^{an} the works of thine hands.

29. 1 John i. 7. iii. 5. n ix. 14. viii. 1. x. 12. xi. 5. Ps. cv. 1. Matt. xvi. 34. Mark xvi. 19. Luke xx. 35, 36. Acts i. 3. vii. 31. Rom. viii. 34. Eph. i. 20-22. Col. iii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 21. Rev. iii. 21. o 1 Chr. xvi. 14. Job xxxviii. 22. Mic. vi. 4. 2 Pet. i. 16. Jude 25. p q ix. 9. Eph. i. 21. Col. i. 18. ii. 10. 2 Thes. i. 7. 1 Pet. iii. 22. Rev. v. 11. 12. q Ps. ii. 7. 8. Phil. ii. 9-11. r v. 5. Ps. ii. 7. Acts xiii. 33. s 2 Sam. vii. 14. 1 Chr. xviii. 12. xxii. 10. xxviii. 6. Ps. lxxviii. 25. 37. t Or, When he bringeth again. u v. 5. Prov. viii. 25. John i. 14. 18. ii. 22. Rom. viii. 24. Col. i. 15. 18. 1 John iv. 9. Rev. i. 5. q Ps. xlviii. 1. Luke ii. 9-14. 1 Pet. iii. 22. Rev. v. 1-14. + Gen. i. 1. 2 Kings ii. 11. vi. 17. Ps. cix. 4. Is. vi. 2. Heb. i. 3. 14. Dan. vii. 10. Zech. vi. 5. y Ps. xlviii. 1. z Is. vi. 14. ix. 6. 7. xlv. 21. 22. 25. Jer. xlviii. 4. Hos. i. 7. Zech. viii. 3. Mal. iii. 1. Matt. i. 23. Luke i. 35. John i. 35. 36. 45. 46. Rom. ix. 6. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Tit. ii. 13. 14. 1 John i. 20. q Ps. cxlviii. 13. Is. ix. 7. Dan. ii. 44. vii. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 25. 2 Pet. i. 11. s 2 Sam. xxi. 2. Ps. lxxviii. 1-4. 7. 11-14. xxix. 4. Is. ix. 7. xxxix. 1, 2. Jer. xxiii. 5. xxxiii. 15. Zech. i. 9. + Gen. i. 1. 2. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. k Gen. i. 2. John i. 1-3. Rev. vi. 14. 17. 19. vii. 2. Is. xlii. 5. xlviii. 13. Is. 13. Jer. xxxiii. 17. Zech. i. 1. ii. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

11 They ^a shall perish; but ^b thou remainest; and they all ^c shall wax old, as doth a garment; 12 And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: ^d but thou art the same, ^e and thy years shall not fail.

13 But ^f to which of the angels said he at any time, ^g Sit on my right hand, ^h until I make thine enemies thy foot-stool?

14 Are they not all ⁱ ministering spirits, ^j sent forth to ^k minister for them who shall be ^l heirs of salvation?

Luke ix. 42. Acts ix. 14-16. vii. 55. u Ps. xli. 3. 4. cxviii. 18. Is. lxiii. 3-6. Luke xix. 27. 1 Cor. xv. 28. 29. Rev. xix. 11-21. xx. 15. x viii. 6. x. 11. Luke i. 73. Acts vii. 2. Rom. viii. 6. xv. 16. 27. 2 Cor. ix. 12. Phil. ii. 17. 25. Col. i. 1. Kings viii. 19. Job i. 6. Ps. ciii. 20. 21. civ. 4. Is. vi. 2. A. Dan. vii. 10. Matt. xiii. 41. 42. 50. xviii. 10. Luke i. 19. 2 Thes. i. 7. Jude 14. y Acts xi. 22. 1 Pet. i. 12. Rev. v. 6. z Ps. xxxiv. 7. xci. 31. 32. Dan. vi. 22. ix. 21-23. x. 12. Matt. i. 20. ii. 13. xxi. 31. Luke xvi. 22. Acts v. 18. x. 3. 4. xii. 7. 29. xvi. 26. xxviii. 21. a vi. 12. 17. Matt. xxv. 34. Rom. viii. 17. Gal. iii. 7. 8. 29. Eph. iii. 6. Tit. iii. 7. Jam. i. 5. 1 Pet. i. 4. ii. 7.

CHAP. II.

An earnest call to attend to the Gospel; enforced by the consideration of the danger of neglecting to great salvation, thus revealed and confirmed, 1-4. Further Scriptural proof of Christ's superiority to the angels, notwithstanding his temporary humiliation in our nature, 5-9. An explanation of the motives, reasons, condescension, and benefit of his incarnation, temptations, sufferings, and death; as connected with his being the High Priest and Saviour of his people, 10-14.

THEREFORE, we ought to give ^a the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time ^b we should ^c let them slip.

2 For if the word ^d spoken by angels was stedfast, and ^e every transgression and disobedience received a just ^f recompence of reward,

3 ^g How shall we escape, if we neglect ^h so great salvation; which at the first ⁱ began to be spoken by the Lord, ^j and was confirmed unto us by them that heard *him*;

4 ^k God also bearing *them* witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and ^l gifts of the Holy Ghost, ^m according to his own will?

5 For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection ⁿ the world to come, whereof we speak

6 But one ^o in a certain place testified, saying, ^p What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or ^q the son of man, that thou ^r visitest him?

7 Thou ^s madest him a little ^t lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of thy hands:

8 Thou ^u hast put all things in ^v k Mark xvi. 14-16. Luke i. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. l 1 Cor. ii. 4-12. Eph. i. 1-12. 1 Pet. i. 1-12. 2 Pet. i. 1-12. 3 Pet. i. 1-12. 4 Pet. i. 1-12. 5 Pet. i. 1-12. 6 Pet. i. 1-12. 7 Pet. i. 1-12. 8 Pet. i. 1-12. 9 Pet. i. 1-12. 10 Pet. i. 1-12. 11 Pet. i. 1-12. 12 Pet. i. 1-12. 13 Pet. i. 1-12. 14 Pet. i. 1-12. 15 Pet. i. 1-12. 16 Pet. i. 1-12. 17 Pet. i. 1-12. 18 Pet. i. 1-12. 19 Pet. i. 1-12. 20 Pet. i. 1-12. 21 Pet. i. 1-12. 22 Pet. i. 1-12. 23 Pet. i. 1-12. 24 Pet. i. 1-12. 25 Pet. i. 1-12. 26 Pet. i. 1-12. 27 Pet. i. 1-12. 28 Pet. i. 1-12. 29 Pet. i. 1-12. 30 Pet. i. 1-12. 31 Pet. i. 1-12. 32 Pet. i. 1-12. 33 Pet. i. 1-12. 34 Pet. i. 1-12. 35 Pet. i. 1-12. 36 Pet. i. 1-12. 37 Pet. i. 1-12. 38 Pet. i. 1-12. 39 Pet. i. 1-12. 40 Pet. i. 1-12. 41 Pet. i. 1-12. 42 Pet. i. 1-12. 43 Pet. i. 1-12. 44 Pet. i. 1-12. 45 Pet. i. 1-12. 46 Pet. i. 1-12. 47 Pet. i. 1-12. 48 Pet. i. 1-12. 49 Pet. i. 1-12. 50 Pet. i. 1-12. 51 Pet. i. 1-12. 52 Pet. i. 1-12. 53 Pet. i. 1-12. 54 Pet. i. 1-12. 55 Pet. i. 1-12. 56 Pet. i. 1-12. 57 Pet. i. 1-12. 58 Pet. i. 1-12. 59 Pet. i. 1-12. 60 Pet. i. 1-12. 61 Pet. i. 1-12. 62 Pet. i. 1-12. 63 Pet. i. 1-12. 64 Pet. i. 1-12. 65 Pet. i. 1-12. 66 Pet. i. 1-12. 67 Pet. i. 1-12. 68 Pet. i. 1-12. 69 Pet. i. 1-12. 70 Pet. i. 1-12. 71 Pet. i. 1-12. 72 Pet. i. 1-12. 73 Pet. i. 1-12. 74 Pet. i. 1-12. 75 Pet. i. 1-12. 76 Pet. i. 1-12. 77 Pet. i. 1-12. 78 Pet. i. 1-12. 79 Pet. i. 1-12. 80 Pet. i. 1-12. 81 Pet. i. 1-12. 82 Pet. i. 1-12. 83 Pet. i. 1-12. 84 Pet. i. 1-12. 85 Pet. i. 1-12. 86 Pet. i. 1-12. 87 Pet. i. 1-12. 88 Pet. i. 1-12. 89 Pet. i. 1-12. 90 Pet. i. 1-12. 91 Pet. i. 1-12. 92 Pet. i. 1-12. 93 Pet. i. 1-12. 94 Pet. i. 1-12. 95 Pet. i. 1-12. 96 Pet. i. 1-12. 97 Pet. i. 1-12. 98 Pet. i. 1-12. 99 Pet. i. 1-12. 100 Pet. i. 1-12.

u Job xxxix. 1—12. xli.
x viii. 3. x. 5. Gen. iii. 15. Is. vii. 14. xi. 1. liii. 2—10. Rom. viii. 3. Gal. iv. 4. Phil. ii. 7, 8.
Or, by.
y Ps. xxi. 3—5. Acts ii. 33. Rev. xix. 12.
z John iii. 16. Rom. v. 8. viii. 32. 2 Cor. v. 21. vi. 1. 1 John iv. 9, 10.
a Matt. xvi. 28. Mark ix. 1. Luke ix. 27. John viii. 52.
b John i. 29. xii. 32. 2 Cor. v. 15. 1 Tim. ii. 6. 1 John ii. 2. Rev. v. 9.
c Hos. i. 10. John xi. 52. Rom. viii. 14—18. 29. 30. ix. 25, 26. 2 Cor. vi. 18. Gal. iii. 26. Eph. i. 5. 1 John iii. 1, 2. Rev. vii. 9. Rom. ix. 23. 1 Cor. ii. 7, 2 Cor. iii. 18. iv. 17. Col. iii. 4. 2 Tim. ii. 10. 1 Pet. v. 1, 10.
g vi. 20. xii. 2. Josh. v. 14, 15. Is. lv. 4. Mic. ii. 13. Acts iii. 15. v. 31.
h v. 8, 9. Luke xliii. 32. xxiv. 26, 46. John xix. 30. Gr.
i x. 10. 14. xlii. 12. John xvii. 19.
k 14. Acts xvii. 26. Gal. iv. 4.
l xi. 16. Mark viii. 38. Luke ix. 26.
m Matt. xii. 48—50. xxv. 40. xxviii. 10. John xx. 17. Rom. viii. 29.
n Ps. xxii. 22, 25. xxiii. 3. Ps. xvi. 1. xviii. 2. xxxvi. 7, 8. xci. 2. Is. i. 7—9. Mart. xxvii. 43. Heb. xii. 2. q Is. viii. 18. liii. 10. r Gen. xxxiii. 5. xlviii. 9. Ps. cxxvii. 3. 1 Cor. iv. 15. s See on 10. t 1 Cor. xv. 50. u 18. iv. 15. Gen. iii. 15. Is. vii. 14. John i. 14. Rom. viii. 3. Gal. iv. 4. Phil. ii. 7, 8. 1 Tim. iii. 16. x ix. 15. Is. liii. 12. John xii. 24, 31—23. Rom. xiv. 9. Col. ii. 15. Rev. i. 18. y Is. xxv. 8. Hos. xiii. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 54, 55. 2 Tim. i. 10. z Matt. xxv. 41. 1 John iii. 8—10. Rev. ii. 10. xii. 9. xx. 2. a Job xxxiii. 24, 28. Ps. xxxiii. 19. lvi. 13. lxxxix. 48. Luke i. 74, 75. 2 Cor. i. 10. b Job xviii. 11, 14. xxiv. 17. Ps. lv. 4. lxxiii. 19. 1 Cor. xv. 55—57. c Rom. viii. 15, 21. Gal. iv. 24. 2 Tim. i. 7. d vi. 16. xii. 10. Rom. ii. 25. 1 Pet. i. 20. e Gr. *taketh not hold of angels, but of the seed of Abraham he taketh hold.* f See on 11. 14. Phil. ii. 7, 8. g iii. 2, 5. iv. 15. v. 1, 2. Is. xi. 5. h Lev. vi. 30. viii. 15. 2 Chr. xxix. 24. Ez. xlv. 15, 17, 20. Dan. ix. 24. Rom. v. 10. 2 Cor. v. 18—21. Eph. ii. 18. Col. i. 21. i iv. 15, 16. v. 7—9. Matt. iv. 1—10. xxvi. 37—39. Luke xxii. 53. k vii. 25, 26. John x. 29. Phil. iii. 21. 2 Tim. i. 12. Jude 24. l 1 Cor. x. 13. 2 Cor. xii. 7—10. 2 Pet. ii. 9. Rev. iii. 10.

subjection under his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing *that is* not put under him. ^u But now we see not yet all things put under him.
9 But we see ^x Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels ^y for the suffering of death, ^z crowned with glory and honour; that he ^a by the grace of God should ^b taste death ^c for every man.

10 For ^d it became him, ^e for whom *are* all things, and by whom *are* all things, in bringing ^f many sons unto ^g glory, to make ^h the Captain of their salvation ⁱ perfect through sufferings.

11 For both ^j he that sanctifieth, and they who are sanctified, *are* ^k all of one: for which cause ^l he is not ashamed ^m to call them brethren,

12 Saying, ⁿ I will declare thy name unto my brethren, ^o in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee.

13 And again, ^p I will put my trust in him. And again, ^q Behold I, and the children, ^r which God hath given me.

14 Forasmuch then as ^s the children are partakers ^t of flesh and blood, ^u he also himself likewise took part of the same; that ^v through death he might ^w destroy him that had the power of death, that is, ^x the devil;

15 And ^y deliver them who ^z through fear of death were all their life-time ^a subject to bondage.

16 For ^b verily he ^c took not on him the nature of angels; but he took on him ^d the seed of Abraham.

17 Wherefore in all things ^e it behoved him to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be ^f a merciful and faithful High Priest in things *pertaining* to God, ^g to make reconciliation for the sins of the people.

18 For in that he himself hath ^h suffered, being tempted, ⁱ he is able to succour ^j them that are tempted.

o Ps. xl. 10. cxi. 1. John xviii. 20. p 2 Sam. xxii. 3. Ps. xvi. 1. xviii. 2. xxxvi. 7, 8. xci. 2. Is. i. 7—9. Mart. xxvii. 43. Heb. xii. 2. q Is. viii. 18. liii. 10. r Gen. xxxiii. 5. xlviii. 9. Ps. cxxvii. 3. 1 Cor. iv. 15. s See on 10. t 1 Cor. xv. 50. u 18. iv. 15. Gen. iii. 15. Is. vii. 14. John i. 14. Rom. viii. 3. Gal. iv. 4. Phil. ii. 7, 8. 1 Tim. iii. 16. x ix. 15. Is. liii. 12. John xii. 24, 31—23. Rom. xiv. 9. Col. ii. 15. Rev. i. 18. y Is. xxv. 8. Hos. xiii. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 54, 55. 2 Tim. i. 10. z Matt. xxv. 41. 1 John iii. 8—10. Rev. ii. 10. xii. 9. xx. 2. a Job xxxiii. 24, 28. Ps. xxxiii. 19. lvi. 13. lxxxix. 48. Luke i. 74, 75. 2 Cor. i. 10. b Job xviii. 11, 14. xxiv. 17. Ps. lv. 4. lxxiii. 19. 1 Cor. xv. 55—57. c Rom. viii. 15, 21. Gal. iv. 24. 2 Tim. i. 7. d vi. 16. xii. 10. Rom. ii. 25. 1 Pet. i. 20. e Gr. *taketh not hold of angels, but of the seed of Abraham he taketh hold.* f See on 11. 14. Phil. ii. 7, 8. g iii. 2, 5. iv. 15. v. 1, 2. Is. xi. 5. h Lev. vi. 30. viii. 15. 2 Chr. xxix. 24. Ez. xlv. 15, 17, 20. Dan. ix. 24. Rom. v. 10. 2 Cor. v. 18—21. Eph. ii. 18. Col. i. 21. i iv. 15, 16. v. 7—9. Matt. iv. 1—10. xxvi. 37—39. Luke xxii. 53. k vii. 25, 26. John x. 29. Phil. iii. 21. 2 Tim. i. 12. Jude 24. l 1 Cor. x. 13. 2 Cor. xii. 7—10. 2 Pet. ii. 9. Rev. iii. 10.

CHAP. III.

The great superiority of Christ above Moses is proved and illustrated, 1—6. The Hebrews

are warned not to copy the example of their unbelieving ancestors, who perished in the wilderness, 7—19.

WHEREFORE, ^a a holy brethren, ^b partakers of the heavenly calling, ^c consider ^d the Apostle ^e and High-priest of our profession, Christ Jesus;

2 Who was ^f faithful to him that ^g appointed him, ^h as also Moses *was faithful* in ⁱ all his house.

3 For ^j this man was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as he ^k who hath builded the house hath more honour than the house.

4 For every house is builded by some man; ^l but he that built all things *is* God.

5 And Moses verily *was* ^m faithful in all his house ⁿ as a servant, ^o for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after;

6 But Christ ^p as a Son over his own house; ^q whose house are we, ^r if we hold fast the confidence, and the ^s rejoicing of the hope, firm unto the end.

7 ¶ Wherefore, ^t as the Holy Ghost saith, ^u To-day if ye will ^v hear his voice,

8 ^w Harden not your hearts, ^x as in the provocation, in the day of ^y a temptation, in the wilderness:

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, ^b and saw my works ^c forty years.

10 Wherefore, ^d I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do alway ^e err in *their* heart, and ^f they have not known my ways.

11 So ^g I swore in my wrath, ^h They shall not enter into ⁱ my rest.)

12 ^j Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you ^k an evil heart of unbelief, ^l in departing from ^m the living God.

13 But ⁿ exhort one another ^o daily, while it is called To-day;

18. Luke xxiv. 27, 44. John v. 39, 46, 47. Acts iii. 22, 23. vii. 37. xxviii. 23. Rom. iii. 21. Heb. viii. 5. ix. 8. 19—24. 1 Pet. i. 10—12. p i. 2, iv. 14. Ps. ii. 6, 7. Is. ix. 6, 7. John iii. 35, 36. Rev. ii. 18. q 2, 3. Matt. xvi. 18. 1 Cor. iii. 16. vi. 19. 2 Cor. vi. 16. Eph. ii. 21, 22. 1 Tim. iii. 15. 1 Pet. ii. 5. r 14. iv. 11. vi. 11. x. 23, 35. Matt. x. 22. xxiv. 13. Gal. vi. 9. Col. i. 23. Rev. ii. 25. iii. 11. s Rom. v. 2. xii. 12. xv. 13. 1 Thes. v. 16. 2 Thes. ii. 16. 1 Pet. i. 3—6, 8. t ix. 8. 2 Sam. xxiii. 2. Matt. xxii. 43. Mark xii. 36. Acts i. 16. xxviii. 25. 2 Pet. i. 21. u 13. vi. 1, 7. Ps. xcv. 7—11. Prov. xxvii. 1. Ec. ix. 10. Is. lv. 6. 2 Cor. vi. 12. Jam. iv. 13—15. x Ps. lxxxi. 11. Is. lv. 3. Matt. xvii. 5. John v. 25. y 3, 16, 27. Rev. iii. 20. z y 12, 13. Ex. viii. 15. 1 Sam. vi. 6. 2 Kings xvii. 14. 2 Chr. xxx. 8. xxxvi. 13. Neh. ix. 16. Job ix. 4. Prov. xxviii. 14. xxxi. 1. Jer. vi. 26. Ez. iii. 7—9. Dan. v. 20. Zech. vii. 11, 12. xiii. 15. Acts xix. 9. Rom. ii. 5, 6. z Num. xiv. 11, 22, 23. Deut. ix. 22, 23. Ps. lxxviii. 56. a Ex. xvii. 7. Deut. iv. 16. Ps. lxxviii. 18. evi. 14. lxxviii. 56. b Ex. xix. 4. xx. 22. Deut. iv. 3. 9. xi. 7. xxix. 2. 1 Cor. x. 9. c Ex. xix. 4. xx. 22. Deut. iv. 3. 9. xi. 7. xxix. 2. Josh. xxiii. 3. xxiv. 7. Luke vii. 22. c Num. xiv. 33. Deut. viii. 2, 4. Josh. v. 6. Am. ii. 10. Acts vii. 36. xiii. 18. d Gen. vi. 6. Judg. x. 16. Ps. lxxviii. 40. Is. lxiii. 10. Mark iii. 5. Eph. iv. 30. e 12. Ps. lxxviii. 8. Is. xlviii. 7. Hos. iv. 12. John iii. 19, 20. viii. 45. Rom. i. 28. 2 Thes. ii. 10—12. f Ps. lxxviii. 20. cxlvi. 20. Jer. iv. 22. Rom. iii. 17. g 18, 19. iv. 3. Num. xiv. 20—23. 25. 27—30. 35. xxxii. 10—13. Deut. i. 34, 35. ii. 14. * Gr. *If they shall enter.* h See on iv. 9. i ii. 1—3. xii. 15. Matt. xxiv. 4. Mark xiii. 9, 23, 33. Luke xxi. 8. Rom. xi. 21. 1 Cor. x. 12. k See on 10. Gen. viii. 21. Jer. iii. 17. vii. 24. xi. 8. xvi. 12. xvii. 9. xviii. 12. Mark vii. 21, 22. l x. 38. xii. 25. Job xxi. 14. xxii. 17. Ps. xviii. 21. Prov. i. 32. Is. lix. 13. Jer. xvii. 5. Hos. i. 2. m See on 1 Thes. i. 9. n x. 24, 25. Acts xi. 23. 1 Thes. ii. 11. iv. 18. v. 11. 2 Tim. iv. 2. o See on 7.

a Col. i. 22. iii. 12. 1 Thes. v. 27. 2 Tim. i. 9. 1 Pet. ii. 9. iii. 5. 2 Pet. i. 3—10. Rev. xviii. 20.
b 14. Rom. xi. 17. xv. 27. 1 Cor. ix. 23. x. 17. 2 Cor. i. 7. Eph. iii. 6. Col. i. 12. 1 Tim. vi. 2. 1 Pet. v. 1. 2 Pet. i. 4. 1 John i. 3.
c Rom. i. 6, 7. viii. 23—30. ix. 24. Eph. iv. 4. Phil. iii. 14. 1 Thes. ii. 14. 2 Thes. ii. 14. 1 Tim. vi. 12. 1 Pet. v. 10. 2 Pet. i. 10. Jude 1. Rev. xvii. 14.
d Is. i. 3 v. 12. xli. 20. Ez. xii. 3. xviii. 28. Hag. i. 5. ii. 15. John xx. 21. Rom. xv. 28.
e ii. 17. iv. 14, 15. v. 1—10. vi. 20. vii. 26. viii. 1—3. ix. 11. x. 21.
f ii. 17. John vi. 38—40. viii. 29. xv. 10. xvii. 4.
* Gr. *made.* 1 Sam. xii. 6.
g 5. Num. xii. 7. 6. Eph. ii. 22. 1 Tim. iii. 15. i 5—10. j. 2—4. 9. Col. i. 18. k Zech. iv. 9. vi. 12, 13. Matt. xvi. 18. 1 Cor. iii. 9. 1 Pet. ii. 5—7.
l See on 3. i. 2—Eph. ii. 10. iii. 9.
m 2. Num. xii. 7. Matt. xxiv. 45. xxv. 21. Luke xvi. 10. 1 Cor. iv. 2. 1 Tim. i. 12.
n Ex. xiv. 31. Deut. xxxiv. 5. Josh. i. 2. 7. 15. viii. 31. Neh. ix. 14. Ps. cv. 26. o Deut. xviii. 15.
18. Luke xxiv. 27, 44. John v. 39, 46, 47. Acts iii. 22, 23. vii. 37. xxviii. 23. Rom. iii. 21. Heb. viii. 5. ix. 8. 19—24. 1 Pet. i. 10—12. p i. 2, iv. 14. Ps. ii. 6, 7. Is. ix. 6, 7. John iii. 35, 36. Rev. ii. 18. q 2, 3. Matt. xvi. 18. 1 Cor. iii. 16. vi. 19. 2 Cor. vi. 16. Eph. ii. 21, 22. 1 Tim. iii. 15. 1 Pet. ii. 5. r 14. iv. 11. vi. 11. x. 23, 35. Matt. x. 22. xxiv. 13. Gal. vi. 9. Col. i. 23. Rev. ii. 25. iii. 11. s Rom. v. 2. xii. 12. xv. 13. 1 Thes. v. 16. 2 Thes. ii. 16. 1 Pet. i. 3—6, 8. t ix. 8. 2 Sam. xxiii. 2. Matt. xxii. 43. Mark xii. 36. Acts i. 16. xxviii. 25. 2 Pet. i. 21. u 13. vi. 1, 7. Ps. xcv. 7—11. Prov. xxvii. 1. Ec. ix. 10. Is. lv. 6. 2 Cor. vi. 12. Jam. iv. 13—15. x Ps. lxxxi. 11. Is. lv. 3. Matt. xvii. 5. John v. 25. y 3, 16, 27. Rev. iii. 20. z y 12, 13. Ex. viii. 15. 1 Sam. vi. 6. 2 Kings xvii. 14. 2 Chr. xxx. 8. xxxvi. 13. Neh. ix. 16. Job ix. 4. Prov. xxviii. 14. xxxi. 1. Jer. vi. 26. Ez. iii. 7—9. Dan. v. 20. Zech. vii. 11, 12. xiii. 15. Acts xix. 9. Rom. ii. 5, 6. z Num. xiv. 11, 22, 23. Deut. ix. 22, 23. Ps. lxxviii. 56. a Ex. xvii. 7. Deut. iv. 16. Ps. lxxviii. 18. evi. 14. lxxviii. 56. b Ex. xix. 4. xx. 22. Deut. iv. 3. 9. xi. 7. xxix. 2. 1 Cor. x. 9. c Ex. xix. 4. xx. 22. Deut. iv. 3. 9. xi. 7. xxix. 2. Josh. xxiii. 3. xxiv. 7. Luke vii. 22. c Num. xiv. 33. Deut. viii. 2, 4. Josh. v. 6. Am. ii. 10. Acts vii. 36. xiii. 18. d Gen. vi. 6. Judg. x. 16. Ps. lxxviii. 40. Is. lxiii. 10. Mark iii. 5. Eph. iv. 30. e 12. Ps. lxxviii. 8. Is. xlviii. 7. Hos. iv. 12. John iii. 19, 20. viii. 45. Rom. i. 28. 2 Thes. ii. 10—12. f Ps. lxxviii. 20. cxlvi. 20. Jer. iv. 22. Rom. iii. 17. g 18, 19. iv. 3. Num. xiv. 20—23. 25. 27—30. 35. xxxii. 10—13. Deut. i. 34, 35. ii. 14. * Gr. *If they shall enter.* h See on iv. 9. i ii. 1—3. xii. 15. Matt. xxiv. 4. Mark xiii. 9, 23, 33. Luke xxi. 8. Rom. xi. 21. 1 Cor. x. 12. k See on 10. Gen. viii. 21. Jer. iii. 17. vii. 24. xi. 8. xvi. 12. xvii. 9. xviii. 12. Mark vii. 21, 22. l x. 38. xii. 25. Job xxi. 14. xxii. 17. Ps. xviii. 21. Prov. i. 32. Is. lix. 13. Jer. xvii. 5. Hos. i. 2. m See on 1 Thes. i. 9. n x. 24, 25. Acts xi. 23. 1 Thes. ii. 11. iv. 18. v. 11. 2 Tim. iv. 2. o See on 7.

p Prov. xxviii. 26. lest any of you be hardened through
Is. xlv. 20. Ob.
3. Rom. vii. 11.
Eph. iv. 22.
Jam. i. 14.
q 1. vi. 4. xii. 10.
Rom. xi. 17. 1
Cor. i. 30. ix.
23. x. 17. Eph.
iii. 6. 1 Tim. vi.
2. 1 Pet. iv. 13.
v. 1. 1 John i.
3.
r See on r. 6.—vi.
11.
s See on 7, 8.—x.
38, 39.
t See on 9, 10.—
Num. xvi. 11.
xxvi. 65. Ps.
lxxviii. 17.
u Num. xiv. 24.
30, 38. Deut. i.
36, 38. Josh.
xiv. 7—11. Rom.
xi. 4, 5.
x See on 10.
y Num. xxvi. 64,
65. 2 Cor. x. 1—
13.
z Num. xiv. 20.
32, 33. Deut.
ii. 15, 16. Lev.—32. ix. 23. Ps. cvi. 24—26. e iv. 1, 2. Mark
12. D^r John iii. 18. 36. 2 Thes. ii. 12. 1 John v. 10. Jude 5.

CHAP. IV.

An admonition to humble fear, and against unbelief, 1, 2. The certainty and excellency of the heavenly rest, as typified by that of the sabbath and of Canaan, 3—11. The energy of the word of God, the omniscience of our Judge, and the compassion of our great High Priest, used as motives to steadfastness and earnestness in coming to the throne of grace, 12—16.

LET ^a us therefore fear, lest, ^b a promise being left ^{us} of entering into ^c his rest, ^d any of you should seem to come short of it.

2 For ^e unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but ^f the word preached ^g did not profit them, ^h not being ⁱ mixed with faith in them that heard ^{it}.

3 For ^b we which have believed do enter into rest; as he said, ⁱ As I have sworn in my wrath, If they shall enter into my rest: although ^k the works were finished ^l from the foundation of the world.

4 For he spake ^m in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, And ⁿ God did rest the seventh day from all his works.

5 And in this ^{place} again, ^o If they shall enter into my rest.

6 Seeing therefore, ^p it remaineth that ^q some must enter therein, and ^r they to whom ^s it was first preached ^t entered not in because of unbelief:

7 Again, he limiteth a certain day, ^u saying, in David, ^v To-day, ^w after so long a time; as it is said, To-day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts.

8 For if ^x Jesus ^y had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day.

9 There ^z remaineth, therefore, ^z a rest to ^a the people of God.
10 For ^b he that is entered into his rest, he also ^c hath ceased from his own works, ^d as God ^{did} from his.
11 ^e Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, ^f lest any man fall after the same example of ^g unbelief.
12 For ^h the word of God ⁱ is quick, and powerful, and ^j sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, ^k and ^l is a discernor of the thoughts and intents of the heart.
13 Neither ^l is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things ^m are ⁿ naked, and opened unto the eyes of him ^o with whom we have to do.
14 Seeing then that we have ^a a great High Priest ^p that is passed into the heavens, ^q Jesus the Son of God, ^r let us hold fast ^{our} profession.

9 There ^z remaineth, therefore, ^z a rest to ^a the people of God.

10 For ^b he that is entered into his rest, he also ^c hath ceased from his own works, ^d as God ^{did} from his.

11 ^e Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, ^f lest any man fall after the same example of ^g unbelief.

12 For ^h the word of God ⁱ is quick, and powerful, and ^j sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, ^k and ^l is a discernor of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

13 Neither ^l is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things ^m are ⁿ naked, and opened unto the eyes of him ^o with whom we have to do.

14 Seeing then that we have ^a a great High Priest ^p that is passed into the heavens, ^q Jesus the Son of God, ^r let us hold fast ^{our} profession.

15 For ^s we have not an High Priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points ^t tempted like as ^{we} are, ^u yet without sin.

16 Let us therefore ^v come boldly unto ^w the throne of grace, that we may ^x obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

Act. ii. 37. v. 32. Eph. vi. 17. Rev. i. 16. xix. 15. 21. k 1 Cor. xiv. 24, 25. Eph. v. 13. l 1 Sam. xvi. 7. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. 2 Chr. vi. 30. Ps. vii. 9. xxxiii. 14, 15. xlv. 21. cxxxix. 11, 12. Prov. xv. 3, 11. Jer. xviii. 10. xxviii. 24. John ii. 24, 25. xxi. 17. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Rev. ii. 23. m Job xxi. 6. xxvii. 21. xxxviii. 17. n Eccl. xii. 14. Matt. vii. 21. 22. xxi. 31, 32. John v. 22—29. Acts xviii. 31. Rom. ii. 19. xiv. 9—12. 2 Cor. v. 16. Rev. xx. 11—15. o See on ii. 17. iii. 1—v. 5, 6. p 1. 3. vi. 20. vii. 28, 29. viii. 1. ix. 12, 24. x. 12. xii. 2. Mark xvi. 19. Luke xxiv. 48. Acts i. 11. iii. 21. Rom. viii. 34. q See on i. 2. 8—Mark i. 1. r See on i. 1. iii. 6, 14. s v. 2. Ex. xxiii. 9. 18. lvi. 4, 5. Matt. viii. 15, 17. xii. 20. Phil. ii. 7, 8. t See on ii. 17. 13—Luke iv. 2. xxi. 26. u vii. 26. Is. lvi. 9. John viii. 46. 2 Cor. v. 21. 1 Pet. ii. 22. 1 John iii. 5. v. 19—23. xiii. 6. Rom. vii. 15—17. Eph. ii. 18. iii. 12. y ix. 5. Ex. xxv. 17—23. Lev. xvi. 2. 1 Chr. xxviii. 11. z Is. xxvii. 14. Iv. 6, 7. Matt. vii. 7—11. 2 Cor. xii. 8—10. Phil. iv. 6, 7. 1 Pet. ii. 10.

CHAP. V.

The nature of the Aaronic high priesthood, and the requisite call and qualifications for it, are stated, 1—4, in order to show the pre-eminence of Christ, as a High Priest after the order of Melchisedec, 5—10. A reproof of the Hebrews for their small proficiency in Christianity, 11—14.

FOR ^a every high-priest, taken from among men, is ordained ^b for men in things ^c pertaining to God, that he may offer ^d both gifts and sacrifices for sins:

2 ^e Who can ^f have compassion on the ^g ignorant, and on ^h them that are out of the way; for that he himself also ⁱ is compassed with ^j infirmity.

3 And by reason hereof he ought, ^k as for the people, so also for himself, to offer the sins.

4 And ^l no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as was Aaron.

13. viii. 14—21. ix. 5. xvi. 7, 15—17. 1 Pet. xxi. 1. 1 John v. 2. Num. iii. 2. xvi. 5. 7, 19. 15. 47—49. viii. 1—12. xxi. 6—8. 1 Chr. xxviii. 15. 2 Chr. xxviii. 18. John iii. 25.

1. 3. iii. 11. Is. xi. 10. lviii. 2. lx. 19, 20. Rev. vii. 14—17. xxi. 4.
Or, keeping of a Sabbath.
a xl. 25. Ps. xlviii. 9. Matt. i. 2. Tit. ii. 14. 3. Pet. ii. 10.
b i. 5. x. 12. Rev. xiv. 13.
c John xix. 10. 1 Pet. iv. 1, 2.
d See on 3, 4.
e 1. vi. 11. Matt. vii. 78. xi. 12. 29—30. Luke xxi. 24. xxi. 16. John vi. 27. Phil. ii. 12. 2. Pet. i. 10, 11.
f See on iii. 12, 18, 19.
Or, disobedience. Acts xxi. 19. Rom. xi. 30—32. Eph. ii. 2. v. 6. Col. iii. 6. Tit. i. 16. iii. 3. Gr.
g xiii. 7. Luke viii. 11. Acts iv. 31. 2 Cor. ii. 17. iv. 2. Rev. xx. 4.
h Ps. ex. 2. cxxx. 130. Eccl. xii. 11. Is. lv. 11. Jer. xlii. 29. Rom. i. 15. 1 Cor. i. 24. 2 Cor. x. 4. 5. 1 Thes. ii. 13. Jam. i. 13. 1. Pet. i. 23.—Gr. John vi. 51. 1. Pet. ii. 4, 5.
i Ps. xvi. 5. cxxx. 6. Prov. v. 4. Is. vi. 4. xlii. 2.
k 1 Cor. xiv. 24, 25. Eph. v. 13. l 1 Sam. xvi. 7. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9. 2 Chr. vi. 30. Ps. vii. 9. xxxiii. 14, 15. xlv. 21. cxxxix. 11, 12. Prov. xv. 3, 11. Jer. xviii. 10. xxviii. 24. John ii. 24, 25. xxi. 17. 1 Cor. iv. 5. Rev. ii. 23. m Job xxi. 6. xxvii. 21. xxxviii. 17. n Eccl. xii. 14. Matt. vii. 21. 22. xxi. 31, 32. John v. 22—29. Acts xviii. 31. Rom. ii. 19. xiv. 9—12. 2 Cor. v. 16. Rev. xx. 11—15. o See on ii. 17. iii. 1—v. 5, 6. p 1. 3. vi. 20. vii. 28, 29. viii. 1. ix. 12, 24. x. 12. xii. 2. Mark xvi. 19. Luke xxiv. 48. Acts i. 11. iii. 21. Rom. viii. 34. q See on i. 2. 8—Mark i. 1. r See on i. 1. iii. 6, 14. s v. 2. Ex. xxiii. 9. 18. lvi. 4, 5. Matt. viii. 15, 17. xii. 20. Phil. ii. 7, 8. t See on ii. 17. 13—Luke iv. 2. xxi. 26. u vii. 26. Is. lvi. 9. John viii. 46. 2 Cor. v. 21. 1 Pet. ii. 22. 1 John iii. 5. v. 19—23. xiii. 6. Rom. vii. 15—17. Eph. ii. 18. iii. 12. y ix. 5. Ex. xxv. 17—23. Lev. xvi. 2. 1 Chr. xxviii. 11. z Is. xxvii. 14. Iv. 6, 7. Matt. vii. 7—11. 2 Cor. xii. 8—10. Phil. iv. 6, 7. 1 Pet. ii. 10.

^k John vii. 18. ^{viii.} 54. ¹ i. 5. Ps. ii. 7. ^{Mic. v. 2.} John iii. 16. Acts xiii. 33. Rom. viii. 3. ^m 10. vi. 20. vii. 3. 15. 17. Ps. ex. 4. ⁿ Gen. xiv. 18, 19. ^o ii. 14. John i. 14. Rom. viii. 3. Gal. iv. 4. 1 Tim. iii. 16. 1 John iv. 3. 2 John 7. ^p Ps. xxii. 1-20. ^{lxi.} 1, &c. ^{lxxxviii.} 1, &c. ^{Matt. xxvi.} 38-44. ^{Mark xiv.} 32-39. ^{Luke xxii.} 41-44. ^{John xvii.} 1, &c. ^q ^{Matt. xxvii.} 46. 50. ^{Mark xv.} 34. 37. ^r Is. liii. 3, 4. 11. ^{John xi.} 35. ^s ^{Matt. xxvi.} 52. 53. ^{Mark xiv.} 36. ^t ^{xiii.} 20. ^{Ps. xvi.} 19, 20. ^{xxii.} 21. 24. ^{xl.} 1-3. ^{lxi.} 13-16. ^{Is. xlix.} 8. ^{John xi.} 42. ^{xvii.} 4, 5. ^u ^{Or, for his piety.} ^{xii.} 28. ^v ^{Matt. xxvi.} 37. 38. ^{Mark xiv.} 33, 34. ^{Luke xxii.} 42-44. ^{John xii.} 27, 28. ^x ^{See on i.} 5. 8. ^{iii.} 6. ^y ^{x.} 5-9. ^{Is. i.} 5. 6. ^{Matt. iii.} 15. ^{John iv.} 34. ^{vi.} 38. ^{xv.} 10. ^{Phil. ii.} 8. ^z ^{ii.} 10. ^{xi.} 40. ^{Dan. ix.} 24. ^{Luke xiii.} 32. ^{John xix.} 30. ^{Gr.} ^{xii.} 2. ^{Ps. lxxviii.} 18-20. ^{Is. xlv.} 22. ^{xlix.} 6. ^{Acts iii.} 15. ^{Marg. iv.} 12. ^b ^{ii.} 3. ^{ix.} 12. 15. both good and evil. ^{Is. xlv.} 17. ^{li.} 6. 8. 2 ^{Thes. ii.} 16. 2 ^{Tim. ii.} 10. 1 ^{John. v.} 20. ^{Jude 21.} ^c ^{xi.} 8. ^{Is. i.} 10. ^{lv.} 3. ^{Zech. vi.} 15. ^{Matt. vii.} 24-27. ^{xvii.} 5. ^{Acts v.} 32. ^{Rom. i.} 5. ^{ii.} 8. ^{vi.} 17. ^{x.} 16. ^{xv.} 18. 2 ^{Cor. x.} 5. 2 ^{Thes. i.} 8. 1 ^{Pet. i.} 22. ^d ^{See on i.} 5, 6. ^e 1 ^{Kings x.} 1. ^{John vi.} 6. ^{xvi.} 12. 2 ^{Pet. iii.} 16. ^f ^{Is. vi.} 10. ^{Matt. xiii.} 15. ^{Mark viii.} 17, 18, 21. ^{Luke xxiv.} 25. ^{Acts xxviii.} 27. ^g ^{Matt. xvii.} 17. ^{Mark ix.} 19. ^h ^{Ezra vii.} 10. ^{Ps. xxxiv.} 11. 1 ^{Cor. xiv.} 19. ^{Col. iii.} 16. ^{Tit. ii.} 3, 4. ⁱ ^{Is. xxviii.} 9, 10, 13. ^{Phil. iii.} 1. ^k ^{vi.} 1. 1 2 ^{Sam. xvi.} 23. ^{Acts vii.} 38. ^{Rom. iii.} 2. 1 ^{Pet. iv.} 11. ^m 13. ^{Is. lv.} 1. 1 ^{Cor. iii.} 1-3. 1 ^{Pet. ii.} 2. ⁿ ^{Gr. hath no experience.} ^{Ps. cxix.} 123. ^{Rom. i.} 17, 18. ^{x.} 5, 6. 2 ^{Cor. iii.} 9. 2 ^{Tim. iii.} 16. ^o ^{Is. xxviii.} 9. ^{Matt. xi.} 25. ^{Mark x.} 15. ^{Rom. ii.} 20. 1 ^{Cor. xiii.} 11. ^{xiv.} 20. ^{Eph. iv.} 14. 1 ^{Pet. ii.} 2. ^p ^{Or, perfect.} ^{Matt. v.} 48. 1 ^{Cor. ii.} 6. ^{Eph. iv.} 13. ^{Phil. iii.} 15. ^{Jam. iii.} 2. ^{Gr.} ^{Or, an habit, or, perfection.} ^p ^{Job vi.} 30. ^{xii.} 11. ^{xxxiv.} 3. ^{Ps. cxix.} 103. ^{Cant. i.} 3. ^{ii.} 3. ^{Matt. vi.} 22, 23. ^{Eph. i.} 18. ^q ^{Gen. iii.} 5. 2 ^{Sam. xiv.} 17. 1 ^{Kings iii.} 9, 11. ^{Is. vii.} 15. ^{Rom. xiv.} 1. ^{Gr.} 1 ^{Cor. ii.} 14, 15. ^{Phil. i.} 9, 10. ^{Gr.} 1 ^{Thes. v.} 21.

5 So also ^k Christ glorified not himself to be made an High Priest; but he that said unto him, ^l Thou art my Son, to-day have I begotten thee. 6 As he saith also in another place, ^m Thou art a Priest for ever after the order of ⁿ Melchisedek.

7 Who ^o in the days of his flesh, ^p when he had offered up prayers and supplications, ^q with strong crying ^r and tears, ^s unto Him that was able to save him from death, ^t and was heard [†] in that ^u he feared;

8 Though ^x he were a Son, ^y yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered.

9 And ^z being made perfect, ^a he became the Author of ^b eternal salvation ^c unto all them that obey him;

10 ^d Called of God an High Priest after the order of Melchisedek.

11 Of whom ^e we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered; seeing ye are ^f dull of hearing.

12 For when ^g for the time ye ought to be ^h teachers, ye have need that one ⁱ teach you again, which ^{be} ^k the first principles of ^l the oracles of God; and are become such ^m as have need of milk, and not of strong meat.

13 For every one that useth milk, ⁿ is unskilful in ^o the word of righteousness: for ^p he is a babe.

14 But strong meat belongeth to them that are [†] of full age, ^{even} those, who by reason of [‡] use have ^p their senses exercised ^q to discern ^r both good and evil.

^{Is. xlv.} 17. ^{li.} 6. 8. 2 ^{Thes. ii.} 16. 2 ^{Tim. ii.} 10. 1 ^{John. v.} 20. ^{Jude 21.} ^c ^{xi.} 8. ^{Is. i.} 10. ^{lv.} 3. ^{Zech. vi.} 15. ^{Matt. vii.} 24-27. ^{xvii.} 5. ^{Acts v.} 32. ^{Rom. i.} 5. ^{ii.} 8. ^{vi.} 17. ^{x.} 16. ^{xv.} 18. 2 ^{Cor. x.} 5. 2 ^{Thes. i.} 8. 1 ^{Pet. i.} 22. ^d ^{See on i.} 5, 6. ^e 1 ^{Kings x.} 1. ^{John vi.} 6. ^{xvi.} 12. 2 ^{Pet. iii.} 16. ^f ^{Is. vi.} 10. ^{Matt. xiii.} 15. ^{Mark viii.} 17, 18, 21. ^{Luke xxiv.} 25. ^{Acts xxviii.} 27. ^g ^{Matt. xvii.} 17. ^{Mark ix.} 19. ^h ^{Ezra vii.} 10. ^{Ps. xxxiv.} 11. 1 ^{Cor. xiv.} 19. ^{Col. iii.} 16. ^{Tit. ii.} 3, 4. ⁱ ^{Is. xxviii.} 9, 10, 13. ^{Phil. iii.} 1. ^k ^{vi.} 1. 1 2 ^{Sam. xvi.} 23. ^{Acts vii.} 38. ^{Rom. iii.} 2. 1 ^{Pet. iv.} 11. ^m 13. ^{Is. lv.} 1. 1 ^{Cor. iii.} 1-3. 1 ^{Pet. ii.} 2. ⁿ ^{Gr. hath no experience.} ^{Ps. cxix.} 123. ^{Rom. i.} 17, 18. ^{x.} 5, 6. 2 ^{Cor. iii.} 9. 2 ^{Tim. iii.} 16. ^o ^{Is. xxviii.} 9. ^{Matt. xi.} 25. ^{Mark x.} 15. ^{Rom. ii.} 20. 1 ^{Cor. xiii.} 11. ^{xiv.} 20. ^{Eph. iv.} 14. 1 ^{Pet. ii.} 2. ^p ^{Or, perfect.} ^{Matt. v.} 48. 1 ^{Cor. ii.} 6. ^{Eph. iv.} 13. ^{Phil. iii.} 15. ^{Jam. iii.} 2. ^{Gr.} ^{Or, an habit, or, perfection.} ^p ^{Job vi.} 30. ^{xii.} 11. ^{xxxiv.} 3. ^{Ps. cxix.} 103. ^{Cant. i.} 3. ^{ii.} 3. ^{Matt. vi.} 22, 23. ^{Eph. i.} 18. ^q ^{Gen. iii.} 5. 2 ^{Sam. xiv.} 17. 1 ^{Kings iii.} 9, 11. ^{Is. vii.} 15. ^{Rom. xiv.} 1. ^{Gr.} 1 ^{Cor. ii.} 14, 15. ^{Phil. i.} 9, 10. ^{Gr.} 1 ^{Thes. v.} 21.

CHAP. VI.

The apostle purposes to lead the Hebrews forward in the knowledge of Christ, 1-3. He shews the desperate state of apostates, 4-6; and illustrates it by a simile, 7, 8; but declares his favourable opinion of the Hebrew Christians, and his desire of their fruitfulness, diligence, and assured hope to the end, 9-14. He expatiates on the security of the covenant of grace, as confirmed to Abraham by the promise and oath of God; for the strong consolation of all future believers, 13-20.

^a ^{See on v.} 12-14. ^b ^{Or, word of the beginning of Christ.} ^{Mark i.} 1. ^{John i.} 1-3. 1 ^{Tim. iii.} 16. ^c ^{vii.} 11. ^{xii.} 23. ^{Prov. iv.} 18. ^{Matt. v.} 48. 1 ^{Cor. xiii.} 9. 2 ^{Cor. vii.} 1. ^{Eph. iv.} 12. ^{Phil. iii.} 12-15. ^{Col. i.} 28. ^{iv.} 12. ^{Jam. i.} 4. 1 ^{Pet. v.} 10. 1 ^{John iv.} 12. ^e ^{Matt. vii.} 25. ^{Luke vi.} 49. 1 ^{Cor. iii.} 10-12. 1 ^{Tim. vi.} 19. 2 ^{Tim. ii.} 19.

THEREFORE, ^a leaving the ^{* principles of the doctrine of Christ,} ^b let us go on unto perfection; not ^c laying again the founda-

tion of ^d repentance from ^e dead works, and of ^f faith towards God,

2 Of ^g the doctrine of baptism, and of ^h laying on of hands, and of ⁱ resurrection of the dead, and of ^k eternal judgment.

3 And this will we do, ^l if God permit.

4 For ^m it is impossible for those who ⁿ were once enlightened, ^o and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made ^p partakers of the Holy Ghost,

5 And have ^q tasted the good word of God, and ^r the powers of ^s the world come,

6 If they shall fall away, ^t to renew them again unto repentance; seeing ^u they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put ^v him to ^w an open shame.

7 For ^x the earth, which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them ^y by whom it is dressed, ^z receiveth blessing from God:

8 But that which ^a beareth thorns and briers is rejected, and is nigh unto cursing, ^b whose end is to be burned.

9 But, beloved, ^b we are persuaded better things of you, and ^c things that accompany salvation, though we thus speak.

10 For ^d God is not unrighteous, ^e to forget your ^f work and labour of love, ^g which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister.

11 And ^h we desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence, ⁱ to the full assurance ^k of hope ^l unto the end:

12 That ^m ye be not slothful, ⁿ but followers of them, who

15. ^{Rev. xx.} 10-15. 1 ^{Acts xviii.} 21. ^{Rom. xv.} 32. 1 ^{Cor. iv.} 19. ^{xvi.} 7. ^{Jam. iv.} 15. ^m ^{x.} 26-29. ^{xii.} 15-17. ^{Matt. xii.} 31, 32. 45. ^{Luke xi.} 24-26. 2 ^{Tim. ii.} 25. ^{iv.} 14. 2 ^{Pet. ii.} 20-22. 1 ^{John v.} 16. ⁿ ^{x.} 32. ^{Num. xxiv.} 3. 15, 16. ^o ^{Matt. vii.} 21. 22. ^{Luke x.} 19, 20. ^{John iii.} 27. ^{iv.} 10. ^{Acts viii.} 20. ^{x.} 45. ^{xi.} 17. ^{Rom. ii.} 11. 1 ^{Cor. xiii.} 1. 2. ^{Eph. iii.} 7. ^{iv.} 7. 1 ^{Tim. iv.} 14. ^{Jam. i.} 17, 18. ^p ^{ii.} 4. ^{Acts xv.} 8. ^{Gal. iii.} 2, 5. ^q ^{Matt. xiii.} 20, 21. ^{Mark iv.} 16, 17. ^{iv.} 20. ^{Luke viii.} 13. 1 ^{Pet. ii.} 3. 2 ^{Pet. ii.} 18. ^r ^{ii.} 5. ^s ^{See on m.} 4-Ps. li. 10. 2 ^{Tim. ii.} 25. ^t ^{x.} 29. ^{Zech. xii.} 10. &c. ^{Matt. xxiii.} 31, 32. ^{Luke xi.} 48. ^u ^{xii.} 2. ^{Matt. xxvii.} 38-44. ^{Mark xv.} 29-32. ^{Luke xxiii.} 35-39. ^x ^{Deut. xxviii.} 11, 12. ^{Ps. lxxv.} 9-13. ^{civ.} 11-13. ^{Is. lv.} 10-13. ^{Joel ii.} 21-26. ^{Jam. v.} 7. ^{* Or, for.} ^y ^{Gen. xxvii.} 27. ^{Lev. xxv.} 21. ^{Ps. xxiv.} 5. ^{xxvii.} 6. ^{Is. xlv.} 3. ^{Ez. xxxiv.} 26. ^{Hos. x.} 12. ^{Mal. iii.} 10. ^z ^{xii.} 17. ^{Gen. iii.} 17, 18. ^{iv.} 11. ^{v.} 29. ^{Deut. xxix.} 23. ^{Joh xxxi.} 40. ^{Ps. cvii.} 34. ^{Is. v.} 1-7. ^{Jer. xvii.} 6. ^{xliv.} 22. ^{Mark xi.} 14. 21. ^{Luke xiii.} 7-9. ^a ^{x.} 27. ^{Is. xxvii.} 10, 11. ^{Ez. xv.} 2-7. ^{xx.} 47. ^{Mal. iv.} 1. ^{Matt. iii.} 10. ^{vii.} 19. ^{xxv.} 41. ^{John xv.} 6. ^{Rev. xx.} 15. ^b 4-6. 10. ^{x.} 34, 39. ^{Phil. i.} 6, 7. 1 ^{Thes. i.} 3, 4. ^c ^{ii.} 3. ^{v.} 9. ^{Is. lvii.} 15. ^{Matt. v.} 3-12. ^{Mark xvi.} 16. ^{Acts xi.} 18. ^{xx.} 21. 2 ^{Cor. vii.} 10. ^{Gal. v.} 6, 22, 23. ^{Tit. ii.} 11-14. ^d ^{Deut. xxxii.} 4. ^{Rom. iii.} 4. 2 ^{Thes. i.} 6, 7. 2 ^{Tim. iv.} 8. 1 ^{John i.} 9. ^e ^{Neh. v.} 19. ^{xiii.} 22, 31. ^{Ps. xx.} 3. ^{Jer. ii.} 3. 4. ^{xviii.} 20. ^{Acts x.} 4. 31. ^f 1 ^{Cor. xiii.} 4-7. ^{Gal. v.} 6, 13. 1 ^{Thes. i.} 3. 1 ^{John iii.} 18. ^g ^{xiii.} 16. ^{Prov. xiv.} 31. ^{Matt. x.} 42. ^{xxv.} 35-40. ^{Mark ix.} 41. ^{Acts ii.} 44, 45. ^{iv.} 34, 35. ^{ix.} 36. 39. ^{xi.} 29. ^{Rom. xii.} 13. ^{xv.} 25, 26. 1 ^{Cor. xvi.} 1-3. 2 ^{Cor. viii.} 1-8. ^{ix.} 1. 11-15. ^{Gal. vi.} 10. ^{Phil. iv.} 16-18. ^{Col. iii.} 17. 1 ^{Tim. vi.} 18. 2 ^{Tim. i.} 18. ^{Philem.} 5-7. ^{Jam. ii.} 15-17. 1 ^{John iii.} 14-17. ^h ^{Rom. xii.} 8. 11. 1 ^{Cor. xv.} 58. ^{Gal. vi.} 9. ^{Phil. i.} 9-11. ^{iii.} 15. 1 ^{Thes. iv.} 10. 2 ^{Thes. iii.} 13. 2 ^{Pet. i.} 5-8. ^{iii.} 14. ⁱ ^{x.} 22. ^{Is. xxxii.} 17. ^{Col. ii.} 2. 1 ^{Thes. i.} 5. 2 ^{Pet. i.} 10. 1 ^{John iii.} 14, 19. ^k 18-20. ^{Rom. v.} 2-5. ^{viii.} 24, 25. ^{xii.} 12. ^{xv.} 13. 1 ^{Cor. xiii.} 13. ^{Gal. v.} 5. ^{Col. i.} 5. 23. 2 ^{Thes. ii.} 16, 17. 1 ^{Pet. i.} 3-5. 21. 1 ^{John iii.} 1-3. ^l ^{iii.} 6, 14. ^{x.} 32. 35. ^{Matt. xxiv.} 13. ^{Rev. ii.} 26. ^m ^{v.} 11. ^{Gr.} ^{Prov. xii.} 24. ^{xiii.} 4. ^{xviii.} 9. ^{xxiv.} 30. ^{Matt. xxv.} 26. ^{Rom. xii.} 11. ⁿ ^{xii.} 1. ^{xiii.} 7. ^{Cant. i.} 2. ^{Jer. vi.} 16. ^{Rom. iv.} 12. ^{Jam. v.} 10, 11. 1 ^{Pet. iii.} 5, 6.

o 15. x. 36. xi. 8 through * faith and patience * inherit the promises.
 -16. Luke viii. 13 For when God made promise to Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, * he swore by himself,
 14 Saying, Surely blessing I will bless thee, and * multiplying I will multiply thee.
 15 And so, * after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.
 16 For men verily * swear by the greater: and * an oath for confirmation *is* to them an end of all strife.
 17 Wherein God, willing * more abundantly to shew unto * the heirs of promise, * the immutability of his counsel, * confirmed *it* by an oath;
 18 That by * two immutable things, in which *it was* * impossible for God to lie, * we might have a strong consolation, * who have fled for refuge to * lay hold upon * the hope * set before us:
 19 Which *hope* we have * as an anchor of the soul, * both sure and stedfast, and which * entereth into that within the veil;
 20 Whither * the Forerunner is * for us entered, *even* Jesus, made * an High Priest for ever after the order of Melchisedek.

z 18. Job xxi. 13, 14. Ps. xlviii. 11.
 Prov. xix. 21. Is. xiv. 24, 26, 27. Alvi. 10. Iiv. 9, 10, 11. Jer. xxxiii. 20, 21, 25, 26. Mal. iii. 6. Rom. xi. 29. Jam. i. 17. * Or, *interposed with an oath.* 16. Gen. xxii. 28. Ex. xxii. 11. * a. 11. vii. 21. Ps. cx. 4. Matt. xxiv. 35. b Num. xxi. 19. 1 Sam. ix. 29. Rom. iii. 4. 2 Tim. ii. 13. Tit. i. 2. 1 John i. 10. v. 10. Is. li. 12. Ixvi. 10-13. Luke ii. 25. Rom. xv. 5. 2 Cor. i. 5-7. Phil. ii. 1, 2. Thes. ii. 15, 17. d xi. 7. Gen. xix. 22. Num. xxv. 11-15. Josh. xx. 3. Ps. xlvii. 1. Ixi. 8. Is. xxxii. 1, 2. Zach. ix. 12. Matt. iii. 7. 2 Cor. v. 18-21. 1 Thes. i. 10. e 1 Kings ii. 28. Prov. iii. 12. iv. 13. Is. xxvii. 5. Ivi. 4. Ixv. 7. 1 Tim. vi. 12. f Col. i. 5, 23, 27. 1 Tim. i. 1. g xii. 1, 2. Rom. iii. 25. h Acts xxvii. 29, 40. i Ps. xlii. 5, 11. xliii. 5. Ixi. 5, 6. Gal. i. 5, 6. Is. xli. 2. xxv. 3, 4. xxviii. 16. Jer. xlvii. 7, 8. Rom. iv. 16. v. 5-10. viii. 28-39. 1 Cor. xv. 58. 2 Tim. ii. 19. k iv. 16. ix. 3, 7. x. 26, 21. Lev. xvi. 2, 14. Matt. xxvii. 51. Eph. ii. 6. Col. iii. 1. Iii. 10. John xiv. 2, 3. m i. 3. iv. 14. vii. 1. ix. 13, 24. xii. 2. Rom. viii. 34. Eph. i. 3, 20-23. 1 Pet. iii. 22. 1 John ii. 2. n See on v. c. 10. vii. 1-21.

CHAP. VII.

a vi. 20. Gen. xiv. 18-20.
 b Ps. lxxvi. 2.
 c Ps. lvi. 2. lxxviii. 35, 56. Dan. iv. 2. v. 18, 21. Mic. vi. 6. Mark v. 7. Acts xiv. 17.
 d Gen. xiv. 14-16. Is. xli. 2, 3.
 e Gen. xxviii. 22. Lev. xxvii. 32. Num. xviii. 21. 1 Sam. viii. 15, 17.
 f 2 Sam. viii. 15. xxiii. 3. 1 Kings iv. 24, 25. 1 Chr. xxii. 9. Ps. xlv. 4-7. lxxii. 1-3. 7. lxxxv. 10, 11. Is. ix. 6, 7. xxvii. 1, 2. xlv. 22-25. Jer. xxiii. 5, 6. xxxiii. 15, 16. Mic. v. 5. Luke ii. 14. Rom. iii. 26. v. 1, 2. Eph. ii. 14-18.

FOR * this Melchisedek, king of * Salem, priest of * the most high God, who met Abraham returning from * the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him;

2 To whom also Abraham gave * a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation * king of righteousness, and after that also king of Salem, which is, king of peace;

3 Without father, without mother, without * descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God, abideth * a priest continually.

g i. 23-28.

4 Now consider how great this man *was*, unto whom even *b* the patriarch * Abraham * gave the tenth of the spoils.

5 And verily they that are of the sons of Levi, * who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment *m* to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they * come out of the loins of Abraham:

6 But he whose * descent is not counted from them, * received tithes of Abraham, and blessed him that * had the promises.

7 And * without all contradiction, * the less is blessed of the better.

8 And here * men that die receive tithes: but there he *receiveth them*, of whom it is witnessed that * he liveth.

9 And as I may so say, Levi also, who receiveth tithes, * payed tithes in Abraham.

10 For he was yet * in the loins of his father, when Melchisedek met him.

11 If therefore * perfection were by the Levitical priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) * what further need *was there* that * another priest should rise after the order of Melchisedek, and not be called after the order of Aaron?

12 For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity *b* a change also of the law.

13 For he of whom these things are spoken pertaineth to another tribe, * of which no man gave attendance at the altar.

14 For *it is evident* that * our Lord * sprang out of Judah, of which tribe Moses spake nothing concerning priesthood.

15 And it is yet far more evident: for that * after the similitude of Melchisedek there ariseth another priest,

16 Who is made, not after * the law of a carnal commandment, but after * the power of an endless life.

17 For he testifieth, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedek.

18 For there is verily * a disannulling of the commandment going before, for * the weakness and unprofitableness thereof.

19 For * the law made nothing perfect, but * the bringing in of * a better hope *did*; by the which * we draw nigh unto God.

20 And inasmuch as not without an oath *he was made Priest*;

21 (For those priests were made without * an oath; but this with an oath, by him that said unto him, * The Lord * swears, and will not

Gal. iii. 14, 17. k 16. vii. 7, 8. 10, 11. Acts xiii. 23. Gal. iv. 21. 1 Tim. iv. 8. 1 Pet. ii. 11. * Or, *it was the bringing in.* m vi. 14. xvi. 6. xi. 40. John i. 17. Rom. vii. 1. Gal. iii. 27. 1 Tim. i. 1. o 19. 16. x. 17-22. Ps. lxxiii. 28. John xiv. 6. Rom. v. 2. Eph. ii. 13-19. vi. 12. * Or, *the receiving of an oath.* p Ps. cx. 4. p See on vi. 10-12. M m

h Acts ii. 29. vii. 9, 9.
 i Gen. xii. 2. xvii. 5, 6. Rom. iv. 11-13. 17, 18. Gal. iii. 28, 29. Jam. ii. 23.
 k Gen. xiv. 20.
 l v. 4. Ex. xxviii. 1. Num. vii. 10, 11. viii. 2-10. xvi. 7.
 m Lev. xxi. 30-34. Num. xviii. 26-32. 2 Chr. xxxi. 4-6. Neh. xiii. 10.
 n 10. Gen. xxv. 11. xvi. 26. Ps. i. 5. 1 Kings viii. 19.
 o Gen. pedigree. 3. 4.
 p vi. 13-15. xi. 13, 17. Gen. xii. 2, 13. xiii. 14-17. xvii. 4-8. xviii. 17, 18. Acts iii. 26. Rom. iv. 13. Gal. iii. 16.
 q 1 Tim. iii. 16. vi. 20, 21. Gen. xxviii. 20-40. xxviii. 1-4. xxix. 7-10. xliii. 16-20. xlix. 28. Num. vi. 23-27. Deut. xxxiii. 1. 2 Sam. vii. 23. 1 Kings viii. 55. 2 Chr. xxx. 25. Luke xxiii. 45, 51. 2 Cor. xiii. 14.
 r 21. ii. 27. 3. 16. 24, 25. John vi. 25, 26. xix. 6, 19. Rev. i. 18.
 u 4. Gen. xiv. 27. Rom. v. 14. *Marg.*
 v 5. Gen. xxv. 11. xlv. 27. 1 Kings viii. 19. 18, 19. viii. 7. 10-13. x. 1-4. Gal. iv. 3, 6. Col. iii. 10-17. 20-23.
 x 15, 17, 21. See on v. 6, 16. vi. 20.
 y 1. lxxvi. 21. Jer. xxxi. 31-34. Mal. xvi. 6. Acts vi. 13, 14.
 z Num. xvi. 40. xvi. 4. 2 Chr. xxvi. 16-21.
 d Luke i. 42. John ix. 13, 28. Eph. i. 3. 19-20. 1 Cor. xlii. 16. xlii. 16. 19-22. 19. vi. 1. Jer. xlii. 6, 6. Mic. v. 2. Matt. i. 3-14. Luke iii. 23-24. 23. Rom. i. 3. Rev. v. 8. xvi. 16.
 e 11. 17, 21. Ps. cx. 4. Gal. iii. 2. 9. Eph. ii. 13. Col. iii. 10. 20.
 f 1. 12, 21, 24, 25, 28. Hes. i. 19.
 g 11. 12. vii. 7-13. 2. 1-9. Rom. iii. 2. 1-4. xlv. 6.
 h 1. 12, 21, 24, 25, 28. Hes. i. 19.
 i 11. 12. vii. 7-13. 2. 1-9. Rom. iii. 2. 1-4. xlv. 6.
 j 1. 12, 21, 24, 25, 28. Hes. i. 19.
 k 1. 12, 21, 24, 25, 28. Hes. i. 19.
 l 1. 12, 21, 24, 25, 28. Hes. i. 19.
 m 1. 12, 21, 24, 25, 28. Hes. i. 19.
 n 1. 12, 21, 24, 25, 28. Hes. i. 19.
 o 1. 12, 21, 24, 25, 28. Hes. i. 19.
 p 1. 12, 21, 24, 25, 28. Hes. i. 19.
 q 1. 12, 21, 24, 25, 28. Hes. i. 19.
 r 1. 12, 21, 24, 25, 28. Hes. i. 19.
 s 1. 12, 21, 24, 25, 28. Hes. i. 19.
 t 1. 12, 21, 24, 25, 28. Hes. i. 19.
 u 1. 12, 21, 24, 25, 28. Hes. i. 19.
 v 1. 12, 21, 24, 25, 28. Hes. i. 19.
 w 1. 12, 21, 24, 25, 28. Hes. i. 19.
 x 1. 12, 21, 24, 25, 28. Hes. i. 19.
 y 1. 12, 21, 24, 25, 28. Hes. i. 19.
 z 1. 12, 21, 24, 25, 28. Hes. i. 19.

q Gen. xliii. 9. repent, Thou art a Priest for ever
xlv. 32. Prov. after the order of Melchisedek;)
vi. 1, xx. 16. 22 By so much was Jesus made
r viii. 6—12. ix. a Surety of a better testament.
15—23. xii. 24. 23 And they truly were many
xiii. 20. Dan. ix. priests, because they were not
27. Matt. xxvi. suffered to continue by reason of
28. Mark xiv. death:
24. Luke xxii. 20. 1 Cor. xi. 25.
s 8. 1 Chr. vi. 3—14. Neh. xii. 10, 11.
t See on 8—25. 24 But this man, because he
28. xiii. 8. Is. continueth ever, hath an un-
ix. 6, 7. John changeable priesthood.
xii. 34. Rom. vi. 25 Wherefore, he is able also
9. Rev. i. 18. to save them to the uttermost
† Or, a priesthood, that come unto God by him,
which passeth not from one to seeing he ever liveth to make
another. intercession for them.
u ii. 18. v. 7. Is. 26 For such an High Priest
xlv. 22. lxiii. 1. c became us, who is d holy, harm-
Dan. iii. 15. 17. less, undefiled, separate from sin-
29. vi. 20. John ners, and e made higher than the
vi. 37—40. x. 29, heavens:
30. Eph. iii. 20. 27 Who needeth not f daily, as
Phil. iii. 21. 2 those high priests, to offer up sa-
Tim. i. 12. Jude crifice, g first for his own sins, h and
24. then for the people's; for i this he
j Or, evermore. did once, when he offered up him-
x 19. xi. 6. Job self.
xxii. 17. xxiii. 3. 28 For k the law maketh men
Ps. lxxviii. 31. high priests which have infirmity;
32. Is. xlv. 24. but l the word of the oath, which
Jer. iii. 22. was since the law, m maketh the
y xii. 15. John Son, n who is o consecrated for
xiv. 6. Rom. v. evermore.
2. Eph. ii. 18. 12. lix. 16. Dan. evermore.
iii. 12. 1 John ii. 12. lx. 24. John xiv. 13. 16. xvi. 23, 24. xvii. 9—26. Rom. viii. 34.
z See on 8, 16, 24. 1 John ii. 1, 2. Rev. viii. 3, 4. b 11. viii. 1. ix. 23—26. x. 11—
a ix. 24. Is. liii. 22. c ii. 10. Luke xxiv. 26, 46. d iv. 15. ix. 14. Ex. xxviii.
12. lix. 16. Dan. evermore. 36. Is. liii. 9. Luke i. 35. xxiii. 22. 41. 47. John viii. 29. xiv. 30.
1 John ii. 1, 2. Rev. viii. 3, 4. b 11. viii. 1. ix. 23—26. x. 11—
22. c ii. 10. Luke xxiv. 26, 46. d iv. 15. ix. 14. Ex. xxviii.
36. Is. liii. 9. Luke i. 35. xxiii. 22. 41. 47. John viii. 29. xiv. 30.
Acts iii. 14. iv. 27. 2 Cor. v. 21. 1 Pet. i. 19. 1 John ii. 2. iii. 5.
Rev. iii. 7. e i. 3. iv. 14. viii. 1. xii. 2. Ps. lxxviii. 18. Matt.
xxviii. 18. Mark xvi. 19. Eph. i. 20—22. iv. 8—10. Phil. ii. 11.
1 Pet. iii. 22. Rev. i. 17, 18. f x. 11. Ex. xxix. 36—42. Num.
xxviii. 2—10. g v. 3. ix. 7. Lev. iv. 3, &c. ix. 7, &c. xvi. 6. 11.
h Lev. iv. 13—16. ix. 15. xvi. 15. i ix. 14. 25. 28. x. 6—12. Is.
liii. 10—12. Rom. vi. 10. Eph. v. 2, 25. Tit. ii. 14. k See on
v. 1, 2. Ex. xxxii. 21, 22. Lev. iv. 3. l See on 21.—Ps. cx. 4.
m See on 3. i. 2. iii. 6. iv. 14. v. 5, 8. n 21. 24. o Gr, perfect-
ed. ii. 10. v. 9. Luke xiii. 32. John xix. 30. Gr.

CHAP. VIII.

Further evidence of the superiority of the Mes-
siah's priesthood to that of Aaron, 1—6; and
that the Sinai-covenant was to be abrogated,
to make way for a new and better covenant,
through a superior Mediator, 7—13.

NOW of the things which we
have spoken, *this is* the sum:
a We have such an High Priest,
b who is set on the right hand of
the throne of c the Majesty in the
heavens;

2 A d minister of * the sanctuary,
and of e the true tabernacle,
f which the Lord pitched, and not
man.

3 For g every high priest is or-
dained to offer gifts and sacrifices:
wherefore *it is* of necessity, that
this man h have somewhat also to
offer.

4 For if he were on earth, i he
should not be a priest, seeing that
† there are priests that offer gifts
according to the law;

5 Who serve unto k the example
and shadow of heavenly things, as
Moses was admonished of God
when he was about to make the
tabernacle: for, † See, saith he,
that thou make all things accord-

ing to the pattern shewed to thee
in the mount.

6 But now hath he m obtained a
more excellent ministry, by how
much also he is n the Mediator of a
better † covenant, which was esta-
blished o upon better promises.

7 For if that first covenant p had
been faultless, then should no place
have been sought for the second.

8 For finding fault with them,
q he saith, Behold, r the days
come, saith the Lord, when I will
make s a new t covenant with the
house of Israel and with the house
of Judah:

9 Not according to u the cove-
nant that I made with their fa-
thers, in the day when v I took
them by the hand, y to lead them
out of the land of Egypt; because
z they continued not in my cove-
nant, and I a regarded them not,
saith the Lord.

10 For b this is the covenant that
I will make with the house of Is-
rael after those days, saith the
Lord; c I will * put my laws into
their mind, and write them † in
their hearts: and d I will be to
them a God, and e they shall be
to me a people:

11 And f they shall not teach
every man his neighbour, and eve-
ry man his brother, saying, g Know
the Lord: h for all shall know me,
i from the least to the greatest;

12 For k I will be merciful to
their unrighteousness, and their
sins and their iniquities will I re-
member no more.

13 In that he saith, l A new co-
venant, m he hath made the first
old. Now that which decayeth
and waxeth old is n ready to vanish
away.

v. 22. Mal. ii. 13. b x. 16, 17. c Ex. xxiv. 4. 7. xxxiv.
1. 27. Deut. xxx. 6. Jer. xxxi. 33. xxxii. 40. Ez. xi. 19. xxxv.
26, 27. 2 Cor. iii. 3. 7, 8. Jam. i. 18. 21. 1 Pet. i. 23. * Gr.
give. † Or, upon. d xi. 16. Gen. xvii. 7, 8. Cant. ii. 16.
Jer. xxiv. 7. xxxi. 1. 33. xxxvii. 38. Ez. xi. 20. xxxvi. 28. xxxvii.
27. xxxix. 22. Hos. i. 10. ii. 23. Zech. viii. 8. xiii. 9. Matt.
xxii. 32. 2 Cor. vi. 16. e Ex. xix. 5, 6. Rom. ix. 25, 26. Tit.
ii. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10. f Is. ii. 3. liv. 18. Jer. xxxi. 34. John
vi. 45. 1 John ii. 27. g 2 Kings xvii. 27, 28. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9.
2 Chr. xxx. 22. Ezra vii. 25. h Jer. xxiv. 7. Ez. xxxiv. 30.
Hab. ii. 14. 1 John v. 20. i Jer. vi. 13. xlii. 1. 8. xlv. 12.
Acts vii. 10. k x. 16, 17. Ps. xxv. 7. lxxv. 3. Is. xlii. 25.
xlv. 22. Jer. xxxiii. 8. l 20. Mic. vii. 19. Acts xiii. 38, 39.
Rom. xi. 27. Eph. i. 7. Col. i. 14. 1 John i. 7—9. ii. 1, 2. Rev. i.
5. l See on 8. m vii. 11, 12. 18, 19. ix. 9, 10. n Is. li. 6.
Matt. xxiv. 35. 1 Cor. xiii. 8. 2 Cor. v. 17.

CHAP. IX.

The tabernacle and its furniture, and the typi-
cal meaning of its ordinances, 1—10. An
application of the subject to the Priesthood,
sacrifice, and covenant of Christ, 11—28.

THEN verily a the first cove-
nant b had also * ordinances
of divine service, c and a worldly
sanctuary.

2 For there was d a tabernacle
made: e the first, wherein was the
candlestick, and the table, and the
shew-bread; which is called † the
sanctuary:

3 And after f the second veil, the
† Or, holy. Ex. xxvi. 33. f vi. 19. x. 20.
xxxvi. 35—38. xl. 3. 21. 2 Chr. iii. 14. Is. xlv. 7. Matt. xxvii.
51.

m 7—13. 2 Cor.
iii. 6—11.
n vii. 22. xii. 24.
Gal. iii. 19, 20.
† Or, testament.
See on vii. 22.—
ix. 15—20.
o 10—12. Rom. ix.
4. Gal. iii. 16—
21. Tit. i. 2. 2
Pet. i. 4.
p 8. vii. 11. 18.
Gal. iii. 21.
q See on Jer. xxxi.
31—34.
r x. 16, 17. Jer.
xxii. 5. xxx. 3.
xxxi. 27. 31. 38.
Luke xvii. 22.
s ix. 15. xii. 24.
Matt. xxvi. 28.
Mark xiv. 24.
Luke xxii. 20.
1 Cor. xii. 25.
2 Cor. ili. 6.
t Is. lv. 3. Jer.
xxxii. 40. xxxiii.
14—16. Ez. xvi.
60, 61. xxxvii. 26.
u ix. 18—20. Ex.
xxiv. 3—11.
xxxiv. 10, 27, 28.
Deut. v. 2, 3.
xxix. 1. 12. Gal.
iii. 15—19. iv.
24.
x Gen. xix. 16. Job
viii. 20. Marg.
Cant. viii. 5. Is.
xli. 13. li. 18.
Mark viii. 23.
Acts ix. 8. xiii.
11.
y Ex. xix. 4, 5. Ps.
lxxvii. 20. lxxviii.
52—54. ev. 43.
cxxxvi. 11—14.
Is. xl. 11. lxiii.
9. 11—13.
z Ex. xxxii. 8.
Deut. xxix. 25.
xxxi. 16—18.
Josh. xxiii. 15.
16. 2 Kings xvii.
15—18. Ps.
lxxviii. 10, 11.
57. Is. xxiv. 5, 6.
Jer. xl. 7, 8. xxii.
8, 9. xxxi. 32. Ez.
xvi. 8. 59. xx.
37, 38.
a Judg. x. 13, 14.
Lam. iv. 16. Am.
v. 22. Mal. ii. 13. b x. 16, 17. c Ex. xxiv. 4. 7. xxxiv.
1. 27. Deut. xxx. 6. Jer. xxxi. 33. xxxii. 40. Ez. xi. 19. xxxv.
26, 27. 2 Cor. iii. 3. 7, 8. Jam. i. 18. 21. 1 Pet. i. 23. * Gr.
give. † Or, upon. d xi. 16. Gen. xvii. 7, 8. Cant. ii. 16.
Jer. xxiv. 7. xxxi. 1. 33. xxxvii. 38. Ez. xi. 20. xxxvi. 28. xxxvii.
27. xxxix. 22. Hos. i. 10. ii. 23. Zech. viii. 8. xiii. 9. Matt.
xxii. 32. 2 Cor. vi. 16. e Ex. xix. 5, 6. Rom. ix. 25, 26. Tit.
ii. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 9, 10. f Is. ii. 3. liv. 18. Jer. xxxi. 34. John
vi. 45. 1 John ii. 27. g 2 Kings xvii. 27, 28. 1 Chr. xxviii. 9.
2 Chr. xxx. 22. Ezra vii. 25. h Jer. xxiv. 7. Ez. xxxiv. 30.
Hab. ii. 14. 1 John v. 20. i Jer. vi. 13. xlii. 1. 8. xlv. 12.
Acts vii. 10. k x. 16, 17. Ps. xxv. 7. lxxv. 3. Is. xlii. 25.
xlv. 22. Jer. xxxiii. 8. l 20. Mic. vii. 19. Acts xiii. 38, 39.
Rom. xi. 27. Eph. i. 7. Col. i. 14. 1 John i. 7—9. ii. 1, 2. Rev. i.
5. l See on 8. m vii. 11, 12. 18, 19. ix. 9, 10. n Is. li. 6.
Matt. xxiv. 35. 1 Cor. xiii. 8. 2 Cor. v. 17.
a viii. 7. 13.
b 10. Lev. xviii.
3, 4. 30. xxv. 9.
Num. ix. 12. Ez.
xlii. 11. Luke
i. 6.
c Or, ceremonies.
d 10, 11. viii. 2.
Ex. xxv. 8. Col.
ii. 8.
e Ex. xxvi. 1—30.
xxxvi. 8—38.
xxxix. 32—34.
xl. 2. 18—20.
f Ex. xxv. 23—
40. xxvi. 35.
xxxvii. 10—24.
xxxix. 36—38.
xl. 22—24.
g Ex. xxvi. 31—33.
xxxvi. 35—38. xl. 3. 21. 2 Chr. iii. 14. Is. xlv. 7. Matt. xxvii.
51.

8. x. 19. 1 Kings viii. 6.
 h Lev. xvi. 12. 1 Kings vii. 50. Rev. viii. 3.
 i Ex. xxv. 10—16. xxxvii. 1—5. xxxix. 35. xl. 3.
 k Ex. xvi. 33, 34.
 l Num. xvii. 5. 8. Ps. cx. 2, 3.
 m Ex. xxv. 16. xxvi. 33. xl. 3. 21. Deut. x. 2—5. 1 Kings viii. 9. 21. 2 Chr. v. 10.
 n Ex. xxv. 17—22. xxviii. 6—9. Num. vii. 89. 1 Sam. iv. 4. 1 Kings viii. 6, 7. 2 Kings xix. 15. Ps. lxxx. 1. xcix. 1. Eph. i. 10. 1 Pet. i. 12.
 o iv. 16. Lev. xvi. 2. 13. 1 Chr. xxviii. 11.
 p Ex. xxvii. 21. xxx. 7, 8. 2 Chr. xxvi. 16—19. Dan. viii. 11. Luke i. 8—12. 24, 25. Ex. xxx. 10. Lev. xvi. 2—20.
 r v. 3. vii. 27. x. 19, 20.
 s Lev. v. 18. 2 Sam. vi. 7. 2 Chr. xxviii. 9. Ps. xix. 12. xcv. 10. Is. iii. 12. ix. 16. xvi. 7. xxix. 14. Hos. iv. 12. Am. ii. 4.
 t iii. 7. x. 15. 14. lxiii. 11. Acts vii. 51, 52. xxviii. 25. Gal. iii. 3. 2 Pet. i. 21.
 u 3. iv. 15. 16. x. 19—22. John x. 7, 2. xiv. 6. Eph. ii. 13.
 x 24. xi. 19. Rom. v. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 21.
 y vii. 11. xi. 30, 40. 1 Pet. i. 11, 12.
 z See on v. 1.
 a 13. 14. vii. 18, 19. x. 1—4. 11. Gal. iii. 21.
 b xiii. 9. Lev. xi. 2. Ec. Deut. xiv. 3—21. Ez. iv. 14. Acts x. 11—15. Col. ii. 16.
 c vi. 2. Gr. x. 22. Ex. xxiv. 4. xxx. 19—21. xl. 12. Lev. xiv. 8, 9. xvi. 4, 24. xvii. 15, 16. xiii. 6. Num. xix. 7—21. Deut. xxi. 6. xxiii. 11.
 d i. vii. 15. Gal. iv. 3, 9. Eph. d. 15. Col. ii. 20—22. Or, *rites, or ceremonies*. e ii. 5. vi. 5. Gal. iv. 4. Eph. i. 10. f *Gifts*. xlv. 10. Ps. xl. 7. Is. lxx. 20. Mal. iii. 1. Matt. iii. 1. John iv. 25. 1 John iv. 2. v. 20. 2 John 7. g See on ix. 17. iii. 1. iv. 15. v. 5, 6. vii. 1—11, 20, 27. viii. 1. h x. 1. i 1—9. 9. viii. 2. John i. 14. Gr. k 2. 21. Acts vi. 2. xv. 21. 25. 2 Cor. v. 1. Col. ii. 11. l 13. x. 4. Lev. viii. 2. ix. 15. m 1. 3. x. 9—14. Acts xv. 25. Eph. i. 7. Col. i. 14. Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet. i. 10. Rev. i. 6. v. 9. Dan. ix. 24. 24—26. x. 12. n Zech. iii. 9. p 15. v. 9. Dan. ix. 24. Mark iii. 29. Gal. iii. 13, 14. 1 The. i. 10. q Num. vii. 7—21. r Num. viii. 7. xix. 12. 2 Chr. xxxv. 15. Ps. li. 3. Acts xv. 9. 1 Pet. i. 22. s Deut. xxxi. 27. 2 Sam. vi. 11. Job xv. 16. Matt. vii. 11. Luke xii. 24, 28. Rom. vi. 12. 21. t See on 12. 1 John i. 7. u Is. xiii. 1. Is. i. Matt. xiii. 28. Luke iv. 18. John iii. 34. Acts i. 2. x. 38. 1 Pet. i. 14. x Deut. xxviii. 27. Is. lxv. 16. Jer. x. 10. Rom. i. 20. 1 Tim. i. 17. xxviii. 27. Is. lxv. 16. Jer. x. 10. Rom. i. 20. 1 Tim. i. 17. y See on 7. vii. 27. Matt. xx. 28. Eph. v. 2. Tit. ii. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 24. iii. 18. z Lev. xvii. 20. Num. xiv. 2. 11. xxviii. 3. 9. 11. Deut. xvi. 21. xvii. 1. Is. lxx. 9. Dan. ix. 24—26. 2 Cor. v. 21. 1 Pet. i. 19. ii. 22. 1 John iii. 5. Or, *fault*. a 9. i. 3. x. 2. 22.

tabernacle which is called ^a the Holiest of all ;

4 Which had ^b the golden censer, and ^c the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein ^d was the golden pot that had manna, ^e and Aaron's rod that budded, ^f and the tables of the covenant ;

5 And ^g over it the cherubims of glory shadowing ^h the mercy-seat ; of which we cannot now speak particularly.

6 Now when these things were thus ordained, ⁱ the priests went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service ^j of God :

7 But ^k into the second ^l went the high priest alone, once every year, ^m not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the ⁿ errors of the people.

8 The ^o Holy Ghost this signifying, that ^p the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing :

9 Which ^q was ^r a figure for ^s the time then present, in which were offered both ^t gifts and sacrifices, ^u that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience ;

10 Which ^v stood only ^w in meats and drinks, and ^x divers washings, and ^y carnal ^z ordinances, imposed on them ^a until the time of reformation.

11 But ^b Christ being come, ^c an High Priest ^d of good things to come, ^e by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, ^f not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building ;

12 Neither ^g by the blood of goats and calves, but ^h by his own blood, ⁱ he entered in ^j once into the holy place, ^k having obtained eternal redemption ^l for us.

13 For if the blood of bulls, and of goats, ^m and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to ⁿ the purifying of the flesh ;

14 ^o How much more shall ^p the blood of Christ, ^q who through the eternal Spirit ^r offered himself

^s without ^t spot to God, ^u purge

us, ^v that we may bring forth

fruits unto God, ^w sanctified

unto himself, ^x by the obedience

of the truth, ^y which we have

received, ^z that we should

bring forth fruits of righteousness

unto God, ^a which are the

fruits of your conscience from ^b dead works, ^c to serve ^d the living God :

15 And for this cause he is ^e the Mediator of ^f the New Testament, that by ^g means of death, ^h for the redemption of the transgressions, ⁱ that were under ^j the first testament, ^k they which are called might receive the ^l promise of ^m eternal inheritance.

16 For where a testament is, ⁿ there must also of necessity ^o be the death of the testator.

17 For ^p a testament is of force after men are dead : otherwise it is of no strength at all whilst the testator liveth.

18 Whereupon neither ^q the first testament was ^r dedicated without blood :

19 For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took ^s the blood of calves, and of goats, with water, ^t and ^u scarlet wool, ^v and hyssop, and ^w sprinkled both the book and all the people.

20 Saying, ^x This is the blood of the testament which God hath enjoined unto you.

21 Moreover, ^y he sprinkled likewise with blood, both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.

22 And ^z almost all things are by the law purged with blood : ^a and without shedding of blood is no remission.

23 It was therefore necessary that ^b the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these : but ^c the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these.

24 For Christ is not entered into ^d the holy places made with hands, ^e which are ^f the figures of the true : ^g but into heaven itself, now ^h to appear in the presence of God for us :

25 Not yet that he should ⁱ offer himself often, ^j as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others :

26 For then must he often have suffered since ^k the foundation of the world : but now once, ^l in the end of the world, hath ^m he appeared, to put away sin by ⁿ the sacrifice of himself.

27 And ^o as it is appointed

unto us, ^p that we should bring forth

fruits of righteousness unto God

by the obedience of the truth,

which we have received, ^q that we

should bring forth fruits of

righteousness unto God, ^r which

are the fruits of your conscience

See on vi. 1.
 c Luke i. 4. Rom. vi. 12. 20. Gal. ii. 19. 1 The. i. 10. 1 Pet. ii. 8.
 d Deut. v. 34. 1 Sam. xvi. 23. 2 Kings xix. 16. Jer. x. 10. Dan. ix. 26. Acts xiv. 13. 2 Cor. vi. 16. 1 Tim. iii. 15.
 e vii. 24. viii. 6. xii. 24. 1 Tim. iii. 5.
 f See on viii. 8.
 g 2 Cor. xii. 6.
 h 15. 25. 3. 34. xiii. 20. Is. lxx. 10—12. Dan. ix. 27.
 i 12. vi. 40. Rom. ix. 26—28. v. 6. 9. 10. Eph. i. 7. 1 The. iii. 10. Rev. v. 9. xiv. 3, 4.
 j 1. viii. 7. 13.
 k Luke i. 1. See on Rom. viii. 29. 30. ix. 24. 2 The. i. 14.
 l vi. 17. vi. 13. 32. 40. Jam. i. 12. 1 John i. 23.
 m Ps. xxxviii. 15. Matt. xix. 29. xxi. 34. 40. Mark x. 17. Luke xvi. 18. John x. 14. Rom. vi. 23. 1 Tim. ii. 10. Tit. i. 2. He. 7. 1 Pet. i. 3, 4. v. 10.
 n Or, *be brought*.
 o 1 Cor. xiii. 21. 22. John xxi. 22. Gal. iii. 24.
 p vii. 2. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.
 q 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.
 r 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40.

n vi. 2. Job xix. unto men once to die, ^a but after
23. Ec. xi. 9. xii. this the judgment:
14. Matt. xxv. 28 So Christ ^o was once offered
31, &c. John ^p to bear the sins of many; and
v. 26-29. Acts ^q unto ^r them that look for him
xvii. 31. Rom. shall ^r he appear the second time,
ii. 5. xiv. 9- without sin, ^t unto salvation.
12. 1 Cor. iv. 5. 2 Cor. v. 10. s
2 Tim. iv. 1. without sin, ^t unto salvation.
Jude 15. Rev. xx. 11-15. o See on 25. p Lev. x. 17.
Num. xviii. 1. 23. Is. liii. 4-6. 11, 12. 1 Pet. ii. 24. q Phil.
iii. 20. 1 Thes. i. 10. 2 Tim. iv. 8. Tit. ii. 13. 2 Pet. iii. 12.
r Zech. xiv. 5. John xiv. 3. Acts i. 11. 1 Thes. iv. 14-16. 2 Thes.
i. 5-9. ii. 1. 1 John iii. 2. Rev. i. 7. s Rom. vi. 10. viii.
3. t Is. xxv. 9. Rom. viii. 23. 1 Cor. xv. 54. Phil. iii. 21.
1 Thes. iv. 17. 2 Thes. i. 10.

CHAP. X.

a See on viii. 5. The inefficacy of the legal sacrifices is shewn,
ix. 9. 23.-Col. from the frequent repetition of them, 1-4.
ii. 17. The abolition of them, and the substitution
b 3, 4. 11-18. vii. of the sacrifice of Christ, was foretold by the
19, 19. ix. 8. 25. Psalmist, 5-9; by which believers obtain
c Or, they would eternal remission, 10-18. Exhortations to
have ceased to faith, prayer, and constancy in the Gospel,
be offered be- and to love, and good works, 19-25. The
cause, &c. danger of wilfully renouncing Christ, after
d 17. ix. 13, 14. having received the knowledge of the truth,
Ps. ciii. 12. Is. with warnings, expostulations, and encour-
xliii. 25. xlv. ragements, 26-39.

FOR the law, ^a having a shadow
d ix. 7. Ex. xxx. of good things to come, and not
10. Lev. xvi. 6 the very image of the things, can
-11. 21, 22. 29. never, ^b with those sacrifices,
30. xxii. 27, 28. which they offered year by year
Num. xxix. 7- continually, make the comers there-
11. 1 Kings xvii. unto perfect.

2 For then ^{*} would they not
e 8. ix. 9. 13. Ps. have ceased to be offered? be-
1. 8-12. li. 16. cause that the worshippers ^c once
Is. i. 11-15. lxxvi. purged should have had no more
3. Jer. vi. 20. vii. conscience of sins.

3 But in those sacrifices there
f 11. Hos. xiv. 2. is ^d a remembrance again made of
John i. 29. Rom. sins every year.

4 For it is ^e not possible that the
g 7. i. 6. Matt. blood of bulls and of goats should
xi. 3. Luke vii. take away sins.

5 Wherefore, ^g when he cometh
h Ps. xl. 6-8. into the world, he saith, ^h Sacrifice
i 10. ii. 14. viii. and offering thou wouldest not,
3. Gen. iii. 15. and offering thou wouldest not,
Is. vii. 14. Jer. but a body ^{*} hast thou prepared
xxxii. 22. Matt. me.

6 In ^k burnt offerings and sa-
j 1 Tim. iii. 16. crifices for sin thou hast had no
1 John iv. 2, 3. pleasure.

7 Then said I, ^m Lo, I come,
k See on 4. Lev. (n in the volume of the book it
i. iv. v. vi. 1-7. is written of me,) to do thy will,
1 Ps. cxlviii. 11. O God.

8 Above, when he said, Sacrifice
l 2. Phil. iv. 18. and offering, and burnt-offerings,
m 9. 10. Prov. and offering for sin, thou wouldest
viii. 31. John not, neither hadst pleasure
iv. 34. v. 30. vi. therein; (which are offered by
39. the law;)

9 Then said he, ^o Lo, I come,
n Gr. Gen. iii. 15. to do thy will, O God. ^p He taketh
o ix. 11-14. away the first, that he may establish
p vii. 18, 19. viii. the second.

10 By the which will ^q we are
q ii. 11. xiii. 12. sanctified, through ^r the offering
Zech. xiii. 1. of the body of Jesus Christ once
John xvii. 19. for all.

11 And every priest standeth
r 5. 12. 14. 20. ix. and every priest standeth
26. 28. daily ministering, and offering of
s vii. 27. Ex. xxix. ten times the same sacrifices,
38, 39. Num. xxviii. 24. xxix. which can never take away sins.

12 But ^a this man, after he had
t See on 4. offered one sacrifice for sins, for
u See on i. 3. viii. 1. ix. 12.-Acts ii. 33, 34. Rom. viii. 34. Col. iii. 1.

ever sat down on the right hand ^x of God;

13 From ^{*} henceforth expecting
till his enemies be made his foot-
stool.

14 For by one offering ^y he hath
perfected for ever ^z them that are
sanctified.

15 Whereof ^a the Holy Ghost
also is a witness to us: for after
that he had said before,

16 This is ^b the covenant that I
will make with them after those
days, saith the Lord, I will put
my laws into their hearts, and in
their minds will I write them:

17 ^{*} And their sins and iniqui-
ties will I remember no more.

18 Now, ^c where remission of
these is, there is no more offering
for sin.

19 ^d Having therefore, bre-
thren, [†] boldness ^e to enter into
the holiest by the blood of Jesus,

20 By ^f a new and living way,
which he hath [‡] consecrated for
us, [§] through the veil, that is to
say, ^h his flesh;

21 And having ⁱ an High Priest
over ^k the house of God;

22 Let us ^l draw near with ^m a
true heart, ⁿ in full assurance of
faith, having our hearts ^o sprink-
led from ^p an evil conscience, and
^q our bodies washed with pure
water.

23 Let us ^r hold fast the pro-
fession of our faith without ^s wa-
vering; ^t for he is faithful that
promised:

24 And let us ^u consider one
another, to provoke unto ^v love,
and to good works:

25 Not ^w forsaking the assem-
bling of ourselves together, as the
manner of some is; ^x but exhort-
ing one another: and so much the
more, ^y as ye see the day ap-
proaching.

26 For ^z if we sin wilfully, ^a after
that we have received the know-
ledge of the truth, ^b there remain-
eth no more sacrifice for sins,

Tim. iii. 15. 1 iv. 16. vii. 19. Ps. lxxiii. 28. Is. xxix. 13. Jer.
xxx. 21. Jam. iv. 8. m 1 Kings xv. 3. 1 Chr. xii. 33. xxviii.
9. xxix. 17. Ps. ix. 1. xxxii. 11. li. 10. lxxiv. 11. xciv. 15. cxi.
1. cxix. 2. 7. 10. 34. 58. 99. 80. 145. Prov. xxiii. 26. Jer. iii. 10.
xxiv. 7. Acts viii. 21. Eph. vi. 5. n See on 19. Matt. xxi.
21, 22. Mark xi. 23, 24. Jam. i. 6. 1 John iii. 19. 21, 22.
o ix. 13, 14. 15. xi. 28. xii. 24. Lev. xiv. 7. Num. viii. 7. xix. 18,
19. Is. lii. 15. Ez. xxxvi. 25. 1 Pet. i. 2. p John viii. 9.
1 Tim. iv. 2. 1 John iii. 20. q See on ix. 10.-Ex. xxix. 4.
Lev. viii. 6. Ez. xvi. 9. xxxvi. 25. Zech. xiii. 1. Matt. iii. 11.
John iii. 5. xiii. 8-10. 1 Cor. vi. 11. 2 Cor. vii. 1. Eph. v. 26.
Tit. iii. 5. 1 Pet. iii. 21. Rev. i. 5. r See on iii. 6. 14. iv.
14.-Rev. iii. 11. s Jam. i. 6. t See on vi. 18. 1 Cor.
i. 9. x. 13. 1 Thes. v. 24. Tit. i. 2. u xiii. 3. Ps. xli. 1.
Prov. xxix. 7. Acts xi. 29. Rom. xii. 15. xv. 1, 2. 1 Cor. i. 1.
12. 13. ix. 22. x. 33. Gal. vi. 1. Col. iii. 16. 1 Thes. v. 11. 2
Thes. iii. 9. x Rom. xi. 14. 2 Cor. viii. 8. ix. 2. y vi.
10, 11. xiii. 1. Gal. 5. 6. 13. 22. Phil. i. 9-11. 1 Thes. i. 3. iii. 1.
12. 13. 1 Tim. vi. 18. Tit. ii. 14. iii. 8. 1 John iii. 18. z Matt.
xviii. 20. John xx. 19-29. Acts i. 13, 14. ii. 1. 42. xvi. 16. xx. 7.
1 Cor. v. 4. xi. 17, 18. 20. xiv. 23. Jude 19. a See on u.
24. iii. 13.-Rom. xii. 8. 1 Cor. xiv. 3. 1 Thes. iv. 18. v. 11.
Marg. b Matt. xxiv. 33, 34. Mark xiii. 29, 30. Rom. xiii.
11-13. Jam. v. 8. 1 Pet. iv. 7. c See on vi. 4-6. Lev. iv.
2. 13. Num. xv. 28-31. Deut. xvii. 12. Ps. xix. 12. 13. Dan. v.
22. 23. Matt. xii. 31, 32. 43-45. John ix. 41. 1 Tim. i. 13. 2
Pet. ii. 20-22. 1 John v. 16. d Luke xii. 47. John xiii. 17.
xv. 22-24. 2 Thes. ii. 10. Jam. iv. 17. e See on 3-10.

27 But ^a a certain fearful looking for of judgment and ^b fiery indignation, ^c which shall devour the adversaries.

28 He that ^d despised Moses' law died ^e without mercy, ^f under two or three witnesses:

29 Of ^g how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath ^h trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted ⁱ the blood of the covenant, ^j wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, ^k and hath done despite unto ^l the Spirit of grace?

30 For we know him that hath said, ^m Vengeance *belongeth* unto me, I will recompence, saith the Lord. And again, ⁿ the Lord shall judge his people.

31 *It is,* ^o a fearful thing ^p to fall into the hands of the living God.

32 But ^q call to remembrance the former days, in which, ^r after ye were illuminated, ^s ye endured a great fight of afflictions;

33 Partly, whilst ye were ^t made a gazing stock, both ^u by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, ^v whilst ye became companions of them that were so used.

34 For ye had compassion of me ^w in my bonds, ^x and took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing ^y in yourselves ^z that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance.

35 ^{aa} Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath ^{ab} great recompence of reward.

36 For ^{ac} ye have need of patience; that ^{ad} after ye have done the will of God, ^{ae} ye might receive the promise.

37 For ^{af} yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry.

38 Now ^{ag} the just shall live by faith; ^{ah} but if *any man* draw back, ^{ai} my soul shall have no pleasure in him.

39 But ^{aj} we are not of them who draw back ^{ak} unto perdition: ^{al} but of them that believe to the saving of the soul.

40 Now ^{am} faith ^{an} is the ^{ao} substance of things ^{ap} hoped for, ^{aq} the evidence of things ^{ar} not seen.

41 For ^{as} by it the elders obtained a good report.

42 Through ^{at} faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

43 By ^{au} faith Abel offered unto God ^{av} a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which ^{aw} he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts; ^{ax} and by it he being dead ^{ay} yet speaketh.

44 By faith ^{az} Enoch was ^{ba} translated, that he should not see death; ^{bb} and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had ^{bc} this testimony, ^{bd} that he pleased God.

45 But ^{be} without faith ^{bf} it is impossible to please ^{bg} him: for ^{bh} he that cometh to God ^{bi} must believe that he is, and ^{bj} that he is ^{bk} a rewarder of them that ^{bl} diligently seek him.

46 By faith ^{bm} Noah, being ^{bn} warned of God of ^{bo} things not seen as yet, ^{bp} moved with fear, ^{bq} prepared an ark to the saving of his house, by the which ^{br} he condemned the world, and became heir of the ^{bs} righteousness which is by faith.

47 By faith ^{bt} Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place, ^{bu} which he should after receive for an inheritance, ^{bv} obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whether he went.

48 By faith ^{bw} he sojourned in the land of promise, as ^{bx} in a strange country, ^{by} dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, ^{bz} the heirs with him of the same promise:

49 For ^{ca} he looked for a city

the nature, excellency, and efficacy of faith, illustrated by the examples of the most eminent saints, from Abel to the close of the old testament dispensation, 1-35. The superior advantages of Christianity, 39, 40.

NOW faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.

2 For by it the elders obtained a good report.

3 Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

4 By faith Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts; and by it he being dead yet speaketh.

5 By faith Enoch was translated, that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.

6 But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

7 By faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house, by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by faith.

8 By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place, which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whether he went.

9 By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise:

10 For he looked for a city

11. 3. xii. 25. 1 Sam. xviii. 19. 20. Is. xxxiii. 14. Dan. v. 6. Hos. x. 8. Matt. viii. 29. Luke xvi. 26. xviii. 30. Rev. vi. 15-17. xii. 29. Num. xvi. 35. Ps. xxi. 9. Jer. iv. 4. Ez. xxxvi. 5. xxxviii. 19. Joel ii. 30. Nah. i. 5, 6. Zeph. i. 18. iii. 8. Mal. iv. 1. Matt. iii. 10. 12. xiii. 42. 50. xvi. 41. Mark ix. 43-49. Luke xvi. 24. 2 Thes. i. 8. Jam. v. 3. Rev. xv. 15. Deut. xxxii. 43. Ps. lxxviii. 1, 2. Nah. i. 2. 8-10. Luke xix. 27. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. See on ii. 2.-Num. xv. 30, 31. 35. Deut. xiii. 6-10. xvii. 12, 13. 2 Sam. xii. 9. 13. Deut. xix. 13. Is. xlviii. 1. Jer. xiii. 14. Rom. ix. 15. Jam. ii. 13. Deut. xvii. 6, 7. xix. 15. Matt. xviii. 16. John viii. 17. 2 Cor. xiii. 1. See on ii. 3. xii. 25. 2 Kings ix. 33. Ps. xci. 13. 14. xiv. 19. xxviii. 3. Lam. i. 15. Ez. xvi. 6. Mang. Mic. vi. 10. Matt. vii. 6. Rom. xvi. 20. 1 Cor. xv. 25, 27. See on ix. 20. xiii. 20. Phil. ii. 13. Jer. i. 5. John x. 36. xvi. 19. 1 Cor. xi. 27, 29. 10. Matt. xii. 30. Luke xii. 10. Acts vii. 51. Eph. iv. 30. Ps. cxliii. 10. Zech. xii. 10. Deut. xxxiii. 35. Ps. xciv. 1. 14. Is. 17. 14. 2. Kiri. i. Nah. i. 2. Rom. xii. 19. xiii. 4. 2. Deut. xxiii. 35. Ps. l. 4. xvi. 13. xxviii. 9. cxlvi. 14. Ez. xlviii. 20. xxxiv. 17. 2 Cor. v. 10. 27. Is. xxxiii. 14. Luke xxi. 11. 2. Sam. x. 29. Ps. l. 22. xxviii. 7. ac. 11. Matt. x. 29. Luke xii. 3. y Gal. iii. 1, 4. Phil. iii. 16. 2 John 8. Rev. ii. 5. iii. 3. z See on vi. 4. Acts xvi. 12. 2 Cor. iv. 6. aa. xii. 4. Acts viii. 1-3. iii. 1, 2. Phil. i. 23, 30. 2 Tim. iii. 3. ac. 19. 7. 2. b. xii. 4. Ps. lxxv. 7. Nah. iii. 3. 1 Cor. iv. 9. c. xv. 25. xii. 15. Ps. lxxv. 9. lxxiv. 22. lxxv. 12. lxxix. 31. Is. li. 7. 2 Cor. xii. 10. d. Phil. i. 7. iv. 14. 2 Tim. ii. 15-18. e. Acts xxi. 23. xxviii. 20. Eph. iii. 1. iv. 1. vi. 20. 2 Tim. ii. 9. f. Matt. v. 11. 12. Acts v. 41. Jam. i. 2. g. Matt. vi. 19, 20. xix. 21. Luke x. 42. 43. 44. 2 Cor. v. 1. Col. i. 5. iii. 2-4. 1 Tim. vi. 17. 2 Tim. iv. 6. 2 Pet. i. 4. 1 John iii. 2. h. See on iii. 5. 14. iv. 14. i. xii. 16. Ps. xix. 11. Matt. v. 12. x. 42. Luke xvi. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 38. Gal. vi. 8-10. k. vi. 15. iii. 1. Ps. lxxviii. 7. xl. 1. Matt. x. 22. xiv. 13. Luke vii. 19. xxi. 12. Rom. ii. 7. v. 2, 4. vii. 25. xv. 4, 5. 1 Cor. xiii. 7. Gal. vi. 9. Col. i. 11. 1 Thes. ii. 3. Jam. i. 3, 4. v. 7-11. Rev. viii. 10. xiv. 12. l. xii. 21. Matt. vii. 21. xii. 50. xvi. 31. John vii. 17. Acts xii. 22. 26. Rom. vii. 2. Eph. vi. 6. Col. iv. 12. 1 John ii. 17. m. See on vi. 12. 15. 17. iv. 15. 1 Pet. i. 9. n. Is. xxxv. 20. Is. 22. Hab. ii. 3. Luke xviii. 8. Jam. v. 7-9. 2 Pet. iii. 8, 9. Rev. xxi. 20. o. Hab. ii. 4. Rom. i. 17. Gal. iii. 31. p. See on 26. 27. vi. 4-6. Ps. lxxxv. 8. Vin. iii. 20. xvi. 24. Zeph. i. 6. Matt. xiv. 43-44. xiii. 21. 2 Pet. ii. 18-22. 1 John ii. 19. q. Ps. vi. 4. cxlvi. 11. cxliii. 4. Is. xlii. 1. Mal. i. 10. Matt. xii. 18. 2 Thes. ii. 15.

39 But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition: but of them that believe to the saving of the soul.

vi. 6-9. 1 Sam. xv. 11. Ps. xlv. 28. Prov. i. 32. xiv. 14. Luke xi. 26. 1 John ii. 26. 1 Tim. vi. 9. 2 Pet. iii. 7. Rev. xvi. 3. 11. Mark xvi. 16. John iii. 15, 16. v. 24. vi. 40. xx. 31. Acts xvi. 30, 31. Rom. x. 9, 10. 1 Thes. v. 9. 2 Thes. i. 12, 13. 1 Pet. i. 5. 1 John v. 5.

CHAP. XI.

The nature, excellency, and efficacy of faith, illustrated by the examples of the most eminent saints, from Abel to the close of the old testament dispensation, 1-35. The superior advantages of Christianity, 39, 40.

NOW faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.

2 For by it the elders obtained a good report.

3 Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

4 By faith Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts; and by it he being dead yet speaketh.

5 By faith Enoch was translated, that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.

6 But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

7 By faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house, by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by faith.

8 By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place, which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whether he went.

9 By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise:

10 For he looked for a city

11. 3. xii. 25. 1 Sam. xviii. 19. 20. Is. xxxiii. 14. Dan. v. 6. Hos. x. 8. Matt. viii. 29. Luke xvi. 26. xviii. 30. Rev. vi. 15-17. xii. 29. Num. xvi. 35. Ps. xxi. 9. Jer. iv. 4. Ez. xxxvi. 5. xxxviii. 19. Joel ii. 30. Nah. i. 5, 6. Zeph. i. 18. iii. 8. Mal. iv. 1. Matt. iii. 10. 12. xiii. 42. 50. xvi. 41. Mark ix. 43-49. Luke xvi. 24. 2 Thes. i. 8. Jam. v. 3. Rev. xv. 15. Deut. xxxii. 43. Ps. lxxviii. 1, 2. Nah. i. 2. 8-10. Luke xix. 27. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. See on ii. 2.-Num. xv. 30, 31. 35. Deut. xiii. 6-10. xvii. 12, 13. 2 Sam. xii. 9. 13. Deut. xix. 13. Is. xlviii. 1. Jer. xiii. 14. Rom. ix. 15. Jam. ii. 13. Deut. xvii. 6, 7. xix. 15. Matt. xviii. 16. John viii. 17. 2 Cor. xiii. 1. See on ii. 3. xii. 25. 2 Kings ix. 33. Ps. xci. 13. 14. xiv. 19. xxviii. 3. Lam. i. 15. Ez. xvi. 6. Mang. Mic. vi. 10. Matt. vii. 6. Rom. xvi. 20. 1 Cor. xv. 25, 27. See on ix. 20. xiii. 20. Phil. ii. 13. Jer. i. 5. John x. 36. xvi. 19. 1 Cor. xi. 27, 29. 10. Matt. xii. 30. Luke xii. 10. Acts vii. 51. Eph. iv. 30. Ps. cxliii. 10. Zech. xii. 10. Deut. xxxiii. 35. Ps. xciv. 1. 14. Is. 17. 14. 2. Kiri. i. Nah. i. 2. Rom. xii. 19. xiii. 4. 2. Deut. xxiii. 35. Ps. l. 4. xvi. 13. xxviii. 9. cxlvi. 14. Ez. xlviii. 20. xxxiv. 17. 2 Cor. v. 10. 27. Is. xxxiii. 14. Luke xxi. 11. 2. Sam. x. 29. Ps. l. 22. xxviii. 7. ac. 11. Matt. x. 29. Luke xii. 3. y Gal. iii. 1, 4. Phil. iii. 16. 2 John 8. Rev. ii. 5. iii. 3. z See on vi. 4. Acts xvi. 12. 2 Cor. iv. 6. aa. xii. 4. Acts viii. 1-3. iii. 1, 2. Phil. i. 23, 30. 2 Tim. iii. 3. ac. 19. 7. 2. b. xii. 4. Ps. lxxv. 7. Nah. iii. 3. 1 Cor. iv. 9. c. xv. 25. xii. 15. Ps. lxxv. 9. lxxiv. 22. lxxv. 12. lxxix. 31. Is. li. 7. 2 Cor. xii. 10. d. Phil. i. 7. iv. 14. 2 Tim. ii. 15-18. e. Acts xxi. 23. xxviii. 20. Eph. iii. 1. iv. 1. vi. 20. 2 Tim. ii. 9. f. Matt. v. 11. 12. Acts v. 41. Jam. i. 2. g. Matt. vi. 19, 20. xix. 21. Luke x. 42. 43. 44. 2 Cor. v. 1. Col. i. 5. iii. 2-4. 1 Tim. vi. 17. 2 Tim. iv. 6. 2 Pet. i. 4. 1 John iii. 2. h. See on iii. 5. 14. iv. 14. i. xii. 16. Ps. xix. 11. Matt. v. 12. x. 42. Luke xvi. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 38. Gal. vi. 8-10. k. vi. 15. iii. 1. Ps. lxxviii. 7. xl. 1. Matt. x. 22. xiv. 13. Luke vii. 19. xxi. 12. Rom. ii. 7. v. 2, 4. vii. 25. xv. 4, 5. 1 Cor. xiii. 7. Gal. vi. 9. Col. i. 11. 1 Thes. ii. 3. Jam. i. 3, 4. v. 7-11. Rev. viii. 10. xiv. 12. l. xii. 21. Matt. vii. 21. xii. 50. xvi. 31. John vii. 17. Acts xii. 22. 26. Rom. vii. 2. Eph. vi. 6. Col. iv. 12. 1 John ii. 17. m. See on vi. 12. 15. 17. iv. 15. 1 Pet. i. 9. n. Is. xxxv. 20. Is. 22. Hab. ii. 3. Luke xviii. 8. Jam. v. 7-9. 2 Pet. iii. 8, 9. Rev. xxi. 20. o. Hab. ii. 4. Rom. i. 17. Gal. iii. 31. p. See on 26. 27. vi. 4-6. Ps. lxxxv. 8. Vin. iii. 20. xvi. 24. Zeph. i. 6. Matt. xiv. 43-44. xiii. 21. 2 Pet. ii. 18-22. 1 John ii. 19. q. Ps. vi. 4. cxlvi. 11. cxliii. 4. Is. xlii. 1. Mal. i. 10. Matt. xii. 18. 2 Thes. ii. 15.

l iii. 4. Is. xiv. 32. 2 Cor. v. 1. m Gen. xvii. 17. —19. xviii. 11. —14. xxi. 1, 2. Luke i. 36. 1 Pet. iii. 5, 6. n x. 23. Rom. iv. 20, 21. o Rom. iv. 19. p Gen. xv. 5. xxvi. 24. Ex. xxxii. 12. Deut. i. 10. xxviii. 62. 1 Chr. xxvii. 23. Neh. ix. 23. q Gen. xxii. 17. xxxii. 12. Josh. xi. 4. Judg. vii. 12. 1 Sam. xiii. 5. 2 Sam. xvii. 11. 1 Kings iv. 20. Is. x. 22. xlviii. 19. Jer. xxxiii. 22. Hos. i. 10. Hab. i. 9. Rom. iv. 18. ix. 27. Rev. xx. 5. r Gen. xxv. 8. xxvii. 2—4. xlviii. 21. xlix. 18. 28. 33. 1. 24. * Gr. according to faith. s 39. t 27. Gen. xlix. 10. Num. xxiv. 17. Job xix. 25. John viii. 56. xii. 41. 1 Pet. i. 10—12. u Rom. iv. 21. viii. 24. 1 John iii. 19. Gr. x Gen. xxiii. 4. xlvii. 9. 1 Chr. xxix. 15. Ps. xxxix. 12. cxix. 19. 1 Pet. i. 17. h. 11. y 16. Rom. viii. 23—25. 2 Cor. iv. 18. v. 1—7. Phil. i. 23. z Gen. xi. 31. xii. 10. xxiv. 6—8. xxxi. 18. xxxii. 9—11. a See on 14.—xii. 22. b ii. 11. c Gen. xvii. 7, 8. Ex. iii. 6. 15. Is. xli. 8—10. Jer. xxxi. 1. Matt. xxii. 31, 32. Mark xii. 26, 27. Luke xx. 37, 38. Acts vii. 32. d See on 10.—Matt. xxv. 34. Luke xii. 32. e Gen. xxi. 1—12. Jam. ii. 21—24. f Deut. viii. 2. 2 Chr. xxxii. 31. Job i. 11, 12. ii. 3—6. Prov. xvii. 3. Dan. xi. 35. Zech. xiii. 9. Mal. iii. 2, 3. Jam. i. 2—4. 12. v. 11. 1 Pet. i. 6, 7. iv. 12. Rev. iii. 10. g vii. 6. h 2 Cor. viii. 12. i Gen. xxii. 2. 16. John iii. 16. † Or, To. k Gen. xvii. 19. xxi. 12. Rom. ix. 7. l Gen. xxii. 5. Heb. Matt. ix. 28. Rom. iv. 17—21. Eph. iii. 20.

which hath foundations, ^l whose Builder and Maker is God.

11 Through faith also ^m Sara herself received strength to conceive seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age, ⁿ because she judged him faithful who had promised.

12 Therefore sprang there even of one, ^o and him as good as dead, ^{so many} ^p as the stars of the sky in multitude, and ^q as the sand which is by the sea-shore innumerable.

13 These all ^r died ^{*} in faith, ^s not having received the promises, ^t but having seen them afar off, ^u and were persuaded of *them*, and embraced *them*, and ^x confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.

14 For they that say such things, declare plainly that ^y they seek a country.

15 And truly if they had been ^z mindful of that *country* from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned.

16 But now ^a they desire a better *country*, that is, an heavenly; wherefore ^b God is not ashamed ^c to be called their God: ^d for he hath prepared for *them* a city.

17 By ^e faith Abraham, ^f when he was tried, offered up Isaac: and he that had ^g received the promises, ^h offered up his ⁱ only begotten *son*;

18 [†] Of whom it was said, ^k That in Isaac shall thy seed be called.

19 Accounting that ^l God *was* able to raise *him* up, even from the dead; ^m from whence also he received him in a figure.

20 By ⁿ faith Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau concerning things to come.

21 By ^o faith Jacob, when he was a dying, blessed both the sons of Joseph; ^p and worshipped, *leaning* upon the top of his staff.

22 By ^q faith Joseph, when he died, ^{*} made mention of the departing of the children of Israel: and gave commandment concerning his bones.

23 By ^r faith Moses, when he was born, was hid three months of his parents, because they saw *he* *was* a proper child; ^s and they were not afraid of ^t the king's commandment.

24 By faith Moses, ^u when he was come to years, refused to be

called the son of Pharaoh's daughter;

25 ^x Choosing rather to suffer affliction with ^y the people of God, than to enjoy ^z the pleasures of sin for a season;

26 Esteeming ^a the reproach [†] of Christ ^b greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: ^c for he had respect unto the recompence of the reward.

27 By faith ^d he forsook Egypt, ^e not fearing the wrath of the king: for he ^f endured, ^g as seeing him who is invisible.

28 Through faith ^h he kept the passover, and ⁱ the sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed the first-born should touch them.

29 By faith ^k they passed through the Red Sea as by dry *land*; which the Egyptians assaying to do were drowned.

30 By faith ^l the walls of Jericho fell down, after they were compassed about seven days.

31 By faith ^m the harlot, Rahab, perished not with them that ^{*} believed not, when she had received the spies with peace.

32 And ⁿ what shall I more say? for ^o the time would fail me to tell of ^p Gedeon, and of ^q Barak, and of ^r Samson, and of ^s Jephthae, of ^t David also, and ^u Samuel, and of ^x the prophets:

33 Who ^y through faith subdued kingdoms, ^z wrought righteousness, ^a obtained promises, ^b stopped the mouths of lions,

34 ^c Quenched the violence of fire, ^d escaped the edge of the sword, ^e out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, ^f turned to flight the armies of the aliens.

35 ^g Women received their dead raised to life again: and others were ^h tortured, not accepting deliverance; ⁱ that they might obtain a better resurrection.

36 And others had trial of *cruel* mockings ^k and scourgings, yea,

8—10. 1 Josh. vi. 3—20. 2 Cor. x. 4, 5. 22. vi. 22—25. Matt. i. 1. 5. Jam. ii. 25. ^l Or, that were disobedient. See on iii. 17—19.—1 Pet. ii. 8. iii. 20. iii. 5. iv. 1. vi. 1. vii. 7. o John xxi. 25. ^m Gideon. 1 Sam. xii. 11. Jerubbaal. ⁿ Judg. xiii—xvi. s Judg. xi. xii. 1—7. Jephthah. ^o 1 Sam. xvi. 1. 13. xvii. &c. Acts ii. 29—31. xiii. 22. 36. u 1 Sam. i. 20. ii. 11. 18. iii—xii. xxviii. 3. &c. Ps. xcix. 6. Jer. xv. 1. Acts iii. 24. xiii. 20. x Matt. v. 12. Luke xiii. 28. xvi. 31. Acts x. 43. Jam. v. 10. 1 Pet. i. 10—12. 2 Pet. i. 21. iii. 2. y Josh. vi—xiii. 2 Sam. v. 4—25. viii. 1—14. Ps. xviii. 32—34. xlv. 2—6. cxlv. 1, 2, 10. z See on 4—8. 17. a See on vi. 12—15. x. 36. b Judg. xiv. 5, 6. 1 Sam. xvii. 33—36. Ps. xci. 13. Dan. vi. 20—23. 2 Tim. iv. 17. 1 Pet. v. 8. c Ps. lxvi. 12. Is. xliii. 2. Dan. iii. 19—28. 1 Pet. iv. 12. d 2 Sam. xxi. 16, 17. 2 Kings vi. 16—18. 32. Job v. 20. Ps. cxliv. 10. Jer. xxvi. 24. e Judg. vii. 19—25. viii. 4—10. xv. 14—20. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. f 1 Sam. xiv. 13. &c. xvii. 51, 52. 2 Sam. viii. 1, &c. 2 Chr. xiv. 11—14. xvi. 1—9. xx. 6—25. xxvii. 20—22. g 1 Kings xvii. 22—24. 2 Kings iv. 27—37. Luke vii. 12—15. John xi. 40—45. Acts ix. 41. h Acts xxii. 24. 29. i Matt. xxii. 30. Mark xii. 25. Luke xiv. 14. xi. 36. John v. 29. Acts xviii. 6. xxiv. 15. 1 Chr. xv. 54. Phil. iii. 11. k Judg. xvi. 25. 2 Kings ii. 23. 2 Chr. xxx. 10. xxxvi. 16. Jer. xx. 7. Matt. xx. 19. Mark x. 34. Luke xviii. 32. xxiii. 11. 36. l 1 Kings xxii. 24. Jer. xx. 2. xxxvii. 15. Matt. xxi. 35. xxiii. 34. xxvii. 26. Acts v. 40. xvi. 22. 23. 2 Cor. xi. 24, 25.

x 32. Job xxxvi. 21. Ps. lxxxiv. 10. Matt. v. 10—12. xiii. 21. Acts vii. 25. 26. xx. 23, 24. Rom. v. 3. viii. 17, 18. 35—39. 2 Cor. iv. 17. Col. i. 24. 2 Thes. i. 3—6. 2 Tim. i. 8. ii. 3—10. iii. 11, 12. Jam. i. 2. 1 Pet. i. 6, 7. iv. 12—16. y iv. 9. Ps. xlvii. 9. 1 Pet. ii. 11. z Job ix. 5. xxi. 11—13. Ps. lxxxiii. 18—20. Is. xxi. 4. xlvii. 8, 9. Luke xii. 19, 20. xvi. 25. Jam. v. 5. Rev. xviii. 7. a x. 33. xiii. 13. Ps. lxix. 7. 20. lxxxix. 50, 51. Is. li. 7. Acts v. 41. 2 Cor. xii. 10. 1 Pet. i. 11. iv. 14. † Or, for Christ. b Ps. xxxvii. 16. Jer. ix. 23, 24. 2 Cor. vi. 10. Eph. i. 18. iii. 8. Rev. ii. 9. iii. 18. c See on 6. ii. 22. x. 35.—Ruth ii. 12. Prov. xi. 18. xxiii. 18. Matt. v. 12. vi. 1. x. 41. Luke xiv. 14. d Ex. x. 28. 29. 8. xii. 31, &c. xiii. 17—21. e Ex. ii. 14, 15. iv. 19. xiv. 10—13. f vi. 15. x. 32. xii. 3. Matt. x. 22. xxiv. 13. Mark iv. 17. xiii. 13. 1 Cor. xiii. 7. Jam. v. 11. g 1. 13. xii. 2. Ps. xvi. 8. Acts ii. 25. 2 Cor. iv. 18. 1 Tim. vi. 16. 1 Pet. i. 8. h Ex. xii. 3—14. 21—30. i ix. 19. xii. 24. Ex. xii. 7. 13. 23. 1 Pet. i. 2. k Ex. xiv. 13—31. xv. 1—21. Josh. ii. 10. Neh. ix. 11. Ps. lxvi. 6. lxxxviii. 13. cvi. 9—11. cxiv. 1—5. cxxxvi. 13—15. Is. ix. 15. 16. li. 9. 10. lxxii. 11—13. Hab. iii. m Josh. ii. 1—

m 11, 12. ix. 24. Gen. xxii. 4. 13. Rom. v. 14. n Gen. xxvii. 27—40. xxviii. 2, 3. o Gen. xlviii. 13—22. p Gen. xlvii. 31. q Gen. i. 24, 25. Ex. xiii. 19. Josh. xxiv. 32. Acts vii. 16. * Or, remembered. r Ex. ii. 2, &c. Acts vii. 20. s xiii. 6. Ps. lvi. 4. cxviii. 6. Is. viii. 12, 13. xli. 10. 14. li. 7. 12. Dan. iii. 16—18. vi. 10. Matt. x. 28. Luke xii. 4, 5. t Ex. i. 16, 22. u Ex. ii. 10, 11. Acts vii. 21—24.

moreover of bonds and imprisonment :

57 They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword : they wandered about in sheep-skins and goat-skins ; being destitute, afflicted, tormented ;

58 (Of whom the world was not worthy :) they wandered in deserts, in mountains, and in dens, and caves of the earth.

59 And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise :

60 God having provided some better thing for us, that they, without us, should not be made perfect.

61 1 Sam. xlii. 17-19. 1 Kings xlii. 4. 10. xli. 1. 10. 14. Jer. ii. 30. xvi. 23. Lam. iv. 13. 14. Matt. xlii. 35-37. Luke vi. 51-54. Acts vii. 52. vii. 2. 3. p 2 Kings i. 8. Matt. iii. 4. Rev. ii. 5. q xii. 1-3. Zeck. xlii. 5. Matt. viii. 20. i. Cor. xi. 27-27. xii. 10. Jam. v. 10. 11. r 1 Kings xvi. 12. 13. 2 Kings xvi. 25-29. Is. lvi. 1. 1 Sam. xlii. 1. xlii. 15. 16. 24. xlii. 1-4. xlii. 1. 1 Kings xlii. 3. xlii. 4. 13. xli. 9. Ps. ciii. 1. t Sen. vi. 13. Luke x. 23. 24. 1 Pet. i. 12. u Or, foretold. v vii. 12. 24. viii. 6. ix. 23. xii. 24. x ix. 8-15. x. 11-14. Rom. iii. 25. 26.

CHAP. XII.

Exhortations to constancy, patience, and diligence, from the testimony of former believers, and with peculiar attention to the example of Christ; and from the loving intent and salutary effect of the Lord's corrections, 1-17. To peace, and holiness, and jealous watchfulness over ourselves, and each other; enforced by the case of Esau, 14-17: to an obedient reception of the Gospel, and reverent worship of God; from the superior excellency of the Christian dispensation, and the proportionably greater guilt and danger of neglecting it, 18-29.

WHEREFORE, seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us ;

2 Looking unto Jesus, the Author and Finisher of our faith ; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

3 For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied, and faint in your minds.

4 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin.

a x. 2-38.
b Is. lv. 8. Ez. xxxviii. 9. 10.
c Luke xvi. 28.
John iii. 32. iv. 39. 44. 1 Pet. v. 12. Rev. xiii. 16.
d Matt. x. 37. 38. Luke viii. 14. ix. 59-62. xii. 15. xiv. 26-33. xlviii. 22-25. xvi. 34. Rom. xii. 11-14. 2 Cor. vii. 1. Eph. iv. 22-24. Col. iii. 5-8. 1 Tim. vi. 9. 10. 2 Tim. ii. 4. 1 Pet. ii. 1. iv. 2. 1 John ii. 15. 16.
e x. 35-39. Pa. xlviii. 29.
f 1 Cor. ix. 24-27. Gal. v. 7. Phil. ii. 16. iii. 10-14. 2 Tim. iv. 7.
g vi. 15. x. 34. Matt. x. 22. xiv. 13. Luke vii. 15. Rom. ii. 7. v. 3-9. viii. 24. 25. xii. 12. Jam. i. 3. v. 7-11. 2 Pet. i. 6. Rev. i. 9. iii. 10. xii. 10.
h 3. ix. 28. Is. viii. 17. xli. 23. Mic. vii. 7. Zeck. xii. 10. John i. 20. vi. 40. viii. 56. Phil. iii. 20. 1 Tim. iv. 8. Tit. i. 12. 1 John i. 1-2. Jude 21.
i Mark ix. 24. Luke xvi. 9. Rev. i. 12. 13. 17. ii. 8.
j Or, Beguiler. ii. 10. Acts v. 41. Co. k vii. 19. a. 14. Co. Pa. cccviii. 9. 1 Cor. i. 7. 9. Phil. i. 6. l i. 7-9. v. 2. Pa. xvi. 9-11. Is. xli. 6. 19-12. 1 Is. xlii. 26. John xii. 24. 32. xlii. 31. 32. xlii. 1-4. Acts ii. 26. 26. Phil. ii. 6-11. 1 Pet. i. 11. m x. 5-12. Matt. xvi. 21. xv. 14. 19. 28. xlviii. 31-50. Mark xiv. 30. John xii. 27. 28. Eph. ii. 15. v. 2. Tit. i. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 24. iii. 14. n x. 13. a. 25. Pa. xvi. 9-9. Is. 12. 20. Is. xlii. 7. l. 6. 7. lvi. 3. Math. xvi. 27. 28. xlviii. 27-31. 38-44. Mark ix. 12. Luke xlii. 11. 15-16. Acts v. 41. 1 Pet. ii. 23. iv. 14-16. o See on i. 3. 13. Pa. xvi. 1. p 2. m. 1. 1 Sam. xii. 24. 2 Tim. iv. 7. 9. q Matt. x. 24. 25. ix. 15. 24. x. 2. x. 15. 16. 23. 48. xlii. 15. Luke i. 10. Co. ix. 24. 29. v. 21. vi. 15. 16. 51. 54. xlii. 13. 14. xlii. 1. xli. 24. xlii. 39. 40. John v. 16. vii. 12. viii. 13. 49. 49. 52. 55. ix. 40. x. 20. 31-39. xli. 9. 10. xli. 10-24. xlviii. 22. r 5. Deut. xii. 3. Prov. xiv. 10. Is. xl. 30. 31. l. 4. 1 Cor. xv. 54. 2 Cor. xii. 1. 10. Gal. vi. 9. 2 Thes. iii. 13. s 2. q. 32-34. Math. xvi. 9. 1 Cor. x. 13. 2 Tim. iv. 5. 7. Rev. ii. 13. vi. 9-11. xii. 21. xlviii. 6. xlviii. 24.

5 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him :

6 For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

7 If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons ; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not ?

8 But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

9 Furthermore, we have had fathers of our flesh, which corrected us, and we gave them reverence : shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the father of spirits, and live ?

10 For they verily for a few days chastened us, after their own pleasure : but he for our profit, that we might be partakers of his holiness.

11 Now, no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous : nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness, unto them which are exercised thereby.

12 Wherefore, lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees ;

13 And make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way ; but let it rather be healed.

14 Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord.

15 Looking diligently, lest any man fall of the grace of God ; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled ;

16 Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright.

17 For ye know how that after-

Deut. x. 9. 10. Ps. cxix. 17. 53. 109. Prov. iii. 1. iv. 5. Matt. xvi. 9. 10. Luke xlii. 6. 8. u 7. Prov. iii. 11. 12. x Job vi. 17. 18. xxxiv. 31. Ps. cxviii. 12. cxxviii. 18. Jer. xlii. 18. 1 Cor. xi. 32. 4. Josh. vii. 7-11. 2 Sam. vi. 7-10. 1 Chr. xii. 9-12. xv. 12. 16. Ps. vi. 1. 2. 1 Cor. iv. 9. 10. xii. 9. 10. z Deut. viii. 5. 17. Rom. i. 1-5. Rom. 14. 15. Levitic. 26-34. Gal. 3. 12. 13. Prov. xii. 12. xlii. 1. 2. Jam. i. 22. 23. Rev. iii. 19. a 1. 5. 1 Sam. vii. 14. b Job xxxv. 31. 72. Prov. xii. 18. xlii. 26. xlii. 27. 28. xlii. 29. 30. Acts xii. 22. c 1 Sam. iii. 20. 24. iii. 25. 1 Kings i. 6. 16. 24. 25. Prov. xlii. 14. d 6. Ps. cxviii. 16. 15. 1 Pet. v. 1. 16. e John ii. 6. Acts ii. 26. Rom. i. 2. x. 5. 4. f Esau 7. g Gen. xii. 10. Lev. xii. 1. Deut. xii. 16-17. xlii. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. h See on i. 6. i Lev. xi. 64. 45. xii. 6. Ps. cxviii. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. j Or, even. k Is. xlii. 6. 16. xlii. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. k Gen. xii. 7. 8. Pa. xlviii. 14. xlviii. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. l See on i. 10. Pa. xlviii. 19. Is. i. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. m Pa. lxxviii. 42. xlviii. 18. Prov. xv. 10. xii. 16. n See on i. 6. Pa. cccviii. 154. Is. xlii. 17. Rom. v. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. Gal. v. 22. 23. John vi. 13. 14. p x. 10. 1 Tim. iv. 7. 8. 2 Pet. ii. 14. 15. q 1. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. o Or, even. k Is. xlii. 6. 16. xlii. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. p Gen. xii. 7. 8. Pa. xlviii. 14. xlviii. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. q See on i. 10. Pa. xlviii. 19. Is. i. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. r See on i. 10. Pa. xlviii. 19. Is. i. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. s Luke xvi. 32. 1 Cor. xii. 2. 9. t Deut. xii. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. u 1 Kings xlii. 15. Amos ix. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

Gen. xxvii. 31
-41.
vi. 8. Prov. i.
24-31. Jer. vi.
30. Matt. vii.
23. xxv. 11, 12.
Luke xiii. 24-
27.
vi. 4-6. x. 26-
29.
Or, way to change
his mind.
Ex. xix. 12-19.
xx. 18. xxiv. 17.
Deut. iv. 11. v.
22-26. Rom. vi.
14. viii. 15. 2
Tim. i. 7.
Ex. xix. 16. 19.
1 Cor. xv. 52. 1
Thes. iv. 16.
Ex. xx. 1-17.
22. Deut. iv. 12.
33. v. 3-22.
Ex. xx. 19.
Deut. v. 24-27.
xviii. 16.
Deut. xxxiii. 2.
Rom. iii. 19, 20.
Gal. ii. 19. iii.
10.
Ex. xix. 13.
Ex. xix. 16. 19.
Ps. cxix. 120.
Is. vi. 3, 4. Dan.
x. 8, 17. Rev. i.
17.
Ps. ii. 6. xlviii.
2. cxxxii. 13, 14.
Is. xii. 6. xiv.
32. xxviii. 16. li.
11, 16. lix. 20. lx.
14. Joel ii. 32.
Rom. xi. 26.
Gal. iv. 26. Rev.
xiv. 1.
xiii. 14. Ps.
xlvi. 2. lxxxvii.
8. Matt. v. 35.
Phil. iii. 20.
Marg. Rev. iii.
12. xxi. 2. 10.
xxii. 19.
iii. 12. ix. 14. x.
31. Deut. v. 26.
Josh. iii. 10. 2
Kings xix. 4. Ps.
xlii. 2. lxxxiv.
2. Jer. x. 10.
Dan. vi. 26. Hos.
i. 10. Matt. xvi.
16. Rom. ix. 26.
1 Thes. i. 9.
Rev. vii. 2.
Deut. xxxiii. 2.
Ps. lxxviii. 17.
Dan. vii. 10.
Jude 14. Rev. v.
11, 12.
Ps. lxxxix. 7.
cxi. 1. Acts xx.
28. Eph. i. 22.
v. 24-27. Col.
i. 24. 1 Tim.
iii. 5.
Ex. iv. 22. xiii.
2. Deut. xxi. 17.
Ps. lxxxix. 27.
Jer. xxxi. 9.
Jam. i. 18. Rev.
xiv. 4.
Phil. iv. 3. Rev. xiii. 8. xx. 15.
12. ix. 27. Gen. xviii. 25. Ps. i. 5, 6. xciv. 2. xcvi. 13. xcvi. 9.
Matt. xxv. 31-41. John v. 27. 2 Thes. i. 5-7. 1 Pet. ii. 23.
xi. 4. Ec. xii. 7. 1 Cor. xiii. 12. 2 Cor. v. 8. Phil. i. 21-23. iii.
12. &c. Col. i. 12. Rev. vii. 14-17. c vii. 22. viii. 6, 8. 1 Tim.
ii. 5. d xiii. 20. Is. lv. 3. Jer. xxxi. 31-33. † Or, testa-
ment. ix. 15. Matt. xxvi. 28. Mark xiv. 24. Luke xxii. 20. e ix.
21. x. 22. vi. 28. Ex. xxiv. 8. 1 Pet. i. 2. f xi. 4. Gen. iv. 10.
Matt. xxiii. 35. Luke xi. 51. g viii. 5. Ex. xvi. 29. 1 Kings
xii. 16. Is. xlviii. 6. lxiv. 9. Matt. viii. 4. 1 Thes. v. 15. 1 Pet. i.
22. Rev. xix. 10. xxi. 9. h Prov. i. 24. viii. 33. xiii. 18. xv.
32. Jer. xi. 10. Ez. v. 6. Zech. vii. 11. Matt. xvii. 5. Acts vii. 35.
See on ii. 1-3 iii. 17. x. 28, 29. k Num. xxxii. 15. Deut. xxx.
17. Josh. xxi. 16. 2 Chr. vii. 19. Prov. i. 32. 2 Tim. iv. 4. l Ex.
xix. 18. Ps. cxiv. 6, 7. Hab. iii. 10. m 27. Is. ii. 19. xiii. 13.
Joel iii. 16. Hag. ii. 6, 7, 22. n Ps. cii. 26, 27. Ez. xxi. 27.
Matt. xxiv. 35. 2 Pet. iii. 10, 11. Rev. xi. 15. xxi. 1. † Or, may
be shaken. o Is. ix. 7. Dan. ii. 44. vii. 14, 27. Matt. xxv. 34.
Luke i. 33. xvii. 20, 21. 1 Pet. i. 4, 5. Rev. i. 6. v. 10. † Or,
hold fast. See on iii. 6. x. 23. p Ps. xix. 14. Is. lvi. 7. Rom.
xii. 1, 2. Eph. i. 6. v. 10. Phil. iv. 18. 1 Pet. ii. 5, 20. q iv.
16. v. 7. x. 19, 22. Lev. x. 3. Ps. ii. 11. lxxxix. 7. Prov. xlviii. 14.
Rom. xi. 20. 1 Pet. i. 17. Rev. xv. 4.

ward, & when he would have in-
herited the blessing, ^h he was re-
jected: ⁱ for he found no [†] place
of repentance, though he sought it
carefully with tears

18 For ^k ye are not come unto the
mount that might be touched, and
that burned with fire, nor unto black-
ness, and darkness, and tempest,

19 And ^l the sound of a trum-
pet, ^m and the voice of words;
which *voice* ^a they that heard in-
treated, that the word should not
be spoken to them any more:

20 (For ^o they could not endure
that which was commanded, and
if so much as a beast touch the
mountain, it shall be stoned, or
thrust through with a dart:

21 And so terrible was the sight,
that ^q Moses said, I exceedingly
fear and quake:)

22 But ^r ye are come unto mount
Sion, and unto ^s the city of ^t the
living God, the heavenly Jerusa-
lem, and to ^u an innumerable com-
pany of angels,

23 To ^x the general assembly and
church of ^y the first-born, ^z which
are ^{*} written in heaven, and to
^a God the Judge of all, and to ^b the
spirits of just men made perfect,
24 And to ^c Jesus the Mediator
of the ^d new [†] covenant, and ^e to
the blood of sprinkling, that
^f speaketh better things than *that*
of Abel.

25 ^g See that ye ^h refuse not him
that speaketh: For ⁱ if they escap-
ed not, who refused him that spake
on earth, much more *shall not we*
escape, if we ^k turn away from him
that *speaketh* from heaven:

26 Whose ^l voice then shook the
earth: but now he hath promised,
saying, ^m Yet once more I shake
not the earth only, but also heaven.

27 And this *word*, Yet once
more, ⁿ signifieth the removing of
those things that ^{*} are shaken, as
of things that are made, that those
things which cannot be shaken may
remain.

28 Wherefore, we receiving ^o a
kingdom which cannot be moved,
let us [†] have grace, whereby ^p we
may serve God acceptably, ^q with
reverence and godly fear;

z Ex. xxxii. 32. Ps. lxxxix. 23. Luke x. 20.
Phil. iv. 3. Rev. xiii. 8. xx. 15.
12. ix. 27. Gen. xviii. 25. Ps. i. 5, 6. xciv. 2. xcvi. 13. xcvi. 9.
Matt. xxv. 31-41. John v. 27. 2 Thes. i. 5-7. 1 Pet. ii. 23.
xi. 4. Ec. xii. 7. 1 Cor. xiii. 12. 2 Cor. v. 8. Phil. i. 21-23. iii.
12. &c. Col. i. 12. Rev. vii. 14-17. c vii. 22. viii. 6, 8. 1 Tim.
ii. 5. d xiii. 20. Is. lv. 3. Jer. xxxi. 31-33. † Or, testa-
ment. ix. 15. Matt. xxvi. 28. Mark xiv. 24. Luke xxii. 20. e ix.
21. x. 22. vi. 28. Ex. xxiv. 8. 1 Pet. i. 2. f xi. 4. Gen. iv. 10.
Matt. xxiii. 35. Luke xi. 51. g viii. 5. Ex. xvi. 29. 1 Kings
xii. 16. Is. xlviii. 6. lxiv. 9. Matt. viii. 4. 1 Thes. v. 15. 1 Pet. i.
22. Rev. xix. 10. xxi. 9. h Prov. i. 24. viii. 33. xiii. 18. xv.
32. Jer. xi. 10. Ez. v. 6. Zech. vii. 11. Matt. xvii. 5. Acts vii. 35.
See on ii. 1-3 iii. 17. x. 28, 29. k Num. xxxii. 15. Deut. xxx.
17. Josh. xxi. 16. 2 Chr. vii. 19. Prov. i. 32. 2 Tim. iv. 4. l Ex.
xix. 18. Ps. cxiv. 6, 7. Hab. iii. 10. m 27. Is. ii. 19. xiii. 13.
Joel iii. 16. Hag. ii. 6, 7, 22. n Ps. cii. 26, 27. Ez. xxi. 27.
Matt. xxiv. 35. 2 Pet. iii. 10, 11. Rev. xi. 15. xxi. 1. † Or, may
be shaken. o Is. ix. 7. Dan. ii. 44. vii. 14, 27. Matt. xxv. 34.
Luke i. 33. xvii. 20, 21. 1 Pet. i. 4, 5. Rev. i. 6. v. 10. † Or,
hold fast. See on iii. 6. x. 23. p Ps. xix. 14. Is. lvi. 7. Rom.
xii. 1, 2. Eph. i. 6. v. 10. Phil. iv. 18. 1 Pet. ii. 5, 20. q iv.
16. v. 7. x. 19, 22. Lev. x. 3. Ps. ii. 11. lxxxix. 7. Prov. xlviii. 14.
Rom. xi. 20. 1 Pet. i. 17. Rev. xv. 4.

29 For ^r our God is a consuming
fire.

iv. 24. ix. 3. Ps. i. 3. xcvi. 3. Is. lxvi. 15. Dan. vii. 9. 2 Thes.
i. 8.

CHAP. XIII.

Exhortations to brotherly love, hospitality, and
compassion; to chastity, contentment, and
trust in God, 1-3; to recollect the faith, ex-
amples, and happy end of deceased pastors,
4-7; remembering that Christ is unchange-
able and eternal, 8; to watchfulness against
false doctrines, regard to the sacrifice of
Christ, willingness to bear reproach for him,
thanksgivings to God, liberality to men, sub-
jection to teachers, and prayer for the apostle,
9-19. A prayer for the Hebrews, and con-
cluding salutations, 20-25.

LET ^a brotherly love continue.

2 Be ^b not forgetful to enter-
tain strangers: for thereby ^c some
have entertained angels unawares.

3 Remember ^d them that are in
bonds, as bound with them: and
them ^e which suffer adversity, as
being yourselves also in the body.

4 ^f Marriage is honourable in all,
and the bed undefiled: ^g but whore-
mongers and adulterers ^h God will
judge.

5 Let ⁱ your ^j conversation be
without covetousness; ^k and be con-
tent with such things as ye have:
for he hath said, ^l I will never leave
thee, nor forsake thee.

6 So that we may ^m boldly say,
ⁿ The Lord is my Helper, and ^o I
will not fear what man shall do
unto me.

7 Remember them ^p which ^{*} have
the rule over you, who have spoken
unto you ^q the word of God: ^r whose
faith follow, ^s considering ^t the end
of *their* conversation:

8 Jesus Christ, ^u the same yes-
terday, and to-day, and for ever.

9 Be not ^{*} carried about with
divers and strange doctrines; for
^v it is a good thing that the heart
be established with grace, ^w not
with meats, which have not profit-
ed them that have been occupied
therein.

10 We have ^x an altar, whereof
they have no right to eat which
^y serve the tabernacle.

11 For ^z the bodies of those
beasts, whose blood is brought into
the sanctuary by the high priest for
sin, are burned without the camp.

Josh. vii. 21. Ps. x. 3. cxix. 36. Jer. vi. 13. Ez. xxxiii. 31. Mark
vii. 22. Luke viii. 14. xii. 15-21. xvi. 13, 14. Rom. i. 29. 1 Cor.
v. 11. vi. 10. Eph. v. 3, 5. Col. iii. 5. 1 Tim. iii. 3. vi. 9, 10. 2
Pet. ii. 3, 14. Jude 11. k Ex. ii. 21. Matt. vi. 25, 34. Luke ii.
14. Phil. iv. 11, 12. 1 Tim. vi. 6-8. l Gen. xxviii. 15. Deut.
xxxi. 6, 8. Josh. i. 5. 1 Sam. xii. 22. 1 Chr. xxviii. 20. Ps. xxxvii.
25, 28. Is. xli. 10, 17. m iv. 16. x. 19. Eph. iii. 12. n Gen.
xv. 1. Ex. xviii. 4. Deut. xxviii. 26, 29. Ps. xviii. 1, 2. xxvii. 1-
3, 9. xxxiii. 20. xl. 17. liv. 4. lxiii. 7. xciv. 17. cxv. 9-11. cxviii.
7-9. cxix. 8. cxlvi. 3. Is. xli. 10, 14. Rom. viii. 31. o Ps. lvi.
4, 11, 12. cxviii. 6. Dan. iii. 16-18. Matt. x. 28. Luke xii. 4, 5.
p 17, 24. Matt. xxiv. 45. Luke xii. 42. Acts xiv. 23. 1 Thes. v. 12,
13. 1 Tim. iii. 5. q Or, are the guides. r Luke xvi. 11.
Acts iv. 31. xiii. 46. Rom. x. 17. 1 Thes. ii. 13. Rev. i. 9. vi. 9.
xx. 4. s vi. 12. Cant. i. 8. 1 Cor. iv. 16. xi. 1. Phil. iii. 17. 1
Thes. i. 6. 2 Thes. iii. 7, 9. t Acts vii. 55-60. u 1 Cor. x.
13. Gr. u i. 12. Ps. xc. 2, 4. cii. 27, 28. ciii. 17. Is. xli. 4. xlv.
6. Mal. iii. 6. John viii. 56-58. Jam. i. 17. Rev. i. 4, 8. 11, 17, 18.
x Matt. xxiv. 4, 24. Acts xx. 30. Rom. xvi. 17, 18. 2 Cor. xi. 11-15.
Gal. i. 6-9. Eph. iv. 14. v. 6. Col. ii. 4, 8. 2 Thes. ii. 2. 1 Tim.
iv. 1-3. vi. 3-5, 20. 1 John iv. 1. Jude 3. y Acts x. 32. 2
Cor. i. 21. Gal. vi. 1. 2 Thes. ii. 17. 2 Tim. ii. 1, 2. z See on
ix. 9, 10. Lev. xi. Deut. xiv. 3-21. Acts x. 14-16. Rom. xiv. 2.
6, 17. 1 Cor. vi. 13. viii. 8. Col. ii. 16-20. 1 Tim. iv. 3-5. Tit.
i. 14, 15. a 1 Cor. v. 7, 8. ix. 13. x. 17-20. b Num. iii.
7, 8. vii. 5. c Ex. xxix. 14. Lev. iv. 5-7. 12. 16-21. vi. 30.
ix. 9, 41. xvi. 14-19. 27. Num. xix. 3.

x. 27. Ex. xxxiv.
17. Num. xi. 1.
xvi. 35. Deut.
xvi. 9. 2 Thes.
i. 8.
a vi. 10, 11. x.
24. John xiii.
34, 35. xv. 17.
Acts ii. 1. 44-
46. iv. 32. Rom.
xii. 9, 10. Gal.
v. 6. 13. 22.
Eph. iv. 3. v. 2.
Phil. ii. 1-3.
1 Thes. iv. 9, 10.
2 Thes. i. 3. 1
Pet. i. 22. ii. 17.
iii. 8. iv. 8. 2
Pet. i. 7. 1 John
ii. 9, 10. iii. 10
-18, 23. iv. 7-
11, 20, 21. v. 3.
2 John 5, 6.
Rev. ii. 4.
b Lev. xix. 34.
Deut. x. 18, 19.
1 Kings xvii. 10
-16. 2 Kings
iv. 8. Job xxxi.
19, 32. Is. lviii.
7. Matt. xxv.
35, 43. Acts xvi.
15. Rom. xii.
13. xvi. 23. 1
Tim. iii. 2. v.
10. Tit. i. 8.
1 Pet. iv. 9.
c Gen. xviii. 2-
10. xix. 1-3.
Jude. xiii. 15.
&c. Matt. xxv.
40.
d x. 34. Gen. xl.
14, 15, 28. Jer.
xxxviii. 7-13.
Matt. xxv. 36.
43. Acts xvi. 29
-34. xxiv. 23.
xxvii. 2. Eph.
iv. 1. Phil. iv.
14-19. Col. iv.
18. 2 Tim. i. 16
-18.
e Neh. i. 3, 4.
Rom. xii. 75. 1
Cor. xii. 26. Gal.
vi. 1, 2. 1 Pet.
iii. 8.
f Gen. i. 27, 28.
ii. 21, 24. Lev.
xxi. 13-15. 2
Kings xxii. 24.
Is. viii. 3. 1 Cor.
vii. 2, &c. ix.
5. 1 Tim. iii. 2.
4, 12. v. 14. Tit.
i. 6.
g See on xii. 10.
1 Cor. vi. 9.
Gal. v. 19.
h Ps. i. 16-22.
Mal. iii. 5. 1
Cor. v. 13. 2
Cor. v. 10.
i Ex. xx. 17.
Mark
vii. 22. Luke
viii. 14. xii. 15-21.
xvi. 13, 14. Rom. i. 29.
1 Cor. v. 11. vi. 10.
Eph. v. 3, 5. Col. iii. 5.
1 Tim. iii. 3. vi. 9, 10. 2
Pet. ii. 3, 14. Jude 11.
k Ex. ii. 21. Matt. vi. 25, 34.
Luke ii. 14. Phil. iv. 11, 12.
1 Tim. vi. 6-8. l Gen. xxviii. 15.
Deut. xxxi. 6, 8. Josh. i. 5.
1 Sam. xii. 22. 1 Chr. xxviii. 20.
Ps. xxxvii. 25, 28. Is. xli. 10, 17.
m iv. 16. x. 19. Eph. iii. 12.
n Gen. xv. 1. Ex. xviii. 4.
Deut. xxviii. 26, 29. Ps. xviii. 1, 2.
xxvii. 1-3, 9. xxxiii. 20.
xl. 17. liv. 4. lxiii. 7. xciv. 17.
cxv. 9-11. cxviii. 7-9. cxix. 8.
cxlvi. 3. Is. xli. 10, 14. Rom. viii. 31.
o Ps. lvi. 4, 11, 12. cxviii. 6.
Dan. iii. 16-18. Matt. x. 28.
Luke xii. 4, 5. p 17, 24. Matt. xxiv. 45.
Luke xii. 42. Acts xiv. 23. 1 Thes. v. 12,
13. 1 Tim. iii. 5. q Or, are the guides. r Luke xvi. 11.
Acts iv. 31. xiii. 46. Rom. x. 17. 1 Thes. ii. 13. Rev. i. 9. vi. 9.
xx. 4. s vi. 12. Cant. i. 8. 1 Cor. iv. 16. xi. 1. Phil. iii. 17. 1
Thes. i. 6. 2 Thes. iii. 7, 9. t Acts vii. 55-60. u 1 Cor. x.
13. Gr. u i. 12. Ps. xc. 2, 4. cii. 27, 28. ciii. 17. Is. xli. 4. xlv.
6. Mal. iii. 6. John viii. 56-58. Jam. i. 17. Rev. i. 4, 8. 11, 17, 18.
x Matt. xxiv. 4, 24. Acts xx. 30. Rom. xvi. 17, 18. 2 Cor. xi. 11-15.
Gal. i. 6-9. Eph. iv. 14. v. 6. Col. ii. 4, 8. 2 Thes. ii. 2. 1 Tim.
iv. 1-3. vi. 3-5, 20. 1 John iv. 1. Jude 3. y Acts x. 32. 2
Cor. i. 21. Gal. vi. 1. 2 Thes. ii. 17. 2 Tim. ii. 1, 2. z See on
ix. 9, 10. Lev. xi. Deut. xiv. 3-21. Acts x. 14-16. Rom. xiv. 2.
6, 17. 1 Cor. vi. 13. viii. 8. Col. ii. 16-20. 1 Tim. iv. 3-5. Tit.
i. 14, 15. a 1 Cor. v. 7, 8. ix. 13. x. 17-20. b Num. iii.
7, 8. vii. 5. c Ex. xxix. 14. Lev. iv. 5-7. 12. 16-21. vi. 30.
ix. 9, 41. xvi. 14-19. 27. Num. xix. 3.

'the beginning of the second century, for the use of converted Jews, this Epistle of James hath found a place therein.—This is an argument of great weight: for certainly the Jewish believers, to whom that epistle was addressed and delivered, were much better judges of its authenticity, than the converted Gentiles to whom it was not sent, and who perhaps had no opportunity of being acquainted with it till long after it was written.' (Macknight.)—It is cited by Clemens Romanus four several times; and by Ignatius, in his genuine epistle to the Ephesians; by Origen, in his thirteenth homily upon Genesis. Eusebius saith, It was known to most, and publicly read in most, Christian churches: St. Jerom, that in process of time it obtained authority. Esthius notes, That they, who before doubted of it, in the fourth century embraced the opinion of them who received it; and from thence no church, no ecclesiastical writer, is found, who ever doubted of it. But, on the contrary, all the catalogues of the books of the holy scripture, published by general and provincial councils, Roman bishops, or other orthodox writers, number it among the canonical scriptures.' (Whitby.)—It appears to me, that the authority of this, and some other parts of the New Testament, having been early questioned by some primitive churches, affords an argument of their peculiar caution, that no other writings should be admitted into the sacred canon, however excellent, besides those which had an undoubted claim to that distinction: and justly challenges our deference to their judgment, who doubtless were most capable of deciding, and gave sufficient

'evidence of their care, as well as their capacity. The epistle before us, having passed through a severe and accurate scrutiny, appears to have been universally received; and accordingly has been transmitted down to the present age, as an authentic part of the oracles of God.' (Dodridge.) It is generally known that Luther in the earlier part of the reformation spoke very slightly of it, groundlessly supposing that it contradicted St. Paul's doctrine in the grand subject of justification: but deeper experience, more exact investigation, more extensive observation, and a maturer judgment, induced him to retract his opinion: and at present no further doubt seems to be entertained among orthodox Christians, as to its divine inspiration and authority. It is not, however, so replete with the peculiar doctrines of Christianity as St. Paul's epistles are in general; or, indeed, as the other apostolical epistles: for it is supposed to have been written with a special design of counteracting those false teachers, who in different ways perverted those doctrines, and wrested them to their own destruction and that of other men. But the grand principles of Christianity are throughout taken for granted, and it will be found, on attentive consideration, entirely coincident with even St. Paul's doctrine concerning grace and justification, though, at the first glance, it may appear discordant; and it abounds with exhortations to the patience of hope, and the obedience of faith and love, with which various warnings, reproofs, and encouragements, are interspersed, according to the different characters of the persons addressed in it.

A. D. 60.

A. D. 60.

CHAPTER I.

^a Matt. x. 3. xiii. 55. Mark iii. 18. Luke vi. 15. Acts i. 13. xii. 17. xv. 13. xxi. 18. Gal. i. 19. ii. 9. 12. Jude 1. ^b John xii. 26. Rom. i. 1. Phil. i. 1. Tit. i. 1. 2 Pet. i. 1. ^c Ex. xxiv. 4. xxviii. 21. xxxix. 14. 1 Kings xviii. 31. Ezra vi. 17. Matt. xix. 28. Acts xxvi. 7. Rev. vii. 4. ^d Lev. xvi. 33. Deut. iv. 27. xxviii. 64. xxx. 3. xxxii. 26. Esth. iii. 8. Ez. xii. 15. John vii. 35. Acts ii. 5. viii. 1. xv. 21. 1 Pet. i. 1. ^e Acts xv. 23. xxiii. 26. 2 Tim. iv. 21. ^f 12. Matt. v. 10—12. Luke vi. 22, 23. Acts v. 41. Rom. viii. 17. 18. 35—37. 2 Cor. xii. 9, 10. Phil. i. 29. ii. 17. Col. i. 24. Heb. x. 34. 1 Pet. iv. 13—16. Heb. xi. 36—38. ^g 1 Pet. i. 6—8. 2 Pet. ii. 9. Rev. ii. 10. ^h Rom. v. 3. 4. viii. 28. 2 Cor. iv. 17. ⁱ Rom. ii. 7. viii. 25. xv. 4. Col. i. 11. 2 Thes. i. 4. iii. 5. Heb. x. 36. xii. 1. 2 Pet. i. 6. k v. 7—11. Job xvii. 9. Ps. xxxvii. 7. xl. 1. Hab. ii. 3. Matt. x. 22. Luke viii. 15. xxi. 19. Gal. vi. 9. l iii. 2. Prov. iv. 18. Matt. v. 48. John xvii. 23. 1 Cor. ii. 6. Phil. iii. 12—15. Col. iv. 12. 2 Tim. iii. 17. Heb. xiii. 21. 1 Pet. v. 10. 1 John iv. 17. 18. m 5. Matt. xix. 20. Mark x. 21. Luke xviii. 22. 1 Pet. ii. 9. n Ex. xxxi. 3. 6. xxxvi. 1—4. 1 Kings iii. 7—9. Job xxviii. 12—23. Prov. iii. 5—7. ix. 4—6. Jer. i. 6, 7. 2 Cor. ii. 16. o 17. iii. 17. v. 16. 1 Chr. xxii. 12. 2 Chr. i. 10. Prov. ii. 3—6. Is. lv. 6, 7. Jer. xxix. 12, 13. Dan. ii. 18—22. Matt. xii. 7—11. Luke xi. 9—13. John iv. 10. xiv. 13. xv. 7. xvi. 13—24. 1 John iii. 22. v. 14, 15. p Matt. xi. 20. Mark xvi. 14. Luke xv. 20—22. q Matt. xxi. 22. Mark xi. 22—24. 1 Tim. ii. 8. Heb. xi. 6. r Gen. xlix. 4. Eph. iv. 14. Heb. x. 23. xiii. 9. 2 Pet. ii. 17. Jude 12, 13. s iv. 3. Prov. xv. 8. xxi. 27. Is. i. 15. lviii. 3, 4. t iv. 8. 1 Kings xviii. 21. 2 Kings xvii. 33. 41. Is. xxxix. 13. Hos. vii. 8—21. x. 2. Matt. vi. 23, 24. 9 Pet. ii. 14. iir. 10.

The apostle addresses the twelve tribes, which were scattered abroad, 1. He exhorts them to joyful patience under trials, 2—4; and to ask wisdom of God in faith, and with an unwavering mind, 5—8. He counsels the poor and the rich, 9—11; and shews the happiness prepared for those who endure, 12. Men are tempted to sin, not by God, but by their own lusts, 13—15. Every good gift, especially regeneration, comes from the unchangeable God, 16—18. Cautions against pride, loquacity, anger, and malice, 19, 20: admonitions to receive the word of God in meekness, and to reduce it to practice, 21—25. The necessity of bridling the tongue, 26. The nature of true religion, 27.

JAMES, ^b a servant of God, and of the Lord Jesus Christ, ^c to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, ^e greeting.

2 My brethren, ^f count it all joy when ye fall into ^g divers temptations;

3 Knowing ^h this, ^b that the trying of your faith worketh ⁱ patience.

4 But ^k let patience have ^{her} perfect work, that ye may be ^l perfect and entire, ^m wanting nothing.

5 If ⁿ any of you lack wisdom, ^o let him ask of God, that giveth to all ^{men} liberally, ^p and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him.

6 But ^q let him ask in faith, nothing wavering: for ^r he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea, driven with the wind, and tossed.

7 For ^s let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord.

8 A ^t double-minded man is unstable in all his ways.

9 Let ^u the brother of low degree ^v rejoice ^x in that he is exalted:

10 But the rich, ^y in that he is made low: ^z because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away.

11 For the sun is no sooner ^a risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: ^b so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

12 Blessed is ^c the man that endureth temptation: for ^d when he is tried he shall receive ^e the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to ^f them that love him.

13 Let ^g no man say, when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with ^h evil, neither tempteth he any man.

14 But every man is tempted, ^b when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed.

15 Then, ⁱ when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin; and ^k sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death.

16 ^l Do not err, ^m my beloved brethren.

17 Every ⁿ good gift, and every perfect gift, is from above, and

ii. 5, 6. Deut. xv. 7, 9. 11. Ps. lxii. 9. Prov. xvii. 5. xix. 1. Luke i. 52. ^a Or, glory. Jer. ix. 23, 24.—Rom. v. 2, 3. Phil. iii. 3. Gr. ^x ii. 5. 1 Sam. ii. 8. Ps. cxlii. 7, 8. Luke ix. 48. x. 20. Rom. viii. 17. 2 Cor. vi. 10. Phil. iii. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 9. 1 John iii. 1—3. Rev. ii. 9. v. 9, 10. vii. 9, 10. Is. lvii. 45. lvi. 2. Matt. v. 3. Phil. iii. 8. 1 Tim. vi. 17. ^z iv. 14. Job xiv. 2. Ps. xxxvii. 2. 35, 36. xc. 5, 6. cii. 11. ciii. 15. Is. xl. 6. Matt. vi. 30. 1 Cor. vii. 31. 1 Pet. i. 24. 1 John ii. 17. ^a Is. xlix. 10. Jon. iv. 7, 8. Matt. xiii. 6. Mark iv. 6. ^b v. 1—7. Job xxi. 24—30. Ps. xxxvii. 35, 36. xlix. 6—14. lxxiii. 18—20. Ec. v. 15. Is. xxviii. 1. 4. xl. 7, 8. Luke xii. 16—21. xvi. 19. ^c See on 2—4.—v. 11. Job v. 17. Ps. xciv. 12. cxix. 67. 71. 75. Prov. iii. 11, 12. Heb. vi. 15. x. 32. xii. 5. Rev. iii. 19. ^d Deut. viii. 2. xiii. 3. Prov. xvii. 3. Zechar. xiii. 9. Mal. iii. 2, 3. Heb. xi. 17. 1 Pet. i. 6, 7. v. 10. ^e Matt. xxv. 34. Luke xxii. 28—30. Rom. ii. 7—10. 1 Cor. ix. 25. 1 Tim. iv. 8. 1 Pet. i. 7. iv. 13. v. 4. Rev. ii. 10. iii. 21. ^f ii. 5. Ex. xx. 6. Deut. vii. 9. Neh. i. 5. Ps. v. 11. Rom. viii. 28. 1 Cor. ii. 9. viii. 3. 1 Pet. i. 8. 1 John iv. 19. ^g See on 2. 12.—Gen. iii. 12. Is. lxiii. 17. Hab. ii. 12, 13. Rom. ix. 19, 20. ^h Or, evils. ⁱ iv. 1, 2. Gen. vi. 5. viii. 21. Josh. vii. 21—24. 2 Sam. xi. 2, 3. 1 Kings xxi. 2—4. Job xxxi. 9, 27. Prov. iv. 23. Is. xlv. 20. Matt. v. 28. xv. 19, 20. Mark vii. 1, 2. Rom. vii. 11, 13. Eph. iv. 22. Heb. iii. 13. ^j Gen. iii. 6. iv. 5—8. Job xv. 35. Ps. vii. 14, 15. Is. lix. 4. Mic. ii. 1—3. Matt. xxvi. 14, 15. 48—50. Acts v. 1—3. ^k Gen. ii. 17. iii. 17—19. Ps. ix. 17. Rom. v. 12, 21. vi. 21, 23. Rev. xx. 14, 15. ^l Matt. xxii. 29. Mark xii. 24, 27. Gal. vi. 7. Col. ii. 4, 8. 2 Tim. ii. 18. m 19. ii. 5. Phil. ii. 12. iv. 1. Heb. xiii. 1. ⁿ See on 5.—iii. 15, 17. Gen. xli. 16, 33, 39. Ex. iv. 11, 12. xxxi. 3—6. xxxvi. 1, 2. Num. xi. 17, 25. 1 Chr. xxii. 12. xxix. 19. 2 Chr. i. 11, 12. Prov. ii. 6. Is. xxviii. 26. Dan. ii. 21, 22, 27—30. Matt. vii. 11. xi. 25, 26. xiii. 11, 12. Luke xi. 13. John iii. 27. Acts v. 31. xi. 18. Rom. vi. 23. xi. 36. xii. 6—8. 1 Cor. iv. 7. xii. 4—12. Eph. ii. 3—5. 8. iv. 8—11. Phil. i. 29. Tit. iii. 3—5. 1 John iv. 10. v. 13, 14.

o Gen. i. 1, 2, 14, 15. Dent. iv. 19. Ps. xix. 1-8. lxxxiv. 11. Is. xlv. 7. 1x. 19. John i. 9. viii. 12. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Eph. i. 18. 1 John i. 5. Rev. xxi. 23. xxii. 5.

P Num. xxiii. 19. 1 Sam. xv. 20. Ps. cii. 26, 27. Is. xvi. 10. Mal. iii. 6. Rom. xi. 29. Heb. i. 11, 12. viii. 8.

q John i. 13. iii. 3-5. Rom. iv. 17. viii. 29-31. ix. 13-18. Eph. ii. 4, 5. Col. i. 20, 21. 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14. 1 Pet. i. 3.

r 21. 1 Cor. iv. 15. 1 Pet. i. 23. 1 John iii. 9.

s Lev. xliii. 10. Jer. ii. 3. Am. vi. 1. *Marg.* Heb. xii. 28. Rev. xiv. 4.

t Neh. viii. 2, 3. 12-14. ix. 3. Prov. viii. 32-35. Ec. v. 1. Mark ii. 2. xii. 37. Luke xv. 1. xix. 48. Acts ii. 42. x. 33. xiii. 42-44. xv. xvii. 11. 1 Thes. ii. 13.

u 26. iii. 1, 2. Prov. x. 19. xiii. 3. xv. 2. xvii. 27. xviii. 13, 21. xxi. 23. Ec. v. 2, 3.

v Neh. ix. 17. Prov. xiv. 23. xv. 18. xvi. 32. xvii. 14. xix. 11. 19. xxv. 28. Ec. vii. 8, 9. Matt. v. 22. Gal. v. 20, 21. Eph. iv. 26, 31. Col. iii. 8, 15.

y iii. 17, 18. Num. xii. 11, 12. 2 Tim. ii. 24, 25. 2 Jo. ii. 20. xvi. 22. Ez. xvi. 31. Rom. xiii. 12, 13. Eph. iv. 22. Col. iii. 8. Heb. xii. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 1, 11. a iv. 8. Ez. xxxvi. 25. 2 Cor. vii. 1. Eph. v. 4.

b Ps. xvi. 9. Is. xlv. 19. Jer. i. 1. Zeph. iii. 3. Matt. v. 5. Acts i. 31. 1 Thes. i. 5. ii. 13. c John vi. 31, 38. Rom. vi. 17. *Marg.* 17. Heb. i. 2. d Acts viii. 26. Rom. i. 16. 1 Cor. xv. 2. Eph. i. 13. 2 Tim. iii. 15-17. Tit. ii. 11. Heb. ii. 3. 1 Pet. i. 9. e iv. 17. Matt. vii. 21-25. xii. 40. xlviii. 20. Luke vi. 46-48. xi. 26. xli. 47, 48. John xvi. 17. Rom. ii. 13. Phil. iv. 8, 9. Col. iii. 12. 1 John ii. 3. iii. 7. 3 John ii. 1. Rev. xiii. 7. f 26. 1 Thes. 20. Ob. 3. 1 Cor. iii. 18. iv. 9. xv. 23. Gal. vi. 3, 7. 2 Tim. ii. 13. Tit. iii. 3. 2 Pet. ii. 13. 1 John i. 7. Rev. xii. 9. g See 20. 14-26. Jer. xlv. 14. Ez. xxviii. 31, 32. Matt. vii. 26, 27. Luke vi. 49. h Judg. viii. 17. Matt. vii. 27. Luke i. 69. vii. 33. ix. 55. 1 Thes. i. 5. 2 Pet. iii. 11. i Prov. xiv. 14. Is. xvi. 2. 2 Cor. xiii. 5. Heb. xii. 14. k ii. 12. Ps. xix. 7-10. cxv. 12, 47. 95-105. Rom. vii. 12, 22, 23. l John viii. 32, 36. Rom. viii. 15-20. 2 Cor. iii. 17, 18. Gal. v. 1. 1 Pet. ii. 15. m 1 Sam. xvi. 14. John viii. 31. xv. 9, 10. Acts ii. 42. viii. 41. xxvi. 22. Rom. ii. 7. 8. xi. 22. Col. i. 23. 1 Tim. ii. 14. iv. 16. 1 John ii. 24. n 26, 24. o Ps. xix. 11. cxi. 3. cxix. 2, 3. Luke xi. 24. John viii. 17. 1 Cor. xv. 54. Rev. xvi. 15. xxi. 14. p *Marg.* p Prov. xiv. 12. xvi. 25. Luke viii. 18. 1 Cor. iii. 18. Gal. ii. 5, 9. vi. 3.

g 10, iii. 2-6. Ps. xxi. 2. xxix. 13. xxxv. 1, 2. cxi. 3. Prov. i. 10. ii. xiii. 2, 3. xv. 2. xvi. 10. xvi. 1. xvi. 74. Eph. v. 23. v. 4. Col. iv. 6. 1 Pet. iii. 10. r See 22. Dent. i. 16. Is. xlii. 20. Gal. vi. 3. s ii. 20. Is. i. 16. Mal. iii. 14. Matt. v. 8. Mark vii. 7. 1 Cor. v. 2. 14. Gal. iii. 4. t iii. 17. Ps. cxviii. 3. Matt. v. 8. Luke i. 6. 1 Tim. i. 5. v. 4. u John xiii. 12, 13. xxvi. 14-20. Ps. lxxviii. 5. Is. i. 16, 17. lxxv. 7. Matt. xxv. 14, 15. Gal. v. 6. vi. 1. 1 John iii. 17-19. v. 16. 4. John xvii. 14, 15. Rom. xii. 2. Gal. ii. 4. vi. 14. Col. iii. 1-2. 1 John ii. 15-17. v. 4, 5, 15.

CHAP. II.

Gauntions against partial regard to the rich, and against contempt of the poor, as contrary to the law of love, 1-2. The transgression of one commandment violates the whole law, 10-12. No mercy will be shown to the merciful, 13. As love, shown by words alone, is worthless, so faith, without works, is dead and

unprofitable, 14-20. This is illustrated by the examples of Abraham and Rahab, 21-26.

MY brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory, with respect of persons.

2 For if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man, in vile raiment;

3 And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here in a good place: and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool:

4 Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts?

5 Harken, my beloved brethren. Hath not God chosen the poor of this world, rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom, which he hath promised to them that love him?

6 But ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment-seats?

7 Do not they blaspheme that worthy name by the which ye are called?

8 If ye fulfil the royal law, according to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:

9 But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors.

10 For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.

11 For he that said, Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law.

12 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty.

13 For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejecteth against judgment.

14 What doth it profit, my

Or, *sup.* p. See 12. q Ps. xvi. 6. Prov. xxi. 14. 22. 23. Is. 18. 19. Jer. i. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

a Mal. ii. 12. Matt. x. 24. xxviii. 6—16.—Matt. ix. 11. John. iii. 10. Acts. xiii. 1. Rom. ii. 26. 21. 1 Cor. xii. 28. Eph. iv. 11. 2 Tim. ii. 7. 1 Tim. i. 11. Gr. b Lev. x. 3. Ez. iii. 17, 18. xxviii. 7—9. Luke xii. 47, 48. xvi. 2. Acts xx. 26, 27. 1 Cor. iv. 2—5. 2 Cor. v. 10. Heb. xiii. 17. * Or. judgment. Matt. vii. 1, 2. xxiii. 14. 1 Cor. xii. 29—32. Gr.

p Deut. xxii. 33. Ps. lviii. 4. xli. 3. Ec. x. 11.
xii. 9. q Ps. xvi. 9. xxx. 12. xxv. 28. l
lxxi. 24. cviii. 1. Acts ii. 26. r 1 Chr. xv.
1 lxiii. 4. cxlv. 1. 21. Is. xxix. 13. Epl
s Judg. ix. 27. 2 Sam. xvi. 5. xix. 21. Ps. x. 7.
Eccl. ii. 22. Matt. v. 14. xxix. 74. Rom. ii.

c 1 Kings viii. 46.
2 Chr. vi. 36.
Prov. xx. 9. Eccl.
vii. 20. Is. lxix.
6. Rom. iii. 19.
vii. 21. Gal. iii.
22. v. 17. 1 John
i. 8-10.
d 5, 6.—See on i.
26. Ps. xxxiv.
13. 1 Pet. iii. 10.
e See on i. 4.—Col.
i. 28. iv. 12.
Heb. xii. 21. 1
Pet. v. 10.
f 1 Cor. ix. 27.
g i. 26. 2 Kings
xix. 28. Ps.
xxxii. 9. xxxix.
1. Is. xxxvii. 29.
h Ps. cvii. 25—
27. Jon. i. 4.
Matt. viii. 24.
Acts xxvii. 14
&c.
i Ex. v. 2. xv. 9.
2 Kings xix. 23
—24. Job xxi.
14, 15. xxii. 17.
Ps. v. 3. xii. 2.
—4. xvii. 10. lii.
1, 2. lxxiii. 8, 9.
Prov. xii. 18.
xviii. 21. Jer. ix.
3-8. xvi. 18.
Ez. xxviii. 2.
xxix. 3. Dan. iii.
15. iv. 30. 2 Pet.
ii. 18. Jude 16.
Rev. xiii. 5, 6.
* Or, wood.
k Judg. xii. 4-6.
2 Sam. xix. 43.
xx. 1. 2 Chr. x.
13-16. xiii. 17.
Ps. lxxiv. 3. cxl.
3. Prov. xv. 1.
xvi. 27. xxvi. 20.
21. Is. xxx. 27.
ii. 7. Gen. iii.
4-6. Lev. xxiv.
11. Num. xxv. 2.
xxx. 16. Dent.
xiii. 6. Judg.
xvi. 15-20.
Sam. xii. 9-17.
2 Sam. xiii. 23.
—22. xv. 2-6.
xvi. 20-23.
xvii. 1, 2.
Kings xxi. 5-
15. Prov. i. 10-
14. vi. 19. vii. 5.
21. vii. 21-23.
Eccl. vii. 5, 6. 12.
Jer. xx. 10.
xxviii. 16. Matt.
xii. 24. 32-30.
xv. 18, 19. Mat.
vii. 20-22. xiv.
55-57. Acts v.
13. xx. 30. Rom.
iii. 13, 14. xv.
10-12. Tit. i. 11.
15-18. Rev. ii. 16.
wheel. Ez. i. 15, 16.
2 Thes. ii. 9. Rev.
§ Gr. the nature
lix. 7. lxiv. 3, 4.
Rom. iii. 13. Rev.
i. 14. lviii. 8. liii.
x. 10. 20. Ps. xxv.
h. i. 3. 1 Pet. i. 3.
lix. 12. cix. 17, 18.
14. 2 Gen. i. 20.
Jer. vii. 4-10. Mic.
xx. 9. 2 Sam. xvi.
le. y Is. v. 2-
43, 44. Rom. xi. 1.
22. Ez. xlvii. 8-11.
24. 1 Cor. vi. 1.
n. ii. 21. c ii. 11.
hil. i. 27. 1 Tim. iv.
e 17. i. 21. Num.
ix. 19. lxi. 1. Zeph.
1. Gal. v. 23. vi.
n. ii. 25. Tit. iii.
1, 2. xxxvii. 11. Jo.
i. 3. Matt. xxvii. 11.
13. 1 Cor. iii. 3. xii.
ii. 3. 1 Tim. vii.

g Rom. ii. 17, &c. ing and strife in your hearts, & glo-
1 Cor. iv. 7, 8. ry not, ^b and lie not against the
v. 2. 6. Gal. vi. truth.
13.
h 2 Kings x. 16. 15 This ⁱ wisdom descendeth not
31. John xvi. 2. from above, ^k but ^{is} earthly. * sen-
Acts xvi. 9. sual, ^l devilish.
i 17. i. 5. 17. 16 For ^m where envying and strife
John iii. 27. is, ⁿ there is [†] confusion and ^o every
k 2 Sam. xiii. 3. evil work.
xv. 31. xvi. 23. 17 But ^p the wisdom that is from
Jer. iv. 22. Luke above is ^q first pure, then ^r peacea-
xvi. 8. Rom. i. ble, ^s gentle, and easy to be intreat-
22. 1 Cor. i. 19, ed, ^t full of mercy and good fruits,
20. 27. ii. 9, 7. ^u without [‡] partiality, and without
iii. 19. 2 Cor. i. ^x hypocrisy.
12. Jude 19.
Or, natural. 1
Cor. ii. 14.
l Gen. iii. 1-5. 18 And ^y the fruit of righteous-
John viii. 44. ness is sown in peace of them that
Acts xiii. 10. 2 ^z make peace.
Cor. xi. 3. 19—
15. 1 John iii.
2-10. Rev. ix.
11. xii. 9, 10. in See on 14. n Gen. xi. 9. Marg. Acts xiv.
24. 1 Cor. xiv. 33. [†] Gen. xiiii. on, ang. [†] Gen. i. 1 John
iii. 12. p 15. i. 5. 17. Gen. xli. 34. 34. Ex. xxxvi. 2. 1 Kings
iii. 9. 12. 28. 1 Chr. xxi. 12. Job xvi. 12. 28. Prov. ii. 6.
Is. xl. 2. 5. Dan. i. 17. Luke xvi. 15. 1 Cor. ii. 6. 7. Nu. 8.
iv. 8. Mal. iii. 3. Matt. v. 2. Phil. iv. 8. Tit. ii. 2.
r 1 Chr. xxi. 9. Marg. Is. ii. 4. 10. 6. 7. xi. 2-9. xxvi. 15-17.
Rom. vii. 14. s Is. xl. 11. 1 Cor. xiv. 4-7. 2 Cor. x. 1.
Gal. v. 22. 23. Eph. v. 9. 1 Thess. ii. 7. 2 Tim. ii. 24. Tit. ii. 2.
t John i. 14. Acts ix. 2. xi. 24. Rom. xv. 14. 2 Cor. ix. 10. Phil.
i. 11. Col. i. 10. u ii. 4. Mal. ii. 9. 1 Tim. v. 21. 1 Or
Jerusalem.
x Is. xvi. 6. Matt. xiii. 24. Luke xii. 1. 2.
John i. 47. y i. 20. Prov. xi. 26. So. Is. xxiii. 10, 17. John
iv. 36. z Matt. v. 9.

CHAP. IV.

Wars and contentions spring from the lusts of the human heart, which produce the most fatal effects, and end in disappointment 1, 2, because men do not seek good gifts from God, or because they ask amiss 3. The friendship of the world is entirely against God, 4. The spirit that is in us lusts to envy and pride, but God resists the proud, and shows favour to the humble, 5, 6. Exhortations to repentance and submission to God, 7-10. Caution against detraction and enviousness, and against carnal security, with instructions to consider the uncertainty of life, and to trust in God in every undertaking, 11-17.

FROM ^a whence ^b come wars and ^c fightings among you? ^d come they not hence, ^e even of your ^f lusts that war ^g in your members?

2 Ye ^h lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, ⁱ because ye ask not.

3 Ye ^j ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ^k ye may consume ^l it upon your ^m lusts.

4 Ye ⁿ adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that ^o the friendship of the world is ^p enmity with God? ^q I ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mm} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tt} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{yv} ^{yw} ^{yx} ^{yy} ^{yz} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz}

5 Do ye think that ^a the scrip-
ture saith in vain, ^b The spirit that
dwelleth in us lusteth ^c to envy?

6 But he giveth ^d more grace:
wherefore he saith, ^e God resisteth
the proud, but ^f giveth grace unto
the humble.

7 ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mm} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tt} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{yv} ^{yw} ^{yx} ^{yy} ^{yz} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz}

7 ^a Submit yourselves therefore
to God. ^b Resist the devil, and he
will flee from you.

8 ^c Draw nigh to God, and he
will draw nigh to you. ^d Cleanse
your hands, ye sinners; and ^e pu-
rify your hearts, ^f ye double mind-
ed.

9 Be ^g afflicted, and mourn, and
weep: ^h let your laughter be turn-
ed to mourning, and your joy to
heaviness.

10 ⁱ Humble yourselves in the
sight of the Lord, and ^j he shall
lift you up.

11 ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo}

e ii. 2. Job xlii. 28. Ps. xxxix. 11. Is. l. 9. li. 8. Hos. v. 12.

f 2 Tim. ii. 17. g Gen. xxxi. 48. 52. Josh. xxiv. 27. Job xvi. 8. h Jer. xix. 9. Mic. iii. 3. Rev. xvii. 16. xx. 15. xxi. 3. Deut. xxxii. 33. 34. Job xlv. 16. 17. Rom. ii. 5.

k See on Gen. xlix. 1.—Is. ii. 2. Mic. iv. 1. Acts ii. 17. 3. Pet. iii. 3. Lev. xix. 13. Deut. xxiv. 14. 15. Job xxiv. 10. 11. xxxi. 38, 39. Is. v. 7. Jer. xxii. 13. Heb. ii. 11. Mal. iii. 5. m Gen. iv. 10. Ex. ii. 23, 24. iii. 9. xxii. 22—24. Job xxxiv. 28. Ps. ix. 12. xxxv. 9. 12. Luke xviii. 7.

n Rom. ix. 29.—Is. i. 9. Heb. o 1 Sam. xxv. 6. 36. Job xli. 11.—15. Ps. xvii. 14. lxxiii. 7. Ec. xi. 9. Is. v. 11. 12. xlvii. 8. lvi. 12. Am. vi. 4—6. Luke xvi. 19. 25. 1 Tim. v. 5. 2 Tim. iii. 4. Jude 12. Rev. xviii. 7.

p Is. iii. 16. Rom. xiii. 13. q Prov. vii. 14. xvii. 1. Is. xxii. 13. Ez. xxxix. 17. Rev. xix. 17, 18.

r ii. 6. Matt. xxi. 38. xxiii. 34, 35. xxvii. 20, 24, 25. John xvi. 2, 3. Acts ii. 22, 23. iii. 14, 15. iv. 10.—12. vii. 52. xiii. 27, 28. xxii. 14. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. s liii. 7. Matt. xxvi. 53, 54. Luke xxli. 51—53. John xix. 9—11. Acts viii. 32. 1 Pet. ii. 22, 23.

t Luke viii. 15. Rom. ii. 7. viii. 24, 25. xv. 4. 2 Cor. vi. 4, 5. Gal. v. 5. vi. 9. Col. i. 11. 1 Thes. i. 3. Heb. vi. 15. xii. 1—3. u 8, 9. Matt. xxiv. 27, 44. Luke xviii. 8. xxi. 27. 1 Cor. i. 7. 1 Thes. ii. 19. iii. 13. 2 Pet. iii. 4. x Deut. xi. 14. Jer. v. 24. Hos. vi. 8. Joel ii. 23. Zech. x. 1. y Gen. xlix. 18. Ps. xxxvii. 7. xl. 1—3. cxxx. 5. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Mic. vii. 7. Hab. ii. 3. Rom. viii. 25. Gal. v. 22. 1 Thes. i. 10. 2 Thes. iii. 5. Heb. x. 35—37. z Ps. xxvii. 14. a 9. Phil. iv. 5. 1 Pet. iv. 7. b Lev. xix. 18. Ps. lix. 15. Mark vi. 19. Marg. 2 Cor. ix. 7. 1 Pet. iv. 9.

† Or, *Groan not one against; or, grieve not one.* iv. 11. Gal. v. 14. 26. c Matt. vi. 14, 15. vii. 1, 2. d Gen. iv. 7. Matt. xxiv. 33. 1 Cor. x. 11. e Is. xxxix. 8. Jer. xxiii. 22. xxvi. 16. Acts iii. 21. Heb. xiii. 7. f 2 Chr. xxxvi. 16. Jer. ii. 30. Matt. v. 11, 12. xxi. 34—39. xxiii. 34—37. Luke vi. 23. xiii. 34. Acts vii. 52. 1 Thes. ii. 14, 15. Heb. xi. 32—38. g See on i. 12. Ps. xciv. 12. Matt. x. 22. Heb. iii. 6. 14. x. 39. h Job i. 21, 22. ii. 10. xiii. 15, 16. xxiii. 10. i Job xlii. 10—17. Ps. xxxvii. 37. Ec. viii. 8. 1 Pet. i. 6, 7, 13. 2 Pet. ii. 9.

10 Take, my brethren, the prophets, ° who have spoken in the name of the Lord, ° for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience.

11 Behold, ° we count them happy which endure. ° Ye have heard of the patience of Job, ° and have seen the end of the Lord; that

12 But ° above all things, my brethren, ° swear not; neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: ° but let your yea be yea, and your nay nay; ° lest ye fall into condemnation.

13 Is ° any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is ° any merry? ° let him sing psalms.

14 Is any sick among you? let him call ° for the elders of the church; and let them ° pray over him, ° anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord:

15 And ° the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and ° if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him.

16 ° Confess your faults one to another, and ° pray one for another, ° that ye may be healed. ° The effectual fervent prayer of ° a righteous man availeth much.

17 ° Elias was a man ° subject to like passions as we are, ° and he prayed ° earnestly that it might not rain: ° and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months.

18 And ° he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit.

19 Brethren, if any of you do ° err from the truth, ° and one convert him,

20 Let him know, ° that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way, ° shall save a soul ° from death, and shall ° hide a multitude of sins.

the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy.

12 But ° above all things, my brethren, ° swear not; neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: ° but let your yea be yea, and your nay nay; ° lest ye fall into condemnation.

13 Is ° any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is ° any merry? ° let him sing psalms.

14 Is any sick among you? let him call ° for the elders of the church; and let them ° pray over him, ° anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord:

15 And ° the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and ° if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him.

16 ° Confess your faults one to another, and ° pray one for another, ° that ye may be healed. ° The effectual fervent prayer of ° a righteous man availeth much.

17 ° Elias was a man ° subject to like passions as we are, ° and he prayed ° earnestly that it might not rain: ° and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months.

18 And ° he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit.

19 Brethren, if any of you do ° err from the truth, ° and one convert him,

20 Let him know, ° that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way, ° shall save a soul ° from death, and shall ° hide a multitude of sins.

ix. 40. xxviii. 8. u Mark vi. 13. x See on 13—16. i. 6. Matt. xvii. 20, 21. xxi. 21, 22. Mark xi. 22—24. xvi. 17, 18. 1 Cor. xii. 28—30. y Is. xxxiii. 24. Matt. ix. 2—6. Mark ii. 5—11. John v. 14. 1 Cor. xi. 30—32. 1 John v. 14—16. z Gen. xli. 9, 10. 2 Sam. xix. 19, 20. Matt. iii. 6. xviii. 15—17. Luke xvii. 3, 4. Acts xix. 18. a Col. i. 9. 1 Thes. v. 17, 23, 25. Heb. xiii. 18. b Gen. xx. 17. 2 Chr. xxx. 20. Luke ix. 6. Acts x. 38. c Gen. xviii. 23—32. xix. 29. xx. 7, 17. xxxii. 28. Ex. ix. 28, 29, 33. xvii. 11. xxxii. 10—14. Num. xi. 2. xiv. 13—20. xxi. 7—9. Deut. ix. 18—20. Josh. x. 12. 1 Sam. xii. 18. 1 Kings xiii. 6. xvii. 18—24. 2 Kings iv. 33—35. xix. 15—20. xx. 2—5. 2 Chr. xiv. 11, 12. xxxii. 20—22. Job xlii. 8. Ps. xx. 17. 18. xxxiv. 15. cxlv. 18. Prov. xv. 8. 29. Jer. xv. 1. xxix. 12, 13. xxxiii. 3. Dan. ii. 18—23. ix. 20—22. Hos. xiii. 3, 4. Matt. vii. 7—11. xxi. 22. Luke xi. 11—13. xviii. 1—8. John ix. 31. Acts iv. 24—31. xii. 5—11. 1 John iii. 22. d Rom. iii. 10. v. 19. Heb. xi. 4, 7. e 1 Kings xvii. 1. Eljah. f Acts x. 26. xiv. 15. g Rom. xi. 2. Rev. xii. 6. ° Or, in his prayer. h Luke iv. 25. i 1 Kings xviii. 42—45. Jer. xiv. 22. Acts xiv. 17. k Ps. cxix. 21. 118. Prov. xix. 27. Is. iii. 12. 1 Tim. vi. 10, 21. 2 Tim. ii. 18. 2 Pet. iii. 17. Jude 11. l 20. Ez. xxxiv. 4. 16. Matt. xviii. 15. Luke xxii. 32. Gal. vi. 1. Heb. xii. 12, 13. Jude 22, 23. m See on 19. n Prov. xi. 30. Rom. xi. 14. 1 Cor. ix. 22. 1 Tim. iv. 16. Philem. 19. o i. 15. Prov. x. 2. xi. 4. John v. 24. Rev. xxi. 6.

1 Chr. xvi. 5. Ps. xc. 2. cv. 2. Mic. iv. 5. Matt. xxvi. 30. 1 Cor. xiv. 26. Eph. v. 19. Col. iii. 17. Rev. v. 9—14. vii. 10. xiv. 3. xix. 1—6. Acts xiv. 23. xv. 4. Tit. i. 5. t 1 Kings xvii. 21, 22. 2 Kings iv. 33. v. 11. Acts

ix. 40. xxviii. 8. u Mark vi. 13. x See on 13—16. i. 6. Matt. xvii. 20, 21. xxi. 21, 22. Mark xi. 22—24. xvi. 17, 18. 1 Cor. xii. 28—30. y Is. xxxiii. 24. Matt. ix. 2—6. Mark ii. 5—11. John v. 14. 1 Cor. xi. 30—32. 1 John v. 14—16. z Gen. xli. 9, 10. 2 Sam. xix. 19, 20. Matt. iii. 6. xviii. 15—17. Luke xvii. 3, 4. Acts xix. 18. a Col. i. 9. 1 Thes. v. 17, 23, 25. Heb. xiii. 18. b Gen. xx. 17. 2 Chr. xxx. 20. Luke ix. 6. Acts x. 38. c Gen. xviii. 23—32. xix. 29. xx. 7, 17. xxxii. 28. Ex. ix. 28, 29, 33. xvii. 11. xxxii. 10—14. Num. xi. 2. xiv. 13—20. xxi. 7—9. Deut. ix. 18—20. Josh. x. 12. 1 Sam. xii. 18. 1 Kings xiii. 6. xvii. 18—24. 2 Kings iv. 33—35. xix. 15—20. xx. 2—5. 2 Chr. xiv. 11, 12. xxxii. 20—22. Job xlii. 8. Ps. xx. 17. 18. xxxiv. 15. cxlv. 18. Prov. xv. 8. 29. Jer. xv. 1. xxix. 12, 13. xxxiii. 3. Dan. ii. 18—23. ix. 20—22. Hos. xiii. 3, 4. Matt. vii. 7—11. xxi. 22. Luke xi. 11—13. xviii. 1—8. John ix. 31. Acts iv. 24—31. xii. 5—11. 1 John iii. 22. d Rom. iii. 10. v. 19. Heb. xi. 4, 7. e 1 Kings xvii. 1. Eljah. f Acts x. 26. xiv. 15. g Rom. xi. 2. Rev. xii. 6. ° Or, in his prayer. h Luke iv. 25. i 1 Kings xviii. 42—45. Jer. xiv. 22. Acts xiv. 17. k Ps. cxix. 21. 118. Prov. xix. 27. Is. iii. 12. 1 Tim. vi. 10, 21. 2 Tim. ii. 18. 2 Pet. iii. 17. Jude 11. l 20. Ez. xxxiv. 4. 16. Matt. xviii. 15. Luke xxii. 32. Gal. vi. 1. Heb. xii. 12, 13. Jude 22, 23. m See on 19. n Prov. xi. 30. Rom. xi. 14. 1 Cor. ix. 22. 1 Tim. iv. 16. Philem. 19. o i. 15. Prov. x. 2. xi. 4. John v. 24. Rev. xxi. 6.

1 Chr. xvi. 5. Ps. xc. 2. cv. 2. Mic. iv. 5. Matt. xxvi. 30. 1 Cor. xiv. 26. Eph. v. 19. Col. iii. 17. Rev. v. 9—14. vii. 10. xiv. 3. xix. 1—6. Acts xiv. 23. xv. 4. Tit. i. 5. t 1 Kings xvii. 21, 22. 2 Kings iv. 33. v. 11. Acts

ix. 40. xxviii. 8. u Mark vi. 13. x See on 13—16. i. 6. Matt. xvii. 20, 21. xxi. 21, 22. Mark xi. 22—24. xvi. 17, 18. 1 Cor. xii. 28—30. y Is. xxxiii. 24. Matt. ix. 2—6. Mark ii. 5—11. John v. 14. 1 Cor. xi. 30—32. 1 John v. 14—16. z Gen. xli. 9, 10. 2 Sam. xix. 19, 20. Matt. iii. 6. xviii. 15—17. Luke xvii. 3, 4. Acts xix. 18. a Col. i. 9. 1 Thes. v. 17, 23, 25. Heb. xiii. 18. b Gen. xx. 17. 2 Chr. xxx. 20. Luke ix. 6. Acts x. 38. c Gen. xviii. 23—32. xix. 29. xx. 7, 17. xxxii. 28. Ex. ix. 28, 29, 33. xvii. 11. xxxii. 10—14. Num. xi. 2. xiv. 13—20. xxi. 7—9. Deut. ix. 18—20. Josh. x. 12. 1 Sam. xii. 18. 1 Kings xiii. 6. xvii. 18—24. 2 Kings iv. 33—35. xix. 15—20. xx. 2—5. 2 Chr. xiv. 11, 12. xxxii. 20—22. Job xlii. 8. Ps. xx. 17. 18. xxxiv. 15. cxlv. 18. Prov. xv. 8. 29. Jer. xv. 1. xxix. 12, 13. xxxiii. 3. Dan. ii. 18—23. ix. 20—22. Hos. xiii. 3, 4. Matt. vii. 7—11. xxi. 22. Luke xi. 11—13. xviii. 1—8. John ix. 31. Acts iv. 24—31. xii. 5—11. 1 John iii. 22. d Rom. iii. 10. v. 19. Heb. xi. 4, 7. e 1 Kings xvii. 1. Eljah. f Acts x. 26. xiv. 15. g Rom. xi. 2. Rev. xii. 6. ° Or, in his prayer. h Luke iv. 25. i 1 Kings xviii. 42—45. Jer. xiv. 22. Acts xiv. 17. k Ps. cxix. 21. 118. Prov. xix. 27. Is. iii. 12. 1 Tim. vi. 10, 21. 2 Tim. ii. 18. 2 Pet. iii. 17. Jude 11. l 20. Ez. xxxiv. 4. 16. Matt. xviii. 15. Luke xxii. 32. Gal. vi. 1. Heb. xii. 12, 13. Jude 22, 23. m See on 19. n Prov. xi. 30. Rom. xi. 14. 1 Cor. ix. 22. 1 Tim. iv. 16. Philem. 19. o i. 15. Prov. x. 2. xi. 4. John v. 24. Rev. xxi. 6.

1 Chr. xvi. 5. Ps. xc. 2. cv. 2. Mic. iv. 5. Matt. xxvi. 30. 1 Cor. xiv. 26. Eph. v. 19. Col. iii. 17. Rev. v. 9—14. vii. 10. xiv. 3. xix. 1—6. Acts xiv. 23. xv. 4. Tit. i. 5. t 1 Kings xvii. 21, 22. 2 Kings iv. 33. v. 11. Acts

ix. 40. xxviii. 8. u Mark vi. 13. x See on 13—16. i. 6. Matt. xvii. 20, 21. xxi. 21, 22. Mark xi. 22—24. xvi. 17, 18. 1 Cor. xii. 28—30. y Is. xxxiii. 24. Matt. ix. 2—6. Mark ii. 5—11. John v. 14. 1 Cor. xi. 30—32. 1 John v. 14—16. z Gen. xli. 9, 10. 2 Sam. xix. 19, 20. Matt. iii. 6. xviii. 15—17. Luke xvii. 3, 4. Acts xix. 18. a Col. i. 9. 1 Thes. v. 17, 23, 25. Heb. xiii. 18. b Gen. xx. 17. 2 Chr. xxx. 20. Luke ix. 6. Acts x. 38. c Gen. xviii. 23—32. xix. 29. xx. 7, 17. xxxii. 28. Ex. ix. 28, 29, 33. xvii. 11. xxxii. 10—14. Num. xi. 2. xiv. 13—20. xxi. 7—9. Deut. ix. 18—20. Josh. x. 12. 1 Sam. xii. 18. 1 Kings xiii. 6. xvii. 18—24. 2 Kings iv. 33—35. xix. 15—20. xx. 2—5. 2 Chr. xiv. 11, 12. xxxii. 20—22. Job xlii. 8. Ps. xx. 17. 18. xxxiv. 15. cxlv. 18. Prov. xv. 8. 29. Jer. xv. 1. xxix. 12, 13. xxxiii. 3. Dan. ii. 18—23. ix. 20—22. Hos. xiii. 3, 4. Matt. vii. 7—11. xxi. 22. Luke xi. 11—13. xviii. 1—8. John ix. 31. Acts iv. 24—31. xii. 5—11. 1 John iii. 22. d Rom. iii. 10. v. 19. Heb. xi. 4, 7. e 1 Kings xvii. 1. Eljah. f Acts x. 26. xiv. 15. g Rom. xi. 2. Rev. xii. 6. ° Or, in his prayer. h Luke iv. 25. i 1 Kings xviii. 42—45. Jer. xiv. 22. Acts xiv. 17. k Ps. cxix. 21. 118. Prov. xix. 27. Is. iii. 12. 1 Tim. vi. 10, 21. 2 Tim. ii. 18. 2 Pet. iii. 17. Jude 11. l 20. Ez. xxxiv. 4. 16. Matt. xviii. 15. Luke xxii. 32. Gal. vi. 1. Heb. xii. 12, 13. Jude 22, 23. m See on 19. n Prov. xi. 30. Rom. xi. 14. 1 Cor. ix. 22. 1 Tim. iv. 16. Philem. 19. o i. 15. Prov. x. 2. xi. 4. John v. 24. Rev. xxi. 6.

1 Chr. xvi. 5. Ps. xc. 2. cv. 2. Mic. iv. 5. Matt. xxvi. 30. 1 Cor. xiv. 26. Eph. v. 19. Col. iii. 17. Rev. v. 9—14. vii. 10. xiv. 3. xix. 1—6. Acts xiv. 23. xv. 4. Tit. i. 5. t 1 Kings xvii. 21, 22. 2 Kings iv. 33. v. 11. Acts

ix. 40. xxviii. 8. u Mark vi. 13. x See on 13—16. i. 6. Matt. xvii. 20, 21. xxi. 21, 22. Mark xi. 22—24. xvi. 17, 18. 1 Cor. xii. 28—30. y Is. xxxiii. 24. Matt. ix. 2—6. Mark ii. 5—11. John v. 14. 1 Cor. xi. 30—32. 1 John v. 14—16. z Gen. xli. 9, 10. 2 Sam. xix. 19, 20. Matt. iii. 6. xviii. 15—17. Luke xvii. 3, 4. Acts xix. 18. a Col. i. 9. 1 Thes. v. 17, 23, 25. Heb. xiii. 18. b Gen. xx. 17. 2 Chr. xxx. 20. Luke ix. 6. Acts x. 38. c Gen. xviii. 23—32. xix. 29. xx. 7, 17. xxxii. 28. Ex. ix. 28, 29, 33. xvii. 11. xxxii. 10—14. Num. xi. 2. xiv. 13—20. xxi. 7—9. Deut. ix. 18—20. Josh. x. 12. 1 Sam. xii. 18. 1 Kings xiii. 6. xvii. 18—24. 2 Kings iv. 33—35. xix. 15—20. xx. 2—5. 2 Chr. xiv. 11, 12. xxxii. 20—22. Job xlii. 8. Ps. xx. 17. 18. xxxiv. 15. cxlv. 18. Prov. xv. 8. 29. Jer. xv. 1. xxix. 12, 13. xxxiii. 3. Dan. ii. 18—23. ix. 20—22. Hos. xiii. 3, 4. Matt. vii. 7—11. xxi. 22. Luke xi. 11—13. xviii. 1—8. John ix. 31. Acts iv. 24—31. xii. 5—11. 1 John iii. 22. d Rom. iii. 10. v. 19. Heb. xi. 4, 7. e 1 Kings xvii. 1. Eljah. f Acts x. 26. xiv. 15. g Rom. xi. 2. Rev. xii. 6. ° Or, in his prayer. h Luke iv. 25. i 1 Kings xviii. 42—45. Jer. xiv. 22. Acts xiv. 17. k Ps. cxix. 21. 118. Prov. xix. 27. Is. iii. 12. 1 Tim. vi. 10, 21. 2 Tim. ii. 18. 2 Pet. iii. 17. Jude 11. l 20. Ez. xxxiv. 4. 16. Matt. xviii. 15. Luke xxii. 32. Gal. vi. 1. Heb. xii. 12, 13. Jude 22, 23. m See on 19. n Prov. xi. 30. Rom. xi. 14. 1 Cor. ix. 22. 1 Tim. iv. 16. Philem. 19. o i. 15. Prov. x. 2. xi. 4. John v. 24. Rev. xxi. 6.

1 Chr. xvi. 5. Ps. xc. 2. cv. 2. Mic. iv. 5. Matt. xxvi. 30. 1 Cor. xiv. 26. Eph. v. 19. Col. iii. 17. Rev. v. 9—14. vii. 10. xiv. 3. xix. 1—6. Acts xiv. 23. xv. 4. Tit. i. 5. t 1 Kings xvii. 21, 22. 2 Kings iv. 33. v. 11. Acts

ix. 40. xxviii. 8. u Mark vi. 13. x See on 13—16. i. 6. Matt. xvii. 20, 21. xxi. 21, 22. Mark xi. 22—24. xvi. 17, 18. 1 Cor. xii. 28—30. y Is. xxxiii. 24. Matt. ix. 2—6. Mark ii. 5—11. John v. 14. 1 Cor. xi. 30—32. 1 John v. 14—16. z Gen. xli. 9, 10. 2 Sam. xix. 19, 20. Matt. iii. 6. xviii. 15—17. Luke xvii. 3, 4. Acts xix. 18. a Col. i. 9. 1 Thes. v. 17, 23, 25. Heb. xiii. 18. b Gen. xx. 17. 2 Chr. xxx. 20. Luke ix. 6. Acts x. 38. c Gen. xviii. 23—32. xix. 29. xx. 7, 17. xxxii. 28. Ex. ix. 28, 29, 33. xvii. 11. xxxii. 10—14. Num. xi. 2. xiv. 13—20. xxi. 7—9. Deut. ix. 18—20. Josh. x. 12. 1 Sam. xii. 18. 1 Kings xiii. 6. xvii. 18—24. 2 Kings iv. 33—35. xix. 15—20. xx. 2—5. 2 Chr. xiv. 11, 12. xxxii. 20—22. Job xlii. 8. Ps. xx. 17. 18. xxxiv. 15. cxlv. 18. Prov. xv. 8. 29. Jer. xv. 1. xxix. 12, 13. xxxiii. 3. Dan. ii. 18—23. ix. 20—22. Hos. xiii. 3, 4. Matt. vii. 7—11. xxi. 22. Luke xi. 11—13. xviii. 1—8. John ix. 31. Acts iv. 24—31. xii. 5—11. 1 John iii. 22. d Rom. iii. 10. v. 19. Heb. xi. 4, 7. e 1 Kings xvii. 1. Eljah. f Acts x. 26. xiv. 15. g Rom. xi. 2. Rev. xii. 6. ° Or, in his prayer. h Luke iv. 25. i 1 Kings xviii. 42—45. Jer. xiv. 22. Acts xiv. 17. k Ps. cxix. 21. 118. Prov. xix. 27. Is. iii. 12. 1 Tim. vi. 10, 21. 2 Tim. ii. 18. 2 Pet. iii. 17. Jude 11. l 20. Ez. xxxiv. 4. 16. Matt. xviii. 15. Luke xxii. 32. Gal. vi. 1. Heb. xii. 12, 13. Jude 22, 23. m See on 19. n Prov. xi. 30. Rom. xi. 14. 1 Cor. ix. 22. 1 Tim. iv. 16. Philem. 19. o i. 15. Prov. x. 2. xi. 4. John v. 24. Rev. xxi. 6.

1 Chr. xvi. 5. Ps. xc. 2. cv. 2. Mic. iv. 5. Matt. xxvi. 30. 1 Cor. xiv. 26. Eph. v. 19. Col. iii. 17. Rev. v. 9—14. vii. 10. xiv. 3. xix. 1—6. Acts xiv. 23. xv. 4. Tit. i. 5. t 1 Kings xvii. 21, 22. 2 Kings iv. 33. v. 11. Acts

ix. 40. xxviii. 8. u Mark vi. 13. x See on 13—16. i. 6. Matt. xvii. 20, 21. xxi. 21, 22. Mark xi. 22—24. xvi. 17, 18. 1 Cor. xii. 28—30. y Is. xxxiii. 24. Matt. ix. 2—6. Mark ii. 5—11. John v. 14. 1 Cor. xi. 30—32. 1 John v. 14—16. z Gen. xli. 9, 10. 2 Sam. xix. 19, 20. Matt. iii. 6. xviii. 15—17. Luke xvii. 3, 4. Acts xix. 18. a Col. i. 9. 1 Thes. v. 17, 23, 25. Heb. xiii. 18. b Gen. xx. 17. 2 Chr. xxx. 20. Luke ix. 6. Acts x. 38. c Gen. xviii. 23—32. xix. 29. xx. 7, 17. xxxii. 28. Ex. ix. 28, 29, 33. xvii. 11. xxxii. 10—14. Num. xi. 2. xiv. 13—20. xxi. 7—9. Deut. ix. 18—20. Josh. x. 12. 1 Sam. xii. 18. 1 Kings xiii. 6. xvii. 18—24. 2 Kings iv. 33—35. xix. 15—20. xx. 2—5. 2 Chr. xiv. 11, 12. xxxii. 20—22. Job xlii. 8. Ps. xx. 17. 18. xxxiv. 15. cxlv. 18. Prov. xv. 8. 29. Jer. xv. 1. xxix. 12, 13. xxxiii. 3. Dan. ii. 18—23. ix. 20—22. Hos. xiii. 3, 4. Matt. vii. 7—11. xxi. 22. Luke xi. 11—13. xviii. 1—8. John ix. 31. Acts iv. 24—31. xii. 5—11. 1 John iii. 22. d Rom. iii. 10. v. 19. Heb. xi. 4, 7. e 1 Kings xvii. 1. Eljah. f Acts x. 26. xiv. 15. g Rom. xi. 2. Rev. xii. 6. ° Or, in his prayer. h Luke iv. 25. i 1 Kings xviii. 42—45. Jer. xiv. 22. Acts xiv. 17. k Ps. cxix. 21. 118. Prov. xix. 27. Is. iii. 12. 1 Tim. vi. 10, 21. 2 Tim. ii. 18. 2 Pet. iii. 17. Jude 11. l 20. Ez. xxxiv. 4. 16. Matt. xviii. 15. Luke xxii. 32. Gal. vi. 1. Heb. xii. 12, 13. Jude 22, 23. m See on 19. n Prov. xi. 30. Rom. xi. 14. 1 Cor. ix. 22. 1 Tim. iv. 16. Philem. 19. o i. 15. Prov. x. 2. xi. 4. John v. 24. Rev. xxi. 6.

1 Chr. xvi. 5. Ps. xc. 2. cv. 2. Mic. iv. 5. Matt. xxvi. 30. 1 Cor. xiv. 26. Eph. v. 19. Col. iii. 17. Rev. v. 9—14. vii. 10. xiv. 3. xix. 1—6. Acts xiv. 23. xv. 4. Tit. i. 5. t 1 Kings xvii. 21, 22. 2 Kings iv. 33. v. 11. Acts

ix. 40. xxviii. 8. u Mark vi. 13. x See on 13—16. i. 6. Matt. xvii. 20, 21. xxi. 21, 22. Mark xi. 22—24. xvi. 17, 18. 1 Cor. xii. 28—30. y Is. xxxiii. 24. Matt. ix. 2—6. Mark ii. 5—11. John v. 14. 1 Cor. xi. 30—32. 1 John v. 14—16. z Gen. xli. 9, 10. 2 Sam. xix. 19, 20. Matt. iii. 6. xviii. 15—17. Luke xvii. 3, 4. Acts xix. 18. a Col. i. 9. 1 Thes. v. 17, 23, 25. Heb. xiii. 18. b Gen. xx. 17. 2 Chr. xxx. 20. Luke ix. 6. Acts x. 38. c Gen. xviii. 23—32. xix. 29. xx. 7, 17. xxxii. 28. Ex. ix. 28, 29, 33. xvii. 11. xxxii. 10—14. Num. xi. 2. xiv. 13—20. xxi. 7—9. Deut. ix. 18—20. Josh. x. 12. 1 Sam. xii. 18. 1 Kings xiii. 6. xvii. 18—24. 2 Kings iv. 33—35. xix. 15—20. xx. 2—5. 2 Chr. xiv. 11, 12. xxxii. 20—22. Job xlii. 8. Ps. xx. 17. 18. xxxiv. 15. cxlv. 18. Prov. xv. 8. 29. Jer. xv. 1. xxix. 12, 13. xxxiii. 3.

FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL.

OF

PETER.

WE have had repeated opportunities of considering the character and apostleship of Peter, who wrote this epistle, and that which follows, as far as are made known by the holy Scriptures. Much additional information concerning him, however, has been conveyed down by tradition, and by ecclesiastical history, but a large proportion of this is absolutely incompatible with the Acts of the Apostles, and many things in St. Paul's epistles; much more is dubious; and the pretensions of the Church and bishop of Rome, as grounded on these records and traditions, are so absurd and extravagant as to deserve little notice, or to require any further refutation. It is not absolutely certain that Peter ever was at Rome, though it is highly probable that he went thither towards the close of his life, and that he was there put to death by crucifixion, at, or near, the same time when Paul as a Roman citizen was beheaded, during Nero's persecution. He wrote this epistle, probably, some time before, to the Christians in the different provinces of Asia Minor. Many indeed have endeavoured to prove, that, as the apostle of the circumcision, he addressed the Jewish converts only; but Peter was distinguished, not only as the chief preacher to the Jews on the day of Pentecost, but also as the first preacher to the Gentiles. And as Paul, the apostle of the uncircumcision, wrote to the Hebrews, and in all his epistles addressed the Jewish as well as the Gentile converts, we may well suppose that St. Peter addressed the Gentile as well as the Jewish converts, though, perhaps, with a peculiar reference to the cause of the latter. Indeed, the contrary opinion is founded

on some passages in the epistle, which are capable of another, and far more natural, interpretation; but the apostle's language in other places cannot at all consist with it. It also seems evident, that he wrote to the very churches which had been founded by St. Paul, to corroborate his testimony, and to confute those who pretended that his doctrine differed from that of the other apostles; and he sent the epistle by Salvanus, St. Paul's faithful and constant confidant.—The epistle is dated from Babylon, in the remains or vicinity of which city, it is probable, a Christian Church had been planted, perhaps consisting principally of the descendants of the Jews, who remained in these regions after the Babylonish captivity. For no satisfactory reason can be assigned for supposing, as many have done in ancient and modern times, that Babylon signifies Rome. Language of this kind suited the nature of St. John's Revelation, but was wholly unsuitable to the date of the letter.—We here find the same great doctrines, with which St. Paul's epistles are replete, applied to the same practical purposes. And it is peculiarly remarkable for the sweetness, gentleness, and humble love, with which it is written; which indeed forms a striking contrast to the domineering pride and severity, that characterize the pretended successors of the apostolic writer.—Various opinions have been entertained of the time when the epistle was written; but, as no certainty is attainable, it is dated according to the author's opinion on the subject, in which, however, he is by no means confident.

A. D. 63.

CHAPTER I.

The apostle addresses the strangers in Pontus, &c. with salutations and thanksgivings to God for his abundant mercy, and the innumerable blessings bestowed on them, 1—5. He shows the nature and benefit of their trials, and the joy by which they were counterbalanced, 6, 7. Through faith, they loved and rejoiced in an unseen Saviour, and received his salvation, 8, 9. The ancient prophets had most diligently enquired into this salvation; angels desired to look into it; and the Holy Spirit confirmed and prospered the preaching of it, 10—12. This should animate Christians to a holy and circumspect conduct, as the worshippers of a holy God, 13—17, and as redeemed by the precious blood of Christ, through whom they believed and hoped in God, 18—21. Exhortations to pure and fervent love of one another, being brethren by regeneration, through the word of God, which as an incorruptible seed endureth for ever, in the endeared relation thus formed, 22—24.

- a See on Matt. iv. 18. x. 2. John i. 41, 42. xxi. 15—17.
b ii. 11. Acts ii. 5—11. Eph. ii. 12. 19. Heb. xi. 13.
c Lev. xxvi. 33. Deut. iv. 27. xxviii. 64. xxxviii. 26. Esth. iii. 8. Ps. xlv. 11. Ez. vi. 8. John xi. 32. Jam. i. 1.
d Acts ii. 9. xviii. 2.
e Acts xvi. 6. xviii. 23. Gal. i. 2.
f Acts ii. 9.
g Acts vi. 9. xvi. 6. xix. 10. xx. 16—18. 1 Cor. xvi. 10. 2 Cor. i. 8. 2 Tim. i. 15. Rev. i. 11.
h Act. xvi. 7.
i ii. 9. Deut. vii. 6. Is. lvi. 9. 22. Matt. xxiv. 22. 24. 31. Mark xiii. 20. 22. 27. Luke xvi. 7. John xv. 16—19. Rom. viii. 33. xi. 5—7. 28. Eph. i. 4, 5. Col. iii. 11. 2 Tim. ii. 10. Tit. i. 1. 2 John i. 13. k Acts ii. 23. xv. 18. Rom. viii. 29, 30. ix. 23, 24. xi. 2. 1 Acts xv. 32. Rom. xv. 16. 1 Cor. i. 30. vi. 11. 2 Thes. ii. 13. m 22. Rom. i. 5. viii. 13. xvi. 19. 26. 2 Cor. v. 5. Heb. v. 9. n See on Heb. ix. 19—22. x. 22. xi. 28. xii. 24. o See on Rom. i. 7. 2 Cor. xiii. 14. p Is. lv. 7. Marg. Dan. ix. 1. vi. 25. 2 Pet. i. 2. Jude 2.

PETER, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to ^b the strangers ^c scattered throughout ^d Pontus, ^e Galatia, ^f Cappadocia, ^g Asia, and ^h Bithynia,

2 ⁱ Elect according to ^j the foreknowledge of God the Father, through ^k sanctification of the Spirit unto obedience, ^l and ^m sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ: ⁿ Grace unto you, and peace ^o be multiplied.

3 ^p Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, ^q which according to his ^r abundant mercy ^s hath begotten us again ^t unto a lively hope, ^u by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead,

4 To ^v an inheritance ^w incorruptible and ^x undefiled, and that ^y fadeth not away, ^z reserved in heaven ^{aa} for you,

5 Who are ^{ab} kept by the power of God ^{ac} through faith, ^{ad} unto salvation, ready to be revealed ^{ae} in the last time.

6 Wherein ^{af} ye greatly rejoice, though now ^{ag} for a season, ^{ah} if need be, ^{ai} ye are in heaviness through ^{aj} manifold temptations:

- 1 Kings viii. 14. 1 Chr. xxviii. 2—5. 29. Ps. xli. 13. lxxviii. 13. 18. 2 Cor. i. 3. Eph. i. 3, 5. 1 Tim. ii. 13. 2 Tim. ii. 19. 26. 1 Pet. i. 3. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

7 That ^a the trial of your faith, being much more ^o precious than of gold ^p that perisheth, though it be ^q tried with fire, ^r might be found unto praise, and honour, and glory, ^s at the appearing of Jesus Christ :

8 Whom ^t having not seen, ^u ye love ; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet ^x believing, ye rejoice with joy ^y unspeakable and ^z full of glory :

9 ^a Receiving the end of your faith, *even* the salvation of *your* souls.

10 Of ^b which salvation the prophets have enquired ^c and searched diligently, who prophesied of ^d the grace *that should come* unto you :

11 Searching what, or what manner of time, ^e the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand ^f the sufferings of Christ, and ^g the glory that should follow.

12 Unto whom ^h it was revealed, ⁱ that not unto themselves, but unto us, they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them, ^k that have preached the Gospel unto you ^l with the Holy Ghost ^m sent down from heaven : ⁿ which things the angels desire to look into.

13 Wherefore, ^o gird up the loins of your mind, ^p be sober, ^q and hope ^r to the end, for the grace that is to ^s be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ ;

14 As ^t obedient children, ^u not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts ^v in your ignorance :

15 But ^x as he which hath called you ^y is holy, ^z so be ye holy ^a in all manner of conversation ;

16 Because it is written, ^b Be ye holy ; for I am holy.

17 And if ye ^c call on the Father,

John v. 39. vii. 52. Acts xvii. 11. d Heb. xi. 13. 40. e iii. 19. Rom. viii. 9. Gal. iv. 6. 2 Pet. i. 21. Rev. xix. 10. f Ps. xxii. 1-21. lxxix. 1-21. lxxxviii. Is. lii. 13, 14. liii. 1-10. Dan. ix. 24-26. Zech. xiii. 7. See on Luke xxiv. 26, 27. 44. g Gen. iii. 15. xlix. 6. Ps. xxii. 22-31. lxxix. 30-36. ex. 1-6. Is. ix. 6, 7. xlix. 6. liii. 11, 12. Dan. ii. 34, 35. 44. vii. 13, 14. Zech. ii. 8-11. xiv. 9. John xii. 47. Acts xxvi. 22, 23. h Is. liii. 1. Dan. ii. 19. 22. 28, 29. 41. x. 1. Am. iii. 7. Matt. xi. 25. 27. xvi. 17. Luke ii. 26. Rom. i. 17, 18. 1 Cor. ii. 10. Gal. i. 12. 16. Dan. ix. 24. xii. 9. 13. Heb. xi. 13. 39, 40. k Mark xvi. 15. Luke ix. 6. Acts viii. 25. xvi. 10. Rom. i. 15. x. 15. xv. 1. 1 Thes. ii. 9. Heb. iv. 2. l John xv. 26. xvi. 7-15. Acts ii. 4. 33. iv. 8. 31. x. 44. 45. 2 Cor. vi. 6. 1 Thes. i. 5, 6. Heb. ii. 4. m Prov. i. 23. Is. xi. 2-6. xxxii. 15. xlv. 3-5. Joel ii. 28. Zech. xii. 10. John xv. 26. Acts ii. 17, 18. n Ex. xxv. 20. Dan. viii. 13. Luke xv. 10. Eph. iii. 10. Rev. v. 11-13. o Ex. xii. 11. 1 Kings xviii. 46. 2 Kings xv. 29. Job xxxviii. 3. xl. 7. Is. xi. 5. Jer. i. 17. Luke xii. 35. xvii. 8. Eph. vi. 14. p iv. 7. v. 8. Luke xxi. 34, 35. Rom. xiii. 13. 1 Thes. v. 6, 7. q See on 3-5. -iii. 15. Rom. xv. 4-15. 1 Cor. xiii. 13. 1 Thes. v. 8. Heb. iii. 6. vi. 19. 1 John iii. 3. * Or, perfectly. r 4-9. Luke xvii. 30. 1 Cor. i. 7. 2 Thes. i. 7. 2 Tim. iv. 8. Tit. ii. 11-13. Heb. ix. 28. s Eph. ii. 2. v. 6. Gr. t iv. 2, 3. Rom. vi. 4. xii. 2. Eph. iv. 18-22. Col. iii. 5-7. u Acts xvii. 30. 1 Thes. iv. 5. Tit. ii. 3-5. x ii. 9. v. 10. Rom. viii. 28. 30. ix. 24. Phil. iii. 14. 1 Thes. ii. 12. iv. 7. 2 Tim. i. 9. 2 Pet. i. 3. 10. y Is. vi. 3. Rev. iii. 7. iv. 8. vi. 10. z Matt. v. 48. Luke i. 74, 75. 2 Cor. vii. 1. Eph. v. 1, 2. Phil. i. 27. ii. 15, 16. 1 Thes. iv. 3-7. Tit. ii. 11-14. iii. 8. 14. Heb. xii. 14. 2 Pet. i. 4-10. a ii. 12. iii. 16. Phil. iii. 20. 1 Tim. iv. 12. Heb. xiii. 5. Jam. iii. 13. 2 Pet. iii. 11-14. b Lev. xi. 44. xix. 2. xx. 7. Am. iii. 2. c Zeph. iii. 9. Matt. vi. 9. vii. 7-11. 1 Cor. i. 2. Eph. i. 17. 10. 14.

^d who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, ^e pass the time of your sojourning *here* ^f in fear :

18 Forasmuch as ye know that ^g ye were not redeemed with ^h corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your ⁱ vain conversation ^k received by tradition from your fathers ;

19 But ^l with the precious blood of Christ, ^m as of a Lamb without blemish and without spot ;

20 Who ⁿ verily was fore-ordained before the foundation of the world, ^o but was manifest ^p in these last times for you,

21 Who ^q by him do believe in God, ^r that raised him up from the dead, and ^s gave him glory ; that ^t your faith and hope might be in God.

22 Seeing ^u ye have purified your souls, ^x in obeying the truth ^y through the Spirit, ^z unto unfeigned love of the brethren, ^a see *that ye* love one another with ^b a pure heart fervently :

23 Being ^c born again, ^d not of corruptible seed, ^e but of incorruptible, ^f by the word of God which liveth and abideth for ever.

24 * For ^g all flesh *is* as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof fall-eth away :

25 But ^h the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And ⁱ this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.

9. 11. 2 Tim. i. 9, 10. Tit. i. 2, 3. Rev. xiii. 8. 25, 26. Col. i. 26. 1 John i. 2. iii. 5, 8. iv. 9, 10. Eph. i. 10. Heb. i. 2. ix. 26. q John v. 24. xii. 44. xiv. 6. Heb. vi. 1. vii. 25. r See on Acts ii. 24. 32. iii. 15. iv. 10. s 11. iii. 22. Matt. xxviii. 18. John iii. 34. v. 22, 23. xiii. 31, 32. xvii. 1. Acts ii. 33. iii. 13. Eph. i. 20-23. Phil. ii. 9-11. Heb. ii. 9. t Ps. xlii. 5. cxlvi. 3-5. Jer. xvii. 7. John xiv. 1. Eph. i. 12, 13. Marg. 15. Col. i. 27. 1 Tim. i. 1. xviii. 17, 19. Acts xv. 9. Rom. vi. 16, 17. 2 Thes. ii. 13. Jam. iv. 8. x iii. 1. iv. 17. Acts vi. 7. Rom. i. 5. ii. 8. Gal. iii. 1. v. 7. Heb. v. 9. xi. 8. y Rom. viii. 13. Gal. v. 5. 2 Tim. i. 14. Heb. ix. 14. z ii. 17. iii. 8. iv. 8. John xiii. 34, 35. xv. 17. Rom. xii. 9, 10. 2 Cor. vi. 6. Eph. iv. 3. 1 Thes. iv. 9. Heb. vi. 10. xiii. 1. Jam. ii. 15, 16. 2 Pet. i. 7. 1 John iii. 11. 14-19. 23. iv. 7. 12. 20, 21. v. 1, 2. a Phil. i. 9. 1 Thes. iii. 12. 2 Thes. i. 8. Rev. ii. 4. h 1 Tim. i. 5. iv. 12. v. 2. e See on 3. d Mal. ii. 3. Rom. i. 23. 1 Cor. xv. 53, 54. e 1 John iii. 9. v. 18. f 25. Jer. xxiii. 28, 29. Matt. xxiv. 35. John vi. 68. Heb. iv. 12. Jam. i. 18. * Or, For that. g 2 Kings xix. 26. Ps. xxxvii. 2. xc. 5. xcii. 7. cii. 4. ciii. 15. cxix. 6. Is. xl. 6, 7. li. 12. Jam. i. 10, 11. iv. 14. 1 John ii. 17. h See on 23. Ps. cii. 12. 26. cxix. 89. Is. xl. 8. Matt. v. 18. Luke xvi. 17. i 12. ii. 2. 1 Cor. i. 21-24. ii. 2. xv. 1-4. Eph. ii. 1. iii. 8. Tit. i. 3.

CHAP. II.

Christians are exhorted to lay aside selfish and angry passions, that they may desire the sincere milk of the word, of which they had tasted, and grow by it, 1-3. The preciousness of Christ, the chief Corner-stone, to believers, as one with him by faith, and thus made a holy temple, and a spiritual priesthood, according to the Scriptures, while unbelievers stumble and perish, 4-8. The sacred character, and invaluable privileges of believers, as called out of darkness into light, to shew forth the praises of God, 9, 10. The apostle beseeches them to abstain from fleshly lusts, and by their good conversation to glorify God among the Gentiles, 11, 12. He enforces obedience to magistrates, 13-17; and that of servants to their masters, exhorting them to suffer patiently for well-doing, after the example of Christ, and from love to him, 18-25.

d Deut. x. 17. 2 Chr. xix. 7. Job xxxiv. 19. Matt. xxii. 16. Acts x. 34, 35. Rom. ii. 10, 11. Gal. ii. 6. Eph. vi. 9. Col. iii. 25.

e Gen. xlvii. 9. 1 Chr. xxix. 15. Ps. xxxix. 12. Heb. xi. 13-16. f Prov. xiv. 16. xxviii. 14. Rom. xi. 20. 2 Cor. vii. 1. 11. Phil. ii. 12. Heb. iv. 1. xii. 28.

g Ps. cxl. 7, 8. 1 Cor. vi. 26. vii. 28.

h See on 7. i Ps. xxxix. 6. lxxii. 10. Jer. iv. 14. Rom. i. 21. 1 Cor. iii. 20.

k Jer. ix. 14. xvi. 19. xlv. 17. Ez. xx. 18. Am. ii. 4. Zech. i. 4-6. Matt. xv. 2, 3. Acts vii. 51, 52. xix. 34, 35. Gal. i. 14, 15.

l ii. 22-24. iii. 18. Dan. xix. 24. Zech. xiii. 7. Matt. xx. 28. xxvi. 28. Acts xx. 28. Eph. i. 7. Col. i. 14. Heb. ix. 12-14. 1 John i. 7. ii. 2. Rev. i. 5. v. 9.

m See on Ex. xii. 5-15. liii. 7. John i. 29. 36. Acts viii. 32-35. 1 Cor. v. 7. 8. Rev. v. 6. xiv. 1.

n Gen. iii. 15. Prov. viii. 23. Mic. v. 2. Rom. iii. 25. xvi. 25. 26. Eph. i. 4. iii. 1.

o Acts iii. p Gal. iv. 4. xii. 44. xiv. 6. iii. 15. iv. 10. xii. 31, 32. xvii. 1. Acts ii. 33. iii. 13. Eph. i. 20-23. Phil. ii. 9-11. Heb. ii. 9. t Ps. xlii. 5. cxlvi. 3-5. Jer. xvii. 7. John xiv. 1. Eph. i. 12, 13. Marg. 15. Col. i. 27. 1 Tim. i. 1. xviii. 17, 19. Acts xv. 9. Rom. vi. 16, 17. 2 Thes. ii. 13. Jam. iv. 8. x iii. 1. iv. 17. Acts vi. 7. Rom. i. 5. ii. 8. Gal. iii. 1. v. 7. Heb. v. 9. xi. 8. y Rom. viii. 13. Gal. v. 5. 2 Tim. i. 14. Heb. ix. 14. z ii. 17. iii. 8. iv. 8. John xiii. 34, 35. xv. 17. Rom. xii. 9, 10. 2 Cor. vi. 6. Eph. iv. 3. 1 Thes. iv. 9. Heb. vi. 10. xiii. 1. Jam. ii. 15, 16. 2 Pet. i. 7. 1 John iii. 11. 14-19. 23. iv. 7. 12. 20, 21. v. 1, 2. a Phil. i. 9. 1 Thes. iii. 12. 2 Thes. i. 8. Rev. ii. 4. h 1 Tim. i. 5. iv. 12. v. 2. e See on 3. d Mal. ii. 3. Rom. i. 23. 1 Cor. xv. 53, 54. e 1 John iii. 9. v. 18. f 25. Jer. xxiii. 28, 29. Matt. xxiv. 35. John vi. 68. Heb. iv. 12. Jam. i. 18. * Or, For that. g 2 Kings xix. 26. Ps. xxxvii. 2. xc. 5. xcii. 7. cii. 4. ciii. 15. cxix. 6. Is. xl. 6, 7. li. 12. Jam. i. 10, 11. iv. 14. 1 John ii. 17. h See on 23. Ps. cii. 12. 26. cxix. 89. Is. xl. 8. Matt. v. 18. Luke xvi. 17. i 12. ii. 2. 1 Cor. i. 21-24. ii. 2. xv. 1-4. Eph. ii. 1. iii. 8. Tit. i. 3.

Ex. xxviii. 38. 24 Who ^p his own self bare our
 Lev. xvi. 22. sins in his own body [†] on ^a the tree ;
 xxii. 9. Num. that we, ^r being dead to sins, should
 xviii. 22. Ps. ^a live unto righteousness : ^r by whose
 xxxviii. 4. Is. stripes ye were ^u healed.
 liii. 4—6. 11. 25 For ^x ye were as sheep going
 Matt. viii. 17. astray ; but are now returned unto
 John i. 29. Heb. ^y the Shepherd and ^z Bishop of your
 ix. 28. souls.
[†] Or, to.
 Deut. xxi. 22. 23. Acts v. 30. souls.
 x. 39. xiii. 29. Gal. iii. 13. ^r iv. 1, 2. Rom. vi. 2. 7. 11.
 vii. 6. Marg. Col. ii. 20. iii. 3. Gr. 2 Cor. vi. 17. Heb. vii. 26.
^s Matt. v. 20. Luke i. 74, 75. Acts x. 35. Rom. vi. 16. 22. Eph.
 v. 9. Phil. i. 11. 1 John ii. 29. iii. 7. ^t Is. liii. 5. Matt.
 xxvii. 26. Mark xv. 15. John xix. 1. ^u Ps. cxlviii. 3. Mal.
 iv. 2. Luke iv. 18. Rev. xxii. 2. ^x Ps. cxix. 176. Is. liii. 6.
 Jer. xxiii. 2. Ez. xxxiv. 6. Matt. ix. 36. xviii. 12. Luke xv. 4—6.
^y v. 4. Ps. xxiii. 1—3. lxxx. 1. Cant. i. 7, 8. Is. xli. 11. Ez. xxxiv.
 1—16. 23, 24. xxxvii. 24. Zech. xiii. 7. John x. 11. 14. 16.
 Heb. xiii. 20. ^z Heb. iii. 1. Acts xx. 28. Gr.

CHAP. III.

Exhortations to wives and husbands, concern-
 ing their respective duties, 1—7; and to all
 Christians to live in amity, to forgive injuries,
 to be constant under persecutions; to profess
 and defend the truth, with meekness; and to
 maintain a good conscience: enforced by the
 nature of their calling, their privileges, and
 the example of Christ, 8—18. The case of
 those, to whom Christ, by his Spirit in Noah,
 had preached, who yet perished in the deluge;
 and that of Noah and his family saved in the
 ark: an emblem of the destruction of the
 wicked, and the salvation of those, who had
 not only the sign of baptism, but the thing
 signified by it, through a risen and glorified
 Redeemer, 18—22.

LIKEWISE, ^a ye wives, *be in*
 subjection to your own hus-
 bands; that, if any ^b obey not the
 word, ^c they also may, without the
 word, ^d be won by the conversa-
 tion of the wives,

2 While they ^e behold your chaste
 conversation *coupled* ^f with fear.

3 Whose ^g adorning, let it not be
^h that outward *adorning* of plaiting
 the hair, and of wearing of gold,
 or of putting on of apparel;

4 But *let it be* ⁱ the hidden man
 of the heart, in that ^j which is not
 corruptible, *even the ornament of*
^k a meek and ^l quiet spirit, ^m which
 is in the sight of God of great price.

5 For after this manner, in the
 old time, ⁿ the holy women also,
^o who trusted in God, ^p adorned
 themselves, being in subjection un-
 to their own husbands:

6 Even ^q as Sarah obeyed Abra-
 ham, calling him lord: whose
^r daughters ye are, as long as ye
 do well, ^s and are not afraid with
 any amazement.

7 Likewise, ^t ye husbands, dwell
 with *them* according to knowledge,
^u giving honour unto the wife, as
 unto the weaker vessel, and as
 being ^v heirs together of the grace
 of life; ^w that your prayers be not
 hindered.

8 ¶ Finally, ^x *be ye* all of one
 mind, ^y having compassion one of
 1 Sam. xvi. 7. Ps. cxlviii. 12, 13. cxlix. 4. Luke xvi. 15. ⁿ Prov.
 xxxi. 10. 30. Luke viii. 2, 3. Acts i. 14. ix. 36. 1 Tim. ii. 10. v.
 10. Tit. ii. 3, 4. ^o 1 Sam. ii. 1. Jer. xlix. 11. Luke ii. 37. 1
 Tim. ii. 15. v. 5. Heb. xi. 11. ^p 2—4. ^q Gen. xviii. 12.
^r Gr. children. Rom. ix. 7—9. Gal. iv. 22—26. ^r 14, 15. Gen.
 xviii. 15. Is. lvii. 11. Dan. iii. 16—18. Matt. xxvi. 69—75. Acts
 iv. 8—13. 19. ^s Gen. ii. 23, 24. Prov. v. 15—19. Mal. ii. 14—
 16. Matt. xix. 3—9. 1 Cor. vii. 3. Eph. v. 25—28. 33. ^t 1 Cor.
 xii. 22—24. 1 Thes. iv. 4. ^u Eph. iii. 6. Tit. iii. 7. Heb. i.
 14. ^x Job xlii. 8. Matt. xviii. 19. Rom. viii. 26, 27. Eph.
 iv. 30. vi. 18. ^y See on Acts ii. i. iv. 32. Rom. xii. 16. xv. 5.
 1 Cor. i. 10. Phil. ii. 16. ^z Zech. vii. 9. Matt. xviii. 33.
 Luke x. 33. Rom. xii. 15. 1 Cor. xii. 26. Jam. ii. 13, iii. 17.

another: ^{*} love as brethren, *be* ^a pi-
 tiful, ^b *be* courteous:

9 Not ^c rendering evil for evil,
 or railing for railing: but contrari-
 wise, blessing; knowing that ye
 are thereunto ^d called, that ^e ye
 should inherit a blessing.

10 For ^f he that will ^g love life,
 and ^h see good days, let him ⁱ re-
 frain his tongue from evil, and his
 lips that they ^k speak no guile:

11 Let him ^l eschew evil, and
^m do good; let him ⁿ seek peace,
 and ensue it.

12 For ^o the eyes of the Lord
are over the righteous, and ^p his
 ears *are open* unto their prayers:
^q but the face of the Lord *is*
[†] against them that do evil.

13 And ^r who *is* he that will
 harm you, if ye be ^s followers of
 that which is good?

14 But and ^t if ye suffer for
 righteousness' sake, happy *are ye*:
^u and be not afraid of their terror,
 neither be troubled;

15 But ^x sanctify the Lord God
 in your hearts: ^y and *be* ready al-
 ways to *give* an answer to every
 man, that asketh you ^z a reason
 of ^a the hope that is in you, ^b with
 meekness and ^{*} fear:

16 Having ^c a good conscience;
 that, ^d whereas they speak evil of
 you, as of evil doers, they may be
 ashamed that ^e falsely accuse your
^f good conversation in Christ.

17 For *it is* better, ^g if the will
 of God be so, that ye ^h suffer for
 well doing than for evil doing.

18 For ⁱ Christ also hath once
 suffered for sins, ^k the just for the
 unjust, ^l that he might bring us to
 God, ^m being put to death in the
 flesh, ⁿ but quickened by the Spirit:

19 By ^o which also he went and
 preached unto the spirits ^p in prison:

20 Which ^q sometime were dis-
 obedient, when once ^r the long-suf-
 fering of God waited in ^s the days
 of Noah, ^t while the ark was a
 preparing, ^u wherein few, that is,
 eight souls, were saved, ^{*} by water.

21 The ^y like figure whereunto,

^p 2 Chr. vii. 15. Ps. lxxv. 2. Prov. xv. 3. 29. John ix. 31. Jam. v. 16.
^q Lev. xvii. 10. xx. 3. 6. xxvi. 17. Ps. lxxx. 16. Jer. xxi. 10. Ez. xv. 7.
[†] Gr. upon. ^r Prov. xvi. 7. Rom. xiii. 3. ^s Ps. xxxviii. 20.
 Prov. xv. 9. 1 Cor. xiv. 1. Eph. v. 1. 1 Thes. v. 15. 1 Tim. v. 10. 3
 John 11. ^t ii. 19, 20. iv. 13—16. Jer. xv. 15. Matt. v. 10—12.
 x. 18—22. 39. xvi. 25. xix. 29. Mark viii. 35. x. 29. Luke vi. 22,
 23. Acts ix. 16. 2 Cor. xii. 10. Phil. i. 29. Jam. i. 12. ^u Is.
 viii. 12, 13. xli. 10—14. Jer. i. 8. Ez. iii. 9. Matt. x. 25, 31. Luke
 xii. 4, 5. John xiv. 1. 27. Acts xviii. 9, 10. ^x Num. xx. 12. xxvii.
 14. Is. v. 16. xxix. 23. ^y Ps. cxix. 46. Jer. xxvi. 12—16. Dan.
 iii. 16—18. Am. vii. 14—17. Matt. x. 18—20. Luke xxi. 14, 15.
 Acts iv. 8—12. v. 29—31. xxi. 39, 40. xxii. 1, 2, &c. Col. iv. 6.
^z 1 Sam. xii. 7. Is. i. 18. xli. 21. Acts xiv. 25. ^a See on i. 3, 4.
 —Col. i. 5, 23. 27. Tit. i. 2. Heb. iii. 6. vi. 11, 18, 19. ^b See on
 2. 4—2 Tim. ii. 25, 26. ^{*} Or, reverence. ^c 21. ii. 19. Acts
 xxiv. 16. Rom. ix. 1. 2 Cor. i. 12. iv. 2. 1 Tim. i. 5, 19. 2 Tim. i.
 3. Heb. ix. 14. xiii. 18. ^d See on ii. 12. Tit. ii. 8. ^e Matt. v.
 11. ^f See on i. 2. ^g iv. 19. Matt. xxvi. 39, 42. Acts xxi. 14.
^h See on 14. ⁱ ii. 21—24. Is. liii. 4—6. Rom. v. 6—8. viii. 3. 2 Cor.
 v. 21. Gal. i. 4, iii. 13. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 26, 28. ^k Zech. ix. 9.
 Matt. xxvii. 19, 24. Acts iii. 14. xxii. 14. Jam. v. 6, 1 John i. 9. 1 Eph.
 ii. 16—18. ^m iv. 1. Dan. ix. 26. 2 Cor. xiii. 4. Col. i. 22. ⁿ Rom.
 viii. 11. ^o i. 11. iv. 6. Neh. ix. 30. Rev. xix. 10. ^p Rev. xx. 7.
^q Gen. vi. 3. 5. 13. ^r Is. xxx. 18. Rom. ii. 4, 5. ix. 22. 2 Pet. ii.
 16. ^s Matt. xxiv. 37—39. Luke xvii. 26—30. ^t Gen. vi. 14
 —22. Heb. xi. 7. ^u Gen. vii. 1—7. 13, 23. viii. 1. 18. Matt. vii.
 14. Luke xii. 32. xiii. 24, 25. 2 Pet. ii. 5. ^x Gen. vii. 17—23. 2
 Cor. ii. 15, 16. Eph. v. 26. ^y Rom. v. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 6. Heb. ix.
 24. Gr. xi. 19.

Or, loving to the
 brethren. See an
 i. 22. 2 Pet. i. 7.
 1 John iii. 14.
 18, 19.
^a Ps. ciii. 13. Prov.
 xxviii. 8. Matt.
 xviii. 33. Jam.
 v. 11.
^b Acts xxvii. 3.
 xxviii. 7. Eph.
 iv. 31, 32. v. 1,
 2. Phil. iv. 8, 9.
 Col. iii. 12.
^c ii. 20—23. Prov.
 xx. 22. Matt. v.
 39. 44. Luke vi.
 27—29. Rom.
 xii. 14. 17. 19—
 21. 1 Cor. iv. 12,
 13. 1 Thes. v. 15.
^d ii. 21. v. 10. See
 on Rom. viii. 28.
 30.
^e Matt. xix. 29.
 xxv. 34. Mark
 x. 17. Luke x.
 25. xlviii. 18.
^f See on Ps. xxxiv.
 12—16.
^g Deut. xxxii. 47.
 Job ii. 4. Prov. iii.
 2. 18. iv. 22. viii.
 35. Matt. xix. 17.
 Mark viii. 35.
 John xii. 25.
^h Job vii. 7, 8.
 ix. 25. xxxiii. 28.
 Ps. xxvii. 13.
 xlix. 19. cvi. 5.
 Ec. ii. 3. Matt.
 xiii. 16, 17.
ⁱ See on Jam. i.
 26. iii. 1—10.
^k ii. 1, 22. John i.
 47. Rev. xiv. 5.
^l Job i. 1. ii. 3.
 xxviii. 28. Ps.
 xxxiv. 14. xxxviii.
 27. Prov. iii. 7.
 xvi. 6, 17. Is. i.
 16, 17. Matt. vi.
 13. John xvii. 15.
^m Ps. cxxv. 4.
 Matt. v. 45. Mark
 xiv. 7. Luke vi.
 9. 35. Rom. vii.
 19. 21. Gal. vi.
 10. 1 Tim. vi.
 18. Heb. xiii. 16.
 Jam. iv. 17. 3
 John 11.
ⁿ Ps. cxx. 6, 7.
 Matt. v. 9. Luke
 i. 79. Rom. v. 1.
 viii. 6. xii. 18.
 xiv. 17, 19. Gal.
 v. 22. Col. iii.
 15. Heb. xii. 14.
 Jam. iii. 17, 18.
^o Deut. xi. 12. 2
 Chr. xvi. 9. Ps.
 xi. 4. Prov. xv.
 3. Zech. iv. 10.
^p 2 Chr. vii. 15. Ps. lxxv. 2. Prov. xv. 3. 29. John ix. 31. Jam. v. 16.
^q Lev. xvii. 10. xx. 3. 6. xxvi. 17. Ps. lxxx. 16. Jer. xxi. 10. Ez. xv. 7.
[†] Gr. upon. ^r Prov. xvi. 7. Rom. xiii. 3. ^s Ps. xxxviii. 20.
 Prov. xv. 9. 1 Cor. xiv. 1. Eph. v. 1. 1 Thes. v. 15. 1 Tim. v. 10. 3
 John 11. ^t ii. 19, 20. iv. 13—16. Jer. xv. 15. Matt. v. 10—12.
 x. 18—22. 39. xvi. 25. xix. 29. Mark viii. 35. x. 29. Luke vi. 22,
 23. Acts ix. 16. 2 Cor. xii. 10. Phil. i. 29. Jam. i. 12. ^u Is.
 viii. 12, 13. xli. 10—14. Jer. i. 8. Ez. iii. 9. Matt. x. 25, 31. Luke
 xii. 4, 5. John xiv. 1. 27. Acts xviii. 9, 10. ^x Num. xx. 12. xxvii.
 14. Is. v. 16. xxix. 23. ^y Ps. cxix. 46. Jer. xxvi. 12—16. Dan.
 iii. 16—18. Am. vii. 14—17. Matt. x. 18—20. Luke xxi. 14, 15.
 Acts iv. 8—12. v. 29—31. xxi. 39, 40. xxii. 1, 2, &c. Col. iv. 6.
^z 1 Sam. xii. 7. Is. i. 18. xli. 21. Acts xiv. 25. ^a See on i. 3, 4.
 —Col. i. 5, 23. 27. Tit. i. 2. Heb. iii. 6. vi. 11, 18, 19. ^b See on
 2. 4—2 Tim. ii. 25, 26. ^{*} Or, reverence. ^c 21. ii. 19. Acts
 xxiv. 16. Rom. ix. 1. 2 Cor. i. 12. iv. 2. 1 Tim. i. 5, 19. 2 Tim. i.
 3. Heb. ix. 14. xiii. 18. ^d See on ii. 12. Tit. ii. 8. ^e Matt. v.
 11. ^f See on i. 2. ^g iv. 19. Matt. xxvi. 39, 42. Acts xxi. 14.
^h See on 14. ⁱ ii. 21—24. Is. liii. 4—6. Rom. v. 6—8. viii. 3. 2 Cor.
 v. 21. Gal. i. 4, iii. 13. Tit. ii. 14. Heb. ix. 26, 28. ^k Zech. ix. 9.
 Matt. xxvii. 19, 24. Acts iii. 14. xxii. 14. Jam. v. 6, 1 John i. 9. 1 Eph.
 ii. 16—18. ^m iv. 1. Dan. ix. 26. 2 Cor. xiii. 4. Col. i. 22. ⁿ Rom.
 viii. 11. ^o i. 11. iv. 6. Neh. ix. 30. Rev. xix. 10. ^p Rev. xx. 7.
^q Gen. vi. 3. 5. 13. ^r Is. xxx. 18. Rom. ii. 4, 5. ix. 22. 2 Pet. ii.
 16. ^s Matt. xxiv. 37—39. Luke xvii. 26—30. ^t Gen. vi. 14
 —22. Heb. xi. 7. ^u Gen. vii. 1—7. 13, 23. viii. 1. 18. Matt. vii.
 14. Luke xii. 32. xiii. 24, 25. 2 Pet. ii. 5. ^x Gen. vii. 17—23. 2
 Cor. ii. 15, 16. Eph. v. 26. ^y Rom. v. 14. 1 Cor. iv. 6. Heb. ix.
 24. Gr. xi. 19.

a Matt. xxviii. 19. **even** ^a baptism, doth also now save us, (not ^a the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but ^b the answer of a good conscience towards God,) ^c by the resurrection of Jesus Christ: 22 Who ^d is gone into heaven, and ^e is on the right hand of God: ^f angels, and authorities, and powers, being made subject unto him.

a Ez. xxxvi. 25, 26. **Zeph. viii. 1.** **2 Cor. vii. 1.** **b** Acts vii. 47. **Rom. vi. 8, 10.** **12. 1 Tim. vi. 12.** **c** See on i. 3. **d** Mark xvi. 19. **Acts i. 11.** **ii. 34—36.** **ii. 21.** **Heb. vi. 20.** **viii. 1. ix. 24.** **e** Ps. cx. 1. **Matt. xxiii. 44.** **Mark xii. 35.** **Luke xx. 42.** **Rom. viii. 34.** **Col. iii. 1.** **Heb. i. 3. 13.** **viii. 1. x. 12.** **xii. 2.** **f** **Rom. viii. 38.** **1 Cor. xv. 24.** **Eph. i. 21.**

CHAP. IV.

Exhortations to cease from sin, for which Christ had suffered, and to live holy lives, though reproached for it; as preparation of a future judgment; 1—11; to sobriety, watchfulness, and prayer; because the end of all things is at hand; 7—11; and to love, hospitality, and a due improvement of talents, as the stewards of God, and in order to glorify him. 8—11. Encouragements to patience, and confidence in God, amidst persecutions; with cautions and instructions, 12—19.

FORASMUCH, then, as ^a Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, ^b arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: ^c for he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ^d ceased from sin;

2 That he ^e no longer should live the rest of *his* time in the flesh, to ^f the lusts of men, but to ^g the will of God.

3 For ^b the time past of *our* life may suffice us ⁱ to have wrought the will of the Gentiles, when we walked in ^k lasciviousness, lusts, ^l excess of wine, ^m revellings, banquetings, ⁿ and abominable idolatries:

4 Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with *them* to the same ^o excess of riot, ^p speaking evil of *you*:

5 Who ^q shall give account to him, ^r that is ready to judge the quick and the dead.

6 For, for this cause was the gospel preached also ^s to them that are dead, ^t that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, ^u but live according to God in the Spirit.

7 But ^v the end of all things is at hand: ^w be ye therefore sober, ^x and watch unto prayer.

8 And ^y above all things have ^z fervent charity among yourselves: ^a for charity ^b shall cover the multitude of sins.

9 Use ^c hospitality one to another ^d without grudging.

10 As ^e every man hath received the gift, ^f even so ^g minister the same ^h one to another, as ⁱ good stewards of ^j the manifold grace of God: 11 If ^k any man speak, ^l let him speak ^m as the oracles of God: ⁿ if any man minister, ^o let him do it as of ^p the ability which God giveth; ^q that God in all things may be glorified ^r through Jesus Christ; ^s to whom be praise ^t and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 Beloved, ^u think it not strange concerning ^v the fiery trial which is to try you, ^w as though some strange thing happened unto you: 13 But ^x rejoyce, inasmuch as ^y ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, ^z when his glory shall be revealed, ^a ye may be glad also with exceeding joy. 14 If ^b ye be ^c reproached for the name of Christ, ^d happy are ye; ^e for the Spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: ^f on their part he is evil spoken of, ^g but on your part he is glorified. 15 But let none of you ^h suffer as a murderer, or ⁱ as a thief, or ^j as an evil-doer, ^k or as a busy body in other men's matters. 16 Yet if ^l any man suffer ^m as a Christian, ⁿ let him not be ashamed; ^o but let him glorify God on this behalf. 17 For the time is come, that ^p judgment must begin at the house of God: ^q and if ^r first ^s begin at us, ^t what shall the end ^u be of them that ^v obey not the gospel of God? 18 And ^w if the righteous scarcely be saved, ^x where shall the ungodly and ^y the sinner appear? 19 Wherefore ^z let them that suffer, according to the will of God, ^a commit the keeping of their souls to him ^b in well doing, as unto ^c a faithful Creator.

the gift, *even so* ^a minister the same ^b one to another, as ^c good stewards of ^d the manifold grace of God.

11 If ^a any man speak, ^l let him speak ^m as the oracles of God: ⁿ if any man minister, ^o let him do it as of ^p the ability which God giveth; ^q that God in all things may be glorified ^r through Jesus Christ; ^s to whom be praise ^t and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 Beloved, ^u think it not strange concerning ^v the fiery trial which is to try you, ^w as though some strange thing happened unto you:

13 But ^x rejoyce, inasmuch as ^y ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, ^z when his glory shall be revealed, ^a ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.

14 If ^b ye be ^c reproached for the name of Christ, ^d happy are ye; ^e for the Spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: ^f on their part he is evil spoken of, ^g but on your part he is glorified.

15 But let none of you ^h suffer as a murderer, or ⁱ as a thief, or ^j as an evil-doer, ^k or as a busy body in other men's matters.

16 Yet if ^l any man suffer ^m as a Christian, ⁿ let him not be ashamed; ^o but let him glorify God on this behalf.

17 For the time is come, that ^p judgment must begin at the house of God: ^q and if ^r first ^s begin at us, ^t what shall the end ^u be of them that ^v obey not the gospel of God?

18 And ^w if the righteous scarcely be saved, ^x where shall the ungodly and ^y the sinner appear?

19 Wherefore ^z let them that suffer, according to the will of God, ^a commit the keeping of their souls to him ^b in well doing, as unto ^c a faithful Creator.

THE apostle exhorts the elders to find the flock of God, willingly, cheerfully, disinterestedly, and humbly, and to be examples in every thing from the chief shepherds of his appointment, not including crown of glory, &c. He requires the members to submit to the elder, and all of them to be clothed with humility, caring all their care on God, &c. and to be sober and vigilant, and steadfast by faith to resist the devil and bear testimony, &c. 1. 16.

CHAP. V.

THE apostle exhorts the elders to find the flock of God, willingly, cheerfully, disinterestedly, and humbly, and to be examples in every thing from the chief shepherds of his appointment, not including crown of glory, &c. He requires the members to submit to the elder, and all of them to be clothed with humility, caring all their care on God, &c. and to be sober and vigilant, and steadfast by faith to resist the devil and bear testimony, &c. 1. 16.

Matt. xv. 28. **Mark x. 43.** **Luke xvi. 15.** **John x. 25.** **1 Cor. ix. 1.** **2 Cor. i. 4.** **1 Thess. i. 10.** **1 Tim. i. 12.** **2 Tim. i. 12.** **Tit. i. 7.** **1 Pet. i. 12.** **2 Pet. i. 12.** **1 John i. 1.** **2 John i. 1.** **3 John i. 1.** **Revel. i. 1.** **2. 1.** **3. 1.** **4. 1.** **5. 1.** **6. 1.** **7. 1.** **8. 1.** **9. 1.** **10. 1.** **11. 1.** **12. 1.** **13. 1.** **14. 1.** **15. 1.** **16. 1.** **17. 1.** **18. 1.** **19. 1.** **20. 1.** **21. 1.** **22. 1.** **23. 1.** **24. 1.** **25. 1.** **26. 1.** **27. 1.** **28. 1.** **29. 1.** **30. 1.** **31. 1.** **32. 1.** **33. 1.** **34. 1.** **35. 1.** **36. 1.** **37. 1.** **38. 1.** **39. 1.** **40. 1.** **41. 1.** **42. 1.** **43. 1.** **44. 1.** **45. 1.** **46. 1.** **47. 1.** **48. 1.** **49. 1.** **50. 1.** **51. 1.** **52. 1.** **53. 1.** **54. 1.** **55. 1.** **56. 1.** **57. 1.** **58. 1.** **59. 1.** **60. 1.** **61. 1.** **62. 1.** **63. 1.** **64. 1.** **65. 1.** **66. 1.** **67. 1.** **68. 1.** **69. 1.** **70. 1.** **71. 1.** **72. 1.** **73. 1.** **74. 1.** **75. 1.** **76. 1.** **77. 1.** **78. 1.** **79. 1.** **80. 1.** **81. 1.** **82. 1.** **83. 1.** **84. 1.** **85. 1.** **86. 1.** **87. 1.** **88. 1.** **89. 1.** **90. 1.** **91. 1.** **92. 1.** **93. 1.** **94. 1.** **95. 1.** **96. 1.** **97. 1.** **98. 1.** **99. 1.** **100. 1.**

concludes by prayers, salutations, and benedictions, 10-14.

THE ^a elders which are among you I exhort, ^b who am also an elder, ^c and a witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also ^d a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed:

2 ^e Feed ^f the flock of God ^g which is among you, ^h taking the oversight *thereof*, ⁱ not by constraint, but willingly; ^j not for filthy lucre, but ^k of a ready mind;

3 Neither ^l as ^m being lords over God's ⁿ heritage, ^o but being examples to the flock.

4 And when ^p the chief Shepherd shall ^q appear, ye shall receive ^r a crown of glory that fadeth not away.

5 Likewise, ^s ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder: yea, ^t all of you be subject one to another, and ^u be clothed with humility: for ^v God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble.

6 ^w Humble yourselves therefore under ^x the mighty hand of God, ^y that he may exalt you ^z in due time:

7 ^a Casting all your care upon

^b k Acts xxi. 13. Rom. i. 15. Tit. ii. 14. iii. 1. Rev. xxi. 12, 13.

^c l Ez. xxxiv. 4. Matt. xx. 25, 26. xxiii. 8-10. Mark x. 42-45. Luke xvii. 24-27. 1 Cor. iii. 5. 9. 2 Cor. i. 24. iv. 5. 3 John 9, 10.

^d m ii. 9. Deut. xxxii. 9. Ps. xxxiii. 12. lxxiv. 2. Mic. vii. 14. Acts xx. 28. n 1 Cor. x. 11. Phil. iii. 17. iv. 9.

^e 1 Thes. i. 5, 6. 2 Thes. iii. 9. 1 Tim. iv. 12. Tit. ii. 7. o 2. ii. 25. Ps. xxxiii. 1. Is. xl. 11. Ez. xxxiv. 23. xxxvii. 24. Zech. xiii. 7.

^f John x. 11. Heb. xiii. 20. p Matt. xxv. 31, &c. Col. iii. 3, 4. 2 Thes. i. 7-10. 1 John iii. 2. Rev. i. 7. xx. 11, 12. q i. 4. Dan. xii. 3. 1 Cor. ix. 25. 2 Tim. iv. 8. Jam. i. 12. Rev. ii. 10. iii. 11. r Lev. xix. 32. Heb. xiii. 17. s iii. 1. 5. Rom. xxix. 14. Eph. v. 21. Phil. ii. 3. t iii. 3, 4. 2 Chr. vi. 41. Job xxix. 14. Ps. cxxxii. 9. 16. Is. lxi. 10. Rom. xiii. 14. Col. iii. 12.

^g u See on Jam. iv. 6. Job xxii. 29. x Ex. x. 3. Lev. xxvi. 41. 1 Kings xxi. 29. 2 Kings xxii. 19. 2 Chr. xii. 6, 7. 12. xxx. 11. xxxii. 26. xxxiii. 12. 19. 23. xxxvi. 12. Prov. xxix. 23. Is. ii. 11. Jer. xiii. 18. xlv. 10. Dan. v. 22. Mic. vi. 8. Luke xiv. 11. xviii. 14. Jam. iv. 10. y Ex. iii. 19. xxxii. 11. Ps. lxxxix. 13. 1 Cor. x. 22. z Job xxxvi. 22. Ps. lxxv. 10. lxxxvi. 16, 17. Is. xl. 4. Ez. xvii. 24. xxi. 16. Matt. xxiii. 12. Luke i. 52. Jam. i. 9, 10.

^h a Deut. xxxii. 35. Rom. v. 6. 1 Tim. ii. 6. Tit. i. 3. b 1 Sam. i. 10-18. xxx. 6. Ps. xxvii. 13, 14. xxxvii. 5. lv. 22. lvi. 3, 4. Matt. vi. 25. 34. Luke xii. 11, 12. Phil. iv. 6. Heb. xiii. 5, 6.

him: ^c for he careth for you. ^d Ps. xxxiv. 15: cxlii. 4, 5. Matt. vi. 26-33. Mark iv. 38. Luke xii. 30-32. John x. 13.

8 Be ^e sober, be vigilant; because ^f your adversary ^g the devil, ^h as a roaring lion, ⁱ walketh about, seeking whom he may ^j devour: ^k i. 13. iv. 7. Matt. xii. 48-50. Luke xii. 45, 46. xxi. 34, 36. Rom. xiii. 11-13. 1 Thes. v. 6. 8. 7. Tim. ii. 9. 15. iii. 2. 11. Tit. i. 8. ii. 2. 4. 6. 12. Esth. vii. 6. Job i. 6. Ps. cix. 6. Marg. Is. i. 8. Zech. iii. 1. Luke xxii. 31.

9 Whom ^k resist ^l stedfast in the faith, knowing that ^m the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world.

10 But ⁿ the God of all grace, ^o who hath called us unto his ^p eternal glory by Christ Jesus, ^q after that ^r ye have suffered awhile, ^s make you perfect, ^t stablish, ^u strengthen, settle you.

11 To ^v him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 By ^x Silvanus, ^y a faithful brother unto you, as I suppose, ^z I have written briefly, ^a exhorting and ^b testifying that this is ^c the true grace of God ^d wherein ye stand.

13 The church that is ^e at Babylon, ^f elected together with you, saluteth you; and so doth ^g Marcus, my son.

14 Greet ye one another ^h with a kiss of charity. ⁱ Peace be with you all that are ^k in Christ Jesus. Amen.

k Luke iv. 3-12. Eph. iv. 27. vi. 11-13. Jam. iv. 7. l Luke xii. 32. Eph. vi. 16. 1 Tim. vi. 12. 2 Tim. iv. 7. Heb. xi. 33. m i. 6. ii. 21. iii. 14. iv. 13. John xvi. 33. Acts xiv. 22. 1 Cor. x. 13. 1 Thes. ii. 15, 16. iii. 3. 2 Tim. iii. 12. Rev. i. 9. vi. 11. vii. 14. n Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7. Ps. lxxxvi. 5, 15. Mic. vii. 18, 19. Rom. v. 20, 21. xv. 5. 13. 2 Cor. xiii. 11. Heb. xiii. 20. o i. 15. Rom. viii. 28-30. ix. 11. 24. 1 Cor. i. 9. 1 Thes. ii. 12. 2 Thes. ii. 14. 1 Tim. vi. 12. 2 Tim. i. 9. 2 Pet. i. 3. p 2 Cor. iv. 17. 2 Tim. ii. 10. Heb. ix. 15. 1 John ii. 25. q i. 6, 7. 2 Cor. iv. 17. r 2 Cor. xiii. 11. 2 Thes. ii. 17. Heb. xiii. 21. Jude 24. s Col. ii. 7. 2 Thes. ii. 17. iii. 3. t Ps. cxxxviii. 7. Luke xxii. 32. Phil. iv. 13. Col. i. 22, 23. u See on iv. 11. Rev. i. 6. v. 13. x 2 Cor. i. 19. 1 Thes. i. 1. 2 Thes. i. 1. y Eph. vi. 21. Col. i. 7. iv. 7. 9. z Eph. iii. 3. Heb. xiii. 22. a Heb. xiii. 22. Jude 3. b John xxi. 24. Acts xx. 24. 1 John iii. 22. v. 9, 10. c Acts xx. 24. 1 Cor. xv. 1. Gal. i. 8, 9. 2 Pet. ii. 15. d Rom. v. 2. 2 Cor. i. 24. 2 Pet. i. 12. e Ps. lxxxvii. 4. Rev. xvii. 5. xviii. 2. f 2 John i. 13. g See on Acts xii. 12, 25. h See on Rom. xvi. 16. 1 Cor. xvi. 20. 2 Cor. xiii. 12. 1 Thes. v. 26. i i. 2. John xiv. 27. xvi. 33. xx. 19. 26. See on Rom. i. 7. k See on Rom. viii. 1. 1 Cor. i. 30. 2 Cor. v. 17.

THE

SECOND EPISTLE GENERAL

OF

PETER.

The writer of this epistle calls himself "Simon Peter;" (Acts xv. 14. Gr.) "an apostle of Jesus Christ;" he alludes to circumstances and facts, which agree to none but St. Peter; (i. 14-16. John xxi. 19;) he calls it his "second epistle;" and he speaks of his "beloved brother, Paul;" (iii. 1-15.) It must, therefore, either be the work of the apostle Peter, or of one who personated him: but it is a thing of the worst example, for any man to forge another's name, or pretend to be the person he is not. (Le Clerc.) It may be added, especially to forge the name of an apostle, and to personate him, in order to sanction a man's private opini-

ons by so high an authority. Yet the epistle is remarkable for the energy with which the writer inculcates holiness, and the solemn, yet affectionate, manner in which he testifies against the delusions of those who neglect it. It has indeed been urged, that the style remarkably differs from that of St. Peter's first epistle: but this is by no means true, except in respect to a part of the second chapter, which indeed seems to have been taken, in a measure at least, from some writing which described, in very strong language, the false prophets of that or of earlier ages, which was then extant, and well known, but is now lost. St. Jude seems also to

Acts xv. 29. word of prophecy; whereunto
Jam. ii. 8. 3 ye do well that ye take heed,
John 6.
Ps. cxix. 105. Is.
ix. 2. lx. 1, 2.
Matt. iv. 16.
Luke i. 78, 79.
John i. 7-9. v.
35. viii. 12. Eph.
v. 7, 8.
2 Cor. iv. 4-6.
1 John v. 10.
Rev. ii. 29. xxii.
16.
1 John iii. 3. Rom. vi.
6. xiii. 11. 1
Tim. i. 9. Jam.
i. 3.
Rom. xii. 6.
Or, at any time.

20 " Knowing this first, * that
no prophecy of the Scripture is of
any private interpretation.

21 For the prophecy came not
* in old time by the will of man:
but y holy men of God z spake
as they were moved a by the Holy
Ghost.

y Deut. xxxiii. 1. Josh. xiv. 6. 1 Kings xiii. 1.
xviii. 18. 24. 2 Kings iv. 7. 9. 22. vi. 10. 15. 1 Cor. xxiii. 14. 2 Chr.
viii. 14. z Num. xvi. 28. 2 Sam. xxiii. 2. Mic. iii. 7. Luke i. 70.
2 Tim. iii. 15-17. 1 Pet. i. 11. Rev. xix. 10. a Mark xii. 36.
Acts i. 16. xxviii. 25. Heb. iii. 7. ix. 8. x. 15.

CHAP. II.

The apostle foretells the coming of certain
false teachers; shewing in general their
corrupt principles and selfishness, and the
fatal effects of their influence, 1-3. He
adduces the severity of God in punishing
apostate angels, the inhabitants of the old
world, and those of Sodom; with his kind-
ness to Noah and Lot, in proof that he
would certainly preserve his people, and
execute vengeance on the wicked, 4-9.
A more particular account of the seducers
above-mentioned, of their vile character and
practices, and of the hopeless condition of
those that were deceived by them, 10-22.

BUT a there were false pro-
phets also among the people,
b even as there shall be false
teachers among you, who c privily
shall bring in d damnable here-
sies, even e denying the Lord that
f bought them, g and bring upon
themselves swift destruction.

2 And h many shall follow their
* pernicious ways; i by reason of
whom the k way of truth shall be
l evil spoken of.

3 And m through covetousness
shall they, n with feigned words,
o make merchandise of you:
p whose judgment now of a long
time lingereth not, and their dam-
nation slumbereth not.

4 For if God q spared not r the
angels that sinned, s but cast them
down to hell, and delivered them
t into chains of darkness, u to be
reserved unto judgment;

5 And x spared not the old world,
but saved Noah, y the eighth per-
son, z a preacher of righteousness,
a bringing in the flood upon the
viii. world of the ungodly;

6 And b turning the cities of

3. Mal. iii. 5. Phil. iii. 19. h Matt. xxiv. 10-13. 24. Mark xiii.
22. 1 John ii. 18, 19. Rev. xii. 9. xiii. 8. 14. * Or, lascivious, as
some copies read. i Rom. ii. 24. 1 Tim. v. 14. Tit. ii. 5. 8.

15. 21. Ps. xviii. 21. Is. xxxv. 8. Jer. vi. 16. Matt. vii. 14. xxii. 16.
Mark xii. 14. John xiv. 6. Acts xiii. 10. xvi. 17. xviii. 26. xix. 9.
xxiv. 14. 1 12. Acts xiv. 2. 1 Pet. ii. 12. Jude 10, 13. m 14,
15. Is. lvi. 11. Jer. vi. 13. viii. 10. Ez. xiii. 19. Mic. iii. 11. Mal.
i. 10. Rom. xvi. 18. 2 Cor. xii. 17, 18. 1 Tim. iii. 3. 8. Tit. i. 7. 11.
1 Pet. v. 2. Jude 11. n i. 16. Ps. xviii. 44. lxxi. 15.
Marg. Luke xx. 20. xxii. 47. 1 Thes. ii. 5. o Deut. xxiv. 17.
John ii. 16. Rev. xviii. 11-13. p 1. 9. Deut. xxxii. 35. Is. v.
19. xxx. 13, 14. lx. 22. Hab. ii. 3. Luke xviii. 8. 1 Thes. v. 3. 1
Pet. ii. 8. Jude 4. 15. q 5. Deut. xxix. 20. Ps. lxxviii. 50. Ez.
v. 11. vii. 4. 9. Rom. viii. 32. xi. 21. r Luke x. 18. John viii.
44. 1 John iii. 8. Jude 6. s Is. xiv. 12. Matt. viii. 29. xxv. 41.
Mark v. 7. Luke viii. 31. Rev. xii. 7-9. xx. 2. 10. t 17. Jude
6. u 9. Job. xxi. 30. Jude 13. x Gen. vi-viii. Job xxii.
15, 16. Matt. xxiv. 37-39. Luke xvii. 26-28. Heb. xi. 7. y 1
Pet. iii. 20. z 1 Pet. iii. 19. Jude 14, 15. a iii. 6. b Gen.
xix. 24, 25, 28. Deut. xxix. 23. Is. xlii. 19. Jer. i. 40. Ez. xvi. 49
-56. Hos. xi. 8. Am. iv. 11. Zeph. ii. 9. Luke xvii. 29-31.
Jude 7.

Sodom and Gomorrah into ashes, c
condemned them with an over-
throw, e making them an ensam-
ple unto those that after should live
ungodly;

7 And d delivered just Lot,
e vexed with the filthy conversa-
tion of the wicked:

8 (For f that righteous man
dwelling among them, g in seeing
and hearing, vexed his righteous
soul from day to day with their un-
lawful deeds.)

9 The Lord h knoweth how to
deliver i the godly out of tempta-
tion, k and to reserve the unjust
l unto the day of judgment, to be
punished.

10 But chiefly them m that walk
after the flesh, n in the lust of
uncleanness, o and despise * go-
vernment. p Presumptuous are
they, q self-willed; they are not
afraid r to speak evil of digni-
ties.

11 Whereas s angels, which are
greater in power and might, bring
not railing accusation t against
them before the Lord.

12 But these, t as natural brute
beasts, made to be taken and de-
stroyed, speak evil of the things
that they understand not; and shall
utterly u perish in their own cor-
ruption:

13 And shall receive x the re-
ward of unrighteousness, as they
that count it pleasure y to riot in
the day time: z spots they are, and
blemishes, sporting themselves with
their own deceivings, a while they
feast with you;

14 Having b eyes full of f adul-
tery, and c that cannot cease from
sin; d beguiling unstable souls:
e an heart they have exercised
with covetous practices; f cursed
children.

15 Which have g forsaken the
right way, and are gone astray,
following the way of h Balaam the
son of Bosor, i who loved the
k wages of unrighteousness.

16 But was rebuked for his ini-
quity: l the dumb ass, speaking
with man's voice, forbad m the
madness of the prophet.

17 These n are wells without
water, o clouds that are carried
with a tempest; to whom the mist
of p darkness is reserved for ever.

18 For when q they speak great
swelling words of vanity, they al-
lure through the lusts of the flesh,

19 And r seduce souls, s as
the flesh lusteth against the soul,
and as the devil lusteth against
the flesh: t whose end is destruc-
tion. u

20 And v who have sold their
soul for lies, w and say, We have
peace, when we are in danger of
war; we have peace, when we are
in danger of war: x

21 And y who say, We are
safe, when we are in danger of
death: z who say, We are safe,
when we are in danger of death: a

22 And b who say, We are
safe, when we are in danger of
death: c who say, We are safe,
when we are in danger of death: d

Num. xxvi. 10

1 Cor. x. 11.

d Gen. xix. 16-
22. 29. 1 Cor. x.
13.

e Gen. xiii. 13.

xix. 7, 8. Ps.
cxxx. 5. Jer. ix.
1-6. xxiii. 9.

f Prov. xxv. 26.
xxviii. 12. 1
Tim. i. 9. Jam.
v. 16.

g Ps. cxix. 136.
139. 158. Ez. ix.
4. 6. Mal. iii. 15
-17.

h Job v. 19. Ps.
xxxiv. 17. 19.
1 Cor. x. 13.

i Ps. iv. 3. xii. 1.
xxiii. 6. 2 Tim.
iii. 12. Tit. ii.
14.

k 4. Job xxi. 30.
Prov. xvi. 4.
1 iii. 7. Rom. iii.
5. 2 Cor. v. 10,
11.

m Rom. viii. 1, 4,
5. 12, 13. 2 Cor.
x. 3.

n Rom. i. 24-27.
1 Cor. vi. 9.
Eph. iv. 19. v.
5. Col. iii. 5.

1 Thes. iv. 7.
Jude 4. 6-8.

o Num. xvi. 12-
15. Deut. xvii.
12, 13. xxi. 20,
21. 1 Sam. x. 27.

2 Sam. xx. 1.
1 Kings xii. 16.
Ps. ii. 1-5. xii.
4. Jer. ii. 31.
Luke xix. 14.
Rom. xiii. 1-5.
1 Pet. ii. 13, 14.

Or, dominion.

p See on Numa
xv. 30.

q Gen. xlix. 62
Tit. i. 7.

r Ex. xxii. 28.
Ec. x. 6, 7. 20.
Acts xxiii. 5.
Jude 8.

s Ps. ciii. 20. civ.
4. Dan. vi. 22.
2 Thes. i. 7.
Jude 9.

t Some read, as
against them-
selves.

u Ps. xlix. 10.
xcii. 6. xciv. 8.
Jer. iv. 22. v.
4. x. 8. 21. Ez.
xxi. 31. Jude
10.

v 19. i. 4. Prov.
xiv. 32. John
viii. 21. Gal. vi.
8.

x Is. iii. 11. Rom.
ii. 8, 9. Phil. iii.
19. 2 Tim. iv.
14. Heb. ii. 2, 3.
Rev. xviii. 6.

y Rom. xiii. 13.
1 Thes. v. 7, 8.
1 Pet. iv. 4.

z Cant. iv. 7.
Eph. v. 27. Jude
12.

a 1 Cor. xi. 20-
22.

b 2 Sam. xi. 2-4. Job xxxi. 1, 7, 9. Prov. vi. 25. Matt. v. 28. 1 John
ii. 16.

c Gr. an adulteress. Is. i. 16. Jer. xiii. 23. Matt. xii. 34.
John v. 44. d 2. 18. iii. 16. Mark xiii. 22. Rom. xvi. 18. 1 Cor.
xi. 19. Eph. iv. 14. Col. ii. 18. Jam. i. 8. Rev. xii. 9. e See on
3-Jude 11. f Is. cxliv. 5. lxxv. 20. Matt. xxv. 41. Eph. ii. 3.

g 1 Sam. xii. 23. 1 Kings xviii. 18. xix. 10. Ezra ix. 10. Prov. xxviii.
4. Hos. xiv. 9. Acts xiii. 10. h Num. xxii. 5-7. son of Beor.

i Num. xlii. 18-21. xxxi. 16. Deut. xxiii. 4, 5. Mic. vi. 5. Jude 11.
Rev. ii. 14. k Acts i. 18. l Num. xxii. 22-28. m Ec. vii.
25. ix. 3. Hos. ix. 7. Luke vi. 11. Acts xxvi. 11, 24, 25. n Job
vi. 14-17. Jer. xiv. 3. Hos. vi. 4. Jude 12, 13. o Eph. iv. 14.

p 4. Matt. viii. 12. xxii. 13. xxv. 30. Jude 6. 13. q Ps. li. 1-5.
lxxiii. 8, 9. Dan. iv. 30. xi. 36. Acts viii. 9. 2 Thes. ii. 1. Jude 43.

15, 16. Rev. xiii. 5, 6, 17.

Rom. xiii. 13. through *much* wantonness, those
Jam. v. 5. that were *clean* escaped from
s 20. i. 4. Acts ii. them who live in error.

Or, for a little, 19 While they promise them
or, a while, as liberty, they themselves are the
some read. servants of corruption; for of whom
t Gal. v. 1. 13. a man is overcome, of the same
1 Pet. ii. 16. is he brought in bondage.

u John viii. 34. 20 For if, after they have
Rom. vi. 12-14. 16-22. Tit. escaped the pollutions of the
iii. 3. world, through the knowledge
x 20. Is. xxviii. 1. of the Lord and Saviour Jesus
Jer. xxiii. 9. 2 Christ, they are again entangled
Tim. ii. 26. therein, and overcome, the latter
y Matt. xii. 43-45. Luke xi. 24-26. Heb. vi. end is worse with them than the
4-8. x. 26, 27. beginning.

z 18. i. 4. 21 For it had been better for
a i. 2. them not to have known the way
b Num. xxiv. 20. of righteousness, than, after they
Deut. xxvii. 29. have known it, to turn from the
Phil. iii. 19. holy commandment delivered
c Luke xii. 47. 48. John ix. 41. unto them.

d Prov. xii. 28. 22 But it is happened unto them
xvi. 31. Matt. according to the true proverb,
xxi. 32. The dog is turned to his own
e Ps. xaxvi. 3, 4. vomit again; and the sow that
Ps. lxi. 5. Ex. iii. was washed to her wallowing in
20. xxiii. 24. the mire.

f Rom. vii. 12. 1 The apostle reminds his brethren of the pro-
Thes. iv. 2. mised coming of Christ, and predicts that
g Prov. xxvi. 11. scoffers would ridicule their expectation of
a 2 Cor. xiii. 2. 1 that event, 1-4: being willingly ignorant of
Pet. i. 1, 2. the truth, in that respect, 5-7. He shews
b i. 13-15. 2 Tim. the reason of its being delayed, and the aw-
i. 6. ful manner, circumstances, and consequences,
c Ps. xxi. 4. lxviii. of it: with exhortations and encouragements
1. Matt. v. 8. to diligence and holiness, 8-14. He shews
1 Tim. v. 22. 1 that St. Paul had taught them the same
Pet. i. 22. doctrine; commends his epistles; and shews
d i. 12. how ignorant and unstable men perverted
e i. 19-21. Luke some parts of them, as they did the other
i. 70. xxiv. 27. Scriptures, to their own destruction, 15, 16:
44. Acts iii. 18. and concludes with warning them against
24-26. x. 43. seclusion, and exhorting them to grow in
xviii. 23. 1 Pet. grace, and in the knowledge of Christ, 17,
i. 10-12. Rev. 18.

f 15. ii. 21. Eph. THIS second epistle, beloved,
ii. 20. 1 John I now write unto you; in
iv. 6. Jude 17. both which I stir up your
g 1 Tim. iv. 1, 2. pure minds by way of remem-
2 Tim. iii. 1, brance:
8cc. 1 John ii. 18. Jude 18.

h Prov. i. 22. iii. 34. xiv. 6. Is. xxviii. 14. xxix. 20. Hos. vii. 8. i. ii. 10. 2 Cor. iv. 2. Jude 18. k Gen. xiv. 14. Ec. i. 9. viii. 11. Is. v. 18, 19. Jer. v. 13. xvii. 14. Ez. xii. 22. 27. Mal. ii. 17. Matt. xxiv. 48. Luke xii. 45.

l Mark xiii. 19. Rev. iii. 14. m Prov. xvii. 16. John iii. 19. 20. Rom. i. 20. 2 Thes. ii. 10-12. n Gen. i. 6. 9. Ps. xxiv. 2. xxviii. 6. cxxxvi. 6. Heb. xi. 3.

o Gr. connecting. Col. i. 17. p ii. 5. Gen. vii. 10-22. ix. 15. Job xii. 16. Matt. xxiv. 38, 39. Luke xvii. 27. q 10. 12. Ps. cii. 26. Is. li. 6. Matt. xxiv. 35. xxv. 41. 2 Thes. i. 8. Rev. xx. 11. xxi. 1.

r 11. 9. Matt. x. xi. 22. 24. xii. 36. Mark vi. 11. 1 John iv. 17.

through *much* wantonness, those
that were *clean* escaped from
them who live in error.

19 While they promise them
liberty, they themselves are the
servants of corruption; for of whom
a man is overcome, of the same
is he brought in bondage.

20 For if, after they have
escaped the pollutions of the
world, through the knowledge
of the Lord and Saviour Jesus
Christ, they are again entangled
therein, and overcome, the latter
end is worse with them than the
beginning.

21 For it had been better for
them not to have known the way
of righteousness, than, after they
have known it, to turn from the
holy commandment delivered
unto them.

22 But it is happened unto them
according to the true proverb,
The dog is turned to his own
vomit again; and the sow that
was washed to her wallowing in
the mire.

CHAP. III.

The apostle reminds his brethren of the pro-
mised coming of Christ, and predicts that
scoffers would ridicule their expectation of
that event, 1-4: being willingly ignorant of
the truth, in that respect, 5-7. He shews
the reason of its being delayed, and the aw-
ful manner, circumstances, and consequences,
of it: with exhortations and encouragements
to diligence and holiness, 8-14. He shews
that St. Paul had taught them the same
doctrine; commends his epistles; and shews
how ignorant and unstable men perverted
some parts of them, as they did the other
Scriptures, to their own destruction, 15, 16:
and concludes with warning them against
seclusion, and exhorting them to grow in
grace, and in the knowledge of Christ, 17,
18.

THIS second epistle, beloved,
I now write unto you; in
both which I stir up your
pure minds by way of remem-
brance:

2 That ye may be mindful
of the words which were spoken
before by the holy prophets, and
of the commandment of us, the
apostles of the Lord and Saviour:

3 Knowing this first, that
there shall come in the last days
scoffers, walking after their own
lusts,

4 And saying, Where is the
promise of his coming? for since
the fathers fell asleep, all things
continue as they were from the
beginning of the creation.

5 For this they willingly are
ignorant of, that by the word of
God the heavens were of old, and
the earth standing out of the wa-
ter, and in the water:

6 Whereby the world that
then was, being overflowed with
water, perished:

7 But the heavens and the
earth, which are now, by the same
word are kept in store, reserved
unto fire, against the day of judg-

ment, and perdition of ungodly
men.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant
of this one thing, that one day is
with the Lord as a thousand years,
and a thousand years as one day.

9 The Lord is not slack con-
cerning his promise, as some men
count slackness: but is long-suffer-
ing to us-ward, not willing that
any should perish, but that all
should come to repentance.

10 But the day of the Lord
will come as a thief in the night;
in the which the heavens shall
pass away with a great noise, and
the elements shall melt with
ferment heat, the earth also, and
the works that are therein, shall
be burned up.

11 Seeing then that all these
things shall be dissolved, what
manner of persons ought ye to be,
in all holy conversation and
godliness.

12 Looking for and hastening
unto, the coming of the day of
God, wherein the heavens being
on fire shall be dissolved, and the
elements shall melt with fervent
heat?

13 Nevertheless we, according
to his promise, look for new heavens
and a new earth, wherein dwelleth
righteousness.

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing
that ye look for such things, be
diligent, that ye may be found of
him in peace, without spot, and
blameless:

15 And account that the long
suffering of our Lord is salvation;
even as our beloved brother Paul al-
so, according to the wisdom given
unto him, hath written unto you:

16 As also in all his epistles,
speaking in them of these things;
in which are some things hard
to be understood, which they that
are unlearned and unstable wrest,
as they do also the other Scrip-
tures, unto their own destruction.

17 Ye therefore, beloved, seeing
ye know these things before,
beware lest ye also, being led
away with the error of the wicked,
fall from your own steadfastness.

18 But grow in grace, and in
the knowledge of our Lord and
Saviour Jesus Christ. To him
be glory both now and for ever
Amen.

ment, and perdition of ungodly
men.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant
of this one thing, that one day is
with the Lord as a thousand years,
and a thousand years as one day.

9 The Lord is not slack con-
cerning his promise, as some men
count slackness: but is long-suffer-
ing to us-ward, not willing that
any should perish, but that all
should come to repentance.

10 But the day of the Lord
will come as a thief in the night;
in the which the heavens shall
pass away with a great noise, and
the elements shall melt with
ferment heat, the earth also, and
the works that are therein, shall
be burned up.

11 Seeing then that all these
things shall be dissolved, what
manner of persons ought ye to be,
in all holy conversation and
godliness.

12 Looking for and hastening
unto, the coming of the day of
God, wherein the heavens being
on fire shall be dissolved, and the
elements shall melt with fervent
heat?

13 Nevertheless we, according
to his promise, look for new heavens
and a new earth, wherein dwelleth
righteousness.

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing
that ye look for such things, be
diligent, that ye may be found of
him in peace, without spot, and
blameless:

15 And account that the long
suffering of our Lord is salvation;
even as our beloved brother Paul al-
so, according to the wisdom given
unto him, hath written unto you:

16 As also in all his epistles,
speaking in them of these things;
in which are some things hard
to be understood, which they that
are unlearned and unstable wrest,
as they do also the other Scrip-
tures, unto their own destruction.

17 Ye therefore, beloved, seeing
ye know these things before,
beware lest ye also, being led
away with the error of the wicked,
fall from your own steadfastness.

18 But grow in grace, and in
the knowledge of our Lord and
Saviour Jesus Christ. To him
be glory both now and for ever
Amen.

Amen.

Rom. ii. 5. Phil. i. 28. 2 Thes. ii. 3. 1 Tim. vi. 9. Rom. xviii. 1. 11. Rom. xi. 25. 2 Cor. v. 1. xlii. 1. Ps. xc. 4. u Is. xlii. 15. xlvii. 13. Hab. ii. 4. Luke xviii. 7. 15. Ex. xxi. 1. Ps. lxxvi. 18. Is. xxx. 18. alibi. 15. Rom. ix. 29. 1 Tim. i. 5. 1 Pet. iii. 20. Ex. viii. 24. 200. Rom. ii. 4. 1 Tim. ii. 4. Rev. vi. 17. Is. ii. 12. Joel ii. 15. Is. ii. 15. 14. Mal. ii. 1. 1 Cor. v. 8. 2 Cor. xii. 14. 15. 16. Matt. xxi. 4. Luke xii. 4. 1 Thes. v. 2. Rom. xii. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

THE
FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL
OF
JOHN.

THIS epistle has been received as written by the apostle John, by the church, from the earliest ages; and the similarity of sentiment and expression between it and his Gospel is a full confirmation that he was the writer, though his name is not prefixed to it.—From two expressions in the second chapter, "Because ye have known him *that is* from the beginning," and "It is the last time," several learned moderns have concluded that it was written just before the destruction of Jerusalem, and to the Jewish converts exclusively; but it has been the more general opinion, that it was written much later than that event, and not long before the book of Revelation. The texts, on which the former opinion is grounded, do not seem to require, or even admit of, that interpretation which these learned men put upon them; (*Notes*, ii. 13. 18;) and there is not the least intimation of any distinction between Jewish and Gentile converts in the whole epistle. It appears, to me at least, the more probable opinion, that it was written towards the close of the apostle's life, after the death of all the other apostles; and that it was intended as a circular letter, or a general address, to all the Christian churches, which was known to come from the only surviving apostle. The authoritative, yet affectionate, manner in which the writer addresses his dear children favours this conclusion: (*Note* ii. 1, 2.) and the heretics, or antichrists, whom he evidently intended to oppose, came forward much more openly, at this time, than at an earlier period. It is generally allowed, that they who denied the real Deity of Christ, they who explained away

his proper humanity, and the reality of his sufferings and death, as an atoning sacrifice, and they who taught their followers that believers, being saved by grace, were not required to obey the commandments of God, were the principal of the Antichrists. These were branched out into a variety of sub-divisions, called by different names; such as Ebionites, Cerinthians, Docetes or Phantasiastæ, Gnosticks, Nicolaitans, &c. on which ecclesiastical writers have enlarged abundantly. The apostle, however, did not name any of them, and his language was suited to refute and expose many other heretical sentiments, both of ancient and modern times; and in that view the epistle is highly interesting to us. He expatiates also on the love of God to us, as shewn in the salvation of his Son; and again and again most pathetically enforces on believers love to each other, as shewn in its practical effects, by almost every motive imaginable. This, I suppose, has given occasion to the general opinion of his being himself of a most loving disposition; even more so than the other apostles. Our Lord, however, called him, and James his brother, *Boanerges*, (*Note*, Mark iii. 13—19;) and the faithful, plain, and even sharp manner, in which he speaks of hypocrites and false teachers, sufficiently illustrates the reason for which that name was given.—He also lays down various marks and evidences, by which Christians might be distinguished from self-deceivers and hypocrites: and, while this epistle differs exceedingly in style and manner from those of the other apostles, it perfectly harmonizes with them in doctrine and practical instruction.

A. D. 90.

CHAPTER I.

a ii. 13. Prov. viii. 22—31. Is. xli. 4. Mic. v. 2. John i. 1, 2. viii. 58. Rev. i. 8. 11. 17, 18. fi. 8.

b iv. 14. Luke i. 2. John i. 14. Acts i. 3. iv. 20. 2 Pet. i. 16—18.

c Luke xxiv. 39. John xx. 27.

d v. 7. John i. 14. v. 26. Rev. xix. 13.

e v. 14. 20. John i. 4. xi. 25, 26. xiv. 6.

f iii. 5. 8. Rom. xvi. 25. 26. 1 Tim. iii. 16. 2 Tim. i. 10. Tit. i. 3.

g John xv. 27. xxi. 24. Acts i. 22. ii. 32. iii. 15. v. 32. x. 41. 1 Pet. v. 1.

h See on e.—John xvii. 3.

i Prov. viii. 22—30. John i. 1, 2. 18. iii. 13. vii. 29. viii. 38. xvi. 28. xvii. 5. Rom. viii. 3. Gal. iv. 4.

k See on l.

l 5. Ps. ii. 7. xxii. 22. Is. lxvi. 19. John xvii. 26. Acts xiii. 32. 41. xx. 27. 1 Cor. xv. 1. Heb. ii. 12.

m Acts ii. 42. Phil. ii. 1.—Rom. xv. 27. Eph. iii. 6. Phil. i. 7. 1 Tim. vi. 2. Heb. iii. 1. 1 Pet. v. 1. *Gr.* n 7. ii. 23, 24. John xiv. 20—23. xvii. 3. 21. 1 Cor. i. 9. 30. 2 Cor. xiii. 14. Phil. ii. 1. iii. 10. Heb. iii. 14. o v. 10, 11. Col. i. 13. 1 Thes. i. 10. p Is. lxi. 10. Hab. iii. 17, 18. John xv. 11. xvi. 24. 2 Cor. i. 24. Eph. iii. 19. Phil. i. 25, 26. 2 John 12.

The apostle declares what he had seen and heard of Christ, the Word of life, that others might have fellowship with him, and share his joy, 1—4. He shews that they, who have communion with God, and are cleansed from sin by the blood of Christ, walk in the light of holiness, 5—7; and that the faithfulness and righteousness of God are engaged for the pardon and cleansing of those who confess their sins; but that all who deny themselves to be sinners are deceived, 8—10.

THAT ^a which was from the beginning, ^b which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, ^c and our hands have handled, of ^d the Word of life;

2 (For ^e the life ^f was manifested, and we have seen *it*, ^g and bear witness, and shew unto you ^h that eternal life, ⁱ which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us;)

3 That ^k which we have seen and heard, ^l declare we unto you, that ^m ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly ⁿ our fellowship is with the Father, and ^o with his Son Jesus Christ.

4 And these things write we unto you, ^p that your joy may be full.

5 This then is ^q the message ^r which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, ^s that God is Light, and in him is no darkness at all.

6 ^t If we say that we have ^u fellowship with him, and ^v walk in darkness, ^w we lie, and ^x do not the truth:

7 But ^y if we walk in the light, ^z as he is in the light, ^a we have fellowship one with another, ^b and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin.

8 If we ^c say that we have no sin, ^d we deceive ourselves, and ^e the truth is not in us.

9 If ^f we confess our sins, ^g he is faithful and ^h just to forgive us ⁱ our sins, ^j and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

10 If ^k we say that we have not sinned, ^l we make him a liar, and ^m his word is not in us.

Eph. v. 8. 2 John 4. 3 John 4. a See on 5.—Ps. civ. 2. 1 Tim. vi. 16. Jam. i. 17. b See on 3.—Am. iii. 3. c ii. 1, 2. v. 6. 8. Zech. xiii. 1. John i. 29. 1 Cor. vi. 11. Heb. ix. 14. 1 Pet. i. 19. Rev. i. 5. vii. 14. d 6. 10. iii. 5, 6. 1 Kings viii. 46. 2 Chr. vi. 36. Job ix. 2. xiv. 4. xv. 14. xxv. 4. Ps. cxliii. 2. Prov. xx. 9. Ec. vii. 20. Is. liii. 6. lxiv. 6. Jer. ii. 22, 23. Rom. iii. 23. Jam. iii. 2. e 1 Cor. iii. 18. Gal. vi. 3. 2 Tim. iii. 13. Jam. i. 22. 26. 2 Pet. ii. 13. f ii. 4. 1 Tim. vi. 5. 2 John 2. 3 John 3. g Lev. xxvi. 40—42. 1 Kings viii. 47. 2 Chr. vi. 37, 38. Neh. i. 6. ix. 2, &c. Job xxxiii. 27, 28. Ps. xxxii. 5. li. 2—5. Prov. xxviii. 13. Dan. ix. 4—20. Matt. iii. 6. Mark i. 5. Acts xix. 18. h Deut. vii. 9. Lam. iii. 23. 1 Cor. i. 9. 1 Tim. i. 15. Heb. x. 23. xi. 11. i Is. xlv. 21. Zech. ix. 9. Rom. iii. 26. Heb. vi. 10. Rev. xv. 3. k 7. Ps. xix. 12. lii. 2. Jer. xxxiii. 8. Ez. xxxvi. 25. xxxvii. 23. Eph. v. 26. Tit. ii. 14. l See on 8.—Ps. cxxx. 3. m v. 10. Job xlv. 25. n 8. ii. 4. iv. 4. Col. iii. 16. 2 John 2.

iii. 11. 1 Cor. xi. 23. Ps. xxvii. 1. xxxvi. 9. lxxxiv. 11. Is. lx. 19. John i. 4. 9. viii. 12. ix. 5. xii. 35, 36. 1 Tim. vi. 16. Jam. i. 17. Rev. xxi. 23. xxii. 5. s 8. 10. ii. 4. iv. 20. Matt. vii. 22. Jam. ii. 14. 16. 18. Rev. iii. 17, 18. t See on 2.—Ps. v. 4—6. xciv. 20. 2 Cor. vi. 14—16. u ii. 9—11. Ps. lxxxii. 5. Prov. ii. 13. iv. 18, 19. John iii. 19, 20. xi. 10. xii. 35, 46. x. iv. 20. John viii. 44. 55. 1 Tim. iv. 2. y John iii. 21. z ii. 9, 10. Ps. lvi. 13. lxxxix. 15. xcvi. 11. Is. ii. 8. Rom. xiii. 12.

A. D. 90.

CHAP. II.

The apostle exhorts believers not to sin, and points out Christ, as the Advocate with the Father, and the Propitiation for the sins of the world, 1, 2. He shows that the knowledge of Christ, and union with him, must be evidenced by obeying and imitating him, and by love of the brethren: that thus the love of God is perfected; and that those are deceived, blind, and hypocritical, who live in hatred and malice, 3-11. He warns believers of every age and attainment against the love of the world; shewing the vanity of all that is in the world, compared with the eternal happiness of those who do the will of God, 12-17. He cautions them against many antichrists, who falsely seduce some professed christians, 18, 19; declares that theunction of the Holy Spirit was the official preservative against them, 21, 22; points out to them the true doctrine of Christ; and exhorts them to adhere to his truth, and abide in him, in expectation of his coming; and to prove their regeneration by their habitual righteousness, 23-27.

MY little children, ^b these things write I unto you, ^c that ye sin not. ^d And if any man sin, ^e we have an Advocate with ^f the father, Jesus Christ ^g the righteous; ^h 2 And ⁱ he is the Propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also ^j for *the sins* of the whole world.

3 And ^k hereby we do know that ^l we know him, ^m if we keep his commandments.

4 He ⁿ that saith, ^o I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, ^p is a liar, and the truth is not in him.

5 But ^q whoso keepeth his word, ^r in him verily is the love of God perfected: ^s hereby know we that we are in him.

6 He ^t that saith ^u he abideth in him, ought himself also ^v so ^w to walk, even as he walked.

7 Brethren, ^x I write no new commandment unto you, ^y but an old commandment which ye had from the beginning: the old commandment is the word which ye have heard from the beginning.

8 Again, ^z a new commandment I write unto you: ^a which thing is true in him and in you: because ^b the darkness is past, ^c and the true light now shineth.

9 He ^d that saith ^e he is in the light, ^f and hateth his brother, ^g is in darkness even until now.

10 He ^h that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none ⁱ occasion of stumbling in him.

11 But ^j he that hateth his brother is in darkness, ^k and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, ^l because that darkness hath blinded his eyes.

12 I ^m write unto you, ⁿ a little children, because ^o your sins are forgiven you ^p for his name's sake

children, because ^q your sins are forgiven you ^r for his name's sake

13 I write unto you, ^s fathers, ^t because ye have known him ^u that is from the beginning. I write unto you, ^v young men, ^w because ye have overcome ^x the wicked one. I write unto you, ^y little children, because ^z ye have known the Father.

14 I have written unto you, ^a fathers, because ye have known him ^b that is from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, ^c because ye are strong, and ^d the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one.

15 ^e Love not the world, neither the things ^f that are in the world. ^g If any man love the world, ^h the love of the Father is not in him.

16 For all that ⁱ is in the world, ^j the lust of the flesh, ^k and the lust of the eyes, ^l and the pride of life, ^m is not of the Father, but is of the world.

17 And ⁿ the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: ^o but he that doeth the will of God ^p abideth for ever.

18 ^q Little children, ^r it is the last time: and as ^s ye have heard that ^t antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists; ^u whereby we know that it is the last time.

19 They ^v went out from us, but they were not of us: ^w for if they had been of us, they would ^x have continued with us; but ^y they went out, that ^z they might be made manifest that they were not all of us.

20 But ^a ye have an unction from ^b the Holy One, ^c and ye know all things.

21 I have not written unto you, ^d because ye know not the truth, but because ye ^e know it, and that ^f no lie is of the truth.

22 ^g Who is a liar but ^h he that denieth that Jesus is Christ? ⁱ he is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son.

23 Whosoever ^j denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: ^k [but] ^l he that acknowledgeth the Son, ^m hath the Father also.

Matt. xxv. 23. 1 Cor. xii. 13. John. i. 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. Mark. xvi. 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. Luke. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. John. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. Acts. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. Rom. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. 1 Cor. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. 2 Cor. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. Gal. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. Eph. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. Phil. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. Col. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. 1 Thes. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. 2 Thes. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. 1 Tim. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. 2 Tim. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. Tit. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. Phile. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. Heb. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. Jas. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. 1 Pet. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. 2 Pet. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. 1 John. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. 2 John. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100. 3 John. xxi. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 6

h Ps. cxix. 11. 24 Let that therefore ^h abide in you, ⁱ which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, ^k ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father.

i 7. Luke i. 2. John viii. 25. Phil. iv. 15. 2 John 5. **k** i. 3. 7. iv. 15. 16. John xiv. 23. xv. 9. 10. xvii. 21—24.

l i. 2. v. 11—13. 20. Dan. xii. 2. Luke xviii. 30. John v. 39. vi. 27—47. 54. 68. x. 28. xii. 50. xvii. 2. 3. Rom. ii. 7. v. 21. vi. 23. Gal. vi. 3. 1 Tim. i. 16. vi. 12. 19. Tit. i. 2. iii. 7. Jude 21.

m iii. 7. Prov. xii. 26. Ez. xiii. 10. Mark xiii. 22. Acts xx. 29. 30. 2 Cor. xi. 13—15. Col. ii. 8. 18. 1 Tim. iv. 1. 2. Tim. iii. 13. 2 Pet. ii. 1—3. 2 John 7.

n See on 20.—iii. 24. John iv. 14. 1 Pet. i. 23. 2 John 2.

o 20, 21. Jer. xxxi. 33, 34. John xiv. 26. xvi. 13. p 1 Cor. ii. 13. Heb. viii. 10, 11. Eph. iv. 21. 1 Thes. ii. 13. 1 Tim. ii. 7. 2 Pet. i. 16, 17. q 28. John viii. 31, 32. xv. 4—7. Col. ii. 6. * Or, it. r See on 1.

s iii. 2. Mark viii. 33. Col. iii. 4. 1 Tim. vi. 14. 2 Tim. iv. 1. 8. Tit. ii. 13. Heb. ix. 28. 1 Pet. i. 7. v. 4. Rev. i. 7. t iii. 21. iv. 17. Is. xxv. 9. xlv. 17. Rom. ix. 33. u Mal. iii. 2. iv. 5. 1 Cor. i. 7. xv. 23. 1 Thes. iii. 13. v. 23. 2 Pet. iii. 4, 12. x 1. iii. 5. Zech. ix. 9. Acts iii. 14. xxii. 14. 2 Cor. v. 21. Heb. i. 8, 9. vii. 2. 26. 1 Pet. ii. 18. † Or, know ye. y iii. 7. 10. Acts x. 35. Tit. ii. 12—14. z iii. 9. iv. 7. v. 1. John i. 13. iii. 3—5. Jam. i. 18. 1 Pet. i. 3. 23. 2 Pet. i. 4.

t 2. 9. ii. 4. iv. 8. v. 18. 2 Cor. iii. 18. iv. 6. 3 John 11.

u ii. 26. 1 Cor. vi. 9. Gal. vi. 7, 8. Eph. v. 6. Jam. i. 21.

x ii. 29. v. 1—3. Ps. cvii. 3. Ez. xviii. 5—9. Matt. v. 20. Luke i. 75. Acts x. 35. Rom. ii. 6—8. vi. 16—18. Eph. v. 9. Phil. i. 11. 1 Pet. ii. 24.

y 3. ii. 2. Ps. xlv. 7. lxxii. 1—7. Heb. i. 8. vii. 2. 1 Pet. i. 15, 16.

z 10. v. 19. Gr. Matt. xiii. 32. John viii. 44. Eph. ii. 2.

a 2 Pet. ii. 4. Jude 7.

b 5. Gen. iii. 15. Is. xxvii. 1. Mark x. 24. Luke x. 18. John xi. 31. xvi. 11. Rom. xvi. 20. Col. ii. 15. Heb. ii. 14. Rev. xx. 2, 3. 10. 15.

c i. 29. iv. 7. v. 1. 4. 18. 21. hni. 13. d Job lxx. 28. 1 Pet. i. 23.

e Matt. vii. 18. Acts iv. 20. Rom. vi. 16, 17.

f v. 2. Luke vi. 35. Rom. viii. 16, 17. Eph. v. 1. g Matt. xiii. 38. John viii. 44. h See on 7, 8. i iv. 3, 4. 6. v. 19. John viii. 47. Acts xiii. 10. 3 John 11. k 14, 15. ii. 9, 10. iv. 8, 21. l i. 5. ii. 7, 8. * Or, commandment. 1 Tim. i. 5. Gr. m 23. iv. 7, 21. John xiii. 34, 35. Gal. vi. 2. Eph. v. 2. 1 Thes. iv. 9. 1 Pet. i. 22. iii. 8. iv. 8. n Gen. iv. 4—15. 25. Heb. xi. 4. Jude 11.

o See on 8.—ii. 13, 14. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. p 1 Sam. xviii. 14, 15. xix. 4, 5. xxii. 14—16. Ps. xxxvii. 12. Prov. xxix. 27. Matt. xxvii. 23. John x. 32. xv. 19—25. xviii. 38—40. Acts vii. 52. 1 Thes. ii. 14, 15. 1 Pet. iv. 4. Rev. xvii. 6. q Matt. xxiii. 35. Luke xi. 51. Heb. xi. 4. xii. 24. r Ec. v. 8. John iii. 7. Acts iii. 12. Rev. xvii. 7.

s Matt. x. 22. xxiv. 9. Mark xiii. 13. Luke vi. 22. xxi. 17. John vii. 7. xv. 18, 19. xvi. 2. 33. xvii. 14. Rom. viii. 7. 2 Tim. iii. 12. Jam. iv. 4. t ii. 3. v. 2. 13. 19, 20. 2 Cor. v. 1. u Luke xv. 24. 32. John v. 24. Eph. ii. 1. 5. x ii. 10. iii. 23. iv. 8, 12, 21. v. 2. Ps. xvi. 3. Matt. xxv. 40. John xiii. 35. xv. 12. 17. Gal. v. 22. Eph. i. 15. Col. i. 4. 1 Thes. iv. 9. Heb. vi. 10, 11. xiii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 22. iii. 8. 2 Pet. i. 7. y iv. 20. Prov. xi. 16. z Gen. xxvii. 41. Lev. xix. 16, 17. 2 Sam. xiii. 22—28. Prov. xxvi. 24—26. Matt. v. 21, 22. 28. Mark vi. 19. Acts xiii. 12—14. Jam. i. 15. iv. 1, 2. a 9. John iv. 14. 1 Pet. i. 23. Rev. xxi. 8. b iv. 9, 10. Matt. xx. 28. John iii. 16. x. 15. xv. 13. Acts xx. 28. Rom. v. 8. Eph. v. 2. 25. Tit. ii. 13, 14. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. ii. 24. iii. 18. Rev. i. 5. v. 9. c ii. 6. iv. 11. John xiii. 34. xv. 12, 13. Rom. xvi. 4. Phil. ii. 17. 30.

t 2. Gal. v. 17. Tit. ii. 1. f v. 2. Luke vi. 35. Rom. viii. 16, 17. Eph. v. 1. g Matt. xiii. 38. John viii. 44. h See on 7, 8. i iv. 3, 4. 6. v. 19. John viii. 47. Acts xiii. 10. 3 John 11. k 14, 15. ii. 9, 10. iv. 8, 21. l i. 5. ii. 7, 8. * Or, commandment. 1 Tim. i. 5. Gr. m 23. iv. 7, 21. John xiii. 34, 35. Gal. vi. 2. Eph. v. 2. 1 Thes. iv. 9. 1 Pet. i. 22. iii. 8. iv. 8. n Gen. iv. 4—15. 25. Heb. xi. 4. Jude 11.

o See on 8.—ii. 13, 14. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. p 1 Sam. xviii. 14, 15. xix. 4, 5. xxii. 14—16. Ps. xxxvii. 12. Prov. xxix. 27. Matt. xxvii. 23. John x. 32. xv. 19—25. xviii. 38—40. Acts vii. 52. 1 Thes. ii. 14, 15. 1 Pet. iv. 4. Rev. xvii. 6. q Matt. xxiii. 35. Luke xi. 51. Heb. xi. 4. xii. 24. r Ec. v. 8. John iii. 7. Acts iii. 12. Rev. xvii. 7.

s Matt. x. 22. xxiv. 9. Mark xiii. 13. Luke vi. 22. xxi. 17. John vii. 7. xv. 18, 19. xvi. 2. 33. xvii. 14. Rom. viii. 7. 2 Tim. iii. 12. Jam. iv. 4. t ii. 3. v. 2. 13. 19, 20. 2 Cor. v. 1. u Luke xv. 24. 32. John v. 24. Eph. ii. 1. 5. x ii. 10. iii. 23. iv. 8, 12, 21. v. 2. Ps. xvi. 3. Matt. xxv. 40. John xiii. 35. xv. 12. 17. Gal. v. 22. Eph. i. 15. Col. i. 4. 1 Thes. iv. 9. Heb. vi. 10, 11. xiii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 22. iii. 8. 2 Pet. i. 7. y iv. 20. Prov. xi. 16. z Gen. xxvii. 41. Lev. xix. 16, 17. 2 Sam. xiii. 22—28. Prov. xxvi. 24—26. Matt. v. 21, 22. 28. Mark vi. 19. Acts xiii. 12—14. Jam. i. 15. iv. 1, 2. a 9. John iv. 14. 1 Pet. i. 23. Rev. xxi. 8. b iv. 9, 10. Matt. xx. 28. John iii. 16. x. 15. xv. 13. Acts xx. 28. Rom. v. 8. Eph. v. 2. 25. Tit. ii. 13, 14. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. ii. 24. iii. 18. Rev. i. 5. v. 9. c ii. 6. iv. 11. John xiii. 34. xv. 12, 13. Rom. xvi. 4. Phil. ii. 17. 30.

t 2. Gal. v. 17. Tit. ii. 1. f v. 2. Luke vi. 35. Rom. viii. 16, 17. Eph. v. 1. g Matt. xiii. 38. John viii. 44. h See on 7, 8. i iv. 3, 4. 6. v. 19. John viii. 47. Acts xiii. 10. 3 John 11. k 14, 15. ii. 9, 10. iv. 8, 21. l i. 5. ii. 7, 8. * Or, commandment. 1 Tim. i. 5. Gr. m 23. iv. 7, 21. John xiii. 34, 35. Gal. vi. 2. Eph. v. 2. 1 Thes. iv. 9. 1 Pet. i. 22. iii. 8. iv. 8. n Gen. iv. 4—15. 25. Heb. xi. 4. Jude 11.

u ii. 26. 1 Cor. vi. 9. Gal. vi. 7, 8. Eph. v. 6. Jam. i. 21.

x ii. 29. v. 1—3. Ps. cvii. 3. Ez. xviii. 5—9. Matt. v. 20. Luke i. 75. Acts x. 35. Rom. ii. 6—8. vi. 16—18. Eph. v. 9. Phil. i. 11. 1 Pet. ii. 24.

y 3. ii. 2. Ps. xlv. 7. lxxii. 1—7. Heb. i. 8. vii. 2. 1 Pet. i. 15, 16.

z 10. v. 19. Gr. Matt. xiii. 32. John viii. 44. Eph. ii. 2.

a 2 Pet. ii. 4. Jude 7.

b 5. Gen. iii. 15. Is. xxvii. 1. Mark x. 24. Luke x. 18. John xi. 31. xvi. 11. Rom. xvi. 20. Col. ii. 15. Heb. ii. 14. Rev. xx. 2, 3. 10. 15.

c i. 29. iv. 7. v. 1. 4. 18. 21. hni. 13. d Job lxx. 28. 1 Pet. i. 23.

e Matt. vii. 18. Acts iv. 20. Rom. vi. 16, 17.

f v. 2. Luke vi. 35. Rom. viii. 16, 17. Eph. v. 1. g Matt. xiii. 38. John viii. 44. h See on 7, 8. i iv. 3, 4. 6. v. 19. John viii. 47. Acts xiii. 10. 3 John 11. k 14, 15. ii. 9, 10. iv. 8, 21. l i. 5. ii. 7, 8. * Or, commandment. 1 Tim. i. 5. Gr. m 23. iv. 7, 21. John xiii. 34, 35. Gal. vi. 2. Eph. v. 2. 1 Thes. iv. 9. 1 Pet. i. 22. iii. 8. iv. 8. n Gen. iv. 4—15. 25. Heb. xi. 4. Jude 11.

o See on 8.—ii. 13, 14. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. p 1 Sam. xviii. 14, 15. xix. 4, 5. xxii. 14—16. Ps. xxxvii. 12. Prov. xxix. 27. Matt. xxvii. 23. John x. 32. xv. 19—25. xviii. 38—40. Acts vii. 52. 1 Thes. ii. 14, 15. 1 Pet. iv. 4. Rev. xvii. 6. q Matt. xxiii. 35. Luke xi. 51. Heb. xi. 4. xii. 24. r Ec. v. 8. John iii. 7. Acts iii. 12. Rev. xvii. 7.

s Matt. x. 22. xxiv. 9. Mark xiii. 13. Luke vi. 22. xxi. 17. John vii. 7. xv. 18, 19. xvi. 2. 33. xvii. 14. Rom. viii. 7. 2 Tim. iii. 12. Jam. iv. 4. t ii. 3. v. 2. 13. 19, 20. 2 Cor. v. 1. u Luke xv. 24. 32. John v. 24. Eph. ii. 1. 5. x ii. 10. iii. 23. iv. 8, 12, 21. v. 2. Ps. xvi. 3. Matt. xxv. 40. John xiii. 35. xv. 12. 17. Gal. v. 22. Eph. i. 15. Col. i. 4. 1 Thes. iv. 9. Heb. vi. 10, 11. xiii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 22. iii. 8. 2 Pet. i. 7. y iv. 20. Prov. xi. 16. z Gen. xxvii. 41. Lev. xix. 16, 17. 2 Sam. xiii. 22—28. Prov. xxvi. 24—26. Matt. v. 21, 22. 28. Mark vi. 19. Acts xiii. 12—14. Jam. i. 15. iv. 1, 2. a 9. John iv. 14. 1 Pet. i. 23. Rev. xxi. 8. b iv. 9, 10. Matt. xx. 28. John iii. 16. x. 15. xv. 13. Acts xx. 28. Rom. v. 8. Eph. v. 2. 25. Tit. ii. 13, 14. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. ii. 24. iii. 18. Rev. i. 5. v. 9. c ii. 6. iv. 11. John xiii. 34. xv. 12, 13. Rom. xvi. 4. Phil. ii. 17. 30.

t 2. Gal. v. 17. Tit. ii. 1. f v. 2. Luke vi. 35. Rom. viii. 16, 17. Eph. v. 1. g Matt. xiii. 38. John viii. 44. h See on 7, 8. i iv. 3, 4. 6. v. 19. John viii. 47. Acts xiii. 10. 3 John 11. k 14, 15. ii. 9, 10. iv. 8, 21. l i. 5. ii. 7, 8. * Or, commandment. 1 Tim. i. 5. Gr. m 23. iv. 7, 21. John xiii. 34, 35. Gal. vi. 2. Eph. v. 2. 1 Thes. iv. 9. 1 Pet. i. 22. iii. 8. iv. 8. n Gen. iv. 4—15. 25. Heb. xi. 4. Jude 11.

u ii. 26. 1 Cor. vi. 9. Gal. vi. 7, 8. Eph. v. 6. Jam. i. 21.

x ii. 29. v. 1—3. Ps. cvii. 3. Ez. xviii. 5—9. Matt. v. 20. Luke i. 75. Acts x. 35. Rom. ii. 6—8. vi. 16—18. Eph. v. 9. Phil. i. 11. 1 Pet. ii. 24.

y 3. ii. 2. Ps. xlv. 7. lxxii. 1—7. Heb. i. 8. vii. 2. 1 Pet. i. 15, 16.

z 10. v. 19. Gr. Matt. xiii. 32. John viii. 44. Eph. ii. 2.

a 2 Pet. ii. 4. Jude 7.

b 5. Gen. iii. 15. Is. xxvii. 1. Mark x. 24. Luke x. 18. John xi. 31. xvi. 11. Rom. xvi. 20. Col. ii. 15. Heb. ii. 14. Rev. xx. 2, 3. 10. 15.

c i. 29. iv. 7. v. 1. 4. 18. 21. hni. 13. d Job lxx. 28. 1 Pet. i. 23.

e Matt. vii. 18. Acts iv. 20. Rom. vi. 16, 17.

f v. 2. Luke vi. 35. Rom. viii. 16, 17. Eph. v. 1. g Matt. xiii. 38. John viii. 44. h See on 7, 8. i iv. 3, 4. 6. v. 19. John viii. 47. Acts xiii. 10. 3 John 11. k 14, 15. ii. 9, 10. iv. 8, 21. l i. 5. ii. 7, 8. * Or, commandment. 1 Tim. i. 5. Gr. m 23. iv. 7, 21. John xiii. 34, 35. Gal. vi. 2. Eph. v. 2. 1 Thes. iv. 9. 1 Pet. i. 22. iii. 8. iv. 8. n Gen. iv. 4—15. 25. Heb. xi. 4. Jude 11.

o See on 8.—ii. 13, 14. Matt. xiii. 19. 38. p 1 Sam. xviii. 14, 15. xix. 4, 5. xxii. 14—16. Ps. xxxvii. 12. Prov. xxix. 27. Matt. xxvii. 23. John x. 32. xv. 19—25. xviii. 38—40. Acts vii. 52. 1 Thes. ii. 14, 15. 1 Pet. iv. 4. Rev. xvii. 6. q Matt. xxiii. 35. Luke xi. 51. Heb. xi. 4. xii. 24. r Ec. v. 8. John iii. 7. Acts iii. 12. Rev. xvii. 7.

s Matt. x. 22. xxiv. 9. Mark xiii. 13. Luke vi. 22. xxi. 17. John vii. 7. xv. 18, 19. xvi. 2. 33. xvii. 14. Rom. viii. 7. 2 Tim. iii. 12. Jam. iv. 4. t ii. 3. v. 2. 13. 19, 20. 2 Cor. v. 1. u Luke xv. 24. 32. John v. 24. Eph. ii. 1. 5. x ii. 10. iii. 23. iv. 8, 12, 21. v. 2. Ps. xvi. 3. Matt. xxv. 40. John xiii. 35. xv. 12. 17. Gal. v. 22. Eph. i. 15. Col. i. 4. 1 Thes. iv. 9. Heb. vi. 10, 11. xiii. 1. 1 Pet. i. 22. iii. 8. 2 Pet. i. 7. y iv. 20. Prov. xi. 16. z Gen. xxvii. 41. Lev. xix. 16, 17. 2 Sam. xiii. 22—28. Prov. xxvi. 24—26. Matt. v. 21, 22. 28. Mark vi. 19. Acts xiii. 12—14. Jam. i. 15. iv. 1, 2. a 9. John iv. 14. 1 Pet. i. 23. Rev. xxi. 8. b iv. 9, 10. Matt. xx. 28. John iii. 16. x. 15. xv. 13. Acts xx. 28. Rom. v. 8. Eph. v. 2. 25. Tit. ii. 13, 14. 1 Pet. i. 18, 19. ii. 24. iii. 18. Rev. i. 5. v. 9. c ii. 6. iv. 11. John xiii. 34. xv. 12, 13. Rom. xvi. 4. Phil. ii. 17. 30.

t 2. Gal. v. 17. Tit. ii. 1. f v. 2. Luke vi. 35. Rom. viii. 16, 17. Eph. v. 1. g Matt. xiii. 38. John viii. 44. h See on 7, 8. i iv. 3, 4. 6. v. 19. John viii. 47. Acts xiii. 10. 3 John 11. k 14, 15. ii. 9, 10. iv. 8, 21. l i. 5. ii. 7, 8. * Or, commandment. 1 Tim. i. 5. Gr. m 23. iv. 7, 21. John xiii. 34, 35. Gal. vi. 2. Eph. v. 2. 1 Thes. iv. 9. 1 Pet. i. 22. iii. 8. iv. 8. n Gen. iv. 4—15. 25. Heb. xi. 4. Jude 11.

u ii. 26. 1 Cor. vi. 9. Gal. vi. 7, 8. Eph. v. 6. Jam. i. 21.

CHAP. III.

The apostle breaks out in admiration of the love of God, in making believers his children, and giving them present privileges, with the hope of an inconceivable felicity; and shews them that his hope is always connected with a disposition to follow after holiness, 1—3. He shews how the children of God, and the children of the devil, may be known, 4—10. He exhorts his readers to love one another, contrasting this love with the example of Cain, and warning them to expect the hatred of the world, 11—13. He points out the love of the brethren, as the distinguishing evidence of conversion; explains the nature and effects of it, contrasting it with enmity and selfishness; and enforces the practice of it, by the example of Christ, 14—17. He exhorts them to love in deed and in truth; and shews that confidence in God was connected with the consciousness of upright obedience, 18—24.

BEHOLD, ^a what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, ^b that we should be called the sons of God! therefore ^c the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not.

2 Beloved, ^d now are we the sons of God, and ^e it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, ^f when he shall appear, ^g we shall be like him; ^h for we shall see him as he is.

3 And ⁱ every man that hath this hope in him, ^k purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

k Acts xv. 9. 2 Cor. vii. 1. Heb. xii. 14. 2 Pet. i. 4. iii. 14. 1 ii. 16. 17. Matt. v. 48. Luke vi. 36. Heb. vii. 26.

CHAP. V.

a ii. 22, 23. iv. 14, 15. Matt. xvi. 16. John i. 12, 13. vi. 69. Acts viii. 37. Rom. x. 9, 10.
b 4. ii. 29. iii. 9. iv. 7.
c ii. 10. iii. 14. 17. iv. 20. Jam. i. 18. 1 Pet. i. 3. 23.
d iii. 22-24. iv. 21. John xiii. 34, 35. xv. 17.
e Ex. xx. 6. Deut. v. 10. vii. 9. x. 12, 13. Dan. ix. 4. John xiv. 15. 21-24. xv. 10. 14. Matt. xii. 47. -50. 2 John 6.
f Ps. xix. 7-11. cxix. 47, 48. 103. 104. 127, 128. 140. 143. 174. Prov. iii. 17. Mic. vi. 8. Matt. xi. 28-30. Rom. vii. 12, 22. Heb. viii. 10.
g See on 1. iii. 9.
h 5. ii. 13-17. iv. 4. John xvi. 33. Rom. viii. 35-37. 1 Cor. xv. 57. Rev. ii. 7. 11. 17. 26. iii. 5. 12. 21. xii. 13. xv. 2.
i See on a. 1. iv. 15.
k John xix. 34, 35.
l Is. xlv. 3, 4. Ez. xxxvi. 25. John i. 31-33. iii. 5. iv. 10. 14. vii. 38, 39. Acts viii. 36. Eph. v. 25 -27. Tit. iii. 5. 1 Pet. iii. 21.
m i. 7. iv. 10. Lev. xvii. 11. Zech. ix. 11. Matt. xxvi. 28. Mark xiv. 24. Luke xxi. 20. John vi. 55. Rom. iii. 25. Eph. i. 7. Col. i. 14. Heb. ix. 7. 14. x. 29. xii. 24. xiii. 20. 1 Pet. i. 2. Rev. i. 5. v. 9. vii. 14.
n 7, 8. John xiv. 17. xv. 26. 1 Tim. iii. 16.
o John xiv. 5. xvi. 13.
p 10, 11. John viii. 13, 14.
q Ps. xxxiii. 6. Heb. Is. xlviii. 16. 17. lxi. 1. Matt. iii. 16. xxviii. 19. 1 Cor. xii. 4-6.
 2 Cor. xiii. 14. Rev. i. 4, 5. r Matt. iii. 17. xvii. 5. John v. 26. viii. 14. 54. x. 37, 38. xii. 28. s See on i. 1. John i. 1. 32-34.
t See on 6.-Matt. iii. 16. John i. 31, 32. Acts ii. 35. v. 32. Heb. ii. 3, 4. u Deut. vi. 4. Matt. xxviii. 19. John x. 30. x See on 7. y See on 6.-Matt. xxvi. 26-28. xxviii. 19. Rom. viii. 16. Heb. vi. 4. z Mark xiv. 56. Acts xv. 15. a 10. John iii. 32, 33. v. 31-36. 39. viii. 17-19. x. 38. Acts v. 32. xvii. 31. Heb. iii. 4. vi. 18. b See on 1 John iii. 16. c Ps. xlv. 14. Prov. iii. 32. Rom. viii. 16. Gal. iv. 6. Col. iii. 3. 2 Pet. i. 19. Rev. ii. 17. 28. d i. 10. Num. xxiii. 19. Job xxiv. 25. Is. liii. 1. Jer. xv. 18. John iii. 33. v. 38. Heb. ii. 12.

The apostle shews the connexion between faith in Christ, regeneration, love to God and his children, obedience to his commandments, and victory over the world, 1-5. He states the manifold testimonies, by which the doctrine of Christ is proved; and declares the inseparable union between faith and eternal life, and the contrary, 6-13. He reminds Christians of the Lord's readiness to hear their prayers, for themselves and each other, 14, 15; gives an intimation of the sin unto death, and the regenerate man's security against committing it, 16-18; marks the difference between the world that lieth in wickedness and true believers, 19, 20; and cautions Christians against idolatry, 21.

WHOSOEVER ^a believeth that Jesus is the Christ, ^b is born of God: ^c and every one that loveth him that begat, loveth him also that is begotten of him.

2 By this ^d we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep his commandments.

3 For ^e this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: ^f and his commandments are not grievous.

4 For ^g whatsoever is born of God ^h overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, *even* our faith.

5 Who is he that overcometh the world, ⁱ but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

6 This ^k is he that came ^l by water and ^m blood, *even* Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is ⁿ the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit ^o is Truth.

7 For there are three that ^p bear record in heaven, ^q the ^r Father, ^s the Word, and ^t the Holy Ghost: ^u and these three are one.

8 And ^x there are three that bear witness in earth, ^y the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one.

9 If ^a we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God, which he hath testified of his Son.

10 He ^b that believeth on the Son of God ^c hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God, ^d hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son.

11 And ^e this is the record, that ^f God hath given to us eternal life; and ^g this life is in his Son.

12 He ^h that hath the Son, hath life; ⁱ and he that hath not the Son of God, hath not life.

13 These things ^k have I written unto you that ^l believe on the name of the Son of God; that ^m ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

14 And ⁿ this is the confidence that we have ^o in him, that, ^p if we ask any thing according to his will, ^q he heareth us:

15 And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, ^r we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him.

16 If any man see his brother sin a sin, *which* is not unto death, ^s he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. ^t There is a sin unto death: ^u I do not say that he shall pray for it.

17 ^v All unrighteousness is sin: ^w and there is a sin not unto death.

18 We know that ^x whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is begotten of God, ^y keepeth himself, and that ^z a wicked one toucheth him not.

19 And ^a we know that we are of God, ^b and the whole world lieth in ^c wickedness.

20 And ^d we know that the Son of God is come, ^e and hath given us an understanding, that we may know ^f him that is true, ^g and we are in him that is true, *even* in his Son Jesus Christ. ^h This is the true God, and eternal life.

21 ⁱ Little children, ^k keep yourselves from idols. ^l Amen.

r Gen. xx. 7. 17. Ex. xxxii. 10-14. 31, 32. xxxiv. 9. Num. xii. 13. xiv. 11-21. Deut. ix. 18-20. 2 Chr. xxx. 18-20. Job xlii. 7-9. Ps. cvi. 23. Ez. xxii. 30. Am. vii. 1-8. Jam. v. 14, 15. s Num. xv. 30. xvi. 26-32. 1 Sam. ii. 25. Jer. xv. 1, 2. Matt. xlii. 31, 32. Mark iii. 28-30. Luke xii. 10. 2 Tim. iv. 14. Heb. vi. 4-6. x. 26-31. 2 Pet. ii. 20-22. t Jer. vii. 16. xi. 14. xiv. 11. xviii. 18-21. John xvii. 9. u See on iii. 4.-Deut. v. 32. xii. 32. x See on 16.-Is. i. 18. Ez. xviii. 26-32. Rom. v. 20, 21. Jam. i. 15. iv. 7-10. y 1. 4. ii. 29. iii. 9. iv. 6. John i. 13. iii. 2-5. Jam. i. 18. 1 Pet. i. 23. z 21. iii. 3. Ps. xvii. 4. xviii. 23. xxxix. 1. cxix. 101. Prov. iv. 23. John xv. 4. 7, 9, 10. Acts xi. 23. Jam. i. 27. Jude 21. 24. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 8-10. a See on ii. 13, 14. iii. 12. b See on 10. 13, 20.-iii. 14. 24. iv. 4. 6. Rom. viii. 16. 2 Cor. i. 12. v. 1. 2 Tim. i. 12. c See on iv. 4, 5. John xv. 18, 19. Rom. i. 28-32. iii. 9-18. Gal. i. 4. Tit. iii. 3. Jam. iv. 4. * Or, the wicked one. 18. John xii. 31. xiv. 30. xvi. 11. 2 Cor. iv. 4. Eph. ii. 2. Rev. xii. 9. xiii. 7, 8. xx. 3, 7, 8. d 1. iv. 2. 14. e Matt. xlii. 11. Luke xxi. 15. xxiv. 45. John xvii. 3. 14, 25, 26. 1 Cor. i. 30. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Eph. i. 17. 18. iii. 18. 19. Col. ii. 2, 3. f John xiv. 6. Rev. iii. 7. 14. vi. 10. xv. 3. xix. 11. g See on ii. 6. 24. iv. 16.-John x. 30. xiv. 20, 23. xv. 4. xvii. 20-23. 2 Cor. v. 17. Phil. iii. 9. h 11, 12. i. 1-3. Is. ix. 6. xlv. 6. xlv. 14, 15. 21. -25. liv. 5. Jer. x. 10. xxiii. 6. John i. 1-3. xiv. 9. xx. 28. Acts xx. 28. Rom. ix. 5. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Tit. ii. 13. Heb. i. 8. i See on 1. k Ex. xx. 3, 4. 1 Cor. x. 7. 14. 2 Cor. vi. 16, 17. Rev. ix. 20. xiii. 14, 15. xiv. 17. l See on Matt. vi. 13.

e 7. 10. John i. 19. 32-34. viii. 13, 14. xix. 35. 3 John 12. Rev. i. 2.
f 13. ii. 25. Matt. xxv. 46. John iii. 15, 16. 36. iv. 14. 36. vi. 40. 47. 68. x. 28. xii. 50. xvii. 2, 3. Rom. v. 21. vi. 23. 1 Tim. i. 16. Tit. i. 2. Jude 21.
g 12. 20. i. 1-3. John i. 4. v. 21. 26. xi. 25, 26. xiv. 6. Col. iii. 3, 4. Rev. xxii. 1.
h ii. 23, 24. John i. 12. v. 24. 1 Cor. i. 30. Heb. iii. 14. 2 John 9. i Mark xvi. 16. John iii. 36. Gal. ii. 20.
k i. 4. ii. 13, 14. 21. 26. John xx. 31. xxi. 24. 1 Pet. v. 12.
l ii. 23. John i. 12. ii. 23. iii. 18. Acts iii. 16. iv. 12. 1 Tim. i. 15, 16.
m 10. i. 1, 2. Rom. viii. 15-17. 2 Cor. v. 1. Gal. iv. 6. 2 Pet. i. 10, 11.
n iii. 21. Eph. iii. 12. Heb. iii. 6. 14. x. 35.
o See on iii. 22.-Jer. xxix. 12, 13. xxxiii. 3. Matt. vii. 7-11. xxi. 22. John xiv. 13. xv. 7. xvi. 24. Jam. i. 5, 6. iv. 3. v. 16.
p Job xxxiv. 28. Ps. xxxi. 22. xxxiv. 17. lxix. 33. Prov. xv. 29. John ix. 31. xi. 42.
q Mark xi. 24. Luke xi. 9, 10.
r Gen. xx. 7. 17. Ex. xxxii. 10-14. 31, 32. xxxiv. 9. Num. xii. 13. xiv. 11-21. Deut. ix. 18-20. 2 Chr. xxx. 18-20. Job xlii. 7-9. Ps. cvi. 23. Ez. xxii. 30. Am. vii. 1-8. Jam. v. 14, 15. s Num. xv. 30. xvi. 26-32. 1 Sam. ii. 25. Jer. xv. 1, 2. Matt. xlii. 31, 32. Mark iii. 28-30. Luke xii. 10. 2 Tim. iv. 14. Heb. vi. 4-6. x. 26-31. 2 Pet. ii. 20-22. t Jer. vii. 16. xi. 14. xiv. 11. xviii. 18-21. John xvii. 9. u See on iii. 4.-Deut. v. 32. xii. 32. x See on 16.-Is. i. 18. Ez. xviii. 26-32. Rom. v. 20, 21. Jam. i. 15. iv. 7-10. y 1. 4. ii. 29. iii. 9. iv. 6. John i. 13. iii. 2-5. Jam. i. 18. 1 Pet. i. 23. z 21. iii. 3. Ps. xvii. 4. xviii. 23. xxxix. 1. cxix. 101. Prov. iv. 23. John xv. 4. 7, 9, 10. Acts xi. 23. Jam. i. 27. Jude 21. 24. Rev. ii. 13. iii. 8-10. a See on ii. 13, 14. iii. 12. b See on 10. 13, 20.-iii. 14. 24. iv. 4. 6. Rom. viii. 16. 2 Cor. i. 12. v. 1. 2 Tim. i. 12. c See on iv. 4, 5. John xv. 18, 19. Rom. i. 28-32. iii. 9-18. Gal. i. 4. Tit. iii. 3. Jam. iv. 4. * Or, the wicked one. 18. John xii. 31. xiv. 30. xvi. 11. 2 Cor. iv. 4. Eph. ii. 2. Rev. xii. 9. xiii. 7, 8. xx. 3, 7, 8. d 1. iv. 2. 14. e Matt. xlii. 11. Luke xxi. 15. xxiv. 45. John xvii. 3. 14, 25, 26. 1 Cor. i. 30. 2 Cor. iv. 6. Eph. i. 17. 18. iii. 18. 19. Col. ii. 2, 3. f John xiv. 6. Rev. iii. 7. 14. vi. 10. xv. 3. xix. 11. g See on ii. 6. 24. iv. 16.-John x. 30. xiv. 20, 23. xv. 4. xvii. 20-23. 2 Cor. v. 17. Phil. iii. 9. h 11, 12. i. 1-3. Is. ix. 6. xlv. 6. xlv. 14, 15. 21. -25. liv. 5. Jer. x. 10. xxiii. 6. John i. 1-3. xiv. 9. xx. 28. Acts xx. 28. Rom. ix. 5. 1 Tim. iii. 16. Tit. ii. 13. Heb. i. 8. i See on 1. k Ex. xx. 3, 4. 1 Cor. x. 7. 14. 2 Cor. vi. 16, 17. Rev. ix. 20. xiii. 14, 15. xiv. 17. l See on Matt. vi. 13.

THE SECOND EPISTLE

JOHN.

THIS short epistle, and that which follows, being written, as is probable, not long before the apostle's death, and neither to any church by name, nor to the churches at large, were not so generally and unanimously known and acknowledged as written by him, in the earliest ages, as the preceding epistle was: but their coincidences with it, in sentiment, manner, and language, at an early period, satisfied all concerned that they were written by the same person. Mill observes, that of the thirteen verses in this epistle, eight may be found in the first, either in sense or in expression. (*Marg. Ref.*) The word rendered "The elder" might probably be applied to St. John, when all the other apostles were dead, as a title of honourable distinction; for he was the Senior of the whole church: or he might modestly, yet as claiming authority, assume it on this occasion. Some have conjectured, that the church of Jerusalem was figuratively meant by "The elect lady;" and that of Ephesus, where John is supposed to have at this time resided, by "her elect sister;" but it hath more generally been thought, that an eminent and honourable Christian matron, well known in the church, was addressed

by the title of "the elect lady;" and that some other remarkable Christian, nearly related to her, was intended by "her elect sister." (v. 13.) On any supposition, however, the title of *elect* cannot properly belong to a church, as it is a term of grace, as the writer's purpose of writing, in a short time, there would be addressed, is almost a sufficient proof. It is supposed, that the apostle especially intended, in this epistle, to give notice to whom he wrote, on their guard against such teachers, as affirmed that Jesus was not really a man, but only appeared to be one; and opposed to do and suffer those things, which the apostles and evangelists recorded of him. This heresy was, in its consequences, subversive of Christianity; which accounts for the denials of the writer against those teachers who held it. (*John 1:17*) The same decided conduct is, however, equally needed, reasonable, pious, nay, charitable, in the true sense of the word, in respect of those who propagate many other opinions, subversive of the Gospel; who yet exclaim against the bigotry of those, (however benevolent and beneficent in all other things,) who determine not to be partakers of their evil deeds.

A. D. 90.

- a 1 Pet. v. 1, 3
- b 5. 13. Luke i. 3.
- c 1 Eph. i. 4, 5.
- d 1 Thes. i. 3, 4.
- e 2 Thes. ii. 13, 14.
- f 1 Pet. i. 2.
- g 2, 3, 1 Pet. i. 22.
- h 24. 1 John ii.
- i 1 John vi. 32.
- j Gal. iii. 1, 2, 7.
- k 1 Cor. ix. 23.
- l 2 Cor. iv. 5.
- m 1 John vi. 22, 24.
- n 1 John ii. 24.
- o 1 John ii. 24.
- p 1 John ii. 24.
- q 1 John ii. 24.
- r 1 John ii. 24.
- s 1 John ii. 24.
- t 1 John ii. 24.
- u 1 John ii. 24.
- v 1 John ii. 24.
- w 1 John ii. 24.
- x 1 John ii. 24.
- y 1 John ii. 24.
- z 1 John ii. 24.
- aa 1 John ii. 24.
- ab 1 John ii. 24.
- ac 1 John ii. 24.
- ad 1 John ii. 24.
- ae 1 John ii. 24.
- af 1 John ii. 24.
- ag 1 John ii. 24.
- ah 1 John ii. 24.
- ai 1 John ii. 24.
- aj 1 John ii. 24.
- ak 1 John ii. 24.
- al 1 John ii. 24.
- am 1 John ii. 24.
- an 1 John ii. 24.
- ao 1 John ii. 24.
- ap 1 John ii. 24.
- aq 1 John ii. 24.
- ar 1 John ii. 24.
- as 1 John ii. 24.
- at 1 John ii. 24.
- au 1 John ii. 24.
- av 1 John ii. 24.
- aw 1 John ii. 24.
- ax 1 John ii. 24.
- ay 1 John ii. 24.
- az 1 John ii. 24.
- ba 1 John ii. 24.
- bb 1 John ii. 24.
- bc 1 John ii. 24.
- bd 1 John ii. 24.
- be 1 John ii. 24.
- bf 1 John ii. 24.
- bg 1 John ii. 24.
- bh 1 John ii. 24.
- bi 1 John ii. 24.
- bj 1 John ii. 24.
- bk 1 John ii. 24.
- bl 1 John ii. 24.
- bm 1 John ii. 24.
- bn 1 John ii. 24.
- bo 1 John ii. 24.
- bp 1 John ii. 24.
- bq 1 John ii. 24.
- br 1 John ii. 24.
- bs 1 John ii. 24.
- bt 1 John ii. 24.
- bu 1 John ii. 24.
- bv 1 John ii. 24.
- bw 1 John ii. 24.
- bx 1 John ii. 24.
- by 1 John ii. 24.
- bz 1 John ii. 24.
- ca 1 John ii. 24.
- cb 1 John ii. 24.
- cc 1 John ii. 24.
- cd 1 John ii. 24.
- ce 1 John ii. 24.
- cf 1 John ii. 24.
- cg 1 John ii. 24.
- ch 1 John ii. 24.
- ci 1 John ii. 24.
- cj 1 John ii. 24.
- ck 1 John ii. 24.
- cl 1 John ii. 24.
- cm 1 John ii. 24.
- cn 1 John ii. 24.
- co 1 John ii. 24.
- cp 1 John ii. 24.
- cq 1 John ii. 24.
- cr 1 John ii. 24.
- cs 1 John ii. 24.
- ct 1 John ii. 24.
- cu 1 John ii. 24.
- cv 1 John ii. 24.
- cw 1 John ii. 24.
- cx 1 John ii. 24.
- cy 1 John ii. 24.
- cz 1 John ii. 24.
- da 1 John ii. 24.
- db 1 John ii. 24.
- dc 1 John ii. 24.
- dd 1 John ii. 24.
- de 1 John ii. 24.
- df 1 John ii. 24.
- dg 1 John ii. 24.
- dh 1 John ii. 24.
- di 1 John ii. 24.
- dj 1 John ii. 24.
- dk 1 John ii. 24.
- dl 1 John ii. 24.
- dm 1 John ii. 24.
- dn 1 John ii. 24.
- do 1 John ii. 24.
- dp 1 John ii. 24.
- dq 1 John ii. 24.
- dr 1 John ii. 24.
- ds 1 John ii. 24.
- dt 1 John ii. 24.
- du 1 John ii. 24.
- dv 1 John ii. 24.
- dw 1 John ii. 24.
- dx 1 John ii. 24.
- dy 1 John ii. 24.
- dz 1 John ii. 24.
- ea 1 John ii. 24.
- eb 1 John ii. 24.
- ec 1 John ii. 24.
- ed 1 John ii. 24.
- ee 1 John ii. 24.
- ef 1 John ii. 24.
- eg 1 John ii. 24.
- eh 1 John ii. 24.
- ei 1 John ii. 24.
- ej 1 John ii. 24.
- ek 1 John ii. 24.
- el 1 John ii. 24.
- em 1 John ii. 24.
- en 1 John ii. 24.
- eo 1 John ii. 24.
- ep 1 John ii. 24.
- eq 1 John ii. 24.
- er 1 John ii. 24.
- es 1 John ii. 24.
- et 1 John ii. 24.
- eu 1 John ii. 24.
- ev 1 John ii. 24.
- ew 1 John ii. 24.
- ex 1 John ii. 24.
- ey 1 John ii. 24.
- ez 1 John ii. 24.
- fa 1 John ii. 24.
- fb 1 John ii. 24.
- fc 1 John ii. 24.
- fd 1 John ii. 24.
- fe 1 John ii. 24.
- ff 1 John ii. 24.
- fg 1 John ii. 24.
- fh 1 John ii. 24.
- fi 1 John ii. 24.
- fj 1 John ii. 24.
- fk 1 John ii. 24.
- fl 1 John ii. 24.
- fm 1 John ii. 24.
- fn 1 John ii. 24.
- fo 1 John ii. 24.
- fp 1 John ii. 24.
- fq 1 John ii. 24.
- fr 1 John ii. 24.
- fs 1 John ii. 24.
- ft 1 John ii. 24.
- fu 1 John ii. 24.
- fv 1 John ii. 24.
- fw 1 John ii. 24.
- fx 1 John ii. 24.
- fy 1 John ii. 24.
- fz 1 John ii. 24.
- ga 1 John ii. 24.
- gb 1 John ii. 24.
- gc 1 John ii. 24.
- gd 1 John ii. 24.
- ge 1 John ii. 24.
- gf 1 John ii. 24.
- gg 1 John ii. 24.
- gh 1 John ii. 24.
- gi 1 John ii. 24.
- gj 1 John ii. 24.
- gk 1 John ii. 24.
- gl 1 John ii. 24.
- gm 1 John ii. 24.
- gn 1 John ii. 24.
- go 1 John ii. 24.
- gp 1 John ii. 24.
- gq 1 John ii. 24.
- gr 1 John ii. 24.
- gs 1 John ii. 24.
- gt 1 John ii. 24.
- gu 1 John ii. 24.
- gv 1 John ii. 24.
- gw 1 John ii. 24.
- gx 1 John ii. 24.
- gy 1 John ii. 24.
- gz 1 John ii. 24.
- ha 1 John ii. 24.
- hb 1 John ii. 24.
- hc 1 John ii. 24.
- hd 1 John ii. 24.
- he 1 John ii. 24.
- hf 1 John ii. 24.
- hg 1 John ii. 24.
- hh 1 John ii. 24.
- hi 1 John ii. 24.
- hj 1 John ii. 24.
- hk 1 John ii. 24.
- hl 1 John ii. 24.
- hm 1 John ii. 24.
- hn 1 John ii. 24.
- ho 1 John ii. 24.
- hp 1 John ii. 24.
- hq 1 John ii. 24.
- hr 1 John ii. 24.
- hs 1 John ii. 24.
- ht 1 John ii. 24.
- hu 1 John ii. 24.
- hv 1 John ii. 24.
- hw 1 John ii. 24.
- hx 1 John ii. 24.
- hy 1 John ii. 24.
- hz 1 John ii. 24.
- ia 1 John ii. 24.
- ib 1 John ii. 24.
- ic 1 John ii. 24.
- id 1 John ii. 24.
- ie 1 John ii. 24.
- if 1 John ii. 24.
- ig 1 John ii. 24.
- ih 1 John ii. 24.
- ii 1 John ii. 24.
- ij 1 John ii. 24.
- ik 1 John ii. 24.
- il 1 John ii. 24.
- im 1 John ii. 24.
- in 1 John ii. 24.
- io 1 John ii. 24.
- ip 1 John ii. 24.
- iq 1 John ii. 24.
- ir 1 John ii. 24.
- is 1 John ii. 24.
- it 1 John ii. 24.
- iu 1 John ii. 24.
- iv 1 John ii. 24.
- iw 1 John ii. 24.
- ix 1 John ii. 24.
- iy 1 John ii. 24.
- iz 1 John ii. 24.
- ja 1 John ii. 24.
- jb 1 John ii. 24.
- jc 1 John ii. 24.
- jd 1 John ii. 24.
- je 1 John ii. 24.
- jf 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jh 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii. 24.
- jq 1 John ii. 24.
- jr 1 John ii. 24.
- js 1 John ii. 24.
- jt 1 John ii. 24.
- ju 1 John ii. 24.
- jv 1 John ii. 24.
- jw 1 John ii. 24.
- jx 1 John ii. 24.
- ji 1 John ii. 24.
- jj 1 John ii. 24.
- jk 1 John ii. 24.
- jl 1 John ii. 24.
- jm 1 John ii. 24.
- jn 1 John ii. 24.
- jo 1 John ii. 24.
- jp 1 John ii.

THE THIRD EPISTLE OF JOHN.

The writer of this epistle speaks with an authority, which the bishop of a particular church could not pretend to.—For if Diotrefes was bishop of one of the churches of Asia, the bishop of Ephesus, (that is, if not an apostle also) had no right to say to him, "If I come, I will remember his deeds which he does." (Note 9, 10.) That language, and the visit made to the churches, denote a man who had a more general jurisdiction than that of a bishop, and can only suit St. John the apostle.

(Beausobre, and L'Enfant, in Macknight.)—All enquiries, whether Gaius, to whom the epistle is addressed, was or was not the same person mentioned in the Acts of the apostles, and the epistles of St. Paul, have hitherto terminated in uncertainty. There can be no reasonable doubt, but that "the strangers," and those "who for his name's sake went forth, taking nothing of the Gentiles," were evangelists, or missionaries. (Notes.)

A. D. 90.

A. D. 90.

The apostle addresses Gaius with good wishes, commendations, and exhortations to persevere in his liberal and zealous support of those, who went forth to preach the Gospel. 1—8. He cautions him against the presumptuous and malicious designs of Diotrefes; and highly commends Demetrius, 9—12. Giving intimations of an intended visit, he concludes with salutations, 13, 14.

THE ^aelder unto ^bthe well beloved Gaius, ^cwhom I love * in the truth.

2 Beloved, I [†]wish ^dabove all things ^ethat thou mayest prosper and be in health, ^feven as thy soul prospereth.

3 For [§]I rejoiced greatly, ^hwhen the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as thou walkest in the truth.

4 I have no greater joy than to hear that ^kmy children ⁱwalk in truth.

5 Beloved, ^mthou doest faithfully whatsoever thou doest to the brethren, and to strangers:

6 Which ⁿhave borne witness of thy charity before the church: ^owhom if thou bring forward on their journey * after a godly sort, thou shalt ^pdo well:

7 Because ^qthat for his name's sake they went forth, ^rtaking nothing of the Gentiles.

8 We therefore ought * to receive such, that we might be ^sfellow-helpers to the truth.

9 I wrote unto the church; but Diotrefes, ^twho loveth to have the pre-eminence among them, ^ureceiveth us not.

10 Wherefore, if I come, ^vI will remember his deeds, which he doeth, prating against us with malicious words; and not content therewith, neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and forbid-deth them that would, ^zand cast-eth ^wthem out of the church.

11 Beloved, ^xfollow not that which is evil, but that which is good. ^yHe that doeth good is of God: but ^zhe that doeth evil, hath not seen God.

12 Demetrius hath ^dgood report of all ^amen, and of the truth itself: yea, ^eand we ^{also} bear record; and ye know that our record is true.

13 I had ^fmany things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee:

14 But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak ^gface to face. ^hPeace ^{be}to thee. ⁱOur friends salute thee. ^jGreet the friends by name.

7. ^eJohn xix. 35. xxi. 24. ^fSee on 2 John xii. xliii. 23. Dan. iv. 1. Gal. vi. 16. Eph. vi. 23. 1 Pet. v. 14. ^gGr. mouth to mouth. ^hRom. xvi. 10, 11. Marg. ⁱSee on Rom. xvi. 1—16.

10. Matt. x. 14. Luke x. 7. 2 Cor. vii. 2, 3. ^t1 Cor. iii. 5—9. xvi. 10, 11. 2 Cor. vi. 1. viii. 23. Phil. iv. 3. Col. iv. 11. 1 Thes. iii. 2. Philem. ii. 24. ^uMatt. xx. 20—28. xxiii. 6. Mark ix. 34. x. 35—45. Luke xxii. 24—27. Rom. xii. 10. Phil. ii. 3—5. ^xSee on 8. Matt. x. 40—42. Mark ix. 37. Luke ix. 48. ^y1 Cor. v. 1—5. 2 Cor. x. 1—11. xiii. 2. ^zLuke vi. 22. John ix. 22, 34, 35. Ex. xxiii. 3. Ps. xxxvii. 27. Prov. xii. 11. Is. i. 16. 17. John x. 27. xii. 26. 1 Cor. iv. 16. xi. 1. Eph. v. 1. Phil. iii. 17. 1 Thes. i. 6. ii. 14. 2 Tim. iii. 10. Heb. vi. 12, 1 Pet. iii. 13. ^b1 Pet. iii. 11.—See on 1 John ii. 29. iii. 6—9. ^cJohn iii. 20. ^dActs x. 22. xxii. 12. 1 Thes. iv. 12. 1 Tim. iii. 12. ^eGen. xliii. 23. Dan. iv. 1. Gal. vi. 16. Eph. vi. 23. 1 Pet. v. 14. ^gGr. mouth to mouth. ^hRom. xvi. 10, 11. Marg. ⁱSee on Rom. xvi. 1—16.

a See on 2 John i. b Acts xix. 29. xx. 4. Rom. xvi. 23. 1 Cor. i. 14. c See on 2 John 1. —1 John iii. 18. * Or, truly. † Or, pray. d Jam. v. 12. 1 Pet. iv. 8. e Ps. xx. 1—5. Phil. ii. 4. 27. f 3—6. Col. i. 4—6. 1 Thes. i. 3—10. ii. 13, 14. 19, 20. iii. 6—9. 2 Thes. i. 3. ii. 13, 14. Philem. 5—7. 2 Pet. i. 3—9. iii. 18. Rev. ii. 9. g See on 2 John 4.—Phil. i. 4. 1 Thes. ii. 19, 20. h Rom. i. 8, 9. 2 Cor. vii. 6, 7. Eph. i. 15, 16. Col. i. 7, 8. 1 Thes. iii. 6—9. i See on 2 John 2. 4.—Ps. cxix. 11. k Is. viii. 18. 1 Cor. iv. 15. Gal. iv. 19. Philem. 10. l 1 Kings ii. 4. iii. 6. 2 Kings xx. 3. Ps. xxvi. 1—3. Is. xxxviii. 3. John xii. 35, 36. Gal. ii. 14. m Matt. xxiv. 45. Luke xii. 42. xvi. 10—12. 2 Cor. iv. 1—3. Col. iii. 17. 1 Pet. iv. 10, 11. n 12. Philem. 5—7. o Acts xv. 3. xxi. 5. Rom. xv. 24. 2 Cor. i. 16. Tit. iii. 13. * Or, worthy of God. p Gen. iv. 7. Jon. iv. 4. Matt. xxv. 21—23. Acts xv. 29. Phil. iv. 14. 1 Pet. ii. 20. q Acts viii. 4. ix. 16. 2 Cor. iv. 5. Col. i. 24. Rev. ii. 3. r 2 Kings v. 15, 16. 20—27. 1 Cor. x. 12—15. 2 Cor. xi. 7—9. xii. 13.

OF

of antiquity. It is probable that St. Peter wrote to comfort his brethren against the same dangers, when St. Peter, in fact, called epistle had appeared, and surely at the same time. Many think that they both had access to some ancient text, which they lost, and quoted from it, such language, such phrase, and such St. Peter's epistle, and it is not to add his testimony to the same effect, adopted several of his thoughts, and even expressions. This, however, is uncertain; for the same Spirit of prophecy might lead these two witnesses to approve the same points of Christianity, by similar examples, arguments, and constructions, without either of them knowing what the other wrote. There is too ground for the opinion, that it was exclusively addressed to the Jewish converts in the country; it seems to have been properly a catholic epistle intended for all christians even in the remotest part of the world. The exact time when, and the place from which, it was written are uncertain.

A. D. 70.

q Th. 1. 14. 2 P. 1.
B. 1. 1 John 11.

7. *Phil. Ind. 2. Ind. Ind.*
200. 1. 1. *Ind. Ind.*
v. 12. 12. *Ind. Ind.*
v. 4.

[illegible]

3. Indent 1/2 in. 40
4. (a) 1/2 in. 40
5. (b) 1/2 in. 40
6. (c) 1/2 in. 40
7. (d) 1/2 in. 40
8. (e) 1/2 in. 40
9. (f) 1/2 in. 40
10. (g) 1/2 in. 40
11. (h) 1/2 in. 40
12. (i) 1/2 in. 40
13. (j) 1/2 in. 40
14. (k) 1/2 in. 40
15. (l) 1/2 in. 40
16. (m) 1/2 in. 40
17. (n) 1/2 in. 40
18. (o) 1/2 in. 40
19. (p) 1/2 in. 40
20. (q) 1/2 in. 40
21. (r) 1/2 in. 40
22. (s) 1/2 in. 40
23. (t) 1/2 in. 40
24. (u) 1/2 in. 40
25. (v) 1/2 in. 40
26. (w) 1/2 in. 40
27. (x) 1/2 in. 40
28. (y) 1/2 in. 40
29. (z) 1/2 in. 40
30. (aa) 1/2 in. 40
31. (ab) 1/2 in. 40
32. (ac) 1/2 in. 40
33. (ad) 1/2 in. 40
34. (ae) 1/2 in. 40
35. (af) 1/2 in. 40
36. (ag) 1/2 in. 40
37. (ah) 1/2 in. 40
38. (ai) 1/2 in. 40
39. (aj) 1/2 in. 40
40. (ak) 1/2 in. 40
41. (al) 1/2 in. 40
42. (am) 1/2 in. 40
43. (an) 1/2 in. 40
44. (ao) 1/2 in. 40
45. (ap) 1/2 in. 40
46. (aq) 1/2 in. 40
47. (ar) 1/2 in. 40
48. (as) 1/2 in. 40
49. (at) 1/2 in. 40
50. (au) 1/2 in. 40
51. (av) 1/2 in. 40
52. (aw) 1/2 in. 40
53. (ax) 1/2 in. 40
54. (ay) 1/2 in. 40
55. (az) 1/2 in. 40
56. (ba) 1/2 in. 40
57. (bb) 1/2 in. 40
58. (bc) 1/2 in. 40
59. (bd) 1/2 in. 40
60. (be) 1/2 in. 40
61. (bf) 1/2 in. 40
62. (bg) 1/2 in. 40
63. (bh) 1/2 in. 40
64. (bi) 1/2 in. 40
65. (bj) 1/2 in. 40
66. (bk) 1/2 in. 40
67. (bl) 1/2 in. 40
68. (bm) 1/2 in. 40
69. (bn) 1/2 in. 40
70. (bo) 1/2 in. 40
71. (bp) 1/2 in. 40
72. (bq) 1/2 in. 40
73. (br) 1/2 in. 40
74. (bs) 1/2 in. 40
75. (bt) 1/2 in. 40
76. (bu) 1/2 in. 40
77. (bv) 1/2 in. 40
78. (bw) 1/2 in. 40
79. (bx) 1/2 in. 40
80. (by) 1/2 in. 40
81. (bz) 1/2 in. 40
82. (ca) 1/2 in. 40
83. (cb) 1/2 in. 40
84. (cc) 1/2 in. 40
85. (cd) 1/2 in. 40
86. (ce) 1/2 in. 40
87. (cf) 1/2 in. 40
88. (cg) 1/2 in. 40
89. (ch) 1/2 in. 40
90. (ci) 1/2 in. 40
91. (cj) 1/2 in. 40
92. (ck) 1/2 in. 40
93. (cl) 1/2 in. 40
94. (cm) 1/2 in. 40
95. (cn) 1/2 in. 40
96. (co) 1/2 in. 40
97. (cp) 1/2 in. 40
98. (cq) 1/2 in. 40
99. (cr) 1/2 in. 40
100. (cs) 1/2 in. 40
101. (ct) 1/2 in. 40
102. (cu) 1/2 in. 40
103. (cv) 1/2 in. 40
104. (cw) 1/2 in. 40
105. (cx) 1/2 in. 40
106. (cy) 1/2 in. 40
107. (cz) 1/2 in. 40
108. (da) 1/2 in. 40
109. (db) 1/2 in. 40
110. (dc) 1/2 in. 40
111. (dd) 1/2 in. 40
112. (de) 1/2 in. 40
113. (df) 1/2 in. 40
114. (dg) 1/2 in. 40
115. (dh) 1/2 in. 40
116. (di) 1/2 in. 40
117. (dj) 1/2 in. 40
118. (dk) 1/2 in. 40
119. (dl) 1/2 in. 40
120. (dm) 1/2 in. 40
121. (dn) 1/2 in. 40
122. (do) 1/2 in. 40
123. (dp) 1/2 in. 40
124. (dq) 1/2 in. 40
125. (dr) 1/2 in. 40
126. (ds) 1/2 in. 40
127. (dt) 1/2 in. 40
128. (du) 1/2 in. 40
129. (dv) 1/2 in. 40
130. (dw) 1/2 in. 40
131. (dx) 1/2 in. 40
132. (dy) 1/2 in. 40
133. (dz) 1/2 in. 40
134. (ea) 1/2 in. 40
135. (eb) 1/2 in. 40
136. (ec) 1/2 in. 40
137. (ed) 1/2 in. 40
138. (ee) 1/2 in. 40
139. (ef) 1/2 in. 40
140. (eg) 1/2 in. 40
141. (eh) 1/2 in. 40
142. (ei) 1/2 in. 40
143. (ej) 1/2 in. 40
144. (ek) 1/2 in. 40
145. (el) 1/2 in. 40
146. (em) 1/2 in. 40
147. (en) 1/2 in. 40
148. (eo) 1/2 in. 40
149. (ep) 1/2 in. 40
150. (eq) 1/2 in. 40
151. (er) 1/2 in. 40
152. (es) 1/2 in. 40
153. (et) 1/2 in. 40
154. (eu) 1/2 in. 40
155. (ev) 1/2 in. 40
156. (ew) 1/2 in. 40
157. (ex) 1/2 in. 40
158. (ey) 1/2 in. 40
159. (ez) 1/2 in. 40
160. (fa) 1/2 in. 40
161. (fb) 1/2 in. 40
162. (fc) 1/2 in. 40
163. (fd) 1/2 in. 40
164. (fe) 1/2 in. 40
165. (ff) 1/2 in. 40
166. (fg) 1/2 in. 40
167. (fh) 1/2 in. 40
168. (fi) 1/2 in. 40
169. (fj) 1/2 in. 40
170. (fk) 1/2 in. 40
171. (fl) 1/2 in. 40
172. (fm) 1/2 in. 40
173. (fn) 1/2 in. 40
174. (fo) 1/2 in. 40
175. (fp) 1/2 in. 40
176. (fq) 1/2 in. 40
177. (fr) 1/2 in. 40
178. (fs) 1/2 in. 40
179. (ft) 1/2 in. 40
180. (fu) 1/2 in. 40
181. (fv) 1/2 in. 40
182. (fw) 1/2 in. 40
183. (fx) 1/2 in. 40
184. (fy) 1/2 in. 40
185. (fz) 1/2 in. 40
186. (ga) 1/2 in. 40
187. (gb) 1/2 in. 40
188. (gc) 1/2 in. 40
189. (gd) 1/2 in. 40
190. (ge) 1/2 in. 40
191. (gf) 1/2 in. 40
192. (gg) 1/2 in. 40
193. (gh) 1/2 in. 40
194. (gi) 1/2 in. 40
195. (gj) 1/2 in. 40
196. (gk) 1/2 in. 40
197. (gl) 1/2 in. 40
198. (gm) 1/2 in. 40
199. (gn) 1/2 in. 40
200. (go) 1/2 in. 40
201. (gp) 1/2 in. 40
202. (g

[illegible]

1. *Alb. ...*
2. *Alb. ...*
3. *Alb. ...*
4. *Alb. ...*
5. *Alb. ...*
6. *Alb. ...*
7. *Alb. ...*
8. *Alb. ...*
9. *Alb. ...*
10. *Alb. ...*

Mar. 4, 1897. 43-44
June 10, 1897. 45-46
Aug. 10, 1897. 47-48
Oct. 10, 1897. 49-50
Dec. 10, 1897. 51-52
Jan. 10, 1898. 53-54
Feb. 10, 1898. 55-56
Mar. 10, 1898. 57-58
Apr. 10, 1898. 59-60
May 10, 1898. 61-62
June 10, 1898. 63-64
July 10, 1898. 65-66
Aug. 10, 1898. 67-68
Sept. 10, 1898. 69-70
Oct. 10, 1898. 71-72
Nov. 10, 1898. 73-74
Dec. 10, 1898. 75-76
Jan. 10, 1899. 77-78
Feb. 10, 1899. 79-80
Mar. 10, 1899. 81-82
Apr. 10, 1899. 83-84
May 10, 1899. 85-86
June 10, 1899. 87-88
July 10, 1899. 89-90
Aug. 10, 1899. 91-92
Sept. 10, 1899. 93-94
Oct. 10, 1899. 95-96
Nov. 10, 1899. 97-98
Dec. 10, 1899. 99-100
Jan. 10, 1900. 101-102
Feb. 10, 1900. 103-104
Mar. 10, 1900. 105-106
Apr. 10, 1900. 107-108
May 10, 1900. 109-110
June 10, 1900. 111-112
July 10, 1900. 113-114
Aug. 10, 1900. 115-116
Sept. 10, 1900. 117-118
Oct. 10, 1900. 119-120
Nov. 10, 1900. 121-122
Dec. 10, 1900. 123-124
Jan. 10, 1901. 125-126
Feb. 10, 1901. 127-128
Mar. 10, 1901. 129-130
Apr. 10, 1901. 131-132
May 10, 1901. 133-134
June 10, 1901. 135-136
July 10, 1901. 137-138
Aug. 10, 1901. 139-140
Sept. 10, 1901. 141-142
Oct. 10, 1901. 143-144
Nov. 10, 1901. 145-146
Dec. 10, 1901. 147-148
Jan. 10, 1902. 149-150
Feb. 10, 1902. 151-152
Mar. 10, 1902. 153-154
Apr. 10, 1902. 155-156
May 10, 1902. 157-158
June 10, 1902. 159-160
July 10, 1902. 161-162
Aug. 10, 1902. 163-164
Sept. 10, 1902. 165-166
Oct. 10, 1902. 167-168
Nov. 10, 1902. 169-170
Dec. 10, 1902. 171-172
Jan. 10, 1903. 173-174
Feb. 10, 1903. 175-176
Mar. 10, 1903. 177-178
Apr. 10, 1903. 179-180
May 10, 1903. 181-182
June 10, 1903. 183-184
July 10, 1903. 185-186
Aug. 10, 1903. 187-188
Sept. 10, 1903. 189-190
Oct. 10, 1903. 191-192
Nov. 10, 1903. 193-194
Dec. 10, 1903. 195-196
Jan. 10, 1904. 197-198
Feb. 10, 1904. 199-200
Mar. 10, 1904. 201-202
Apr. 10, 1904. 203-204
May 10, 1904. 205-206
June 10, 1904. 207-208
July 10, 1904. 209-210
Aug. 10, 1904. 211-212
Sept. 10, 1904. 213-214
Oct. 10, 1904. 215-216
Nov. 10, 1904. 217-218
Dec. 10, 1904. 219-220
Jan. 10, 1905. 221-222
Feb. 10, 1905. 223-224
Mar. 10, 1905. 225-226
Apr. 10, 1905. 227-228
May 10, 1905. 229-230
June 10, 1905. 231-232
July 10, 1905. 233-234
Aug. 10, 1905. 235-236
Sept. 10, 1905. 237-238
Oct. 10, 1905. 239-240
Nov. 10, 1905. 241-242
Dec. 10, 1905. 243-244
Jan. 10, 1906. 245-246
Feb. 10, 1906. 247-248
Mar. 10, 1906. 249-250
Apr. 10, 1906. 251-252
May 10, 1906. 253-254
June 10, 1906. 255-256
July 10, 1906. 257-258
Aug. 10, 1906. 259-260
Sept. 10, 1906. 261-262
Oct. 10, 1906. 263-264
Nov. 10, 1906. 265-266
Dec. 10, 1906. 267-268
Jan. 10, 1907. 269-270
Feb. 10, 1907. 271-272
Mar. 10, 1907. 273-274
Apr. 10, 1907. 275-276
May 10, 1907. 277-278
June 10, 1907. 279-280
July 10, 1907. 281-282
Aug. 10, 1907. 283-284
Sept. 10, 1907. 285-286
Oct. 10, 1907. 287-288
Nov. 10, 1907. 289-290
Dec. 10, 1907. 291-292
Jan. 10, 1908. 293-294
Feb. 10, 1908. 295-296
Mar. 10, 1908. 297-298
Apr. 10, 1908. 299-300
May 10, 1908. 301-302
June 10, 1908. 303-304
July 10, 1908. 305-306
Aug. 10, 1908. 307-308
Sept. 10, 1908. 309-310
Oct. 10, 1908. 311-312
Nov. 10, 1908. 313-314
Dec. 10, 1908. 315-316
Jan. 10, 1909. 317-318
Feb. 10, 1909. 319-320
Mar. 10, 1909. 321-322
Apr. 10, 1909. 323-324
May 10, 1909. 325-326
June 10, 1909. 327-328
July 10, 1909. 329-330
Aug. 10, 1909. 331-332
Sept. 10, 1909. 333-334
Oct. 10, 1909. 335-336
Nov. 10, 1909. 337-338
Dec. 10, 1909. 339-340
Jan. 10, 1910. 341-342
Feb. 10, 1910. 343-344
Mar. 10, 1910. 345-346
Apr. 10, 1910. 347-348
May 10, 1910. 349-350
June 10, 1910. 351-352
July 10, 1910. 353-354
Aug. 10, 1910. 355-356
Sept. 10, 1910. 357-358
Oct. 10, 1910. 359-360
Nov. 10, 1910. 361-362
Dec. 10, 1910. 363-364
Jan. 10, 1911. 365-366
Feb. 10, 1911. 367-368
Mar. 10, 1911. 369-370
Apr. 10, 1911. 371-372
May 10, 1911. 373-374
June 10, 1911. 375-376
July 10, 1911. 377-378
Aug. 10, 1911. 379-380
Sept. 10, 1911. 381-382
Oct. 10, 1911. 383-384
Nov. 10, 1911. 385-386
Dec. 10, 1911. 387-388
Jan. 10, 1912. 389-390
Feb. 10, 1912. 391-392
Mar. 10, 1912. 393-394
Apr. 10, 1912. 395-396
May 10, 1912. 397-398
June 10, 1912. 399-400
July 10, 1912. 401-402
Aug. 10, 1912. 403-404
Sept. 10, 1912. 405-406
Oct. 10, 1912. 407-408
Nov. 10, 1912. 409-410
Dec. 10, 1912. 411-412
Jan. 10, 1913. 413-414
Feb. 10, 1913. 415-416
Mar. 10, 1913. 417-418
Apr. 10, 1913. 419-420
May 10, 1913. 421-422
June 10, 1913. 423-424

4 For there are certain men
rept in unawares, * who were
before of old ordained to this con-
demnation; * wickedly men, * turn-
ing the grace of our God into law-

ix. 3. Acts vi. 9-10. ix. 14. xviii. 27. Rom.
v. 1. Titus ii. 1. 1 Tim. i. 16. v. 26. 2 Tim. i.
vi. 16. xii. 11. h Dent. vi. 25. Amos
ix. xv. 3. 1 Pet. iii. 7. 1 Sam. xxi. Eph. i.
iv. 18. m Matt. xxiii. 13. Acts xv. 26. Galat.
2 Thim. iii. 6. 2 Pet. i. 1, 2. n Rom. vi. 11,
2 Pet. iii. 5.

o 15. 2 Sam. xvi. 5. Psa. c. 1.
Pet. ii. 5, 6. Job. 7. p Rom. vi. 1, 2. Galat. vi. 14.
q Psal. cxv. 2 Pet. i. 26. 1 Cor. xii. 27.

[illegible]

• See on Rom. i. 21, 22.
 P Is. iii. 9. 11. Jer. xiii. 27. Ez. xiii. 3. Zech. xi. 17. Matt. xi. 21. xiii. 13-16. Luke xi. 42-47.
 q Gen. iv. 5-14. 1 John iii. 12.
 r Num. xxii-xxiv. xxxi. 16. Deut. xxiii. 4. Josh. xxiv. 9-11. Mic. vi. 5. 2 Pet. ii. 15. Rev. ii. 14.
 s Num. xvi. 1, &c. xxvi. 9, 10. Korah.
 t See on 2 Pet. ii. 13, 14.
 u 1 Cor. xi. 21, 22.
 x Ps. lxxviii. 29-31. Is. lvi. 10-12. Ez. xxxiv. 8, 13. Luke xii. 19, 20. 45. xvi. 19. xxi. 34. Phil. iii. 19. 1 Thes. v. 6, 7. Jam. v. 5.
 y Prov. xxv. 14. Hos. vi. 4. 2 Pet. ii. 17.
 z Eph. iv. 14.
 a Ps. i. 3. xxxvii. 2. Matt. xiii. 6. xxi. 19, 20. Mark iv. 6. xi. 21. Luke viii. 6. John xv. 6.
 b 1 Tim. v. 6. Heb. vi. 7, 8.—See on 2 Pet. ii. 18-20.
 c 2 Chr. vii. 20. Ez. xvii. 9. Matt. xv. 13. Mark xi. 20.
 d Ps. lxxv. 7. xciii. 3, 4. Is. lvii. 20. Jer. v. 22, 23. e Phil. iii. 19. 2 Tim. iii. 13. f See on 2 Pet. ii. 17.—Rev. xiv. 10, 11. xx. 10. xxi. 8.
 g Gen. v. 18-24. 1 Chr. i. 1-3. Heb. xi. 5, 6.
 h Deut. xxxiii. 2. Job xix. 25-27. Ps. i. 3-5. Dan. vii. 9, 10. Zech. xiv. 5. Matt. xvi. 27. xxiv. 30, 31. xxv. 31. 1 Thes. iii. 13. 2 Thes. i. 7, 8. i Ps. ix. 7, 8. xxxvii. 6. l. 1-6. xcvi. 9. cxlix. 9. Ec. xi. 9. xii. 14. John v. 22, 23, 27. Acts xvii. 31. Rom. ii. 16. xiv. 10. 1 Cor. iv. 5. v. 13. Rev. xx. 12-15. xxii. 12. k Rom. ii. 5. iii. 19, 20. l 16. Ex. xvi. 8. 1 Sam. ii. 3. Ps. xxxi. 18. xciv. 4. Is. xxxvii. 22-36. Dan. vii. 20. xi. 36. Mal. iii. 13-15. Matt. xii. 31-37. Rev. xiii. 5, 6, 11. m Num. xiv. 36. xvi. 11. Deut. i. 27. Ps. cvi. 25. Is. xxix. 24. Luke v. 30. xv. 2. xix. 7. John vi. 41. 61. 1 Cor. x. 10. Phil. ii. 14. n 18. Gal. v. 16. 24. 1 Thes. iv. 5. 2 Tim. iv. 3. Jam. i. 14, 15. 1 Pet. i. 14. ii. 11. iv. 2. 2 Pet. ii. 10. iii. 3. o See on 15. Job xvii. 4, 5. Ps. xvii. 10. lxxiii. 9-11.—2 Pet. ii. 18. p Lev. xix. 15. Job xxxii. 21. xxxiv. 19. Ps. xv. 4. Prov. xxviii. 21. 1 Tim. vi. 5. Jam. ii. 1-9. 2 Pet. ii. 1-3.

things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, ° in those things they corrupt themselves.

11 ^p Woe unto them! ^q for they have gone into the way of Cain, ^r and ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and ^s perished in the gainsaying of Core.

12 These ^t are spots in your ^u feasts of charity, when they feast with you, ^v feeding themselves without fear: ^y clouds *they are* without water, ^z carried about of winds; ^a trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, ^b twice dead, ^c plucked up by the roots;

13 ^d Raging waves of the sea, ^e foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, ^f to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever.

14 And ^g Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, ^h Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousand of his saints;

15 ⁱ To ^j execute judgment upon all, and ^k to convince all that are ungodly among them, of all their ungodly deeds, which they have ungodly committed, ^l and of all their hard *speeches* which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

16 These are ^m murmurers, complainers, ⁿ walking after their own lusts; ^o and their mouth speaketh great swelling *words*, ^p having

men's persons in admiration, because of advantage.

17 But, beloved, ^q remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ;

18 *How* that they told you ^r there should be mockers in the last time, ^s who should walk after their own ungodly lusts.

19 These be they ^t who separate themselves, ^u sensual, ^v having not the Spirit.

20 But ye, beloved, ^y building up yourselves on your ^z most holy faith, ^a praying in the Holy Ghost,

21 ^b Keep yourselves ^c in the love of God, ^d looking for ^e the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ, ^f unto eternal life.

22 And ^g of some have compassion, making a difference.

23 And others, ^h save with fear, ⁱ pulling *them* out of the fire; ^k hating even the garment spotted by the flesh.

24 Now unto him that is ^l able to keep you from falling, and to ^m present *you* ⁿ faultless before ^o the presence of his glory with ^p exceeding joy,

25 To ^q the only wise ^r God our Saviour, ^s *be* glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen.

17. d Job xiv. 14. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Matt. xxiv. 42-51. Luke xii. 36-40. 2 Tim. iv. 8. Tit. ii. 13, 14. Heb. ix. 28. 2 Pet. iii. 12. e 2. John i. 17. 1 Tim. i. 2. 2 Tim. i. 2. 16. 18. f Rom. v. 21. vi. 23. 1 John v. 10, 11. g 4-13. Ez. xxxiv. 17. Gal. v. 20. vi. 1. Heb. vi. 4-8. Jam. v. 19, 20. 1 John v. 16-18. h Rom. xi. 14. 1 Cor. v. 3-5. 2 Cor. vii. 10-12. 1 Tim. iv. 16. i Am. iv. 11. Zech. iii. 2. 1 Cor. iii. 15. k Lev. xiii. 47-59. xiv. 46. xv. 17. Is. lxiv. 6. Lam. iv. 14. Zech. iii. 3, 4. 1 Cor. v. 9-11. xv. 33. 2 Thes. iii. 14. Rev. iii. 4. l See on 21.—John x. 29, 30. Rom. viii. 31. xiv. 4. xvi. 25. Eph. iii. 20. m 2 Cor. iv. 14. xi. 2. Eph. v. 27. Col. i. 22, 28. iii. 4. Heb. xiii. 20, 21. n Rev. xiv. 5. o Matt. xvi. 27. xix. 28. xxv. 31. Luke ix. 26. 1 Thes. iv. 9, 10. 1 Pet. iv. 13. p Ps. xxi. 6. xliii. 4. Matt. v. 12. 2 Cor. iv. 17. 1 Pet. iv. 13. q Ps. civ. 24. cxlvii. 5. Rom. xi. 33. xvi. 27. Eph. i. 8. iii. 10. 1 Tim. i. 17. r Ps. lxxviii. 20. Is. xxii. 2. xlv. 21. John iv. 22. 1 Tim. ii. 3. Tit. i. 3, 4. l. 10. 13. iii. 4. 2 Pet. i. 7. s 1 Chr. xxix. 11. Ps. lxxii. 18, 19. Dan. iv. 37.—See on Matt. vi. 13.—Eph. iii. 21. 1 Pet. iv. 12. v. 10, 11. 2 Pet. iii. 18. Rev. i. 6. iv. 9-11. v. 13, 14.

q Mal. iv. 4. Acts xx. 35. Eph. ii. 20. iv. 11. 2 Pet. iii. 2. 1 John iv. 6.
 r Acts xx. 29. 1 Tim. iv. 1, 2. 2 Tim. iii. 1-5. 13. iv. 3. 2 Pet. ii. 1. iii. 3.
 s See on n. 16.—Ps. xiv. 1, 2.
 t Is. lxxv. 5. Ez. xiv. 7. Hos. iv. 14. ix. 10. Heb. x. 25.
 u 1 Cor. ii. 14. Jam. iii. 15. Gr.
 x John iii. 5, 6. Rom. viii. 9. 1 Cor. vi. 19.
 y Acts ix. 31. Rom. xv. 2. 1 Cor. i. 8. x. 13. xiv. 4, 5. 26. Eph. iv. 12. 14. 29. 1 Thes. v. 11. 1 Tim. i. 4. Gr.
 z Acts xv. 9. xxvi. 18. 2 Tim. i. 5. Tit. i. 1. Jam. ii. 22. 2 Pet. i. 1. 1 John v. 4. Rev. xiii. 10.
 a Zech. xii. 10. Rom. viii. 15-26, 27. 1 Cor. xiv. 15. Gal. iv. 6. Eph. vi. 18.
 b 24. John xiv. 2. xv. 9, 10. Acts xi. 23. 1 John iv. 16. v. 18, 21. Rev. xii. 11.
 c Rom. v. 5. viii. 39. 2 Thes. iii. 5. 1 John iii. 16, 17.
 d Job xiv. 14. Lam. iii. 25, 26. Matt. xxiv. 42-51. Luke xii. 36-40. 2 Tim. iv. 8. Tit. ii. 13, 14. Heb. ix. 28. 2 Pet. iii. 12.
 e 2. John i. 17. 1 Tim. i. 2. 2 Tim. i. 2. 16. 18.
 f Rom. v. 21. vi. 23. 1 John v. 10, 11. g 4-13. Ez. xxxiv. 17. Gal. v. 20. vi. 1. Heb. vi. 4-8. Jam. v. 19, 20. 1 John v. 16-18.
 h Rom. xi. 14. 1 Cor. v. 3-5. 2 Cor. vii. 10-12. 1 Tim. iv. 16.
 i Am. iv. 11. Zech. iii. 2. 1 Cor. iii. 15.
 k Lev. xiii. 47-59. xiv. 46. xv. 17. Is. lxiv. 6. Lam. iv. 14. Zech. iii. 3, 4. 1 Cor. v. 9-11. xv. 33. 2 Thes. iii. 14. Rev. iii. 4.
 l See on 21.—John x. 29, 30. Rom. viii. 31. xiv. 4. xvi. 25. Eph. iii. 20. m 2 Cor. iv. 14. xi. 2. Eph. v. 27. Col. i. 22, 28. iii. 4. Heb. xiii. 20, 21. n Rev. xiv. 5. o Matt. xvi. 27. xix. 28. xxv. 31. Luke ix. 26. 1 Thes. iv. 9, 10. 1 Pet. iv. 13.
 p Ps. xxi. 6. xliii. 4. Matt. v. 12. 2 Cor. iv. 17. 1 Pet. iv. 13.
 q Ps. civ. 24. cxlvii. 5. Rom. xi. 33. xvi. 27. Eph. i. 8. iii. 10. 1 Tim. i. 17. r Ps. lxxviii. 20. Is. xxii. 2. xlv. 21. John iv. 22. 1 Tim. ii. 3. Tit. i. 3, 4. l. 10. 13. iii. 4. 2 Pet. i. 7. s 1 Chr. xxix. 11. Ps. lxxii. 18, 19. Dan. iv. 37.—See on Matt. vi. 13.—Eph. iii. 21. 1 Pet. iv. 12. v. 10, 11. 2 Pet. iii. 18. Rev. i. 6. iv. 9-11. v. 13, 14.

THE REVELATION

OF
JOHN THE DIVINE.

It is a singular circumstance, concerning this book, that its authenticity was very generally, if not universally, acknowledged during the two first centuries; and yet, in the third century, it began to be questioned! This seems to have arisen from some absurd opinions concerning the Millennium, which were grounded on this book by those who maintained them; and, therefore, their opponents injudiciously, nay, presumptuously, endeavoured to discredit their tenets, by denying the authority of the book itself. But it was then too late, and its divine original and

authority have been fully established, by the clearest and most decisive evidence.—Indeed, the prophecies contained in it have, in so many undeniable instances, been most circumstantially accomplished, through a long series of ages, that it stands as little in need of external evidence, as any book in the whole Scripture. No doubt it was written by John, the apostle, to whose name the title of "The Divine," (or the Theologian) was added some time after; either because of the deep and mysterious truths relative to the nature, decrees, and councils of God, with

which his writings abound, or because he spoke so much concerning the divine Person and glory of the Lord Jesus.—The book is styled, “*The Revelation of the Holy Spirit*,” as consisting of matters chiefly prophetic, which were undoubtedly revealed to St. John from Jesus Christ; this took place when he was in the Isle of Patmos, in the Egean Sea, where he was banished, as is generally thought, by the Emperor Diocletian, A.D. 93, or 95. Some, indeed, maintain that this happened during the persecution of Nero, A.D. 67, or 68, or even before that time; but the arguments adduced in support of their opinion are by no means conclusive; and as it seems last in the sacred canon, it seems to have been written last, and to have been intended to supply that place. The Revelation opens with the apostle’s account of an extraordinary vision which he had of the Lord Jesus, appearing to him in glory. Then follow seven short epistles, each Christ himself, to the seven principal Churches in Asia; (*Rev. Acts vii. 3–12*); and after these it contains a series of prophecies, some chiefly civil, and others relating to events which would take place in the Church and the nations of the earth, through all the subsequent generations of mankind, to the end of the world, the day of judgment, and the eternal state. This series is sometimes interrupted by explanatory discourses, which will be noted as we proceed. Such prophecies as are supposed to be already fulfilled will be comparatively stated, with the events to which they relate, according to the judgment of the most approved writers; and an endeavour will be made to render the great outlines of the book as plain as may be to the unlearned reader, whose edification must particularly be considered. But in respect of those things, which even now to be yet fulfilled, a judgment must be formed, and an opinion ventured, with very great caution, and in a reserved manner. Many indeed have objected to, and some called Christians and ministers of the Gospel have even denied, every attempt to explain so mysterious a book, while no doubt many have wanted to be wise above what it wrote, and have applied to general prophecies, by a private interpretation, in a very unwarrantable manner. (*1 Cor. 13. 2*, *14. 3*); and they should not, others modestly, reverence, and a simple dependence on the teaching of the Holy Spirit in all their enquiries, whatever helps or advantages they may possess for such investigations. But, as we are enabled to study, write, and read in this manner, there can be no doubt but we shall derive most abundant practical instruction, and obtain increasing virtue to our faith and holy conversation, by attending carefully to every part of this most surprising discovery of the Lord’s purposes respecting his Church and the world, which was made so many ages before they were accomplished.

They, who ignore and disdain the words of it, do it for the most part, because they have not studied it themselves, and imagine the difficulties to be greater than they are in reality. It is not the vast world of prophecy," said even of his own age, and cannot cannot better express the state of our minds, than in studying and explaining this book, provided they do it as I have herein advised, viz. *not in a merely scientific and critical manner*. The faculty of a interpreter has been, as I have shown, everywhere, to forget time and things by this machinery, or at least to neglect to make these prophetic. In this manner they have not only exposed themselves, but brought the prophetic character into contempt. The danger of that was much increased by the same thing, and the propagation of the false Testament, and to justify men's conduct, by convincing them to know no things, but that, after they were fulfilled, they might be interpreted by the event; and has even produced, as I have said, not the interpreter, might be compared to the world." The Newton.—It should, however, be observed, that to give the attentive and pious reader a general impression, that the volume of truth and righteousness that God has graciously bestowed on earth, for his encouragement, and the example of supererogation, piety, holiness, and wisdom, which on every side are attended, or attended from every quarter, was one end for which this revelation was given. But when even the most learned and respectable men attempt, with particularity and exactness, to explain these prophecies, which are not evidently fulfilled, it cannot be a surprise, that some of their interpretations by some, and by others, supposed to be powerful arguments, and to be proved, and that expatiate, and in defending his own conclusions against those who would follow, these readers in general are produced instead of agreement. The difference between that part which is fulfilled, and may easily be explained, and the unaccomplished prophecies, seems to me appear; the evidence arising from the fulfillment of prophecy.

[illegible]

A. D. 95.

CHAPTER I.

The origin, and design of the book, with a blessing on those who duly attend to it. 2-8. The apostle, who, like the seven churches in Asia, *receives glory to God, and praiseth the naming of Christ to judgement*, sets the theory and doctrine of his church, &c. The Lord declares his own eternity and immutability, 9. His plan, time, and manifestation, of John's vision, such as he heard of the words, and saw of the glory of Christ; and the commandment given to write these things to the churches, 9-20.

THE Revelation of Jesus Christ,
which God gave unto him, to

show unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he said and signified by his angel unto his servant John.

2. What's true record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ,³ and of all things that he says.

3. * Blessed is he that readeth,
and they that hear the words of this
prophecy, and keep these things :
12. Rev. 1. 3. John 1. 9. 10. 14. 1 John 2. 1. 2. 13. Luke 11. 28.

k xxii. 6. 12. 20. which are written therein; ^k for the time *is* at hand.

4 ¹ JOHN ^m to the seven churches which are in Asia: ⁿ Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from ^o him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and ^r from the seven Spirits which are before his throne:

5 And from Jesus Christ, ^q who *is* the faithful Witness, ^r and the First-begotten of the dead, ^s and the Prince of the kings of the earth. Unto ^t him that loved us, and ^u washed us from our sins in his own blood;

6 And hath ^v made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; ^w to him *be* glory and dominion, for ever and ever. Amen.

7 Behold, ^x he cometh with clouds; ^y and every eye shall see him, ^z and they *also* which pierced him: ^a and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him: ^b even so. Amen.

8 I am ^c Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, ^d which is, and which was, and which is to come, ^e the Almighty.

9 I, ^f John, who also am your brother, ^g and companion in tribulation, and in ^h the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, ⁱ for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ.

10 I was ^j in the Spirit ^k on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, ^l as of a trumpet,

11 Saying, ^m I am Alpha and Omega, the First and the Last: and, ⁿ What thou seest, write in a book, and send ^o it unto ^p the seven churches which are in Asia; unto ^q Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto ^r Laodicea.

12 And I turned to ^s see the voice that spake with me. And, being turned, ^t I saw seven golden candlesticks;

13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks, ^u one ^v like unto the Son of man, ^w clothed with a garment down to the foot, ^x and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

14 His head ^y and his hairs *were* white like wool, as white as snow; ^z and his eyes *were* as a flame of fire;

15 And ^a his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; ^b and his voice as the sound of many waters.

16 And ^c he had in his right hand seven stars: ^d and out of his mouth went a sharp two-edged sword: ^e and his countenance *was* as the sun shineth in his strength.

17 And when I saw him, ^f I fell at his feet as dead. ^g And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, ^h Fear not, ⁱ I am the First and the Last:

18 I am ^j he ^k that liveth, and ^l was dead; and, behold, ^m I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have ⁿ the keys of hell and of death.

19 Write ^o the things which thou hast seen, ^p and the things which are, ^q and the things which shall be hereafter;

20 The ^r mystery of ^s the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. ^t The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; ^u and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

21 His head ^v and his hairs *were* white like wool, as white as snow; ^w and his eyes *were* as a flame of fire;

22 And ^x his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; ^y and his voice as the sound of many waters.

23 And ^z he had in his right hand seven stars: ^a and out of his mouth went a sharp two-edged sword: ^b and his countenance *was* as the sun shineth in his strength.

24 And when I saw him, ^c I fell at his feet as dead. ^d And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, ^e Fear not, ^f I am the First and the Last:

25 I am ^g he ^h that liveth, and ⁱ was dead; and, behold, ^j I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have ^k the keys of hell and of death.

26 Write ^l the things which thou hast seen, ^m and the things which are, ⁿ and the things which shall be hereafter;

27 The ^o mystery of ^p the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. ^q The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; ^r and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

28 The ^s mystery of ^t the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. ^u The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; ^v and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

29 The ^w mystery of ^x the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. ^y The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; ^z and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

30 The ^a mystery of ^b the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. ^c The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; ^d and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

31 The ^e mystery of ^f the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. ^g The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; ^h and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

32 The ⁱ mystery of ^j the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. ^k The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; ^l and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

33 The ^m mystery of ⁿ the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. ^o The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; ^p and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

34 The ^q mystery of ^r the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. ^s The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; ^t and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

35 The ^u mystery of ^v the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. ^w The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; ^x and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

36 The ^y mystery of ^z the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. ^a The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; ^b and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

37 The ^c mystery of ^d the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. ^e The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; ^f and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

38 The ^g mystery of ^h the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. ⁱ The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; ^j and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

39 The ^k mystery of ^l the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. ^m The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; ⁿ and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

40 The ^o mystery of ^p the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. ^q The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; ^r and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

41 The ^s mystery of ^t the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. ^u The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; ^v and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

42 The ^w mystery of ^x the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. ^y The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; ^z and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

43 The ^a mystery of ^b the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. ^c The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches; ^d and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

CHAP. II.

The epistle of Christ to the angel of the Church of Ephesus; consisting of commendation and reproof, a call to repentance, a solemn warning, and a gracious promise to those that overcame, 1-7. That to Smyrna, replete with commendation, and encouraging exhortations to faithfulness under tribulation, 8-11. That to Pergamos, in which are warnings against the Nicolaitans, threatenings of judgments on the impenitent, and promises to the victorious, 12-17. That to Thyatira, nearly of similar import, 18-29.

UNTO ^a the angel of the ^b church of Ephesus write; These things saith he that ^c holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who ^d walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;

2 I ^e know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and ^f how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and ^g thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:

3 And ^h hast borne, and ⁱ hast patience, and for my name's sake ^j hast laboured, ^k and hast not faint.

4 Nevertheless, ^l I have *some-what* against thee, ^m because thou hast left thy first love.

5 ⁿ Remember, therefore, from vi. 12. 15. x. 36. xii. 1. Jam. i. 3, 4. v. 7-11. 2 Pet. i. 6. k Rom. xvi. 12. 1 Cor. xvi. 16. 2 Cor. v. 9. vi. 5. x. 15. xi. 23. Phil. ii. 16. iv. 3. 1 Thes. i. 3. ii. 9. v. 12. 2 Thes. iii. 8. 1 Tim. iv. 10. v. 17. Heb. vi. 10. i. 1 Luke xviii. 1. 2 Cor. iv. 1. 16. Gal. vi. 9. 2 Thes. iii. 13. Heb. xii. 3-5. m 14. 20. n iii. 14-17. Jer. ii. 2-5. Matt. xxiv. 12, 13. Phil. i. 9. iii. 13-16. 1 Thes. iv. 9, 10. 2 Thes. i. 3. Heb. vi. 10, 11. o iii. 3. 19. Ez. xvi. 61-63. xx. 43. xxxvi. 31. 2 Pet. i. 12, 13.

Dan. vii. 9. Matt. xxviii. 3. ii. 18. xix. 12. Dan. x. 6. d ii. 18. Ez. i. 7. xl. 3. Dan. x. 6. e xiv. 2. xix. 6. Ps. xciii. 4. Is. xvii. 13. Ez. xliii. 2. f 20. ii. 1. iii. 1. xii. 1. Job xxxviii. 7. Dan. viii. 10. xii. 3. g ii. 12. 16. xix. 15. 21. Is. xi. 4. xlix. 2. Eph. vi. 12. Heb. iv. 12. h x. 1. Is. xiv. 23. lx. 19, 20. Mal. iv. 2. Acts xxvi. 13. i Ez. i. 28. Dan. viii. 18. x. 8, 9. 17-19. Hab. iii. 16. Matt. xvii. 2-6. John xiii. 23. xxi. 20. k Dan. viii. 28. x. 10. l Gen. xv. 1. Ex. xiv. 13. xx. 20. Is. xli. 10. Dan. x. 12. Matt. xxviii. 4, 5. Mark xvi. 5, 6. Luke xxiv. 37-39. m See on 8. 11. n Job xix. 25. Ps. vii. 46. John xiv. 19. Rom. vi. 9. 2 Cor. xiii. 4. Gal. ii. 20. Col. iii. 3. Heb. vii. 25. o Rom. xiv. 8, 9. v. 14. Heb. vii. 16. 25. q iii. 7. ix. 1. xx. 1. 14. Ps. lxxviii. 20. Is. xxii. 22. Matt. xvi. 19. r See on 11, 12. s ii. iii. t iv. xxii. u See on Matt. xiii. 11. Luke viii. 10. x See on 13. 16. y ii. 1. 8. 12. 13. iii. 1. 7. 14. Mal. ii. 7. z Zech. iv. 2. Matt. v. 15, 16. Phil. ii. 15, 16. 1 Tim. iii. 14-16.

a See on i. 11. 20.

b See on i. 4.—iv.

5. John i. 16. 33.

iii. 34. vii. 37—

39. xv. 26, 27.

xx. 22. Acts ii.

33. 1 Pet. i. 11.

c i. 16. 20. ii. 1.

d See on ii. 2. 9.

13. 19.

e Luke xv. 24. 32.

Eph. iii. 5. Col.

ii. 13. 1 Tim. v.

6. Jam. ii. 26.

Jude 12.

f xvi. 15. Is. lvi.

10. lxii. 6, 7. Ez.

xxxiv. 8.—10. 16.

Zech. xi. 16.

Matt. xxiv. 42—

51. xxv. 13. Mark

xiii. 33—37. Acts

xx. 28—31. 2

Tim. iv. 1—4. 1

Pet. iv. 7. v. 8.

g Deut. iii. 28.

Job iv. 4, 5. xvi.

5. Is. xxxv. 3.

Luke xxii. 31,

32. Acts xviii.

23.

h 1 Kings xi. 4.

xv. 3. 2 Chr.

xxv. 2. Is. lvii.

12. Matt. vi. 2—

4. xxiii. 5. 25—

28.

i See on ii. 5.—Ez.

xvi. 61—63. xx.

43. xxxvi. 31. 2

Pet. i. 13. iii. 1.

k 11. See on ii. 25.

—1 Tim. vi. 20.

2 Tim. i. 13.

l 19. See on ii. 5.

21, 22.

m xvi. 15. Matt.

xxiv. 42, 43.

Luke xii. 39, 40.

1 Thes. v. 4, 5.

n Matt. xxv. 13.

Mark xiii. 33, 36.

o xi. 13. Gr. Acts

i. 15.

p 1 Kings xix. 18.

Is. i. 9. Rom. xi.

4—6.

q vii. 14. xix. 8.

Is. lii. 1. lix. 6.

lxi. 3. 10. Lxiv.

6. Zech. iii. 3—

6. Jude 23.

r 5. 18. iv. 4. vi.

11. vii. 9. 13.

xix. 14. Esth.

viii. 15. Ps. lxxviii.

14. Ec. ix. 8.

Zech. iii. 7.

Mark xvi. 5.

s Matt. x. 11.

Luke xx. 35.

xxi. 36. 2 Thes.

i. 5.

t See on ii. 7.—1

Sam. xvii. 25.

u See on r. 4.

x Ex. xxxii. 32.

33. Deut. ix. 14.

Ps. lxxix. 28. cix.

13.

y xiii. 8. xvii. 8.

xx. 12. 15. xxi.

27. xxii. 19. Phil.

iv. 3.

z Mal. iii. 17. Matt.

x. 32. Luke xii.

8. Jude 25. See

on ii. 7.

b See on i. 11. ii. 1.

c iv. 8. vi. 10. Ps. xvi.

10. lxxxix. 18. cxlv.

17. Is. vi. 3. xxx. 11.

xli. 14. 16. 20.

xlvi. 4. xlviii. 17.

xlix. 7. liv. 5. lv. 5.

Mark i. 24. Luke iv. 34.

Acts iii. 14.

ing severe rebukes of their luke-warmness and pride; connected with instruction, counsels, calls to repentance, invitations, and promises, 14—22.

AND ^a unto the angel of the church in Sardis write: These things saith ^b he that hath the seven Spirits of God, ^c and the seven stars: ^d I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, ^e and art dead.

2 Be ^f watchful, and ^g strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works ^h perfect before God.

3 ⁱ Remember, therefore, how thou hast received and heard, ^k and hold fast, and ^l repent. If, therefore, thou shalt not watch, ^m I will come on thee as a thief, and ⁿ thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

4 Thou hast a few ^o names ^p even in Sardis, ^q which have not defiled their garments; and they shall ^r walk with me in white: ^s for they are worthy.

5 He ^t that overcometh, ^u the same shall be clothed in white raiment; ^v and I will not blot out his name out of ^y the book of life, but I will ^z confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

6 He ^a that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

7 ¶ And ^b to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith ^c he that is holy, ^d he that is true, he that hath ^e the key of David, ^f he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth:

8 ^g I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee ^h an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast ⁱ a little strength, ^k and hast kept my word, ^l and hast not denied my name.

9 Behold, I will make them of ^m the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie: behold, ⁿ I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.

10 Because thou hast kept ^o the word of my patience, ^p I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon ^q all the world, ^r to try them that dwell upon the earth.

b See on i. 11. ii. 1. c iv. 8. vi. 10. Ps. xvi. 10. lxxxix. 18. cxlv. 17. Is. vi. 3. xxx. 11. xli. 14. 16. 20. xlvii. 4. xlviii. 17. xlix. 7. liv. 5. lv. 5. Mark i. 24. Luke iv. 34. Acts iii. 14. d 14. i. 5. vi. 10. xv. 3. xvi. 7. xix. 2. 11. xxi. 5. Matt. xiv. 35. John xiv. 6. 1 John v. 20. e i. 18. Is. xxii. 22. Luke i. 32. f v. 3—5. 9. Job xi. 10. xii. 14. Matt. xvi. 19. g i. 15.—See on ii. 2. h 7. 1 Cor. xvi. 9. 2 Cor. ii. 12. Col. iv. 3. i Dan. xi. 34. 2 Cor. xii. 8—10. Phil. iv. 13. k 10. xxii. 7. John xiv. 21—24. xv. 20. xvii. 6. 2 Tim. iv. 7. l See on ii. 13. Prov. xxx. 9. Matt. xxvi. 70—72. Luke xii. 9. Acts iii. 13, 14. 1 Tim. v. 8. 1 John ii. 22, 23. Jude 4. m See on ii. 9. n Esth. viii. 17. Job xlii. 8—10. Is. xlix. 23. lx. 14. Zech. viii. 20—23. o i. 9. xiii. 10. xiv. 12. p Matt. vi. 13. xxvi. 41. 1 Cor. x. 13. Eph. vi. 13. 2 Pet. ii. 9. q Matt. xxiv. 14. Mark xiv. 9. Luke ii. 1. Rom. i. 8. r Dan. xii. 10. Zech. xiii. 9. Jam. i. 3. 12. 1 Pet. iv. 12.

11 Behold, ^s I come quickly: ^t hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take ^u thy crown.

12 Him that ^v overcometh will I make a ^y pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: ^z and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of ^a the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him ^b my new name.

13 He ^c that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

14 ¶ And unto ^d the angel of the church ^e of the Laodiceans write; These things saith ^f the Amen, ^g the faithful and true Witness, ^h the beginning of the creation of God.

15 ⁱ I know thy works, ^j that thou art neither cold nor hot: ^k I would ^l thou wert cold or hot.

16 So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold or hot, ^m I will spue thee out of my mouth.

17 Because thou sayest, ⁿ I am rich, and increased with goods, and ^o have need of nothing; and ^p knowest not that thou art ^q wretched, and miserable, and poor, ^r and blind, and ^s naked:

18 I ^t counsel thee to ^u buy of me ^v gold tried in the fire, ^y that thou mayest be rich; and ^z white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and ^a the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; ^b and anoint thine eyes with eye-salve, that thou mayest see.

19 As ^c many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: ^d be zealous, therefore, ^e and repent.

20 Behold, ^f I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, ^g I will come in to him, and ^h will sup with him, and he with me.

21 To ⁱ him that overcometh will I grant ^k to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, ^l and am set down with my father in his throne.

22 ^m He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

i. 25. 30. xix. 20. Ec. viii. 2. u Prov. xxiii. 23. Is. lv. 1. Matt. xiii. 44. xxv. 9. x Mal. iii. 3. 1 Cor. iii. 12, 13. 1 Pet. i. 7. y ii. 9. Luke xii. 21. 2 Cor. viii. 9. 1 Tim. vi. 18. Jam. ii. 5. z See on 4, 5.—Ps. i. 7. a xvi. 15. Is. xlvii. 3. Jer. xiii. 26. Dan. xii. 2. Mic. i. 11. Nah. iii. 5. b John ix. 6—11. 1 John ii. 20. 27. c Deut. viii. 5. 2 Sam. vii. 14. Job v. 17. Ps. vi. 1. xxxii. 11. xciv. 10. Prov. iii. 11, 12. xv. 10. 32. xxii. 15. Is. xxvi. 16. Jer. ii. 30. vii. 28. x. 24. xxx. 11. xxxi. 18. Zeph. iii. 2. 1 Cor. xi. 32. 2 Cor. vi. 9. Heb. xii. 5—11. Jam. i. 12. d Num. xxv. 11—13. Ps. lxxix. 9. John ii. 17. Rom. xii. 11. 2 Cor. vii. 11. Gal. iv. 18. Tit. ii. 14. e See on ii. 5, 21, 22. f Cant. v. 2—4. Luke xii. 36. g John xiv. 21—23. h xix. 9. Luke xii. 37. xvii. i See on ii. 7. k i. 6. ii. 26. 27. Matt. xix. 28. Luke xxii. 30. 1 Cor. vi. 2, 3. 2 Tim. ii. 12. l v. 6—8. vii. 17. Dan. vii. 13, 14. Matt. xxviii. 18. John v. 22, 23. Eph. i. 20—23. Phil. ii. 9—11. m 6. 13.—See on ii. 7. 11. 17.

CHAP. IV.

John, in vision, beholds heaven opened, and the glory of God, as seated on an exalted throne, 1—3; surrounded by twenty-four elders, and four living creatures, who united in adoring Him as the Creator and Lord of all, 4—11.

s i. 3. xxii. 7. 12.

20. Phil. iv. 5.

Jam. v. 9.

t See on 3. ii. 13.

u ii. 10. iv. 4. 10.

1 Cor. ix. 25. 2

Tim. ii. 5. iv. 8.

Jam. i. 12. 1 Pet.

v. 3, 4.

x See on ii. 7.—

xvii. 14. 1 John

ii. 13, 14. iv. 4.

y 1 Kings vii. 21.

Jer. i. 18. Gal.

ii. 9.

z ii. 17. xiv. 1.

xxii. 4.

a xxi. 2. 10—27.

Ps. xlviii. 8.

lxxxvii. 3. Gal.

iv. 26, 27. Heb.

xii. 22.

b xxii. 4. Is. lxxv.

15. Eph. iii. 15.

c See on ii. 7.

d See on i. 11. ii.

1.

e Or, in Laodicea.

Col. ii. 1. iv. 16.

f Is. lxxv. 16. 2 Cor.

i. 20.

g 7. i. 5. xix. 11.

xxii. 6. Is. lv. 4.

Jer. xlii. 5.

h Col. i. 15.

i See on ii. 2.

j ii. 4. Matt. xxiv.

12. Phil. i. 9. 2

Thes. i. 3. 1 Pet.

i. 22.

k Deut. v. 29. Ps.

lxxxii. 11—13. 2

Cor. xii. 20.

l Josh. xiv. 15—

24. 1 Kings xviii.

21. Prov. xxiii.

26. Hos. vii. 8.

x. 2. Zeph. i. 5.

6. Matt. vi. 24.

x. 37. Luke xiv.

26, 27. 1 Cor.

xvi. 22. Jam. i.

8.

m ii. 5. Jer. xiv.

19. xv. 1—4.

Zech. xi. 8, 9.

n ii. 9. Prov. xiii.

7. Hos. xii. 8.

Zech. xi. 5.

Luke i. 53. vi.

24. xviii. 11, 12.

Rom. xi. 20, 23.

xii. 3. 1 Cor. iv.

8—10.

o Deut. viii. 12—

14. Prov. xxx.

9. Jer. ii. 31.

Matt. ix. 12.

p Rom. ii. 17—23.

q Matt. v. 3. Rom.

vii. 24.

r Is. xlii. 19. John

ix. 40, 41, 2 Pet.

i. 9.

s xvi. 15. Gen. iii.

7. 10, 11. Ex.

xxxii. 25.

t Ps. xvi. 7. xxxii.

8. May. lxxiii.

24. cvii. 11. Prov.

e 1 vi. 2, 8, 9.
 x. 21, 22, 2, 1 John, 19, 20. f See on x. 11—1 Tim. iv. 16. g See
 15. h 1 John, 1, 6, 7. Acts xv. 12, 1. Thim. ii. 9, 2. Thim. iii. 6, 7.
 • Gr. *Androgyne*. h 1 Tim. i. 10. i See on 1 vi. 2, 3, 4.
 xi. 17, xv. 3, xvi. 7, 14, xvii. 15, xxi. 32. Gen. xvi. 1, 2. Job. xvi. 1.
 16. xxi. 6. Jer. i. 13. 2 Cor. xvi. 12. k See on 1. 4. 11 & xv. 1.
 l v. 13, 14, vii. 11, 12. m x. 9, xv. 7. 16. xv. 15. Ps. cxxxviii. 1.
 Heb. vii. 8, 25. n v. 14. xxi. 4. Job. i. 30. Ps. lxxviii. 11. Matt.
 ii. 11. o vii. 11. x. 4, xxi. 4, 6. 1 Chr. xxi. 26. 2 Chr. vi.
 3. Ps. xvi. 6. Matt. ix. 4, 10. Luke xiv. 34. p 4, 1. 1 Chr. xxi.
 11—15. Ps. cxxv. 1, 2. 1 Cor. x. 26. q x. 2, 9, 12. 2 Sam. xxi.
 3. Ps. cxviii. 2. r xiv. 2. 1 Sam. xxiii. 4. 1 Chr. xxi. 27, 28.
 Neh. ix. 6. Job xxxvi. 5. Ps. xvi. 1, 2. Jer. ix. xviii. 7. 1
 s x. 6. Gen. i. 1. Ps. xv. 11. Eccl. ix. 2. Jer. v. 11. xxviii. 17. John
 i. 1—3. Acts xvii. 24. Col. i. 13, 17. Heb. i. 3, 10. t 1 Tim. xvi.
 4. Rom. vi. 25.

12 Sawyer, with a loud voice.
* Woe! it is the Lamb that was slain, to remove power, and to him, rest was given, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

a. 2. 0-11. In
texas. Jc. Eas.
1. 9. 18.

c vi. 1. la. var. 16.
var. 11. Dam.
var. 28. var. 4-
9.

d Ps. var. 10.

e 5. la. var. 11,
12, 13, 27, 28.

f 16. 17. v. 11, 14,
15, 20. Acme. 11,
12.

g v. 1. Dam. var. 1,
9, 2. Cms. var. 29.

h ix. & 10. var. 1
11, 15.

i Jan. var. 16.
Junc. var. 13,
var. 52. Xanth.
var. 10. var. 13.

k Cms. var. 1, 10.
Nym. var. 9.
Mch. var. 14.

l var. 16. In var.
10. Jan. var. 2,
C. Hous. 1, 2, 17,
18.

m 1. 2, var. 1.

n var. 10. 4-8.

o 5. 10. var. 11,
var. 11, var. 14,
var. 2. var. 1,
N. la. var. 7, 8,
Julia 1. 10. 20.
Aster var. 11. 1
Peg. var. 20.

p 1. Salm. 1. 10.
Tues. var. 14.
Mac. 1. 10. 1. Moh.
var. 4. 1. 10. 1.
00. Phil. 1. 0-
10.

q 2. Cher. var. 9.
Zeph. var. 2. 10.
10.

r var. 10. 1.

s 1. 10. 1. 10. 2.
1.

t 1. 10. 1. 10. 1.
var. 4. Julia 1.
10. 10. 10. 10.
10. 10. 10. 10.
10. 10. 10. 10.

u 1. 10. 1. 10. 1.
10. 10. 10. 10.
10. 10. 10. 10.

v 1. 10. 1. 10. 1.
10. 10. 10. 10.

w 1. 10. 1. 10. 1.
10. 10. 10. 10.

x 1. 10. 1. 10. 1.
10. 10. 10. 10.

y 1. 10. 1. 10. 1.
10. 10. 10. 10.

z 1. 10. 1. 10. 1.
10. 10. 10. 10.

xvi. 5-7. xvii. 20, 24. xix. 2. Deut. xxxii. 35-43. Judg. xvi. 20.
1 Sam. xxiv. 12. Ps. lviii. 10, 11. Is. lxi. 2. lxiii. 1-6. Luke xxi.
22. Rom. xii. 19, 2 Thes. i. 6-8.

9, 2 Thes. i. 6-8.

Ez. ix. 4—6. Zeph. ii. 3. I xix. 2. Is. liv. 17. Dan. iii. 17.
26. vi. 16. 20. Mai. iii. 18. John xii. 26. Rom. vi. 22. m xiii.
16. xiv. 1. xx. 4. xxii. 4. n ix. 15. o xiv. 1. 3. Gen. xv. 5.
Rom. ix. 27. xi. 5. 6. p Ez. xlviii. 13. xlviii. 19. 31. Zech. ix.
1. Matt xix. 23. Luke xxii. 30. Acts xxvi. 7. Jam. i. 1.

c See on iii. 4, 5.
—vii. 9, 14.
f xiv. 13. Is. xxvi.
20, 21. Dan. xii.
13. Heb. xi. 40.
g vii. 14. xiii. 15.
xvii. 6. Matt. x.
21. xxiii. 34, 35.
John xvi. 2.
h viii. 5. xi. 13.
xv. 18. 1 Kings
xix. 11—13. Is.
xxix. 6. Am. i. 1.
Zech. xiv. 5.
Matt. xxiv. 7.
xxvii. 54. xxviii.
2.
i Is. xiii. 9, 10.
xxiv. 23. Is. 17.
20. Ez. xxxii. 7,
8. Joel ii. 10, 30,
31. iii. 15. Am.
viii. 9. Hag. i.
6, 7. 21, 22.
Matt. xxiv. 29.
xxvii. 45. Mark
xiii. 24, 25. xv.
33. Luke xxiii.
44, 45. Acts ii.
19, 20.
k viii. 10—J2. ix.
1. Ez. xxxii. 7.
Dan. viii. 10.
Luke xxi. 25.
* Or, *green figs.*
l Is. vii. 2. xxxiii.
9. Dan. iv. 14.
Nah iii. 12.
m Ps. cii. 26. Is.
xxxiv. 4. Heb.
i. 11, 12. 2 Pet.
iii. 10.
n xvi. 20. Is. ii.
14—17. Jer. iv.
23—26. li. 25.
o xviii. 9—12. xix.
18—21. Job
xxiv. 19, 20. Ps.
ii. 10—12. xlix.
1, 2. lxxvi. 12.
Judg. vi. 2. 1 Sam.
xi. 38. q ix. 6.
v. 2. 5. 9. xx. 11.
5, 6. Zech. i. 13.
3. vi. 14. Jer. xxx.
3. u Ps. cxxx. 3.
a iv—vi.
b iv. 6. ix. 14. Ez.
vii. 2. xxxvii. 9.
Zech. i. 18—20.
vi. 1. Matt. xxiv.
31. Mark xiii.
27.
c Is. xvii. 8. Jer.
xlix. 36. Dan.
vii. 2. viii. 8.
Jon. i. 4. Matt.
viii. 26, 27.
xxiv. 31.
d vi. 6. ix. 4. Is.
xxvii. 3.
e viii. 3. x. 1. Mal.
iii. 1. v. 2. Acts
vii. 30—32.
f 3—8. iii. 1. x. 4.
Cant. viii. 6.
John vi. 27. 2
Cor. i. 22. Eph.
i. 13. iv. 30.
g See on Deut. v.
26. 1 Sam. xvii.
26. 36. 2 Kings
xix. 4. Matt.
xxvi. 63. 1 Thess.
i. 9. Heb. xii. 22.
h 1. 3. viii. 7—12.
i vi. 6. ix. 4. Is. vi.
13. xxvii. 8. lxx.
8. Matt. xxiv.
22. 31.
k Ex. xii. 13. 23.
Is. xxvi. 20. 21.
l v. 17. Dan. iii. 17.
vi. 22. m xiii.
1. 3. Gen. xv. 5.
19. 31. Zech. ix.
am. i. 1.

Ex. i. 2-4. Num. i. 4-15. x. 14-27. xii. 4-10. 1 Chr. ii. 1, 2. Luke ii. 36. Gen. xlix. 10. Ps. ii. 2. xlii. 27. lxxv. 4. lxxvii. 2. lxxviii. 7-11. xlviii. 3. ex. 2. 3. cxviii. 1. ii. 2, 3. lix. 6-8. lx. 1-14. Jer. iii. 17. xvi. 19. Zechar. ii. 11. xlii. 20-23. Rom. xv. 9-12. v. 11. xi. 15. Gen. xlii. 16. Hos. i. 10. Luke xii. 1. Rom. xi. 25. Heb. xi. 12. xii. 22. v. 9. Dan. iv. 1. vi. 25. Luke xxi. 36. Eph. vi. 12. 15. 14.-See on iii. 4, 5. 15.-17. 4. vi. 11. 2. Lev. xlviii. 40. John xii. 13. xiv. 1. Ps. iii. 8. xxxviii. 22. lxxviii. 20. 21. cxv. 1. Ps. xlii. 1. xlv. 15. 21. 22. Jer. iii. 23. Hos. xii. 4. Jon. ii. 9. Zechar. ix. 9. Luke iii. 6. John iv. 22. Eph. ii. 8. iv. 2, 3. 9-11. v. 7. 14. 16. xii. 8. v. 4. 9. xlii. 9. John i. 28. 36. ix. 6. v. 11-12. xii. 4-6. Ps. cxi. 20. 21. cxlviii. 1, 2. xi. 10. xv. 4. xii. 4. xlii. 9. Ps. xlii. 1. 2. Matt. iv. 23. John iv. 23. Hosea i. 6. i. 12. v. 14. xix. 4. Ps. xli. 12. John i. 10. lxxviii. 52. ex. 48. Matt. ix. 13. See on v. 12. 13. Neh. vi. 8. 16. Ps. i. 14. xvi. 2. ex. 4. cxv. 25. cxvii. 17. cxviii. 7. Is. li. 3. Jer. xxxviii. 9. Jon. ii. 9. 2 Cor. iv. 15. Is. li. 11. 12. Col. iii. 7. iii. 17. Is. i. 10. v. 5. 11. See on 9. in Gen. xvi. 9. Job. xii. 6. Ez. xlviii. 3. ii. 9. vi. 7-11. ii. 2. xlv. 5. John xvi. 13. Acts xiv. 22. Rom. v. 3. 2. Thim. i. 3. 6. 8. Is. i. 12. Zechar. iii. 1-5. John i. 1. John xii. 14. 1 Cor. vi. 11. Eph. v. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

5 Of the 4 tribe of Juda were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad were sealed twelve thousand.

6 Of the tribe of Aser were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nephtalim were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Manasses were sealed twelve thousand.

7 Of the tribe of Simeon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Issachar were sealed twelve thousand.

8 Of the tribe of Zebulon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Benjamin were sealed twelve thousand.

9 ¶ After this I beheld, and lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

11 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders, and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

12 Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple; and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them.

16 They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.

17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

CHAP. VIII.

The seventh seal is opened, and after a short silence, when a great multitude of angels appeared, prepared to execute the judgments of God, which were to follow. The opening of this seal, with the multitude of angels appearing, each of them, and an abundance of great and calamities during the whole time, 1-10.

AND when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.

2 And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets.

3 And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.

4 And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

5 And the angel took the censer, and added it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings, and an earthquake.

6 And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

7 The first angel sounded, and there followed a hail, and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees were burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

8 And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea; and the third part of the sea became blood.

9 And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and both fish, and fowls, and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

10 And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters.

11 And the name of the star is called Wormwood, and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

12 And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon was smitten, and the third part of the stars were smitten, and they fell upon the earth: and the third part of the day was darkened, and the third part of the night was darkened.

Is. xlv. 1. Is. xlv. 2. Is. xlv. 3. Is. xlv. 4. Is. xlv. 5. Is. xlv. 6. Is. xlv. 7. Is. xlv. 8. Is. xlv. 9. Is. xlv. 10. Is. xlv. 11. Is. xlv. 12. Is. xlv. 13. Is. xlv. 14. Is. xlv. 15. Is. xlv. 16. Is. xlv. 17. Is. xlv. 18. Is. xlv. 19. Is. xlv. 20. Is. xlv. 21. Is. xlv. 22. Is. xlv. 23. Is. xlv. 24. Is. xlv. 25. Is. xlv. 26. Is. xlv. 27. Is. xlv. 28. Is. xlv. 29. Is. xlv. 30. Is. xlv. 31. Is. xlv. 32. Is. xlv. 33. Is. xlv. 34. Is. xlv. 35. Is. xlv. 36. Is. xlv. 37. Is. xlv. 38. Is. xlv. 39. Is. xlv. 40. Is. xlv. 41. Is. xlv. 42. Is. xlv. 43. Is. xlv. 44. Is. xlv. 45. Is. xlv. 46. Is. xlv. 47. Is. xlv. 48. Is. xlv. 49. Is. xlv. 50. Is. xlv. 51. Is. xlv. 52. Is. xlv. 53. Is. xlv. 54. Is. xlv. 55. Is. xlv. 56. Is. xlv. 57. Is. xlv. 58. Is. xlv. 59. Is. xlv. 60. Is. xlv. 61. Is. xlv. 62. Is. xlv. 63. Is. xlv. 64. Is. xlv. 65. Is. xlv. 66. Is. xlv. 67. Is. xlv. 68. Is. xlv. 69. Is. xlv. 70. Is. xlv. 71. Is. xlv. 72. Is. xlv. 73. Is. xlv. 74. Is. xlv. 75. Is. xlv. 76. Is. xlv. 77. Is. xlv. 78. Is. xlv. 79. Is. xlv. 80. Is. xlv. 81. Is. xlv. 82. Is. xlv. 83. Is. xlv. 84. Is. xlv. 85. Is. xlv. 86. Is. xlv. 87. Is. xlv. 88. Is. xlv. 89. Is. xlv. 90. Is. xlv. 91. Is. xlv. 92. Is. xlv. 93. Is. xlv. 94. Is. xlv. 95. Is. xlv. 96. Is. xlv. 97. Is. xlv. 98. Is. xlv. 99. Is. xlv. 100. Is. xlv. 101. Is. xlv. 102. Is. xlv. 103. Is. xlv. 104. Is. xlv. 105. Is. xlv. 106. Is. xlv. 107. Is. xlv. 108. Is. xlv. 109. Is. xlv. 110. Is. xlv. 111. Is. xlv. 112. Is. xlv. 113. Is. xlv. 114. Is. xlv. 115. Is. xlv. 116. Is. xlv. 117. Is. xlv. 118. Is. xlv. 119. Is. xlv. 120. Is. xlv. 121. Is. xlv. 122. Is. xlv. 123. Is. xlv. 124. Is. xlv. 125. Is. xlv. 126. Is. xlv. 127. Is. xlv. 128. Is. xlv. 129. Is. xlv. 130. Is. xlv. 131. Is. xlv. 132. Is. xlv. 133. Is. xlv. 134. Is. xlv. 135. Is. xlv. 136. Is. xlv. 137. Is. xlv. 138. Is. xlv. 139. Is. xlv. 140. Is. xlv. 141. Is. xlv. 142. Is. xlv. 143. Is. xlv. 144. Is. xlv. 145. Is. xlv. 146. Is. xlv. 147. Is. xlv. 148. Is. xlv. 149. Is. xlv. 150. Is. xlv. 151. Is. xlv. 152. Is. xlv. 153. Is. xlv. 154. Is. xlv. 155. Is. xlv. 156. Is. xlv. 157. Is. xlv. 158. Is. xlv. 159. Is. xlv. 160. Is. xlv. 161. Is. xlv. 162. Is. xlv. 163. Is. xlv. 164. Is. xlv. 165. Is. xlv. 166. Is. xlv. 167. Is. xlv. 168. Is. xlv. 169. Is. xlv. 170. Is. xlv. 171. Is. xlv. 172. Is. xlv. 173. Is. xlv. 174. Is. xlv. 175. Is. xlv. 176. Is. xlv. 177. Is. xlv. 178. Is. xlv. 179. Is. xlv. 180. Is. xlv. 181. Is. xlv. 182. Is. xlv. 183. Is. xlv. 184. Is. xlv. 185. Is. xlv. 186. Is. xlv. 187. Is. xlv. 188. Is. xlv. 189. Is. xlv. 190. Is. xlv. 191. Is. xlv. 192. Is. xlv. 193. Is. xlv. 194. Is. xlv. 195. Is. xlv. 196. Is. xlv. 197. Is. xlv. 198. Is. xlv. 199. Is. xlv. 200. Is. xlv. 201. Is. xlv. 202. Is. xlv. 203. Is. xlv. 204. Is. xlv. 205. Is. xlv. 206. Is. xlv. 207. Is. xlv. 208. Is. xlv. 209. Is. xlv. 210. Is. xlv. 211. Is. xlv. 212. Is. xlv. 213. Is. xlv. 214. Is. xlv. 215. Is. xlv. 216. Is. xlv. 217. Is. xlv. 218. Is. xlv. 219. Is. xlv. 220. Is. xlv. 221. Is. xlv. 222. Is. xlv. 223. Is. xlv. 224. Is. xlv. 225. Is. xlv. 226. Is. xlv. 227. Is. xlv. 228. Is. xlv. 229. Is. xlv. 230. Is. xlv. 231. Is. xlv. 232. Is. xlv. 233. Is. xlv. 234. Is. xlv. 235. Is. xlv. 236. Is. xlv. 237. Is. xlv. 238. Is. xlv. 239. Is. xlv. 240. Is. xlv. 241. Is. xlv. 242. Is. xlv. 243. Is. xlv. 244. Is. xlv. 245. Is. xlv. 246. Is. xlv. 247. Is. xlv. 248. Is. xlv. 249. Is. xlv. 250. Is. xlv. 251. Is. xlv. 252. Is. xlv. 253. Is. xlv. 254. Is. xlv. 255. Is. xlv. 256. Is. xlv. 257. Is. xlv. 258. Is. xlv. 259. Is. xlv. 260. Is. xlv. 261. Is. xlv. 262. Is. xlv. 263. Is. xlv. 264. Is. xlv. 265. Is. xlv. 266. Is. xlv. 267. Is. xlv. 268. Is. xlv. 269. Is. xlv. 270. Is. xlv. 271. Is. xlv. 272. Is. xlv. 273. Is. xlv. 274. Is. xlv. 275. Is. xlv. 276. Is. xlv. 277. Is. xlv. 278. Is. xlv. 279. Is. xlv. 280. Is. xlv. 281. Is. xlv. 282. Is. xlv. 283. Is. xlv. 284. Is. xlv. 285. Is. xlv. 286. Is. xlv. 287. Is. xlv. 288. Is. xlv. 289. Is. xlv. 290. Is. xlv. 291. Is. xlv. 292. Is. xlv. 293. Is. xlv. 294. Is. xlv. 295. Is. xlv. 296. Is. xlv. 297. Is. xlv. 298. Is. xlv. 299. Is. xlv. 300. Is. xlv. 301. Is. xlv. 302. Is. xlv. 303. Is. xlv. 304. Is. xlv. 305. Is. xlv. 306. Is. xlv. 307. Is. xlv. 308. Is. xlv. 309. Is. xlv. 310. Is. xlv. 311. Is. xlv. 312. Is. xlv. 313. Is. xlv. 314. Is. xlv. 315. Is. xlv. 316. Is. xlv. 317. Is. xlv. 318. Is. xlv. 319. Is. xlv. 320. Is. xlv. 321. Is. xlv. 322. Is. xlv. 323. Is. xlv. 324. Is. xlv. 325. Is. xlv. 326. Is. xlv. 327. Is. xlv. 328. Is. xlv. 329. Is. xlv. 330. Is. xlv. 331. Is. xlv. 332. Is. xlv. 333. Is. xlv. 334. Is. xlv. 335. Is. xlv. 336. Is. xlv. 337. Is. xlv. 338. Is. xlv. 339. Is. xlv. 340. Is. xlv. 341. Is. xlv. 342. Is. xlv. 343. Is. xlv. 344. Is. xlv. 345. Is. xlv. 346. Is. xlv. 347. Is. xlv. 348. Is. xlv. 349. Is. xlv. 350. Is. xlv. 351. Is. xlv. 352. Is. xlv. 353. Is. xlv. 354. Is. xlv. 355. Is. xlv. 356. Is. xlv. 357. Is. xlv. 358. Is. xlv. 359. Is. xlv. 360. Is. xlv. 361. Is. xlv. 362. Is. xlv. 363. Is. xlv. 364. Is. xlv. 365. Is. xlv. 366. Is. xlv. 367. Is. xlv. 368. Is. xlv. 369. Is. xlv. 370. Is. xlv. 371. Is. xlv. 372. Is. xlv. 373. Is. xlv. 374. Is. xlv. 375. Is. xlv. 376. Is. xlv. 377. Is. xlv. 378. Is. xlv. 379. Is. xlv. 380. Is. xlv. 381. Is. xlv. 382. Is. xlv. 383. Is. xlv. 384. Is. xlv. 385. Is. xlv. 386. Is. xlv. 387. Is. xlv. 388. Is. xlv. 389. Is. xlv. 390. Is. xlv. 391. Is. xlv. 392. Is. xlv. 393. Is. xlv. 394. Is. xlv. 395. Is. xlv. 396. Is. xlv. 397. Is. xlv. 398. Is. xlv. 399. Is. xlv. 400. Is. xlv. 401. Is. xlv. 402. Is. xlv. 403. Is. xlv. 404. Is. xlv. 405. Is. xlv. 406. Is. xlv. 407. Is. xlv. 408. Is. xlv. 409. Is. xlv. 410. Is. xlv. 411. Is. xlv. 412. Is. xlv. 413. Is. xlv. 414. Is. xlv. 415. Is. xlv. 416. Is. xlv. 417. Is. xlv. 418. Is. xlv. 419. Is. xlv. 420. Is. xlv. 421. Is. xlv. 422. Is. xlv. 423. Is. xlv. 424. Is. xlv. 425. Is. xlv. 426. Is. xlv. 427. Is. xlv. 428. Is. xlv. 429. Is. xlv. 430. Is. xlv. 431. Is. xlv. 432. Is. xlv. 433. Is. xlv. 434. Is. xlv. 435. Is. xlv. 436. Is. xlv. 437. Is. xlv. 438. Is. xlv. 439. Is. xlv. 440. Is. xlv. 441. Is. xlv. 442. Is. xlv. 443. Is. xlv. 444. Is. xlv. 445. Is. xlv. 446. Is. xlv. 447. Is. xlv. 448. Is. xlv. 449. Is. xlv. 450. Is. xlv. 451. Is. xlv. 452. Is. xlv. 453. Is. xlv. 454. Is. xlv. 455. Is. xlv. 456. Is. xlv. 457. Is. xlv. 458. Is. xlv. 459. Is. xlv. 460. Is. xlv. 461. Is. xlv. 462. Is. xlv. 463. Is. xlv. 464. Is. xlv. 465. Is. xlv. 466. Is. xlv. 467. Is. xlv. 468. Is. xlv. 469. Is. xlv. 470. Is. xlv. 471. Is. xlv. 472. Is. xlv. 473. Is. xlv. 474. Is. xlv. 475. Is. xlv. 476. Is. xlv. 477. Is. xlv. 478. Is. xlv. 479. Is. xlv. 480. Is. xlv. 481. Is. xlv. 482. Is. xlv. 483. Is. xlv. 484. Is. xlv. 485. Is. xlv. 486. Is. xlv. 487. Is. xlv. 488. Is. xlv. 489. Is. xlv. 490. Is. xlv. 491. Is. xlv. 492. Is. xlv. 493. Is. xlv. 494. Is. xlv. 495. Is. xlv. 496. Is. xlv. 497. Is. xlv. 498. Is. xlv. 499. Is. xlv. 500. Is. xlv. 501. Is. xlv. 502. Is. xlv. 503. Is. xlv. 504. Is. xlv. 505. Is. xlv. 506. Is. xlv. 507. Is. xlv. 508. Is. xlv. 509. Is. xlv. 510. Is. xlv. 511. Is. xlv. 512. Is. xlv. 513. Is. xlv. 514. Is. xlv. 515. Is. xlv. 516. Is. xlv. 517. Is. xlv. 518. Is. xlv. 519. Is. xlv. 520. Is. xlv. 521. Is. xlv. 522. Is. xlv. 523. Is. xlv. 524. Is. xlv. 525. Is. xlv. 526. Is. xlv. 527. Is. xlv. 528. Is. xlv. 529. Is. xlv. 530. Is. xlv. 531. Is. xlv. 532. Is. xlv. 533. Is.

8. Ps. ii. 8.
8. Eph. i. 20
29. xxxi. 4.

7. he had cried, seven thunders uttered their voices.

4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, * I was about to write : and I heard a voice from heaven, saying unto me, * Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

5 And the Angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth, * lifted up his hand to heaven ;

6 And sware, * by him that liveth for ever and ever, * who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, * that there should be time no longer :

7 But * in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, * the mystery of God * shall be finished, * as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

8 And * the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go and take the little book, which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, * Take it, and eat it up ; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up ; and it was in my mouth * sweet as honey ; and as soon as I had eaten it, * my belly was bitter.

11 And he said unto me, * Thou must prophecy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

CHAP. XI.

The apostle is directed to measure the temple, but to leave the outer court to the Gentiles, with a prediction of their prevalence for forty-two months. Power is given to two witnesses, who prophesy in sackcloth, for twelve hundred and sixty days. The beast makes war upon them, and slays them ; but after three days and an hour, they arise, and ascend into heaven. Divine judgments overtake their enemies. The seventh trumpet sounds, and a company of the glorious saints which shall follow. An introduction to the prophecies of the subsequent chapter, 19.

AND there was given me * a reed like unto a rod ; * and the Angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

2 But the court which is without the temple * leave out, and measure it not ; for * it is given unto the Gentiles : and the holy city shall they * tread under foot * forty and two months.

3 And † I will give power unto my two witnesses, that they may prophesy. John 11: 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100.

my * two * witnesses, and they shall prophesy * a thousand two hundred and threescore days, * clothed in sackcloth.

4 These are the * two olive-trees, and the * two candlesticks * standing before * the God of the earth.

5 And if any man will hurt them, * fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies : and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.

6 These have * power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy ; and * have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

7 And * when they shall have finished their testimony, * the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

8 And * their dead bodies shall lie in the street of * the great city, which spiritually is called * Sodom, and * Egypt, where also * our Lord was crucified.

9 And they of * the people, and kindreds, and tongues, and nations, shall see their dead bodies, * three days and an half, * and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.

10 And they that * dwell upon the earth shall * rejoice over them, and * make merry, and shall send gifts one to another ; because * these two prophets tormented them that dwell upon the earth.

11 And * after * three days and an half, * the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet ; * and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven, saying unto them, * Come up hither. * And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud ; * and their enemies beheld them.

13 And the same hour * was there a great earthquake, * and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of * men seven thousand : * and the remnant were afflicted, and * gave glory to the God of heaven.

14 The * second was in part ; and behold, the third was cometh quickly.

15 * And the seventh angel

1. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

z xii. 10. xvi. 17. sounded: * and there were great voices in heaven, saying, * The kingdoms of this world are become *the kingdoms* of our Lord, and of his Christ; * and he shall reign for ever and ever.

16 And * the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God.

17 Saying, * We give thee thanks, O * Lord God almighty, * which art, and wast, and art to come; because * thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned.

18 And * the nations were angry, * and thy wrath is come, * and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, * and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, * and them that fear thy name, small and great: and * shouldest destroy them which * destroy the earth.

19 ¶ And * the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple * the ark of his testament: * and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, * and great hail.

CHAP. XII.

A travelling woman watched by a red dragon, that he might devour her offspring: she is delivered of a son; his exaltation and her flight into the wilderness, 1-6. Michael overcomes, and casts out Satan; joy in heaven on that occasion: and woe denounced on the earth through Satan's rage and malice, 7-12. The dragon persecutes the woman; her flight into the wilderness, and preservation from his unwearied and varied efforts, 13-17.

AND * there appeared a great * wonder in heaven; * a woman * clothed with the sun, * and the moon under her feet, and upon her head * a crown of twelve stars: * And she, being with child, cried, * travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.

3 And there appeared another * wonder in heaven; and, behold, * a great red dragon, having * seven heads and * ten horns, and * seven crowns upon his heads.

4 And * his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and * the dragon stood before the wo-

man which was ready to be delivered, 3, 4. xx. 2. Is. xxvii. 1. h. xiii. 1. 3. xvi. 9. i. xvii. 3. 7. 12. 16. Dan. ii. 42. vii. 7. 8. 20. 24. k. xiii. 1. l. ix. 10. 19. Dan. viii. 9-12. m. Ex. i. 10. Matt. ii. 3-10. John viii. 44. 1 Pet. v. 8.

ed, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

5 And * she brought forth a man child, who was to * rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was * caught up unto God, and to his throne.

6 And * the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, * that they should feed her there * a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

7 ¶ And there was * war in heaven: * Michael * and his angels fought against * the dragon: and the dragon fought and * his angels,

8 And * prevailed not; neither was * their place found any more in heaven.

9 And * the great dragon was cast out, * that old serpent, called * the Devil, * and Satan, which * deceiveth the whole world: * he was cast out * into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

10 And * I heard a loud voice, saying in heaven, Now is come salvation and strength, and * the kingdom of our God, and * the power of his Christ: for * the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

11 And * they overcame him by * the blood of the Lamb, and by * the word of their testimony; and * they loved not their lives unto the death,

12 Therefore * rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. * Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea, for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, * because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, * he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child.

14 And * to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, * that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for * a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent * cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

16 Luke x. 18. John xii. 31. i. Job i. 7. ii. 2. Is. xiv. 12. lxxv. 25. John xiv. 30. xvi. 11. 2 Cor. iv. 4. 1 Pet. v. 8. k. See on xi. 15-xix. 1-7. l. 1 Chr. xxix. 11. Ps. xxii. 28. xlv. 6. cxlv. 11-13. Dan. ii. 44. Matt. vi. 10. Luke xi. 2. m. ii. 26. Ps. ii. 8-12. ex. 5. 6. Matt. xxvii. 64. xxviii. 18. 1 Cor. v. 4. 2 Cor. xii. 9. n. Job i. 9. ii. 5. Zech. iii. 1, 2. Luke xxii. 31. Tit. ii. 3. Gr. o. ii. 7. 11. 17. 26. iii. 5. 12. 21. John xvi. 33. Rom. viii. 34-39. xvi. 20. 1 Cor. xv. 57. 2 Cor. x. 3-5. Eph. vi. 13-18. 2 Tim. iv. 7. 8. Heb. ii. 14, 15. 1 John ii. 13, 14. iv. 4. v. 5. p. vii. 10. -14. xiv. 1-4. xv. 3. q. 17. See on i. 2. 9. vi. 9. xi. 7. -13. 10. r. ii. 10. 13. xx. 4. Luke xiv. 26. Acts xx. 24. xxi. 13. Heb. xi. 35-38. s. xviii. 20. xix. 1-7. Ps. xevi. 11-13. cxlviii. 1-4. Is. xlix. 13. lv. 12, 13. Luke ii. 14. xv. 10. t. viii. 13. ix. 12. xi. 14. u. v. 6. Heb. x. 37. 2 Pet. iii. 8. x. 4, 5. Ps. xxxvii. 12-14. Gen. iii. 15. John xvi. 33. v. Ex. xix. 4. Deut. xxxii. 11, 12. Ps. lv. 6. Is. xl. 31. z. See on 6.-xviii. 3. a. xi. 2, 3. Dan. vii. 25. xii. 7. b. xvii. 15. Ps. xviii. 4. lxxv. 7. cxlii. 3, 4. Is. viii. 7. xxviii. 2. lxx. 19.

ii. 2. Is. vii. 14. Jer. xxxi. 22. Mic. v. 3. Matt. i. 25. o. See on ii. 25, 27. -xix. 15. Ps. ii. 9. p. See on xi. 12. Mark xvi. 19. q. 14. r. 1 Kings xvii. 3 -6. 9-16. xix. 4-8. Matt. iv. 11. s. See on xi. 2, 3. t. xiii. 7. xix. 11-20. Is. xxxiv. 5. Eph. vi. 12. Gr. u. Is. lv. 4. Dan. x. 13. 21. xi. 1. Heb. ii. 10. Jude 9. x. Matt. xiii. 41. xvi. 27. xxiv. 31. xxv. 53. 2 Thes. i. 7. y. See on 3, 4. z. 9. Ps. lxxviii. 49. Matt. xxv. 41-2 Cor. xii. 7. Gr. -2 Pet. ii. 4. a. 11. Ps. xiii. 4. cxviii. 10-13. cxxix. 2. Jer. i. 19. v. 22. Matt. xvi. 18. Rom. viii. 31-39. b. Job vii. 10. viii. 18. xx. 9. xxvii. 21-23. Ps. xxxvii. 10. Acts i. 25. Jude 6. c. 3, 7. d. 14, 15. xx. 2. Gen. iii. 1. 4. 13. Is. xxvii. 1. lxxv. 25. e. ix. 20. xvi. 14. xviii. 2. Matt. iv. 1. 5. 8. xiii. 39. Luke viii. 12. John viii. 44. 1 Tim. iii. 6. 7. Heb. ii. 14. 1 John iii. 8-10. Jude 9. f. ii. 9. 13. 24. iii. 9. 1 Chr. xxi. 1. Job i. 6. 12. ii. 1. Ps. cix. 6. Zech. iii. 1, 2. Matt. iv. 10. Luke xiii. 16. xxi. 3. 31. Acts v. 3. xvi. 18. Rom. xvi. 20. 2 Cor. ii. 11. xi. 14. xii. 7. 2 Thes. ii. 9. g. xiii. 14. xviii. 23. xix. 20. xx. 3. 8. 10. Matt. xxiv. 24. Rom. xvi. 18. 2 Cor. xi. 3. Eph. iv. 14. 2 Thes. ii. 3. 9-11. 1 Tim. ii. 14. 2 Tim. iii. 13. 1 John v. 19. h. ix. 1. Ez. xxviii. 16. Luke x. 18. John xii. 31. i. Job i. 7. ii. 2. Is. xiv. 12. lxxv. 25. John xiv. 30. xvi. 11. 2 Cor. iv. 4. 1 Pet. v. 8. k. See on xi. 15-xix. 1-7. l. 1 Chr. xxix. 11. Ps. xxii. 28. xlv. 6. cxlv. 11-13. Dan. ii. 44. Matt. vi. 10. Luke xi. 2. m. ii. 26. Ps. ii. 8-12. ex. 5. 6. Matt. xxvii. 64. xxviii. 18. 1 Cor. v. 4. 2 Cor. xii. 9. n. Job i. 9. ii. 5. Zech. iii. 1, 2. Luke xxii. 31. Tit. ii. 3. Gr. o. ii. 7. 11. 17. 26. iii. 5. 12. 21. John xvi. 33. Rom. viii. 34-39. xvi. 20. 1 Cor. xv. 57. 2 Cor. x. 3-5. Eph. vi. 13-18. 2 Tim. iv. 7. 8. Heb. ii. 14, 15. 1 John ii. 13, 14. iv. 4. v. 5. p. vii. 10. -14. xiv. 1-4. xv. 3. q. 17. See on i. 2. 9. vi. 9. xi. 7. -13. 10. r. ii. 10. 13. xx. 4. Luke xiv. 26. Acts xx. 24. xxi. 13. Heb. xi. 35-38. s. xviii. 20. xix. 1-7. Ps. xevi. 11-13. cxlviii. 1-4. Is. xlix. 13. lv. 12, 13. Luke ii. 14. xv. 10. t. viii. 13. ix. 12. xi. 14. u. v. 6. Heb. x. 37. 2 Pet. iii. 8. x. 4, 5. Ps. xxxvii. 12-14. Gen. iii. 15. John xvi. 33. v. Ex. xix. 4. Deut. xxxii. 11, 12. Ps. lv. 6. Is. xl. 31. z. See on 6.-xviii. 3. a. xi. 2, 3. Dan. vii. 25. xii. 7. b. xvii. 15. Ps. xviii. 4. lxxv. 7. cxlii. 3, 4. Is. viii. 7. xxviii. 2. lxx. 19.

e Ex. xii. 35, 36. 16 And the earth helped the
1 Kings. xviii. 6. woman, and the earth opened her
2 Kings viii. 9. mouth, and swallowed up the
d See on 12.—John
viii. 44. 1 Pet.
v. 8. flood which the dragon cast out of
e xi. 7. xiii. 7. his mouth.

16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

17 And ^d the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went ^e to make war with the remnant of her seed, ^f which keep the commandments of God, ^g and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

9. vi. 2. ix. 4. 1 Cor. ii. 1. 1 John v. 10.

CHAP. XIII.

A vision of a beast rising out of the sea; with an account of its power, rage, and success, 1-10; of a second beast rising out of the earth, exercising the power of the former beast, making an image of it, and compelling all to worship it, 11-17. The number of the beast, 18.

AND I stood ^a upon the sand
of the sea, ^b and saw a beast
rise out of the sea, ^c having seven
heads and ten horns, and upon his
horns ^d ten crowns, and upon his
heads the ^e name of ^f blasphemy.

2 And the beast which I saw
was like unto a leopard, ^a and his
feet were as *the feet* of a bear, ^b and
his mouth as the mouth of a lion :
and ^c the dragon ^d gave him his
power, and his seat, and great au-
thority.

3 And I saw ¹ one of his heads
as it were † wounded to death :
■ and his deadly wound was healed :
■ and all the world wondered after
the beast.

4 And they worshipped the dragon, which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, 'Who is like unto the beast?' 'who is able to make war with him?'

5 And there was given unto him
• a mouth speaking great things and
blasphemies; and power was given
unto him • to continue forty and
two months

6 And ^a he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, ^a and his tabernacle, ^b and them that dwell in heaven.

7 And it was given unto him * to make war with the beasts, and to overcome them : * and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

8 And ^o all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, ^o whose names are not written in the book of life of ^o the Lamb slain ^o from the foundation of the world.

9 If any man have an ear, let him hear.

10 He that leadeth into cap-
tivity shall go into captivity: & he
th. 25, 28. a. 2. 7. th. 17. Dan. vii. 21, 28.
6-34. an. 1. a. 2. 11. th. 14. xxv. 12. Eccl. vi.
xv. 25. Jer. xvi. 7. H. 20-24. Dan.
xii. 11. b. 2. 1. 4. -14. 15. c. 2. 8. vi.
27. Eccl. xxiii. 32. Is. vi. Dan. vi. 1. Luke. 4. 22.
3. Cor. vi. 5-9. 12. Jer. 1. 7. c. 2. 2.
1. 2. 2. 1. 1. 20. 1. 2. 1. 7. 11. 24. 2. 2.
Is. vi. 2. xxiii. 1. Matt. vii. 2. & xv. 6. Omi.
3. 21. Matt. xvi. 52.

that killeth with the sword must
be killed with the sword. 'Here
is the patience and the faith of the
saints.

11 ¶ And I beheld another beast,
coming up out of the earth ; and
he had two horns like unto a lamb,
and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth, and them which dwell therein, to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

13 And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

14 And he deceiveth them that dwell on the earth, by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

15 And he had power to give
 a life unto the image of the beast,
 that the image of the beast should
 both a speak, and a cause that as
 many, as would not worship the
 image of the beast, should be kill-
 ed.

16 And he cometh all, * both
small and great, * rich and poor,
* free and bond, to * receive * a
mark in their right hand, * or in
their foreheads:

17 And that no man might buy
or sell, save he that had ^a the
mark, or ^a the name of the beast,
^a or the number of his name.

18. Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is six hundred threescore and six.

CHAPTER XIV.

[illegible]

AND I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the Mount Zion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads.

2 And I heard a voice from
heaven, as the voice of many
waters, and as the voice of a
great multitude: and I heard the
voice saying, Come up hither,
and I will shew thee the things
which must be hereafter. And I
saw, and heard, but did not
hear the voice saying, Come up
hither, and I will shew thee the
things which must be hereafter.

a Jer. v. 22.
b xviii. 21. Dan.
xii. 2, 3.
c xi. 7.— See on
xii. 3.—xvii. 3.
7—12. 16. Dan.
vii. 7. 8. 13. 20.
23. 24.
d xii. 3.
e Or, *names*.
f 5, 6. xvii. 3. 5.
Dan. vii. 25. xii.
36. 2 *Thes.* ii. 3.
4.
g Jer. v. 6. xiii.
23. Dan. vii. 6.
Hos. xiii. 7. *Mal.*
i. 8.
h 1 *Sam.* xvii. 34
—37. 2 *Kings* ii.
24. *Prov.* xviii.
12. *xviii.* 15.
Dan. vii. 4. 5.
Hos. xiii. 6. *Am.*
v. 10.
i Ps. xlii. 21. *Is.*
v. 29. *Hos.* xi.
10. *Am.* iii. 12.
2 *Thes.* iv. 17.
1 *Pet.* v. 8.
j See on xii. 3, 4.
9. 13. 16.
k xvi. 18. xvii. 12.
xix. 20. xx. 4.
l 1 *Is.* xiv. 10.
† *Gr.* *slaves*.
m 12. *Ez.* xxi.
24.
n 4. xvi. 6. 8. 13.
17. *Luke* ii. 1.
John xii. 19.
Act. viii. 10. 11.
13. 2 *Thes.* ii.
9—12.
o 2 *ix.* 20. Ps. cxi.
37. 16. 1 *Cor.* x.
20—22. 2 *Cor.*
iv. 4.
p 12. 13. 15. Dan.
xi. 36. 37. 2
Thes. ii. 4.
q xviii. 18.— See
on *Ez.* xv. 11.
Ps. lxxvii. 5.
r *Deut.* ii. 8. 1.
1 *Sam.* xvii. 26.
s Dan. vii. 8. 11.
25. xi. 30.
t See on xi. 2, 3.
xii. 6. 14.
u Or, *to make*
vii. 7. xi. 7.
v *Joh* iii. 1. *Matt.*
xiii. 34. *vs.* 19.
Rom. iii. 13.
w xxi. 3. *John* i.
14. *Gr.* *Col.* 1.
19. ii. 9. *Heb.*
ix. 3. 11. 12.
x vi. 1. 4. v. 13.
vii. 9. xi. 12.
xii. 12. *xviii.* 20.
xix. 1—6. *Heb.*
viii. 24. 25. xi. 1.
16. *Is.* x. 18. *vs.*
v. 18—23. *John*
12. 13. 23. *xvi.*
Phil. iv. 3.
Eph. i. 4. 23—25.
y *Ez.* xxi. 3—15.
15. 5. 6. *vs.* xxi.

See on v. 9.—xv. voice of harpers harping with their harps:
 3. Ps. xxxiii. 3. 3 And they sung as it were ^k a new song ^l before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders; and ^m no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were ⁿ redeemed from the earth.
 4 These are they which are not defiled with women; ^o for they are virgins. ^p These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These ^q were ^r redeemed from among men, *being* ^s the first-fruits unto God, and to the Lamb.
 5 And ^t in their mouth was found no guile: for they are ^u without fault before the throne of God.
 6 ¶ And I saw ^v another angel ^w fly ^x in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel ^y to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to ^z every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,
 7 Saying, ^a with a loud voice, ^b Fear God, ^c and give glory to him; for ^d the hour of his judgment is come: and ^e worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.
 8 And ^f there followed another angel, saying, ^g Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, ^h because she made all nations drink of the wine of ⁱ the wrath of her fornication.
 9 And ^j the third angel followed them, saying, with a loud voice, ^k If any man worship the beast, and his image, and receive *his* mark in his forehead, or in his hand,
 10 The same shall ^l drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture ^m into the cup of his indignation; and he shall ⁿ be tormented with fire and brimstone, ^o in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb;
 11 And ^p the smoke of their torment ascendeth up ^q for ever and ever: and they have ^r no rest day nor night, ^s who worship the beast and his image, and who-
 Josh. vii. 19. 1 Sam. vi. 5. Is. xlii. 12. Mal. ii. 2. Luke xlii. 18. e xi. 18. xviii. 10, 17, 19. Ez. vii. 2, 3, 6. Dan. viii. 19. Matt. xxv. 13. John v. 25—29. 1 Pet. iv. 7. f iv. 11. Ex. xx. 11. Neh. ix. 6. Ps. xxxiii. 6. xcv. 5. cxlvi. 5, 6. Prov. viii. 22—31. Jer. x. 10—12. Acts xiv. 15. xvii. 23—25. g See on 6. h xvi. 19. xvii. 5, 18. xviii. 2, 10, 11, 18—21. Is. xxi. 9. Jer. li. 8, 64. i xvii. 2—4. xviii. 3, xix. 2. Jer. li. 7. Ez. xvi. 15, &c. Nah. iii. 19. k xiii. 15—17. xvii. 6. l See on 6—8. Jer. xlii. 4. m 11. See on xiii. 3—6. 11—17. n xvi. 19. xviii. 3. Job xxi. 20. Ps. xi. 6. lx. 3. lxxv. 8. Is. xxi. 9. H. 21, 22. Jer. xxv. 15—17. 27. li. 57. o xviii. 6. Ps. lxxiii. 10. Is. li. 17. Jer. xlix. 12. Lam. iv. 21. Hab. ii. 16. Matt. xx. 22. xxvi. 39. p ix. 17, 18. xix. 20. xx. 10. xxi. 8. Gen. xix. 24. Deut. xxix. 23. Job xviii. 15. Ps. xi. 6. Is. xxx. 33. xxxiv. 9. Matt. xxv. 41. Jude 7. q Ps. xxxvii. 34. lii. 6. cxi. 8. Ez. xx. 48. Matt. xiii. 41, 42, 49, 50. 2 Thes. i. 8, 9. r xviii. 18. xix. 3. Gen. xix. 28. Is. xxxiii. 14. xxxiv. 10. Joel ii. 30. Luke xvi. 23, 24. s iv. 9, 10. v. 13, 14. vii. 12, xi. 15. xx. 10. xxi. 5. Ex. xv. 18. Ps. x. 16. cxlv. 1. Matt. xxv. 41, 46. Heb. i. 8. t Deut. xxxviii. 65. Is. lvi. 20, 21. Matt. xi. 28, 29. Mark ix. 43—49. Luke xvi. 24, 25. u 9. xiii. 15—18.

soever receiveth the mark of his name.

12 Here ^a is the patience of the saints: ^b here *are* they that keep the commandments of God, and ^c the faith of Jesus.

13 And I heard ^d a voice from heaven, saying unto me, ^e Write, ^f Blessed *are* the dead which ^g die in the Lord ^h from henceforth: yea, saith the Spirit, that they may ⁱ rest from their labours; ^j and their works do follow them.

14 ¶ And I looked, and ^k behold, a white cloud, and upon the cloud ^l one sat ^m like unto the Son of man, having on his head ⁿ a golden crown, and in his hand ^o a sharp sickle.

15 And another angel ^p came out of the temple, ^q crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, ^r Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; ^s for the harvest of the earth ^t is ^u ripe.

16 And ^v he that sat on the cloud ^w thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

17 And another angel ^x came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.

18 And another angel ^y came out from the altar, ^z which had power over fire; ^a and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes ^b are fully ripe.

19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, ^c and cast *it* into the great wine-press of the wrath of God.

20 And ^d the wine-press was trodden ^e without the city, ^f and blood came out of the wine-press, even unto the horse-bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

x See on 15, 16.

xxxii. 32, 33.

Heb. xiii. 12.

xxxix. 17—21.

y See on p. 15.

a Is. lxiii. 1—6. Lam. i. 15.

c xix. 15—21. Is. xxxiv. 6—7. lvi. 24. Ez.

xxxix. 17—21.

x See on xiii. 10.

y See on xii. 17.

z iii. 8, 10. 2 Tim.

iv. 7.

a xi. 15, 19. xvi.

17. Matt. iii.

17.

bi. 11. ii. 1. x.

4. xix. 9. xxi.

5.

c xx. 6. Ec. iv. 1.

2. Is. lvii. 1, 2.

2 Cor. v. 8. Phil.

i. 21—23.

d Rom. xiv. 8.

1 Cor. xv. 18.

1 Thes. iv. 14.

16. v. 10.

e Or, From hence-

forth saith the

Spirit; yea.

f vi. 11. vii. 14—

17. Job iii. 17—

19. Is. xxxv. 10.

lvii. 2. Luke xvi.

25. 2 Thes. i. 6.

7. Heb. iv. 9—

11.

g Ps. xix. 11.

lxxxv. 13. Matt.

xxv. 35—40.

h Luke xvi. 9. 1

Cor. xv. 58. Gal.

vi. 7, 8. Phil. ii.

17. 2 Tim. iv. 7.

8. Heb. vi. 10.

11.

i 15, 16. i. 7. x. 1.

xx. 11. Ps. cxvii.

2. Is. xix. 1.

j Matt. xvii. 5.

Luke xxi. 27.

k i. 13. Ez. i. 26.

Dan. vii. 13.

l vi. 2. xi. 17. xix.

12. Ps. xxi. 3.

Heb. ii. 9.

m 15—17. Joel

iii. 12, 13. Matt.

xiii. 30. Mark

iv. 29.

n 17. xvi. 17.

o vi. 10. Is. lxiii.

1, 6, 7.

p See on k 14.

q Jer. li. 33. Joel

iii. 13. Matt.

xiii. 30, 39.

r 18. Gen. xv. 16.

Zechar. v. 6—11.

s Matt. xxiii. 32.

1 Thes. 2. 16.

t Or, dried.

u 14. Matt. xvi.

27. John v. 22,

23.

v 19. xvi. 1, &c.

s 14, 15, 18. xv.

5, 6, xvi. 1.

t vi. 9, 10.

u xvi. 8.

z xix. 15—21. Deut.

xx. 15. b xi. 8.

c xix. 15—21. Is. xxxiv. 6—7. lvi. 24. Ez.

xxxix. 17—21.

xii. 1—3. Dan.

iv. 2, 3. vi. 27.

b 6. viii. 2, 6. x.

3. xvi. 1—17.

xxi. 9. Matt.

xiii. 41, 42, 49,

50.

viii. 13. xi. 14.

xvi. 17—21. xvii.

1.

7. xiv. 10. 19.

xvi. 19. xix. 16.

Dan. xii. 6, 7.

11, 12.

e iv. 6. xxi. 18.

f Is. iv. 4. Matt.

iii. 11. 1 Pet. i.

7. iv. 12.

g xi. 11, 12. xii.

11. xiii. 14—18.

xiv. 1—5.

h Ex. xiv. 30, 31.

i See on v. 8. xiv. 2—21. 1—7.

CHAP. XV.

A vision of seven angels, prepared to execute judgments; with the triumphant song of the Church on that occasion, 1—4. Seven vials given to the angels for that purpose, and the temple is filled with smoke, 5—8.

AND ^a I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, ^b seven angels having the seven ^c last plagues; for in them ^d is filled up the wrath of God.

2 And I saw, as it were, ^e a sea of glass ^f mingled with fire: and them ^g that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, *and* over the number of his name, ^h stand on the sea of glass, ⁱ having the harps of God.

h Ex. xiv. 30, 31.

i See on v. 8. xiv. 2—21. 1—7.

Ex. xv. 1-13.

1 See on Deut. xxxiv. 5-1 Chr. vi. 49. 2 Chr. xxiv. 6. Neh. ix. 24. Dan. vi. 20. i. 12. John i. 17. Heb. iii. 5.

2 v. 9-13. vii. 10, 11. xiv. 3.

3 Ex. xv. 11. Job 7. 9. Ps. lxxviii. 12. cv. 5. cxl. 2. cxviii. 22, 23. cxcix. 14. cxlv. 6. Dan. iv. 2, 3.

4 See on iv. 8. xi. 17. Gen. xlvii. 1.

5 v. 5-7. xix. 2. Deut. xxxv. 4. Ps. lxxv. 10. 11. xcix. 4. c. 5. cxlv. 17. Is. xlv. 21. Hos. xiv. 9. Mic. vii. 20. Zeph. iii. 5.

6 Is. ix. 6, 7. xxxii. 1. 2. xxxiii. 22. Zech. ix. 9.

7 Or, nations, or ages. xvii. 14. xix. 16.

8 Ps. lxxxix. 7. Is. lx. 5. Jer. v. 22. x. 7. Hos. iii. 5. Luke xii. 4, 5.

9 Ps. xlii. 23. lxxxvi. 9. Is. xlv. 15. xxv. 3. Rom. xv. 9. 2 Thes. i. 10-12.

10 i. iii. 7. iv. 8. vi. 10. 1 Sam. ii. 2. Ps. xlii. 3. xcix. 5. 9. Is. vi. 3. lvi. 15. Hab. i. 12. 1 Pet. i. 10. u. xi. 13. Ps. xlii. 27. lxxxvi. 9. xxv. 19-20. Jer. xvi. 10. Zech. xi. 11. viii. 20-23. xiv. 16. Mal. i. 11. xvi. 7. xxi. 2. Ps. xcvi. 8. cv. 7. Is. xlvii. 9. y See on xi. 19. Ec. xiv. 21. Num. i. 33. Matt. xxv. 31. z See on i. 13.-Ex. xxviii. 5-8. Ez. xlv. 17, 18. Luke xiv. 4. b See on iv. 6-9. c v. 8. xvi. 2. See xvii. 1. xxi. 9. Ps. lxxv. 8. Jer. xiv. 15. d See on iv. 9. x. 6. 1 Thes. i. 9. e Ex. xl. 34. 1 Kings viii. 10. 2 Chr. v. 14. Ps. xviii. 5-14. Is. vi. 4.

f 2 Thes. i. 9. g Jer. xv. 1. Lam. iii. 44. Rom. xi. 31.

h See on i.

i See on i.

j See on i.

k See on i.

l See on i.

m See on i.

n See on i.

o See on i.

p See on i.

q See on i.

r See on i.

s See on i.

t See on i.

u See on i.

v See on i.

w See on i.

x See on i.

y See on i.

z See on i.

aa See on i.

ab See on i.

ac See on i.

ad See on i.

ae See on i.

af See on i.

ag See on i.

ah See on i.

ai See on i.

aj See on i.

ak See on i.

al See on i.

am See on i.

an See on i.

ao See on i.

ap See on i.

aq See on i.

ar See on i.

as See on i.

at See on i.

au See on i.

av See on i.

aw See on i.

ax See on i.

ay See on i.

az See on i.

ba See on i.

bb See on i.

bc See on i.

bd See on i.

be See on i.

bf See on i.

bg See on i.

bh See on i.

bi See on i.

bj See on i.

bk See on i.

bl See on i.

bm See on i.

bn See on i.

bo See on i.

bp See on i.

bq See on i.

br See on i.

bs See on i.

bt See on i.

bu See on i.

bv See on i.

bw See on i.

bx See on i.

by See on i.

bz See on i.

ca See on i.

cb See on i.

cc See on i.

cd See on i.

ce See on i.

cf See on i.

cg See on i.

ch See on i.

ci See on i.

cj See on i.

ck See on i.

cl See on i.

cm See on i.

cn See on i.

co See on i.

cp See on i.

cq See on i.

cr See on i.

cs See on i.

ct See on i.

cu See on i.

cv See on i.

cw See on i.

cx See on i.

cy See on i.

cz See on i.

da See on i.

db See on i.

dc See on i.

dd See on i.

de See on i.

df See on i.

dg See on i.

dh See on i.

di See on i.

dj See on i.

dk See on i.

dl See on i.

dm See on i.

dn See on i.

do See on i.

dp See on i.

dq See on i.

dr See on i.

ds See on i.

dt See on i.

du See on i.

dv See on i.

dw See on i.

dx See on i.

dy See on i.

dz See on i.

ea See on i.

eb See on i.

ec See on i.

ed See on i.

ee See on i.

ef See on i.

eg See on i.

eh See on i.

ei See on i.

ej See on i.

ek See on i.

el See on i.

em See on i.

en See on i.

eo See on i.

ep See on i.

eq See on i.

er See on i.

es See on i.

et See on i.

eu See on i.

ev See on i.

ew See on i.

ex See on i.

ey See on i.

ez See on i.

fa See on i.

fb See on i.

fc See on i.

fd See on i.

fe See on i.

ff See on i.

fg See on i.

fh See on i.

fi See on i.

fj See on i.

fk See on i.

fl See on i.

fm See on i.

fn See on i.

fo See on i.

fp See on i.

fq See on i.

fr See on i.

fs See on i.

ft See on i.

fu See on i.

fv See on i.

fw See on i.

fx See on i.

fy See on i.

fz See on i.

ga See on i.

gb See on i.

gc See on i.

gd See on i.

ge See on i.

gf See on i.

gg See on i.

gh See on i.

gi See on i.

gj See on i.

gk See on i.

gl See on i.

gm See on i.

gn See on i.

go See on i.

gp See on i.

gq See on i.

gr See on i.

gs See on i.

gt See on i.

gu See on i.

gv See on i.

gw See on i.

gx See on i.

gy See on i.

gz See on i.

ha See on i.

hb See on i.

hc See on i.

hd See on i.

he See on i.

hf See on i.

hg See on i.

hh See on i.

hi See on i.

hj See on i.

hk See on i.

hl See on i.

hm See on i.

hn See on i.

ho See on i.

hp See on i.

hq See on i.

hr See on i.

hs See on i.

ht See on i.

hu See on i.

hv See on i.

hw See on i.

hx See on i.

hy See on i.

hz See on i.

ia See on i.

ib See on i.

ic See on i.

id See on i.

ie See on i.

if See on i.

ig See on i.

ih See on i.

ii See on i.

ij See on i.

ik See on i.

il See on i.

im See on i.

in See on i.

io See on i.

ip See on i.

iq See on i.

ir See on i.

is See on i.

it See on i.

iu See on i.

iv See on i.

iw See on i.

ix See on i.

iy See on i.

iz See on i.

ja See on i.

jb See on i.

jc See on i.

jd See on i.

je See on i.

jf See on i.

gj See on i.

gh See on i.

gi See on i.

gj See on i.

gk See on i.

gl See on i.

gm See on i.

gn See on i.

go See on i.

gp See on i.

xvii. 14. xix. 17 16 And ^b he gathered them together in a place, called in ^c the Hebrew tongue, ^d Armageddon.

ix. 11. John v. 2. xix. 13. 17. 17 ¶ And the seventh angel poured out his vial ^e into the air: and ^f there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, ^g It is done.

ii. 2. vi. 12. 1. xi. 19. xiv. 17. xv. 5, 6. 18 And there ^h were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was ⁱ a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.

ix. 5. viii. 5. xi. 19. 19 And ^k the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and ^l great Babylon came ^m in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

See on xiv. 8. 10.—xviii. 5. Is. xlix. 26. li. 17—23. Jer. xxv. 15, 16. 26. 20 And ⁿ every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

vi. 14. xv. 11. Is. ii. 14—17. Jer. iv. 23—25. viii. 7. xi. 19. Ez. ix. 23—25. Josh. x. 11. Is. xxx. 30. Ez. xlii. 11. 13. xxxviii. 21, 22. 21 And ^o there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, *every stone* about the weight of a talent: and men ^p blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

p See on 9. 11.—Is. viii. 21.

CHAP. XVII.

xv. 1. 6. xvi. 1—17. xxi. 9. An angel shews John the persecuting idolatrous power which was to be destroyed, under the emblem of an infamous, but splendid, barlot, riding on a scarlet coloured beast, with a golden cup in her hand, her name inscribed on her forehead, and drunk with the blood of the saints, 1—6. He explains the vision to him, 7—18.

15. Jer. li. 13. f 13. 17. xiv. 8. xviii. 3. 9. 23. Jer. li. 7. g i. 10. iv. 2. xxi. 10. 1 Kings xviii. 12. 2 Kings ii. 16. Ez. iii. 12. viii. 3. xi. 24. Acts viii. 39. h xii. 6. 14. Cant. viii. 5. i 4. 6. 18. xii. 3. k See on xiii. 1—6. Dan. vii. 8. 20. 25. xi. 36. 2 Thes. ii. 4. l 9—12. xii. 3. xiii. 1. m 3. xviii. 7. 12. 16. n Dan. xi. 38. o Gr. *gilded*. p xiv. 8. xviii. 6. xix. 2. Jer. li. 7. 2 Thes. ii. 3—10. q Deut. xxix. 17. 1 Kings xiv. 24. 2 Kings xxi. 2. Is. lxvii. 3. Ez. xv. 30. Hos. ix. 10. **AND** there came ^a one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and ^b talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither: ^c I will shew unto thee the judgment of ^d the great whore ^e that sitteth upon many waters:

2 With whom ^f the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

3 So ^g he carried me away in the Spirit ^h into the wilderness: and I saw ⁱ a woman sit upon a scarlet-coloured beast, ^k full of names of blasphemy, ^l having seven heads and ten horns.

4 And the woman was ^m arrayed in purple and scarlet-colour, ⁿ and ^o decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having ^p a golden cup in her hand full of ^q abominations and ^r filthiness of her fornication:

5 And ^s upon her forehead *was* a name written, ^t MYSTERY, ^u BABYLON THE GREAT, ^v THE MOTHER OF ^w HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

6 And I saw the woman ^x drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of ^y the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, ^z I wondered with great admiration.

xviii. 20—24. Dan. vii. 21, 25. y ii. 13. vi. 9, 10. xii. 11. Acts xlii. 20. z Hab. i. 13.

7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? ^a I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

8 The ^b beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and ^c go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth ^d shall wonder, ^e whose names were not written in the book of life ^f from the foundation of the world, when they behold ^g the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

9 And ^h here is the mind which hath wisdom. ⁱ The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

11 And the beast ^k that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

12 And ^l the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

13 These have ^m one mind, and ⁿ shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

14 These ^o shall make war with the Lamb, and ^p the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is ^q Lord of lords, and King of kings: ^r and they that are with him *are* called, and chosen, and faithful.

15 And he saith unto me, ^s The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, ^t are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

16 And ^u the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, ^v these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate, ^w and naked, and shall ^x eat her flesh, ^y and burn her with fire.

17 For ^z God hath ^a put in their hearts ^b to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, ^c until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

18 And ^d the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

18. ^e x. 7. Prov. xix. 21. Is. xiv. 27. xvi. 10, 11. Jer. xxv. 6, 7. Ez. xxxviii. 16, 17. John x. 35. xii. 39, 40. xix. 24. 22. f xvi. 19. xviii. 2. Dan. ii. 40, 41. vii. 23. Luke ii. 1.

CHAP. XVIII.

A mighty angel announces the fall of Babylon, and its utter desolation, because of its abominations, 1—3. A voice from heaven calls on the people of God to come out of her, lest they should be involved in her destruction, 4—8. The kings and merchants connected with her lament her fall; and the apostles and prophets are called to rejoice over it, 9—20. Her final and total overthrow first signified by a millstone cast into the sea; and then emphatically described, 21—24.

a See on 1—6. 8. b ix. 2, 3. xiii. 1—11.

c 11. xiv. 8—20. xvi. xviii. xix. 15—21. xx. 10. Dan. vii. 11—26. xi. 45. 2 Thes. ii. 3—8.

d xiii. 3, 4. e See on xiii. 8—xx. 12. 15.

f Matt. xxv. 34. John xvii. 24. Acts xv. 18.

g Eph. i. 4. Tit. i. 2. 1 Pet. i. 20. xiii. 1—4. 11, 12.

h xiii. 18. Dan. xii. 4. 8—10. Hos. xiv. 9. Matt. xiii. 11. xxiv. 15.

i 3. 7. 18. xiii. 1. k See on 8.

l xii. 3. xiii. 1. Dan. ii. 40—43. vii. 7, 8. 20. 24. Zech. i. 18—21.

m Phil. i. 27. ii. 2. n 17. Is. x. 5—7. Ez. xxxviii. 10.

o Acts iv. 28. xi. 7. xiii. 6, 7. xvi. 14. xix. 16—21. Dan. vii. 21, 25. viii. 9—12, 24, 25. Zech. ii. 8. Matt. xxv. 40. Acts ix. 4, 5.

p vi. 12—17. Ps. ii. 8, 9. xxi. 8—12. cx. 5, 6. Dan. ii. 44. vii. 26, 27. 1 Cor. xv. 24, 25.

q i. 5. xix. 16. Deut. x. 17. Ps. cxxxvi. 2, 3. Prov. viii. 15, 16. Dan. ii. 47.

r 1 Tim. vi. 15. xiv. 1—4. xix. 14. Ps. cxlix. 5—9. Jer. l. 44, 45. Mic. v. 7—9.

s See on 1.—Ps. xviii. 4. lxx. 7. xlii. 3, 4. Is. viii. 7, 8. Jer. li. 13, 42. 55.

t x. 11. xi. 9. xiii. 7, 8.

u See on 2. 10. 12. x 1, 2. 13. Is. xlii. 17, 18. Jer. l. 41, 42.

y xviii. 16, 17. Ez. xvi. 37—42. xlii. 45—49.

z Job xxxi. 31. Ps. xxvii. 2. Dan. vii. 5.

a xviii. 8. Lev. xxi. 9.

b See on 13. c Ezra vii. 27. Ps. cv. 25. Prov. xxi. 1. Jer. xxxii. 40.

d 2 Thes. ii. 10—12. Jam. i. 13—17.

e Luke xlii. 3, 22. 37. John xiii. 2.

f x. 7. Prov. xix. 21. Is. xiv. 27. xvi. 10, 11. Jer. xxv. 6, 7. Ez. xxxviii. 16, 17. John x. 35. xii. 39, 40. xix. 24. 22.

g xvi. 19. xviii. 2. Dan. ii. 40, 41. vii. 23. Luke ii. 1.

k Ex. xxi. 16.
 Deut. xdv. 7.
 xxv. 11. Ch. Neh.
 v. 4, 5. 2. In
 l 2. Ex. xviii.
 13. Am. ii. 6.
 vii. 6. 1 Tim. 4.
 10.

7 Or. bushes.
 1 2 Pot. n. 3.
 1 1 Num. n. 4. 34.
 Pl. lavin. 18.
 cv. 14. 1 Cor.
 x. 6. Jam. iv. 2.
 1 John. 15. 17.
 1 Luke. 11. 20.
 1 v. 20.
 0 3. 11. Hos. xii.
 7. 2. Zech. ix.
 2. Mark ii. 17.
 Acts vi. 19. m.
 24-25.

p See on 11.—
Judg. viii. 29,
24. Ex. viii.
31. Am. v. 25,
17.

q See on 10, 12.
Am. 4.—Luk.
xii. 19.

r 10. Is. v. 9.
 Jer. h. a. Lam.
 iv. 6.
 s 11. Is. xvi. 16
 Ez. xvi. 27-
 30. Jer. i. 6.
 t See on 9.
 u 12. xvi. 4. Is.

xxviii. 11. 2. 12.
 xxviii. 12.
 x. lxxviii. viii. 6. 1
 Sam. ix. 12. 2
 Sam. xiii. 10.
 Num. ix. 1. lxxviii
 ii. 12. lxxviii.
 12.

y 18. on 12, 14, 16.
2 18. 1-1. Jude.
v. 31. Pa. 18. 18.
11. 18. 10. 18. 18.
11-14. 18. 42.
18. 18. 18. 18. 18.
18. 18. 18. 18. 18.
18. 18. 18. 18. 18.

47. 48.
a Eph. ii. 20. iii.
4. iv. 11. 5 Pet.
iii. 2. Josh. 17.
b vi. 12. xix. 2.
Deut. xxviii. 42.
Ps. xvi. 47.
xvi. 1. Is. xvi.
xvi. 1.

c K. v. A. Noh,
v. H. Jov. h.
d 72. v. p. No. vu.
H. Joh. v. d.
P. v. v. v. v. v.

1. 1844. 11.
 2. 1845. 12.
 3. 1846. 13.
 4. 1847. 14.
 5. 1848. 15.
 6. 1849. 16.
 7. 1850. 17.
 8. 1851. 18.
 9. 1852. 19.
 10. 1853. 20.

[illegible]

10. J. K. ...
 11. ...
 12. ...
 13. ...
 14. ...
 15. ...
 16. ...
 17. ...
 18. ...
 19. ...
 20. ...

Ann. 6. vii. 2. Id. vi. 24. Fr. vii. 17. 22.
Ann. 7. - 31. Id. vi. 24. 31. Act. vii. 12. 1

All the members of the group have been in the
 country, and the members of the group
 of the group have been in the country
 of the group have been in the country
 of the group have been in the country
 of the group have been in the country

a See on xviii.
 b xi. 15. xviii. 20.
 c 3, 4, 6.—Ps. cvi.
 1. cxi. 1. cxv.
 1. cxvii. 1. cxviii.
 1. cxix. 1. cl.
 1. Marg.
 d iv. 10, 11. v. 9—
 13. vii. 10, 11.
 xi. 15. xii. 10.
 1 Chr. xxix. 11.
 Ps. iii. 8. Jon.
 ii. 9. Matt. vi.
 13. 1 Tim. i. 16,
 17.
 e See on xv. 3.
 xvi. 5—7.—Deut.
 xxxii. 4. Ps. xix.
 9. Is. xxv. 1.
 f xvii. 1, 2, 15, 16.
 xviii. 3, 9, 10,
 23.
 g See on vi. 10.
 xviii. 26.—Deut.
 xxxii. 35, 43.
 h See on c. 1.
 i See on xiv. 11.
 xviii. 9. 18.—
 Gen. xix. 28. Is.
 xxxiv. 10. Jude
 7.
 k iv. 4—10. v. 8
 —11. xi. 15, 16.
 xv. 7.
 l v. 14. 1 Chr.
 xvi. 36. Neh. v.
 13. viii. 6. Ps.
 xli. 13. lxxii. 19.
 lxxxix. 52. cvi.
 48. Jer. xxviii.
 6. Matt. vi. 13.
 xxviii. 20. 1 Cor.
 xiv. 16.
 m See on c. 1.
 n vii. 15. xi. 19.
 xvi. 17.
 o Ps. ciii. 20—22.
 cxxxiv. 1. cxxxv.
 19, 20. cxlviii.
 11—13. cl. 6.
 p See on xi. 18—
 xx. 12.
 q i. 15. xiv. 2.
 Ez. i. 24. xliii.
 2.
 r iv. 5. vi. 1. viii.
 5. xi. 19. Job
 xl. 9. Ps. xxix.
 3—9. lxxviii. 18.
 s xi. 15—18. Ps.
 xlvii. 2, 7. xciii.
 1. xcix. 1. Is.
 lii. 7. Matt. vi.
 13.
 t Deut. xxxii. 43.
 1 Sam. ii. 1. Ps.
 ix. 14. xlviii. 11.
 xcv. 1—3. xcvi.
 1. c. 1, 2. cviii.
 42. Prov. xxix.
 2. Is. lxvi. 10.
 14. Zech. ix. 9.
 John iii. 29. Phil.
 iii. 3.
 u xxi. 2, 9. Ps.
 xlv. 10—16. Cant.
 iii. 11. Is. lxii. 5.
 Hos. ii. 19, 20.
 Matt. xxii. 1.
 xxv. 1—10. 2
 Cor. xi. 2. Eph.
 v. 32.
 x iii. 4, 5, 18. Ps.
 xlv. 13, 14. Is. lxi. 10. Ez. xvi. 10. Matt. xxii. 12. Rom. iii.
 22. xlii. 14. Eph. v. 26, 27. * Or, *bright*. Matt. xvii. 2.
 Mark ix. 3. Luke xxiv. 4. Acts i. 10. y vii. 13, 14. Ps.
 cxxxii. 9. z i. 19. ii. 1, 8, 12, 18. iii. 1, 7, 14. x. 4. xiv. 13.
 Is. Aii. 1. Hab. ii. 2. a See on 7, 8.—Matt. xxii. 2—4. Luke
 xiv. 15, 16. b 11. xxi. 5. xii. 6. 1 Tim. i. 15. iv. 9. 2 Tim.
 ii. 11. Tit. iii. 8. c xxii. 8, 9. Mark v. 22. vii. 25. Acts x.
 25, 26. xiv. 11—15. 1 John v. 21. d 2 Cor. viii. 7. Eph. v.
 15, 33. 1 Thes. v. 15. Heb. x. 25. e Ps. ciii. 20, 21. Dan.
 vii. 10. Luke i. 19. Heb. i. 14. f See on i. 9. xii. 11, 17—
 xxii. 9. 1 John v. 10. g iv. 10. xiv. 7. xv. 4. Ex. xxxiv. 14.
 2 Kings xvii. 36. Ps. xlv. 11. Matt. iv. 10. John iv. 22—24. Phil.
 iii. 3. h Luke xxiv. 25—27. 44. John v. 39. Acts iii. 12—18.
 x. 43. xlii. 27. Rom. iii. 21, 22. 1 Pet. i. 11, 12. 2 Pet. i. 19—21.
 i See on iv. 1.—xi. 19. xv. 5. k See on vi. 2.—Zech. i. 8.
 l i. 5. iii. 7, 14. John xiv. 6. m xv. 3—7. Ps. xlv. 4—7. l. 6.
 lxxxii. 2—4. xevi. 13. xcvi. 9. xcix. 4. Is. xi. 3—5. xxxii. 1. xlv.
 21. lxxiii. 1—5. Jer. xliii. 5, 6. xxxviii. 15. Zech. ix. 9, 10. Heb.
 vii. 1, 2. n See on i. 14. ii. 18.

worship him, is reproved, 10. Christ and his
 followers, on white horses, obtain great victo-
 ries, and utterly destroy all opposers, 11—21.
AND ^a after these things, ^b I
 heard a great voice of much
 people in heaven, saying, ^c Alleluia ;
^d Salvation, and glory, and honour,
 and power, unto the Lord our God :
 2 For ^e true and righteous ^f are
 his judgments : for he hath ^g judged
 the great whore, which did corrupt
 the earth with her fornication,
^h and hath avenged the blood of his
 servants at her hand.
 3 And again they said, ⁱ Alleluia.
 And her smoke rose up for ever
 and ever.
 4 And ^k the four and twenty
 elders and the four beasts fell down,
 and worshipped God that sat on
 the throne, saying, ^l Amen ; ^m Al-
 leluia.
 5 And ⁿ a voice came out of
 the throne, saying, ^o Praise our God,
 all ye his servants, and ye that
 fear him, ^p both small and great.
 6 And I heard, as it were, the
 voice of a great multitude, ^q and
 as the voice of many waters, ^r and
 as the voice of mighty thunderings,
 saying, Alleluia : ^s for the Lord
 God omnipotent reigneth.
 7 Let us ^t be glad and rejoice,
 and give honour to him : ^u for the
 marriage of the Lamb is come, and
 his wife hath made herself ready.
 8 And ^v to her was granted, that
 she should be arrayed in fine linen,
 clean and ^w white : for ^x the fine
 linen is the righteousness of saints.
 9 And he saith unto me, ^y Write,
^z Blessed ^a are they which are called
 unto the marriage-supper of the
 Lamb. And he saith unto me,
^b These are the true sayings of
 God.
 10 And ^c I fell at his feet to
 worship him. And he said unto
 me, ^d See *thou do it not* : ^e I am
 thy fellow-servant, and of thy bre-
 thren that have ^f the testimony of
 Jesus : ^g Worship God : ^h for the
 testimony of Jesus is the Spirit of
 prophecy.
 11 ¶ And I saw ⁱ heaven opened,
 and behold, ^k a white horse ; and
 he that sat upon him ^l was called
 Faithful and True, ^m and in righ-
 teousness he doth judge and make
 war.
 12 His ⁿ eyes ^o were as a flame of
 fire, and his feet like unto
 fire, and his voice like unto
 the voice of many waters.
 13 And he had upon his thigh
 a name written, ^p King of Kings,
 and Lord of Lords.
 14 And I saw ^q another angel
 standing in the sun, ^r saying to
 all the fowls that fly in the midst
 of heaven, Come, and gather your-
 selves together unto the supper of
 the great God ;
 15 That ^s ye may eat the flesh
 of kings, and the flesh of captains,
 and the flesh of mighty men, and
 the flesh of horses, and of them
 that sit on them, and the flesh ^t of
 all *men both free and bond*, both
 small and great.
 16 And ^u I saw the beast, and the
 kings of the earth, and their armies,
 gathered together, to make war
 against ^v him that sat on the horse,
 and against his army.
 17 And ^w the beast was taken,
 and with him ^x the false prophet
 that wrought miracles before him,
 with which he deceived them that
 had received the mark of the
 beast, and them that worshipped
 his image. ^y These both were cast
 alive into a lake of fire ^z burning
 with brimstone.
 18 And ^a the remnant were
 slain with the sword of him that
 sat upon the horse, which ^b sword
 proceeded out of his mouth : ^c and
 all the fowls were filled with their
 flesh.
 19 And ^d I saw ^e another angel
 come down from heaven, ^f having
 the key of the bottomless pit, and
 a great chain in his hand :
 20 And ^g he laid hold on ^h the

fire, and ⁱ on his head ^j were many
 crowns ; and he had ^k a name
 written, that no man knew but he
 himself.
 13 And he ^l was ^m clothed with
 a vesture dipped in blood : and his
 name is called ⁿ The Word of God.
 14 And ^o the armies ^p which were
 in heaven followed him upon ^q white
 horses, ^r clothed in fine linen, white
 and clean.
 15 And ^s out of his mouth goeth
 a sharp sword, that with it he should
 smite the nations : ^t and he shall
 rule them with a rod of iron : ^u and
 he treadeth the wine-press of the
 fierceness and wrath of almighty
 God.
 16 And he hath ^v on ^w his vesture,
 and on his thigh, a name written,
^x KING OF KINGS, AND LORD
 OF LORDS.
 17 ¶ And I saw ^y an angel stand-
 ing in the sun : and he cried with
 a loud voice, ^z saying to all the
 fowls that fly in the midst of hea-
 ven, Come, and gather yourselves
 together unto the supper of the
 great God ;
 18 That ^a ye may eat the flesh
 of kings, and the flesh of captains,
 and the flesh of mighty men, and
 the flesh of horses, and of them
 that sit on them, and the flesh ^b of
 all *men both free and bond*, both
 small and great.
 19 And ^c I saw the beast, and the
 kings of the earth, and their armies,
 gathered together, to make war
 against ^d him that sat on the horse,
 and against his army.
 20 And ^e the beast was taken,
 and with him ^f the false prophet
 that wrought miracles before him,
 with which he deceived them that
 had received the mark of the
 beast, and them that worshipped
 his image. ^g These both were cast
 alive into a lake of fire ^h burning
 with brimstone.
 21 And ⁱ the remnant were
 slain with the sword of him that
 sat upon the horse, which ^j sword
 proceeded out of his mouth : ^k and
 all the fowls were filled with their
 flesh.
 22 And ^l I saw ^m another angel
 come down from heaven, ⁿ having
 the key of the bottomless pit, and
 a great chain in his hand :
 23 And ^o he laid hold on ^p the

vi. 2. xii. 3. xlii.
 1. Ps. viii. 5.
 Matt. xxi. 5.
 xxviii. 18. Heb.
 ii. 9.
 16. ii. 17. Gen.
 xxxii. 29. Ex.
 xlii. 18. Judg.
 xiii. 21. Is. ix.
 6. Matt. xi. 27.
 Luke x. 22.
 q xiv. 20. Ps. lvi.
 10. Is. ix. 5.
 xxxiv. 3—5.
 lxxiii. 1—6.
 r See on John i.
 1. 14.—1 John i.
 1. v. 7.
 xiv. 1, 20. xvii.
 14. Ps. lxxviii.
 17. cxlix. 6—9.
 Zech. xiv. 5.
 Matt. xxvi. 53.
 2 Thes. i. 7.
 Jude 15.
 t See on 11.
 u See on 8.
 x i. 16. ii. 12.
 16. Is. xi. 4.
 xxx. 33. 2 Thes.
 ii. 8.
 y ii. 27. xii. 8.
 Ps. ii. 9.
 z xiv. 17—20. Is.
 lxiii. 2—6.
 a 12, 13.
 b See on xvii. 14.
 —Ps. lxxii. 11.
 Prov. viii. 15.
 16. Phil. ii. 9—
 11. 1 Tim. vi.
 15.
 c viii. 13. xiv. 6.
 Is. xxxiv. 1—8.
 d 21. Is. lvi. 9.
 Jer. xii. 9. Ez.
 xxxix. 17—20.
 e Deut. xxxiii. 26.
 1 Sam. xvii. 44.
 46. Ps. cx. 5, 6.
 Jer. vii. 33. xvi.
 4. xix. 7. xxxiv.
 20. Ez. xxix. 5.
 xxxix. 18—20.
 Matt. xxiv. 23.
 Luke xvii. 37.
 f See on vi. 15.
 xiii. 16.
 g xiii. 1—10. xiv.
 9. xvi. 14. 16.
 xvii. 12—14.
 xviii. 9. Ez.
 xxxviii. 8—18.
 Dan. vii. 21—
 26. viii. 25. xi.
 40—45. Joel iii.
 9—14.
 h See on 11—14.
 i 19.—See on xiii.
 1—8. 18.—xvii.
 3—8. 12, 13.
 Dan. ii. 40—45.
 vii. 7, 12—14.
 19—21. 23, 24.
 k xiii. 11—17. xvi.
 13. xx. 10. xxii.
 15. Dan. vii. 8—
 11. 14. Dan.
 vii. 11. xi. 45.
 m xiv. 10. xxi. 8. Gen. xix. 24. Deut.
 xxix. 23. Job xviii. 15. Ps. xi. 6. Is. xxx. 33. xxxiv. 9. Ez.
 xxxviii. 22. n See on 11—15. o See on 17, 18.

CHAP. XX.

An angel binds Satan, and imprisons him in
 the abyss, for a thousand years, 1, 2. The
 glorious state of the church during that pe-
 riod, 3—6. Satan, being loosed, again de-
 ceives the nations, and excites terrible war
 against the church, 7—9. The assailants are
 destroyed by fire, and Satan cast into hell,
 10. Christ appears to raise the dead, and to
 judge the world ; with the condemnation,
 and punishment in the lake of fire, of all
 who are not written in the book of life,
 11—15.
AND ^a I saw an angel come down
 from heaven, ^b having the key of
 the bottomless pit, and ^c a great chain
 in his hand :
 2 And ^d he laid hold on ^e the

a See on x. 1.
 xviii. 1.
 b i. 18. ix. 1, 2.
 Luke viii. 31.
 c 2 Pet. ii. 4.
 Jude 6.
 d Gen. iii. 15. Is.
 xxvii. 1. xlix. 24.
 25. Matt. viii.
 29. xii. 29. Mark
 v. 7. Luke xi.
 20—22. John xii.
 11. xvi. 31. Rom.
 xvi. 20. Heb. ii.
 14.
 e See on ix. 11.
 xii. 9. 13. 15.
 17. xiii. 2. 4.—
 Job i. 7. ii. 1, 2.
 1 Pet. v. 6.

dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years.

3 And ^e cast him in the bottomless pit, and shut him up, ^e and set a seal upon him, that he ^h should deceive the nations no more, till ⁱ the thousand years should be fulfilled: ^k and after that he must be loosed a little season.

4 And I saw ^l thrones, and they that sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw ^m the souls of them that were ⁿ beheaded for ^o the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, ^p and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received *his* mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; ^q and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

5 But ^r the rest of the dead lived not again, until the thousand years were finished. ^s This is the first resurrection.

6 ^t Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such ^u the second death hath no power, but they shall be ^v priests of God, and of Christ, ^w and shall reign with him a thousand years.

7 ^x And ^y when a thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,

8 And shall go out ^z to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, ^{aa} Gog and Magog, ^{ab} to gather them together to battle: ^{ac} the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

9 And they ^{ad} went up on the breadth of the earth, ^{ae} and compassed ^{af} the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: ^{ag} and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

10 And ^{ah} the devil that deceived them was cast into ^{ai} the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast, and the false prophets ^{aj} are, and shall be ^{ak} tormented, day and night, for ever and ever.

11 ^{al} And ^{am} I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, ^{an} from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; ^{ao} and there was found no place for them.

12 And ^{ap} I saw the dead, ^{aq} small and great, ^{ar} stand before God; and ^{as} the books were opened, ^{at} and another book was opened, which is the book of life; and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, ^{au} according to their works.

13 And ^{av} the sea gave up the dead which were in it; ^{aw} and death and ^{ax} hell delivered up the dead which were in them: ^{ay} and they were judged every man according to their works.

14 And ^{az} death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. ^{ba} This is the second death.

15 And ^{bb} whosoever was not found written in the book of life, ^{bc} was cast into the lake of fire.

16. 12. Heb. ii. 1. xii. 26. 1 John v. 11, 12. Mark ix. 43-47.

CHAP. XXI.

A general representation of the heavenly state; connected with invitations, exhortations, and warnings, 1-5. A more particular description of it, under the emblem of a most glorious city; in which the redeemed dwell in the presence, light, and glory of God and the Lamb, 6-27.

AND I saw ^a a new heaven and ^b a new earth: ^c for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; ^d and there was no more sea.

2 And ^e I, John, saw ^f the holy city, new Jerusalem, ^g coming down from God out of heaven, prepared ^h as a bride adorned for her husband.

3 And I heard ⁱ a great voice out of heaven, saying, ^j Behold the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, ^k and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

4 And ^l God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be ^m no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for ⁿ the former things are passed away.

5 And ^o he that sat upon the throne said, ^p Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, ^q Write; for ^r these words are true and faithful.

6 And he said unto me, ^s It is done. ^t I am Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End. ^u I will give unto him that is athirst of ^v the Fountain of the water of life ^w freely.

7 He that ^x overcometh, shall ^y inherit ^z all things; ^{aa} and I will ^{ab} be his God, and he shall be my ^{ac} people.

8 But ^{ad} the fearful, and unbelieving, ^{ae} and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, ^{af} and all filthy, shall have their part in ^{ag} the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: ^{ah} which is the second death.

9 ^{ai} And there came unto me one of the seven angels, ^{aj} which had

of the seven angels, which had

John v. 28, 29. 14-16. See on vi. 11-13. 14. 1 Cor. xv. 35-42. 1 Cor. xv. 50-52. 1 Cor. xv. 53. 1 Cor. xv. 54. 1 Cor. xv. 55. 1 Cor. xv. 56. 1 Cor. xv. 57. 1 Cor. xv. 58. 1 Cor. xv. 59. 1 Cor. xv. 60. 1 Cor. xv. 61. 1 Cor. xv. 62. 1 Cor. xv. 63. 1 Cor. xv. 64. 1 Cor. xv. 65. 1 Cor. xv. 66. 1 Cor. xv. 67. 1 Cor. xv. 68. 1 Cor. xv. 69. 1 Cor. xv. 70. 1 Cor. xv. 71. 1 Cor. xv. 72. 1 Cor. xv. 73. 1 Cor. xv. 74. 1 Cor. xv. 75. 1 Cor. xv. 76. 1 Cor. xv. 77. 1 Cor. xv. 78. 1 Cor. xv. 79. 1 Cor. xv. 80. 1 Cor. xv. 81. 1 Cor. xv. 82. 1 Cor. xv. 83. 1 Cor. xv. 84. 1 Cor. xv. 85. 1 Cor. xv. 86. 1 Cor. xv. 87. 1 Cor. xv. 88. 1 Cor. xv. 89. 1 Cor. xv. 90. 1 Cor. xv. 91. 1 Cor. xv. 92. 1 Cor. xv. 93. 1 Cor. xv. 94. 1 Cor. xv. 95. 1 Cor. xv. 96. 1 Cor. xv. 97. 1 Cor. xv. 98. 1 Cor. xv. 99. 1 Cor. xv. 100. 1 Cor. xv. 101. 1 Cor. xv. 102. 1 Cor. xv. 103. 1 Cor. xv. 104. 1 Cor. xv. 105. 1 Cor. xv. 106. 1 Cor. xv. 107. 1 Cor. xv. 108. 1 Cor. xv. 109. 1 Cor. xv. 110. 1 Cor. xv. 111. 1 Cor. xv. 112. 1 Cor. xv. 113. 1 Cor. xv. 114. 1 Cor. xv. 115. 1 Cor. xv. 116. 1 Cor. xv. 117. 1 Cor. xv. 118. 1 Cor. xv. 119. 1 Cor. xv. 120. 1 Cor. xv. 121. 1 Cor. xv. 122. 1 Cor. xv. 123. 1 Cor. xv. 124. 1 Cor. xv. 125. 1 Cor. xv. 126. 1 Cor. xv. 127. 1 Cor. xv. 128. 1 Cor. xv. 129. 1 Cor. xv. 130. 1 Cor. xv. 131. 1 Cor. xv. 132. 1 Cor. xv. 133. 1 Cor. xv. 134. 1 Cor. xv. 135. 1 Cor. xv. 136. 1 Cor. xv. 137. 1 Cor. xv. 138. 1 Cor. xv. 139. 1 Cor. xv. 140. 1 Cor. xv. 141. 1 Cor. xv. 142. 1 Cor. xv. 143. 1 Cor. xv. 144. 1 Cor. xv. 145. 1 Cor. xv. 146. 1 Cor. xv. 147. 1 Cor. xv. 148. 1 Cor. xv. 149. 1 Cor. xv. 150. 1 Cor. xv. 151. 1 Cor. xv. 152. 1 Cor. xv. 153. 1 Cor. xv. 154. 1 Cor. xv. 155. 1 Cor. xv. 156. 1 Cor. xv. 157. 1 Cor. xv. 158. 1 Cor. xv. 159. 1 Cor. xv. 160. 1 Cor. xv. 161. 1 Cor. xv. 162. 1 Cor. xv. 163. 1 Cor. xv. 164. 1 Cor. xv. 165. 1 Cor. xv. 166. 1 Cor. xv. 167. 1 Cor. xv. 168. 1 Cor. xv. 169. 1 Cor. xv. 170. 1 Cor. xv. 171. 1 Cor. xv. 172. 1 Cor. xv. 173. 1 Cor. xv. 174. 1 Cor. xv. 175. 1 Cor. xv. 176. 1 Cor. xv. 177. 1 Cor. xv. 178. 1 Cor. xv. 179. 1 Cor. xv. 180. 1 Cor. xv. 181. 1 Cor. xv. 182. 1 Cor. xv. 183. 1 Cor. xv. 184. 1 Cor. xv. 185. 1 Cor. xv. 186. 1 Cor. xv. 187. 1 Cor. xv. 188. 1 Cor. xv. 189. 1 Cor. xv. 190. 1 Cor. xv. 191. 1 Cor. xv. 192. 1 Cor. xv. 193. 1 Cor. xv. 194. 1 Cor. xv. 195. 1 Cor. xv. 196. 1 Cor. xv. 197. 1 Cor. xv. 198. 1 Cor. xv. 199. 1 Cor. xv. 200. 1 Cor. xv. 201. 1 Cor. xv. 202. 1 Cor. xv. 203. 1 Cor. xv. 204. 1 Cor. xv. 205. 1 Cor. xv. 206. 1 Cor. xv. 207. 1 Cor. xv. 208. 1 Cor. xv. 209. 1 Cor. xv. 210. 1 Cor. xv. 211. 1 Cor. xv. 212. 1 Cor. xv. 213. 1 Cor. xv. 214. 1 Cor. xv. 215. 1 Cor. xv. 216. 1 Cor. xv. 217. 1 Cor. xv. 218. 1 Cor. xv. 219. 1 Cor. xv. 220. 1 Cor. xv. 221. 1 Cor. xv. 222. 1 Cor. xv. 223. 1 Cor. xv. 224. 1 Cor. xv. 225. 1 Cor. xv. 226. 1 Cor. xv. 227. 1 Cor. xv. 228. 1 Cor. xv. 229. 1 Cor. xv. 230. 1 Cor. xv. 231. 1 Cor. xv. 232. 1 Cor. xv. 233. 1 Cor. xv. 234. 1 Cor. xv. 235. 1 Cor. xv. 236. 1 Cor. xv. 237. 1 Cor. xv. 238. 1 Cor. xv. 239. 1 Cor. xv. 240. 1 Cor. xv. 241. 1 Cor. xv. 242. 1 Cor. xv. 243. 1 Cor. xv. 244. 1 Cor. xv. 245. 1 Cor. xv. 246. 1 Cor. xv. 247. 1 Cor. xv. 248. 1 Cor. xv. 249. 1 Cor. xv. 250. 1 Cor. xv. 251. 1 Cor. xv. 252. 1 Cor. xv. 253. 1 Cor. xv. 254. 1 Cor. xv. 255. 1 Cor. xv. 256. 1 Cor. xv. 257. 1 Cor. xv. 258. 1 Cor. xv. 259. 1 Cor. xv. 260. 1 Cor. xv. 261. 1 Cor. xv. 262. 1 Cor. xv. 263. 1 Cor. xv. 264. 1 Cor. xv. 265. 1 Cor. xv. 266. 1 Cor. xv. 267. 1 Cor. xv. 268. 1 Cor. xv. 269. 1 Cor. xv. 270. 1 Cor. xv. 271. 1 Cor. xv. 272. 1 Cor. xv. 273. 1 Cor. xv. 274. 1 Cor. xv. 275. 1 Cor. xv. 276. 1 Cor. xv. 277. 1 Cor. xv. 278. 1 Cor. xv. 279. 1 Cor. xv. 280. 1 Cor. xv. 281. 1 Cor. xv. 282. 1 Cor. xv. 283. 1 Cor. xv. 284. 1 Cor. xv. 285. 1 Cor. xv. 286. 1 Cor. xv. 287. 1 Cor. xv. 288. 1 Cor. xv. 289. 1 Cor. xv. 290. 1 Cor. xv. 291. 1 Cor. xv. 292. 1 Cor. xv. 293. 1 Cor. xv. 294. 1 Cor. xv. 295. 1 Cor. xv. 296. 1 Cor. xv. 297. 1 Cor. xv. 298. 1 Cor. xv. 299. 1 Cor. xv. 300. 1 Cor. xv. 301. 1 Cor. xv. 302. 1 Cor. xv. 303. 1 Cor. xv. 304. 1 Cor. xv. 305. 1 Cor. xv. 306. 1 Cor. xv. 307. 1 Cor. xv. 308. 1 Cor. xv. 309. 1 Cor. xv. 310. 1 Cor. xv. 311. 1 Cor. xv. 312. 1 Cor. xv. 313. 1 Cor. xv. 314. 1 Cor. xv. 315. 1 Cor. xv. 316. 1 Cor. xv. 317. 1 Cor. xv. 318. 1 Cor. xv. 319. 1 Cor. xv. 320. 1 Cor. xv. 321. 1 Cor. xv. 322. 1 Cor. xv. 323. 1 Cor. xv. 324. 1 Cor. xv. 325. 1 Cor. xv. 326. 1 Cor. xv. 327. 1 Cor. xv. 328. 1 Cor. xv. 329. 1 Cor. xv. 330. 1 Cor. xv. 331. 1 Cor. xv. 332. 1 Cor. xv. 333. 1 Cor. xv. 334. 1 Cor. xv. 335. 1 Cor. xv. 336. 1 Cor. xv. 337. 1 Cor. xv. 338. 1 Cor. xv. 339. 1 Cor. xv. 340. 1 Cor. xv. 341. 1 Cor. xv. 342. 1 Cor. xv. 343. 1 Cor. xv. 344. 1 Cor. xv. 345. 1 Cor. xv. 346. 1 Cor. xv. 347. 1 Cor. xv. 348. 1 Cor. xv. 349. 1 Cor. xv. 350. 1 Cor. xv. 351. 1 Cor. xv. 352. 1 Cor. xv. 353. 1 Cor. xv. 354. 1 Cor. xv. 355. 1 Cor. xv. 356. 1 Cor. xv. 357. 1 Cor. xv. 358. 1 Cor. xv. 359. 1 Cor. xv. 360. 1 Cor. xv. 361. 1 Cor. xv. 362. 1 Cor. xv. 363. 1 Cor. xv. 364. 1 Cor. xv. 365. 1 Cor. xv. 366. 1 Cor. xv. 367. 1 Cor. xv. 368. 1 Cor. xv. 369. 1 Cor. xv. 370. 1 Cor. xv. 371. 1 Cor. xv. 372. 1 Cor. xv. 373. 1 Cor. xv. 374. 1 Cor. xv. 375. 1 Cor. xv. 376. 1 Cor. xv. 377. 1 Cor. xv. 378. 1 Cor. xv. 379. 1 Cor. xv. 380. 1 Cor. xv. 381. 1 Cor. xv. 382. 1 Cor. xv. 383. 1 Cor. xv. 384. 1 Cor. xv. 385. 1 Cor. xv. 386. 1 Cor. xv. 387. 1 Cor. xv. 388. 1 Cor. xv. 389. 1 Cor. xv. 390. 1 Cor. xv. 391. 1 Cor. xv. 392. 1 Cor. xv. 393. 1 Cor. xv. 394. 1 Cor. xv. 395. 1 Cor. xv. 396. 1 Cor. xv. 397. 1 Cor. xv. 398. 1 Cor. xv. 399. 1 Cor. xv. 400. 1 Cor. xv. 401. 1 Cor. xv. 402. 1 Cor. xv. 403. 1 Cor. xv. 404. 1 Cor. xv. 405. 1 Cor. xv. 406. 1 Cor. xv. 407. 1 Cor. xv. 408. 1 Cor. xv. 409. 1 Cor. xv. 410. 1 Cor. xv. 411. 1 Cor. xv. 412. 1 Cor. xv. 413. 1 Cor. xv. 414. 1 Cor. xv. 415. 1 Cor. xv. 416. 1 Cor. xv. 417. 1 Cor. xv. 418. 1 Cor. xv. 419. 1 Cor. xv. 420. 1 Cor. xv. 421. 1 Cor. xv. 422. 1 Cor. xv. 423. 1 Cor. xv. 424. 1 Cor. xv. 425. 1 Cor. xv. 426. 1 Cor. xv. 427. 1 Cor. xv. 428. 1 Cor. xv. 429. 1 Cor. xv. 430. 1 Cor. xv. 431. 1 Cor. xv. 432. 1 Cor. xv. 433. 1 Cor. xv. 434. 1 Cor. xv. 435. 1 Cor. xv. 436. 1 Cor. xv. 437. 1 Cor. xv. 438. 1 Cor. xv. 439. 1 Cor. xv. 440. 1 Cor. xv. 441. 1 Cor. xv. 442. 1 Cor. xv. 443. 1 Cor. xv. 444. 1 Cor. xv. 445. 1 Cor. xv. 446. 1 Cor. xv. 447. 1 Cor. xv. 448. 1 Cor. xv. 449. 1 Cor. xv. 450. 1 Cor. xv. 451. 1 Cor. xv. 452. 1 Cor. xv. 453. 1 Cor. xv. 454. 1 Cor. xv. 455. 1 Cor. xv. 456. 1 Cor. xv. 457. 1 Cor. xv. 458. 1 Cor. xv. 459. 1 Cor. xv. 460. 1 Cor. xv. 461. 1 Cor. xv. 462. 1 Cor. xv. 463. 1 Cor. xv. 464. 1 Cor. xv. 465. 1 Cor. xv. 466. 1 Cor. xv. 467. 1 Cor. xv. 468. 1 Cor. xv. 469. 1 Cor. xv. 470. 1 Cor. xv. 471. 1 Cor. xv. 472. 1 Cor. xv. 473. 1 Cor. xv. 474. 1 Cor. xv. 475. 1 Cor. xv. 476. 1 Cor. xv. 477. 1 Cor. xv. 478. 1 Cor. xv. 479. 1 Cor. xv. 480. 1 Cor. xv. 481. 1 Cor. xv. 482. 1 Cor. xv. 483. 1 Cor. xv. 484. 1 Cor. xv. 485. 1 Cor. xv. 486. 1 Cor. xv. 487. 1 Cor. xv. 488. 1 Cor. xv. 489. 1 Cor. xv. 490. 1 Cor. xv. 491. 1 Cor. xv. 492. 1 Cor. xv. 493. 1 Cor. xv. 494. 1 Cor. xv. 495. 1 Cor. xv. 496. 1 Cor. xv. 497. 1 Cor. xv. 498. 1 Cor. xv. 499. 1 Cor. xv. 500. 1 Cor. xv. 501. 1 Cor. xv. 502. 1 Cor. xv. 503. 1 Cor. xv. 504. 1 Cor. xv. 505. 1 Cor. xv. 506. 1 Cor. xv. 507. 1 Cor. xv. 508. 1 Cor. xv. 509. 1 Cor. xv. 510. 1 Cor. xv. 511. 1 Cor. xv. 512. 1 Cor. xv. 513. 1 Cor. xv. 514. 1 Cor. xv. 515. 1 Cor. xv. 516. 1 Cor. xv. 517. 1 Cor. xv. 518. 1 Cor. xv. 519. 1 Cor. xv. 520. 1 Cor. xv. 521. 1 Cor. xv. 522. 1 Cor. xv. 523. 1 Cor. xv. 524. 1 Cor. xv. 525. 1 Cor. xv. 526. 1 Cor. xv. 527. 1 Cor. xv. 528. 1 Cor. xv. 529. 1 Cor. xv. 530. 1 Cor. xv. 531. 1 Cor. xv. 532. 1 Cor. xv. 533. 1 Cor. xv. 534. 1 Cor. xv. 535. 1 Cor. xv. 536. 1 Cor. xv. 537. 1 Cor. xv. 538. 1 Cor. xv. 539. 1 Cor. xv. 540. 1 Cor. xv. 541. 1 Cor. xv. 542. 1 Cor. xv. 543. 1 Cor. xv. 544. 1 Cor. xv. 545. 1 Cor. xv. 546. 1 Cor. xv. 547. 1 Cor. xv. 548. 1 Cor. xv. 549. 1 Cor. xv. 550. 1 Cor. xv. 551. 1 Cor. xv. 552. 1 Cor. xv. 553. 1 Cor. xv. 554. 1 Cor. xv. 555. 1 Cor. xv. 556. 1 Cor. xv. 557. 1 Cor. xv. 558. 1 Cor. xv. 559. 1 Cor. xv. 560. 1 Cor. xv. 561. 1 Cor. xv. 562. 1 Cor. xv. 563. 1 Cor. xv. 564. 1 Cor. xv. 565. 1 Cor. xv. 566. 1 Cor. xv. 567. 1 Cor. xv. 568. 1 Cor. xv. 569. 1 Cor. xv. 570. 1 Cor. xv. 571. 1 Cor. xv. 572. 1 Cor. xv. 573. 1 Cor. xv. 574. 1 Cor. xv. 575. 1 Cor. xv. 576. 1 Cor. xv. 577. 1 Cor. xv. 578. 1 Cor. xv. 579. 1 Cor. xv. 580. 1 Cor. xv. 581. 1 Cor. xv. 582. 1 Cor. xv. 583. 1 Cor. xv. 584. 1 Cor. xv. 585. 1 Cor. xv. 586. 1 Cor. xv. 587. 1 Cor. xv. 588. 1 Cor. xv. 589. 1 Cor. xv. 590. 1 Cor. xv. 591. 1 Cor. xv. 592. 1 Cor. xv. 593. 1 Cor. xv. 594. 1 Cor. xv. 595. 1 Cor. xv. 596. 1 Cor. xv. 597. 1 Cor. xv. 598. 1 Cor. xv. 599. 1 Cor. xv. 600. 1 Cor. xv. 601. 1 Cor. xv. 602. 1 Cor. xv. 603. 1 Cor. xv. 604. 1 Cor. xv. 605. 1 Cor. xv. 606. 1 Cor. xv. 607. 1 Cor. xv. 608. 1 Cor. xv. 609. 1 Cor. xv. 610. 1 Cor. xv. 611. 1 Cor. xv. 612. 1 Cor. xv. 613. 1 Cor. xv. 614. 1 Cor. xv. 615. 1 Cor. xv. 616. 1 Cor. xv. 617. 1 Cor. xv. 618. 1 Cor. xv. 619. 1 Cor. xv. 620. 1 Cor. xv. 621. 1 Cor. xv. 622. 1 Cor. xv. 623. 1 Cor. xv. 624. 1 Cor. xv. 625. 1 Cor. xv. 626. 1 Cor. xv. 627. 1 Cor. xv. 628. 1 Cor. xv. 629. 1 Cor. xv. 630. 1 Cor. xv. 631. 1 Cor. xv. 632. 1 Cor. xv. 633. 1 Cor. xv. 634. 1 Cor. xv. 635. 1 Cor. xv. 636. 1 Cor. xv. 637. 1 Cor. xv. 638. 1 Cor. xv. 639. 1 Cor. xv. 640. 1 Cor. xv. 641. 1 Cor. xv. 642. 1 Cor. xv. 643. 1 Cor. xv. 644. 1 Cor. xv. 645. 1 Cor. xv. 646. 1 Cor. xv. 647. 1 Cor. xv. 648. 1 Cor. xv. 649. 1 Cor. xv. 650. 1 Cor. xv. 651. 1 Cor. xv. 652. 1 Cor. xv. 653. 1 Cor. xv. 654. 1 Cor. xv. 655. 1 Cor. xv. 656. 1 Cor. xv. 657. 1 Cor. xv. 658. 1 Cor. xv. 659. 1 Cor. xv. 660. 1 Cor. xv. 661. 1 Cor. xv. 662. 1 Cor. xv. 663. 1 Cor. xv. 664. 1 Cor. xv. 665. 1 Cor. xv. 666. 1 Cor. xv. 667. 1 Cor. xv. 668. 1 Cor. xv. 669. 1 Cor. xv. 670. 1 Cor. xv. 671. 1 Cor. xv. 672. 1 Cor. xv. 673. 1 Cor. xv. 674. 1 Cor. xv. 675. 1 Cor. xv. 676. 1 Cor. xv. 677. 1 Cor. xv. 678. 1 Cor. xv. 679. 1 Cor. xv. 680. 1 Cor. xv. 681. 1 Cor. xv. 682. 1 Cor. xv. 683. 1 Cor. xv. 684. 1 Cor. xv. 685. 1 Cor. xv. 686. 1 Cor. xv. 687. 1 Cor. xv. 688. 1 Cor. xv. 689. 1 Cor. xv. 690. 1 Cor. xv. 691. 1 Cor. xv. 692. 1 Cor. xv. 693. 1 Cor. xv. 694. 1 Cor. xv. 695. 1 Cor. xv. 696. 1 Cor. xv. 697. 1 Cor. xv. 698. 1 Cor. xv. 699. 1 Cor. xv. 700. 1 Cor. xv. 701. 1 Cor. xv. 702. 1 Cor. xv. 703. 1 Cor. xv. 704. 1 Cor. xv. 705. 1 Cor. xv. 706. 1 Cor. xv. 707. 1 Cor. xv. 708. 1 Cor. xv. 709. 1 Cor. xv. 710. 1 Cor. xv. 711. 1 Cor. xv. 712. 1 Cor. xv. 713. 1 Cor. xv. 714. 1 Cor. xv. 715. 1 Cor. xv. 716. 1 Cor. xv. 717. 1 Cor. xv. 718. 1 Cor. xv. 719. 1 Cor. xv. 720. 1 Cor. xv. 721. 1 Cor. xv. 722. 1 Cor. xv. 723. 1 Cor. xv. 724. 1 Cor. xv. 725. 1 Cor. xv. 726. 1 Cor. xv. 727. 1 Cor. xv. 728. 1 Cor. xv. 729. 1 Cor. xv. 730. 1 Cor. xv. 731. 1 Cor. xv. 732. 1 Cor. xv. 733. 1 Cor. xv. 734. 1 Cor. xv. 735. 1 Cor. xv. 736. 1 Cor. xv. 737. 1 Cor. xv. 738. 1 Cor. xv. 739. 1 Cor. xv. 740. 1 Cor. xv. 741. 1 Cor. xv. 742. 1 Cor. xv. 743. 1 Cor. xv. 744. 1 Cor. xv. 745. 1 Cor. xv. 746. 1 Cor. xv. 747. 1 Cor. xv. 748. 1 Cor. xv. 749. 1 Cor. xv. 750. 1 Cor. xv. 751. 1 Cor. xv. 752. 1 Cor. xv. 753. 1 Cor. xv. 754. 1 Cor. xv. 755. 1 Cor. xv. 756. 1 Cor. xv. 757. 1 Cor. xv. 758. 1 Cor. xv. 759. 1 Cor. xv. 760. 1 Cor. xv. 761. 1 Cor. xv. 762. 1 Cor. xv. 763. 1 Cor. xv. 764. 1 Cor. xv. 765. 1 Cor. xv. 766. 1 Cor. xv. 767. 1 Cor. xv. 768. 1 Cor. xv. 769. 1 Cor. xv. 770. 1 Cor. xv. 771. 1 Cor. xv. 772. 1 Cor. xv. 773. 1 Cor. xv. 774. 1 Cor. xv. 775. 1 Cor. xv. 776. 1 Cor. xv. 777. 1 Cor. xv. 778. 1 Cor. xv. 779. 1 Cor. xv. 780. 1 Cor. xv. 781. 1 Cor. xv. 782. 1 Cor. xv. 783. 1 Cor. xv. 784. 1 Cor. xv. 785. 1 Cor. xv. 786. 1 Cor. xv. 787. 1 Cor. xv. 788. 1 Cor. xv. 789. 1 Cor. xv. 790. 1 Cor. xv. 791. 1 Cor. xv. 792. 1 Cor. xv. 793. 1 Cor. xv. 794. 1 Cor. xv. 795. 1 Cor. xv. 796. 1 Cor. xv. 797. 1 Cor. xv. 798. 1 Cor. xv. 799. 1 Cor. xv. 800. 1 Cor. xv. 801. 1 Cor. xv. 802. 1 Cor. xv. 803. 1 Cor. xv. 804. 1 Cor. xv. 805. 1 Cor. xv. 806. 1 Cor. xv. 807. 1 Cor. xv. 808. 1 Cor. xv. 809. 1 Cor. xv. 810. 1 Cor. xv. 811. 1 Cor. xv. 812. 1 Cor. xv. 813. 1 Cor. xv. 814. 1 Cor. xv. 815. 1 Cor. xv. 816. 1 Cor. xv. 817. 1 Cor. xv. 818. 1 Cor. xv. 819. 1 Cor. xv. 820. 1 Cor. xv. 821. 1 Cor. xv. 822. 1 Cor. xv. 823. 1 Cor. xv. 824. 1 Cor. xv. 825. 1 Cor. xv. 826. 1 Cor. xv. 827. 1 Cor. xv. 828. 1 Cor. xv. 829. 1 Cor. xv. 830. 1 Cor. xv. 831. 1 Cor. xv. 832. 1 Cor. xv. 833. 1 Cor. xv. 834. 1 Cor. xv. 835. 1 Cor. xv. 836. 1 Cor. xv. 837. 1 Cor. xv. 838. 1 Cor. xv. 839. 1 Cor. xv. 840. 1 Cor. xv. 841. 1 Cor. xv. 842. 1 Cor. xv. 843. 1 Cor. xv. 844. 1 Cor. xv. 845. 1 Cor. xv. 846. 1 Cor. xv. 847. 1 Cor. xv. 848. 1 Cor. xv. 849. 1 Cor. xv. 850. 1 Cor. xv. 851. 1 Cor. xv. 852. 1 Cor. xv. 853. 1 Cor. xv. 854. 1 Cor. xv. 855. 1 Cor. xv. 856. 1 Cor. xv. 857. 1 Cor. xv. 858. 1 Cor. xv. 859. 1 Cor. xv. 860. 1 Cor. xv. 861. 1 Cor. xv. 862. 1 Cor. xv. 863. 1 Cor. xv. 864. 1 Cor. xv. 865. 1 Cor. xv. 866. 1 Cor. xv. 867. 1 Cor. xv. 868. 1 Cor. xv. 869. 1 Cor. xv. 870. 1 Cor. xv. 871. 1 Cor. xv. 872. 1 Cor. xv. 873. 1 Cor. xv. 874. 1 Cor. xv. 875. 1 Cor. xv. 876. 1 Cor. xv. 877. 1 Cor. xv. 878. 1 Cor. xv. 879. 1 Cor. xv. 880. 1 Cor. xv. 881. 1 Cor. xv. 882. 1 Cor. xv. 883. 1 Cor. xv. 884. 1 Cor. xv. 885. 1 Cor. xv. 886. 1 Cor. xv. 887. 1 Cor. xv. 888. 1 Cor. xv. 889. 1 Cor. xv. 890. 1 Cor. xv. 891. 1 Cor. xv. 892. 1 Cor. xv. 893. 1 Cor. xv. 894. 1 Cor. xv. 895. 1 Cor. xv. 896. 1 Cor. xv. 897. 1 Cor. xv. 898. 1 Cor. xv. 899. 1 Cor. xv. 900. 1 Cor. xv. 901. 1 Cor. xv. 902. 1 Cor. xv. 903. 1 Cor. xv. 904. 1 Cor. xv. 905. 1 Cor. xv. 906. 1 Cor. xv. 907. 1 Cor. xv. 908. 1 Cor. xv. 909. 1 Cor. xv. 910. 1 Cor. xv. 911. 1 Cor. xv. 912. 1 Cor. xv. 913. 1 Cor. xv. 914. 1 Cor. xv. 915. 1 Cor. xv. 916. 1 Cor. xv. 917. 1 Cor. xv. 918. 1 Cor. xv. 919. 1 Cor. xv. 920. 1 Cor. xv. 921. 1 Cor. xv. 922. 1 Cor. xv. 923. 1 Cor. xv. 924. 1 Cor. xv. 925. 1 Cor. xv. 926. 1 Cor. xv. 927. 1 Cor. xv. 928. 1 Cor. xv. 929. 1 Cor. xv. 930. 1 Cor. xv. 931. 1 Cor. xv. 932. 1 Cor. xv. 933

the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee ^k the bride, the Lamb's wife.

10 And ^l he carried me away in the Spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me ^m that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,

11 Having ⁿ the glory of God : and ^o her light *was* like unto a stone, ^p clear as crystal ;

12 And had ^q a wall great and high, and had ^r twelve gates, and at the gates ^s twelve angels, ^t and names written thereon, which are *the names* of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel.

13 On the east three gates ; on the north three gates ; on the south three gates : and on the west three gates.

14 And the wall of the city had twelve ^u foundations, ^v and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

15 And he that talked with me had ^w a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

16 And the city lieth ^x a four square, and the length is as large as the breadth. And he measured the city with the reed, ^y a twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

17 And he measured the wall thereof, ^z an hundred and forty and four cubits, *according* to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.

18 And the building of the wall of it ^a was of jasper : and the city *was* pure gold, ^b like unto clear glass.

19 And ^c the foundations of the wall of the city *were* garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation *was* jasper ; the second ^d sapphire ; the third, a chalcedony ; the fourth, an emerald ;

20 The fifth, sardonyx ; the sixth, sardius ; the seventh, chrysolite ; the eighth, beryl ; the ninth, a topaz ; the tenth, a chrysoprasus ; the eleventh, a jacinth ; the twelfth, an amethyst.

21 And ^e the twelve gates *were* twelve pearls ; every several gate was of one pearl : and the street of the city *was* ^f pure gold, ^g as it were transparent glass.

22 And ^h I saw no temple therein : for ⁱ the Lord God almighty and ^j the Lamb are the temple of it.

23 And ^k the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it : ^l for the glory of God did lighten it, and ^m the Lamb is the light thereof.

24 And ⁿ the nations of them ^o which are saved shall ^p walk in the light of it ; ^q and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.

25 And ^r the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day ; ^s for there shall be no night there.

26 And they shall bring ^t the glory and honour of the nations into it.

27 And ^u there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither *whatsoever* ^v worketh abomination, ^w or *maketh* a lie : but ^x they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.

14, 15.

b See on iii. 5. xiii. 8. ix.

CHAPTER XXII.

A further description of the heavenly state, 1—5. The angel attests these things, and again forbids John to worship him, 6—9. Christ himself shews the apostle, that the state of men would soon be fixed, by his coming to judgment, 10—12: he declares who would enter heaven, and who would be excluded, 13—15; invites all that were willing to accept of his salvation; and denounces plagues on all who add to, or take away from, this prophecy, 16—19. The apostle desires the speedy advent of Christ; and concludes with a benediction on his readers, 20, 21.

AND he shewed me ^a a pure River of ^b water of life, ^c clear as crystal, ^d proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

2 In ^e the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, *was there* ^f the Tree of life, which bare twelve *manner* of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month : and the leaves of the Tree *were* for ^g the healing of the nations.

3 And ^h there shall be no more curse : ⁱ but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it ; ^j and his servants shall serve him :

4 And ^k they shall see his face ; ^l and his name *shall be* in their foreheads.

5 And there shall be ^m no night there : and they need no candle, neither light of the sun ; for the Lord God giveth them light : ⁿ and they shall reign for ever and ever.

6 And he said unto me, ^o These sayings *are* faithful and true : and the Lord God of ^p the holy prophets ^q sent his angel to shew unto his servants the things ^r which must shortly be done.

7 Behold, ^s I come quickly : ^t blessed *is* he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.

8 And I, John, saw these things, and heard *them*. And when I had heard and seen, ^u I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.

9 Then saith he unto me, ^v See *thou do it not* : for I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy brethren

p See on xix. 9.—xxi. 5. q xviii. 20. Luke i. 70. xvi. 16. Acts iii. 18. Rom. i. 2. 1 Pet. i. 11, 12. 2 Pet. i. 21. iii. 2. r See on i. 1.—Dan. iii. 28. vi. 22. Matt. xiii. 41. Acts xii. 11. 2 Thes. i. 7. s 7. 10. Gen. xli. 32. 1 Cor. vii. 29. 2 Pet. iii. 8, 9. t 10. 12. 20. u 9.—See on i. 3. x See on xix. 16. y Deut. iv. 19. Col. ii. 18, 19. 1 John v. 21.

xxii. 2. Deut. xxxii. 43. Ps. xxii. 27. Is. ii. 2. iii. 15. iv. 5. lvi. 18. Jer. iv. 2. Zech. ii. 11. viii. 22, 23. Rom. xv. 10—12. xvi. 26. r Is. ii. 5. s Ps. lxxii. 10, 11. Is. lx. 3—10, 13. lvi. 11, 12. t Is. lx. 11. u xxii. 5. Is. lx. 20. Zech. xiv. 7. x See on 24. y Lev. xiii. 46. Num. v. 3. xth. 15. Ps. ci. 8. Is. xxxv. 8. lii. 1. Joel iii. 17. z See on xvii. 4, 5. a See on 8.—xxii. 12. 15. Phil. iv. 3.

a Ps. xxxvi. 8. xli. 4. Is. xli. 18. xlviii. 18. lxxv. 12. Ez. xlvii. 1—9. Zech. xiv. 8. John vii. 38, 39. b vii. 17. xxi. 6. Ps. xxxvi. 9. Jer. ii. 13. xvii. 13. John iv. 10. 11. 14. c See on xxi. 11. d ii. 21. iv. 5. v. 6. 13. vii. 10, 11. 17. John xiv. 16 —18. xv. 26. xvi. 7—15. Acts i. 4, 5. ii. 33. e i. xxi. 21. Ez. xlvii. 12. f 14. ii. 7. Gen. ii. 9. iii. 22—24. Prov. iii. 18. g xxi. 24. Ps. cxlvii. 3. Is. vi. 10. vii. 18, 19. Jer. xvii. 14. Ez. xlvii. 8—11. Hos. xiv. 4. Mal. iv. 2. Luke iv. 18. 1 Pet. ii. 24. h xxi. 14. Dent. xxvii. 26. Zech. xiv. 11. Matt. xxv. 41. Gal. iii. 10—13. i vii. 15—17. xxi. 22, 23. Ps. xvi. 11. xvii. 15. Is. xii. 6. Ez. xlviii. 35. Matt. xxv. 21. John xiv. 3. xvii. 24. k vii. 15. John xii. 26. l Ex. xxxiii. 18—20. 23. Job xxxiii. 26. Ps. iv. 6. Is. xxxiii. 17. xxxv. 2. xl. 5. Matt. v. 8. 1 Cor. xiii. 12. Heb. xii. 14. 1 John iii. 2, 3. m See on iii. 12. xiv. 1. n xviii. 23.—See on xxi. 22—25.—Ps. xxxvi. 9. lxxiv. 11. Prov. iv. 18, 19. Is. lx. 19, 20. o iii. 21. xi. 15. Dan. vii. 18. 27. Matt. xxv. 34. 46. Rom. v. 17. 2 Tim. ii. 12. 1 Pet. i. 3, 4. p See on xix. 9.—xxi. 5. q xviii. 20. Luke i. 70. xvi. 16. Acts iii. 18. Rom. i. 2. 1 Pet. i. 11, 12. 2 Pet. i. 21. iii. 2. r See on i. 1.—Dan. iii. 28. vi. 22. Matt. xiii. 41. Acts xii. 11. 2 Thes. i. 7. s 7. 10. Gen. xli. 32. 1 Cor. vii. 29. 2 Pet. iii. 8, 9. t 10. 12. 20. u 9.—See on i. 3. x See on xix. 16. y Deut. iv. 19. Col. ii. 18, 19. 1 John v. 21.

k See on 2. xix. 7. l i. 10. iv. 2. xvii. 3. 1 Kings xviii. 12. 2 Kings ii. 16. Ez. iii. 14. viii. 3. xi. 1. 24. xl. 1—3. Acts viii. 39. 2 Cor. xii. 2—4. m See on 2. Ez. xlviii. 15—22. n 22, 23. xxii. 5. Is. iv. 5. lx. 19, 20. Ez. xlviii. 35. o 19. Ez. i. 26. xxviii. 13, 14. 16. p 18. iv. 6. xxii. 1. Job xxviii. 17. Ez. i. 22. q 17—20. Ezra ix. 9. Neh. xii. 27. Ps. li. 18. cxxii. 7. r 21. 25. Is. liv. 12. lx. 18. Ez. xlviii. 31—34. s Matt. xviii. 10. Luke xv. 10. xvi. 22. Heb. i. 14. t vii. 4—8. Num. ii. 2—32. Acts xxvi. 7. u 19—21. Is. liv. 11. Heb. xi. 10. x xviii. 20. Matt. x. 2—4. xvi. 18. 1 Cor. iii. 10, 11. Gal. ii. 9. Eph. ii. 20. iii. 5. iv. 11. Jude 17. y See on xi. 1, 2.—Ez. xl. 3, 5. xli. 1, &c. Zech. ii. 1. z Ez. xl. 47. xlviii. 20. a Ez. xlviii. 8—10. b vii. 4. xiv.

c See on 11. 19. d 11. 21. e Job xxviii. 16—19. Prov. iii. 15. Is. liv. 11, 12. f See on Ex. xxxviii. 17—21. xxxix. 10—14. g 12. xvii. 4. Matt. xi. 45, 46. h 18. xvii. 4. xviii. 16. 1 Kings vi. 20. Is. lx. 17, 18. i 11. 18. k 4. 5. 1 Kings viii. 27. 2 Chr. ii. 6. vi. 28. Is. lvi. 1. John iv. 23. l See on i. 8. iv. 8. xi. 17. xv. 3. xvi. 7. 14. xix. 15. m John ii. 19—21. x. 30. Col. i. 19. ii. 19. Heb. ix. 1—12. n xxii. 5. Is. xxiv. 23. lx. 19, 20. o See on 11.—xviii. 1. Is. ii. 10. 19. 21. Hab. iii. 3. Matt. xvi. 27. Mark viii. 38. John xvii. 24. Acts xxii. 11. p Luke ii. 32. John i. 9. 14. 18. w 23.

2 iv. 10. ix. 20. the prophets, and of them which
xiv. 7. xv. 4. Ex. keep the sayings of this book:
xxiv. 14. 2 * Worship God.

10 And * he saith unto me,
Seal not the sayings of the pro-
phesy of this book: * for the time
is at hand.

11 He * that is unjust, let him be
unjust still: and he which is filthy,
let him be filthy still: * and he that
is righteous, let him be righteous
still: and he that is holy, let him
be holy still.

12 And, behold, * I come quick-
ly; * and my reward is with me,
* to give every man according as
his work shall be.

13 I am * Alpha and Omega, the
beginning and the end, the first and
the last.

14 * Blessed are they that do his
commandments, that they may
have right * to the Tree of life,
* and may enter in through the
gates into the city.

15 For * without are * dogs, and
sorcerers, and * whoremongers,
and murderers, and idolaters, * and
whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.

16 * I, Jesus, have sent mine an-
gel * to testify unto you these things
in the churches. * I am the Root
and the Offspring of David, * and
the bright and morning Star.

17 And * the Spirit and * the
bride say, Come. And * let him
that heareth say, Come. And * let
him that is athirst, come: and who-
soever will, * let him take the wa-
ter of life * freely.

18 For * I testify unto every man
that * heareth the words of the pro-
phesy of this book, * If any man
shall add unto these things, * God
shall add unto him the plagues that
are written in this book:

19 And if any man shall * take
away from the words of the book
of this prophecy, * God shall take
away his part * out of the book of
life, * and out of the holy city, * and
from the things which are written
in this book.

20 He, * which testifieth these
things, saith, * Surely I come quick-
ly: * Amen. Even so, come, Lord
Jesus.

21 * The grace of our Lord Jesus
Christ be with you all. Amen.

22 * I, Jesus, have sent mine an-
gel * to testify unto you these things
in the churches. * I am the Root
and the Offspring of David, * and
the bright and morning Star.

23 * I, Jesus, have sent mine an-
gel * to testify unto you these things
in the churches. * I am the Root
and the Offspring of David, * and
the bright and morning Star.

16 * I, Jesus, have sent mine an-
gel * to testify unto you these things
in the churches. * I am the Root
and the Offspring of David, * and
the bright and morning Star.

17 And * the Spirit and * the
bride say, Come. And * let him
that heareth say, Come. And * let
him that is athirst, come: and who-
soever will, * let him take the wa-
ter of life * freely.

18 For * I testify unto every man
that * heareth the words of the pro-
phesy of this book, * If any man
shall add unto these things, * God
shall add unto him the plagues that
are written in this book:

19 And if any man shall * take
away from the words of the book
of this prophecy, * God shall take
away his part * out of the book of
life, * and out of the holy city, * and
from the things which are written
in this book.

20 He, * which testifieth these
things, saith, * Surely I come quick-
ly: * Amen. Even so, come, Lord
Jesus.

21 * The grace of our Lord Jesus
Christ be with you all. Amen.

22 * I, Jesus, have sent mine an-
gel * to testify unto you these things
in the churches. * I am the Root
and the Offspring of David, * and
the bright and morning Star.

23 * I, Jesus, have sent mine an-
gel * to testify unto you these things
in the churches. * I am the Root
and the Offspring of David, * and
the bright and morning Star.





Deacidified using the Bookkeeper process.
Neutralizing agent: Magnesium Oxide
Treatment Date: May 2005

Preservation Technologies
A WORLD LEADER IN PAPER PRESERVATION

111 Thomson Park Drive
Cranberry Township, PA 16066
(724) 779-2111

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS



0 014 165 893 1

